DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW
PART 2 HOUR 1
WITH ALAN WATT
January 20, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 20, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu
"Jambalaya (On the Bayou)"
By Karen Carpenter

Goodbye Joe, he gotta go, me oh my oh
He gotta go -- pole the pirogue down the bayou
His Yvonne, the sweetest one, me oh my oh
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

Thibadaux, Fountaineaux the place is buzzin'
Kin-folk come, to see Yvonne, by the dozen
Dressed in style, they go hog wild, me oh my oh
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

Jambalaya and a crawfish pie and fillet gumbo
'Cause tonight I'm gonna see my ma cher a mi-o
Pick guitar, fill fruit jar and be gay-o
Son of a gun, we'll have big fun on the bayou

Effie: ... from my grandfather's time to now, how the government has creeped in and crept in and controlled you and made you a ward of the state.
Alan: Well they sure have done that, yes.
Effie: Like I said, and I've probably said it before, my grandfather had to leave the farm to get some hard money to pay his road taxes and then you go from there to now and they just really moved in on you.
Alan: Well that's pretty well where we are with all of this.
Effie: Yes and like I said you have – you see the government – I mean in my lifetime just how they kept creeping and creeping and adding taxes and more controls and taxes to where you are today. Even if you wanted to or you could possibly, you couldn't even be able nowadays to be independent and not have the public work because of all the laws they have. I mean health laws. You couldn't do without – they'd pay you know – water and lights and different things and then the taxes and so we're just not free anymore. We never were. We just thought we were. They give us a little more rope for a while but then they started tightening it up. I can remember in my father's time and they put a $3.00 license on your car and that was your first license, and then when I got old enough, when young people got old enough or it was necessary, they taught you how to drive. Well you just started to drive and that was it, and then all of a sudden the government comes along and says you're against the law, you have to have a license to do that, and so I never could figure out. That's one of the things that puzzled me for a long time. It was against the law but if you paid a fee then it was all right. They give you permission.
Alan: Isn't that amazing? It's a miracle.
Effie: Isn't that something? And all the other things that are against the law. It's against the law until you pay them for it. That makes it legal.
Alan: It makes it legal, so a license is just that. If you pay it, it allows you to break the law legally.
Effie: That's right. That's the best way to say it. I was going to say something else, but same thing. Then you know I often think of the Indians. At first they had – they were equals and they made treaties with them. Then they finally wore them down to where they were wards of the state and so that's the way they've done with us, a little at a time. A little at a time and so that's where you stand today. You can't get away from them.
Alan: It's the same with insurance for the car, same thing that the big boys lobbied for insurance to make it a law. Once they make it a law then it just skyrockets because now you must have it. It's just an extortion racket.
Effie: That's right and you know if you take – I was going to say something and I forgot it, but if you could possibly barter now you couldn't get away with it because they wouldn't allow you, because even a parish

the smallest government is telling you what you can do and so you just have to and that's just the way it is. It reminds me of a story one time I heard about a fellow was talking about he took the frog and he put him in water, set him in the water and then he started heating it up. Well the frog just set there and so like I said they heat these things on us one by one and we haven't resisted and so they just turn up the heat more and more.
Alan: Well the thing is, too, once you get one generation trained the next generation thinks it all normal because the parents expect you to do the same.
Effie: You know, I was just telling someone the other day, I said do you know that they took our gold away from us, and they looked at me like they didn't know what I was talking about. I said, well, in other countries they call it nationalize, but I said they had to get the compliance of the governors. They didn't have nerve enough to do that. They went and made a sneak deal with the government or the governors and ever since then they've got the governors to agree to it, anything and everything. They had a chance to move out of that square 10 acres and they moved out and they've taken us over since then, little by little and nobody complains and now it wouldn't do you any good anyway. What could you do with a single shotgun against the guns that they have now in the hands of the police and the government?
Alan: Nothing at all.
Effie: You might be able to get one shot off, but that's about all.
Alan: They're faceless armies anyway. That's what they showed us in the Star Wars movies was the mob called the army, and they're all recruited from the lowest of the low and all trained to do what they're told, then it wouldn't matter anyway, would it, how many you got?
Effie: Talking about that, I was reading how the English separated the police from the people on the street. Well I saw that happen here in the United States how they separated the police from us and the same way what they did the same thing, they separated the army. I can remember when the army was at least supposed to have been patriotic and trained to defend this country. Then they took the old line sergeants out, which was the backbone of the army, and they replaced it and also they took the generals, the chiefs of staff or any general that would talk and they gagged him, so they separated the army from the people. The same way with the police and then to cap it off they put them in cars to patrol around so they couldn't even get in contact with the people walking a beat, and I guarantee you there are plenty of overweight cops that sure couldn't run very far nowadays if they run out of gas.
Alan: They can maybe run to a donut store.
Effie: That's right. I mean to say they think we're the enemy.
Alan: They're trained that way. They actually have specialists going around the different stations and they get lectures, which makes them paranoid about the people, and they keep moving the cops generally. Once they're federalized they keep moving them so they don't get in an area to even get to know neighbors. They don't want them to know the ordinary people so they're isolated in a sense. Their brotherhood you see – they call it the Fraternity of Police for a good reason, because THEY'RE ALL MASONS. I MEAN YOU HAVE TO JOIN THE MASONS IF YOU WANT TO GET UP THE RANKS AND THEY ALL KNOW THAT and that's their new brotherhood you see. That's their new family. They've done a number job on them too.
Effie: You know, like I said, you can see little things happening and if you're conscious of it, it reaches out and grabs you, then you realize what's coming. It's like downgrading the people, telling them little things that children should know, repeating this as if they're talking to children instead of grown people and I mean the people sort of believe – I mean they go along with it because actually most of them sound like something that's childish in the first place, they act childish.
Alan: No doubt.
Effie: There are just a lot of things you see and hear they start to talking about you know and being afraid I mean of somebody – invaders. Well if they did, I wouldn't blame them because we went all over the world making people hate us. I don't know of any nation – even the Roman Empire wasn't as bad, as far as invading and taking over like we have. If we aren't trying to brutalize somebody we're trying to buy them.
Alan: That's right and that's part of the problem. They go into these countries, they buy over the local henchmen or they create a henchman who dominates the people and they shove in their oil companies and their corporations and keep feeding their henchmen, who takes care of the problems from the people, and then they become hated again. This is the merry-go-round of the corporations you see. The U.S. is the bastion of international corporations. That's what they're really, really known for abroad.
Effie: I tell you, anybody that wants to know about anything, our relationship, they ought to read the book "The Ugly American".
Alan: That's right. They're not content to go in and do business. They want to completely corner a market and dominate it.

Effie: That's right.
Alan: Mind you, they were taught well by England because England did the same thing. They went into countries, bought over the henchmen or created the henchmen, the front men, supplied them with arms for his gang and they would dominate the country and then the London boys would simply loot the country and then England was hated, but they've just passed the torch on to the U.S. to do the same thing.
Effie: Yes. It's amazing if anybody wants to look at – I thought when we was being taught in school that all this Americanism and our Constitution and all of our traditions were original Americans but you can – it's just like a blueprint. You can go back and read England's history. I'm talking about the internal history, how they related and how they treated their own people and they brought the whole system over here. Now to make us feel real – I can remember when they was really flattering us up during the Second World War and making us think we were a resource and such and saying how America, the reason that America could get started on the war so soon and produce was because we were free and we could do these things, impossible war – you know, prepared for war in so quick of a time, but they didn't tell us on the other side that it takes time to retool for a war and that the automobile companies and other companies were changed over and had the retooling done already. No wonder we could produce stuff so quick, but they made us think we were able to do all this stuff because we were so free.
Alan: Yes, I know.
Effie: Well I always said that if you really want to know the truth, of course, now you've got to search for it because it isn't put in your face everyday, but the most important thing is to read both sides of the story. There's always another side of the story that government doesn't tell you. All the secret deals and when they got through with the way they bossed and coerced and used Japan, it's no wonder they hated us and went to war with us. They pushed them to go to war.
Alan: They were writing books in the late 1800's how the U.S. was moving in and forcing Japan into commerce.
Effie: Now a lot of people know about Alcatraz, but do they know about Angel Island?
Alan: That's right.
Effie: You know where they – I'm sure you know the story of how they let the Chinese in here to build the railroad and everything, but for some reason they wouldn't let the Japanese in, and the few that came over here, they put them on Angel Island and they wang-danged them for two or three years and most the time they sent them back, and all those kind of things makes a country hate you. In fact, when we started cozying up to Japan we decided we'd – they wanted to get rid of some of their people too, so they made a gentlemen's agreement, one of those diplomatic expressions, as if they knew what a gentlemen was in the first place, and so lots of them they made a deal with Brazil to send the Japanese down there instead of letting them in here. Then why did we treat the Japanese so bad, the native born Japanese that were here? That sure didn't make Japan love us any better.
Alan: No, not at all, but sure enough, I mean the whole Anglo-American agreement was to make sure that Japan couldn't expand in the Pacific, even though they knew that they had to, but they were ready to stop them because they have no real natural resources like oil and stuff for their own, yet the U.S. was pressuring Japan into a modern society, so what else could Japan do except to try and get all that they needed from elsewhere. It was well known and even when the U.S. was doing that, they had gun ships off Japan in the 1800's forcing them into this commercial pact and to upgrade into a modern system. The U.S. also had delegations and an area, as had the British and the French and everybody else, and China, remember, in Shanghai and that's when the opium wars were going on and that was how they got a lot of Chinese in into the Americas as well. It was called "tea money." They used to bribe certain Chinese officials to pass the bales of opium coming in as "tea." That's what they called it, "tea," and then in exchange they were getting thousands of people who were stuck on the drug opium as basically slaves and that's who they brought over to do the railroads and so on. It was quite the racket that was going on and when you go into who were THE FOUNDERS OF THIS SYSTEM, ALL THE DIFFERENT PARTNERS FROM THE COUNTRIES, THEY WERE ALL HIGH FREEMASONS OF THE NOBLE FAMILIES.You had in China, in fact, even the Skull and Bones crew, most of their descendents made their big money in the opium wars to do with China, and both Kerry and the Bush family made lots of money. You can trace them back. They were extorting money in the drug trade, the whole thing.
Effie: If I'm not mistaken, FDR was so proud of Delaney. They were dope runners.
Alan: They were dope runners.
Effie: Yankee clippers?
Alan: You'll find that anybody who's anybody in the U.S. dynasty government traces their roots back to there. They're all at it and the same with the British noble families. They were the lieutenant governors of

their area. The French had their boys in a well, so they all had a cut in China and they were just plundering it basically and bribing their way through and turning the people into – and that's why the Boxer Rebellion started in China. The people knew they were being destroyed by this influx of opium. Thousands of bales a day were getting dumped in there and so they had their Boxer Rebellion to kick all the foreigners out.
Effie: I wonder why we were given the impression in school it was the Chinese that had the dope and they doped themselves?
Alan: Yes, it was a recent fiction.
Effie: The opium wars weren't – it was to give the impression it was the English that was trying to stop the dope, but it was the Chinese trying to stop the English from bringing it in.
Alan: That's right.
Effie: The other way around.
Alan: That's why you had the Boxer Rebellion and the country rose up to kick the foreign devils out and then of course those boys never forgot that, that they had been kicked out, so they were determined to alter China. In the early 1900's they sent over professors and so on, under educational programs, to start the beginnings of the teaching of communism because they'd planned they would give communism to China, and Bertrand Russell was one of the first guys they sent over to teach communism, Lord Bertrand Russell.
Effie: It sure has been a destructive force.
Alan: It's fascinating to understand it. Even going back to the American Civil War and watching how the North under many guises – because let's be honest. The big boys at the top and the bankers who push all this and finance it and who are true economists, they're always planning the future as economists do, they don't care about slavery. They didn't give a darn about slavery. That wasn't the reason they went in there. It was a corporate North that was already corporatized that wanted to get into the South and standardize the whole country under the same system. That's what it was.
Effie: Well I always thought it was rather the powers to be when Dewey went over there with his big black ships and on the eve of the civil war they should have been at home trying to settle that instead of trying to subdue and make demands on Japan.
Alan: Yes, that's right. For a country that supposedly was going to keep itself to itself and keep out of foreign wars, they forgot that very quickly. Very, very quickly. In fact, the whole history of the U.S. has just been one war after another.
Effie: That's right. I mean to say you know you hear these people talk about war-like Germany. Most people don't even know Germany wasn't hidden. Let's see, a little 1800 – as a united nation going on 150 years and how could they have as many wars as we've had? We've been in continuous wars.
Alan: Yes, and of course that's the real agenda because the founding fathers knew darn well they'd give one reality to the public and the Masonic reality would be kept to themselves because Franklin and Jefferson both wrote about the fact that this would be the beginnings of a confederation of the world. They wrote about that in their own memoirs, so that was the real agenda of the United States, but they had to keep the public placid and pacified by telling them the opposite. The old story is, you know them by their works. It's not what they say. It's what they do.
Effie: That's right. The only time I halfway believe anybody is when their word suits their actions. When they say one thing and do another, I look at what they're doing, not what they're saying. Then look what we did to Mexico for both wars. Very, very unnecessary, brutalized, I mean you know they hadn't recovered from the preach takeover. They were weak and we went down there and of course we set it up in Texas, that's how we got the inner wedge, took all those states from Mexico.
Alan: The driving machine of the world, the war machine, that was the function of America and of course they pushed all the Indians off their land into reservations. Today we call them "habitat areas." Now we have no more function once we finish off the Middle East, then we'll be shoved into habitat areas. Isn't it amazing how it goes around?
Effie: Well, sometimes your chickens come home to roost. As far as the Indians, we committed genocide on them. Have we got rights to talk about anybody else on anything? I don't know what America hasn't done that isn't disgraceful.
Alan: The most disgraceful things can be rewritten and put into movies and then a completely opposite spin given to show you how glorious it was.
Effie: What we wouldn't do without the movies. What could we do without the movies and the TV?
Alan: Old General Custer was quite the character and he wanted his name to get into politics. He wanted to enter politics after the military and that's why he wanted to wipe out every Indian, and he was a showman of course, and they did. They just went into Indian territories and slaughtered whoever was there, men, women and children, and they knew what they were doing and then when they made a slip up and got too

cocky and they hit their Little Big Horn and got wiped out – you know the seventh cavalry when they reformed it never forgave that and they were given permission to escort Indians later on to various settlements. The worst settlements in the most sparse land you can imagine and then of course it was there at Wounded Knee where they slaughtered them all on the way to a reservation in the snow.
Effie: Wounded Knee?
Alan: Yes.
Effie: I think that was in Nebraska or somewhere. Anyway, they wanted to take them from their land and put them in a different land that was just adverse to them. They weren't used to it. They died of starvation and--
Alan: The disease that comes with starvation.
Effie: Diseases, that's what I was thinking about saying, and then you read Sands Creek Militia. No, I don't think that we've got anything in our history that I'd be proud of.
Alan: No, but again, Hollywood has altered it completely.
Effie: Oh, I can see Errol Flynn leading the bunch.
Alan: Yes, always doing the right thing. All this stuff, you see, we forget that the economists before there was even a United States of America, they had people like John Stuart Mill then his son with the same name doing the same thing, writing about the inferior types that would have to die. See they all believed in Darwinism. They were all Darwinists because they were all Masons. Darwinism is just a Masonic theory of evolution and so they had it all written down of the inferior types that had to die off on the planet. That's why they could kill the Indians so easily. They never saw them as people.
Effie: Same way with Africa.
Alan: Same way.
Effie: Really, if it comes down to it, they don't think much better of our people, I mean the common person.
Alan: That's right. Anyone who's at the bottom of the totem pole is just an inferior mix of genes according to them and that's what the public will never get through their heads. A few do but most don't. The peasant of China or the peasant of Britain or the peasant of Canada or the States is no different from each other as far as the elite are concerned. They have no favorites. It's how you've got up in the world that decides your fitness for survival. That's the whole theory of Social Darwinism. In this economic system there's no room for humaneness or humanity as such, what we think of as humaneness. THIS IS AN INHUMANE EFFICIENT SYSTEM AND THAT'S HOW IT'S RUN and the more scientific supposedly they run it, the less humane it will be.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: That's their problem with all of that and the public today have been given a temporary gorging of all the goods of the world dirt cheap and they think they've never had it so good, and yet, even as they're doing it, they forget the Earth Charter was signed, "Agenda 21" was signed and they wonder why all these sudden catastrophes are happening and power outages are going out. That was all part of it. They were going to cut back all utilities, all energy sources to the West and get them used to doing without electricity or at least without as much electricity, gasoline, et cetera, et cetera. That's all written in those charters, and lo and behold, it's happening under the guise of freak weather or just erratic power outages. That's how they're training the public to accept it.
Effie: The cleverest thing I guess you could call – I just use that word for want of a better one. They're not going to make you get out – they're not going to make you get out of that car. They going to show you you're going to get out of it.
Alan: Until you have the new Sovietized world union where you can't leave your area without permission and a stamp.
Effie: Just what I was going to say. You don't need a little, what do they call it, a village. I call it a concentration camp.
Alan: The habitat area.
Effie: It's still a concentration--
Alan: It is.
Effie: And so there will be no – you'll have everything that you need there so you don't need to go anywhere.
Alan: You don't, no. Not only that--
Effie: All under the guise of a Wal-Mart. You can get everything you need at Wal-Mart.
Alan: That's right. If you're good.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: And the chip accepts you as you walk through the door. It's all arranged. We're well underway. The

public are only seeing the side effects as it starts to move forward. They don't realize any of this that we're talking about, that the Agenda 21, the Earth Charter, all that stuff is all enforced now. We're starting to see it being enforced.
Effie: Just a word that you hear occasionally and they never explain it. They don't dare to.
Alan: No. No they don't. It's all happening and the public are getting trained slowly, slowly that everything is going to be a crisis because "we just can't supply the energy. We can't keep up with the energy. We're just falling behind." See, Europe already has rolling brownouts, where they'll tell you in advance it's your city's turn this week to have four hours cut or six hours or eight hours or whatever and they give you brownouts. However, with the U.S. they're doing it a slightly different way. They're creating the storms and then they're just cutting the power lines and saying "a freak storm put out the power" and you'll get used to it eventually. The FEMA and all these emergency groups that were set up back in the early '90's to deal with this, long before 9/11 came along, are now coming into view. They're going round doors. They were doing that there with this emergency state of affairs they had with this latest storm. FEMA was there. Military police were going around and they were going door-to-door in a lot of the different states and taking people out of their homes and putting them in these heated areas. They're getting everybody used to a war time situation like it was the London Blitz or something and the public are getting trained that this is going to be the new normal.
Effie: Getting used to the army telling you what to do.
Alan: That's right and when military police come in, you're now under obviously martial law.
Effie: I saw some of that happen here in New Orleans. Actually, they had the army here and according to Brown, he was talking, he and General Honore, he's regular army. He came down here. He didn't even change uniforms or hit the ground to be a National Guard. It was the army and so they discussed martial law. What for? And why was it – they were setting up – I don't know what happened. Maybe they didn't decide to push it enough but they had armed forces all over the place in grocery stores and gas places. In other words, I more suspect that they wasn't exactly there to protect us. It was maybe to get something started. They were prepared for whatever came up or they perpetrated. Who would have ever thought – I would have never thought I'd see army in a grocery store, and that's as far as I went because I do have a little sense. I could see it was a situation that could – you don't know and like I said you didn't get the real truth but there was just – I wouldn't say so much that they were preparing for what would happen. I think it was more like they were hoping something would happen.
Alan: They're still training the public though, you see. They'll adapt to those uniforms so quickly being around there, but they're getting trained until one day they will be begging them to come in and help them. That's exactly what Rockefeller said, remember, at that speech he gave in California some years ago. He says the American people will beg the UN under the right circumstances. Well he should know since they do plan the future.
Effie: Well, lots of people might say this is all – you don't know anything about the issue, you don't know if this is so, and I tell them you don't know it isn't so; but if you read about something they're telling you 50 years ago and bop, bop, bop it falls right in line and that's the way it's happened. You can see it and like I say, I've seen the government just low rate the people, take them down and make them depend on them. Depend on them and it's scaring them, always scaring them, keeping them in a state of fear.
Alan: Sure, that's the system. That is the system and it's so easy to do today because as I say they've had a generation that's never – let's be honest. Anybody getting born and brought up in the last 20 years, they'll think they're living in luxury. They take everything for granted because every generation does and they've got all their toys and all their cell phones and all their playthings and they have no idea what hardship really is.
Effie: No.
Alan: Real hardship. Remember one time you told me that when you were small there was a cow there during the depression and you looked at it and you wish it would fall dead so you could eat it?
Effie: Well I mean you know we were meat hungry. You didn't get – I mean meat was killed maybe in the fall, like a hog or something. You didn't kill – the chicken had to quit producing to put her in the pot because she produced eggs. Well the same way with the cow. You see I looked at the cow and she was down and I said oh boy, oh boy. I said we're going to have some meat and then I got to thinking, I give it a second thought and I said well we won't have any milk, so I would rather have the milk because it last us longer. I would like to have the meat but the milk is the most important and you know that was a big decision with me. I mean I thought about that, the pro and con. It wasn't something that I got a piece of a steak or something or meat now like today and I didn't want to eat it and I threw it away. You see so much waste today.
Alan: I know.

Effie: They haven't the faintest conception of what – it's just like a balloon and when they pick it it's going to go right on back down to those days again so fast, but the thing is, you see, people even if they were poor and they didn't know whatever meal they was going to have the next meal, well, you didn't steal; but the way these permissive people are and no morals and no control, they're going to kill each to get what they want.
Alan: Yes they will.
Effie: It won't mean nothing. In fact, they'll kill you if you don't have something.
Alan: They will. Just watching all of these exercises happening in the states there, I think it was only a day there someone got their power back after that storm and a lot of them were freezing because they had no heat. They weren't prepared at all. They didn't have any food stored up. As I say, no electricity. The government was even handing out generators temporarily and bunches of people in every state were dying of carbon monoxide because they were putting them inside their houses, the generators, because people were going out in the backyards in the cities and stealing them. That's what was happening. You see that's the civilization you're living in today. There's no help each other.
Effie: No preparation for any kind of emergency. The authorities, the government's going to take care of everything so you don't have to. It's like I've asked people, do you have any spare water in your house or do you keep any water? And then they show you how thoughtless and how unprepared they are in these days. They'll go to town and buy water but before the water shuts off, well, they could catch them some water, but I doubt if they could even keep a container and I bet you they don't have a quilt in the house or any preparations. Somebody's going to take care of them
Alan: What's interesting is how quickly, just in a time span from say 1910-20 to the present, in no time at all, they have no idea of how to even use candles safely; because they found out that in the power outage that the big test a couple of years ago when they blocked off a good part of the power from all the way down through Canada and Ontario right through into the States and still couldn't figure out exactly how it happened supposedly. It was a test and people were burning their places down because they were sticking candles down where the dog would wag it off with its tail or children would knock them over. They were totally out of any practical sense of how to simply use even basic things like candles and so the fire engines were out all the time coping with all the mayhem of very impractical people, and it reminds me of what Plato said. He said, "the easiest civilization to take down is the most advanced," because they have lost touch on how basic living or survival occurs. They don't know how. They're living in an artificial system, too artificial, and when they have to go back to basic stuff, they haven't got a clue, not even common sense.
Effie: And everything works like that to keep them from knowing anything.
Alan: Well the ads on TV tell us we're just progressing and everything is just getting better and better.
Effie: I don't know what side they're looking at, but I can remember from the Forties on, my next generation and then you could say the grandchildren now. They're just like little children. They don't know how to do anything, I mean survive of any way. No way do they know. Like I said, they go to the store. If they don't go to town to buy a fast meal, they buy just enough to last them for the day and everyday they don't have anything in the house to survive on. Well you know if you had any common sense, you live in adverse weather like we do down here or you have snowstorms, prone to snowstorms, you should have a little supply of advance survival food, always. There's no reason you couldn't. I mean with prepared dried vegetables, soup, dried soup that you can add water to. I doubt if they have a bucket to even get any snow.
Alan: I know.
Effie: Or would even think about it. Somebody's going to come and take care of us.
Alan: I know. It's a coming. We're getting used to it now with the occasional storm and then of course the storms are caused by man. They can do it so simply now with science. They had boasted about it that the U.S. would own the weather. The Air Force would own it. That was in the papers and they do own the weather so they can bring it all on and then blame us for doing it and then move us off into the little habitat areas where they can manage us – micromanage us.
Effie: Well look at the unusual weather in mid-California right down to Los Angeles.
Alan: If you watch the jet stream, that's what's causing it and that's right in the treaty on weather warfare at the United Nations from the 1970's, that they could bring down the jet stream right to ground level and wreak havoc, so they're doing it and that's what's doing it.
Effie: Well in fact, didn't you say that they had a treaty that they couldn't use it on each other?
Alan: On other nations.
Effie: Other nations.
Alan: That's right, although they've broken that already because it was in the newspapers in the Gulf War I. I like how they always like one and twos, like World War I and II, and then Gulf War I and II. They always

have a duad in their system. In Gulf War I it was in the British newspapers and I have the cuttings here that HAARP, extremely low frequency pulsations had been used on the Iraqi troops and that's why you saw them coming up really dazed and confused out of the desert. It wasn't because they were telling you they pounded them or anything, they were literally being bombarded for 24-hours solid with HAARP pulse technology so they had used it on them. Maybe Iraq hadn't signed the treaty, you see, so they could hit them.
Effie: Well did I hear somebody or read somewhere where they had snow there, which is very, very usual.
Alan: Yes they did. In fact, there was a book put out by one of the guys who was in Special Air Service afterwards, and the sticks that went in (they call them sticks), groups of guys to Iraq, were all ready for normal Iraqi weather and when they landed it was in a snow blizzard and he wrote about it and it was all across the border of Iraq. That's where all the blizzard was, so it was micromanaged even that. We're watching – they did not build the weather warfare technology just to stand and take photographs and admire. They built it to use and now it's getting used to convince the public that we're getting global warming and freak weather, while they're spraying the skies every day using HAARP every day and causing it to happen, but Joe Public hasn't a clue. He'll believe the media before he'll look at the sky and watch it for himself.
Effie: Well a person wonders if all these new diseases and increased sickness of the people if that's – could that be coming from the sky?
Alan: I know. Let's dose them with chemicals and watch the results. That's why so many people have bronchitis now. You ask any pharmacist, he'll tell you what's increasing in the health field and what the problems are. You can't dose all these chemicals into the atmosphere day after day, something that shouldn't be there to begin with in nature, and expect the people to be just as healthy. Of course they won't be, but you can't tell the public you're poisoning them. You see this is the big stick, the weather modification and havoc it will create. This is the big stick to make us totally change our way of living. They must make us believe that we're responsible for this nonsense and it's a huge magic trick like the Wizard of Oz behind the curtain. He's got all the sciences there and he's using them and it will not be mentioned on the media. The media's job is to make you look at the effects of it and to make us believe we are to blame. This is the big tool that they're using to change the entire way of life for the coming people, the generations. They can never come out and admit this. That's why the media is completely silent, because they know that it's going to take thousands of people's deaths with this chemicalization of the atmosphere and therefore they've got to keep that quiet. They can't tell the public. See they've gone too far.
I always say it's like the axe man, the man who cuts the head off, the executioner. You can maybe do something and get the word out when he's lifting the axe, but when that axe is halfway down, he can't stop and these guys can't stop now and admit what they've done already because they're committing murder on the public. People are drying obviously with all these respiratory problems and it will affect other organs, too, apart from your lungs, because you're absorbing it and it's going into your bloodstream. They can't tell us. They can never come out now and admit the truth. Can't do it now, the axe is halfway down.
Effie: It's sort of like when you fall, there's a certain point where you're just going to fall, that's all. You can't catch yourself. That's it.
Alan: It's a beautiful, well-organized, heavily financed operation that's going on. It had to have been – even just this spray, since they're doing most of the world, they had to have been storing that stuff and making it for decades and decades all for the use starting in the mid-90's big time. That's a lot of preparation and planning all done in secret.
Effie: Secrets. Where was that stuff stored? Who produced it?
Alan: Yes, the big chemical boys. We know who they are. They have to be in on the act.
Effie: But I'm saying, still, ordinary people had to do the dirty work and work with it.
Alan: Yet most of them, even in the plants that make the stuff, wouldn't even have to know what it was for. They'd tell them a lie or whatever.
Effie: That's just what I was going to say when I said that. They don't know nothing. They're just working there.
Alan: That's right and I have no doubt different batches or part of the procedure was made in one plant and the rest moved to another so they had no idea of the finished product. There would be one plant that would end doing the finished stuff you see. That's how they do these things. The public must be convinced that we're causing this problem, even though the world has never been stable weather-wise. I keep telling the public, look at the so-called "experts" who've drilled deeply into the Artic and Antarctic all admit there's been many ice ages and mini ice ages; and I'll say what happens between an ice age and an ice age? Well, it's a warming process between ice ages, otherwise you'd have a continuous ice age, so we're just going through

one of the warming phases.
Effie: In other words, it's a normal cycle.
Alan: It's a normal cycle and they know this and this used to be in school books when I was small. This was geography as we were taught it. This kind of information was in the school books when you started junior school, but they've got the public convinced today that we somehow go through everything the same way every year and nothing changes as we're traveling billions of miles round the sun, going round and round in these elliptical orbits. They think that everything is exactly the same for some strange reason because they're so ignorant about it. They have no idea that nothing is ever the same one year to the next. There's always a little variation, never mind the bigger variations we get every 500-600 years or so, and yet that used to be taught in geography when you were five or six. I can remember it.
Effie: Well then like you said one time, the people wasn't there. They didn't cause this eons ago. There wasn't the population we have now so it wasn't the people that caused this. It's just a natural course.
Alan: Of course. They didn't have automobiles before the last ice age, so what caused that? What brought that on and what warmed it up too?
Effie: Well and I tell you if you can tell somebody worry about a little cigarette, puff of cigarette smoke, and millions of cars emit carbon dioxide, that's what they should be worried about. Not a little cigarette smoke.
Alan: Let's be honest. Here they are, dousing them with thousands of tons of chemicals --
Effie: We live in a chemical world.
Alan: And they're dousing us from the skies but they care about you smoking. Who's kidding who?
Effie: That's right.
Alan: Who is kidding who?
Effie: Well like I told you, it's a matter of control.
Alan: Yes it is.
Effie: It is nothing but control and I don't know how it is in Canada, but it's pretty well proven that they can control the people.
Alan: Yes.
Effie: In fact I was thinking the other day, I don't even see anybody smoking anymore.
Alan: They're scared to smoke.
Effie: They look like they're hiding in a corner somewhere.
Alan: Well they're scared to smoke, Effie.
Effie: That's what I mean. Like I said, well you know you're not worried about – are you worried about a little cigarette smoke, I said, and you want that cut out. I said but what's going to happen when they get your favorite little thing that you like to do and supposed to tell you that you can't do that anymore? And goodness knows a cigarette isn't as detrimental as drinking and all the other vices that people have, they don't do anything about that.
Alan: No, they can't, because if they stopped drinking then they'd stop supporting the sports and they've got to have sports.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: What they call it is creating social approval and disapproval and it's the same techniques, Pavlovian techniques, that they're using in China and that's what they're doing. It's called social disapproval or approval. They can make anything approved or anything disapproved and the public start parroting it without thinking and that's what they want. They don't want a thinking public. They want a reactive public and they've got it.
Effie: You bet.
Alan: I listen to the slogans that come out of people's mouths as they complain about something and I can tell them where they've got it. They haven't even realized it themselves. They're like parrots. These parrots are colorful.
"Crawdad Song"
By the Abbott Family

You get a line and I'll get a pole honey
You get a line and I'll get a pole babe
You get a line and I'll get a pole
And we'll go down to the crawdad hole
Honey, baby mine

Get up old man you slept too late honey

Get up old man you slept too late babe
Get up old man you slept too late
The Crawdad man done passed your gate
Honey, baby mine

You get a line and I'll get a pole honey
You get a line and I'll get a pole babe
You get a line and I'll get a pole
And we'll go down to the crawdad hole
Honey, baby mine
(Transcribed by Linda)

DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW
PART 2 HOUR 2
WITH ALAN WATT
January 21, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu
"Somebody Lied"
By Bob Roberts

George Washington so history says would never tell a lie.
I wish there were more Washington's, I do I hope to die.
When I was but a little boy, somebody felt my head.
My boy, you'll be a president someday that's what he says.

Somebody lied. Somebody lied to me.
There never was a president that ever resembled me.
Somebody lied. As plain as plain can be
Somebody lied as sure as you're born,
Somebody falsified to me.

When first I started out in life to be a president
I got a livery stable job that wasn't was worth a cent
Somebody said there stands a mule, go courier her for me
Don't be afraid of her hind leg
She's gentle as can be

Somebody lied. Somebody lied to me
That mule just quitted in her stall and handed me one, that's all.
Somebody lied. As plain as plain can be.
Somebody strayed from the righteous path.
Somebody falsified to me.

Effie: You know, speaking of people getting used to so quick to something after it's two or three years, I can remember when my father didn't pay taxes – income taxes. He didn't have enough money and then the only thing and the first time the working people paid taxes was during the war and they took it out of your check for the war effort, and then they never did take that away nor the excess taxes. Once they stick a tax on you it's there for life. More than life, but anyway, people just look at you when you say "you never paid taxes, income taxes?" They can't hardly believe it that there was a time when you didn't pay it.
Alan: Even in Britain they called the temporary war tax. That's how they started it.
Effie: Like I said, they took it out to help the war and from then it progressed all the time to where people don't even realize how much of their money – no wonder they have to live on credit.
Alan: I know.
Effie: I thought I was going to make some extra money. I worked overtime you know and everything and they took half of it and I says oh no you don't. If I can't have it you're not going to have it, so I never worked any more overtime. It was unfair.
Alan: Sure it was. Actually, even under the old common law, to tax labor meant it was a form of slavery and that's all been forgotten, to tax your labor.
Effie: Well actually there's always been a debate. Income was what you made after your profits in your year. You know, business men and the business process. After you paid your taxes and paid your debts and you know, that was what was left over for you and that was above your living expense. That was income, profit. Where they just conveniently stuck it on your wage, I mean it's not income. That's your living. That's not a profit. That's a necessity that you have to have to live. It's not income.
Alan: Well you see you only think that way if you don't realize that you're under slavery.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: Once you realize you're under slavery it all starts to make sense.
Effie: Somebody wasn't joking when they said "wage slave."

Alan: We are just chattel you see.
Effie: We're the modern day slaves.
Alan: We're chattel and we have a function to serve the system, and that's basically the tenants of the United Nations. Every citizen has a function to serve the state, so they've decided what we're here for. The elite have always looked upon us that way, so nothing changes.
Effie: It stays the same, the more it stays the same.
Alan: It's just an ongoing slave system, only we're the best stuffed slaves there are, even though it's all modified food, they're just using the same techniques to dumb us down by the types of food we're given. Now they've modified them all so we're all getting rather thick in the head.
Effie: You know I bet you today that you couldn't walk into a school and really listen to what they're teaching your children today, or not teaching them I should say.
Alan: The sky's the limit now. I don't think most of them would really care today, to be honest. I mean they've given their children over heart and soul to this system and they expect the system to take care of them for them. I don't think they really care what they're taught. You see, I used to think that if I was to sit down and watch a modern movie or a sitcom or anything with say my grandmother and my mother and then say a woman of my generation, you just watch how the reactions are to what you would see. The grandmother would be shocked, the mother a bit less so shocked and the woman of your own age probably not shocked at all. They've debased every generation gradually through gradualism to the next step, to the next step, until now anything goes. And I said years ago the time will come when you'll see live sex happen even in comedy shows, and that will come.
They've already got shows out, these so-called reality shows they call them. They started with the survivor type series dumping males and females on an island to play this game and now they've gone a step further with City TV. I'm not surprised because Moses Zanimer is a ringleader in de-culturalization, and you'll see them groping each other, male and female, and female and female, and male and male. I mean they're going the whole way now.
Effie: Well I come from the time when, like I said, even when it was depression days and Roosevelt's time in '33 or they call it the Great Depression, well you could leave your door open and I guarantee you there wasn't any rape or anything because the people took care of that. They took care of that right quick. That man, he never – that took care of that problem. They took care of him right now on the spot and then you could have--
Alan: Oh, you mean the cheap way, Effie.
Effie: Yes and like I said you could leave your door open until the last I would say 50 years you could put something in the back of your truck, like you were shopping you know – you put it in the back of your truck and it would be there. It's come, like you just said when you – it doesn't shock me from what I come from and it just went downhill and the thing I'm so sorry to say is the authorities didn't have to get over the people and beat them into these kind of things. They went to it naturally and I mean the worse degeneration – I don't know. Maybe it's in their nature.
Alan: It's in the nature but here's the thing. You see they used to say even thousand of years ago, since they gave you a model, fictional or otherwise, of a king and queen, and they used to say, "as a king goes, so do the people," so the more debauched the king would show himself to be, the people emulate what they see. Culture is given to the people and you can create any kind of culture that you want.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: If they want to debase you, they simply push all the things that will debase you. If they wanted to breed you up and have you feeling dutiful towards your country and all this kind of thing in this system, they'd go back to the Victorian type era or the Edwardian era, a love of country and self-discipline, all that kind of stuff or chastity. They can give you whatever they want because see anything that they give you is de facto in their system normal. Any system they can create is normal and as Plato said thousands of years ago, "we create the culture for the people," and the people simply emulate what they see. If they wanted us to be sort of goody-two-shoes and have self-respect and respect for others, they would give you an appropriate culture, but that's not what they're after.
They want to destroy all that was to bring in the next system, the next type of culture. This is a science. It's a science which is well understood and with all the formulas of cultural change are kept in archives. They know how to reintroduce changes and it's very simple really. You look at the basic things of people, whether it's food, sexual contact, anything that are drives, the necessities, and you simply exaggerate it until it's common and you exaggerate the behavior as you exaggerate the showing of it to the public; the public mimic what they see.
Charles Darwin talked about that, too, how they could do that, so the public mimic what they see. Culture is

given. Culture is plastic and fluid. They can change direction with it and market it to us and we will copy it. You just need to look at the fashions. You'll see young girls there with the long sleeves going past their fingertips, their jean bottoms dragging on the ground, their midriff is bare, and chains hanging out of their skin. That was all marketed to them via the culture creators using the media. It's not difficult to do.
Effie: Well, like I said, we were the first generation to see movies and we just thought that the movie star and stars were just supers and we wanted to be like them. I can remember trying to talk out of the side of my mouth like Ralph did, one of the gangsters, and you know we saw that and the latest fashion. Boy, I watched all that stuff, but you can see how impressionable it is by a child nowadays with just a – I don't know what he'd do if he couldn't dress like the crowd. It's getting more and more all the time where the crowd would turn on you if you're different.
Alan: They would.
Effie: They went around you and avoided you when I was growing up, but now it's actually got so rigid and everything I think they'd actually turn on you.
Alan: They would.
Effie: In fact a while back I heard of a teenager killing their parents because they wouldn't give him or buy the kind of clothes that they wanted to have and they had to have. He had to be like the crowd.
Alan: You see human understanding of humans is just incredible. They know every little part of every age group and how to exploit it and manipulate it because they know what they're going through at that age, and that's what Bertrand Russell said. He says, "we shall have to bring in the big marketing organizations that understand the psychology of the sexes or the genders and the age groups." He knew that that would have be used to market ideas to them. That's culture. All culture, all thoughts, ideas, opinions is marketed to them and taught to them in school so it's repetition reinforcement. They know what they're doing. You know something, if they had to, if some real freak of nature hit them that they didn't cause themselves, if the elite had to breed you up again and have you really work back in an industrial type age, they would do it so quickly. They would give you back the long dresses and the manners for the men and all the rest of it, and the culture and the dramas to match it so that you'd copy it, and all the songs that would match it, and then we'd be praising virginity and all this kind of stuff. They could do that just the same if they wanted to, because as I say culture is plastic and they understand the science of it.
However, as it is, there's too many of us. They don't need us anymore and we just have to finish off the Middle East, that's all we have to do and our job is finished and then we'll be living in a third-world society here. They'll take the power away. The gasoline will be so incredibly expensive you can't afford it. You'll start moving into the habitat areas where they promise to take care of everybody and then they'll start bringing the population down because that's all mandated by the United Nations that they will eventually take over the food distribution of the world and they will only dish out fixed amounts to each nation and it's up to the representatives to make sure their populations do not increase because they're not going to give you more food. This is all written about by those in the United Nations. It's out there for the public but they won't make you a drama or a movie about that.
Effie: And they won't tell you over the six o'clock news either.
Alan: No and they won't put it in the best sellers list either and make it available as a best seller in your local bookstore. This stuff is out there and we're watching it all happen, but look how easy it is to bring everything to a standstill. They just stop the electricity and stop the gasoline trucks moving. I don't think people realize that the gasoline trucks stopped moving in some of those states hit with the storm, because the garages themselves couldn't pump the gasoline without a generator and even then you had to be authorized to have a proper generator inspected by a proper inspector et cetera in order to use one, for safety you see, and that's how easy they can switch off everything that you've been made to depend upon. So easy to do. Something that wouldn't have bothered a generation in 1920 where they still had their candles, their oil for heating, you know a little oil or kerosene stove or something like that, so it wouldn't have mattered to them. Now they can turn everything off. Look how easily they got Montreal or Quebec in that ice storm a few years ago to shut down because they have some of the biggest electrical power plants in Quebec, so most of the folk had gone over totally to electricity for heating and for everything. When they turned off the electricity in the ice storm, the people were completely helpless. They couldn't even warm themselves and yet their grandparents would have thought that unthinkable. They'd all have wood stoves. It's so easy in this system to get you dependent on it. That's what they call it interdependence. It means taking away any form of independence and that way you're at their mercy when they want it to happen, so quickly too, so quickly.
Effie: Yes and so easily. I said homeland security and all that razz about somebody going to – you know, what do you call it? Excuse me, I've got a "brain-play" there or something. The terrorists. Just think if they

blew up all the oil refineries, we would just be completely helpless with it.
Alan: I'm sure eventually they'll make that happen, regardless of whom they blame for doing it, because it's rather essential they keep this terrorism going. In fact, they're talking about this lasting for generations, so we've all to be trained that this is the new normal as they take all your rights and freedoms away and start changing you into the habitat areas and the new way of living. It's ongoing. What the public don't realize is, if they believe the reality that they've been born into, the way it's been presented to them, those people will never figure it out at all. We're simply living an agenda here, a pre-scripted agenda, and it's working very well; and if it takes two or three generations to make it all complete, so be it. They'll do that.
You know that the word "terror" is so vague because it's going to be expanded, like all laws are, to cover everything in your life. What you say will be terrorism. What you're thinking could be terrorism. It will expand and expand and expand until you're a nice little robot. That's where it's to go.
There was a bill that was passed in the Congress and I think it was to do with any criticism of the government and the way they're handling this war can be imprisonment or a fine.
Effie: Well look at how vague and how much it can cover anything, like the old fellow said one time, "like a Mother Hubbard it covers everything and touches nothing." The hate laws, you could extend that too.
Alan: That's also being expanded.
Effie: You would have to keep your mouth shut.
Alan: You see in the Soviet Union these were the first laws that Lenin had passed after the Bolshevik Revolution. It's the same laws. The exact same laws were passed, the first ones. Then the "hate" was expanded to cover government. Any criticism of government was called "anti-government" and then they had a whole bunch of psychiatric laws claiming you must be mentally ill if you're against this brand new wonderful system and they'd put you in the gulags, you know, into Siberia. The whole thing is coming down here.
Effie: Well I often thought that communism was a trial run.
Alan: It was the test bed.
Effie: Test run.
Alan: It was the test bed for all of this and now you have a new improved worldwide Sovietism and that's what it is. Of course, the Soviets never ran their own show either, it was run from London, but this is the system for the world and it was all tested out there. Even the translations of "political correctness" and "anti-government" are direct translations from the Soviet system. That's what the public called it.
Effie: Like I said, anybody that studies a while, there's no difference between communism, socialism, welfarism. They're all one and the same.
Alan: Or even capitalism. It's all to do with materialism. That's your connecting factor between communism and capitalism – dialectical materialism. It's all from the same source, but you have to have opposites to pretend that they were all against each other to get "The Third Way," as they call it, the merging of communism with capitalism, which is just a massive bureaucracy between the people and those who run the world. That's all it is.
The public, too, have been trained through their media and comedies and movies to the inevitabilities of the next step and the next step as "oh well, you know" because it all seems familiar to them because they've watched movies about these things. It gets them all ready for the reality; then they don't question the reality.
Effie: In fact, I sort of suspect sometimes they don't know what reality and make-believe is.
Alan: A lot of them don't.
Effie: The departure point.
Alan: They've done so much entertainment that they can't tell. That's how bad it is. They're far, far gone, I'll tell you, too far gone.
Effie: That's what I was thinking.
Alan: But you'll never hear any of this sort of stuff on your TV news. Nope. No, they'll never use the term "sovietization" or anything like that. The public have to made to think now, you see. They have to be made to think and that's what the media's job is. They tell them what to think about. Anything that they don't mention isn't worth thinking about because the public really believe the media is there to do their thinking for them. They really have come to believe that, you know. The old communist plan is here. They actually look to the government to tell them what's real. Isn't that sad?
Effie: It's a sad, sad world. That is nothing. This is just a really start.
Alan: It is, I know. It's Pavlovian training to the extreme, that's what we're seeing.
Effie: Can you imagine how people will be controlled? Even the next 10 years. I'm glad I'm not young. You know, you hear so many people say, I wished I – it used to be when I was growing up, oh, I wished I could

live life over and I could be young again. I can tell you, I don't want to.
Alan: No.
Effie: I wouldn't want to. Well in fact, I couldn't abide it, these children now growing up and they've grown up into it. At least I had a semblance of belief and to a certain extent I did see a little freedom because they didn't get out to the rural parts until later. They come for the big cities and everything first. And I've seen it through my years gradually come into be where, like you said, now you're trained not to remember anything from last week.
Alan: Another part of it, too, is something I've touched upon before, though. When I was growing up there were buildings standing in my little town that had been there when my grandparents and great-grandparents had been there, and now they don't allow anything to stand for more than a few years and they knock it down rebuild something else, so they've done away with belonging or familiarity. That was another part of it.
Effie: Roots.
Alan: That was actually discussed.
Effie: Oh yes, I can remember and you know now, like you said, anything over five years old and people are trained now to expect that to be torn down. We've got to move forward.
Alan: More forward.
Effie: That's the refrain you hear out of them all the time. And even set still, stand still, we've got to move forward.
Alan: What they do is they eradicate anything of the past, because when you're in a stage of transition, they keep you moving, moving, moving. It's easy to keep you moving once you've started moving. They don't want anything that you can hold onto as any kind of form of permanency because that makes you feel like belonging again to a different era, so anything of a previous era or a different way of living must be destroyed.
Effie: And any roots you could hold on to. You know, I often thought how senseless urban renewal was. They tore down all the landmarks and I wondered if that was the underlying reason for that.
Alan: I'm sure.
Effie: Those were good buildings.
Alan: That's part of the reason for war. If you look at the mass carpet-bombing at places in Germany and different countries, that was all part of it – that was a demolition job for renewal; and sure enough, a brand new Germany came out of it and it was all planned. I'm sure every building was planned before they knocked them down and blew them up.
Effie: The same way with Japan.
Alan: The same way. Most Japanese lived in those sort of papery houses and they had to demolish the old to bring in the new. That's the standard freemasonic way, the higher Masonic way, and that's what they're doing. Same with the culture, they destroy that which is familiar in your culture to bring in the new, so that you're always on the move. This is a technique the people haven't a clue it's actually working on them and it's deliberate, it's organized. It's the only truly organized system on the planet. It certainly is the only one that can win through its system because it's the only one with the financing to do it.
Effie: Well, there's nothing they do that isn't planned.
Alan: That's right.
Effie: Every little thing and planned so well in its own time.
Alan: Everything is planned and that's when you go into some serious study into some old books written by foundations and people who worked for the big foundations that are just hand-in-glove with the bankers and then they wrote about all of this. The techniques and everything were written about, but once again, they were never promoted as best sellers, but legally they were put out there for you to read if you wanted to know. They're very legalistic.
Taking, for example, your own life, Effie, you technically did all the right things according to the culture of the time that you were born and raised. You saved your pennies. You didn't spend out when you didn't have to. Today they'd say you denied yourself the things that were yours, like eating out and all this kind of stuff, even going to the movies, because down the road you thought you'd save up. You're supposed to do that and then you get a little place where you live and you built your little place basically, didn't you?
Effie: Yes.
Alan: Then you find out it's all been for what.
Effie: Yes, in other words, really you're just a caretaker. When they get ready, they'll take it.
Alan: Didn't you say that there's walnut trees on your land, big walnuts? Is it walnut tree?
Effie: No, you don't have walnut trees down here.
Alan: What is it you have? What are they called?

Effie: Pecan trees. People call it pecans. Pecan.
Alan: And the government will have every one of them numbered, I'm sure, for taxes and future use. Meanwhile you can pay all the taxes on it as you keep them for them.
Effie: A person can do a whole lot if they want to and they will and they try. No, I take that back. There was a time when I could do that. Now you can't do that because you have to have a permit and they wouldn't allow you to do that. You know they want to protect you so you won't blow yourself up or electrocute yourself or drown yourself or something. They're so protective of you.
Alan: Well they love you, you see. They care. These people lose sleep worrying about us, you know. That's why you've got to have permits and inspections and building codes.
Effie: Isn't it odd that they never give you this permit? You've got to pay for it.
Alan: Yes, and that makes it all right. You pay for everything and money solves all problems.
Effie: And they keep adding to it. I just was wondering if they ever – no, they'll never get enough taxes.
Alan: Well of course there will never be enough taxes because Albert Pike the big pope of Masonry, along with every other illuminist of his day, said the same things that Karl Marx said (because it was just another Masonic branch), was that "they would destroy all private property. All ownership of private property." That was a main goal that they had to do. The abolition of the family unit also had to go. We've seen that. In fact, all the planks of the Communist Manifesto have been successfully completed.
Effie: I wonder why that wasn't shouted from the rooftops and it would scare and put people in mortal fear that now the Supreme Court allows people, promoters, speculators, if they decide to build a housing complex in the middle of your land, they can take it.
Alan: I know.
Effie: That's enough to scare you to death. Not the government but promoters can take your land if they so desire. Well what does that tell you? You don't have any rights.
Alan: That's right. You don't and in fact if you look at pretty well—and this is what people don't look at when they're conned into buying homes—if you look at where it says – it doesn't say "owner," it says "tenant". It says "tenant" when you're getting a mortgage on the ownership papers.
Effie: You know, I was going to look into that deed. I think you told me that that's what they say in Canada. I don't know if it's here in--
Alan: I've had some in the U.S. tell me the same.
Effie: Oh they did?
Alan: At least the modern ones anyway. I don't know about the older ones. I had an argument with this lawyer that came in with his Saturnalian gown on, these black gowns that they wear for Saturn, and I said "what's this?" He says, "oh that's your property" – I said, "oh no, score that out and put owner." He says, "oh it means just the same." I says, "I come from Britain, I know what tenant means." Because we had tenant farmers right up to this present day who don't own a darn thing. They just rent the land from the lord and live on his sufferance, but that's the con that they've pulled you see.
Of course what those same lawyers don't tell you, they're exempt from that. They don't put "tenant" for themselves. They're allowed to put "owner," so they don't pay all the taxes and that's the con game that goes on here. They're all brotherhoods you see and if you're not in the brotherhood you're profane.
Effie: Common ownership.
Alan: We live in a complete fantasy from reality, a complete fantasy. I think the one difference in the States was there was one type of title, which they're trying to get rid of right now in fact. They've been mass mailing everybody with Homestead titles and trying to get them to change over to another type of title, and what it means of course is that really they'll have no title at all, except in their head, until they find out it's not real. The old scam to get all private property off the people is well underway. They can tax and price you out of it and the latest thing is all building codes and all upgrades to building codes come from the United Nations. They keep upping the standards every year and they're going now for the rural areas to see if your guttering is right or your septic is right, and of course you keep upgrading until you're bankrupt and they'll fine you and fine you per day big money if it's not fixed. Well that's how they're going to get all the people off the land and into their little sardine cans called "habitat areas." That's the technique.
You don't need an imagination for this and you don't need a paranoia either. You just need logic and the ability to use your own reasoning powers with the data and your perceptions as you see things. It's all coming down.
Effie: All planned.
Alan: And well written about. Well written about by the big players themselves.
Effie: But nobody reads.
Alan: No, there's no fun in reading. If you don't get something with sex and violence then there's no point in

reading it. That's how people are. They have no patience for learning what's happening and of course they're trained to be ego-syntonic so they're taught to shy away from anything that requires critical thinking and might be unpleasant. They can't even look at the unpleasant, which is a survival mechanism – psychological warfare to the extreme.
Effie: Has anything changed? What was it, The Romans, give them circuses and everything to keep them occupied?
Alan: Bread and circuses.
Effie: I was trying to think of the word, bread and circuses.
Alan: They're desensitized to cruelty, to slaughter, through the media; it now mixes sports, entertainment, the latest film stars' breast implants, all mixed together with people getting blown up at wedding parties in the Middle East, until nothing is real anymore and the import of the horror we can witness in these little flashes they show us has no affect on us. We're being desensitized to it to cheapen life because we must accept that life is worth nothing in order for them to come to the next step, because they're going to start euthanizing et cetera, and deciding who will live and die, and who can breed and who will not breed. That's all part of this great utopia of theirs, so they must completely desensitize us to all value of life and they've done a darn good job of it so far.
Effie: The thing is remote, it's impersonal. It isn't real. They just can't conceive of anything.
Alan: Literally, it's also a scientific way of presenting information to the public. That's how it's done. I literally heard about Saddam Hussein being hung, in-between sports, Dolly Parton's latest chest job and some other trivia, and that's how they snuck it in, until nothing was real, you see. It's called surrealism. It's what you would get if you were taking a psychedelic trip on a drug. They're doing it through the media presentations. That's how it's being done.
Effie: Then you add the incessant ads, commercials.
Alan: Yes, that too.
Effie: My gosh, somebody has to be crazy to look at that thing.
Alan: If not, they'll make you crazy and that's all done on purpose. This is done on purpose.
Effie: That's right and then you notice how even the commercials have gotten away from humans. They've got all kind of animated creatures. They're not even human anymore, most of them, lots of them. Diagrams and I don't know. Unrealistic stuff.
Alan: That's a fact, but as I say, I bet looking back you'd have changed a lot of things in your life if you knew what was coming.
Effie: You'd of what?
Alan: You'd have changed a lot of your plans if you knew what was coming.
Effie: I'd most rather commit suicide. [Laughs] Yes, that's right. Well you know it's been hard to realize. Like I said the other day, I told someone did you ever think that you would stand around in a line waiting for somebody to take your money? I guess it's a good thing we don't know what's in the future.
Alan: It takes a strong mind to cope with it.
Effie: That's right. Maybe the old person I quoted from said, "if I'd a had any sense it would have drove me crazy." I can just think of my mother and her mother to look in on this world today, like you said a while ago.
Alan: Those were a bit simpler times, although the agenda was underway even then.
Effie: Even as I've lived through it, I can't believe it sometimes.
Alan: You said the biggest change came with FDR coming in and the lead up to FDR really.
Effie: Oh boy, he was really – he "kicked it off" they might say. It was ready for that time.
Alan: The man of the moment, the savior, right from the banking industry, right there with all the plans just all somehow ready.
Effie: I was just a child when I guess my folks got paid a little something to plow cotton under.
Alan: To plow it under.
Effie: Plow it under. It was some of the prettiest cotton you ever saw. I thought that was the awfulest thing. Many was the time you tried to raise something that didn't grow and drought, for weather or something, and that pretty cotton had been plowed under, waste. I was very attuned to waste. You didn't waste anything. Waste not, want not.
Alan: And yet they try to tell us this is a sane economic system. When there's a surplus of something they'll just plow it under rather than sell it and people need it or they're starving or whatever for food.
Effie: The worst part of it all, there you were, hungry for meat and them destroying it. Destroying food, taking it out in the ocean, down the Mississippi River and dumping it, or like I saw a mountain, I'd say it was about tall as a double story house, of potatoes—pouring fuel on it so that people couldn't eat it.

Alan: To keep the prices up because of shortage.
Effie: There wasn't nothing wrong with the production. There wasn't nothing wrong with the price. It was the money, the lack of money.
Alan: That's where they've got us.
Effie: It's the whole pivot thing of it all is the control – when you control the money you control the people.
Alan: Sure you do. It's been like that for thousands of years and they've never changed that system, so they can always do it again when they need to do it.
Effie: Something perfect like that works.
Alan: Yes, the people are still healthy, they've got the means of production all there ready to go but they're not allowed to because the money was supposed to have collapsed. What a joke, but as I say, they haven't fixed that so they can always do it again. That's why they never fix that. They leave that so they can always pull the same stunt whenever they want to.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: The European Union does the same thing. They dump what they call "butter mountains" and "potato mountains" and stuff in the channel to keep the prices up in all the European countries and that's called a sane policy.
Effie: I was in the store the other day and a bell pepper was $0.50 or more, or close to a dollar. I don't know if it said two for a $1.00 a piece, but I can remember when I first moved out here in '48 this fellow had peppers that was 4-inches across and thick as your little finger, beautiful peppers. He picked them one time and then the helper would cost more than he would get for the peppers so he let them lay there in the field. I thought at the time of all of the people in the United States that could have eat that and so many things like that, so many times. Actually today, people would buy more and more nourishing food if they had the money.
Alan: And access to nourishing food. They've tampered with it all.
Effie: If you could get some natural food, even halfway natural food now.
Alan: Food has always been used as a weapon of control, even as far back as the Egyptians and probably older. There's nothing new in dumbing us down through what we're allowed to eat, now that they've modified everything.
Effie: That's a nice trick to have control, monopoly on the food, the food that's grown here or not grown here anymore.
Alan: That's right. The Big Five, you know, Arthur Daniels Midland, which is just Adam, and Conagra and Monsanto and all the rest of them, they're all in Chile because since the '80's they've been setting up Chile to be the vegetable producer for the Americas through NAFTA money. People don't realize we were paying grants to them all through our tax money for these big boys to have all their modified food grown down there and that's been happening not just in Chile but in other places in Latin America. Everything's kept fairly quiet but it has been published, if you just keep your ears open and your eyes – they always say, for those with eyes to see and ears to hear and a memory to remember it, you know what's going on.
They always use the public money to set themselves up so they can kick you again at the right time, but it's coming down now. I mean you've seen that in Louisiana after that hurricane that did all those strange right angles and then came straight in, basically a form of martial law and how the people reacted to it and how they run around in their cars just looking for – just to keep moving. You've already seen the start of the process and the FEMA takeover of the whole area. They've got huge camps there now, don't they, of those trailers they brought in? Those big trailer parks they have now.
Effie: Well yes. Now they're trying to get rid of them.
Alan: Really?
Effie: I mean a lot of them are parked in people's places, temporaries, until they got back in their house; and now, like I said, I pass by one about every month and it's growing yet and it's not a used one. They're new ones, and a trailer is a very unreliable place to be.
Alan: Especially in the hurricane country too.
Effie: That's right. I don't think I'd want to stay in one even with a good stiff wind blowing and all that money that was wasted.
Alan: Well, I'm sure they're building their brand new city out of it, a different type of city though.
Effie: Well, it's not going to be the same one and I don't think it will ever be the same size and the first thing they've got to stop the killing down there.
Alan: What's happening there?
Effie: Well I don't know. It's mostly drugs killing. Territory and gangs but--
Alan: You're talking basically about the average modern city, same thing.

Effie: But they've got the National Guard down there and they still haven't stopped them. They've even supposed to kill people in broad daylight. I don't know, I think there's been about 35 killed since the first of the year. Worse than a western town.
Alan: Gee whiz, eh?
Effie: You can't blame it all on the police. I mean it's the judges. It's the lawyers. It's the morals of the people. It's nothing being – I mean you know it's just a lot of combination and it's permissible. I mean it's allowed, I think to scare the people if nothing else.
Alan: You see, you can't have totalitarian systems unless you have the problem to point to, to justify having the totalitarian system.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: They bring down the culture. It's true enough, people are brought up with video games and slaughter and no rules et cetera. In fact, they're taught that the bad guys are generally the heroes in their movies, the cunning ones, and they emulate them and then you see the fallout in society as they grow up to adulthood acting like the criminals they see on movies. Then the cops get bigger too, to cope with it, which is what they want too, and this is all predicted. You must create chaos—this is the age of chaos—before you bring in the new. It's well understood. Do you remember back, I guess it was in the '30's and '40's, you had the Jimmy Cagney-type with all the gangster movies? Jimmy Cagney – who was that other actor?
Effie: George Raft.
Alan: George Raft was another one.
Effie: E.G. Robinson.
Alan: Humphrey Bogart, and they still show the reruns yet. Even in Britain they had guys just like today as they wear those pants with the crotches down to their ankles, their hats on backwards because it's marketed to them. Even in Britain back then, and right after World War II when they were getting all these American movies coming in, the young guys were creating gangs dressing just like the gangsters and they were getting hold of pistols and stuff because they thought it was cool. Very cool thing to be and even trying to copy the accent of the gangsters and that was a big fad and they were bringing guns to school with them and stuff because they saw it all in the movies; and in those movies, those guys, they made them humanized. They humanized the bad guy until they identified with the bad guy and saw them as the heroes.
Effie: A child has to have a hero, and so we had people we looked up to but they were not that kind of type – good guys, hard workers, didn't cause any kind of trouble. You wanted to be like them. So I think every child needs somebody that they want to look up to.
Alan: Rambo. Rambo is a good one. They gave them Rambo for the military guys.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: This is how it's done. That's how it's done, Effie. That's about the end of this recording here. We're almost out of time, I think, so we'll have to do this again though.
Effie: Yes, maybe I'll be in more of a mood or can think of something, I was sort of wool-covered.
Alan: With me, I'm more spontaneous because I'm used to doing it.
Effie: I know you can talk at the drop of a hat.
Alan: I know. It often takes time to think out the important parts that make an impact of people remembering something which is important because there's so little truth being given to people to catch on to and remember and important things in life. That's what we'll have to start remembering, the important things, the values, because they certainly have got rid of them.
Effie: Well I tell you, even in the last 50 years, 60 years, I mean they have just went ahead like something you just can't hardly believe. I think of how everything has changed so much, everything, and for the worst. It certainly isn't the better.
Alan: Ain't that a fact? It's a fact.
Effie: To think that people could be happy, especially in this country as much as we've had in this country, and to think that look at what happened what they did.
Alan: They could do it to any country.
Effie: Yes, oh yes.
Alan: Same formula.
Effie: I mentioned this because I'm more familiar with it or attuned to it. There was something else I wanted to look up. I gave all my papers to my nephew. He's going to handle it someday, so I wanted to look up a couple of things in those papers and I was going to go up there but we've had a bad couple of weeks – especially this week we've had rain and chill and cold and dampness and so I've just more or less been staying in more and it's so wet outside you couldn't do anything anyway, so we ought to have had our quota of rain for a while.

Alan: Are you still doing the gardening or is it too wet?
Effie: Oh, it's just mud out there, let's put it that way. We've had rain and then enough – it's saturated, let's put it that way.
Alan: Yes, saturation point.
Effie: I don't know if I'll even get a spring garden in, but all you can do is try. Like I said when I worked on this house, I tried. I mean you just don't know what you can do until you try.
Alan: That's a fact.
Effie: And to me, even if everybody likes to win, but the important thing, the bottom line, I tried. That is what I should have done and that's the important thing. Well, some day when I get in the mood I'd like to tell you about all my treasures.
Alan: Yes, you should.
Effie: All those things that nobody wants and I have.
Alan: We'll do that.
Effie: How's your weather been?
Alan: Well, it's back to the snow, but they're spraying the skies and generally when there's snow you can look at – when it's a cold temperature, maybe 20 below at night, the stars – all the stars should be visible but they're not. You're seeing some of them, the brighter ones, but because of the stuff that they're spraying, there's a kind of foggish look to it and so you're not getting the clarity that they should be according to the temperatures that we have. It's so obvious. They're tampering completely with the weather because weather – it's not UFO alien invasions that they're going to use. It's the weather that they're going to used to get us all moving into the habitat areas. That's the warfare weapon that they're using.
Effie: Yes of course, they've got more than one egg in their basket.
Alan: Yes they do. "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars," that was that booklet that was sent out years ago on the techniques that they'd use.
Effie: I heard of the book but I never did get a chance to read it.
Alan: It's pretty well on all the scientific gizmos they have, which they're using and the public will be completely unaware of it. Well, we better say good night, I guess.
Effie: You take care and we'll talk next week I hope.
Alan: Sure enough. Bye now.

"The Night They Drove Old Dixie Down"
By Joan Baez

Virgil Caine is my name and I drove on the Danville train
'til so much cavalry came and tore up the tracks again
In the winter of '65, we were hungry, just barely alive
I took the train to Richmond that fell
It was a time I remember, oh, so well

The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the bells were ringin'
The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the people were singin'
They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, ... "

Back with my wife in Tennessee
And one day she said to me,
"Virgil, Quick! Come see!
There goes Robert E. Lee."
Now I don't mind, I'm chopping wood
And I don't care if the money's no good
Just take what you need and leave the rest
But they should never have taken the very best

The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the bells were ringin'
The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the people were singin'

They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, ... "

Like my father before me, I'm a working man
And like my brother before me, I took a rebel stand
Oh, he was just 18, proud and brave
But a yankee laid him in his grave
I swear by the blood below my feet
You can't raise a Cane back up when he's in defeat

The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the bells were ringin'
The night they drove old Dixie down
And all the people were singin'
They went, "Na, na, na, na, na, na, ... "
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"ATMOSPHERIC ALCHEMISTS
AND
THE CHEMTRAILS THEY WEAVE"
April 26, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 26, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on the 26th of April 2007.

I'll be a bit late tonight with this blurb, obviously, as you've already found out, I'm sure. It's because apart from being overloaded with mail, email and so on, and just doing the regular stuff you have to do to get through each day, plus not even getting to the post office, because there are already the crazy guys on the roads coming up from cities going up to other cities, and killing each other on the roads, with their speed and their frantic need to get ahead of each other, and save a second here or a second there, so the road was blocked and I had to turn back.

Laura the webmaster, who's filling in temporarily, is at the funeral and then the get-together afterwards, so the rest of the sites will be a bit late getting up.

Tonight, I'd like to talk about the "Big Fear Creation" that's going on, and has been going on for some time. They always start the drums slowly, because the sheep don't mind so much as we're grazing, you see, and then they get gradually louder, until you're used to it, and louder still and faster, and then you're getting pushed into the new pen. You're getting moved from one field of understanding to another. For the world that's being planned (and it's been well documented), I don't go into the conspiracy theories. I try and use all the data that's out there, put out by the big players themselves. The people with power and money, influence, and who hold global meetings on how to handle the populous and get us all moving into this new "perfected society," where that which is left imperfect, mainly humanity itself, meaning the lower end of it (which is most of us), have all to be perfected.

It's like the communist definition of peace. When Stalin was asked what it was, he said, "it was the absence of all opposition." That's what the utopia and peace means to the elite of the world. That's when they don't have to coerce us. That's when they don't have to threaten us, entertain us to death, and use such tremendous media means and culture means with music, drama and fiction, to go along on a certain path. It's a lot of work, you see, it's not so profitable. It takes away from the profit.

The weather is the big stick, the "global warming" that's just been intensified. They've been spraying, from about '98 in Ontario, earlier in some parts of the United States. They've been using the HAARP type technology, (High Altitude Auroral Research Program) HAARP; which sends out electromagnetic beams and pulsations; which can be found on the short-wave radio. You can pick them up.

Since about 2000, anyway, at least 2000, it's been on 24 hours a day on different frequencies. This can also, apart from altering the weather—especially when it's easier, when you saturate the atmosphere with metallic particles—you can also affect the moods of people, just by altering the frequency slightly. You can make them aggressive or passive, and very dozy and tired. These are all in the treaty to do with weather warfare, which most of the countries signed, back in the 1970's at the United Nations. Plus, there are earthquakes and all kinds of phenomena, which you can find in Revelations, because it seems that they're using the old Bible, you see, the old plan, to terrify the public. It's much more efficient if we all go down with the ship, thinking, "It's God's plan, so there's nothing you can do about it." That's why they started to use Revelations so heavily in the last hundred years or so, amongst Christian groups, primarily in America.

Here's the United Nations getting in on it, because they have to be in on it, since they're the front for all the global elite. This is from CNN.com. The date is April 17th, 2007.

It says here:

"UN Security Council holds climate debate. The United Nations..."

Alan: It's from AP News.

"The UN Security Council held a groundbreaking debate Tuesday on the impact of climate change on conflicts, brushing aside objections from developing countries that global warming is not an issue of international peace and security. Britain holds the council presidency this month and organized an open meeting to highlight what its foreign secretary, Margaret Beckett, said was the "security imperative" to tackle climate change because it can exacerbate problems that cause conflicts and threatens the entire planet."

Alan: My, my, my. You always get the same terminology, because it's the same people, elitists and psychopaths. They always use threats of wars and threats of comets or whatever. They've used everything in the past to terrify the public so that they get more power over the public.

Here's "Margaret Beckett saying was the "security imperative" to tackle climate change because it can exacerbate problems that cause conflicts and threatens the entire planet."

What did she mean by that?

You're talking about food and all the rest of it. We already know that the United Nations plans to takeover the world's food supply; at least dish it out to the "states," as they call the countries. They want the right to be the one who dishes it out, and if you don't keep your population down, it's your tough cheese—you've got to cull off some of your own, and that's been stated at the United Nations, by the woman who is in charge of the UN Agricultural Departments. She said, "food has always been used as a weapon," and what she was basically getting at was that it will be used as a weapon again. Why not use it as a weapon? since THE ELITES HAVE ALWAYS USED FOOD AS A WEAPON.

Getting back to this little spiel here from the United Nations, according to the AP News Wire and CNN.com.

"The Security Council is the forum to discuss issues that threaten the peace and security of the international community."

Alan: We're all a big international community.

"What makes wars start?

Alan: I could go into diatribes of that, but I won't.

"Fights over water. Changing patterns of rainfall. Fights over food production, land use," Beckett said. "There are few greater potential threats to our economies too ... but also to peace and security itself."

Alan: It's everything, in other words, that you run on. You need your basics for survival. I've talked about this so many times. That's what Russell and all the rest of these guys in the last lot (that are all under "the sod") talked about doing, that these things should not be left to the people. The people were just too stupid to take care of things themselves. The experts had to be in charge of it all, and that's one of the purposes of the United Nations.

By the way, with the United Nations, we don't get a vote, to vote people into the United Nations; and yet they're always on about making every other country democratic. Think about it. They also have an intergenerational bureaucracy. They breed their own offspring, and send them to a particular school they

have, so they can become better psychopathic bureaucrats.

Getting back to the talk:

"This is a groundbreaking day in the history of the Security Council, the first time ever that we will debate climate change as a matter of international peace and security," she said."

Alan: She's obviously the PR spokesman too.

"The two major groups representing developing countries — the Non-Aligned Movement and the Group of 77 —"

Alan: They love these groups of things. They always have groups of things or leagues of things, like the League of Just Men, the characters who made up the pre-communist party. Even Bertrand Russell himself was put in charge of leading what was thought to be the radical left wing of the anti-nuclear crisis of the '60's and '70's, and he was the head of the Group of 100. They were the radical ones that would storm airbases and smash down the fences; so they run all sides of things, you see. Here's another group of 77.

"...wrote separate letters accusing the Security Council of "ever-increasing encroachment" on the role and responsibility of other U.N. organs. Climate change and energy are issues for the General Assembly, where all 192 U.N. member states are represented, and the Economic and Social Council, not the Security Council, they said.
Pakistan's Deputy Ambassador Farukh Amil, whose country heads the Group of 77, which represents 132 mainly developing countries and China, told the council Tuesday that its debate not only "infringes" on the authority of other U.N. organs but "compromises the rights of the general membership of the United Nations. Beckett, who spent five years as Britain's negotiator on climate change, said she understood the reservations.
"I'm the last person to want to undermine the important work that those bodies do," she said, "but this is an issue that threatens the peace and security of the whole planet, and the Security Council has to be the right place to debate it, and clearly if 52 countries wish to speak, that isn't just a view held by the United Kingdom."

Alan: You see we're all impersonalized here. We're not people anymore, we're countries. You see how they flip back and forth? When they want to condemn people and populations, they talk about "the people" of the country. When they try and claim that a country wants the UN to do something, they talk about "52 countries wish to speak." The average person isn't going to get a whistle, never mind a voice in anything, because you're not allowed to speak for your country to the UN, if you're an ordinary person. That's appointees that get those jobs, generally life-long politicians or higher-level bureaucrats that are tossed off to the United Nations. They're already globalists, because we're already global. The con game of having nations is just that. It's a con game. We've been global for a long time.

"Beckett said Britain was following the precedent of the first Security Council debate on another very important global issue --"

Alan: Here we go.

"...HIV/AIDS in 2000. "We want to see the same thing happen with climate change, that it comes from the fringes into the mainstream," she said."

Alan: I could go on with that too, but I won't.

"Over the past few years, she said, the threat from climate change has grown and its impact goes far beyond the environment "to the very heart of the security agenda." She cited flooding, disease and famine leading to unprecedented migration; drought and crop failure intensifying competition for food, water and energy; and the potential for economic disruption on a scale not seen since World War II."

Alan: They're going to try and out-do all the things they did in World War II, put on a "better show" for the

public, and they will, because they have the sciences to do it. Read up on the history of viral and bacterial warfare. That's where your plagues will come from. They can do all of the other things with the HAARP technology alone. Earthquakes, droughts or floods, and hurricanes, tornadoes—it's all in their treaty at the United Nations. Yes, they have the bag of tricks, as long as they don't admit that they're using them, they might just get away with it. Now they've got to put a lot of propaganda out, and claim, “It's a threat from out there. It's the solar, the sun's going crazy. The sun is just going nuts, and you have to give up all your rights and do what we say, so we can all survive.” Or they could use the plague, as I say. So many things they could use, because it's all done by science, and they've been spraying us like bugs, for years now, and you can smell and taste the metallic particles in the atmosphere, pretty well everyday.

"On Monday, Beckett noted, top U.S. retired admirals and generals warned in a new report that climate change is a "threat multiplier for instability." She said Uganda's President Yoweri Museveni, whose economy depends on hydropower from a reservoir that is already depleted by drought, has called climate change "an act of aggression by the rich against the poor."

Alan: It's nice to know that someone’s got some “smarts.”

"He is one of the first leaders to see this problem in security terms," Beckett said. "He will not be the last."

Alan: I don’t think he was actually on her side when he said that.

"U.N. Secretary-General Ban Ki-moon told the council that projected climate changes can not only have serious environmental, social and economic implications, but implications for peace and security as well. "This is especially true in vulnerable regions that face multiple stresses at the same time — pre-existing conflict, poverty and unequal access to resources, weak institutions, food insecurity, and incidence of diseases such as HIV/AIDS," he said. Ban outlined several "alarming, though not alarmist" scenarios..."

Alan: I like that, “alarming but not alarmist,” like “it's conspiracy, but not conspiracy.” Maybe it's a conspiracy theory. They love that term, at the top, since they gave it to us all when we parrot what they say.

"Ban outlined several "alarming, though not alarmist" scenarios, including limited or threatened access to energy increasing the risk of conflict, a scarcity of food and water transforming peaceful competition..."

Alan: We have peaceful competition. Did you know that? Did you know we had peaceful competition? Boy, read your history.

"...transforming peaceful competition into violence, and floods and droughts polarizing societies and weakening the ability of countries to resolve conflicts peacefully. The world must come together — including civil society and the private sector — to prevent these scenarios from becoming reality, he said."

Alan: Remember Carroll Quigley, what he talked about, the coming New World Order was to be made up of a type of new fascism, where you have public/private partnerships, where really the private partnerships would be international corporations. He called them "the new feudal overlords of the world,” and they would be the people who would control those beneath them. This is what this is all about, just worded a slightly different way, and they hope you haven't read Quigley's stuff, you see.

"Ban noted that his predecessor, Kofi Annan, warned that "environmental degradation has the potential to destabilize already conflict-prone regions" and urged member states to agree on ways "that allow all of us to live sustainably..."

Alan: Sustainable development: remember that term? Go back into the UN's history, and that was one of their agendas, was takeover the sustainability of the planet.

..."within the planet's means." The secretary-general said he wanted "to renew and amplify this call."

Alan: “Renew and amplify this call,” I wonder who wrote that for him.

"Compared to the cost of conflict and its consequences," Ban said, "the cost of prevention is far lower — in financial terms but most importantly in human lives, and life quality."

Alan: These are the same guys that when the Canadian general was in charge of Rwanda, very short of men, and he was sending back all of these reports of impending attacks, what was going to happen between the Hutus and Tutsis. We used to call them the Hottentots and Tottenhots; that was a hundred years before that. However, he warned them all what was going to happen, and the UN ignored him. They let it happen. Interesting, eh? You can't believe a thing the UN, the French for "one," says, because there's an agenda here—an agenda is for the very purpose for which it was set-up in the first place. Read your history of the League of Nations, and follow it from then on.

Now on the same vein, I'd like to talk about Mark Baard. Mark Baard has Parallel Normal Word Press.com on the Internet. You can check it up. He also does "The Register" and at ParallelNormal.wordpress.com you can see this article here, and it's from April 26th, 2007, today.

It says:

"Where conspiracy and convention collide, Red Ice Creations and Cutting Through the Matrix, he says... I investigate the claims made by "esoteric researchers" studying the underlying causes of world events. Think about it: Governments and global corporations, and most of us, exist in a universe parallel to the one inhabited by eso-researchers. But as Henrik Palmgren..."

Alan: That's from Red Ice.

"...told me recently, "The worlds need to collide! We need to mix and mess things up in order to break free from the consensus trance and the stagnation of ideas about our reality and what the heck is going on."

Alan: On the left of the page, they've got the article:

"Global Warming: Pretext for Weather Warfare?"

Alan: Then there's a photograph of Lowell Wood, who's a scientist. He was taught by Edward Teller. Edward Teller—I always call him Heller for some reason. I think it's because it's more appropriate, “hell,” but Edward Teller was the supposed inventor of the H-bomb. He also was the one who first proposed that they spray the skies with metallic particles. He suggested what types to use. They're using them all now to manipulate the weather for warfare purposes. He was also aware that the HAARP type technology from Tesla could be used, along with the spraying, to affect the moods and create mood swings, even of depression, or you could create people to be very hyper or anxious. We're seeing all of that with simply varying the frequencies a little bit.

On the front page of Parallel Normal.wordpress.com there is Lowell Wood, that they nicknamed "Dr. Evil," with his mentor, Edward Teller, or “Heller,” as I prefer to call him.

It says:

"Recent reports suggest that the scientists’ weather warfare proposals are gaining traction. Recent reports in the Wall Street Journal (see excerpt and link, below) and elsewhere point to the threat posed by a group of physicists, led by one “Dr. Evil,” who wants to use aircraft to disperse specially engineered particles to block out the sun."

Alan: They've been doing it. We know that—for quite a few years.

"The reports, based on an article in the Spring 2007 Wilson Quarterly..."

Alan: I guess that's the name of the article in the Wilson Quarterly.

"...supports claims by Alan Watt that weather modification experiments (marked by chemtrails and sudden weather changes) have long been underway. The author of the WQ piece..."

Alan: That's the Wilson Quarterly.

"...James R. Fleming, describes the “troubling motif of militarization in the history of weather and climate control.” Fleming quotes Dr. Evil (Pentagon physicist Lowell Wood, who gets a kick out of the nickname) as saying the time has come for “an intelligent elimination of undesired heat from the biosphere by technical ways and means,” rather than changes in fuel consumption and public policy."

Alan: Which brings me to a little point. If you simply really, really think about how these people speak, it's interesting. When the big boys speak, it's as though lawyers had written it for them, because they have little clues in there. It's like when they're on about the CO2 is just rising all time. We'll have to cut down on CO2. You see humans breathe CO2 out, along with every other living creature, but you see, we are the ones that are the "useless eaters" now, in a post-industrial society. Think about it, and think what he said here:

"...intelligent elimination of undesired heat..."

Alan: Where would a lot of heat come from, and who are they blaming for the creation of the heat? Hmm.

"...from the biosphere by technical ways and means,” rather than changes in fuel consumption and public policy." Wood was a protégé of the late nuke scientist Edward Teller, who proposed similar climate control measures before he died in 2003."

Alan: He's quite the character, you know, old Edward Teller. He wasn't just into that. My God, he was (oh, how can I say this?)—He was a bootlicker. That's acceptable amongst the elite, with all these ideas for controlling people and populations and everything else. He would do anything. He'd grovel to anyone to get his name up there amongst famous scientists. He was quite the character; and really he stole everyone else's ideas, and that's quite common. That's why you have a patenting industry and system. They steal ideas. That's how Einstein got to be who he was. He first worked in the patenting office in Switzerland. He served his high Masonic brothers very well, and they said, “We'll make you a famous scientist, my son.” That's how it really works in the real world; and this character Teller was no different.

He was given other scientists' ideas who were not "in the know," as they say, because we're all profane at the bottom. We're all in “profanity.” We're “in the dark.” We believe the world as the media presents it to us, and keeps reinforcing it to us. These guys are "enlightened," because they're let "in on the know;" the psychopathic are the worthwhile bringing up there. They have all wonderful ideas to kill us off, and they come up with fantastic ideas for creating new types of weaponry, through high technology and science. We must remember too, there is so much credit given to these scientists. On the one hand, they always present almost an idealistic humanitarian character on the one side, when they write their obituaries for the public to consume, but there's always another side to these particular high characters.

If you look into all the Nobel Prize winners, you will see another side to them all, like Banting. Banting dissected dog after dog after dog, and transplanted livers into God knows what else with them, all kinds of weird stuff. It's just interesting watching them kick the bucket (which means to die), and measuring them, and how they died, and what's speed they die at with this method and that method, and all the rest of it. Really, there was another fellow who came up with the insulin idea, but Banting was a member of the Canadian military establishment, high scientist in viral and bacterial warfare, and so he got the right to be the famous man. That's how things really work. That's my little ramble there about that. But whatever you read, there's always more to it. It was the same with the standing wave theory and all of that stuff. None of the guys were heroes that were into creating the standing waves of EMP and magnetic pulse type energy.

Alan: Now to carry on with this talk here on Parallel Normal.wordpress.com.

"Climate engineering has become a popular topic among a group of scientists who are skeptical of the potential other environmental remedies, from carbon taxes to alternative energy, James R. Fleming, a professor of science, technology and society at Colby College writes in the Wilson Quarterly's spring issue. But the potential fixes being discussed reflect an overconfidence in technology, Mr. Fleming says, as well as an ignorance of the history of failed efforts to control the weather. One idea put forth by a physicist involved in climate-control discussions would involve bombarding the Arctic stratosphere with specially engineered particles to deflect the sun's rays, thereby lowering temperatures."

Alan: We know that when they bombard us; again it's almost a double speak. When they bombard us with these metallic particles, they don't come down flat, face up to the sun. They spin and revolve and blow in wind and turn all directions, and what we've noticed over the last few years, is they intensify the heat down below because they're reflecting in all directions. The heat can't bounce back out again into space, and so it's trapped under this massive layer of polymer and spray of metallic particles. We're really into quite the world here, and the weather is obviously what they've chosen to bring in this whole New World Order idea. They can create the droughts. They can create the famines. They've done it already in some places, and they've been doing it for quite a few years.

They don't just build this equipment, this technology like the one in Alaska. Now they have 54 of them, I think (or 57), of these facilities worldwide, which can act in unison, because they bounce their energy off the ionosphere, and direct it to wherever they want it to go. They don't build them to take photographs of and get their pictures standing next to it. They build these things to use them, and if we look at the United Nations treaty on weather warfare applications, they've all signed up to use it on each other, as nations. Who are they going to use it on? It's the populations of the world.

It was back in the '70's, when ham radio enthusiasts were complaining about the strange signal that was blocking everything else out. They called it "The Woodpecker Phenomenon." It was a "tap, tap, tap, tap," tapping. Faster than that, but I can't tap as fast as a woodpecker. It blew everything else off the airwaves, in that frequency of the short-wave to AM radio frequencies, which are used by the ham amateur radio fellows. This was documented in newspapers in Montreal. I have some here that were sent to me a few years ago. They found it was coming from Riga, in the Baltic region, which at that time was under the Soviet control. The Soviets came right out and admitted they were using it, but they were admitting it because they knew that the US was also using it, you see, and of course they were, because all the scientists share this information and did so all through the Cold War. It was a push for massive taxation to build this equipment for today. That's what the Cold War was primarily about.

When you're getting taxed to the hilt to fight a war that might come, the Cold War, you don't complain as much when there's no threat. It's rather nasty, to be taxed to the hilt for a threat that doesn't come, or there's no one over there to threaten you, so they created the Cold War. All the scientists use to go over every year, and it was in all the papers, and they let them intermingle. You'd never do that if you truly had a nation. You'd never, ever allow your top scientists to mingle with your supposed enemies' top scientists. As they said themselves, the Cold War would be won with the person or the country that had the most advanced science. It was all a scam to build up all of this sort of technology, for use on a global population. That's what it was for. So check into this particular site, it's well worth seeing: Parallel Normal.wordpress.com. Mark also does "The Register" and he's doing pretty well at coming forward with some of these write ups, on another perspective on what's happening in our world, outside of the one that's presented by the "authorized media."

It's interesting to note, too, that Teller is also very similar to Tesla; Nikola Tesla. On the one hand, lots of the so-called mystery books are put out there in profusion by, again, the high societies, which are authorized to do it. That's part of their job, to mystify you and mislead you at the same time. The easiest way to mystify someone is to give them lots of truth and mystique, and they swallow that, which misleads them at the same time. It's an old, old technique that Weishaupt and other famous people talked about, and used for thousands of years, in fact.

Nikola Tesla is always put out there to be a hero who found ways for free energies and all the rest of it. However, his main thing was into creating standing waves, which we now call HAARP. One comment he did make, was that he was afraid to use it, on a large scale, because it could set the atmosphere on fire. It could superheat the atmosphere and set it on fire. Tesla's other work was on what we now call "crowd control," non-lethal weaponry, which could be cranked up to lethal weaponry—weaponry, in fact, that he said could take out whole cities. He was working for all his bosses while he worked on these projects. He was quite the character; but he's put out to be a hero by a lot of the New Agers, because they haven't read any other history on him. They only read the New Age books. Yet, he was right though. They could superheat the atmosphere. He wasn't scared about the public; because this is the man who taught the wiping out of cities, remember. He was scared of killing off himself and all the elite bosses, at the same time, with superheating the atmosphere.

Two or three years ago there was an interesting phenomena. We get lots of new normals now, new phenomena, along with the downbursts from the weather and so on, and "micro-bursts" they call them too, that's now normal; the "new normal." They come out of nowhere and cut straight swaths across forests; straight as could be, and also come down and knock off the tops of buildings, as though they were targeting them. Maybe someone's playing with it, who knows? I'm sure it is that fine of an adjustment; they could do so. However, these characters, as I say, are not heroes, not to the people, although they're always presented to be, by the biographers.

The weather is the big stick. They've obviously put so much time and effort into "how do we CON the public of the world? How do we do it?"

Remember what Bertrand Russell said after Weishaupt, who was only one member of one group of the higher freemasonry involved in the same movement of world domination. Weishaupt said, "Oh, foolish man, is there nothing you can not be made to believe?"

That's why we see so much nonsense put out there, amongst what we call the "patriot type movement" in the US, interspersed with Revelations from the Bible, with prophecies that spring out of the woodwork all over the place, like mushrooms in the dark. There's a lot of work going behind all of these things, to terrify the public, to make you think everything is inevitable. That's why it works this way. That's why there is so much of it out there; and if it's not that, "it's written in the stars." If it's not "God's will," it's just this big strange thing where everything is predestined in the stars. Anything that predestines anything makes you give up before you start; and that's an old, old con. That's very, very old, ancient—thousands and thousands of years old.

Bertrand Russell, remember, who was a very high member of this whole mind control business to do with whole populations, tireless worker for this agenda, he said something similar to Weishaupt. He says, "There is no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed (belief) of the vast majority by adequate government action". Think about that now—nothing, there's nothing.

"No nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed (belief) of the vast majority by adequate government action": Lord Bertrand Russell. There's nothing.

Years ago, they pushed out many theories. Oh, "it was the photon belt," the New Agers were all into that. "We're going to go through the light" and that's why the rush was on to control the world, because, "if the light hit us first we'd all wake up. The light would go on inside our heads and they couldn't control us anymore." That was one big theory, which is rehashed once in a while, along with Planet X. You know Planet X -- X in Roman numerals is 10. The Masons love 10: One and zero; Zero one. It's the binary code everything is based upon. The one is the male -- the high male, the illumined male, not the ordinary one down below (all us profane guys); and the zero is the female. That's what they believe. That's what they teach. They love 10. That's why Washington, DC if you speak it, (Dix) is 10 in French. They love these little code things, you see, they love it.

It's just like Hiroshima, even though it didn't have to happen, when they dropped the bomb, they wanted to

unleash this power upon the earth, to terrify everyone; and they hit it on Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Hiroshima is on the 33rd degree parallel.

We live in a vastly different world than the one the media portrays to us. We're kept in this surrealism of tidbits, bits and bites of information, but no in-depth covering information to give us a full picture on any particular thing. It's where death and destruction is mixed in with silicon babes from Hollywood, with the latest face lift or projections, with the scandals of the stars to titillate the public's imagination, because sex sells. You use the primary motivations of people, the instincts, and you exacerbate them. You could do the same with food, by repetition of advertising the same things, and people will start to go and buy them over and over. Advertising works, billions and billions are spent to make it work.

The marketing companies have tremendous insights into the workings of each individual, male or female, from birth to death. Every milestone you go through, they cater to you for each one, so do the self-help books, all put out by the same people. "When you hit this age, you're going to be depressed. You need this book." (Read all of the older authors of the self-help books that get churned out, and they're all high Masons, again.) Then there is motivational characters, as well, who flat their arms about and tell you all you have to do is – (as you try to watch them on the stage, jumping around like a rabbit on hot coals), "Think this, think that, and so on. Just think and it will be fine. It will work for you. Think positive, but don't listen to the negative. If you listen to the negative, negative things will happen to you," whereas the reverse is true.

You see, if you don't look at the negative, you won't see the train coming; but that's beautiful for psychological disarmament, isn't it?

Everything is controlled, including what you think are your escapes. Again, Lord Bertrand Russell, in his book "The Impact of Science on Society," stated, apart from any other nasty things, he stated, "governments would employ the big marketing companies to market ideas and propaganda right into the minds of the populations." That's been happening for a long time, an awful long time. That's why your news media give awards to each other.

We have a guy in Canada that lots of people grew up with. He's not quite as old as Dan Rather. That's why they kept Dan Rather around in the US for such a long time. People grew up with him, because they understood that this respectable looking person, who stared you right in the face, eye contact, every night, even though he was reading a dummy board in front of him (you didn't see that part), could convince you that he was a father type figure, and would he lie to you? In Canada, we have Mansbridge, who's given awards for this kind of thing, and they even say he's the most trusted man in Canada. I don't know anybody that's met him; but that's the propaganda—propaganda works.

It's the same thing with poll taking. Polls were first put out to convince the rest, who hadn't thought this way, to go along with what they thought was the majority. That's why polls are put out.

Getting back to the cons and the scams, like Weishaupt, "Oh, foolish man, what can you not be made to believe?" Or Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, with his little statement there's "No nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed (belief) of the vast majority by adequate government action". Think about that.

Think about all the things that have been put out there, mass produced, to fascinate you. Amongst the fascination, there are little bits of propaganda inserted to make you think along a certain way, so when the major media comes out with the regular stuff, you'll believe it. It all works together—marketing. The best way for counter-intelligence to work, as always (always has been this way), is to grab the facts that are being pushed around from person to person, put out super heroes, add in nonsense; arrant nonsense, which is fascinating and discredits therefore the truth contained within. That's countering intelligence. Big money is behind it, big, big money, until you're living in a whirlwind of disinformation and fascination and you don't know what's real anymore. We have to investigate the facts.

In the 1960's, the UN was screaming about the coming ice age. They hired authors, same thing, that came out with best sellers. You see, if the big boys want a book read by a lot of people, and discussed in

universities and the man on the street, they make sure it's going to be a "best seller," and it's on all the talk shows, all their television shows. They had their paid authors that came out with the coming ice age, because at that time they thought it would be easier to create an ice age, a very cold frigid world, to convince us to give up all our rights. Then after some experimentation, some more experimentation, because they'd already been doing experimentation since at least World War II, they found it was easier to warm the planet. They can technically do both, to an extent. They can cool, but not to the same extent that they can warm. It's much easier to warm it. Therefore, the same authors came out with books, years later, telling us we're going to fry; and people have no memory.

We have to beware of the big leaders that are presented to the public that seem to speak for the public.

Thousands of years go into the science of controlling populations. Read the diaries of John Colville. I think he was knighted, some years back. He wrote the book, "Downing Street Diaries". He was the personal secretary to Winston Churchill during World War II and afterwards.

Dig deeply and you'll find (as you're almost falling asleep) what he says about Winston. Winston, who was on various Pathe News and radio programs from the BBC, talking about “go off to fight for your country and preserve your way of life and your culture,” and all that stuff. They're all prepared speeches too, by the way, and they even used other guys to do the speaking for him, often, because he was rather "under the influence," on quite a lot, in fact. However, Colville says that the same man, who was telling the public to go off and fight to preserve all this stuff, was telling his own peer group at parties at night (and they had lots of parties) that this was the best thing that ever happened, this world war, because out of it they would get their long awaited dream of a united Europe.

Winston wasn't a dummy, in the sense that he understood economics. He understood that you cannot have a separate culture, a separate legal system, and independence when you start merging it all into one—your culture goes. They knew that, because that's not the first time in history that countries have been merged. They've watched the initial chaos as they merged them, and they manage it through, until they bring up a new type culture or a bigger empire or something. These are the kinds of leaders they give the public always, always, and they have scriptwriters to say all the stuff we want to hear. The technique has never changed. They wait for 50 years after the Official Secrets Act is up, after the particular year, they write about, to tell the public the truth. That's standard, too. Beware of those who come forward as “Ex-MI5, MI6, CIA, FBI, ex-Pentagon” and all the rest of it. Beware; because they all, regardless of the countries they live in, signed Official Secrets Acts, where they can't divulge ultimate truths to the general public.

There's more disinformation out there. There's also an awful lot of racketeering going on, in the crisis creation business, where everything is sold to the public, under the guise of saving yourself. It's always been a racket. There's no better time to get people into a buying frenzy, than when you've terrified them out of their wits.

In the Great Plague of London, there were merchants importing from the ships, at the same time, bales and bales of linen that were for making handkerchiefs, which were then doused with rose perfume. The claims were that if you use this over your mouth all the time, and your nose, you wouldn't get the plague. They even had diatribes, pseudoscientific for the time period, to back it up. In other words, if you don't understand what they're talking about, it's easier to sell them when they're terrified. They buy it more easily, because you must know what you're talking about.

I always remember what Rothschild said when he was asked, “What’s the best time to invest in big, big deals?” He said, "When the blood is flowing in the streets." Psychopaths all. That's the world we live in.

They're a different strata of humanity. The ordinary people have emotions and something called caring. The culture that's being produced by the psychopath, even for the normal, hasn’t culturally turned everyone else into a psychopath, but they've taken away, they've dulled the natural responses of caring. In fact, we allow all the big agencies to do it all for us, once we pay through the nose for it with our tax money, who are really our over masters, the agencies.

They start as services and then become your masters, working for the elite, so that we can sit and play

ourselves, until we die, and entertain ourselves into the grave, never knowing and never doing, and always being bewildered about what really life is all about, and no, it's not just about going through being happy. That's a recent phenomena that's been projected out there, by the big boys that control the world. Life is not always perpetual mania; but someone who appears unhappy for a little while is not a good thing for selling ads, unless it's drugs or anti-depressants. Therefore, they give you this happy, immature, Peter Pan society that you're suppose to jump into, I should say, conform to.

Sorry for the little rushed blurb. I'm always busy, a bit too busy, but I'll keep blurbing on as long as I can. Have patience over the next few days, as the sites go up. It will be a bit slower, a bit later perhaps, but we'll get there.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Logical Song"
By Supertramp

When I was young
It seemed that life was so wonderful
A miracle, oh it was beautiful, magical
All the birds in the trees
They'd be singing so happily
Joyfully, oh playfully watching me

But then they sent me away
To teach me how to be sensible
Logical, oh responsible, practical
And they showed me a world
Where I could be so dependable
Oh clinical, oh intellectual, cynical

There are times when all the world's asleep
The questions run too deep
For such a simple man
Won't you please, please tell me what we've learned
I know it sounds absurd
But please tell me who I am

And so watch what you say
Or they'll be calling you a radical
A liberal, oh fanatical, criminal
Oh won't you sign up your name
We'd like to feel you're
Acceptable, respectable, oh presentable, a vegetable

Shake it, shake it, shake it yeah.

There are times when all the world's asleep
The questions run so deep
For such a simple man
Won't you please, please tell me what we've learned
I know it sounds absurd
But please tell me who I am, who I am, who I am, who I am

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BATTLE OF THE SENTIENT
IN
THE AGE OF AQUARIUS"
July 19, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 19, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is July 19th, 2007.

This last three weeks or so in Canada, in Ontario at least, there's been thunder and lightening pretty well everyday where I live. In the mornings, it's often very clear until the aircraft start spraying the skies and spraying the clouds and creating clouds. Then you turn on the short-wave radio to a whole bunch of frequencies and you'll find the HAARP pounding away there on the main frequencies. Sure enough, then you hear the distant rumbles getting closer and then you've got lightning all over the place that lasts for hours, sometimes all night long.

At one time the thunderstorms used to just have a few bangs and have it over with and it was gone in 15-20 minutes. Now they can last all night; but that's just the trick of science as the sciences are all being manipulated now and the Air Force of the United States live up to their boast that they would control the weather. They do now you see. It's all controlled as is pretty well everything that lives and breathes on this planet now, since everything has been tampered with and is being tampered with. With the spraying, with the modified crops and nothing is more tampered with than the human being, because that's the most important thing to conquer first if you want to conquer the world.

I get a lot of mail and email from people who have so much to say and that's what makes this work come out personal really. You get insights into so many people and a common bonding which occurs with those who are waking up. The ones who talk or write but always from the heart as a sentient being, not as one who wants just to chatter their download from the media to you, which is a general conversation of most of the public. Everyone is going through their little crisis, which to the individual seems big because these things are big when you're trying to survive in this world of changes, ever escalating changes. The speed of change really is increasing as we see all of the authoritarian organizations, the New World Soviet that's to guide the world and run the world for the fascist elite at the top come into play.

I've often said that for those who wake up it's not necessarily a war as such to save what was, because what was and is has become so corrupt that it can't be saved as such. The system itself wasn't only full of flaws, the flaws were built-in to the system from the beginning. It's a system of commerce and money and economics where everything revolves around it. Your laws comes from that. All your laws come from that in fact. Your value to the system, the elite laws to society, but regardless of whether you want to use the communist or fascist slogans, it means the same thing. Your value to the system is what counts. Are you a good producer and consumer? If you can't cope for ill health or loss of work or whatever it might be, you're written off primarily as a "useless eater." You'll get a cover of caring by the minimalistic health services that are provided or charitable agencies, which they eventually fall back on at the bottom in this great rich society of ours, but you won't get very much because your value to the system is what counts.

I can remember in Britain back in the '70's, I think it was first brought out publicly that patients going into the National Health Service System (which is pretty well all they gave you) were classified as to their value by A, B and C, which would often be written on their charts in the cardiac wards. That told the staff whom to resuscitate first, should one or two or three have infarctions at the same time. The one with the most value to the system (or, in other words, the wealthiest) would get the treatment, where the other person at

the bottom would have to die; and that is how this system works—your value to the system. You're an economic unit that's supposed to produce.

They don't care what you do really in your little personal life, as long as you produce and consume and pay taxes. That's it because taxes really is just a good part of your labor going to the dominant minority and the massive bureaucracies they use to dominate you and run your life. No mystery to that. It's been well written about in the past on what taxation actually is. The trick is to use money. That way you don't have a Major Donnell standing with a whip over you cracking it when you don't dig the trench fast enough. You do it voluntarily, you think; but not really, you're actually paying it through taxes which are automatically deducted from your paycheck, because you're a laborer if you get a paycheck. You don't get a salary. You get a paycheck and it's deducted from your pay. You don't even get the option to declare, you see, because you don't have those rights as a lower specimen.

That's the reality of the world. We think because of the ongoing propaganda surrealistic media we have that we're living in the greatest times ever, the cutting edge. If you examine the cutting edge with a magnifying glass, you'll find it's rather blunt and ragged, because we're not on the cutting edge at all. We have advanced sciences, at least the ones that are given to the public, which are actually obsolete from the elites' point of view. That way it's safe to give them to you. We're not on the cutting edge. The same system that again is built in to the system of a "dominant minority," as Huxley called them, is still here and they have never lost control. They pass on their power, wealth and the agenda to their offspring. They've always prepared the way for their offspring, including the world their offspring will live in, since they plan the future at all times.

H.G. Wells who had access to some of the information dealing with this future that was to come (which is here), being a propagandist for the elite that employed him, wrote "The Shape of Things to Come". There was a movie, an old black-and-white one put out with Raymond Massey in it, which they still show occasionally (or they used to) on the CBC in Canada once in a blue moon, called "Things to Come". In the movie, this "progress," as they call it, by this dominant minority of scientists, these technocrats and high-level dominant minority groups were all in their big ivory tower and all the commoners are down below complaining about the rapidity of change.

In other words, they knew long ago they'd bring the world to state of rapid change where everything, even the culture, was given to you and all the updates like a computer program are given to you, too. You're updated with your culture. It doesn't evolve. It's given to you, but even so, it becomes such a quick rapid change from one part to the next. There's nothing to hold on to in the mind psychically. There's nothing there to hold onto to give a form of stability. The people down below this ivory tower in the movie are all pleading for a stop to change. Stop change so they can catch their breath and find some meaning to life.

That is where we are at the present time. The chaos you see all around you to do with marital breakups and feuding of all kinds, interpersonal problems, are all symptoms of the breakdown of cultures as the elite move us all like a huge herd from one field of pasture to this new field of scarcity. At least that's how it will appear and that's how the crisis they're constantly telling us about appears to be. It's a new field with very little grass in it, and we're supposed to get use to this idea.

We are entertained. We're wined and dined in a sense as never before. This has never happened in history before, as people find it harder and harder to pay mortgages or pay their rents (which are extortionate anyway) and everything else they have to pay, pay, pay for. The elite always make sure you have enough cheap booze and a plentiful supply of drugs to get you through the escapist fantasies that were left when everything else fails. That's what happened in the Soviet system. You're to line up forever for sugar and basic necessities, long lines as this was dished out to you in brown paper bags. However, you could find booze very cheap and you could get it very quickly. Something that George Orwell made sure that he put in his book, too, "1984."

However, all of that, all of the past times, the incredible amounts of sexual fantasy on television (which I don't watch, but everyone else does) and tells me about it and the game shows and on and on it goes. All the craziness is meant to heighten this fear pitch of breakdown—surrealism, a form of neurosis, on a grand scale. People can lose their bearings, you see, their grasp and their contact with society in general; then

they've lost it. They're easily controlled. They're broken. That's when the authorities as they already are coming forward with these new solutions, which are not new at all, actually. They wrote about it a long time ago, over 100 years, of drugging the public. Eventually, of course, we know it will be brain chips, initially to help the sick and to bypass damaged neurons and all that nonsense that they tell us every time they bring out a new invention that's meant to control us.

These people will be told that it will actually affect our own endorphins in the body and how good we'll feel, as we get it naturally by this little chip stimulating brain cells to release them, and making us feel so good, happy, fuzzy and warm. That will be how they will sell it. You must bring a society to a state of almost collapse to make them go for it; and that's not hard. That's not difficult, not at this stage. You can see how it's being played out. Again, this is not speculation. You can go into very old books, old writings and magazines and you'll find statements and articles by the elite on this very topic of how to bring us through this stage, which they knew they would bring us to a long time ago.

Getting back to the people who write to me and the ones who are waking up: There's all levels and all kinds. You have the young, who generally get angry. They're very angry when they can't make sense of things. Then there's the ones who break through that stage and realize it's not their fault at all and stop blaming themselves and stop beating themselves up for not being successful in the system, because they now realize the system is corrupt and a farce and very controlled. Then they start to do more positive things in their own life. I know there's older ones, too, who've been through their own problems, marital breakups, all the usual stuff. Had the children turn against them, through the school education and indoctrination by television and media, and become wiser. They have a greater insight into things, and they stop blaming their ex-spouse or whoever for all that's happened to them, and they see life as it is. They see it happening, not just to them but to everyone else too. The blame has been put where it belongs and we must stop blaming those immediately opposite as are familiar to us. That's displacement. We just project our own problems onto others.

The same goes when the hype and all their constant usual traditional barrage of lies come out concerning a designated enemy from the top. This has been done through all wars down through the ages by a lying elite who always demonize the others who are different, or they look different, or they're a different color or whatever, or a different language. Their paid propagandists in the media do their bidding for them. You can go into any society and pick certain individuals who are rather nasty. They belong in every society. You have them. You have the psychopaths everywhere, in all strata of society everywhere. Therefore, they pick some terrible person and make you think that's how everyone in this country happens to be, which is utter wrought. It's also meant to stop people from communicating with their friends abroad and we must not let that happen.

Are there crazy people in foreign countries?

Of course there are crazy people in foreign countries. There are crazy people in your own countries. Look at the people you see on television in politics. You must also realize that in every country for a long, long time, the CIA, MI6 and a host of others have been very busy setting up cells and networks and recruiting other little psychopaths, who work for them in all cultures, who can start trouble anywhere and have a whole population blamed. Again, a very old trick. We've got to remember who started the Communist Revolution, who funded it—and it wasn't a bunch of Russian peasants with pitchforks. It was all designed in the West, in the richest countries in the West and cities in the West and funded by them, too, all through their lifetime.

Deception is the name of the game—constant ongoing deception. The people from different cultures who are bonded through the same personality types must keep that bond, regardless of what happens in peace or war, because that's our saving grace in all of this. We've got to bypass all the warmongers and all the dominant groups at the top, or warlords on all sides that want to keep an old feudal system in their own hands. Often they're in cahoots, as we always find years after the wars are over.

People are awakening to the situation they're in, that everyone's in, and some are showing support for people who've been picked on, the victims that are publicized in society. There's more of course, vast numbers who you'll never hear of, who are picked on by Big Brother all the time. This one concerns someone who listens to my talks, called Patty, in the States, and she said in this letter:

"I thought you might be interested, I attended the Jubilee at Ed Brown's house in New Hampshire this past weekend, drove there with my son and two friends. About 200 people came, men, women and children, and it was nice to meet people who are awake to a lot more than just the income tax fraud. A number of patriot celebrities were there, like Ted Anderson from GCN Network, Jack Blood, Katherine Albright and even Randy Weaver who's a very interesting fellow; but I was more impressed with the average people that showed up from all over, driving hundreds of miles just to show their support for Ed and Elaine.

We also had massive chemtrail spraying right above our heads on a day that should have been clear blue skies and sunny. They had the local cops at the entrance to the Brown's road counting cars and taking license number plates. They also had a few airplanes circling around for a while and then came out this huge helicopter with all the latest technological gadgets and it flew around us all day long into the night. It came so close just hovering just above the tree line that everyone got great pictures of it. They were doing it for pure intimidation purposes, just bullies, over a couple who refused to go to jail over income taxes.

One of the guys researched and found and it was the Homeland Security helicopter. He kept flying around in a circle, and at night they were flashing laser beams and spotlights on the property. It was crazy. I couldn't believe they actually spent probably millions of dollars monitoring this event. The government has already seized the commercial property with Elaine's dental office on it. It is worth far more than taxes they owe. As soon as I get the pictures on my computer, I'll send them to you. I also got an up close look at their house. The media spins it as a fortress. There's your media once again. They generally call these places compounds. You see, your house becomes a compound when you get attacked. The media spins it as a fortress; and although it's a large house, it’s not even finished. There's no siding on it. Half the house is still wood showing. The front entrance isn't done and inside is only partially finished. The government shut off their power, internet and satellite.

Ed and Elaine seemed very nice. We got to talk with them for a brief period. You can tell Elaine is under a tremendous amount of stress; and although she appreciated all the support, it was difficult for them having all those people around. I also saw this man walking around with a t-shirt that had cuttingthroughthematrix.com on the back of it. I was able to talk with him. It was great meeting someone who knows about you and who has read your material and listens to your blurbs. We had a great conversation. We started talking about the other websites we visit. It turned out that we both have posted reviews on a website called "Chemtrails Central" and we have communicated to each other on that website, so here we are at an event in New Hampshire, two people who have talked online about chemtrails and Alan Watt and we get to meet each other in person. What a small world. I took a picture of the back of his t-shirt and I'll send it to you.

This new friend told me this certain piece of information said that hospice clinics are going up all over MA, heavily funded, as the jobs available are at a very good pay level. He said that the jobs involved are all paperwork, forms upon forms to fill out. Creepy. I'm going to look into what is happening here in Illinois. I also met a man from my own town who writes articles in a small paper that is no match for a “Rockford Red Star,” as we call it. He doesn't get paid for his articles, but he said at least they let him write what he wants to and they publish it. He seems to be awake but tends to believe what a certain British person who talks about certain things from way beyond puts out. I told him about your website and I'm going to send him links and info.

I also chatted with a Gulf War Vet who is disabled and who is suffering with Gulf War Syndrome. He showed up even though it was very difficult for him to even walk. He told me they sent him to prison. He did two years on an eight-year sentence for not having licensed his dogs. It was obvious he was in a lot of pain. What a tragedy, because he's a young man and he has lots of them too. I was very nervous about going to the Brown's house, but now I'm glad I attended the event. This visibly verified to me how much our government has become very oppressive. How the money system is a total scam like you explained. The government spent far more money watching us then the Brown's owing income tax, wasting probably millions of taxpayer dollars watching average people who feel that enough is enough. It's also given me some hope that people are waking up around the country. There were a lot of young people there, which was very encouraging. Take care, et cetera."

That's the kind of mail I get coming in. You get even more personal ones and you get bits of the tragedy within peoples lives. People who are putting on a brave face to the world, but you know they've gone through a little hell inside; and that's also very common because this world as it is today, really under all the glitz, is not very pretty. We've become so dehumanized through conditioning and through the creation of the updated culture, which regardless of what anybody says and a lot of it's true. Religion is thrown out the window, so there's nothing to actually look at ourselves, because at least the primary importance to the average person was to examine yourself. That's gone now, so there's not even that left. When you don't look at the shadow side of your own personality, you can become almost psychopathic yourself if you're not careful in a system which encourages success by any means and all means possible.

This scientific system or dictatorship is now wishing to expand this system into every other country, with an alternate system to standardize the whole world. To standardize and almost anesthetize the whole world and bring the same corrupt dysfunctional system elsewhere. It pays young people to put uniforms on and go and do it for them; and those young people never know what they're really doing. They don't even know who they are yet. They're too young. Not only that, the military has a terrific record of indoctrination, which is really just a form of mind control or brainwashing. Its whole job is to discourage individuality and force the bonding into UNI-formity so that you lose your personality and you all will become robotic like the Borg, even though you all think you're doing well. Then you're used and cast off when your usefulness is over, with a whole bunch of autoimmune problems caused by all the inoculations you got. They don't want people who have that kind of training and who are still young and fit around in a system where they expect problems within society because of the agenda and what the agenda would bring upon the said society. Therefore, you're good for four years and then you get sick. You're being taken care of.

There was another letter sent to me from Australia by Joel. Joel travels around a lot over there and he sends me post cards from all these beautiful places. I think it's a hint to make me move because they look so beautiful. Huge lakes and greenery and sunshine everywhere. He sent me some stuff on the Gulf War Syndrome.

I was interested in the Gulf War Syndrome when it came out because it turned out that troops who came down with it and who had gotten rashes and all kinds of problems seemed to pass it on to their children as well. It was somehow contagious. However, there could be a genetic change involved there, too, and the cry went out from certain people that this was due to the depleted uranium, something that I'm not so certain about. I'm sure there's two factors involved.

However, the material that Joel sent me was quite documented to do with studies done by the French, compared to the Allied countries, the British and the American and Canadian and so on, countries that took specifically the shots to do with the new Anthrax formula vaccine when given. France did not give it to their troops and France is the only country I think, and I think there was maybe Belgium too. I'm not so sure but France definitely had no troops coming home with this Gulf War Syndrome and that was the only difference with the troops. They didn't take that particular shot. They wore the same gear, same equipment as all the other troops did and they ate the same foods as well, and went to the same places, but the only thing they did differently was they didn't take that anthrax shot. It was a series of shots. It wasn't just one. I can remember in the British newspapers it said at the time in Gulf War I that the Special Forces troops that were sent to Porton Downs, where they also have an airstrip to take off, they were given shots but they stopped giving them to them because they were coming down violently sick, shortly afterwards. They stopped giving the Special Forces the particular series of inoculations, but all the other troops got them.

The interesting part is that certain troops that were given the shots and were not sent abroad, some of them came down with this syndrome, as well, without being exposed to depleted uranium, which is interesting. It points to the shot being the factor and that's boosted by all the evidence that came out of France, documented evidence to do with the fact that they did not get those particular shots. As I say, I truly don't trust the military at all, because they have tested so much of their warfare material, bacterial, chemical et cetera on troops.

That's declassified all the time. We know, from a strategic point of view, they don't want a well-trained

young populace coming out of the army who are fit, because there's going to be trouble down the road. There's going to be trouble down the road because the authorities have told us that with their flashmobs from the Department of Defense in Britain. They expect lots of trouble because they know the agenda and what's coming down. This new way of living as they cut back all energy supplies to the public and bring us into line. They don't want young fit people who've been trained in the military to be very healthy and walking around. It makes perfect strategic military sense. That's the world we live in; it's an ugly place.

Only three years ago some survivors of World War II in Canada, I think there's only one or two of them left in this particular outfit, were sent off to Alberta and were told to walk back and forth across a mock battlefield while these aircrafts sprayed them from above. They were told they were harmless agents that they'd been sprayed with. They all came down with multiple and massive types of cancers and they're all dying off. They put lawsuits in over many, many years; and as you know by now, I am sure, the legal system is not there to represent the ordinary person in a sense of justice for that person. It's there to stall them and do the bidding of the BAR Association, you know, the big pyramid. One fellow eventually did apparently get an admission from the government. Yes, they had used these deadly chemicals on them—on their own troops and that's nothing. It's happening in every country, because once you put a uniform on you're expendable. You're expendable for the "Greater Good" as they say.

This same thing happened in the 1950's, when regiments of U.S. troops were put down into the desert states and told to march into an atomic explosion. First, they were in trenches and then they were told to get up. It was to make a propaganda movie, and sure enough, I've seen the propaganda newsreel they made and there's the bands playing in the background and the whole thing and all that stuff, because they're trained in the culture, the tribal emblems. That's part of it now, all these brass bands with specific tunes. You see them in trenches with their forearms over their eyes and they're told there'll be a blind flash. They were all to get up together and march into this big mushroom cloud and they're perfectly safe, until these guys in the white suits completely enclosed (the scientists) started running up all excited and started waving them back, while they were all dying off of cancers, to make this propaganda movie.

When they were doing that in the U.S., they were doing the same thing in parts of the Soviet Union with whole towns in fact. They even put underground explosions off and built forms of tunnels that came up, channeled the wind into these particular little villages. Told all the people to sit outside in their gardens, by law, and take this little wind that would rush through carrying all the radioactive dust; and then the scientists studied the gradual deterioration of their health. This has all been exposed, some of it by very good documentaries that were done at one time in Britain, with the news clips and all the rest of it and the footage to show. Everyone is expendable in this crazy, mad dictatorship feudal system. The "battle of the giants" as they all vie for power and use the pawns, all the peasantry (as we all are), in their game.

I love these characters at the top, you know, who come out with their poses and their suits and ties or uniforms. It's all the same thing, because that's what a suit and tie is. It's a uniform. It's a Masonic uniform with a tie. That's why it's the most respectable outfit when you get brought into court. It's a Masonic outfit, if anybody wonders why, it's almost mandatory to wear it in the business world. They all quote their favorite parts out of Bibles and stuff because they know the people are trained in every culture in certain quotes, but they always miss the ones that matter if it pertains to them.

Habakkuk in the Old Testament is never quoted by the George Bush's or the Tony Blair's or any of the rest of them. Or the Brown's or whoever was taken over. The names aren't important because the personality or the entity is the same. Old Habakkuk said:

"History is made by guilty men whose own might is their God."

Isn't that the truth, eh? There's so carried away with their own cunning and power and how they've pulled the wool over the peoples eyes for so long. They're so cocksure of themselves, so confident and arrogant. They can get up there and lie, and lie like the good psychopaths they are, to convince us to go off and wipe out people across the planet and to demonize them. Look at the histories of these characters. Look at the histories of the same people, because their histories are published for those that want to look into these respectable people at the top. As you look into the Trading With the Enemy Act and look at those who were charged after World War II for dealing with I.G. Farben that setup the Nazi war machine, and you'll find

some of them are still up there today saying the same stuff to us. Same families, they control all sides.

Charles Higham wrote a book called "Trading With The Enemy." You should check it out. You'll find that the Bush's are in there too. This is nothing new under the sun in all this game, same people, same formulas, same families—as they rehash the same old strategies in their power bids to takeover the planet and every thing and every one in it, and keep everyone else so busy running and scurrying to earn a living to do anything about it.

One thing we cannot create is apathy. They'd love us all to be apathetic. Fear and all the coming problems that they forecast is meant to make us all apathetic and terrified as children are of the dark. When we're terrified we're easily managed by the experts and the professionals who know exactly how we should behave and what to do to alleviate our fears. Living entails chances. That's what life is. You take a chance when you're born. Everything that lives takes its chances; and as you overcome the problems, you become stronger. The elite understand this. That's why they try to disable you so you don't overcome and then you collapse. You become apathetic. When you're weak, you're easily managed. You're afraid. Apathy has to be conquered. It doesn't matter who you are, where you are or what stage of life you're at. Age doesn't matter at all. Life is supposed to be a growing experience, right through it. In very, very old, old religions, that was part of the purpose of being alive—a preparation for something much bigger beyond all of this.

Today, you'll find people are often crushed by life before they hit forty; and then they're definitely crushed by fifty, most of them. All they can see is their pension, the big carrot on the stick. “If I can just get to that pension and retire and I'll overcome it all, I can go fishing,” and that's what you think. That's what you've been taught to think, but there's no relief there. Your race isn't run yet. Once you've retired you're now going to be classified as old and a geriatric. Geriatric sounds like non-human. That's why they call you geriatrics, just like a fetus is not a baby, you see. It's to dehumanize all those who work in the agencies to see you as a creature that's “over the hill.”

Then they come after you, but the sad thing is there are people actually booking themselves into retirement homes while they're still working. These are the richer ones, mind you. What an ambition. They want to be taken care of once they retire and then served hand and foot. That's what they think. Where's the life there with these go-getters in the middle classes? What an ambition. Come into Sunset Boulevard and watch the sun go down and you with it.

Life is chance and life can be rough and tough, but it's also overcoming and it's good once in a while along that way to fall. It's good to fall. It gives you time to stop and think and look within and reevaluate everything, and that gives you the strength to get back up again and carry on regardless of all the negative news; they say, "it's not over until the fat lady sings."

We know the world the elite have planned for us, the Borg. The lack of the ability to think as an individual—complete absence of it. No one wants to talk about any other way except the one that they have. Now the one they have is not your way at all. It's the last stage of the corrupt system. You can't save something that's corrupt and diseased. It's too far gone. All you can take are the higher human traits that some people still retain, and move and hope that an ulterior path will open up in a different direction from the one the elite have planned, and in a different direction from what went before and that's how it will be.

When the weather station in the West opened up the Weather Channel, it was so obvious to a thinking being that there was an ulterior purpose to it. Sure enough, it didn't take them too long to start changing a drizzle into a storm, or a few centimeters or inches of snow into a blizzard, and a little wind into a typhoon. Everything they say now is a crisis. You have to look out your window to check yourself to bring yourself back to sanity and reality. I keep telling people all the media is part of this big con-game to keep you in a surrealistic mindset, never really knowing what's really going on, but believing what they tell you.

Fear is the greatest tool they have, because, as I say, living entails standing up and experiencing fear once in a while. That is part of living. Constant fear will bring people down. Constant fear can be overcome when you start doing something positive. Doing something positive doesn't mean you go and shake the blazes out of someone near you to make them think and start waking up. You've got to expend your energies carefully on those who are at least trying to find out what's going on, and you have information for them. Feed it to

them slowly, not all at once like a big gush. You'll terrify them. What you take as everyday knowledge can be crushing to someone who's just starting to wakeup, so you have to give them a little bit at a time, especially when they ask for it. Don't push it up on them. Don't waste your time trying to make people wakeup when they've chosen, you see they've chosen to stay in this cotton-wool world of what they think is security. “I'm being good. I'm doing what I'm told. I'm a good person. I'm a good citizen. I'm an authorized stamped and approved person by the government.” That's a choice you see. That's a happy slave who's happy with the illusion that's been given to him. The illusion that, yes, for all his needs or crisis in life there's an agency out there that's going to help them. Leave him alone. He'll turn on you for bursting his bubble. That's a choice.

At the end of ages, this happens, they say. People choose. The first tendency is to try and wake up those you love, those nearest to you, which doesn't work generally because the odds of finding someone in your own family who will wake up is so incredibly small. In the old esoteric traditions, they used to say that two people would wake up in a bed. One would be gone suddenly, another left; or in the field, one is gone and one is left. That's what they meant by that. It's coming into consciousness. When you come into consciousness, you leave the old world behind. That's what it always really meant. This is the end of an age, an age carefully prepared and run for such a long time by this dominant minority. They go by the cosmic clock. They use the zodiac, not for shuffling cards, not for the exoteric stories, but as a time clock for their agenda. As George Bush, Sr. said in his New World Order speech, remember, he said, "It's all going to the heavenly plan." That's what he meant by that—the time clock.

In ancient times, the priests, for thousands of years, many thousands of years, much older than we are told, studied the stars and the movements and they charted them. They charted the sun and the moon. The sun, moon and stars—huge cosmic time clocks. They wrote their stories in with the exoteric covering for what they called "the profane, those in the darkness, those not in understanding.” It's still going on. The great zodiac the circle is also called the Platonic Year or circle. The Great Circle, many thousands of years long, each one an age. If you go into Hindu religion, it's even much, much longer—many ages comprising millions of years. Most of what the West has been given has been cut out of the books, because life did not begin with civilization at Sumer. Sumer was only one branch taken up again, an old system that preexisted.

We are living in a time of choosing. It's a time when all of the material doesn't give us the joy we thought it would, albeit temporary joy to begin with, because everything in the material world is temporary. It doesn’t mean you live in misery. You're not supposed to live in misery in this world. The material world and the resources have been owned by a few for an awful long time. However, even with the availability of credit cards and cheap mass-produced (I hesitate to call them goods) from China, the people are finding out that there are big holes in their lives, big things missing. They're hunting all over for answers in a time of crisis, as the world prepares for the final big change for the end of this particular age. It's an age written about by those in the know for a few hundred years, at least, more openly than before.

We know where they're going to take the world through science. This cold-blooded type of inhumane system they wish to bring in, where they will eradicate the ability to have even an emotion, which is obviously not very efficient. You see, they don't like inefficiency and emotions are not efficient they're human traits. They've got to take that which was left imperfect and perfect it in their own image; and that's the scientific way. It's a time of choice. It's a time when people have to start communicating quickly while we have the ability to do so. It's a time for those people in all lands, while they have the ability to communicate with each other, to do so—to communicate with people in other lands. You'll find you have friends all over the world if you're honest with yourself and you're honest to them.

That's part of what living is all about—to overcome the fears, to know all the dangers ahead, but also to know how to overcome them. Without hope, you see, there is no point in anything, as we all know; and yet, this is the time to resurrect a hope, even if you don't know the outcome. The outcome will be a path which you couldn't imagine and it will be a path which the elite themselves did not plan. It might not be for everyone, because this is the time for choice. Everyone today is making choices in their personal lives that affect everything else and themselves. Being silent is a choice. Being silent against injustice is a choice.

Deciding not to think about people being killed in far off lands is your choice. Only the psychopath has no choice. The psychopath has no conscience. No matter how much your conditioning has affected you, and your training, you still know deep down if you're still human, that is what's right and wrong. Everyone has

got to get involved now while we have the chance, because we've got to stop worrying about our little selves. You'll find that when you stop worrying about your little self, you can branch out to others. You gain a strength that will make you overcome yourself. That's how it works.

From a very terrible summer of thunder and lots of rain in Canada, and from Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods (that you may have peace as well) go with you.

"The Age of Aquarius" from musical: "Hair"

When the moon is in the Seventh House
And Jupiter aligns with Mars
Then peace will guide the planets
And love will steer the stars

This is the dawning of the age of Aquarius
The age of Aquarius
Aquarius!
Aquarius!

Harmony and understanding
Sympathy and trust abounding
No more falsehoods or derisions
Golden living dreams of visions
Mystic crystal revelation
And the mind's true liberation
Aquarius!
Aquarius!

When the moon is in the Seventh House
And Jupiter aligns with Mars
Then peace will guide the planets
And love will steer the stars

This is the dawning of the age of Aquarius
The age of Aquarius
Aquarius!
Aquarius!

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BEE-HIVE-YOUR-ALL BEHAVIOUR
BY
BEHAVIOURIST'S AGENDA"
September 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 13, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 13th, 2007.

You know that I don't plan my talks, whether it's on radio or the blurbs. I generally come to a vague formula a few minutes before I start and let it flow from there, because otherwise you become like regular broadcasters, like the planned society we live in. The planned TV and radio which we hear all around us, where producers and their own little research teams come up with topics to discuss. We've had enough of that, I think, all of us and that's why I try to talk as though I were talking to someone across the table. It's the only way to really communicate with people and to put out ideas. I don't give all the solutions. I put out ideas. I put out facts as we know them and allow others to come to their own conclusions, because we do live in a very controlled society, not just recently either, it's really always been that way. We have to go back through history and find out how it got to this level of control.

Ancient times to fairly modern times relied upon religions to give and reinforce the culture, so when you have everyone doing the same rituals, giving the same catch phrases, then you feel you belong; and when you feel you belong, you are absorbed into the culture. You're absorbed by it. You feel a sense of safety or belonging. When we feel we don't belong, then it's a symptom of a sick society. The reinforcements we have don't stand up to the tests of logic, history or value; and even the ones that last a long time like religion change over centuries. Christianity, for instance, in the west that is practiced today is as vague and remote from early Christianity as you can imagine. It's almost a different organization all together and it's the same with every other religion.

With the advent of the 16th century primarily, we find that humankind especially the leisured classes began to experiment into the sciences. Courts of kings and queens paid in fact salaries to educated people to investigate nature. Their prime concern wasn't really because they wanted to know how flowers grow. It was to know how things worked, in order to try some day to get control over other things, but primarily mankind itself. That was always the goal because leaders in all ages have been afraid of the general public.

The more extravagant their cut from the general public, their salaries and their lifestyle, the more it differentiates itself from the general population. The gap widens with riches at the top and more poverty at the bottom, the more nervous they become; therefore they put all their faith into ways of manipulating the minds of the public to control them. There are many well-known scientists who've been involved and employed by the big foundations, which really front for the elite in the investigation of the human mind and how to control it, and every facet of science has been used. Every part of it the behaviorists in psychology were heavily funded, for instance, as well as all the other groupings of psychology, the little differentiations of them. It's all because they couldn't miss anything. All data is important and that's why knowledge is never destroyed by leaders in any civilization.

B.F. Skinner was a well-known behaviorist who was allowed to do things which people in the general public could never have gotten away with. The reason for it being, he was chosen to do this and backed and financed to do this and given the loopholes through the law because the ones at the top had commanded it. He even experimented with his own daughter and put her in a cage. B.F. Skinner was a true “scientist,” as far as science goes, in that he studied all data discompassionately to find out why things happen in human

life, why nature is the way it is and mainly to find out how people will be predicted to behave in certain situations.

One of the books he wrote is called "About Behaviorism" and this copy is by Vintage Books. It's a division of London House. I'm not sure exactly when this was published. I think it was 1974. It's full of little maxims and so on, little quips that are very true, but also shows you that his mind really was set on the Darwinist principles, as pretty well all the scientists ever since the age of Darwin have gone into. They believe in survival of the fittest. They don't see right or wrong because right and wrong can change with every generation if it's made to be so from the top down. They understand these sciences because they've been given side or parallel educations to the general public, where they have access to data denied the general public.

On page 220, this little chapter is entitled "Controlling Social Environment," and he said:

"People have suffered so long and so painfully from the controls imposed upon them that it is easy to understand why they so bitterly oppose any form of control. A simple analysis of controlling practices, such as that in the preceding chapter, is likely to be attacked simply because it could be misused by controllers. But in the long run any effective counter-control leading to the "liberation" of the individual can be achieved only by its explicit design, and this must be based upon a scientific analysis of human behavior. We must surely begin with the fact that human behavior is always controlled." Man is born free," said Rousseau, "and is everywhere in chains," but no one is less free than a newborn child, nor will he become free as he grows older. His only hope is that he will come under the control of a natural and social environment in which he will make the most of his genetic endowment and in doing so most successfully pursue happiness."

Skinner and most of them at the top, in fact all of them at the top believe that genetic endowment gives you success and intellect, physical fitness, all of those things will help you succeed, but what they don't mention is that it will help you succeed in this system – this system which is based on money, which is a form of reinforcement in itself to keep going and get more. That's your incentive. This is the Pavlovian technique that was in existence long before Pavlov. Therefore, at the top, they truly believe in eugenics. They always have believed in eugenics and that's what really Darwinism is based upon: the survival of the fittest and survival itself of the fittest, meaning they're willing to kill others in order that they should survive themselves. That's the bottom line and that was shown in Arthur C. Clarke's movie "2001" at the beginning, where the two rival tribes of apes go down to the watering hole and shake their fists at each other across the water. They have a few jumps up and down and yell, have their drinks and then they go home, but no one is hurt. Civilization in that movie began with one ape that we would call “deviant,” because anything outside the normal group is deviant, you see, but that one ape used a big thigh bone as a weapon that went across and killed the leader of the other tribe, so the first murder was the start of civilization. That's why they say in the higher groups in societies that civilization is brutal, which is true.

Because of our conditioning and because most people are absorbed into what they think is a natural culture that's evolved, they will tend to be upset when someone points out little items within that culture which upset them or make them nervous. They make them nervous because it brings them close to a thought they might not want to have. You see, these scientists are not all wrong. They have observed cultures for many, many centuries. They've studied the human behavior of male and female and every age group throughout life for centuries, and they know how to formulate cultures; create them and manipulate them update them, just like you update and upgrade a computer program, and those who are in the program will ask to figure it out when things go wrong.

The majority of the public never question what they think is their reality, and they're taught to think this, and reinforced again in school in education, that we just evolved to this stage by chance and by the occasional martyr in history that had a good idea and gave their life to make it happen. That's the traditional story we have down through the centuries, yet nothing is further from the truth because power has never voluntarily given itself up to another system. What it does is to give fronts of a new system, but you still have the same dominant minority controlling it from behind the scenes. This is to placate the people and keep them happy.

In the 1700's the elite of Europe, the wealthy elite of Europe had many meetings. There were so many philosophers at that time giving all points of view, all sides of every story and publishing them in books, and the elite were reading them and they thought they could make use of this science of psychology, the science of the mind, of the mass-mind, and they employed many of these philosophers to do their bidding. They employed ones to become champions of a new system that would front for them, which eventually was called "democracy," much like our own. When the public think they're free, when they think they have a voice, they're much easier to manage.

Democracy itself keeps changing its form or its definition, because the democracy they had in the home of democracy in England was vastly different a few hundred years ago than it is today, in appearance at least, because only the nobility at that time had any say in anything. Eventually this was extended to property and landowners, and that held for a long time, up into the 1900's, when the vote was given eventually to ordinary people who had no property and who rented and who labored at the bottom class. Yet the elite have always governed the country and every other old and new country. Therefore, when people like Skinner talk, we shouldn't get our defenses up. We should try and see through the eyes of someone who is psychopathic by nature – a person who has worked with people and animals and conducted various experiments that would shock you, a person with no compassion, just a clinical interest into why this action causes this reaction to the victim or "subject," as he would like to call it.

Therefore, you must learn what they're after. You must learn how they think. You must learn what their motivations are. You'll find by your own research, as everyone else must find by their own research and has in the past, that these people are megalomaniacs. They love power for power's sake, and that is also the part of the Darwinian theory. The most successful are the ones who breed the best. In other words, pick the right mates and have offspring, and those offspring become even more elite and more power hungry. The power itself can be interchanged with the survival instinct in their own religion; and it is a religion because the whole Darwinist theory is based upon a belief. Theory, remember, is what the bottom people are taught. Theory means a good guess, but it's still a guess. It isn't a fact until it's proven by empirical testing. Can it be proven over and over again? Until then, it's just theory.

You'll find today for the masses most education to do with the sciences at the low level is based all on theory, and often the theories change. Without mentioning they just change overnight and you have a new theory to replace the old one that was taught as law; and people passed and did thesis on them and they got their degrees, yet they're all bogus. Now they're coming up with new theories all the time and we're supposed to adapt to them without noticing that, how can one thing be taught as a gospel truth for 20, 30, 40, 50 years and suddenly another one is the gospel truth and the old one is out the window? How can you have faith in the new one? There are higher levels of science where they don't use theory, they have facts, but it's not taught to the public.

Back to page 221 of the book by B.F. Skinner "About Behaviorism" and to reiterate this now about Rousseau that:

"Man is born free and is everywhere in chains but no one is less free than a newborn child, nor will he become free as he grows older. His only hope is that he will come under the control of a natural and social environment in which he will make the most of his genetic endowment and in doing so most successfully pursue happiness. His family and his peers are part of that environment and he will benefit if they behave in ethical ways. Education is another part of that environment and he will acquire the most effective repertoire if his teachers recognize their role for what it is rather than assume that is to leave him free to develop himself."

He's admitting here that schooling and education is not and has not been to help develop you as an individual. It's meant to give you a repertoire, and that's a term they use in behaviorism. You'll find people who argue all the time, who haven't studied anything really for themselves, but take on movements or join social organizations for emotive reasons only, give slogans all the time – these are repertoires – and for everything you say they have a counter, which is another slogan they've been taught. They go through repertoires like a machine. Repertoires are the outcomes of the conditioning of problem solving by the use of language and logic. You're trained at school to use a certain type of logic, coupled with the information that's downloaded into you and you'll come to expected conclusions. The conclusion therefore which is expected is

called part of a repertoire.

To continue:

"His government is part of that environment, and it will "govern least" if it minimizes its punitive measures. He will produce what he and others need more effectively and least aversively if incentive conditions are such that he works carefully and industriously and is reinforced by what he does. All of this will be possible not because those with whom he associates possess morality and a sense of ethics or decency or compassion, but because they in turn are controlled by a particular kind of social environment."

Alan: Your social environment, culture et cetera, all that surrounds you, is part of the reinforcement that he is talking about. The things you take for granted. Most folk don't question the system in which they live. It exists. It must be natural. Everyone else accepts it as natural because they don't talk about it much. They just do it. They live it. They don't ask where it came from, who developed it or where it's going. They simply want to get up the ladder in the system; and that's called “pursuing happiness,” at least to guys like Skinner because they see you as a creature like an animal. Your facial expressions, your gestures, those that show happiness, those that show sadness, are just the expressions of another creature through the eyes of a psychopath, who studies you like any other creature. It doesn't mean that their observations are completely wrong either. That's why they can use their theories and make them fact and they work.

"The most important contribution of a social environment —a contribution wholly abandoned in the return to a thoroughgoing individualism— has to do with the mediation of the future. The brutal prospect of overpopulation..."

Alan: Again, that's one of their big concerns at the top, always has been in all ages.

"...pollution..."

Alan: Pollution – which is the big one to reduce the population, the big stick, and to bring in a new system.

"...and the exhaustion of resources has given the future a new and relatively immediate significance, but some concern for the future has, of course, long prevailed. It has been said that a hundred years ago "there were few men alive, whether Utilitarians or religious people, who then thought of the goodness of an act as being in the act itself or in the will that willed it; all was in the consequences, for their happiness tomorrow or the "life hereafter; both were matters of future reward."

Alan: See that was used up until fairly recently, most of the world over. Just work your butt off. Suffer here and you get a future reward. Very, very simple, you didn't have much thinking to do.

"But goodness in the light of which an act may be judged is one thing; inducing people to be good or to act well "for the sake of a future consequence" is another. The important thing is that institutions..."

Alan: Now listen to this.

"...institutions last longer than individuals and arrange contingencies which take a reasonably remote future into account."

Alan: What he's telling you in a few words is that the future is always planned, and I've been saying this over and over again. People who wake up in the system to the fact that it's changing – and that's really what happens, it's that change in their environment, something that affects them personally that makes them start to question things. They're prone to be mislead by many who are put out there deliberately to mislead you into giving you answers, and you'll find you're simply going around in a circle with a dialectical process working. In other words, force, counter-force, back and forth, back and forth, left wing, right wing, et cetera. However, these characters know this. They know that you think in short-term rewards. You think in a

lifetime. That lifetime to you is a long time when you're a child. It seemed so incredibly vast and long when you look at older people. Our lives are so short. We're short-term planners. We want to see something achieved that we start in our own lifetime. In fact it's very difficult for us to imagine starting something and not seeing it finished in our lifetime. We're impatient.

"...where the institutions..."

Alan: That means government too.

"...and the big foundations..."

Alan: That are part of their big arm since the creation of what we call democracy. They think in centuries ahead, many centuries ahead, including the changes that they want to achieve. How to bring society from this kind of society, including the relationships between peoples, that's all part of societal structure, including male and female relationships. All of these and parent children relationships. How do we get them from here to here, which might be the complete opposite, and has actually been planned to be the complete opposite, when you go into genetic engineering and cloning, and then you have a whole new type of parenthood et cetera. Already parenthood is altered vastly through all the laws have been passed and the different kinds who can adopt et cetera. This is all to get us in flux to change, not because they care about one group or the other group. It's because they know what they're end product is to be, and how you get society to move from there in a static situation to flux and into this particular future? They do it through planning, introduction and intergenerationally. That's how it has always been done.

I'll repeat that little part again from page 222 of the book "About Behaviorism" by Skinner:

"The important thing is that institutions last longer than individuals and arrange contingencies which take a reasonably remote future into account. The behavioral processes are illustrated by a person who works for a promised return, who plays a game in order to win, or who buys a lottery ticket. With their help, religious institutions make the prospect of an afterlife reinforcing, and governments induce people to die patriotic deaths.

We object to much of this, but the interests of institutions sometimes coincide with the interests of individuals; governments and religions sometimes induce people to behave well with respect to each other and to act together for protection and support. Proverbs and maxims, as well as explicit codes of law, strengthen behavior having deferred consequences. By himself an individual can acquire very little behavior with respect to the future in his own lifetime, but as a member of a group he profits from the social environment maintained by the group. This is a fact of the greatest importance because it leads to an answer to two basic questions: How can we call a particular instance of the control of human behavior good or bad, and who is to design and maintain controlling practices?"

That, again, is why democracy is now defined as the will of the majority is taken into account but so is the will of minority groups. There's nothing in there about the individual anymore, so democracy is always changing because that's the schedule and that's the formula and there is an eventual end to all of this system, when even the word democracy won't be necessary anymore. Therefore, to have power in the system, as it stands legally today, you must belong to a minority group or to the larger group. The minority groups generally have the leaders chosen for them and they're part of the whole agenda. The leaders know where they're taking their followers. The followers generally don't. They think they're going to get some self-interest and benefits out of it and rights. No, they're being used and the foundations are generally the employers, the front men who work on behalf of the big governmental institutions.

On page 223 of the same book by Skinner, it's called "The Evolution of A Culture."

"The social environment I have been referring to is usually called a culture, though a culture is often defined in other ways—as a set of customs or manners, as a system of values and ideas, as a network of communication, and so on. As a set of contingencies of reinforcement maintained by a group, possibly formulated in rules or laws, it has a clear-cut physical status, a continuing existence beyond the lives of members of the group, a changing pattern as practices are added, discarded, or modified, and, above all,

power. A culture so defined controls the behavior of the members of the group that practices it.

It is not a monolithic thing, and we have no reason to explain it by appealing to a group mind, idea, or will. If there are indeed "seventy-three elements of culture common to every human society still existing or known to history," then there must be seventy-three practices or kinds of practices in every set of contingencies called a culture, each of which must be explained in terms of conditions prevailing before the culture emerged as such. Why do people develop a language? Why do they practice some kind of marriage? Why do they maintain moral practices and formulate them in codes? Some answers to questions of this sort are to be found in the biological characteristics of the species, others in "universal features" of the environments in which people live.

The important thing about a culture so defined is that it evolves. A practice arises as a mutation, it affects the chances that the group will solve its problems, and if the group survives, the practice survives with it. It has been selected by its contribution to the effectiveness of those who practice it. Here is another example of that subtle process called selection..."

Alan: He's talking about natural selection.

"...and it has the same familiar features. Mutations may be random. A culture need not have been designed, and its evolution does not show a purpose. The practices which compose a culture are a mixed bag, and some parts may be inconsistent with others or in open conflict. Our own culture is sometimes called sick, and in a sick society, man will lack a sense of identity and feelings of competence; he will see the suspension of his own thought structures to enter into a more fruitful relationship with those around him as betrayal; he will approach the world of human interaction with a sense of real despair; and only when he has been through that despair and learnt to know himself will he attain as much of what is self-fulfilling as the human condition allows."

Alan: Now what he's saying there is taken from even ancient Greek philosophers because this was studied even thousands of years ago. They know the process that you'll go through. They understand that; and even those who can come through that process and survive and get stronger, they try to either recruit or eliminate if they become a problem.

He goes on to translate it in his own way:

"In translation: a sick society if a set of contingencies which generate disparate or conflicting behaviors suggesting more than one self, which does not generate the strong behavior with which a feeling of competence is associated, which fails to generate successful social behavior and hence leads a person to call the behavior of others betrayal, and which, supplying only infrequent reinforcement, generates the condition felt as despair."

Alan: You see to him emotions are irrelevant. He says the condition known as despair or felt as despair. He can't feel it himself you see.

"Another writer said that our culture is "in convulsions owing to its state of value contradiction, its incorporation of opposing and conflicting values," but we may say that the values, here as elsewhere, refer to reinforcers, and that it is the contingencies of which they are a part which are opposing and conflicting. The society will be "cured" if it can be changed in such a way that a person is generously and consistently reinforced and therefore "fulfills himself" by acquiring and exhibiting the most successful behavior of which he is capable. Better ways of teaching (introduced for whatever reason, possibly only because of immediate consequences for teacher or student) will make a more effective use of the human genetic endowment. Better incentive conditions..."

Alan: Because they understand that we're all trained to work for incentives, just like they do it with laboratory rats and train them to pull levers and go through hoops and stuff to get a seed as a reward. We're trained the same way. He doesn't really differentiate our behavior to the animals at all; and there's a lot of truth in that too, because we've all been conditioned in the system in the same way.

"Better incentive conditions (introduced for whatever reason, possibly only in the interests of management or labor) mean more and better goods and more enjoyable working conditions. Better ways of governing (introduced for whatever reason, possibly merely in the interests of governed or governor) mean less time wasted in personal defense and more time for other things. More interesting forms of art, music, and literature (created for whatever reason..."

Alan: In other words, he's telling you that the culture industry you see, it doesn't matter what kind or anything they give you, as long as it achieves its purpose and we adapt to it and copy and mimic it.

"...(created for whatever reason, possibly simply for the immediate reinforcement of those creating or enjoying them) mean fewer defections to other ways of life.

In a well-known passage in "The Descent of Man, Darwin wrote:

"Obscure as is the problem of the advance of civilization, we can at least see that the nation which produced, during a lengthened period, the greatest number of highly intellectual, energetic, brave, patriotic, and benevolent men, would generally prevail over less favored nations."

"The point survives when the appeal to character is corrected by speaking of "a nation which maintains a social environment in whichits citizens behave in ways called intelligent, energetic, brave, patriotic, and benevolent." Darwin was speaking of the survival value of a culture."

Alan: Now if you've ever wondered about the term used in all of the countries which are brought into this world structure under NAFTA, GATT and all the rest of it, the Free Trade enterprise, first spouted by John Dee in the 16th century at the court of Queen Elizabeth I, and why Darwin used the same term "most favored nation." The favored nations – they're talking about the civilizations they had decided would come through and survive, and those who didn't come in would be eliminated because they were backward, arrested civilizations, primitive et cetera. In other words, they'd never changed their culture. They'd never changed their methods of doing anything. They didn't mass-produce anything. They could make all their own tools and implements and survive quite happily. They're talking about the eradication of what they call "inferior types" and the countries allowed in to the big Free Trade, the Galactic Enterprise of the Star Trek Federation, would be the survivors the ones who are endowed genetically to survive. Therefore, little phrases are used in these characters books. If you understand what they mean you will understand a lot more than what they say.

"There are remarkable similarities in natural selection, operant conditioning, and the evolution of social environments. Not only do all three dispense with a prior creative design and a prior purpose, they invoke the notion of survival as a value. What is good for the species is what makes for its survival. What is good for the individual is what promotes his well-being. What is good for a culture is what permits it to solve its problems. There are, as we have seen, other kinds of values, but they eventually take second place to survival. The notion of evolution is misleading—and it misled both Herbert Spencer and Darwin—when it suggests that the good represented by survival will naturally work itself out. Things go wrong under all three contingencies of selection, and they may need to be put right by explicit design."

Alan: He's talking about planning the future. He wasn't suggesting something because he was employed by people who already were planning it and had been before he was born.

He goes on to say:

"Breeding practices have long represented a kind of intervention in the evolution of the species..."

Alan: Back to eugenics.

"...and geneticists are now talking about changing genetic codes."

Alan: Remember, too, this book was written back in '74 and it was not new then. They were talking about changing it long, long before that.

"The behavior of the individual is easily changed by designing new contingencies of reinforcement."

Alan: That's what George Orwell was talking about with the sheep in "Animal Farm." In "Animal Farm" the vast majority of the population in this new revolutionary group were sheep, or “sheeple” as we now call them, and every so often the pig would come out and give the slogan and they'd reply in kind that "two legs bad, four legs good." Then one day the pig when he joined the humans in a compromise and shouted "two legs good, four legs bad" and the sheep parroted it anyway, in fact they didn’t notice any difference.

"New Cultural practices are explicitly designed in such fields as education, psychotherapy, penology, and economic incentives. The design of human behavior implies, of course, control, and possibly the question most often asked of the behaviorist is this: Who is to control? The question represents the age-old mistake of looking to the individual rather than to the world in which he lives. It will not be a benevolent dictator, a compassionate therapist, a devoted teacher, or a public-spirited industrialist who will design a way of life in the interests of everyone. We must look instead at the conditions under which people govern, give help, teach, and arrange incentive systems in particular ways."

Alan: Now he's talking about “we.” He means the behaviorists, you see, the professionals.

"We must look instead at the conditions under which people govern, give help, teach, and arrange incentive systems in particular ways. In other words we must look to the culture as a social environment. Will a culture evolve in which no individual will be able to accumulate vast power and use it for his own aggrandizement in ways which are harmful to others? Will a culture evolve in which individuals are not so much concerned with their own actualization and fulfillment that they do not give serious attention to the future of the culture? These questions, and many others like them, are the questions to be asked rather than who will control and to what end. No one steps outside the causal stream. No one really intervenes. Mankind has slowly but erratically created environments in which people behave more effectively and no doubt enjoy the feelings which accompany successful behavior. It is a continuing process."

Alan: What I'm showing here, hopefully, is that all of that which you take as normal, including the changes in our society, our lifetime, is planned that way. It was planned before you were born. The whole idea is how to get the herd from, as I say, this field over to that field, which is quite a ways off. How would you get them to go through all these changes and to accept it all, every part of it, every step they take is normal, with all the changes that come along with it? Then you realize we're trained by professionals. Make no mistake, education is all about controlling the mind to creating a mass mind for the general public. That's why it's a standardized education. You become standardized. It does not tell you to become a true individual. It doesn't promote individual thinking. In fact it distains it. It's all group-think, especially today more so. Everything is group-think and you must go along with the group or you will be shunned. Again, old techniques that they used in religion and within religious societies as well.

An education that was not authorized and controlled and carefully scrutinized by the top could not exist. What is good according to those at the top is to obey. A good society is an obedient society. This of course can cause conflicts down the road when the top want a different outcome within society. Society always thinks it knows where it's going, sort of vaguely, vaguely knows where we're going, they think, and yet when they notice there's a conflict, then the elite want you to obey anyway. When you don't obey immediately, they terrorize you or give you another fear of something coming down. It's either going to be the wrath of God or a comet, as in the old days, or it's going to be the Russians that are going to nuke you or something like that. Something to terrify you into obedience and to stun you into not thinking, because when you're terrified of losing your life you're not worrying about other theories or other problems of other peoples. You're thinking about your immediate survival, and when you're in that mode you can be moved very quickly through massive changes within society.

We see this even with the worldwide trend right after 9/11. It didn't happen spontaneously. All the agendas, all the anti-terrorism laws had been drafted many, many years before and signed by all the NATO countries and even countries outside of NATO. That's why they all went into action at the same time and put the same

laws on the books; the identical same laws and the same formula because it was all planned that way.

Margaret Thatcher talked about it in the 1980's that the next war of the west would be with "religious fundamentalists" she called them. You can look into her histories, look into the newspaper accounts like the Toronto Sun article that reported her at Massey Hall saying this very thing. The title of her talk was The New World Order. Check into it and you'll see that they knew what was coming down. The beauty of "conspiracy" – conspiracy comes out when government by its very nature is secretive and causes paranoia. We also do know that they occasionally 50 years later tell us the truth, which should definitely make us all suspicious of what they do. Really, 9/11 had to happen to get the agenda on the road, basically. It had to happen.

The Project for the New American Century, the club who wrote their agenda out on what they'd like to do with the Middle East and other countries as America was to take over, or the U.S. was to take over, the lead of policeman of the world from other countries, which it already was, of course, since World War II, but more officially so. They knew that they needed something to kick off the agenda. They needed to win the lotto at the right time. They published their agenda and now they're simply going through with it, because in a world society—and that's the goal of it, world society—there can be no separate old-fashioned type religious bodies existing.

I've said before, look at your religions here in the west and see how incredibly different they are from 100 years ago, 200 years ago, 500 and 1,000 years ago or 2,000 years ago; constantly changing, until now they're so diluted that most Christians today are really the backers, they're the cheering team for whatever the government does – the tyrannical government. They cheer them on; and yet the founder supposedly of this religion was killed for standing up to authorities and the economic system of his day and the legal system of his day. Those countries which still are fairly traditional, regardless of how they're ruled, because psychopaths, as I say, always end up at the top in every culture in a monetary system. The fact is, according to the agenda, that's to be altered and this democracy, which everyone thinks they understand but they don't because they've never even examined the meaning of it and the previous meanings of it, this democracy is to be used worldwide.

Yet they will need a common enemy to keep man united. Man needs an enemy to obey government, especially when they're going to be heavily taxed and regulated and so on. They need an enemy to try and justify it, therefore the enemy, as within the borders of the Soviet Union, once they'd established their position and they had no real threats, they had to find enemies within to justify all that they were doing; and that has to be done with a world culture too. Therefore, under the guise of terrorism you're going to see it evolve into regular psychological testing, all the way down to brain chips and so on for everyone's safety. Of course that was the goal before it all started, long before 9/11 happened.

As I say, everything that happens in a major way in history and is claimed as a surprise, it's nonsense. You can't keep little covert plans and rebellions secret in this day and age. It's impossible, absolutely impossible. Big think tanks, big foundations, big organizations of spies, right down to little guys who that are part-timers are employed in every single country on the planet. You can't plan something on the scale of 9/11 and keep it secret. It's impossible. It had to happen because it was necessary to happen. Now the whole world is going into ID cards and body cavity searches and all this nonsense as we get trained to obey, obey, obey, because when the greatest changes in the cultures are being forced through, they want you to be terrified at the same time so you won't think about them so much. You're simply worried about your personal security and survival.

Where does this leave the individual?

The individual is left out of this picture in this big agenda, therefore it's up to the individual to keep hold of the reality and find the reality for themselves that is truer to themselves, because ultimately that's all you have to go on. If you can't be true to yourself, then you can't be true to anything. You'll also be in flux, and when you're in flux you'll be in despair. If you find yourself and you fathom your way through all this morass of deception and conditioning, there's a peace that comes with it when you start to understand it. Suddenly things make sense for the first time. Many things begin to make sense for the first time. Everything that you've read before suddenly makes sense for the first time because you see it in a different light all together. Then you must look at the mayhem all around you of all those who still think that they're normal

because they haven't broken out of their conditioning, and you feel very said for them, very sorry for them as they go through their trials in a dysfunctional system.

You'll see the squabbles and the fights over money, over property, over everything, all the usual squabbles that you're seeing as the culture gets harder and harder to keep rolling along in that hamster's treadmill. It's faster and faster. That can't happen, it's breaking down and society is still trying to go on like the previous generation did and it's not working. It's not working as the culture industry goes into overdrive through Dr. Phil and Oprah and all the rest of it to try to formulate a new culture in your mind, to accept new adaptations to the breakdown of the culture and adapt and go on into the next. "Accept, accept, adapt, adapt" is what you're being told really. "Stop having points of view" is what you're being told. "Accept these points of view. These are the healthy ones." That's what you're told, and yet that means being untrue to yourself if you do adopt them.

Those in religion will still hope and hope and hope as always that the evil nasty people in the world will burn in hell forever after they're dead, because they certainly don't burn here in any way, shape or form unless it's heartburn after a very expensive meal. We don't see any intervention of justice in this world; therefore you must go on personal experience. You must accept your own personal experiences and you rationalize them because you are the judge at the end of it all. You are the judge on what is true, false; real, unreal; and don't be afraid to admit that your ego was conned. You were conned by very intelligent people who created a system in a scientific manner before you were even a gleam in your father's eye. Don't be afraid to admit you've been had. Some of you out there too, don't be afraid to admit that you've been conned by the other ones out there who've led you off into incredible stories round the galaxies and back, in many different forms, which have wasted a few more years of your life. These are intentional.

Very clever people do exist. These sciences have been known for eons. Since at least the 1700's, masses of money went into the creation of investigation on behalf of a dominant minority to learn all of these sciences, to learn them in more intricate detail so they can be applied more effectively – the sciences of the mind. You have a mind. That's an incredible gift, incredible gift. You're not just a machine full of responses and synapses et cetera. There's far more to a person than that.

What I've been reading is Skinner, and he and other psychopaths have nothing else in them. They are more machines actually than anybody else. They don't have the normal emotions. The closest thing to an emotion of Skinner and people like himself is to see the effects of some animal crying for mercy as they're bashing its head into some motorized hammer. That's what stimulates these characters into interest, which is the closest response they can have to anything vaguely resembling human. These are mutants. In fact that's a part of their religion, their theory or religion of Darwinism. They claim that it's the occasional mutant down through history, mutated by whatever means, that causes the changes. Without the mutants there wouldn't be changes. They're talking about themselves as a psychopathic group.

That's enough of this stuff for tonight. From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"No Genocide Mix" by Mid-West LAMBSBREAD

The techniques of creating terror are nothing new in order to get populations to submit and it's been done since the days of ancient Rome. They were experts at it, always terrorizing the public and then sending their own troops on the public to terrify them even more, under the guise of safety and they took all their rights from them over and over again, so it's a science. This is a science; generally loosely called fascism.

It's interesting because the techniques of creating terror are nothing new in order to get populations to submit, and it's been done since the days of ancient Rome. Always terrorizing the public and then sending their own troops on the public to terrify them even more, under the guise of safety and they took all their rights from them.

These are all part of culture creation. He said [Plato] nothing is allowed to come up from the grassroots. It's authorized from the top.

HIV and Hepatitis in the blood...I kept telling people ten years ago when we first learned of it. Now it's finally on MSNBC and admitted that no one's going to get in trouble, but the public isn't worried about just one drug company killing hundreds of thousands. They're worried about imaginary Muslim extremists.

This is the story of how the elite sold the people into slavery. In the early years of the 21st century terrorism was used by governments across the world as a pretext to scare their populations into submission.

Our enemies have made clear the danger they pose to our security.

Life became a surveillance...with individuals' actions ruthlessly cataloged and recorded by the state. Warrants and warrantless searches spread...the final international police state ... culminating in open martial law
In the early years of the 21st century terrorism was used by governments across the world as a pretext to scare their populations into submission.

This is the story of how the elite sold the people into slavery, and scared the once proud, brave people of the West into submitting to being cannon fodder in wars for world domination.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
" "ROLL UP, ROLL UP!
TUNE IN TO THE BODY PART GAME-SHOW MACABRE"
and
"CHEMICAL EVOLUTION TO "PERFECT" WOMEN
(THE END OF A PERIOD IN TIME)" "
May 31, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 31, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu on May 31st, 2007.

Years ago, there was a movie put out called "Running Man," a futuristic movie with predictive programming, as they all do, in fact, getting us used to an idea where sports would evolve into blood-sports. "Rollerball" was another one along the same vein, the first "Rollerball," where a world corporation ran the world. You had three groups of people: Those who were in the corporation at the top; the lesser bureaucrats, who dealt with the public and gave them their entertainment; and then, the people at the bottom, who simply lived for blood-sports, like the Gladiators did; and the crowds went to see them in ancient Rome.

In other words, because culture and reality are mandated from the top, any changes are authorized from the top down; then, any culture can become the normal if it's introduced in the right way. And more importantly, it's better to make sure the public have their indoctrination, gradually, towards the idea of acceptance of it, so that when it's brought on the scene, it becomes normal to them, quite easily.

Culture is plastic; it's fluid, almost. It's not static. The culture that's given, from the top, must fit the times you live in. It's tailor-made for the times that you live in. Long before the public even got hold of a computer for their home, there were articles in the newspapers talking about this new revolution. Revolution—a very important word, since those behind it are very old with their societies. They love revolution. Most revolutions are not bloody—they're cultural.

They spoke and said that this revolution would change the world, how everyone would have to adapt to it. It was a mandate, in other words. They also talked about information wars, before the public were given the computer; so for those people who think they're on the cutting edge, there's nothing that you're given that's there to help you. They would never give you what would be regarded as a weapon, when they have already declared this a cultural war, an information war. They're very serious when they use these terms, like “the war on poverty,” “the war on drugs,” “the war on seatbelts,” et cetera. They mean it. Therefore, when they gave you the Internet, they already had it planned that they would dominate it; and they do. The biggest sites out there that fascinate you (no doubt, with sex or Atlantis stories, et cetera) are dominated by those who are making war on your mind and the culture, as they upgrade the culture.

When you want to do horrible things to humanity, you must have a dehumanized humanity. The process of dehumanization can be brought on insidiously or fairly quickly, depending on how much time and effort they put in to creating the new reality.

It might surprise people that before the 1920’s, sports teams were just local teams that played games for free. They were little clubs, little hobby clubs. The big writers came out and said how they would make sports national pastimes (addictions, really) and arenas. Arena, remember, comes from ancient Rome. Arena is AARON, because there's much more behind the old terms you're given, than face value would allow.

Societies which are to be vastly changed and dominated by ruthless people, must therefore give a culture

which is dehumanized and pretty well dysfunctional, in a sense. Everyone must be divided, separated from everyone else. Man from woman, parents from children and generation from generation. Very carefully done through specialized scientific indoctrination, followed by massive propaganda, daily, on all media.

Once the people are dehumanized, you can do anything with them. You can bring anything in, no matter how horrific it would have sounded in a previous time, it will be accepted by the public. Once the public accepts dehumanization and join in the gruesome fest that's dished up to them, with fascination, then true horror will breakout within society and no one will care; it's now normal.

In Monty Python's "The Meaning of Life," it starts off with a spoof, after the hospital drama, where men visit the homes asking for kidneys and livers from donors, as a routine thing. We have seen, as the people have started to believe the science, they've replaced old religions with sciences. The sciences are taught as religions. They're authoritarian. They, like all religions, will accept no opposition to their theories, which are taught as facts. They want total power over everyone, with the excuse that their religion, this science, is therefore logic. It's no different from previous times, when great churches would come out with their theories and give you formats of how to live. It's the same process. Anyone who opposed that was condemned, because all those who become gods, in this old world, will tolerate no other gods before them. Nothing really changes, just the garments they wear.

We've all been subjected to documentaries, over the years, on countries like the Philippines, where wealthy people from across the world can order kidneys, for instance, when they need a transplant, from healthy people. How the big surgeons, mainly from the U.S., go over, pay the donor a paltry sum, take the kidney and sell it and replace it to the recipient (the one with the big money). It's a going business. Then you see the one who was the donor in the first place, who spends the little bit they've got, and people who are living in abject poverty, you see them having to spend the little bit they've got on medical treatment, because of all the side-effects and infections that set in and so on.

This, also, even the showing of this, is a dehumanizing process, because we're left with no answer. There is no debate about it. Is it right? wrong? Laws are never passed to stop it, the exploitation of the poor. However, what does come to pass is that the public, after various shows, programs and documentaries on the subject, begin to accept it. What they're actually accepting is their own dehumanization.

Compassion is neutralized, when you see injustice carried out, you expect justice and it doesn't happen. The people become bitter, hardened or simply discompassionate; and lots of these programs, collectively, help to dehumanize us. You'll hear ordinary people who live and get every idea from television, by watching documentaries, parrot verbatim what the Big Boys say, "There's too many people on the planet. We're just another animal. We can't go on like this, et cetera, et cetera." It would never dawn on them to do their own research on anything that's given to them. They're accepting dehumanization, and agreeing with the Big Boys, "there's just too many people." However, I wonder if the Big Boys will ever volunteer, first, to euthanize themselves so that others may live; and that's the day where pigs might fly.

Another way to help this dehumanizing process, to get us to accept it, is to do what they've done on comedy and movies, long ago; and that's to present it in a show fashion, a game show fashion, just like "The Running Man."

In the "Daily Mail," from England, and this is from the 30th of May 2007; (may be the 31st of May 2007), is an article, which is probably happening in other countries. It's just that you don't hear about other countries with similar articles. We think we're always isolated, but you'll find that, generally, things are happening across the world at the same time, in all countries, somewhere.

This article by Allan Hall says this:

"Patients waiting for transplant organs have condemned a Dutch TV reality show, in which a dying woman will choose a patient to receive one of her kidneys. The National Kidney Federation spoke out as broadcaster BNN vowed to go ahead with the controversial live show this Friday, despite efforts by Dutch MPs to ban it. Behind the scenes, the board of the private TV company was under massive pressure to drop

the show, which MPs said was damaging Holland's international reputation."

It goes on to say:

"Today as plans are unveiled in Brussels to improve the organ-donor network across Europe, TV producers from Endemol, the company behind the Big Brother reality shows, are putting the finishing touches to The Big Donor Show. Ray Mackey, 43, co-chairman of the UK National Kidney Federation, who received a kidney transplant two years ago, said the concept of the show was "totally abhorrent". "It just seems that it is totally the shock factor that they are going for," he said.
Three contestants between 18 and 40, armed with professionally made movies about their lives, loves and aspirations, will compete to win the approval of a 37-year-old woman with an inoperable brain tumour, who has been told she will die before the end of the year.
With the help of viewer votes, the woman, known only as Lisa, will decide which contestant deserves her kidney. Mr. Mackey said Endemol had not taken into account the huge psychological blow the two losers would have to deal with. "To go through that traumatic thing on the television, it just doesn't bear thinking about," he added.
Timothy Statham, the federation's chief executive, said the show was a travesty that threatened the organ transplants system, which depended on acts of altruism. Professor John Feehally, who has just ended his term as president of Britain's Renal Association, said: "The scenario portrayed in this programme is ethically totally unacceptable. "The show will not further understanding of transplants. "Instead it will cause confusion and anxiety."
BNN TV, which is based at Hilversum near Amsterdam, appears to be basking in the worldwide publicity. It claims it is provoking debate on an important issue, and says the programme is partly "in tribute" to the station's founder, who died of kidney failure. "We know that this programme is super controversial and some people will think it's tasteless, but we think the reality is even more shocking and tasteless: waiting for an organ is just like playing the lottery," Laurens Drillich, chairman of the BNN network, said. With the massive publicity generated, the Big Donor Show could become one of the most watched TV programmes ever.
The show is planned as a one-off, but Dutch TV industry sources speculated that if viewing figures made it a success, there would be little to stop it acting as a pilot for a series of similar "give me a transplant" type shows. The identities of the donor and would-be recipients are to be revealed when the 80-minute show starts at 8.30pm on Friday. Viewers will be urged to text in their votes, and Lisa will consider their verdict before making the decision on her own about who gets her organs.
BNN has the potential to make hundreds of thousands of pounds in profits on the text messages alone. The broadcaster has brought entertainment to new lows in Holland, with another of its programmes showing drug taking, live sex acts and women testing sex toys. Joop Atsma, an MP with the ruling CDA party, met education minister Ronald Plasterk in an attempt to have the show stopped. "I want to block this. This is truly not permissible," Mr Atsma said. "It would be a victory for decency and common sense if this were not screened." But Mr Plasterk told the Dutch parliament that the constitution forbade him from declaring an outright ban on the show. A spokesman for Endemol in Britain said that, although there was no legal bar to presenting such a programme here, the company had no plans to do so."

Alan: It's quite something, the world we live in, you know, because even "The Daily Mail," with all of its tabloid nonsense. Just look at the ads on the sides of the page, with its usual Hollywood drama stuff and who's doing what to whom, and then all the sex stuff. You see, people are already dehumanized from any standard they had in the past. This is now normal, so it's very hard to criticize something which is already portraying us as base animals. It can't really be done. It's fantasia. It's a circus. This is where the dehumanization process, inter-generationally, will take you—to a horror show. It has no option but to take you to a horror show.

From the mind of the psychopath at the top, what's happening at the bottom seems perfectly logical, because they can't identify with normal human emotions of those other people down below. They are pragmatic. They want efficiency in this world. They have told us of the world they want to bring in. They have been telling us for a long, long, long time in books they've published themselves and written themselves, which we sort of pass over, like clouds passing over our heads, as though it didn't affect us somehow, when we're the subjects of their books, the future. We are the subject of their books. We have been trained not to participate in the creation of our own reality and our destiny. We've been trained to leave

it to our “betters.” That's why it's so easily managed, in this day and age, by a few at the top.

The think tanks that come up with the ideas, they shape the future; they plan the future and pass it down to the lower think tanks in the pyramid structure. At one time, life was looked upon as being sacred. That was very important, because without that concept, anything could be done to humanity; and that is the brink we're on today. We’re going over the brink into inhumanity.

The dialectical technique is clever to make things happen within society. For instance, how, if you want to reduce, basically, pregnancy, how would you bring in easily available abortions? It would never occur to people that you create promiscuity, massive promiscuity, because once the promiscuity comes in, the bonding process stops. That's what happens, you see, when you mate with someone, you're actually beginning the forms of a bonding, by nature, so that you can both raise children. When that's been destroyed, then the bonding is blunted. Relationships are short-lived and sex itself, intercourse becomes a simple method of alleviating a drive, temporarily; like quenching your thirst, if you're thirsty, with water.

The aftermath of all the promiscuity is massive pregnancies, all over, by young single girls. Along comes the guy or the people with the solutions, just waiting, biding their time, all prewritten, and government stamps approval, and on you go. Now we sell parts of babies, which are aborted. You can get up to $5,000 for a good spinal column in good condition. It's quite sad, this butchery that's going on in the name of progress. Who defines progress? We should think about that. Whose progress is it and for what purpose? Because there is always purpose.

Now, with the donors, of course, that was another part to get you dehumanized, always with a tragic face—someone who needs help. In comes the solution, we can all become donors. Now it's a Lotto, it's a raffle with cheers and boos and hisses of the crowd in the big arena, as they start festing on this macabre show. One, I'm sure, of many to come. In one way or another, it all fits into the depopulation program, as we allow ourselves to be further dehumanized. “We’re just animals,” you see, we’re animals without rights. The animals got their rights in the Earth Charter, drawn up by the Rockefellers and pushed out by Maurice Strong. We didn't get those rights.

Years ago, people said that many people would love socialism, the definition of it being, "a world run by experts, where you wouldn't have to think and decide anything for yourself." All the major problems and headaches of the world will be taken care of by your betters, and you'd be happy with it, in that way then you could play. You could just spend your life playing.

For many, many years, even in radio talk shows across all countries, the regular AM or FM talk shows, the format has been to give you something controversial, for a topic for the day, to get everyone arguing. Then they go into the Hegelian dialectic, because people immediately take sides—this or that, and the host stirs it up. That's called "good talk radio." They can count on the public doing just that, “what side did you want to jump in on?” They already give you your answers for each side, the dialectical process. However, each topic is actually guiding you towards an acceptance of more and more of the bizarro.

When you have an ignorant population who will not research for themselves, who go beyond conspiracies, a title the elite want you to use on yourself as you search. Go beyond the conspiracies. After all, if you quote the elites’ books, themselves, those who are in power and those who have been in power, their predecessors, it's hardly a conspiracy when they publish it in the open. H.G. Wells called it "The Open Conspiracy." It's there if the public want to read it; it's just not terribly exciting. It's dry reading, no sex or violence, just agenda.

Women were targeted long ago (and men) for the changes to depopulate the planet. Charles Galton Darwin, in "The Next Million Years," talked about methods of introducing hormonal changes within the male and the female to make it so. We see it happening with the lowered sperm count in the male. We see all of the reactions within the female populations. Many of them have become masculinized; and here's a further thrust to it all.

In the BBC news, this is from Wednesday, 23rd of May 2007, it says this:

"US Approves pill to stop periods.

The first birth control pill designed to stop monthly periods has been approved for use in the US. The Food and Drug Administration backed continuous use of the pill, Lybrel..."

Alan: It's an interesting name. It's a play on Libra, you see. It certainly will put them out of balance. It's also a play on life or freedom; and "EL" of course is the old, old God.

"...Lybrel which is manufactured by Wyeth."

Alan: Interesting name too, Wyeth.

"Taken daily it can halt a woman's menstrual periods indefinitely, as well as prevent pregnancies. Standard contraceptive pills are designed to be taken for three weeks, followed by a week break to allow for menstruation. An FDA official warned Lybrel was not suitable for everyone. About half the women who tested it in trials dropped out before the end, citing irregular and unscheduled bleeding. The pill contains a low dose of two hormones already widely used in birth control pills, ethinyl estradiol and levonorgestrel. The continuous delivery of the hormones prevents the stimulation of a menstrual cycle."

It then goes on to:

"Bleeding

"A study showed Lybrel was just as effective in preventing pregnancy as a traditional pill called Alesse, also made by Wyeth. But it may be difficult for the women to recognise if they have become pregnant because Lybrel users will not have regular periods. Dr Vanessa Cullins, of the Planned Parenthood Federation of America Inc, welcomed the FSA decision."

Alan: People should look into Planned Parenthood Federation, because old Margaret Sanger, who was a supporter of both Stalin and Hitler, and who was a eugenicist—she believed in the eradication of certain races—was the one who started this up. Most women think it's a champion for them. They have no idea of its real tenets.

"She said it might potentially help women whose monthly periods were blighted by headaches, tender breasts, cramps and nausea. However, Jean Elson, a sociologist at the University of New Hampshire, said: "For women in that situation, I certainly can understand the benefits of taking these kinds of medications, but for most women menstruation is a normal life event - not a medical condition. "Why medicate away a normal life event if we're not sure of the long-term effects?"
That view was echoed by health psychologist Paula Derry in a recent editorial in the British Medical Journal. She said: "A drug (that) chronically over-rides the physiological changes associated with the menstrual cycle (is) creating a hormonal environment that is not found in nature."
Alan: They happen to be doing that for a long time.

"Toni Belfield, of the Family Planning Association in the UK, said: "For women who don't want to have a period often, this is a very good option."

Alan: It's very predictable, what they're going to say, isn't it?, depending on who they work for. I mean, would you go to him to ask an honest opinion?

Here is the good con, these little slogans. Remember, Lenin said, "We shall win by slogans." Well it wasn't lost on any other side, who also had already been using all these different slogans.

"It is important that contraception provides women with a choice..."

Alan: See, they make you think you've got a choice.

"...not just between different methods, but between how those methods are used." Doctors have long allowed women to skip their periods by starting a new pack of conventional pills on day 22 of their cycle, rather than waiting a week to resume the hormones."

Alan: So there you are. Just nature isn't simply good enough, as the high Masons say. They've got to perfect that which was left imperfect. Quite interesting.

Here is a report for "the choir," because it's only the choir that really follows any of this. The general population, as you know, are oblivious and don't care, and don't want to know.

This is from the "Independent Media Center" in Winnipeg (IMC). It's about "North American Union plan headed in Congress in fall," May 24th this was done. The source was "World Net Daily," and it says:

"A powerful think tank chaired by former Sen. Sam Nunn and guided by trustees including Richard Armitage, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Harold Brown, William Cohen and Henry Kissinger, is in the final stages of preparing a report to the White House and U.S. Congress on the benefits of integrating the U.S., Mexico and Canada into one political, economic and security bloc. "

Alan: It's the same thing that Karl Marx talked about in the 1800's, which is no coincidence.

"The final report, published in English, Spanish and French, is scheduled for submission to all three governments by Sept. 30, according to the Center for Strategic & International Studies.

Alan: They have the same name as the CSIS boys here, our intelligence services. This particular CSIS, which is probably combined with it, mind you, since all intelligence agencies work for the same group.

"CSIS boasts of playing a large role in the passage of the North American Free Trade Agreement in 1994 – a treaty that set in motion a political movement many believe resembles the early stages of the European Community on its way to becoming the European Union. "The results of the study will enable policymakers to make sound, strategic, long-range policy decisions about North America, with an emphasis on regional integration," explains Armand B. Peschard-Sverdrup, director of CSIS' Mexico Project. "Specifically, the project will focus on a detailed examination of future scenarios, which are based on current trends..."

Alan: They love these terms, "current trends."

"...and involve six areas of critical importance to the trilateral relationship: labor mobility, energy, the environment, security, competitiveness and border infrastructure and logistics." The data collected for the report is based on seven secret roundtable sessions ..."

Alan: That's how democratic we all are, you see. Why do people vote, eh?

"...The data collected for the report is based on seven secret roundtable sessions..."

Alan: The roundtable sessions are members of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, Canadian Institute for International Affairs, and the Council on Foreign Relations. We should remember that. They run the roundtable sessions.

"...involving between 21 and 45 people and conducted by CSIS. The participants are politicians, business people, labor leaders and academics from all three countries with equal representation. All of this is described in a CSIS report, "North American Future 2025 Project."

Alan: And you think it's all just evolving, and the people alive then will too—if there's anybody still alive.

Now here they go:

"The free flow of people across national borders..."

Alan: That was the same wording that Karl Marx used. It's the same wording the Royal Institute of International Affair used when they were doing all this stuff for the European integration, beginning in 1945. Actually, it was on before the Second World War; they discussed it, as Winston Churchill admitted to.

"The free flow of people across national borders will undoubtedly continue throughout the world as well as in North America, as will the social, political and economic challenges that accompany this trend," says the report. "In order to remain competitive in the global economy..."

Alan: You see, we all have to compete to the bottom, to whoever is at the lowest common denominator, we have to compete downwards.

"...it is imperative for the twenty-first century North American labor market to possess the flexibility..."

Alan: Ha, ha. I love the terms.

"...necessary to meet industrial labor demands on a transitional basis and in a way that responds to market forces." As WND reported last week, the controversial "Secure Borders, Economic Opportunity and Immigration Reform Act of 2007," which would grant millions of illegal aliens the right to stay in the U.S. under certain conditions, contains provisions for the acceleration of the Security and Prosperity Partnership,"

Alan: “Prosperity Partnership.” Who is going to prosper? They won't tell you that part.

"...a plan for North American economic and defense integration..."

Alan: That’s already been done. It happened after 9/11. They admitted they were already integrated.

"... and with remarkable similarities to the CSIS plan."

Alan: What a coincidence. It's all the same plan.

"The bill, as worked out by Senate and White House negotiators, cites the SPP agreement signed by President Bush and his counterparts in Mexico and Canada March 23, 2005 – an agreement that has been criticized as a blueprint for building a European Union-style merger of the three countries of North America. "It is the sense of Congress that the United States and Mexico should accelerate the implementation of the Partnership for Prosperity..."

Alan: Ha! People will repeat these things you know in public. You'll hear them talk, Partnership for Prosperity. Slogans, "win it by slogans."

"...to help generate economic growth and improve the standard of living in Mexico, which will lead to reduced migration," the draft legislation states on page 211 on the version time-stamped May 18, 2007 11:58 p.m. Since agreement on the major provisions of the bill was announced late last week, a firestorm of opposition has ignited across the country. Senators and representatives are reporting heavy volumes of phone calls and e-mails expressing outrage with the legislation they believe represents the largest "amnesty" program ever contemplated by the federal government."

Alan: See, that's how they get you off onto a sidetrack. The immigration is only one little part of this, and I mean it. It's a little part of all of this. Your whole lifestyle, for everyone, is to be altered. It's a planned society we're talking about here. So don't get sidetracked by the supposed protesters complaining just about immigration.

"Meanwhile, while many continue to express skepticism about a plot to integrate North America along the lines of the European Union, WND reported last week that 14 years ago, one of the world's most celebrated economists and management experts said it was already on the fast track and nothing could stop

it."

Alan: And that's true. It was planned long before we were born, in fact.

"Peter F. Drucker, in one of his dozens of best-selling books, "Post Capitalist Society," published in 1993, wrote that the European Community, the progenitor of the European Union, "triggered the attempt to create a North American economic community, built around the United States by integrating both Canada and Mexico into a common market."

Alan: He wasn't the first one. As I say, Karl Marx did it first, and then many of the books put out by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, both before and after World War II, talked about the same thing.

"So far this attempt is purely economic in its goal..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"...wrote the Presidential Medal of Freedom honoree. "But it can hardly remain so in the long run." Drucker describes in his book the worldwide trends toward globalization that were evident back then – the creation and empowerment of transnational organizations and institutions, international environmental goals regarding carbon dioxide and agreements to fight terrorism, long before 9/11."

Alan: It's because they've always got to have an enemy. We're living the script, and this is only part of the script, the reiteration of the same old script. The bulk of the population, as you know, are oblivious and they don't care, because they're happily socialized. They can be little children, who can produce and consume and play, never knowing, never awakening in their whole life. In fact, they don't like to be awakened.

You see, it isn't just the elite you have to worry about, the ones at the top, the psychopaths. Those who are aware have also the bulk of the population, who are happily playing themselves and plugging their ears, and, saying to you, "I don't want to hear this."

THE ELITE COULDN'T DO ANYTHING IN THIS WORLD WITHOUT THE COOPERATION OF THE BULK OF THE POPULOUS.

They couldn't pass the laws that take away rights and freedoms, without the acceptance, the acquiescence of the general public. The police couldn't do their "blitzes," as they call them, (a term they borrowed from World War II), their blitzes on the public. That's what they call them in Canada. They're sort of make-work projects for police, as they hire more and more of them and put them all on the roads. They stop you and they smell your breath, check your seatbelt and all the rest of it, to harass you, to train you to obey, obey, obey as they become dominant, rather than servant.

The public must acquiesce to all of this. After all, government itself is only idea, and all forms of governments are only ideas. It takes the acceptance of the vast majority of the public to allow totalitarianism, and, ultimately, always horror to follow. We must give power to the beast, in order to be devoured by the beast, in all ages.

Some of the shows I've been on, in the past, have brought up a common response to the fear of the changes. The common response is "what shall we do to save the people?" because we think in terms of a collective, rather than individualistic. That's our training, in fact. We've all been trained, collectively, to think this way.

The answer is: You can't (even if you could) save the people, collectively; or you would be a tyrant yourself, simply imposing what you thought was the right way to bring the world to whatever your ideas concluded (how people should live, behave, et cetera). It's the psychopaths, in all eras, who decide for the people which way they'll go, how society will be. People, individually, in the collective, make decisions every single day of their lives, which affect them and affect others. Being silent affects people. Silence is consent, legally. As long as someone else is getting the boot or the club and not you—that in itself would be the decision you

would make.

The choice not to know, the choice to say," I don't want to hear that" is a choice, is a decision. It's far easier to do the wrong things. Everyone knows, through conscience (if they are not a psychopath), what's right and wrong, but it's much easier to do the wrong than the good.

All sentient people can do is to communicate information to those who seek it, who are waking up to sentience, but lack the facts. Others ask, "What comes after this life?" It's tempting to say, "It depends what you do with this one." Everyone expects some kind of reward for doing nothing.

Those who seek truth often give up everything that they have to find it. They risk a lot to find it. They become uncomfortable in the milieu in which they live, because those around them, that seem so familiar and close, seem alienated to them now. Because you realize, when you wake up, that everything they say or do is marketed to them, including their opinions and their topics of conversation. Waking up involves the risk of losing those that you thought were closest to you, because you find you don't belong anymore amongst them; and that's been the same in all ages, in all lands.

When Pandora's box is opened, it doesn't come with a guarantee of personal success, in any way, shape or form, because if you're after truth, it doesn't come tailor-made to make you happy. You leave that to those at the top, who created and guide the whole New Age movement. They're the same ones that create the reality for the rest of the people, for the big think tanks; and they're funded by them, too. Yet, even though you go through the phases of waking up and you break through barriers (and yes, you will alter a lot), your mind certainly will expand. And yet you'll find you can take far more of the bad news without buckling under and collapsing, because there's a strength in knowing. Not to know is a weakness.

You can't make people wake up. Technically, they've heard many of the things that you have heard yourself on major newscasts, and they've chosen not to dwell on it or think about it. They have actually chosen. They are making choices, all the time, and their choice is often: not to know anymore about it. It's too depressing. You must accept that. Otherwise, you're nagging them; you become an evangelist. Don't expect others to think or to be able to go through those barriers, which you can possibly break through.

For a long, long, long time, in fact, since the so-called "birth of democracy," the public never really had a say in anything. It was a show—a show to stop revolutions occurring. They knew a long time ago that without a show of public input, or choices, in their own destiny, there would be revolutions every few years, so they chose democracy as a sham. As Quigley said in "Tragedy & Hope," those at the top of all parties are picked and vetted and all belong to the same club. They have for over 100 years or more.

The big foundations and think tanks that work with the bankers, which work with the old, old aristocracy of the world, run your lives and plan your lives and plan the future. They have 10, 15, 20, 50, 100 year plans and 200 year plans. Check out the plans of the communist system. Check out the plans of the United Nations and the ones of the integration of the continents. They all have their long-term agendas, like a big business plan, including what kind of culture they will have at the end of it. They know it, because they will make it so.

So for those who are sentient out there, it's a hard struggle, but you can come through it. Your biggest problem is being isolated from others of your own kind.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or gods go with you.

"The Sounds of Silence"
By Simon and Garfunkel

Hello darkness, my old friend,
I've come to talk with you again,
Because a vision softly creeping,
Left its seeds while I was sleeping,

And the vision that was planted in my brain
Still remains
Within the sound of silence.

In restless dreams I walked alone
Narrow streets of cobblestone,
Beneath the halo of a street lamp,
I turned my collar to the cold and damp
When my eyes were stabbed by the flash of
A neon light
That split the night
And touched the sound of silence.

And in the naked light I saw
Ten thousand people, maybe more.
People talking without speaking,
People hearing without listening,
People writing songs that voices never share
No one dared
Disturb the sound of silence.

Fools, said I, you do not know
Silence like a cancer grows.
Hear my words that I might teach you,
Take my arms that I might reach you.
But my words like silent raindrops fell,
And echoed
In the wells of silence

And the people bowed and prayed
To the neon God they made.
And the sign flashed out its warning,
In the words that it was forming.
And the signs said, the words of the prophets
Are written on the subway walls
And tenement halls.
And whispered in the sounds of silence.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BOFFINS, BLIMPS AND BS"
January 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and today it is January 25, 2007.

I'll kick off tonight with a news article from the Athens News – Athens, Ohio, that is. This was an article written by James Renner of the Cleveland Free Times. I guess that's a group, a syndicated group, on the 30th of the 5th 2006.

"Last week a fire ignited at the Akron Airdock that once housed a fleet of Goodyear blimps. Firemen rushed to the 211-foot-tall structure and quickly doused the flames. Reporters and photographers descended on the landmark. Many were surprised to learn the blimps were no longer being stored there.

Turns out Lockheed Martin -- the company that gave us the Trident intercontinental ballistic missile -- was renovating the site for an upcoming project when the fire started. It's being turned into a hangar for a prototype airship. If you're frightened of this administration's habit of spying on American citizens, you may want to stop reading. The prototype is called the High Altitude Airship, or HAA..."

Alan: Which is kind of a laugh, isn't it? If you put the "A" in front of the "H," you have another behind it, so you've got "AHAA" and that was one of Aleister Crowley's old magic terms that he used.

"Lockheed Martin Maritime Systems & Sensors in Akron won the $40 million contract from the Missile Defense Agency to build HAA in 2003. It is essentially another blimp. A giant one. Seventeen times the size of the Goodyear dirigible. It's designed to float 12 miles above the earth, far above planes and weather systems. It will be powered by solar energy, and will stay in a geocentric orbit for up to a year, undetectable by ground-based radar. You can't see it from the ground. But it can see you. "The possibilities are endless for homeland security," says Kate Dunlap, a Lockheed Martin spokesperson. "It could house cameras, and other surveillance equipment. It would be an eye in the sky."

"Eye In The Sky"
By Alan Parsons

Don't think sorry's easily said
Don't try turning tables instead
You've taken lots of chances before
But I ain't gonna give any more
Don't ask me
That's how it goes
'Cause part of me knows what you're thinking...

Don't say words you're gonna regret
Don't let the fire rush to your head
I've heard the accusation before
And I ain't gonna take any more
Believe me
The sun in your eyes
Made some of the lies worth believing

CHORUS
I am the eye in the sky
Looking at you
I can read your mind
I am the maker of rules
Dealing with fools
I can cheat you blind
And I don't need to see any more
To know that I can read your mind, I can read your mind
I can read your mind

Don't leave false illusions behind
Don't cry, I ain't changing my mind
So find another fool like before
'Cause I ain't gonna live anymore believing
Some of the lies while all of the signs are deceiving

CHORUS
I am the eye in the sky
Looking at you
I can read your mind
I am the maker of rules
Dealing with fools
I can cheat you blind
And I don't need to see any more
To know that I can read your mind, I can read your mind
I can read your mind

"According to a summary released by the U.S. Army Space and Missile Defense Command, the HAA can watch over a circle of countryside 600 miles in diameter. That's everything between Toledo and New York City. And they want to build 11."

Alan: Oh, 11. They love the number 11 – Jachin and Boaz again.

"With high-res cameras, that could mean constant surveillance of every square inch of American soil. "If you had a fleet of them, this could be used for border surveillance," suggests Dunlap. The Launch date is 2009."

Alan: And it's added on to the end of this little article here.

"Of course, mimicking its defense of warrantless wiretapping and phone-log data mining, the government maintains it only wants to protect its citizens from external threats. But as any geek can tell you, blimps were ubiquitous in The Watchmen, the seminal '80's graphic novel in which heroes have been driven underground and Nixon is still president. Just because you're paranoid doesn't mean they're not watching you.

Alan: And so there you have that part of it, the "eye in the sky." It's nice to know you're being taken care of so well and they're so concerned about us all, isn't it? And all those old folk songs about little things, the dalliances that happened in haystacks in the countryside, will no longer be relevant anymore. You'd have to be inside the haystack; so we're all being watched and monitored.

This is really old stuff, very old stuff. I can remember Bill Cooper when he did his article on Area 51, he did actually a video on Area 51, where you could watch all these airships – there was UFO types, flying saucers. It's an Air Force testing base for advanced aircraft and that's where all your UFOs have been coming out of, now they have them all over the world actually, and he did photograph this huge cigar-shaped object coming out of a cloud 20 miles away with a huge telephoto lens and it was very possible that was one of these

prototype "eye in the sky" airships. And we always did say these politicians are full of gas. Well, now we know. Now we know where it's all going – at least it's going to a good cause.

It's a pity they couldn't attach themselves to these balloons and go up in them and just keep pumping the gas in. That's another method of getting high and these characters do like getting high, from all the reports we get about politicians. Any fool can tell this has nothing to do with border security. It's nothing to do with Arab terrorists. It's to do with a world that's coming into view, a planned world, the multicultural world which they wrote about so long ago. The "omelet" that Mr. Rockefeller talked about saying, "you can't help breaking eggs to make the omelet." There will be chaos for a while, according to their plans, and they've been preparing to deal with this chaos for many, many years and as I've said so many times, they have no favorites when it comes to the peasant of one country or the peasant of another.

The ELITE are a club unto themselves and the mayhem that will be caused when cultures clash, as they unfortunately will do. That's the history of the world. The ancients used this system over and over. We know that even before the Romans the various demagogues of Persia and other countries moved whole populations from their homelands to other places far, far away and sometimes brought them back generations later. It was a different people almost and we're watching the same techniques occur again and when they want to cause conflict they simply put in racial types with completely diverse cultures, who can get along when there's enough money and work; but when they cause big inflation, when the jobs begin to disappear, people retreat to their cultures and then start pointing the traditional fingers at the traditional enemies and we know what happens. It's just the story of history and it's also an art form, a technique that's used and always has been used by the global elite. It's taught even in some of the higher courses of the military at the very top. Nothing new under the sun.

We know the foundations have been funding all the Latin American groups who are pushing for what they think is going to be the new freedom as they move into what was or is American territory and the old histories are rehashed and how they can reclaim it. They'll never figure out themselves, it doesn't matter who claims to be in control, since the leaders are all part of one club, they will not benefit. The average person who ends up causing the fighting and so on will not benefit from this at all.

More and more people will move as they have been from the southern states and go north. Many have moved abroad in fact in anticipation of all this and since this is a mandate, it's not debatable, it's a mandate, it's a plan, there's no complaints department anywhere. All the young politicians who come into federal status understand this right off the bat to "toe the line" as they say in Masonry. They don't ask questions. They know it's the agenda or they catch on quickly and they parrot all the right things to say. They will not turn back. This is a mandate above politics,beyond politics,for those who own the world and they only own it because we believe they own it because we believe in money and through debt et cetera they do own it.

You never borrow. If you do, you're in debt. The debt is a slave to the debtor. That's old ancient history.

There we are with the net – the net that's being spread out over the world by the fishers of men over a very, very long period and what you're seeing under the guises of nonsense and farce actually. It's so ridiculously stupid. At least the excuses we are given are ridiculously stupid and infantile, but that tells you how much they think of the public. YOU'RE WATCHING THE TOTALITARIAN SYSTEM AS THEY PULL THE DRAWSTRINGS OF THE NET and the mayhem which will ensue for a while, which is predicted to last maybe three, four generations until a new culture comes out of it. However, it won't stop there because they are already planning to do other things with society such as the chip, the brain chip, and creating new types of life forms as well.

WE ARE HERE TO SERVE A SYSTEM. That should be self-evident by the fact that every parent has to send by law their child to school. I know there are some holdouts in the U.S. who still home school, but even they are being encroached upon and forced to teach the same things that are being taught in the public school system. When you're mandated to go to school and you're born free, sovereign, well it doesn't jive, does it? Your either free or you're not free, one of the two; and looking at the definitions of a citizen, it's someone who was born with preexisting duties to the State, some say to serve the State.

In the Council on Foreign Relations reports (the American Branch of the Royal Institute of International

Affairs), they wrote exceedingly about this topic where the world they're bringing in is where everyone will be proud to serve the state. That will be their duty, their sole duty actually. What you have is a dominant minority at the top where the keepers of the wisdom of the ages, the knowledge of the ages – the keepers of the financial system at the top. They have a scientific group, "technocrats" as Brzezinski calls them, who will take care of the system for them, especially the one that's coming into view. It's more technical orientated and they have their various bureaucracies beneath that in the structure to give us a form at this phase of the game of communistic rule over the people. In fact, from the bureaucracies down, it's a copy of the communist or Soviet system.

There's some debate which came first, the British system of socialism or the Soviet system, and of course even some of the communists at the top said (I think Khrushchev said it) that "communism was just socialism in a hurry," and that's true. You use rebellion and revolution to hurry things up. We are going through a REVOLUTION at the moment. Revolutions in the past were never headed by ordinary people. The revolutions of the present are not done so either.

The people in the revolutions in France, who took two generations to build it up to the proper pitch of fervor and they used the middle class to do it in France. The French Revolution, while under its many words of equality and fraternity and so on, was really a middle class revolution to usurp power that was held by an oligarchy and spread the wealth amongst themselves. In America it's odd because their definition of "working class" is a bit different from most countries and "middle class."

A "middle class" in Europe traditionally were suit-and-tie employees, people who didn't dirty their hands in any kind of manual work whatsoever. Some of them at one time earning less than some of the higher paid factory workers at a certain point in history when they had factories. However, in the U.S. it's done by their income, so you had people who could work in factories who count themselves as "middle class." When I'm talking about the middle classes and the revolution of France, I'm referring to the learned elite of France, many of whom were not French at all. They'd come from Switzerland, which has always been a training base for the revolutions.

It's odd if you go into the history of Switzerland how cantons were formed from different countries to give you German, Italian, French and so on speaking areas, that somehow always could live harmoniously because the bankers at the top made it so; while the same bankers who funded other countries made it impossible for other peoples to live together. They gave the writers of the Geneva Bible the right to live in Switzerland. They were on the run from the authorities in England and other countries and they were Rosicrucian Freemasons. After that, other rebels fighting against monarchies went to Switzerland, where they were always given asylum there and generally trained to be better at what they were going to do in the future. It was to get sent back home and stir up the people, who would always follow if you tell them you're doing it for them and how wealthy they're going to be and happy and all the rest of it. The same kind of stuff you hear in presidential speeches today – promises, promises. Yet, the French Revolution was a really good example of Freemasonic revolution. The United States was the same but they've managed to hide a lot since, through rewriting and writing out of different Masonic incidents and peoples in the history. They've had it scrubbed clean and now they have a sort of Hollywood version.

France tended to leave it as it was and made no bones about it that they set up the coffee houses for discussions (and these were Masonic clubs) to get the whole thing going. The bankers funded the top writers of the day to say all the right things and stir the people up. Down through time, as they recruit Masons, they still tell them that they were behind the revolutions and it was for the ordinary people and how good things were going to be; and they're still doing the same I'm sure in the lodges.

It isn't until you stand back and say wait a minute here, there's a minority dictating the future always under the guises of helping other people, especially the masses and getting the masses to go along with it. Sometimes having bloody revolutions, other times having bloodless ones. They've had the sexual revolution. Many different kinds of revolutions and the sexual revolution, it's interesting they even brought unisex into it – "One sex." That's what unisex fashion means, and the males and the females all dressed the same with the same jeans and shirts and all the rest of it. Unisex fashions to blur the distinction between male and female, which was part of "The Communist Manifesto," the expanded version, not just the 10 planks. You should read it sometime.

When I was small, I used to be amazed looking at the Chinese, the Communist Chinese they would occasionally show on television, who were all given the same blue tunics and jeans to wear because there was to be no class distinction, no sexual distinction between male and female, so they all walked around with these pajamas on that were blue. That was at the same time as they were doing the same thing in Europe with the hippie movements and so on wearing the blue jeans. The guys got their hair long and from behind often you couldn't tell if it was male or female. The same thing was being done, exactly the same thing, without explaining it to the people who thought it was just their thing, their fashion, their generation's fashion. They never questioned where the fashion came from and they didn't know the FASHION industry is tied into the ENTERTAINMENT industry, which is tied into the CULTURAL CREATION industry. This is an old, old, old science.

At least in, say, Soviet countries, the people knew they were slaves. They just didn't talk about it but they knew it. When you're made to think you're free yet you're still adopting all the Soviet policies without the term "communism" ever being used, it will never dawn on most people unless you really point it out to them. Even then, they're in shock if they do understand what you're telling them. Most can't. They think we're just stumbling, evolving along through the darkness and things appear spontaneously into the fashion industry and so on, and scientists are really, really just working on what they tell us they're working on and they don't know all the answers yet about things, and that they get the latest things that are invented, they just appear on the shelves.

The same people never even noticed the transfer of factories to China. They dream their lives through; they're in a form of somnambulism and they have no memory of the past. The children are taught not to even listen to the older people. They're past it. That's why you have no movies or programs now about older people. It's all about young people and that's to give the impression that once you're past a certain age that you have no purpose. Well, you're obsolete, just like your computers and things. Anything old is obsolete. Everything new is good. Simple as that. This is a technique that's used.

Even when I was small we kept getting reruns from the U.S. of old black and white movies. You would see actors in their 40's and 50's quite commonly as the main type of hero characters. You don't see that today because it's a youth orientated culture. Not because the youth picked it for themselves, but because those who direct society in the culture creation industry make it so.

At one time it was a pleasure to listen to the elderly, the ones with wisdom, and they did have them in those days, to just hear how they had lived and been brought up because what happened in the past can be reintroduced at any time. Most people today couldn't put up with what we think of as hardship of any kind. Most people in fact would die psychologically if they had to live like their great grandparents did, yet you get all these snippets of information and you could certainly tie the past in because living history—those who lived through the history—are the best reporters on it. Not the authorized ones that you end up reading in school.

HISTORY IS ALWAYS SCRUBBED CLEAN UNTIL THEY HAVE THEIR PERFECTED VERSION WHICH BECOMES THE AUTHORIZED STANDARD VERSION and you're left with dates and places and what they say is wars over territory, and who benefits from all of this?

Who benefits from all the wars? Who funds the wars? Which body – which international body set up the treaties to allow bankers to fund all sides and bring in laws so that whoever lost still had to pay what they owed after they lost?

It came out with the Falklands little war, Margaret Thatcher's little war. This is the woman who said her greatest hero was Winston Churchill and she'd love to emulate him by leading Britain through a war. This was her fantasy. What a fantasy to have, for a male or a female, but this is supposedly – I don't know if she was really a woman. I still wonder about that. They called her "The Iron Lady." They gave her the little Falklands War, a real little war, just to keep her happy, I think, and she certainly wouldn't have got a next term if it hadn't been for that war. She would have been out. However, it turned out that Britain had actually given or sold to Argentina most of the ships before the war started (not long before the war started) and the Argentineans were paying it up, kind of like a hire-purchase deal, and after the war was over and

Britain had sunk the ships (which were technically theirs), Argentina still had to divvy-up all the money that they owed for the warships they got from England which England eventually sunk.

How come the bankers never lose? How come defeated countries must still pay up? Who sets all these rules? What's the common link between them all?

You'll find it's done through major treaties. Treaties which are not discussed in parliament buildings or congressional halls, just simply signed into law and they have Gentlemen's Agreements which are written into law and THEY are all FREEMASONS on all sides who bring this about and that's why the BANKERS NEVER LOSE and that's why they fund every side. Yet the bankers themselves stand apart from all peoples on the planet because they're so interbred that it's scary. They're so interbred. So much so, it's kind of like animals. If you have pedigree Labradors and you interbred them, you're pretty well guaranteed to have the same type, same temperament and so on.

In humans when we marry "in common," we're commoners you see, you can raise a boy or a girl and you really have no say in the personality outcome and he can go off in any direction regardless of what mom or dad works at, but when you look at the banking families they're pretty well guaranteed to stay banking families. Very weird. They don't say, I'm going off to be an engineer, dad, or I want to be a physicist. The only exception I think was Victor Rothschild who was ascientist and again the odd thing about the Rothschild's if you go into their history being economists – see, they were also economists like Malthus who looked upon the "human herd" as they called it and long production could go on in certain areas and they would look at what would happen after those industries would go, including the social mayhem. They used think tanks to do this, but they also had as I say "archives of histories." They understood this stuff. They were economists and bankers. THEY PLAN THE FUTURE. The economists must do that for a dominant minority.

What's interesting with the Rothschild's is if you look into their histories you'll see that they had a fascination with diseases and some of the Rothschild's in the early 1900's, late 1800's, some of the children had written books on how disease was transmitted by parasites. Well, why would bankers and bankers' offspring be fascinated by this?

Then we find later Victor Rothschild who became the head of all British intelligence at one point after he was a main suspect for passing information onto the communists. He was also a scientist who worked at Porton Downs warfare laboratories where some of the best – Britain makes some of the best bacterium and viruses on the planet. That was his job there. They have a fascination with that which also kills people. If they had to breed you up, I'm sure they would use genetics to speed up the process. It's a form of "herd management." You cull off at times and you increase in others. That's part of how you maintain control over the world, especially when you're planning it all. You plan the future.

In ancient Greece because they lived primarily on islands, they sometimes arranged wars at the top to bring down the populations and once again they benefited from it, those who invested because they had investment too. They had international bankers in those days as well, who would loan to them, and if you were very, very good and you brought masses of profit their way, the bankers would actually allow you to marry into the family. The early BROTHERHOOD SYSTEM which still MAINTAINS ITSELF TODAY, if you're tremendously good to them, this little clique, this very small, small clique will bring you into their family and your genes will be raised to godhood, at least your offspring, and that's how it runs itself. That's how it works.

Looking back at, as a for instance, many of the reports from the American Psychological Association, you can see how this ties in; psychology and psychiatry at the higher levels being tied in with the control of populations, mind control. We know this because even Coronation Street in England, the longest running gossip drama ever created, shapes the culture of Britain by showing in advance what you're going to see and how you would behave and react as the actors do in predictive programming. They employ psychiatrists and psychologists and all kinds of experts for the series and they showed this on television, knowing the public mimic what they see and behave the same way. In many of the reports of these associations, in their own publications, their magazines and books, they've mentioned the need to use these sciences more so on the public without the public being aware of them.

We find the same thing written about by Bertrand Russell in his book "The Impact of Science on Society" and we also find it in Brzezinski's books and you go far back as even old Blavatsky who said "a method of control over the minds of the public would be used – the biggest weapon ever invented" and she wrote that or at least supposedly wrote it in the 1800's.

Sciences are used to guide and manipulate and direct the world, so much so, that very few people have an original opinion of their own. They all think they're sane, especially when they can bounce these opinions off their neighbors who've gone through the same conditioning and will have the same answers. That's how sanity today is judged. You could have a whole population that's insane and believes that they're living in the top of a pyramid and that's the earth. If they're all taught that they'd all believe it and if you said, no, the earth is round, they'd lock you up. Therefore, if you have a different opinion from everybody else, be proud of the fact. It means you've broken out.

Getting back to these associations of psychiatry and psychology, that's the science really that's employed upon the people in co-operation with script writers, novel writers, movie writers and directors. All of these techniques are used of the mind, psychology and psychiatry, to get us to emulate what we see, to give us the opinions we're all supposed to have. They can even change the opinions half-way through and everyone will suddenly parrot the new opinion without noticing the change over it's done so slickly. It's also easier do to on a population who's been conditioned from childhood with these techniques of downloading. It doesn't take much to reprogram them in a different direction.

However, these associations of psychiatry and psychology have also talked about for many years the need to monitor every individual since everybody—every individual—is a potential criminal. Every individual has the ability to do right or wrong. Again, the classifications vary and the definitions vary on the era and the period and the function of society. However, when it comes to abuse and violence et cetera, sure, everyone does have that ability, but you do find most people will check themselves from using it. The world they're creating, since they don't believe anyone can be trusted to monitor themselves and direct themselves, this world they're creating is to be a totally guided and monitored society. Monitored by experts until eventually you have the chip and this ties in with the war on terror.

Never in history have they given us a term like this. They've always been able to paint someone as a demon and dehumanize them through propaganda and have us go at them. This war on terror is so ambiguous. It's meant to be so because going back to psychiatry and psychology and their definitions say everyone is a potential terrorist and since abuse, violence of any kind and even crime is coming under, is falling under now —in fact, many of it already is, many of these subjects are already under it—under the guise of terror.

You can be a financial terrorist, for instance, for withholding taxes and I know that for a fact because I know someone in the U.S. who had gone and followed one of these shortwave "gold and silver" fellows who said you don't have to pay your taxes to the federal government, it's all illegal, yah-de-yah-de-yah; and technically they're right because they didn't make amendments to bring in the Federal Reserve in any lawful manner and so on and so on. However, they followed this advice and sure enough, they had demands from the federal government to pay their taxes, just ignored them, found the loopholes, wrote back and told them why they shouldn't. They were kind of left alone, although they kept getting demands, but when the woman was going on a holiday within the United States she was stopped at the airport and she was held for a while and when she asked why, her name was down as a financial terrorist for withholding taxes.

We see that everything now is coming under terrorism, everything, and that's why it's called the war on terror. Although it's a war of terror in actual fact. It's been broadened to include everything: right-think, wrong-think, double-think, all of the different kinds of Orwellian thinking, which is a good exercise in understanding, that is to read George Orwell's"1984." The movies are excellent or the British movie is excellent with John Hurt and Richard Burton, but it's even better to read the book to get the actual definitions, the in-depth definitions of right-think and double-think and so on. These are sciences.

Orwell wasn't just picking these terms out of the air. Orwell was picked, or Blairhis real name was. He was picked to work for this elite so he understood the process. He understood the techniques and he'd been groomed for it – it was in school, picked at school. Just like today, they pick the CIA and all the other secret

services from school. They did the same thing in England and Blair was picked up at Cambridge University and trained to go out and fight for a form of world socialism, until he clued in that the guys who ran the socialist side and the communist side were also the same bankers that ran the so-called right wings as well.

After working at the BBC as a propagandist and he said himself in his memoirs that his job was to convince the British housewife that these cheap rationed little cuts of meat – the stuff that they used to throw away, it's awful. I think they called it "offal" because it was awful, if you check the spellings. His job was to convince them that it was actually better for you and he wrote about that. He didn't like what he had to do but he showed you how this technique is used and that was through the BBC, one of the best propagandists ever invented, in conjunction of course with Tavistock and various other professors. That's how they run society.

For those that think I've been hard on the young guys who have been brought up playing all the video games, who like their uniforms and want to go off and do their bit, especially the Air Force (they're the really brave ones), I thought I should really have a change of heart here and finish off the night with something just for them. After all, they just want to help, don't they? They want to make the world a better place to live in.

For me, it's good night and may your god go with you. This song is my little bit for this war on terror. Bye for now.

"Air Farce"
By Covenant With Life

Hello. Have you ever wondered if you have what it takes to be the best of the best of the best? One of the few and proud. One of the determinedly stupid. You're 17 and thinking about college, right?

After spending most of your young life playing video games, did you ever wonder how you could translate that into an amazing salary and kill real people too?

Well, wonder no longer because in today's Air Farce we don't face the enemy mono el mono. We hide from him at 50,000 feet and carpet bomb the shit out of him until every old man, woman and child is dismembered and spread out over the entire area.

Did you know that the most destructive battle mission ever waged was from an Air Farce bomber? That's right kids. Enola Gay dropped a single bomb that killed an entire city of non-combatants entirely filled with old folks just like your grandparents and helpless children.

We at the Air Farce don't cut ears off to prove our kills like those pussy vets in Nam did. We do our killings wholesale just like you learned to do in video games. That's right. You can be a top gun, a real man. In fact, we are counting on and hoping that you've wasted years of your precious lives doing nothing but sitting in front of a TV with a joystick in your hand.

Have you ever wondered if you were the kind of man who could sentence to death someone you would never see? Do you like shiny medals and think sharp-looking uniforms with shiny pieces of tin somehow make you a better person inside?

Well, we hope so. We really do, because if you believe that, then you have what it takes to be a chemtrail pilot. We'll train you using taxpayer money. We'll fill your head with stupid slogans. We'll convince you we are your real family that will never betray you and that until you joined us you weren't really living at all.

That's right. At the Air Farce we keep you so confused that you won't mind one day spraying the dickens out of your own family and friends, all from a safe and anonymous altitude, just like when you are fire bombing some rice paddy overseas. The great part is you won't even have to leave the states. You can kill right here

in America.

We're the Air Farce and we're looking for the best of the best of the best. Join us and become a chemtrail pilot today.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BRUSHFIRES, BIRDS, BEES
AND
BIOCHEMICAL WARFARE"
April 19, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 19, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today is April 19th, 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and with alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

Some people, who live in cities, ask me what I do in the country. “How do you entertain yourself? There's nothing to do.” Well, I get up early in the morning with very little sleep. I read the mail (paper and email), and answer what I can. I go to the post office, come back where the mailbox is, a few kilometers away, and come back again. I get things separated for tomorrow's posting. I do the little things I have to do to survive, such as cook and eat, and all the rest of it. Then I do the blurb. By the time I've finished the blurb and making sure all the sites are up and running, it's going to be one or two in the morning, sometimes, quite easily.

Last night while I was doing the blurb, before uploading, I heard a whoosh! outside, and I had a picture in my mind of a fire starting next door. Just a little place along from me, so I paused the blurb and went out to look, and sure enough, there was a wall of flame shooting across, next to the railroad tracks, coming my way. I came back over, finished the blurb. Got it all set for upload and began the upload, because what I had noticed is, where the fire was, there's a whole bunch of cars around this house. Not mine, but the one where the fire started. There was a lot of high flames and black smoke, and right across that was my telephone line, on a pole. I thought, "I've got to get this up before that line burns," and so while it was uploading, I went outside with a big spade. The local volunteer fire brigade had turned up, and they were concentrating on the house and the vehicles and so on, and I began beating out all the fire in the brush, along the side of the track that was coming my way, and that took a long time to do.

Then I came back in, made sure that everything was up, and that was my night. That was my excitement for the night. It’s not something I'd prefer to do every night, mind you, but it was touch and go when these things come your way. If it had come over my way, it would have taken off good time, went across the field with its old grass in the field (from last year). It would have went across there like a whirlwind, and then hit the forest where the trees are. So you've got to hit these things fast when they happen. That's what we do in the country. It's things like that. When you're not worried about neighbors doing it, you have to worry about the Ministry of Natural Resources, because the Ministry of Natural Resources now don't stop fires, they're in the habit of starting them, because they say "it's good for the underbrush." “Controlled fires,” when they do it, you see. They call it "controlled fires," which tend to take off in their own direction, but this is the present (current) theory of the Ministry of Natural Resources; as lots of people, in fact, in British Columbia, found out last year and the year before, to their dismay.

We’re living in quite the world. There's so much hype now coming out about the climate change. They must drum it up. Drum it up, because that's the threat from "out there." They've thrown away the UFO stuff, because it's harder to do and convince people of an invasion. Now they're going to give us, “now it's the sun and it's global warming, and it's greenhouse gases, and it's your little vehicle, and it's your way of living, in fact.” They're going to change it all—perfect it. Perfect that which was left imperfect.

I'm going to talk about one little aspect of the War on Humanity, and perhaps use some reasoning powers

and deduce the reasons why certain things have been happening. To preface this rushed blurb, I'd recall what Albert Pike (the so-called Pope of Freemasonry) said when he was discussing different sections and segments of society.

Albert Pike said that "man who would not reason (think and use his own observations), a man who could not reason for himself is therefore a beast of burden and meat on the table by choice and consent."

He's talking about what he called "the unthinking masses," the "baser people," as he called them. He also tells you what the elite saw as the purpose of this lower mass that was to be used by the elite, as a law of nature. They were to be "Beasts of Burden and Meat on the Table," meaning that they were fair game. "Fair game" is what it's called.

Therefore, when you see all these things happening in the world; when you see major media and “the experts,” the sudden instant experts all going into action together on an agenda—then it is an agenda, no matter how many theories they throw at you or how many times it's repeated. You start listening to an agenda when they start telling or talking about the trials they're laying above you everyday in the sky. When they start talking about that, maybe you'll listen to one of these so-called "experts," but until they mention that, everything else is therefore an agenda. We're supposed to use our own reasoning powers. It's no coincidence when they spray like crazy over your head, and create these tremendous long polymer clouds, the heat intensifies. Those who are awake have noticed that for the last few years.

However, here's another aspect of this. I've had people asking me to comment on this phenomena that's happening in the bee world, the world of the bees, the honeybees.

Here's one example one of the most recent things in the newspaper, which is a free newspaper called "Northern Life" for greater Sudbury, on the front page. This is by Mike Simms.

It says here:

"Bees are fleeing their colonies with significant impact on the North American economy. The condition, known as Colony Collapse Disorder (CCD)..."

Alan: Do you love how they come up with these little abbreviations, CCD? Now if you speak that, you've got SEED, which is a little clue.

“The condition, known as Colony Collapse Disorder (CCD) started to gain attention within the last year in the United States, and was first reported to Bob Dewar, 67, president of the Sudbury & District Beekeepers Association around Christmas. He hasn’t seen any evidence of the problem here yet but it may only be a matter of time. CCD is also known as Vanishing Bee Syndrome."

Alan: That's interesting, VBS. Hmm.

“No one seems to know what’s going on right now,” Dewar said. “The bees are just flying away and the remaining bees that stay behind die. “We’re kind of mystified and hope to find the answers pretty quick.” It’s not called a disease yet. It’s just behaviour that’s new and unusual, he said.

Alan: It's a "new normal" actually. I'd call it a "new normal."

"CCD has begun to appear in parts of Europe as well."

Alan: That's true. I've had reports from Germany and other countries.

"The disorder tends to affect beekeepers who move their hives around the country to follow the pollination cycle."

Alan: That’s a little clue.

"But this type of activity has been done for years, and there is no reason for the bees to leave because pollination is paramount to their survival, Dewar added."

Alan: That's also a little clue. The bees perhaps have more sense than we do.

"One dollar out of every three is attributable to bees pollinating agricultural crops. With less bees around, the less successful farmers will be, he said. Pollination is the process plants use to reproduce. Bees attach pollen (male gamete) to their antennae, and as they move about the country, spread the seeds to the carpel which leads to the ovula (female gamete) of the plants. “It’s a very valuable service the bees do,” he said. “Far more important than honey itself.” Several theories have been bounced back and forth..."

Alan: I'll just turn the pages here.

"...but it’s all just speculation at this point."

Alan: This is page 6 of the same newspaper, "Northern Life," Wednesday, April 18th, 2007, it was published.

"Theories such as an invading insect species, genetically modified food, or global warming are considered possible causes for this strange behaviour. A retired high-school teacher, Dewar has been an apiarist for the last 10 years in Lively. Apiarist is the little known official term for beekeepers. His passion for beekeeping involves housing the bees in their natural habitat, the hive, with honeycombs encased in two feet-wide rectangular acrylic frames.

The bees create honey in the same way as in a normal hive, only this way humans can harvest a honey crop. The beekeeping season begins when temperatures reach 10 Celsius. At its peak, the hive will house more than 60,000 bees in summer. During the winter, the bees starve and the number of bees will drop significantly to 10,000. Bees have an average life span of more than five months in the winter, but less than five weeks in the summer.

“They (worker bees) literally fly themselves to death,” Dewar said. The Sudbury beekeeping association began in 1977 and currently has more than 30 members. The members will meet tonight for their regular monthly meeting at Lo-Ellen Park Secondary School on Loach’s Rd. The meetings are open to the public and are in room 214."

Alan: They're going on about what's happening with the bees, not just taking off or dying, but actually leaving. They're leaving the hive. The bees have more sense than we do, because there's nothing new in this at all. Before this was happening, they were getting invasions of foreign mites, which attached themselves to their backs, and they went up their little air pipes and were killing them. The great scientists of the day just couldn't fathom out a way to stop this from happening. Massive, massive work went on by the beekeepers to try and stop it, using tremendous hygiene and various forms of killing off the mites.

When that's over they're started dying off. Five or six years ago, I talked to one of the guys in the Charter of Ontario Beekeepers Association. I asked him a few questions, and this was maybe five, six years ago. I asked him, because I'd heard about the bees coming back sort of dazed and dopey, and just sitting there for hours or just keeling over. I asked him where the bees fly, what directions they go in. Bees tend to go off in their own specific directions. The beekeepers know where they go, and where they come from and back, and so on, back and forward.

I said, "Is it possible the modified crops are to blame?"

He checked in with the Ministry of Agriculture, and like drawing teeth, they eventually came back to him, "Yes, there were experimental crop fields, to the north of him.” That just happens to be where these dazed and dying bees were coming back from. This is no puzzle at all, actually. It's no puzzle, whatsoever, as to what's happening. They've known in the underground rumble of gossip, for years, what's going on. It isn't just the fact that these modified crops can be sprayed with an awful lot more (maybe five or six times the concentration of weed killers) without killing off the actual crops. It isn't just that. It's a fact that these are

modified, genetically modified.

Bees generally don't go towards corn and things like that. Now they do, with some types, because they're modified. They've taken strains of other vegetables and crops and put them in there. There are all things in there. There's even spider genes and all the rest of it gone in there. It isn't just to make them resistant to the pesticides or to make their own pesticide, which they can also do. The plant can actually create it (these modified ones). You've got all this odd pollen you see, brand new phenomena of new types of pollen. There's no mystery involved.

Canada was the first country to MANDATE A PACT between the GOVERNMENT and the BIG AGRI-FOOD businesses to INTRODUCE MODIFIED VEGETABLES and corn to the public WITHOUT the PUBLIC'S knowledge.

It broke out in Canada only because Tony Blair—while he's flapping his arms around with those Oxford debating society's type of ritual that he goes through for emphasis—is trying to mandate that the British public should eat all the modified foods. People instinctively, intuitively, said, "No," but they're getting it anyway, because it's a mandate. It's not just to make better, bigger spuds, potatoes or leeks or anything else. There's more to it than this, obviously. You are what you eat. If they want dumb, stupid, sick people, then that's what we'll become, especially for the changes they have lined up. They don't want an intelligent fit population during the changesthat we must go through, according to the other mandates.

It broke out in Canada because Tony Blair was putting it through, trying to put it through in Britain. The big NGOs (Non-Governmental Organizations) in Britain were protesting it, and that's when it leaked out from the NGOs, who'd done their investigation, that the Canadian government had made these secret deals to grow it and test it introduce it into the food supply, and basically study the populations, as we got sick and all the rest of it.

That happened at the same time as the government in Ottawa had just put a central computer in. It was in the papers at the time, where they collect all Canadians' data on spending and health and all the rest of it. It's easy to do in a socialist system where government socialism is really fascism. It's government corporations combined with the object of keeping an economy going and keeping everybody (the workers) in place. Therefore, they have tremendous data collection. They put a super computer in Ottawa to collect everyone's data, and there's a little fuss in the papers about it, saying what power it would give a single person to have access to all that data on every Canadian, from coast to coast, and so the government solved the protestation by making two computers handle it, you see. That was there answer to it. I think it was also to do with the monitoring, from all hospitals and doctors and so on, and pharmacists, of new symptoms that would be cropping up with the modified food, and with all this spraying that's going on, as we're getting doused just like the crops. We're getting doused with spray, everyday, for anyone who cares to look.

The spraying, by the way, will eventually be propagandized into our heads that it's for our own good. They're going to "save us from global warming." Whenever they do mention this in the future, that's the excuse they're going to give you. Remember old Bernard Baruch, who advised so many presidents. He said, "for everything that happens in public life, there's always a very good reason and then there's the real reason." That's how it always is.

The bees were not the first to be affected. The big scare a few years ago, and the big drumbeat started, it was around the time of SARS and everything else, when SARS was going to kill us, and AIDS was going to kill us, and then it was West Nile virus was going to kill us all; and they kept talking about crows dying. Watch out for crows dropping dead, and notify the Ministry of Natural Resources, and all the rest of it.

Anyone who has a garden will know that when young shoots come up, you're always chasing away the crows. They're the first ones in there. They like the young tender shoots. And guess what? They're eating the modified stuff. That's why it was primarily crows that were dying off with the supposed West Nile virus. That's all you heard about, was dead crows being found. Crows. That's why we have "scarecrows" in fields. For hundreds of years they've been called "scarecrows," because it's the crows that come in to get the young shoots. Wow.

Perhaps we should look at how, traditionally, intelligence agencies have gathered information.

Intelligence agencies have branches which deal with counter-intelligence. The intelligence agencies are well aware that media, within various countries, is basically an arm of government. Therefore, there's a lot of authorized propaganda contained in all the major newspapers of the world. It's always been that way. Intelligence agencies, employed by governmental departments, gather data by going through all the data in the newspapers, home and abroad. Their job is not to take anything at face value, because they know that the job of the media is propaganda; therefore they gather little facts and then they have little think tanks, and they have "brainstorming," as they call these sessions, where they put all their facts together to find out the "real reasons" behind things. What could do this potential enemy be up to, in reality? What are they covering a reality with, concerning a particular story? It's that type of thing. That's what intelligence is, you see.

You build up a picture as to what's really going on and what's really behind it. What the real purpose for a misleading story here and there, or a cover, a covering story to a particular fact that's watered down into conspiracy theories? It's that kind of stuff, and there's nothing new in this. People should, if they want to, go in to the histories of intelligence agencies. There's a lot out there.

John Dee, in the 1500's, apart from being a Rosicrucian and having the largest library in England in his day, and a top person who could write cryptology, he was a master in cryptology. Most of his writings contained cryptology; even the ones to do with channeling spirits and stuff go through it. It's numbers and it's a language. It's all to do with cryptology. He was also the agent for Queen Elizabeth I. He went abroad, gathered intelligence and sent it back to old England; and he used the code number 007. That's where it came from. Bond, by the way, is a legal term; you're "bonded." You've sworn to obey and be faithful to whatever you've sworn allegiance to. That's why he was called James Bond.

John Dee was the first one that we know of, at least in history books. They had them in all eras and all ages, spies and intelligence gatherers. There's nothing new in that. The idea being you could never trust the authorized story on anything. You had to always get in there and find out what was really going on, because the psychopaths in all countries, who owned the people of each country, were always making sure. They understood that the psychopaths in the other countries thought like them, and so they were devious; so they understood how to be devious, because they were naturally devious, being psychopaths. That's how simple it is. It hasn't changed. The last people to be told any truth are those who buy what they think is news. That's propaganda you're buying.

Remember, Zbigniew Brzezinski in his own book "Between Two Ages" talked about the inability shortly of the vast populations to be able to reason for themselves. They would expect the media to do their thinking and reasoning for them. Well, voila! it has happened. When that has happened, you're looking at Joe Blow next door and he's going to parrot his downloading from the media to you, thinking he is quite normal. If you think for yourself, he is going to think you're very odd, especially after comparing his views with everybody else he knows, who are also brainwashed, happily so. He's going to call you "odd," because you don't share the "authorized views" on things. That's how simple it all works to create a reality.

Read "Plato's Cave." Plato gives you it all in the allegorical story of a cave, being brought up in a cave, and how those in the cave knew nothing about an outside world—didn't know there was one. They could only look towards the back of the cave, not towards the entrance, and shadows would pass it as the day went on and the sun moved, and people passed the entrance. They had stories, all made up (probably by the previous experts), on what all these shadows were. They created a mythology and religions about it, and because they all agreed about it generation after generation, they believed it to be so, until one escaped and got out of the cave and found a big world out there. He found why the shadows were created inside the cave.

He traveled the world and talked to people with all different viewpoints on things. He came back to the cave and tried to tell the rest of them, and as Plato said, "what would they do?" They would want to kill him. That's what they'd want to do. He was shattering what they had as their only reality. Plato should know, because he was part of the Mystery School, and these secrets of controlling human behavior have always been part of the mysteries, in the higher levels, always, to the present day.

Let's put a few things together as an intelligence agency would do it.

When you see things happening that didn't happen before in nature, outstanding things, not just simply seasonal changes or a very bad frost at the wrong time. When you see literally animals dying and birds dying and bees dying; an intelligence agency would look at what has changed in the environment of those particular creatures.

Number 1. The intelligence agencies know that we are being sprayed. They don't pussyfoot around. They know. They're in on that fact. They don't need necessarily to know, depending on their level, because there are many levels of intelligence agencies; EVERYTHING IS ALWAYS COMPARTMENTALIZED FOR SECRECY SAKE. "You know what you need to know," as they say—a "need to know" basis. They know what's going on as we're being sprayed, and most of them will be told not to even talk about it amongst themselves, and being good high, high sworn Freemasons, they will obey that, not to question their superiors. So they'll look and say, "Yes, that's changed. We're being sprayed with chemicals. Could chemicals kill things?" Yes. Chemicals not normally there in a particular environment, and suddenly are being sprayed on us, could certainly affect everything.

Number 2. What else has changed? The modified vegetables and crops. Did the government go to tremendous lengths to keep it secret in the first place?

Yes, they admitted it to the Canadian public when it broke out in Britain, they had to admit it and they came out to do damage control. They got David Suzuki, who does all the nature animals and tells us how we must kill ourselves off as humans to save the world, and who really is a geneticist, who belongs to all the top foundations on the planet. They brought him out as being the nice guy who doesn't lose his cool on television, and he loves furry animals, so he must be a nice fellow. He was brought out to convince us all that it's really all right; and people believed what they were given. The people "believed properly," as I say, what they were "properly" indoctrinated to believe. Yes, a government did experiment on a whole population, and studied them and watched them, and kept all the data secret. It's still secret.

Would they know what was going on? Of course they know what's going on.

Who pays all the biggest scientists and all these investigative scientific groups to do their investigations? The government pays them; they live on the grants from the government. When they're told to do an investigation, they hand it to governments. When they're told to keep quiet about it, they will keep quiet about it. When they're told to lie about the findings, they will lie about the findings to the public. That is the real world.

Now let's go further than that. Let's look at what's been made available to the public.

One good book to read, which is documented, which uses declassified government documents to do with bacterial, viral and chemical warfare, that was made available to the public, is called "Deadly Allies." The author is John Bryden, a Canadian author, who used to work for the Toronto Star.

He goes through the process of World War II, which is a good way to understand the techniques of warfare. He discloses the documented facts to do with Canada's role as a leader in bacterial and viral warfare, it lead the world, and it didn't stop with World War II or begin with World War II. The greatest minds in Canada, as they tell us, the greatest minds like Banting, the man who gave us (supposedly) insulin for diabetics, worked for the government in the biggest bacterial and viral warfare departments. This is the man who said he wanted to develop something which would kill off specific ethnic groups, especially Germans. He didn't want anyone alive with a German gene in his body. He wanted, and he talked about creating something which would kill off—now listen, this is total warfare, remember—the crops of the people, because it isn't just the people you kill with bullets. You go for everything which sustains them—sustainability. So number 2 was all their farming produce. How could you kill off the crops? They discussed ways of killing off bees, which pollinate the crops. They discussed all ways to even spray the crops, but they also talked about chemicals and various viruses, which could mutate the genes within livestock and cause cancers.

One was very interesting, because it would riddle the brains of cattle, very much like what we now call "mad cow disease." In fact they pretty well say it was identical to mad cow disease. He wanted to put it all over Germany, then people would eat it and they would come down with it too, which means that this had already been tried and tested to find out if consumers would come down with it. Interesting isn't it, eh? A little bit of history and digging can turn up declassified documentation.

Now let's put the things together.

We are being sprayed like crazy. It intensifies the heat. The media is going into overdrive. They're talking about all the effects of climate change and the vast catastrophes we're going to have, and mentioning nothing about the spraying in the sky. That's your first clue.

Bees have been under attack, the main pollinators for farming crops, with various new insects over the last 10, 15 years or so. In fact, I'm surprised there's any beekeepers left, the way these things have ravaged through the apiary societies. Now the bees themselves are dying off with another thing. They're also going through the modified crops with pollen and dying.

Now the bees also are taking off from the hives they were living in, the ones that can get away, because they know that what they've brought back, and what ends up in the honey, in the combs, is lethal. That's why they're taking off, getting out of them, the ones that are still fit enough to do so. That's also why the reports are coming in that the traditional insects that take over a vacant hive, like other bees or even ants as they go in to clean up, are not going into them. They sense something else is wrong with them.

Going back to Banting, and the book "Deadly Allies" by John Bryden.

When he goes through the methods of "total war," start seeing total war, because the war for the New World Order and it's in the Council on Foreign Relations' own magazine, "The New World Order," I've got the issue here, thanks to someone who sent it to me. It means a New World Order, and to get us all there they must create chaos so that we will go along with the entire agenda. We must be terrified out of our wits. We must then be programmed with the propaganda, which will explain why we must change and we'll believe it all as propaganda, but very important people will tell us why we must change. Then the experts will also tell us where we must go with the changes, and it will follow the whole human habitat story, right down the line.

Now let us look at the world envisaged by the eliteas they've propagandized us into a particular road with a particular destination in mind. We will casually go along through all the documentaries we think are being completely honest and which give us our opinions, which are actually the opinions that have been formulated for us to expect.

The world that is to be created will also be a vegetarian world. This was put out by Alvin Toffler, the guy who fronted for the global changes in various novels. The old novelist, again, who caught the world's attention with books like "Future Shock," and he also was authorized to put out "The Third Wave." This book was about the end of capitalism and communism, coming into a merger, and how the whole world will be transformed with a new way of living. In the book, he said, "the world we are creating will be a vegetarian based world. No meat." And he said, "It must be so." He never elaborated as to why; and Newt Gingrich handed out copies to all the congressional people, representatives, with Toffler there, because this is part of the whole agenda. Don't forget, Gingrich didn't retire either. None of these guys retire. They're still officially part of the upper government.

Gingrich headed off and kicked off, on behalf of the Department of Commerce, the Loyal University meeting to do which brain-chipping the population. The same Mr. Gingrich backing Alvin Toffler with "The Third Wave." "The Third Wave" on Plato's Third Way, which was something similar, because it's been an ancient society that's gone along right up to the present day, with an agenda of the perfect utopia for the psychopathic elite, who can then not only rule over the "unwashed masses," but actually create new types of them to be more efficient.

Years ago, salmon were coming into different countries. Protein, we're looking at here, and there was a fungus on them. No one could explain why this happened, and yet in most countries in the western world,

departments of fisheries, the government departments, took over the spawning of all of these particular salmon. That put a scare into people, who immediately stopped eating salmon. The next thing we had was this new phenomena that, strangely enough, had been broadcast in various books, to do with warfare for World War II, which we now called "mad cow disease" that came out of nowhere suddenly. Experts were brought forth to talk about a new thing called "a Prion," something unknown in nature, and people all over Europe were terrified to eat meat, protein.

At the same time, the world was planned; and it's been said in many big books out there, by the top. Remember that farmers were not responsible enough to take care of the food supply. Therefore, the big agri-businesses would take over—the big fascist organization. Even if they say there's five of them, there's really only one, and that's what we're seeing. The crops were the next things they were working on. They were working on them at the same time, in secret, and they didn't bring the top scientists and geneticists in, as I say, to make better carrots and potatoes and bigger ones.

Why do they go to so much trouble to put 200, 300, or more different variations of genes into a particular potato, carrot, cabbage, corn or anything else? They knew the effects that they were after. They knew that plants were the oldest things that produced drugs, for instance, look at the poppy. Who controlled the poppy for a long, long time? It was India and those parts of it; and then the British government had the Department of Opium. Orwell's father was in charge of it, at one time. That was located in Burma.

How long has India been ruled by a class caste system, which gave them what we now call "the new age religions," where nothing is real. “Nothing matters. It's all illusion.” A lot of people, millions and millions of people, basically working as peasants, were trapped in a religion like that with no escape, and who are also conditioned to be vegetarian, lack of protein. Couple that with Malthus’ doctrines of "diets for plantation workers." All the documentation has been done, hundreds of years ago, on how to keep people dumb and stupid, and what will bring down the intellect and reasoning power of the average individual. We’re seeing all the warfare techniques, which have been published, practiced now on the whole world.

Diseases, again, read "Deadly Allies" by John Bryden and just see what they were capable of doing. This is declassified stuff; and it won't be all of it either. That's what's been declassified to the public. They were way ahead with viral warfare, creating new types and bacterium in World War II.

What do we hear amongst all the drum rolls and clamoring from the media? Everything's going to change. Diseases, outbreak, pandemics, global warming as we get sprayed, famine shortages. There'll be food wars—Food wars in the future.

What did the UN say, the Department of Agriculture for the United Nations?

They will end up being the sole distributor of food to all the nations (or they call it, the states of the world). A country which will not keep its population in check will not be given additional food in its quota.

What a coincidence, how it all fits together, isn't it? However, any intelligence agency could tell you by looking at the phenomena we see today, we're witnessing all of these warfare techniques being practiced right now, on the world, to bring the New World Order into existence.

I'm going to talk now about Carroll Quigley, the historian for the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The American branch being the Council on Foreign Relations, an organization which most journalists, all the major ones (TV, newspaper, magazines), are members of—but you can't ask to join. They study you, and if you're very good and can keep secrets, you may be asked to join, because it's not for the public to know the real purposes behind things, you see.

Quigley, who was also the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, in his book 'Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment," an excellent book that gives you the "special relationship" between the US and Britain (that Mrs. Thatcher talks about so frequently), and gives you the real supplementary history over the last few hundred years leading up to this global agenda.

This is a professor. He was never accused of being a “conspiracy theorist.” No. He was an "authorized professor" who advised government departments and the State Department of the US, who wrote about it in his own book. He talked about one technique that was used by the Royal Institute of International Affairs top members, who owned all the news media, he claims, he said himself, “During World War II, who wanted the war with Germany?” He said they sat around a table, the top members with the top politicians, and said, "How do we motivate the British public into going along with a war?"

It’s the first thing you must do, apart from hide the truth, because truth is the first casualty of war. The next thing you must do is to motivate the people and get them behind you on your agenda. They decided to terrify the public by lies of what the Germans had planned to do to the British people, and they thought that they would all in unison, all these apparently different newspapers, which gives the appearance of “it can't all be unified.” There's all different papers saying the same stuff at the same time. That's how it's done. They decided that they would say that “Germany had millions of gallons of the most toxic gases, they were going to spray all over Britain and kill everybody.” They had a tremendous Air Force, vastly out powering every country on the planet, and they could carpet bomb the whole of Britain. To make this more real, they got Pathe News and all the biggies in on it, to do these propaganda films. They didn't have television then for the public, so they give them propaganda films in the "cinema," as they call it (or, “amen is,” backwards). They had guys digging trenches round London. The king at the time was brought in on it also, to give little speeches about it, how we must all pull together to fight the common enemy that was going to kill everyone with all this massive machinery and overpowering force, et cetera.

Quigley himself said, "they fudged and lied completely with all the statistics, because they had to terrify the public first."

Remember this: “terrify.” Terrify is the first step to getting the public to demand that the government do something; and all of the ditch digging and stuff and nonsense they did was just that. It was nonsense. Everybody in Britain was issued a gas mask, to bring it home to them. This is real. They had to carry their gas masks in little satchels all over the country, when they moved or went to work and so on, to get you in the war mode. It's important you get into the war mode and be terrified.

You've got to look at the strategies to get people into war, so that you don't get stampeded into the next thing. It's already happened with the whole Middle East, with “weapons of mass destruction,” over and over and over. There's nothing new, you see, in a psychopathic mind. Everything is a formula. You follow the formula. Introduce it in the right sequence, and the public believe it. That's how it works.

Here we are, getting back to the first story: all the greatest scientists that can create any kind of life they want. They've even said they can create a “Bigfoot” if they wanted to—a hairy creature, if they wanted to they could do that. They can create any kind of disease from scratch. They can actually combine viruses with bacterium—two different life forms, all together. One is a life form; one really isn't. But they just can't find out what's killing the bees. It's a mystery.

Getting back to Pike. What was it he said? What was it he said? "The man who will not think for himself, not reason for himself, is therefore a beast of burden and meat on the table by choice and consent."

So I roll this particular talk up tonight with that. If you can't think for yourself, if you can't go in to a few books to look up propaganda and warfare, the different techniques of warfare, we always are taught, “Oh, it's just soldiers fighting.” No. Most of the warfare you don't even see. You go for all resources. Look into it while you have the ability to do so, and then you must all come to decisions your intellect brings you to, versus your indoctrinated propaganda.

I am not a person who would like to bring you bad news all the time. I'm just telling you the plain facts—by someone who thinks. So I hope tonight I don't get another fire out there started by someone else, and don't have to throw buckets of water around the telegraph pole, while I'm uploading. But that's the way it goes, eh?

I've got the translators coming in now, and the organizational part is always the hardest. It's taking a lot more time as well, which I don't really have, but there's no choice in these matters. We have to get the information out while we can, because we can't be so selfish as to hope we can sneak through to retirement, put our feet up or go fishing, and maybe the next generation—“Well, that's their problem isn't it? No, we can’t do that. At least I can't do that. We wouldn't be in the boat we're in if the previous generations had been a little bit more sentient concerning their surroundings, and perhaps less selfish, as well.

For myself and Hamish the dog (who I was ready to evacuate last night), it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Food Glorious Food" from Oliver Soundtrack

Is it worth the waiting for?
If we live 'til eighty-four
All we ever get is gruel!
Every day we say our prayer --
Will they change the bill of fare?
Still we get the same old gruel!
There is not a crust, not a crumb can we find,
Can we beg, can we borrow, or cadge,
But there's nothing to stop us from getting a thrill
When we all close our eyes and imagine

Food, glorious food!
Hot sausage and mustard!
While we're in the mood --
Cold jelly and custard!
Pease pudding and saveloys!
What next is the question?
Rich gentlemen have it, boys --
In-di-gestion!

Food, glorious food!
We're anxious to try it.
Three banquets a day --
Our favourite diet!

Just picture a great big steak --
Fried, roasted or stewed.
Oh, food,
Wonderful food,
Marvelous food,
Glorious food.
Food, glorious food!
What is there more handsome?
Gulped, swallowed or chewed --
Still worth a king's ransom.
What is it we dream about?
What brings on a sigh?
Piled peaches and cream about
Six feet high!

Food, glorious food!
Eat right through the menu.
Just loosen your belt
Two inches and then you

Work up a new appetite.
In this interlude --
The food,
Once again, food
Fabulous food,
Glorious food.

Food, glorious food!
Don't care what it looks like --
Burned!
Underdone!
Crude!
Don't care what the cook's like.
Just thinking of growing fat --
Our senses go reeling
One moment of knowing that
Full-up feeling!

Food, glorious food!
What wouldn't we give for
That extra bit more
That's all that we live for
Why should we be fated to
Do nothing but brood
On food,
Magical food,
Wonderful food,
Marvelous food,
Fabulous food,

[OLIVER]
Beautiful food,

[BOYS]
Glorious food

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk
"CHAOS, CONFLICT AND CARITAS"
January 12, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 12, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. This is Alan Watt, and today it is the 12th of January 2007.

"Tears in Heaven"
By Eric Clapton

Would you know my name
If I saw you in heaven
Will it be the same
If I saw you in heaven
I must be strong, and carry on
Cause I know I don't belong
Here in heaven

Would you hold my hand
If I saw you in heaven
Would you help me stand
If I saw you in heaven
I'll find my way, through night and day
Cause I know I just can't stay
Here in heaven

Time can bring you down
Time can bend your knee
Time can break your heart
Have you begging please
Begging please

I have had lots of emails. I always have lots of emails, but certain emails ask me to talk about different subjects. Most of them I dismiss, because most of the subjects are put out there for you to discuss, anyway. That's why they're in the major media, so why go over it from different angles? Someone asked me to talk about the smell of gas that was in New York, earlier on. Some kind of bad odor, but that's washed away with the breeze I guess, and you'll probably find out about it when your taxes go up to pay for sewage. New sewage problems can be fixed, et cetera, so don't worry about that one.

An interesting one was the casualty of birds. Thousands of them were destroyed in part of Australia, prior to a storm, within two weeks or so leading up to a storm in an area. That doesn't surprise me, because we know that they're tampering with the weather. Not only the spraying, but also the use of the HAARP; I have no doubt microwave pulsations are used, as well as the ELF pulsations. Anything in the air, during microwave for instance, will be pulverized and end up convulsing on the ground as they die.

This is the beauty of our scientific system and our secret government establishments, the real government, not the ones that you complain to. They generally know not to ask about the higher government, the one that does these sort of experiments. THAT'S WHY NO ONE IN POLITICS WILL MENTION SPRAYING.They know better.

THEY KNOW NOT TO ASK THE HIGHER MILITARY ESTABLISHMENTS. Many of these rose to power during the Cold War. Even then, people were questioning, "does the CIA run the U.S. government, or does the government run the CIA? You had parallel organizations with the CIA, sworn to secrecy during the war, different war measures acts, et cetera and becoming unanswerable to anyone. That's not news to people in Britain, I think, at least some people in Britain, who have realized long ago that MI5 and 6 also were steps above the so called "elected" people. You don't question these establishments. In fact, if you try to in parliaments, they'll just tell you like Oliver North did, "we don't have to answer those questions for reasons of national security."

There's no doubt you have a different nation written down in law somewhere. Webster, in his memoirs, in the

United States, talked about this. On the one hand he went over the meeting to draw up the Constitution and sign it and he said NO RECORDS WERE KEPT and then around in the same talk he talks about "The Secret Journal." Of course, since it was a Masonic meeting, they did have a Secret Journal, but not for the eyes of the profane, you see, "those in the darkness."

So many facets run this world, so many organizations. In the past it was easier to recognize warring factions and nationalistic warring factions as empires rose and fell, and expanded creating new countries in the process, and then falling away, and leaving those countries to rise and fall again. This is an ongoing system of control: divide, conquer, exploit. However, NONE OF IT COULD EXIST WITHOUT MANKIND HIMSELF, Joe Average and Jane Average, because THEY MUST ALWAYS GO ALONG WITH IT AND THEY DO if their own lives are seeming to progress or they're left alone to do their own little thing. They don't mind so much what's done in the name of their country or their nation to others, preferably if they don't see what's happening to others.

Projection is the easiest thing to do, to project the evil within ourselves onto others. Those who run the sciences of the world understand this only too well. Wars are sometimes hard to start and to get the public to go along with. You generally need a few people to die on your side, you always have a side, and once that happens, the media goes into action and you're suddenly indigent, and you give your approval through an emotional phase. You don't ask the critical questions. Could those few sacrifices have been set up in the first place, to cause that very effect? Sometimes it never happened at all, when you check into history. You'd have to get some reasons to get the wars going.

People who don't know themselves will go along with, pretty well, anything. I keep reiterating the evil caused in the world, by people who have openly taken that stance and said in a pragmatic way, “what's wrong with being evil, if it means dominance and power over the weak?” That's the Darwinian stance that many of chosen, many of the high, high Masons (not the little pot bellied guys at the bottom), the bigger ones had chosen long, long ago, because it is part of their higher religion in freemasonry.

Great sounding words, great excuses and great orators have led us in circles for thousands of years. They know how to twang the emotions and how to use a little bit of logic, as the emotional topic is introduced. To mix the two together and give the finished product, which is generally a rabble, who applaud them without thinking of the consequences. "Everybody likes a winner,” they say. The public love to join the winners. They adore the winners. They worship the winners, in fact, unfortunately, in a system based on getting to the top, which means the end of all the fears of homelessness, poverty, sickness and no money to pay to have the proper, high treatment for the sickness. All of these things, you see, have to do with money and this exaggerated need for personal survival over the survival of others. That's what's called "success," in this deviant system.

We watch criminals -- on television all the time you'll see lawyers, dramas. One of the oldest ones they used to show was Perry Mason, and no one questions why he is called "Mason," but if you watch all the gestures, even in those old black and white reruns, you'll see all the Masonic"flashes," as they call them, and gestures and signs in the courtroom.

WE LIVE IN A MASONIC STRUCTURE. THE WHOLE SOCIETY IS ACTUALLY GUIDED BY FREEMASONRY. ALWAYS WAS IN NORTH AMERICA, from its very beginnings and before its beginnings, in fact.

"The New Atlantis" was to be theAmericas. We're run by people who understand all of this and those from the high Rosicrucian, not the little send away things you have today, where you join up and learn the secrets, and send so much cash and they'll send you those little pamphlets back. That's for the profane, really, but the early Rosicrucians knew perfectly well their task and their ambitions, and to restore this fable of Atlantis, the one that Plato talked about -- to restore it, this Golden Age. However, the public have been unaware, all along. Even though everything we look at in all public buildings, all governmental buildings, parliaments in Canada and the architecture in them, THAT'S ALL FREEMASONIC. It's FULL OF MESSAGES, if you can read it. It’s the same with the one in Washington, D.C. Pronounced "dix" in French, "dix" -- ten. The "spoken word." You have the spell, which casts a spell, and then you have the "spoken word." The "10" is binary, the male and female.

In the end, they always said that they would eliminate the zero, the emotional part, to leave supposedly “logic.” Even in their ancient founders, they understand that every side has an opposite. You have the twin pillars, the Jachin and Boaz, the male and female, the fire and water. You also have the male, with his conscious part and his unconscious (the sea of unconsciousness), where all acts are possible and you have the same with the woman. You have a four there, you see.

Before I forget this, jumping back to the birds that died in Australia, and they pretty well wiped all the birds out in this one area. Back in the '60’s, we started to notice whales getting beached and dolphins getting

beached in certain parts of the coastal areas, and it was a big crisis. First, of course, the call came out from the top (the media) that, "it must be pollution." Then, the environmentalists got in on the act, as they were meant to do, because they build up an environmental crisis to change our ways, gradually, for a different purpose. Then, of course, the scientists jumped in and said, "It could be a virus in their inner ear that was causing this and altering their navigational abilities," because these mammals, like many birds, navigate by electromagnetic energy from the earth. They know where they're going, and if something interferes, like a virus in its inner ear, well, “that's why it was getting beached.”

People noticed also, after going through so much trouble to un-beach them, they'd often come right back in again, as though they were on remote control, trying to go the right direction. What the Navy was keeping secret from everyone at the time is that's the navigational systems they were using to direct their underwater submarines was low frequency pulsation in the sea and they had these transponders and all along the ocean beds and that's what the whales and the dolphins were following you see. That is why they were getting beached.

Isn't it amazing how we can be so mislead, and yet so caring naturally through our emotions? We fall for the excuses they give us. The ones who are causing the problem set-up the environmentalists to create the hullabaloo, to get us to change our ways, into living in these little manipulated habitat areas. They certainly have many different functions, and parts of their plan fulfilled, with each thing that they cause. They use the reactions to go along with the agenda, which they'd written about much, much earlier.

We're dealing here with very clever manipulators, who understand humanity. They understand humanity so well, they can plan wars, so far in advance, centuries if need be, in the full knowledge that they can train generation by generation the experts, who were given access to archives. The archives of knowledge are hidden from the public, on all of these formula on how to get people to do this, that or the other. They’re simple formula. As they said in ancient times, the Greeks talked about this, "If it had worked before with humanity, it will always be able to be made to work again, if introduced in the same sequence."

We respond the same way always to the same formula. Deception runs this world - tremendous deception, and a religion, which has been here for thousands of years. It is a religion, which dominated the ancient world, according to those of India. They've had many ages, seven in all. Five definite, they claim, and two even further in the ancient past, with millions of years spanning each age, in the Indian records. They've risen and fallen. There's always been a little bit of an argument in the higher Freemasonry circles, not in the low ones (the 33 and under group). There's been an argument about how many ages there actually have been. We have the Druids, with their three that they had on record, and they related it to Tacitus, the Roman historian. We have the Greeks with theirs, and those of India, the Hindu, with theirs.

It’s very interesting to look at theosophy in the 1800’s. The 1800’s was a tremendous time of turmoil and pushing for this New Age to begin, as they knew Aquarius was coming up. They dreamed up theosophy to bring in other groups, especially the women, who were up until that time were pretty well excluded from any type of freemasonry. The Grand Lodge of France did bring some in. So, they came up with theosophy and the front-woman actress, Blavatsky, to push theosophy, where they spoke of histories of the Fifth Aryan Race. It's a Hindu philosophy to do with the end of time. Each time is part of an age, a period, where "only the fittest, those worthy" as they say, survive or allowed to come through, and by no means must the inferior types, the old types, the old man and woman, be allowed through. They haven't “evolved” enough, because the whole thing does go around evolution, an Aryan Race. Even the Aryan is derived from the Hurrian. It's a pronunciation difference, that's all.

In the old days, prior to standing armies and national banks, the kings and queens had to depend on professional mercenaries. The mercs, the messengers that brought the message of death to those they were called upon to inflict, for money. They had no philosophical qualms about doing so. The reason being, that in every generation there's always young men, who love to dress up and play with weapons and be given honorary titles. Of course, in the old days before central banking, standing armies were allowed to share the loot, "the booty" as they called it. There's always that kind of reward. They could rape, as well, because, after all, who’s going to charge you with anything? Vanquished means vanquished. You have no rights when you're vanquished, and the darker side of men came to the surface. It still does today.

When you talk to some people who have been involved in major wars, and participated in some of these atrocities, they talk quite matter-of-factly about it. They always rationalize it by saying, "it was war and orders were orders." They either are unable to go any deeper, and examine themselves, and their own participation, or else they're psychopaths. That was the only two choices there. It is not a normal thing for a species to kill off its own. It's rather unique to humankind.

Now, with the standing armies and indoctrination of general public, the whole public are involved in the war.

Just after World War I, there were military colleges in England that taught other countries too. They had students from other countries, generally included, come in for lectures on this new concept of “total war.” In "total war" every citizen is basically recruited de facto by the government for that war. If not physically, then at least mentally, and you'd be taxed as well. You contribute to it. That's a normal thing now, the total war syndrome. You can't escape war today. For those that wish to cause it, it will rope you in one way or another. If not by dressing you in uniform, they'll at least tax you. We know from the speeches given out, after 9/11, by the head front men, like George Bush, who gave out the speech that "you're either with us or against us." That was a declaration -- A LEGAL DECLARATION OF WAR ON ANYONE, ANY CITIZEN OF THE UNITED STATES AND EVERY OTHER COUNTRY. If you didn't go along with it, you were an enemy and you'd be treated as such. You're hearing legalities preached out to you. We're so used to hearing boring speeches, we tend to dismiss the little things that are said. There's nothing trivial in these speeches, they're very legalistic. It's by legalism we've all been brought in to these conflicts. We either give our tacit approval, our open approval, or we approve by silence. We acquiesce to the agenda through silence.

“We are all in it together,” as they said in the movie called, “Brazil.” Well worth seeing, by Terry Gilliam of the Monty Python series. Good movie, with a future run by bureaucrats and terrorism everywhere. No one ever sees a terrorist. Things get blown up, which is an essential part of keeping the system together, actually. So see the movie, "Brazil," you'll have a good chuckle at the same time and learn something, too, because people like Terry Gilliam understand this process very well. Shortly, that may be the only outlet we'll have, is comedy. Like the court jester, where you could say things to the king, which usually would have anyone else beheaded. The court jester, by some strange part of his occupation, some legality, was allowed to couch things in a certain way, which would exonerate him from any blame or comeback. In other words, only the fool, the authorized legal fool, can say the truth. If you pretend you're a sane person, it can bring dire consequences.

Here we are, as the collateral and backing for wars, which we are simply put on the books to be part of, and we know that, too. We understand that part of it. We accept it at least. Most people are able to suppress, or even deny, the complicity in what's happening in the world. Part of their paycheck is taken, to go to many, many things, which they might not personally agree with, if they were to sit and dwell upon them, at all. However, in the mass man of today, they find it difficult to look at themselves honestly, almost impossibly. Unless you understand yourself, the conscious and the unconscious part, the raging sea of unconsciousness, you won't understand your own part in this, and you'll deny it to the end.

That's why all CHRISTIANITY gave you a DEVIL. It was such a burden to bear, the understanding of guilt and complicity and evil. It was easier to throw this on top of some other deity, and let them take responsibility. Or else, in the old Judaic scapegoat, where they'd set it off into the desert to carry the sins of the people. If only it were that easy.

I remember an old Star Trek episode, one of the first ones (the first series), where onboard the ship comes a man, who was using some sort of stage makeup. Half of his face was white, the other half was black. He's trying to get them all to go, and get ready, to fight this enemy that was coming. His enemy was an exact duplicate of himself, exact, only the other part of the face was white and the other part was black. It’s the dualism, the yin and yang in humankind, the unconscious, the conscious. The unconscious will always project its problems onto an enemy. Any enemy will do. Unfortunately, the longer the enemy appears to exist, the more fixed and embedded that becomes.

This is understood with those who run the world. That's why they like to have ongoing wars, clashes and intergenerational wars as they guide the whole process into a predetermined conclusion, with always an unexpected answer to it all, and yet those at the end are so exhausted, they're willing to take anything, and that's generally what they get.

The complexity of the human mind is sometimes overblown. Everyone has projected their own problems, their own faults, and frailties onto other people at some time. Look at the allegories of Adam and Eve, although there's many levels of that, not the exoteric stuff that's taught in the churches. Even at the lower level, when Eve was tempted and then questioned later on as to why she broke the law, she immediately said, well (in essence) the devil tempted her, the devil made her do it. Because of Adam's own personal needs in that woman, when he was questioned, he blamed Eve for bringing it to him. The honest answer was, “because I wanted what was promised.” That would have been Eve's honest answer. It's easy to project that something else made you do it.

I used to always think it odd that people who were working in factories or in stores or in trades could be conscripted, and exchange one uniform, of the butcher or the baker or the candlestick maker, for another, and suddenly they're a solider. They no longer belong to the public. They're privates. They're privately owned, as though you could suddenly switch identities, from doing something, which we need, and society would

approve of, to something which is destructive, where the end results benefit someone else, in fact, never those involved in the conflict. They still go to parades and Veteran's Days, and put on the old berets, and sort of tottle along, trying to march, as though that's the proudest thing they've ever done, was swapping their old job, their old identity, for this temporary new one. Even though, today, they still can't figure out what was really behind it, except the propaganda they were fed at that time, which never changes with them until they die.

They can't look beyond all of that. With some of the Veteran's meetings they've had in the last 20 years, maybe even 15 years, they've brought Germans, for instance, Canadians and Americans together. Once they have their Masonic booze-up (and most of them are in the Veterans clubs - Masons), they're surprised how they're all so similar, and so are their war stories so similar, because they all stood up for their friends. They saw their friends getting killed, and it's like one big soccer match that got out of hand, in a sense. They can commiserate with each other, because they were all doing what they thought they were supposed to do. They were all the victims of propaganda, at the time, and now they can all be friends.

We should be scared out of our boots at that. Powers above us can get ordinary people to go off and kill each other, on command, and yet when they're left to themselves they can be the best of friends. That should terrify us, to see how easily we are manipulated. That should strike terror into everyone's hearts, because these are sciences well understood, by a select few near the top.

We're bound together by so many treaties and legalities. WE'RE PUT DOWN FOR THE DEBTS THE GOVERNMENTS BORROW.

EVERY PERSON IN EVERY NATION IS PUT DOWN AS COLLATERAL TO PAY OFF LOANS, DEBTS OR PUT DOWN AS PARTS OF TREATIES TO STAND UP FOR OTHER COUNTRIES AND PARTNERSHIPS OF WAR AND PEACE.

We're complicit in everything that these boring people at the top, with their boring speeches, put us into, and yet we don't participate openly in any of the decision-making. It's done on the subconscious and the unconscious level. “If I'm okay, and me and mine are fine, and people are keeping off my back as much as possible, then I don't really care what's happening anywhere else.” That's a shortsighted attitude, because eventually when the dominoes fall, it comes around to you and there's no one there to keep you propped up.

This is not any kind of democracy, at all. If you look into the histories of the United States, there was a tremendous anti-Masonic movement in the 1800’s, after Morgan,a Freemason, wrote out openly and published a book on some of the intents of freemasonry. He was a member, and he was executed by freemasons for doing so. Afterwards, some of the U.S. senators, even, who were either very naïve or out of the loop, spoke out and one of them said, "it was impossible to bring these people to justice, because Freemasonry had taken over every important position on the national level to the local level." That is the MO (Modus Operandi) of Freemasonry. It's a monopoly, a secret monopoly of power. It’s a religion underneath all the religions, and behind and often dominating all the other religions, and it's been here for a long time. It attracts the worst types, because the one thing they've always allowed the public to know is, "it helps you get on in life if you join" - unmerited favor and the choice of jobs and promotions, and so on. What type would be attracted to something, when they knew nothing about it except it helps you get on, even if you don't have the abilities or the credentials? You find the corrupt types go into it. For those who joined the Catholic lodges, thinking that they were anti-Protestant, read your histories, you'll find this nonsense. Even when they first applied for a charter from the Pope for permission, in reality they already had a charter given by the Grand Lodge, but they applied to have it made official, and the Pope actually banned it when he went over it.

Every Freemasonic group that has, in the past, fought another Masonic group, has been controlled by the same capstone, in every country. Wars must be real. Conflict must be real for those that fight and take the consequences, but it's not important that they understand. At the top, conflict is necessary for another part of an agenda, and their body is simply the tool being used. They don't have the right to know the real reasons behind it. Albert Pike make that quite clear when he even talked in his own book, "The Old Bible of Freemasonry" that a Mason must go and serve his country, regardless of the country, when called. Conflict is necessary in this system, for the changes that must be made, to bring about their utopia, you know, the hell on earth, utopia for some.

When I was young, really small, I used to listen to all the chatter that happened in the world, the world I was living in, my daily routines. I realized that most of the chatter, even then, was simply the reiteration of magazines or TV or radio or news, and yet it was done with such exuberance, with little groups, chatter, chatter, chatter, gossip. I pictured all the words that have ever been spoken, on the planet, going off into space all joined together, and wondering how far in the galaxy it would loop to come back, and mean absolutely nothing. Then I pictured generations of people who'd lived and died, all the graveyards on the

planet where people had done all the right things, as they were supposed to do, according to tradition at the time, and never knew what was going on.

Generations and generations HAVE HAD THEIR RIGHT TO CONSCIOUSNESS STOLEN, ROBBED. Living and dying and never knowing. NEVER KNOWING, just the external stuff that's fed to them by later historians, the whitewashed sifted flour that comes out of history.

I mentioned before that some people in the past and present and something that certain individuals will come to in every generation and they do understand this topic I'm on today. They come to the conclusion that perhaps it's not all good people who are up against a minority of bad people. Perhaps there is only a minority of good people and that rankles us because we always think of ourselves as being good. We follow the rules of the system we live in. We do the socially acceptable things according to the laws and rules and traditions that have been drawn up for us; and sure enough, you can be in trouble and people come to your aid, hopefully. Hopefully that still works today, if you're allowed to, without FEMA intervention, we can help each other and say we are good people and on that basis we are; but how easily we can stop ourselves from being good to others, people we don't know, people we see on the one-eyed monster of TV locked in a death struggle with others in either a traditional war or a recent conflict and it doesn't affect us.

Why can we switch on and switch off?

The reason being that if we help others around us, close to us, maybe one day they'll help us if need be. We can't imagine those over yonder helping us, you see, so we're selfish in a sense. When you give you do it because you want to give. Not because you expect something in return. Every motive has to be questioned on a personal level.

Recently, someone sent me one of the many DVDs that are out there on some of the history of freemasonry, done by the select group of the usual people who lead this. I have to tell those who live on this kind of stuff – it's almost like a hobby. They feed on it. They like to be astounded through this amazing secretive organization and learn little things and quips about them. In reality, there's nothing out there that they haven't allowed you to know and to hear people who are supposedly learned, they talk about the exoteric over and over, to me personally becomes boring. They make it sound almost exciting the way that they question freemasonry and try to expose it. It's the best recruitment technique there is actually, because the young always go toward the forbidden fruit. It's nature.

In fact, I think Pike and Mackey also said that it was the best recruitment drive there ever was, when the government of the U.S. for a very short period pretended to clamp down on freemasonry. It made it an exciting thing for the youth to want to grow up, to become, to get into. That's standard. That's what happens, if you tell them don't take drugs, don't smoke, it makes it more appealing. That's what happens. However, people who seem to be educated will still have their biases and many of these videos are put out there by exoteric Christianity, those who understand on an intellectual level the concepts of Christianity, but they miss the esoteric because the luminous experience isn't there with it. The idealistic experience that's supposed to be a transcendent experience, which isn't a sudden, limited short-lasting thing. It's a life-altering thing. It's an understanding, which comes supposedly with it. They miss that because they're formalized Christians. Formalized Christians are traditional Christians, cultural Christians. The whole idea of a transcendent figure to follow was meant to be an example for those to come, idealistically.

When you get caught up in tradition you lose the meaning of anything, any truth. This happens over and over in every people, culture and religion. You end up joining a club, a social club or a tribal club, it doesn't matter, and tribal clubs tend to club each other to death eventually if they have a slight difference of opinion or a belief.

They used to say that the road to heaven was narrow. That's a clue, it was never meant for the mass of humanity. For even in ancient times they understood the masses, those who stay within the mass, and you can tell them by their topics of conversation. They would always take the BROAD-WAY. Broadway. Even the names are written down on streets to give you clues. The material world is what it meant, something that is tangible; the material world. Most people always rush towards that which they can easily understand and hope to conquer or grab a piece of.

A word of caution for those who think they can simply join an organization like freemasonry or the OTO or whatever happens to be trendy in your area at the time. There are many tendrils coming out of that pyramid. You will not get any secrets that will alter your life. You won't get high enough to get anything of the truth. Little snippets, little things, they'll say, "oh wow, I didn't know that flash meant this" et cetera, but that's nothing at all. That's nothing that will change humanity or yourself for that matter; maybe it'll make you more corrupt. It might even compromise you into silence when you should speak up, and you might be used and told to do something, but you certainly won't be given a truth at that level. You have to be groomed for that

in the right families to have the higher knowledge. Not the outer stuff, "the portico" as Pike calls it himself. Albert Pike was way beyond 33rd and Albert Pike did not write that book by himself either. Specialists wrote that book, specialists in different areas.
You can take most books today put out there and people read the exoteric in everything because they have never examined themselves in any depth whatsoever. It's only by examining yourself does the esoteric hit you and you understand it, plus a little bit of study into different areas. Today, people want packaged deals like packaged tours or drive-thru coffee and donuts. "Here's the money. Give me what I want" and off they go. That's just a hobby. That's the lazy person's way.
To come to any understanding in this world takes a lot of work and then breaking into consciousness on an individual can be a hard task for many people. Too hard for most people. You, like a staging rocket, must leave many parts of yourself behind, the old you in different phases, as you ascend; and because you're doing it yourself, you simply cannot pass on the experiences to other people who want formula and ritual. That is what religion is for. It's for the mass. That's why they go to the mass. It's for the masses.
Something simple to understand on a certain level through ritual and formality and repetition. It's all done for you. There's no real participation. You just have to follow the rituals themselves, which you need not even understand on a deep level. The traditional levels are generally good enough for most people. We can't possibly stop immediately the evil in this world, especially when it's been here since at least the beginning of money and the potential had to exist prior to that. For the evil that's wrought in the world, could be wrought by any one of us under different circumstances. How can you keep yourself in check if you don't know yourself? You leave that to the formalized rules of culture and law, which is a big deterrent, but how many people really check themselves?
We all say we're good people but what is good? Who defines the good? If good is not doing harm to others, then we're all pretty bad since we allowed ourselves to be taxed and that money to be used by organizations and departments which employ educatable people who will work consistently creating weapons of mass destruction and project it on to their enemies for doing the same thing. Are we really that good when we allow it to happen? When even a formal complaint to a government saying, "look I object to this, this is not a human thing to do or a humane thing to do" according to our conscience. Not by a religious conscience or a traditional conscience or whatever cultural conscience we've been given, but your personal conscience; and you can always add, "I know I can't do anything else except complain to you," but at least you've stated your position. It's better than nothing. Nothing is always easier, certainly, and being the cowards most people are, they don't realize the more they retreat into cowardice the more their bill is going to be at the end, because what goes around comes around and they'd wish they had the time to do all the complaining when there is no time to do it and no one to complain to.
I've watched people put money into situations in Africa and other countries to promote the Western ideas of business and culture and values and I've thought of it deeply and thought you know – in other words, the only way out of the morass, which is generally de-culturalization of a people where their traditions have been destroyed by exploitation from outsiders with another culture, supposedly a superior one. We give them their values and expect them to simply emulate what we do, which is a value system of exploitation of others all the way down the ladder to the people at the bottom; and so we teach them to exploit their own in a sense. In fact, the better education we give them, the more they'll wind up being better exploiters. There's a dilemma there, a tremendous dilemma that people don't think about when they give their money to the charities. We're teaching a select bunch chosen out of millions perhaps to have a chance of survival in a corrupt system, but the values they'd have to adopt, although they're approved by "the dominant cultural system," are still corrupt so they end up exploiting those below.
I can remember in the old TV evangelists they would bring over certain people to become doctors et cetera who started up inside of orphanages (grown up in Christian orphanages) and it would be nice if they'd say "well I do this for free or for very little" or "I survive on donations," but no, they're applauded because they wear a suit and a tie – the business Masonic suit of the West. They have the letters behind their name and they're becoming wealthy, which means they're exploiting others; and it's rather sad we save people to exploit others. We have to find a new way, and people are choosing, all the time, in the direction they will go.
In the 20th century as we progressed towards the greatest destructions of all through our wonderful sciences and human efforts and we watched art disintegrate into nihilism. We watched a cultural flux, the sea almost, like a scale going up and down between different ages, come to pass. As the Greeks called the old [Kaopos], the right time, it was the right time for the metamorphosis of the gods because the gods change between ages, although they're reborn with different names, always the same.
It's always the same, because humankind apparently needs the gods, which are given to them by those who guide them, their shepherds. We've watched this destruction of the old through the family units and all this

stuff that came before. Most people who bewail that fact never realized that the family units were given to you as well to serve a purpose for a particular age, an agenda, even a breeding program for workers for the industrial age which is no longer necessary. Prior to that, as I say, we lived in tribes where there was no real marriage as such, although couples could do what they wanted to at a certain age. They could pair off if they were older and more mature. Some of them did according to the ancient historians, but the marriage system after the destruction of tribes had been used in the ancient world long before it was brought to Europe to serve the materialistic monetary type wealth system of dominance with the artificial creation of money, or of wealth really. The only true wealth you have is what the American Indians used to say, "it's the home in which you sit at the time. It's that which feeds you. Where you can grow things. Where you can live." That's your home at the time. That's real estate. That's why it's called REAL ESTATE, which must mean, in the world of opposites, there's a fake estate.

So much for my spontaneous blurb tonight and it's been a long week for me and I hope you glean something from that which I've said. I'm on a dialup phone, by the way, to let the people know not to send me large downloads of anything because I have to just delete them. I can't sit sometimes for two hours waiting for a message to finish and hold everything else back. It takes three hours just to do this little blurb and then get it into the right formats to upload and then set it up there and transfer it et cetera, et cetera, up on to the site and it's very tiring at times.
This isn't a business for me and in fact I wondered if I should even have come out and spoken to larger groups. There are many things that you can only teach to a few and even then you have to be discerning. Most people want to see what will profit them and I don't teach people to go out and profit in the usual sense.
Good night from me and from Hamish my dog, as well, and may your god go with you.

"Whatever's Written in Your Heart"
By Gerry Rafferty

(Yeah, night and day and day)

Wakin' up here on a rainy day
I swore last time that I would stay away
I came down here to talk to you
I said this time I might get through.

I heard us speak but all the words were dead
We talked all night and left it all unsaid
So we agree to disagree
At least we got our memory.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters
Yeah, night and day, night and day.

You've got your secrets yeah and I've got mine
We've played this game now for a long, long time
You don't lean on anyone
You never had no place to run.

You never wanted me to get too close
We love and hate the ones we need the most
I tried to find a way to you
One thing I could say to you.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters

Yeah, night and day, night and day.

Maybe I've always set my sights too high
You take the easy way and still get by
I know there ain't no special way
We all get there anyway.

I heard us speak but all the words were dead
Talked all night and left it all unsaid
So we agree to disagree
At least we got our memory.

Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters
You'll find a way to say it all someday (yeah)
Whatever's written in your heart, that's all that matters
Yeah, night and day, night and day.

(fade)
Yeah, Night and day and day
Yeah, Night and day and day (whatever's written in your heart)

(ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"CHERTOFF'S CREATE-ORS
OF
CHAOS, PARANOIA AND CONTROL"
July 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu. This is July 25th, 2007.

I don't think there is anyone out there truly that doesn't know the agenda. At least the immediate agenda. Everyone knows that we're under a form of marital law which is constantly reinforcing itself in our psyches by crying wolf, wolf, wolf. We're going to get terrorized at any minute by these people all around us and live within us and it could even be yourself and you don't even know it. It's a method that's been used all down through history for control factor purposes by tyrants and groups of tyrants who get together. The psychopathic types who are always terrified because of the amount of loot they steal from the public on a daily basis that the public might one day turn on them. Therefore, they try and dominate by all and every means possible. There's nothing new in it.

What's new is that today they have unlimited budgets from the taxpayers under the guise of protecting the taxpayers which they funnel apart from their own little personal deals and businesses and bank accounts they funnel a lot into budgets to do with security, observation, eavesdropping, information gathering because you must have a perfectly predictable society for total control. Every individual therefore must be predictable, completely predictable in everything they do or by profiling their personalities, understanding their habits, their routines you can predict fairly well the next move that they will do. It's when you see breaks in their routines that they go in to you and watch you more closely. They like creatures of routine—well trained animals.

For centuries they studied animals, all their hirelings that study all kinds of animals and try and relate behavior to humans to see if there are similar patterns. All the experimentation on animals was eventually to be done on humans and it all has been done on humans; many unwittingly participating in their projects.

Before 9/11 happened all the western countries began to push for a national ID card. Some of them don't even know that they had bills in their government's debating this. It didn't take off too well. Britain did publicize it in the newspapers because was nothing was happening in the world. The Cold War was supposedly over and everything was hunky-dory and it was business as usual; yet there was this tremendous push for identity cards with active chips in them to record ultimately even your banking.

The beast itself you see can't change its nature. The psychopaths in a sense are handy for the public if you understand the psychopath because they can't change their nature. They are predicable themselves. That's why there's nothing new under the sun. When you understand their natures, you'll understand their formulas because they cannot go in any other direction. They're ultra paranoid because of what they have been doing to the public with regards to ripping them off all their lives. They're very cunning, extremely cunning. Not terribly bright at times, but they have a natural innate sense of cunningness. They're natural con men, but along with that comes the paranoia and the more they steal from the public the more paranoid they become because they know the consequences. They have no guilt on what they do but they know that the public don't like what they do. They become ultra paranoid.

Once you have elitists ones having careers in the Ivory Towers of departments of government where they discuss all abstract nonsense most of the time, all projected possible calamities to do with ending their

system they go into almost a science fiction mode and discuss all kinds of bizarre possibilities because they're terrified of losing their own lives you see. That's all that's important to them. Nothing else and no one else's life. That's the nature of the psychopath therefore they come up with these tremendous schemes to dominate forever. They see this as the only way to keep power for themselves. They don't want to go down to the bottom of the ladder and start working as salesmen again where they have to con people into buying stuff they don't need. They'd rather be up in those positions at top so they can strut around and have applause given by the public. They like praise. They like the newer type image. They love armies, big armies of running fools who will go off and kill for them. This gives them a sense of security and that's what they really crave is security in the evil deeds in which they perpetuate.

We're living under a coordinated effort internationally coordinated effort of the top psychopaths for a long, long, long time and that is why all of the moves towards totalitarianism with the same goals on terror, terror, terror are identical in every country. We're already global yet the countries which must supply most of the manpower, the fire power, the weaponry to dominate the last peoples on earth who haven't joined the club. Those countries that do this such as the United States, the western countries or the first world countries are in a stage of limbo because the psychopaths at the top must keep pushing the national flag. That's always worked in the past to get the money coming in. To get the population to back them on the agenda while they bring about internationalism so you've got a double think there and it's not too easy to pull off. You must truly have the public in double think. We're global but we're national. We're global but we're national. Today we're national tomorrow we're global.

It's back and forth back and forth like a tennis ball because if you're international why should be paying all these taxes and supplying all the manpower and soldiers and weaponry to dominate the world for internationalism?

Hence, the Homeland Security stuff and all the organizations that splinter off of it to try and keep this big ball together. This ball of farce and deception. They must keep this big snowball rolling or it will fall apart or melt. There's a myriad now of agencies setup like a super government all dealing with this terrorism and specialized aspects of terrorism and thought crimes as well. Thought crimes and speak crimes and all kind of crime. Maybe they even have gesture crime. That might be it too. You might have hostile gesture so when they tell you to bend over for a body cavity searches at airports and some guy with a particular enchant for fiddling with your rear end wants to do it don't become hostile. Don't cross your arms whatever you do because it's all on camera and you're showing hostile tendencies. You don't know what they'll do next. Although, if you understand the deviancies you might.

Once personality profiles have been done on everyone, not just through their constantly and more frequently given out census on people. The National Census, which is really international, plus all the data they collect on their shopping habits since most of you use cards. What you're purchasing. Your diet. Everything. All the clubs that you belong to use the cards to subscribe. Then the big boys are pretty much safe but not safe enough. They'd rather have you monitored everywhere you go. Old, old dream. Very old dream to have you monitored everywhere you go.

In ancient times thousands of spies use to be recruited in big empires to follow people, note all their habits. Eavesdrop on their conversations and that's labor intensive, not cost efficient. More money that's put out at the top the less they can put into their pockets or their own pet projects so they came up a long time ago with chipping everyone as their, not the ultimate objective. That's only part way while they're busy working on ways to create new humans without this individual problem that they have, individualism. In the meantime they'll chip everyone and that's the agenda.

Years ago in one of the popular science magazines they had an article on the space suits that NASA astronauts wore. They said they had a few chips in them and monitored their heart rate, all the changes in their body by the second. This was years ago. The chip has been ready for implant years ago. It takes time to get a public trained to the idea of it. The possibility. That's the real possibility thinking they talk about. Once that's accepted through fiction and science fiction and all of that it seems like a natural progression and you'll find the vast bulk, about the same proportion who jumped for the cashless society will go for the chip too. It will be pretty much in the same proportion. You know the well trained, well the happy slaves who are doing fairly well economically. They can play themselves. They can enjoy themselves with all the games and

chasing members of one gender or the other and all the little things that they do as they run through their lives collecting data. Always learning, but never knowing.

This following article I'm going to speak from or read from is from CanadaEast.com a member of a news group and it's Canada with a capital "C" and East with a capital "E" all one word. This is from July 22, 2007 and from the AP News Group it says here:

"CityWatcher.com, a provider of surveillance equipment, attracted little notice itself - until a year ago, when two of its employees had glass-encapsulated microchips with miniature antennas embedded in their forearms. The "chipping" of two workers with RFIDs - radio frequency identification tags as long as two grains of rice, as thick as a toothpick - was merely a way of restricting access to vaults that held sensitive data and images for police departments, a layer of security beyond key cards and clearance codes, the company said. To protect high-end secure data, you use more sophisticated techniques," Sean Darks..."

Alan: Where do they get these people's names? Darks huh? Dark like Darkman.

"...Sean Darks, chief executive of the Cincinnati-based company, said. He compared chip implants to retina scans or fingerprinting. "There's a reader outside the door; you walk up to the reader, put your arm under it, and it opens for you."

Alan: So there's your usual thing intimately related to a different kind of technology as though it's just the same thing.

"Innocuous? Maybe. But the news that people had been injected with electronic identifiers to perform their jobs fired up a debate over the proliferation of ever-more-precise tracking technologies and their ability to erode privacy in the digital age. To some, the microchip was a wondrous invention - a high-tech helper that could increase security at nuclear plants and military bases, help authorities identify wandering Alzheimer's patients..."

Alan: It's always to help the poor unfortunates.

"... and allow consumers to buy their groceries, literally, with the wave of a chipped hand.

Alan: Hum.

"To others, the notion of tagging people was Orwellian, a departure from centuries of history and tradition in which people had the right to go and do as they pleased without being tracked, unless they were harming someone else. Chipping, these critics said, might start with Alzheimer's patients or Army Rangers, but would eventually be suggested for convicts, then parolees, then sex offenders, then illegal aliens - until one day, a majority of Americans, falling into one category or another, would find themselves electronically tagged."

Alan: Of course that's all true because it was debated years ago. Even the process of introducing the idea to the public and the formulas and the time factors were all discussed.

"Thirty years ago, the first electronic tags were fixed to the ears of cattle, to permit ranchers to track a herd's reproductive and eating habits. In the 1990s, millions of chips were implanted in livestock, fish, pets, even racehorses."

Alan: And that's true. I've got video of the Department of Fisheries in Canada literally doing more than just chipping the fish but also changing the genetic structure of them. Very, very quick. Very fast process too and then restocking different lakes with the same fish which then spread this new gene to all the others.

"Microchips are now fixed to car windshields as toll-paying devices, on "contactless" payment cards (Chase's "Blink," or MasterCard's "PayPass"). They're embedded in Michelin tires, library books, passports and, unbeknownst to many consumers, on a host of individual items at Wal-Mart and Best Buy."

Alan: And lots of others.

"But CityWatcher.com employees weren't appliances or pets: They were people, made scannable."

Alan: Well no you see. You're not really people. Your are a herd according to the elite. Always have been. They're the shepherds. You're the sheep. They own you. That's why they can do with you as they please. Many have woken up to that reality. Many will refuse to wakeup to that reality. That's the choices regardless of the evidence.

"It was scary that a government contractor that specialized in putting surveillance cameras on city streets was the first to incorporate this technology in the workplace," says Liz McIntyre, co-author of "Spychips: How Major Corporations and Government Plan to Track Your Every Move with RFID." Darks, the CityWatcher.com executive, said his employees volunteered to be chipped. "You would think that we were going around putting chips in people by force," he told a reporter, "and that's not the case at all." Yet, within days of the company's announcement, civil libertarians and Christian conservatives joined to excoriate the microchip's implantation in people.
Some critics saw the implants as the fulfillment of a biblical prophecy that describes an age of evil in which humans are forced to take the "Mark of the Beast" on their bodies, to buy or sell anything. Others saw it as a big step toward the creation of a Big-Brother society. We're really on the verge of creating a surveillance society in America, where every movement, every action - some would even claim, our very thoughts - will be tracked, monitored, recorded and correlated," says Barry Steinhardt, director of the Technology and Liberty Program at the American Civil Liberties Union in Washington, D.C. In design, the tag is simple: A medical-grade glass capsule holds a silicon computer chip, a copper antenna and a "capacitor" that transmits data stored on the chip when prompted by an electromagnetic reader."

Alan: And that's what we're told anyway. I know they can transmit vast distance in natural reality.

"Implantations are quick, relatively simple procedures. After a local anesthetic is administered, a large-gauge, hypodermic needle injects the chip under the skin on the back of the arm, midway between the elbow and the shoulder. John Halamka, an emergency physician at Beth Israel Deaconess Medical Center in Boston got chipped two years ago, "so that if I was ever in an accident, and arrived unconscious or incoherent at an emergency ward, doctors could identify me and access my medical history quickly." (A chipped person's medical profile can be continuously updated, since the information is stored on a database accessed via the Internet.)"

Alan: Well you see all your data is already accessed via the Internet without the chip.

"But it's also clear to Halamka that there are consequences to having an implanted identifier. "My friends have commented to me that I'm 'marked' for life, that I've lost my anonymity. And to be honest, I think they're right."

Alan: The light goes on.

"Indeed, as microchip proponents and detractors readily agree, Americans' mistrust of microchips and technologies like RFID runs deep. Many wonder: Do the current chips have global positioning transceivers that would allow the government to pinpoint a person's exact location, 24-7? "

Alan: Then it's got in brackets (No; the technology doesn't yet exist.); because they believe what they're told.

"But could a tech-savvy stalker rig scanners to video cameras and film somebody each time they entered or left the house? (Quite easily, though not cheaply. Currently, readers cost $300 and up.)

What's the average lifespan of a microchip? (About 10-15 years.)"

Alan: That's the one they're telling you about and I tell you. Why would you believe the big boys themselves on anything huh? Really, think about it because there's always a very good reason for giving you something

but there's also ALWAYS a REAL REASON and you're the last to know. That's what you learn from history.

"What if you get tired of it before then - can it be easily, painlessly removed? (Short answer: No.)"

Alan: And it's no you see because it's got a special coating on it and so that it will basically embed on the surface with your own tissue. So there's synthetic tissue already in it so there will be little fibers through it and it will become embedded.

"How about thieves? Could they make their own readers, aim them at unsuspecting individuals, and surreptitiously pluck people's IDs out of their arms? (Yes. There's even a name for it - "spoofing.")

Alan: What they don't mention is could they cut your arm off and leave it in front of the bank machine, huh. There's cash in the hand for someone.

"The company that makes implantable microchips for humans, VeriChip Corp., of Delray Beach, Fla., concedes that's a problem - even as it markets its radio tag and its portal scanner as imperatives for high-security buildings, such as nuclear power plants. "To grab information from radio frequency products with a scanning device is not hard to do," Scott Silverman, the company's chief executive, says. However, "the chip itself only contains a unique, 16-digit identification number. The relevant information is stored on a database."

VeriChip Corp., whose parent company has been selling radio tags for animals for more than a decade, has sold 7,000 microchips worldwide, of which about 2,000 have been implanted in humans."

Alan: And that's what they're telling us and you believe them don't you children?

"The company's present push: tagging of "high-risk" patients - diabetics and people with heart conditions or Alzheimer's disease."

Alan: Well you know those old folk well they don't know what they're doing huh. Someone has got to take care of them.

"In an emergency, hospital staff could wave a reader over a patient's arm, get an ID number, and then, via the Internet, enter a company database and pull up the person's identity and medical history. To doctors, a "starter kit" ..."

Alan: Hum.

"...complete with 10 hypodermic syringes, 10 VeriChips and a reader - costs US$1,400. To patients, a microchip implant means a $200, out-of-pocket expense to their physician. Presently, chip implants aren't covered by insurance companies, Medicare or Medicaid."

Alan: And that's another thing too you see. The agenda which also can -- well it includes the process of the computer to the portable computer, the pocket computer to cell phone technology coupled to a little gizmo fitting on your ear and then to a chip in the brain has always been the agenda. It's a step-by-step cheese bit for the test rats, which are us. We are the test rats. We are the rats you see because we're trained to go from one trap to the next nibbling better types of cheeses. At least they tell you it's going to be better. However, the goal has always been to get you ultimately before you even heard of a computer to take a chip. They knew they were going to do this 70 years ago and probably more.

However, you see if the government made you take a computer everyone would have been suspicious from the beginning especially if it was free so they made sure you knew that there was nothing on it at the time but pornography. That was the seller guaranteed to get people in. People who were already hooked and addicted to soap operas and movies where the stars have these fantastic sexual experience in slow motion that seems to go on forever and everyone wants that you see so sex sells as they always have know. Therefore, that's why they polluted the Internet initially and to do with pornography to make sure everyone got it especially youngsters that were into that.

To use nature against the people they had to make it desirable then through business they make it essential step-by-step all the way to a brain chip, which is the ultimate goal in the first place, and we think we're just evolving as politicians slime words at each other across a floor in some Parliament building. That's the low level stuff for public consumption. The real boys including the military industrial complex run the show. The real boys including the CIA and MI6 and Mossad own these companies. They created these high tech companies which are bringing all this about. They own the chips because there is no freedom in this society. Certainly there's no democracy of any kind. So as long as you buy something yourself you buy desire and want it, it doesn't dawn on you that if they were to make you get it for free you would be suspicious. Very simple psychology isn't it? Yet it's an imperative that we all have it. We already have computers. No child left behind. Everyone must have it.

Why must we all have it huh?

It doesn't take much to think that one out.

To continue with this item here:

"For almost two years, the company has been offering hospitals free scanners, but acceptance has been limited. According to the company, 515 hospitals have pledged to take part in the VeriMed..."

Alan: VeriMed, hum.

"...network, yet only 100 have actually been equipped and trained to use the system. Some wonder why they should abandon noninvasive tags such as MedicAlert, a low-tech bracelet that warns paramedics if patients have serious allergies or a chronic medical condition. "Having these things under your skin instead of in your back pocket - it's just not clear to me why it's worth the inconvenience," says Westhues."

Alan: Really. Boy, this is a bright one eh. He can't figure that one out.

"Silverman responds that an implanted chip is "guaranteed to be with you."

Alan: May the force be with you.

"It's not a medical arm bracelet that you can take off if you don't like the way it looks. In fact, microchips can be removed from the body - but it's not like removing a splinter. The capsules can migrate around the body..."

Alan: That's interesting isn't it?

"...or bury themselves deep in the arm. When that happens, a sensor X-ray and monitors are needed to locate the chip, and a plastic surgeon must cut away scar tissue that forms around the chip. The relative permanence is a big reason why Marc Rotenberg, of the Electronic Privacy Information Center, is suspicious about the motives of the company, which charges $20 a year for customers to keep one its database a record of blood type, allergies, medications, driver's license data and living-will directives. For $80 a year, it will keep an individual's full medical history."

Alan: So once again as long as you pay for your own chains you won't be suspicious but if they come up with these chains and say here put them on you might be a bit paranoid. Very simple. One of the fastest growing businesses is public/private relationship deal we have today. You know the New World Order is security and Homeland Security. It's odd because the internationalists keep about the home, the home. While they're internationalists they use nationalism to guide us along the track they want us to be on and to internationalism as long as you're paying for it.

Because you're paying for the engine that drives it all and the manpowered weaponry. The taxation for logistical purposes to bring the rest of the world under this beautiful global empire of a small elite. So they wave national emblems and use fuzzy words like 'home' and one of their organizations that they have

created under this massive grant program that they have. One of these think tanks that sits and gets paranoid in their ivory tower and comes up with bizarre ideas and projections of the future trying to cover every possibility, every base. Anything that could go wrong they have to imagine it before anyone else can imagine it and get paid to do it which means you've got to have a great imagination which goes on forever until they're in a bizarre fantasy land of surrealism.

The problem for the rest of the public being these characters have the power to implement their fantastic bizarre paranoid ideas upon us. This is only one of them. One of many, many organizations being funded to go into the land Nod and it's called "create." They love these terms you see. They actually pay panels to come up with names for them and spend millions of dollars doing this of your money.

It's the Center for Risk and Economic Analysis of Terrorism Events. It's called "CREATE." Homeland Security Center and it says here on this particular part I'm reading here:

"CREATE is an interdisciplinary national research center based at the University of Southern California and funded by the Department of Homeland Security. The Center is focused on risk and economic analysis of the U.S. and comprises a team of experts from across the country, including partnerships with New York University and the University of Wisconsin at Madison."

Alan: Then it goes on to say:

"Our Mission..."

Alan: See, they have missions.

"Our mission is to improve our Nation's security through the development of advanced models and tools for the evaluations of the risks, costs and consequences of terrorism and to guide economically viable investments in homeland security."

Alan: It's all to do with money as well you see to sell, sell, sell ideas to corporations; but also to advise presidents and people like that.

"We will accomplish our mission through an integrated program of research, education and outreach that is designed to inform and support decisions..."

Alan: Very important little statement there. "Designed to inform and support."

"...designed to support decisions made by elected officials..."

Alan: Think about that. In other words, they come up with the fantasy that will be spieled to the people by the politicians. They're like writers almost for Hollywood and that's why I call that a base there to who've got great imaginations. That's their job. They've got to figure out ways to support political decisions.

"...made by elected officials and governmental employees at the national, state, and local levels."

Alan: It's right across the board. They're the ones that got the slogans that imparted to you like weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction. Things like that.

"We are also working with private industry, both to improve the security of private enterprises and to work in partnership toward meeting the needs of public organizations."

Alan: In other words, they're going to give the propaganda to public organizations then the public organizations will then repeat weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction and stuff like that you see.

"The Center aims to become the world's leading academic program for modeling the risks and vulnerabilities of terrorism, assessing the direct and indirect consequences, gauging their economic impacts,

and evaluating the effectiveness of countermeasures."

Alan: So they have to give all these countermeasures for imaginary scenarios and they've got to keep dreaming up imaginary scenarios that's their job forever. You know there used to be a series on television when I was wee. Wee is kind of small and it was called "Mash." It wasn't bad. There's a lot of comedy in it. It's about a hospital in Korea. The war of Korea and a U.S. army hospital and every so often they had this character come in and he worked for the CIA and he'd always come in through a window generally smashing through it and stuff like that and always in a karate stance and he'd approach one of the doctors or the staff to get them to go along with some hair brained scheme that no one could fathom. They couldn't fathom the point of it all because it all came from the think tanks at the top where they sit and get paranoid and dream up these bizarre ideas. It's really a good expose of how it really is.

You couldn't work for these think tanks if you were a normal person to start with, but you certainly would be a weird, weird character if you could possibly stay there and be paranoid about everything. Paranoia to its extreme is real insanity. Do you realize insanity is being employed to rule us on behalf of the very psychopathic group at the top? Rather sad isn't it that it's come to this but this is the pattern of humanity down through the ages. It just keep repeating itself since one of the psychopaths climbed at the top in the system which is their system and that's a little bit there about CREATE.

When you go into the newsletter given out by the University of Southern California for July 20th, 2007, they have "A Briefing by Michael Chertoff." I think they actually use a Hollywood team to raise his cheeks a little bit and probably sprayed them with lacquer because he appears to have this phony resemblance to a smile. It's a sort of sardonic grin because I don't think those eyes could ever smile because of what's really inside there. So Michael Chertoff and many others you see around all of these groups they're sponsoring and paying they're actually using your money to pay them and universities have always been used for the military industrial complex and bacterial and viral warfare and everything else.

In fact, universities are just extensions of big business with its public/private partnership deal which has been going on long before you've heard about it. During World War II, the governments gave more grants to universities especially in scientific departments and they had students and professors working on projects, which then they'd steal from them and patent them under corporations. It still happens today. The public pays for it, works on it and the corporation ends up with the patenting rights on it. The universities have always been used in this manner and you look at the big funders through the foundations, which give a lot of money to these universities including Canada, the U.S., and other countries too. It's the same old big groups of the big foundations.

So "A Briefing by Michel Chertoff," USC Center for Risk and Economic Analysis of Terrorism Events, CREATE, July 20th.

"U.S. Secretary of Homeland Security discusses port and supply chain security in public infrastructure protection. Representative Jane Harman..."

Alan: That's like the mountain of man.

"...the 36th District California Chair of the Homeland Security subcommittee on intelligence, information sharing and terrorism risk assessment..."

Alan: Boy oh boy oh boy. It's a new whole category, isn't it? We love this kind of stuff.

"...will attend the event which is hosted by the USC Center for Risk and Economic Analysis of Terrorism Events. Established in 2003, CREATE is the first university center of excellence funded by U.S. Department of Homeland Security. The Center is focused on developing advanced models and tools for the evaluation of the risk, costs and consequences of terrorism against the United States. If you would like to attend this event, please..."

Alan: Then they go on about how to do it and so on and the event code, Code CREATE. Oh the codes and everything. Very spyish.

About Michael Chertoff:

"On February 15, 2005, Judge Michael Chertoff was sworn in as second Secretary of the Department of Homeland Security. Chertoff formerly served as United States Circuit Judge for the Third Circuit Court of Appeals."

Alan: I call it "the Court of Apples." The peels that comes off the apple.

"Secretary Chertoff was previously confirmed by the Senate to serve in the Bush Administration as Assistant Attorney General for the Criminal Division at the Department of Justice. As Assistant Attorney General, he helped trace the 9/11 terrorist attacks to the al-Qaida network, and worked to increase information sharing within the FBI and with state and local officials."

Alan: Now that's nonsense because before the dust had settled from the towers coming down, Brzezinski of all people was on television shouting it was Bin Laden and the al-Qaeda on the same day you see. Long before they heard of Chertoff. However, they must give someone an image. They must give them an image just like all good actors they've got to build the image for them.

"Before joining the Bush Administration, Chertoff was a Partner in the law firm of Latham & Watkins. From 1994 to 1996, he served as Special Counsel for the U.S. Senate Whitewater Committee. Prior to that, Chertoff spent more than a decade as a federal prosecutor, including service as U.S. Attorney for the District of New Jersey, First Assistant U.S. Attorney for the District of New Jersey, and Assistant U.S. Attorney for the Southern District of New York. As United States Attorney, Chertoff investigated and prosecuted several significant cases of political corruption, organized crime, and corporate fraud."

Alan: It doesn't say what happened about them or who got off or who was put away. It would depend on their degree and the degree of corruption.

"Chertoff graduated magna cum laude from Harvard College in 1975 and magna cum laude from Harvard Law School in 1978. From 1979-1980 he served as a clerk to Supreme Court Justice William Brennan, Jr."

Alan: So there you are. As they go round and do their rounds in the universities and shout the wolf is coming, wolf's at the door. Wolves everywhere. Wolf, wolf, wolf as anytime with a whole bunch of nasty things and we must all get to our knees and pray to these new saviors on how to survive these particular creatures. It's not the agenda remember. They're really the front men for the public's consumption. The real boys are much higher and don't bother dirtying their faces in the newspapers. The real boys don't take the heat. However, this is an old, old agenda. Very, very old agenda and as I say there's nothing new under the sun. The only difference this time is they're using a higher technology, which has been kept hidden from the public for a long time because they were testing these very implants. These obsolete ones they're talking about here. They were testing them back in the '60s on military personnel across the world. They'd insert them during minor operations for something else and then track these poor guys who often ended up in mental hospitals.

Because the agenda as I say and every part of the agenda is actually very old. By the time we here of any of it coming into public domain property then it's really old stuff always presented as new. Meanwhile, they're way ahead of that. They have much smaller chips. Chips which are powered by your own body's heat. They have a chip which can take the tiny electrical signals from your nervous system that gets embedded into and powers itself. They have chips which act as two-way communications devices which can receive and transmit messages to and from the brain. They always give you something that seems more harmless. You know this is not an active chip. It has to be scanned to put you to sleep.

However, you see the history of mankind is the people are always the last to know the truth and they always will be because the world is run by deception and it always has been in a monetary commercialized system. A system which creates the terror of poverty because it destroyed the tribal system where there was no fear or poverty because everyone had what they needed. Destroyed that and replaced it with work for these

coins or starve and then they wanted to take away those coins in taxation to keep for themselves at the top instead of luxury above you. Therefore, they had no worries and problems to scheme and plan and enjoy themselves while the little people at the bottom scrub around to try and collect the coin and payout the coin and survive.

It's not a humane system so why on earth do you expect some miracle from humanity itself? Won't happen. The bulk of the populace go along with any agenda in all ages. Today, I have no doubt that we have a superfluous population of psychopathic types at the top and all through society to the bottom. The only difference with the ones at the bottom is they don't have the power -- they're not born into influential families therefore they worship those at the top. They understand them being psychopaths. They understand the lust for power and cunningness and how they laugh at their victims and they end up working for them.

Now this nasty world into which we're born which runs on money will continue to do so in whatever shape or form it becomes whether its credits dished out by governments as was projected back in the 1920s by some of the big boys or whatever. It doesn't matter. They're all blips on the screen. It's only imperative the public believe it and work for it. That's what everyone's trained to do from school onwards and the sad fact is we do need this silly stuff as long as this system exists.

At the moment, I'm in the process of making decisions as to what to do with myself and how to carry on what I'm doing if I do. The choices are that I either go back to teaching small groups and believe you me I could make an awful lot of this silly stuff called money by doing that to wealthy people and for wealthy people or take offers of going on larger radio with all of its advertising and all of the rest of the stuff they do because at the moment I only sell a couple -- I don't even have time to write or even do more DVDs because I rather give out these talks to the people and I know they're appreciated and used and copied widely by other people, other hosts and so on across the world. Not a boast on my part. I just get the feedback. However, it doesn't pay me to do this. It's not just sitting down here for an hour per day. There's much more to it than that. I have all the computer work to do all of the technicalities and problems that crop up with it and all the uploading et cetera, et cetera and fixing sites that don't work properly; and this is a full time job doing that. I hate computers to be honest with you, which I know is a temporary thing to get us to the next step.

I also have these little psychopaths at the bottom who put my books up. They copy them and put them up for free on sites and then the little money there is starts rolling in here. That's been an ongoing battle. We have lots of these little slimy creatures at the bottom to just as much as we have at the top. No, they're not lizard people or serpents you see. It's much easier to point a finger at something totally different from yourself because you can't imagine there's such evil that's just born in with people you see and it is. It's that way.

What is the difference between the con man at the top who has the power to gouge everything out of you or the little con man at the bottom who thinks he's so smart and wants approval and applause of others being so smart at ripping other people off. So I'd appreciate it for those who and I get letters like this all the time. They tell me where they've gotten my books from and I've gone after them because that's taking bread from my dinner plate you see. As I'm getting wood in for the winter and a host of other things to do here just to get through and live we've got these creeps, these slimy low grade psychopaths taking a little bit away from you that comes in and I can tell you on my hands how many people have donated to me in the past. I know them.

Meanwhile, I also get letters from other characters saying, "Why are you going on RBN? Why are you going on Genesis Radio? Our group is not sure about this." Our group is -- I don't care about your groups, Borg. I talked to individuals and I say my peace as an individual. Your groups are no different than all the other mayhem on this planet or they create groups or Homeland Security groups or anything else. You're the easiest to manipulate by the big boys who put your leaders in and you follow the Pied Piper. My message is to start thinking for yourself.

Those who are complaining about me going on the bigger shows, since when did you help me out with anything? Huh? Children, perpetual children. You have no idea what this has cost me in many ways including health. No idea at all and I'll tell you another thing. None of you would have done it or could do it

so stop whimpering. For those who appreciate what I'm doing and understand what I'm doing, please be on the lookout for these little toads who are giving out my stuff for free because I only sell two or three things. I'm not sitting here selling item after item under the pretense of informing you like they do on the big shows. Their job mainly is to sell whatever and everything.

Unless people get out of the group think mentality, they're doomed. This is a war to end the individual. It's only the individual down through the ages that's stopped or waylaid or diverted anything. Groups are loved by the elite at the top. It's much easier to control a million people in a group as long as you put in the leader who gives the rest their thoughts and their opinions. Just a mini-version of government. The war is to destroy individuality.

I've had people in the past say, "oh how do we save the people?" The people you must understand are choosing even if they don't understand all of the nitty-gritty details of what's been happening. They're choosing all through their lives as to where they want to be. What they accept. What they don't mind. What they don't mind is happening to other people. They're choosing. You can have the most ignorant person with regards to facts or what's happening but their choosing their whole lives long. That's the big group you see who choose all the same things and if you even had the power as an individual to change the world then you would be imposing your will upon them. You'd be the next tyrant and control freak.

Well that's it for me for tonight. From Hamish and myself it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

Clip from our Founding Fathers:

Our Founding Fathers guaranteed us certain protections. The freedom of speech, the freedom of religion, the freedom to own and play stringed instruments of all kinds. Those Founding Fathers didn't waste restrictions on these freedoms. They didn't say the right to play a guitar shall not be violated except when used to play green days time of your life over and over again in a common area of your dorm no. Where will these restrictions end? A background check when you want to take up banjo. A five-day waiting period to buy a telecaster? An all out ban on the flying-v? Or dare I say whammy bar. Ladies and gentlemen of the jury it is up to you to defend our right to keep and bear guitars.

"While My Guitar Gently Weeps" by the Beatles

I look at you all see the love there that's sleeping
While my guitar gently weeps
I look at the floor and I see it needs sweeping
Still my guitar gently weeps
I don't know why nobody told you how to unfold your love
I don't know how someone controlled you
They bought and sold you.

I look at the world and I notice its turning
While my guitar gently weeps
With every mistake we must surely be learning
Still my guitar gently weeps
I don't know how you were diverted
You were perverted too
I don't know how you were inverted
No one alerted you.

I look at you all see the love there that's sleeping
While my guitar gently weeps
Look at you all . . .
Still my guitar gently weeps.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"BEHEMOTH'S BLACKLIST OF BAD BOYS -
COMBINED INTELLIGENCE SERVICES CLOSE THE NET
IN THE
NEW NEO-CON GLOBAL SOVIET"
May 17, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 17, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu on May 17th, 2007.

Last night's talk was about the culture creation industry, an industry which has always really been there. Plato talked about it a long time ago, in that ordinary people, normal people have certain things which go to create a culture. Their customs if you like, their rituals, their belief systems, their mode of dress, their dancing, singing: all of those things go up to make a culture.

He also said that "culture was created from the top down." In other words, it was 'authorized' by an elite. He understood, being a member of the aristocracy, that thoughts which can become ideas, and if expressed properly by someone who can put the thought into words, easily understood, which motivate the people, could get out of hand; and an elite could lose control.

He wanted the major arts—drama, music and fashion for clothes, even some poetry—to be licensed. He understood the power to motivate people through emotion. The difference between the psychopath and ordinary people is that psychopaths do not experience empathy for other people. They can have connections, attachments to their own offspring and peer group, but technically they feel no real empathy for people who hurt. They can't image how you hurt or even why. However, what they can understand is: how if they emulate the reactions to certain events and copy people (that they've observed reacting to certain events) in a perfect way, they can pass as normal people. They become very good actors; it's a trait. In fact, in some of the major psychiatric studies, one type of the psychopathic group listed politicians and actors in the same category.

Religion, of course, has always been used as a form of control over the public. However, every religion has the human traits put within the stories, so that ordinary people will identify with the characters in the stories: Family, offspring, toil, struggle, success. All of these things: Heartbreak, death, joy. They're all wrapped in religious stories for us to all identify with. Along comes the rules of the game. The elite have never followed the rules, which they make sure that those below them follow.

In the 1800's, a movement was begun, authorized from "The Establishment," the term used for the real government of Britain, the ones you don't see or hear about, the real wealth in Britain. They created the Oxford movement, which was supposed to be a revival, a sort of renaissance to an extent, where British culture would be pushed across their dominion; their dominion being the Commonwealth counties which had been conquered and settled. It was a far-reaching goal not to help people gain a freedom. They always get people to push and then to believe they're free, that way they work harder. It's hard to get top production out of people if they know they're not free; but it's also much easier bureaucratically to handle a large part of the world, with different cultures and peoples and backgrounds, if you can make them all into a common type, based on the British model.

They updated their history to an extent, and rewrote a lot of it, where kings and queens were romanticized in the past as benevolent—"People sent there by God." They put out professors into universities under new designations, new categories, to motivate the young Ivy League types for recruits, such as Cecil Rhodes

amongst many others. The real intent was to create a system, which would manage a large population of the world, who would adopt British attitudes; therefore, the experts who dealt with culture creation could manage them all, much more easily (with less specialized departments).

It was also meant to send out youngsters, who were recruited from Oxford and Cambridge and others, across the world to basically plant the staff or the flag for all the world's resources—a long, long term plan. They also knew they'd have reactions as they forced peoples who had never gone through an industrial era into new kinds of industry, mining and so on. They knew the format. They knew that unions would form eventually. Movements would form. They'd been battling them already, in the 1800's. They ensured that many of the countries got a large dose of religion. They sent missionaries out with trainloads, sometimes, of bibles to help indoctrinate the natives of countries that Britain was now into.

The higher societies in Britain, such as the Royal Society, also recruited members from the same aristocracy. They would also take some of the lesser but the intellectual class (non-aristocratic), who could be perhaps be allowed in, eventually, if they worked towards the "Great Work," as they called it. Again, Plato talked about this in "The Republic," where they'd be the guardians; and then there'd be a form of middle class of bureaucrats and soldiers, and so on; and then there'd be "the its" down below (the commoners). Plato said they could recruit those, the occasional individual, who, by a fluke, had intellect. They were very, very snobbish. They believed the commoners would always be commoners, because they believed even that time ago that breeding is what mattered—breeding of the right people with the right people to gain intellect.

The long-term plan was also to merge the Americas together, initially first, and then back with Britain into the old global empire dream begun in the 1500's, at least admitted to then by John Dee. They also knew that people would catch on to the same old robber barons under a sheepskin, who would eventually plunder the countries, when they saw corporates coming in to start lining up, for instance, in Africa and different places. They knew that you don't leave things to form by themselves. You give them leaders who will do most of the talking for the people, that will be backed by the people and say all the right things. Then you go through endless negotiations, which can go on forever, and by that time you've often accomplished your mission. A generation has born and died. Their offspring are now working down in the mines and they think it's all quite normal, including the conditions they work in.

They also have no previous knowledge of how it used to be, how they used to live. The topic I talked about last night, the Departments of Culture Creation, were not new. This was just a different format. Actually, it was one level of the whole culture creation industry, run by the CIA in conjunction with MI6, that specialized in giving everyone who lived through that era, from the '50's onwards, a thought that they were achieving something. The left-wing groups, including the Communists groups, many of them fell for it, because the CIA paralleled—because they understood the strategy and the organizational setup of the Communist system—they emulated the same thing and funded them heavily. Many of the Communists would go over, thinking it was still a Communist organization that they belonged to, never knowing that they were being won over and then new directions implanted, which they then ran with.

It was about that time that all the crazy art appeared, nihilistic, where paint was splashed on canvases. Joe Public saw professors and art critics talking hogwash about how wonderful and meaningful all this crap was. A form of nihilism was induced. At the same time, the public again today have little recollection or knowledge of their recent history, because the folk clubs had blossomed across the western world. Folk clubs were called folk clubs because they'd always existed, in every country, where people would bring an instrument in and sing folk songs. Some of them were hundreds of years old. But they also became a form for "beefing off" about present day circumstances, with many of the communist sympathizers and left-leaning. There were lots of left-leaning people, because they knew what they had gone through in the depression, which wasn't that long before, really. The U.S. and the West didn't come out of the Great Depression until (and because of) World War II, when suddenly governments that were bankrupt found billions to create the war industry, because the whole crash was a set-up towards a further objective to a New Deal.

We've had New Deals since then, and whenever you hear that term, be very, very careful. They mean what they say. A big change is coming. So the Departments of Cultural Creation started their own folk clubs, funded better ones. They had some of their own agents go into those clubs and organize them, to introduce

what they called "Americanism" into it, so you could be communist or leftist—as long as you loved America, you see. They started rewriting American history, which had been pretty brutal prior to World War II.

People forget about how old Rockefeller had ordered the militias out to machine gun tent cities down of strikers, not so long before that. They brought in P.R. men, specialized P.R. men. Yes, even back then they had them. One of them was McKenzie King, one of them was of the family of Gates, to remake old Rockefeller's image as a great benefactor to mankind. He didn't have to say anything, just get shown around miner's quarters and shake a few hands, photo opportunities, and the paid journalists would write all the rest of the rubbish; and it worked very well. That's why you have the Rockefeller Foundation today, that heads pretty well all sides of every conflict, by funding them.

The real super government, which is un-elected, uses many, many arms and owns many arms; and the foundations, the great foundations, were a means to channel the funds to their objectives (and still are). Also, to combat the folk clubs, which were very popular, the era came when they brought in the electric guitar, suddenly you had disc jockeys and suddenly you had groups that popped out of nowhere to mime on stage, and that's pretty well what they did. Tapes were played. They mimed. The guitars weren't plugged in. They'd be on television too, because session guys did it, even back then, with these popular teeny-bopper type songs. This was to attract the young, over the youth, because you must always go for the youth if you plan a form of long-term control and change.

Sometimes the top lyrists from the U.S. and New York were brought in to write even the most frivolous songs, which would appeal to the young, and make sure they were non-involved in any of the more serious things of life. Suddenly they had a “teenage,” and they called them the teenage groups, teens. It wasn't used before then. Separate the generations and make that group think they're special and that they're on the cutting edge of society. Life looks wonderful and rosy, and they don't know what's going on, and they certainly won't be involved in anything closely approaching something radical.

Bizarre art was there, ridiculous stuff, and suddenly you had the loud, loud blaring road shows, with tractor-trailer loads of equipment and mixing boards, amplifiers and speakers, cables and technician crews; heavily funded, to put them on the road, to get all of this bizarre, almost nihilistic culture started in some ways. They also organized big events, and the people thought they were their own events, as they always must, like the big Woodstock Festival, widely advertised in advance. Multi-thousands arrived there of the hippies to listen to the new electric bands. The CIA were everywhere, to make sure the drugs flowed in. It was also one of the biggest experiments and observational exercises on the effects of hallucinogenic drugs ever staged. People were not getting busted all over the place, even if someone in a local town was selling a tab of acid on the street and getting busted, they left the people at the festival alone, by orders.

Before they came up with the bio-technological means of controlling mass peoples, including nations, they'd toyed with the idea of using drugs on the people, like Huxley had suggested, to control them all. They have done many experiments along this line. Part, as I say, was to get people away from the folk clubs, where the serious stuff was mixed in with traditional stuff and human stuff, the stuff that people cared about, emotions. Certain artists that had been, some of them were made to be heroes. Some of them (of course, didn't write their own stuff either) would change over publicly; make a big fanfare about changing to electric guitar, joining what would be the winner. Bob Dylan was one of those guys who did that, knowing a good segment that had been created to follow would follow him and what he was doing. Many of the other people who were activists in that area of entertainment got so disillusioned they just simply gave up.

I can remember when I was playing in Denmark, and one day I was in Odense, Fyn; and there was some famous artist there (supposedly famous) with a gallery, and he was a big sort of heavy guy, fat guy with a beard like Santa Claus. I went in there and there was two long lines of paintings, along all sides of the walls: all the same paintings on the top, just two lines going from one corner to the next, diagonally. The next painting was a fraction smaller, and fraction smaller, all the way down; and the one below it was an African facemask painting with the same idea. The next one was smaller and smaller, all the way around. I stood there and watched him as he went through his repertoire of—(what shall we call it?) “Bovine fecal matter”—to a couple of customers who could afford to pay, obviously.

And I noticed with these guys before, they were all getting grants from their countries, and the CIA basically

was funding most of the grant giving, to promote all this stuff. They do a lot of hand waving when they're trying to get their points across, to interpret all those things that you don't quite see. People, being snobbish to begin with, hate to show up that they're not quite so intelligent; so they're terribly polite when people wave their arms about and point to the little splotches on the canvas. He went through his rigmarole and I watched and listened, and then people eventually left, and he saw me. I had my head sort of tilted in a gesture; and I could pretty well sense him, he was thinking, “Should I try selling it to this guy?” and he walked over. As he was walking over and I just burst out laughing at the farce of it all, and he recognized me as a person who obviously saw through it all, and he burst out laughing too; and we had a good chat about the whole farce of the whole thing. This was happening all across the western world. The funding was given out by governmental agencies and foundations, funneled by the CIA to them, to promote this kind of stuff. This eventually ended up with even fetuses in jars of urine; fecal matter on the walls or on canvas. Anything was called art. It was meant to be nihilistic to break the bonds of the past, where you expect to see something which you can relate to, not stuff that would drive you to suicide.

Once again, we had it like Plato himself said. They didn't miss the fashion industry. They all work in concert in the culture creation industry. They had the mini-skirts blossom (or shrink) in the '60s with plastic boots, plastic skirts. You would see the women at the bus stops in Britain, going to their work in the morning, with the sleet and snow standing shivering, with this mini-skirt, plastic boots, plastic coat and plastic skirt, waiting for the bus. Today, it's much the same. You see them with their exposed midriff, with their bellybutton there and something hanging from it, some piece of metal (a pin or something), freezing; but they must follow fashion. People follow fashion because they’re given what they think are their age group peers as superstars, who, it doesn't matter if they can sing or not, it doesn't matter. They're often picked out of lineups and given a fake name, told what they're going to sing; and they’re petty actors really. Some could actually be called other things too. That's the way it's done, it always has been; but more so since about 1950 onwards.

Also, it was always well understood that a populous who could be involved in fighting for rights, for instance, if they're kept stoned by enough supply of cheap drugs, in a climate where promiscuity is pushed (and the pill was pushed like crazy at the same time, that was another important part of it), they were hardly likely to be of any problem to the establishment.

The same establishment had it mapped out, pretty well, how long this Cold War that was to last, because they already had the top of the Kremlin in their pocket, if not at the beginning, they had it a good way through, when the "Famous Four" escaped from Britain: Maclean and Philby and so on. Philby went to be one of the heads of the KGB; so here he is working for MI6 and now he's working for KGB at the top. They were in cahoots at the top, because the intellectuals always, even if they really had started off separately (even if that had been true, which it wasn't really), intellectuals will always bond first together, regardless of what side they're on. Then they find their commonalities, and then they can work together. These strategies are ancient.

It also had been known through real history, not the public library type, that when conquerors take over a country, those existing bureaucrats have no problem quickly aligning themselves with the powerful—the new powerful ones, and assimilating themselves with them to ensure their own survival at a higher level of living, the one that they're accustomed to—standard procedure.

The most popular magazines that appeared in the bookstores, aimed at the intellectuals, were fairly well always written by people who worked for the CIA. They didn't care so much about the ordinary people. They would let the new music take care of that—the new norm, the new moral. They had to concentrate on the intellectuals, who had to be won over to the new American way of dealing with things, the new Americanism. However, they also fronted magazines for the women's lib movement, the entire women's lib movement. The most popular of those encouraged all kinds of bizarre behavior, create a kind of narcissistic image for the women to follow: a form of self-worship, the goddess worship. We know those who lead that part of what was the New Age Movement, which was literally run by the CIA, and at the top it still is, because they knew where they wanted to go. They knew they'd eventually get into the 21st century. They wanted the end of the family. They wanted control of the children, separate from the family, and if you go into the "Agenda 21" documents you'll find, if you read it very carefully, it's all in there.

I think it was Gloria Steiner that set-up the big magazine to suddenly back her, that whole self-worship

yourself at the altar; and people emulated it. It's still going on today with Sylvia Brown and so on, who leads you a merry dance until you start saying that you're God. It's comical to see Shirley McLain in an interview, or a documentary on her, who swallowed all this stuff, twirling in a circle on the beach while a helicopter went higher and higher, and she's shouting, "I am God. I am God." And so it got higher and higher, and you hear this little squeaky voice, like a mouse, saying, "I am God. I am God." It's so comical; but then Weishaupt said himself, "Oh, foolish man, (and he meant women too) what can you not be made to believe."

It was also known that after the so-called Cold War was ended—and they knew when it would be ended too, at the top that is, both sides—they'd have to move on to the next step quickly. They were already setting up what they called the "Earth Armies", the promotions of the greening of the planet, the final one that would take all rights away from ordinary people, whose lives must be changed forever in a completely new direction—lives run by experts on every level. The intellectuals love that idea. They think they are the "natural aristocracy," the term first used by Thomas Jefferson. However, it was a downfall to a few who recently learned, that all of the books they'd read were written by people who worked for the CIA, who had help from the special department on cultural and psychological warfare. Their minds were being played with as they read the books. Their ideas were given to them, being formed; their opinions were being formed for them.

It's not difficult when you have unlimited funding to put all of this into effect. It's still ongoing today. The culture industry is promoting the next phase, mainly into the young again, because they're the ones who must accept the changes they're going to face, the big changes. Those people who are willing to sell their souls out to become a star, however short or long lived it might be, were certainly helped up to the top, if they went along with their role and their act, and kept their mouth shut as to the real source of the material. This is the real world. The real world is nothing but incredible deception.

McCarthy was partly right, for the wrong reasons. He was in one frame of mind, but he was out of the loop of what was really going on. He didn't know the agenda. He didn't know that all of those he were perceived as Communists, whom many of them had been card carrying Communists or Trotskyites, were actually working for the CIA. The State Department had been filled with them, because they were looking forward towards the 21st century—the New American Century. It was a century where there'd be no opposition of forces, where the new boss man would take over, the boss man with authority, un-elected; the world of experts and laws to back him up, and force to back him up.

I've often said, you know, if there was a Jesus and Jesus came back today, he'd have to interrogate Matthew, Mark, Luke and John intensely; because he'd find one was the KGB; one was MI6; one was CIA; another one was Mossad; and for Paul, who was to be the universalist to bring the philosophy to all outside peoples, you'd find Paul was an agent of the United Nations.

To continue along the spy stuff and what's happening in the world as people slumber, play, become engrossed in the little made up scandals in Hollywood or their sports; and their rights are being taken away one by one, every day—not by recent planning, but by planning which was planned long ago.

Again, the "Saturday Star." I seldom buy the paper, because you know what's been coming if you've been watching this for years and studying it. It's predictable, very predictable and you know even when you read this stuff, most people will still be diverted by tonight's news with the latest nonsense and hoopla and drama, but there are people who are conscious. There are a few who are conscious and who follow the same lines of thought as I do, and who have done their homework over the years and they know what's coming down.

Toronto Star, May 12th, 2007, near the bottom or the middle of the page, a little bit here, stuck between everything else.

It says:

"OTTAWA - By Tonda MacCharles

"A Canadian "no-fly" list of people to be barred from boarding domestic and international airline flights is set to take effect June 18, just as the busy summer flying season gets underway. The move, nearly six years after the 9/11 terrorist attacks on the United States, amounts to a flight blacklist of people "reasonably suspected"

Alan: There's your broad spectrum.

"...by federal officials as immediate threats to the safety of commercial aircraft, passengers or crew.

Alan: This is already implemented in the U.S. and it's actually in Canada too, it just that they're making it more official.

"Under the rules, as passengers check in for flights, whether at kiosks or counters, their names..."

Alan: It's continued on A4.

"...their names will be automatically screened against the government's list, known as the "Passenger Protect" program."

Alan: Isn't that beautiful? “Passenger Protect.” Everything's double-speak in the psychopathic world, you see.

"The no-fly list will be drawn up by Transport Canada, with input from the RCMP and CSIS."

Alan: Canadian Security and Intelligence Services, “Big Sis.”

"If a name is red-flagged as a possible match with a name on the no-fly list, the traveller will be directed to a flight agent, who will contact Transport Canada for a decision on whether to allow boarding. Airlines are responsible for protecting the passenger's confidentiality."--

Alan: --As they give you complete body searches and cavity searches.

"People denied access to a flight will be able to challenge their inclusion on the list, but in the short haul, they will be grounded. And the airport or local police will be notified. Critics say the plan will not make air travel safer, and will likely lead to the kinds of "false positive" identification of people that has plagued a similar list in the United States. The most celebrated example involved Massachusetts Senator Ted Kennedy, who was barred from boarding a flight when he was wrongly identified as being on the list. Infants have also been banned. As well, critics worry that it will prove almost impossible for those wrongly included to have their names removed from the list."

Alan: That's a fact.

"The federal government says it will provide a "non-judicial and efficient" mechanism for individuals to appeal their listing through a Transport Canada "Office of Reconsideration."

Alan: We have a new bureau here: an Office of Reconsideration.

"That office "may" submit the file for review by an independent external adviser, who was not part of the initial identification of the name for the list. The adviser would be expected to make a recommendation to the minister on whether the person stays on the list within 30 working days. And if the person still contests the decision, they "have the option of pursuing other legal avenues ... such as the Federal Court," say the documents. That presumably means first seeking the court's leave to apply for judicial review.

Details will be outlined in government regulations to be published next week, but Conservative Transport Minister Lawrence Cannon and Public Safety Minister Stockwell Day unveiled parts of the package

via news release yesterday. The new rules will apply to all passengers "who appear to be 12 years of age or older." The government says that is consistent with the definition of a child under Canadian law (Criminal Code and the Youth Criminal Justice Act).

Overseas travel already requires a passport. For domestic travel, passengers will require one piece of valid government-issued photo ID that shows name, date of birth and gender, such as a driver's licence or a passport; or two pieces of valid government-issued non-photo ID, at least one of which shows name, date of birth and gender, such as a birth certificate. Lawyer Lorne Waldman..."

Alan: The lawyers love this stuff, because there's new layers of bureaucrats with every law that's passed and lawyers go along with them. They love this, a whole new field of law and appeals and all that.

"Lawyer Lorne Waldman, who represented Maher Arar, added that until now, the Canadian government has appeared to have an informal list..."

Alan: Ha, ha. Yeah, we didn't know that, eh?

"...informal list that forced people like Arar through extra security until he was exonerated of all suspicion by Justice Dennis O'Connor. "Maher, every time he flew and until the (O'Connor) report was released always had to go through extra security screening. Clearly there was some kind of list being used."

Alan: Well there is, you see, after 9/11, the plan had already been formulated (and they're not mentioning it here), it meant total integration of the security forces; and in fact they had been for years before 9/11. It's been here for a long, long time on the higher levels. They knew. The lower levels don't know what's going on.

"We believe it was likely just Canadian airlines using the U.S. list." Arar, an Ottawa engineer, was detained in 2002 during a stopover at New York's JFK airport and sent to Syria where he was held without charges."

Alan: It doesn't mention it here; he was tortured as well.

"Waldman questioned whether any process for challenging the listing of an individual's name could work, given that intelligence information would be kept secret on the basis of national security."

Alan: Oh, that covers such a wide range of evil and ills doesn't it?

"The information for each listed person is to be reviewed at least once every 30 days, the government says. "The consequences to people in our society today – especially where being able to move from point A to point B is often essential for people to earn their livelihood – can be quite serious," said Waldman. New Democrat MP Joe Comartin (Windsor-Tecumseh)..."

Alan: That's his area.

"...said it was clear from past committee testimony by government officials that there is no intent to allow the government's information to be viewed by the individual targeted "or give you any reasonable mechanism to get off the list."

Alan: In other words, we're being told the two sides of the story, which you can get the truth somewhere in the middle.

"My first question is who are the independent people going to be..."

Alan: That's the ones who review your case.

"...and are they going to have access to the information – or are they simply going to have an intelligence officer come forward and say `We have information this person is a threat and it's national

security information so that's all we're going to tell you.' That's exactly what I would expect would happen. "Any review is useless if you don't have enough information to contest it." Privacy Commissioner Jennifer Stoddart has already expressed concerns about the government's plan, warning in August 2005 that it could be a "serious intrusion into the rights of travellers in Canada, the rights of privacy and the rights of freedom of movement." She was unavailable for comment yesterday, but her spokesperson Florence Nguyen said "our views are still the same."

Alan: This is the real thing that's going on, real happenings, which are tucked away in little bits of the paper amongst all the junk and bizarre stuff, so that it's all surrealistic and every little person, every individual is thinking, “it will not affect me.” It's quite interesting when you know that part of the old Stalinist policy (or communist policy) was to encourage all the bad things within the enemy countries to be infiltrated, to rise to a boiling fever of revolt and revolution or protest. Most things really are just unorganized protest. They would expect the western capitalist countries then to react in a totalitarian manner, which would further aggravate the situation, and then of course, that would actually encourage more people to start protesting.

You see now that there really is no opposition anywhere. You're seeing the big fascist mailed glove come out in the open, still with the sheep wool wrapped around it, mind you, because as they say, “it's for your own safety.” You can't have freedom and safety. You can't have them both. It's a terrifying world out there. It never used to be so terrifying, when they had a supposed enemy that they were fighting, through the Cold War, so they gave you credit cards and lots of entertainment, and for the first time perhaps, for a short time, a descent living standard for more people. There's no need for that anymore. They don't have to mollycoddle you and waste some of their profit on spoiling you, so it's time to start pulling all the goodies back in and bring in their restrictive structure; because after all, we’re all just really peasants and if you're not one of the upper crust and one of the intelligentsia, then you're one of the common people. Commoners are just the lowest end of the totem pole of social Darwinism. Your genes have progressed as far as they're likely to go, according to the experts at the top.

In all ages, as Huxley said, you give them bread and circuses. Under a scientifically controlled society, he saw no reason why the elite couldn't run the world forever, through a scientific indoctrination and using scientific means of even electronic (bioelectric) control. The equipment is all there. It's old stuff. It works.

We're like fish in a big net. The net seems to lay flat on the bed of the ocean, and we're all feeding just over it. Now it's coming up, and the big drawstring at the top is pulling us up, and it's tightening and closing, and we're still feeding. That's the idea: keep the fish feeding until the very end, and then you haul them up out of the ocean and dump them on the deck.

How do you manage populations? Do you think it's a new science?

It's an ancient science. Ordinary people go through milestones, right through their life, male and female. Every generation has the same instincts, drives, desires. Cater to them. Keep them immersed in those areas. Feed them trivia. Throw credit cards at them, or free food, or bread and circuses, or wine and you can bring them to the stage where you can pull the run from underneath them. Then they beg to their masters to help them. Their masters expect this, and that's why the British Ministry of Defense published nine pages of its 90-page document in "The Guardian" about a month ago, of what they expect within the next 30 years, and all the weaponry they have arrayed to cope with it. What they’re saying is: they expect this.

This is not something that's a vague, vague possibility out of thousands of possibilities. This is what they see happening, because they know at the top what they're agenda is, the implementation schemes, and where and when they'll have incredible protests against what's happening. For Joe Public to protest about something means things are bad. They don't do anything until their backs are against the wall, and then they become a rabble, generally organized. That's the history of the world. It's the history that the elites are taught from childhood. So nothing is happening by chance and nothing is being left to chance.

The Soviet experiment has become modified, updated, perfected for the world, because the CIA said years ago, that after studying all the systems of controlling the public, they did recognize the Soviet-Communist system was the best method for controlling the people; and it's been worked on to improve it. All the techniques have been imported. All the experts of the Soviet system were recruited. The elite never waste

knowledge—never—like the burning of the library of Alexandria. If you think they really destroyed all that without the copies, because they had other libraries with the same copies. They didn't make one copy of a manuscript. They never destroy knowledge. Knowledge is power, especially when it has formulas of history in it, because the formulas, like mathematic formulas you can put them out in the same sequence and the public will react in the same way, in any age. Plato talked about that.

After World War II the West (and even before it was over), they already had their list of scientists they wanted to import from Germany, under Operation Paperclip, because they don't waste knowledge. They employ them and give them good paying jobs, because psychopaths who can work very hard at tremendous weaponry and weapons of mass destruction are never wasted. It's the same thing with the Soviet system. They're all employed by the West.

The difference with my talks, and other people like me (if they're there), are that I don't bring in the sexy stuff, the sex and scandals and a bit of violence to entertain you, the things that affect the limbic system, the primal system in nature, to keep you bemused and amused. Facts, as they are, are hard for people to swallow. The enormity of what is happening, when it hits people, the few who can understand it and allow themselves to see it for what it is—it overrides everything else. It overrides small ambitions. It overrides all the things you're trying to do now, all the plans that you thought you made for the future. It overrides everything.

Some people can handle it; some cannot. Many will not; they won't even look at it because it's too terrifying. They prefer the 6 o'clock news version that gives them tidbits of why they must be controlled; and like the people in all ages, when they come under a totalitarian form of rule, they never suspect they'll be on anybody's list, because they think they're good people. They obey all the laws. They make their lives an open book. They "have nothing to hide," as they say, and they're even more shocked when the big authorities hit them for some reason or another, which they do.

No one is left alone. Once this sort of pariac system takes full effect, terror is the weapon that must be implemented on peoples, it always is, to get everyone to quiver and shake and obey to the very end—even if it's to a firing squad or a gas chamber, or, no doubt, some new contraption you walk into (like an old Star Trek series), and they simply evaporate you. They'll probably say it's more hygienic. And people do go to the bitter end, because in their little head, in their little world, they refuse to believe; they cannot comprehend this is actually happening to them.

People will behave the same in all ages. Normal people cannot believe that that which they would never do to anyone else could be done to them, by other people. That's why psychopathic elites can get away with it. They believe they're being pragmatic about "overpopulation," of course, unmanageable levels of society, inefficiency, sustainability, economics. It's practical to them. If they have a problem they foresee or they claim is a problem, solve it. That's what they tell the inferiors: "Solve it. Make it so." That's the world we live in, and it's coming down all around us, under a preplanned event written about before the events happened in the Project for the New American Century and other books written by those in the club. We're living through the implementation of it. It took international cooperation, through a society at the very top, worldwide, to have it all set-up before 9/11 even happened.

I've often said, "You can't see what's beyond the mountain until you climb up it; and it's hard going." Many can't start even getting up the base, and will not move. Others try and get up and turn back; it's too scary. There's nothing new under the sun, except the technology that's now in use on such an incredible scale of monitoring, watching; as they say themselves, it's a "total information network."

The trick has been to make the people, for the first time, have no indignation about being watched, listened to, spied upon. After all, you're all good aren't you? "I'm a good citizen. I do what I'm told. I drink my six-pack. I watch the sports. I joke about sex, yah-de-yah-de-yah. And I don't busy myself in politics or what's happening in the world." That's what they think is going to keep them safe.

When tyrants come on a roll, there's no safety for any of the ordinary people. They want the population brought down drastically. They have been doing it, through covert methods, so far, never disclosed to the

public. Sterility is at an incredible rate, and you won't be told why. They can't tell you why, obviously, because we all live in democracies, don't we?—where everything is out in the open, as the show goes on for the public consumption.

I'm up to my eyes in mail, electronic and written, and I kid you not, I'm behind about two months. The orders go out the next day. There's no problem with them. It's getting back to answer letters, some of which you must, some are from young people who are in distress, et cetera. It's a one-man band. It's not easy to do all this. So for those I haven't got back to, please bear with me. My day rushes in. I don't just sit here. I don't sit here at all, except to do this talk. Some of us have to do what we're doing. If you have nothing but your own personal integrity and you lose that, there's nothing else. There's nothing else.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Reader's Digest"
By Larry Norman

Alice is a drag queen
Bowie's somewhere in between
Other bands are looking mean
Me, I'm trying to stay clean
I don't dig the radio
I hate what the charts pick
Rock and roll may not be dead, but it's getting sick
All over the world, disc jockeys talk the same
And every town I play is like the one from where I came

The Rolling Stones are millionaires, flower children, pallbearers
Beatles said, "all you need is love," and then they broke up
Jimi took an overdose, Janis followed so close
The whole music scene and all the bands are pretty comatose
This time last year people didn't wanna hear
They looked at Jesus from afar
They said he's a "superstar"

Dear John,
Who's more popular now?
I've been listening to some of Paul's new records
I think he really is dead

It's 1973, I wonder who we're gonna see
Who's in power now? I think I'll turn on the TV
The man on the news said, "China's gonna beat us"
We shot all our dreamers and there's no one left to lead us
We need a solution, we need salvation
Let's send some people to the moon and gather information!

They brought back a big bag of rocks
Only cost thirteen billion
Must be nice rocks

You think it's such a sad thing when you see a fallen king
Then you find out they're only princes to begin with
And everybody has to choose whether they will win or lose
Follow God or sing the blues and who they're gonna sin with
What a mess the world is in, I wonder who began it?
Don't ask me, I'm only visiting this planet

This world is not my home
I'm just passing through

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):

"Common Cause and Coming Together"
April 18, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 18, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. This is the 17th [Posted on 18th] of April, 2007, and my, where does the time go? There's never enough time these days.

The European website is coming along fine. The translators are coming in; some initial transcripts have already been put into various languages of Europe, and there's more coming in all the time. This adds, of course, to the work level at the moment, which is already overstretched, since it's a one-man show here. Once it's up and running, hopefully, I'll have someone who can co-ordinate all of that part of it, that end of it, with a bit of luck.

I get so much mail, email and paper, sent that it takes me an awful lot of time to get through, from all peoples, all age groups, each struggling in their environment, their cultural, their gender, their age groups, with the same problems. The world has been isolated so effectively. The worlds of peoples and individuals have been isolated from each other, and each group is then segregated from the next group, and promoted further away from each other as time goes on. It is done scientifically, as Bertrand Russell said, a long, long time ago. We see the effects all around us. It's not a phenomena which is not understood. It's not a new phenomena. It's not as though there's an elite group of controllers guessing at what they must do to make things easier for themselves at the top, while they manage a whole world into a brand new system and way of living and doing. They use professors of ancient histories and philosophy to give lectures to think tanks that work on these problems, because if you understand, as Plato said, if you understand what people have been made to do in the past, with regards to culture, and if people have gone along with it in the past, then basically, you have a formula. When you introduce the same parts of that culture once again, the people will go along in exactly the same manner and do exactly what you expect them to do. It's all formula, and whatever's been done in the past can be brought up again, at any time, and put into effect once more and it will work just as well. It's no different than scientists studying various kinds of animals with patterns of behaviour, and how they react to certain stimuli. The same thing is done to people - very old sciences, really.

We've come a long, long way to a world empire. In ancient times you had city-states – that was the beginning of the struggles. Plato said they would make them the beehives, because cities are artificial creations, where people are thrown together and pushed together in a system, which is artificial – it has to use money. You can't have a city without a money type of barter. It takes the place of barter for the exchange of goods, because cities don't produce anything, except bureaucrats and systems and standing armies, basically. Then they set the city-states fighting each other, and with each war they built up empires. That's all the world has really been for a long time, for thousands of years, is warring and empire-building until you get to this stage, where it's a matter of them, maybe prematurely, claiming victory of having this system of world government set up in place. It is true that economically they do have a world global system set up, with different departments of world managers and bureaucracies through the GATT treaty for trade. Don't forget that in economic books they tell you right there that economists, or economics run the world. Every country and its laws circulate around this economic system. Everything stems from this hub of economics, based on money and loaning and debt. All the laws revolve around it.

Once you start integrating countries into small blocks, those countries must by their own laws, their own science, adapt to a brand new system for them all. All their laws will change; you can't have individual national laws any more. Everything's integrated, just like when the North American amalgamation was at

least officially announced, without too much fanfare, in 2005 in March when they signed the agreement. You cannot have separate countries of Canada, the US and Mexico when you're amalgamating your security and intelligence forces for one thing, because the economic system has always depended on secrecy between nations and their actual national corporations. There are no real national corporations, now they're international, so they can afford to integrate the security systems, and their customs and duties, which are taxation systems - they're being integrated as well. All the laws governing all the peoples then are integrated, until you no longer have, except on television, a separate country. They wave the flags as long as they want to tax you for wars and things, and then they'll tell you afterwards, "You're really all one big block of the Americas now." That's how it really is working.

We see a lot of pabulum in the authorised media, about the uncertainties of China and India – the two hugely increasing systems of enterprise of the "near future," as they call it. It's really here already, although primarily China has been made and set up to be the main manufacturer of the planet, whereas India is not much into manufacturing. It has the largest middle-class population in the world, something they don't broadcast much about - they want you to think everybody's crowded together in a few cities. They have a very large population, and because of that, they also have the second largest, or the largest middle-class population in the world (second largest population), so the biggest industry in India is really from India. They export educated people. It's primarily in the medical and bureaucratic fields. Britain didn't pull out of India until it had set up a clone, you might say, of this bureaucratic system, and that's part of the whole agreement with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). They will not pull out of a country they've invaded until they've set up a small cadre of middle-class bureaucracies and families, bureaucratic families, who will be a clone of the invading country. That goes too for Iraq, and any other country they choose to invade.

Getting back to how I started this little ramble here, it's been a long tiring day, so forgive me if I do ramble. Professors and historians are drawn in to these think tanks. They give lectures to high bureaucratic officials, groups of them, as to what to expect in the near future. We've all lived through this, those who were born in the last century; we're very, very "old." We've seen the transition from an older system of industry and how people lived in an industrial age. People at one time, for a couple of generations, were so glad to leave school and go right into trades and industry, thinking that was an achievement if you could get a job for life - basically wage-slaves, but there were different categories of pay. They thought there was nothing greater than getting a job for life at some boring factory or whatever. Then around the '70's the rumblings and grumblings began, then into the '80's of, "don't expect a job for life, you'll probably need two or three jobs down the road, and maybe you'll change careers many, many times because your industry was going to leave." They knew that, because it was planned that way, and they've known that since 1945 when they signed all the agreements to have de-industrialisation.

We've gone through generation X, and even further, the ones who were written off, and we've seen how the proliferation of drugs was pushed from the top and promoted from the top during the '60's, '70's, '80's and '90's, because if you want to make a population docile and distracted and dysfunctional during major changes, you introduce drugs big time and make it a popular thing to do, and naughty of course. Anything naughty is something you must do, if you're young. They gave the music industry and all the magazines that backed them up, a good promotion to go into this whole drug scene. What you're really looking at is a warfare technique, a war on the public, created to bring them through major changes without backlash on those who are causing it all, and planning it.

The communist branch of the elite, at least, wrote many books on formulas and strategy, to be used to isolate people from people, age group from age group and gender from gender. This has been successful, very successful. It isn't because they were very, very wise, or they could pull out a crystal ball and predict something. It's because, once again, they also used professors of history and philosophy. They knew that you could bring people to a stage where the children, through indoctrination in school, would be against parents. They knew they could turn man against woman, woman against man, and once that phase is complete then you even segregate them further, by having each group almost isolated from one another, where you give them slogans to parrot when they antagonise each other, in fact, to stop conscious thought and reasoning from taking place.

When empires come to an end, you'll find in history you have the same symptoms arise. When you

understand the symptoms that bring down an empire, you understand the formula to bring down an empire, or an older system. In ancient Greece we saw this, and Rome was almost a duplicate, where sports were elevated to incredible heights to try and get all of the vast under-populace involved in passing their time, and giving them heroes to follow, which didn't affect their lives at all. Nothing happened to change the things for the good in their life. Big changes happened around them as they were watching all these sports. It was also to segregate the male from the female, because the male and the female combined, even in the family unit, are the closest thing to the beginnings of a tribal system. A tribal system is hard to control by any foreign elite because they stand up for each other. They will stand up for each other if one or the other is picked upon.

The idea for totalitarian control; is to make sure no-one is going to stand up for anyone else, so government and authority can dictate directly down to the smallest unit without interference. That small unit can turn, and look left and right, and everyone is walking away, because you're on your own. That's what totalitarian systems have always looked for. In ancient times, you look at the symptoms, and you find that sexual promiscuity, of course, is pushed to the maximum. Nothing new really in that at all, except for the sciences that go with it, with the pill, abortions, certain venereal diseases can be killed off, or at least halted with antibiotics, not all of them though. Everyone is out gorging themselves on either sports or sexual frivolities and over-indulgence. Then you bring in all kinds of deviancies into the scene, as well. In ancient Rome and Greece we saw it. The men were so into themselves and the "body beautiful" and the male warrior. The females were into the worship of Diana, and themselves, to boot. Narcissism is encouraged once the two have been separated. Incredible narcissistic tendencies develop, where one type will worship itself. Incredible, incredible folly, which leads to the downfall of everyone ultimately, never mind the offspring, who are trying to grow up. All formula. We're now, for sure, at the stage of narcissism.

When you separate one from the other in the small family group or tribal group, and promote an indoctrination into them, almost a religion of self-worship, you're ensuring that they'll be oblivious and unconcerned about all the other real changes that are occurring around them. We see this going on all the time. The men are into a state of not even knowing who they are any more. There are no real role models for them to follow. The family unit, if it exists at all, is dysfunctional, or it's single-parent. There's been a war upon society, and those involved don't even know it. All they know is the fall out, and the dysfunction all around them.

If you were to watch television every day, even during a depression, as people in Britain did in the '70's and the '80's, you'd never know the depression was on, because the news is scientifically put over in such a bizarre cinéma fantastique method, that is all surrealistic, where all kinds of circuses can be promoted via what they call news, from trivia and little "ha ha" stories, along with the bombings of people "across there somewhere." It's always "there," and mixed in with sports and Hollywood fame, all going on, amongst the closing down of factories and plants and businesses, and hearing the pronouncements like the death knell of lay-offs every night, without any dwelling upon that latter point. Then they go on to the next part of trivia. That was common.

People therefore, as they lost their jobs, felt shame, because the artificial system they'd grown up in (which wasn't theirs either, by the way) - they served a function and a time for the same dominant minority - they blamed themselves, because the system promotes an image, an idealistic image, which does not exist and has never existed, of a secure lifestyle with work and hard work and constant income. What happens when all the work goes and there's no money? Then the arguments start in the households, and there's no answers given on the media, and they look to the media because they can't reason any more. They've been trained that the media is Big Brother. It will tell them and advise them what to do, but the media is silent on that point, so the people, naturally, blame themselves as failures, without realising "wait a minute, I'm one of millions of failures here." It's meant to isolate you and make you think you are the failure. Then generations are growing up, written off, publicly stated too by top politicians, the generation X-ers, who are told they probably won't see work in their whole lifetime and "get used to it."

This is what is promoted by this bizarre surrealism of media. This is what was promoted as being normal, and to most people it is normal. They can't imagine anything outside their conditioning. They can't imagine people planning 50 or 100 years or more ahead, and planning their lives, planning their unemployment, planning the fallout, planning how to deal with the fallout. They can't imagine any of that because this reality that's promoted and they've been trained to believe in, is the only one they happen to know. Pavlov could have raised dogs in close confinement, and given them shocks every day and made them grow up that way (electric shocks) and they wouldn't know there was any other way of existing, than waking up every day and being shocked to convulsing on the floor. That is how you give a person, or people, or whole nations a reality; you promote it to them, and once you have the first generation trained, they help to train the next because they think it's normal.

I can understand how people can get into all kinds of imaginings, things which fascinate us, as ordinary human beings. I don't know anyone who is in their teenage years that doesn't like to sit in a little group and talk about spooky things and ghost stories and things that go bump in the night. It grabs the imagination. Yet we see that movements were created, that took long-term planning before they were even beginning to implement them, especially back in the '50's, '60's onwards, towards the whole new age movement, where they said they would create an ego-syntonic society; people who would ignore the unpleasant and look towards "the positive", meaning happiness. They do it at their own risk, because unless you look both ways and be sentient, you won't see the express train coming, because you don't want to see it. That's a form of warfare to eliminate people's natural instincts and survival capabilities, and it's been very successful because it's been promoted from the top, with all the most bizarre things being pushed to fascinate people.

Fascination – it's been used down through the ages through major religions, all major religions, down to the New Age major religion, the modern one. That's all it is. It was promoted like any other religion was promoted prior to it. Within every religion there's something which captivates and grabs the individual. We read about the old Christian saints and we're told that certain ones of them, individuals, were in rapture over the thought of a spiritual transformation. Ideas that could grab a person and motivate them to go on to higher and greater things in their own personal life, and to change the lives of others. That's how the idea's always sold to the people, and it does work, because there are always some truths contained within. However, when it dominates the entire structure and it's authorised from the top, you know that it's not for your own good in the long run.

Adam Weishaupt, who takes too much credit, being only one member of one sect, one branch of masonry, and all of them were pushing the same thing at the same time, still are, on the higher levels. He takes too much credit for being a member of the "Illuminati", as though it was something that you'd run and get holy water, and throw it over the world, maybe it'll sizzle. It's become a catchword; a phrase; a buzzword, almost a slogan. "The Illuminati are coming." The illumined ones, the enlightened ones. Weishaupt was a top con-man psychopath too, who said all the right things that people wanted to hear. He would use a technique of pretending to help and lead people into a new freedom. In his own writings, to those who helped him at the top (the other psychopaths), he would tell the real motives of control, how stupid the people were, very blatantly. He was a Jesuit himself - not that the Jesuits are the only ones, they all are part of the same brotherhood at a higher level, no matter what creed or sect they come from, or nation either. He knew that through the sciences and the histories in archives, that they all had access to, that anything can be made to be believable by the public. The ordinary person is the most studied person, or being, on the entire planet, from many thousands of years ago, by psychopaths who always become the dominant minority and more so, so easily in a money system. That is their system you see.

Weishaupt said, "Oh foolish man, what can you not be made to believe?" I'll repeat that for the hard of understanding, or short of memory: "Oh foolish man, what can you not be made to believe?" You'll read

that in the published letters of Weishaupt to his lieutenants, as they mocked all those silly people down below who were jumping over goats and doing all these silly rituals to join, when only the upper elite, the cadre had access to the real plans. It's no different from any other previous religion, which uses human emotions to sell human ideas, in a spiritual sense, only to be of benefit to those who control the whole system, and it gives obedience to them down below.

Bertrand Russell, who was also a high guru, "Lord" Bertrand Russell, whose Godfather in fact was John Stuart Mill, the big economist for the British elite aristocracy and the big British corporations. Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing. He despised the ordinary people and said, "There is no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed of the vast majority, by adequate government action." I'll say that again: "There is no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed of the vast majority, by adequate government action." Creed means belief. He's telling us that whatever is promoted vastly, and in quantity by the right people at the top, of the people down below, anything can be made to be believable with enough promotion and propaganda; the people will obviously believe properly.

As I say, this ties in to the plan of great narcissism, which is always the last stage we see when everybody has been separated before they pull the rug on empire really, or nationality, nations. The men are off copying Rambo, or else they're copying their sports heroes or whichever hero they've been given to follow, or they want to get a black uniform and join the SWAT teams to get some prestige, because the male in the West has had his prestige brought down and destroyed vastly, once again, through authorised movements. Yes, they were authorised, from the top - all the various movements that you've been taught were grassroots under various guises of liberation. They're called revolutions because those at the top work through empires and build empires step by step, which are really corporate take-overs through revolutions.

Even when you oppose them, it's because they want you to oppose them, never guessing that the outcome, you think you know the outcome. It's already planned, pre-planned, because they come in and take it over when you've almost completed part of the step. Therefore, you're left at the end with individuals, separated, unless they join a group, an authorised group, to give them some feeling of belonging to something. That's why you'll see all these men crowding into sports arenas, where they can compare themselves with the guy next to them, and all the guys all over the place around that arena, and feel in his little life, for a little while, that he belongs to something. That's also why women are segregated into their own, like a separate species altogether, from a different race you might say, that's how they've been so separated from each other. No-one knows how to treat each other any more, so great has been the revolution, and the war that's been waged upon the old families of the old system, which have served their purpose.

We're so far removed from any normalcy, we have no memory, or history, of what normalcy was. In the previous systems the family unit was created and promoted, after the destruction of tribes. Smaller families were easier to control, initially, for an elite, the dominant minority, than a whole tribe. The super-structure that was set up above them was comprised of the local priest, then the bureaucrats and authorities, the overlords, the lords and the kings and queens.

Now having said all of that - how can this be, not just countered, but how can you alter something in a direction which the elite don't expect, but definitely don't want you to do? What do they want you to do? What the elite have planned, and you see it happening now, is to create terror within society, to control it. Yes, there are, really are, really, really, really are, mind-controlled people out there who are waiting for triggers to set them off in some crazy shooting spree, or some other act which will terrify the public and get vast amounts of media attention. Always with little occultic numbers, like 32 and 33, and always three-barrelled names - the lone assassins always have three names: first name, middle and last. Look at all the

little tell-tale signs of the colours which they wear, the red and black, and so on.

These cast spells upon the public, and then of course they turn round and demand that something be done. Sure enough, there are always bills ready to go through, which will achieve the aims of the elite in charge; under the guise of empowerment to groups and peoples who have all been dis-empowered. That's the dialectical technique, since everyone has split up into either groups to belong to (authorised, with status now), whether it's an age group or a gender group or any other group, with all its official spokespeople that are authorised to be there, and remember that's how the Soviet system was set up to be. The Soviets had NGOs (non-governmental organisations) that pretended to speak for the people and demand things from the government. The government appointed the heads of the NGOs and funded them, and were only too happy to oblige by passing laws by the request of these NGOs. This is how the con game works. It's no different in the West, because it was all one same system.

To counter this people have to get past their bitterness and their indoctrinations of dislike and hate, because many of them do hate with a passion; conditioned responses in fact. They've been given new prejudices. They've got to cross those barriers because everyone's life, now - and the future of those to come, and those growing up now - is at stake. Everything is at stake now. It's up to certain peoples' to cross all the barriers, that goes for everything, that's racial, everything, because everyone's been effectively neutralised and segregated until they're really technically powerless.

The leaders they have are not going to lead them into any kind of freedom. All they talk about is freedom, but they lead them into a new sheep-pen that's just further away on the horizon, than the sheep-pen across from them - you know, their enemy's. People have to start coming together, to stand up and confront all of the massive bureaucracy we now have coming down on our heads. We must steer off in a direction, which the elite have not planned. They'd love people to have uprisings. I read from the Ministry of Defence for Britain last week, the article from the Guardian paper. They're not only expecting it, it looks to me like they want it in fact. In fact they will want that to happen.

They want people to react in a traditional frantic way, something which they're masters at, at the top. We have to go off in a different tangent and not confront them with the usual violence, which they themselves are always in charge of, since they tend to give us the leaders of all positions, especially the violent ones. Only through coming together are people going to save what is worth saving, of that species we call human, the human being. It is the completeness of a human being, with its emotions intact, with its ability to care for others intact. It doesn't mean we become stupid, and bow down to psychopaths who say the right things. We've got to bridge the gaps, as I say, and show real compassion for each other because this is our world. This is all we have. This is it.

Those growing up today are frantic now. They have no role models. The state has taken over and given them their role and their models to follow, which is incredibly depressing for the children, the youngsters. Many of them don't feel that life is worth living, and they haven't even started yet. They're depressed. They watch people fighting all the time, arguing. They see a world, which to a youngster is black and white, there are no grey areas, there's right and wrong. They see the big boys in the big corporations plundering the planet, and they're not fooled by it. They don't see the world as being a nice place to live in. Then, of course, in flood the drugs to help further confuse them, and they look for escape because they have no real culture to hold on to.

This is well understood at the top. It's so sad to look at some of the American Indian reservations. Once in a while they'll do a special on them on television. The culture, basically, is not only destroyed, they have no memory of what it really, really was like not so long ago, so well have they had a war done on their history and themselves. They've adopted all the worst things of the West that was given to them, the television, and the culture creation industry. John Stuart Mill and others said a long time ago, even the elder Mill, he said that certain peoples won't make it through because they cannot adapt to the white man's system of economics. We see it with the American Indians in some places where the children are either sniffing gasoline, or glue from bags, to escape. To escape what? - The conscious thought, because all they see in conscious thought is misery. That's what they see for the future. You can transfer that technique to every people and culture.

While the two-parent families, or the one-parent families, running off doing all their stuff to try and be all the stuff they're told to be by the media, and the magazines they read and the movies they watch, the fantasy, they've lost contact with those they've given birth to, who then think they're growing up belonging to their own generation. And yet their own generation has been pummelled with nihilistic propaganda, intentionally, which has two effects. One is that they'll either annihilate themselves or become meekly obedient and broken. Or they will join military forces, and join the winning side, as they might see it. The steroid guys, you know with the black helmets and all that and black suits. That's what they'll do, one or the other. One because they cannot find any way to respect themselves or gain respect, and the other one to simply gain respect of their new fraternity, as these particular black-clad authorised people are fraternities, brotherhoods.

A long time ago they came out with the Star Wars movies, occultic in their own fashion because there was a lot of laughing behind the scenes by those who promoted it, and those who wrote it. Interesting to note that the guys, the warrior types, the soldiers really were faceless, behind masks because they're completely expendable, they're just numbers. They are not even people or names, they're just numbers. We've grown up to see this. We've grown up watching students mobilised by their professors, no doubt whatsoever (it's been done for a long, long time, reaction, counter-reaction and solution). We have seen them stand up to the big world organisational meetings that were taking everybody's rights away, big corporate meetings. We've seen the rioting that goes on. We've seen the lines of military-styled new-type Robocop policeman, just like those characters in the Star Wars movies, who beat the shields, because they copied that from the Zulus for psychological warfare. They beat them in unison, and then they charge into them. They charge into our own children, and we sit and turn the station onto sports, or a drama, or whatever it is that lets us escape into more fantasy, as you live in the surrealism and can't handle the hard bitter truth.

Armies have been trained to attack your own children, and equipped with your tax money to do so, because the children have been protesting what is obvious - an obvious wrong. Even when they don't really understand, and they've been prodded by their CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) and Royal Institute professors they still sense that something that's going to affect their life is going on where they have no say, and they know that what is going to be is not going to be for the better, not for them. We call this modern civilisation. In that Ministry of Defence blurb last week I talked about, they're ready for all that flash mobs and so on that they call it. "Flash mobs", all these little jargony words which psychopaths make up, and that's a trademark, by the way, that they do, they make up words, with Doublespeak and so on. Where were the parents during all this protesting? Where were they? If they're so broken by the time they hit 35 or 40, and their life is over, I can understand it. If they're off watching ball games, for the men, and the women are off doing their "we are goddesses" stuff, then who put all of these thoughts into their minds for them? Who gave them this culture, this diversion to follow? And then we go the way of Rome and Greece, and other empires along the road.

Far from being a prophet of gloom and doom, I'm trying to motivate people to start coming together, with real information, to thwart and re-direct something. Perhaps for the first time in history, for a long, long time at least, since money was created, to decide amongst yourselves what life is, what is its value, what is its purpose? Is it simply to get ahead in the one system we've been given, the one type of system, where for every winner there's a million losers, is that what life is all about? These questions must be asked. They must be discussed. All the barriers that have been set up and intensified, deliberately, must be brought down by those who are the first to cross, and who want to cross. This is gradually happening. It's not all bad news at all, it's gradually happening. Far better we do all this now and talk and discuss, while we can do it without panic and fear and terror, than to wait to a bitter end, whereas the Ministry of Defence expects us all to do exactly that, panic and react, like petrified peasantry.

That’s it for tonight; it’s a quick blurb as always. It’s been a tiring day, as every day now is. Forgive me if I sound tired, or a bit rambly at times. For Hamish and myself, it’s goodnight, and may your God or your Gods, at least the beginnings of some kind of peace, go with you.

Moody Blues – I Know You’re Out There Somewhere

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The mist is lifting slowly
I can see the way ahead
And I've left behind the empty streets
That once inspired my life
And the strength of the emotion
Is like thunder in the air
'Cos the promise that we made each other
Haunts me to the end

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

The secret of your beauty
And the mystery of your soul
I've been searching for in everyone I meet
And the times I've been mistaken
It's impossible to say
And the grass is growing
Underneath our feet

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you

From the words that I remember
From my childhood still are true
That there's none so blind
As those who will not see
And to those who lack the courage
And say it's dangerous to try
Well they just don't know
That love eternal will not be denied

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow

And somehow I'll return again to you

Yes I know it's going to happen
I can feel you getting near
And soon we'll be returning
To the fountain of our youth
And if you wake up wondering
In the darkness I'll be there
My arms will close around you
And protect you with the truth

I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere, somewhere
I know you're out there somewhere
Somewhere you can hear my voice
I know I'll find you somehow
Somehow, somehow
I know I'll find you somehow
And somehow I'll return again to you.

(Transcribed by Matthew)

June 20, 2007
Alan Watt Blurb:
"Conversation with Butch Chancellor –
Martha's home, thanks to listeners' action.
(Update from May 24, 2007)"
*Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - June 20, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
cuttingthroughthematrix.com
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan Watt: Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you will also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu . It is June 20, 2007. I'm playing tonight a recording I made of a conversation I had this evening with Butch Chancellor, and it's an update on his wife. His wife, as you know, had to go to hospital and she had a kidney stone removed, and then they decided because she was elderly they'd like to put her to a hospice. Here's the update:
[Tape begins]
Alan: What we'll do is just let you talk, and we'll start off by asking what's happened since the last time you were on the show?
Butch: Okay. We can do that.
Alan: You just start off and tell me how it proceeded from when she was in the hospital. Go through the part where they tried to certify her incompetent and all that kind of stuff.
Butch: I haven't told you, I don't think, that the hospital could have her recorded incompetent and force her into a nursing home. They hinted about it. They said they could do that. Then a doctor called me, Dr. Evans and he told me that, see they have a neuropsychiatrist examine Martha and he and the entire staff agreed that Martha is, what's the term?—Demented. Now let me give you a little bit more here.
Alan: Which hospital was that?
Butch: Saint John's in Springfield, Missouri. He maintained that they all agreed – these staff people. He alleged that they'd reached the conclusion because Martha had short-term memory loss. The story from Martha was quite different. They had really pressured her to convince her – a whole bunch of people came into her room she said: doctors, nurses, a psychiatrist, and some office people. Those would be our political Commissars. The FSCPS people. They were trying to pressure her to agree to go into the nursing home, their nursing home, of course. You don't know Martha, but Martha gets it from her mother I think, and if you want to do something counterproductive you just try pressuring Martha.
Alan: I guess they were pressuring her because they're trying to classify her as being incompetent, because she wouldn't go along with what they wanted. Obviously, anybody who won't go along with what they want must be incompetent.
Butch: They must be crazy. You don't want to do what we order you to do. Get this, Alan, now I'm not sure where all this fits in, but when she came home, she came with a couple of buckets of nostrums of various sorts. When I was going through that I found two tubes of toothpaste, one which was partially used and one which was not open—Made in China. I've got a little item on my blog about it. On June 1 the FDA, as you may know, told us to dump all toothpaste made in China because it's contaminated with antifreeze.
Alan: That's right.
Butch: I looked up the first stage of antifreeze poisoning. It sure sounds like dementia to me.
Alan: Boy, I'm sure that's what it's meant to do. You know nothing happens by accident. They have panel upon panel, and bureau upon bureau to investigate this stuff before the public can get it on the market. They know exactly what's in everything; they do.
Butch: That's the thing, the FDA made the announcement June 1 and here it was June the 19th or something like that she came home; and they were merely brushing everybody's teeth over at the hospital – all of the patients – with antifreeze.
Alan: What you might find also are the doctors and the nurses are demented themselves, because maybe they use it too.
Butch: Yeah! Hey, it's free, right?
Alan: That's right.
Butch: You just pocket one of those and give it to your kids.
Alan: That's right; it's sort of passed on like an infectious psychosis. They're all becoming psychotic. What happened to lead up to them releasing Martha?
Butch: What happened was that people like you scared the crap out of them. Let me read you a card. I

asked friends and the general public to call Martha and talk to the staff and ask about the condition, just to let people – let the staff know that Martha was not alone. Here's this card, it says:
Hello Martha, I'm sure sorry to learn you are experiencing the unjust agenda of "these Orwellian times." Hopefully this will help to wake people up to the reality of what we are all facing. For this I thank you and pray for you to get well, in spite of the treatment you may be receiving, so you can return home. If I can help with any nutritional info, just holler. Nutritional healing is my passion. Signed, Patricia.
Of course they read these cards to Martha, right? Don't you know that one went all over the hospital? [Laughs]
Alan: I'm sure it would. The people who are the most brainwashed are the ones who have gone through studies in universities. It never dawns on them that their minds are being molded to be an arm of this new world order of totalitarianism, where everything is scheduled and decided by experts. We have no say in anything; of course, they've classified everyone. Look at the young ones. They've got them all on Ritalin – all the young guys. That's a new phenomenon, a sudden new normal. Any young fellow with leadership abilities is suddenly a problem and has his brain shrunk with Ritalin. Then they've started on the elderly. It's a standard procedure to decide you're not really a productive citizen anymore. You have no rights. You're old. They even start teaching them this in school, not to listen to anyone who's over 25 or even 30.
Butch: Alan, I've seen this and you may well have seen it too. When my beard began to grow a little bit grey, going out in public I got all kinds of disdain from people, you know, from clerks. If I went to a restaurant, they would seat me way back in the corner somehow. Give me the worst spot in the house and they would do it automatically. When I would go up to the clerk at the checkout counter and I hadn't offended anybody as far as I could tell. I hadn't said anything and the clerk made it quite clear that she despised me on sight.
Alan: Really?
Butch: Yes. This has been going on for several years that I've been seeing this. I know it wasn't me alone because I had this friend and she was in her 30s, mid-30s but she was getting a touch of grey at the temples. She had decided to go back to nursing school and get her nursing degree. Guess what? They seated her in the back of the class and gave her the lowest grades in the class. She figured out what was going on and went and bought a bottle of dye and she began working on the grey spots, and pretty soon, she was the star of the class.
Alan: It's been drummed into them since the 1960's, "don't trust anyone over 30." It's actually lower now; in fact, the reality comes from television fiction. There's so many programs on with doctors or young doctors and all this kind of stuff, same with the cops. That's how they have whiskers on their face. They're just too young to be anything of course, but it's to get the young to identify with them and to disregard anyone who is a bit older with some wisdom. That's why they decided in the early 1900's the agenda would have to disrupt the family unit, especially the elderly, because it was the elderly that taught the grandchildren when the parents were working and very busy. Their history came from the elderly, and that was wisdom.
Butch: That's right. That was one of my problems, I suppose. It was during WWII and my father was working at a munitions plant out in Kansas. When the snow got high – I had to walk a mile to the school and I was in the first or second grade. When the snow got higher than my head, my folks sent me back to Missouri to go stay with my grandmother and I could walk just across the corner, the snow was not nearly the problem. I learned at my grandmother's knee, just a lot of things. You're absolutely right. That was one of the excellent points that you made on the Stadtmiller show, and probably a lot of them were in shock.
Alan: A lot of them were in shock that I was even on that show. It's just a different type, because I don't cater towards the usual patriot movement because I think it's the blind leading the blind.
Butch: Oh absolutely.
Alan: You have to go much higher and look at the overall world situation, the world picture and the ones that have been guiding this for a long time, to realize that this whole "stand up and rebel" is only mandated when it's the right time, because the big boys have planned for it for forty years. One of the big boys will definitely say "it's time," and then the media can all point to "the crazies," as they'll call them. They tried that after the Oklahoma City deal. Every station in the planet suddenly showed these guys running through the forest dressed in odd parts of camouflage gear. That was flashed all over the world immediately after Oklahoma City because they wanted something to start then. Then they could point and say, "It's the crazy people living amongst you. We've got to defend you and protect you," and that's what they'll do at the right time. They've been preparing for forty or fifty years for what's coming down the road, at the top. Not only that, you know, young guys in the military have been brought up in a generation that generally never had a family – or if they did, it's one parent, generally. Their families are usually the local gang or whoever takes them under their wing and indoctrinates them; and the military takes over from there. They're trained.

They've been brought up playing nothing but video games, where your object is to win at all costs. It doesn't matter how many you kill. That's your military. Ninety-odd percent of them come back from Iraq and go right into the police force. It's now called the multi-jurisdictional task force, where they combine them all with interchangeable roles. This is how far it's gone.
Butch: Like the firemen, you know that one guy was wearing jack-boots.
Alan: I'm sure he's just straight back from Iraq kicking doors down and ordering people about.
Butch: Killing women and children, and here he was looking for some others to kill.
Alan: Yes. I had a guy contact me who is just back from Iraq, who is having some health problems himself—as they all end up doing. What they're doing is the old terrorist tactic over there towards the Iraqis, where they pick a different area or village every month or so and bombard it and go in, just like a killing zone. They kill everybody who moves. They're trying to terrorize them into submission. This is the real world. There's nothing nice about war. It doesn't matter how many movies they churn out, there's no good guys in the war, especially when the good guys should be back home in their own country. That's reality.
Butch: Or down on the border there, Mexico.
Alan: They'll go anywhere they're told and shoot whoever they're told.
Butch: We've got to get onto those illegals in the area, and the more psychopaths the better, so we can start riots here.
Alan: The US funded all the psychopaths in Latin America. The Rockefeller foundation and all the other big foundations have been funding money into Latin American foundations to encourage this. While the little people at the bottom fight each other and argue in the streets. It's the big guys in the suits and ties in Washington, DC and New York that sit back and laugh, because they planned it all a long time ago. We've got to understand that everything that used to be the normal is under attack; and that's from the family, it's from what you thought was a culture; it didn't just develop. The culture has been purposefully altered along a certain direction.
Butch: You really bamboozled that first hour guy with that, you know that don't you.
Alan: I know. You see, the patriot radio stations for years – and here's the thing people must understand, I am not my best pusher. I don't push myself good because I come out and speak the truth [laughs] and so I don't compromise. There's a huge business in the patriot movement and it's been on the go since the 60's anyway. It's been admitted here and declassified that the CIA started up the whole movement during the cold war.
Butch: Way back when, remember the John Birch Society?
You know old Robert Welch* he was, I don't know, he may have been a mason, I don't know which he was, but he was certainly a government operative in my opinion; and that was the kick off way back there. I got in there and got every damn book they had. They did bookstores and I bought every book they had, Alan.
Alan: I would say: when you're trying to get out of the tunnel and see what's out in the big world, they've already prepared a whole bunch of misleading organizations to get you around in circles.
Butch: In one case I was living over there in Chicago when I first encountered the Birch Society; and I had gone over to the store on one occasion. I don't recall how I did it, but the store manager told me that if I wanted to go up there on weekends, he'd come down and open the store for me and I could get in. So, I did that. I went up there, which was some miles from my home, and when I got there, he was there and he opened the door for me. He sat down at the desk and was reading something, and he said help yourself. I was going in there and taking armloads of books and putting them there. I looked around and here were two guys with a camera taking pictures of us. I didn't know what to say. They moved on out of sight. I said, "Did you see that?" He said, "did I see what?" "See those guys taking photos of us." They had a movie camera and he rushed to the door and looked out but he didn't see anything.
Alan: The Toronto Star did an article a few years ago on how the CIA had started off a propaganda campaign against what was supposed to be the communists at that time. They were using Christian front groups at that time to put over the anti-communist propaganda. Now it's declassified in books that the whole culture industry – that meant the left-wing movements, the right-wing movements were all run by the CIA since the 1950s. That's the real world we're living in. Meanwhile as they keep trying to get America back, America has changed from the day before to the day before. It changes so fast.
Butch: Yes. I was glad to see you make that point on RBN, you know – what are you going back to?
Alan: You can't go back to something that wasn't yours.
Butch: I wasn't there to start with.
Alan: That's right; and of course, it's infantile too. We always say "the good old days," that's when you're a child and you haven't realized what's going on and you're not paying bills. Your parents are doing the worrying. That's the only good old days you have; and even that, for a lot of young people today, isn't so

good. You know it's ongoing, but people, as Plato said, are the most adaptable species on the planet and so they adapt to every new thing automatically, without even questioning it, as long as everyone else is adapting to the same thing. You can move them such a long way from one normal to the next new normal to the next new normal. Here they are concentrating on the Mexicans coming in, when for the past ten years or fifteen years they've been throwing up cameras all over the place to watch people, all over the US, Canada, Britain, France and so on. This is a big agenda and they divert us with transient phases of the same agenda, but they don't want you to concentrate on the main part. Why have we adapted to being watched everywhere? Why?

Butch: Years ago, let's say it was six years ago, I noticed when we'd drive into Springfield out where the big clover leaves are and the big stop sign was, there was a camera on the pole. A light pole, and there was a camera there. When we'd pull up there, I'd stick my hand out and give them the finger. The fools in the cars behind me thought I was fingering God, I suppose. They never even looked up at the camera; and this was just up there unannounced to anybody. Later, what they called red light cameras and down at the red light where you've got cameras, and these are supposed to give you a speeding ticket if you run the red light, right?

Alan: Yeah. [Laughs] It's just amazing, they just happened to build in microphones to the ones in the big cities that they can pick you up having a conversation in a doorway 200-300 yards away.

Butch: They told folks that was to locate sharp shooting.

Alan: Yes, I know. That's the reality we're in, a complete movement, massive movement going on long before we're born in fact, and just building up to where we're to go for the next part of the phase, which is total information network. They want to know everything that you're doing, all the time.

Butch: I think that's what we detected here when I called the hospital and asked for the admission forms and the medical history forms – like 13 years of medical history I was going to have to write down, and I wanted to do it at home where I had some reference and they replied. "We know all we need to know." That settled that. How could they know anything at all? She'd never been at this particular hospital. It's got to be the TIA.

Alan: They asked you to come in after you refused to go along with their whole agenda.

Butch: Yes. I think if I'd gone in there without an armed bodyguard, maybe a platoon or two, then I'd have been gone.

Alan: You'd have been assessed immediately, too, and then you'd be inside. This is happening all over. This is standard procedure. Yes, they assess everyone. Then they just come in and take your property. See, this is based on the soviet structure, the Soviet Union. In the Soviet Union, even when the cops came in they would confiscate belongings and split the loot and pass it around upstairs too. Now the hospitals, since the 90's, they've been doing the same thing, same in Canada. If the elderly get put in, they try to go up to the next one, see who's left, get them out of there, put things up for sale because now you're under their care and they need that money to take care of you. That's their excuse.

Butch: In this country, in the nursing homes, we call this spend-all, and before you can get any Medicare, Medicaid or any of that stuff you must exhaust your modest fortune, whatever it is.

Alan: Here in Canada, and that came in the 90's with Bob Ray, they got at you regardless. In fact, they wanted you to sign over all your property to them if possible, so they came out with the living wills and everybody had to get a living will. The thing is the same, government encourages that, because they have other lawyers working on it every year, changing it, so they have more loopholes so they can get in and still take your property. That's the law now. In other words, it's not meant that you win here. Everything, including us, we're one big business and that's how we're seen from the top. It's one huge human business. You've got it, they want it, they get it. It's done through laws. Now they're not even bothering with laws, they'll say, "it's our policy."

Butch: Alan, I hope you're taping all this. This is a better interview than you would have gotten directly.

Alan: This is what's happening. The United Nations now isn't just a bunch of people who sit there and say, "We'd like to have world peace." It was set up to bring in, at least for one phase, a form of world government. For every bureaucracy you have in any country, every level of bureaucracy whether it's to do with plumbing, electrical, housing standards, whatever, they have a comparative one at the United Nations. Not only an equal one, but it's the boss and they are the ones that hand out these new upgrades to all the different countries on everything from health to building codes; and it's signed automatically into law, and it has been since WWII. Now they're only showing their teeth. There's no debates anywhere in any governments about this. The bureaucrats don't even have to go through any politicians. They're just there to keep us busy with our "Punch and Judy" shows. They automatically sign them into law. The United Nations declared their definition of a good citizen as someone who is a producer and consumer. Once you're retired,

you're no longer a good producer. You're just a consumer. This is another way of phrasing it from Bertrand Russell's comment on getting rid of the useless eaters. You see it's all the same thing and that's what the public fail to recognize. We're all categorized according to our usefulness to serve the world state, and that is what the Council on Foreign Relation and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, its parent body, that's what they said in the 1900's. That everyone in the future would eventually, bit-by-bit come to serve the world state. They would tolerate no excess or idleness. Their whole idea was to bring about a system of collectivism. That's what they called it. They studied all the systems and of course, they promoted the communist system. They funded it, in fact, from the west. They said that collectivism was the easiest way to control and plan a future society, a society run by experts. You talk about massive bureaucracies to deal with on the soviet system, and it's the easiest way for a small fascist to take the lead, to take control at the top, and run it all successfully. That happened. That's here.

Butch: Along that line, years ago I got word that this kind of philosophy had been the espoused by the National Educators Association. I think that's their name, the teacher's union. I got the quote, the page number and so on in their journal, and I went down to the library to have a look at what I'd be alarmed at, and I found it was on the restricted list. The National Educators Journal was not available to the general public. It's only available to teachers and administrators and so on in the schools. At that time I was working at a factory and the guy across from me on the machine, his wife was a school teacher and I asked him if he could borrow a copy. I wanted to look it up, and she did and there it was. It said that the purpose was not to educate the child with facts and figures and that kind of thing, it was to make him socially a well-adjusted adult.

Alan: That came, in fact, that phrase, from Eleanor Roosevelt. Eleanor Roosevelt, when she did her tour of the Soviet Union, big hero the Soviet Union. Amazing too, here's a US President's wife at the time going over there. She said she had to visit the first person on her list, who was her favorite person, Pavlov. Pavlov, not only was her torturing dogs, he was using all his techniques on children. What she said when she compared the soviet children to the American school children, she said I don't see any playfulness on their way to school. They're not jostling each other, joking, or shouting or laughing, she says, but, my, they're so well behaved and orderly. That's what she liked about it. That is the Pavlovian system that's now in the US, because the National Education Association is only a part of the International Education Association, which again goes back to UNESCO, which is the United Nations. They'll take orders from the same base to create the same global society; and when the US goes in to conquer some country to free it from whatever it's supposed to be under, they always make sure the first thing they do is set up the schools. In comes UNESCO, like they did in Iraq. They train the first generation in so-called democracy and the way of living in democracy. That's what they've done. It's a standard procedure in every country they've gone into.

Butch: It was a few weeks later that the headline in the Chicago Sun Times read: "Teacher Knifed in Social Adjustment class." So, I take it that the application needed a little sharpening up there. I'll long remember that after finding that this was what they were trying to do to those kids and some kids didn't like it.

Alan: John Dewey, you remember, was brought in and I think he took over from Manning. Dewey said we shall start to eradicate history because it's dissention amongst peoples. They had already planned this whole phase of integration of the world. They brought the cultural system they'd have. It was already planned in the late 1800's, early 1900's. John Dewey said that we'll eradicate the history that would cause any dissention and will actually create a basically ignorant class of young people who don't know any history and then can be molded along a new way. That's happened. The youngsters now have no education as such.

Butch: Oh yeah, and no vocabulary, no ability to read, so there's no way for them to get an education.

Alan: Yeah, "Like, cool man." [Laughs]

Butch: Oh yeah, "like, you know man, like wow. Gnarly man."

Alan: "Totally." That's it, it's called linguistic minimalism. George Orwell as you know talked about how the dictionary would get thinner every year, and it's happened. It's all here. George Orwell wasn't predicting with a crystal ball. He'd been chosen from Cambridge University to work for the elite. He understood the agenda and he wasn't guessing this stuff. He knew it and came out and exposed it. It's all happened. The whole patriot business can go on forever selling all their fear-based products, because that's all they are, fear-based. It's the stuff that they couldn't sell that they set for fear. It's going to do the public no good because they don't even know what's happened in the recent past, never mind further back or what's even happening now.

Butch: Get your gold and silver here, Alan, your paper money is no good.

Alan: It's amazing how Christians can take the same stuff. They're very selective to do with their holy book, you know, when it comes down to "they shall throw their gold and silver in the streets" because it will be of no use to them; they don't seem to believe that bit. They prefer to take their charities on the material side

rather than on the spiritual.
Butch: I maintain that if I dare take a silver dollar down to Wal-mart and try to purchase some gum with it, they would hit the big red button and the floor team would hit me.
Alan: I think so.
Butch: The poor little clerk there has never seen a silver dollar and she's never heard one mentioned, I imagine.
Alan: Somebody gave me one once, and I went to the bank with it when I was dead broke, and they gave me a dollar for it because it said on it "one dollar." I got one dollar for it.
Butch: [Laughs]
Alan: That's what I got. In a barter situation, that's all it is, it's a barter. I don't care what you bought it for; in a depression, if you want a loaf of bread that guy with the loaf of bread will decide how much he's going to want from you. He may want the whole bag. That's the reality and it's been confiscated before because Roosevelt confiscated the gold.
Butch: I heard my grandparents talk about that. People were turning in their gold nib pens because the government said you've got to give us all your gold.
Alan: To bail us out. You know something, I seldom ever watch television because I know it's purely indoctrination. Even the fiction is propaganda. There was a program on about the guys who had found the Titanic with sonar in the deep-sea diving stuff. It was fascinating because they were following the routes that US shipping took during WWII and a lot of them were sunk of Greenland on the way to the Soviet Union, because the Soviet Union was a priority. They had to make sure Russia survived as the Soviet Union. It's an odd thing when it's your archenemy supposedly that you're going to save. However, they started to find what they knew they were looking for, and they spent a lot of money looking for these ships that had been sunk. They went down with this very good equipment and you could see very clearly these ships were laden with crates and crates of bars of gold from the United States.--
Butch: I'll be darned.
Alan: --On the way to the Soviet Union. I thought, my god, this is just one ship and I don't know how many – hundred and hundreds of gold bars, and I remember the Soviet Union was not on the gold standard then. What did they need all this gold for? They were shipping it from the US from Fort Knox. That's why there's nothing in there. [Laughs] They were moving it out somewhere else, the guy said that, and they did recover a lot of it. They said there's many more ships that were sunk on the way to the Soviet Union that were carrying these gold bars. Fascinating stuff when you just think about things, why would the people on the ruble, who are not on any gold standard, need gold during WWII? They didn't have to pay any country back in gold because everyone else was getting taken off of it, too, since Roosevelt took over. It's a fascinating thing if people just think that everything is a giant scheme and a giant con-game. Then of course the Rothschilds get up every morning and he sticks his finger out the window and he decides what the value of gold will be that day on the exchange as a commodity.
Butch: Right. They fix the price.
Alan: It's a good guess.
Butch: It's the gold six they call it and isn't that an obvious term.
Alan: Exactly, so is the market. See, the "market" is for animals. That's where you took animals; and so you have the exchange market and you have the business market and all the rest of it. That's where the animals go; and that's why, in this fake economic system, you have a bull market and you have a bear market. These are all astronomical terms they're using because they used to just study the old stars, etc. You have the bear, which is Arcturus. That's the great bear. Then you have all the other ones, the bull, the Taurus market. It's a big con-game. Just like the zodiac swirls around every year, you're watching the market do the same. It swirls around. It's all fixed; but in a giant casino where they put your pensions and everything and tell you it's quite safe. [Laughs] Let's all gamble!
Butch: The wheel is fixed and it's not fixed as favorably as those in Las Vegas. You know they have to let the customer win in Las Vegas once in awhile. It keeps them coming back, but I'm not sure they have to do that in the stock market.
Alan: It's funny too, I can remember in Britain that the casinos started to sprout up too, but they were authorized by the government. Then they just sprouted across Canada, again authorized by the government who said we could pay off the national debt with them. It's funny, taxes go up, we're still broke supposedly and these things are bringing in millions and millions every month, but we're not told where it goes.
Butch: Here we were told that this is going to pay for the schools. Your kids are going to have plush schools. They funneled it into the schools at the top, but down at the bottom they were funneling it out, so the net results for the schools was zero.

Alan: Everything is a racket and the big mafia run the system, the real mafia – not the guys in Chicago, but the real boys. I get people in government in bureaucracy phoning me and telling me stories all the time, and it's just amazing where the money goes. It's in pockets all the time. The psychopaths get into power. They lust for power. They want to get into the biggest jackpot there is, and that's the taxpayers honey pot. They want to get those claws into that honey pot because there's no questions asked.
Butch: You cough up whatever they demand and who knows what they do with it.
Alan: We'll never know. I do know the rackets that go on.
Butch: Locally, we've had a bit of a scandal with city government. It turns out that the municipal court was missing 1.6 million dollars and the mayor was recently on a local radio show and somebody asked him about that and he said, we're on a 7.6 million dollar budget, 1.6 really doesn't amount to much.
Alan: It probably fell out of their pockets into their seats or something.
Butch: They haven't found where that money went and they're not looking for the losses anymore.
Alan: Oh no. What they'll tell you is that the cost of an investigation would outweigh the loss. Meanwhile, of course, each individual under this world order must be more responsible than they've ever been before and accountable for every penny you get in. Orwell said it perfectly, he said, "Some are more equal than others in such utopias."
Butch: That's for sure.
Alan: Isn't that true? And how is Martha settling in?
Butch: She's doing really good and there's really something I should tell you. There's something strange going on. I have these reports for her from the hospital that they had given her a swallow test, that she had flunked the swallow test. I got all these reams of their instructions on what to do about her diet, like she could not swallow thin liquids such as water, and so they were thickening her water. No straws were to be used. We had a sippy-cup that had a couple of tiny holes in the lid where she was supposed to sip a little bit. She didn't like the thing at all and she demanded a straw, so I gave her a straw and hey, it worked. No problem, and it went on, Alan, and instead of doing and blending her foods, I started off immediately doing that because that's what they told me was required; and Martha kept demanding real food. Okay, let's take it slow and see what we can do. Guess what? She was eating boiled eggs on diced fresh tomatoes and demanding some toast to go with it. So the whole thing was – what were they doing?
Alan: Maybe she wasn't able to swallow her aluminum oxide in the hospital they were feeding her.
Butch: [Laughs] Maybe that was it. She wouldn't swallow the toothpaste.
Alan: Did they give her any sedatives in the hospital?
Butch: I don't know. I have requested her medical records and I haven't received them yet. I've also requested a friend on mine to send them to her.
Alan: Yes, because that can also affect her swallow reflex.
Butch: Right, but you know the thing of it is that when she comes home she's eating like a horse.
Alan: Whatever she was on is wearing off; and of course, they'd have her on one of these liquid diets, preparing her for the hospice. In the hospice, you get caught in Haladol stuck in a chair that you can't get out of and you just sit there and you drool, because the Haladol causes the side effect that you drool and can't swallow your own sputum. Yeah, they're getting her ready for the "exit farm," I call them, the hospice. I've had doctors in the states tell me that.
Butch: They were all set to do that. That was their plan from the beginning, apparently, and it didn't work out and principally the reason it didn't work out was that the furthest one out was New Zealand.
Alan: I know some of the people there.
Butch: I think that it finally dawned on them that there was easier meat somewhere else; and why risk further exposure?
Alan: Why stick with this one when they've got dozens everyday to pick from? This is happening every day all over the place. This is what people have got to understand. When each one of us – we'll all be there one day. We're all going to be there one day.
Butch: ...They're moving the thing back. They've been going for the weak, women and children, to the disabled and the elderly, but they've grown fat and strong on that diet and now they're going after the strong and healthy.
Alan: The problem is that now the people since Dr. Kildare* and all the rest of it, Ben Casey* and all these different television doctors – and in Britain years ago they had an emergency ward ten, a drama, and then of course they've had dozens and dozens of drama series since to indoctrinate the public into this is the way it is, so you don't question authority. You just go along with them. You're not an expert, so once they decide you need something, you better obey because you have no qualifications. That's what they brainwash the public with, through fiction, through absolute fiction. There's authors in the 1950's who worked in the

United Nations, who said they would do this via television. They would use it to disseminate propaganda via fiction, to train the public and it's happened.
Butch: Yes, and they've done a bang up job of it, where if you get in a conversation with someone who watches TV, you're going to find out that they totally reject any reality. I was talking with a friend and he brought the topic up about these supposed Arab terrorists from Venezuela or somewhere, Santo Domingo, I don't know, but they were about to launch an attack at Fort Dixon, New Jersey.
Alan: [Laughs]
Butch: Yes, that's just the most ridiculous thing you've ever heard. I told him that and he said, "All those soldiers out at Fort Dixon don't have any guns or ammunition."
Alan: Budget cuts, eh?
Butch: If what you say is true about all of those soldiers, the ones who are going to class, or whatever they are issued, guns and ammunition, they keep that stuff down at the armory. When they want all those of people to have guns, they just go down to the armory and get the guns and ammunition. It has nothing to do with the guards. The guards on the gate patrolling the streets of the fort are military police, and you better believe that they are armed and that they have ammunition in those weapons. The ordinary military policeman carries a pistol and it's loaded and he has extra clips for it; and in the back of his post, or the back of his jeep that he's patrolling in, he has a sawed off shot gun, and it's loaded. I said, "You're telling me that those idiots think that they're going to go up to the guard post and start shooting?" He says, "They were going to buy some guns." I said, "What are these guys going to do with guns?" As if they don't have guns of their own. You can buy guns from a government agent, right?
Alan: [laughing].
Butch: Why didn't they have guns of their own? They most likely didn't have guns of their own because they probably didn't know how to use one.
Alan: The fact is, and we know this from past experience, all the big groups that we're hearing all day, Al Qaeda, etc., etc., which is a CIA term. They started up these groups during the cold war, again, supposedly to fight the soviet system. Back in the 70's, it's actually counting the newspaper from the top think tanks in Britain that when the cold war was over there'd be a problem with all these groups that the CIA and MI6 had set up, because there'd be armed groups etc who are very militant. They're very nationalistic because they're encouraged to be nationalistic to fight for their countries against the Soviets, so the CIA, once again, never left them. They had the contacts at the top with a lot of these groups and they're all working hand in glove to bring about the chaos you see. It's the people down at the bottom who do the dirty work, who get caught, who have no idea that they're being fooled. That's why I tell all young people of all ethnic persuasions, don't join a group because you'll find the guy at the top who is getting you all stirred up is probably working for the CIA. They admit it. They ran the left-wing groups, the communist groups. That's declassified now. They ran the communist groups in the United States, and Arthur Schlesinger*, all the big famous faces that you see on the television, these were all members of first the OSS then the CIA. That's declassified now. It's amazing. I call it a matrix because there's many levels to it. Massive funding went into the creation of culture. They had a department in the United States run by the CIA. It was them that funded all the rock, the drug, sex, etc. movements – it's now officially declared. They ran all the ultra-feminist ones. We know that Gloria Steinem* she was employed and paid and funded. They even started up her news magazine for her to bring out the woman as goddess type deal to further separate the family. This is all from their own CIA.
Butch: You really made some excellent points about the destruction of the family, about how it started in the 20's and kind of got derailed there by the facts of life; and later they brought it back again and were much more successful.
Alan: At that time they worked full-tilt towards a pill, the pill – the contraception pill. They worked full-tilt towards developing better drugs to dish out. They tested those drugs too on military personnel before even the teenagers were given them. This was a strategy. They were looking a hundred, two hundred years down the road as to the kind of world they were going to create from the top. They had to destroy all that was to make room for the new. That's the term that they used. If they could destroy the family unit, they would destroy the continuity of oral histories and personal histories; and then when there's no one there to stand up for anyone, the government can dictate right to you. Just like George Orwell's "1984," the big screen was in your home, and that woman was up there telling you to keep fit and all this stuff. She was speaking directly to you. There was no one there to help you.
Butch: That's right. Do those physical jerks.
Alan: That's right. What you had was literally one-to-one government, right to you. No family to stand up and say, "no you can't do that." That's what they wanted.

Butch: It's really evident to me when they speak of this. I remember the family get-togethers when I was a kid, and my uncles would come in and my aunts and so on, and there was no TV. There was a radio but you didn't turn that on until about 6 o'clock, there wasn't anything on worthwhile, and you might turn it on and listen to some Amos and Andy or something. What people did was sit around and talk and exchange stories about what they had seen and done, and it was a totally different thing. Today, if you could get a family together, what would they do? They don't know anything. They don't see anything. They don't make any observations.
Alan: They don't communicate.
Butch: No, and they wouldn't tell you if they knew; or, they couldn't tell you.
Alan: They can't communicate. They don't know how to speak to people because they've grown up with that television hypnotizing them; and when that's on, no one talks, everyone stares, its hypnotic. It was intentionally developed to literally destroy communication between peoples. Even in Britain, the place where local people went was a bar. There was always a local pub somewhere. Everybody came in there and they'd discuss everything: all politics, all personal things that were happening to them by governments, etc. That's all you heard was men talking. You learned a lot. You heard a lot of things being discussed – things you didn't know about. Then, all over the country at the same time here came a TV and sports in the bar. If it wasn't that, it was the music blaring until you couldn't talk anymore, but that was also directed from the top —mandated, because most of the bars were chains in Britain. They were big long chains so they could implement that at the top, and it just stopped all conversation.
Butch: One of the interesting events that I recall was in Boston there was a place there in the central city called Bughouse Square. This was where anybody could take a soapbox and go down there and stand up on it and express their opinions about anything, and try to draw a crowd and try to persuade the crowd to their particular argument. You could go down there on Friday or Saturday afternoons and early in the evenings, and there might be 30 or 40 guys out there spouting whatever they wanted to spout. I haven't heard that mentioned since those days. I would bet they put a quietus on that.
Alan: They would. That's similar to Hyde Park in London where they have the soapboxes. You'll get people, like tramps going up and saying the most amazing stuff. However, there was a book called "Straight and Crooked Thinking" that came out about the 1930's or 1940's. It discussed the fact that the public had been conditioned even then not to listen to a person dressed in rags, even though they would tell you the most profound and true things. However, if you take the same person and you dress him up with coat-and-tails and put him in the London Palladium and advertise him as being some master professor, and they'll come up by thousands and pay money to hear him. Then they'll go home and quote him forever; and all he's doing is saying the same things. That's perception and judgment. Our judgment interferes with that which we can learn, so this is the standard technique of creating a world where the public are trained only to listen to experts. By that method, you can make them believe anything.
Butch: All you got to do is pay the expert.
Alan: That's happened. If you're not an expert, you'll be dismissed.
Butch: I encountered that back when I was doing political organizing myself and was invited around to the universities to do a little talk, and when I met a hostile professor – and you know I met a bunch of hostile professors – their students invited me to their class on political science or whatever it was. The hostile professor's first question is: what do you do for a living? I said, "I repair machinery." That just sunk me, right?
Alan: That's right.
Butch: I should have lied to them.
Alan: Persona non grata. You were a nobody.
Butch: They can just dismiss anything that you have to say.
Alan: Why are you talking? What, you're plumber? I thought Jesus was a carpenter, you know? [Laughs]
Butch: They say that. I wonder if that was some kind of Pharisee slur.
Alan: It could have been a Pharisee slur or an old Masonic reference to a builder.
Butch: [Laughs]
Alan: The Hebrew term actually could mean builder too. It's fascinating how they can create altered perceptions and here we have it. This happened now too with war. That's why still they'll keep showing you Hitler with a uniform on, and Mussolini with a uniform on, and Stalin with a uniform on, and of course, the whole idea is: that's what a tyrant is, see. Here you have guys in business suits because business is good, and business suits are good, who are doing exactly the same thing, saying the same things, but again perception is distorted because we're being trained to only believe that guys in uniforms are tyrants. [Laughs] It's all psychology.

Butch: I don't know, Alan.
Alan: When did Martha actually come back? When did you bring her back?
Butch: She came back last Friday.
Alan: Was it sudden or did they give you much warning?
Butch: They called me up and were trying to pressure me to send her to a nursing home, and they persisted right up to the end with that stuff. I said, “did you ask Martha about this?” And the guy said yes. I had a couple of phone calls about it and eventually I got a call from this Dr. Evans and he was saying, “Yeah, we asked her about it.” I said, “What did she tell you?” He said, “She doesn’t want to go.” I said, “Did she also tell you that she worked for 11 years in a nursing home?” “Yeah, she did tell us that.” He said, “We have to ask you what you want to do.” I said, “I'm with Martha.” It had reached the point that I think they wanted to get her out of there, simply getting too much attention. I had friends calling up wanting to interview Dr. Evans and him refusing the call. I had friends calling up and wanting to interview this one and that one, people who had been advocating sending Martha to the nursing home against her will. I think they were feeling the heat, so this guy says we're about ready to release her. That was on Wednesday. I didn’t know they were going to do that. It took me by surprise. So, I said, can you send her home on Friday so it’ll give me the following day, Thursday, to get health nurses in here to help her; and he said, yeah we can do that. So, she came Thursday about 3:00 in the afternoon. We have had people coming in to see about her. The first one arrived here this afternoon.
Alan: These are health workers?
Butch: Yes. We’ve had a nurse here. Ruth was here yesterday, and we had a nurse’s assistant here today and she was top notch. I learned a lot about how to put a sheet under a patient here in just a matter of minutes, and I'm really pleased with the people that we have that are coming in to help.
Alan: That's good. I'm sure Martha’s happy too.
Butch: Oh yeah. She’s so glad to be home. She was really running a lot of anxiety because they kept pressuring her to go to this nursing home. They were treating her – one of the things she didn’t like – they were treating her like a child. Martha was enraged when she told me. These people were gathered around her and trying to make her say something she didn’t want to say. She said, “and do you know they asked me what day we got married?” All the time they had it there on a piece of paper. She was infuriated with them. They were playing all kinds of little games along that line, trying to break down her resistance to going off to the nursing home. Of course that wasn’t going to work with Martha.
Alan: No, she was strong enough to understand the whole thing.
Butch: She was in survival mode.
Alan: You can imagine how many actually succumb normally.
Butch: Yeah, because these are experts and they're telling you this thing. They have no experience with nursing homes, perhaps, and they don't know and they've been told it's a wonderful place.
Alan: Sunset Boulevard.
Butch: [Laughs]
Alan: I know. I'm glad it's worked out. It's the small victories because you’d always remember it's happening to other people everyday.
Butch: That's right, and it is happening everyday to everyone out there; and the people need to know that, Alan. This was not some set-up for Martha alone.
Alan: I know. It's standard practice for them now. As an old man would say, “As I am now, so you will be.” It will come around to everyone, this, and suddenly you’ll find it's not like television dramas at all.
Butch: Right. Since the Terry Schindler Schiavo case, it can happen to anyone of any age. I think she was in her 30’s, but that decision, her order of execution established that the lowest judge on the totem pole – the probate judge can determine that anyone is incompetent and toss them into a nursing home, never to get out. Once in a nursing home, age isn’t a matter either.
Alan: As this anti-terrorism bill marches and unfolds, because it’s meant to unfold, and it's spread can encompass just about anything. Your opinions, your “inflexibility of opinions,” which they've taken from the Soviet Union, that was enough to get you locked up in a psychiatric hospital in the Soviet Union. My goodness, you’re going to see it all coming down now because they want everyone to have psychological evaluations on a routine basis.
Butch: That was Bush’s new freedom that he announced.
Alan: Here’s the key. See, these guys tell the truth in a lawyer type fashion. It was like the new deal. You see what Roosevelt was talking about was a new constitution. People don't understand that. If there's a new freedom—that means there must be a new definition of freedom; and there is. There is a completely new definition.

Butch: The definition was in that particular announcement that every citizen in the United States would be examined for psychological problems and treated. It was to start off in the schools.
Alan: I saw some of the training manuals that a girl teacher brought home from the university, on what to look for in children, mainly boys. Just glancing through it and all of the symptoms for either hyperactivity, attention deficit, whatever they claimed it was going to be, I thought none of us (in my classes in years gone by), none of us would have passed them. We'd all have been on Ritalin. I realized that and I told her that too, and she knows. I told her, you're a prostitute, you know, you prostitute any convictions for money and she knew it too. That's the sad business that we're living in.
Butch: That they have people that will do these things to children.
Alan: Mainly, again, it's single parent mothers and their families. The mothers, because I've talked to people who worked in pharmacies who feel like shaking them coming – these mothers coming in to get the drugs to put little Tommy on, that's going to destroy his brain, because they listen to the experts. Thanks for coming on, Butch.
Butch: Thank you for having me, Alan; and if I may, I would ask any of your listeners to contact me if they have seen these fake firemen in operation. These jackbooted thugs dressed in black who pretend to be firemen and are not.
Alan: Who have pistols on their hips.
Butch: That's right, firemen with pistols on their hips.
Alan: Maybe they're water pistols! I never thought of that. [Laughs]
Butch: [Laughs] Hey, haven't they been forbidden?
Alan: Probably.
Butch: For kids, I think, anyway.
Alan: If they look too much like the real thing, I guess.
Butch: They're made out of little orange plastic and this must have frightened somebody.
Alan: I'm sure.
Butch: My website is vetzine.blogspot.com and my email is theseorwelliantimes@fastmail.fm and if you've seen these guys in action, or you know somebody who has, feel free to contact me. I'd like to know just how extensive this is.
Alan: Okay. Thanks for coming on, and I'll talk to you again, Butch.
Butch: Thank you, Alan, and have a good evening.
Alan: Will do.

There you have it, folks. Thanks to all the listeners who called from Europe, Australia, New Zealand, the U.S. and Canada to the hospital where Martha was being held. Thanks to all those who wrote letters and sent postcards, which were read by the staff to Martha. It turned out some of them were even passed around right through the hospital; because the information on it, the indignation of what was happening started to penetrate the conditioning of the hospital staff, especially the nursing staff. This is how you change people; a slow process, but bit-by-bit, you can get through; you can break the spell of their educated indoctrinations. From Hamish and Myself, it's goodnight, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Song: "Soledad" by Gypsy Kings

Alan Watt Blurb (i.e. Educational Talk):
"Cosmic CONscience to Soma-Coma"
June 14, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 14, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu
Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.
You'll also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on June 14th, 2007.
Yesterday I watched the more improved chemtrails – I don't know what mark, whether it's 3 or 4 they're using – which are a pale blue (still different from the sky, you can see the difference) going right across the sky. The real polymer type, it's almost like looking through a polythene, a clear polythene – that's the kind of haze it causes. Then the heat builds up throughout the day, and come about 1 or 2pm in the afternoon, in the sun it hit about 116 degrees Fahrenheit. In the shade, it was still in the 90's.
This is the new norm, which we can see being caused if we bothered to look up, right above our heads. The tiny particles being sprayed in the sky are like billions and trillions of mirrors which reflect the light back and forth towards each other, rather than let it come straight through, get absorbed into the earth and the other gets reflected back out, eventually going out into space. This stuff is keeping it in and building up the heat.
Many people have been watching this for the last almost 10 years; cause the problem, tell the public who to blame (which is themselves) and come forth with the new totalitarian solution of a new way of living, where: "My goodness, you can't manage yourself, you're just irresponsible. We'll have to do it for you, to save you all, of course"; and on we go with the agenda – the agenda which was written about long ago.
The world, if you realise the world has been fooled – in all countries, all nations, in all times. Someone born into today's society takes things for granted, every generation does; they think whatever exists in their time must have evolved naturally – it's there. That's why they have no problem using cell phones and frying their brains, or spending most of their day glued to a video game where you hear these silly little sounds, beep-beep-beep and woop-woop-woop and bang-bang-bang. They think it's normal because it's designed really for them, and just as your brain frequencies alter as you get older, these things are geared towards their frequencies. They become addictive. They're being trained to interface step by step into a virtual zombied artificial world. In a sense, almost, not quite the same but almost the same as this one, in that the reality indoctrinated into the present people in previous generations still can be broken through by the occasional individual. The virtual world they'll be into shortly will be to them indistinguishable between a real world and anything else. It's all they'll know in fact.
I've said before that when you go into all ages and you realise the import of religion, how it worked, and knowing that ancient priesthoods right up to the present studied every other science – astronomy and physics and so on – and yet to the public they gave taboos and superstitions, and deities which watched them all the time and knew their thoughts. In other words, they made the people self-police themselves, including their own thoughts – a form of mind imprisonment. However, even with all the reinforcement and the social condemnation for those who would break free, it could be broken out of more easily. A virtual world is to be designed – and it's already designed in fact, it's all waiting to go – so that you'll be born into it eventually. After one generation accepts it and can come in and out of it thinking they're still in charge, the next generation or maybe the third generation, will be born into it. That's all they'll know and they will not have the chance or the opportunity, or the clues perhaps, to help them break free. They'll be an energy source.
In The Matrix movie, when Neo asks what was the purpose of keeping them in this physical stasis with the tubes going in through their entire lives, and Morpheus shows him a battery. In a sense we are batteries; we're energy sources. If you take that economy, all things come from humans – things that we use, that is, comes from the human – especially in this system; things which are artificial are made by humans.
When you go deeper you find that only about 10-15% of the human brain is used by the average individual. In the parietal lobe on either side there you have a "silent area"; 90% of your brain is classed as silent. In other words, they claim they don't know what it's for. However, it can be opened up, scientifically, and utilised. We are the most efficient computers in existence. We last longer too. Not only are we efficient, we can be re-programmed and upgraded. You wouldn't just be a battery in the virtual world, you'd also be a computer which others can utilise. The 90% which you're not using for bodily functions and daily life – that will be utilised by the top. You could think yourself skiing on the Alps in a virtual world, while you lay in a chamber; and at the same time, someone's tapping your brain and using it – a remote computer.

What I'm telling you isn't guesswork; this has all been discussed at very high levels long ago. There's nothing that happens in society on this kind of scale that isn't planned and authorised, tried and tested, before the public are even given a whiff of it coming. All mainstream news is given out by only a couple of sources really, to all media. So you have your regular news, all funnelled from a pyramid or a capstone at the top, down to the lesser ones which you're more familiar with; and that way you can keep control of what people are thinking and discussing, being programmed daily, about.

The same goes for the specialised foundations, which specialise in their particular field. The Club of Rome is planning, always planning way ahead – generations ahead – of the next step and the next step of society as they guide them through. They then give their ideas to lower think-tanks which specialise in each part of this new idea and find ways to implement it, and then goes all the way down and then it's put out to the media through a couple of "mainstream news wires" as they call them. The same goes for science information; all the television shows, the major magazines, are given "handouts," in other words, from the top one which comes up with the next part of the agenda in a scientific fashion – generally from the Futurist Society, with its own CEO. That's how you keep the programming working and directed, not difficult at all when you understand it, not magical.

Meanwhile you have all the other agencies which are working on the immediate future of the next step, and the next step and the next step. That's how it's planned; it's a huge, huge business plan on a world scale, discussed even before they created the League of Nations, never mind its phoenix-like transformation into the United Nations. Peace to them is absence of all opposition to their plans. Peace is when every mind is conquered and owned by a small dominant minority at the top. Godhood cannot be declared openly if one knee refuses to bow.

Social approval and social disapproval is fostered amongst the peoples, as they're re-programmed what to like, what not to like, what's acceptable, what's not acceptable – just social approval and disapproval. Therefore one day someone will light up a cigarette in the street, 100 yards from anybody and he'll probably get shot on sight, and the public will cheer because they're all brainwashed. Meanwhile they think nothing wrong of government and tax-funded projects teaching children in junior school how to safely inject heroin into their systems. As we're shown on CBC some years back when a British Columbia board authorised this to be taught to youngsters, with the excuse it was better to have them doing it safely because they knew they'd just go ahead and do it when they got older, so teach while they're young how to inject safely, and the public don't get ticked off about that. Although with enough Pavlovian conditioning, you can have them having paroxysms of choking when they see someone light a cigarette up a couple of hundred yards away. That's the power of indoctrination.

Most people have no real thoughts of their own – they're programmed through repetition, behaviour modification, and they don't know it. This is one of the techniques that [Zbigniew] Brzezinski talked about; a technique to be used on the public about which they would be completely unaware. Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing in his book The Impact of Science on Society, and further back [Helena] Blavatsky even mentioned it in one of her later writings, in the 1800's.

What I'm saying is that most people are 95% ready, they're there, towards the acceptance of a virtual world. I don't know what the present stats are of how much television a child or an adult watches per day now, I know it was phenomenal even 10 years ago. With every year someone else is born who's going to be weaned on television, with a multitude of stations (all saying the same thing mind you) and giving them their thoughts; their likes or dislikes, their conditioning, and never knowing. They're 95% there, living in an electronic reality. It's not a far step to take them to the next 5%, especially when they truly will believe that they'll be in charge of their own person; and that's the trick, because already at this stage, they're not in charge of their own person. They don't even know really who they are – they're a conglomerate of conditioned and indoctrinated responses.

At one time, rebellions would take place, not in the so distant past. When intrusion caused by government into the individual's lives went to a certain level, it's a natural instinct to retain the right to your own thoughts; your own ideas, personal information. There was a natural survival mechanism which showed itself in indignance when someone tried to force you to open your thought bank, because in there everything that is you is contained. It's personal – you can't get more personal than that. Yet with some conditioning, in about 30 years, beginning with the use of credit cards, dishing out personal information to cashiers and people at the tills, people have gradually given up the idea of having personal private information. That was part of the conditioning process towards what's coming.

Those who still retain their survival mechanism sometimes phone me up because they're freaking out at the lack of response as governments and governmental agencies declare openly their intent to go further into the total information network, where nothing, nothing is kept private. Now that includes, for those who are

awake, that includes what you think about on a daily basis: Are your thoughts correct? Are they politically incorrect? Are they socially incorrect? Remembering that society and its norms are altered generation by generation – if we take 70 years (or even 35 years) they're altered all the time, it's whatever is promoted from the top becomes the norm. They've had trial balloons put out there in newspapers, in the States especially, where it's been suggested by the front men in government that everyone be tested for psychological correctness – thought-think you know, right-think and wrong-think, as Orwell would have put it. There's no big outcry about it, in a public which will even blurt out their social insurance numbers – not that they should have them in the first place, I mean that was part of the whole labelling process of ownership, the SIN number – they'll blurt it out to telemarketers that call them up on the phone.

I've heard people take calls and begin to automatically answer questions and start telling these people, who say they're from poll-taking or whatever they tell you, they just blurt it out to this voice on the other end of the phone. It could be a computer for all they know, they don't even care. They don't even think, they just do it – conditioned responses. It's odd how the norms change, isn't it? This is something that their grandparents or great-grandparents would have hauled them off for observation for just blurting it out to some anonymous caller. That's now normal to do so. I've heard people, and I'm sure you have too, who say, "I've nothing to hide. I don't mind, I'm good. I'm a good citizen," – always updating what is good for the period they're talking about, because it keeps changing.

You listen to controlled people, you listen to completely conditioned people, they're not really people any more – they're automatic conditioned responses. That's what's really scary to those who are awake and trying to wake up others. I keep telling them you cannot wake up people who haven't tried to wake up themselves – it's a waste of energy. Not only that, those in slumber will fight you off. You'll become their enemy. The teat they're sucking on is television, generally, and the talking head at 6 o'clock on the news time is their boss, their master. What would you know, you're not on television?

An old movie with Robert Duvall, THX 1138 – a futuristic movie to do with a totalitarian type of society where everyone was drugged and programmed, indoctrinated, and they worked really as slaves with functions. It showed when Duvall was trying to get off the drugs to think, and the robot police came in saying "we're here to help you" as they hit him with batons – the doublethink, doublespeak is all through the movie. In one scene we see scientists observing him in a kind of padded cell as he's being tortured and shocked by these robocops, and they're quite calmly talking about their daily events, and back to work and back to daily events, and what they're doing and back to their work. These technocrats, the types that Brzezinski said would be the eventual upper-bureaucracy – they'll run the system (these technocrats). You hear them talking about Duvall's condition and they make him have spasms, almost seizures, by sending out signals to different parts of his body – remotely of course, because you don't have to touch a body today, you haven't for a long time. They know the language coding of the frequencies of different neurons, the different types of muscles etc.. They can make you even hear a voice speaking from your knee if they wanted to; at least that's how it would appear to you. They've had that for a long time, because of the higher level of science, that which is not published to the public, to a very naïve public that forget during the Cold War all the con games and secrecy that was going on, they knew then that everything given to the public (at least they knew then) was really obsolete. The military industrial complex would never give its latest anything projects to the public – it hasn't changed. The trick is to make you think you're always on the cutting edge, and then you're really naïve – you'll never figure out just how far ahead they actually are. The magic they will play on you will be just that – it's just higher science, which you will think is magical or impossible because "they haven't got that kind of science yet, I read the magazines, don't I?" That's part of it.

Why the rush towards a chip in the brain? You're dealing here with totalitarianism, remember, where every possible base must be covered: all the ifs, all the little ifs. To be a god you've got to have everybody totally under control; and the only way they can be sure that everyone is under, is to ultimately chip them. Yes, all military weaponry is designed to work on the vast majority of people; but since it's cost-effective, they don't go for everyone. That's why they have to get ultimately everyone chipped; because the regular techniques don't work on the complete population – on most they will.

They can make you hear voices, at any distance, and tap into frequencies. However, you see it's wonderful that we're not all exactly the same. That's why some people can take an aspirin and have a headache caused by the aspirin, or someone can take a Valium and become hyper. We're not all the same – there are differences, subtle differences. Yet medicine still tries to treat you all as though you were all the same, and when you respond differently you're put down as an anomaly, or an occasional side-effect in some people. The herbal industry is just the same. They try and treat everyone as though they were the same. We're not. Business cannot be honest, you see, because it is business. In fact, nothing in a monetary system could ever

be honest. When you have a tiered ranking system of income and everyone has the terrible fear of poverty, it creates an inhumane system. Even the communists found that out in the Soviet system around the 1950's. When governments over there in the Soviet bloc started to give incentives to the bureaucracy, then the bureaucracies had to gouge people at the bottom for more – that was the beginning of their downfall. It was really rigged from the beginning, because 200 families moved in to the Soviet Union at the beginning, and they have run it ever since.

George Orwell painted a picture of a world always at war with something, because war was essential to keep the system going in power. Without war or threats, you don't really need all these "government services," as they call them, which are authorities now. They can't give you the reasons to tax and to really fill their pockets with tax money; it goes to the big corporations through grants to developing countries, where the big international boys simply set up a base, grab your tax money and pass it somewhere else round the world – this is the old con game.

The overseas economic development fund, which every country that signed on to the UN pays into, they all have a department of that in government. They take your tax money, they claim to put it to developing countries, but in reality the big boys move in because they're told where it's going to go, and they get the grants. That's how it works – so the boys help out the boys, worldwide. Everybody who's in the left wing in your government and who's in on the game, tries to get a job in the overseas economic development operation. Shell corporations we call them, in British democratic countries – the commonwealth countries. Strange phenomena where we know there are shareholders, but the government refuses to tell you who the shareholders are, except that the public also fund it.

We live in a world of what would otherwise be called corruption, but corruption is the norm, and the big cons at the top that squander your money, which they collect under war-like guises from you to save you from something, are pocketed by the big boys at the top – they'd make the Mafia look like choirboys. That is the norm, that's the normal.

In the 1970's, the brainwashing at that time – with the hullabaloo and documentary specials on all televisions worldwide – was acid rain and dying lakes everywhere, and they brought out tax money into special funds to combat acid rain. I guess they were going to throw the money into the sky maybe, because money always seems to cure things according to the propaganda, doesn't it. Maybe they'll just drop billions of dollars all over the sky and it would make the lakes turn pristine once more. That hullabaloo died away, you'll notice, without really any follow up. It had worked at the time – it got the tax money in, new parts of government, new bureaucracies sprung up, and they moved on from there. People have no memory in perpetual war because we're always given another one, another threat to worry about; we'll go from one to the next until it becomes a blur.

It's always the same story. Now it's the environment and global warming and greenhouse gases. The world is a big greenhouse, people, always was. But money and massive taxation from all different new areas will cure it, you'll find. It'll cure it just like that, just like the acid rain was all forgotten about, and the dying lakes everywhere. Meanwhile they're stilling pulling out the giant muskies in the lakes in Canada. By the statistics in the '70's, everything would be dead everywhere, everywhere. In the late '70's, everyone was going to be dead with AIDS, everyone. Massive funding went into all that, well that's quietened down a bit, hasn't it. Four or five years ago it was West Nile virus – West Nile virus was going to wipe us out. Crows were dying; of course they were dying because they were eating the shoots from the modified crops, as all crows do – that's why you have scarecrows in fields – they're in there for the young shoots. But no, West Nile virus would wipe us all out. Now that's gone. Now it's an avian flu that's going to get us. You see the imagination is wonderful; they employ imaginative people, called marketers. They study, they're trained in marketing – the psychology of persuasion – and they have good imaginations. I'm sure they're working on the next century's terror tactics, if we still have any sentient people left to brainwash.

Now they've added on purchasing taxes on televisions and computers, like the same con they did with the rubber tyres; you paid extra for disposal fees when you bought the tyre new, even though when you took it back to get disposed of you paid again. No-one complains; we're used to it now. Many people will love their slavery, their new slavery – the new "more sophisticated form of slavery" that Charles Galton Darwin called it in his book The Next Million Years, of how the elite were going to control the next million years, quite the boast, isn't it. Of course the Darwinian family only married into one other family, because they had specialised selective breeding, with the Wedgwood family that owns all the pottery – nice pottery, with the blue vases and the white Greek figures on it – but I think that pottery combined with a dare to win has made them a little "potty," if they think they're going to control the next million years.

Con-games never cease, so yeah, you'll pay your $45 I think, to start with. Once they get it on the books you see it always expands, like terrorism now is defined as anything – anything at all that isn't authorised, or

not complying with the latest authorisations, or even forgetting to comply about the authorisations because it keeps changing so quickly. Eventually, not paying your parking fees will come under terrorism; financial terrorism – and they do have a department of financial terrorism. Neologisms – new definitions as well, of words, always changing the meanings of words with every major re-publication of dictionaries.

In all ages there have been those who understand, naturally, co-existing with those who have been taught a certain amount to understand, through various mystery schools, but really they're taught all they need to know to run the system. Those who understand naturally have often pondered down through the ages why they do understand, and why they see through. Therefore in all holy books – in all ages, in all countries, and with accompanying mythologies – they have story dialogues where some character in the story meets the deity, or a bunch of deities, and debates as to why the world should be wiped clean of humanity. They also debate why the world and humanity should be saved. It's a nice way to put it; in a dialogue form, when someone can debate with the deity a point of view, and maybe even sway the deity's mind. They're rather cute little stories, yet behind it all is a profound truth. It's always easier to make the wrong decisions, to give in to all the temptations, which end up hurting us all in the long run (and personally too). It's always easier to take the wrong route. The higher route means climbing and exhausting yourself; and yet you know, ultimately, that it's the right thing to do, and saves you a lot of grief in the long run.

We have the chance to be much, much more than we are, to be fully human, not in the sense of exploitation of anything or anyone else. Or we have the choice to be tyrants ourselves. In a psychopathic-led society you have a culture which they always give the people below, the non-psychopaths, yet this culture also contains the psychopathic element – that's why it's never humane. The people behave like psychopaths but they know they're doing wrong. To become very successful you'll either prostitute yourself or your mind, or your convictions, or destroy others on the way up – that's called success, which is psychopathic. It doesn't matter if it's someone in priestly clothing from any nation or culture, or someone in a business suit at the United Nations; the most evil deeds are done by claiming the greatest concern for others, while they fill their pockets from the blood they cause to be shed, to get their agendas through.

I've no doubt there are more scandals than just the Oil for Food scam that was going on at the United Nations. There are far, far more scams going on, we already know there are – even to do with prostitution and child prostitution in the countries they liberate; doublespeak for invasion, isn't it? You can go anywhere across the Middle East where the United Nations are supposedly dumping all this food, and you'll find caravans going through deserts with the supplies on their back, because they've paid someone on the side for the stuff, which they'll sell expensively somewhere else. In the old days they had at least some documentaries on that. You don't see it today because the UN has to be polished up and be squeaky clean, at least to the public's imagination. Count the little segments that make up the logo for the UN: the grid, the world grid. Count them.

Down through the ages you'll find the most profound truths given out – which are meant to free the occasional individual – will be used to enslave the masses, because the bulk of the populace (in all ages) prefer ritual and dogma. It takes time, and self-examination obviously, to understand that truths are double-edged; they either free you or slave you. Enslavement is the typical way that people go. It's easier for them to behave as a mass, than to try and accept or follow the freedom that comes with understanding.

A truth does not have to be confirmed by those round about you, if it's a truth you're seeking for yourself. The bulk of the populace have always bounced off their opinions – which are not really theirs – to other people, and back to themselves. Then when they all agree about the same things, they accept or think they are normal, and they are within groupthink. It's the unusual person who can go beyond and be content within themselves with the outcomes of the thoughts – doesn't have to be verified by other people. Whether it's Plato's cave you've been born into – which every generation has, just a different texture on the walls that's all, for the time period, different set of rules, different explanations; it's the same cave. Those within the cave will accept quite happily the reasons for everything being the way they are.

In ancient times they used to make big concern over the skull. The skull was the home of thought, the upper room, sitting on the 33 bones of the spinal column. You went into the upper room to think, and to share truths. That skull of course became a symbol of many of the brotherhoods, as they planned their world domination. But truth is always crucified on a place of the skull. Inside your head is where truth is crucified; henceforth you have a Golgotha – that's what it means. Only you can crucify the truth, and that's why it says, when you do: "on our own heads be it". You made the decision yourself – not a people, but as an individual person. You make that decision. Some of the higher masons today still use a skull to drink from – the water of life, you know, the truth, symbolically. Other ones use plastic ones now because they're becoming wimps.

You have one life to lead here, to lead yourself out of the matrix. When your mind begins to work, it will

start speeding up like an express train; and then you have to also control it. You don't go blurting everything you understand to others who are still inside the old programme – they'll turn on you and think you're crazy. The thought that so much has gone in to creating a fake reality, from television and their favourite newscasters, and those who give them their documentaries, the thought of all that being planned, being part of a structure of control of their minds is unthinkable to them. That's why mind control does work on such an incredibly vast scale. Don't take it from me, read it from Brzezinski and others who have been involved in the setting up of the structure, at least the modern part of it.

What I've also noticed recently is (not so much recently) they always give those who are waking up heroes to follow, generally with something no-one else has, either someone who comes out from within the CIA or within the FBI, or ex-FBI, or ex-CIA or ex-whatever. Some of them are genuine – the ones who are genuine maybe get one interview and they're gone. Other ones go on for years leading the patriot type round in circles. This also happens with the ones who come out and even disclose some of the aerial spraying, or the HAARP-type projects. Once they come out with profound truths and equipment that they've somehow been given – which was never available to the public – they then come out and tell us how to use equipment to make us more healthy. Again, once more you're right back to adapting to sciences – sciences will be your saviour; they'll cure you of everything and enhance you – back to the same agenda. They take you back to the same agenda which the elite have you on! If fire was sweeping around the world, you'd be teaching your children not to put their hands in it – don't get too close to it. Then they would turn round and tell them the fire will cure us eventually, of everything. Their faith is in science. You're right back into the same agenda.

Since people are terrified of death, anything to do with health can be sold to them. The more fantastic it is, the more they want to believe it because they're terrified; terrified of something which they do every day which is to go to sleep, but this time they never wake up. They can't handle their consciousness when they are awake so they walk around with earphones and cell phones strapped to their ears, or TVs or radios blaring away because they can't stand their own thoughts. Yet here they are terrified not to wake up to have those terrified thoughts – interesting phenomena.

Now I'm kept very, very busy here. It's 90-odd degrees now. I'll have to get out and cut wood. I've had people who want to just visit me spontaneously, and I cannot take visitors like that because one day of a visit will set me back a week or more, and I kid you not. I also have so much mail, most of it I can't get around to – there's too much. I'd like to thank the occasional person who has donated to me. There's not enough, but I thank those who have. Please don't think it discourteous not to sit down and put pen to paper. When you see the pile of mail – I do get lots of letters too, just letters, often from teenagers and young people who are going through the incredible journey of madness that they see all around them. Some of them are in distress. You've got to help them when you can. I never get round to the vast majority of mail I have. I do read it; and I do have a pile I always put by to reply to, but then I always put a pile next to it very shortly, and it just goes on and on. There are very good people out there. There are people who are really awake, different age groups too, which is a healthy sign. Their one problem is they're isolated from everyone else, and they have to hang in there and become comfortable with themselves – that's the key to it. You don't need confirmation from others.

That's me winding down for this talk. I'll talk to you again tomorrow. So from me on this hot – very hot, too hot – sunny day, and Hamish who's getting a haircut (at home here of course) it's goodnight, and may your God or your gods go with you.

If You Could Read My Mind
by Gordon Lightfoot

If you could read my mind love
What a tale my thoughts could tell
Just like an old time movie
'bout a ghost from a wishing well
In a castle dark or a fortress strong
With chains upon my feet
You know that ghost is me
And I will never be set free
As long as I'm a ghost that you can't see

If I could read your mind love

What a tale your thoughts could tell
Just like a paperback novel
The kind that drugstores sell
When you reach the part where the heartaches come
The hero would be me
But heroes often fail
And you won't read that book again
Because the endings just too hard to take

I'd walk away like a movie star
Who gets burned in a three way script
Enter number two
A movie queen to play the scene
Of bringing all the good things out in me
But for now love, let's be real
I never thought I could act this way
And I've got to say that I just don't get it
I don't know where we went wrong
But the feeling's gone
And I just can't get it back

If you could read my mind love
What a tale my thoughts could tell
Just like an old time movie
'bout a ghost from a wishing well
In a castle dark or a fortress strong
With chains upon my feet
But stories always end
And if you read between the lines
You'll know that I'm just trying to understand
The feelings that you lack
I never thought I could feel this way
And I've got to say that I just to get it
I don't know where we went wrong
But the feeling's gone
And I just cant get it back.

(Transcribed by Matthew)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"CRISIS CREATION
BY
THE CLUB OF ROME -
CLUBBING US TO DEATH"
May 30, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 30, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today is May 30th, 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

I've talked before about the think tanks that plan the future. They market to the marketers the ideas that shape our minds towards a planned future. There are different think tanks to deal with different classes of people. There are different think tanks which deal with age groups. There are think tanks which deal with the gender groups and the subcultures. Everyone is marketed to, in turn; to ensure that the group that you believe you belong to (that which you identify with) will have a propaganda format, which you will believe. Therefore, as you grow up, live your life and grow old, regardless of the incredible changes that just seemed to happen—and nothing does just seem to happen, because everything takes long planning and finance and bureaucracies to get the ideas to the public—you'll accept those ideas as being natural.

People that suddenly have ideas sprung upon them and laws and regulations, without the build up and preparation of the mind for those laws to be accepted, the changes to be accepted, normally rebel against it. However, if you've been propagandized gradually, until it seems logical that what's being done is a logical step; then you passively accept it as being a natural occurrence in the "Great Evolution," as they call it, of things.

Think tanks are just like the CIA, MI6 or Mossad, or any of the other intelligence agencies; they have a layered strata—a degreed system of "need to know" compartmentalization. Those who get up the ladder know what "not to ask" their superiors. They take it as a given that they'll be told if they need to be told, and they don't ask questions. That's the prerequisite of the mentality necessary to work in these big organizations.

At the top, we have the foundations, the Great Foundations. In order for all of the think tanks to work in their own specialized area, and yet intermesh, network with the other organizations, they have a pyramid structure, where you have just a few, and ultimately one big think tank at the top that passes the ideas on to the various organizations that specialize in parts of it. That's why everything comes together worldwide, at the same time, when you see laws being passed, especially now with the environment and so on. They have the same agencies across the whole planet within governments; and they have NGO organizations (non-governmental organizations) working in concert with it; and then you have the media, who give out the same propaganda about the same topics, across the planet, at the same time.

At the top, you'll have clubs like "The Club of Rome", the foundations which were set-up under the present guise in the 1950's. They plan the future. They simply met in Rome. They love different places to meet. Look at the organizations belonging to the United Nations and look at the big places where they meet. They're always the same places where they sign the big treaties, because there's an old history to all of this: an old, old history of empires and ancient empires and present empires.

The Club of Rome always looks towards the future, and they plan the future and pass on their ideas of "world unification" and techniques of how to unify the planet. How to designate and why they must designate certain enemies. The think tanks pick up on this and they simply work on it and find ways to

market it to the public, through education right from the children, kindergarten right up through to the adult level on television; and they insert lots of stuff, too, in fiction and dramas. Little ideas that you start to repeat, little phrases and buzzwords, slogans, really as Lenin called them.

The one book published by The Club of Rome is called "The First Global Revolution," subtitled: "A Report by the Council of the Club of Rome". The authors were the founders, Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider. At least, these were the front men, because there are bigger guys behind them. Put out by Pantheon Books; P-A-N-T-H-E-O-N and this was published in New York, 1991. ISBN # to order is: 0-679-73825-8, and this is the First Edition I have, of this one.

On page 104, the chapter is called "The Vacuum". Now, listen carefully how they lead up to something, because persuasion is a propagandic technique. It's an art, which was taught in ancient times, of rhetoric and logic, to bring the listeners along a course of thinking, as Plato would do it in his dialogues. You'll see the techniques there, by the adding of certain information, the omission is very important of other parts of information, because you want the perception at the very end to be the one that you project to them. These are arts and techniques.

"The Vacuum.

Order in society is determined by the cohesion of its members. Until the middle of our century this was normally ensured by a natural patriotism, a sense of belonging to the community, reinforced by a moral discipline exerted by religion and respect for the state and its leaders, however remote they might be from the people."

Alan: You have an admission in there; they've always understood, because these characters have archives of previous generations, going back into the mists of time; and they're telling you a truth here, that: Order is determined by the cohesion of its members, but really enforced by religion and leaders, meaning the dominant minority that always exist at the top of any system.

It says:

"Meanwhile, generalized religious faith has evaporated in many countries. Respect for the political process has also faded owing partly to the media leading to indifference if not hostility, and partly to the inadequacy of the political parties in facing real problems. Minorities are less and less willing to respect the decisions of the majority, thus a vacuum has been created in which both order and objectives in society are being corroded. Today's approach is superficial. It is based on current events and dangers as they are perceived when a crisis government attempts to eliminate symptoms of causes that have not been diagnosed. This is the way we are setting the scene for mankind's encounter with the planet."

Alan: Very important little statement.

"This is the way we are setting the scene for mankind's encounter with the planet. We look in vain for wisdom, the opposition between the two ideologies that have dominated the century has collapsed, forming their own vacuum and leaving nothing but crass materialism. Nothing within the governmental system and its decision making process seems capable of opposing or modifying these trends which raise questions about our common future and indeed about the very survival of the race."

Alan: Very important again, “the race.” You'll find in high, high Masonry and theosophy they talk about "The Race." It means a lot more than what it does to the average reader here.

"We must ask whether these are signs of an individual and collective resignation in face of the vastness of the task facing humanity and the urgent need for action, or is this a sign of lack of imagination and incapacity to invent new ways and new means which will measure up to the globalization of the problems. The task is indeed formidable, but if we show no sign of accepting its challenge the people may well panic, lose faith in their leaders given to fear and offer support to those extremists who know well how to turn popular fear to their own advantage within incendiary charismatic speeches."

Alan: Now these guys know that because they've used these techniques, down through the past. They've used the psychopaths of other countries to become leaders, always with the idea that they're on the chessboard to begin with; and planned the end of this charismatic character, after they give him a few years of rampage. They understand it, because those at the top are psychopaths themselves.

“It is a law of nature.”

Alan: Now here again, they're always talking about laws of nature. You'll see this first occurring in the Rosicrucian manifestos of the 1500’s.

"It is a law of Nature..."

Alan: Capital N, very important.

"...that any vacuum will be filled and therefore eliminated unless this is physically prevented. Nature, [Again, Capital N] as the saying goes, abhors a vacuum; and people as children of nature..."

Alan: So we're people and children, you see. Whenever you accept that little statement that you're a child (we are the children of the world type of thing), you're actually putting yourself in an immature setting, a capacity. Therefore, you're being subordinate; and the experts then will rule over your heads and you'll accept what they say. These are the psychological techniques we're reading here.

"How then is the vacuum to be eliminated, like the black holes of space which suck in everything that approaches, the vacuum of society seems to attract the best and the worst at random. We can but hope that the semi-chaos which is now taking over will eventually provide the material for a self-organized system with new possibilities. The system is not yet hopeless, but human wisdom must be marshaled quickly if we are to survive."

Alan: Now this is the fear tactics, again, and they'll explain why they're using it, in their own words, the fear tactics. You must always create fear in the public to get them to go along with your agenda. That's how it works at the top; and yet, remember, this think tank is a top think tank that comes up with these ideas and puts them out to the other lower think tanks.

"How simple things were when with Brezhnev, the European leader confided half-seriously and half-ironically. The collapse of communism in the Eastern European countries and the Soviet Union constitutes a major and unsettling factor in this coming turn of the century. The new hands that are to be dealt in the card game of politics are unlikely to be assessed at their true value of the potential consequences evaluated, until at least two or three decades have gone by.

The implosion of the ideology that dominated the greater part of the 20th century was certainly spectacular, but was by no means the only one. It coincides with the end of the American dream, which lost its credibility with the painful Vietnam war that deeply scared the collective conscience, with the failure of Challenger, Hispanic migration, poverty within plenty, drugs, violence and AIDS and the fact that the melting pot no longer works, having lost its position of unique leadership in the world, a leadership compounded of a generosity laced with Puritan values and the cynicism worthy of the conquerors of the Far West, the American nation is plunged into doubt and facing the temptation so often resisted and no longer possible in the global village of withdrawing into itself."

Alan: Here's your premise: the American dream is over and we're now in the nightmare. They pick up on Vietnam, which was a set-up to begin with, to do exactly what it's meant to do, which was to scar, as he says, “the collective conscience.” Hispanic migration was set-up a long time ago. It's still funded by the same foundations that these guys belong to (and others of the Rockefeller Foundation); and they started writing about that in the 1900’s, they would bring this upon the U.S. at the end of the millennium. Therefore, they're pointing really their own handy work, although the Challenger one is debatable, although it could have been a set-up, too. Who knows? The rest of it was actually planned.

AIDS, we know, was made in laboratories (warfare laboratories), and even the requisition (the Congressional

requisition) of money for it, is well documented: to create a disease which would destroy the immune system. These characters are in on all the things they then point out to you as being the problems—so that you'll go along with the next part.

"Most of the poorer countries are gradually relinquishing Marxist and Socialist incantations in favor of a more concrete and immediate preoccupations, such as economic development and the stabilization of their economies. Capitalist and free market economies have found it necessary to make adjustments for them to survive socially, while socialist systems also made adjustments belatedly but did not survive. Only materialism remains today a strong all-pervading counter-value. The grand political and economic theories, which motivated the action of some and aroused the opposition of others, appear to have run their course.

It is not easy to stimulate universal debate on ideas, but the lack of attempts to do so still further deepens the vacuum. There's pressing need for such debate, and the multitudinous occasions for international encounters with a cross-cultural discussions should indicate new and more global thinking. This period of absence of thought and lack for common vision, not of what the world of tomorrow will be, but what we want it to be- so that we can shape it- is one source of discouragement and even despair. How simple it was or should have been for France, Great Britain and their allies to immobilize against their common Nazi enemy; and was it not obvious during the period of the Cold War that the Western nations should accomplish a diplomatic, economic and technological mobilization against the Soviet Union and the satellite countries. Again, freedom fighters, despite tribal and ideological differences, were able to find unity and strengthen patriotism in a struggle for independence from the common enemy, the colonial power.

Alan: That's another joke.

"It would seem that men and women need a common motivation..."

Alan: Now listen carefully.

"It would seem that men and women need a common motivation, namely a common adversary, to organize and act together."

Alan: The first time that was mentioned was in a speech by John Dewey. It was taken up by people later on, all the way from, “if only there were only aliens attacking us or something to unify the planet,” and so on. Here it is again.

"It would seem that men and women need a common motivation, namely a common adversary, to organize and act together in the vacuum such as motivation seemed to have ceased to exist or have yet to be found."

Alan: They haven't found it yet. What a joke. Yes, they have; and they've been working on it very intently.

"The need for enemies seems to be a common historical factor. States have striven to overcome domestic failure and internal contradictions by designating external enemies."

Alan: Here are the guys who design wars, admitting it.

"A scapegoat practice is as old as mankind itself, when things become too difficult at home divert attention by adventure abroad. Bring the divided nation together to face an outside enemy, either a real one or else one invented for the purpose."

Alan: Here are the top think tanks telling you what they do and always have done, from the archives, you see. It's interesting.

"With the disappearance of the traditional enemy, the temptations to designate a scapegoat, religious or ethnic minorities whose differences are disturbing."

Alan: Here are the guys who also push integration of ethnic minorities, across the world, and they admit here that the differences are disturbing. They understand exactly what they're doing, as they sit back and

watch the chaos.

"Can we live without enemies? Every state has been so used to classifying its neighbors as friend or foe that the sudden absence of traditional adversaries has left governments and public opinion with a great void. New enemies therefore have to be identified. New strategies imagined..."

Alan: Imagined, eh?

"...new weapons devised."

Alan: “New weapons devised,” now think about that.

"The new enemies may have changed the nature and location, but they are no less real. They threaten the whole human race and their names are: pollution, water shortage, famine, malnutrition, illiteracy, unemployment. However, it appears that awareness of the new enemies is as yet insufficient to illicit world cohesion and solidarity for the fight. Also, the collapse of the ideologies has removed some of the necessary points of reference."

Alan: Here are the characters telling you their plan here.

"Two axis of reference have made possible political evolution that has shaken the world these last years and led to the downfall of many dictatorships. These are human rights and democracy. We shall analyze their strengths and limitations. The concept of human rights has been, during the past decade, a factor of mobilization that became effective through its dissemination by the media and by word of mouth in the countries where those rights were disregarded and denied. When freedom was widely enjoyed in other countries, how could the people be divided of it indefinitely? This is especially the case in countries such as Poland or Brazil, where the Catholic Church, an ardent protagonist and supporter of human rights, was strong.

In some of the most totalitarian of countries, aspirations of freedom have been achieved as if the pressure of values has reached a yield point and the lid suddenly blew off the pot. Through various processes and with the painful cost of civil struggle, death, imprisonment, this thirst for freedom was expressed around men such as different as Martin Luther King, Lech Walessa, Vaclave Havel, Dom Helder Camara or Nelson Mandela, just as in earlier years Mahatma Gandhi paved the way.

But freedom alone cannot reorganize the state, write a Constitution, create a market of economic growth, rebuild industry and agriculture or build a new social structure. It is a necessary and noble inspiration, but is far from being an operating manual for a new government. This is why the concept of human rights simply initiates but cannot implement the process of democratization. This is where the question must be raised, what democracy and for what purposes? The old democracies have functioned reasonably well over the last 200 years, but they appear now to be in a phase of complacent stagnation with little evidence of real leadership and innovation. It is to be hoped, with a new found enthusiasm for democracy in the liberated countries today, that people will not reproduce slavish copies of existing models that are unable to meet contemporary needs."

Alan: Then they go on about the limits of democracy.

"Democracy is not a panacea. It cannot organize everything and it is unaware of its own limits. These facts must be faced squarely..."

Alan: They're all Masons, you see, so they face things “squarely.”

"Sacrilegious although as this may sound, has never practiced democracy is no longer well suited for the tasks ahead. The complexity and the technical nature of many of today's problems do not always allow elected representatives to make competent decisions at the right time. Few politicians in office are sufficiently aware of the global nature of the problems in front of them and have little if any awareness of the interactions between the problems. Generally speaking, informed discussion on the main political,

economic and social issues takes place on radio and television, rather than in Parliament, to the detriment of the latter. Political party activities are so intensely focused on election deadlines and party rivalries that they end up weakening the democracy they're supposed to serve.

Alan: That's an old idea. In fact, this was all debated before they updated the democracies into its current state. Winston Churchill discussed this in the early 1900's, with some friends. A high level bureaucrat wrote a book called, "The Whispering Gallery," well worth reading, when you read about the statements of what they then called democracy, how they saw it then, and from an elite's point of view. Democracy and the meaning of democracy keeps changing; and people don't realize that. You're born into your own time. You've been given a definition for your time, not realizing that it's constantly changing. Democracy in Britain, in the 1700's or 1800's, meant that the wealthy elite ruled the system, on behalf of the commoners, in the House of Commons. Now it's just lawyers who want to get up the ladder. Some of them are already multimillionaires, on all sides, all parties. So, which bunch of multimillionaire lawyers do you want to vote for? That's what it boils down to. Carroll Quigley, remember, talked about a certain amount of competition being allowed at the lower levels of politics; however, the ones at the top in all parties, they all belong to the same club. Council on Foreign Relations, Royal Institute of International Affairs—same club.

"This confrontational approach gives an impression that party needs come before national interests. Strategies and tactics seem more important than objectives, and often a constituency is neglected as soon as it is conquered. The current mode of operation in western democracies are seeing their former role decline and public opinion drifting away from elected representatives. However, the crisis in the contemporary democratic system must not be allowed to serve as an excuse for rejecting democracy as such. In the countries now opening up to freedom..."

Alan: Now see the words they're using: "to freedom." Where have you hear this? This is before Bush gave his speeches on "the new freedom" and all this kind of stuff. This is all marketed from think tanks such as this, down to all the rest, including the advisers; who then parrot it off to presidents; who parrot it to us, little slogans.

"Democracy is being introduced in a situation which demands that the citizens greatly changed attitudes and patterns of behavior."

Alan: You better read that and understand that.

"...demands that the citizens greatly changed attitudes and patterns of behavior. The inevitable problems of phasing in democracy are difficult, but there is another still more serious question. Democracy does not necessarily build a bridge..."

Alan: They love building bridges because they're builders.

"...between a colonial or neo-colonial economy or a centralized bureaucratic economy towards a market economy based on competition and producing growth. In a transitional situation such as the present..."

Alan: That means a time of changes--

"...which because of sudden and unforeseen change..."

Alan: --Like "sudden unforeseen change," as they push all this down our throats.

"...has been neither planned nor prepared for. The necessary structures attitudes market relations and managerial styles simply do not exist. If such a situation is allowed to go on too long, it is probable that democracy will be made to seem responsible for the lagging economy, the scarcity and uncertainties. The very concept of democracy could then be brought into question and allow for the seizure of power by extremists of one brand or the other.

Winston Churchill was right when he quipped, "democracy is the worst of all systems, except for the rest,"

yet we must be aware of its erosion, its fragility and its limitations. When persons say that the things that have to be done to improve our situation are perfectly obvious, they seldom ask “why aren't they done then?”, and if they do, they answer, “ because we lack the political will or because of habits or short sightedness or politics et cetera, et cetera.” Our inability to indicate how to overcome these sources of inertia and resistance makes it clear that what should be done is not obvious at all. We overlook, psychologically speaking, we deny it. We deny our ignorance and instead say all we lack is the political will."

Alan: This is what they're trying to say, which is nonsense, because the past was planned, just as the future is planned—by the same types of think tanks.

"The crucial need is to revitalize democracy and give it a breath of perspective that will enable it to cope with the evolving global situation. In other words, is this new world we find ourselves in governable? The answer is probably not with the existing structures and attitudes. Have we gathered the necessary means and wisdom to make decisions on the scale of the world problematique taking into account the exigencies of our time? There is an increasingly evident contradiction between the urgency of making some decisions and the democratic procedure founded on various dialogues, such as Parliamentary debate, public debate and negotiations with trade unions or professional organizations. The obvious advantage of this procedure is its achievement of consensus."

Alan: That's what they're after: consensus.

"It’s disadvantaged lies and the time it takes especially at the international level."

Alan: Now here's the crux of this thing, as this guy is leading you up to the perception that you’re suppose to glean from this or arrive at. It was put forth by Maggie Thatcher in a speech she gave a Massey Hall, one of many speeches across the world, entitled, "The New World Order," when she discussed that the war that would have to come on religion, especially fundamentalist orthodox religions. She mentioned, too, at the time, that she and many other ex-prime ministers, presidents, and dictators, leaders of countries—never leave office. They belong to a higher organization that works behind the scenes, networks with each other, because democracy, you see is too slow. The public show that we get is too slow; and that's really what they're pushing towards. The need for private organizations of experts, skilled people, to move quickly, more swiftly than democratic debates, and that's what we have today, in fact. We've had them for a long time, in reality. This book here, partly, is to get the public or the think tanks that will implement these ideas and market them to newspapers and journalists, who then market it back to us. It's to get them to go along with this, the reasoning in it, the reasonableness in it, in fact.

"Time in these matters has acquired a deep ethical content. The costs of delay are monstrous in terms of human life and hardship, as well of resources. The slowness of decision in a democratic system is particularly damaging at the international level. When dictators attack and international policing is required, delays of decisions can be fatal."

Alan: In other words, sending armies is now “policing,” you see. It sounds better.

"The problem then is to invent instruments of governance..."

Alan: “Governance.”

"...capable of mastering change without violence and of maintaining a quality of peace which encourages rather than inhibits the state of security, fairness and fulfilling growth for individuals and societies alike. Not only do we have to find better means of governance at national and international levels, but we have also determined the characteristics of a capacity to govern. Global governance, in our vocabulary, does not imply a global government, but rather the institutions of cooperation, coordination and common action between durable sovereign states."

Alan: This is like a preamble in a sense, which is more important, because you don't understand the preambles and the definitions of words which they give you; when they're using it in their context, it can mean something different to you. They're giving you the definition that they use at the United Nations here,

because they run the United Nations.

"Global governance, in our vocabulary, does not imply a global government, but rather the institutions of cooperation, coordination and common action between durable sovereign states."

Alan: In other words, the system that has been set-up and is to be the modus operandi of the future is your public/private corporation. That really is what the U.N.—with all of its non-governmental organizations and think tanks and associated foundations—is. It's a form of collective expert government combined. We already have it. It's in place and it's been here for a while.

It goes on to state that:

"People and nations are beginning to agree to take next steps together. However, they're carefully avoiding to agree on why they're agreeing. This seems to be happening by practical consensus procedures, rather than by formal voting often instructed governmental representatives. Many international functions especially those requiring the most foresight and operational flexibility can be carried out through non-governmental arrangements."

Alan: That's how the Soviet system was run: with non-governmental organizations. This is the new worldwide Soviet, as Gorbachev talked about in his last speech, while he was in the Soviet Union as president.

"In many fields, governments have already come to realize that effective deployment of their most cherished right their sovereignty requires that it be pooled with the sovereignty of other nations in order to do things that none of them can do alone. In this sense, cooperation does not mean relinquishing sovereignty but rather exerting it through joint action instead of losing it or just not using it. Whether on the international scale at the national level or that of the corporation, the problem of governance presents itself in new terms. The growing complexity of the world and of its problems makes it necessary to have a complete grasp on tremendous amounts of information before coming to a decision. This immediately calls to account the quality of information, for it is under constant danger of rapid obsolescence, possible inaccuracy or outright propaganda."

Alan: They should know, eh?

"A second impediment to governance is caused by the increasing size and inertia of large bureaucracies that spread their tentacles around the centers of power and slow down or paralyze both decision making and implementation."

Alan: In other words, the democracy they're talking about is too slow and cumbersome to do fast business-type like decisions; and that's what all this pooling of NGOs and foundations will be able to do, behind the scenes, much more quickly. We'll pay through the nose for it; but it will happen.

"Other crucial impediments consist of the lack of education for competent citizenship..."

Alan: They're talking about world citizenship.

"...and inadequate intergenerational understanding."

Alan: They made sure of that, since they separated the generations, and have been for over 100 years.

"Yet another difficulty arises from the importance of the economy within the administration and its sectoral structures. If the different power centers do not learn to cooperate and instead insist in acting in ignorance or in opposition to one another, the resulting administrative sluggishness can provoke delays that can lead to inefficiency, wrong decisions and confrontation. So far, governance has operated by treating problems separately and in a vertical mode. Today, the interaction between problems is such that no single issue can even be approached to say nothing of resolved outside of the framework of the problematique. This in turn demands leaders of a new kind capable of treating problems both horizontally and vertically."

Alan: The compass and square, eh?

"In the world that is emerging, decision making can no longer be the monopoly of governments and their departments working in, yes, a vacuum. There is need to bring many partners into the process business and industry, research institutions, scientists, non-governmental organizations and private organizations."

Alan: Very democratic, isn't it?

"So that the widest available experience and skill is available, and of course an enlightened public support..."

Alan: So all you have to do is remember the public will support all these private organizations.

"...an enlightened public support aware of the new needs and of the possible consequences would be essential. A dynamic world needs an effective nervous system at the grass roots level."

Alan: We're all nervous, right enough, at the grass roots. We certainly are nervous.

"...not only to ensure the widest range of inputs, but to make possible the identification of all citizens with the common process of governance."

Alan: We've all to get brainwashed into it, as though it's normal.

"In the present vacuous situation, lack of identification of people with the processes of society is expressed as indifference, skepticism or outright rejection of governments and political parties seen as having little control over the problems of our times. These attitudes are indicated by a decreasing rate of participation in elections."

Alan: They've known all that. In fact, they wrote about that during the so-called Cold War, at the beginning, of how they would gradually indoctrinate the public into being indifferent to what the ones at the top (that really ran government) were actually doing; and that's the effect of it. What they complain about is the system that they had before. These same people had before, in place, because it served its purpose at the time. They then use its obsolescence to show you why they must go into the next phase; that, again, keeps the same people and families in power.

Now listen to this last part as they sum it up, in this chapter. Remember, going back when they said that the great movements and the great things that happened in society and the world, where people worked together towards common causes. Mind you, they gave us the common causes to work for. They never turned out to be exactly what we thought they were; but those guys that planned it certainly understood it. In other words, they can get great things happening without: either, as Gorbachev said, a religious movement or something really to believe in that becomes a dogma. That's when we all work together, like communism did when the ordinary folk thought they were going to create a utopia, never knowing there were 200 families that had moved in, at the beginning, to take over what became the Soviet Union; and they still run Russia today.

Here it is, summing it up. This is what all this is meant lead your mind to: coming to their conclusion.

"The common enemy of humanity is man."

Alan: Here's a beautiful psychopathic ability to double-think.

"The common enemy of humanity is man."

Alan: This is the new enemy, you see, we always need enemies to come together to fight, to work, to strive towards, and to be taxed silly.

"...in searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea..."

Alan: I'll read that again.

"...in searching..."

Alan: “In searching,” not in finding.

"...in searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill."

Alan: Now for the hard of thinking, I'll repeat that part.

"...in searching for a new enemy to unite us, we..."

Alan: We--

"...we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill."

Alan: That should be chiseled in your stone or painted on your living room walls; you could read it everyday, because if you forget this, you'll fall for everything else that just comes your way in your lifetime.

To continue:

"In their totality and in their interactions, these phenomena do constitute a common threat which demands solidarity."

Alan: Their goal is solidarity, like a religious movement.

"...of all peoples, but in designating them as the enemy, we fall into the trap about which we have already warned, namely mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by human intervention, and it is only through changed attitudes and behavior that they can be overcome."

Alan: Behavior changes, behavior modification, you see.

Then they sum it up:

"The real enemy..."

Alan: --Which they have chosen, remember, to make you believe in.

"The real enemy then is humanity itself."

This is a summary of a religion that's been indoctrinated and has been over the years, many years, which will bring in their new idealized society; but we have to believe in it, like a religion, to make it happen. And you think that your governments are making all these decisions for you.

Since the 1960’s, massive funding went into preaching the new environmentalism, the Gaia [or Gaea] worship, the overpopulation, “the sky is falling” attitudes that we've been brought along with. Now you do have a generation that's grown up hearing nothing but this, who believe it's all true. Their reality is induced through propaganda and indoctrination, and reinforced by further propaganda, ongoing propaganda. A term they used in circles at the top, back in the 1940’s and '30’s even, they called it "continuing education." That was their couching term for it, which would confuse Joe Average, but it literally meant: beginning with early childhood indoctrination at school and furthered down through time with newspapers, magazines, the radio and eventually television, to reinforce their original lies, until Joe Average and Jane Average think it’s all real

and they behave accordingly.

It’s no different than the way religion was used before that, where you'd run through the forest, terrified of all the demons behind every tree; and shadows, as the sun would move and cast the shadows; and it would get dark and you'd run into that big church, where it’s full of light and God was there to dispel all the darkness. It made you feel better and safe, and you clung to the holy men because they could save you.

Any reality can be induced, given time, reinforcement and promulgated from the top down, as the ancients talked about in Greece, when they discussed this many times in the writings of various philosophers. How many generations have lived, died, fought in wars, had moments of pleasure and masses of misery, never knowing that their reality and their belief system (and everything else) was given by a small dominant minority with the history of the ages and the sciences therein? Nothing has changed.

Eventually, you will see children who will volunteer for sterilization, thinking they're doing the world a great deed (or if they're singled out), because they will be told; and this is coming. It's been discussed, written about and published that they have defective genes. They might even have an allergy, “oh, my,” and they shouldn't really put that on to another generation of inflicting misery. You'll see the first generation being "enhanced," as they call it. That's was put forth to the public, through fiction again; the Star Trek series and the eventual space station series (I don’t know what they called it). "Genetic enhancement,” see the movie, "Gattaca," good predictive programming.

However, they will volunteer for sterilization, and probably get some social benefits if they go ahead and do this. Ultimately, of course, they won't need humans to breed, at the low levels. They've discussed this and published it too. Charles Galton Darwin talked about the elite not altering themselves or altering their brains, because they must retain survival capabilities and instincts, since they will be steering the ship of Earth. Whereas Koestler, by the way, for all his so called leading of the left-wing worked for MI6 (declassified now). He said "the masses of people won't need their survival capabilities because the state will be making their decisions for them."

Therefore, we're going through just one part of an ongoing process. It was ongoing and planned for your parents, grandparents and back through time. Masses of people have lived and died, never knowing reality; and that's what we're up against—those who steal our ability to be sentient. They decide what we will be, by giving us a scripted version of reality. They often, in their arrogance, do come out with statements, psychopathically, because they are psychopaths, you see. Psychopaths have tremendous ego. They love to say, "Well, we really told you. It's just that you didn't listen," and they do tell us, and they chuckle that we don't get it because we cannot imagine people being so evil as to do what they do. That's why they get away with it. They're helped by myriads of bureaucrats, who, once again are conditioned in their little tunnel and they can't think outside of it either. They will rationalize what they do, no matter what it is and no matter who suffers.

Get the book. Read through it, and you certainly will learn, by their own admissions that: the reality that you've had, and the one they're going to give you, was designed by them.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Times they are a' Changin' "
By Keb' Mo (Kevin Moore)

Come gather 'round people
Wherever you roam
And admit that the waters
Around you have grown
And accept it that soon
You'll be drenched to the bone.
If your time to you
Is worth savin'

Then you better start swimmin'
Or you'll sink like a stone
For the times they are a-changin'.

Come writers and critics
Who prophesize with your pen
And keep your eyes wide open
The chance won't come again
And don't speak too soon
For the wheel's still they spin
And there's no tellin' who
That it's namin'.
For the loser now
Will be later to win
For the times they are a-changin'.

Come senators, congressmen
Please heed the call
Don't stand in the doorway
Don't block up the hall
For he that gets hurt
Will be the who has stalled
There's a battle outside
And it is ragin'.
It'll soon shake your windows
And rattle your walls
For the times they are a-changin'.

Come mothers and fathers
Throughout the land
And don't criticize
What you can't understand
Your sons and your daughters
Are beyond your command
Your old road is
Rapidly agin'.
Please get out of the new one
If you can't lend a hand
For the times they are a-changin'.

The line is drawn
And the curse it is cast
The slow one now
Will later be fast
And the present now
Will later on be past
And the order is
Rapidly fadin'.
And the first one now
Will later be last
For the times they are a-changin'.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"DEVIOUS MODE OF THE NEMATODE
AND
SLIME LEAVING CRIME IN THE NIGHT"
March 16, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today it is the 16th of March 2007.

You know it's nice to try and get a lot of information out to people across this world on a very small budget, without using advertising and all the big gimmicks that go with it and then even having to be careful of what you say about certain topics because you'll upset your advertisers, and that's why I've taken the route and giving it a chance to give out information which is not twisted. It's not used for bending your minds, making you join authorized groups or anything like that, and as I said last night, the small income that comes in to keep it going here comes from my sale of books, mp3s and one DVD. Everything else is given out for free, yet everyday now it's coming to my attention that there are slimy little nematodes out there in lots of chat rooms who always build you up or build me up you see as though I'm a great guy and then they have little accessories tacked on such as "I have his PDF, books for anyone who's interested" and they sell them or else they give them away for free.

When it's for free it's more nefarious because these people often are trying to (for the big agencies, the big boys) take away your financing. Little crooks you understand. It's the little crooks that live amongst us, the same mentalities of the big crooks at the top that run the world. The only difference is that we're born at the lower end of the scale but with the same qualities and lack of any conscience and they'll use anybody to climb over to get a little higher up, regardless of what it does to the person they're climbing over.

Because of this going on, I probably won't be selling any more PDFs of the books. It's too easy for these creeps to do what they're doing and try and hide amongst MySpace and all these different little sites that get put up and it's also too easy to get them into their little chat rooms where they pretend to talk about patriotism until they flog someone else's material, "flog" being selling, and therefore all of those in the chat rooms who are discussing the radio shows and so on in the so-called patriot community, please be on the lookout for these little slimy slugs that will be in amongst you and leaving their little web addresses where you could buy material from people like me, only it's going to them. For those who accept the free books that they give out, to undercut me, to pull out the financing to close me down, then you're only helping it when you accept their offer. You're helping it along and then you'll be left with a thousand Art Bell clone shows to keep you spinning forever or authorized type patriotic shows but you'll never get to the bottom of the stuff that I could be giving out to everybody.

It's always the few who spoil it for the many and they also are the ones who are giving the authorities what they know they want themselves and they'll get because they count on these slimy little characters to police the Internet and take away all your free speech and right, until you have so many forms to fill out and so on to get on the Internet in the first place that it won't even be worth it anymore.

You can count on these creeps to do what they do. It will be an ongoing problem but the ones who hand it out for free in a sense are worse than the ones who are selling it. One's just a plain simple crook. The other one is doing a deliberate act of sabotage you see and that's a different matter all together. Who are they really working for? because these chat rooms get invaded with people working in government agencies whose job it is to take over your chat rooms and do all these little nefarious deeds.

There are many ways of eliminating people from the Internet or from radio. You either assault them directly, but the easiest way is to simply make sure that no one comes into them. So for those who want to purchase

the few things that I keep this thing going with, the rest is all free as you can see, even the shows where I go on where they have archived material to join and pay money, I always stipulate and it's on the website that I will put it up after two weeks or so or a month. Depends on the agreement I make with them on my site, for free because I believe that EVERYONE should have access to this kind of information, not just those who can afford it.

When I started up, I used to give my books out for free to pensioners and people who were sick and couldn't afford them, until I couldn't afford that anymore, so I thought the best way to do it now is to simply give you lots of blurbs and talks but still depend on the books for income. So I guess we need some extermination squads to get the rodents chased out, and they're out there, and I would be obliged to everyone and anyone who finds them because they're all over the place hiding away within the so-called patriot chat shows or chat rooms. That's where they hide and put out their little offers on the side, on the quiet. Slimy characters. Unfortunate topic but that's just the way things are.

It's unfortunate that this seems to be mainly in the United States and yet the people within the United States have been some of the most generous people on the planet. It's a mixture of both extremes. Mind you, it's a culture driven now with a new type of success, which was to get there by any means possible using whatever means possible and there is no conscience involved. That's what the new success means, so we have people living who are tremendously good, honest and helpful amongst those who will try and destroy them and who live amongst them.

They used to say "as the king goes so does the country." The meaning behind that was when the king was born, because different generations have different kinds of kings or queens and once in a while they got one who wasn't too bad. He wasn't too greedy, too nasty, too blood thirsty, and the people would follow suit if they saw that their taxations were working at least a little bit to help them. When the king was a bad one and they saw the corruption at the top with all the advisers and Machiavelli types pocketing the peoples' hard earned cash, then that mentality would trickle down to the bottom until you have corruption everywhere; and that unfortunately is what we're seeing, this big slide towards corruption, which is now acceptable throughout societies of the Western world.

Corruption can be rationalized by psychopaths quite easily because psychopaths rationalize whatever they do. It's not uncommon for instance for the rapist-type psychopath to blame his victim for enticing him to making him do it and it's no different from the warmongering psychopath that wants a statue built to last for a long, long time with his name on it as leading people through a war. The deaths they cause don't worry them. They sleep well. They have no conscience. They don't sit up and say, "my goodness I've got millions of people killed here," and then you have the revolutionary psychopaths who do the same in order to keep ultimate and total control, the ones who are atheistic completely, they see things as a very practical way to be in atheism, suck up the psychology books which generally tend to augment his atheistic view and rationale because everything's just motivations and different types. They can go much further when this sort of thing pampers to their ego. There's nothing to give a conscience balance there at all and that's the way the world is sliding today.

We all have these daily worries and troubles that crop up, little stressful periods in our lives that are ongoing and hopefully we deal with them at the time or we try to the ones we can ourselves. I'll carry on for a little bit longer and see what happens and I rely on you people out there to be vigilant, to let me know as soon as you can so that something can be done and these characters can be eliminated so to speak one by one.

This is the sort of nonsense that leads to legalism and everyone hates lawyers, but this is the reason that you have this kind of nonsense going on. You have these creeps living amongst us, utter creeps that rob your time and rob you when you have to deal with them. Everything that I have for sale, which isn't much, is on my main websites cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Anyone else selling those materials or giving them away for free downloads to put me under have no authority to do so from me and those that aid and abet them are doing no one including themselves a favor in the long run.

The next series of books that I put out, if I put them out, will be on paper only because of this, which means it's more expensive to post, which means some people won't get them because of the extra expense, so we can all thank the creeps and slugs and the nematodes for this. It's very tempting to go back and teach small

groups once again. That way, there's no worry whatsoever of this kind of thing happening. I could go on if I had the financing coming in but my materials dropped off and I knew people were selling it. This only confirmed it all, but I could go on and go much, much further and give you in-depth talks which have never been done before and all of the nonsense that you think is the truth to do with the exoterics as you run into fish men and dogons and dagons and all the rest of it. I could go into a depth which no one else has done and I was hoping to do all this for free. It will all depend on what happens in this short term.

I could make a lot of money if I wanted to, if I wanted to make a lot of money and I've done it a lot before and I've walked away more than once, but I could go farther than any other show on radio, including the various types that take you into dreamland, because I understand way more of the occult than they do and I can explain it in all of its levels and phases as it's never been done. So I depend on people out there to let me know where these little slimy characters are hiding, all their little sites and depending on how bad it is I will make my decisions then.

In olden times, they didn't have too much of the social deviancies we see today because the people themselves dealt with the problems and there was always swift judgment on things. They didn't have to go through batteries of lawyers and psychologists to explain why the deviant personality did what he did. Since the advent and the rise of one supposed science, which was meant and created in fact to do away with the old, which was religion, we've seen more of this because they're pampered. They're pampered.

Getting back to what's happening in these days. This year I imagine is going to be pretty bad with spraying. It's been stepped up. I'm sure all of those who have been watching it have noticed and there also will be a build up in different odd weather as this year goes and storms as they pound away, "well we're causing it all. It's all the global warming that's caused by humanity." And all the proposals for the new way of living will be brought forth as it's all been planned.

We know the bulk of the population will go along with it believing what they're told because they believe pretty well everything they're told on the six o'clock news or by the famous people that are put out every so often to convince them that they just cut down their populations and live in a new way.

What they don't tell you is that their bosses, you know the famous faces that you see, their bosses, the ones who fund them, the big foundations like World Wildlife Fund and so on, don't see it that way at all. They want you to see it that way. You're the problem. You're the consumer. You're taking up valuable resources. What the elite don't tell you is you see the way they see it, YOU'RE TAKING UP THEIR VALUABLE RESOURCES which will be necessary in generations to come to keep their generations living and going. These things were discussed an awful long time ago and published by the big boys themselves.

The "useless eaters" as Lord Bertrand Russell talks about are to be simply culled off or sterilized or both. They both have the same effect. When you look at how things are perceived, those who alter that which you perceive are masters at understanding how the average individual comes to their conclusion on anything. It's the same with the eye. The eye sees something and you'll probably experience, once in a while, you'll see an illusion. You'll see something and initially your mind will categorize it because of the distortion of light or whatever, you put it in the wrong box and then you notice that you have done it and you see it for what it is. That's misperception and then you put it into the proper perception. Your mind is supposed to judge, the complete you, the complete psyche, you, the totality of you.

The masters and the sciences which run this world and were on the go before I was born and before most people were born, were already perfected in these areas of giving you misperceptions so that that which at one time was detrimental to maybe even your own safety, definitely to your freedom, is now normal; such as whole lines of traffic on highways being held up for breathalyzers or for some policeman sticking his nose in and sniffing you like an animal, which is intentional. They're told to do that because we act like animals. We feel uncomfortable. It's the same thing if a dominant animal is sniffing another one, you're the inferior animal and you cringe. That one's got the power, you don't. This is training Pavlovian style for totalitarianism.

Out goes the old 'innocent until proven guilty' concept and under the new psychology that's been taught for years, comes 'everyone is a potential crook' and police are trained this way, and it's odd because they come

from the same wombs and are conceived in the same fashion as everyone else; often it's generally just lust, at least when you're young. But once they're in a brotherhood, in a fraternity (this is the great hypocrisy of fraternities, which claim a form of elitism), suddenly you'll allow yourself, like a good psychopath would too, to be convinced because you love to rationalize why you've suddenly become so superior. You're in a "special brotherhood," not the ordinary brotherhood which are just the guys knocking around town outside café's when they're teenagers. You're a "special one" and you learn little secrets which you don't understand, because most people in Freemasonry for instance never do understand what the symbols really mean and even when they're told what they mean, they're lied to in the bottom levels and Albert Pike talked about.

However, it doesn't stop them feeling arrogant and special and how 32nd Degree Masons when they meet together all talk about the "profane," those down below. Those people down there, they're little people, and meanwhile they themselves know nothing. Actually, they're just as bamboozled and hoodwinked as the ones beneath them. They don't know generally there's anything higher except the 33rd, but they do get the protections and the great thing about brotherhoods is protections.

All Freemasons are guaranteed that business in an area from Freemasons will come to their store, little workshop or wherever it happens to be. Contracts come their way and they put the guy out down the road that hasn't a clue and is very honest and treats everyone the same. That is standard in Freemasonry. That's why they always allow people, potential candidates, to know at least that, that they will get special favors; and sure enough, the candidate will know Masons in the area. They know they get ahead for some reason. It's not because they're more clever. It's because of the connections and the oaths they take to help each other, to give each other jobs, qualified or not, and get promotions, unmerited favor.

Police are the same because police and military form this "fraternity," as they like to call it, a brotherhood, and they cover for each other. It's an insurance policy so that when they go overboard and make mistakes, which are often rather lethal, then the others around them will write their books up to make sure that everyone's statement matches and so-and-so gets off. That's quite the insurance policy for a deadly mistake.

However, it also breeds an arrogance and an ego, which is used in other agencies and SWAT teams and so-called "special forces" and everything else along that line, because they begin to feel invincible and they're used as such. They will do things they'd never before joining think of or imagine they could do and now they will do it, along with their training and indoctrination and brainwashing to do it without thinking or feeling.

These techniques are understood at the top and used so the feeling of bonding with people, belonging with people, which is basic tribal nature, is used and then abused for the dictates of tyranny, not for the first time and not probably for the last time. It's the same with those who do stop all the traffic and stick their heads in your car. The novice policeman initially will feel a little embarrassed doing it, but they soon get into the swing of it and they start to enjoy the cringing of the lowers, the people beneath them, who are conditioned like Pavlov's dogs to fear that uniform. When people fear uniforms they should listen to their institution, because there are very good reasons behind it when people fear uniforms. Look at the history of Europe.

Those policemen get into the swing of things, start to enjoy it and it becomes routine, so their perceptions now have been altered. They don't think, "maybe I'm being a bully here." That now is not on their mind whatsoever. They enjoy the authority. Some people enjoy the smell of fear of others. They get off on it really and we find that all through the deviancy, where those who wish to dominate others, the more they dominate, the more they get off on the smell of fear, the more they need because that's what deviancy is.

It's well understood that in nature and it's taught now as fact. It doesn't mean it is fact or much of it is fact, but it's well understood that in every generation there are those who don't fit in. They're on the fringes and various fringes. Most teenagers will go through it as they try to establish an identity for themselves because they don't really know who they are and that's part of growing up, is to find out who you are.

In a world where they make sure that you're uncertain and that's actually promoted through the culture organizers and creators and manipulators, they can keep people very unsure of who they are for many, many years after their teenage years. They're much easier to control or direct in a certain direction.

In all ages you always have the psychopathic ones, too, who can be more intelligent in certain respects. It's more of a gift of intuition they have. They have instincts because they're really creatures of instinct like sharks. They can smell blood a long ways off and they can manipulate others and become tyrants and lead a culture off in a different direction. Yet, since about the 1700's and definitely the 1800's and the early birth of psychology and psychiatry, it's been taught almost as a normal thing that it's the certain deviant types with an intelligence who have little empathy—that's the tradeoff—for others, for the ordinary people, who will lead society off in these directions.

That's why people like Bertrand Russell could talk so matter-of-factly about the need to cull off vast quantities of "useless eaters", ordinary people, for a post-industrial era. A man just like Aldous Huxley who could give talks at universities and have the Ivy League students chuckle. It isn't until you play back something in your mind and analyze what's actually being said you realize that a monster, something at one time was called "a Satan," had just enthralled you and said the most awful things, unthinkable things, in the most jovial and pleasant way. These are the ones who can become too numerous and powerful and lead a whole world along a path, which is going to be for a time a living hell, and like Huxley and all the rest of them, we know their names.

Some of them are still going on today advising presidents and prime ministers and they plan to get away with it by using a 'scientifically induced dictatorship' and this is already been happening before I was born. When I was small I used to wonder why when the television came in, in our areas, we didn't have them in mining areas, when they came in all these second-hand TV sets that they brought in en masse from the US to make sure that everybody in Britain could get their propaganda down feed. Some of the biggest programs well financed from the very beginning were nature shows and this was all the technique to subtly make the average individual think that we have so much in common with the animals. We are just another animal and not only that, there's too many of us, so to devalue human life was part of it.

Now the terrible fear that they're drumming up is that all this "excess population" is going to kill everybody off through pollution and global warming and we get all our solutions. They're on their way to creating part-way, because they do things intergenerationally. They've all the time in the world. All the time in the world. Song for the devil, eh? "Time is on My Side."

Step by step they program each one, often many steps during one lifetime, along a path of culture alteration and indoctrination till the people will be ready to accept willingly sterilization and much, much worse. Even a type of "Logan's Run," the movie, well worth seeing, presenting a scenario where people are born and brought up in an underground city, where no one is under 32, I think. An interesting number and once you hit a certain age the little chip in your hand starts to glow and everyone knows and you must go to the next step of your existence, which is in another world. It's a form of heaven and everyone thinks it's wonderful because you can under a scientific conditioning make people believe anything, anything.

Much of this is to do with understanding of archetypal symbols. How they operate the world, the universe in which we live. How that affects us. Basic human behavior, especially the group, the village, the tribe, the town, the norm, and once you understand the norm you can start shifting it from where it was to where you want it to be.

Sciences discussed long ago by writers in Greece and Egypt and in various Middle Eastern countries and even China, ancient China and of course India, because under all the religions the techniques are imbedded within – for those with eyes to see, ears to hear and an understanding and education which is generally not taught.

We'll find, and we always do, that people turn towards government for every problem that arises, even though the governments generally are the ones who cause the problem and that's exactly the technique they expect. That's what they want. Cause a problem. People demand help and rectification and governments are only too happy to oblige.

Today, we have the new Soviet system. The new Soviet is the combination of all the techniques used in that great laboratory of the USSR merging with the capitalism and the old regime of the West for their planned society, which we're now entering into. All the techniques used in the Soviet Union are upgraded and even

perfected but still depending on the same basic understanding of human nature to get us to accept what an elite wants us to accept.

The Soviet system had hundreds of front groups called Non-Governmental Organizations, which pretended to speak for the foundry workers, for one; the woodworkers, for another; rights for a family. All the stuff we know here now in fact, all the different groups. The difference being of course the Soviet system gave the nod for them to be set up and appointed someone to be the head pretending to speak for the people. Then those NGOs, the Soviet, the councils, would demand from the government they listen. It was a right under the charter and the government would hear the complaint, which they'd already drawn up and made happen, and they'd give the solution, so that's how it worked. For the Joe Average at the very bottom, he wouldn't understand this: that everything these little NGOs were appointed over him, to speak for him, and demanded, were actually given to the NGO leaders by the politburo and that's what we have here in the West too now you see.

The great foundations are the ones who fund all of the groups who demand the biggest changes. I know this because I know some people within the Rockefeller Foundation, one of whom just writes checks to them on a daily basis.

Interesting that Adam Weishaupt, being only one member of an organization of many faces, but who always gets the attention, it is interesting – I think he gets the attention really because he was a bit to cocksure of himself and said a bit too much in his arrogance, which was lifting the light on other organizations of the same group in different countries.

He did say that the creation of foundations would be their way of accumulating wealth – vast wealth and power. This was reiterated by Albert Pike who wrote "Morals & Dogma" who said the same thing. "We shall become the masters over the masters of the world," and they were to accumulate money by any means possible, including robbery if need be; and many of the robbers who became famous were famous because they were Freemasons, like Jessie James who hid money all over the place for the movement. They also had their own men in the stock exchanges accumulating and acquiring massive wealth, because as I say money makes the world go around. It makes their world go around and if you dominate it you dominate the people, who are all trained to leave homes for so many hours per day, getting to school and come back, then go to work, same thing, and you earn money. Then the money that you pay back, which is just your labor, can be used for research and development to build things like chips that will be implanted in your brain.

We pay for our own chains ultimately, but that's always how the people have done it. They've always paid for their own chains. Almost a legality that we must go into, this format of allowing ourselves to be abused so much, including the extent to where taxation has gone. Wars were created over taxation at one time. Taxation without representation. Now everyone's expected to simply get their SIN number – it's called a SIN number not by accident, it's very deliberate, Social Insurance Number – and have no say in where their money is going. They're not asked do you mind if your money goes here or there? Is this immoral or you don't like this? No, you're just told to divvy up and that's it or else, so we buy the chains that bind us ultimately.

We buy the black hood that puts our lights out eventually. The forms of legality that are used, through threat of force, to overt force to make us comply, is standard and since most people are basically cowards they allow it to happen, not just to themselves but to everyone else. Something that the big boys at the top count on. You've had societies in the past that were not so cowardly because they didn't have all the scientific indoctrination stuffed into their heads from childhood and people fought dearly to hold on to values which modern psychologists would say was obsolete. As I say, you can rationalize anything when you prefer to believe of yourself as an elitist belonging to a science, which is more varied individual theories making it up than any religion ever did, but as I say psychopaths like to rationalize what they do.

It's sad to think that the whole New Age movement was created and planned a long, long time ago as a part-way measure towards controlling a whole world which would allow each individual to give up independence. A perennial religion, always the exoteric, even though people pay vast sums of money to be taught what they think is metaphysics and given their own language so they can all communicate and swap past life experiences and hypnotists and pay big bucks to hypnotists to find out the best past life experience,

similar to Hollywood talking about their plastic surgeons.

It's all mental masturbation because it's not meant to free anyone. It's meant to cause a narcissistic society where each individual is naval gazing at themselves as the only person who matters. There's no cohesion amongst people to help others. It was designed that way and unfortunately, like always, it hides a higher truth – the real higher system, which few get a chance to attain.

This is it for Friday. I generally don't get too much mail on the weekend. It peters off as people relax, I suppose, and get busy doing their shopping for stocking up on groceries and so on. I don't want to keep complaining about what's happening with little slimy toads I talked about, but I do need assistance for those who spot them in their slinky little holes so that I can continue and go much further than has been done so far.

Most people as I say in the crowds of today allow so many injustices to occur and say they don't want to be involved. Those people who do that are already condemning themselves to what's coming down the pike in this world. Some may differ as much as they wish, but if you wake up as you everyday and no one else but you, then you are you, hopefully. You're in this physical body, the world where spirit meets matter. Most of them turn into matter and become very, very heavy.

Once in a lifetime you live and die – at least with the physical, eh? Therefore, living is for living and people shouldn't be walking around as though they were dead and afraid or pretending you're alive because they belong to the right groups. Once in a lifetime. That's your chance to make a difference.

From me and Hamish, it’s good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Protect and Survive"
By Runrig

The red hot sun burns up the hill
The winter's bride, the summer's king
I tramp these acres and I feel
Once upon a time

Then it seemed that everything
You saw and touched and felt was real
You turned the tap and you turned the wheel
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime
You live and love
Once in a lifetime
You die
Once in a moment
The sun goes down
Protect and survive

Now you search the open evening sky
Trace the memory in your eyes
For the prophet's hard rain and the deluge
Lie in tears around your door
Once there were trees and livestock here
A mother's love, the warnings clear
But you chose to turn away from fear
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime

You live and love
Once in a lifetime
You die
Once in a moment
The sun goes down
Protect and survive

Now there's a faceless cross on a distant hill
A wasted voice, a silent scream
Where the lovers love and the dreamers dream
You stand and dream alone
You took your sacrifice to the gods of war
Traded your children's lives for a mess of gold
And you beat your ploughshares into swords
Breathing free

Once in a lifetime
You live and love
Once in a lifetime
You die
Once in a moment
The sun goes down
Protect and survive

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"BLACK BUDGETS, BLACK OPS, DIRTY TRICKS
AND
THE BATTLE FOR THE MIND"
March 15, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 15, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. This is Thursday the 15th of March 2007.

What's been happening? Well more sites are going up at the moment across the planet and that way I hope to keep information up there should any particular one or any groups of them be pulled down, which is very possible in this day and age, especially when you're touching on topics which are not quite politically correct or at least acceptable by certain high agencies shall we say.

So much happens in this world and people are overloaded with data that they cannot retain important events which happen in their own lifetime and so certain topics have become taboo in political circles to do with things they'd rather we all forget. I suspect strongly that the reason I've been having the hassles with a couple of the sites is because I touched on a topic to do with the old Iran-Contra scandal, where it came out the United States at very high levels and authorized from the top obviously was involved in bringing in cocaine and drugs and having them sold and distributed across the United States and using the money for what they call "Black Budget" and "Covert Actions," the "Quiet Wars" as they say, the funding of little revolutions and counter-revolutions in countries in which they have plans for in the future.

Then it gets even deeper and more mysterious when you get into it because you find that really it's not the United States doing this because at the top there are no countries. We have a continued illusion of countries as long as they keep the present tax system in place. It's hard to tax you and they can't recruit you either for armies if they can't pull out the old patriotic symbols, the tribal flags and all that.

At the top we have internationalists with a global agenda, a global plan worked out in meticulous detail, which is not difficult when you realize the people at the top make money out of nothing so that they have unlimited numbers and zeros behind them. They can hire thousands of think tanks to pour over their plans, their plans for the future and find out ways to implement them through culture creation, indoctrinations, media, entertainment and the public drift along never realizing everything that seems new as it comes along is in fact meticulously planned, including all of the possible reactions against any particular part.

They can actually see how certain individual types of personalities will dig their heels in and complain about certain aspects of it and so they plan it way ahead, including how to overcome those obstacles, even down to training people to become leaders for what appears to be their opposition.

To change topics, I'd like the people to know that a lot of my time is taken up with other kinds of fallout to do with putting out information. It can even be hard to get time sometimes just to put out one hour of spontaneous blurb in a day because you have little emergencies arise which you have to deal with which come out of the blue.

A while back, I had a problem with a site someone had put up and was selling my books off for donations. That I can understand will happen. That kind of a thing will obviously happen because the same crooked mentality you have at the top is found in all strata of society down to the bottom and from the very old at the top to the very young at the bottom too, there's always the odd bad egg as they say who sees an opportunity and grabs it regardless of the consequences to others.

The other day it came to my attention that on a myspace blog, someone was actually giving out free downloads of my books. I don't know for how long. Perhaps since January and that's a different problem again because the person wasn't after financial gain and so it's very possible to conclude that there's a nefarious attempt to pull the rug from under your feet since you're depending on that little income – that little income to keep not only going on the Internet but to keep the bread coming to your mouth everyday.

There are many ways to close a person down and there certainly are dirty trick squadrons out there that specialize in this. Now people who go over all the material on my sites can see for themselves, I give out almost everything for free. I even put up archived information from shows. I give them two weeks generally and then I'll put it up in order to let those who can't afford to join all these groups and to pay the money for archived information so that they can get access to it. Therefore, everyone can get access to information, at least information that I get out through my shows and other shows and I sell very little.

I would love to have more books written and more DVDs done and these are the things which I do sell because that keeps me going and if I can't have the money coming in, I'm gone you see and I don't need much at all. I live – when you compare how I live with other people, most people couldn't live like that or survive like this. They really couldn't. I don't go after the big things of the world. I live very simply. I heat my place with wood which I cut myself. I boil water on a wood stove because my hot water tank burst last year and I was so busy getting wood in I never replaced it.

I don't have the money to have all the things fixed that most of you would do. You'd pay someone to do it. I don't. Therefore I live as simply as possible and I don't mind that. I can get along with that. Accumulating all the things that people are told to have does not appeal to me and I'm not complaining about my lifestyle. I'm just saying that some people will stoop to no level, nothing is low enough to put you under and if I hadn't had it brought to my attention that someone was giving these books away for free, free downloads, I would have never known except for the fact that the sales of books had plummeted over this last two or three months. And now I know one of the reasons why.

There could be others out there doing this and I depend on people who have the time to perhaps do searches once in a while to see if this is happening elsewhere. Now nothing should be sold in my name. No one else is authorized to sell my material. The few things I sell will be found on my main site and for John in Dublin who brought this to my attention, I'd like to play this song "Carrickfergus," one of the best renditions I've heard sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt.

"Carrickfergus"
Sung by Cedric Smith and Loreena McKennitt
I wish I was in Carrighfergus,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.
I would swim over the deepest oceans,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.
But the sea is wide, and I can't get over.
Neither have I wings to fly.
Oh, if I could find me a handsome boatsman
To ferry me over to my love and die.
Now in Kilkenny, it is reported,
They've marble stones there as black as ink.
With gold and silver I would transport her
But I'll sing no more now, till I get a drink.
I'm drunk today, but then I'm seldom sober.
A handsome rover from town to town.
Oh, but I am sick now, my days are over,
Come all you young lads and lay me down.
I wish I was in Carrighfergus,
Only for nights in Bellygrant.

We're getting sprayed of course continuously now. Every day as the sun should be shining, and sometimes is

in the early morning it starts off nice, then in come the aircraft. This is happening all over, probably the world because I get photographs from Australia as well, and all over the US and Britain and the rest of Europe, and we're not supposed to know, we're not supposed to know.

The reason we know we're not supposed to know is that the major media will not touch this, and a couple of other smaller stations that have touched it, always do it in a tongue-in-cheek way as "what do you think, people, are these people paranoid about these contrails?" (instead of chemtrails) and they leave the audience with a "well this may be crazy" or "maybe it's just jet planes." However, when you've watched the patterns being laid, commercial aircraft never did this.

Last week I watched a bunch of them creating lines across the sky as though they were ploughing a field, as they were all sitting abreast of each other, and do a partial U-turn, all in formation, and left this amazing herring-bone pattern behind them, which eventually began to merge. Before the afternoon came in, the sky was completely overcast and you'd have this metallic smell or taste in your mouth.

A world-wide operation on a gigantic scale, on a true war-scale in fact. This was happening before 9/11, before they were hyping up their new champion which is to be the Kyoto agreements, before Al Gore was moved into his new position that was made for him probably twenty years ago, because anything that's happening today was planned years in advance – they simply implement each part at the right time.

The big enemy that the world will have to face and come together with under a new system is an attack from out there, which is nature. It's global warming. Even though you won't find two scientists, who are not on the payroll of the United Nations (which many of them, in fact most of the big ones are, that's where they get their grants from, to say what they want to hear) but you won't find a couple of scientists agreeing about the history of the world to do with the climate changes. How could you possibly come out with rules and regulations and what are supposed to be facts, when you don't really have the facts.

They're scratching the top of a mountain and expecting to know how it all began and over what period of time. Yes, they know there's been many ice-ages and many warming ages between them. Many, many, and many mini ones in between the big ones. As I say in the Middle Ages for 200 years in parts of Europe they never built fires in their homes because it was so warm. And then in came the colder weather again, and the less hot summers and back in went the fires. And this is quite standard, this is normal.

We shouldn't panic when they try to panic us, and these are attempts to panic us you see. It's not just for power, for scientists who love to push themselves to the top as the new types of Darwinian-type saviours, the atheistic saviours with their new religion of science, which has so many theories it truly is a religion – it takes a lot of belief to go along with them. But, as I say, with scant knowledge and no definite, definitive timescale knowledge or accurate timescale knowledge on many ice-ages, warming ages and so on, to try and pretend they understand it all now and make us all conform to a new panic, or to react to this new panic is simply part of a political, a socio-political agenda.

The old H.G. Wells idea (which he didn't dream up, it was dreamed up by professors working at the Royal Institute of International Affairs) of a threat to bring the world together, to change the whole lifestyle of the little people, so that they'd be better ruled by their betters, counted on convincing the public of an alien threat or something like that. And that was tossed about and discussed in big think-tanks, in psychological warfare format; how to get the people to be terrified enough that they'll give up all of what they once thought was their freedoms their rights, and bring in the new society – the Great society, as they call it.

Now we know it's not the UFOs, they've tried all that for a long period of time but it didn't quite catch on. There was enough people turning towards it as an ultimate religion eventually, but it still didn't convince enough people and so they couldn't use that. It's much easier to use climate control.

Now when the aircraft are spraying heavily, they're using different metallic particulates, dowsing the air with them, and these act like tiny mirrors which reflect light back and forth, therefore the sunlight cannot simply bounce off the earth and bounce back out again. It's trapped, in this massive multi-layered hall of mirrors reflecting back and forth and back and forth, and then it causes the warming. It causes the warming.

Back in the times of Teller, they talked about using this stuff in the 1950's in conjunction with HAARP-type technology. It was talked about at that particular time, in big meetings, that they could if they wished, even melt the polar cap.

Interesting, isn't it, how short our memories are. Major things happen in our lifetimes, and people have no memory of them – the short-term memory – because they count on media to do their thinking, their reasoning, and their recollection for them.

Brzezinski was the first one to openly state this that the public were coming to a stage where they'd be unable to do reasoning for themselves. They would expect the media to do it all for them. Yet this media is in private hands. Some of the big stations, like the BBC, are owned by the government, so it's a propaganda arm, and yet the public trust the media. They've been taught over the last 40 years or so to trust the media, never suspecting there could be agendas here, and never even realizing this is a political and socio-political tool – a very powerful one. If it's not on the media then it can't be true – that 's how the average person thinks.

We are given our worries from the media. You'll notice if you do have cable. I don't but I've been in homes with people who have cable and satellite and they have all of these TV stations and channels all at the same time giving the news and they're giving the same news in the same sequence, in the same format, the same wording and you realize they're all getting it from the same source – an authorized source. They parrot it to make sure we all get the same exact catch phrases and so on and there's no individual analysis by newscasters of information because most media comes from but three major wires as they call it. There's Reuters and a couple of other major ones which are probably all amalgamated into one really at the top to make sure you get standardized news.

Yet here they go again at the beginning of the year when the birds are trying to sing and now they're coughing with the spraying along with the people and the sprayings being stepped up and I pretty well can imagine we're going to see some amazing displays in the skies this year because they're on a roll. They're well aware that most the public can be made to believe anything because they have no memory and they're not worried about more people looking up and saying, "what on earth is that going on above my head?"

So they'll go the next step which is a heavier spraying and they're also mixing the sprays with different chemicals as they go along. The great alchemists in the sky. There will be ongoing fallout – health problems in populations. They are aware of it. They keep their pulse on the doctors' visits and the clinic visits and the hospital visits all the time. All that data gets fed to the capitols of every nation. And Canada did have that done a few years ago when they admitted there was one computer with all information across the country was getting all the data from across the country feed into it and this little hullabaloo about well should any politician have access to such incredible data concerning everybody across Canada. Financial, health, everything all in one and so they solved it and ended the problem by making it two computers and that was for our safety.

This is the way we're treated but this is all in preparation for spraying and other things yet to come because they keep the pulse on the health of the public, the death rates which will be going up because the greatest problem people have today as we have no industry left and we're not polluting all that stuff in the sky and yet they keep happing on about it. The greatest problem we have are people coming down with bronchial problems and various kinds of pneumonias that set in after their lung tissue has been inflamed enough to allow bacterium into it. It will affect the very young and the very old. You can't spray any chemicals which should not be there outside of nature. You can't spray all this stuff into the sky and not expect to have health fallout short-term and long-term that's obvious. So they can't come out now and tell us what they're doing because they're poisoning us regardless of any other motive that they give us. The side effect obviously is detrimental to health.

My dog and I often go and sit on a hill in the morning. I'll take a coffee out there and he looks up when these jets are going back and forth and he watches them. My dog watches them and yet most people don't. They don't notice. That is scary. It's kind of like when you rationalize the excuses we're given or will be given as to why – when eventually they do have to come forth and say something it's kind of like finding a giant crater in a desert caused by a meteorite maybe billions of years ago. We don't even know, but when you find

it you say, "well gee whiz, we must have caused that to happen."

This is the same nonsense we hear about the ozone hole another great one they dreamed up and only ones who can detect the ozone hole are NASA. They're the only ones with the equipment. This supposed ozone hole. Now if you find something for the first time because you've developed equipment that can detect and go beyond previous equipment you say, "my goodness, there's something there." Why on earth would you suddenly conclude that we caused it? It could have been there forever for all we know. Now we're told it shifts, it moves. But then they can tell us anything because I don't have the equipment to test it and verify it.

All of these techniques are used to get us to comply really with the loss of all rights to alter the old way, to live in a scientifically run dictated society. The Brave New World of Huxley that's what we're supposed to enter into as they try and panic us one way or another or "my goodness, we're going to get hit with a comet." They've got all these different scenarios we're supposed to sit and be terrified about and because we're all so petty little ignorant people we have to listen to these gods, these experts, these scientists – these approved ones. The ones that are approved by the UN. We listen to them and to their gobbley gook as they look in the camera and with a straight face and tell us all this magical nonsense. These are the simple techniques being employed to bring this about.

Al Gore was chosen years ago to help lead the new departments in the United Nations on this very topic. They had to give the guy some kind of job because he's not very much good at anything else, but at least he can read his scripts. You always have to find jobs for the boys. So Mr. Gore who might be related – who knows, Mr. Gorbachev who's on the same sort of kick has been given a big position at the UN, unlimited funding for his propaganda departments to scare us like the Wizard of OZ with lots of scientific terms and future projections and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

Make no mistake. The propaganda that's starting to come out is a concentrated coordinated effort to brainwash the population of the world and they're already doing it in school and making sure they grab the children first and brainwash them because they must grow up into a completely changed world run by experts who are there to save us who are going to go off and blast off asteroids just like the movies that gave us to predict us – predictive programming and yes they'll send special A-Teams off to blast theses at these asteroids before they hit earth and save the planet in a thousand different ways and little old you being little old you have no power whatsoever to do anything so sit back. Do what you're told and save old Gaia, Mother Earth.

Massive campaign. Massive campaign. The largest psy-op operation on the planet because that is the threat they've decided upon is to be global climate change. The threat from out there, the sun and we must live in a completely new society. Now within a span of 50 years, they've already turned society upside down. That's nothing at all, 50 years. The blink of an eye and they've been terribly successful in destroying as they say in the occult circles of the high Freemasonry "all that was." They've destroyed all that was to bring in that which is to be new.

All the planks pretty well of the "Communist Manifesto" have been completely carried out except for the last little part. The last one and that's almost complete too and that's the end of all private property. That was to be done through increasing taxations and fines et cetera and we're seeing it now because now all municipalities and governments are sending out agents all over the place to inspect all buildings, all private premises and you'll be fined daily if you cannot fix whatever they tell you to fix as they keep updating standards every year. This is to be the last part of it.

And then we gradually get herded over the next oh 15, 20 years into habitat areas. You have two classes initially. They're already selling homes for the upper class where you have solar heating and all the modern gizmos. However, for the lower classes, the majority of people is to be crammed into the cities until we dwindle off through sterilization. Through simple various means which is already happening if you look at the sperm count falling every year since the 1950's.

Eventually their old cities will disappear. Long term planning is the key to everything. You can make the public through a short period of time believe in anything. Barrera who was the head of the NKVD, the early

KGB in the Soviet system, talked about the process of indoctrinating the masses to change the culture in a specific direction with a definite goal and he talked in the 1930's about it at the International Communist Meeting, the Comintern.

He said, it used to take us a whole generation around 70 years through massive propaganda and grabbing children and brainwashing them. It used to take 70 years to get one particular change in their way of looking at life, society, marriage and all the rest of it. He says "but now we have it down. We can alter and upgrade society every five years through scientifically induced indoctrination." And he said, "eventually that will be down to one year or even six months."

When you understand the art and all that goes into the creation of culture then it's very easy to manipulate it. These are sciences which are well understood and yet now with that "all seeing eye" that television set in everyone's home getting the same information worldwide at the same time everyday it's much easier and quicker to indoctrinate and the television doesn't leave you to form your own opinions. It gives you your opinions. Slickly, scientifically and that's why they keep news anchor people on until they're very old people because you grow up with them most of your life. That's why they pay big salaries for people who simply read dummy boards and look like their father. That's the idea. The father figure or the mother figure, but mainly father figure.

We grow up with them and it would never occur to you this man – this respectable man as they keep telling us how respectable these ones are. They even have their own promos. Peter Mansbridge, they introduce him everyday as "the most trusted man in Canada." I don't know anybody that's met the man. But through television people think they know them, they grew up with them and would that trusted man ever lie to you to deceive you? Of course not. Well he's like your father. He's a father figure. Very simple and it works very well. Every country has their own version of the same thing.

Hopefully this year, I'll be able to go much further with information that I'd like to put out because really what I'm trying to do is to a type of preliminary education on the sciences and the history behind this world which lead us to where we are at the moment and which has already planned a future for us if we acquiesce to it. Everything that happens in life is much easier for controllers if the public go along willingly and want the next stage of their slavery. Therefore slavery is always dressed up in fancy colors and sold to us. It also helps if you can create many crisis to wear the people down and offer them a type of psychic valium or an electronic one to take away their pain. The kind of stuff we're seeing promoted via movies, cartoons for children with brain chips and all of this kind of stuff.

This is the agenda. There is no doubt about that. For the controllers to run the world remember a world system, a world government to be government to keep and maintain a dominant minority at the top with a dominant bureaucracy running the show they need to try and make it seem to Joe Public that there's a crisis some where so they'll always create crisis to justify their controlling of you – their governments of you. That's what government is there for. Without crisis they couldn't soak you for pretty well all that you earn and they couldn't dictate to you how you should live and where you should live or what to dress like or what colors your homes should be.

Government depends on crisis. That's why they always have enemies and wars and enemies over there and when they can't get an enemy over there they've got to find an enemy within and that's the whole deal of terrorism, a tactic used in the past – in past ages going all the way to Rome when various Caesar's would find they were losing their grip over the public, their dominance, they'd create a fire in some big building. Blame internal terrorists for it and turn out the Army and all the citizenry would succumb to the authority and obey and become suspicious of each other. That's an ancient tactic. It was used by Stalin in the soviet system because once they'd sealed off their borders of the greater Russia they had to find enemies within, so we're seeing a tactic to be used on a global system where you'll be an approved citizen of the world with either a green strip on your ID card for safety or they'll color code it down to red where you could be an enemy of the world state. You might have dangerous thoughts, for goodness sake.

Now you could still be some person who is young who's adopted the latest current trend, which they always think is rebellion but it never is, because all current trends and always have been promoted from the top down. Very old professional people sit and design the fashions for the young to follow including the gothic

and all the other things and even the Mohawk haircuts the guys had a few years back and the music because fashion industry, music industry, entertainment all go together in novels and so on to create culture. All expert people design it way in advance and the youth are taught it's theirs, so they adopt it simply because they use techniques which appeal to the young and I hope everyone remembers what it's like to be young. I hope everyone does. Many people don't. They can't remember what they went through themselves.

The young love to sit and talk in groups about spooky things and therefore you give them professionally-led spooky shows which intrigues them because their imagination hasn't been put in a box yet through the worries of life, therefore they can get in to all of that because man essentially is a religious being and no matter how you suppress religion it will reemerge in one form or another, which has always been understood. Therefore, those at the top when they're destroying an old religion always introduce a new one to be followed. That's what's called "The New Age" and all of its facets and forms.

Designed long ago. Called also the "perennial religion," that's why they can keep pulling this one up over many thousands of years when they need it and that's why they have all the data to put out there. They know what works too. They know that the New Age must appeal primarily to the individual ego. The me idea. When you find New Agers pretty well all they can do is talk about themselves. Me, me, me, I, I, I, I, me because it's their own personal what they think is salvation they're desperately hunting for and paying through the nose for to get old rehashed stuff dragged out of old books written by the "dominant minority" a long time ago and a lot more recently too.

They're given their own vocabulary because you must always create a vocabulary. Catch words, buzz words to be trendy so they can exchange with each other as though they know and they smile and they know. They're "in the know" but it leaves them nowhere. It also teaches them a very important thing and that is to not look at anything negative, which is fantastic for a dominant minority as they pull off a world stunt like this, because if you're standing on the train tracks hopefully even if your back is turned to the train you'll hear it coming and get off the tracks. Now here people who have taught to simply not look at all the nasty things in the world. Concentrate on yourself and be happy. Attract positive forces for you, me, I, me, me, me, you and that's all that matters. So you don't care who gets killed where or slaughtered where or for what even when you go and buy the junk sometimes from the countries that are doing the slaughtering. It doesn't matter.

Somehow they can compromise their karma on certain points. But they're disabled effectively from caring you see about others because truth doesn't come through individual – concentration and search. Only the truth about yourself should emerge from there but from that should come the real truth, which is the caring about other people and those not yet born. There's nothing more selfish than just wanting to get through this world and be happy, as they say, especially if you know what's going on.

The whole New Age movement was in the planning in the 1800's was set in motion. More openly in the 1880's and that's how long it took to gradually snowball up to the present where certain musicians were sent off to India and of course their fans in a sense went with them, at least in spirit, because youngsters follow the stars and if the stars are in to this or that they will follow and do the same. They follow suit. All orchestrated to bring in the blending of East and West. Destroy the old which by the way was the old even though with all of its dogma and corruption as all religions will become rather quickly after their birth, but it was only religion that promoted the care for others outside of yourself.

You see the effects today in a dog-eat-dog society. The modern Babylon using a lot of scientific methods and electronics to promote the Babylon which ancient Babylon didn't have. They simply had lots of priesthoods and experts to deal with the social problems and promotion of ideas amongst the populations, but today we have the technology to bring it into your room everyday or your house right into your mind. A reality. A fake reality. A misperception and as long as everyone is misperceiving and getting the same data they all think they're sane and that everything is normal.

When human life gets devalued to the extent that it already has and accepted by the average person – it's always been accepted by an elite who see peasantry then they see another class which is themselves, but when the average person thinks the same way they have been totally indoctrinated. To hear average people parrot what they get from their wildlife programs and all their superstars who come on reading these wildlife

programs and saying there's just too many people and then you hear the average person at the bottom saying the same thing, they have been brainwashed. Completely brainwashed. Their opinions are adopted opinions. They haven't been thought through and the immature personality which never grows and is kept in a form of stasis will simply adopt the opinions of the experts.

That's why we find people today who are elderly and who have no wisdom to pass on. They've been kept in a stasis of bewilderment and after bewilderment with no conclusions drawn out they burn out long before they die and simply live to get a pension, the big carrot, and once they get their pension they drift off and they're gone very quickly generally.

Life was supposed to be to lived and life was supposed to be exciting and you don't have to run around in big fancy cars and go to nightclubs to have excitement. You can have so much excitement within your own mind wherever you are, if your mind is working wherever you are. And when you're not afraid of what is coming down because when you understand how it's all being done the fear tends to evaporate.

We're not evolving daily as the media would have you believe. Politicians are not reacting to sudden crisis on the spot and making decisions on the spot to deal with them. Every major event in life is planned long beforehand. Years beforehand. Sometimes before you're born and this whole global agenda and the new society it would bring in was planned and discussed and written about by those involved back in the early 1900's and even before, but from the League of Nations onwards they became bolder. Once people were more literate and were reading books, apart from novels at the lower levels, they began to be a bit more careful in what they released out into the public realm.

However, they still occasionally do release the occasional book with lots of data that come from the meetings they attend and you might find them in the libraries stuck away some where, but you won't hear about them on the major media because they don't want you to read these books and say, "well wait a minute. How come none of this is mentioned on my six o'clock news?" You don't want people saying, "oh, so to get a global agenda and they have to create world panic to justify the reasons for it happening" or for their perfect population of the world in a post-industrial and technological society they want only so many million people. Then you tie it into the sperm count dropping as the UN keeps announcing every year in a quiet straightforward fashion with no comment following.

When there's comment following something that should be a crisis you know it's part of the plan. As I said before, people are in a sense religiously minded. They're a religious animal in one way or another. It can take many forms because they have – especially when they're younger, just an inner knowing that there's something else beyond all of this. However, unfortunately it's supplied. The answers are always supplied to us by those who end up controlling us and the more exciting they make it for the young people, the more they fall into the trap early and it's hard to get them out of it.

Then they're being guided along for the rest of their lives by the books that appear one after the other on the bookshelves, very cheap generally, which indoctrinate them into the next step and the next step, until they are parroting opinions that were designed for them to parrot in allowing to happen to them and to those around them that which was planned long ago. Predictive programming and the last person to know is the indoctrinated person. Brainwashing works. It works. It's a perfected science.

The "in thing" at the moment is to just think positive and you'll get what you want. Visualize it and you'll get it. I will get what I want. I, me, me, I. This began really years ago with a bunch of Masons this whole idea and Norman Vincent Peale and others were into it. Now they have umpteen different names for the same thing, motivational courses and so on and so on. Now they're at your inner guide and your spirit guide and goodness knows what else to give you more confidence in it and what all they teach people really is to be more aggressive to get what they want, so when people buckle in and give them what they want you think it's a supernatural occurrence. No, they're just becoming a bully, that's all, because most people cave in and want to get rid of an aggressive person who's haggling down the price or whatever it happens to be.

When you have everyone so divided into the "me," it's much easier for a small group to control all of them. The rest of them are navel gazing. They don't notice what's happening around them. The material world is transitory for everyone because your life is transitory here. And if you haven't noticed, there's nothing that

you can work for, lie for, steal for, gather, collect that you cannot lose. There's nothing in the material world really that's yours. The more you possess, the more you worry about losing all your possessions. The more care you have to take to keep working or whatever it is or maintain them or even a place to put them.

That's why thousands of years ago men like Plato wrote about the system they would create: the perfect government for a dominant minority – an aristocracy where technically they would own nothing. As Plato said, why own your house, your big house, then you have to have servants and pay them, then the servants might steal the objects you buy and put in those houses. You have to hire guards to guard and you might get robbed and on and on it went. What he was getting at was the creation of a governmental system where those who ruled the world would technically own nothing, but they, the elite, would have the sole use of those buildings. The public would maintain them for them. Isn't that clever? Isn't that clever?

They could fulfill their wildest dreams in having all those things, but technically they wouldn't own them so when something was stolen they didn't worry. They scrolled a little chitty to their guys below and the object that was broken, smashed or whatever, stolen, would be replaced or today it's their limo would be replaced and serviced and maintained and everyone's paid from the public purse. That's not a bad deal. If you look into the big foundations, you'll find they work the same way. If you look into the biggest families on this planet, technically they own nothing. Everything goes through trusts but they have the sole use of those big buildings in different countries and Lear jets and so on.

Meanwhile, those at the bottom of the ladder are given their daily dose of I don't know how many ads per hour they watch on television anymore and all the things they're supposed to want and all the things they think they're supposed to have backed up with all the magazines they buy and all those fluffy pillows and lace things from Sears, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. All the ways to get that money back from you that you earn because you're supposed to have them, but unlike the big boys, you will have to replace them too or repair them or have them stolen and worry about them and there's no one that you can pass it on to too do it all for you.

We're trained like animals and it works because of the "perfect understanding of human behavior," especially of the mass man. All governments admit that the masses – the crowds who conform – CON-form, are easy to control. What works for one works for the other. It's the occasional individual down through the ages who can shatter their spell and all their hard work with simple speech in pointing out what is that can cause the problem. The one who communicate to those under the spell and watch the big bubble burst. That's the person who becomes the problem and has to be dealt with.

Most of it is to do with perceptions. How you're taught to perceive. Not what you do see, but how you perceive things and I hope to put out a series on perceptions and how they are manipulated and how easy it is to teach people to have these perceptions – these false perceptions for obedience sake.

A simple example is if you're on a highway in any age and a highway man – an armed highway man stops you, demands your money or he won't let you on your way and you refuse he can shoot you or punish you in some way. He'll rob you anyway and people have no problems understanding that as robbery. However, when you have governments depending on tickets being handed out by policemen who sit on the highway they're given a uniform and they have a gun who stop you and write out a ticket for his boss and you can't travel on. You can't bypass him and keep going. He'll shoot you. He'll kill you. What is really the difference? What is really the difference? Extortion is extortion. The difference is you're perceived to see one differently from the other through training and propaganda and yes I know there's lots of arguments come in, well those speeders and yah-de-yah-de-yah.

However, governments admit and we had that in Toronto not long ago when police went on a work to rule – a kind of strike. They stopped giving out tickets for a week or two and the City Council was howling because they depend on all of those fines as part of their income, which is never big enough as you've noticed. Governments never have enough income since they're always doing new building projects, being all good Masons, but they depend on supposed wrong-doing as part of their income. A certain amount of money or they go under.

Well what would happen if everybody was suddenly good and not break any little rule and no tickets were

handed out because they couldn't hand them out? It would be the same thing. They'd have to find another way to get money from you because that's your purpose is to supply your labor via money to the big boys who have all these big building projects where they charge fix or six times the amount of something being built and the big boys at the top pocket the rest. That's the way corruption works only it's legal corruption and the more corrupt we get the more even Joe Average will accept that as the norm.

Where you also toss out the old religions which at least made you think about right and wrong because the western religions had right and wrong in them. The rest of them don't have right and wrong. You end up with the Sovietized system where everything was so incredibly corrupt that to even see a doctor you had to bribe the secretary to get an appointment. You had to go into a hospital to visit a relative who's lying in urine and bribe the nurses to change the linen because that's what the atheistic me society ends up doing, dog-eat-dog, new Babylon and we're watching the emergence of global Babylon.

That's my quick spontaneous blurb for tonight. I thank those who watch the Internet and let me know when little dirty tricks are being pulled so I can deal with them quickly. I thank you for listening. I hope to put much more material out this year on a much higher – well at least a little bit higher level. You can't give higher truths to people until you lay all the groundwork out first, then when you hear it it's perfectly understandable.

Hope you're all keeping well, and for Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god and your gods or your gods go with you.

"By The Rivers Dark"
By Leonard Cohen

By the rivers dark
I wandered on.
I lived my life
in Babylon.

And I did forget
My holy song:
And I had no strength
in Babylon.

By the rivers dark
Where I could not see
Who was waiting there
Who was hunting me.

And he cut my lip
And he cut my heart.
So I could not drink
From the rivers dark.

And he covered me,
And I saw within,
My lawless heart
And my wedding ring,

I did not know
And I could not see
Who was waiting there,
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark

I panicked on.
I belonged at last
to Babylon.

Then he struck my heart
With a deadly force,
And he said, ‘This heart:
It is not yours.’

And he gave the wind
My wedding ring;
And he circled us
With everything.

By the rivers dark,
In a wounded dawn,
I live my life
in Babylon.

Though I take my song
From a withered limb,
Both song and tree,
They sing for him.

Be the truth unsaid
And the blessing gone,
If I forget
My Babylon.

I did not know
And I could not see
Who was waiting there,
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark,
Where it all goes on;
By the rivers dark
In Babylon.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"DRIVING MS. EFFIE, PART 3
LIVING HISTORY
BY A LOUISIANA LADY, 1920's TO PRESENT"
July 5, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 5, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Today is the 5th of July, 2007.

These last two talks I've gone on about how people get so shocked to find out how far ahead science is; and since we all have egos to save, it's must easier to believe that something from "out there" caused it all, rather than look in to the basic problem of evil existing always within man himself. That's what's called "projection." People project their own faults really on to others on a small scale, even interpersonal relationships where they blame each other for each other's problems. What the recipient of a diatribe generally is hearing when they're being accused of everything—is the person projecting what they're doing themselves onto the recipient.

It's the same thing at all levels of society, up to the elite's level, the elite who have inbred themselves and held power and who have ongoing seminars to do with controlling the populations, an ever present problem that they have of retaining power. Not just power as it stands, but power as they wish it to be in the future, so they're always planning ahead. They don't need space aliens to do it for them. They don't need men from Mars or anything else, although they love to promote that through new mythologies for a modern age.

It's easier for the average person to think that the reason things are so bad is because there's outside intervention from somewhere else. Somewhere that's greater and bigger than they are. There's a psychological warfare purpose, too, because if you believe that, then you're already conquered psychologically. After all, if a bunch of strange beings from outside created you to be a slave with a miniscule brain, how could you possibly have the ability to conquer them? You're defeated before you begin and that is the purpose of psychological warfare; and because vast amounts of people can all believe in the same thing, does not mean that they're not all stupid and at the very least, misled. To be misled we often have to allow ourselves to be misled, another factor that's hard to look into, because we all have this thing called ego.

For a change tonight, I'm going into a world, a world of real history lived by someone who's lived through it. I asked Ms. Effie, who's been on my program before (my show) if she could possibly summarize some of her life's experiences, her observations, so she did. She wrote some things down; and you have to forgive her narration, because she's passionate about some of the topics which she's had so much time to think about in her long life. She lived the Depression. She lived the wars -- the Second World War. She lived through the changes that were manipulated, controlled, projected, planned, and brought into being by the powerful wealthy elite of the world. These changes affect everyone, although few are conscious of those who are controlling their lives. Effie was aware; and as time went on, she became more aware. When she had time in her later life to delve into the history books, she did to try and find out why. Why: whenever you have a promise of a paradise, we create a hell. She had to ponder the deep things in society within people, within herself even, to find the answers.

Here is a conversation with Ms. Effie on a brief, very brief, but important summary of some of the main topics and events that shaped her life.

Effie: It may not be much of anything, just some of my thoughts and the way I express them.

Alan: Why don't you read it?

Effie: I'll go ahead and read it, and I don't think there are but four or five pages. It won't take that long. Would you like to take a trip? Americans loves trips—free trips, plane trips and even drug trips. This will be journey through a transition time, one generation—mine—to awaken memories in some and thoughts in others, to say, to pass along what was told to me by the real people that reached out and touched me; and I will tell you, sort of like a chain letter. It's hard to get this trip started, because I'm not a speaker, nor a writer. Let's get started and see wherever it goes.

Just think. Can you imagine what this country looked like 200 years ago? Remember, man didn't have a bulldozer or chainsaw the first 100 years. Since this is only a trip in my mind, I can go anywhere and stop where I please. Look, there's a side road. It looks like it's going back in time to 100 years ago, about 50

years before my generation came into being in 1924. It's a rapid transition time, too, the closing of the wild, wild West and the last frontier. The outlaws were mostly in jail, except those too slow on the draw. The Native American had come from a treaty signing nation to the reservation, minus those that got in the way of a bullet like the buffalo, helped in the hands of the army and the new civilized citizens from Europe brought over to fill the now empty spaces.

Who remembers the trail of tears, Sand Creek and Wounded Knee?

Yes, I hear you the bleeding hearts; but remember, no one is all right, nor all wrong. Why don't we leave it there with the blended blood along the Little Big Horn. The Indians were guarded by the U.S. Army while they were busy filling in the United States border as we know it today, all that and Dixie too.

I bet you didn't hear that on the 6 o'clock news. How many times the army guns were pointed on the citizens because they rioted when they didn't have enough food? That was before unions. There was enough to go around, but you can't have it because that's stealing, and that's against the law you know. That's what the army was doing before they went abroad to take democracy to the whole world, whether they wanted it or not. What, with wars and peace-keeping forces, it takes the Army and the National Guard too.

Who's protecting us?

The Homeland Security you say. They're too busy throwing money away. As for the Indians, they got crushed in the rush and became just wards of the state. Everyone knows what that means. Just like the little children, they say history repeats itself. Do you reckon the rest of the Americans are being led down that trail? It might pay us to go and find a Native American and ask why, to this day, they say, "Great White Father speaks with forked tongue." Maybe he knows more than you think.

Back to the road again. Back to where this transition time I lived through; I was getting on my feet and walking some. As for the government, it was looking for another crisis and boy, we found it together. The old one-two punch, The Great Depression and World War II. Our generation never really got on its feet again. The government made out all right with taking the people's gold and getting started on deficit spending. That was when the Great White Father turned into the Godfather. Remember the movie? Being on the world stage like that, wars and crisis became a way of life. More wars, more buildings, more taxes. Big government had arrived to stay.

By the time we were 50, the little red schoolhouse, that had been replaced by the red brick federal buildings. My, how they multiply and grow. One of the first Depression crises was how to get the people to take this new paper money in place of their labor for a weeks work. It's the law you know. There I go getting ahead of myself again, while they were so busy destroying hams and meat and other foods by the barge loads down the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico, and burning potatoes in Maine, and people going hungry all over the country. There's some things you never forgive, but you will never hear that on the evening news, nor on 60 Minutes either. Maybe they just misfiled that under National Security.

Also gave away our gold. They didn't get around to give enough food to the people that really needed it the most. If Joe Blow fell down, he got up the best way he could. You know something? There was no stealing. You wanted to work for what you got. When the new money got around, business started to slowly begin to move again. That's the first time we felt our government’s gentle touch. These agents told us we were breaking the law; but if you would give him $3.00 for your license, you would be law abiding again. For the last six years, I've been trying to figure why we had to. We had to. It's to pay the agents a salary. It's just be and got to be. Every time a government building goes up, so does your taxes. Of course, some of that goes for red tape. Do you think the day will ever come when you can't move for red tape?

Let's move on before we run out of gas. We are down to 1950. After fighting two world wars and paying for them too, we became the biggest, richest country in the world. Do you think we found the secret of thefish and loaves? No, we just stepped up deficit spending. It became a part of the American Dream, right up there with mother and apple pie, here to stay. That's about the time we moved up to consumer credit and a two-car garage. As the new TV said, "we owe it to ourselves." Those were the days. Oh, those were the days. We’re as drunk as you can be on dreams. The music is still going around but the merry-go-round slows down, so the Godfather turns up the music and pours more money, more credit, turns the music up louder and pours out more credit. Come, let us dance the whole night away. Baby, this can't be the end.

I hope I have given you some food for thought and you might take a trip of your own. Stir up some memories. You could be surprised. As for me, I'm glad I was born at the beginning of this trip, rather than starting later. Being a ward of the state is so sad. That's the end. How will you know if you get up, if you've never been down? Is that why the young are so bored and restless?

There is a lot I could have talked about. Some I could have left out. As far as the last 35 years, we have been busy spending ourselves into prosperity. Did the Godfather ever tell you who's paying the bills? He's no sugar-daddy. When he presents the bill, there will be a lot shocked -- I mean shocked to death, and the rest

will be told where to go.
See that sign, that street sign. I'm going too fast. I'm going to turn around and go back. Oh no, not the same way. Remember those people I met through the years always told me there's no U-turn on the road of life. They talked more about the main road than anything else. About side roads, detours and crossroads and they warned about the short cuts, but it was nice to know you could get back on the main road, but you would lose a lot of time. There was some that couldn't wait and there was one that warned about a dead-end street. A lot of people couldn't wait. Some couldn't wait, they went around. None of them ever came back. That's why a barricade has red lights. Look for the caution light on short cuts. I saw it after my road friends pointed it out, but there is nothing like experience. About the third or fourth time, I just had to try it out. What a waste of good time. That is what young is all about.
I'll stop there. Those GIs want -- if any GIs want to get off -- a GI is a government issue. Their world is made up of experts, authorities and the evening news. They came from the federal school. Truman started them in 1945. I'm so glad I came from the little red schoolhouse: out of sight, out of mind. They bulldozed them down when the morning was creeping in. Urban renewal you know. The experts knew what they were doing. Get the mind and the body will follow. If any of the GIs go any further, they might find a mind of their own. That goes for any of you that went to the red brick schools.
Oh, don't forget the other schools in your leisure hours, TV of course. For 15 or 20 years, it was the best show in town, from the good guys to the bad; babysitting to grown-up entertainment from the evening news to bedtime, I've got you covered day and night. Remember when they started with grown-up movies? That meant a second TV. Was that a clever commercial move or was it the start of a divided family? Whatever it meant, they get the credit there.
I know there is some beside me wonder why the richest nation needs credit anyway. Every show loses its ratings. The three-car driveway was waiting. Two cars were used to make the living and the other to have fun, but that's how -- mother left home whether she wanted to or not. You might say they all went their separate ways.
Oh yes, in case I didn't mention it, we are on a side trip. Is it all coming back to you now? I like music. Remember, "Hey Jude," "The Games People Play," and "Yesterday?" I don't know any of the new songs. I can't understand the words. I guess I'm getting hard of hearing. We're getting back on the freeway again. That's what they call them out West. I travel out there a lot. I only work six months a year. I know how to live cheap. I did it all my life. Freedom was more than just a word to me. But all the free range is only open space as the new critters can only go so far as 5:30 Friday evening, and to be back by 7:00 p.m. to go pay for their life supports, or you can call them hookups. Lights, loans, water, TV, so forth and so forth.
But first, last and always—taxes: parish, state, national and the ones they're always adding along. If I sound-off a lot at the government, it's because I don't like to give a dollar and get back 5 cents worth of service. Would you rather have your money to use all year and then pay your taxes? They know you might say "you're charging too much for what I've got, what I get."
I haven't forgotten when we were children and were hungry. The first picture I saw of FDR, I thought only a person that had never missed a meal could order food destroyed. I won't tell of the many stories I know because there are those who think you are crying. An egg wasn't something you threw in the garbage. It was the only ready cash you had. You couldn't eat it. It went to get flour and coal oil. It's only when you know pain you have a right to say, "I feel your pain." I say pain. I think pain is the same no matter what color your skin is. All of us should be judged by what we can do, not what we are. See what side trips lead to. Maybe I should have taken a detour.
I had better get back to the main road and bring this trip to an end. I will say this last thing. Did you know that milk often masquerades as cream and the best things in life are free? You don't have to worry about anyone stealing them from you. Let's hope the merry-go-round continues to go round and we don't have to start pushing it. I'm afraid that a lot will not know how and the others won't have the strength. Push-button world you know. Did you know the old song, "The Music Goes Around and Around and Where it Stops Nobody Knows?"
That's it.
Alan: Okay.
Effie: I don't know, maybe somebody wouldn't understand what you're trying to say.
Alan: It would depend if they knew their history. You know yourself though that history is always getting eradicated as time goes on.
Effie: Oh yes, you bet you.
Alan: If you remember for instance the thing with Wounded Knee was where the U.S. Cavalry that were escorting these Indians to a very sparse reservation under treaty, ended up killing them all on the way. It

was the revamped 7th Cavalry that was getting the revenge for the Little Big Horn. That was part of the reason they all vowed to kill the Indians.
Under the treaty and in the middle of winter there were all kinds, their children, their belongings they were carrying them through the snow, and these cavalry were on horseback they gunned them all down. That was a nice blot on the history, but that's a typical blot which they've managed to erase. You don't see that in the movies.
Effie: Oh no, no.
Alan: Then you get the same thing with the buffalo too. They don't realize that after the American Civil War there was a U.S. president that wanted to pay for the cost of the Civil War that took over from Lincoln, and so he opened up the Black Hills for the gold and --
Effie: And Custer too.
Alan: That's right. What he did was he broke all the treaties that they'd already signed of course, but breaking of treaties is nothing to U.S. presidents. Then they brought the railroads through there that way and then they advertised all over Europe. The U.S. taxpayer paid for it, full page advertisements for all the top hunters across Europe to come for free shooting of buffalo, to kill off all the food supply that the Indians had. They supplied them with all the ammunition. That was in the advertisements. All the ammo and food that they could need they'd be supplied with if they came over for the hunt. They just did massive slaughters until the buffalo were gone. It was called “being practical,” so they get rid of the buffalo which is the food supply for the Indians, and then had war with the Indians in the Black Hills, and then they stuck them in reservations, the ones they didn't kill off; and that's called practical progress for civilization and commerce, you see.
Effie: You know that's why I say that human beings, there's no hope for them, because you had all these civilized Europeans. They had been oppressed and treated so horribly and terribly, but they could come over here and do the same thing to the Indians. No mercy. He was a savage so that made him fair game. That's what I said. What are you going to do with people? They remind me of like I said one time when I decided I would build this shed for the cows to be under. There was only two or three that could get under and the rest of them, they drove them out. You get rid of them, but you'd have some more raise up, so there's nothing you can do with human nature.
Alan: It's disgusting. What's more disgusting is how they can just whip it out of the books and erase it each time they publish a re-edition of something. There's more and more missing.
Effie: That's what I said. At least I got to go to the little red schoolhouse where they did teach you. I got the last of the truth teachers. The federal ones, when the government stepped in, that's when they started erasing all that and furnishing their books for them.
Alan: You know that Sitting Bull came up to Canada. Sitting Bull and a bunch of them came up to Canada and they were given another treaty here in Canada, and they could stay with their band. After a year or so, the U.S. said, “We want him back here. We're going to apologize.” Sitting Bull did go back down there, and then they assassinated him. They killed him when he came out of his house.
Effie: I did quite a search on the Indians and different tribes and that.
Alan: A really good book that's worth reading is called "Bury My Heart at Wounded Knee."
Effie: Oh yes.
Alan: Excellent, excellent book.
Effie: Yes, I know, I've read it and I think it was written by a woman, wasn't it?
Alan: Could have been, yeah.
Effie: I think her father was a scout in some of that. I wouldn't swear to it, but it seems like it was; and whoever wrote it, wrote a couple of other books too, but I remember that one particularly.
Alan: Then of course, as you say, the U.S. has just gone through one war after another. Even before World War I and II, it was just war, war, war; and again, always, this progress, progress; but then comes the Great Depression, which was a manufactured thing. There was no shortage of stuff as you say, food and all the rest of the basics. The shortage was in the money supply. That's when Roosevelt came in and confiscated the gold and they gave the paper out instead; and then they had work camps for all the young guys, didn’t they?
Effie: Yeah, the CCC (Civilian Conservation Corps).
Alan: The CCC—that's interesting because the Soviet system was called the CCCP.
Effie: You know reading Quigley's book they talked about taking young unemployed Englishmen boys and taking them off to camp, so that was the same as the CCC.
Alan: They were doing it all over Europe and the States and the Soviet Union at the same time, same thing.
Effie: It’s really amazing how they worked it in each country and nobody knew about the other country.

Alan: That's right, and they even had it in Germany too. It's the same old thing.
Effie: Hitler's youth, he took and started to train them.
Alan: That's right. This is the same con-game getting already for World War II. As you say, there is no shortage of food during the Depression, and they were burying it and burning it to keep the prices up. That was the reason. It was Roosevelt's order -- they got an order on council to make it so, to keep the prices up. They buried stuff and plowed potatoes back under and dumped them, and as you say in the Mississippi, you know.
Effie: They took them down the Mississippi and they dumped them way out in the Gulf. That's where they dumped them, because if they'd of dumped them in the Mississippi, there'd of been a lot of dunking going on down there.
Alan: You know they do the same with the British Common market. They call it "butter mountains" and "potato mountains" and they literally dumped millions of tons of this stuff in the sea, in the channel.
Effie: I remember on Pathe News I saw, I can remember where there was this mountain, where I'd say at least two stories high of potatoes in Maine, and what they were doing was putting coal or something on it so it couldn't possibly be eaten, and burn it.
Alan: Yeah, this is real life. This is real life and the people today don't have a clue that this happened. They don't know it even happened. They haven't a clue.
Effie: You start telling them and they get real mad -- they don't want the truth. “Give me greens and don’t let this ever go down. We've got to keep it going. Oh, this is such a beautiful world, life we have.” You can get instant gratification with your magic credit cards. They have no idea. I was thinking today while gathering vegetables and taking care of them, I bet within a week (I think it was a week) that the stores’ trucks quit running. There's no food in the United States. It's just a show there.
Alan: What you have in the States is about five major chains of grocery stores, who all get supplied by the same suppliers, and they can turn that off any time they want. Anytime they want. All the small farmers are being put under. It's big agri-businesses now.
Effie: It happened here, just around 50 miles of where I live, how they took them down. You know what they had the other day? I said the same old thing. All of a sudden, they have this -- just something to occupy the idiots and entertain them. They're talking about the tamale trucks. You know what tamale is? Mexican food. Anyway, they have tamale trucks going around to these construction workers and the Americans are buying it too. What they were talking about was raising the health question, but this is about licensing and having them have to have bathrooms and different things. Anything good to wear them down. Make it impossible to have a little business, just like when I had the dairy business. They can use the law to put out all small competition. It's been used so many times.
Alan: Over and over, yeah.
Effie: Yeah, it's the same old story; and like I said, people don't want to hear about it. They'd rather hear the lying government tell them what's what.
Alan: Yeah. It’s a fact. Yeah they do.
Effie: It's like you said, if you read anything you can see how it's done over and over, and then move by move by move, until they bring it to where they want to bring it.
Alan: So well planned, isn't it all?
Effie: I'm glad I'm not going to be here, because it's not going to get any better.
Alan: Oh, I know.
Effie: As soon as they get around to it, it's possible, and no doubt, with water control. You won't even be able to have a little home garden. So you will get in line and take what they give to you.
Alan: Yeah. That's coming.
Effie: Oh, yes I see it. I see it more all the time. You know it’s getting nearer, and just like from daylight to dark. That's how quick it will be—like a thief in the night.
Alan: Yeah, I know. Yeah it's coming.
Effie: I don't know why it may be, it may sound insignificant, why some little phrase sometimes impresses me so much and hangs in my mind. I remember about the shorter working day in England and all the entertainment that popped up to keep them occupied; and then bulldozing houses down so there won't be any remembrance.
Alan: --Of the past. Yeah, they really make sure that there's nothing to hold on to and make you familiar and make you feel at home.
Effie: Then more recently that fellow saying that, and you listening to these talk shows, they’re sort of sometimes like fishing. You may have to go through two or three trips before you find somebody that says something, just a little bit that catches your attention, and I thought that, but it kept coming back to my

mind and still comes back to my mind. He was cut off. All he said was that these stores are being designed now, where they look like they're bigger and more food and stuff on the display counters, but he says, "It's really smaller." In other words, what I gather from what he was saying (maybe I'm wrong) but it's to give you the impression there's more there than really is.
Alan: Yeah.
Effie: Frightening.
Alan: Remember you were going into a store once -- I don't know if it was a hardware store or a place you normally go to, and when you were there another guy comes in from the government for money. Will you tell me about that?
Effie: Oh yes. I was up here at the mechanic one time getting my truck repaired. This policeman comes in there and he's standing around; and I was wondering. Don the owner was out and about working. He was working on the truck himself because he loved that kind of work. He was in and out and directing these mechanics and moving around. He comes in there and he speaks to the guy. You know what? The amazing part I was paying Don off, and I swear if it wasn't almost the same, the whole money that I give him. He turned over and he gave it to him, and he says, "Here's my permit money" or something like that. I looked at that guy and I said, "and you don't even have a gun, you just have a uniform on," and he didn't have a gun on. That's what caught my attention, too, when he turned around, so I could see on the other side of his hip you know, and he said, "I don't need a gun."
I tell you, something like that makes you soul sick. It's one of those things you can't ever forgive; and you know what? The guy himself, I had less respect for him than I did for the guy that hired him because he'd do such dirty work. Like you said, those buffalo hunters slaughtering those animals. What about the animals that they slaughtered with the Mad Cow and killed all the beef and stuff in England a while back? Those got to be some kind of fiends that can do something like that.
Alan: They brought in flying helicopter teams and landed on the farm. They'd go into the farms and shoot off all of the animals; and again, they'd chop and walk away and leave it to the farmer—and we know these cattle were healthy.
Effie: That's right.
Alan: You know they did the same thing in Canada?
Effie: Yes. There were some here.
Alan: The government in Canada had encouraged people to put their investments into buying and creating deer farms, and a lot of them did. There was a documentary special on television a couple of years ago of all these different people. A couple of them did it together and different people did it. Put all their money into it and did what the government suggested and all the rest of it. Once they were up with their first stocks, the government came in and says "we're going to have to kill them all, in case of Mad Cow disease that the deer have got from eating the same food." They went in there and shot them all—killed them all. They tested every single deer out Alberta way. Not one single one had it, but they'd killed them off.
Effie: I know that Jackie had a program one time about this domestic goats, they were selling goat milk, a goat herd and these people had got certified specially from the Netherlands or Belgium or somewhere. I mean they were very, very careful of getting all certified, tested, papers and everything. They came in there, and like you said, landed and shot everyone of them. No reprieve. No papers. They aimed to do it and they did it, and that was it.
Alan: Yeah, that's the power of government. Now they're going into global warming and "don't burn a wood fire" and "we've got to stop driving on the roads" and a whole bunch of shenanigans, as they spray the skies and cause the warming and blame the public.
Effie: Oh yes. You're always the guilty party. It's the consumer of course. Speculators and the promoters, they don't ever -- they pick up their winnings and they leave. It's funny. Nobody ever says anything to them about polluting anything.
Alan: I know they don't know.
Effie: And so they don't get caught; and anyway, like you said and everybody knows it that puts two thoughts together, that isn't the big thing anyway. They're promoting this. They're pushing it. They're shoving it. They're scaring people. There's no truth in it, but they're just using it as a vehicle to push what they want. Like you said, this has happened time after time; and you know yourself, there had to be some global warming to get rid of the Ice Age.
Alan: In between the Ice Ages, you have global warming; you have these routines every few hundred years.
Effie: To cap it off, like you said, you couldn't blame it on people or modern machines doing that then. They weren't there, neither one of them. You know people sit there and they listen to that news box and it's gospel.

Alan: Yes, and the revamped Histories Channel, with a whole bit of spins on history and an awful lot of omissions of history.
Effie: I'll tell you, in St. Louis she was telling me and I spoke to him, and he was a big -- oh, he'd just eat up History Channel like you wouldn't believe, laid to it and it was the gospel. I told her, I said, "I listened to that." I said, "I lived through some of that. They lied. They're misrepresenting. They're leaving things out. They're giving you the wrong impression." I said, "If he's depending on history for that source, he's in deep trouble. They lie." I wouldn't doubt—I know. In your lifetime you've seen how they misrepresented things and told lies about things that you know about personally. That was the object of that History Channel coming on; and then the object of the Weather Channel was not to inform, but scare people to death—to dis-inform people. You never heard it before, every time you had a shower, you had a danger of floods. That's what this is, to scare people about the weather.
Alan: Yes, it is. HAARP is a going 24 hours a day now.
Effie: Like I said there are people that don't realize that we've had weather, just like I told my nephew, he would see all these city people come out here and I said it's natural. I said "I've been here nearly 60 years" and I said, "You had rains. They fall. The rain comes down. In two hours or more, it's gone. It's nature's way. That's the way it is." I said, "You don't have to worry. It's going to go away. That's the way it is." What's the use of talking about it? Have you made any progress on your woodcutting?
Alan: Yeah, a little bit. I got a lot of trees down before they fell down on the house to start with. All the ones around the house I just took down because they were getting too tall and they were too close, and we're going to get storms with high winds, so I know this is what you've got to do. They have new weather you see. We get downbursts and straight bursts and all these new terms, you know, new kinds of weather.
Effie: They were talking about (I just caught that New Orleans weather somewhere) a shower and they had wind gusts up to 40-something miles an hour, just in an ordinary shower. See, a long time ago, especially when I was growing up, everybody had trees around their house because it was cool and you didn't have those. Every once in a while you might have a tree fall down or something like that, but now since the storm down here, everybody's putting trees away from the house; and I can see some of them. In fact, I was looking across the road the other day and they pulled oak trees, they were splitting and falling you know and they're like anything else now. They died out more than they used to. I'm looking and they put that new trailer in there for the simple reason a limb fell down, a good size limb almost as big as some trees, fell down on one end of it. You know I was looking at that at the time and I said there's no way. That could be fixed, but they went ahead and pulled the old one out and put a new one in there. I'm looking across there and the tree, there's a big branch up there that's dead. The leaves are dead on it and the limbs are spread out. If I was going to put in another—you know what a new trailer costs. You're talking about $65,000 at least, and that's not a real good one, but the way those limbs look, I would have never considered putting another trailer in there without cutting those trees, but I said that's the way it is. They don't know anything and they've got the insurance, it's going to take care of it; and if it doesn't, the government's going to take care of it. They're living in their little dream world, and don't disturb me. Don't disturb me. In fact, I imagine if you really look at it realistically, you know they don't want to be scared. If you bring anything that's sensible to them, it scares them. They can't handle that.
Alan: That's right.
Effie: So let me have my dream and go on. I was just thinking the other day how quick and how slick they brought the '29 crash. What do you think is going to happen when they take the credit cards away from them?
Alan: A lot of howling goes on then.
Effie: There's going to be a lot of killings. I don't know. Maybe it's unrealistic. Maybe it's sadistic or whatever you want to call it. Death looks more attractive all the time; and it's like my mother said, "they can't do nothing but kill you" to that. That's it. That's all there is to it; and maybe they could use your body for something or another, but you'll be safe under the ground. That's it. Of course, like I said, the younger a person is, the more it's just human nature to want to live. You've got so much you can't conceive of being killed when you're 25 years old or even younger. I see they're still getting rid of them over there in Hussein-land (soldiers, that is). It's getting to be they attack us for this 5 year, 15 there or something like that. It's just a news report, words they say, and people don't get used to it. I was thinking about that the other day. The only ones that are really affected is maybe it's their children or something like that. That's the only ones that are really affected or care, the Americans as a whole; and what happened to all the flags they had flying on the cars? My sister she flew hers until it shredded! But the government didn't tell them to get some new Chinese flags, so I guess that's taboo for a while. Oh, I tell you they sure are trained.
Alan: They are. They're trained all right. They keep changing history, and even World War II and I, and

they've rewritten it so many times it bears little resemblance of the period; and by God what happens when the next depression comes on?
Effie: The young ones are trained yesterday is old, too, they don't know and they don't care. Like I said, lights flashing by like somebody going down the road trying to see the building at 70 miles an hour. The scenes and the meaning and everything changes so often too, even if they wanted to, they couldn't remember.
Alan: They couldn't.
Effie: It's just the impression flashing like a speeded up movie camera or something. Yeah, it's meant that way. What was weather -- I know I think the last time I talked to you I think it was raining and muggy.
Alan: Yeah.
Effie: I don't know, it seems like to me that I've been trying to watch my energy use, and even if we don't have a rain -- it's been raining and it's been flooding in Texas. It's really bad in Oklahoma and it's been raining in Western Louisiana nearly every day. What we have is those clouds come up in the afternoon and daytime heating and then they pass over, but at night (much late in the evening), and then at night it seems like -- you know how when you have a shower sometimes it cools off? Almost anytime you have a rain, it cools for a while. It seems like at night, about 10:30 or something after the sun goes down, then this wisp of cool air comes drifting through the back of the house, and I haven't been turning the air conditioner on. I figure that that cool breeze is wafting off of some storm somewhere -- rain that we didn't get, but we got the coolness from it. It has to be. I don't know of any other way, but it's uncomfortable, say about from about 2:00 until the sun goes down. But when one of them clouds comes up and it don't rain and it mugs -- mugginess get to you, then that's when it's really hot, oppressive. In fact, you don't even sweat. That's what makes it so oppressive. It's almost like something pressing at you. I'm sure you have that up there too.
Alan: Oh yes. It's up here, too, all right.
Effie: But that's the norm now. It's the "new norm," like you said.
Alan: Yeah, it's the new norm. The HAARP is going. You can pick it up on short-wave bands. You can hear the HAARP on the short-wave.
Effie: Oh, yeah. I just got away from the short-wave and it was so tiresome and so monotonous, I just hardly ever listen to it anymore.
Alan: You can pick it up from the short-wave radio when you tune in. You go across the bands, you pick it up and hear it.
It's quite something; and the spraying goes on. You watch them doing it and the heat builds up. Depending on what they spray, it can get very cold or very warm. Everybody gets drugged on certain days. Everybody gets tired when they're spraying heavy. That's the world we're living in. Science is running our lives here.
Effie: Yes. You know I was thinking about—it flashed in my mind when you were talking there, where all that spraying, it naturally gets in your lakes up there. Oh, I know what. I'm guilty of listening to a radio talk show and this fellow was talking about it; and I thought it was odd. He had a friend that's in the federal game department and went off on one subject, like what's wrong with the bees. This fellow was saying and I thought it was peculiar, maybe not, that there's deformity in all the wild animals. The main thing that caught my attention was that the animals are losing their sex identity, and lots of them are developing two sexes in one.
Alan: I don't know, I talked to a lot of the experts and what they say is that it's the modified food that they're getting from the fields. It's the pollen. It's toxic and so they're moving out of their hives. Nothing will move into the hives, because even the ants that generally invade after they've gone won't go near them. They're toxic. That's what it is. It's the spraying and the modified food that's out there. That's what's doing it.
Effie: Like I said, they spray not only on the domestic food, but when all that spraying goes on what wild animals eat, too, and that's why I was saying there's so much deformity. You know physical deformity, but he was mainly talking about the sex organs. It wasn't so much deformed as having mixed up two, morphed-like. Of course, like I said, it goes without saying, just because somebody said something, that don't make it so.
Alan: There's an awful lot of -- oh what would we call it there, on that particular show, a lot of disinformation. There's a lot of disinformation on that show.
Effie: Oh yes, I know that.
Alan: It specializes in it, in fact.
Effie: That's what I said, maybe once in a month. I'll tell you what, just like I was telling you about this activity around Denver and the airport there. What caught my attention first of all was the geography. When I was going to school there was a place in Kansas, which isn't very far from Denver. That's what caught my

attention when they got to talking about Denver, because it was saying that it was actually almost like the wheels of a spoke, a hub, that equal distance going north, south, east or west. You know what I mean. That's what caught my attention. I certainly don't, how would you say, give myself credit for being able to distinguish between a lie and the truth, but sometimes you listen to something like that, and maybe knowing a little something, you can at least know the black lies or just outright lies. Yes, that is really a propaganda machine. But every once in a while they might have something on there that sounds reasonable anyway. You know if you're going to tell a lie, and the bigger the lie is, you've got to mix a little truth in it to make it sound plausible. It's a matter of maybe listening enough to catch a little truth in among the other stuff, but at the same time it don't pay to listen to something like that too long. Most of the time if I wake up I might turn it on, but if it's something that improbable and silly and these empty headed people they call in, I just shut it off. I don't listen to it all the time or any time. It was the 60th anniversary of Roswell in New Mexico and he was going to have a program on it and I was going to listen to it. The mistake I made was I should of sit up instead of laying there, I went to sleep and never heard any of it, whether it was lie, truth or what have you. It's sort of what you call a well-known American fable and a subject that can be discussed indefinitely like Kennedy's death. It's just an American fable. There is maybe a little truth in it. Anyway, there got to be something in it, they keep working so hard to cover it up. In fact, I think that before I went to sleep I know it was mentioned -- oh, what was the paunchy old fellow that they finally pulled in and killed? That big short-wave guy, what's his name?
Alan: Cooper.
Effie: They mentioned him and they just lightly said before I drifted off to sleep, they said he was shot by government agents. He was erratic but they pulled him into that no doubt, set him up.
Alan: Oh yeah, they set him up all right.
Effie: Even if he was a little off, or got erratic or something, as I understand it, he did tell some truths and he was big on that Area 51, wasn't he?
Alan: He took parties down there and they photographed those man-made flying saucers coming up out of the ground.
Effie: All the time, the truth is stranger than fiction.
Alan: Yes it is. We always get a different version of truth, all the time. We live in a “la-la land” indeed.
Effie: I'm sure Canada is just like the United States. There's always some kind of an election going on.
Alan: Oh yeah, always an election going on.
Effie: One blessing is I don't turn the TV on, so I don't have to listen to a lot of it.
Alan: You're not missing anything, I can tell you that.
Effie: No, because I’m so used to listening to the latest lie, and if they decide to lower the boom, you'll know it anyway.
Alan: Yes, you will.
Effie: I know somebody was talking about worrying. I said I don't worry. Oh, you're always worrying. I said no I'm not. I said I looked at a situation with what information I can get out of it. I said then you access it; and if you can't do anything about it, at least you know about it and you just live with it, but you don't worry yourself to death all the time about it. You know it's there. You're well aware of it.
Alan: Once you accept you're under a totalitarian system, nothing else is hard to figure out. Nothing else is hard to figure out once you understand the basics. It's a continuation of the same old tyranny.
Effie: It sort of reminds me of my sister in Lafayette, and I think she's even give up on the soaps. I remember when people, housewives were arguing over that, and one of them she was going to almost have a fit because she was going to miss her program; and I said they'll come back with it. I said you're not going to miss anything because you know what's happening; and so, like you said, if you know the situation, you know what they're going to do. You may not specifically know just exactly, but you certainly don't know when they're going to lower the boom, but you can pretty well tell what they're going to do. It's like watching a poker game or something. You know the next move, more or less.
Alan: You can always tell.
Effie: Like I said: if nothing else, you just go back and read some history and you know that it repeats itself. Have you got any idea you might have a chance of having some kind of garden or you give up on it?
Alan: I don’t know yet. The weather is so -- there's so much rain.
Effie: I can understand that because I tell you I was eating some late corn and I was thinking about it. I said I wonder how many gallons of water I packed to produce that corn? I was thinking, I got it down to where I was just idly thinking about it. I said I wonder how many? There had to be so many gallons to each the kernel of the corn, because I practically -- I don't think there was but a few days I didn't water that corn. Yeah it's more. I don't know if they are laboratory produced or they’re hunting for home or

something. You have the insects that you didn't ever have before. We used to have a little what you call the stinkbug and they come and ate on different things as the season comes in. They were little green bugs. I would say about a half inch, I mean a quarter of an inch. We call them stinkbugs because when you touch them, oh man, they stink like you wouldn't believe! If you made the mistake of mashing one it stayed on your hands but now they have a big one. It's at least an inch big. What he likes—I got some eggplants. I picked some eggplants today and I was looking at them, and I saw they spots on them and they're on the tomato. When he sucks the fluid and he's big enough to do damage, there may be a little spot everywhere he sucks there's a spot. On the eggplant, it looked like a bruise. On the tomato, it makes a little hard spot and it turns sort of white, but you know his trail; and I would say five years ago you didn't see those bugs. What I'm thinking is that -- I guess it's a toss up, they're migrating to move around to get food or it could be more than likely the government let them loose on us.
Alan: Yes, that could very well be. I know they are releasing different kinds of bugs now, which have been modified.
Effie: You know people are so used to -- I was thinking about that today—vegetables. You see I never have got over the close (say it for want of a better word) close relationship between food and starvation; and you see the children of the next generation. The food has been there always, always, always. Not only food, but plenty of it, variety; so you see they take all that for granted.
Alan: They do.
Effie: It's in the stores all the time you know, so their worries are how they're going to get a pretty shiny car or truck or whatever else that they see advertised. You know I was thinking about that the other day. I was looking at Wal-Mart and all the other little papers that come out and all the smiling people in those commercials and on TV. They're smiling a lot, but this not a happy nation. Do you hear anybody laughing? They smile, but of course, like I say, that's photography on advertisements, but you don't hear people laugh. I mean a really funny happy laugh.
Alan: No, you don't.
Effie: I can remember when you heard a child with live abandon. I don't mean hysterical or anything. I mean just sheer happiness, happy laughing—laughing for the sheer fun of it. It felt so good. You don't hear that anymore. But I'll tell you one thing, [laughs] school's out and so I said, oh my gosh, I guess them little unmanned bullets will be all over the place, but thank goodness, thank goodness I don't see them. What happened was the little wallflowers went in the house to be in the air conditioning. I said thank goodness! Because they're not going to romp and stomp out in the hot weather. They're in their house. That's the only place I can think of where they're at. That, or in their car running around in the air conditioning. You don't see them out playing. They don't like that hot weather.
Alan: No, they don't. We're in for some rough rides now with the weather manipulation and the costs going up in the stores with all the foods and everything.
Effie: Boy, I tell you -- Of course I'm lucky enough, I don't eat like other people. I mean I've got to have this, that and the other, and salads and right kind of salad, and right kind of bread, and you know all the extra stuff. I raise a little along and I don't eat that much; but you take a family, a man and his wife and couple of children, their grocery bill must be out of this world. Like I said, isn't it nice that as the prices went up, the credit cards became more prevalent. Is it coincidence?
Alan: With those credit cards—what the Lord giveth, the Lord can taketh away.
Effie: You bet you.
Alan: The Lord in charge of the bank—he'll devalue it when it's all ready to devalue, and the house of cards comes tumbling down, then panic breaks out because they don't know how to live any other way. They don't know.
I should get off this phone and take the dog out.
Effie: Yeah. I've got to get up tomorrow and my nephew he offers to cut my yard with his little tractor. You know those, everybody has to have one now.
Alan: I know, a lawn tractor.
Effie: Yeah, and I said the only grass I'm worried about is what's in a garden. That's the only grass I worry about; and I said these little showers make the grass grow. Too bad the vegetables don't grow as fast.
Alan: If they could grow just like the grass, my goodness, you'd have some crop.
Effie: I know it's good to have your dog as company.
Alan: Oh, you can't beat it. You can't beat it. That's how it is.
Effie: You know I don't know what made me think of it, this week I was thinking about the chain of events and how you ended up with the dog. Sort of funny or ironic or what?
Alan: Yeah, and he's the one that was never going to be good enough. He's the best dog I've ever had. Oh,

you wouldn't believe this guy. He's the most faithful guy. He listens to you. You don't have to tell him what to do. He knows what to do and he's always looking back every 20 feet, he'll look back to see if you're there.
Effie: Maybe after all, you've got the best at last.
Alan: That's right.
Effie: In a way, maybe you needed him worse now than when you were 20 years old or something.
Alan: That's right. Oh yeah.
Effie: Sometimes accidentally or on purpose these things happen to all of us.
Alan: That's right.
Effie: I'll talk to you another time.
Alan: Okay.
Effie: Bye.
Alan: Bye now.

There you have some of the thoughts that Effie from Louisiana has pondered for many, many years. Her summary of humankind is perhaps a little bitter, but it's also truthful. It's a hard pill to swallow when you have to ask the questions as to why people – ordinary, who we think of as normal people – can be so inhumane towards each other. It leaves one with the questions as to why people go along with corrupt systems; and you have to ask the obvious question. Does that mean that the person themselves is corrupt? If we live in a world where it's dog-eat-dog and I'm okay Jack, tough luck on you, can we honestly say that we are truly humane? Can we honestly say that we're even the strange – actually abnormal word called civilized? Civilization, remember, means you're born into a city, a system, a city/state, even with preexisting duties; therefore you're not really free. We need new terminology to explain so much more.

The system as Effie explains it is a continuation—a continuity of the same system that came out with money and it was really introduced into the first city-state a long, long time ago. I am certain it came from a previous time because Sumer did not create that system. It simply reintroduced it. A system from scratch would take time to formulate, whereas Sumer came on the scene perfectly formed with all of its plethora of gods and deities, priesthoods, which really were banks of bureaucrats which ran the entire system.

Money is the key to all of this, I say over and over. As long as money exists, or the need for personal reward by monetary means, we can only repeat the same mistakes over and over, except on a bigger and bigger scale, as science and technology goes hand-in-hand with taxation. That's where they get all their money from. Tax is just labor. When you tax yourself, you labor yourself. It's work. It's a form of taking work from you, which is hard to perceive because it's altered through the exchange of this thing called money, which really just represents your labor. That's all time and labor. That time and labor goes into hiring other workers or laborers who then accept it and create devious weapons, and think tanks to outmaneuver every possible strategy that could come out of the "great unwashed masses," as they say.

If the Tower of Babel is the entire sum of the generations of humanity, then it's held together from its foundations which were faulty to begin with Band-Aids. No matter how many Band-Aids they can put on top of it, it will never make it strong and secure. Those at the top, as they go higher and higher in science, feel less and less secure; and the more remote they are from the ground, the more paranoid they become. Therefore the cleansings that they have done in the past on smaller scales, although they're pretty grand scales in reality when you take the wars into consideration, is that it will be nothing compared to what they have already planned to reduce the thing they're afraid of, rather than be afraid of the height they've climbed to built on this rickety tower. They blame the masses they see on the ground, rather than measure the distance from the ground itself and ask why they are there in the first place in their ivory tower.

"Blessed are the peacemakers," they say. I don't hear too many of them today. They're too scared to demand to put an end to it all. It's always easier to make the wrong decision, to make the wrong choice than make the right one. In the day of mass man, which is today mass group, the big group will take the wrong decision each time. It's not up to them to alter the course of this world, because the masses do what's marketed to them by the elite. That's one thing the elite always count on. It's up to the individuals who will take the consequences of being unpopular during popular movements. Those who say the unpopular things rather than the exciting things or fantastic things, yet that's how the world can be changed.

We don't need to look into outer space for beings to blame our own evil intentions on. There's enough here that can be seen in daily life. It can be seen all through the structure of that which we call civilization. It's up to those who care about generations to come and the type of life and the quality of life they could have, from all countries, all peoples across the world. It's up to those who care to divert the course we're on.

To care in any relationship brings consequences. It creates a vulnerability and it can create a penalty too. That's why the mass man won't stick his head up above the crowd and be an individual again. Yet that's the only hope that we have, because we've been told by all of the elite and all of their front men and think tanks

and university courses of the plans that they have in store for the Brave New World. Which is one where: yes, there will be no strife for the average person, because you won't know you are a person in the world of non-think of programmed unconsciousness.
If the burden of life is that heavy, then perhaps we're a sad species in the first place—that we'd give it up so readily; and yet there's a joy in thought itself. There's a joy in being aware. There's a tremendous freedom in "overcoming the world," as they say, because what stands in past times will always stand in the present and future. It's not just up to me to say these things. It's up to everyone of you, and to ponder these things, and whatever ideas come out of it to work it into being.
From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"How Can a Poor Man Stand Such Times and Live?"
by Blind Alfred Reed (1929)

There once was a time when everything was cheap,
But now prices nearly puts a man to sleep.
When we pay our grocery bill,
We just feel like making our will --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

I remember when dry goods were cheap as dirt,
We could take two bits and buy a dandy shirt.
Now we pay three bucks or more,
Maybe get a shirt that another man wore --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Well, I used to trade with a man by the name of Gray,
Flour was fifty cents for a twenty-four pound bag.
Now it's a dollar and a half beside,
Just like a-skinning off a flea for the hide --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Oh, the schools we have today ain't worth a cent,
But they see to it that every child is sent.
If we don't send everyday,
We have a heavy fine to pay --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Prohibition's good if 'tis conducted right,
There's no sense in shooting a man 'til he shows flight.
Officers kill without a cause,
Then complain about funny laws --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Most all preachers preach for gold and not for souls,
That's what keeps a poor man always in a hole.
We can hardly get our breath,
Taxed and schooled and preached to death --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Oh, it's time for every man to be awake,
We pay fifty cents a pound when we ask for steak.
When we get our package home,
A little wad of paper with gristle and a bone --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?

Well, the doctor comes around with a face so bright,
And he says in a little while you'll be all right.

All he gives is a humbug pill,
A dose of dope and a great big bill --
Tell me how can a poor man stand such times and live?
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"EYE-BEAM (IBM)
AND THE
NEW GLOBAL COMPETITIVE CITIZEN —
CYBORGISM TO SILENCE SENTIENCE"
July 26, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 26, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is the 26th of July, 2007.

It's interesting to see the email that I get in, once you've sorted out all the junk stuff that just flows in. It's amazing how we can't stop that, isn't it? It's truly amazing that they can't stop it, isn't it? However, some of the mail I get in is interesting because people out there are noticing all of the independent or at least seemingly independent pieces of information coming out, which, all like arrows pointing towards a central point in a circle, are showing them the way of the future – the very near future. Seemingly independent organizations, corporations and various governments all point to the same nucleus, the nucleus that we're all supposed to fit into, because bigger powers have planned it that way long ago for “world peace,” you understand. Mind you, it's interesting to see that the elite of the world, the dominant minority have a different definition of peace from the one that the general population would have.

Here's one of these little independent pieces of information from IBM, you know the EYE-BEAM. It's from Lilly who sends me some stuff now and then. She keeps her eyes open; and this is a propaganda spin to IBM customers, and it said:

"I'm happy to tell you about our plans to launch a new suite of capabilities that will begin to provide IBMers..."

Alan: It's just like this car thing that they give you, and you're named after your car or your motorbike or whatever else you drive.

"...provide IBMers with viable tools to enhance the expertise in careers in a global context. IBM already invests about $600 million a year on employee learning and training. We’re now enhancing that investment and at the same time introducing what we believe to be the first of the kind programs..."

Alan: Everyone has to be first of kind you see. They're all “leading.”

"...recalling this new initiative the IBM Global Citizens Portfolio..."

Alan: Doesn’t that sound wonderful? Global Citizens Portfolio. I wonder what part of democracy IBM comes under in voting and all that stuff. Anyway, back to it.

"I encourage you to read about it on W3 and use the feedback box at the bottom of the article to tell me your thoughts."

Alan: I thought IBM would know your thoughts by now, eh?

"This program is all about IBM’s competitiveness and yours in a very new world."

Alan: Isn't it though.

"I'm convinced that the individual success going forward depends above all upon expertise but expertise today isn't acquired or applied in the ways that it used to be..."

Alan: Oh, no. It's not static.

"...just as any company community or country has to adapt continuously..."

Alan: What they mean is adapt or die, you see.

"...learning new fields and new skills in order to be competitive."

Alan: They should really put: “living in new fields, bah.”

"...so too does the individual. The challenge is that it's difficult to do this within the higher article command and control corporate model of the past. People today need the freedom to change their own learning, their own careers, their own expertise."

Alan: Yes, we've had the choice in the way it's run up to now, haven’t we? We have all that choice individually, haven't we?

"I believe that helping IBMers in this way will enable us to continue attracting and retaining the world's smartest and most creative workforce."

Alan: Did you know that all people who have IBMs are creative people? Like they have designed it and you're the purchaser.

"The Global Citizens Portfolio consists of three programs which will launch around mid-year 2008. They are: Matching Accounts for Learning."

Alan: I guess that's MAL, meaning not good but bad.

"The eligible IBMer commits to skills development by investing in this portable account."

Alan: A portable account.

"...and IBM will match the individual's contributions up to a set limit. The funds would be available to pay for training classes and education of the employees choice."

Alan: Out of this fixed list. (I added that part.)

"We're going to pilot this first in the U.S. and based on what we learn about how employees use the program we'll consider appropriate versions of the idea in other parts of the world."

Alan: In other words, they're going to match it supposedly. This is the mousetrap part that is taught in marketing. You have a mousetrap like a credit card, free, no interest for so many days and so this one's going to match it dollar for dollar. They don't actually say "dollar for dollar". They say match in their own legal terminology for how they interpret matching. However, as long as your getting anything and you're getting something for free, then you'll fall for it. That's how those mousetraps work. It's all been cited for you. You who are all participating in this: it's all been decided for you. That's how I love this double-speak.

"The IBM Corporate Service Corp this will create a global training ground in emerging markets of the developing world. At IBM we know how to develop leaders for a multinational but how do we develop people who can truly led global teams and operations. We offer short-term assignments that engage IBMers with communities, governments and non-governmental organizations and expose them to local culture and society. Transition Services."

Alan: They love transition, changes, changes.

"A couple of years ago we develop transition to teaching TOT for short..."

Alan: Maybe short people are to whom he talks.

"...a program that assists IBMers in moving to a second career in teaching. We also have similar programs to help."

Alan: It's always to help people you see. That's what corporations are there for. Did you know?

"...move to jobs with our business partners as part of the Global Citizens Portfolio. We'll be extending this idea to help people move to public service and non-governmental services. As we introduce these programs it will be important for IBMers to tell us what works and what doesn't work. We'll learn and adjust and look at the programs appropriate for other markets around the world. Expect to hear more details about the Global Citizens Portfolio later this fall."

Alan: That's the repetitive part. You're supposed to repeat that all through something that your right in advertising to sink in like “weapons of mass destruction, weapons of mass destruction.” Repetition, takes eight times for the average person to remember the slogans and that's why they keep repeating them.

"As our most recent corporate results indicate IBM strategy is being well received today by our clients, our investors and beyond. For some organizations that might prompt them to relax and take a victory lap but that's not IBM. Now is the time for a leader to go on the offense to push the boundaries of roll models and show the world what we mean by innovation that matters ..."

Alan: That's the partway one "innovation that matters." They're always using that.

"...and most importantly now is exactly the right time to enhance..."

Alan: Enhance. These are the lovely fuzzy words they have.

"...every IBMers capabilities. Will enhance your capability as a global professional and a global citizen."

Alan: Sam Palmisano: it's kind of a saintly apple, but there you go. That's what it's all about. It even starts:

"A new set of tools for the globally integrated individual who? You."

It says:

"Later today, IBM chairman Sam Palmisano will announce a new package of capabilities integrated with existing IBM programs that will provide IBMers will viable tools to enhance their expertise and careers with a globally integrating economy. It's called the Global Citizens Portfolio. Take a moment to share your thoughts on this announcement. Sam Palmisano announcement on the forum of Global Leadership we're engaging some 400 selected leaders..."

Alan: See how democratic they are. It's already planned.

"...from across business, government, academia and societal organizations and a conversation on how to enhance American..."

Alan: Ha, ha. See this word "enhance."

"...competitiveness to our response to overarching realities innovation and global integration. This event will take place in the United States. It sets the stage for similarly themed events in mature and developing countries around the world. The Global Citizens Portfolio addresses a rapidly integrating world that favors countries, companies and individuals that understand that economics, expertise and open

business environment makes work flow..."

Alan: Yes, it all does to the top.

"...for individuals the most important factor is expertise but the nature of expertise has changed drastically and continues to change in tandem..."

Alan: That's an old fashion word "in tandem."

"...with an ever quickening place of technological advances. People no longer acquire or cultivate expertise in the way they once did. To be competitive, any individual – like any company, community or country for that matter has to adapt continuously, learning new fields and new skills. Companies, communities and countries need to recognize this change as to the individuals that comprise them. The Global Citizens Portfolio lays the groundwork for a new set of tools allowing individuals to take control of their economic future. An individual set of programs from IBM's Global Citizen Portfolio include:

Matching Accounts for Learning: Fifty percent contributions by employees with at least five years of service. The employee's contribution, up to $1,000 per year, will reside in an interest-bearing account to be used for their own external living expenses. This program will be piloted in the United States and expanded globally based on local skills, training needs and government support for education."

Alan: Government's involved, oh what a surprise.

"The Corporate Service Corps:

Alan: The Corporate Service Corps: it's very war-like, isn't it? They use to have Peace Corps and Disaster Corps and stuff for the Cold War. You never saw them because they didn't do anything. They didn't have Homeland Security during the Cold War. The Corporate Service Corps. We're supposed to go under tables. That was your shelter if the bombs went off, which they kept telling us was going to happen any day, day after day: the bombs would go off. Go under a kitchen table and you might be saved from the glass. Here you are getting blasted with God only knows radiation, but don't worry, it's the glass that would kill you.

"This program will provide leadership development for IBMers exposing participants to the 21 century context for business - diverse cultures, policy and environment and societal expectations."

Alan: You see they have their own bureaucratize lingo (language) for these marketing characters, these creeps. They really are psychopaths. There's no doubt about that. The people who are marketing will admit that to you in fact, because their whole idea is to con and fool you and I, to get you to do something for a corporation. That's what marketing is all about.

"IBM will team with non-governmental organizations..."

Alan: That's the new democracies, the new Soviet.

"...to place small groups of employees from different countries and business units together, outside of the office structure. They will build relationships..."

Alan: I'm sure they will.

"...and work on some of the world's toughest problems, such as enhancing global economic opportunity and access to education resources. The Corporate Service Corp will be global from the outset..."

Alan: There you are. It's already a done deal.

"Approximately 600 IBM participants over the first three years will be drawn from all over the world."

Alan: Give it snob appeal, IBMers.

"Project destinations will be emerging in developing countries. Enhanced Transition Services. This will create bridges..."

Alan: They love bridges. It's getting a bit boring, this bridge building and stuff. Bridges to Babylon, the Stones did that. I mean the bridges but Masons love building society.

"This will create bridges for IBM employees to opportunities in government, non-profits, educational institutions and economic development organizations."

Alan: Which is part of the United Nations, you see it's all tied together.

"Building on the success of IBM's Transition to Teaching initiative this new program will create public/private and civil/private partnerships."

Alan: We've heard all that before, haven't we? Public/private: The public pays for it all and the private sector reaps the profits.

"It will identify which skills are needed in high demand areas, and then help IBM employees develop second careers in these fields to contribute to their communities."

Alan: Communitarianism is the way to go, said George Bush, Sr.. They didn't want to call it communism. Communitarianism, it sounds better than collectivism.

"These are the first in a growing set of capabilities that will evolve..."

Alan: There's a lot of evolution.

"...over the years and adapt..."

Alan: That's part of evolution – adaptation.

"...to the various regulatory, cultural and economic conditions in the markets where IBM does business around the world. IBM and IBMers are renowned for charitable efforts..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha. Oh shame, shame.

"...the Global Citizens Portfolio does not constitute a philanthropic program. IBM fully expects the Global Citizens Portfolio to make us a more competitive and successful business. In fact, we see this as potentially a very powerful 'virtuous circle'..."

Alan: A virtuous circle, they love virtue in Masonry as well as bridges.

"...where the benefits to and from empowered..."

Alan: Empowered. Here we go, empowerment.

"...individuals stimulate more agile and innovative organizations which in turn create healthier and more vibrant communities."

Alan: They don't have wellness down there yet. How's your wellness today? My wellness is fine, thank you. How yours?

"IBM's values remind us that trust..."

Alan: Ah, ha.

"...and personal responsibility in all relationships is a core attribute of the IBMer."

Alan: Otherwise you'd be a bad apple with a bad core.

"The Global Citizens Portfolio offers us all another chance to make these words reality."

Alan: That's from "IBM Plan Ties Training and Accounts" by Steve Lohr. I guess it's folklore perhaps. New York Times, July 25, 2007. There you go. It's all about the new global society with the new Nomads you see. The new Nomads to be drawn from the crème de la crème of all countries and they will be serving the world state with a higher pay and benefits and lower fringe benefits, and they'll also get off with certain factions of legal things, depending upon the sexual preferences and age groups because that's always been the way. However, technically they'll have no real homes. They'll go from one to the next as they go across the world to the global cities, the international cities, but they'll have it much better than the peasantry back home. We're stuck where we are in this wonderful global society because no country will take you in if they don't have a purpose for you to fill.

There's hardly a day goes by that we don't get hit with half a dozen articles on "upgrading our memory." You'll find the universities that have the grants for this upgrading investigation are all getting grants as well from Homeland Security. They could to be related I wonder as they try to find ways to put nanotechnology into your brain-box. They have a campus to say it needs upgrading, and we shall get upgraded like computers to adapt and survive a predetermined goal. I'd hardly say that altering ourselves into cyborgs was an intention of mine or my parents or anybody before me. However, it certainly is someone's intention because we've been hit with this predictive programming, mainly through science fiction, which all get their marching orders from The Futurist Society funded by the big foundations to get us to think of the possibilities and the wonder of having all this fantastic wire technology all through our bodies. That's why all the superheroes are part cyborg that have little brain chips. In fact, ultimately all you would need for a head is a pin. You won't need this big head to carry that brain around. They could do it all from the chip the size of a pin; and then, of course, they would actually alter every single part of you to suit a particular purpose.

If they wanted some kind of bureaucrat that can be mobile, they can give him a pinhead. It's not much different from today. They do have a lot of space up there that they're not using. Therefore, you have a pinhead on legs and hands that can go and adapt to keyboards. Things like that or a fish-man that would have a pinhead and have frog's legs to repair the oil-rigs. He can be a deep-sea diver. Very efficient, plus you could make it so that you'd no longer need a part to entertain themselves – an imaginative part. They don't want imagination in that kind of perfect worker, you want just a perfect worker who can go into a box at night like Seven of Nine; and in fact they could put him in the same box as Seven of Nine and you wouldn't have a single thought as to what to do. Boy, that's hell isn't it?

You see that's the world that they're planning for everyone, but as always, they must have us all going along chomping the grass, walking forward very slowly, never noticing up that we're ending up in a different field entirely. That's how the process goes step by step by step. It's difficult to move the big herd suddenly and quickly from here over to there, but it's very easy especially when you have patience, all the time in the world to plan things inter-generationally to get them to go from here to there, until they end up being modified on the way and they're eating tree bark instead of grass without noticing. That's called efficiency and good planning. Someone would get rewarded for that with medals and knighthoods and stuff. That's how the real world works. The sheep must be the last to know, preferably not to know at all.

In times gone by, we used to talk about 'being had' when we'd fallen for the con that did what was expected by using the logic that we have and working our way through a con. A con works because the victim must be presented with a certain amount of information. The con-man knows that by the logic of that victim, they will arrive at a certain conclusion and make a decision, which will be the right decision if everything were real on the up-and-up, will actually be the wrong decision for the victim. They don't realize that until the end of the con and they find they've lost everything. That's how the con works. The con-man demands upon knowing the psychology and logic process of the victim, and that's how the whole world works. Same way.

Our reality is marketed to us and indoctrinated to us, mainly by repetition and by people we're trained to believe. We've been taught to divert something that seemed to be a tribal thing, which was to respect the shaman or the priest, and they simply diverted it to the new one with the white coat on, the scientist or the expert; and everyone buckles under to the expert and believes what they say. Never dawns on them that there's an agenda under foot and you have a slippery slope. Never dawns on you, it's so slick and easy, until you don't think for yourself anymore. There's experts out there to do all your thinking for you. That's what you've been trained to believe.

Mr. Bertrand Russell and others spoke about this and how they would train the public until the public would be useless without experts. They wouldn't think for themselves and we do find that today. It's also reinforced by governments and licensing laws, because now the people who used to makeshift in their home and plumbing in different areas can't do it anymore. They truly are trained that they must have experts to guide them and do it, and certify it and bring it up to code standard and all this stuff that comes from the United Nations. It's to take independence away and discovery, because the best way to learn something is to do it, especially if you thought it was your own property that you're doing it with. However you've been taught that it's really not your own property, you just rent it, because governments have the right to come in and be intrusive, and that's to train you that you really don't have property or rights.

At one time, you could get anybody out of your home or off your land, from government or from wherever, but not now, including a SWAT team if you kick them off and they'll come in anyway. You see it's all copied from Britain, this whole idea. All previous knowledge and technique is never ever thrown into the wastepaper basket when they upgrade their system. They store all that knowledge of how societies and generations were controlled. In Britain up until Thatcher's time—you know the “Tiler,” you might say, because another name for a Tiler is a Thatcher—she privatized for sale all the council housing that was supposed to be built by the people for the people by the taxpayers’ money. Even though you rented it, the rents at one time weren't bad. You'd get by with these little boxed houses that were all joined together. She privatized them to sell them off, but the public in Britain had already been trained that inspectors from the council, your own council you paid would go around your houses and inspect things for hygiene and all this kind of stuff just to train you that you’re inferior. They use to jump when these inspectors came around with their noses in the air and they strutted around like royalty had done in previous times gone by to degrade the renters into feeling inferior.

Now the same technique is used for property owners as fire departments demand access to see if your fire detectors are working and all this kind of stuff. They also want powers to fine you. All these power freaks want power to fine you and punish you because they're really sadists. I mean they get off on this kind of thing. The public have been trained that: that which they thought was private property really isn't, and gradually being trained it will be taken from you because of the infringements on land abuse or pollution or a thousand and billion other watershed things and all that kind of nonsense. It's all training. That's the real purpose of it all because the world they are bringing into view is one where you'll have habitats – yes, you'll rent heavily. You'll pay high rents but you have no private property and your lives will be dictated to by committees and inspectors of all kinds, right down to your own personal mental health inspector who will come down with a therapist. It's really school guidance from birth to grave, ongoing. How are we today sir? Anything on your mind? Any angry dreams lately?, and so on.

The managed society is only a stepping-stone to the next part and next part and the next part, which might take two or three generations. By two or three generations, it's only about 15 years now because they don’t need a lifetime as they used to. They're talking about in the indoctrination process and how they can speed up the changes. They can really do it year by year now for every person born in one year, and the next year and the next year, they're all trained a little differently into the agenda. It's called "scientific indoctrination" according to Bertrand Russell and Beria of the old NKVD and Comintern. “Nothing new under the sun” as they say.

Today we have conflicts: Clashes of interpersonal relations. Clashes of relations with civil societies, meaning services. Clashes with authoritarian societies. Everything happens to be clashes. Clashes of the genders, parents, children and so on because of the forced planned adaptation process brought upon society in a fairly short period of time, with regards to the history and the age of this world.

It is true that in past times societies have had to adapt quickly to tremendous changes and environments. The whole history for instance of Africa or the Middle East is one comprised of adaptation or die, but these processes took such a long period of time as things alter that there's no great sudden change which affected society so greatly as today. Today we live in a planned society. It's the planning of our society which causes the great conflicts because it's run according to man. Man tossed out all of his deities at the top a long time ago and replaced them with his own intellect and science. You might add cunning because those at the top generally are psychopathic of all cultures – the ones who get to the very top.

Out of this comes advanced planning and management. The world is a managed society. According to timetables, all business is formulated too. They stick to their timetables including the alteration of other countries which are radically different from the conglomerate bunch already in the big western side. Therefore, they expect conflict. They expect resistance. They expect a bit of chaos as Mr. Rockefeller said, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." What he meant was the dysfunctional system and the chaos that would ensue between peoples and families as they went through drastic changes from one system to the next. That's how human deities do things. At least the old deities were pretty quiet. Once in a while, you'd have someone who would claim that the deity had spoken to them. It took a long, long time, sometimes centuries to pass the word around and have it discussed and thought about, and occasionally acted upon in personal lives or their societal lives.

However, today it's almost instant. It's planned and the dates of introduction of every part of the system are planned ahead and made; and they stick to the dates, including wars. Wars that they have to come up and get them over with. They plan this like a long-range business plan. They also plan all the propaganda to be used and perhaps even the incidence that will start those wars, all as I say to achieve a greater end and the noble lie, as they call it at the top, is worth it. Noble-like, being it's for a good cause. You simple people just wouldn't understand it. You're just children. We the intellectual ones understand it and therefore have to lie to you as parents might lie to children about grandma dying. This becomes the natural thing for them to do once it's been done once or twice.

It's the formula and they become very arrogant and give out very simplistic lies, because you can tell even the propaganda pieces and the repetitive pieces are so child-like. They're written for children because that's truly how they start to see the public. They're trained that way. They don't even give you intellectual lies. It's all simplistic lies. The same format as the propagandists of the old Soviet Union who wrote the propaganda. If you ever read the old stuff that was written for Gorbachev when he was the head of the Soviet Union, it's written as a parent talking down to a very young child. That's how it’s presented to us in the west because they're using that same Soviet technique; and they really do think that the average person is dull and stupid. More so as they climb the ladder and get into know the secrets of how society is really run. They become to despise Joe Public. The profane as they call them, those in the darkness, those who don't know. We're supposed to be trained like children and treated like children, and we are.

Part of the problem, too, is that we've given up the rights of learning and becoming wise and wiser as we get older and older. You're trained that you're written off over a certain age. It's getting younger all the time. There are many people who've lost their jobs when they hit 40 or even younger, because the big corporations want younger, cheaper guys coming in. That became part of the norm back in the ‘70’s; they were talking and writing about it then. We are all disposable for the system's agenda and for its sake.

When we forget our instinctual nature, we end up in a conflict between the conscious and the unconscious, also referred to as spirit and nature. Spirit is the life-force you might say in humanity that makes them reflect on themselves. The ways of the world are nature and it can also have survival instincts. Coming to the fore has created a conflict between the ability to look at yourself or simply going on an automatic pilot with survival instincts. You can see where the conflict would arise between the two, because survival instincts can become deviant to themselves if they go on too long and they overcome nature, and then destroy nature and everything and everyone in it. That's part of the psychopathic personality who runs on pure ego. In other words, you cannot tell them any different. They can't handle guilt either. They won't tolerate guilt. They have no guilt. They throw it off like water on a duck.

When you have a split between the two, you've got a pathological problem and consciousness can no longer suppress instinctual sides. You'll find people then begin to congregate into groups and mass movements.

This came to the fore at the end really of the industrial era where everything was mass production. You had the mass man. Mass groups, mass organizations and this takes over from the individual and will tend to crush it. It's funny how you always have an opposite. For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction or the natural Hegelian technique of the dialectic built in to every problem. Mass movements always come up and say they speak for you and they'll say all the right things, especially initially. You're going to be the champion of the suppressed. The prevailing tendency of consciousness is to seek the source of all the problems and all your ills and the world outside you . People go and cry for political and social change, which they think will save them and solve the deeper problem of the split in the psyche itself.

If a group actually fulfills its goal and the demand is met, the political and social conditions arise to bring the same ills back again in an altered form, because one group that becomes successful then becomes the dominant one and persecutes those who are left behind. It's just changing places you might say in the society; and that's man becoming God, you see. The good ends up being corrupt. It's always been known for thousands and thousands of years that those who start off with the best intentions become the tyrants in the end, until they are overthrown or killed off or they kill each other off for power and more power. Then another group takes over and starts off with all the right intentions again, but then a few generations of them later, they're spoiled, arrogant, dominant and irrational. This is also part of our problem.

However, today, we have the tops of all groups united in a single vision of a future, all working towards global domination of a global society, where they have decided that all conflicts must cease by force. They're going to force you to cease conflicts, not by convincing you through massive propaganda as they've tried in the past, but by making you, by altering you so you cannot have the conflicts. That's what it's all about today and it was agreed upon at the top a long, long time ago. You will not get back what you thought was an era in your history where you think in an infantile form that it was somehow better. That will not come back because all the conditions are gone and altered and changed.

Neither can we afford to go forward on the agenda as it's written, because it means the annihilation of individual personality and thought in the end—the extinction of sentient thought. Thought with an individual who can make choices on his or her own, whether for good or bad. You won't even have that choice anymore. It's not a matter of one singular element in society causing this problem. The elite in all societies, if you study your history, have no problem joining a victor to survive and keep their existing financial and material status. That's the history of the ages. The higher bureaucracies merge very well together when countries are conquered. That's also the histories of the world.

The big problem we've had and we've had for a while is how to get all of the different sheep, all the herds together into this one big conglomerate of servitude and alteration willingly. It's quite the task to bring billions of people together under a common system step-by-step, having them acquiesce to it unwittingly, as long as they do agree to it—that's all that matters. Then the chaos that ensues which is all thought out before hand by big think tanks. That's their job. They're well-paid to think up all the problems which will arise and all the solutions to those problems. It's only bizarre to those who are going through it and don't understand. They're written off technically. Every generation at the moment has been written off. As far as your personal happiness goes, it's irrelevant. You're part of this omelet that's mushed together in this pan.

You're going through changes where everything that once was is destroyed. Where families are destroyed. Where personal relationships are destroyed, where science has given you sexual outlets as you'd never ever have dreamed about in the past, until casual sex is just like going around from pubs trying different beer. It's so readily available that there's no lasting relationship and there cannot be any lasting relationship because of fundamental laws of nature. Once broken, you can't piece them together, no matter how many psychologists or Dr. Phil's come out with their teams of producers to tell you otherwise. Everyone is craving some kind of relationship, but what is special about a partner who's had a thousand partners before you, of either gender male or female? How can one person say, "you're the one"? It's nonsensical and that's what they're craving. Their craving a time gone by which has been taken from them by the same elite with their agenda, who had to destroy the family unit and the two parent family, the husband, the wife, because they had to separate everyone in order to control everyone. Divide and conquer.

Therefore, those who've been brought up enjoying all this don't even realize the consequences. All they know is that they're terribly unhappy and they're seeking all the more for new and better experiences, which

are only poor, third rate, fourth rate, fifth rate substitutes for something they now can never have because fundamental laws of nature have been broken. People have a yearning for mythical pasts. Pasts that are really mythologized in movies and fantasies, and yet this part of them tells them that there was something in that past with all of its problems that was better perhaps than it is now. Even the people who love their independence today, what they think is independence: I can shop. I can do this. I can do that. I can do, I, I, I. It's all I, I, I, you and me still have a big gaping hole in their psyche that can't be filled by all the things they buy or watch as a passive recipient of downloading from computer or television; and that is contact with people of similar minds, where people aren't after anything all the time.

People today are very charming, but they're predators. Everywhere you go you're seeing the manifestations of the predatory society, which is corrupt, from the "have a nice day" and "did you find all you were looking for sir?" All these little catch phrases that they parrot to you, dreamed up by marketing institutions that simply want you to spend all that you have. They don't care if you spend your last penny or get into debt as long as you buy from them. That's their job. That's their function. It's the only function they have under "have a nice day" and "can I help you sir?"

That's the real world and people still look for a time of community. Real community that had a lot of autonomy. It didn't have all the bureaucratic and governmental intrusions into their lives. That's really what they're looking for, but they're also looking for relationships that are meaningful. Today, the side effect of total promiscuity is ultimately the meaningless of it all, because what's special about a person that could have your child when any face has been before her could also have been the father of the child? What's special about the guy as well? What's special about him when he's gone from one to the other? To the next, to the next, to the next. What's special in his eyes about the woman he picks, when he could have picked anyone of a thousands? That's part of it because all of that becomes your past and the partner will never ever feel secure in comparison and that's all it is—a relationship of comparisons from then on.

Bad news, eh? but true; and therefore all of this which I've just discussed has been talked about in big think tanks long ago before they gave you effective contraception. Before even the Industrial Era was over in the west, it was all planned; and all the omelets and broken shells were planned too, has been well unfortunate, but we must move forward for this progress. To fill all of the side effects that come out of this gaping hole that we have, this emptiness within us, they've decided to simply take away the problem, which was the part of the brain where you can think about it.

That's typical of surgery, in a sense. You don't need this anymore. That's an appendage left over from when you were an ape a long time ago. We'll just whip it out. You won't need it. They want to improve you. Make you more improved like the six or seven million dollar man. Now it's a few billion, I guess. Maybe it's cheaper now with nanotechnology and you won't have these problems. You'll be an efficient machine. You can't be a human anymore because we've destroyed human values while we make you a machine; and that's the psychology of the technocrats who help run this system and advise their superiors, the dominant minority. That's what all of this is about as we gorge ourselves on entertainment which just programs us for the next step and the next step, through various subtle insertions and some not so subtle, but they don't fill the void in people.

Some are aware of this. Some are totally aware of it when it's mentioned or verbalized to them, because they find it difficult to put into words, but that's part of the problems today. It won't last too long because they're telling us now what the next step is going to be, and the next step and the next step and the next step. It's rather boring really, to an end where you just simply won't be happy because happiness and unhappiness will be obsolete terms. You won't have those abilities anymore. You'll just be a good robot.

The dominant minority, as they keep telling us in their own publications, will not have all this tinkering because they have to keep all the survival capabilities intact and steer planet earth for all the things to come; but you won't need all of that because the state will be making all your decisions for you. Now remember, that means ALL your decisions from birth to grave for you, while a robot you see doesn't need to make decisions. It can give preplanned choices of logic when it comes to what it's programmed to do, but it won't have this dilemma of making human decisions because humans need much more to fill our head space with. We have imaginations. We have creative abilities but we have longings as well and drives, drives which unfortunately, according to the elite, get in the way of our efficiency, especially when they destroyed the

natural outcome of those drives. That's why they planned the whole society ahead and all this warmongering right now is just for part of the process to bring the rest of the world under the same system. That's how they deem it at the top, is efficiency. Everything must be efficient and all costs and lives and slaughtering, mayhem, crying, funerals and weeping. It's just broken eggs and omelets again. Tough. That's how it's rationalized.

That's the world we live in – not pleasant, not nice. We must find a new way if we're going to survive with our intellect intact, but not the way the elite expect us to oppose them, because they expect us to oppose them as primitives and hit them head-on in traditional fashion. That's what they expect. We must find another way which they haven't planned. We've got to find it through what's inside of us, knowing in full knowledge that the majority won't back you up on it because they're quite happy throwing all the garbage into that vast hole in their heads and their hearts, of buying and consuming and throwing away. They're happy doing that as long as they can keep throwing the garbage in. It kind of makes them feel less hungry, but it won't satisfy them, but they're happy at that you see. It's all they know.

For those who do know much more, we must find a new way and this new way can have nothing based on the old way. It can have nothing based on this dog-eat-dog, buy, sell, consume, produce system which is completely unnatural and will end up with our own destruction; because once you have destroyed the mind and the memory of individualism, there's nothing left. When consciousness goes, there's nothing there. You're reduced to a programmed insect and they think that's the ideal worker to come. A programmed insect, programmed during gestation to carry out specific tasks sufficiently. That's what they say is the goal. Wow. Who would want that?

We have pretty well insects at the top because they certainly have very little in common with real people. They don't have the emotions of real people. They're psychopathic. Their families are psychopathic. Their training is psychopathic and they have given us a psychopathic culture. When empathy goes for people who are hurting that you've never met but you're aware of, you're already on the journey to psychopathy if it doesn't affect you. Yet with the laws of nature, "what goes around comes around," and the monster that starts chomping at someone over there will keep chomping in a circle round back to you.

Wars are meant to change societies of all participants because government takes over and pushes agendas you've never thought about, never dreamed about. That's why you push these agendas and you're seeing it now with all the Executive Orders being passed in different countries, and Orders in Council as they call it in the Commonwealth countries, where anyone who speaks out against the wars and their plans is a verbal terrorist and a thought criminal, and their property can be seized by the government. That's our caring and wonderful freedom—the new freedom. That's what they meant by new freedom. You see, when they said "New Freedom" and it went through everybody's ears, as always, they didn't stop to think. What are they talking about, a new freedom? He means it's a new definition of freedom. That's what it meant, otherwise it would be freedom as always, and that was the New Freedom. It's a new defined freedom. New definition. A definition where it's got a lot of clauses. You can do this BUT or EXCEPT in et cetera. That's the New Freedom. It's another way of saying you're under totalitarianism. You're under tyranny.

These characters and their predecessors have had wars down through the ages, some lasting 2, 5, 10 years. Sometimes 20 years, sometimes 30 year wars. Sometimes 100 year wars, although the 100 year war is really 115.

How long ago was it that Gulf War I started? Think about it.

You see it never ended.

How long have we been in this war now? Huh? Think about it.

What was it Rumsfeld said and Cheney and others? "This might take a hundred years", and they weren't talking about just the Middle East. They were talking about the whole New World Order agenda. Remember the speech. "I see a New World Order coming into view" et cetera, et cetera by Bush, Sr. A whole new ordered world, right down to you and yours and everyone you know. The public, which are totally disrupted, disorganized, desensitized, dehumanized, will go along with it as presented to them in all of the right ways of

the marketing strategists, with words like 'free' and 'improved' and lots of promises of utopias to come. Happiness, big smiling faces on all the ads as you're plugged into the Matrix. Most don't even know they're going through the most crucial time of decision-making and choice-making that any society has ever had. Most will never know; however, things happen because of minorities who do know.

The choice is: Is humanity, with its potential and all of its contradictions, worth saving?

That means joys and sorrows and all the things that come with it; because that's what life really is, even in a natural setting where you can experience all of the full range of emotions which make one truly human; or, would you prefer to live in a Peter Pan existence, where all the nasty things are taken care of by other people so that you can play and be a child forever?

That's what it's all about. It's happening right now and most folk don't even know how crucial this time is. Wisdom in all ages is accumulated by going the whole gambit of human emotion. Experiencing it. Living it and then coming to have compassion for others and all those around you. That's how you gain it; but at least people are coming forward slowly. Here there and all around the planet, individuals are beginning to sense what I'm talking about now and coming forward.

That's all for tonight. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Willing Conscript" by Tom Paxton

Oh sergeant, I'm a draftee and I've just arrived in camp
I've come to wear the uniform and join the martial tramp
And I want to do my duty, but one thing I do implore
You must give me lessons, sergeant, for I've never killed before

To do my job obediently is all that I desire
To learn my weapon thoroughly and how to aim and fire
To learn to kill the enemy and how to slaughter more
Oh I'll need instructions, Sergeant, for I've never killed before

Now there are rumors in the camp about our enemy
They say that when you see him, he looks just like you and me
But you deny it, Sergeant, and you are a man of war
So you must give me lessons, for I've never killed before

Now there are several lessons that I have not mastered yet
I haven't got the hang of how to use the bayonet
If he doesn't die at once, am I to stick him with it more?
Oh I hope you will be patient, for I've never killed before

And the hand grenade is something that I just don't understand
You've got to throw it quickly or you're apt to lose your hand
Does it blow a man to pieces with its wicked muffled roar?
Oh I've got so much to learn because I've never killed before

Well I want to thank you, Sergeant, for the help you've been to me
You've taught me how to kill and how to hate the enemy
And I know that I'll be ready, when they march me off to war
And I know that it won't matter that I've never killed before
And I know that it won't matter that I've never killed before

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"A GOOD EXAMPLE
OF
PREDICTIVE PROGRAMMING"
April 11, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 11, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is the 11th of April 2007, with the usual flurry that goes on beginning in the morning and ending late at night. The good news I have is I was so fed up with making up the books on the floor and putting them in binders that I've got some printed up with these proper spiral-type binders, which is saying something for me to do that because it's looking kind of posh. It's kind of posh for me. Not my usual style with sticky tape and all that and sticking on labels. So yes, for me this is posh. So from now on those who ordered the books can order them individually as usual and they'll get them in this spiral-posh type binder and also if they order all three, I put all three in one big book with the same technique. It's much better looking and it will last longer too, I'm sure, and that's a good start. It costs more of course for me to do it but it's worth it. It saves your back, your neck, your knees, and it gives Hamish room to move about on the floor rather than stepping over all these different I have to post off in the morning.

Also, very little mail if any moved over this weekend because on Friday it was the Easter Good Friday, which I didn't find out until I went to town and everything was closed, so nothing moved. Post doesn't move in Canada generally even on the ordinary weekends, but definitely nothing moved from Friday way up until the Monday or the Tuesday and that's just the way it goes in a great democratic country.

I'm behind on the emails, as always, so if you've written in to me with something very important, you can either re-mail it to me if you don't hear from me or just wait and hang on because I eventually get back around them and I put all these little red flags and I check which ones I've answered. I can't answer everything. I do manage to read everything but it's impossible to answer every single one and many of them don't need answers really. They're just little notes and things and good will messages, which is very, very nice.

I'm going to start off here with a little talk, an article from the parallelnormal.wordpress.com, April 4, 2007. And it's called:

"Corporations Will Push Humans into Alternate Realities"

Well which we already know. They've already done it with a lot of people with all this technology that's going to be mentioned in this article. And this again is how you predict and program people.

"The world's largest corporations, including Procter & Gamble, Siemens, Motorola and Time Warner, may be planning to port our individual consciousnesses over to machine-generated alternate realities (think Second Life)."

Interesting. Procter & Gamble came out a few years ago. They were the ones who helped push the baby formulas way back in the '50's or whenever they came out with them and how bottle milk was much better – scientifically prepared bottle milk was better than mommy's milk. You know how science is always better and better than nature, apparently, according to their propaganda, and Procter & Gamble came out only a few years ago and just happened to have – well, they admitted they just happened to have been using all along to wash these little glass jars out they put all this mush baby food in and made an awful lot of money with.

They washed out those jars to sterilize them before they filled them with the food with what just happens to turn out to be a synthetic form of estrogen. Oh, my, my. What a coincidence. What a coincidence. Big Procter & Gamble got into that. My goodness, after Charles Galton Darwin talked about ways to get estrogen into the food et cetera in order to effeminize the men.

It's amazing. It's like winning the lotto. How many people win the lotto wherever you live? Yet these guys write things, and lo and behold, things just happen and accidents just happen in their favor all the time, accidents like 9/11. Well the same thing with artificial estrogen ends up in the baby formula. My, my, my, what luck.

"The companies will use embedded sensors and displays, RFID tags and other tracking devices, and brain implants as the real-to-virtual gateway through which humans will either jump, or be pushed."

Or be pushed. I like that part. Or be pushed.

"That is, of course, if you believe that think tanks not only predict the future, but actually shape it (link and excerpt, below). The Institute for the Future predicts “a culture of layered realities” marked by the “intermingling of alternate-reality games and real-life interactions in physical–digital space,” in its 2005-2015 “Map of the Decade.”

These tanks really, as I say, they don't sit around and guess. They already know the agenda. That's what these think tanks are for and their job is to get it written down in a kind of maybe-type form for the public to swallow and program the public gradually to its inevitability.

"Procter & Gamble and the other companies are IFTF members. Rand Corp."--

Oh, biggie. Oh, Rand Corporation.

"researchers, backed by the Ford Foundation"--

Here's the big Ford Foundation which is run now I think hand-in-hand with Carnegie and Rockefeller Foundations. The big foundations remember fund everything that changes your life because they help plan it.

"founded the futurist think tank in 1968. IFTF is headed by one of the fathers of the internet, Jacques Vallée."--

Another fake name.

"He also happens to be one of the world’s leading UFO experts."

And he got it from someone who channeled the information from Zeta Reticuli, and I'm just joking about that part.

"Vallée was among several prominent ufologists at a GWU symposium I covered for Wired in 2002."

I guess GWU means "go watch up".

"Now Jane McGonigal, a developer and expert on ubiquitous technologies (a category that includes RFIDs and embedded sensors) and alternate reality games, is on the IFTF payroll. “As a futures forecaster,” reads one line from McGonigal’s bio, “I explore how games might be used to virtualize"--

Virtualize, virtualize. I wonder what they mean virtualize.

"everyday life.”

How you feeling today? I'm virtualized today. Very virtual. The Masonics love the word "virtue". They

supposedly get virtue you see with the higher degrees and virtual is not quite you see, it's not quite real. It's virtually. So that's another little bit of predictive programming. Big corporations and foundations fund all of the big science fiction writers which give us our thoughts and enjoyment, entertainment, fascinates us to death and programs us so that we will accept things which will happen in our life because the guys that planned these things to happen in your life also fund the authors and tell them "write a story about this. We want Joe Public to get used to the idea." That's how the real world works.

Alternate realities. The thing is: they're trying to push this idea to children big time because it's the children who will have to really go through all the major changes and they want the children to want this kind of thing. Not just play the game. Be in the game. However, no individual you'll ever meet will be programming this little alternate reality for themselves. It will all be done for them by someone they'll never meet and what they're not telling them is someone will be programming you. What a thought. Brave new world, eh? What a thought.

We live in such amazing times watching a big global push where everything is being pushed to the limits. The family is pretty well destroyed as they said they would have to do in all the Communist writings and a lot of the big professors of course in the western countries working for their CFR. How they'd have to destroy the family unit and separate the male and the female and the children in order to bring their Brave New World into existence and you look around you and you see it everyday.

You see the fallout all around and of course as the family units were falling apart where no one was allowed to be happy. You can't be happy if you're kept in a constant state of immaturity and that's what they did with the people. They didn't become mature. Jane wanted some film star for a husband and got fed up with Harry, and Harry wanted some beautiful young model as his wife and he looked at Jane there getting a little older, and so they were programmed themselves via television of things they should lust after, you see, and all the movies they watch, the relationships in the movies are of this perfected relationship of hero figures who are always young, always young.

You don't get to the older ones now. Anything over almost 24 now is old because they had to separate the generations. Times gone-by made sure for survival that the older became and hopefully more wiser; they could become a leader down the road and the young would go to the leaders for wisdom. The leaders had gone through all the emotions, all usual things which the children would go through, and so everyone knew that's where you went for advice.

Today the children have been taught to disregard their parents completely, pretty well. Daddy must be a fool because all men are. Mummy should be having a better life and the children don't get enough attention at home either. The parents don't talk to them very often. Everyone's too busy doing their own thing or the parents are having two jobs to keep that roof above their head and we're seeing the fallout of society all around us.

As the families were falling apart, they were throwing up homes for the aged across the Western world because the state was going to take care of that end of it by removing the older ones from the home and they'd give them the care until they died. This too has been successful. The children don't grow up. They don't see the old people dying at home. They don't see the illness. They don't start to appreciate life. In fact, they can't relate to it because they don't see any of it. They can't relate to even death when they're young. They don't see anyone dying that they care about. They don't know what real love is and bonding until someone dies and they don't get that anymore either.

Once you're in these old folks homes, they stick you on things like Haladol, where you sit and salivate and rock in a chair that you can't get out of. You're not allowed out of until you die, which often doesn't take too long, and that's the horror that they now call "better care."

Every generation has been separated from the next. Every part of each generation is separated from the one beneath and above and they're all being programmed from kindergarten on in an escalating scale to the things which each one will experience going through their life and they'll think it's all quite normal because they've been brainwashed since a very early age. This is what we find Lord Bertrand Russell talking about in "Education and the Good Life," after his experimental schools had tried about everything to indoctrinate

children into a new way of living and perceiving things.

It's also what Beria, the head of the NKVD did in the Soviet Union and in his speeches in the 1930's when he talked to the "Comintern"; it was published in the papers in the West of how they could actually prepare people so that those going in to kindergarten would be programmed a few years ahead of the children coming in today. The ones coming in today would have a little bit more indoctrinations as to what they would expect when they hit 20 or 30. A little bit more with every intake.

That's how perfect the system is. It's not a pretty story, but that's how it really is and none of the agenda which we see today could have happened without all of that family disruption taking place at all. THEY HAD TO DESTROY THE FAMILY UNIT, separate everyone from everyone else.

The state becomes boss. It becomes the welfare, so much so, that people in families won't even help each other out now. They'll tell each other to go to welfare. The state has become supreme over everyone. When there's no one to stand in the way and protect you or stand up for you, the state can dictate directly to you, as Orwell portrayed in "1984".

We have no say in this so far. There are no complaints departments here because governments are pretty well bogus. They're dramas for the public, where bills may go through the motions of being passed or debated, but the very fact that they're on the table came from a higher source – the real government, you know the guys who really run the world, the big foundations and so on, the big think tanks – and told to be brought into being by very powerful people, who live to a very old age, very fit because they're given a much higher advanced form of healthcare and medicine.

The governments actually just rubber stamp things really after the little pretend debates before they all go out for a pint with both parties and celebrate which bunch of millionaires or multimillionaires they want to vote for. The left wing or the right wing? Which bunch of lawyers do you want to vote for? The left wing or the right wing. There's not a single one that wasn't picked and groomed before the public had them presented to them for voting. They're authorized to be there. There're "dependable" as they say.

I'd also like to talk a little bit about genetic engineering. When they first openly in newspapers started to talk about and do a big hurrah cheer which they did in all the newspapers in the '70's for all the money they'd need for genetic research. Suddenly, it was all genetic research and how my God and then show you poor children with inherited diseases and so on and they say, "if we can do this we can cure this," and I thought immediately what they're really telling us is that if they can pinpoint people who are direct carriers of potential inherited disorders they would simply not be allowed to be born; because that's the only way they could do it, isn't it?

They were not looking towards understanding how the genes work and putting something in to someone that was a carrier that would destroy the disease, no. They were looking for ways to detect the disease, find out who was a possible carrier and you would not be born. It was so obvious and yet they went on and on and on, this massive drum beat and brass band type thing of how wonderful the future would be and how we'd have to pour billions into genetic research.

Here we are and they're ready to make purpose-made humans, ideal design, ID, the real ID. Purpose-made like Huxley's "Brave New World" and someone obviously—and they already have the panels set up—they'll be a branch of the eugenics societies, which now have official capacities in all governments. They call them now "bioethics committees". It sounds nicer.

Geneticists got a bad name and the guys into eugenics got a bad name you see during World War II and prior to that too, because they had a build up of all these big groups of people especially in the United States and Germany. Huge foundations and groups to do with eugenicists and they wrote screeds of books about inferior types of people and how they'd have to get rid of all those who didn't have the right IQ, didn't measure up and all that kind of stuff, but then that got a bad rap because of World War II when a lot of that was put into place and used as an elimination scheme of the inferior types. We now have – they wait years and they present it all, and we've got it all when all the sheep came out, you see, then suddenly we find we had these official groups, these massive NGOs of scientists that now call themselves "bioethics committees"

and we don't have to worry about things because the experts are doing all the worrying for us.

They're debating and saying what's ethical, what isn't, and aren't you glad that people can make these decisions for you? People you'll never meet. You didn't even know they existed until they were suddenly worldwide at the same time appearing on every country's television shows. Every country just happened to have them in the back cupboard somewhere and they pull them forth. They calm the public and tell us not to be so worried about things. They're bioethics – ethics is a nice fuzzy word. Ethical you see. Sounds far removed from eugenicists, oh eugenicists.

If you've noticed, nothing has been stopped by these supposed committees on the research they're doing. They come up once in a while and give us a vague pro and con, and we're left in limbo and we've found it's been done anyway, the next step and the next step and the next step, until you have this incredible disgusting world where they're putting in genes into animals – human genes.

They did that to the pig in America, the Agricultural Association or Department of the U.S. Government gave the go-ahead to implant human genes in and try it in the '70's. They've gone so much further today where they're now admitting they have supposedly sheep which can have human kidneys and God knows what else, and it's probably a statement and a big joke to us to that they're going to try and use sheep as well; and cross-species breeding is underway in this great Dr. Moreau's island called planet earth.

We must be more efficient slaves, and part-way along the way, one part of the journey, is to be brain chipped. Once we're brain chipped we can't then complain about the next step, which is watching all purpose-made types—tall, short, squat, whatever your job happens to be, what you're bred for—all sort of tottering around the planet doing their slave work with no mind of their own. They've got to be very efficient though, very efficient.

Brave New World and who funds all this?

The big foundations fund it all. The government uses our tax money and puts it into direct research and development. Why?

Because we're the idiots that fund this all ultimately and we're the idiots it's all going to be used on. We fund the creation of our own chains and our own ultimate destruction and we have no say in the matter. In times gone by there were wars over taxation without representation and when they said "representation" they meant someone from the people that would speak for the people about where their tax money went, which is supposed to benefit them and never did of course. It went to the elite and wealthy to do what they wanted to do and nothing has changed. Nothing has changed.

This is not a free society in any country, at least in the Western world today. It's all the same agenda because the elite, the psychopaths in charge of every country, the hereditary psychopaths, the dynasties we see popping up all the time and places of power, are one big club. One big, big club. The United Nations is their front man that talks about peace, love and security. On the one hand, as it sends our troops all over the planet to kill people who haven't buckled under yet to get a standardized way of living across the whole globe. The same democratic format of pre-selected people we're allowed to vote for, who will serve the elite very well once they're in.

The same United Nations that has UNESCO where they want a world culture created, so they do it through putting schools up in all the conquered nations, grab the first generation of children, brainwash them into all the wonders and things of the West, so that they'll grow up eventually and be the next bunch of bureaucrats for that new country, that conquered country.

These are the realities of the world. I'm going to take a night sometime and read from some of the big boys books written back at the turn of the 1900's. I'll read from the big foundations' books about this very plan and you can decide for yourself if a lot of what they talked about has already happened and if some more of what they talked about is underway. It's quite impressive to see men with ideas and plans and incredible power and money to back it bring it all about deceptively, because they must deceive the public. As I say, there's always a good reason given for the public for everything and then there's the real reason, which

we're never given.

In the past when people talked to each other a lot, they didn't zonk out in front of a glass tube which flashed light in their eye and made screaming sounds of supposed laughter, canned of course, and they talked about life. They talked about their world that they knew, what affected them. Different age groups would be involved in the conversations within families. The children could hear them. They listened and they learned. That's all gone in most families today; the ones that are left, that is.

Along came the swinging '60's. Swinging of course is another term, as you know, for the swing clubs and that's what it meant too. Swinging meant having unabashed, unabated sexual contact with no consequences because we had suddenly come out of the Stone Age and we were on a roll to a wonderful future we were told.

The culture creation industry had already been prepared for it all and out came all the stuff. Out came the magazines on free love, yah-de-yah-de-yah, everything is wonderful, wear flowers in your hair unless you're allergic and you don't want bee stings. And the youth as always fell for this utopia. It's an old dodge that's been used over and over again down through many centuries the promise of a utopia. They fell for it hook, line and sinker; never guessing that very clever old people had dreamed up this entire new culture for them and had worked it into being with the power and their organizations and think tanks and the very fact they owned the media as well.

The same thing happened on the build up toward World War I. Both H.G. Wells and Russell talked about it. Wells was a propagandist for the British Secret Service. His job was to write stuff into fiction to get everyone geared up for the war and want to go. The young guys had to go and go into glory et cetera.

There was a lot of glory in war in those days and brass bands and everything else and clean uniforms. Gives you a rather different impression from the blood-stained ones in the battlefield with holes through the tubas and the drums, but the youth don't think about death and that's why it's so easy to conquer their minds with glory and every young guy wants to be a hero. That's what games are all about. That's why they're watching games. They have no power in their own life so they project it on to some hero on a team and they feel they're winning something in life because they know they're really losing personally.

In World War I, H.G. Wells came out with a term, he was told to get phrases, these "repetitive phrases," to get them out there to get the public to start parroting them. That's how simply it's done. Lenin said the same thing. "We shall conquer by the use of slogans, repetitive slogans." And they both used these slogan techniques because they both were trained by the same people and the Soviets were funded by Britain and America from its inception.

H.G. Wells came out with "The War to End All Wars." What a wonderful thing for a youngster to hear, because youngsters, before the guys are at the age where they want to go off and fight and be a hero and of course they won't be killed because they think they're immortal personally. Someone else gets killed but you won't get killed because you're too young and stupid you see to know better. That in itself tells you who runs the show. The gullibility of the young. A man who has no idea it could be him that gets killed. It doesn't dawn on the young guy and they know this. That's why they never take old men in the Army, and apart from that, old men wouldn't want to go. They're too sensible by then. It takes them a while to grow up.

H.G. Wells kept on in all these different little talks at the Fabian Society and it's published in the papers and his books, his non-fiction books. He wrote just as many non-fiction as fiction. At least his teams did of writers, because they all have teams of writers really, these guys; and he called it "The War to End All Wars." Oh beautiful, eh? And after there's going to be a utopia. A utopia for the people where they'd be treated for the first time fairly by their "betters" as they call them in Britain, their superiors. Their "betters".

We'd have this harmonious country of virtue, a virtuous country. Now it's virtual, but then it was virtue. They didn't get virtual then and how they'd all have homes since 90-odd percent of the people in Britain were working class and didn't own anything and lived in pretty bad poverty. They told them they'd all get council housing funded by the taxpayers. So, in other words, for the first time the taxes would be used to help the people because during World War I they had so many young guys dying, the word was getting back home.

"What's the point of this?" So that was an incentive. "Oh it's going to be a utopia after this if you join up and go off and kill those guys. We'll have a just society and your tax money for the first time will be used on you to build council housing, which you'll then rent of us," and they built rows of houses. They didn't start building the houses and even then very few of them until it was almost World War II.

Wells also was the one to bring out the white feather for their girlfriends and told them to wear it if her boyfriend wouldn't join the army and fight for his country and his king and his way of life. His way of life, ha, ha. They used every dirty trick in the book to get the young men in. They never stop using dirty tricks because they're psychopaths you see. Psychopaths have no conscience but they do naturally intuitively instinctively understand how "the others," you know the people down below, how they think and feel. They themselves can't feel but they understand that you do and exploit it. They always exploit it. Terrific ability to exploit people.

Now I'll get on to the new website for Europe. It's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. This is a new site just going up and it's gradually being finished. It will take some time. The purpose of it hopefully is to inform the Europeans in their own language of how they were united, tell them about the associations and corporations that were behind it, the big players and the foundations, and go through some of the history of it. I hope to have the transcripts that are done by Linda. Linda does transcripts for me. She's a professional and has worked for big companies doing transcripts. Very fast. To have them also done and put into eventually the languages of Europe so they can be downloaded and printed off and passed around to those who want to read them. This will take a little time to get the translations done and to get the proper people to do the translations. Those who want to volunteer are welcome to get in touch with me and I'll give them what information they need to know. I'll give them the format of this, where to start and they can have their names on it or a first name or a pseudonym. We should try really hard and get these things translated because there's a lot of people who can't speak outside their own tongue and once they understand what's really been going on they can start talking about it in their own tongue to others and showing them the transcripts.

This has been a long haul even to get this far because this is a not for profit attempt to get through to people and various people have really helped. There's a nice new format for this Sentient Sentinel site and for those who are looking for someone to do up a good site for them, there's a professional who donated some time to me and I could send pictures that I wanted to put together to them and who did it exactly as the way I pictured it. That is Laura, if they want to get some work done for themselves, they can contact me now and I'll get in touch with her.

Laura's very good working with males because being a professional she can divert you off from a silly idea at times without you knowing that she's done it. She does it so well. You'll find out next week, hey wait a minute here. I didn't even notice. So she saves your ego, guys. She'll save your ego big time. Good professional person to work with. Let me know if you need something done and I'll get in touch with her.

It's very rare to get someone who can take an idea and take what you visualize and they can bring it about just as it was in your mind, and that's how this whole thing is done is by myself and a few people who help me, volunteers. They're people I've never met and that shows you the kind of cooperation that ordinary folk can do for a good cause and really when you see what's happening in the world today there's nothing more important than this particular type of cause because we're running out of time. The big boys have made their plans. The agenda's set and what is the future? We know what the future is – a controlled Huxlian society where the masses that are left and are bred to work will be happy idiots knowing nothing, not even having an individual consciousness. The dream of ages for the elite of ages and ages gone by will have come about and they'll be slapping each other on the back how they pulled it off, from empire building to globalism to Plato's workers society specially bred, selected, et cetera for a particular specific functions. Who wants this? Who wants this?

We have to really get moving now to get the information out and to stay on the topics because the other side have their big boys out who steer you off into all kinds of weird topics, mixing fact with fiction, intelligence gathering with counter-intelligence to discredit the intelligence. Very simply, very old techniques, until they have people in a dizzy spin and they don't know what to believe anymore. Of course if you stick to the facts and you stick to the powerful people and the books which they themselves wrote and published

over the last couple of hundred years or longer, then you don't have to speculate about spacemen or anything else that's bizarre.

We've lived through the last few years watching the Free Trade negotiations for the Americas, the precursor of NAFTA and pretty well everything that is to happen in the Americas was signed and sealed there. We watched the GATT Treaty to do with foreign and multinational investments, big corporations and have them come into any country now and start dictating the wages regardless of the minimum wage of that country. That was all done in preparation for GATT and that part of it where they can go into a country; and if the country has certain work standards or minimum wage and the government says, "no you can't come in here and set up that because we have these standards," by the GATT Treaty that corporation can sue the nation and then the taxpayer has to pay them for not being allowed in to do their job.

That's a fact and the big boys will take that loot which they've just sued us for and slap each other on the back again saying, "oh my goodness, how clever we are and isn't it lucky we're all such multibillion, trillionaires running a world of utter schmucks." This is all being done already and now our tax money is pulling off the next part of completion of the active ID cards so all the little sheep on the planet will be forced to carry them and tracked everywhere they go, because these things are tracked by the same technology that cell phones use. "Don't leave home without it" goes the slogan.

This is the world, the Brave New World that the ancestors of today's elite dreamed of, because that's what they called it thousands of years ago, "The Brave New World," that was the whole idea. Huxley didn't invent that term, that phrase.

Those who are still thinking have to get moving now because we've got to sway this off course and start saying, we are humans. We have all the rights and all these front men that are called public servants, you know the lesser psychopaths at the lower bureaucratic levels, have to be eventually put out of their jobs and the public have to have a say in what happens in their life and to their own children, while they still can say they are our own children and not the property of some laboratory.

Those with knowledge must pass it on because you can turn around at a certain age and think you're just moving from yesterday and you're suddenly here. Time can go. It flies. There's so much that we should have been doing, and granted we're kept busy and occupied with fear, terror and pending depressions, economic collapses, yah-de-yah-de-yah and all this stuff they've given us for centuries, but we've got to make sure that the last of an idea which was the old system of family unit at least survives, because when it's all, all gone the game is over.

When humans can't help each other and they become enemies of each other, male, female, children, parents, et cetera, it's game over and it's almost there for most people. The time has to be used wisely because there's no other game in town. There's no other game in the world right now. This is the only thing that's going on that matters.

Not the latest silicon babe from Hollywood or her little affairs or the rubbish they throw out for the public to consume. Mainly as I say, it's rubbish. We've got to stop them spraying us like bugs from the skies everyday. It has to happen because it's affecting people today, big time, physically and mentally. We're not supposed to even know what's happening. That's quite something, worldwide spraying and silence from the top.

The time must be used wisely and those who care really are getting involved and helping to divert this destination planned by this powerful elite. So I'm going to use my time wisely. I hope you do too.

Sorry for the quick blurb, but I had to sleep for an hour before I did this. Not quite all there. Didn't get much sleep last night. There's so much to do and there'll be a lot more to do as things speed up and we've got to push on.

For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Who Knows Where The Time Goes"

By Judy Collins

Across the morning sky,
All the bird are leaving,
Ah, how can they know it's time for them to go?
Before the winter fire,
We'll still be dreaming.
I do not count the time

Who knows where the time goes?
Who knows where the time goes?

Sad deserted shore,
Your fickle friends are leaving,
Ah, but then you know it's time for them to go,
But I will still be here,
I have no thought of leaving.
I do not count the time

Who knows where the time goes?
Who knows where the time goes?

And I'm not alone,
While my love is near me,
And I know it will be so, till it's time to go,
So come the storms of winter ,
and then the birds in spring again.
I do not fear the time

Who knows how my love grows?
Who knows where the time goes?

La la la la la la.....
Um um um um .....
Du du du du du.....
Ah ah ah ah ah.....
Um um um um.....

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):

"Great Britain, Embryo of World Government –
1938 Report from Royal Institute of International Affairs' Global Meeting"
May 4, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 4, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt. It is May 4th, 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

People have asked me about some of the older books I have collected over the years, which were published and made available to the public. Some of them were even put into public libraries, but the mainstream media never made much of them. They didn't mention them, because the mainstream media's job is to make you think about things, which your betters have decided that you should think about, and they tell you all that they've decided you need to know. Legally, those who plan your lives in such an intricate spider-web, interconnecting way, are so legalistic they do allow their books to be put out into the hands of the public. Many of them are published, not all of them, obviously, because so much is still - and always will be - classified as top secret, and comes under "security". Under the guise of security, they can keep everything stamped and put away in vaults, for as long as they wish to.

This is an ongoing process. Even after the main NAFTA, or Free Trade negotiations (the actual free trade negotiations was a pre-cursor of NAFTA - it was the major setting up of the unification for the Americas), only an actual edited report was given and made available to the public. The rest was sealed and not for public consumption, and put in a vault outside Ottawa where it'll stay for 30–50 years. We don't live in a society of freedom. That's the illusion that we're given from television. They keep telling you you're so free – you live in the freest countries in the world. That's all part of the illusion creation. The more they say it, the more people believe it, and when you show them something that's not on the mainstream media, they disbelieve it. They truly have been trained, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said, to let the media do their reasoning and their thinking for them. That's happened with most people. You can't blame the people, since the indoctrination technique starts at birth and continues throughout your whole life.

One of the various books I have, was taken from the Royal Institute of International Affairs world meeting, one of their world meetings. This particular one, the topic was the British Commonwealth and the future. It was published by Humphrey Milford, and this was 1938. I think the meeting was 1937. However, at the beginning of the book it says:

"Issued under the auspices of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Canadian Institute of International Affairs, the Australian Institute of International Affairs, the New Zealand Institute of International Affairs, the South African Institute of International Affairs and the Indian Institute of International Affairs, for India."

Alan: There are more now, and all the non-Commonwealth countries now, after '45, are called Council on Foreign Relations, such as the one in the U.S. Underneath those listed, it says:

"The Institute of International Affairs in the British Commonwealth are precluded by their rules from expressing as institutes, an opinion on any aspect of international or imperial affairs. Any opinions expressed in this book are therefore not those of the institutes."

Alan: It's a disclaimer. They're quite right, because they don't talk about politics. They simply have a plan,

which is world government. Politics is a lower show for the public to believe in - the Punch and Judy show that they used to show in the Middle Ages, going around the villages. I think this book, initially, was funded by the Rockefeller Foundation.

It has all the minutes of the meetings. It's got all the lists of all the members in the back, who they are (there's hundreds and hundreds of them), politicians from all countries as well and even labour unions. Carroll Quigley said, who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations for a while, he said that we (that means the institute) have no problems conversing and working with communists, capitalists, dictators and so on, and frequently do so. They do, because they're all part of it, you see, at the top.

The whole idea of this dominion, this political commonwealth they had of Britain, was set up not just to be a commonwealth, but also to eventually bring in other countries. They knew they had to change the name of their organisation, eventually creating the League of Nations. The League of Nations was funded into existence by the British government, even though the United States put capital in, as well, and pretended not to take part in it, after Wilson. They did take part in it; they had so-called "unofficial members" at every meeting.

The League of Nations was to be the embryo - based on the British system - of world government. They knew that they'd have a hard task, a very hard task to convince the populace of the world to accept it. They had to get a different name. It couldn't be allied to Britain, or the United States, or any of the colonial powers, so they had to give it a new name, under the guise of a knight in shining armour. It's a trick that's been used down through the centuries. It was definitely set up to be the embryo of world government, based on the British system of free trade, and inter-dependence – a concept going back to John Dee, who first coined the term British, or "Brytish Empire", and proposed this system to Queen Elizabeth I of a world empire. To sell the idea of a world empire, you must bring in all leaders from all groups, and when you don't have enough groups to give it some sort of public official backing, then you create the groups that speak on the public's behalf. You always make sure that you put in the leader – an old technique. At these meetings, anyone who was anyone in decision-making in the country, any country, was present. From left-ring, right-wing, far-left, far-right, and up and down - they all belonged to it, dictators, too.

Britain and the empire was to be the basis for a League of Nations, which was to transform with more power after a period of time, into the United Nations - mainly to convince the public in a long-term plan, that they must give up not just their national identity, but they must adopt a new culture which would be made for them, for a world system. The world system that others working for the British government and the British aristocracy at that time, like Bertrand Russell, called "a world run by experts". It had to be sold to the public, mainly, as helping the public. That's how you do it; you create a mouse-trap as they say in commerce, and allow the mouse to come in, then you grab them, and you use them for the real reason. That's how this system works. In other words, the people are the last ones to know the real purposes behind it. We're told all the good stuff, to get you in to the mouse-trap.

In this book it says on page 258, it's under the title "A World Order":

"Several delegates, more especially from the left political wing, urged that no world order could be built, save on a better social order. A world order, said one, implies a rule of justice, internal as well as international, social as well as political."

Alan: He then went on to espouse the fact they would use the labour standards of Britain, to bring the working people on board, basically, to co-operate towards this order. Just above this on the same page, 258, it states here:

"More than one delegate remarked that once the commonwealth basis was achieved, there was no reason why the control should not be international, and many reasons why it should. And the members of the conference were brought back to their conceptions of a world order, by the question 'how can you get international control without international government?' "

Alan: Well, you see, they knew ultimately, it would evolve into international government.
In page 278, it goes on to say:

“The commonwealth order, we may surmise, is only a path to a world order. The conference discussion suggested that this gradual assimilation might happen in economic as well as the political sphere. Whether the commonwealth would then continue or pass away as having fulfilled its usefulness, would be for some British Commonwealth relations conference of the future to discuss.”

Alan: This was based, as well, remember, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, on another group, which had been born in the 1800’s, the Cecil Rhodes Society, and Foundation, given a Royal Charter to exist. They were, in effect, a front group, technically non-governmental, so they could get away with doing a lot in the world, without governments being blamed as backing them. Lord Milner, Alfred Milner, joined the Round Table societies with the Rhodes Foundation, and this made the nucleus for the League of Nations, which is the United Nations, and you still have the Round Table societies working on different problems, like think-tanks do, on how to make us all inter-dependent.

On page 260 it says:

“There did not appear however, to be any dissent from one proposition; that an eventual world order involved an encroachment on national sovereignty, and that this must be a slow and difficult business. Here was a highly important point in connection with the future of the commonwealth itself. For if the effort towards a world order is one of the unifying factors of the commonwealth, and if complete national sovereignty is antipathetic to a world order, then complete national sovereignty cannot be more than a transitional phase of commonwealth relations themselves. The essence of a true league was put to the conference, is that no member has the right of neutrality. One speaker, himself a strong believer in the domain’s right to neutrality, said plainly, that a real league must mean a super-state.”

Alan: He’s talking about world government.

“A delegate referred in an expressive phrase to a society of independent, inter-dependent states, among which, he said, association for mutual defence was quite possible. A similar phrase was indeed used of the British Commonwealth itself.”

Alan: On page 261 they discuss the following:

“Several delegates felt the problem of a world order to be intimately bound up with that of strengthening the friendly relations, which all agreed to be necessary between the nations of the British Commonwealth and the United States. A Canadian spoke of the paradox that while participation in collective security was impossible for the United States, her collaboration was more easily achieved, and her suspicion of British policy less acute, when the latter was directed to upholding the principle of collective security and a world order. One of those who would identify the steps towards a world order, with a leaguing of the democratic states against dictatorships, remarked that the United States and the commonwealth had a great common interest in the fact that the NAZI philosophy was death to them both.”

Alan: Remember that war wasn’t declared by that time. It was pre-World War II.

“A delegate with very different political ideas pointed out that American suspicions towards Great Britain and France, was nothing to American aversion towards dictatorship states. While some delegates drew attention to the growing participation of the United States in international organisation and action, a Canadian member of the conference argued that the breakdown of the political side of the league had made American participation in a revived league less likely, and that the way back was through a co-operative league, linking up different regional leagues of a very similar character, including no doubt the Pan-American union.”

Alan: 1938, hmm.

“A world order, as United Kingdom delegates pointed out, will not wash out their diversities and perhaps regional co-operation may be the means of finding unity in diversity.”--

Alan: You’ve heard that phrase before, “unity in diversity”. That’s a con game that’s been sold to all the

countries that joined the European Union, and now will be sold to the public as we're being merged into the American Union.

"'I'm not interested in world unity,' said the same delegate, 'I just want enough unity to provide the good life.'"

Alan: That's a term that Huxley and others used, and Bertrand Russell.

"This same idea was presumably in the mind of the delegate who claimed, a lonely voice, the world order was a false objective. The present regional groupings of powers was much more natural than any attempt at universality."

Alan: So these guys were the ones who called "regions" parts of the planet. They'd already mapped out the planet into regions. Regions, interestingly enough, is also taken from Masonic terms. They have their areas, which they call "regions," as well, because all these guys were members of Knights Templars, and various other Masonic organisations, both left-wing, right-wing, and up and down.

On page 223: the opening speaker on the chapter of "The Future of the Commonwealth as a Co-operative Organisation." Interestingly, the report was made by Professor Sir Alfred Zimmerman, commission recorder. Alfred Zimmerman was the kind of right-hand man around Winston Churchill. Alfred Zimmerman also was the head of the Communist Party in Britain at one time, and was the publisher of its main newspaper. We're told that Winston Churchill hated communists, and here he is with this character hanging round his neck, and he confided in him with complete trust, because there's no war at the top, you see, never was. This is the recorder, basically, for this part of the talk.

They go into again, with the world order, and mention the Balfour report of 1926. He says:

"He considered that his conclusions were all contained in the Balfour report of 1926, which was, after all, the basis of the present position. He went on to say that there was an impression in the dominions that the statute of Westminster was given grudgingly."--

Alan: Given grudgingly. That's a statute, another thing that should be read up by people.

"Nothing could be further from the truth, as he was able to say from personal knowledge."

Alan: Down at the bottom of page 223 it says:

"A fifth Canadian speaker mentioned this. He could conceive a situation arising in which a dominion might be involved in a war without involving other parts, for instance, a conflict between Japan and the United States, in which Canada might be involved."

Alan: Remember, this was before World War II, before Pearl Harbour.

On page 221 it says:

"This conception of the commonwealth as the nucleus of a system of world government was discussed from various angles, both in the session of that morning, and at the two subsequent meetings of the commission."

Alan: So, there you are, the British Commonwealth was to be the nucleus of a world government. They created the League of Nations, transforming into the United Nations. Remember that every major media mogul on the planet attended this particular, and other meetings that they have, because they are your propagandists to train people inter-generationally towards global government - their global government. Many people, I'm sure, will see this as quite a natural development, and a thing to work towards, if they believe the real reasons, or wars as they're given in history books, were caused by the reasons they tell you. You're looking at the top tycoons on the planet, whose beginnings go back to the old knights, when they looted countries. Then they created corporations, like the British East India Company, who set up all of this.

They get all the true believers working for them, towards global government, when they will have a little twist in the tail towards the end of it, for the real reason. We know what the real reason's going to be, and luckily we get quips of that from other players from the aristocracy, like Bertrand Russell, and like [Charles] Galton Darwin.

It goes through on other pages, the plans for Australia, including immigration policies that would take a while to introduce, as they conditioned the public to accept what, at that time, were the non-white immigrants in. They would start taking them in slowly, over a long period of time, from India, and then even Arabic countries. 1938. They even had the setting up of the west coast of Canada for Chinese immigrants, because they knew at the time, eventually, they were going to set up China. It's mentioned in this book too, that China would eventually become a big economic power. They knew it because they'd already had guys like Bertrand Russell working in China helping to set up the Communist Party, to create nationalism, which you must create before you create communism, before you have dictatorship, and before you end up having the new way – the third way, as it's called. This is a process. If you read Plato's books and other Greek philosophers' books, they go through the process from one type of system to the next, as though it's a formula. They say that democracy always ends up in dictatorship.

It should be noted, that at this meeting they talked about setting up sub-regions, which would work quietly but efficiently and be well-funded, towards bringing those regions together, in the same form as the rest of the world would be brought together. Those that would resist more would have a slower time, more propaganda given to them. They'd be tied economically and politically and legally, in such a way that they'd have no option but to go along with this new system. They created the Institute for Pacific Relations - that's a branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations - to work on the Far East. They created other ones, as well, all weaved together intricately like a big spider's web.

On page 276 it says "The Commonwealth of the Future":

"The answer to the final question on the conference agenda, whether there emerged from its discussions any new conception of the commonwealth, must in the nature of things remain a personal one. The recorder of the commission for has set down the various thoughts that were contributed to the pool of prophecy and practical political ideas. What follows is a desolation from that pool, but one inevitably flavoured with the personal opinions of the writer. One delegate, with unanswerable realism, said that the future of the commonwealth was going to depend on the outcome of the next European war."

Alan: They knew it was coming, because the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, according to [Carroll] Quigley, helped drum up all the propaganda and get the fear going, to get Britain into it. All the top newspaper guys were members. They told the British public lots of lies, had them digging ditches in the streets in the cities, and all wearing gas masks thinking they were going to be gassed. It was all a big lie according to Quigley.

"Few others however, and not even he himself, were willing to speculate on what that outcome would be if a European war did break out. While the conference was held under the shadow of threatening war in Europe, its discussions of the future of the commonwealth were based on the only assumption on which it was profitable to proceed; that existing trends would either be allowed a period without war in which to work themselves out, or else would prove more potent than even those incalculable new forces which might be set up by a general war. The discussions at the conference inspired in one observer's mind a vision of a future commonwealth, not static but dynamic. To borrow the phrase of an Irish delegate, dynamic within itself through the gradual working out of the principle of self-government, which will steadily increase the number of its own elect,"--

Alan: Interesting, eh? "Its own elect."

"and gaining dynamic force from without by finding its inspiration in ideals that are broader than itself, and can be brought to fruition only on a world scale. Individual and group freedom based on responsibility, peace as the condition of freedom, that brotherhood of all races, colours and creeds. With its progress on this path, new problems will arise."

Alan: They knew, back then, they were going to integrate and multi-culturalise the world. The elite at the top (who really are the bosses) see the peasantry of all peoples as just one big pool of labour. They don't care personally what colour you think you are. They also believed in a system where the individual would serve the world state. Serve the world state - that would be your purpose in life. They knew that the progress on this path, new problems would arise, because of conflicts of different cultures coming together. It would take a long period to do, but they thought it could be done. Their dates are pretty well right - the 21st century.

"With its progress on this path, new problems will arise. The multiplication of sovereign states within its circle, as countries not yet right for self-government attain to full nationhood, and those already self-governing assume fresh responsibilities, will give rise to new conundrums in constitutional relations and increase the existing difficulties of constructing uniform and universal machinery for co-operation in foreign policy and defence. Above all, the rise of non-white nations to self-government, allied to the natural course of world events, will drive racial and inter-continental questions more and more to the front of commonwealth problems. New attitudes of mind will become necessary. A discarding, no doubt, of the tacit assumption of which an Indian delegate complained, that the British nations have a divine purpose to fulfill and have more to contribute than other nations to the fund of practical wisdom about race relations. A discarding too, in the phrase of the United Kingdom delegate, of condescension and the attitude of mind on both sides that always suspects something sinister in the other. The multiplication of states within the commonwealth itself suggests the question whether it might not increase in the future, by enrolling new members from outside. The delegates did not tackle in detail the practical problems involved in such a course, believing no doubt with an Irish member that the British nations must go further on their own road before inviting others into their circle. Moreover, many people saw the possible future absorption of foreign countries in a process of assimilation, rather than incorporation. The commonwealth is a miniature world, containing peoples of every colour, and from all continents. As it works out its own destiny, the world of which it is part will be struggling with the same problems on a larger scale. In a phrase used by a member of the conference, at a public gathering, after the conference itself had concluded: the commonwealth should be an example to the world of what it would wish the world to be. Is it too much to imagine that gradually the commonwealth and those parts of the world, which had progressed so far, or further in the art of self-government, will become assimilated? The commonwealth order, we may surmise, is only a path to a world order. The conference discussions suggested that this gradual assimilation might happen in the economic, as well as the political sphere."

Alan: They knew this. This is written rather weakly here. In their other books they go into this in more detail, and all of the different subgroups, which they have - there's hundreds of them actually allied to this. It was massive in its time this organisation, and it's much bigger today. They go on to say that eventually the British Commonwealth would pass away having fulfilled its usefulness.

In the back of the book they have all the members who attended, from all the countries. It's worth noting, if you want to read some of their books you can get their books - Royal Institute of International Affairs from:

Chatham House
10 St. James Square
London
SW1

I think you also have a branch in New York, for the CFR, and that's the Pratt House or the Pratt Building.

This organisation had all the Fabian leaders in it. It had all the supposed far-right leaders in it. It's all one big club at the top. All the big media moguls attended. They shape the world; they predict the future by making it happen. Having worked out all the problems in advance, they have no problems, with problems, when they crop up. They've foreseen it all, you see, complete integration of the planet.

They go into a world court that would eventually be used for the entire planet. It would start as a sort of criminal court for tyrants, but would blossom into basically the only governmental court on the planet. Old stuff, which has had a long time to plan and work, and market its ideas from thousands of sources to the generations that have grown up since this particular meeting was held - one of many, many, many meetings.

There you have that part of it.

The British Commonwealth was set up initially to be a nucleus of world government. They have no problems talking about that. They have no problems admitting the League of Nations, which became the United Nations, was modelled on the system and run by the same guys really, and nothing's changed. Above these groups there are higher groups, the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome. The Club of Rome deals mainly with depopulation, but by saying the opposite of what they're really all about - a planned society. The Bilderbergers have all the top moguls there. They have future Presidents and Prime Ministers invited to attend – that's why you know they're going to be a Prime Minister or a President. The Queen (or her representatives) attend each meeting, and all the big bankers.

Remember what H.G. Wells said. He said, "We must bring in to this federation those who understand economics," so they brought big bankers in on it. That's why the big banking system, which runs our lives really, had to be brought in. at the top you have an aristocratic elite, who have run the world for a long, long time. They're psychopathic; we know where they're heading to. They have lots of workers working for them below, at conference, where many of them thinking they're working for the betterment of mankind. The ones at the top can't help but give themselves away every so often. When you're planning a controlled society, and when you realise their answer to racial problems, cultural problems and all the rest of it, is to basically engineer new species of humanity, genetically, eventually, to serve them better at the top, then perhaps everyone would stop fighting each other and see who their common enemy really is. They'll find them in their own peoples at the top. Their own top people (the psychopaths) in this system of money - wealth, which is power in the system - are psychopaths. There's no such thing, as "poor boy leaves ghetto and makes good," like the old Rothschild story. It's a nice little story for the children but it's so far from being true.

So before I put this book down, I'll just read a little bit of the foreword in it. It says:

"This book is designed to furnish an official report of the second conference on British Commonwealth relations, which was held at Lapstone, near Sydney in September of 1938. The conference was larger in numbers and I think perhaps more representative in character than the Toronto conference of 1933. We of the Australian Institute were deeply gratified that our invitation to hold the conference in Australia was accepted, and still more that so many distinguished men should have joined the various delegations. The holding of the conference in Australia, or at all, was made possible only by the generous assistance we received from the governments of the commonwealth, and of the state of New South Wales, and also from the Carnegie Corporation and the Rhodes,"--

Alan: That's Cecil Rhodes.

"[Rhodes] trustees. I wish on behalf of the Australian Institute, and on behalf of all the members of the conference, to express our high appreciations of this assistance."

Alan: So here is technically a group, massive, massive, world (laughs) -- it's a mountain, which is funded by the big corporations. That's why the corporation foundations were set up in the first place - to run a world to fund those organisations, which they would either create or take over, to push certain social policies worldwide. They received funding from the commonwealth countries. Interesting, eh, for a non-governmental organisation that plans your future, states quite correctly that it doesn't discuss politics; it doesn't discuss its social proceedings, because it's a plan. It's a plan; it's an agenda. You don't argue about it, it's a plan you see. On the previous page it says "the British Commonwealth and the future proceedings of the second unofficial conference on British Commonwealth relations, Sydney 3rd – 17th September, 1938." (One of many.)

Another myriad that works for it, is a club called the Empire Club. Anyone who's anyone in a country, in business, will try to become a member. They have again, the members of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR going around as main speakers, as guests to the commonwealth clubs, and to the various other organisations - this myriad underneath them that controls our lives.

On page 49 of the same book, it has here (this report was made by a Professor Scott):

“A study group in Victoria B.C. after emphasising the importance of relative standards of living to this question, reached the conclusion that were there no restrictions, British Columbia could and would support a considerably increased population of Asiatic origin.”

Alan: The reason for that, was they knew they were setting up China, eventually, in the future, to be a main manufacturer of the planet and they would need the middle-man; an educated class to manage the import and exporting and so on.

Nothing happens by accident you see. Everything’s planned so far ahead of time, and people grow up and never know they’re living through a long-term business plan. That’s the real world we live in. Many of the groups who help bring this to be, thinking they’re working for the greater good, they’re all being used, because the higher group that runs all sides of everything have already told us what they want to do with us. We see it forming around us, the totalitarian states. We’re going to one big global totalitarian prison camp, with a planned future, a depopulation programme, coming from this wonderful egg that came out of the embryo of the League of Nations, now the United Nations. The big stick is starting to come out and we’re seeing the force come in. This is to be a very efficiently run world. They decided long ago they would do away with all conflict. They meant all conflict, right down to man and woman. They would destroy marriage – it would be obsolete. It’s all been, almost, formulated and completed.

We’re not dealing with little clubs here that make wish lists and have governmental funding to do so, and meet in exotic far away places. They plan the future. They have the means to implement it, through propaganda, since all your top magazine editors and newspaper men are there, and the internet fellows. They market our culture to us, and upgrade it and keep on upgrading it, just like you upgrade the virus programmes on your computer. That’s the real world we live in – a planned society.

Then when you start devaluing life itself, which was a “must be” you see - you can’t allow horror for the future, new types of human beings to be created, purpose-made human beings, intelligent design (ID), unless you have become desensitised to what it is to be human in the first place. Everyone has had that through the way the presentations have been marketed to us on abortions, and science with its hype about how wonderful to have all these organs to save lives, and possibly stem-cell research will save us all “down the road.” That’s always a big carrot for us to go along with it, as they bring more horrors upon us, until we’ve just dehumanised ourselves. We’ve lessened our own self-worth when we allow it to be done to others. When they come knocking at your door - who’s there to stand up for you?

They say the road to hell is paved with good intentions. That maxim holds true for many of those who help bring about what they think is going to be a utopia for everyone. They are so naïve and disbelieving in the fact that there are people who can pretend so well, act so well that they care, at the top of this tree, but who actually want to eliminate a good part of the planet.

Arthur C. Clarke, who I’ve mentioned a few times, wrote a sort of scenario out in allegorical form of this system, beginning for 2001 to kick it all off big-time, the next big push, 2010, for the completion of most of it. Then he takes you in his book, his last one; “3001,” through a journey into a future where they’re down to one billion people on the planet, and even then in the book one of the characters is complaining that’s too many. It is a chipped society. It also has the direct thought-to-thought control electronic equipment working, which we know was discussed at Loyola University with a brain implant for control purposes. These guys don’t make this stuff up. They’re given the facts of the plan and they write stories around them, which fascinate young people. Everyone is fascinated, when they’re young, in science-fiction. It’s predictive programming so that when it actually comes into being in your lifetime, because it’s familiar to you, you accept it without question, as a normal progression.

We are up against pretty well everything that we take for granted. All of the agencies and organisations, which you hear mentioned briefly on little news quips, are non-governmental organisations. Unelected people and representatives from these organisations run your lives, from all sources, mainly from media and marketing. Marketing is one of the biggest tools they must use in conjunction with television and all advertising. They market ideas to us continuously, all the time.

We also have secrecy, under the guise of national and international security, on advanced technologies, therefore the public are never told - never ever told - what they actually have, until 50-80 years later. Then it's obsolete, in fact, when the public get to use to it. They've moved on to much more advanced technology by then. There are three levels of technology in use at all times. There's a professorship down level, who believe everything they're told, and the public believes everything they read in the science magazines - they're just starting to work on something and maybe one day in the future they will be able to, and so on. Then there's the CIA, Mossad, MI6 level, where they have advanced gadgetry. In the 1950's, Nick Begich has shown us they had, the CIA had technology, which could put direct voice to skull information right into the middle of your head, from line of sight, and you could put the gadget in your pocket! It's antique stuff by today's standards. The whole flying saucer scenario covered up the government making the darn things by getting the media to go into action, and even fronting groups to start up the whole alien thing, "well, it must be from aliens, because we don't have them". That's how easy it was to divert attention from black budget projects.

Remember, there's always a good reason given to the public, then there's the real reason, which they're never told about. That's how you manage the public. That's what Francis Bacon, and Machiavelli, and other advisers to kings and queens, talked about. It's best not to let the public know the real purpose behind laws, and institutions, and movements. As I say, you don't want to frighten the children, and that's how we're looked upon. There are too many children, according to them, and we don't have a function any more and we might get unruly in fact, if we don't have enough bread and circuses, like what Mr. Huxley talked about.

They plan to deal with it all, as they bring this world down. As it's uniting, we're going into the horror show, not all happy smiling faces. We're going into economic depressions. Our whole life is to be regulated. All energy resources have been taken from our hands completely. Shortly, it will be banned, to try and heat yourself to live and survive in a winter, unless you use their designated fuel, and if you have your place inspected to see if it's fit, to use this fuel. This has happened already here in Canada. You'll probably be hung, drawn and quartered if you try and use wood in a wood stove, because you'll be independent of the monetary system – the profit system which keeps you, or will keep you in grinding poverty.

You're going to be taxed for every BTU you use. You're going to pay through the nose for every little Watt of electricity, and you're going to be trained now. The UN says we must be trained, must train the public to cut back and back and back, and as they're training us to cut back, the cost of electricity and all power is to vastly increase. The global plantation is under way. The food resources of the world are out of the public's hands in most countries. What's left for the public is modified by scientists who worked in secret agreements with governments - that's admitted now. These are the same boys who are bringing us in to a lovely world order, where we're supposed to march in with balloons and skipping and hopping, gaily, if you can still use that word gaily, like naïve little children as the Pied Piper leads us to utopia, which is actually Dante's Inferno.

Big shock to people who think their countries have just been taken over now, big shock. Terror, hype, fear to think you've just been taken over. You were born in a time when it really was already taken over. In the book I just read, they talked about the pre-cursor and the setting up of a system, which became NATO, which would link and bind and join at the hip Britain, and the United States and Canada, and eventually the rest of Europe. Go into the writings of Karl Marx who wrote his, well it wasn't his Communist Manifesto, he just wrote what he was told. He wrote it in London, and he was sponsored by the big foundations to do so. The richest corporations on the planet funded him to write it. In there, he said, in the 1800s, the world they'd bring into being would consist of three main trading blocks; a united Europe, the united Americas and a Pacific rim area, all with provincial governments. Provinces, you see, under a super world government. If you think it's still all coincidence - go back to dreamland, follow rainbows, you might find a leprechaun at the end of it with a pot of gold - have an outer-body experience, play with your chakras, wish it all better, as we used to tell the children when children skin their knees. "Why don't you wish it all better? Close your eyes and wish it all better." The whole New Age phenomena, has disarmed the minds of millions of people. The circuses, and the sports, have disarmed most of the rest.

They say there's nothing new under the sun. Perhaps so, except for the advance in psychology on a mass scale, coupled with such a mass media, but the techniques are old - that is true - very old techniques that

unified ancient cultures. If a monied system had never come into being - you would have, over a vast amount of time, gradual integration of all peoples. Young people, when their hormones work, don't really care what colour someone is, at all. You'd have a natural integration without conflict over a long period of time. It's happened in other countries too. When the Scots came into Scotland, the Picts already lived there, and there's no records of wars. There was inter-marriage and gradually they were assimilated into the Scots. That's happened in many other countries too. It's only when there's money behind it, because they have an imperative of time - running it towards business plans as they do - that they bring in brute force and force things along, or they use and pay for massive immigration to come in and create conflict. When people come in, in small numbers to any country they gradually blend in, mix, adapt.

The policies of putting people in specific areas in large cities, is a form of ghetto creation to keep them separate. It doesn't help them disperse and integrate into the system. They can always use that conflict when it suits them, and that day will come when they start crashing the monied system. Everyone can get along, just, you see, in crowded cities, as long as the money's flowing for everything. When it starts to get difficult to pay the rent, everyone's worried. Conflicts begin and people start subdividing back into original groups and fighting each other. The big boys count on these kinds of things happening to bring in the brute force for the new system; so don't fight each other. You've got to rise above all of that. Don't let good speakers stir up the emotions to such a pitch that the ordinary folk fight the other ordinary folk, regardless of their colour, creed or whatever. That's what they count on too, you see. When you see the big picture we see, (I see) the populations of the world, facing the same horror show – a non-thinking future for what will be left of what we call humanity, at the lower levels, which is the majority. A state of never being able to say "I think". It will be inconceivable to perceive of yourself as a distinct individual, as we've been told.

The book I quoted from, I'm sure even that was whitewashed to an extent, but it does at least show you all the groups, the left and right, all the people who went back home and claimed they were for the working peoples. The lords were there too, different lords, and they go back there and talk to their own peer group and have a little chuckle how they'd conned the public again, or the people, and how it had them all on board you see, all "on board" and "on track" to the same agenda. Always with the promise of a better carrot at the end of the stick, never fails.

It's been a dry read for me, reading this old book here, yet these are the books you have to plough through, and stay awake, to come to the understanding that it's necessary to not combat this head on as they expect you to, but to go off in a different tangent. The tangent comes with understanding what's really happening. They expect people to lock horns with them. They're masters of the chessboard with two sides. We must find another way, which is not planned by them. You can't play the dialectic with these characters.

From Hamish and myself it's goodnight and may your God, or your Gods, go with you.

Working Class Hero

by John Lennon

As soon as you're born they make you feel small
By giving you no time instead of it all
Till the pain is so big you feel nothing at all
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
They hurt you at home and they hit you at school
They hate you if you're clever and they despise a fool
Till you're so fucking crazy you can't follow their rules
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
When they've tortured and scared you for twenty odd years
Then they expect you to pick a career
When you can't really function you're so full of fear
A working class hero is something to be

A working class hero is something to be
Keep you doped with religion and sex and TV
And you think you're so clever and class less and free
But you're still fucking peasants as far as I can see
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
There's room at the top they are telling you still
But first you must learn how to smile when you kill
If you want to be like the folks on the hill
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
If you want to be a hero well just follow me
If you want to be a hero well just follow me.

(Transcribed by Matthew)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"GODS OF GREENING, FIELDS OF SCHEMING
AND THE PEOPLE DREAMING"
April 5, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 5, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and tonight I'm on cuttingthroughthematrix.com as the main site, .net et cetera. Today is April 5, 2007.

To start off, I'd like to talk a little bit about the environmental crisis, this phobia almost that's been in the making for such an awful long time. Back in the days of Madame Blavatsky they prattled on in her group about the need to bring a form of Gaia-type worship to manage the people, because it was well understood and it still is, of course, that in every age religion has been the greatest tool for managing the minds of the people. They knew that for a new age they'd have to create a new religion, which would be in keeping with the plans of this intellectual elite who decided they had the right to plan the world the way it should be, not the way it was but the way it should be. They eventually got in theosophy a charter as a Masonic institution, although it was a side order – they didn't get all the secrets because they didn't believe that women should get the secrets. In fact, they're very sexist really.

They give side degrees because the truth of freemasonry is that "only man has spirit and is capable of receiving spirit." That's the big secret you see. Women as Albert Pike said, a woman or "a wife could only reflect her husband's glory," meaning she's the moon – she's the earth and the moon. He's the sun and the cosmos. The moon reflects the light of the sun.

However, they needed to get a huge population of women to back their agenda and so they reintroduced all of the old religions, really, which they knew by their records and archives that women tend to be drawn towards and so they brought them channeling, which is nice and dramatic, "mediums" they called them back then, with little messages like "your uncle who's deceased has found your handkerchief. It's underneath the couch in the living room," and very important stuff like that, you know it's going to change your life. You notice that. It's always very important stuff like that.

It's true enough, a lot of women would like to go to fortune tellers and they used to look at crystal balls and look very mysterious, and for a little price you get a good spiel and it makes you feel better. However, when they bring it all together and create a religion to control you, it's a different matter all together. They decided in the 1800's that this intellectual elite should manage for the guardian class, that they would manage the world, because in freemasonry they say that they've "come to perfect that which was left imperfect," which is basically everything but primarily man himself. This whole idea of being born free, even though we're not, that meant a long time ago; you tend to think you're born free, even though you're made to do everything from then on, like go to school and all that kind of stuff and then you eventually have hormonal drives and so you get married and have children and your spouse, her genes and your genes mating together might just produce bad offspring. That's all that genetics is all about because genetics' real purpose is to weed out all the problem people that make a burden on society. Eugenics is a big part of it, always has been and still is, and that's what genetics is all about, making a better working population to serve the elite as they think things should be you see.

We live in a very complex system of information. Complex primarily because you have a lot of people who simply don't know enough of what's happening. Some people specialize in certain areas of what's happening and they're very good. Others simply don't know. They understand a little bit and they run with it, not realizing they've got to look at all of the system to get the big picture and to realize that if you take a little bit of the system and want to fix it, it cannot really be fixed without altering the rest. You've got a lot of confusion there, plus you have more left and right wings controlled by the same heads. Even though they seem to oppose each other, they really have the same goal if you follow the thread of the logic, so they give you left wing papers and right wing papers and I guess there's all kinds of in-betweens or pretenses. It doesn't matter who gives you the propaganda, as long as you believe in it. That's how propaganda works.

Here's an article here from Canada from Tuesday, March 13, 2007, written by Judi McLeod. We say "McCloud" in Scotland, I don't know how they pronounce it here, and it's quite a good article. It's pretty accurate in most of it. It's to do with the global warming scam – this great machine, this train that's been started long ago and built up and built up and built up with all the propaganda on animal programs and insect programs and so on, that we've been stuffed with our whole lives, beginning really in the late '50's in fact and accelerating, especially public broadcasting. People think it's all public broadcasting from ordinary

people. No, even those shows are all sponsored by the big wildlife funds, like the World Wildlife Fund and Prince Philip is the head boy there supposedly. Now we're in the middle of the crisis where we're going to be told as they use science and they are using science and the spraying in the skies and causing the storms, using the HAARP technology along side of it. It's micromanaged now.
It's quite simple stuff but we've got to be convinced to give up all our way of living and picking our mates and all that kind of stuff, and they've got to bring up a generation who will willingly be sterilized to save mother earth and they'll probably a little medal or a little gold star on their leaving school certificate or something like that; and you'll see little robots you know prattling off these slogans to you and calling you a thought criminal if you contradict them.
This is the article that's from as I say a Canadian paper. It's called "The Canadian Free Press," Tuesday, March 13, 2007, written by Judi McLeod.
At the top it says:
"Maurice Strong, Al Gore.
Creators of Carbon Credit Scheme Cashing in on it.
There's an elephant in global warming's living room that few in the mainstream media want to talk about: the creators of the carbon credit scheme are the ones cashing in on it. The two cherub like choirboys singing loudest in the Holier Than Thou Global Warming Cathedral are Maurice Strong and Al Gore. This duo has done more than anyone else to advance the alarmism of man-made global warming."--
Alan: It's not really true. You see, Maurice Strong is funded. He was picked by the Rockefeller family when he was young, groomed for his position and heavily financed and backed because the big corporations are running the world already. There are really no individual corporations in this club. They're all one already. Like Pike and others said, "they would become masters over the masters of the world through the accumulation of fantastic wealth." Well that's been done.
"With little media monitoring, both Strong and Gore are cashing in on the lucrative cottage industry known as man-made global warming. Strong is on the board of directors of the Chicago Climate Exchange, Wikipedia-described as "the world's first and North America's only legally binding greenhouse gas emission registry reduction system for emission sources and offset projects in North America and Brazil." Gore buys his carbon off-sets from himself"--
Alan: Now you see this offset thing is a tax really the big companies have to pay, a pollution tax, and every company has got to pay really the UN and the UN dishes it back to certain groups like Gore's. It's just a roundabout scheme where the big boys get big money. The government pays a tax for it too, meaning we do. We all as individuals pay many taxes for pollution and it's supposed to help. It's amazing how money is going to stop it. Money – just like teaching, you turn out children that can't write and it's been getting like that for 30 years and so their answer is "what we need is more money," and here we are with little children and they want more money. Well it's the same with this con game.
"Gore buys his carbon off-sets from himself--the Generation Investment Management LLP, "an independent, private, owner-managed partnership established in 2004 with offices in London and Washington, D.C. of which he is both chairman and founding partner. To hear the saving-the-earth singsong of this dynamic duo, even the feather light petals of cherry blossoms in Washington leave a bigger carbon footprint. It's a strange global warming partnership that Strong and Gore have, but it's one that's working. Strong is the silent partner, a man whose name often draws a blank in the Washington cocktail circuit. Even though a former Secretary General of the 1992 United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (the much hyped Rio Earth Summit)"--
Alan: Which was written by Rockefeller actually and Strong just read it out. These are all the nasty character.
"and he was also Under-Secretary General of the United Nations in the days of a beleaguered Kofi Annan, the Canadian born Strong is little known in the Unites States. That's because he spends most of his time in China where he works to make the communist country the world's next superpower."
Alan: Maurice Strong – it's interesting. Even the little place he was born in has for its town emblem a bull, one of the Masonic symbols for generation, the power of the bull, and he sure spouts a lot of it. Strong also started up the New Age settlement in the Baca Grande area in the U.S. and he has all these gurus and different kinds and Buddhists and even Catholic nuns there. I think they're Carmelite nuns who do all the New Age stuff and different ones all living there and Hannah Strong his wife does a lot of the associations with them. He's got his own little tower where you walk in the spiral, because spiraling is a very big part of freemasonry, as you climb the spiral of your lives and all that you see and you become a god eventually. Underneath that Baca Grande ranch, they have the U.S.'s largest underwater aquifer, a natural massive storage tank for fresh water. Another resource you see, things which will be important in the future. He has

a lot of luck this guy, you know Maurice, and Maurice also has been up there with the World Bank, you know the bankers. He was also in charge of that partly for a while.
They also brought him back under Bob Rae's government for Canada to take over Ontario Hydro, the electrical power for Ontario, which the taxpayers had funded and built up and his job when he came in was to privatize it and sell it off. That's the usual con the big boys do to make you think it's going to be yours and how wonderful it will be, and in the early days of Ontario Hydro even Pierre Trudeau the Prime Minister was in ads on television telling you "keep all your lights on. It was going to be cheap, cheap, cheap," but old Trudeau was no fool you know. He died and had a little red rose put on his coffin, just like Francois Mitterrand, and they put in front of the Parliament building an eternal flame that burns over some water. Flame over the water, that's another way of doing the same symbols, Washington's Monument with the rectangular pool below, the male and female. All symbolic and it goes over the heads of the people.
However, Maurice Strong is a very important character. He's all over the place. He's well in his '70's. He might even be 80 now. He puts in a full day's work, flies all over the planet and he is in China working for the United Nations in the building supplied by the United Nations to further integrate this system with China, who is supposedly the model state for the world to copy. That's what it's all about.
It was interesting, in a public broadcasting documentary one rainy Sunday afternoon, and I pick up my three channels on the rabbit ears on top of the television, and my goodness here's Mr. Maurice Strong and this PR blurb about him and how wonderful he is. They talked to his family members and his grandchildren and they all think he's just so sweet and it showed you the building in China where he works. When they were talking to him they also followed him to a graveyard where he put flowers on a grave next to Mao Tse-Tung and it was for his aunt who was an adviser to Mao Tse-Tung. These characters are intergenerational. They're into every revolution, big money behind them and they're all high freemasons. I mean high freemasons, not the little fringe guys at the bottom that slap each other on the back and drink the beer and go hunting and stuff, but way up there with the guys in the real know. You might call it the politburo of Freemasonry.
To continue:
"The nondescript Strong, nonetheless is big cheese in the world of climate change, and is one of the main architects of the coming-your-way-soon Kyoto Protocol."
Alan: That's true. We're going to hear as this year goes on and they keep giving us more storms and you watch the planes above you making the storms and we'll all be coughing and coughing with the stuff that comes down, and then they'll tell us we're causing the global warming and how we've got to change our complete way of living. These big characters that also work for the big corporations and foundations, because it's all one now as Carroll Quigley said, the new feudal system is to be based on a corporate government structure, which you used to call fascism. They'll be the new knights, the captains of industry. They will also be your intellectual bosses that will tell you if you can breed at all and what you're going to do for the rest of your life and what little habitat area you're going to be stuck in making beads, which you'll sell to maybe Chinese tourists or something.
This is the reality of what we're talking about. This is all planned and people should look at the habitat strategies in the United Nations. They have their own websites and "Agenda 21". It will explain why your gasoline is going through the roof because eventually you're not supposed to drive and that will further be enhanced by the ID card, which you'll have to show to even buy gasoline or petrol as they call it over in Britain. Gasoline is getting very expensive. If you're in Canada it's $1.09 per liter at the moment. That would be about $4.20 a gallon U.S. That's because we're more democratic than the U.S. that we pay so much more, but it's coming your way soon because the same characters are in charge of the world. They have their networking through thousands of organizations and NGOs (Non-Governmental Organizations) all pushing for this new world society thinking it's for the good of Mother Earth.
Now on to Gore. Now Gore was trained by Armand Hammer. Armand Hammer was so big up in the Communist system that Lenin gave him an apartment in the Kremlin. That's no joking and the Gore family were trained and especially Al Gore by these characters and given the stamp of approval as having the right deviant genes. He'll gore us all in the end, I'm sure.
Anyway, back to what it says here.
"Gore is the glitzy, media approved front man in the partnership, the flashing neon lights on the global stage warning the masses of the end of Earth, as we know it, and Hollywood's poster boy for greening the silver screen. The skeptics of man-made global warming believe that Gore and Strong have made climate change "the new religion". Climate change is not the first religion both parties have tried to make stick. Along with former Soviet Union leader Mikhail Gorbachev"--
Alan: Another Gore you see.
"Strong, currently president of the Earth Council"--

Alan: The Earth Council was discussed at a NASA meeting back in the 1960's, late '60's, and Gene Roddenberry was there. They said they'd create an Earth Army, meaning all the dumb fools who believe in it, the NGO followers, who'd then push for all the changes which they wanted to hear, the suggestions of.
"the Earth Council has been boasting of replacing the Ten Commandments"--
Alan: This is Gorbachev.
"replacing the Ten Commandments with the Earth Charter, a golden rule guide for how the masses should treat the environment.
Gore, who has given sermons at the United Nations sponsored Cathedral of St. John the Divine"--
Alan: You see, the Masons have a big thing about John the Divine. I'll explain it maybe one day.
"Church in New York City, is a promoter of the religion known as Gaia."--
Alan: Gaia, you know the Old Earth Mother under many names. One where they sacrifice their first-born to the mountains and all that, the top of the mountains, because it was the right thing to do in those days, according to the priests of that time.
"The two environmental gurus also share a belief in radical Malthusian population reduction."--
Alan: They do, they do, they do. We just breed too much. We breed too much. These silly masses just can't handle the hormones like the elite do. This has been going on for 150 years or more. Actually, more. Malthus was out in the 1700's and even you'll find that the founding fathers of the U.S. bought his books on population. They were all kind of supporters of it. They've been doing this drumbeat forever helping manage the masses because they're just too stupid and ignorant to manage themselves. If you left them to themselves, they'd probably party and dance and do naughty things between each other and produce children.
Even into the 1900's there was so many battles because there was more facts out in the early 1900's. People had more ammunition to throw back at these population control characters, where they had lists of all the elites' families and how many offspring they were having. They were having bigger families than the poor were having, but they keep drumming this drum and giving this same beat, forcing more and more folk into cities through extravagant taxations, taking all the employment out of the countries and so they move to cities and so it gives you the appearance the world is crowded. This is all how it was done and this was discussed at big high-level meetings, how to create the perception of overpopulation.
Getting back to this:
"According to them, too many people, particularly in the U.S. are polluting the planet, emitting excessive Freon through their refrigerators and jacking up the air conditioning."
Alan: I think they did away with Freon because the big company DuPont, that also makes a lot of powder for ammunition for the military, managed to push through bills to ban Freon and they put out this new stuff that this company just happened to have the patent on, and the old boys club works very well for them. Freon, by the way, they kept hyping and hyping "oh, Freon will destroy the ozone". Freon is heavier than air. It stays toward the ground. What a con game. This is children's stuff they use to give this. They used to teach children this before they were eight years old, this kind of stuff, including the environmental changes – how we have many ice ages and many warming periods up and down, up and down, all down through history. They took all those books away so it's easy now to brainwash the children.
"But the conduct of Al Gore and Maurice Strong in the capitalist world is one for the books. It's a side of them that may have remained unknown had it not been for the investigative talent of the Executive Intelligence Review (EIR)."
Alan: I think EIR is run by Lyndon LaRouche, who, personally, after looking at his agenda, is simply going the same road in a different direction and it ends up in the same place, but it's meant to lead a lot of the left wingers, especially those college graduates and university graduates along. He's all for globalism too. You see, globalism would develop naturally if it wasn't for the guys that set up borders a long time ago; and who set them up?
Well you'll find it was the ancestors of the same families that are now taking away the borders. They needed enemies to tax the people to get them to work and keep them afraid, so they created borders; and sure enough, over a long period of time, if they'd left it alone and hormones being what they are, people would have been breeding outside into other tribes and families and peoples. However, that's not profitable from an economic standard, according to the big boys. It served its purpose for long enough and they had all their wars, which are just empire building and demolition jobs as a rebuild with their corporations and Halliburton, and they had to create a global society and then take the borders down now and then find terrorism within because you've always got to have an enemy and so there's got to be terrorism within, just as Stalin knew. Everyone's a thought criminal. Therefore, you've got to be careful of even what appears to be exposés of what's behind it.

I can remember when Lyndon LaRouche was running for some office or political party or whatever and a parley speech was flashed over the radio and he said in it himself he wanted to ban every single internal combustion engine on the planet. Well the same thing is to be done you see with the boys who are presently controlling it. They want to ban all vehicles. As the UN and again the habitat and "Agenda 21" charter said, that they want people living in habitat areas. There'll be no private transportation. Your work will be assigned to you in that habitat town or city or whatever it is.
To get back to this talk on Al Gore and Maurice Strong.
"The tawdry tale of the top two global warming gurus in the business world goes all the way back to Earth Day, April 17, 1995 when the future author of An Inconvenient Truth traveled to Fall River, Massachusetts, to deliver a green sermon at the headquarters of Molten Metal Technology Inc. (MMTI). MMTI was a firm that proclaimed to have invented a process for recycling metals from waste. Gore praised the Molten Metal firm as a pioneer in the kind of innovative technology that can save the environment, and make money for investors at the same time. Gore left a few facts out of his speech that day. First, the firm was run by Strong and a group of Gore intimates, including Peter Knight, the firm's registered lobbyist, and Gore's former top Senate aide," wrote EIR."--
Alan: They're really giving speeches to themselves but the public don't know that and all the followers, the green movement, the Earth Army as it's called, just cheer when their leaders say cheer.
"Second, the company had received more than $25 million in U.S. Department of energy (DOE) research and development grants, but had failed to prove that the technology worked on a commercial scale."--
Alan: That doesn't matter, not in government and stuff.
"The company would go on to receive another $8 million in federal taxpayers' cash, at that point, its only source of revenue."--
Alan: Not bad work if you can get it, eh?
"With Al Gore's Earth Day as a Wall Street calling card, Molten Metal's stock value soared to $35 a share, a range it maintained through October 1996."
Alan: Not bad. Giving a speech about this wonderful company and what it's doing to save the environment and it's his own company.
"But along the way, DOE scientists had balked at further funding. When, in March 1996, corporate officers concluded that the federal cash cow was about to run dry, they took action: Between that date and October 1996, seven corporate officers--including Maurice Strong--sold off $15.3 million in personal shares in the company, at top market value. On Oct. 20, 1996--a Sunday--the company issued a press release, announcing for the first time, that DOE funding would be vastly scaled back, and reported the bad news on a conference call with stockbrokers."
Alan: They should say with the sheep stockbrokers. That's what they call them in the business, the ones who follow the newspapers, not the guys in the know. The guys in the know always sell off once they stop getting government funding.
"On Monday, the stock plunged by 49%, soon landing at $5 a share. By early 1997, furious stockholders had filed a class action suit against the company and its directors. Ironically, one of the class action lawyers had tangled with Maurice Strong in another insider trading case, involving a Swiss company called AZL Resources, chaired by Strong, who was also a lead shareholder."--
Alan: Shades of Rothschild over and over, isn't it? Same old scams.
"The AZL case closely mirrored Molten Metal, and in the end, Strong and the other AZL partners agreed to pay $5 million to dodge a jury verdict, when eyewitness evidence surfaced of Strong's role in scamming the value of the company stock up into the stratosphere, before selling it off."--
Alan: Maybe that's why the ozone layer is thinning. It's all that shredded paper being burned in these companies.
"In 1997, Strong went on to accept from Tongsun Park, the Korean man found guilty of illegally acting as an Iraqi agent"--
Alan: Illegally acting as an Iraqi agent. How could you? I guess he wasn't a spy.
"$1 million from Saddam Hussein, which was invested in Cordex Petroleum Inc., a company he owned with his son, Fred."--
Alan: So there you are. There's another little scam Mr. Strong is involved but he's got big help and big backing. You can't touch him because the Rockefeller Foundation backs him.
"In that year, Gore, still U.S. vice president"--
Alan: Remember.
"was making news for "taking the initiative in creating the Internet."--
Alan: Well he was told to do that. He had nothing to do with it. If you listen to his old speeches when he

was even running he couldn't put a sentence together without you howling with laughter. That's a fact. They're just told what to do and they do what they're told, and if they stick to their script and read it properly and put their contact lenses in, then they don't fumble so much. There's a U.S. vice president pushing all these things forward you see with his personal interests and that of his big club – the high, high Masonic club of corporate bosses, as Pike advised, they would become the masters over the masters of the world by all means possible including the stock market, said Pike.

"The leaders of the man-made global warming movement, you might say, get around. Meanwhile Jumbo's still in global warming's living room, but the duo with the tiniest carbon footprints on earth continue to just tiptoe past him."

Apart from my own sagacity here and my little comments, that's from the Canada Free Press and written by Judi McLeod, an award winning journalist with 30 years experience and so on, Canada Free Press. You can look that up yourself and that's what you'll find when you go in to all of these big characters at the top.

I have some inside tapes from the Rockefeller Foundations and some little speeches given by Rockefeller to his buddies who are all very famous people and they don't talk about democracy – no, they talk about the plan and their windows of opportunity and they also talk about the cannon fodder of the present generation that's just unfortunate they have to go through it but that's what must happen to bring all this about. It's their plan you see. We're just living an agenda. That's the reality of it.

To continue in this vein of environment conservation and all of that stuff, here's an article from 2006, March 24, from the Post Standard Syracuse, that's at Syracuse.com, to do with the taxation of trees. Now this is happening really across the Western world because all councils, local councils and state councils and so on, get all their info from the United Nations and they see what other ones are doing, too, to raise more taxes and penalize people. People who want to get up the ladder on the board, these climbers, these social climbers, sniff because they're good psychopaths. They sniff the wind to see which way it's going and they jump on these things; they can get onboard. They love the term "onboard," they get on track you see with the rest hoping to get brownie points and if they get brownie points they get promoted and they might end up one day in politics. This is how it works. They sniff the wind and they copy it and they all belong to the same organizations which are not responsible to the people who supposedly pretend to elect them.

Here's the article here.

"State Tells Towns: Trees are taxable.

Some towns are raising the assessments on properties filled with trees."

Alan: This is by Eric Chris, The Albany Bureau.

"New Yorkers pay taxes on everything from cell phone calls to fireplace mittens. What's next, trees? Actually, yes. Some towns, including Cortlandville in Cortland County, have begun dramatically raising assessments on large properties for the value of their trees. Opponents call the move "crazy," saying it will encourage the chopping of trees and could hurt wildlife, water supplies and soil as well as the timber, maple and recreation industries by depleting healthy forests. Some state lawmakers agree and have introduced legislation to prohibit the practice. But the Pataki administration says the number and quality of a property's trees affect its market value, which forms the basis for its tax assessment."

Alan: What a joke. You see at one time they used to even come to your house and snoop around and say, yes, and they'd measure your rooms and take out a pencil and paper before the calculators and then he'd sniff the air again and give you an assessment on the size of your house. They don't do that anymore. They just look at the most expensive largest house in an area and tax you all according to that one's assessment, and it's all done from flying over your houses now too. What a wonderful world.

"Kevin King, executive director of the Empire State Forest Products Association, said that besides Cortlandville, a number of towns in Western and Northern New York have begun taxing trees."

Alan: I wonder if the trees will pay.

"He said that's because the state has advised assessors that they've been undervaluing forest land. The Pataki administration disputes that. "There's nothing new happening on our end, nothing we haven't done for the past 40 years,"--

Alan: I could add something there of what they've been doing to the public for the last 40 years and longer.

"said Geoffrey Gloak, spokesman for the state Office of Real Property Services."--

Alan: He's got an "oak" in his name. G-L-O-A-K. What a coincidence.

"The law has required trees to be considered part of the real property of any parcel. "If you're an assessor, it's really left to your determination," he said. "If they request it from us, we'll give them average timber values per county." More towns may be making such requests because they are revaluing properties more frequently and reviewing tax laws as they do so. When the Cattaraugus County town of Allegany began a townwide revaluation, Gloak's office sent guidelines that included values for timber, Allegany Assessor Robin

Pearl-Lamphier said."--
Alan: He's got a hyphen there, Robin Pearl-Lamphier, very impressive.
"Pearl-Lamphier said her"--
Alan: No, it's a she.
"said her predecessor did not follow those guidelines, but she is. She disputed the notion that forest property owners are being penalized by higher assessments."
Alan: Of course she would. That's her job.
"They have not paid for their fair share'--
Alan: There's your socialist global statement.
"They have not paid their fair share," she said. She said the 34 owners of 85 forest properties in her town have inquired, but not complained, about the higher assessments and said she plans to send an explanatory letter out today. But some forest property owners are complaining. Cotton-Hanlon, a timber management company that owns nearly 33,000 acres Upstate, saw its Cortlandville property tax bill jump by 65 percent last year after the town assessor hiked the assessment on the 36-acre parcel because of the value of its trees, said Bob O'Brien, the company's chief forester. He said the Schuyler County-based company asked whether cutting the trees down would lower the assessment. Yes, he was told."--
Alan: This is how it works you see.
"Well, that's crazy," O'Brien said. "It seems completely counterproductive to having a good, healthy forest out there for the future, let alone the environmental and aesthetic issues. "On one lot, it's not going to kill us," he added, noting the property tax bill in Cortlandville went from $633.93 to $1,042.61. "But if that were ever to happen on all of our 33,000 acres, a 65 percent increase in our tax bill would just flatten us." O'Brien said property taxes, which amount to nearly half a million dollars a year for his company, are Cotton-Hanlon's biggest expense. Cortlandville Assessor David Briggs could not be reached for comment Thursday."
Alan: It's amazing none of them can be reach for comment, because they all know they're crooks. They all know they're crooks you see and they just scurry. It's amazing if you ever have to go and see a bureaucrat about something. You know these massive buildings they build (this is me talking here, not the article) and they've got these massive buildings with long corridors and doors there and you go in there looking for somebody or an office or something, and if there's no receptionist there you walk in these long corridors and you'll see these creatures called bureaucrats. They slink along the corridors. This is where they live. This is where they live these creatures and they sort of slink along the walls and if they see you coming, they dash in a door and slam it very quickly because they're terrified of you. They're very scared of the public and if you do manage to trap one between doors, he'll tell you to see the receptionist and he'll stammer and stutter and turn all funny colors and jump in his little office.
Getting back to this article.
"State Sen. Catharine Young, R-Olean, and Assemblyman William Parment, D-Jamestown, have introduced legislation to prohibit assessors from slapping higher values on trees. "New assessments that attempt to reflect current timber values can produce a steep tax increase on these properties," according to a memo supporting the bill. "The practical results are likely to be over-harvesting, liquidation cuttings or conversion to development. At the very least, this policy is an incentive for landowners to practice poor forest management."
Alan: If they're taxed per tree, of course there'll be more, to save your skin and your home, you might just cut all the trees down. That's economics for you. You see this wonderful world of economics.
"Gloak said that if such legislation is passed, New York would be the first state he knows of to prohibit timber from being assessed as real property. He said cutting down trees wouldn't necessarily reduce a property's value."
Alan: It's true enough too, even those that think they can cut their trees down and reduce their value, I've never seen anything reduced when it comes to taxation. It goes up and up and up. Remember the old Communist thing too, gradually increasing taxes, that would put everybody under, and Communism is only one wing of the same group. You had the right wing, then the left wing going towards the same agenda.
"If you have your property clear-cut, it could be worth more because it's subdividable," he said. And he said exemptions are available for managed forests. To O'Brien and King, taxing trees appears to be a politically palatable way to increase budgets."
Alan: Well everything is palatable to them.
"You avoid the broad-based tax increase, you get greater revenues, and some of your land owners are absentees," King said. "They don't even vote locally. It's an easy thing to do."
They've always got reasons for things for getting money. From March 2006 article Post-Standard at Syracuse.com.

It's the agenda. It's the agenda. We all know what's the agenda. It marches on and we know eventually that even with the gasoline going up and up and up with a thousands reasons all the time, it's to get you off the road. That's why they never gave you an alternate means of transport or alternate means of powering a vehicle. It was never intended when they first gave us the vehicle to allow it to go much past an industrial era. They had to give it for an industrial era, especially in America (U.S.) and Canada, because people had to travel to work and sometimes fair distances. In the world that's being created you won't need a vehicle. In fact, you won't be allowed to have one; and even if you had one, you couldn't afford the gasoline ultimately. You're meant to get off the road in this coming beautiful New World Order, where you'll be happy because your life will be managed for you and they'll stick brain chips in you to give you a virtual reality. Not a real one, but virtually real, meaning almost, and you'll all be happy until they euthanize you when you can't carry things anymore and stuff like that, when you're no longer economically viable to keep. That's the beautiful system that's coming into play and it's being aided and abetted by greedy, greedy people all the way down the ladder to your local council, the little want-a-bees, you know the miniature psychopaths, the ones that aren't born into the extremely wealthy families. They have some connections in the local system of Masonry that appoints people to different things, but they don't have big, big wealth so they do what they're told. They sniff the wind and they try to please their higher bosses and get a mention upstairs. That's the real system we live in. It's totally corrupt, always was corrupt and in a monetary system it can't be anything but certainly corrupt. It's not a natural system. It's an inhumane system. That's the bottom line and we can only expect more and more.

I get lots of articles coming in; I could read them forever, but why? They're already out there. We know what's coming down the pike. Look into the "Agenda 21" charter at the United Nations. See what your future holds for you and your children. It's not hard to put it all together at all.

I thank the people for writing. I get so much mail generally with questions on history et cetera. Others who are in a panic mode ask what to do and I tell them first off don't panic. This has been going on for your whole life. You just woke up to it now and that's why you're so scared. It takes time to understand that you're not the first generation that's been grown up in a matrix with a different reality than the one that exists. It's a beautiful act. You're born in the middle of a stage play and you don't know what's around you. We have tremendously good actors at the top, but then they have all the money in the world to give us their propaganda.

Others such as Gary who wrote in today have asked if they can burn the blurbs to disc and pass them around. Well, sure. Whatever I give out free you can copy and pass around and that's how information travels and hopefully some day we'll get something out of it, even if it takes some time, because the time is running out. We're well into the next phase because as I say the whole environmental movement really started in the late 1800's and then the combination of a creation of a religion with New Age leaning towards Earth worship, which is the ultimate goal, all tied together with Mother Earth and the spirits of the Earth and the air and the trees and the animals; and it's all very nice but it's not for a purpose to help anything except those who control the world. That's the bottom line. That's the bottom line.

Gorbachev himself said in his own book, "Towards a New Civilization," that WE are creating a new religion for the world. Now he's in charge of one of the biggest environmentalist associations on the planet. He was given the ex-United States military base down in the States as his headquarters where he flies his green flag, the Knights of Lazarus. He was the one that was promoted by Maggie Thatcher who got her wish of becoming, I don't know if it was a Dane or a Countess, but she was given an equivalent to a Lord, maybe a Duchess, and given her red cape and her ermine fur so that she can attend the House of Lords.

She was the one who introduced Gorbachev to the world on the world stage arm in arm. All the media joined in and suddenly forgot he was a Communist leader, the leader of the Soviet Union, head of the KGB at one time, who is now a champion of freedom for the wilderness and the green movement. The Green Party itself, by the way, was started up by a predecessor I think of Madeline Albright who was a Communist leader in a Soviet country and a great friend of Stalin. That's where it was first discussed. Mind you, I'm sure it had already been approved in London a long, long time ago.

That's the real world we live in. Nothing is done by itself. It's all on cooperation with the higher societies that run this world with their bankers, their corporations and their new feudal system where everything – remember the term "feudal" was not used by chance by Carroll Quigley in "Tragedy & Hope," the book that he published promoting it all. He thought it was wonderful that these guys who had steered the history of the world for the last few hundred years, it was time the world knew how wonderful these guys were and how they steered it; being a historian for the Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs, he was all for it. He thought the public would accept it and he probably was right. They would probably yawn and ask what the next movie was, but he said that this system that they're bringing

into view is a feudal type system with the corporations and the heads of corporations being one big club, one big sort of noble order, deciding the fate of whole populations and running their lives for them.
The word 'fee' comes from 'few' or 'feu,' which is 'feudal.' We will pay for everything and everything and everything as long as they keep a money system going, but it is to eventually metamorphize into a token system which they will dispense into everyone's account once a week. You'll have the same amount as everyone else, at least in the lower quarters, and you can't save it up. It will be gone at midnight before it's renewed the following morning. If you are disapproved of, if you're politically incorrect, they'll withhold your funding because you'll still have to pay rent and buy food and so on, so it's token but a set amount; and that was put down by Lord Bertrand Russell in his book, "Roads to Freedom". I love the doublespeak these psychopaths use to get everybody onboard and on track behind them.
A lot of planning, a lot of cooperation, a massive networking of people who all come from the same ivy-league schools, one of the main springs being Oxford, the other being Cambridge; they lead off this whole movement and then an association of high Masonic groups, which they all belong to, which are all one in reality.
When they talk about their brotherhood of man worldwide, they the elite know it's for themselves because we're not men. We're not men and maybe one day I'll go into the decipherment of the Old Testament where it tells you that basically. Everyone's been conned and the people who are not men have been working fervently in good faith at the lower orders in these societies, never knowing what the real agenda was but believing they did, it was to bring fairness and justice to the world, as they filled their pockets and got their little scams going.
However, I'm very, very, very busy here. You wouldn't believe how many calls I take in a day, how many things I have to do in a day just to do this little talk here, all on my Jack Todd, which is my own. Hamish would help with the letters, but he tends to get them kind of mushy when I take them from his mouth, so it's getting almost beyond the ability to even write back to people at times.
For those who help out, I thank you very, very, very much. I know who you all are and I recognize the emails too when they come in, who they're from. So for you all, have a good night, and for Hamish and myself, it’s good night too and may your god or your gods go with you.
I'll leave you with a wee song and tribute of the allegory of Al Gore and Mr. Strong's bull.
"Takin' Care of Business"
By Bachman-Turner Overdrive

You get up every morning
From your alarm clock's warning
Take the 8:15 into the city
There's a whistle up above
And people pushin', people shovin'
And the girls who try to look pretty

And if your train's on time
You can get to work by nine
And start your slaving job to get your pay
If you ever get annoyed
Look at me I'm self-employed
I love to work at nothing all day

And I'll be...
[Refrain]
Taking care of business every day
Taking care of business every way
I've been taking care of business, it's all mine
Taking care of business and working overtime
Work out!

If it were easy as fishin'
You could be a musician
If you could make sounds loud or mellow
Get a second-hand guitar

Chances are you'll go far
If you get in with the right bunch of fellows

People see you having fun
Just a-lying in the sun
Tell them that you like it this way
It's the work that we avoid
And we're all self-employed
We love to work at nothing all day

And we be...
Taking care of business every day
Taking care of business every way
I've been taking care of business, it's all mine
Taking care of business and working overtime

[Spoken] Take good care of my business
When I'm away, every day whoo!

You get up every morning
From your alarm clock's warning
Take the 8:15 into the city
There's a whistle up above
And people pushin', people shovin'
And the girls who try to look pretty
And if your train's on time
You can get to work by nine
And start your slaving job to get your pay
If you ever get annoyed
Look at me I'm self-employed
I love to work at nothing all day

And I'll be...
Taking care of business every day
Taking care of business every way
I've been taking care of business, it's all mine
Taking care of business and working overtime
Work out!

Taking care of business
Taking care of business
Taking care of business
Taking care of business

Taking care of business every day
Taking care of business every way
Taking care of business, it's all mine
Taking care of business and working overtime

Taking care of business
Taking care of business
We've been taking care of business
We've been taking care of business
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"DON'T DRIVE - BEHAVE - BEEHIVE
(OR)
HITCHHIKER'S GUIDE TO
BEHAVIOUR MODIFICATION"
May 10, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 10, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu on May 10th, 2007.

Tonight, I'm going to read a little bit from a magazine called, "The Wilson Quarterly." This is from the Spring 2007edition. It has to do also with the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars. On the front page here it's called, "The Climate Engineers."

I should say, first of all, this magazine is published internationally. This is for the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, Washington, D.C. This article is written by James R. Fleming. I think it also mentions in here of his different affiliations. Those are interesting to look up, always. The affiliations tell you an awful lot about who's who and who's writing what.

James R. Fleming, the author of this particular article, is a public policy scholar. He's a “public policy scholar,” interesting, at the Wilson Center and holder of the American Association for the Advancement of Science’s Roger Revelle Fellowship in Global Environmental Stewardship, he’s a professor of science, technology, and society at Colby College, in Waterville, Maine. It gives you a list of some of his books. It's written by one of THEM, you know, “those guys”—those guys "in the know" on the big CON that's going on, and so they can't give obviously anything near a fair description. This article is written almost in a British fashion, where they'll give you little bits of facts mixed with almost comedy and alarm together, which leaves the reader in a limbo land, where the fear gets into you. You'll think, “My God! There's a bunch of crazy people running this particular system!” which intensifies the fear. They also give you the disinformation to do with it; in this case, it's global warming.

This article says:

"The Climate Engineers."

"As alarm over global warming spreads, a radical idea is gaining momentum. Forget cuts in greenhouse-gas emissions, some scientists argue. Find a technological fix. Bounce sunlight back into space by pumping reflective nanoparticles into the atmosphere. Launch mirrors into orbit around the earth. Create a “planetary thermostat.” But what sounds like science fiction is actually an old story. For more than a century, scientists, soldiers, and charlatans have hatched schemes to manipulate the weather and climate. Like them, today’s aspiring climate engineers wildly exaggerate what is possible, and they scarcely consider political, military, and ethical implications of attempting to manage the world’s climate—with potential consequences far greater than any their predecessors were ever likely to face."

Alan: My little comment there is: That's how they would present that in Britain, so it doesn't pooh-pooh any evidence against the global warming theory. It doesn't mention, to start off, that we go through all these different cycles continuously: mini-ice ages, mini-global warming ages, back and forth, and some larger ones. Since this is supposedly a fairly new study in history, since it didn't supposedly take such a test before and accurate records in the late past, how much of the data can even be counted on as reliable? It doesn't mention that part, so the debate is over. This begins with the debate on global warming being over and that

the facts are real; and that's how it's put into your mind.

"Beyond the security checkpoint at the National Aeronautics and Space Administration's Ames Research Center at the southern end of San Francisco Bay, a small group gathered in November for a conference on the innocuous topic of "managing solar radiation." The real subject was much bigger: how to save the planet from the effects of global warming."

Alan: Again, the debate is over. It's not, "Is there global warming?," but, "The debate is over."

"There was little talk among the two dozen scientists and other specialists about carbon taxes, alternative energy sources, or the other usual remedies."

Alan: "Remedies." Once again, that's sunk again as it was supposed to be, remedies.

"Many of the scientists were impatient with such schemes. Some were simply contemptuous of calls for international cooperation and the policies and lifestyle changes needed to curb greenhouse-gas emissions; others had concluded that the world's politicians and bureaucrats are not up to the job of agreeing on such reforms or that global warming will come more rapidly, and with more catastrophic consequences, than many models predict. Now, they believe, it is time to consider radical measures: a technological quick fix for global warming.

"Mitigation is not happening and is not going to happen," physicist Lowell Wood declared at the NASA conference. Wood, the star of the gathering, spent four decades at the University of California's Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory, where he served as one of the Pentagon's chief weapon designers and threat analysts."

Alan: You can trust this guy to tell you the truth (from the Pentagon).

"(He reportedly enjoys the "Dr. Evil" nickname bestowed by his critics.) The time has come, he said, for "an intelligent elimination of undesired heat from the biosphere by technical ways and means," which, he asserted, could be achieved for a tiny fraction of the cost of"the bureaucratic suppression of CO2." His engineering approach, he boasted, would provide "instant climatic gratification."

Alan: This is the guy, remember, who took over from Teller. He was a protégé of Teller, the earlier one; he was Dr. Evil, Part 1. Wood is Part 2. It was Teller who came up with the whole idea of using metallic particles to intensify or cool, depending on what type they used, the atmosphere for weather warfare purposes; but now they're your saviors. The war men are now your saviors, remember, and the Pentagon. You can trust the Pentagon.

To continue:

"Wood advanced several ideas to "fix" the earth's climate, including building up Arctic sea ice to make it function like a planetary air conditioner to "suck heat in from the midlatitude heat bath." A "surprisingly practical" way of achieving this, he said, would be to use large artillery pieces to shoot as much as a million tons of highly reflective sulfate aerosols or specially engineered nanoparticles into the Arctic stratosphere to deflect the sun's rays."

Alan: Here they are, as we say, "down on Earth," trying to eliminate your cars because of all the different sulfur emissions; but they want to spray it above your heads to save you, huh?

"Delivering up to a million tons of material via artillery would require a constant bombardment—-basically declaring war on the stratosphere. Alternatively, a fleet of B-747"crop dusters" could deliver the particles by flying continuously around the Arctic Circle. Or a 25-kilometer-long sky hose could be tethered to a military superblimp high above the planet's surface to pump reflective particles into the atmosphere."

Alan: We're already being sprayed and we have been for years, so this whole story is a sideline for a different purpose. Remember, quite a few years ago, there was a book came out called, "The Report from

Iron Mountain," which was a big think tank that was held on behalf of the Pentagon, some years back, on how society is held together and managed and governed by the system. They said "it's held together by war or the threat of war" and for a global society they "would have to find a new kind of enemy." They've found it, you see, they've made it; and like all enemies, they demonize it.

This article here is part of the CON game, the continuing CON game in almost a light-hearted manner.

"Far-fetched as Wood's ideas may sound, his weren't the only Rube Goldberg proposals aired at the meeting. Even as they joked about a NASA staffer's apology for her inability to control the temperature in the meeting room, others detailed their own schemes for manipulating earth's climate. Astronomer J. Roger Angel suggested placing a huge fleet of mirrors in orbit to divert incoming solar radiation, at a cost of"only" several trillion dollars."

Alan: War must be profitable, you see.

"Atmospheric scientist John Latham and engineer Stephen Salter hawked their idea of making marine clouds thicker and more reflective by whipping ocean water into a froth with giant pumps and eggbeaters. Most frightening was the science-fiction writer and astrophysicist Gregory Benford's announcement that he wanted to "cut through red tape and demonstrate what could be done" by finding private sponsors for his plan to inject diatomaceous earth—the chalklike substance used in filtration systems and cat litter—into the Arctic stratosphere. He, like his fellow geoengineers, was largely silent on the possible unintended consequences of his plan."

Alan: Oops! But there you go, that's the kind of stuff they feed the public, to terrify us that a bunch of mad men are in control that don't know what they're doing. Now all of these characters live on massive grants their whole life long, and these characters do what they're told. They do what they're told. It is true at the top they make sure that every possibility is covered, so each one is given his specific area of specialty to follow. That's how you always maintain power, down through the ages. You make sure you look at every possibility that could ever possibly happen, and every type of divergence from each possibility and consequences, and you come up with the solutions in advance.

"The inherent unknowability of what would happen if we tried to tinker with the immensely complex planetary climate system is one reason why climate engineering has until recently been spoken of only sotto voce in the scientific community. Many researchers recognize that even the most brilliant scientists have a history ofblindness to the wider ramifications of their work. Imagine, for example, that Wood's scheme to thicken the Arctic icecap did somehow become possible. While most of the world may want to maintain or increase polar sea ice, Russia and some other nations have historically desired an ice-free Arctic ocean, which would liberate shipping and open potentially vast oil and mineral deposits for exploitation. And an engineered Arctic ice sheet would likely produce shorter growing seasons and harsher winters in Alaska, Siberia, Greenland, and elsewhere, and could generate super winter storms in the midlatitudes. Yet Wood calls his brainstorm a plan for "global climate stabilization," and hopes to create a sort of"planetary thermostat" to regulate the global climate."

Alan: That's means that someone's in control of the thermostat, and guess who's paying for the fuel?

"Who would control such a "thermostat," making life-altering decisions for the planet's billions?--

Alan: --The top psychopaths, that's who it would be.

"What is to prevent other nations from undertaking unilateral climate modification? The United States has no monopoly on such dreams. In November 2005, for example, Yuri Izrael, head of the Moscow--based Institute of Global Climate and Ecology Studies, wrote to Russian president Vladimir Putin to make the case for immediately burning massive amounts of sulfur in the stratosphere to lower the earth's temperature "a degree or two"—a correction greater than the total warming since pre-industrial times.

There is, moreover, a troubling motif of militarization in the history of weather and climate control. Military

leaders in the United States and other countries have pondered the possibilities of weaponized weather manipulation for decades. Lowell Wood himself embodies the overlap of civilian and military interests. Now affiliated with the Hoover Institution…"

Alan: Remember these big think tanks and institutes and foundations?

"…a think tank at Stanford University, Wood was a protégé of the late Edward Teller, the weapons scientist who was credited with developing the hydrogen bomb and was the architect of the Reagan-era Star Wars missile defense system (which Wood worked on, too)."

Alan: There's a lot of work to be done in that area, and these guys, being good psychopaths, have a good nose for sniffing it out and getting on the payroll, like all good psychopaths.

"Like Wood, Teller was known for his advocacy of controversial military and technological solutions to complex problems, including the chimerical “peaceful uses of nuclear weapons.” Teller’s plan to excavate an artificial harbor in Alaska using thermonuclear explosives actually came close to receiving government approval. Before his death in 2003, Teller was advocating a climate control scheme similar to what Wood proposed.

Despite the large, unanswered questions about the implications of playing God with the elements, climate engineering is now being widely discussed in the scientific community and is taken seriously within the U.S. government. The Bush administration has recommended the addition of this “important strategy” to an upcoming report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change,…"

Alan: Remember what they said for the United Nations to bind the world together, and under world government they'd find crisis after crisis, and create these huge international panels, bringing us all together. “We are the world. We are the children.” That's how it goes.

"…the Panel on Climate Change, the UN-sponsored organization whose February study seemed to persuade even the Bush White House…"

Alan: Ha, ha, ha. They persuaded him.

"…to take global warming more seriously. And climate engineering’s advocates are not confined to the small group that met in California. Last year, for example, Paul J. Crutzen, an atmospheric chemist and Nobel laureate, proposed a scheme similar to Wood’s, and there is a long paper trail of climate and weather modification studies by the Pentagon and other government agencies. As the sole historian at the NASA conference…"

Alan: NASA is part of the military complex, remember. Yes. You think they were just taking little spiders up into space to see if they could mate, the same way as on earth, when they are in free fall, eh?

"…I may have been alone in my appreciation of the irony that we were meeting on the site of an old U.S. Navy airfield literally in the shadow of the huge hangar that once housed the ill-starred Navy dirigible U.S.S."

Alan: It's M-A-C-O-N and I think they're using the French spelling or writing of MASON. That's what it looks like to me. That's how it is, M-A-C-O-N. U.S.S. Macon (the son's of light). That's what that was all about, in the French.

"The 785-foot-long Macon, a technological wonder of its time, capable of cruising at 87 miles per hour and launching five Navy biplanes, lies at the bottom of the Pacific Ocean, brought down in 1935 by strong winds."

Alan: No wonder they're at war with the weather, after losing all that money; but no problems, lots of taxpayers to make it up.

"The Navy's entire rigid-airship program went down with it. Coming on the heels of the crash of its sister ship, the Akron, the Macon's destruction showed that the design of these technological marvels was fundamentally flawed. The hangar, built by the Navy in 1932, is now both a historic site and a Superfund site, since it has been discovered that its "galbestos" siding is leaching PCBs into the drains. As I reflected on the fate of the Navy dirigible program, the geoengineers around the table were confidently and enthusiastically promoting techniques of climate intervention that were more than several steps beyond what might be called state of the art, with implications not simply for a handful of airship crewmen but for every one of the 6.5 billion inhabitants of the planet.

Ultimate control of the weather and climate excites some of our wildest fantasies and our greatest fears. It is the stuff of age-old myths. Throughout history, we mortals have tried to protect ourselves against harsh weather. But weather control was reserved for the ancient sky gods. Now the power has seemingly devolved to modern Titans. We are undoubtedly facing an uncertain future."

Alan: Now there's a little slip there, you see. "We are undoubtedly facing an uncertain future." See, the future is always uncertain, so is living, in all ages, but he's referring to the really unproven facts that we're actually warming, never mind all the spraying they've been doing for years to increase the temperature, which is happening. It doesn't mention that at all. Once they start mentioning the fact that these massive spraying operations have been going on for years, daily across the planet, as we're warming, I might start thinking that they might have something to say that's true. Otherwise, we're getting a spin, a divergent way of thinking and looking at things.

Then it goes on about:

"With rising temperatures, increasing emissions of greenhouse gases, and a growing world population..."

Alan: See the same old fears that the elite, the psychopaths, have always had.

"...we may be on the verge of a worldwide climate crisis."

Alan: "We may be."

"What shall we do? Doing nothing or too little is clearly wrong, but so is doing too much. Largely unaware of the long and checkered history of weather and climate control and the political and ethical challenges it poses, or somehow considering themselves exempt, the new Titans see themselves as heroic pioneers, the first generation capable of alleviating or averting natural disasters. They are largely oblivious to the history of the charlatans and sincere but deluded scientists and engineers who preceded them. If we fail to heed the lessons of that history, and fail to bring its perspectives to bear in thinking about public policy, we risk repeating the mistakes of the past, in a game with much higher stakes.

Alan: Then it goes on about some of the history of previous scientists who've tried to fiddle with the weather, and it's an old science. It's old stuff really, in all reality. This is for public consumption, this kind of thing. It doesn't pooh-pooh the evidence towards the global warming. It doesn't mention the spraying that has been going on before the public even heard the term "global warming." It doesn't mention the fact there is a UN policy to find some massive world enemy to bring us all together to fight. It doesn't mention the fact that, no; it's not new at all. All the ancient priesthoods used the sun in the sky as a god which they served. Of course, being the priests, they spoke for the god. They always have gods with their spokesmen on earth, because the rest of the people seem to be too stupid to communicate with the god. We need these interpreters who dress in funny clothing, with long dresses and stuff, and have those little rituals where they wave things around, incense, and they burn incense and have little mantras and stuff, and they can sometimes dance nice little pretty dances.

Nowadays, they just put suits and ties on, or white coats, stand there in front of blackboards and squiggle lines, to give us magic formula, which no one can understand or follow, because it's all theory—which is magic formula. This is the technique that's been going on forever. The ancient priesthoods, too, controlled

the people, who, especially after the first generation that's been brainwashed, the second generation believed the priests really do communicate with the sun. They could appease the sun. They could give thanks to the sun. Of course, if you didn't give the gifts and worked for the priesthoods or worked for the king that supposedly represented you all, on behalf of the priesthoods who ran the system, the sun wouldn't even come up in the morning. Boy, there was a good one. That worked very well indeed, too. It was very profitable for the few at the top.

Nothing really has changed. We're ruled by CONS. It's the science of CONOLOGY, which has many faces and names. Nothing really changes. You must terrify the public in order to rule them, especially if you're a psychopath and you like to live at a standard of living, stratospheres above the rest of the common people, and you want to make sure your protégé, being superior obviously, are going to pick it all up after you've gone and reign just like you.

In Egypt they used to say that the pharaoh represented the sun. He was the embodiment on Earth of Ra, the sun. That's why, today, royalty still reign over us, because the reign was put out there in written verse, in ancient times, as being the fertility, fertilization of the earth by the sun. (The sperm.) So the sun ruled over us. They reigned over us. Reign. What's really changed?

Now I'll tell you another thing, too. You think the ones who have all of the money in the world, at the top, who make, literally make presidents and prime ministers and break them (when required), would allow any boffins, scientific boffins, paid lackeys who live on grants from the foundations that also do what they're told from the top. Do you think they would risk these characters doing something that was going to harm them, themselves? No, nope. It wouldn't happen. Therefore, we can tell this is the agenda to completely control everything on this planet, ultimately control it for ultimate control, where your whole life from birth to death (at least for a generation or so) will be guided by experts. Then the next bunch, of course, we know they're going to enhance the next generations to be better slaves, more efficient, while the older types die off.

In the meanwhile, we older types must believe that we're under tremendous crisis and extinction looms ahead if we don't put our faith and trust and lives in the hands of the paid experts, the front men; because the old way of living is completely to be destroyed, over, done with. There will be no marriage, no growing up looking for a job, no individual decisions to make. THAT'S THE END OF INDIVIDUALISM for the common people. They declared war on that a long time ago. Many of these same professors and other professors have written books on the death of individualism and why it must be so. They're talking about the commoners, you see.

Individuality amongst the commoners has always been a problem to them, down through the ages. It still is, at the moment, but not for long, unless we reclaim our rights and throw off the blinders and tell them, "Hey, we're not being fooled anymore." We have to do it soon, because they've got the next few hundred years mapped out, just like the last few hundred years. We are living through a business plan, a script, and every major change in your life and all the minor ones that come along, which you think is your natural culture that you're born into, we're scripted before we were born in this long term business plan.

We will all be put into these lovely habitat areas where our "betters," our "experts," will take care of us because they love us. They love us so much. In fact, they can't sleep by worrying about us—constant worry. Therefore, they have "Agenda 21" all wrapped up to move the big sheep herd into the brand new pen, where everything will be taken care of for us, and we won't have to make a single decision for the rest of our lives. That's what it's all about. The sky is falling, which in a sense it is, with all the spraying that's coming down. The climate is going crazy because of all the HAARP technology in use, as they use it. The big magician, the Wizard of Oz is waving his wands above our heads and through the airwaves; and people are believing the media that doesn't talk about what's above their heads or the little man behind the curtain, the scientist pulling all the levers.

We're not to think for ourselves. As Brzezinski said, "The public shortly will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll expect the media to do it for them." And you do see that everywhere.

Along this vein is the article from this week's "Parallel Normal.wordpress.com". The headline is "Prepare to

be "transitioned" into your new "habitat" and "The Brother is a Brother." They love “transitioned”: it's a fuzzy word. It's a user-friendly word. It doesn't upset the sheep, “change” might, but transitioned, “harmonized,” is better—harmonized into one homogenous mass. We'll all be very, very happy for us all. We'll all be one.

It continues. This is from Monday, May 7th, 2007.

"Ride the bus: wireless net to attract commuters."

Alan: I like the photograph that's on it of a lot of people, I think in India, where they crowd them into the buses, and on top of the buses and the trains too, to give us an idea of the reality as opposed to the fantasy.

It says:

"Buses, at least in Boston, are filthy and grossly inefficient. Accidents and shootings are common, although the police are quick to assure uninjured passengers when they were not targeted in gangster-on-gangster hits."

Alan: Who gave them their culture, eh?

"But since buses will be the primary mode of ground transportation in U.N.-defined urban habitats, officials and the media are trying to sweeten the experience for city dwellers. Motorola, MIT and a supportive Boston Globe (Mark is also a reporter for this Globe) this week made the case for adding wireless internet access and TVs to buses, to lure individuals out of their cars. They claim that wireless connections between bus riders will foster the growth of urban habitat areas, or “urban gardens,” as sociologist Federico Casalegno called them in the Boston Globe on Sunday (link and excerpt, below). Casalegno, who had just designed a futuristic-looking prototype bus station at MIT, is collaborating with the university’s “Smart Cities” group, which is headed by the architect and urban planner William J. Mitchell."

Alan: MIT is a big player with government (it always has been) and the CIA. They've more government buildings there, and they get funded from the taxpayers for these covert operations, and even down to the big monitoring of the Internet. They're a big player in doing that. They have a lot of "special rights" that no one else has. I know because my firewall gets hit with them all the time.

"But Casalegno’s real job (which the Globe article does not mention)..."

Alan: Isn't that interesting also? This Casalegno, who's really pushing this, "is working for Motorola, where he is a manager." He's a manager for the companies that will do the wireless Internet and cell phone stuff in the buses. There's no conflict of interest here, of course not. It's public/private management isn't it? It's just a public/private deal: the new feudal system that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about. It was already running back in the '60’s, very well. In fact, Quigley mentioned back then it had been on the go, this global structure of supra-national governments, for over 50 years, at that time.

"Motorola’s and Mitchell’s plans do not allow for weekend excursions to the country, let alone opportunities to reside permanently outside the city. But ubiquitous wireless connections will benefit Motorola, and a Sovietized transportation system will help cities such as Boston comply with the U.N.’s Agenda 21. In his book, “e-topia,” Mitchell describes future urban centers “characterized by live/work dwellings..."

Alan: That's called camps, folks: "labor camps."

"...and 24-hour pedestrian-scale neighborhoods,” according to his publisher. And Motorola’s current vision, according to Monday’s Financial Times, is “seamless connectivity”:

Alan: “Seamless connectivity.” Ha, ha.

"...access to information “at any time, on any device, and anywhere.”

Alan: So there you go. This is really steamrolling ahead. The plan was laid down before I was born. There were books written about this. We're all now the fish. We're fish in a huge net, and they're pulling the rope now to close the mouth of the net and we're all inside the net. That's what's happening right now; and the "thousand points of light," the big corporations and NGOs are "pulling the strings," the old Masonic term used by Franklin and others and George Bush's father.

Now, reading from William J. Mitchell's book "e-topia".

You see they are all u-topians, but e-topians for "electronic topians". This is what the marketers have said. The whole book, no doubt, was ghost written for them, because these characters at the top don't write their own books, including Al Gore. The experts, basically, get together panels who then write it up for them, and they front for it at shows where they're paid half a million dollars to speak about it to the masses.

It says here:

"The global digital network is not just a delivery system for e-mail, Web pages and digital television, it is a whole new urban infrastructure one that will change the forms of our cities as dramatically as railroads, highways, electric power supply and telephone networks did in the past. In this lucid invigorating book, William J. Mitchell examines this new infrastructure and it's implications for our future daily lives.

Picking up where his best-selling "City of Bits" left off, Mitchell argues that we must extend the definitions of architecture and urban design to encompass virtual places as well as physical ones, and interconnection by means of telecommunication links as well as by pedestrian circulation and mechanized transportation systems. He proposes strategies for the creation of cities that not only will be sustainable..."

Alan: “Sustainable development.” There you go, "Agenda 21," you see.

"...sustainable but will make economic, social and cultural sense in an electronically interconnected and global world. The new settlement patterns of the twenty-first century..."

Alan: You better think about this really hard: "The new settlement patterns." That's your big camps, folks.

"...of the twenty-first century will be characterized by live/work dwellings..."

Alan: It’s kind of like upstairs/downstairs, you know, where all the servants sleep under the tables, beneath the sugar bins and stuff like that where they work.

"...it will have 24-hour pedestrian-scale neighborhoods rich in social relationships..."

Alan: Ha, ha.

"...and vigorous local community life, complemented by far-flung configurations of electronic meeting places and decentralized production..."

Alan: That's like work at home, I guess, in your little cell.

"...marketing and distribution systems neither digiphile nor digaphobe..."

Alan: I guess that's a little pun.

"...Mitchell advocates the creation of e-topias cities that work smarter, not harder..."

Alan: Like "smart bombs" that had the greater destruction. So I guess you're working harder really, not so smarter.

"William J. Mitchell is the Alexander W. Dreyfus Professor of Architecture and Media Arts and Sciences, and directs the Smart Cities research group at MITs media lab. He was formerly Dean of the School of Architecture and head of the program in media arts and sciences at MIT."

Alan: I think everybody who ever was a professor at MIT was also working for the CIA. This guy also is a manager in one of the companies that will be benefiting Motorola or something like that. This is how they market how wonderful it will all be, as we're stuck like ants crammed together in these Orwellian-type cities. But they won't be living there though, because they will have exemptions. They will be able to have private vehicles, called "essential vehicles" only. They don't mention that in this little marketing spiel here; but for the rest of the public, there's to be no public transportation, quite interesting.

On May 9th, 2007, "Parallel Normal," we have this particular photograph. You should look into it, and it's called, "The Brother is a Brother."
This is a black fellow with his big chain around his neck.

It's says:

Check it, yo: David Johnson calls his silver neckpiece his “Masonic bling”

"NPR this week ran a favorable piece about Freemasonry, and its newest recruits (see link and excerpt, below). In an audio slideshow at the NPR site, a Mason weeps over the value of a gavel that belonged to George Washington. “If you love history,” he says, “you’ve got to love the Masons.” Never mind that it’s HIS story we’re talking about here (the white man’s, that is). The NPR piece features Alan Patterson, 39, the first African-American senior officer at the Naval Lodge # 4 in Washington, D.C."

Alan: He's the right age for getting there, because, of course, they love 3 times 13.

"Quick to embrace an organization that once excluded blacks, and which eso-researchers say is designed to oppress the masses, Patterson now mocks the conspiracists."

Alan: Suddenly they're all "conspiracists." When they get up the ladder, everybody below them is a conspiracist.

"All the stuff you see on the internet — from devil worship to sacrificing virgins — I joke, ‘You know, we do have a couple of New York Yankees fans, but they’re not really considered Satan,’" Patterson tells NPR."

Alan: It’s because they actually talk about Lucifer in the Lodge, you see. They don’t talk about Satan. So that's a little bit there you'll find on the "Parallel Normal" website, May 9th, 2007.

It's amazing how people—but again the psychopathic ones, who always end up being leaders of every group and creed—have no problem getting a payoff. See, if you're a psychopath, you can rationalize anything you do to save your own ego, and black will become white, and white will become black, and opposites can change instantly to satisfy the ego. They say that "everyone has their price." Old, old saying in ancient times, from the Middle East, everyone had their price. You could always go into a place and buy-off someone, who then would do "the dirty" on their own people, without out any qualm, because we live in a psychopathic structural system of economics and money. So naturally, only the evil vicious ones will claw their way to the top, in any part of this structurized system, and they always become terrified of those they leave behind.

THE MASSES FRIGHTEN THEM, ANDTHEY WILL ALWAYS TURN ON THE MASSES. THAT'S STANDARD IN THE HISTORY OF THE WORLDand PSYCHOPATHY.

People should try and get a hold of a book put out by "The Club of Rome" in the '90’s. It's called "The First

Global Revolution". It's in a paperback version by Alexander King, who's the author, and Bertrand Schneider, the other author.

They both worked for The Club of Rome. Alexander King was one of the founders for The Club of Rome. He also, for many years, worked for the United Nations via Britain and France with the Overseas Economic Corporationfor Development, which is just where you pay your tax money to the United Nations; that then distributes it to the big international corporations in the poor countries; that goes into lots of pockets of the guys at the top. Every country has a department of this, and has had, since the end of World War II.

In that book they go into methods that they discussed, King and Schneider and others had discussed, about setting up. Actually, it describes a big think tank that comes up with the ideas for shaping the future, The Club of Rome, and they then market those ideas to all the lesser foundations, that then put it into action and implement it through media, which is called "consciousness raising." They shape the direction you're supposed to think into, and give you your opinions, so you're being shepherded and crafted carefully along a predetermined path, which The Club of Rome and others have shaped for you.

In that book, they talk about ways to unite the planet, and not only unite them to bring in this scientific system, where scientists could bypass governments and do things without asking permission of the people or governments. It's to be a world of experts, like Bertrand Russell talked about and other ones talked about. The "illumined ones"have to guide us and shape us, because after all, they're brighter than the rest of us, you see, and by social Darwinism and its standards, they're naturally the ones that should be the bosses, according to themselves. They talked about ways, years ago, to make the public give up all their old habits, their “old habits” like picking a mate and having children willy-nilly and how all the lesser types were breeding, just breeding out of control. There’d be too many of the lesser types in the future, and they had to find ways of bringing all that population down; but how do you do it? How do you get them to change their ways and come into habitat areas, where the experts can manage us in a eugenics-type fashion?

In the book, this book I mentioned, "The First Global Revolution," they say that they hit upon the idea of "environmental crisis," so that the environment and the weather would become the enemy, and we'd all have to be terrified into giving up all our old nasty, little, petty, random ways and be organized properly, as our betters see fit.

They're using, as we know, as I've said many times, the HAARP-type technology. They have more than one station, not just the one in Alaska. They’re spraying the entire planet right now, daily, with metallic particles that Teller suggested back in the '50’s. The evidence is above your head. It's all around you. “A thousand points of light” that George Bush Sr. mentioned when he talked about the New World Order coming into view. He said, "a thousand points of light are working towards this agenda right now."

These guys are holding the strings of the net as they pull it all together, a thousand big foundations and NGOs with many, many ones beneath them, all working towards this to coordinate this massive interconnected plan, to bring the sheep into the new sheep pen—into our little green folds in the city slums. This new "Soylent Green," where we'll probably have plastic rubber plants, because they'll have to find some way to dispose of all those oil products and plastics made of the byproducts of oil industry.

That’s why they made it very popular to drink "spring water" from plastic bottles. Not only do you pay for the plastic, they get rid of their waste, just like the aluminum oxide called "fluoride" that's in your toothpaste, they find ways of getting rid of their waste on the sheeple down below; and they tell you it's good for you. It’s good for you as you take this xeno-estrogen into your system, and again, another thing talked about, a long time ago by Charles Galton Darwin, how to alter the hormonal levels of the public.

Isn't it just amazing how it all fits together? I don't, personally, know people in ordinary society that can come up and make "wish lists," and everything happens in sequence to make it happen for them. Boy, that's luck, isn't it? Of course, there's no luck involved here. This agenda was on the go, long, long ago. It was discussed at the time of the French Revolution. People think it was just a Middle Class French Revolution of the people, using the masses to get more power. In once sense that was true. However, in another sense, it was to do with a planned society. Not only were they chopping off the heads of the useless aristocracies (the lesser types), they were also sinking boatloads in different rivers of ordinary peasants, in

certain rural areas, because they claimed there were too many of them.

How do you eliminate poverty? You get rid of enough of the poor. That hasn't changed, that whole eugenics philosophy. “After all, if you allow them to live, they'll breed, my goodness.” H.G. Wells said that. He said, "What do we do?" He said, “We give inoculations to the people. We give this and that to the people, better standards of living, more hygiene, and what do they do? My goodness, they breed!” And that really upset little H.G. Wells, who thought he was the only person in the world that should run around in a manic frenzy, breeding willy-nilly. But then, of course, he had superior genes, belonging to the Fabian Society and all, and rubbing shoulders with Lord and Lady Astor, who were sent from the U.S. to help fund the whole Fabian system.

You tie all of the massive propaganda that's marketed to us from so many television programs and media, magazines and wildlife programs, all telling us the same stuff, and how we must go in a certain direction. Do it for a whole generation, and the public will go into it thinking it's all perfectly natural, especially when you can pull a few switches; and lo and behold, you have storms wherever you want them, mind you, and say, “Look at those storms. Nature is just going berserk. You've got to get rid of that car there and take this bus, which will cost you a fortune, mind you, and you'll have no private property, within that little happy work habitat place.”

Bertrand Russell said in one of his books, as far back as the 1920’s, that the future system will be given a type of credit. Everyone will be allocated X-amount of credits by the government, at the beginning of every week, to pay their rent (there will be no private property) and to pay for your food. Everything will be tracked. You must use all of them up by the end of the week, because it will start afresh at zero, then added into on the Monday. You can't save up your credits, because we must be all happy little equal commoners at the bottom.

He also said that if we were to disobey "our betters," you know the superior ones, the experts, they will withdraw credits from your account, withhold them and you can't pay your rent or you can't buy your food. That will be a form of social punishment. Isn't it amazing how it's all coming to pass? Now they're going to put all this electronic gear into the buses to entice you out of your cars. They'll go further than that, mind you, and when you're outside driving around, you'll see so many people with cell phones stuck on their ears, as they chat away. Chat and fail to indicate and almost cut you off, or sometimes they do cut you off, because they're absorbed in their chatting.

You see how they've all been trained towards the brain chip, ultimately, where many people will want to be interconnected, thinking it will be just wonderful. “A thought will connect me with Aunt Marge. Just a thought and I'll be connected instantly.” However, they don't tell you the other side of the coin; because once you're chipped there'll be no more you. You'll be programmed to do a task, a function, to serve "your betters," the altruistic ones at the top, the ones who are your saviors (self-appointed), the god-like ones.

Step-by-step, everything is coming together as planned, but it's easy to do when you have the whole money of the planet, which is just a CON GAME anyway, and you can create it out of thin air, and you've trained populations to believe it's all real. You can fund as many think tanks as you wish. This is called "good governance," where the public, as Francis Bacon said in one of his little resumes to the king:

"It is best off that the public do not understand the real motivations of government, but it's best that they think that they understand."

In other words, "For every thing that happens, there's always a good reason, but there's always a real reason behind it."

That's my blurb for tonight. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods and your chatter go with you.

"Dirty Old Town"
By The Dubliners

I met my love by the gas yard wall
Dreamed a dream by the old canal
I kissed my girl by the factory wall
Dirty old town
Dirty old town

I heard a siren from the docks
Saw a train set the night on fire
I smelled the spring on the smoky wind
Dirty old town
Dirty old town

Clouds a drifting across the moon
Cats are prowling on their beat
Spring's a girl on the streets at night
Dirty old town
Dirty old town

I'm going to make a big sharp axe
Shining steel tempered in the fire
I'll chop you down like an old dead tree
Dirty old town
Dirty old town

I met my love by the gas yard wall
Dreamed a dream by the old canal
I kissed my girl by the factory wall
Dirty old town
Dirty old town
Dirty old town
Dirty old town

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"IBM = EYE-BEE-M(A SON) = EYE-BEAM = I AM BEE.
BEE = CELL = CELL PHONE"
February 22, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 22, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today is Thursday the 22nd of February 2007.

This month February is quite the in-between month for splitting winter into the next phase of this year. It's sometimes the coldest nights and it can shoot up much higher above freezing during the day occasionally. The nights are certainly getting longer and that's a good sign because winter can certainly drag on the people and their mentality the longer it goes on.

Tonight, I'd like to talk a little bit about the system which is coming in now to do with "virtual realities," but before I do, I'd like to mention that once in a while I get a very odd email from someone who's scouring the Internet that listens to five minutes of a talk that I've done and makes their instant judgments.

Today, I got one from a fellow who seems to think that I'm advocating an overthrow or a complete change of the system and he rounds it up by saying "you're like everyone else. You're just envious of those with money." That's called "projection". He's projecting what he has onto me, you see, and he would rather have a gradual change in society towards I don't know what, some ideal maybe he doesn't mention, and that's what you get from someone who listens to part of a story and who has no patience to listen to the rest because their judgments come before their understandings.

"Nowhere Man"
By the Beatles

He's a real nowhere Man,
Sitting in his Nowhere Land,
Making all his nowhere plans
for nobody.

Doesn't have a point of view,
Knows not where he's going to,
Isn't he a bit like you and me?
Nowhere Man, please listen,
You don't know what you're missing,
Nowhere Man, the world is at your command.

He's as blind as he can be,
Just sees what he wants to see,
Nowhere Man can you see me at all?
Nowhere Man, don't worry,
Take your time, don't hurry,
Leave it all till somebody else
lends you a hand.

Personally, I don't care about having lots of money. It would just be a burden. I've had lots of money in the past and walked away from it. It doesn't bring what people think is happiness. What it does is take off the edge of the insecurities of this world, which is based on fear and poverty or all the things you have to pay for, all the "ifs" you might say, all the insurances against what might happen to you. That's what it's supposed to do.

That's why people crave it and run after it, and through an exaggeration, an anxious neurotic overcompensation, they try to accumulate as much as they can to stave off all these fears that they have of all the things which might happen. Those no doubt at the top get there and hold on to it by the same means and the same reasons and because it's an overcompensation they can't stop, because then they have an ideal of who they are. Your image of yourself keeps changing as you move from one strata of society to the next and that can be up or down, but the image changes as you go.

Those at the top have a new image once you've reached a certain through different phases and levels, and you've left all the different strata behind you that you met on the way up, and you feel that you've got to hold on to that position because you're terrified of going down; and sure enough, the further down you go, you sense, because you've been there, you sense the fear from people who live in an insecure world and insecure daily life. They have insecure employment, which is pretty well the standard today, has been for a while, and all the bombardment of healthcare and the costs of everything and on it goes. That's not what I advocate at all. I'm simply pointing out what is.

Part of the problems we have, apart from the fact that sometime in the past someone invented the whole thing of money and kept a hold of the control of it. Part of the problem is that it relies on human nature to perpetuate itself and along with perpetuation of itself, being one system based on fear, it brings along all the chaos with it, which makes it easier for those at the top to control everyone else and it depends on human nature.

It is true that many of those that complain about a wealthy elite all the time, and we saw this even in the communist Soviet system and the same in China, the ones who get into power supposedly opposing tyranny and oppression immediately set themselves up in the same standards of those they have just displaced, which is generally way above the lifestyle of the general population. Once again, human nature unfortunately takes over and shows itself because no movement which is simply based on the obvious materialistic oppressions can truly bring along a shift in moralistic nature. It can promote moralistic behavior through propaganda, repetition and exhortation, but it doesn't last forever.

When we look at all of the centuries and centuries of dry sermons coming from pulpits and churches, that's what they tried to do, was to exhort the people through reason and emotion into being good to each other to make a society which would function, albeit a hierarchy at the top and the strata all the way down, but it made society function. That was part of the exhortations, rather than have chaos ruling where everyone's fighting everyone else; but it doesn’t last for long. Once you're out of that church the message gets lost in the daily rush of life or the serious business of personal or family survival and it's no different from group think, the group.

Very few groups actually aim for what they begin and set up to do and stay there, stay within the confines of what they set up for. Because they form committees and it's in the nature again of humanity to once you form committees go into almost like think tank modes, where they must come up with new and new and better ways of doing things, until they have stratas of laws which are difficult to wade through and bureaucracies emerge, and then they end up in a totally different direction from that which they initially conceived.

I personally don't advocate a way of overthrowing a system at all and I don't have to advocate that because that's not how it's really working, and the five-minute scanner who emails me should listen to the rest of this talk since he won't listen to previous talks.

The ones who rule this system are changing the system themselves. That's the bottom line. They in a sense are overthrowing the present system because the present system, which they controlled and their predecessors controlled, has outlived its usefulness to them, as did the agricultural system prior to the

industrial system. There was no revolt from the peasantry to get rid of agriculture when they were serfs and tenants, tenant farmers, serving the feudal system in Europe. They didn't revolt to get an industrial system brought in. Those who controlled the feudal system brought in the industrial system, forced the people off the lands into the cities to work in the factories.

Today, we're post-industrial; it's taught in the early school system. No big secret there, except maybe to parents or grandparents. Now we're watching the move into the next phase, which is habitat areas, non-industrial, non-technological as far as any research and development goes, because the research and development is primarily offshore now. Money moves to the place where it can exist as cheaply as possible and is free from the laws they impose on the rest of the countries and the world.

They themselves are destroying what was the old building, the structure, because they have to move into a new phase and bring the people along with it. If there was such a thing as a revolution today it would go nowhere, since they wouldn't know where they were taking themselves in the first place. You can't destroy in order to go back to the previous system, since you never owned that system, planned it or had any say in it either. An elite owned it and they're bringing the world into the next phase. You can't save something which was never yours in the first place.

It's also ridiculous to think that a country could even try and overthrow its own government in this day and age and expect the United Nations to stand by and watch it happen. It would not stand by. Not only that, you'd find that the children you're trying to change the system for and save have been brought up differently from you. They don't have this great indoctrination that they had in the '50's and '60's in the United States to do with patriotism. They look upon you as a stranger, but certainly the United Nations wouldn't stand by and you'd find your own sons and daughters wearing uniforms, forcing you to go along with whatever was said by the "dominant minority" in your own country.

This has been done before in previous times in old histories. That's why in holy books they can tell you that the children will turn against the parents and man against wife and wife against man because that's all been done before. It's just basic technique and long-term planning, implementation and then you pull it off; and as the ancient Greeks said, "if it's been done before in society, regardless of the custom or tradition, it will work once again if you know the formula."

There are those who somehow think they have some kind of rights to do with where their country is going, yet anyone who wants to open the books and do their study, their work on the subject will find so many things that have been happening that they were completely unaware of their whole lives, with countless committees, countless foundations, countless non-governmental organizational groups funded by the foundations doing masses of work, weaving this whole New World Order together and it was happening before we were all born.

Only those who've been completely conditioned by television and television news, where they don't mention all of this, only those people will be oblivious to what's really going on and they'll be in shock because it hasn't been propagated over the main air stream or the media or in the magazines. Bits and pieces have been over the years but not much at a time, never giving the complete picture. Little bits of information which float around there with the ether with nothing to tie it to.

When you go into university level books, you'll find this has been going on for generations. There was a massive build up in the 1800's towards the system which is coming in, a global system, and screeds of books written about it for university level. Once in a while through the futuristic think tanks they're allowed to put blurbs out into the regular media to preprogram you for the changes to come, as though it were quite natural; and to the average person, even those who freak out when they realize things are kind of wrong, to the average person things are normal. The very quick changes that they personally experience don't seem to materialize so well. They're slow gradual changes, yet when you realize how many new laws you've adopted and had to comply with over the last 10 years or so personally, that's when you start to catch on that "something's up". Something is up.

Brzezinski who deals with this kind of psychological warfare in his own book "Between Two Ages," a telling title, talked about this where the general public will be unable to think for themselves shortly. They'll only be

able to repeat what they've heard on their previous night's news; and certainly in most work places, when people talk about anything at all, it's the latest from Hollywood on Entertainment Tonight or the news because it's all intertwined now until you can't tell them apart, along with sports. That part has already happened.

Which leads me to my blurb tonight, it's adaptation. The ancient philosophers talked about humanity being the easiest creature to manipulate into different ways of living because we are the most adaptable on the planet; and certainly when you look at all the places that humanity lives, from the hottest climates to the coldest, we certainly are adaptable and along with the adaptations we get cultures which grow to support the climate, which is a survival thing.

The thing that's taught now in universities along with behavioral sciences, which is a big powerful tool in all of this, this movement towards the driving the vast populations towards a certain road to where they want to take us, is the understanding of how we react to news. How we react to data on a daily basis, ongoing data and how we adapt to the changes which come our way. They know well in advance that we will adapt as long as it's processed properly into us. We automatically adapt because if you don't adapt you die and this is all part of the Darwinian school of thinking.

We're supposed to now combine with the world of science and microchips and cybernetics into a next type of human and adapt or die. We have to have a function in an economic system. It's taught in all the economics books that we have to have purpose in the system itself, the economic system, and you'll find in economics there's no real spare room anywhere to put those who don't fit into it and function effectively and productively. Again, all part of the combined Darwinian school of thought.

There's no room really for emotion, so you have this fight between logic and emotion, again, the sides of two hemispheres of the brain, often mistakenly called the male and female and promoted that way deliberately; and yet combined and working together, the logic and the emotion are both necessary for individual survival, because the emotional part also has the intuitive abilities and can cross-over those warnings to the supposed logical side of the brain. That may even be because within humanity itself there is a devious nature and so we have to be on guard against what appears to be logical, always, because if you're logical you're following a mathematical format where you'll come to a predetermined conclusion by simply adding up the numbers that are presented, never dawning sometimes that there could be a CON behind the person who put the quiz out in front of you knowing you'll go along until the end. It's the intuitive center that should kick in and warn the logic side to be careful in the last step of the journey.

This whole theory of how we must adapt to our own creations, interesting in itself, that to do with old religions and so on, where people long ago were well aware of the frailties within humanity, the defects which could be utilized by powerful people with wisdom to motivate the people along a certain way of thinking. Therefore, man in a sense is taught to adapt to that which he creates.

The Darwinian theory doesn’t always hold up because we didn't see them trying to put half humans joined to locomotive engines. All they could do at that time was train a driver to drive it. With cybernetics being able to interface electronics, silicone chips, with your nervous system, being able to adapt like "The Six Million Dollar Man", another predictive programming series on television a long time ago, they'll make you faster and better and all of that stuff, but they also want to adapt humanity to specific machines.

Without asking us is this a good thing, bad thing, do we want it. That doesn't matter to an elite who understand the sciences of the mind, because I kid you not, they can by massive indoctrinations, propaganda and especially through fiction and drama creating excitement, they can make us want whatever they wish.

A good example of this is just to look at the cell phone usage, and who would have predicted 10, 15 years ago it would have got to the height that it's got to today? The first thing you ask yourself is "how on earth did people manage without them in the past?" When they first came out they were going to be promoted for businessmen on the move, instant access to information wherever they were and how wonderful it would be, but it spread out into the general society. You can hardly go in to even small towns and stand at the crossroads and watch the traffic and almost everyone you see passing you has got this thing stuck to their

ear, the average person, chatting all the time. All the time, whatever they're doing. When they're doing their shopping in a store they're walking around the aisles muttering to themselves until you see there's a cell phone there; and step by step, even though the data has all come out concerning the fact that they are tracking you wherever you go. They've had that in major newspapers, even when you switch it off the towers and all the connecting mini-towers monitor your tracks wherever you happen to be and people don't mind that now.

At one time, people had nothing to hide; it's just that they respected their privacy and their right to privacy. Now that doesn't even matter to them and the new types of cell phones are these types which are I guess cordless in a sense, that they have an earpiece sticking out from their ear, as though it was attached to their head, which is the intent of it. It's psychological as well. It's getting you used to it, sticking out there, and now the young ones have ones with blinking lights on them, just like the guys you had in Star Trek series, the Borg, getting you familiarized with this into the next phase, which will come shortly.

They could bypass even giving you an external attachment if they want to and go straight into your head with a chip, but they like to place different bases to see if they can acclimatize you, if one fails you might go for this one until you're ready for the next step. They say that timing is everything and it's very true.

I watched a program a few years ago on some of these games they had at the big places like Disney World. In Canada, there's a Water World, I think it is, where they have these machines you get strapped into and you put the mask on to give you a virtual reality, and very quickly you find in this, what you see, you're climbing up walls and across ceilings and doing impossible things. Now when you see the people strapped in there and their arms are going like a spider, to them it becomes real very quickly. What happens, and it's not because of chance, this was all done a long time ago, the brain will respond to this strange situation very quickly. It adapts very quickly and you'll find that pathways spring up and data is transferred and bypassed old ones and new ones are set up to help you cope with this climbing on the ceilings and up the walls and down the walls.

However, what they found with it was they had to make a law that you couldn't drive you vehicle for one or two hours after you came off this game, because they found that so many of them were getting into their cars and driving off into walls and things or other people's cars, because the brain had adapted so quickly to this "virtual world" and although it adapts quickly, it takes time to get back to the normal. It takes longer. That's how quickly the brain – it's almost as though the brain were set up in a sense for this to happen down the road, isn't it? We have to admit that is odd, a little question mark there.

Yet all the movies and so on are always been on about virtual realities and how we can create a computerized world inside the Internet and live in it. They've had lots of movies out on that, very exciting, where you can have battles inside and the good guys always win, of course, just like the old stories, to make it appealing to the young.

Here's a news bulletin that came out of C-Net News.com written by Stefanie Olsen, January 23, 2007. It's about a virtual reality coming in to be the norm.

The title is:

Meet Me In My Avatar's Office.

It comes out of California.

"Employees of tomorrow will inhabit virtual worlds like Second Life to hold live weekly meetings with co-workers, catch up over lunch with financial advisers, and join friends on virtual shopping excursions after work. That's if IBM's vision pans out.
"Success (in the future) will depend on how well you play the game, literally," Doug McDavid, executive research consultant at IBM's Academy of Technology, said here Monday night at an SDForum event titled "Virtual Worlds: Ready, Fire, Aim."
"A generation (has) lived in these environments, and they'll bring that perspective into the workplace. How this plays out is in the integration of work with this playful perspective," McDavid said. He added: "This is an

unstoppable phenomenon."
In other words, it's a must-be.

"IBM's McDavid and Dave Kamalsky of the IBM Almaden Research Center were the main presenters at the nonprofit SDForum's first meeting on the business of virtual worlds. IBM certainly has a growing stake in the future of those online spaces. Evidence of the software giant's commitment to R&D for virtual worlds came this week when it announced a new social-networking tool for the enterprise called Lotus Connections"--

Interesting term.

"and expected out later this year, it aims to help people find colleagues of similar interests, among other things, in virtual worlds."

Now, I've explained before in previous talks about the meaning of "virtue" in freemasonry, at least on one level of it and what it means, and in virtual worlds the term "virtual reality" is highly significant if you understand what it's really saying, because all of the societies which are really all one, in the world of secrecy, that is, and odd ways of standing and flashing signs and talking, who go on and on about virtue and the virtues and what they are. They're taught and they take it for granted in their discussions with each other in their books that man will prefer being base rather than being good, and virtue is supposed to be a moral standard in the lowest sense of the meaning, a moral standard, a virtue, a standard agreed by others. However, when it comes into "virtual," it also retains the same previous meanings but it also means "almost the same." Almost, not quite, but almost virtual; so it's a moralistic thing, a training thing contained here in the term "virtual reality," "virtual world." There's more going to happen to the person than they will know themselves as they get trained.

"Still, audience members at Monday's event expressed doubts that the corporate world, or the general public for that matter, was ready for a virtual space in which co-workers' avatars, or digital self-representations, could be naked versions of themselves. "The only thing that matters is what consumers are ready for," one audience member said. To be sure, if corporations widely embrace virtual worlds for business and employee relations, issues like security and privacy will surface. For example, residents of Second Life can represent themselves as dragons, the opposite sex or nudists. "That alone is a very deep issue--"

I thought it was rather superficial.

"does there need to be a code of conduct for employees?" asked IBM's Kamalsky. "We're looking at security and privacy, but obviously we can't control the servers at Linden Lab," he added. "But we try to disclose that up front in these service agreements."

Now there could be no privacy, obviously. There's none right now on any of this electronic media and interfacing.

"Yet IBM envisions many businesses and nonprofits thriving in virtual worlds."--

There's the carrot there. You can thrive there you see.

"Marketers can use the so-called metaverses to project a cool image of products"--

Metaverses. Meta – middle.

"and retail outlets can use them to sell real-world goods."--

Real-world goods.

"Lawyers, accountants and real estate agents could also set up shop in virtual worlds to meet with clients informally."--

Maybe they'll sell you a pretend house, or it looks completely different in your virtual world than the one you'll get in the real world.

"Virtual employee meetings and business teleconferencing could also benefit from the fact that virtual-world avatars can express emotion and gestures, adding life to otherwise remote events. In fact, IBM's McDavid said virtual worlds could ultimately be more of an affront to the airline business than teleconference services like WebEx. "A lot of this is a change of mindset," he said. McDavid compared the rapid evolution of virtual worlds to the early days of the Internet, considering that interactive virtual worlds have come from nowhere to draw interest from celebrity bands such as U2"--

U-2.

"news agencies like Fox and CNET Networks (publisher of News.com), and academic institutions like Harvard University. "Virtual-world years are to Internet years what the Internet years were to real years. Things are happening so fast," he said."--

Well they're not really because they've had this technology and all this stuff for a long, long time. It's being dished out piece-meal when the public are ready for it, when they've been trained from the last place they've been in their head space to the next.

"Interest from IBM, for example, has morphed from a handful of employees researching the sector in 2006 to the company owning more than 12 islands on "Second Life" and as many as 2,000 employees registered as participants.

Welcome to IBM Island+
Last April, the company started buying just a few islands in Second Life, and then developing those internally. In the summer, it launched its Forbidden City and Wimbledon islands, along with a digital community called 3D Jam, where employees could "jam" about ideas with family, partners or co-workers."--

Sounds kind of sweet but sticky.

"In October, IBM unveiled its "Global Connections," giving IBMers a virtual island where they can interact with company alumni. A month later, it bought 12 islands, including one that's become a virtual test store for Circuit City. The store gives shoppers a lounge-like experience of the retailer, with displays for the iPod and couches for sitting and gauging the right proportions of a new TV. Shoppers' avatars"--

This is terrible because they don't put the periods et cetera where they should be.

"of a new TV. Shopper's avatars can then click to buy products at Circuit City's real online store. This month, IBM introduced a prototype store for Sears, as well as its own island, Lotussphere"--

Remember what the Lotus is and you'll find that in old mythology what it's supposed to do to you when you do an awful lot of sleeping.

"where clients can interact with IBM employees about Lotus software. And next week, it will take the wraps off its Australian Open island, where onlookers can watch the trajectories of balls hit in the actual sporting event or choose to see the game from the vantage point of an individual player, according to IBM."

So I guess the couch potatoes can sit there and live in sports land for ever.

"Why is IBM so interested in seeing the virtual world succeed? Because, McDavid said, the company wants to attract and keep talented employees. A generation of kids"--

Kids. This is all goats again.

"reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV's Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet."

Intra-net.

"Economically, too, the world is migrating to a services economy, McDavid said"--

Well we're here.

"and it's all about people working together in these open, collaborative ways. "The turning point has to do with the balance between individual"--

Here we go with the last bit is the most important, the old, old war.

"between individual and social interests within capitalism," he said."

That's the given here you see. They're laying down the rules which are not going to change and so money is still to be the thing we all work for, regardless if it's something we haul around in a cart such as gold or silver, or something you stuff in your pants pockets like paper or coin, or it's blips on the screen, it's just a carrot you see. How many numbers do you have? How many numbers do you earn? That's to be still used for a while. It won't be used forever. It will still be used as a tool.

"so the balance between individual and social interests within capitalism," he said. "It is the swing of the pendulum"--

There's your Masonic statement right there because they always talk about the swinging pendulum goes from this to that, to this to that and extremes all the time, which is nonsense. They're planned that way.

"from the extreme individual...to giving greater attention to collective well-being."

Borg. Now why is IBM talking about socialistic policies? It's supposedly a business corporation. Anyone who thinks these are independent businesses – the ancient Egyptians used to talk about and you'll see this on some of the better carvings on the rocks. Over in Egypt you'll see especially with the ones to do with Akhenaton. You'll see the sun's rays coming out and downwards to the people holding their hands up to clasp what the rays are giving them. They're like strings. Maybe that's where the expression came, "If you take this there are strings attached."

You'll see the ANKH on the end, the symbol of life. It was an anchor. It literally was an anchor in the old ships. It was an anchor, so the idea being that this god, the creator could bestow benefits through the "illumined ones". That's what the symbol of the sun was for. They knew the sun was not the god. That was a representation of illumination. They would see the hairs – sometimes they called them "hairs of the sun," it depends on the translation, but it was also called sometimes "the beam of the sun".

If you see the IBM (EYE-BEE-M) and you speak it, you'll see EYE-BEAM. EYE-BEAM, the beam of the eye, and that's often how they'd draw it in ancient Egypt. Nothing is by chance. And EYE-BEAM is not new – the monitoring of the public, the populations. They were used in Germany. They came up with a form of Cardex system to monitor and keep all the data of all the prisoners and their numbers. They're very good at numbers.

This technology is just being dished out at the right time when they're ready for the next step and they pretty well say that in there. Towards the end, as I've said before, where they say it's for a people who have been brought up with it who are ready for the "next step." Now this step coming up I'm sure was ready a long time ago, but they have to always prepare the ground work. They prepare the minds of those who will experience it so that they will accept it. That's why they say a generation of young goats or kids.

"reared in virtual worlds like Second Life or MTV's Laguna Beach are eventually bound for a work force that will need to cater to their experiences by creating virtual worlds for the corporate intranet."

You can check that all out at C-Net News.com. January 23, 2007.

What I mentioned earlier with the cell phones now that stick to their ears and have blinking lights, this is all part of that training you to the next step. It doesn't seem so bad. It seems quite natural to the youngsters as they progress from one part to the next to the next to the next. They never think where it comes from or why this particular device is being promoted above all others. They simply think it's very cool. It's published as being cool. They see their stars on TV doing it in drama shows or movies and they mimic as Darwin and others said of humanity. "The young mimic what they see. What they like they mimic and copy." Of course Darwin's only quoting the ancient philosophers of Greece who said the same thing, old sciences.

It would certainly give a new meaning when they say that your phone's not working, it's on the blink, but there you go. A step-by-step training program worked out long ago because sciences are so far ahead of anything we're told about, so far ahead that it's beyond most people's real imagination. It's even almost beyond some of the advanced science fiction movies the technology which is ready to go. There are those who will scoff thinking, no, no they're always just inventing things and going along and they get it on the shelves as fast as they can.

In a world of free competition between companies and international companies and massive companies, how come they all came out with the VCR at the same time working exactly the same way?

How come when they altered into the DVD they all came out within the exact same time?

There was no company that first put one on the market and the rest of them to catch up and find out how it worked and copy them. Just recently in Canada here they've come out with the Windows Vista computers instead of the old Windows, the old XP, and right up until the day the Vista appeared in the stores they were still selling the XP and then overnight they're off the shelves everywhere and there's the Vista and all the makes are there ready to go. That takes intra-company coordination and cooperation, I would say, on a "high level." The technology is dished out to them too, the advanced technology, and yet it's guided. It's not haphazard whatsoever.

They follow Revelations of the Bible as a business plan, where in the last days you couldn't buy or sell with the marks et cetera of the big beastie, but also there would be nothing hidden that wouldn't be shouted from the rooftops. Everything, all that was known, would be shouted from the rooftops, meaning you couldn't keep anything secret; and Revelations was written by a mystery school. That's why they use mystery language. That's why ministers of so many denominations are still fighting each other over the meanings. To them it's confusing; to those who understand the mystery language it's quite clear – exoteric/esoteric written together in the one.

To those who follow Christianity as it's been given, they obviously immediately will say, "well see, it's in the Bible, it's got to happen," so they're already programmed predictability and will look forward to it in a sense, because to them that's getting to the end of the old nasty world where the brand new one will come, even though they don't think past the next part, which is you'll get brand new bodies. You'll be transformed in the wink of an eye. I guess that's when they activate your chip – the new you, the real total makeover. Yet this was designed a long time ago, an awful long time ago.

In ancient times it is true they had their slaves numbered and they did mark them and size them and tattoo them and brand them, yet they always knew that if they understood the secrets of nature (meaning sciences) they could get to a much higher level of doing it, so it's not impossible that they could plan that all that time ago. It's not impossible at all. And we certainly get the whiffs of all that through the philosophies preached openly since especially the 1700's of the problems of humankind, the problems of the individual human versus the collective security of society.

However, what they failed to mention and you see that makes sense because an individual can't say, "well I want to dominate the rest." The ones who run the world and who are talking about this are the ones who did all that in the past. They just don't want everyone else doing it and it's true no one should do it, dominate the rest; but humanity isn't perfect and people are born in every generation who want to do just that, to dominate the rest; yet this was all discussed in their philosophies, but they didn't stop at discussing.

They had the money, the power, the foundations to back them up and work towards a common goal. A planned society that started with Planned Parenthood, now it's going to be a planned society. Well understood at the top and the public are simply being trained step-by-step to go along with it.

I don't give advice to people because you can't stop people from going towards the bait. You can't do it. They'll think you're crazy. To them, it's a natural progression and sometime in the near future I'm sure and I've already seen it on one of the big popular shows where the woman promoted the chip for tracking purposes, for safety for children after giving a few horror stories. You'll see more of this being promoted by the stars whom people follow, as almost gods in fact, and if the big ones say it's fine then it's fine for me then, so-and-so said it was fine for me and that's what they adapt to. They don't think things through.

This is the biggest transition phase we're going through since the industrial revolution, which completely altered the way of life from the agrarian societies and the old feudal system into the next. Well this change we're going through is to be at least as dramatic, with far ranging consequences, into a way which has already been planned and that's the sad part you see. We're not participating really. We don't get to participate and even going over all the problems that might incur, we get no participation at all. We're trained. We're trained. The mass man is trained and kept terribly busy running and scurrying, so he doesn't have much time to think or if he can he'll switch on his television just to zonk out for a while and forget everything for a little while; while he's being programmed again while he's relaxing. Sad, isn't it? It's quite the trap.

Maybe the good news is that generally in the past the big boys don't like simply to force everyone at once to do something. They go intergenerationally, they go with so many years for this part of the plan, so much for that part, five years here, 10 years there, 20 years there, because then the public would get suspicious if it was all mandated at once. They'd say "what's going on here? Why must we do this?" But if they make you want to buy things and adapt individually it seems quite natural to the average person and they're not suspicious. You're not suspicious when you buy your own computer, even though it's been mandated everyone's got to have a computer shortly. If they made that a law, a checkable law where they could come around and check if you had a computer and see if you were putting all your data online, if they made that law we'd all be suspicious; but because they don't, people put all their information online and make it free and readily available to them. That's a good technique.

I'm sure it would be the same probably with this chip coming up, unless they do something drastic and declare it's got to be done now for emergency purposes to make sure everyone gets their fair rationing and proportions and so on through this terrible crisis phase or whatever they tell us, but it's also possible they'll phase it in over 15 years or so.

This is the world we're being guided towards and have been already, just as our parents were guided to their part in it to accepting the cultural and value changes they went through.

For me, that's all I have to say tonight. Hope you're all doing well, keeping well and thinking for yourselves. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods or your philosophy go with you.

"Zombie Jamboree"
By Harry Belafonte

It was a Zombie Jamboree
Took place in a New York cemetery
It was a Zombie Jamboree
Took place in a New York cemetery

Zombies from all parts of the Island
Some of them was a great Calypsonians
Although the season was Carnival
We get together in Bacchanal
And they're singing

Back to back, belly to belly
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie Jamboree

I hear you talking
Back to back, belly to belly
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie Jamboree

One female Zombie wouldn't behave
See how she jumping out of the grave
In one hand a quarter rum
In the other hand she knocking Congo drum
Believe singer start to make his rhyme
The Zombies are racking their bones in thyme
One bystander had this to say
It was a pleasure to see the Zombies break away

And they're singing
Back to back, belly to belly
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie Jamboree

I goin' talk to Miss Brigit Bardot
And tell her miss Bardot take it slow
All the men think they're Casanova
When they see that she's bare foot all over
Even old men out in Topica
Find their hearts getting weaker and weaker
So I goin' to ask her for your sake and mine
At least to wear her earrings part of the time

And I'm singing
Back to back, belly to belly
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie Jamboree

A lot of World leaders talkin' 'bout war
And I'm afraid they're going too far
So its up to us you and me
To put an end to Catastrophe
We must appeal to their goodness of heart
And ask them to pitch in and please do their part
Cause if this Atomic war begin
They won't even have a part to pitch in

And we'll be singing
Back to back, belly to belly-
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie Jamboree

I hear you talking
Back to back, belly to belly-
I don't give a damn, I done dead already
Oho back to back, belly to belly
At the Zombie, Zombie Jamboree

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"INTEGRATION OF THE AMERICAS —
FIRST OPEN DECLARATION, MARCH 23, 2005"
August 23, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 23, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"They Call it Democracy" by Bruce Cockburn

Padded with power here they come
International loan sharks backed by the guns
Of market hungry military profiteers
Whose word is a swamp and whose brow is smeared
With the blood of the poor

Who rob life of its quality
Who render rage a necessity
By turning countries into labour camps
Modern slavers in drag as champions of freedom

Sinister cynical instrument
Who makes the gun into a sacrament --
The only response to the deification
Of tyranny by so-called "developed" nations'
Idolatry of ideology

North South East West
Kill the best and buy the rest
It's just spend a buck to make a buck
You don't really give a flying fuck
About the people in misery

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

See the paid-off local bottom feeders
Passing themselves off as leaders
Kiss the ladies shake hands with the fellows
Open for business like a cheap bordello

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

See the loaded eyes of the children too
Trying to make the best of it the way kids do
One day you're going to rise from your habitual feast

To find yourself staring down the throat of the beast
They call the revolution

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is the 23rd of August 2007.

Watching the latest fracas, need I say farce, concerning the integrations of the Americas, which is going on in Quebec as the leaders of the three main countries, the primary countries, have signed further deals openly, really, semi-openly. Nothing is really open to the public. We get to see the icing outside. We don't see what's inside the cake. We're given pabulum by the media to make us think, or not think at all, but we just think basically that managers are managing us very well, so we don't think much about what they're doing. We get these vague statements you'll hear in the upcoming recordings that were done in 2005, because the 2005 meeting was more openly pronounced as an integration of the Americas. The politicians themselves, and you'll hear this on the tapes coming up, apparently gave one set of facts to the public, as they always do with the media's cooperation, yet the same media admits that off camera it was far more intense. We get statements like "building on our strengths," which is so vague and nonsensical that we're left hanging in the wind like laundry. That's what it's like. We've got these silly phrases, as the politicians not even nimbly dodge around questions. We get pithy answers by perhaps third-rate politicians.

They don't need first-rate politicians with quick wits anymore. We're so dumbed down and complacent. Now, the way it was presented in Canada in 2005, it started with an announcement on the CBC news of the declaration by The Council on Foreign Relations, concerning the fact that they were supposedly behind all the drafting of the legislation. The Council on Foreign Relations is an unelected body, a non-governmental body of men and women that belongs to The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which again is non-democratic organization set-up a hundred odd years ago to counter what was called democracy. The elites knew the peasants were getting rather uppity now that they had a little bit of learning and access to a few books. They knew they were demanding rights and all this kind of stuff, and the Chartist Movement before that. Therefore, like the good elitists always do, and why shouldn't they? They've always been in charge, they thought they'd give you a show called democracy, where you can pretend to elect people and they'll pretend that you did elect these guys. The agenda steamrolls ahead because The Royal Institute for International Affairs would place their own men at the top. That's all you have to do with any group of people. In fact, they love large groups of people. That way one person at the top can rule over thousands or millions since the millions don't think for themselves.

Never underestimate the vast stupidity of great amounts of people. This trick has been used over and over down through history. The Cecil Rhodes Foundation was another part of the same Royal Institute designed to take over the world's natural resources and train Rhode Scholars from all countries, including the United States, for global citizenship to push the coordinated effort, to bring the world first into big trading blocks like Karl Marx talked about. The three big trading blocks, Europe, the Americas and the Pacific Rim area and even set-up the Pacific Council for Relations, another branch for The Royal Institute for International Affairs, to deal with the Far East. They've been running this show for a long, long time, for over a hundred years and the general public didn't know. Most of them still don't know, and sad to say, most of them will not care until it hits them personally.

You'll hear a statement by William Weld, who's the ex-Massachusetts governor, who chaired this Council on Foreign Relations meeting aired on television as the council for the first time as their own council, and next

to him was Manley who was the Deputy Prime Minister. He just left politics and now he's sitting in his other chair as a member of The Council on Foreign Relations, and he wears, in Canada, the Canadian Institute for International Affairs hat. In the States, it's The Council on Foreign Relations. When he goes to Britain, it's The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country has this department. If you want to find out who they are, contact the boys at the top, from the Prime Minister down to the top Privy Council, and you'll find them all stacked as members of this great worldwide Institute for International Affairs. They're all working on the same agenda for the same masters, and they lie happily to the public when they go into politics and guide you through the next phase and the next phase, and then back into The Council on Foreign Relations or whatever else they want to call it, because the hats are all really the same. It's the same organization.

You'll hear terms, as I say, that are so vague by the politicians concerning sovereignty. We all want to keep our sovereignty. We heard all this as the United Europe and the guys who kept signing the agreements would deny to the public that this meant complete integration. They have no problem lying, because it's called a noble lie. We're just too dumb and stupid to see what's for your own good. That's what they say amongst themselves. We're treated like children. Even the comments by the reporters to the public, as they reinterpret what they've supposed to have said. You'll notice that after every politician speaks. You'll hear them reinterpreting what you just heard yourself. The talk like they're talking down to children, and essentially they are, because the general populace don't really listen consciously to anything, they're so dumbed down and over stuffed with entertainment and noise and media and ethereal voices that come via radio and television. They can't tell the difference between reality and fiction, most of them, and they can't and never will for the vast majority, believe they have such an incredible agenda steamrolling ahead.

I'm not talking just about the integration of the Americas. If you listen to these tapes you'll hear them actually say it's going to be all of the Americas. You'll hear that said if you listen intently.

The first speaker here is William Weld, who is ex-Massachusetts governor. Here he is wearing his other hat for The Council on Foreign Relations turn on a public declaration. The first public declaration that I've seen him as a body ever give, just before they turn to the Waco Conference, these guys were on first to say the necessity of the basic integration of the Americas is the idea.

Beginning of Clip:

NEIL MacDONALD: They admit they are removed from power and that their plan in any event tends to ignore political reality.

WILLIAM WELD: Our self-image is we're truth tellers. Telling the truth to policymakers and we haven't always dallied to count the potential political cost or difficulty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Still it's a great big radical plan and it's getting some attention at least in Canada. The group of thinkers proposes a North America with unrestricted streamlined freedom of movement across borders for its residents. Integrated trade policy ala European Union and harmonize visa and certain immigration regulations. Merged law enforcement of full sharing of intelligence and information about foreign visitors. NORAD would be expanded beyond missile and air defense to maritime surveillance and a shared energy strategy, a plan guaranteed to anger Canadian and Mexican nationalists if the other proposals don't. The three countries would jointly plan stewardship of fossil fuel reserves. And, for good measure, John Manley added on full mobility of labor.

JOHN MANLEY: Why would we not in Canada want to invite the best and brightest who want to come and work in our country and contribute to do so?

NEIL MacDONALD: The panel acknowledged that public opinion in Canada and Mexico is not overly warm towards the Bush administration, but said Manley.

JOHN MANLEY: It is important that we realize where we are located in the world and where our interests are and that we need to pursue what I would call an exercise of mature sovereignty.

NEIL MacDONALD: Off-camera the panel used starker logic. If there is ever another catastrophic attack here, and if for some reason Canadian or Mexican security is blamed, the border may slam shut and the economic damage will be incalculable. With a scenario like that one, says the panel, better that everyone's already in bed with one another. Neil MacDonald, CBC News, Washington."

Alan: Next to William Weld was Mr. Manley, who was the Deputy Prime Minister for Canada and just left politics to wear his other cap for the same Council on Foreign Relations, which is The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The reporter for the CBC was Holton.

UNIDENTIFIED REPORTER: A deal that calls for sweeping coordination of security, economic and health issues. Unsealed document. It's a sham there. Mexican counterpart, Vicente Fox. The leaders gathered today for a summit at Bush's Texas ranch. They signed a deal for even closer cooperation then they downplayed their differences. They were also careful to portray themselves on friendly terms, but critics point out the three amigos can at times have competing agendas and that may affect any promises of increased cooperation. This is CBC's David Halton reports.

DAVID HALTON: An invitation to the ranch. George Bush's way of showing that his guests are friends. That he holds no grudges over past disagreements. Bush, Paul Martin and Mexican President, Vicente Fox stroll together, lunch together and appeared to get on well enough for Martin to say he's ready to hold their next summit at his farm in Quebec.

Are you inviting the two presidents here?

PRESIDENT BUSH: I certainly would.

DAVID HALTON: Earlier at a joint news conference in Waco Bush said the partnership with Canada and Mexico is strong.

PRESIDENT BUSH: There are going to be disagreements and differences and a fair amount of questions. Do we have the capacity to continue moving forward with the relationship? The answer is absolutely.

DAVID HALTON: The proof Bush said is the leaders' agreement today to strengthen the North American economy and tighten border security. Among many commitments the leaders agreed to cut red tape that hurts trade, move people and cargo to their borders more efficiently and coordinate strategies to deal with terrorism.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big bang. We're talking about big progress."

DAVID HALTON: Bush said the agreement won't lead to a European style union that should be expanded into a wider partnership with all of Latin America.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

DAVID HALTON: For his part Martin was careful to protect his political flanks at home. He complained about hostile U.S. trade actions and said he won't change his mind about staying out of BMD, the U.S. missile defense program.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "On BMD the file is closed. But our cooperation, in terms of defense, in terms of our borders, in terms of the defense of our common frontiers, is not only very clear, but it is being accentuated."

DAVID HALTON: A leader at a news conference Martin said Canadian independence will in no way be compromised by the new agreement.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "None of the three countries wants to surrender sovereignty. What we

want to do is to build on our existing strengths."

DAVID HALTON: Martin also dismissed criticism in some Canadian business that today's agreement is too timid and won't be carried through. He said the three leaders have agreed to hold these summits more frequently to ensure that commitments are kept and that the new partnership makes a real difference. David Halton, CBC News in Waco, Texas.

Alan: This clip is from the same day, CTV News, Tom Clark reporting. You hear the techniques discussed under the integration of various guises and obfuscation. At the end Robert Fife is a reporter who leaves us with the opinions we're supposed to be left with.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: In [sealing] border security and trade.

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "I see one based upon free trade."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But what will it mean for this country's sovereignty? Good evening. It seemed like a big job trying to reshape a continent in one day, but tonight the leaders of Canada the U.S. and Mexico claim that's what they've done. Today at a Texas summit they signed a deal on continental cooperation that covers a lot. Everything from border security to food packaging, 13 subjects in all, noting there will always be differences but it is the strength all together that counts. CTV's Washington Bureau Chief Tom Clark is following this story from Waco, Texas tonight. Tom?

TOM CLARK: Well Lloyd, you could hardly call them the three amigos. These leaders have had problems with one another but they knew that to move forward they'd have to put the past behind them. Eyeball to eyeball for the first time since the fallout of Canada's rejection of missile defense, Martin and Bush tried to diffuse the controversy.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "I'm amazed that we don't have more sharp, whatever you called it, disagreements. Are there differences of opinion? Of course there have. They have been throughout our history and there will be in the future. On BMD the file is closed."

LLOYD ROBERTSON: One file firmly closed but another opened, a new North America. Just a few examples. A common policy on border security for aiding in effect fortress North America. Common regulations on goods and products. For example, the same rules on what goes into a frozen pizza in all three countries and even a common policy on how to handle the outbreak of infectious diseases.

TOM CLARK: How much is this partnership a first step towards continental integration?

PRIME MINISTER PAUL MARTIN: "What we're really talking about here is not a big thing. We're talking about big progress.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "What kind of union might there be? I see one based upon free trade that would then entail commitment to markets and democracy, transparency, rule of law."

TOM CLARK: But the very use of the word 'union' had the Prime Minister on the defensive. Later in the day, he denied that the plan means handing powers to Washington.

PRESIDENT BUSH: "All three sovereign nations and we've made it very clear are very jealous of their sovereignty. But we also recognize that that sovereignty would be much, much stronger if North America is competitive."

UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: A relaxed stroll after lunch at the Bush ranch hides the fact that these are three leaders in a hurry. The European and Asian economies are quickly closing in on North America, and then there is politics. President Fox is soon to retire. President Bush is in his last term and Paul Martin faces an uncertain political future, which is why their officials have been given just three months to draw up a road map.

TOM CLARK: As he always does when he meets President Bush, Paul Martin brought up the issue of softwood lumber and as always their appears to be no solution on the horizon indicating that perhaps it's a lot easier to talk about visions of the future than it is to deal with the problems of the present. Lloyd?

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Thank you, Tom. CBC's Tom Clark with me from Waco, Texas tonight where he's been following events of this day. Our Ottawa Bureau Chief, Robert Fife. Bob, let's you and I move straight to the big picture. What are the advantages for Canada in all of this?

ROBERT FIFE: Lloyd, I think Canadians have to look at what are the disadvantages of not joining a continental economic union. North America is facing stiff competition from the fast growing economies of China and India as well as the European Union. If we want to maintain our high standard of living, then we have to form a competitive economic bloc. Do Canadians really care for example how much cheese goes into a Canadian frozen pizza? This is about expanding NAFTA, creating prosperity and making us more competitive.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: But you know there are going to be concerns raised about sovereignty, so how do Canadians maintain independence and go ahead with this?

ROBERT FIFE: Well, Canada joining NAFTA, our trade doubled, 87 percent of our exports went to the United States, yet we still did not join the war in Iraq. We did not join the U.S. missile defense system. Take the European for example. Great Britain joined the war in Iraq but France didn't. Nobody is suggesting that Great Britain or France lost their sovereignty.

LLOYD ROBERTSON: Well in any case our North American leaders seemed determined to move quickly. They're asking for responses within 90 days. Thank you, Bob.

End of Clip.

Alan: To me there is nothing new in this. I've known this before I came to North America, because I've read all the books they've published about it, I've read all the rationalizations that they published, read mainly by the lower helpers in fact and bankers and so on, to justify the need to integrate. You'll also hear the number 13 points, just like the American Revolution couldn't start till there were 13 states. Unlucky for some, eh?

Back to the Knights Templars. There's nothing new under the sun, expect that the propaganda is becoming very childish. In fact, I was trying to think where I heard this kind of talk down to child type propaganda, and I realized it was from the Soviet Union. That's exactly how the politburo and the good paternal – paternity at the top talk down to the people as though there's a kind of grandpa talking down to the child. That's how you're treated today. They know at the top they don't have to deal with intellect. They know that most people don't care. They know that people who live and die until they're 80 or 90 today are generally as immature as a person who is 10 years of age. It's a sad comment to make but it's true.

We're being drugged. We're being inoculated. Our food has been so heavily tampered with I'm surprised that any of us are still walking around at all, in whatever shape we're in, never mind thinking clearly at all. We've been under attack for a long time. Now these are the same groups that want to reduce the population. It's the same groups who think, mind you, these workers that you'll hear on the tape, they think they're all going to get saved themselves because they're so important.

Perhaps as you start thinking and re-thinking the agenda because once they start reducing the population and drugging them even more intensely from the air, as they're doing as they whack us with this aerial spraying everyday worldwide, this big Wizard of Oz act in the sky, we won't need all these helpers any more, will we? We won't need the politicians to lie to us and con us, so what good are they going to be to their masters? and they never learn this down through history. They're the first to get wiped out themselves when they have no purpose, because their masters believe in total efficiency. If we go by the Soviet Union, which is really a model for the whole planet, we find that everybody who worked for the politburo and all the

bureaucrats were more heavily spied upon that the average peasant. Nothing has changed. It was the same in the west. Always has been. They've got to know how everyone's thinking that works for them. They have to know how predictable they are. They don't want people with a little bit of knowledge spilling some of those beans down to the public.

These tapes were recorded in March 2005, as I say, opened by a statement when The Council on Foreign Relations with the big CFR banner behind them all, as they sat behind all these desks, came out for the first time as a body. Not just as one person as an adviser to; and most people have seen this on television, a member of Council on Foreign Relations advising someone during a newscast and you're meant to think that this is some kind of official government body, but it's not. It's no more federal than the Federal Bank or Federal Express. It's a non-governmental body but it's a parallel government. This is the parallel government that Margaret Thatcher talked about in her world tour, which is entitled "The New World Order." To reiterate, they claimed a long time ago that democracy is just too slow for progress, because all these little psychopathic politicians at the bottom couldn't get anything done as their egos clashed and they all tried to get some status over society.

They are right about that at the top. They're better psychopaths and they understand the psychopathic nature. They understand the lesser ones very well. They would do the same themselves if they had to start all over again. However, they do realize that all the bickering and fighting and the scandals that goes on doesn't help them get their big plan out through. They are the great builders at the top. They've always been into massive building projects, even when the Romans came into Britain and forced their money system on them for a little while before they pulled out again. The whole idea was to tax it all back. I mean use their labor or slave labor to build big cities and roads. Roads are very essential. The Romans built roads everywhere. Huge roads, generally very straight, so they can move their armies very quickly from one place to the next. This is now called the rapid deployment forces, the technique, and they need the big NAFTA highways for what's coming up in the next 20-odd years, according to the Department of Defence.

They know there's going to be riots on a massive scale because the standard of living is to plummet like a stone. That's why the Department of Defence sees nothing but chaos and uprisings and sporadic 'flashmobs' as they call them. Probably flashmobs when they're all standing outside the store looking for some kind of brown paper bag of rice, just like the Soviet Union used to do then they found out there's no rice left, and after waiting six or seven hours they close the doors. That's the sort of thing they're envisioning for the coming future.

The idea was to create a European trading block, and at the same time be setting up the Far East to takeover the industry of the west. As that was happening they were to start integrating the Americas. The plan is slightly different for the Americas because we alter it slightly for different cultures and different personality types and histories. In the U.S. especially they give them a slightly higher standard of living for a couple of generations, and then, amongst that standard of living, is the thought that they had rights. They knew there would be resistance if they openly came out and integrated, so they had to couch it in different terms, but mainly they had to get a cause, a big overriding cause that would terrify us so that they could rush ahead and integrate while we're occupied with these other causes, other things called terrorism. That's why it happened in 2001 to kick all of this off.

People think that the "Project for the New American Century" was a new idea dreamed up by the new conservatives, the neo-con. The new CONS as opposed to the old CON. However, that's nonsense, because Kipling, when he read his poem in the Senate, was sent over on behalf of The Royal Institute for International Affairs to tell them that they were taking over. It was their job to take over and push the rest of the agenda through. The U.S. was already chosen to take over and supply the manpower, the financing, the tax base, the weapons base from Britain to be the policemen of the world. This is a hundred years ago.

We must remember that we are being managed. We tend to forget that fact. We give our world to people when we vote for them. You're voting for someone you don't know at all. You're voting for someone who belongs to organizations you never even think to ask of with other agendas. You vote thinking you're going to have something for nothing, which is what socialism has always been about, promises, promises, the poor man's lotto. That's what voting is. However, it's essential to have the public vote to keep the con game going. In this legal system, this strange psychological prison that we live in of politics and voting, we don't

know what to do when we find the leaders take off in some direction, obviously preplanned, because they can't move quickly on anything by themselves.

It takes lots of planning and cooperation and drafting of bills and rules and regulations when they take off in some plan in a coordinated fashion. We don't know what to do about it except just wait till the finish and we'll get the next bunch in and this bunch out. That's what you do in democracy. You vote the present bunch out because you're so sick of them and you try something else. This is so simple and yet these people at the top who are good shepherds and a shepherd is supposed to be friendly to the sheep, so they must be made to appear friendly to the sheep. They will say what you want to hear. Very simple and they promise everything but they don't have people fulfill anything, something that was discussed widely in the 1950s and '60s in various books. They probably don't even need them to fulfill promises anymore, as long as they at least vocalize the fact they understand what your problems are. Of course they understand what your problems are, because their predecessors made it so. They made the problems occur. They're all in this together.

When one leaves, the next one takes over. Jefferson mentioned this, "When you see an agenda unfurl between the different Houses of Congress, parties moving in parties moving out, the same agenda being followed and you will know you are under a secret tyranny." Therefore, our whole lives we have been and so were your parents and so were their parents because we never really had what we thought was anything called democracy. The reason they gave anything to the public on a social basis was partly to contain the problems of this dysfunctional society under some kind of tissue paper or band aid, such giving the disabled the most minimal payment you could possibly imagine. They don't want beggars in the streets. They don't want crippled people in the streets. They need to have some conscience at the bottom, as we kept falling over them, so they tuck them away and give them a pittance to live on and we call this humanity. We're also taught to love this system. They brainwash children at school to sign national anthems and things and put their hand over their heart, just like the Egyptians were trained to do a long time ago.

Yet if you stand back and think about it: What is humane in this system?

We're conned our whole lives long. The media, as they keep telling people, is an essential part of the CON and CONOLOGY. We need the media to give us our opinions. That's their job. They're between the big boys and you. That's why they're in the middle – middle-men. They peddle you nonsense and you know that they're doing it too. They also, in their own petty fashion at their own level, believe that they are more elite than the general public, because why? They're in the know.

The snobbishness and the egos of the little pretentious people on this planet down through millennia are preposterous. Little strutting beings with their egos and their ambitions as they train us all to compete, compete, compete with each other; and that's why they call it "the human race" and the "races." We're taught to compete. Competition and the game is rigged. The game is rigged because it's a psychopathic system run by psychopaths who don't blush when they lie to whole populations on television. That's you might call it a strange gift the psychopath has. They don't get embarrassed as we do because their ego is a super-ego and they must save it at all costs.

For the European Union, when the leaders would meet together to sign the next part of the integration and lie to the public, they had the same absurd obfuscating terminology of closer ties and strength through unity and independence through unity and all this nonsense and sovereignty through unity. Same doublespeak that throws the average Joe; and this is true, the average Joe's is trained to accept it this way. It throws him off kilter so he stops thinking at all about it. The topic is out of his mind. It's gone. Whenever those who understand can think through it all, it sounds absurd because it is absurd. It's doublespeak. Then when they build on their strengths they said, well what does that mean? Build on what strengths? Define strengths. They don't define it to you.

You'll hear at the end the reporter from CTV, Robert Fife giving a summary as to why really this is all a good thing. He probably belongs to The Council on Foreign Relations, too, unless he wants a seat on it, because you can't apply for a job there you see for membership. You've got to be asked and you prove your worth. Then they go on about Europe's there and we can't compete with – we've got to compete with Europe and then we have the united Pacific Rim Region under a super parliament, we'll have to compete with them; and

it's a race to the bottom of competition as your wages go down and down and down, obviously, obviously because you can't complete and turn out a product the same price as China, so where do you go from there? Downward. There's no other option.

The world is to be standardized in a new global plantation. Then tidy humans live all over the place have got to be herded into the big sheep pens, the habitat areas, which isn't surprising you see because they used the Europeans to clear the Americas and put the American Indians on reservations. Now that the job is done and you have no more purpose coming up shortly, then they herd us all into the new reservations for white people and all other colors; and they're called "habitat areas." Same thing. If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, it's a duck. Just like the American Indians, the conditions will go down and down and down and the death rate will go up, which is all part of the policy because the boys at the top base everything around economics and efficiency. This present society with its glut of credit cards is a temporary little society with its temporary pleasures, so that you'll be stuffed full of playing yourself forever as all this rushes forward before they pull the plug on your fun and games and start pulling in the credit cards and cutting you off.

We're treated like children and we adapt to the treatment intellectually. Those with eyes to see have noticed the building up of massive internal armies in every country under many names and guises for over 20 years, all being prepared for something that's going to come down the pike, something unpleasant. Not because the elite put anything down to chance, far from it. You see they know what they're going to pull step-by-step on the general population of the world in fact, and they know the reactions from the different segments of society and they're all ready for it. That's why they know. That's why the Department of Defence – look at my website under the article section. That's why they mention chaos for the next 25, 30 years.

We're trained to stop our cars with the Mothers Against Drug Driving fiasco. That's how they train you to accept being stopped for no reason by the authorities. Now it's coming up to checkpoints for terrorism and people are accepting that as normal because we adapt very quickly; the most adaptable species on the planet. If there's a prayer that the elite say at all to their deity or themselves, it's that one "thank goodness the people are so adaptable." The elite will trigger sporadic events when it suits them to get the backlash they want to get the next part of the chess game going forward, because that's all it is. It's a big chess game with the population who don't even know they're on the board.

They are different segments of society and people who are waking up in different stages. Some get stuck at one stage and can't go any further, because to face it is horrific. It's a horrific thing to wake up out of a dream into nightmare for most people. You can't close that box again. That lid you can't close it and it's not easy to become a stranger amongst your own people when you know things and they don't want to know. Many people get stuck on "we can save this. We can save that. We can keep this, keep that."

The elite gave us cultures that preceded this particular one at the moment, this techno electro culture. They have decided they are changing their system because they have no more use for the old one. They are the master builders because they build societies and cultures and knock them down when they're building a new one. You demolish the old to bring in the new, and demolish means flattening completely. We're hearing terms used today concerning terrorism. Little PR blurbs put out by the Pentagon and other major Department of Defense spokespersons who are trained in parroting what think tanks have dreamed up, and little catch phrases and little statements as they change their sights. Their turn their sights on some other target and we adapt to it so quickly that we forget who we were fighting before. This is what Orwell talked about in "1984", who we're at war with today. It happens so easily and swiftly that most people don't remember who they were initially at war with at all.

When 9/11 happened, the following day, Brzezinski of all people spoke out on national television saying it was Bin Laden, but he was telling that even before the dust settled. It's Bin Laden from Afghanistan so we all went to war supposedly with Afghanistan. The cave man – we're hunting a cave man in Afghanistan. Two years later major polling survey companies released their polls and admitted that the press themselves had done such a good job in convincing the people, mainly Americas, the U.S. citizens, that Saddam Hussein was behind it in Iraq and the public couldn't remember anything about Afghanistan. That's how easy they can move you from one target to the next without you noticing.

Are we fighting East Asia or West Asia today? Perfidious England as Napoleon called them who made treaties

and alliances and broke them just as quickly in this strange game called "the balance of power" where they'd build up an inferior country against a superior – they'd arm them to the teeth and have a war going until the inferior country became the superior country. Once that happened they'd find another inferior one and take down the new superior country. That's what he was talking about, and the U.S. has taken over long ago the same formula because all the boys at the top of the U.S. work for the same organization; the same global organization based out of London and New York.

I don't know if there are many pygmies left in the world, but I'm surprised, because if there are, they could make them the deadliest enemy we've ever saw in our whole lives. Quite simple and not even blink when they gave you the propaganda to do with it. It's sad to say the public would accept it. We have insults to intelligence on a daily basis even in this little tape – tonight's tape from the 2005 integration signing treaty you'll hear Mr. Martin the ex-Prime Minister of Canada – and, by the way, just walked into that job taken over from Chretien who retired, but before he did that Mr. Martin left politics for about eight months. He was a lifelong politician, always knew at top, and that's all they need were the ones at the top, were your men like Professor Carroll Quigley talked about in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment".

Mr. Martin worked for the United Nations during that period and then he walks back from the United Nations and becomes Prime Minister again. You'll hear him saying during this little clip from the conference that Canada had some differences and you'll notice that we are not in Iraq for instance. What he forgot to say, no, because our job is to go into Afghanistan and Canada is still policing Afghanistan. This is how they treat us, like children with pseudo misleading statements, half-truths and big lies and vague comments like "strength from power and power from strength" and all that rubbish. War is peace. Peace is slavery.

We're watching the techniques. We're listening to the techniques. We hear them being dinned into our ears by propagandists. For the average Joe it wouldn't matter what is said around them, as long as they can get up the next day and go to whatever employment they're at and come back and play. The sun is out. It must be normal. They don't notice the big net that's being spread around them and under them and above them that's slowly being tightened. The only antidote to the system is something called "humaneness" as opposed to the psychopathic system we're in, or the one antithesis of it, which would be force, which is what they want because all you get then are the next bunch of psychopaths taking over, always using the same system. Again, you cannot use the monetary system and get anything clean from it. It will always reassert itself into the same corruption of con men and those who wink and joke towards each other in front of the ‘herds of the public’ as they like to call the people.

I told people years ago on the radio that if you are silly enough to vote and give authority over yourself to these people, you better demand and find out who these people are and what organizations they belong to. What organizations they have given oaths to and all the various Masonic institutions that they belong to and secret societies or "societies with secrets" as they like to call them. Not the bottom level characters that really just join a club. Any different from Christians going to church. They want to belong to a social club with similar customs and topics. They go above the level ranks into the higher ones that want ambitions. The ones who make their money and their livelihood through cunning and charging big fees for doing so. You'll find they all belong to these organizations. Empire clubs, round tables. That was the Lord Alfred Milner Society that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Society, which became The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations.

You must do your homework. It doesn't take much of a search even of our recent history to find out the directions that they characters have been guiding us along for the last hundred-odd years. You can go much, much further back for sure, but at least you know what's been happening in the last century and why. The prospect of the future is not good, should these guys pull off their stunts in this age of chaos, because you bring the biggest changes at the end of an age by causing complete and utter chaos and fear and terror using standard techniques of plague, famine, warfare. Now they've added their machinery to it. They're high-tech weaponry of weather manipulation and warfare and earthquakes and so on. All stuff in the HAARP Treaty. The weather warfare treaty signed at the United Nations in the 1970s. Look it up for yourselves. Don't ask me to do it for you.

At the end of an age they foster something which has worked at the end of every other age, according to the histories, and that's the New Age. What they call the "New Age" is nothing new at all. It's the same old stuff of channeling and narcissistic behavior, and narcissism works very well with a lot of the New Agers or the me generation. They bring in the same old techniques over and over in bizarre, bizarre movements that can actually lead vast bodies of people, those on the fringes into a form of mental collapse eventually as they search for ways out of the predicaments they're in, through either a deity saving them or becoming a god themselves and saving themselves or walking through portals into other dimensions and all the other stuff. That's promoted. The same stuff that's been promoted in the last ages, at the ends of them. Why change the formula when it worked before? There's no need to. In fact, you emulate it, you bring it all back and promote it.

You teach people that nothing at all is real and therefore, just like many of the Hindus of India, they allow things to happen to them, especially the lower orders. If nothing's real then why worry about it, even when you're being killed off or your families are being killed off? It's all illusions, right? When people's hearts will fail them. Same old stuff down through the ages for fear. We've been studied like laboratory rats for thousands of years. Everything in life that we think, feel is torn apart and critically analytically analyzed over and over again so that the masters can have understanding of their pray.

I once saw a video of some people who were rounded up by the Nazis on what looked like a factory type of background; muddy field outside factories and this one group were all huddled all together with about two or three soldiers with rifles guarding them. This little officer yelled to them and picked maybe three or four at a time and they told them to run to this trench, where they did, they ran and jumped in the trench where they stood rock still and they were shot in the back of the head. Then they get another three or four or five and tell them to do the same. Now those in the main group saw this happening and yet they obeyed and obeyed and even ran when they were told to run to their deaths. The art of obedience, why does it work so well even when it's obvious to someone on the sidelines watching they're going to their deaths?

The reason is that the more you're taught that you live in a high advanced society and culture, your mind will be unable to accept that this unthinkable thing is actually happening, right to the bitter last second you will refuse to believe it and that's why you'll run. This was studied even thousands of years ago and that's why they know at the top it works; and these records are kept in archives and taught to the higher psychopaths that like to do the dirty deeds. They get off on this kind of stuff, or as they said in the Communist society, the slaughtering of millions is just historical necessity. That's the same terminology that's used by the present bunch in the parallel government bringing the population down to a manageable level, a necessary level, an efficient level, is just historical necessity.

During this age of chaos when they bring all this stuff on with more shouting at the moment than reality of wolf, wolf that eventually they will bring the realities upon you outside of what they are doing, which is the weather warfare; and that's been obvious for years for anyone who wanted to think at all, they will release a whole arsenal of things on the public and plagues of course is one of their prime topics. Even H.G. Wells and a whole bunch of promoters of this new system that talked about the necessity of bringing back new forms of the Black Death and so on to reduce the population.

Malthus talked about this in the 1700s. It's being reiterated by many of them since then, right down to the present. Even David Suzuki with his open statement on national television, this geneticist who fronts for the World Wildlife Fund talked about the necessity of bringing down the population by three quarters or so to save the earth, you understand. They must doublespeak for themselves because the elite believe they should save all the resources, what's left for themselves and their own offspring, since they are the superior breed. We saw this portrayed through a predictive programming movie amongst many other movies called "Deep Impact." The scenario there was a big meteorite was flying towards earth and it's going to smash into the earth and kill all life on the planet. So after the usual drama and the hero stuff as they went off to try and break it up into smaller parts, they went through the process, which they will do for plagues et cetera. It's already planned out of who will be saved in underground bunkers and shelters with its own air supplies and filters et cetera. In the movie you see all the essential people were saved first, only logically so. Isn't that right? Eventually the seats that are left in the bunkers we'll put it to a national lotto for the public. A world lotto, because that's what the public get, lottos and scratch and wins. Then those who didn't get the lotto, well, they just sat peaceably and combed their hair as they were dying kind of stuff. That's how we're

supposed to behave when all this breaks out, on queue of course.

Not easy to understand all of this or accept it, because we are talking about the unthinkable, yet we have to face it. To thwart it and to let these guys know that we know all about them. We know all about their tricks and their plans and agendas. We've read their books. The decision for humanity is up to humans. Many will decide not to know. That is a choice, but in reality, deep down they do know. That is also their choice. These are symptoms talked about thousands of years ago under collective sins and all this kind of stuff. Many different names given to the same phenomena and yet the world has often been guided from disaster by a few who say the right things and do the right things at the right times and point a different way out of it in the dialectic. The problem being the different way out of it is so foreign to our conditioning that most people would never go for it.

Now those who've been following me for a while know that I am not out there to sell, sell, sell all the products made by the hands of men. I sell a few books and a few DVDs and CDs to take over by – I also accept donations which keeps me going too, because I could certainly be writing a lot more if I wasn't doing all the talks. However, at this time that we're in at the moment it's imperative to spread the word as fast as possible, because any suffering that is happening at the moment is nothing to the suffering that is planned. They have planned to contain it, too, as it all goes down, including the propaganda that will go with it to keep everyone passive as they whimper themselves into the ground.

There's a lot of good people in the world and there's a lot of caring people, but they're outnumbered by the vast majority who don't care. I keep telling people it's not a matter of numbers, as I say, it's a few people who can change the direction that we're going along this dog-eat-dog competitive psychopathic system, which we can either go along with to the bitter end, even though we know the writing on the wall and what the ending is; or we can try and find a better way. That's a decision we all have at the moment and the better way starts with discussion amongst people and friends. There are many little seminars across the world now bringing this kind of topic out and at least vocalizing it and that's how everything starts is speaking it out into existence and discussions begin.

From myself and Hamish here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Winner Takes it All" by Abba

I don't wanna talk
About the things we've gone through
Though it's hurting me
Now it's history
I've played all my cards
And that's what you've done too
Nothing more to say
No more ace to play

The winner takes it all
The lose are standing small
Beside the victory
That's their destiny

I was in your arms
Thinking I belonged there
I figured it made sense
Building me a fence
Building me a home
Thinking I'd be strong there
But I was a fool
Playing by the rules

The gods may throw a dice
Their minds as cold as ice
And someone way down here
Loses someone dear
The winner takes it all
The loser has to fall
It's simple and it's plain
Why should I complain.

But tell me does she kiss
Like I used to kiss you?
Does it feel the same
When she calls your name?
Somewhere deep inside
You must know I miss you
But what can I say
Rules must be obeyed

The judges will decide
The likes of me abide
Spectators of the show
Always staying low
The game is on again
A lover or a friend
A big thing or a small
The winner takes it all

I don't wanna talk
If it makes you feel sad
And I understand
You've come to shake my hand
I apologize
If it makes you feel bad
Seeing me so tense
No self-confidence
But you see
The winner takes it all
The winner takes it all...

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"KNOWLEDGE FIGHTS FEAR
IN THE COMING YEAR"
December 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this Cutting Through the Matrix on December 25th, 2007. For those with memory, you'll notice that each Christmas gets more and more bizarre, bizarre in that we go through routines, much of which are fairly new in society: the routines of crazy shopping and gift giving, credit cards and letting off steam. Really that's the big part of it is letting off steam from a year that's been full of its normal human problems and added to that we have the system's problems which have become ours.

They're making sure of that big time as we rush towards this globalization and totalitarian type of existence and monitoring and watching and observing. This is bad news. It's bad news for us all. It's worse of course for those who are aware. For those who are ignorant they say that ignorance is bliss. They're blissfully unaware of the whole agenda. They don't really live these people. They float through life like creatures of instinct, but for those who are aware and whose senses, their preservation senses are still working and who found out what's going on and who can see the changes around them, we know that something ominous is coming.

At this time of year I get people who have been following the world's agenda and their biggest problem is isolation from their own kind. By that I mean like people like themselves that are isolated and scattered across the world. It will probably come to a stage where those who are aware will have to be in closer contact with each other as we go through all of this to keep our own sanity, because it's not easy understanding and knowing and yet having to live in the land of the dead. The dead being those around you who go through as I say indoctrinated routines like creatures of instinct and they really don't question much at all about anything. They don't have to. They don't have to ponder things in any depth whatsoever. They've been brought up and we've all been brought up in a society where experts do all the thinking for us, supposedly, and we're being trained to believe it and now we have most of the public believing it. They believe that they don't have to do much thinking. They believe their job is just to produce and consume, watch television, have fun like perpetual children.

I witnessed the changes which lead towards unification of the countries of Europe. I lived through a good part of it and on my travels through those countries I noticed that laws were being passed in every country by their governments, never mentioning the fact that every other country was passing them at the same time and it's all to do with the standardization of their systems in preparation for merging. The politicians had been told to lie to the public and they've have been doing so since 1948 when they set-up the bureaucratic commissions within every country that were to work in secret towards the unification. That's how things happen on such a big scale in the real world.

For those who believe that somehow we've had this fairytale past of open disclosure by our public servants, that's a good myth to believe in but it's the opposite of the truth. The biggest plans for government and for the countries are kept from the public always, even when you can see the effects of their dealings happening in life. You can see the effects of it all around you. They will lie to the end. That's what they do and that's the truth about governments. We've never had what we thought of as an open democracy. It's never existed anywhere. The art of governing is to tell the public all they need to know to be cooperative for an agenda, always run by the dominant minority or the establishment as they sometimes call it.

I wondered how they'd get the U.S. into it. I knew they'd be one of the main engines working towards it

because of the manpower, tremendous population in the U.S. and its natural resources all around it, the taxation base to bring it about, and the educational system of universities where you can pick and choose who you want to bring up the ladder into these agencies that are working towards global government. McCarthy was right in the fact that big things were happening. He saw what they thought were communists moving in big time to the State Department, but he didn't know the whole picture that this was authorized. It had been a much, much older plan. You must first centralize power and this is where the Marxist theory is used by the West and actually so since it was the West really that financed Marx. His idea was first you'd have wars of liberation, national liberation. That was the goal they always pushed, so you pushed first of all nationalism, and once nationalism was achieved then you would try for centralized government, power in a centralized authority. We found that with the American Civil War when Lincoln declared martial law and centralized power.

We saw that happening in the countries of World War I and II. The countries especially Britain centralized all the power for construction, for farming, for everything that ran your lives came into the government's hands and under their authority. Once that was achieved they worked towards unification with other countries, amalgamation, just like a business when they take each other over, corporate warfare. Same idea. Most of the population, even if they could get an idea of this, can understand that much. They can understand what human nature is like to that extent and that you always have these characters, power hungry people, who will plan things their way, make it happen and live as kings above you. They can understand that part of it, but what they don't understand is the massive scientific propagandistic brainwashing we've all had to make us not see what is self-evident for those who are awake.

The casualties are all around you and most people are casualties of this indoctrination, where even your spare time, your free time where you think you're being entertained is actually downloading you with agendas and ideas which you would never have come to by yourself, conclusions carefully written into the plots and plans and schemes of your movies and so on by experts. They change your view on everything but ultimately to change your view on what used to be the sacredness of life itself. When you swallow the propaganda and we've had so much of it beginning with nature programs and then the animals place in the world's kingdom. Then they gradually put us into the equation and debase us little by little until we've become just another animal and then once you start believing that you've lost. You've lost and many people have already come to accept that, that you're just another animal and therefore you won't mind so much when they come to wipe you out.

Here's a good example of the techniques being exposed by someone who obviously can see it. It's from the L.A. Times, December 10th, 2007, written by Gregory Rodriguez and it's called "Greening of the zeitgeist" on page A15. It says:

"Is your marriage on the rocks? Are you and the spouse always fighting? Is the passion gone? A new study published by the National Academy of Sciences suggests that you should think twice before considering divorce. No, not because of the negative effects it may have on the children or even on your pocketbook, but of what it'd do to your poor mother. Mother Earth, that is. All kidding aside, the study's findings make sense. Because they share resources, people in married households use energy and water more efficiently than divorced ones. But the study also indicates how much global climate change, which -- along with terrorism..."

Alan: Now this is important.

"...has replaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."

Alan: Here he's telling you a truth, a very important truth because they must always have war, ongoing war on something. I've read from the book "The First Global Revolution" written by The Club of Rome and the founders who wrote this particular book, published in the early '90's. They tell you in it, it was in the '70's, that this group they admit they came up with the idea of global warming would be the enemy and ultimately man himself was the enemy for causing it and that's how they'd bring the world together and direct it into this new agenda—this Brave New World type of agenda.

Getting back to this newspaper article from the L.A. Times, I'll repeat that last little bit.

"The study also indicates..."

Alan: This is from the National Academy of Science.

"...indicates how much global climate change, which -- along with terrorism hasreplaced the Soviet Union as the Monster Under the Bed in our national consciousness. It has reached the level of a full-blown zeitgeist social issue, with far-reaching moral and religious undertones."

Alan: It's got religious undertones. You thought that the Green Movement was just a bunch of conservationists and think tanks sponsoring – it's a religion you see. They must create a religion.

"Past national threats -- even fear of the atom bomb -- were largely relegated to the political sphere. Most people may have worried about nuclear warfare, but it encroached on their private lives only at the margins: Not very many of us built bomb shelters in the backyard. But the fear of climate change has invaded our private and everyday lives. Indeed, because global warming and the efforts to halt it touch on nearly every realm of policy, the environment has become a moral prism through which all other issues are being filtered. Whether or not they actually care about the environment, partisans of all stripes are using the issue to gain the moral edge. Now, even the anti-divorce "family values" folks have environmental ammunition.

There are many more examples. In July, an obscure environmental impact report issued by the U.S. Bureau of Land Management was quickly embraced by anti-immigration activists because it found that undocumented migrants were an ecological threat to public lands in southern Arizona -- when they crossed the desert in numbers, a fragile ecosystem got, literally, trampled. Opposing advocates argued that the increasing militarization of the border was an even greater ecological threat than the migrants themselves. Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist..."

Alan: Now listen to this, and I've been saying for years and I read from Gorbachev's book, too, when he talked about making this Green Movement a religion and how everything would come to save Mother Earth. I've been saying for years that the people have been taught this from an early age that they'll voluntarily be sterilized, which is what the elite want too, remember, population reduction.

"... Climate change has even entered the realm of sexual politics. Last month, a female Swedish scientist found that "women cause considerably fewer dioxide emissions than men..."

Alan: Of course there will be another study to show the opposite shortly.

"...and thus considerably less climate change." A green think tank in London has urged British couples to think of the environmental consequences of having more than two children..."

Alan: Again, population control.

"...It released a paper showing that if couples had two children instead of three, "they could cut their family's carbon dioxide output the equivalent of 620 return flights a year between London and New York."

Alan: That's a bit much, I'd say.

"Similarly, last month a London tabloid featured a 35-year-old environmentalist who asked to be sterilized so she could contribute to the effort "to protect the planet."

Alan: There you are. It gets awfully boring being me when you know what's coming. It's like seeing a movie for the second time. This is the woman. This is what she says.

"...Having children is selfish," she insisted. "It's all about maintaining your genetic line at the

expense of the planet."

Alan: That's exactly what they were talking about making people believe eventually, back in the early 1900's.

"Most external national threats remind us of our essential goodness. The agents behind them are our enemies, the bad guys. Environmentalist rhetoric, on the other hand, constantly reminds us of our own culpability."

Alan: Remember The Club of Rome, we'll blame the public and get them to believe it.

"For that reason, environmentalism is more akin to a religious awakening than to a political ideology. Like evangelicals, environmentalists speak, in their way, of fire and brimstone. Like the preacher, the environmental activist demands that we give ourselves to something beyond ourselves and that we do penance for our wasteful, carbon-profligate sins. Like the Catholic Church of old, they even sell indulgences -- carbon offsets."

Alan: There's your carbon offset taxes.

"...And like any religion that emphasizes sin, devotees will find all sorts of ways to prove their personal righteousness. Particularly during the Christmas shopping season, it's fun to watch this new secular religion collide with one of our more established ones: shopping. Just last week, I received a renewal notice from my favorite newsmagazine that promised if I renewed my subscription now (and thereby kept the publishers from sending me 10 more paper reminders), I could "renew the Earth" at the same time. And that's just the tip of the iceberg.

Plenty of marketers and manufacturers are spinning their products as eco-friendly, not because they'll actually help the Earth but because they hope it'll make you feel better buying them. In fact, the near omnipresence of environmentalist rhetoric in the marketplace ought to be its own warning sign. Once eco-friendliness has become moral currency, and everyone exploits it, the less likely any of it is to make a difference.

This Christmas, you can buy everything from environmentally friendly dog collars and cell phones to an $850 leather tote bag tanned without chemicals and emblazoned with "I am the Earth. I love myself and I respect myself," in French. There's even a porn website that not only provides lots of facts and figures about the world's forests, but donates proceeds from paid memberships to rain forest protection. No matter what you do these days, it seems, you're good as long as you say it's for Mother Earth."

Alan: That's a very true column by Mr. Rodriguez, very true because everything is a mantra. It's a mantra. We're hearing religious terminology being used to save Mother Earth. We're already seeing the zealots at the forefront of it who've swallowed it all up. They always use the ones on the fringes to get their agendas through. People on the fringes are generally the ones who are less stable who will fight for causes that are always radical and they tend to be control freaks themselves. They become the leaders for the fanatical side of change movements. The U.S. that watches probably more TV than any other nation is undergoing tremendous changes themselves right now because of that very fact, but there's a hope within the U.S. because there are people because of its size, because of its big population and because of its past history. There are people who are able to see through it in different levels of understanding perhaps, but they have a memory of something which most countries never had – and that's a memory of something called rights and freedoms. That's why they will be heavily attacked more so than other countries and I'm sure the "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" will be used more on the U.S. for storms and so on and catastrophes to keep them all busy and obsessed with simply surviving down the road.

The technique for the unification of the Americas is different because they needed the 9/11 fiasco not only to carry out foreign policy, which was already on the books, but to give them an excuse to rush ahead with the unification, the Fortress America idea and tell us all, "borders are obsolete, countries and economic systems with their own capitalism, own bureaucracies are very inefficient. We have to merge them for efficiency

sake, for survival's sake and if we don't we're doomed. We'll be left behind," the big mantra. That was the mantra for the unification of Europe for the countries who wouldn't join it, said all the multi, multimillion-dollar ads and advertising campaigns, you'll be left behind. Never said left behind what. They said left behind and now we're hearing the same talks here. Why change the formats and why change the procedure when it works so well. The sequencing. The way it's put together.

I've talked before about patterns, patterns and sequences. Why change them when they work if you follow the right procedure each time? Within the United States we have the bulk of the populace who have taken their indoctrinations well and they don't think very clearly outside the box. Everything that you tell them about truth, even if you show them facts, it doesn't phase them because they live in a different world. You're seeing the effects of psychological brainwashing. There's no doubt there's choice making occurring all the time within them too, within their own minds, and may have a different kind of consequence eventually, but no one can possibly say they didn't know what was happening.

I've read from some of the big players that gave us part of this system – big heavy players at the top who shape our future. They're part of huge think tanks and institutions which are given complete financial backing, massive financial backing, unlimited, to bring all of this off on behalf of the dominant ruling minority. There was no better one than Lord Bertrand Russell who even got a lot of the working class on his side because he spoke as the Indians used to say, "white man talks with forked tongue." He'd give one set of speeches for the workers who would be behind him and another one for his own political peer group.

He said, "Many people would sooner die than think. In fact, they do." That's what he said. He's quite right to tell you truths as well and we have a hard time swallowing even these basic truths.

He said, "I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called 'education.' Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part."

Alan: He could have added television there, but he wrote that in '53.

"It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

Alan: He was the man that championed kindergarten.

"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: That's from "The Impact of Science on Society." Still on "The Impact of Science on Society" on pages 49 to 50 he says:

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fitche laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."

Alan: Same book.

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine..."

Alan: Now remember, I keep going on about this because it's true. Very important.

"Diet, injections..."

Alan: That's inoculations, any means possible.

"...and injunctions will combine from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Diet, injections and injunctions.

"Gradually, by selective breeding, the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."

Alan: "The Impact of Science on Society." And from the Scientific Outlookin '31 he says:

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented."

Alan: Let's say that again.

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities, probably contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play. All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called 'co-operative,' that is, to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Have you noticed that in people around you? They all do what they're all doing.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them. Except for the one matter of loyalty to the World State..."

Alan: The Citizen World. The World Citizen awards they're giving out; Rockefeller Foundation.

"...and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative."

Alan: They must retain the survival capabilities. The big boys all say the same thing about that. They will not alter themselves. We won't need it because the state will be making all the decisions for us – all those bureaucrats and experts.

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers..."

Alan: This is the important part.

"...a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates..."

Alan: Meaning his own class, his own kind.

"...the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt. This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it."

Alan: And boy is he right there.

"So those few rare occasions he said when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status..."

Alan: He's talking about the lower ranks.

"...shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers..." the youth is content to abandon his previous associates..."

Alan: Meaning get one completely over and join the elites and work for them.

"...he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates..."

Alan: You know those rabble down there.

"...the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber..."

Alan: Kill him. They'll kill him.

"...before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt."

Alan: That was from the Scientific Outlook in 1931. Nothing has changed in this agenda at all, and what he was taking about there was already in place and working when he talked about we hoped this and we hoped that this will be the outcome. It was already there in fact. This is how they write things and it's certainly all over the world today, almost perfected.

The poet Robert Burns came out with some good lines. In one of his poems he said, "Oh would the Lord the gift to gie us, to see ourselves as others see us." Sometimes you have to step out from yourself to see yourself in actuality. A painful process and that's why most can't do it. Where you look at where your thoughts, your ideas, your habits, your beliefs have come from, when you see that even those things you cry about, like national anthems and so on, where they came from and why they work on you so well and then the big propaganda industry has instilled into you a completely fake history constantly telling you that things are getting better so that you'll deny your own observations.

What would the names of the past say today if they could see America now?

"By the People" by Dick Gaughan

I heard a lot of talk about the land of the free
I went to see it for myself
What I found was misery and poverty
In a land of incredible wealth
They've got a thing they call the Constitution
To defend their civil rights
That's provided they've got plenty of money
They're protestant, male and white
By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

They made a broken-down actor their president

And he thinks that he's Genghis Kahn
He believes that life's a Hollywood movie
If you don't like it you can shoot it again
And he gets upset when the rest of the world
Won't do as he demands
Won't follow the script he sends us
Or be part of the American plan

By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?
By the People, for the people,
That was Lincoln's vow
But what the hell would Abraham Lincoln see
If he could see America now?

In the land of the free you're as free as you want
To do exactly as you're told
Get a life with General Motors and ITT
Quietly die when you get too old
Well there's a lot of people living in the USA
Waking up to what's been going on
What the rulers did to the peoples
Of Chile and Vietnam

By the People, for the people,
What price Lincoln now?
But when the people of the US of A wake up
There's going to be a hell a row
I can feel it starting now.

Alan: The authorities are planning and have been planning for a long time to take over in a totalitarian fashion when the people of the U.S. wake up. They may not understand everything but they'll be very, very indignant to find that everything that they believed in has been taken from them and that's why you're seeing militarization all around you with the worst totalitarian system ever, ever dreamed up with 24-hour observation of everyone. It's going to be a hell and yet every step of this agenda requires the cooperation and the obedience and acceptance of the sheep.

The elite have always understood the masses. The masses like the popular, what everyone else is doing. Population prefer the popular. They don't notice that what is now popular could be the opposite of what was popular 100 years ago or 50 years ago, times they've lived through. They just adopt. They don't think. Well understood even by ancient priesthoods to the present time.

Adolph Hitler in "Mein Kampf" page 134 said:

"...in the big lie there's always a certain force of credibility because the broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie..."

Alan: Perfectly understood the general people. You know what an individual is? An individual is someone who is unpopular. That's what individuality is. You say, you think, you might behave differently from those in the population who do the popular stuff; and the herd mentality works very, very well. It can't be denied. It's there. You see it all around you.

Hitler also said:

"What luck for rulers that men do no think."

He also said:

"I use emotion for the many and reserve reason for the few."

Alan: People coupled with religion and emotion can be controlled so easily. The new religion as I say is just the old pantheistic stuff rehashed over and over, which they now call the New Age. It's the New Age movement. Religion is the easiest thing to create if you have the money and resources and the method to propagandize it out into the public and they will jump for it. They love stuff that promises them power and that's what the New Age is really for. It also meant to create the mantra, bring the mantra into being that we're all one and they'll all get hooked up with their brain chip and have a brief oneness for a little while before the main switch is pulled and there's no more them. They'll have their nirvana, their state of non-being. What an ambition, eh?

Pope Leo X who died in 1521, and this is quoted in the Encyclopedia Britannica in the 9th, 10th, 11th, 12th, 13th and 14th editions, he said:

"It has served us well, this myth of Christ."

In the Catholic Encyclopedia on page 133 it says:

"How much we and our family have profited by the legend of Christ is sufficiently evident to all ages."

Plato said, "He is a wise man who invented God."

Seneca the Younger who died in 65 AD said, "every man prefers belief to the exercise of judgment."

Alan: Ain't that the truth.

Einstein said, "The ruling class at present has the schools and press, usually the church as well under its thumb. This enables it to organize and sway the emotions of the masses and make its tool of them."

For the New Agers who think this spontaneously sprung into it's existence, the whole movement and the Hinduism that they're following, and most of them are completely oblivious that's all it is is Hinduism. It was rehashed to get the West into a mindset – a mindset where they're taught not to look at the negative. In other words, don't look at those things which you may have to know to survive, just look at the pleasant things; and they all get taught this and how to get what they want, really, that's the other thing. That's the big bait in the New Age movement: Think and grow rich. Get what you want. Channel this entity in; believe what it says. Believe it is what it says it is and let it run your life for you, or get a card shark in who will deal with cards and tell you your future. It's much easier to read tea leaves. You can drink the tea and enjoy it too. It's cheaper that way.

"Oh mortal man, is there anything that you cannot be made to believe? –Adam Weishaupt, and people are following these front-men gurus that are put out for them to be mystified by and enthralled by because the public do want those very things. They lap it up. The more mystery you give them and the extra-mundane talk you give them the more they'll follow the leader because most folk want to deify a human being and follow them. They're not content with a God outside of themselves. They want one they can sit down and eat with.

Bertrand Russell also said, "Men fear thought as they fear nothing else on earth, more than ruin, more even than death. Thought is subversive and revolutionary, destructive and terrible, thought is merciless to privilege, established institutions, and comfortable habit. Thought looks into the pit of hell and is not afraid. Thought is great and swift and free, the light of the world, and the chief glory of man."

He also said, "Many people would sooner die than think. In fact they do."

Suggestion goes a long, long way. Sixty percent of the public, test after test, have proven they're instantly suggestible. Twenty percent can be brought under to the same state with a little bit more work. Suggestion, hypnosis. Therefore, I talk to those and for those have woken up or are in the process of waking up and who've gone through the humility of realizing they've been suckered all their lives. That's not an easy thing to go through. We hang on to our ego with tentacle grips because we must defend it at all costs. Yet, we have to let it go if we want truth. It's not easy for people with tremendous egos to admit they've been stupid. It's not easy at all and yet that's what must be done to come through.

It's not all gloom and doom and the fact that there are those out there who do understand who've got beyond the political nonsense and the voting scams and all the usual traditional stuff we've wasted our time with for a long time, it's not all hopeless because we are proof that we have broken through. We're proof that it can be done and from many I get letters all the time, I get many letters telling me that for the first time they feel alive when they come through this, everything now makes sense; and that's a miracle in itself, too, when you realize the amount of incredibly designed indoctrination we've had since birth. The inoculations that they whacked into us that probably had nothing to do with polio and so on.

Now for myself, I should mention a few things. People cannot believe how I live. It's impossible almost for me to understand how I live. I hit the floor running in the morning. I have no staff to do everything for me and I have to do all the basic things too of just daily routine living. I make up orders when I get them in. It takes forever to scotch tape up all the big envelopes, run off to the post office, which isn't that close. Post it. Go over to my mailbox, which isn't near the house either. Pick up the mail and come through that and then walk the dog. Make something to eat and the next thing I know I'm on the air at night. Then after that, because they've backed my speed on the satellite upload, I found out the military-industrial complex owns the satellite, they've cut my speed back to about twice the speed of dialup, so I'm up until four in the morning. People try and call and I understand, I understand the need to talk to people who have broken through, but I hope you realize that I don't have time just for causal talks and there's no one, no one under this sun who will ask just one question. They'll phone me and ask me one question because it leads to 100 other questions and the time goes by and I used to spend days on the phone from morning to night. I'd take very call and it got so bad I was losing weight with it. I got nothing done. I hadn't time to even eat, so I'm being firm with myself for survival sake; and there's no break, seven days a week and there's always people I have to get back to. There are people out there I have told I would phone and it goes back for a few weeks. I've got a list of them I haven't got round to. It's that heavy a burden here a workload.

Anyway, here we are with the winter solstice. We made it through another year. The time of regeneration, rebirth as they call it and in three days the sun will start to travel further in its climb and eventually go further and further to the west as it's reborn and the days will gradually, slowly, very slowly at first, get longer and light. Right now, underneath all the snow there was a big thaw for a couple of days there and the snow sunk two-thirds at least with this quick thaw and I haven't opened the basement door yet. I don't want to put my lifejacket on and go down there, but I'm going to have to, no doubt. Generally we used to get the January thaw. It happens one week, one way or the other, but this is really in keeping with the time. One thing that's still normal. Although they are spraying the skies south down Florida way and it's blowing up this way and that probably is what gave us the melt of the snow. Underneath the snow you know you could almost swear you hear the cheering after Christmas of all these billions of tiny little mosquito embryos and the deer-fly embryos cheering because they know that come summer they'll come out and eat me. I'm sure each one's got my name on it. They love me and I get fed up, to be honest with you, donating blood to nature. I get rather anemic at it and they are pretty bad and I think they're getting worse. I think they're getting worse because they're breeding them and releasing them and that's not a joke because it has been admitted before that they've done this kind of thing with mosquitos and we're living in times where sciences are being used quietly all the time.

In the midwinter, where it's a kind of dreary sky, we tend to reflect on the previous year. That's what it's about, times of reflection and renewal, where you look back on that blur that was the year and make plans for the next. Big change is coming. We should all get ready for them and prepare ourselves mentally and "spiritually," that much abused word now, spiritually, for the things to come. As I say, there's always hope.

There's hope when people like myself can work their way up. I'm not authorized to be "up there." I was asked on to radio stations because so many people have been following my blurbs and asked the station managers, bombarded them to get me on so I couldn't be ignored much longer; therefore you use the avenues you have while you have them.

Who knows how long we'll be able to speak our minds? especially people like myself talking about the things I do talk about. Plus, I have various attempts to pull me off shows by very well known people. People who ask me to side with them, then things would be wonderful if I just go along with certain types of agendas and then when I said "no, I wouldn't lie to the public," one of them told me, "I'll phone all the radio stations and get you off." These are the ones who are fronting for darker powers because they must confuse the people at this time and grab those who are trying to wake up and spin them off into another fake reality, which will end up at the same position where they'll all take their brain chips and be one. That's the mantra that they all preach eventually, altered states of consciousness. Get you used to the idea. Make you want it. Promise you a lot of nonsense. Give you an awful lot of fantasy and the public want to believe it too, and then you'll have your brain chip and you'll all be one in nirvana where you won't have to think anymore or even have the capability of thinking at all – exactly what the elite want.

Individualism is something that is fairly new. I've been over this before. Up until the 1800's we had feudal societies. We had a very rigid system, very little knowledge of the big world at all in most countries. That was kept for the small elite. The peasantry did everything on a social basis. Individuality hadn't been given a chance to take off and afterwards when it did have the chance very few took it. They don't like – they're terrified of being different; and yet for being different and allowing your mind to wander in so many forbidden labyrinths it becomes a joy in itself to actually have your own mind functioning as its supposed to. So we'll get through the dark days and we'll come back into the light once again when the spring comes on, and Hamish the dog is doing well. He's healthy and he's a great companion and he can put up with me, and that says something. We still go on walks. Not long enough at the moment because I don't have enough time, but hopefully that will change some day and it's not too easy to get too far with all that snow unless you go snow-shoeing, which I can do.

Eventually I hope to get help here to take the burden of all the emails and all the other stuff that someone else could take care of for me and deal with the mailing and so on. That way I could sit and write more books. I won't do CDs again or the videos because those get copied and sold elsewhere and there are people who've been making their living off everything I've been talking about and giving it out for free. I ask the people to always use their own common sense. Check everything out. Think for yourself. Question your own perceptions and your own beliefs and conclusions and work out how you arrive at them, and don't be afraid if your opinion is in the minority. That's a good sign.

From Hamish and myself, up on a quiet Christmas evening in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods, or Hallelujah, which means the sun, S-U-N has risen, whatever it is that makes you feel good and in touch with something may go with you.

Before I go, or at least to finish off this talk, I pulled out one of my old guitars. Something I haven't played on for about 10 years when I gave everything up and initially just over 10 years ago I had a set of booster injections for going abroad and I came down with massive arthritis within two weeks. I knew it came then from the inoculations and my knuckles swelled up like a really elderly person's would be after years of having arthritis and I knew the format. I knew how it goes and I saw the specialist regardless and he went through the format, which I knew, and he said "oh, you'll get spurs on your knuckles, they'll be big but once the spurs are there the nerves will die and the pain will go and you'll have these stiff old hands." I said oh no I won't, and so I used spatulas and I taped two fingers at a time. I splinted them and pulled them really tight in to get the swelling down and treated myself like this for three months, in the wintertime, using a chainsaw because I had no wood, and I alternated my fingers every couple of weeks until I had them back down. Since then, I've done a lot of rough and heavy work and so you'll forgive me if I'm a bit rusty on this old guitar, which I certainly am.

A little while ago today I thought about it and says you know I've nothing much to give the people and I'd like to at least thank those who've helped me and thank the translators for all the work they've put in on these translations. It's time consuming, a lot of work, so this is my Christmas present to them and to the

listeners, and don't laugh when I make all these mistakes because it's literally years since I've touched a guitar.

(Musical Piece: "Campeones Para Siempre" by Alan Watt (Alan Unplugged),
Written and Performed 6:00 PM on this date Dec. 25, 2007 Copyrighted.)
Dedicated to My Translators and My Listeners.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"KYOTO'S CRISIS CREATION = CONSERVATION = CAPITAL'S ELATION and PUBLIC STARVATION"
April 27, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 27, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today is Friday, April 27th, 2007.

We're going into the phase of "saving the environment," in a much bigger way now, because our masters have decided it for us long ago. Bit-by-bit we will be soaked, which means you'll be robbed blind, because whenever there's a crisis or a fake crisis, or whatever, taxations go up to fight the crisis, whether it's a war with another country, a war of the worlds, a war on the environment or of the environment, or whatever. Money's supposed to cure everything, which is rather amazing, since science supposedly hasn't been into the studying of the gases of the planet (and pretty well anything else), supposedly for more than a couple of hundred years, maximum. Even in the last hundred years, that's when they supposedly got all their data to check things with; to check if we do have increasing CO2; to check to see what is changing in the world, in the environmental area. A short time-span to be able to compare anything with, especially when the Earth supposedly has had many ice ages with warming periods in between, which melts the ice, then back to ice ages, back and forth like a yo-yo, with many, mini-ice ages in between and many warming periods in between.

This means that unless you had the records going back for thousands of years, of testing at the time through all of those years, you'd never come out with an accurate conclusion on anything. This used to be taught in school: that the world goes through all of these phases over many centuries; and that in a period in the Middle Ages, they didn't even bother building chimneys and fires inside the houses, in Britain, because they had about a 200-year stretch of very, very warm weather. They did all their cooking outside. Then it started getting a bit colder again, and then they started building their chimneys; and on it goes, up and down, up and down.

Therefore, if they take away information, down Orwell's "memory hole," as they called it in the book "1984," the next generation don't know any better. They have no data, and they believe the experts, the scientists, the rosellian world that they've given us; and we can be convinced of anything. Now remember, when they sent up the League of Nations, many books were written at the time by members of the League and supporters of the League, who firmly believed that the world should be run by the experts, the intellectuals, on behalf, of course, of the dominant minority, which own all the money and all the wealth and resources. That's never changed, because the League of Nations, simply, like a chameleon, transformed into the United Nations, with the same agenda. It didn't change, whatsoever, its whole agenda, in fact.

Part of that, the LEAGUE OF NATIONS had BIG DEBATES on POPULATION CONTROL, from the very beginning, and HOW to REDUCE the POPULATION. That same League of Nations also came out with mandatory inoculation. What is it this year? What is it, do they punch you on the left hand of your face and then the right hand, then smooth your face with a cold rag or something, then they punch you again? They want to help you. They want to kill you. They want to help you. They want to kill you. This is what they go back and forth with. Think about that for a little while.

But of course they wouldn't do that to you, because you wouldn't do that to people, would you? You couldn't do nasty things and plan the demise of lots of people with nefarious methods, would you? No, of course you couldn't, because you're naturally human. You're not a psychopath; but the psychopaths have no problem debating these things; but you cannot tell the little children. You've got to keep them in a fake reality that's planned for them, and the future is planned. Go into all the plans laid out at the United

Nations. Read through them. They have 50-year plans; 100-year plans; 150-year plans for the next generations that are coming up; and it's always been that way, even before there was a United Nations or the League of Nations. The same dominant minority were still planning the world like a big business plan, a far ranging business plan.

We know the idea is, as they spray the skies, you know, the sky alchemists, we know that they're causing weather changes. People who've been noting this over the last few years, and documenting it, have plenty of evidence on it. I see it myself. I've been doing the same documentation; and, yes, they're causing changes. They do control the weather, as the U.S. Air Force stated about a year or two years ago in the major newspapers; they would shortly own, not just control, but own the weather. They do, you see, it's done.

They can stampede the sheep in the fields into any pen, any direction they want them to go, by alchemy, the aerial alchemy. It goes on everyday across the whole planet; because they must convince us all to change our way of living, into a planned system, like family planning. You started with family planning, which was a fuzzy term for abortion, by the way. It sounded very user-friendly, "family planning". Family is a nice word. Plan; it's good to plan things, so family planning, together. Who would have thought it meant abortion?

Now they want global planning and identification cards, I.D.—Ideal Design cards, you see, for you. They want us to be ideally designed as well, by experts, my goodness, why not?—Because we're just too silly to do it the old fashion way. They have made the old fashion way rather dysfunctional now, because no one can get along with anyone else. That's been instilled into the last generation.

How do they get us into the stampede, apart from all the propaganda that comes out from famous players and names?

Every country is identical in the system that they use to project the ideas to the public. They always have a famous person, who you grow up with and gives you nature talks, and talks about the nice animals and the fishes in the sea and the birdies in the air, and then gradually they become the vocal expert. They become your national expert on big problems that are coming; and what we should do about it; and how we should behave towards these problems; and how we should react to them; and what has to be done to save us all.

Every country has copied Britain, because they always do it first. They also do it in culture first, too. I should go into that in a little bit, maybe, because you have no idea that even the television programs you enjoy were first done in Britain, with different actors, same scripts, slightly altered though. Same stories in the scripts but slightly altered for each culture, like "Archie Bunker" for the US, started in Britain, long before Archie Bunker came along, with the same format, same family, same son-in-law living at home with the daughter, to get ideas across to you. It's preparing you for a world to come, which is now here. In Britain they called it just "Alf." It didn't last too long. It didn't go over well with the British public. Then they came out with "Three's Company," which I think in Britain was called "Robin's Nest," initially, with English actors, same script, same stories, same series, just slightly altered for the American culture. Other countries got their own idea for the same thing, because they all "follow the lead" of London and Tavistock.

We're programmed through fiction. Yes, we also have the same superstars. They create these superstars; they're really nobody's, except that they belong to all the right organizations and societies. Some of them do have some connections of birth with extreme wealth, and they're either geneticists, like David Suzuki in Canada, and they're also at the same time connected to World Wildlife Funds, which Prince Philip is the head of. A man who really loves the working class, if you go back through the comments he made about the British public and the working British public, over the last 30 odd years.

We should start getting the message when the wolves pretend they're speaking on our behalf. They want us into these habitat areas, these massive cities actually for the masses of people, while the wealthy and bureaucratic elite will live in the brand new habitat areas with all the high-tech solar, et cetera, and guards around the perimeter. They already have that in some countries, the guards and all, to keep the riff-raff away, you understand.

If you look at most of the science fiction movies, they have big messages, like "Soylent Green". That was taken from a book called "Make Room! Make Room!" That was the first title it had. It was a pro-depopulation author who wrote the book; but in the story he had a good little titillation of grabbing your attention as to what the elite could do to you, by making you eat each other. A sort of reconstituted meat, which would be taken from the dead and fed back to the people, who are all crammed together in these big habitat areas called "the old cities," living on top of each other almost, and the sky was always dull. It was smoggy, polluted and they didn't know there was a vast open world out there outside their city. They thought everything was the same. They were taught there was nothing outside there except destruction and dead matter, no living green of any kind or birds, et cetera.

The movies, even when we enjoy them and even when they have good points, also have the predictive programming contained within. There was another movie called "Blade Runner," with Harrison Ford, a very good story, because they always give us a good grabber to get us into the story. You look at most of the stuff that Britain exports, it's primarily silly little BBC productions or Thames television ones on murders. There are more murders committed nightly on the screens of Britain than probably was ever committed in its history; it's all on television. The pathetic little stories, really all copying each other, the "who done it?" type thing intrigues the public. They sit there and watch it, and then get downloaded with all other little things and innuendos, et cetera, along the way without realizing it. That's why predictive programming works. The one with Harrison Ford, "Blade Runner," has a future, not too far away, again, of a totalitarian system.

In every scene in the movie outside, it's always raining. There's never ever a time you see outside where it's not raining. It's always pouring rain. That's getting you used to an idea. Even that movie had to do with a new type of human that was scientifically created, genetically, obviously from original human genes, modified, altered to be superior for the physical strength and all that kind of stuff.

They're predicting and programming us at the same time. They predict our behavior by making it familiar. The idea is familiar, so when it happens in reality, we sort of accept it because it is familiar to us. The whole idea is familiar, as though it's inevitable. That's the whole thing, to make it seem inevitable to the public, and nothing is inevitable if we participate in our own destinies. That's the antidote to all of this. So many movies out there, many movies and novels, it's through everything. I've even heard it's in romance stories, the same kind of thing. Everything is programming us for a near future.

Now remember the elite, long ago, even with the Cecil Rhode Foundation that setup the Rhodes Scholarships and joined with the Milner Round Table Group. They're all one now and have been for a long time. They attend all the United Nations meetings and they sit and have little problems given to each big table, big group, and they debate it. They're debating our futures. We elect none of these people. They even debate how to get the public to go along with it. The "great unwashed masses," as they're called, "the profane," those who in Freemasonry believe the profane are "those in the darkness," those who swallowed the CON game. They've swallowed their indoctrination without realizing it, without knowing. Those are supposedly the profane. They're not quick enough to see through it, according to the higher elite; and it is, certainly, almost all pervasive.

How do you get the public to change their entire way of doing things, of viewing their existence and even thinking about a purpose to existence?

There are many movies out there, churned out all the time. It's one of the biggest exports of the United States of America, because they were chosen by the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations to give the world its culture, at meetings they held in England, back in the '60's and into the '70's. That's why you can go to any country on the planet and watch young lost men with baggy pants, with the crotches at their knees and their hats on sideways or backwards. It all came from the same culture industry.

How do they get us all into these habitat areas?

It's mainly the banging of cymbals and the beating of drums; and increasing indoctrination via television and quips from major news people on TV, and experts of course; and all these little documentaries they do on crisis, the coming crisis in the planet, by experts of course, telling you all this stuff that's really all

theoretical. Theories are wonderful things. You can juggle them like a juggler jugs balls. You can just throw them up in the air and keep tossing them round in circles, until those who listen are completely confused and believe the person, because it's so beyond them that they can't make head nor tail of it, so it must be true, as this man stares at you on television and tells you all these things. This is the pseudoscientific drama that's played out, everyday now.

Every country is on a roll, they all have departments set-up to sell you this, to market all this to you. They've all signed the Kyoto Agreement. No citizen of any country, by the way, (like the general public), had any vote or say in this. We have none at all. It's just that the elite from a long time ago decided, like the Cecil Rhode Foundation, they had to take over the world's natural resources. That's ALL resources. That's everything which is sustainable for you. It keeps you living. They would take it all over. You're seeing the method that they're using gradually escalate into existence.

They've had a whole generation growing up with massive propaganda at school. With children, let's be honest, you parrot things because that's what's expected of you at school. You parrot what you're told and you get a little gold star and a pat on the head. They don't know anything else. They parrot. "They mimic" as the big boys say.

Here's an example I'm going to read here of the agenda and how it's put out across to the public. This is from "The Sudbury Star," which, I think, may be a part of the chain of the "Toronto Star" and others. You always have suns and stars. They don't have any moons, you notice, because that's feminine. They don't like that (the Masons, that is, that run this whole system).

This is from Friday, April 27th, 2007 (today), front page, Toronto. It says:

"The door was firmly closed on the Kyoto treaty Thursday as the Conservative government heralded its own..."

Alan: That's how you'll get it, too, in Australia, you see. “It's your own,” as well.

"...its own wide-ranging environmental plan, one that it says will save billions in health costs and only marginally affect the Canadian economy.

Alan: Ah-ha, ah-ha.

"Dubbed “Turning the Corner,”...

Alan: “Turning the corner,” very Masonic, the old right angle there.

"...the strategy focuses equally on reducing greenhouse gas emissions and improving air quality – a favourite issue of Prime Minister Stephen Harper, who suffered from childhood asthma."

Alan: Of course, he got that from his inoculations, but he's not supposed to tell you what causes it. He, by the way, will get a higher treatment than the public will ever know about, because they do have them.

"Everything from the efficiency of household dishwashers to the carbon dioxide emissions of Alberta’s oil sands will fall under new regulations over the next several years."

Alan: The Kyoto.

"Canadian households will also get hit in the pocketbook..."

Alan: Oh there's the bad news, but after all, it’s a war to save us all, isn't it? It’s a war to save us all, and now that we're all so terrified, running around crazy, terrified that the sky is falling. That's from the aerial spraying, mind you. They don’t mention that part; they can go ahead with it.

"... will also get hit in the pocketbookwith prices for appliances, cars and electricity expected to rise

slightly."

Alan: Now remember the UN habitat agenda, if you look into it, "Agenda 21," look it up, "Agenda 21," and you'll see that these habitat areas will have NO private property and NO private vehicles. That's the agenda. They have to get all vehicles off the road in a post-industrial era and post-technological era. We're actually, in the west, post-technological. It's all being done in the east, almost, anyway. They've got to get us all off the road now. We don't have to travel to work; we don't want “urban sprawl.” Now if they want to give urban sprawl a nice name, they could have called it something else, just like family planning.

"...cars and electricity expected to rise slightly."

Alan: “Rise slightly,” what a joke! This is going to terrify you.

"Still, the government promised the plan would mean only a 0.5 per cent dip in the GDP, would raise gas prices by only six per cent..."

Alan: Now we're already paying through the nose for this stuff. Remember the biggest supporters; and this is an interesting point, this is not in the paper here. The biggest supporters of all of this new feudal system, this feudal system that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about, was to be run by these new feudal overlords, who would be the CEOs of the big international corporations. These corporations are the biggest backers of this whole Kyoto and Green Movement. They give massive funding to it.

It goes on to say:

"Still, the government promised the plan would mean only a 0.5 per cent dip in the GDP, would raise gas prices by only six per cent and would have a negligible impact on jobs. “Our plan strikes a balance..."

Alan: He's “strikes” here. Military talk here; oh, I'm impressed.

"Our plan strikes a balance between..."

Alan: Another “balance,” there's the Masonic balancing, too.

"...between the perfection that some environmentalists might be seeking and the status quo that some in industry seek to protect,” said Environment Minister John Baird."

Alan: They have a picture of him there; and I think he’s started shaving now. He's got his little green pin on, too. And it says, "Canadians”-- now here's how it's promoted: You'll see this in New Zealand, Australia, across Europe. You'll hear “the British demanded it” and you'll hear that everybody demands it, even though you're getting it whether you like it or not; and there's no one to speak for you, except the authorized non-governmental organizations that get funded by the big corporations.

"Canadians demand leadership from their government for both a clean environment and a growing economy.”

Alan: They love these little slogans that Lenin talked about.

"The measures represent months of work by the Tories..."

Alan: “Months of work,” this is to make them seem that they've actually rolled up their sleeves and done something, and sweated; and that will be the day.

"...who realized by the end of last year that the environment had exploded in the Canadian consciousness."

Alan: Did you realize that it just exploded in the Canadian consciousness? Where would we get that all

from? I wonder where it all came from?

"With former environment minister Stephane Dion..."

Alan: See, they always give you the left/right nonsense, who slug each other because they're allowed to do that. Again, Carroll Quigley talked about that method. The ones on the different parties on the lower orders are allowed to compete, to a certain extent. He said that, a certain extent with each other, but the ones at the top who are already approved, all belong to the one main system. They've been vetted.

Now listen how they word things:

"So Stephane Dion the new Liberal leader (who's suppose to be in opposition to the present bunch) and figures like Al Gore..."

Alan: Al Gore, who's been put up there.

"...and David Suzuki..."

Alan: That's our environmentalist. Nobody voted him in, either. He just got that fame by appearing on television every week with a show on nature. This is the guy who also talked about the need to kill off so many thousands per day, to save the environment and the world.

It says here:

"...and figures like Al Gore and David Suzuki achieving rock star status..."

Alan: You can make anything a rock star or give anybody status, by just saying so, through the same media, over and over again. That's how it's done.

"...nothing less than a complete overhaul of their policy was in order. Their challenge..."

Alan: "Their challenge," the challenge, they like challengers and things.

"Their challenge now is to sell their scheme..."

Alan: "Sell their scheme," remember.

"...as one that is tough enough on polluters."

Alan: It's going to be a very big crime now.

"While the oil and gas industry called the emission targets the "toughest" in the world..."

Alan: That's your left/right nonsense again; because, as I say, the big companies (corporations) are the biggest funders to the foundations and to these big authorized non-governmental organizations that pretend they're speaking and demanding on your behalf.

" While the oil and gas industry called the emission targets the "toughest" in the world, the environmental groups and opposition politicians decried the plan as one that failed to deliver on the pressing issue of global warming. "What they have announced today is not a plan, it's a scam," said Dion."

Alan: Anyway, I don't want to go into her diatribe, because if it was the other party, then this guy, Baird, would be saying the same thing, because the same speechwriters write little quotes for them.

It says:

"The Harper Conservatives will also have to persuade Canadians..."

Alan: “Persuade” us.

"...that moving away from the Kyoto treaty was unavoidable given the situation they found on taking office. “What we’re representing today does meet Kyoto, if today was 1997. But the reality is that I didn’t decide to do nothing..."

Alan: That's good, a double one.

"I didn't decide to do nothing in 1997,” Baird said. “I can’t take responsibility for 10 lost years. The strategy has two major components: dealing with the major industrial emitters of greenhouse gases, and clearing the air of smog and other pollutants. See Plan A2.

Alan: That's for people like me, “see Plan A2,” that's the page they're talking about here.

PLAN: Big letters. In big bold letters: P-L-A-N, yep, it's a plan.

"Predicts billions in health savings."

Alan: There’s your con, again, we're going to get soaked for trillions, but we'll save billions. You wouldn't know these guys own all the big shops, do you?

"The government predicts that improving air quality will save the country $6 billion annually in health costs."

Alan: When have they ever predicted anything and been right on it, when it comes to money?

"Companies that belch smog-producing pollutants will face tougher regulations than those that emit greenhouse gases. Reductions of sulphur oxide, for example, will have to attain a reduction of 55 per cent by 2015 and the targets will be firm limits. The provinces already largely manage such pollutants. Meanwhile, industries that emit a lot of carbon dioxide will face a reduction of 26 per cent by the same year, and targets will be based on their level of production rather than a firm limit. That so-called intensity target is one, the main differences between what the government proposes and what the opposition and environmentalists have railed against. “This means that pollution can go up as long as the intensity goes down,” said Aaron Freeman..."

Alan: This guy is from environmental defense. That's another "authorized" non-governmental organization that pretends to speak on behalf of the public, while they get funding from the big boys.

"Well, the environment doesn’t care about intensity, it cares about absolute amounts of pollution.” Dale Marshall of the David Suzuki Foundation..."

Alan: Foundation, you see.

"...said the plan..."

Alan: This guy who gives us all our nature programs is telling us all how we've got to live in the future (and he said it blatantly on television here, how we must all live) has that foundation.

"...said the plan amounts to Canada reneging on its international commitments."

Alan: In other words, it's not enough. It's not tough enough.

“If this is the plan moving forward, then essentially Canada has abandoned Kyoto,” he said."

Alan: That's what they always say.

"Pierre Alvarez, president of the Canadian Association of Petroleum Producers, took a decidedly different view. "These targets are the toughest targets the oil and gas industry is (going to) face anywhere in the world," he said. The Tories' promise is to reduce greenhouse gas emissions by 20 per cent over 2006 levels by 2020. The Kyoto commitment was to reduce by six per cent over 1990 levels by 2012."

Alan: 2012, from the United Nations Kyoto Agreement. Remember that number: 2012? The Mayan calendar, eh? What a joke.

"The gap is between 40 and 50 per cent, according to environmental groups. The government did not endorse those figures."

Alan: They play the numbers rackets to confuse the public. Therefore, what you're going to see here is a massive increase, and the public will pay until we can't pay anymore.

Now on the front page, again, going back to it, above this picture of this fellow with his green pin and his black and gold tie (sort of black and yellow). He must belong to two different lodges there, and the green one, because they have all those, plus the Red Lodge. They've got a picture graph of change in energy prices by the Federal Air Emissions Plan, and it starts off at 2010. Ah-ha! 2010, Arthur C. Clarke, you see. The Nobel winner, the big guy who did 2001, 2010 and another one (I think it's 3000 and something), is giving us our whole future. He's a very high Mason, though, writes good stories. He's a better predictive programmer than most.

They have a chart here of a graph up to the year 2020. So 2010, they're not going to hit us that hard, because we've already had about three or four increases in the last year, in gasoline and heating oil and all the usual stuff and electricity. By the year 2011, it kind of doubles. It's still just above the zero to one percent. 2012 is about the same. So they're going to give us a big one in 2011 and drag it out over two years. That's what that means, to 2012.

Between 2012 and 2013 it jumps from almost negligible on the zero percent scale, up to about 1-1/2 percent across the board, on everything. This is the big thing, and then it just escalates from 2013 up, it doubles, pretty well. It's like looking at a graph of the side of Mount Everest. It just goes way up to a rocket ship by 2020, which means that really no one is going to be driving, or you'll be lucky to heat yourself with a candle; and you may get a SWAT team coming because of the gases you're emitting, by that time, by 2020; and that can be no exaggeration. Anything can be made to be believed, as the big boys keep telling us in their dusty old books in the libraries. And that's basically it. That's "The Sudbury Star," part of a conglomerate, I believe, like the Toronto Star and so on. I can't see the rest of it because of all the ads, and I can't be bothered looking through it.

I seldom read a paper. You get all the same data in all the other main media, because they're all connected to the one. It's all from one source. That's why you can flick through television stations, if you have cable; I don't. At news time you get the same stories and the same format, nothing added, nothing subtracted, to make sure we all get the same propaganda; and that is the world we're living in.

The drum rolls are on. They're going to really come at it—like "to save us, they have to kill us." Shortly, you'll have little children, like Orwell's '84, in fact I think they're already here; but they'll probably give them little uniforms and you'll be a thought criminal, combustion criminal or a candle heater criminal, you see. They will really think they're doing the right thing, through their brainwashing, their scientific brainwashing at school, when they turn people in. Maybe daddy will be a secret cigarette smoker and grows his own tobacco; and they'll have SWAT teams for that, too, because nothing, nothing is too fantastic anymore. Anything could be made to happen.

Who would have thought, really, that you'd get fined for having a cigarette in the open air; yet it's happening in some cities now; a cigarette. They really had come down on it, again, that was pushed by authorized NGOs that were funded both by the government and the big foundations. Why is the government funding people to pretend to give a voice to the general public, who initially didn't care at all? Now they do care, because they've all had so much propaganda on it. You can make the public react, Pavlovian style, to anything, any topic, any idea.

Orwell talked about a future in "1984," that was published first in 1948. He called the book himself, "The Last Man," meaning the last sentient person that could think and see, see through all the CONOLOGY the pathocracy. Psycho-pathocracy had created the power freaks, who chuckle as they control masses of people. He wrote about a time, which was unthinkable, back then in 1948, where women's armies would be created. They'd wear a sash to show that they were complete in their belief, in their indoctrination, and the need to separate males from females on every level. Breeding had to be authorized by government. Children turned their parents in as thought criminals. The elite lived with everything at their disposal; they had all the goods they wanted, all the luxuries they wanted. The peasantry lived with perpetual war. That's how you control people—perpetual war.

We tend to think of war as physical clashes of armies. Most wars are not. Most revolutions are not, either. It's a revolution in thinking and in doing that must be propagated to the public, and marketed to them incessantly, at least for a generation, for it to take effect. These have the biggest effects, more so than two, three, four or five year wars.

The United States government, along with Britain and other ones, had wars on crime, war on abuse and wars on etc., etc. Each war is creating a vast new tier of government from the top, a federal government down to the bottom. More administration, more control freaks to control people's lives, all the way down the ladder. It's always under a good guise. As Baruch said, there's always a very good reason given to the public, he says, but then there's the real reason, which the public are not given, for everything that's introduced.

It's the same with this Kyoto; and look at the terminologies, always: "Canadians demand." We've heard that so many times when they want something through: "Canadians demand." Britain's heard it. All the European countries have heard it. It was the same with the European Union, when they gave us a pretense vote and people came back and said, "No, we don't want it." They just came back again and told you, (this is the same story they left you with the computer, too), "you'd be left behind." "If your child doesn't get a computer, he'll be left behind." It was the same little thing they used with the unifications: "If you don't join now, financially your country will go down the tubes and you'll be left behind. You won't be in the free trade zone," the old John Dee plan from the 1500's.

They'll come up with the same stuff for the North American Union, which has already actually taken place. They must put on a formality for the public, while they tax you for the present wars abroad, before they grudgingly and calmly, you know, bit-by-bit, feed you a truth getting you used to a new way of living.

Orwell's girlfriend that he met in '84, Julia, luckily, was the last woman who also could see through the cons. She went along with the uniform of the ultra-radical feminists, because you had to pretend you were robotic, like the rest of the public, to survive. You couldn't have even a smile at the wrong time, because you're all on camera. Wherever you went you were on camera. You were watched and analyzed for little giveaways, you see. That world is rapidly coming here. It's pretty well here. We're always the last to know, even when they say they're working on something and going to do something, you know they've already done it and have done it, probably quite some time ago.

Under the ENCHELON programs and all the new programs with total information network, no one has privacy anymore in communications. It isn't there, at all. I don't care what the little boys think, with their programs, they can hack this and hack that and get around it by encrypting things (you can buy encrypting programs).

Nothing can be sold to the public by law (and I think it's from 1995 onwards): No program can be sold to the public that BLOCKS OUT governmental agencies ACCESS to that communications device: Phone, fax, computer, whatever (maybe even smoke signals).

I've talked to many people from the ex-Soviet countries who came to the west, and now they're all terrified, because they see it all here. The same techniques, the same associations, the same non-governmental organizations with massive funding, are demanding from the government what the government wants them to demand. That's why they're authorized to be your official non-governmental organizations.

There was one of the big meetings to do with the GATT treaty, held, I think, in Latin America somewhere a few years ago, where students went down by buses and everything else to protest it, as always. We got kind of used to that, as the big cops dressed in all the Ninja outfits and batons, and tear-gas went into the crowds of the children; and we munched away there, thinking, “I guess they’re too radical.” Inside, it was stated, at the time, they would have to eventually bring in the non-governmental organizations. That was always the plan, of course, and now those big protests have sort of dwindled away, now that the non-governmental organizations are represented alongside the big feudal overlords of our brand new public/private system.

I noticed so much traveling across Europe and other parts of the world, a long time ago. It’s not that long ago really, but I noticed that laws were getting passed in Britain. You went to another country in Europe and found them passing the same laws there, never mentioning that it was happening elsewhere, so people thought it was a local thing, a national thing; and we've been run internationally for a long, long time. That's just a plain fact.

We've been given the same types of superstars to lead us in the Green Movement. Madeline Albright—some of them called her "half bright", a stony-faced woman, who I think was in when Bill Clinton was in. She's now at the UN, I believe, she was asked on television at the time when they were starving Iraq into submission. It's a strange thing, that, they’re after one man, supposedly, and his little coterie around him, and so they starved the population. They cut off their food supply and medical care to the whole population to make Saddam, the psychopath, give up. You think about it, eh? They killed thousands and thousands of people; men, women and children, never mind all the cruise missiles that Billy boy was having sent over there. Madeline Albright was asked on television when they quoted the casualty figures through death and starvation and sickness. They couldn't get them antibiotics and stuff. She was asked if all of this was worth it, to get this country to give up, and she, stone-facedly, said, "Absolutely." A real psychopath, good credentials for the United Nations, to speak on behalf of the public, definitely.

That's what we live in, the big pathocracies. The psycho-pathocracies come together globally, the big club at the top. Those, who, by the Darwinian standards of social Darwinism, have achieved the highest heights of dominance and prominence, by looting, stealing, and murdering, through generations of accumulation for their own family wealth. That's the reality of it. That's the sad reality of it all.

Kings and queens, up until around the 1500’s, and some countries later too, had a romantic history written about them. That was standard in all countries. The historians had to RUB OUT all the BAD BITS of a person's career as a king, and glorify him as being a loveable king by all the people (or a queen, made no difference). And ALL THE NASTY BITS WERE RUBBED OUT OF HISTORY.

Little bits were left here and there, but most of it was RUBBED OUT and white-washed to make them seem so caring about their position, and worrying about the people and trying to help them. Nothing was so far from the truth, because they all got their starts with families that killed their neighbors and accumulated more land and territory, until they got up there. That's the social Darwinistic system, which prospers in a monetary system. It can go on no other way.

Money takes over humanity and humanitarian ways of living, which is pre-money. With money and accumulation of money, you can also starve others to death if you hold the money banks, and you hold all the resources and all the necessities for living. All that you need to live on is coming under this strange umbrella of the ONE (the U.N.) and the new feudal overlords, the CEOs of international corporations that belong to dozens of boards. Each one sits on dozens of boards, to plan your life and your children's lives.

However, this is only one report that goes through to 2020. They have other plans ranging to 2030, 2050. They don't seem too worried about a comet hitting us or Planet X or rushing through a photon belt; and that's the key to the other disinformation they soak us with,to terrify us. What they do plan is to have their own families running the show, their own descendents, in the near and distant future. That's how it's always been.

I seldom get people who criticize the topics and the way I present them to the public. I had one, maybe, in

the last few months, who had listened to me on a show. He says, "what a downer. I was so depressed." I didn't bothering answering, but I could tell him to go back and listen to dreamland, because that's for the New Age that don't want to look at the negative. When you don't look at the negative, guess what? It accumulates like debt and one day it hits you.

It's been a busy week. I'm sure it's the same with everyone out there. I get to know so many people, through their mail, and it's good to know there are so many people outside this little area that are awake and coming up to speed, very quickly, on other topics as well, and spreading the information they receive to others. This has to be "headed off at the pass," as they say, before it comes down full tilt and we're living in straight-jackets, because that's exactly where we're going.

This war to "save" the environment is the granddaddy of all wars. It's the big one they've planned for a long, long time, to take over our living, our own decision making, into their own hands, because we're all too silly, little nincompoops, to do it responsibly ourselves. And life isn't always so dull, for me, and I'm sure for you, too. We've got to keep some sense of humor going and we've got to also enjoy ourselves once in a while.

Tonight, I'm strutting out with Hamish. We're going to a party. Now this is a party in the woods, up here in the boonies, and the party is being held for the old moose. The moose is a big fella, a great big fella who's liked by all the other animals. There's only one time in the year you keep out of his way, he's a bit surly, and that's in the rutting season; but the rest of the time, he's placid as can be, a bit of a loner. And it's his birthday; so he survived 15 years, without people from the city coming up and shooting him to get his head mounted on their wall; so we're all getting up there to have a little shindig and getting dressed up for it. I pulled out my best jeans. I might even put a crease in them, if I can scrape the rust of my smoothing iron. Well, there is one patch on the back, but no one's going to notice that, right?, and a clean shirt, and I'll even comb my hair, as well, and give Hamish a brush. Got to look good for this one. And all the other animals come along, you see, and each one sings a song, which is really amusing and entertaining, because each character has got his own type of song. The moose, being a loner, he's got this deep, deep bass voice, so he sings very low, and it's very melodious, nice it is. Then as different acts come on, you get the rabbits coming along, and they can pound the ground like drums. They're good drummers, and that's entertaining.

And then there's the beaver. There's two beavers, called Mr. & Mrs. Beaver, and they do a sort of flamenco dance. The male, he starts gnawing around the tree and it sounds just like castanets, as he chomps away there with those big teeth. His wife dances around, and at the end, she joins him, and they just flick the tree with their tails and it falls right over and lands exactly where they wanted it to land. It's a great act. It's the best act in the forest, actually.

Now there is a little thing we have here too, because we've also got the squirrels. We've got the squirrels, who do a trapeze act above our heads. Really good, the way they can do that and synchronize themselves and catch each other; but when you're looking up, you know, you be careful, because the squirrels belong to a little fraternity. They have magpies in this fraternity, too, the birds, and they also have little ferrets, which are really weasels, again in this brotherhood, you see. So we know they're there, and they've got these secrets oaths and stuff. They hold little secret meetings in the forest and do all silly little things, and jump over goats and all that in their ceremonies; and they have a charitable face to them. Once in a blue moon, they'll throw some nuts to someone that needs them. But we know that they're scam artists, too, because while you're watching these squirrels (the fraternity guys) and your head is looking up at them in the trees, and you'll find that these ferrets, they get into your pockets and they loot you; they rob you blind (the other part of this fraternity).

You've got the ferrets; you've got the squirrels and the magpies. The ferrets pass on what they steal out of your pockets to the magpies that fly it up to the squirrels, and then dump it into these little holes up in the tree, and squirrel away, yeah. And I tell you, the last time I went there, you lose all of your valuable possessions, things that guys really need (when they put their hands in their pockets). You know, pieces of string, elastic bands that are falling apart and little pocket-knife that had a broken blade, and one day you were going to fix and grind and shorten. You know, all these little things, nuts and bolts that you'll use one day, again.

But anyway, it'll be a good shindig. Hamish and I are leaving shortly, once we're all brushed up and ready to

go. So from two sharp looking guys (Hamish and myself), it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Sharp Dressed Man"
By ZZ Top

Clean shirt, new shoes
And I don't know where I am going to.
Silk suit, black tie,
I don't need a reason why.
They come running just as fast as they can
'Cause every girl crazy about a sharp dressed man.

Gold watch, diamond ring,
I ain't missing not a single thing.
And cufflinks, stick pin,
When I step out I'm gonna do you in.
They come running just as fast as they can
'Cause every girl crazy about a sharp dressed man.

Top coat, top hat,
I don't worry 'cause my wallets fat.
Black shades, white gloves,
Looking sharp and looking for love.
They come running just as fast as they can
'Cause every girl crazy about a sharp dressed man.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MACHIAVELLIAN MASTERS
ROBBING THE WEALTH OF NATIONS"
March 30, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 30, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today, it is Friday the 30th of March 2007.

It's been, and I'm sure it's for everyone these days, a hectic week. I get so many phone calls, so many emails and I can't to be honest with you even keep up with the emails. It's impossible and I try to red flag all the ones I want to reply to and I can't even keep up with them.

There are so many topics concerning the scientific system we're living under today, with the spraying in the skies, modified food, the killing off of the bees, which isn't surprising because they've been dying for years actually because of the modified food and the spraying and all the mites that are brought in, in a form of warfare because we don't need the crops anymore in North America because under the NAFTA and the Free Trade Agreement, the precursor to NAFTA, it was pretty well decided that places like Chile would be the breadbasket and that's where the money has been going to build up big agri-food business.

On top of that, we have the weather warfare ongoing worldwide and for the last week or so, 10 days, they've had tremendously heavy spraying in Texas, which is a sign of storms being built up. I've watched it happen here last year and you can actually tell by the kind of shades of the spray, especially the darker ones, that they're building up a storm and sure enough in comes the high winds and tornadoes and Texas is going through that right now.

The major media naturally won't talk about it because we're supposed to believe we are causing it and all panic and think "my goodness it's global warming. We've got to stop using gasoline and move into these compact cities and be ruled by experts who will save us all." That's the shepherding techniques that are being used.

So many topics, but I will be going into some of them but not hanging on them because there's enough talk show hosts out there covering all this stuff. I will be going into the bees though because that's very important and I have a lot of information on that. I've been watching that for the last 10 years almost.

Tonight, and today I was talking to so many people in different countries in different states of acceptance, knowledge, waking up, various degrees of calmness to panic. The ones who tend to panic are overwhelmed by what they see as this tremendous powerful organization that rules their lives and I generally tell them that this has happened before in history. There's nothing new in it except the sciences that are being legalized and the massive tax base they have to create weaponry and to create all this spraying material. That's a lot material to spray over the skies worldwide and the HAARP technology which is in lots of different countries working in unison. It's not just in Alaska.

This is war on the public to make us all terrified and believe it's our own fault and be allowed to be guided into the new sheep pens called "habitat areas" where we can be handled more efficiently for those at the top, you know the psychopaths, the big clubs of the psychopaths that rule the world and have done so for quite some time.

The staggering part when people wake up is to realize that all those people and all the propaganda they've been told to respect are shysters. That's the staggering part because the propaganda has been incredible,

incredible from childhood onwards, and if your parents didn't know then you won't generally know.

Propaganda is nothing new. In the old days, historians were employed and paid for by kings and their courts to write glowing reports on the histories of the said kings. You'll find this even in Egypt. When Egyptians would lose a battle you could find initial records of them losing, but later records of them (just like Orwell's "1984") were rewritten to say that he'd won, or that he was generous to his enemies and didn't kill them all and decided to go home. Lots of different stories they would put in there to always make the king appear to be a very generous superhuman type being.

The techniques of control over the minds have been studied by psychopaths for thousands of years. Today, they call them "institutes" and "institutions" that study the populations. They keep the pulse on the public and in all ages, all types of governments, which are always run by the same types, you see, psychopaths that want power. They employ thousands of spies to keep the pulse of the people so they know what's going on. They know the mood of the people. They know how far to push them. How far to tax them. How far to stress them. If the people get edgy or antsy, you create a war to take their minds off things so that they stop complaining about government and demand that the government save them. These are all very well understood, very old techniques of control.

For those that would like to look in to some of these techniques, you could do no better than to look into a readily available book and there's different editions on Machiavelli. Machiavelli was an adviser to royalty in his own day and just like Bacon they would write these little (really) résumés to kings and queens of different countries sometimes to show their insight into managing the populous and what they would actually say because they understood. Psychopaths understand normal people very well. They don't understand why they're like that, in other words what they feel, but they understand how normal people react to all different kinds of situations. Therefore, they know what the people want to hear as well. They can head-off overthrows of governments and so on by keeping the peoples' pulse and feeling it and heading the people off at the pass, diverting them through crisis management and such.

This is all old stuff which we're seeing rehashed today on a grander scale with an international group of all the top families that have risen up through the psychopathic ranks of the elite and with all their different educational institutes and degrees and so on. The top psychopaths are all at the top managing us like a herd of cattle and we shouldn't be surprised at the ongoing propaganda, and those who have gone into the studies of the past will recognize it's the same techniques being replayed over again.

That's my little babble there for an introduction. It's been a long week.

This is an introduction to Machiavelli. This particular book, the Introduction was done by Max Lerner, "The Prince and the Discourses". They call them discourses and this was the Modern Library College edition. They have older ones, but this is readily available and it says here in the Introduction:

"The structure of the book is division into chapters and even some of the chapter headings follow the conventional form of what has been called the Mirror of Princes literature. A discussion of how to rule conquered territory. What advisers a prince should rely on. How he should conduct himself among the intrigues of diplomacy. Whether he should depend mainly on fortified castles or entrenched camps in warfare but the intellectual spirit that pervades the book is quite another matter.

Here we are in the presence of something little short of a revolution in political thinking. The humanists who had written books about princes had written in the idealistic and scholastic medieval tradition. They were written by theology and metaphysics. Machiavelli rejected metaphysics, theology, idealism. The whole drift of his work is towards a political realism unknown to the formal writing of his time."

Now it's interesting even this author says "the formal writing of his time." He's telling you that it was understood because there's a formal history given to the public and the informal given to those who takeover as advisers and rulership and so on. The exoteric and the esoteric. He goes on to say here:

"I say unknown to the formal writing. That does not mean it was unknown to his time."

See, there's an admission of that right there.

"Machiavelli was expressing the realism that characterized the actual politics and the popular ethos of his time."

And really is for all times. I'll go into just one chapter here. It's a book well worth reading if you want to see how well psychopaths study and understand the public. This chapter is Chapter 16.

"A people that has been accustomed to live under a prince preserves its liberties with difficulty if by accident it has become free."

If by accident has become free. You see, when you become free you think you're doing – it's once in a blue moon there's actually an accident. You become free for a little while because most revolutions are led by the same boys who realize they must go into hiding again but still rule from behind the scenes. He goes on to say:

"Many examples in ancient history prove how difficult it is for a people that has been accustomed to live under the government of a prince to preserve its liberty, if by some accident it has recovered it, as was the case with Rome after the expulsion of the Tarquins. And this difficulty is a reasonable one; for such a people may well be compared to some wild animal, which (although by nature ferocious and savage) has been as it were subdued by having been always kept imprisoned and in servitude, and being let out into the open fields, not knowing how to provide food and shelter for itself, becomes an easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain it up again."

Now, I'll read that little part again, the last part because we read things you see – we're taught not to understand what we read. It's a system we're taught learn A, B, C and repeat after me but don't think about it. He's talking about the people who might have become free through an accident. He says:

"They become subdued again easily by those who become easy prey to the first one who attempts to chain them up again."

The psychopaths – you see there's always different psychopaths up and coming. They live amongst us. There's a deviancy around us, within us and the psychopaths are almost a separate species. No, they're not reptilian. They simply happen to be born into families at the top who are inbred to psychopaths, but we also have this fluke at the bottom as well where an occasional person is just simply born that way. He says:

"The same thing happens to a people that has not been accustomed to self-government; for, ignorant of all public affairs, of all means of defense or offence, neither knowing the princes nor being known by them, it soon relapses under a yoke, oftentimes much heavier than the one which it had but just shaken off."

You could actually think you're fighting for freedom, only to go under tyranny and a worst tyranny than you had before because of the leaders that are supplied.

"This difficulty occurs even when the body of the people is not wholly corrupt; but when corruption has taken possession of the whole people, then it cannot preserve its free condition even for the shortest possible time, as we shall see further on;"

Eventually it becomes so corrupt in different periods in history from the top that everyone below them emulates the ones at the top and that's taken as the normal, until you have a completely unworkable inhumane society of predators feeding upon predators, until nothing works anymore. This has happened all down through history because the psychopaths always step in very quickly when the people have just thought they've won some kind of freedom and they work and form their clubs and their little Masonic groups et cetera and start taking it all over again.
"And therefore our argument has reference to a people where corruption has not yet become general, and where the good still prevails over the bad. To the above comes another difficulty, which is, that the state that becomes free makes enemies for itself, and not friends. All those become its enemies who were benefited by the tyrannical abuses and fattened upon the treasures of the prince"

This is from the previous one.

"And who, now being deprived of these advantages, cannot remain content, and are therefore driven to attempt to re-establish the tyranny, so as to recover their former authority and advantages."

That right there, he's saying you see that when you have other corrupt nations, too, they're all feeding off the general public of each other because they all have alliances and for some strange reason the people just manage by accident to overthrow the tyranny for a little while. Those other countries which are corrupt and like the old tyrannical prince or government, they'll come after you and try to get you back again under their thumb because slavery is what it's really all about. The predators must live off the slaves even if the slaves think they're free.

This reminds me of the United Nations, you know the big club where all the world tyrants are or they put their front men in to speak for them, under always good terminology of helping the people and the savior of the world, and when a country does manage to take its own root out of them and go somewhere else they call it "a rogue nation." They want them back in the fold and get the rogue back or kill them. It's the same old stuff all over again.

"A state then, as I have said, that becomes free, makes no friends; for free governments bestow honors and rewards only according to certain honest and fixed rules, outside of which there are neither the one nor the other. And such as obtain these honors and rewards do not consider themselves under obligations to any one, because they believe that they were entitled to them by their merits. Besides the advantages that result to the mass of the people from a free government, such as to be able freely to enjoy one's own without apprehension, to have nothing to fear for the honor of his wife and daughters, or for himself-"

Well they used to have marriages in those days.

"All these, I say, are not appreciated by any one whilst he is in the enjoyment of them; for no one will confess himself under obligation to any one merely because he has not been injured by him. Thus it is that a state that has freshly achieved liberty makes enemies, and no friends. And to prevent this inconvenience, and the disorders which are apt to come with it, there is no remedy more powerful, valid, healthful, and necessary than the killing of the sons of Brutus, who, as history shows, had conspired with other Roman youths for no other reason than because under the Consuls they could not have the same extraordinary advantages they had enjoyed under the kings; so that the liberty of the people seemed to have become their bondage."

In other words, the psychopathic inbreds at the top get fed up when they lose any power at all and their lavish lifestyle and their arrogant lifestyle and tyranny over the people. They resent it naturally when they're removed, so they conspire to get back as fast as they can.

"Whoever undertakes to govern a people under the form of either republic or monarchy, without making sure of those who are opposed to this new order of things, establishes a government of very brief duration. It is true that I regard as unfortunate those princes who, to assure their government to which the mass of the people is hostile, are obliged to resort to extraordinary measures; for he who has but a few enemies can easily make sure of them without great scandal--"

Meaning, get rid of them.

"But he who has the masses hostile to him can never make sure of them and the more cruelty he employs--"

Because they always know this to go through the steps of tyranny and yelling at you and imprisoning different people to terrify the public, so they use cruelty. That's standard.

"And the more cruelty he employs the feebler will his authority become; so that his best remedy is to try and secure the good will of the people."

Here's the con you see. "Try and secure the goodwill of the people." The same tyrant you see.

"Although I have departed in this discourse from my subject, in speaking sometimes of a republic and sometimes of a prince, yet I will say a few words more, so as not to be obliged to come back to this matter. A prince, then, who wishes the good will of a people that is hostile to him, (I speak of such princes

as have been tyrants in their country,) should first of all ascertain what the people really desire, and he will always find that they want two things:"

Now this is stuff written in the Middle Ages and yet it was knowledge from sciences which were thousands of years old. It's always been passed down, what the people want. He says:

"One, to revenge themselves on those who have been the cause of their enslavement,"

That's always the case and that's again the trick they can use because they can blame someone else and you'll attack them.

"And the other, to recover their liberty. The first of these desires the prince may satisfy entirely, and the second in part.

Now this is important. He says, "and the second in part" because obviously if you wanted to stay in charge and rule over people, you can't give them liberty so you give them the appearance of liberty.

"As to the first, the following is an example in point. When Clearchus, tyrant of Heraclea, had been banished, a dissension arose between the people and the nobles of Heraclea. The latter, finding themselves the feebler of the two, resolved to recall Clearchus; and having conspired together, they placed him in opposition to the popular faction of the people of Heraclea, and thus deprived the people of their liberty. Clearchus, finding himself placed between the insolence of the nobles on the one hand, whom he could in no way content or control, and the rage of the popular faction on the other hand, who could not support the loss of their liberty, resolved suddenly to rid himself of the importunities of the nobles, and to secure to himself the good will and support of the people. Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people;"

You see that's what you'll find again in history, psychopaths can be tremendous allies. I hesitate to call themselves friends but they're allies with common causes when they're all benefiting and yet they're all well aware each one's a fox and they're all well aware too that they better play very, very quick games if they're going to survive when times get bad, because the ones that are slightly higher than them will have no problem at throwing them to the people as a cause of all their problems.

"Availing of a favorable opportunity, he had all the nobles massacred, to the extreme satisfaction of the people; and in this way he satisfied one of the wishes of the people, namely, the desire of revenge. But as to the other popular desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that,"

You see they will never give you liberty. How can you have a prince living a lifestyle like that and giving the people freedom at the same time? You see the system itself based on money, status, class, which comes from it all, is Babylon. That is the tower. You can't fix Babylon and have it all at the same time. You can't keep parts of it and knock down parts of the tower when the base itself is faulty and corrupt. The foundation is corrupt. That's why we keep repeating the same system again over time. The crooks must always rise to the top in this system. It's called "success."

"Not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free;"

So here you are. You couldn't give them liberty.

"But as to the proper desire, that of recovering their liberty, the prince, not being able to satisfy that, should examine the causes that make them desire to be free."

To make them desire to be free. See this is a real psychopath here showing all sides of things. They understand this perfectly. What makes the people desire to be free.

"And he will find that a small part of them wish to be free for the purpose of commanding, whilst all the others, who constitute an immense majority,"

That's the people.

"Desire liberty so as to be able to live in greater security."

You think the people are not understood? This is old stuff. This is old stuff that's never really old because it's always used in all ages. Immediately the psychopath looks at the people, the ones he's massacred off, all these other crooks, he's survived and is still in charge, but he immediately looks for those new psychopaths that haven't had power before but lust after it and he recruits them from people below to fill the gaps you see.

"For in all republics, however organized, there are never more than forty or fifty citizens who attain a position that entitles them to command. As this is a small number, it is easy to make sure of them, either by having them put out of the way"

Meaning, bump them off.

"or by giving them such a share of the public honors and offices as, according to their condition, will in great measure content them."

The payoff, the access to the public purse, because that's the only wealth there is, is what's given by the public. They want into the honey pot. Now here's how he talks about the rest. He's separated the psychopaths without saying so. Those who wanted command, who crave command, that's who he meant and here's where he talks about the rest.

"The others, who only care to live in security, are easily satisfied by institutions and laws that confirm at the same time the general security of the people and the power of the prince. When a prince does this, and the people see that by no chance he infringes the laws"

I should really put "or appears to."

"they will in a very little while be content,"

He talking about the masses of sheep you see.

"and live in tranquility."

That's his words.

"An example of this is the kingdom of France, where there would be no security but for the fact that the king there has bound himself by a number of laws that provide for the security of all his people. Those who organized that state wanted that the kings should dispose of the army and treasury at their own will, but that in all other matters they should conform to the laws. That sovereign, therefore, or that republic, which fails from the start to secure its authority, should do so on the first occasion, as the Romans did; and he who allows the opportunity to pass will repent too late not having done what he should have done in the beginning. The Romans, being not yet corrupted when they recovered their liberty, were able to maintain it after the death of the sons of Brutus and the expulsion of the Tarquins, by means of such laws and institutions as we have treated of above."

He's talking about the techniques that were used.

"But if the people had been corrupt,"

Meaning, right down through society.

"then there would have been no sufficient remedies found in Rome or elsewhere to maintain their liberty, as we shall show in the next chapter."

So yes, in so many words he's showing you the techniques of appeasing the great "unwashed masses," as they call the public, when the corruption as it always has down through the ages become so corrupt. When there's just too many of the psychopaths at the top to feed and they have bottomless pits for pockets and eventually everything comes to a standstill and people are drowned into poverty through taxations and so on. The whole book really of Machiavelli is called his "discourses". I call it his résumé because that what it was written for, was to show sovereign countries and princes and governments that he was up for sale with his knowledge of humanity and how to control them.

Nothing new in that. That was done in all ages, as I said, Francis Bacon did the same thing. Everything is written in such a way that there's always two ways of looking at what he is saying. One for the psychopathic's point of view, where they can utilize the knowledge, and the one that would appear to the public to be what politicals do. Politicians do. They give us speeches saying all the right things, saying all the right things. The things we want to hear. Tell them what they want to hear and that's a book which is well worth studying. It's quite fascinating.

For those who want it in modern English, you can get the versions without problems at all. It's always good to go into earlier translations because like all books are rewritten and censored in parts as time goes on, especially if it has to do with real accurate knowledge and especially again when they want the same boys in control again and they want to withdraw the knowledge from the public so that we're dumb, stupid and wonder what on earth is happening and they wonder why they can't pay their rent or their mortgage and all the other fees. They call them "fees" now, all these extra taxes, so that you can now do something legally, whereas if you didn't pay a fee it would illegal; so it's amazing how money rationalizes everything and changes everything, isn't it?

Now I know this can be difficult to follow especially when I'm trying to cram a lot in to one hour or so, but until we understand this technique of controlling people and the types who crave power, the abnormal types, we'll never get it fixed out because it keeps repeating itself. It can always be expected that the same types will get into power over time, even if you started from scratch and this is well understood by those who do it, like Freemasonry. All the founding fathers of the U.S. understood this. They said it would become corrupt and they should know because it was the psychopaths like themselves often who wanted power, who crave power, always for a popular reason.

Remember what I just read in the previous chapter, about how the people often end up under worse tyranny than the one they'd thrown off. Sometimes it takes awhile to wake up to it.

On page 231 is an interesting little chapter, and yes, please bear with me. It's difficult to go through for most people. It's not a nice easy-going novel in today's dumbed down language and minimalistic thought, but it's very important to understand these little things.

This is the sort of stuff which advisers are taught – the advisers of presidents and prime ministers the world over are taught this kind of stuff. They bring in historians. That's why they always have famous historians attached to governments, like Carroll Quigley; he was an adviser to governments, or Arnold Toynbee.

"The people of Roman having recovered their liberty resumed their original rank in the State and obtained even more influence than before by means of a number of laws that confirm their power. It seemed reasonable therefore that Rome should now enjoy a period of quiet but experienced proved the contrary, for every day there were now new dissentions disorders. And Titus Livius had most judiciously given the causes that produced these seemed to me proper to quote his own words where he says, the pride of the People or of the Nobles always increased as the opposite party was humiliated and the people were kept within proper bounds, the young Nobles began to insult them; and the Tribunes could do little to prevent it being themselves outraged. The Nobles, on the other hand, although they felt that their young men were too insolent yet seen that the restraints imposed by law could not be observed preferred that they should be transgressed by their own party rather than by the people."

This party game you see is part of the technique of the psychopathic personality.

"And thus the desire of liberty caused one party to raise themselves in proportion as they

oppressed the other. And it is the course of such movements that men in attempting to avoid fear themselves give others a cause to fear or for fear and the injuries which they ward off from themselves they inflict upon other as though they were a necessity to oppress or to be oppressed. In this we see one of the modes in which Republics are brought to ruin and how men rise from one ambition to another and we recognize the truth of the sentence which Sallust put into the mouth of Caesar, That all evil examples have their origin in good beginnings.

That's a very important little statement there. "All evil examples have their origin in good beginnings." That's what all politicians know. They say what you want to hear, where they can have evil intent behind themselves.

"The ambitious Citizens of a Republic seek in the first instance as was said before to make themselves sure against the attacks not only of individuals, but even by the Magistrates."

Because Magistrates themselves are just another group who form clubs and start to make laws.

"To enable them to do this, they seek to gain friends either by apparently honest ways, or by assisting men with money or by defending them against the powerful: and as this seems virtuous, almost everybody is readily deceived by it and therefore no one opposes it until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful"

This is very important because this also relates to certain families you see.

"Until the ambitious individual has without hindrance grown so powerful that private citizens fear him and the Magistrates treat him with consideration."

Meaning, groveling respect.

"And when he has risen to that point, no one at the beginning having interfered with his greatness who becomes in the end most dangerous to attempt to pull him down for the reasons I have given above when speaking of the danger of trying to abate an evil that has already attained a considerable growth in a city; so that in the end the matter is reduced to this, that you must endeavor to destroy the evil at the very risk of sudden ruin, or by allowing it to go on, submit to manifest servitude"

See that's the bottom line. This is written by a guy who understood this because he was psychopathic himself.

"unless the death of the individual or some other accident intervenes to rid the State of him. For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence"

That's his club, his group and you could relate this to certain groups in the U.S. and in Britain without any problems whatsoever.

"For when it has once come to that point that the Citizens and the Magistrates are afraid to offend him and his adherence it will afterwards not require much effort on his part to make them render judgments and attack persons according to his will."

They'll just condemn you as a terrorist or whatever they wish, you see.

"For this reason, Republics should make it one of their aims to watch that none of their citizens should be allowed to do harm on pretense of doing good and that no one should acquire an influence that would injure instead of promoting liberty of which you shall speak more at length in another place."

We have dynasties running the world who have coteries of advisers steeped in Machiavellianism and all the other 'isms' written by the same types down through the ages, advisers to kings, queens and all types of governments. They employ them to always look ahead as to avoid their problems and make it easy sailing

for them. They know how to distract the public. They know how to terrify the public and just how much to terrify the public. How to divert the public's attention through wars away from those that are being tyrannical at home and these are old sciences. Old sciences and yet as I say the Tower of Babel has a faulty foundation because none of these characters, these advisers, will touch on the foundation of money because no one could rise above the next if they didn't have the money to pay off or to employ their personal guards – Praetorian Guards or anything else they want to call them.

They need money to do it and the public purse. Marx was quite right and so was Lenin. They knew, because they were trained by bankers and funded by them, that the power of the purse is what controls this system. You can never rectify it really or alleviate the suffering and the misery caused upon people worldwide until this faulty base is eliminated. It can only repeat itself as people crave power.

It's not enough to get through life for a psychopath. They want power over others. They want acclaim. They want to go down in history. They love to have buildings named after them and streets named after them and statues put up. Megalomania is what they suffer from and there are different degrees of it. Megalomania can take the form of acquiring degrees or honorary degrees or titles and honorary awards and all that kind of stuff. That's all to appeal to the ego.

Other ones get more ambitious and they want to go through wars at the head of – well, they never go to the head of the Army except after it's been rewritten. They'll sit in the rear but they want to be seen as some sort of victor because their nature is to be victorious over the masses beneath them. Imagery is a natural thing which children have and some others manage to retain it as part of an intuitive self-defense mechanism, a preservation mechanism, where often if you neglect something at your peril an image will flash in your mind and a child often who's half-hypnotized half the time will be unable to remember afterwards if it was real or not or imagined, but something will push itself to the fore because the subconscious is trying to tell them something. That's where symbols have their prime origin, from the unconscious to the subconscious to the conscious mind.

Now a long time ago, I thought about what they meant by a Satan character, an embodiment or a personification really of all evil, "Poneros" as the Greeks called it. When you look at gods or devils, it's no coincidence they have human attributes because they take the extremes from one to the other of human attributes and project it onto their deities. Devil characters, Satan characters have all the cunning – always all the cunning on their side you notice. The trickster. That which can deceive and play a chess game with you as the pawn without your being aware that you're even on the board.

That's the cunningness we're talking about. It's the cunningness of the psychopath who's very quick and agile with their mind. It's a gift they have, if you want to call it a gift. They don't have to work at it. It's there. This can be reinforced through character training by their own elite families so that they don't give the game away. They know how to play the game and what the public expect to see and hear, while they can still play the game and be very quick.

On the bottom end of the same spectrum, the same types, you'll find the con man in the street who has his various kinds of cons going on. His "stings" you know and the trick with a good con man is to pull people in by giving – you give a format initially for a person to perceive. You know how they're going to perceive it and then you help but you don't lead, but you help to lead them along the process that a normal human being will go through as he tries to figure something out, until at the end the person is stuck and says, "my god, I've been swindled," when it suddenly hits them. They've lost everything and they can't figure out how on earth they managed it, because they were played all the way through by a psychopathic con man or woman and it's no different at the top, except they're born into powerful families of the same type who run the world through money and through taking money—which just represents your labor, as Marx and Lenin both said. Or as Charles Galton Darwin said in "The Next Million Years, there's always been slavery, he said, we are simply forming and creating a new and more efficient form of slavery. Well you see it's here. It's here. It's called democracy.

All that's on the front of it looks good. It would have appealed to Machiavelli as a very good pretense, a facade for the public. It says all the right things, sounds good until you look at what runs it, and the old adage comes in, "who benefits?" and it should also say "who suffers?" And to beware of those who promise

you all the good things and bring you to a worse ruin than you had before.

Another way to say it is "the road to hell is paved with good intentions," but it can only be paved with good intentions if the suckers are willing to walk along it. We have to be aware of the evil that hasn't just appeared in our midst. It's been here for an awful long time and I have no doubt it was psychopaths who first invented money and even before money the weighing of certain things like gold or silver. How else could they take over an entire system and run people cleverly, so cleverly, as slaves, until you have a system of what they call "progress," where guys like Charles Galton Darwin says that it's always been a slavery system and they brought us to what he claimed was a "more sophisticated form" where we're trained from birth that we're free.

There isn't a government in the world today that doesn't have its annual scandal of millions or even billions of whatever currency they use—it's all a con anyway—going missing and they have their inquiries and we go back to sleep and no one's punished and it's accepted. The big honey pot where the bears get into, the taxpayers money.

The problem is today with the advisers and the sciences and the communication between themselves, we have a world elite, the big club, who understand all of the things I've been talking about, who've known for a long time that they would take us to this stage of basic exploitation. They knew they would get to a crunch, because as I say they hire professors and the best historians who will tell them, well, if you go on like this it's going to collapse. So they're prepared for it and they hope this time to put the cap on it all and save themselves anymore problem about appeasing all of the little people.

As Machiavelli says, all they want (the rest, those little people) is peace and security, as though that was a secondary thought or an afterthought. They're well aware of where they've taken us all and they planned long before we were born through one way or another, either lobotomize us, drug us, or as I say implant something in our old brain box, to save them the problems of pretense, the acting that goes on all the time, the propaganda and all the distractions they must allow us to have, the sports and all this stuff that we're supposed to be fascinated about—yawn.

Therefore they don't plan in falling this time. Down through history, they've always been kicked out one way or another when it got too bad, but they never stop. They start with their little secret societies because they recognize each other. They know they must cooperate with each other. They know they still have the same money system and that's the key. That cannot possibly exist and have a just society at the same time, and they work away quietly until they regain power again. As Machiavelli said, there are certain ones who become rich and powerful until Magistrates and your whole legal system is terrified of them. The public are terrified of them and it always leads to the same ruin for the people.

People have to start pointing out and pointing to the corruption. When you expose psychopaths they have nothing left to fall back on. When you say the king has no clothes you burst the bubble of illusion and respectability and propaganda, and yet this has to be done because the big boys mean business. They've published what they want to do with the public. We're watching a world police state being formed—it's not being formed; it is formed. It's here. We're going into this incredible Orwellian system, which again is already here. All data on everything that you do is being collected as you prattle on about Muslims and Islam.

That wraps it up pretty well. I've had about three trains go by. If it sounds disjointed it's because I have to pause everything as these trains from China come through with all their masses of plastic goodies and things for the stores to go on sale for the weekend, probably across the country. Most people floated through that whole era after the industry gone to China and thought nothing of it. It just happened by chance. You didn't realize of all the planning. It took 40 years of negotiations and intergovernmental and inter-business organizations to form like that and train, too, in the West. All the engineers from China were trained in the Western universities. Nothing happens by chance. We just float through it and the media doesn't make a big deal out of it so people don't think about it.

We worry about what we're told to worry about and are diverted into sports and entertainment and the latest silicon babe, and that's supposed to be the topics that are presented and should be talked about by little people down below.

Therefore I advise people who are serious to read the works of authors such as Machiavelli. You'll be able to relate much of what you're seeing today to what he puts in his book because it's the same repetitive techniques over and over that you're witnessing today, only in a much grander, larger, coordinated worldwide scale and then you're less frightened of things which you understand. We're always afraid of that which we don't understand.

When you understand things the fear tends to dissipate and we should never be afraid or be allowed to be. You cannot live in fear. That's not living at all.

There's a hurried blurb between lots of phone calls and I hope you get something from it. Have a good weekend. From my dog Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"GUANTANAMERA"
By Los Campesinos

Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera
Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera

Yo soy un hombre sincero
De donde crecen las palmas
Yo soy un hombre sincero
De donde crecen las palmas
Y antes de morirme quiero
Echar mis versos del alma

Chorus:
Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera
Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera

Mi verso es de un verde claro
Y de un carmin encendido
Mi verso es de un verde claro
Y de un carmin encendido
Mi verso es un ciervo herido
Que busca en el monte amparo

Chorus:
Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera
Guantanamera
Guajira Guantanamera

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MAMA,
DON'T LET YOUR SONS GROW UP TO BE VOW-BOYS —
TECHNIQUES OF CONDITIONED MILITARY BONDING EXPOSED"
July 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on July 6th, 2007.

When you go over the history of all the events leading up to where we are, up to now, you will find tremendous planning went in to the creation of this particular era in which we're living—a time of changes. A time of change that would rock the world, eventually.

Back in the 1950's and '60's, and through the '70s, and I've got older books too—many of the authorized authors (that's why they're called authors) from the big think tanks; the big foundations that are all interconnected—you will find going back to the same capstone and the pyramid. They put out lots of books on their agenda and the creation of a new society. They were doing it before World War II, with the Royal Institute of International Affairs. After World War II, they stepped up the process, because they thought they could rush a society ahead even faster, the thinking that "everyone is so sick of war," which was true enough, that we'd all capitulate to a global government—which they like to call "governance" in their publications.

They wrote about the creation of a world of a new super-tribe. They brought top philosophers in to all their think tank meetings. They brought in ethnologists, zoologists and every other -ologists you can imagine, to give them histories and advice on how to create this world of the super-tribe. Since this particular system was being authorized from the top, like the old elite, it was quite natural that they look into the control factors of society, which they had to make sure would always work for them, as we go through the changes into this creation of a world super-tribe.

They're well aware of cultural clashes. They were well aware of the problems that mass migrations would cause with existing populations of different cultures. However, they thought that this was all worthwhile. It had to be done; therefore, they would do it. They'd speed up the process, they said, of "nature," a term used by the occult societies from the most ancient times. In other words, they'd try and predict where nature would take society over millions of years, and just speed up the process. The difference being that they thought they could control the conflicts that would arise, and overcome them. Different methods of overcoming the conflicts were discussed heavily; and of course, terrorism (the oldest trick in the book) was thought to be very useful, because they knew from experience in previous empires: when there's no one else to fight, they look for enemies within; and they create this thing called "terrorism." Generally, they fund the terrorists—sometimes who were patsies, other times, they are psychopaths who work for them and know they won't be caught, but as long as some enemy is blamed or some other individual is blamed, then it fulfills its purpose of creating this fear amongst society. The society then looks to the government to help save them, and their governments are too happy to comply. It was all discussed.

They also talked about the control factors of military and police over society, because in such a phase, you have to pay a police force—a massive police force—very well. Give them a military type training, and you also have to have an actual military, as well. Within the super tribe that they talked about (the global super tribe), through cultural indoctrination, through standardized indoctrination at school (I'm talking about worldwide here), they would pull the types that they wanted from to create the new super-tribe military—the new brotherhood. It's all based on tribal instincts, when you understand the tribal instincts and how men

will bond together in times of conflict; and the thing is that once they're on the roll and going, and they've been bloodied a few times, the bonding becomes incredibly strong and they see themselves as a different species, almost, from the general population.

After the Middle Ages, or at least after the Templar wars and the various escapades into the Middle East, (which have never really stopped, have they?) with the Crusades. They were roving bands of mercenaries and armies, as they were making their way back to the Middle East. They went through Europe pillaging, plundering and raping. Many of those top leaders became the knights of the day, and eventually became lords because of all the loot that they stole.

The reason that this worked in this fashion, as I say, is because the men were bonded. They'd lost contact with natural social interaction amongst the population, who saw themselves as a brotherhood apart; and this technique is actually used in the military, in peace time and war time. The first thing a recruiter is told is that "they're special now," special. They're not a member of the public. They're private; and their new family happens to be those around them. Families can only bond when they help each other out in times of crisis; and in the military, the person next to you and behind you and in front of you is ultimately responsible to an extent for your life, and you for them. That's how the technique works. It's very simple. Well understood, and it has been for thousands of years, at least.

Therefore, they talked about the creation of this super-army within the super-tribe, which would control society as we went through the massive changes. Even more recent studies of dictatorships have shown that the dictators themselves understood these sciences, because generally before a dictatorship begins, a revolution takes over and wins; and it dominates. There's a period of indoctrination that goes on amongst the youth. When times are tough, it's the best time to recruit the youth into an army or a police force. Most of the young they recruit really couldn't make it very well above the average person in the lower classes; and yes, there are classes. Let's not kid ourselves here. Therefore, when they're given a chance to be special and to have certain powers over others, a person who feels generally helpless can become a problem to society —when they're given power and authority. They will generally do whatever they're told to the population they run over, regardless of the social norms amongst the society, which they're dominating and running.

Dictators know that they have to initially get the indoctrinations set up at school. We saw this with the Communist Youth Party, and how those particular ones who would turn their parents in. In fact, they'd kill their parents probably, a lot of them, if they were told. Completely different kind of indoctrination than the parents had, and these sciences are well understood.

The same happened before World War II when the Nazi Party created the Hitler Youth. Actually, it was modeled after the Communist Youth Party, and it was also modeled after, to an extent, even the Boy Scouts. There was a time in the early 1900's, from London initially, this movement began to get very young people at school, around the age of 12 or even younger, and put them in uniform for that which was to come—to get them used to wearing uniform and being uniformed. When you wear a uniform, you lose your personal identity. You become a mass-group-think person, an authorized mob. A disciplined mob, basically, that does what they're told by a leader. All are sciences, perfectly understood.

I spoke once to a man, who was in the Hitler Youth, and he was from Poland, originally, and he said something quite natural and truthful. He said he grew up in poverty. People forget so easily because they're told about it, especially the young, that the Great Depression didn't really end until World War II started, all over Europe and to a great extent, parts of the States and Canada. This particular fellow was brought up in a pretty average family at the bottom, and given his first set of new, not second hand (not used) clothing or as they say today "previously worn" (like the cars), "previously worn clothing." Therefore, he had tremendous admiration for these people who were concerned about him; because a society where everyone is scrabbling for a living, and quarrels break out between the families over money and all the rest of it, to come into a disciplined organization, which all tyrants know. A disciplined organization, which gives them time on an individual level too, and gives them a form of respect, they're sold. They're bought and sold. They're sold to the idea of the group and the ideals that are then instilled in them of the group. Once five to ten years of this have gone on, then you have a really hard-core indoctrinated group that become the military. A group, basically, you can't reason with because of their indoctrination and their complete loyalty to the uniform they wear. This technique is being used again.

I knew 20 years ago, when video games were being pushed on the youth, deliberately designed to be addictive (which they are), but more importantly, knowing that they'd been designed primarily for military purposes to desensitize recruits from the natural instinct not to kill, it was to change them to kill automatically. That's what video games were designed for, initially; it was the military.

I knew 20 years ago that a generation would grow up, and when they were hitting 20, there'd be tremendous troubles, because then something had to happen. It was a deliberate exercise, pushed from the top, because believe you me, if the top didn't want a generation planned and planned to grow up desensitized to killing, then it wouldn't happen. If they wanted to turn it back for some strange reason to Victorian standards, they'd do so. That goes for everything in their culture; they would give you that culture. However, they could give a different culture, a culture where people are addicted to games. The incredible amount of time and hours in their life they spend on games, and all the time they're being conditioned. They were given the worst kinds of music, gradually deteriorating, to give almost a savage society. This was all intentional, because all of these things are part of culture creation and control, which the elite know. They have experts employed to study all of this, and they have for hundreds if not thousands of years. They don't allow anything to happen that could possibly make them lose control of society.

With the Hitler Youth and the Communist Youth, those youth who grew up after the particular revolution—whether it's a Hitler one, a Nazi revolution or the communist one—didn't know of a previous way of life. This was their time. Every child born thinks of their existence as their time; so, they had no idea of how things were. They had no idea that just a few years ago, people actually claimed they had rights. They had no idea that the average citizen had rights, and not only that—because of their indoctrination, they didn't care. Might becomes right. They're given their set of rules to go by. They're given a culture for them, the military super-tribe; and it happens so well, it's all designed by experts. The recruit doesn't really understand what's happening to them, but they will feel good about it, because it's designed to make the individual feel tremendously good about themselves.

The average recruit coming into the military by 2010, at 18 years old, will have been 9 years old when the Twin Trade Towers went down. He or she has been brought up with video games in a culture where the bonding process has been all but destroyed; and yet, everyone craves the bonding. That's why the military will give them that bonding—something again that all tyrants have always known. Children do crave a form of leadership, a purpose, and it's given to them by those who understand the science. Those recruits will not ever have known a time—and they certainly won't remember a time—before terrorism is the norm and police searches were the norm, or that there was such a thing (even though it was a con-game) called democracy, or anything else. It doesn't matter what it's called. They won't know and they won't be taught it either. Their time will be then—that is their now. Their superiors will give them their rules, and they will be unable to understand previous times and previous rules; it's all antique and antiquated to them.

It's been said many times, "You can take away a man's gods, but nature will conquer by finding new ones." In mass states, the leader can't help but be deified by the people. In a world mass state, this also will happen, because tremendous conflict and crisis (on a continuous basis) must be speeded up until it's an everyday occurrence, until the people are neurotic and living in fear for their savior to come. That's part of the reason that between ages or systems changes (or upgrades, you might call it) we've all kinds of religions coming to the fore, with a promise of salvation and saving from the worst of what's to come. This happens over and over, down through history, in all cultures, because when human reason reaches the end of its searches, it can't search any further for answers, it falls back on the unconscious part of the brain. Unconscious doesn't mean dead to the world. It means that's the big sea where all thoughts, all knowledge resides; all your dreams come from; all the things that you might not do in real life, in a dream, will come from. That's where it manifests from.

The American Indians with their Ghost Dance, believed and hoped in a sense of desperation that all the dead warriors from previous generations would all come back and help them, much like "Lord of the Rings" in the final episode, where the dead come back to fight the war and win. There's a Masonic meaning to that, of course, because the dead are the majority of public to the high occultists. They use the ordinary people to fight their wars, and they classify them as the dead.

All great dictatorships, at this particular stage, have used pictures or photographs or busts or images of their great leaders, which are placed all over the streets and towns and cities, to remind the people that the new substitute God is watching them. He will know their thoughts, even. In many dictatorship countries, they'd even put photographs on the entrance doors to hotels or to your apartment building. You'd see them everywhere you went: The Big Brother image and also great big pictures in the streets and high buildings. Today, it's the same technique, only they're using, and letting us know, too, that there are cameras everywhere. Same technique, you see, to make you feel tremendously small, observed by superiors who might even know your very thoughts. That's what they're striving to make you believe.

You don't change a formula when you know it works. That's why they will always use the same formulas, slightly varying in form, today it's technology, but it's the same symbology; because the State and the World State cannot gain total power, until it has isolated every individual from each other. That's the point of the mass state in a totalitarian structure. They want a system where the government employees can contact you directly, and no one else is standing in their way. Isolation of the individual is imperative for this purpose. That's why the children are being trained at school to go along with the group. Whatever the group does is authorized from the top. Whatever their political correctness is, at the time, is authorized from the top; and everyone in the group better agree, or you're isolated or shunned by the rest. You're an outcast. You're deviant from the rest, you see. We already saw this stage years ago, when they began talking about terrorists could be "loners", and good heavens, they might even be thinkers, as in "unique thinkers"; and we can't have that, can we?

The old religions served very, very well the power structure of an elite, all the way down through thousands of years into the feudal system. The feudal system really was always there; and no matter what happened, if the State or the church decided to burn you at the stake, there was always a priest there to comfort you on your way out, even though the priesthoods were authorizing it—the double-think again.

We saw the same thing in the Soviet system, and it also happened in the Communist Chinese system, which is still there. Both set up by the same powers from London and the U.S., New York and Washington, where they would take in what had been leaders, who'd fallen from grace, and put them on trial; show trials for the public. Always show trials and these people would confess to everything. Exactly the same way as George Orwell had it written down in his book "1984." They'd confess to the most ridiculous things in public; and the main thrust was how deviant they were. Deviant from the other side, you see, meaning they're not part of the group-think norm. That's what it's all coming down to, and that is why those who can still remember a few years ago when there was at least a semblance—at least the ritual of rights. We had to go through rituals of law et cetera to keep your rights at least, to see if you even had them, but they had to go through the formulas to please the public.

You'll find that most folk already have forgotten that phase. They don't remember much at all. That's why those people who do remember have a hard time communicating to those who don't. It's no different from a computer program that we constantly upgrade. It changes the program. It gets rid of the old and brings in the new; and people are overloaded today with just data. Streaming data from the trick of the elect (electricity), radio in the mornings, communications during the day, television and Internet at night. Data, data, data, but primarily the main data is coming from what we call "news. " If it's not on the news—and you tell them something which should be self-evident, even if it's in front of their face—it can't be true, because the news would have told them. The news truly is doing their reasoning for them now, as Brzezinski said it would.

Religion, with all of its control factors, so well understood and so heavily used by those who understand, also has a downside for the controllers, which they always have been aware of, of course, and that is: If you gave a religion to the people with rules from a deity, a supra-mundane deity, then the people would have to decide whether to follow the rules of the State or the rules of their deity; and that could cause conflict and problems. That is why: when you come down to a scientific World State, where science becomes the deity and the scientist the new priesthood, the fear of God is replaced by the fear and terror of the State.

When Aldous Huxley gave his speech at Berkeley University, in the '60's, on the scientific dictatorship, when he mentioned that he saw "no reason why a scientifically led dictatorship could not last forever," he was well

informed. He understood the sciences that go in to the creation of a culture in the preparatory stages to make this happen. He knew because he was involved. He was one of the many professors and experts involved in this. He had access to all of the studies and the archives of previous times; the formulas; the psychology of it all, the sociology of it all. He knew that with the preparations that were already underway in his day, as they broke society down from the old culture with the hippy movement—the rock and roll, the drugs, the "free love," as it was coined. The term was coined by H.G. Wells in one of his first books, in the late 1800's, when he worked for the same institutions. Huxley knew that this could be pulled off, because you must break from the old to grab the new. Those ones will accept more and their children can accept a lot more too, especially in a society where they knew they were creating the breakdown of the family unit. When there's no family unit, then you're isolated and the state becomes more powerful.

Most people go through their lives and their thoughts really are not their own. They might have their own reactions to circumstances within their lives, but their core beliefs and understandings are not their own. They're projected and marketed into them, all their lives, and they don't know. Just as they used the morality plays of the Middle Ages, where traveling troops went from city-state to city-state with a charter from the king (they were licensed, in other words), they couldn't come up with new plays outside of the Bible. The king, of course, wanted the people to just get the laws, you see, of the front man—this God that really was to save the king himself and retain his powers on Earth. Morality plays were performed monotonously for centuries.

People mimic what they see. The young definitely do—watch any of the youth and watch any youngster at two or three years of age and some music comes on, you see them dancing away if the television is on, as they dance on television. They'll try and emulate whatever kind of dance they see, no matter how silly it is, they'll try and do it. It's mimicry. They grow up mimicking and copying and adapting, never really deciding, because they have a limited quantity to decide from. It doesn't occur to them that that's the purpose of the culture they live in—to give them limitations on choices of everything, even when they think they're getting more. There's no such thing as new when it comes to the culture creation industry. It goes back, and it's recorded as far back as the days of Plato: Music, drama, the arts, the performing arts, literature. All of these things give you the culture you live in and the thoughts and whatever religion is prevalent.

As far back as the 1800's, when they brought out Theosophy, it was authorized to be there; and Blavatsky, the dramatist, was put out to spearhead it. They knew it would take a good 100 years for it to take off. It was the start, you see, of a new religion, because they always give you new religion for a new era. Theosophy was meant to eventually, she said herself, "blend the religions of the East with the West, and eventually to cross spirit with science." Science was a big part of this. Science could, eventually, and they knew it then—these people don't live in hope. They know things because they have a lot of inventions, way ahead of what the public is ever told about at the time. That's how you truly maintain power.

However, she knew that science would take over to an extent the role of religion. That's why the sciences today can pretty well recreate anything or simulate anything that used to be mentioned in religion or religious experiences, or even the effects of possession or poltergeists. That's why I say, even if you experience them, you have to check out: is this a little test that's being done on you? Because lo and behold, the powers that be have admitted that they've used individuals, in all societies, as guinea pigs, without their knowledge, to test a lot of this equipment over many years. They can literally direct a thought right into your head, or perhaps a vision. They can also alter the mood of any individual or whole nations of individuals, by putting secondary signals along a carrier signal, such as HAARP, and altering the frequency up or down a little bit, to make you happy or depressed or even stuporous or tired. Powers of the air, eh?

Getting back to the original point I was making at the beginning of the talk, to do with the youth growing up not knowing of the immediately preceding culture and the norms that existed at that time. They take everything as normal, from birth really. Everything is normal that they're born into. It must be normal, it's here; and they're all doing the same thing, so it has to be normal; and that's how simple it is. They have no remembrance of anything else, especially when their education has deliberately pulled all the relevant data to do with conflicts or rights of the peoples, or anything like that from the history books, as John Dewey a long, long time ago said they would. That was their goal. Therefore, you have a naïve population growing up thinking it's always kind of been this way somehow. That's about as far as the average youngster will think.

Rumsfeld, when asked, and others of the top clique (the front men that we see), when asked also said the same thing, that this might be a war of 100 years. 100 years war—where have we heard that before? It has connotations of something that's happened before, doesn't it? The 100 years war vastly changed society, incredibly so, turned it upside down. You have this military class, this feudal system emerging from the end of it, with its plunder and its booty and a subjugated population. They know what they're doing, at the top. The end justifies the means; and any means will be used to bring this off. That's the sad part of it. They have politics in their hands; science in their hands; technology; all weaponries, including the invisible ones, and even ones with the mind. Not a pretty picture.

Don't look, like the American Indians did, for the supernatural intervention of a return of ancestors to help you win this. Don't look for the lone cowboy riding into town to do it all for you. It's just, as I say, the same as nature. You can't take the gods away without it popping up again. The nature of man has been always to look for someone to do it for him, a messiah.

The mass-man will always reformulate into the mass-man, yet society truly is about the individual. When individual rights go, there are no rights, at all. That means that you often have not just the rights, but the necessity of disagreeing with others without conflict. It's always meant, down through the ages, that you must be weary of the tendencies in society for evil to try and conquer.

If we were to go through even a 50 years war, the generations that would grow up thinking it's all quite natural to have guys in storm troopers clothing (the SS) wearing balaclava black ski masks, which used to be used by criminals—now it's supposedly the good guys that are using them to hide their faces from the public. Wrong is right. Right is wrong. Everything can be turned right around, and most folk will adapt without noticing. Isn't that amazing?

They used to call a criminal "a hood" because they'd wear a hood or a mask. Now our saviors in black executioner colored clothing are going to save us. That's a very ominous sign; and since they've been brought up with these video games—look at the characters in the video games. What is a video game? What is it?

Like the old coding of the Vikings, who were the “six kings;” VI, VI-king, in Roman numerology, laid up their empire for the future. VI: vi-deo (deo=god), the sixth god. It's always the same thing. It's hidden down through the ages, but it's an impersonalized one, because the characters on the video are not even real, yet the youngsters relate to them—this impersonal, soulless object; and they want to become like that. We should think about that. There's no personalities in these manufactured characters. It’s very dangerous because you'll end up with an army as robotic as the characters on the screen, in the game, devoid of all human natural empathy and characteristics.

Being human, of course, we want to see everything happen in our own lifetime. We want immediate results, yet we've got to understand that this has been going on for a long time. This whole preparationary stage, in fact, was happening before any of us were born; and yet, I admit and I know we're almost at “the end of the line,” as they say. The time for passing information on to generation to generation is almost over; and yet, it's the change within the individual that causes the changes in other individuals, instead of sitting back and waiting for something else to do it for you. It's like throwing a pebble into a pond and watching the ripples spread. Each person can affect those around them, including parents to their children; and they go off to university with other ideas, and might ask questions of the teacher, and might even argue with the teacher and present some facts that can't be repudiated.

It's always with the individual, with lots of little stones, each one causing ripples, until all those ripples start connecting. That's how you change society; and I know time is against us, but it still can be done, if there's enough will there to do it by those who are willing to cause a ripple, rather than going along with the crowd to be accepted and being a robot saying robotic things to keep some form of societal peace, because we're running out of it. We're at a time when we’re not going to be allowed any peace.

We have to look at our own natures and accept that no one in the world is perfect. We all have our traits and characteristics, our temptations. If you look around you within the society, which is broken, the people

at the bottom try to emulate those at the top, in their own personal lives, by domination through various techniques. Everyone at the bottom is dominated by those who rule the money system. That can happen at the bottom too, with whoever holds the purse. It can be dominated by anger, which makes most folk back off. Anger is a form of controlling others, especially wild displays of it.

When those at the top display their fury and anger at the public, all hell will break loose. Hitler himself said that if the German people were not fit enough (by his Darwinist theories)—if they weren't fit enough to dominate the rest of the world, then they weren't fit to survive, and hence he took the whole of Germany down with him before he took himself; and even that's debatable.

It's also prevalent right down the strata, from the guy at the top or the boss man, to those guys who question you for ID cards, who want to inspect you cars or whatever else, to make you feel and know—to make you know, really, that you have no rights. You are nothing. You're a social insurance number on a list, subject number so-and-so. They don't want you looking them in the eyes, because, well, that's animal behavior, you see, and that's a threat to them. You're challenging their authority by looking at something that's superior in the eyes. This was the norm.

I don't know if people know this. Right up through Voltaire, up through King George's time and beyond, it was tremendously impertinent, a taboo with consequences if you looked a king in the eyes. You should see the movie "The Madness of King George," based on fact and the histories of the time; you'll see that there.

Special forces are trained that if they get captured, never to look their interrogators in the eyes. Interrogators get off on power, and they get animalistically angry if you look at them in the eye and challenge their authority by a look; and yet, these characters at the top talk about how evolved we are, as they use the same techniques that have been used for thousands of years and have the same instincts and traits. The citizenry too, the citizens will also turn each other in during conflicts, just like they did with the witch trials in Salem, where each one diverts the attention to a neighbor, who then points to another neighbor in the hope that the judge's eyes will leave them, and look at the one they're pointing to. This is the fear product that sets in and is produced by terror of inquisition.

If this is allowed to become the norm, at this stage of scientific development, then it's game over for everyone, because once a generation grows up from scratch in a world where anti-terrorism and searches and inquisitions happens to be the norm, there's nothing to compare the reality to. There's no history. No experience to compare it to remotely, in fact, and it becomes worse, which the elite know and all the think tanks and all their courtesans at the court know. There's nothing new in this technique, except the amount of sciences they're now using on the public, from aerial spraying (in silence, they won't talk about it) to inoculations, to altering your food, to putting fluoride in your water, and the list goes on and on, all for control purposes to lower the IQ and to destroy individual thinking processes. That's the sad news, and that's the bad news.

I don't say, “don't worry about it. Sit back and God will protect you.” They always say that God helps those who help themselves. Why would a deity give you all the abilities you have, and then save you because you won't use them?

Those things which affect societies and alter the courses of societies come from individuals. The majority are never mentioned in history books. That's another trick of indoctrination, to give you always certain people and famous names until you disregard anyone else that talks, unless they also become famous. The star syndrome, and that's why they gave you “stars in your eyes,” the expert society.

Individuals pass on information. Individuals alter the lives of those around them. They stay in the memories of those they affect. That's what it's all about; and it better be fast, and the ripples must start, and the demands be made. Demands that those who wish authority over the rest of the public, from your local council to a school board, right up to the very top, including the United Nations that always shouts about democracy; and yet, the U.N. wasn't elected by the public of any country. We must demand that they are tested for their psychopathic traits and their will for power and domination and corruption.

We must also demand to know what organizations they belong to—all the international ones. Why should

they run for anything local, national or otherwise—if they're already pledged and have given their allegiance, by oaths, to internationalism? Not just internationalism, but a particular totalitarian brand of it. We must demand to know what "societies with secrets" (as they like to call themselves) they belong to, because those who are supposed to work in the open, for the people, cannot be allowed to hold secrets from the people.

We should all stop pretending that because we can buy as much plastic credit card bought toys and goodies in a time of glut—which is also deliberate—that everything is okay. The day will come when that will stop, and you won't buy your little rewards; and then what do you fall back on? We've got to stop and break the silence. THE SILENCE MUST BE BROKEN NOW.

Sorry for the tired blurb. It's been a hectic, hectic week, and so from Hamish the dog and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive that you see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and the river's too deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MARKETING DATA, CULTURE & FADS,
THE MENTAL HEALTH INDUSTRY
AND
IT'S PUSH FOR POWER"
April 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today is April 25th 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

And by does the time fly, eh? It's flying away when you're having fun, and even when you're not having fun. So many things happening, which in a sense distract us from the very big picture that's always going around (or is going on around us, I should say), but so many incidences of the data which fill up our lives. I used to think about this when I was pretty young—all the data, incredible amounts of data, that my parents absorbed too, from newspapers and television and radio, interspersed with all the fads that they were given to pick up and run with, which is marketed to them, really, by the same media that gives you what is supposed to be relevant information.

I can remember when the hula-hoop became fashionable for my parents' age group. I was really small at the time, and I'm watching them buying these plastic tubes, really. That's all they were, was cheap plastic tubing with a little wooden dowel in them to keep the ends together. It was marketed via the media that was going all out for the "pop" and the "rock" revolution, to make things trendy. Roller skates became trendy again, and hula-hoops. You watch your parents, and everybody else's parents, waddling these rings around their waists, trying to keep them up, and laughing. I thought, "That's a strange way of happiness." I used to run off into the forest and climb trees and things, and fall out of them, and that seemed more natural to me. You didn't have to buy anything to do it. However, that was the same age as they were targeting the age groups, as they always do.

Every generation gets targeted by the marketers. Remember, Bertrand Russell talked about the necessity of bringing in the big marketing organizations to be of use to condition the mindsets of the whole world, towards a particular controlled agenda, and sure enough, they went at it right away. I don't think he invented the idea. It was on the go before he came along I'm sure; but it certainly was more sophisticated in his day, with the advent of radio, television and so on. They marketed "The Twist," the silly dance called "The Twist," by making it a hit record. "Do The Twist again," with Chubby Checkers, I think it was, and I watched all these parents go wild doing these silly dances. I knew then that it wasn't really normal.

What struck me is, why they'd adopt what they saw being done on television, and yet, that is exactly the technique. It's so simple. It's been used since before the days of Plato, but Plato certainly wrote about it. The public, who witness entertainment, mimic what they see. They mimic; they copy what they see. Simple technique, especially when it's made, presented, in almost a circus type fashion, the hype, the almost a happy hysteria presentation.

The same technique works, of course, in big rock bands. You don't see so much anymore, but you'd see crowds go wild with hysteria, as the bands would sing. In fact, often you couldn't hear them singing at all. You couldn't make the words out. You just heard the feedback from the cranked up amps and the screaming of the crowds. A circus type atmosphere that creates a type of hysteria is very good for promoting particular suggestions into people.

Sure enough, as I say, shortly the hula-hoop fad was over, when they bought their second or third one,

because they all broke. The cheap plastic, it would sort of bend and get a little kink in it, and you couldn't get it out. They all ended up in the dump, until they gave you the next fad and the next fad, and then they brought out even hipsters for men. Hipsters pants were pants that literally sat on your hips. Men don't have much of a hip, so it wasn't the best thing to buy, because they tended to sort of drop your pants rather quickly when you least expected it, so that didn't last too long. Then they had the bell-bottom pants, with the best name brands. That was a big thing, too. It was the beginning of the name brands, with the big patches advertising them (who made them). That became the snob appeal, you see. Ever since then, we've been on a roll from one thing to the next, because the fashion industry works, as Plato said, "in conjunction with the drama and the music industry." It always has. It's all part of "culture creation."

In the Victorian and the Edwardian days, it was still important to keep family units together, since most of them were workers. They were bringing up the next generation of workers and soldiers, for the British Empire and everybody else's empire. It depends on what country you're in. They promoted, basically, the family unit; that was very important. They didn't push promiscuity, at all. In fact, they came down on it and condemned it. They made sure that women wore long dresses and behaved in a certain fashion. Then of course, when the family unit was to be destroyed, because the system was moving on to the next post-industrial era, then they decided to take down the family. Most of skirt disappeared for a while, when they brought in the mini-skirt; and we've been on a roll since. Fashion is a very important part of culture creation, as is music and drama.

Each age group tends to think that all of the things that are there in their lifetime, and develop in their lifetime, are spontaneous. That's what you're taught to think, but nothing is so further from the truth. Everything is planned, like a huge business plan, way in advance with experts, and it was done so with think tanks in the 1800's, just as much as today. They looked ahead to the future. They had whole think tanks of economists working for the big corporations, based in London, and part of the whole investment procedure was to look at the society that would develop, and that they wanted to develop, over the next hundred or more years. That has never changed.

We tend to think that, by listening to the media, we're just stumbling through time, and parliaments and politicians just deal with issues as they arrive at them, and debate them, and come up with the solutions, and nothing is further from the truth. Nothing is further from the truth. When big changes occur, you always have a form of chaos. You have the spin-offs, the side effects of a dysfunctional society, as they try to mimic the previous generation's society, which no longer works. It no longer works because those who control the system have indoctrinated both male and female to be antagonistic towards each other. IT'S TAUGHT IN SCHOOL THAT WAY, TOO.

They started with the women, first of all, and worked on them. They promoted the female, through all the television ads, beer commercials, all the comedies and all the rest of it, as some kind of sex object—selling beer with a tiny mini-skirt, luscious body, and she's not really a person; she's just something a guy wants. They DEPERSONALIZED the female in the mind of the male.

In the mind of the female, the guy is just a low kind of beast who wants sex and booze and sport. That's the system that's been developed. However, even that be so, everyone is looking for a partner, a mate, and they're trying to emulate previous generations, and it's completely dysfunctional. It doesn't work, because of the indoctrinations and the use of terminology, which further reinforces the disruptions—that's part of psycholinguistics.

We also see all the school shootings that have been going on. It's becoming almost a fad, and always a couple of years later, they come out with more details. They wait for a couple of years before the "unwashed masses" get more of the truth, because there's always a benefit to government's agendas with these shootings. Part of it is more control. Oh, "see you live in an unsafe society. In fact, you yourself cannot be trusted. You might go berserk. You need to be monitored, watched, tested." Remember that President Bush wants every American eventually to be tested, psychologically, by the experts, who will come up with all kinds of theories to fit you into. If they can't fit you into one, they'll make a new theory just for you.

I've been looking at a few of the science websites, to do with the shooting. It's interesting, the way they phrase things, because this is the standard way (the one I'm about to read), how they phrase things. They

condense it down into sort of tin of soup, condensed soup fashion. They take all the bulk out of it, knowing that most people, most lay people, read just the overview that's minus all the relevant details, and that's how you're left with an impression in your mind.

This one is from Physorg.com, and this states here: This is from April 22, 2007.

"Scientists look to disrupt the brain chemistry of violence."

Alan: Before I start, I'll give you my little preamble. Psychiatry is a new supposed science. It's been on the go, really, for a hundred years, in any form of pretense of a science. They are tremendously good in psychiatry at diagnosing (putting you into a category of illness). They can describe symptoms, and signs and symptoms of a particular type of illness, and all they are, are categories to familiarize each other with a vocabulary, by the use of a vocabulary, so they can say, “This is schizophrenia. This is manic depression.” They call it "bipolar disorder" and so on. These are what they call "psychotic illnesses". Psychotic illnesses differ from neurotic illnesses, in that the psychotic behaves oddly, but doesn't know that they're doing it. They think they're fine. They have no insight into themselves, and how they're behaving.

A neurotic tends to know there's something wrong with them, but they don't know what it is. That's the big split there, between the two categories. Psychiatry has looked, since its beginning, for self-importance. To build it up into a science and make it credible, they put more propaganda out there than most sciences. All sciences do put tremendous propaganda out, to basically get credence from the public. They want to be raised above the public into a profession, a professional science. Therefore, they give lots of propaganda and very high-sounding phrases out, in terms of the public, to impress you, and also to make you feel very silly and profane, basically, by the terms and terminology they use.

That's the first thing you do, in a science, is create your own vocabulary. You make it an "in thing" for those who are part of your "degreed" group, because everything in this world is based on a Masonic system. That's why you get a degree in school.

Since the beginning of psychiatry, they come up with all these theories of how to predict things and how to prevent things. This idea of getting more and more power over the people is not new. They've been at this since its beginning. In fact, at the beginning of the psychiatric era, psychiatry has been a 'right arm' of the eugenics movement. The top psychiatrists, the first psychiatrists, were generally members of the World Eugenics Society.

It says here:

"Scientists look to disrupt the brain chemistry of violence."

Alan: That’s with the usual PR.

"Strides in understanding human brain chemistry and genetics are giving scientists hope they may be able to defuse violent behavior to avoid tragedies like last week's university massacre in Virginia, neurologists say."

"The shooter, a 23-year-old South Korean..."

Alan: Which is 32 backwards, by the way, for Masons.

"...who had lived in the United States since he was a child, killed 32 people before committing suicide, in the deadliest school shooting in US history. "There is no doubt in my mind that if we could have examined his brain (the killer at Virginia Tech) we would have found anomalies, and we would have been able to suggest for him to get therapies," said Dr. Allan Siegel, a neurologist and researcher at the University of Medicine of New Jersey."

Alan: That's your typical statement from these guys who want more power over the public. They've been

cutting brains apart for a long, long time, coming up with all kinds of theories. “My goodness, is that a little lesion there?” and then 10,000 of them will debate it, and come up with 10,000 different reasons and disagreements. They keep pulling the same thing out of the bag, the same rabbits out of the bag. It’s because they want power over the people, to be able to create this world where everyone is studied and given the clearance stamp. You'll be approved to get into the workforce, as the agenda stated a long time ago. You would have your stamp of approval.

Isn't it interesting, the big thing that came out in the '50’s, really primarily from Hollywood, once again, was suddenly every star in Hollywood had a therapist. It was the "in thing." Everybody had to have a personal therapist to talk things over with. Before, it was your rabbi or your priest or whoever, and now it suddenly became your therapist, a professional. If you really want to know the story of the professionals, you should listen to Woody Allen and all his stories about them, because he was addicted to them for years, until he really understood that they were no better off than he was, as far as a healthy mind went, whatever that is.

And therapist is "the rapist." Think about it. What is someone who rapes your mind? A "the-rapist", the rapist.

"...a neurologist and researcher at the University of Medicine of New Jersey. "We might have been able to avoid this if he had been treated properly in the hospital setting," Siegel told AFP."

Alan: Which again is a big joke, because to get treated properly, he'd have to be really somehow be uniquely diagnosed as being a potential berserker, as this guy became. They don't have these sciences, we're told—yet. God help us, if they ever get the right to diagnose us, into all these different categories, when we're children. That's what they're after.

Here they go, with the usual PR:

"Clinical research as well as animal testing, particularly on cats, over some 40 years has shown that there are specific zones in the brain linked to aggression and violence, he said."

Alan: That is true. Every species has the same part in the brain that controls your ability for self-preservation. We have that built into us, from a mouse to a human to an elephant. Everything has it. However, here's how they word it here, as though this was something special they've found out. We all have it. That's why we're still here and alive today (the species). Every species wants to survive, and the ability to put on aggression, when required, is a survival instinct. You see it's necessary. Here they rehash all the old stuff they know.

"The front region of the brain, or the prefrontal cortex, including the limbic system, appears to play an important role in violent behavior, according to the neurologist."

Alan: That's where, as I say, everything is located. The limbic system is where all the amazing things you could be capable of, and you might have in your dreams, but don't do in reality, occur. That's where your sexual drives, everything, is located, and your "fight or flight" syndrome (systems). Everything for self-survival, self-preservation and perpetuation of the species is basically in that area.

Then it goes on to say:

"The killer Charles Whitman, who gunned down 16 people at the University of Texas in the 1960’s, was found to have a tumor in the temporal lobe in the region of the limbic system, he said."

Alan: See, they're still looking for physical causes for all these things.

"The link between the prefrontal cortex and violence was first revealed in 1848 in the case of a railroad worker..."

Alan: This is standard psychiatric textbook stuff. (Phineas Gage.) Phineas Gage was a railroad worker, who, while he was knocking some spikes on a stick of dynamite, it blew a spike right up through the bottom

of his jaw, up through the top of his head. It was extracted and he survived a few years, but he became very base. They always bring up the same one, even though the ancient people, who used to stab each other with spears and hit each other with axes, knew the same thing, thousands of years ago. Anyway, this is standard psychiatric, obviously textbook.

" Phineas Gage, whose skull was impaled by an iron rod in an explosion damaging the front part of his brain. Gage survived the accident but his behavior radically changed, with his formerly respectful, sensitive manner replaced by an impulsive and aggressive personality. Medical cases since have linked violent tendencies to damage to the front part of the brain, Siegel said."

Alan: The opposite is also true. A lot of people have also had accidents to the frontal part (the frontal cortex of the brain), who haven't had this kind of odd, violent, nasty behavior occur. So you see, they can really mislead people by simple statements from the experts, not so much by telling you something, but by withholding other information.

"A recent study shows children who suffer injury to the prefrontal cortex before age seven developed abnormal behavior, characterized by an inability to control their frustration, anger and aggression, according to an article in the journal Neuroscience."

Alan: There's no name attached to this little blurb, this little paragraph here. That's how they get impressions over to you. It's almost a filler part.

"A recent study shows children who suffer injury to the prefrontal cortex..."

Alan: It doesn't say which study.

"...before age seven developed abnormal behavior, characterized by an inability to control their frustration, anger and aggression, according to an article in the journal Neuroscience. Neurologists believe the frontal region regulates and controls aggression and violent impulses."

Alan: It’s the same again.

"A brain imaging study of 41 murderers..."

Alan: Why 41?

"...found evidence that in most cases the prefrontal cortex as well as some deeper brain areas, including the amygdala, functioned abnormally, researchers wrote in the Neuroscience article."

Alan: You'd have to do a blind study, meaning you'd also have to do people with the same, who didn't become murders, and compare them. That's how you do things. You compare them all. I'd like to see some of the elite's brains. Wouldn't you like to see some of that and see what's wrong with that? Maybe guys like Lord Bertrand Russell or the Darwin family group, but they won't let us have access to that information.

"In the case of the Virginia Tech gunman, a medical investigation would also have to examine if he suffered a deficiency in his serotonin system, said Klaus Miczek, a neuroscientist at Tufts University."

Alan: That's the “in thing” today. That's the greatest theory now. You see they go from fad to fad. In the medical profession and the psychiatric profession, and even the herbal industry, it's the same thing. They go from one fad to the next fad, to the next fad; and that's a fact, if you check your history of these so-called "professions". They’re tremendously addicted to fads. They have theories that last for a while, and they're taught, and you pass and get your Master's and all your degrees and stuff. Then 10 to 20 years later, they change the theory and replace it with something else, and that's now the gospel truth, until the next gospel truth comes along; and you have one fad after another.

What’s interesting also, is here they are with this careless blurb here, trying to say that it could be a deficiency in the serotonin system, which as I say, is the "in theory" right now, you see. It's one of the “in

theories;" and you make a lot of money off these theories, because scientists live on grants. They're given lots of grants, and so they have to come out with results, for the money they're spending, to the guys that are giving the money. They come out with all these theories, and that's the big in thing right now.

I noticed in the comment section here, someone does have a bit of the truth here. Someone replied to this talk.

He said:

"If I'm not mistaken, most if not all of the recent mass killers were on selective serotonin reuptake and inhibiting medications. There's a known connection between these medications and violent behavior towards self and others."

Alan: That's quite correct. There's the other side, from someone that has written about this, but it's not an actual blurb itself. They're actually pushing these drugs in the blurb, which is natural because the last people who are willing to accept anything when they're doing wrong, will be the psychiatric profession, who dish out all these drugs for the big companies. We know that, for instance, Prozac and all the offshoots of Prozac, now that it's got a bad name. They've got all these other Prozac types with different names. They just changed the molecules around a little bit and call it something else. They've found that people who are on these are having violent outbursts, and often blackouts, and they can't remember.

Then at the bottom of this article, here's another bit of misleading information:

"A number of drugs have proved effective in controlling violent impulses by compensating for serotonin deficiencies, said Siegel..."

Alan: Siegel is obviously well in with all the drug companies that are pushing these serotonin type drugs, replacement drugs.

It says:

"...citing Prozac and lithium used also to treat schizophrenia."

Alan: Lithium has traditionally been used for manic depression (bipolar depression), not schizophrenia. But who's quibbling about details, eh? That's the kind of stuff they dish out to the public, and that's what leaves impressions within the public's minds, that kind of disinformation or parts of information. You can't get an informed opinion on something unless you have all the facts, and what we always get are selective facts to leave you with a false opinion (impression). That's how simply it's done.

What is true is that even with the Columbine High School shootings, pretty well every one of them in fact, they were known to the police beforehand. We know that they had been on drugs or were on drugs, at the time, from psychiatrists. We know they love to take pictures on video and put it on the Internet, with guns in their hands pointing at cameras. That's traditional with them, so all the police forces in the countries know what they're up to.

We know that school therapists ("the rapists" again), knew about all their impulses and problems, and it's no surprise when they eventually do what they do. Who knows how they've been conditioned to be triggered to do what they do? We talk about mind control as existing only in certain movies. But no, the movies show us that mind control actually does exist. It's not a new science, by any means, at all. These are very perfected sciences, in fact.

It's interesting that when they want an agenda fulfilled, someone will go on the rampage and fulfill the agenda, so that laws can be passed from governments. We saw it happen in Canada and it's happening in the United States, and they're using the sovietized system of collective punishment on populations. If one person commits a crime using a weapon of some kind, then they ban it for everyone. That's basically how it works in the sovietized system, which we now have here. They just don't call it the "sovietized system." They don't mention the communistic system. They use other terms for it, so we don't connect it. However, that's

exactly what it is.

If we use that kind of logic (which they might one day with cars), if one person loses control of a vehicle, they could ban all vehicles. It's the same logic, you see. We're all potentially guilty, before you actually commit a crime. It's a pre-arrest type of mentality; this is also where they're going. They want the ability to predict what you're going to do next. They want to know you so well, that they'll know you better. They'll be able to predict your movements. What will you do next? They want you to be predictable, because in a totally controlled system, and I mean "totally controlled system," everyone must be predictable to the ruling authorities.

Before I go on to the next piece, I'd like to thank those people, and there's a few, who have sent donations, and I'm going to try and get the time to get back to them. It's hard at the moment, because I'm dealing with a new site, the set-up of it (for the European site) and the various translators. There's a lot of work involved at the moment, and I'm way behind in mail and email too, and as I say, I hope I will get around to it all. I do know whom everyone is who writes to me. I know the few who have sent donations. I know who they are and I thank you very much, because this is really keeping it going. There are expenses involved, never mind the time.

The time is really what I'm short of, because it's a lot of work to deal with, a kind of a one man band, when you're playing the drums between your knees and the guitar in the front and the cymbals attached to your elbows. You're keeping it all going, and however, I will keep it going as long as I can, to get the information out, for as long as I can, and push it as far as I go. I will try and get back to those who have been kind enough to put forth a donation. It's not that I forget or take it callously or carelessly. It's just that I'm overwhelmed with work right now, and I've got to start cutting wood, shortly, to get all seasoned up for the next winter. That's my next big project to try and fit in between everything else. I'd like to get it cut before it's mid-summer, because mid-summer is so warm. It's kind of crazy time for that kind of heavy, heavy work, never mind the mosquitoes that love to get into you, while you're sweating away there at cutting trees.

I don't often get letters of complaint, once in a while I do, maybe a handful, maybe five maximum over the years, and you know who each one is. They use different names, but you can tell by the complaints and their style that it's the same people. I got this funny one the other day there. He's written to me a couple of times about Africa, and how my views on Africa are all warped, and how it's prospering and doing really well. It's probably someone, obviously, who's getting a grant from the United Nations; and he threatened me. He said, "I reported you to the American Congress and the United Nations." I just wanted to tell him, that's fine, because I've had congressmen send off for my books and the United Nations got my books last year. They sent for them, and they paid for it too. So they know all about me. I'm just letting you know, so you can go off and rant elsewhere.

This last little while I've also been communicating with a woman, who has for the last two or three weeks, been helping put up all the sites after I put up the main ones. She has a nerd and I get to know everyone who is helping me get this information out. You get to know them pretty well, because people who come forward to help are extraordinary to begin with. They might not think so themselves, but they are extraordinary. They do come forth; they give you time and put some effort and work into getting this information out, because they believe and they know it's important that others know more of the reality that exists around them, and within them, what has shaped them themselves. They also want to prevent all the mishaps that we've lived through from occurring with subsequent generations. It's time that this was stopped—this manipulation, this mass manipulation and mass mind control

The woman who has been helping me with the sites has been taking care of her father, who was ill for years with chronic skeletal problems. Only a couple of weeks ago, he was diagnosed ultimately with cancer, a sarcoma, that was all through his body. She went through the whole process of seeing him in his bed, doing all the daily hygiene, turning him every couple of hours. We were in frequent communication over the days, as he died just the other day, and she certainly did give him good care. I know that. And he died, seemingly without tremendous pain.

It was hard work for her, because turning someone every couple of hours and propping them up and so on, and being on call in the same house to make sure that you give the medications at the right time, and

getting a couple of hours of sleep at a time, is very, very trying. So I commend her for what she did, and it takes me to the next part of how we begin to appreciate life more by being involved in these entrances and exits from life.

Not so long ago, families took care of their own and everyone chipped in. Even the youngest would chip in. This tended to bond them together and to give them an appreciation for each other. An appreciation, which would override the impulses we have once in a while to get angry at each other, because in the back of your mind, death is real. It's only after people die that you have the wish, and wish back if you could have it all over again, all the silly little things that you exchanged between each other at times had never happened, certainly in the way that they happened.

We live in an age of nihilism, an induced nihilism, a part of the side effect of the breakup of the family unit, which was essential for this next part of the "New World Order," as Bush Senior said. No one complained that he was making out a conspiracy theory when he stated it on national television.

The family unit had to go, obviously; so people don't appreciate each other anymore. Life is cheap now. It's become so cheap and very artificial, so remote from reality. It's the dream of Plato, when he talked about the beehives that would bring about the Republic, the utopia of the elite, because in a city type system, which is all artificial from top to bottom, you can alter the culture. Culture is plastic. It's fluid. You can alter it. Right is wrong. Wrong is right. It's whatever they say so, at the time, that becomes the norm. We have seen the devaluation of life go on for a long time, until we're now we're selling body parts like pounds of flesh at a butcher shop. Fetuses go on sale and the spinal columns go on sale for $5,000, in good condition.

The dead are taken care of in hospitals before they die, and all you have to do is visit them once in a while. They're cleaned up, propped up, drugged, and you leave them some flowers or some fruit they can't eat, and walk out again at the end of the visiting hour. Then they're dead. The undertaker takes care of things. You don't have to deal with anything. You just pop into see old so and so, all dressed up in the best suit in a casket, for about an hour, and then it's over. It's all made so hygienic and sterile. There's no care involved. All we have is a sort of fuzzy recollection afterwards of what transpired.

Whereas when you're involved with a person, you go through milestones yourself. Milestones begin when you're born, from when you say "dada" or "mama." (I guess dada's out of the picture now in single parent families.) That's one milestone, and you go through different milestones as you grow up. When people die, you tend to see a bit of yourself go with them, and also a gradual acceptance comes that life isn't so cheap after all, that life itself is precious. When you understand that life is precious, then you stop treating each other quite so bitterly, with petty jealousies and anger, and conditioned responses to each other, that siblings often have. Even years later, they fall back into patterns of dominance and they attempt to dominate, and the petty little things that occur.

Yet personally, if you take it personally, the death of a person, especially a parent, you do reflect over your own life. It brings mortality closer to you. You realize that as you saw them, you are becoming. Children have a hard time, almost impossible time, of imagining death for themselves, personally. It's a remote thing that happens to others. That's how it is, even getting old. I can remember thinking someone at 30 was old, or even 20, until you hit that age yourself, and say, "My goodness, what happened to the time?" Then you look back and you say, "I don't want to remember all the things that happened during that time."

However, these are the milestones we go through. People who die and who are dying change too, when they know they're dying. We all have the personas we project outwardly. It's never the same as the one that the people who watch us and see us see. It's always different, because we all have a little shield to protect us from being vulnerable, because it certainly can be a cruel world out there, too. Yet when someone knows they're dying, all the little things they used to be obsessed about disappear. The things that had to be in their place, in the right place or put back, and so on, disappear. They don't talk about those things that they own. It doesn't matter anymore. If anything, their thoughts are on things which influenced them, people who influenced them—their friends, some of whom they've never seen for many years, because that's what life's about. It's not what we have or what we accumulate. We can all accumulate, no matter what class level we live in.

It's the people who affect us that come back to us in our minds at certain times. That's what's important. In fact, that's all that's important. It's something we've lost. We're lost because we are brought up in a commercialized world, where happiness is the next bar of soap, as some nude woman scrubs herself in the bathtub on the television set, or the next toothpaste, or whatever it is they're pushing. There's nothing further from the truth, because some kindness at times, and some opening up of true communication between person to person, can imbed itself in the mind or the minds of those who exchange thoughts and ideas, not simply exchanging data that's been downloaded into them.

Normal people have been blunted emotionally by the system they've grown up in. Their emotions are still there. They can't express them. They're not sure if they should at times, because we have been almost depersonalized, dehumanized, in this culture that had to be created for the elite to bring us to the next step, so that we wouldn't protest the grotesque things which are happening; and we've accepted it now as the new norm.

You get sick of hearing about what Hitler did in World War II; when the soviet system killed many more; when other governments in past ages had done the same, often on their own people. If I had my way, I'd have monuments to every massacre, every holocaust brought on from governments, in every nation, to remind the people that servants are supposed to be exactly that—not your masters, because they always attract the psychopath, who ends up in charge with fellow psychopaths, and they always go off in the same direction. They have no choice, and since they're terrified of the bulk of the populace, you know the humans, the normal humans that emotions and loves and dreams and sorrows and guilt, something the psychopath doesn't understand; then they must try and keep the normal people in check, and eventually they must completely control them.

So for all those listening, and the young ones too, because I get a lot of mail from young people, who are going through tough, tough times in a very crazy world that's partly science fiction to them, the way it's presented to them. They've been conditioned, through tremendous scientifically created systems in the school, that Bertrand Russell said would literally condition them for life. They're battling that, and in response to them coming in to society after school and trying to fit in. They're running after the big carrot that's held out, and the stick that they're supposed to run for and work for, and, "One day, you'll make it son, if you just work hard enough." You knowTHE BIG LIE.

Then they start blaming themselves, when they can't make it. They become depressed. Some of them fall into drugs, the street drugs. Others have already been put on the various drugs at school, so they write to me and tell me about their problems, what they're going through. I try and answer them all, but there's so many come in from all over, as they try and hold on to something that's worth holding on to, because often they get to a stage where they cannot see any future for themselves.

It's the generation X'ers that are written off. They're excess surplus. They want companionship. They don't know how to keep companionship, whether it's male or female. They don't know now, because they've been taught to have conditioned responses to certain (even common) language that's used, and to violently react against certain words and so on, Pavlovian style. Again, it's deliberate conditioning to make sure there's disruption, and so they are tremendously lonely going through life, and yet there's some hope there too, because they also tell me they've got so much out of what I've been telling them; they've stopped blaming themselves, and that's very important.

Stop blaming yourself. You're not a failure; you are a side effect. You're feeling the side effects of a dysfunctional system and a time, to which was written about years ago, that would happen, by those who planned it. You're seeing the side effect, the fallout around you, and knowing that can start giving you strength, because then you stop blaming yourself.

I saw this happen in Britain, throughout the '70's even, when I used to come back to Britain from different countries. I watched people; I knew people who committed suicide because they lost their jobs. You'd switch on the media and it was happy time on the media. The same comedies would come on, same ads—"buy, buy, buy, everybody's happy," yet the opposite was really true at the time. Only now the suicides are becoming younger and younger. Life has been devalued, and people have been broken from the generations. The generations are separated from each other.

Elderly people, who used to pass on wisdom from one generation to the next, are irrelevant now. They've been pushed out of the picture. That was important, very, very important, because that was part of the survival mechanism of peoples, for thousands of years. The elders were respected because they had wisdom. They could warn; they could guide the young. The young don't have it anymore. They're guided by the mass media, the educational system with Russell's scientific indoctrination, and the electronic brainwashing industry that controls their games and the Internet, and with all the movies they watch, with predictive programming.

The fallout is everywhere, and it was predictable, because it was planned that way. Many books have been written at university level, written as far back as the '50's and '60's and '70's, on the coming disruptions within society, as science took over control in decision making and conditioning. It's where, with more techniques of birth control, with the gradual acceptance and psychological indoctrination that the baby or "fetus" (Latin for baby), again dehumanizing something which is human. It's just like a wart. You can get rid of it and it's no big deal.

The next step was to start on the elderly. Pop them off in the old exit homes, and it's no big deal. They are of no use. They are the "useless eaters;" or as the United Nations say, "a good citizen is a good producer-consumer." When you're elderly you stop producing, therefore, you're just a consumer, therefore et cetera, et cetera.

We're lucky that in some parts of the world they still have family units, although they are under tremendous attack from what's now called "the democratic system" being pushed by the West and the United Nations. They still take care of each other to the end, knowing with confidence that when it's their time to go, their relatives and children will take care of them too, the natural way.

Getting back to the temporary webmaster, I was trying to find something with an appropriate song for the end of this blurb. When you look back on it, there's not many songs about your dads, because they've been put out of the picture so much. There's stuff from the 18th century and 17th century, et cetera, when men had some stature, but as they've been devalued and humiliated through comedies, et cetera, there's nothing been churned about them. I looked through all these old songs and I couldn't find anything, except that when "I hung up the guitar" as they say, years ago, to begin doing what I'm doing now, and I vowed never to play it again, at least until I was doing this, something very important.

I also chucked out lots of old master tapes from studios of songs that I had got published or had written for others. I thought they were all gone, but I found one old cassette taken from a master that I hadn't ditched yet, and I do these kind of things. I throw my past out, as you go through phases and you become the new you, and you've written books, you've written poetry, you've written songs. You do different things in your life. You play on stage. You do session work. You play solo on stage. You work with groups on stage. You do it all, and each part, it's different part of you, in a sense, or, at least with me.

Years ago, I wrote a few songs and backed someone who wanted an album produced, and this was done in a studio in Philadelphia. I was digging through all my old stuff to see if there was anything left at all, talking about dads. I found one, which was never published. I wrote it in a café on the way down, because on the way she was going to visit her father, who was sick at the time, and she says, "could you write something about, you know, a dad, a father?" I said, "well I hadn't really thought about it." So I scribbled this one down as you do. You scribble lots of songs down and throw them in boxes, and then you throw them out or whatever, and really to keep her happy I said, "Okay, I'll write something."

Once we went into the studio, which was about one in the morning, in fact, by the time we arrived there, and the technicians were clearing away stuff and resetting up stuff. As they were setting up the mikes and the volumes and so on, she says, "Why don't we sing that one you just wrote there?" While they're setting the mikes up to get the volume levels and so on just right. It was never meant to be recorded; and it's about a dad, you see. Even though I had bits of my dad in there, she said, "Your dad would be like everybody's dad, in a sense." I knew what she meant, in that fathers project this little persona of where they try and preserve what they see as a dignity to themselves, a separation. They don't like to be seen as vulnerable, and lots of them feel they'd like to have done more for their offspring; and they're on the defensive, in case

that's ever brought up, and yet, really under the circumstances, most of them do the best they can. Who are we to judge? As the Indians say, "don't judge a man until you've walked a couple of miles in his moccasins."

So forgive this little ditty song, but it's all I could find to do with dads; and it wasn't meant to be published, as I say. It was just a first run through. It was the only time it was ever sung, just to get the mikes set-up and the volumes set-up, but it's a dad song, and so it's for Laura and it's for pretty well everybody else's dad, I guess. Life and death go together. Dying is part of living, and we all one day will face it.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

“Father Farewell” (For Laura)
By Alan Watt

Well old man, I've come to talk
We can have a beer or go for a walk
I'm going away to a distant land
Let me help you with your coat, old man

Your defenses are all up before me
I can see the life in your eyes
Drop the bridge and let me in
Ah just for a little while

Your talk is rough, it's just your way
To hide your feelings all away from me
But I know you care, I know you do
Come on old man and have a beer or two

Your defenses are all up before me
I can see the life in your eyes
Drop the bridge and let me in
Ah just for a little while

You never spoke much when I was a kid
Down the deepest mines you hid
You never had much of life, old man
Yet your slavin’s made me what I am

Your defenses are all up before me
I can see the life in your eyes
Drop the bridge and let me in
Ah just for a little while

So thanks for the crack at life, old dad
I got the chances you never had
I'll hug you now and be on my way

I love you dad and that's all I've got to say
I love you dad and that's all I've got to say

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MASON'S MICROCHIPS"
JANUARY 19, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - JANUARY 19, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt and the 19th of January 2007 at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Maybe tonight we'll talk about the interconnections of societies, the societies which guide our lives, which seem to be separate in people's minds and yet if you look at them all like sheepdogs and we're the sheep in the middle, you start to see the interconnections and how they're all coming towards us from the same direction at the same time. Then things start to make sense as to how programs are introduced into the public domain and then given government backing and they just happen to be right on time with the latest technologies that are going to save us all from whatever they claim.

One of the organizations – actually the main one which is behind most of what we think is culture and cultural change in society is the one you'll least hear of. You hear their front organizations which are staffed by these characters – I'm talking about freemasonry. You should go into the histories of freemasonry and you can find many of their own books which will not only boast or admit but boast about their part in the creation of our modern society. They'll boast about all the changes they made in previous societies to bring us to this stage, which is all supposed to be for the good of all.

They give us the education system, but they didn't just give us the education system and promote it. They also steer the education system worldwide. They decide what downloading is going to go into your child's mind. They boast about all the revolutions in history and how they've been behind them. They talk about an ongoing revolution.

You see, this is a religion here, a definite religion which doesn't let you into their church unless you join them. We pass by these lodges thinking they're just little meeting clubs, but, no, they're not. They're actually temples. Temple is a religious term and you must join them to be allowed in and under the guise of charitable works, they steer the course of society into a particular direction and they all come together.

As I say, everything comes together at the right time. All this networking and organization, massive organization and their members are in politics and the police force from top to bottom and the military from top to bottom, all through your bureaucracies. This is the religion that runs the world that we're taught drives funny little cars and wears funny little hats in parades for children and collects for charity; and what a great cover that is, because the active Masons are very active indeed and always have been and you'll find them as the CEOs of major corporations and foundations.

We can't forget that John Robison who wrote the book or one of the major books on the so-called Illuminati, which is just one Masonic branch, he talks about the coming foundations that they were organizing. Now Robison himself was a member of the English Grand Lodge before he joined the lower ranks of the Illuminati himself.

However, these foundations he said under charitable guises would eventually dominate the world and it's happened. The foundations dominate the world, the great Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller and many, many more. They have them in every country on the planet. Guide the cultures of the people. Guide the updating and altering of the cultures – they guide the societal changes within those cultures.

WE LIVE IN A MASONIC WORLD AND IT'S VERY, VERY DEADLY SERIOUS.

And you have no idea of how many fingers are in the pies. If there's a finger in the pie, it's ALWAYS theirs.

This is a link I got from someone who wrote in from Missouri and it's the Missouri Freemasons, it's on their site. They are behind not just the nationwide but the worldwide promotion and this is the first step towards what we were talking about before with the brain chip, but they're behind microchipping of children with ID cards and things you can pin in your clothing, little active ID cards and chips; and believe it or not, it's called The MoChip.

Alan: On their site (mochip.org) they say:

"Missouri Freemasons making a difference in our state and around the world..."

Alan: They certainly are, aren't they?

" ...for your kids."

Alan: Kids are young goats. They promote that term as well. It's so funny because it says, "share a secret word, you and your parents." This is for the children.

"You and your parents should agree on a code word that is easy for you to remember. This way if anyone tells you that you need to come with them because your parents were hurt or in the hospital you can ask them for the code word..."

Alan: The Masons have been using code words for centuries and centuries. Here they are at it again with your children.

"If they really are a friend they will know the code word that you and your parents share."

Alan: Now I wonder how they do that if you're parents are in the hospital and they are unconscious. Here's the blurb about the chip.

"MOCHIP is a comprehensive child identification program designed to give families of the State of Missouri...

Alan: It's all over actually.

"...a measure of protection against the ever increasing problem of missing and abducted children. Missouri Freemasons are bringing this program to communities throughout the State. The Masonic Children's Foundation is working with local Masonic Lodges to develop consistent and successful MOCHIP events as part of our ongoing commitment to Missouri's children and families. This program is provided "FREE OF CHARGE" to every Missouri family who participates.

Alan: Free, free, it's free.

"How does it work?

The program consists of five major components:
·Digital Photographs
·Digital Fingerprints
·Child Information and Emergency contacts
·Dental bite impression
·Two (2) laminated ID cards
We ask that all participants fill out a Permission Form to participate in the MOCHIP event.

Parents or guardians then fill out the Information Collection Sheet with information about their child. All information is voluntary.

The digital photographs, digital fingerprints and Child information and emergency contacts are given to the parent or guardian of the child on a mini-CD computer disk."

Alan: They even spelled this wrong. Must be the low orders down at the Blue Lodge there.

"The inforamation on the disk is compatible with the format required by the "AMBER ALERT" program."

Alan: Now you see they are also behind the AMBER ALERT program. Now you have these huge screens across major highways that can punch up someone's name, the vehicle they're driving and tell every motorist to be on the watch for them and you know how that's going to be used in the future, and this was the Masons who pushed this thing. This is why you have it. Back to this one.

"The dental bite impression provides an impression of the biting surface of the child's teeth, which like fingerprints, are unique to each individual. The dental impression collects enough saliva to provide a DNA sample and a source for a scent for trained canine search and recovery teams. Together, these five measures provide a powerful and recovery tool.

The Masonic Children's Foundation retains no information concerning the children . . ."

Alan: Would they lie to you?

"...only the signed permission form is retained by the Foundation."

Alan: Now it's a foundation and this is in every state in the U.S. and it's in Canada. It's across the planet. That's who's pushing it in combination with the corporations who make all this stuff and all the technology that goes with it and once you've accepted all of this, of course, you know where that's going. It's going to step-by-step to the body chip to the brain chip. That's the whole idea – get the sheep used to it so they're not getting spooked all the time and go to the next level. The Masons are behind all of this and of course you don't want to believe that, do you, because you're grandpa or whoever is in it, one of your relatives, and you know they're nice people, but they're an organized bunch of nice people and they certainly do have an agenda to fulfill.

This MOCHIP is also called MasoniChip and says, "it's one of the most comprehensive child recovery and identification programs in the nation, the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children." It's state and national and international, the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children, because they care about you.

What they say is "MOCHIPS events are scheduled year round at various events throughout the state. Currently there are 101 events coming up. (That's in the one state Missouri.) For additional details as to event, dates, location," blah blah blah, "go to our calendar page," and they have grants from the government for this, by the way. They're a tax-exempt foundation under a charity, just like all the other foundations and the big corporations that make all of this stuff they want your child to carry around and eventually be implanted with are also freemasons. That's your connecting link with everything, always is, in every people, every race, creed, et cetera, you'll find it's freemasonry on all sides of everything.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MASONS, MICROCHIPS AND
BATTLE FOR THE MIND"
JANUARY 18, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – JANUARY 18, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu
Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt and it is the 18th of January, 2007.
I always forget to tell people to check into the website for upcoming shows and for free downloads. A lot of this stuff is just recorded and passed around and people don't know the website even exists, so pass this around to the people that you know and it's helped people to look at things from a completely different perspective outside of the box, outside of the low level matrix and this truly is a complete matrix.
The stuff we've been talking about so far, even though it shocks some people, and I've had people tell me that when they initially listened to my various shows they thought I was absolutely crazy, and that's how it appears from someone inside the box, the Plato's Cave, where everything's been laid on and explained in the confines of that cave. You can make anything appear to be sensible if you have enough indoctrination, whether it's a flat earth or a square earth or hollow earth. It's all the same stuff. Indoctrination attached to some imagination can do wonders.
It can take you on trips without the use of drugs, and the spoken word and the written word have been used for thousands of years by masters in this field. We are guided through all these labyrinths through authorized authors and every age has them, the famous ones, who create mystery and confusion and yet always guide us to the next point where the planners want us to arrive. It's an ongoing process.
The one connection everything has in your entire system is not a Catholic system or a Protestant system or a Jewish system, a Muslim system, a Buddhist system or any other type of system – IT'S A FREEMASONIC SYSTEM. The one interlinking web between all, even the triads of China, is Freemasonry, none other. It's interwoven throughout all the religions, all the creeds, all the peoples, from the top of your system at the federal level, in fact from the United Nations level, is a fraternity of Freemasons in there. Their job is to get all the other ones who thought they were fighting each other at one point together.
YOU MUST CREATE CHANGE THROUGH CONFLICT OR THE APPEARANCE OF CONFLICT AND IT MUST BE REAL TO THOSE ENGAGED IN THE FIGHT, so THE ONES AT THE BOTTOMNEVER KNOW WHAT'S REALLY GOING ON.
A good example of this is what's happened for an awful long time since England was tampering into the affairs of Ireland and the troubles, as it's called, the conflict, because they put a Presbyterian crew into Ulster who became the sort of overlords for a while in the 1800's of Ireland and this was guaranteed to cause trouble right up to the present time.
However, there are different factions that fight against them. The official IRA, as it was called at one time, was actually a communist sect and then you had the provincial group started up and out of all of this, as they went through the routine of them eventually seeming to disarm and come to terms in the last few years with England, lo and behold, Ireland is now in the Economic Union. They have the European Parliament over their heads. Well there's a freedom for you, so you come out after fighting all this time for some kind of freedom to find, because you think you're free or getting there, you're actually under the EU. That's how clever this system is.
Many people in Ireland, for instance, are quite happy for the present, because under the rules of the EU, which is just a branch really of the United Nations, as Karl Marx talked about, they give tax monies as grants to start businesses up for the poorer countries. However, along with those grants they've given to Ireland, they also have the Russian mob who's moved into Ireland big time to get the free grants. There's always a play here with preordained things going on and organizations that are kept quiet in the background and you never connect them until you see them moving in. There are strategies going on all the time.
The one thing you'll find, as I say, through ALL of these CONFLICTING GROUPS is that THERE ARE LEADERS INVOLVED WHO ARE ALSO FREEMASONS.
Recently, we saw an amazing funeral for President Ford and people sawA MASONIC PARADE and sawA MASONIC FUNERAL to an extent, at least the exoteric part of it, and Joe Public again chomps on his burger and thinks no more about it that FREEMASONRY IS INTERLINKED ALL THROUGH HIS POLICE, ALL THROUGH EVERY BOARD THAT DIRECTS HIS LIFE, TO THE POLITICIANS, TO THOSE ABOVE THE POLITICIANS that he sees, THROUGH THE MILITARY, THROUGH THE SECRET POLICES WE HAVE ALL OVER THE WORLD.

THEY'RE ALL FREEMASONS but we're supposed to just accept it as some kind of natural phenomena because they have this front for being charitable organizations, even though on their own websites these organizations will give you a public library, which is rubbish, and they will tell you they have their archives for their own members who must prove the membership.

In the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry they gave a tribute to Brother Ford and on their site they even put a picture up with all these guys with their suits on and their little pinafores, you know, the four in front of the pina, the pina-four. At one time pinafores were something that women would use at the kitchen sink; and these guys hardly wash dishes, especially with those funny gloves on, but they have their pinafore, kind of like American Indians, only they have their legs covered and the pinafore in front. That's why in "The Pirates of Penzance," the opera, where they go through a mock initiation and a lot of Masonic terms in the opera, the ship was called "HMS Pinafore". It's flaunted in your face all the time.

Here's a blurb they did on their own website at the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in Washington, D.C. for the Southern Jurisdiction. They have jurisdictions, they have regions, if you wonder where regionalization came, it's all Masonic. They also have lodges within those regions and they call they valleys, and you'll get that from Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis". He talks about the people on the mountains and the valley people. The valley people were the lowest of the low, so ha-ha! with those funny guys with their gloves and their pinafores.

Here's what they said:

http://www.scottishrite.org/ee.php?/scottishrite/internal/local_masons_honor_brother_gerald_r_ford1/

"Masons from the Washington D.C. metro area gathered at Naval Lodge No. 4, located at 330--"

Alan: 33 of course and the zero of course would be your degree, eh?

"Pennsylvania Ave S.E., on Sunday December 31, 2006, to honor Brother Gerald R. Ford, 33rd, Grand Cross. The Brethren processed to the U.S. Capitol rotunda, stopping briefly in front of the Capitol at the statue of former President and Brother James A. Garfield. A brief speech was given by Brother Alan Patterson, Senior Warden of Naval Lodge No. 4. Washington, D.C. and a prayer by Brother Robert W. New, Chaplain for Acacia Lodge No. 16, in Clifton, Virginia. The Brethren waited their turn to show their respect and honor to their fallen Brother. Reporter Laura Marquez of Good Morning America, ABC News interviewed the Brethren, including Jules Tepper, Past Grand Master of the District of Columbia who described the bond Masons share and Brother Ford saying, “He built character. He built integrity."

Alan: He's a builder you see.

"He built honesty. Tepper was among a group of over 80 Brethren who paraded through the Capitol that morning. In his free time, Brother Tepper serves as a Masonic guide at the House of the Temple. People took photographs of the Masons, who were proudly wearing their regalia. The men were often questioned by Capitol Hill Police officers and others who were paying tribute to Ford, which gave them the opportunity to explain who they were and why they were there."

Alan: Yeah, they'd have to tell the police. What a joke. THE POLICE ARE FREEMASONS. EVERY COP KNOWS TO JOIN.

"Masons across the country are paying tribute to Brother Ford in various ways. In his home state of Michigan, Grand Master Walter F. Wheeler ordered the Freemasons to drape the altars in all 335 Masonic Lodges throughout the state for 30 days in memory of the former President and Brother."

Alan: The first photo that they show you on the site was from the Brethren from the Washington, D.C. metro area. The second photo – well, there's a whole bunch of people in the back there. They tell you who they are and I'm sure who all are involved in politics and anything that really matters in this particular system. It should be mentioned here, too, you see that EVERY PRESIDENT is offered the right to become a 33rd degree Mason, even Reagan – I've got his photographs with him getting all his regalia given to him during his little ceremony.

EVERY PRESIDENT IS GIVEN THE HONOR OF A 33rd DEGREE IN FREEMASONRY. The reason they're given it is because THEY ALREADY ARE MASONS, even in some other lodges, because all Masonic lodges are connected regardless of what they call it. It's the interwoven system which is all around us and we have the same in the female system with many names for the same thing. I've even seen people locally gathering information on the locals through gossip and you know which ones are doing it and that's how intelligence is gathered on everybody in your little community, just through plain gossip.

"GOSSIP CALYPSO"

By Bernard Cribbens

Singing Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak

Every woman up at the window
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Brown, well how are you now? I'll tell you,
I've had a shocking time with Ern and his stomach
Don't talk to me, my Charlie has gone
and fallen down the stairs again, saints preserve us!
Poor old chap, did he hurt himself?
Well not as much as Alf, that's my cousin Fred's boy,
I learned from Fred, the doctor said,
he'll have to have his kneecap scraped,
Cor blimey! singing,

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak
Every woman up at the window
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Booze, have you heard the news that woman,
you know the very fat one down at the corner
Climbed in a truck, got stuck, they think
that they're never gonna get her out, Do tell me!
Well I had a feller round and gave him a pound,
to free her with an oxyacetylene welder
Must send along some books,
it looks like she's gonna be there quite some time,
Cor blimey! singing,

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak
Every woman up at the window
Giving out the gossip and getting it back

Oh Mrs. Ware I do love your hair, who does it?
I go to Madame Pom Pom round by the gas works
With all that fruit, it looks so cute,
I can't believe it's really you, like a film star!
Have you heard dear, a little bird
has told me Mrs. Tate's expecting her seventh
Well glory be, that's three, she's had
since Lenny had his tonsils out,
Cor blimey! singing

Gossip calypso, Gossip calypso
Hear all about it, yak a yak-yak
Every woman up at the window
Giving out the gossip and getting it back
Giving out the gossip and getting it back.

The lower Masons, although they think they are builders, are really rough Masons, according to those at the top. They do what they're told, to not only keep this system going, but they're told to spread the next part of the agenda amongst the populations. Many editors you find are Freemasons because they get up the ranks much quicker. Anyone who's useful in persuading populations to go in a certain direction on different things are always pulled out and pushed up much quicker. The ones at the bottom just attend the functions, do an awful lot of speculation and learn their funny little rituals and think they understand it all; and of course they wear their little aprons to show you that from their loins comes, supposedly, more perfected beings. These characters at the bottom haven't been given the intergenerational wives to mate with, so their children aren't different than anyone else's, really. They don't even know what's going on, but they're happy with their

freebees.
So much mystique has been put out by Freemasonry to attract members in, and mystery and fascination and myth. Yet, if you go into the actual history of these societies, they always called the majority of the public "the profane," those in the darkness, the mob, and it hasn't changed today. They guide the mob, as they say. They are the lights that guide the mob. They take the credit for shaping the educational system. We know it's nothing but brainwashing, that's the whole agenda of education, and guiding the future always. During the 1600's and 1700's the pirates and Rosicrucians with their Skull and Bones flag sailed the oceans just looting and burning ships. Looting and looting and looting and they didn't simply squander the money that they were looting. It went into a big, big kitty in selected places, including old selected places which the Templars had been using since they pretended to disappear in North America, long before Columbus came here. Then that money was used to raise certain families to the top to become leaders and create the foundations which now guide us.
Carroll Quigley talked about the foundations and how they're totally interconnected with the corporations, international corporations, and that the new system, the New World Order, will be comprised of these big foundations and corporations, which will be a feudal type system with the foundations and corporations being the feudal overlords; and that's already happened. It's here in fact.
All those in the military-industrial complex, all those corporations, are part of it. The big companies that make the microchips, and especially the ones that we're all to get chipped with eventually for our brains, are all supra-governmental organizations that even get indirect funding from the taxpayer. There's nothing new at all about public/private when you have the secret services, the CIA type organizations, involved. They have many front organizations which actually produce things, especially in the technological area.
Now a while back I talked about the international science meeting that was held at Loyola University in Louisiana, and it was pretty well all about the brain chip and it was discussed openly. The U.S. Department of Commerce, your tax money, paid for this international meeting and politics was never mentioned by any scientist or any spokesperson during the entire meeting because they know that politics is just for the people down below. THEY WORK FOR THE REAL GOVERNMENT, THE REAL MOVERS AND SHAKERS OF THE WORLD WHO ARE THE REAL BUILDERS, THE REAL MASONS, THE ONES WHO REALLY BUILD IT, PLUS THE ARCHITECTS an awful lot higher than little guys with their little pinnes on. At that meeting at Loyola they talked about the fact that the chip was ready to go, which means it's all tested and perfected, and that they had regional computers set up which will interface with everyone who gets chipped and will basically program each individual.
The only problem they said was to GET THE PUBLIC TO ACCEPT THE CHIP. One of the spokesman said, "this will be done mainly through propaganda and via entertainment." Entertainment is the easiest method of promoting an idea that becomes fascinating to the public. We get carried away with the tales and the mystique of the story, never dawning on the real intent of what we're supposed to be downloaded with. They said that novels and cartoons and movies will—not might or we hope to, but will—have the chip in this way somewhere and it would take especially to the young because the young would think they would be given special powers like their comic book characters.
You probably know, I guess a lot of you already know, that this has been promoted. It's already been out through different movies and cartoons. Now the Public Broadcasting Service, the PBS, which has been one of the main areas for propagandizing the public through all these wildlife programs et cetera that's never ending and you can find about the sex life of ants after your dinner and stuff like that. The PBS of all the stations and the PBS, by the way, is interlinked with the Canadian one, and the U.S., both – we get the same programs. They just move them around because it's all the same propaganda.
They're putting out a pilot series, an exciting new pilot series, and they've had a lot of the big experts on the futurists societies – now the futurists societies are where various scientists gather with novelists primarily and they dish out grants to certain novelists to write stories around the topics that are given. It's no different from how science itself works. You guide the course of science by handing out the grants to the scientists. THEY LIVE ON GRANTS THEIR WHOLE LIVES. You direct the course of humankind by who you give the grants to and for what purpose.
A guy that's trying to cure something will not get the grant. The guy who makes the weapon will, if that happens to be the agenda. It's the same with novels since that's the main technique of bypassing the censor part of our brain that should warn us about what's going on, make us weary. It's down when we're being entertained, so you wrap an exciting story with sex and a bit of violence to stimulate all the different neurons in the system. Brainwashing is better that way apparently and they know this. This is a fact and you wrap it up with special powers and so on, and then you're on a journey and all the children will just love this series coming out. Here's the blurb about the show.

http://www.pbs.org/22ndcentury/about.html
"Ever wonder what the world is going to be like in the future?"
Alan: Well gee, I don't know.
"Will people routinely live to see their 250th birthdays?"
Alan: Well maybe Maurice Strong and the Rockefeller's and the Queen or someone might; but since they have a Department of Population Control at the UN, I doubt Joe Blow is going to see this.
"Will personal computers be smarter than us? "
Alan: Well let's hope so.
"(Or more personable?)
Alan: Well that's also maybe let's hope so.
"Will machines shrink so small they can make repairs inside a human cell? Science fantasy or futuristic nightmare? 22nd Century takes you to the forefront of technology and hears from people on the cusp of a scientific revolution."
Alan: They're trying to make you think this is all brand new. They've had it for years sitting waiting in the wings.
"In the first episode we will meet a young man who was rendered unable to communicate with the outside world due to a devastating automobile accident."
Alan: There you go, it's going to help the poor and sick and disabled.
"Surgeons implanted an electrode in his brain and it has allowed him to break out of his isolation and communicate just by thinking about what he wants to say."
Alan: Isn't that nice and charitable and wonderful?
"In another segment a leading neurophysicist tells how he has developed bundles of wires thinner than spider webs that can be inserted into the blood vessels of human brains. The series is hosted by Robin Robinson,"
Alan: That's an interesting term, Robin Robinson. You see in the Middle Ages they had fertility rites and during the orgy part of the rites – this is for populations in Europe, sort of pre-Christian. It actually continued up through the Christian era. They just don't like to talk about it. The jubilee was eradicated very early on, but the offspring of that particular night ended up being called Robinson and the man who wore the red outfit was called Robin. Anyway, I'm digressing.
"a Chicago-based journalist, who is joined by two virtual co-hosts,"
Alan: Virtual co-hosts, eh?
"each with insightful and often conflicting viewpoints about the merits of this new technology. One is an actor playing Aldous Huxley"
Alan: Well my, my, my. I really am surprised. I'm falling off my chair. Aldous Huxley, the man who was only motivated from his perpetual death state, really, I think they wound him up towards the end and put him on the stage, but he was animated when he talked about putting wires in peoples' brains in Tavistock where he worked.
"the late author of Brave New World, who worried about the dehumanizing consequences of scientific discoveries."
Alan: He didn't worry about that at all, it takes a human to worry about these things.
"The other is Orlanda Bell,"
Alan: Orlanda Bell, interesting.
"a time-traveling visitor from the future, who represents the best-case scenario of these technological advancements. Is this a future that will benefit the human race? Or will we lose all sense of individuality? Find out on the premiere episode of the 22nd Century."
Alan: Interestingly enough, they have a big sign underneath, part of the increasingly disconnected personal relationships bit on their site, that says "submit. Isn't that interesting? Submit. "You will be assimilated," and the money that's gone in to this pilot series is big bucks, big, big bucks and you'll find there's big corporations and they've got professors involved in putting this together because it has a purpose – a big purpose beyond, like all entertainment does today, beyond simply passing your time for you. This is important. I'm surprised they never brought Spielberg in, unless he's come in to the main series, I don't know; and of course they're going to tell the children that you'll have telepathic thought. Oh wow. Then there's another about a guy with a computer in his skull and a computer for your eyes, just like the Borg had. You'll be able to have one eye red and you can see in the dark, so that when your wife says "have you been drinking again?" you can say really say "no."
Wiring your brain, watch the story. Rewired, eh? I think that Wired Magazine has something to do with this as well. However, you find these futurist think tanks, as I say, since the days of H.G. Wells, brought in the

scientists with the novelists, told them to wrap novels around particular stories. It's like smuggling something into a place and putting it there covertly and then walking away. You leave the package behind. That's how they download us with the real intent or the real idea. This will be fascinating to lots of couch potato people and those who get all their information from television and it certainly will be fascinating for the children. They'll want this. They really will want it.
I've already had information from someone within the U.S. federal government that they've had think tanks working on giving it snob appeal to get adults to go for it. Now snob appeal you've seen used in advertising through different grades of cars and XL and all this kind of stuff. It gives it a snob appeal, or that you can get the bronze card or the silver card or the gold card or the platinum card, same idea; and like always, they want us to walk into the trap willingly, the willing fool.
THIS IS THE SYSTEM OF THE REALLY OCCULT HIERARCHY THAT RUN THIS WORLD. They always get us to do things willingly.
"Imagine"
By John Lennon

Imagine there's no heaven
It's easy if you try
No hell below us
Above us only sky
Imagine all the people
Living for today...

Imagine there's no countries
It isn't hard to do
Nothing to kill or die for
And no religion too
Imagine all the people
Living life in peace...

You may say I'm a dreamer
But I'm not the only one
I hope someday you'll join us
And the world will be as one
To continue with this little blurb here on the Aldous Huxley character visiting the future, he's called a Luddite by a hologram guide-woman for complaining about not wanting strangers inside his head. The spin being that "no one will ever be lonely again."
Well isn't that nice? No more loneliness – can't handle it. It's so awful to be alone – they'll give you the total makeover. The PBS website has that for viewing all this stuff and I'll mention it at the end of my present blurb. The propaganda that they give out here is:
"Many scientists and futurists believe we're on the verge of a technological revolution. It will look like a page ripped directly from a sci-fi novel."
Alan: That's what you should do with them is rip them apart.
"22nd Century dives head-first into this brave new world on Wednesday, January 17, 2007, at 8 pm. The program is one of three science pilots airing on PBS in January; only one pilot will move forward to become a series. Watch online or on-air and then tell us what you think of the program using the feedback form below."
Alan: Now, that's the poll-taking to see what they have to adjust to brainwash you more effectively and lots will do it too, only too gladly.
"In the premiere episode, guests arrive from the future, past and present to guide you through a quirky tour of the “World Wide Mind,”
Alan: Oh, the WWM – the new womb, eh?
"an intriguing theory that proposes that in the future our brains will be wired up so that we can communicate with the world effortlessly and instantly."
Alan: They're doing all this because they love us. They love us, they do.
"Science fantasy or futuristic nightmare? Watch the show and decide for yourself!"
Alan: You can read about all of this if you really want to, I'm sure you all do, at pbs.org/22ndCentury. This will be pushed to the hilt and there'll be a lot of spin-offs and probably movies will come out in the

mainstream all merging this stuff together until we're all wanting it. We'll be panting for it, where you'll live in a world where you'll be James Bond one day and King Lear the next. It will be fantastic and Aldous Huxley—the two—that's what Aldous means, the two. It's the two and it's the feminine and male really in two, the duad. Huxley is the hex – the way of the hex, the spell. These characters don't miss a trick and neither do the names they give them generations ago, all beginning way back in Bacon's time.

They're going to give you fascinating things where you'll be able to jump over big buildings like Superman in a giant stride, and be like Spiderman and do fantastic things, and you can kill whole armies just by thinking and they'll just get demolished in front of you. You can have all kinds of strange, weird sexual fantasies where sex will be better than sex and so on, and that's how they're going to push this thing.

One of the first movies where they gave that idea of sex being better than sex, through science, was an old movie called "Barbarella" with Jane Fonda. It's a surrealistic type novel but a lot of esoteric stuff written into it including the names of the people (the characters) involved in the movie and they put their hands together and they have this strange organism and whole icebergs shatter et cetera. We saw the same thing in one of the Sylvester Stallone movies where he's brought back from cryogenics, as a cop, "Demolition Man". Same sort of idea and people will go for this because they'll always use the same techniques and sex never fails. That's why advertising uses it all the time.

You never change techniques when they work. You don't have to change them. You simply add something new on to them and lots of people are obsessed with it today because any drive within a person or a need for survival, whether it's food or sex or whatever, can be pushed to an extreme by constantly advertising it and that's what you see. People, when they're sitting there watching TV, they sit and eat and eat and eat because there's ads on all the time about smiling faces and how happy you're going to be if you just eat whatever it is you'll eat. That's what's been promoted since the '60's non-stop, pretty well, was the sexual aspect of things too, to destroy the family and get promiscuity going and the idea of a special person is put out of your mind altogether. That was decided in the 1800's that that would be pushed and H.G. Wells wrote about it back then when he pushed the "free love" they called it at that time in the 1880's, 1890's.

There's nothing new here if you know your history at all and when you know the future, this is to be expected, this kind of stuff. However, you also do understand by understanding humanity that many people will go for this; and for those who will not go for it, don't panic. Don't worry about it. You can't worry about the other people who will go along with it and you can't stop them either.

If ENOUGH CRISIS IS CREATED within this system, which it will be, it's gradually increasing, whether you give them a pill that promises to ease their pain and their worry or a chip, believe you me, the people will take it if it comes to a certain stress point. Initially I'm sure a chip will have some of the lesser aspects of what they're promoting, but very low down, that is, and they certainly can stimulate chemical releases within the brain, hormonal releases and different types; and many kinds of hormones interact with chemicals in the brain to alter your mood, your states – altered states.

Therefore, you can certainly use that as a mechanical type means of tranquilizer and many people will take that if they're under enough stress and we certainly are under stress today as they give us panic from all directions and the average individual feels he's powerless or she's powerless and there's no point in saving up money, even if you could, because you're not in charge of how much it's worth or if it's made worthless tomorrow. You're kept constantly on edge and that's how you control society, keeping them on edge all the time.

Remember that this is an ongoing war and it's been going on long before you were born, where elites have always gathered and discussed the purpose of humanity and the function of all the lesser peoples and who has the right to guide it and what is the function of the lesser peoples.

We're approaching the time when it's rather obvious since all the factories and so on have been taken out of Europe and the Americas and gone to China, and that was planned long before I was born that EVENTUALLY WHOLE CATEGORIES OF PEOPLE WILL HAVE NO PURPOSE IN THIS SYSTEM. We can't all work on computers. Not everyone goes that way. People have different skills, different likes and dislikes and that's nature, that's natural; but for those who control the world, who see the world as being theirs and everyone in it as being theirs, EVERYONE MUST HAVE A PURPOSE TO SERVE THE SYSTEM, otherwise it's extraneous and they truly believe that the "useless eaters" must not be allowed to live, that the "useless eaters" will drag the system down and this world must be run on efficiency. That's why they go on and on about the stuff we're squandering – we're consuming the planet – their planet, remember, and that really upsets them, since they plan on their offspring running this world in the next thousand years, or a million as Charles Galton Darwin talked about in his book and that's quite the boast.

Every great economist, and "great" meaning big – anything that's great in history means it's one of theirs. Grand, like the Grand Lodge is Great Lodge. Whenever you see GREAT attached to anything you know IT'S

THEIRS. Any great economist in the system, in the history of the system, has been one of theirs, has talked about the coming centuries and they wrote about this in the 1700's and the 1800's of how they'd have to eradicate certain peoples who would have no purpose in their system, all based on evolution – superior and inferior types.

We should listen to the declarations of the United Nations very carefully. They declared that CHINA is the MODEL STATE of the ENTIRE WORLD.

That means that they're backing it as an example of how we're all supposed to go. Well, look at China with their abortion policy, their mandatory abortion for second children, a totalitarian system, which supposedly is still Communist, but really it's always been Fascist and they really are the same anyway. It doesn't make any difference. It's totalitarian and they've got a rising middle class now who can afford to buy the products they make, but they're also devastating the country with pollution. They don't have any restrictions there. You'll notice the same with Mexico. They have been given permission to pollute as much as they want because it's a temporary measure anyway, and that tells us that at the rate of pollution in China that even those who will work in China in the future in the factories will be much smaller, in smaller factories, in smaller areas, communities and the peasantry will no longer be around. They're still bringing their water in from the rivers to irrigate the fields in China and the rivers are polluted to an incredible degree with heavy metals and such, just poured into them.

They've done documentaries on this and all the officials just throw up their hands and say, "we just don't know what to do," as always, and it's rather obvious if you sit and think about it. They'll still be the producers or manufacturers for the New World, but they'll have a much smaller production team required for a much smaller population of the world; and they are dying off, many of the so-called peasantry. I hate that term, but that's what they've given us, as they wade up to their knees in muck of cadmium and other heavy metals and they scatter this on their fields because they have nothing else.

That's intentional. There aren't dummies at the top in this system. They know exactly what they're doing. Mistakes like this don't happen by chance; and believe you me, the elite will always look after their own survival in every era, always.

Now think about this chip again for a minute, "The chip off the old block."

Why would any individual allow his mind to be taken over by a creation of someone else, whether you live a fantasy in your head which is electronically induced or whatever? – someone else wrote the program. Someone else is now inside your head with their program and your thoughts will no longer be your own. Why would you give your right up to be completely dominated – completely 100% dominated – the dream of the tyrants down through the ages. Why would you give it all up and be sold a fantasy?

This is part of the dehumanizing process. You could never have taken this idea to a people who still held life up in any form of sanctity. You could never have promoted this idea to people who had true community and bonding with each other. You could never promote this idea where people had respect for the living and all life – all human life. And we've all lived through the era where science, the religion of science, as it was designed to do, has taken over from the old techniques of indoctrinations, which still allowed us to be human. They hadn't quite taken that away from us and given it to the 'white-coated priests' and the 'spin merchants' to dehumanize us until we don't care about all the body parts being flogged like any other business all across the planet sold. Bought and sold body parts and it's hard to attack them under the guise of "we're helping somebody."

They can take us to the abyss and over through this technique, if we allow it, and we've all heard about the aborted fetal tissue being used for inoculations now. They used to use animals. They're using human tissue. That should be called cannibalism. You see the taking in of another's flesh in any form, it doesn't matter if you eat it or inject it, it's the same thing. It's cannibalism. That's what it is and it's a business. A business. We're so broken up from each other that we can sit and escape now and then within our minds into the happy, happy thoughts, which again are generally promoted to us in fantasies, because we don't want to look at these nasty things out there. "Don't be so negative," the New Agers say. In fact, the New Agers don't look at anything that's going to get them in the end. They're perfect. They're goners in fact because they've been trained not to look at the negative and yet LOOKING AT THE NEGATIVE IS A SURVIVAL MECHANISM That's why when you see what's coming you get out of the way. Well, don't be negative, stick your head in the sand and chant "om." There's no negativity here. When you understand what's happening you've broken through. When you've broken through the gossip, the reactions to the gossip—and by that I mean politics and all that kind of stuff and the media—when you've broken through all of that and you don't react in the expected methods of being upset and angry and let's complain to our Congressman or a local representative – when you've broken past that and you know you're already run by a super government and every politician knows this. Every single one knows this.

When you've broken through all that and bypassed it and flown above it, then you won't be so worried and you won't be reacting. You'll be resolute but you can't be conned and you will have the ability to teach truth to others and hopefully children, even when you're up against an amazing battle, because they always fight for the children. It's the young ones coming up they must program. The older ones will always die off. This is ongoing.

A true rounding in history with the massacres and the abuse of vast populations by the few must be taught to the children, so that they will be able to see that this chip that's being given to us by our benefactors might not be so beneficial after all. After all, it's the benefactors who tell us that nature hasn't changed. Well, neither has theirs, eh? Not at all, and I think of all the rebellions down through the thousands of years of oppressed peoples, generally who are at the end of their tether because people don't rebel until they're against the wall and that itself is a predictable science. They know how far to push people before they kick back or they scream or shout or whatever, or start throwing stones against tanks and stuff like that. This is an old, old technique that's well understood.

People like peace, even though their threatened, they'll go to the very wall before they retaliate and then they become an unorganized mob. They have no communications or plan or anything else and they're up against organization. Well understood, this is organization. Everything at the top and everybody in at the top is interconnected already towards this whole global agenda, but you can certainly teach the children some truths and don't hold back on the horrors of the past to shield little Tommy from the truth. You're doing them no favors whatsoever, none at all.

People have fought for the freedom not only of what they do or say (and that's been taken away too) and think, for thousands of years, against those who would destroy and steal your whole mind; and through entertainment they're going to be persuaded, with the added frustration and fear within the life that's coming, the gradual build up of fear and uncertainty, they're going to go for this chip and give up the only thing they have—the only connection they have to something beyond all of this and everybody in it—THE INDIVIDUAL CONNECTION, The Ghost in the Machine, you. They'll all be the Borg, because once enough people have this chip, the real purpose will occur when they throw the switch and there's no more you. No more daydreams. No more affection. No more joy, tears, laughter, all of that stuff, and sorrow, all part of being human, there'll be none of that and there'll be no ability to even reach that again. In fact, there'll be no more you. You'll be an efficiently run robot.

There is nothing given out to the public that's for the public's benefit. Never has been. It's been to serve the business machine, the driving force, and that's what it's been all about up until now and now they're after your mind as well. Not just a little plot of dirt you sit on, or the labor they tax back from you with money, but THEY WANT YOUR MIND AND THEY WANT EVERYONE'S MIND AND THE CHILDREN'S MINDS.

THEY WANT TO ERADICATE ALL CREATIVITY THAT'S OUTSIDE OF THEIR CONTROL – the dream that surpasses the dreams of every dictator from the ancient past to the present, and we still have the same ones today. There’s no difference in personal makeup. In fact, often it’s the same lineages. It's definitely the same religion behind it; and we're going to give all of that up for a fantasy.

Wow, oh goody, and as Mr. Warwick that prune – a prune is something by the way that starts off rather tasty but tends to go right through you. That prune Warwick with his little injection in the brain, that's all it will be, as he promotes this stuff as an exciting thing to have. We used to call that lobotomies and leucotomies. Anything stuck through your grey matter you see kills cells off, but it's a good cause you see. We'll have world peace. We'll all be one. Wow. How exciting.

Do you know anybody outside yourself you'd like to be or be like? What's wrong with you? The joy in this life is finding out who you are. One of the miracles, apart from all the many, many miracles in this life, is when you realize the abundance of different people with different things and different perspectives and views, and at one time they were called characters. They had them all over the place. Today, they've become so similar. They've been eradicating the characters. What a sad, sad world that would be. The quiet earth, where everybody's quietly working like robots or ants on their programmed tasks; and they’re trying to make this exciting because they love you. They love you. Gush, gush, gush.

Don't panic. Teach those around you what you know. Don't panic when you tell them. Don't tell them about all the other stuff that you know. You'll terrify them. They're not ready for it. A little bit at a time is all you give them, but the children must be told the histories of the tyrannies on this planet and the ongoing ones too. Don't shield them from it. They must know for their own survival.

Thanks for listening, and for me, it's good night and from Hamish the dog, it's good night, and may your god go with you.

"Don't Let The Sun Go Down On Me"
By Elton John

I can't light no more of your darkness
All my pictures seem to fade to black and white
I'm growing tired and time stands still before me
Frozen here on the ladder of my life

Too late to save myself from falling
I took a chance and changed your way of life
But you misread my meaning when I met you
Closed the door and left me blinded by the light

Don't let the sun go down on me
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me

I can't find, oh the right romantic line
But see me once and see the way I feel
Don't discard me just because you think I mean you harm
But these cuts I have they need love to help them heal

Don't let the sun go down on me
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me

Don't let the sun go down on me
Although I search myself, it's always someone else I see
I'd just allow a fragment of your life to wander free
But losing everything is like the sun going down on me
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MASS-MOVEMENTS
VERSUS THE RESIDUAL INDIVIDUAL -
ACCEPTING THE UNIQUENESS OF SELF"
June 29, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 29, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It's the 29th of June, 2007.

You know I seldom go into town, because I don't need much to begin with. I really don't even need to mingle with company, at least the sort of company you'll find in most towns, where everyone scurries around. It's no different than the bigger cities, really, just a little bit slower. Wherever there's a television culture, people are pretty well standardized, the world over. Back in the '60's, they talked about this, the creation of a world culture; then in the '70's, they had meetings about it, between Britain and the U.S., to find out who would design the culture and who would lead the field in promoting it.

The Council on Foreign Relations went over to their parent organization, The Royal Institute of International Affairs, in London, and that's where it was all debated, with other Council on Foreign Relations members from other countries (non-Commonwealth countries) joining in. It was discussed as to what methods would be used to propagate the culture, not that it was a mystery how to create culture. It was always understood. The BBC had known, right off the bat, when it was started up as a propagandic institution in World War I, via the radio. There was no need to relearn something, as far as promoting propaganda. All they had to do was to find out how to put it over quickly in a radio-type and then a television-type format.

They found that fiction, of course, was the easiest way to grab peoples attention, especially if you gave them dramas and serial type dramas, and left them with a cliff hanger where the hero was literally hanging on to life in some strange situation, knowing the public would tune in at the same time the next day to hear how it turned out. There's nothing new, again, in this type of format. It had been used widely in ancient times on stage, even in ancient Greece, where traveling players came from the Middle East, across the Old World or the Ancient World. You find that towns and cities had to turn out to watch these dramas, because they were authorized by kings and queens, because it was a prop, generally there was always a story involved to prop up the religion prevalent at the time; and also, the king was the head of the country. That's why they had to do these particular type dramas.

Propaganda can be put across in many ways, and the best propaganda doesn't come across as blatant. The best type dresses itself in what you think is normalcy. To be more precise, it's what you think you accept as normalcy, because most people don't really question where anything comes from, if everyone else is doing it, wearing it or dancing to it. They think it's just what is. It never dawns on them, that nothing within the structural system simply appears by itself, happenstance, out of the blue.

Culture creation is part of standardization. Even during the toughest times, when the church was "the big stick" controlling your mind, your thoughts, what you believed you knew, which was generally all that you did know and that was from the Bible or not even so much from the Bible, because before Protestantism came along (or Lutherism) there really was no alternative to the Catholic Church. There had been some organizations formed, which tried to be, but they were wiped out pretty swiftly with the aid of kings and queens, armies, knights and commanders. However, before that, there was no position to what was taught and authorized to be taught by the church.

It was fairly easy to keep a population ignorant with a ruling literally elite, at least a scribe faction to give stories to the public. Much of what the people were taught wasn't even in the Bible. It was dogma that was

inherited from an Ancient Rome, from a Pagan Rome, which, although it had stamped out or thought it had stamped out most of the paganism, it couldn't help but reabsorb it back in, because there's was so many elements in the paganism that people liked. A lot of it was to do with the human psyche. It was almost indispensable to have brought back in to the church. Therefore, much dogma was taught, and for centuries the public were told all the stories from Adam to Eve onwards, and that's all they knew about anything. They never heard of the old philosophers that had existed thousands of years ago or the other cultures that had existed in ancient times. They didn't know any of this. Their whole reality was revolved around the stories from priests, and selective stories at that, and often altered stories.

For centuries in fact, the traveling players who were authorized and licensed to travel, because those who can alter your mindset must be licensed and authorized by the State, all the way back to Plato's day. Plato advocated that even singers and poets and musicians should be licensed, because they yielded such tremendous power and influence over the young.

In the Middle Ages, the traveling troops went from castle to castle or city-state to city-state, with approval, and they put on religious dramas. The same types, over and over, which you would think would get monotonous, but when you only had some kind of entertainment coming in, maybe twice a year or once a year, it was something the people looked forward to, because people liked fares. That's why the church made sure they always had specific holy days or holidays. That's where it comes from.

The world holy itself still comes from the pagan roots, from the holly—the holly and the ivy, and the Old Grove, the ancient groves where worship was done. That's why you have Hollywood, and the staff of Merlin is made of holly. The staff has always been a tradition in all ancient religions, predating Christianity and still existing today. It's even evident in the great brass bands, the military bands of Europe that are led by the man with the great big stick in the front, with a symbol on top, which he throws up in the air and spins.

The great meetings in ancient times were begun with the wrapping of the staff on a log or a stone. This transformed into the gavel of the judge, as he starts and commences the court and closes the court with his decision. The gavel strikes the block. All ancient traditions, coming down in a sublimated form through society and time, but understood by those who go up degrees. Therefore, you are what you think you know. What you think you know is bounced off of others around you, and if they all agree with your thoughts and share the same thoughts and same ideas and opinions, you judge yourself as being sane and normal.

It's very simple to alter culture, because culture is to grow. You grow something. You culture it, like you'd culture bacterium or viruses in a Petri dish. It's plastic. What is made right can be made wrong, in a single generation, if the proper sequences are understood and carried out and followed like formula, because that's all they are is formula; the people will react in the same way as they have in the past. Anything that's happened in ages gone past can be reintroduced, and much of it has been reintroduced. If you give something a different name—the fact or the act, being the same, is disguised by terminology alteration.

An example of how the same situations can reoccur and be disguised, something really which should be in the “Control Freaks Handbook.” I'm sure it is, in many archives, how to cow the people and terrify the people into obeyance, a technique which was used generally in times of war, which again are strategies laid out by elites, war and far reaching plans for alteration and wars to change cultures on all sides. You always found the kings and queens of ancient countries would then marry after the war. I’m sure the marriages were arranged before the wars had even begun. Whole countries fought to save their supposed ways of life, only to be given away—a country given away in marriage. That was a normal thing at that time, not too long ago. However, it shows you the insanity of the mass-minded person to go along with it all and learn nothing. We know they learn nothing, because, generally, every 18 years to 20 years the same thing could be repeated, and they'd go off and fight again when they're told to; and then watch their kings and queens marry each other all over again; and this nonsense happened down through time.

In World War I, one of the bloodiest wars, each one getting bloodier than the last, thanks to science and democracy. Democracy allows taxation on a massive scale, which creates standing armies and keeps them supplied and paid. World War I had Germany, Britain, France and all the rest of these countries and you'll find the royalty on all sides were related—first cousins. The posters for the Kaiser in Germany were identical to the poster for the King of England, except for the hats. The faces and features were identical. That's when

the name of Saxe-Coberg-Gotha in England was changed to Windsor, a name they pulled out of the hat from a King of England, from many centuries earlier.

Terror is a tremendous instrument to cow the people as you're creating great changes. In World War II and prior to World War II, really since the industrial age, the end of the end of the industrial age when the machine and the mass-man, the mass-factories; mass became the word for everything. Mass-production and mass-armies, that all became the rage. Every great old country of Europe armed themselves to the teeth and just itched to get wars going, because WARS are very profitable for the BANKERS and the INVESTORS and THOSE WHO SUPPLY massive armies with everything they wear, carry and use.

It's a great way for disposable income for debt creation. Every bullet, every shell fired has to be replaced. It's replaced when kings or prime ministers or presidents go to the bankers and borrow, and the debt is passed on to the next generation. Long-term strategies of enslavement, which were known in ancient, ancient times and discussed massively during the 1700's during the periods of upcoming revolutions, well discussed. It's not discussed at all today. Debt is taken nationally and individually as a matter of normalcy, as though it were natural like gravity. However, the fearsome sight of the mass-armies from World War I, and then followed through to World War II, and the creation of special combat teams and regiments with their military outfits and their boots. Then came the special, special ones with the black outfits to terrorize the public, because black, being the color traditionally used for the executioner and death, is now worn across the Western Hemisphere by police (that used to be blue, for the Blue Lodge). Now they are the executioners, because they are no longer the servants. They are the enforcers.

Today, coming back from a little town, (they call it a city, but it's a bit of a boast,) of Sudbury, a town that really is still a mining town, although most of the ore today is shipped to China as its biggest export. At one time, it was owned by the Rothschild's, because the biggest building there in the 1800's was "Rothschild Square," they called it—a massive building. Wherever there was any kind of mineral that was known to be needed for the time or the future coming up, oddly enough, the Rothschild's had it, all across Canada and the U.S., and I'm sure the world. Everything had already been tested and explored, long ago.

However, coming back from Sudbury, sure enough it's a long weekend, because Canada Day is coming up. For about 10 or 15 years now, gradually, very gradually the public have been trained; they're being stopped on the highway, it has become a natural phenomena "for your own good and safety." It began initially with Mothers Against Drunk Drivers, another not-for-profit non-governmental organization, heavily funded by the big foundations. The woman who started it up in Ontario, an excuse really to get this ball rolling, to get the public used to being stopped until they don't complain anymore. The woman who started it up was given a promotion at the end, as head of a non-governmental branch for Ontario, and put on the Board of the Liquor Licensing—the government organization that runs the booze. Nice seat. Nice job if you can get it. Of course, they'd never say it was a payoff.

Since then, we've had encroaching powers put upon the people, and they now have regular "blitzes," a term now used. There's black-clad characters with their combat boots. This is a policeman with combat boots, guys who've been reared with GI Joe and Rambo and video games. They now become the cartoons, but the dangerous and scary thing is they can't tell the difference, because they've never really grown up. Here they are wearing this outfit—outfits that people would run from in World War II, because only special units of the German Army, the Gestapo or the SS wore them. Now it's prevalent all over Europe, and that's no coincidence, this same outfit and the little cap. Everything is black, and then the pants are tucked into the boots, as if they're ready to go to war. They call it a "Blitz," borrowed from the Blitzkriegs of Germany, World War II. The very term is borrowed, so they're making war upon drivers.

We've watched governments have wars upon poverty, and poverty increased. Wars on drugs, and drugs increased. Wars on everything: Now it's war on drivers and war on smokers, and now it's to be war on obese people, according to the United Nations where all these wars seem to originate from, as we're all trained in this massive global sheep pen; trained not to "bleat" too much as we're bled a lot. We watch as, even driving into Sudbury, a little mining place, really, the big signs across the road, the electronic signs flash all these sayings to you telling you what to do, and "slow down" and "don't drink," and on and on it goes. You got used to the face being stuck through our windows and someone asking us to breathe in their face. If they didn't tell you that, they pretended that they were just shortsighted perhaps, to get very close to you, an

intimidating thing, you see, and it's intentional, because when people invade your space, you get edgy. It's an animalistic natural response not to, or to push them away, so you know you can't push this fellow away, so you're being intimidated by a bully. That's why it's good when you're having holiday weekends to eat lots of garlic, lots and lots of garlic before you go out on the road, and you'll find that these particular stops will be a breeze.

The public don't react now. They're used to being stopped with the Blitzes; and come Tuesday, they'll have their PR. Yes, even the police have PR spokespeople, trained in public relations to double speak to the public, as they will give us a few jokes on some made-up things concerning drivers that they supposedly stopped, with ridiculous stories, which are like jokes to make us laugh as they tell us how many tickets they handed out. How many cars they pulled off the road and how much money they pulled in for the government and themselves, because you see, all these organizations and these businesses (and law is a business) are not only in the business of being paid by the taxpayer, they're all there to bring in more money, a form of profit. You see, there's no overtime pay—no overtime, no crime, and that's lots of money being made on these weekends, as they pull in all the different people and the part-timers for their Blitzes on the roads.

Sure enough, you'll always have the crazy ones who will speed and crash; and life is a gamble, we live amongst crazy people. However, to intimidate millions for every crazy person out there, it's not an act of safety. It's an act of subjugating everyone else and punishing everyone else for the crimes of a few.

The training of the masses along the lines of the collectivist policies was decided a long time ago, when they decided it was far easier to use collectivism, the Soviet style, not just to manage, and not just to control, but to create an obedient population. Not a free population, an obedient population. When the religions, which were bad enough at times in history, were gradually phased out, the scientific one took over. It was decided to use psychology and traits of zoology, and techniques of zoology and anthropology to be used on the people. In other words, "you're a higher animal but still animal—you'll be treated like one and trained like one, and if you obey, you won't be given the rod." You'll be spared the rod, perhaps. Collectivism is the easiest way, with mass psychology being used and instilled and trained scientifically, since the 1920's onward. Now it's in to the technetronic era, coupled with other techniques to dumb us down physically, as well as mentally. You do see the effects all around you.

The war on obesity that's coming up now is used as excuse of people losing control of themselves. "You're obese because you lose control," they say. However, the same "they," who are pushing all of that know darn well, at the top levels, the culture was created to make people obese, never mind the alteration through the inoculations, they also altered the food. They gave a lifestyle where both parents are working; and food, if it's eaten at all, at home, comes out of cans or packages, but mainly now it's ordered in, fast-foods. That is the culture that was created. Now they blame the people for eating the food at the troth that's being dished out to them. We do see the effects all around us, never mind the psychological effects, because people stuffed into small crowded areas will have aberrant behavior. The aberrance is generally turned inward, hence all the eating and all the different addictions that people go into. The authorities would prefer that—rather than aggression. Yet, now, just like breaking the legs of the cattle, they kick the cattle because the cattle can't get up. These same people who took all the nutrients out of the food, and advertised to the hilt for you to buy that food, are blaming the public for eating it.

Now with all this terrorism business, and it is a business, a huge multibillion-dollar business, which everyone makes the weapons of war and the war mentality, is involved with high technology employees and gadgets, listening devices, cameras and snooping devices. This Brave New World, a cleverly camouflaged totalitarianism under different words; but as I say, if it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, regardless of the age, you can be assured it is a duck.

Ancient tyrants used terrorism or the threat of terrorism to do exactly what is being done today. Everyone in a culture wants to be good. Good, being, following the rules that are given at that time from the elite down. Being good is a form of indoctrination par excellence, because being good eventually, always in all ages ends up—is to turn in your neighbor. Turn in anyone who looks suspicious. Turn in anyone you don't like. Turn them in if there hair is long, short, if they're tall, tiny, thin or fat. Whatever your main problem is in yourself, project it on someone else and turn them in. The good citizen who's been instilled with all the right things to

obey, and who wants brownie stamps or little gold stars from the teacher, they will unhesitatingly tend to do.

When everyone becomes a policeman on everyone else, we are in trouble. Suspicion breeds suspicion and ultimately paranoia. Paranoia is psychotic, and people who are psychotically paranoid do incredibly, incredibly terrible things, be it from the top or be it from the bottom. It spreads like wildfire. We've seen it in the crazies of the past. When inquisitions went around towns and villages, and everyone panicked and turned everyone else in, and watched the people and their friends and neighbors being burned alive. Now we just watch them being whisked off to some camp in some other country where they're tortured. Centuries later, the same thing, tortured by the same psychopathic recruits, which we find in all ages, male and female. We call this “furthering democracy” and “bringing freedom to the world,” a technique that's guaranteed to destroy what was left of society and the bonds of trust that's necessary for society to healthily maintain itself.

I'm going to read a quote here from Carl Jung, a book I've mentioned a few times called "The Undiscovered Self," because it was the first time, at least to the general population, someone who understood these techniques was allowed to write them down and sell the books to the public. He understood the projection of guilt or anger within yourself that you can put on other people and point the finger, a technique that is childish, but you'll find many adults using it today, in this day and age. This is what he says about the reasons that governments use—one of the many reasons governments use for creating a police state.

On page 54 of this book he says:

"Fear that anarchic instincts will thereby be let loose is a possibility that is greatly exaggerated, seeing that obvious safeguards exist within and without. Above all, there is the natural cowardice of most men to be reckoned with, not to mention morality, good taste and last but not least the penal code. This fear is nothing compared with the enormous effort it usually costs people to help the first stirrings of individuality into consciousness, let alone put them into effect. And where these individual impulses have broken through too impetuously and unthinkingly, the doctor must protect them from the patient's own clumsy recourse to shortsightedness, ruthlessness and cynicism.

As the dialectical discussion proceeds, a point is reached where an evaluation of these individual impulses becomes necessary. By that time the patient should have acquired enough certainty of judgment to enable him to act on his own insight and decision, and not from the mere wish to copy convention even if he happens to agree with collective opinion. Unless he stands firmly on his own feet, the so called objective values profit him nothing since they then only serve as a substitute for character and so help to suppress his individuality. Naturally, society has an indisputable right to protect itself against arrant subjectivisms, but insofar as society itself is composed of de-individualized persons."

Alan: See, this is a truth. A society itself is composed of de-individualized persons. It is completely at the mercy of the ruthless individualists. Here's your dialectic you see.

"Let it band together into groups and organizations as much as it likes -- it is just this banding together and the resultant extinction of the individual personality that makes it succumb so readily to a dictator.

Alan: Therefore, when you think you're fighting something, and you're fighting for individual rights, and you begin to join all these groups—you'll find quickly, the group mind takes over; the group mentality takes over, because it forms dogmas and rules right away. You lose your individual ability to reason and think; and then when these rules become concretized in your mind, the man who comes along (or the woman who comes along) and has allowed its voice, and can put it over with the most drama and persuasiveness—becomes your dictator. This is the same for the mob, for millions of people, for a nation or for a world state. From those who think they're rebelling, to those who pretend that they're keeping charge of what is, it's the same thing which happens. We have a multitude of organizations all working under the United Nations, and a multitude more which belong as non-governmental organizations to the United Nations; and they’re ripe for a world dictator, never mind the people at the bottom. They are too disorganized with all their groups and all

their in-fighting to band together for anything.

He says here:

"It is just this banding together and the resultant extinction of the individual personality that makes it succumb so readily to a dictator. A million zeros joined together do not, unfortunately, add up to one. Ultimately everything depends on the quality of the individual, but the fatally shortsighted habit of our age is to think only in terms of large numbers and mass organizations, though one would think that the world has seen more than enough of what a well-disciplined mob can do in the hands of a single madman.

Unfortunately, this realization does not seem to have penetrated very far and our blindness in this respect is extremely dangerous. People go on blithely organizing and believing in the sovereign remedy of mass action, without the least consciousness of the fact that the most powerful organizations can be maintained only by the greatest ruthlessness of their leaders and the cheapest of slogans."

Alan: It doesn't matter if it's something that opposing or something that's pretending to keep a hold of and preserve. We're hearing all of that today, but we're hearing it mainly from those who are pretending to preserve it, at the tops of governments, and that's terribly frightening. We're hearing propaganda blared every day across the planet with the cheapest of slogans. With old, old slogans too, which have worked in many tongues, down through the ages.

To continue on page 56: For those who still believe that if they're good and they obey the rules they'll some how be saved through religion:

"Curiously enough, the Churches too want to avail themselves of mass action in order to cast out the devil with Beelzebub--the very Churches whose care is the salvation of the individual soul. They too do not appear to have heard anything of the elementary axiom of mass psychology, that the individual becomes morally and spiritually inferior in the mass, and for this reason they do not burden themselves over much with their real task of helping the individual to achieve a metanoia, or rebirth of the spirit--deo concedente.

It is, unfortunately, only too clear that if the individual is not truly regenerated in spirit, society cannot be either, for society is the sum total of individuals in need of redemption. I can therefore see it only as a delusion when the Churches try as they apparently do to rope the individual into a social organization and reduce him to a condition of diminished responsibility, instead of raising him out of the torpid, mindless mass and making clear to him that he is the one important factor and that the salvation of the world consists in the salvation of the individualsoul."

It is true that mass meetings parade such ideas before him and seek to impress them on him by dint of mass suggestion, with the unedifying result that when the intoxication has worn off, the mass man promptly succumbs to another even more obvious and still louder slogan. His individual relation to God would be an effective shield against these pernicious influences. Did Christ ever call his disciples to him at a mass meeting? Did the feeding of five thousand bring him any followers who did not afterwards cry "Crucify him?" with the rest, when even the rock named Peter showed signs of wavering? And are not Jesus and Paul prototypes of those who, trusting their inner experience, have gone their own individual ways, disregarding public opinion?

This argument should certainly not cause us to overlook the reality of the situation confronting the Church. When the Church tries to give shape to the amorphous mass by uniting individuals into a community of believers with the help of suggestion and tries to hold such an organization together, it is not only performing a great social service, but it also secures for the individual the inestimable boon of a meaningful life form. These, however, are gifts which as a rule confirm certain tendencies and do not change them. As experience unfortunately shows, the inner man remains unchanged however much community he has. His environment cannot give him as a gift that which he can win for himself only with effort and suffering. On the contrary, a favorable environment merely strengthens the dangerous tendency to expect everything to originate from outside."

On page 59 he says:

"Where the many are there is security."

Alan: He's talking about how mass-movements think.

"Where the many are there is security; what the many believe must of course be true; what the many want must be worth striving for, and necessary and therefore good. In the clamor of the many there lies the power to snatch wish fulfillments by force; sweetest of all, however, is that gentle and painless slipping back into the kingdom of childhood, into the paradise of parental care, into happy-go-luckiness and irresponsibility. All the thinking and looking after are done from the top; to all questions there is an answer; and for all needs the necessary provision is made. The infantile dream state of the mass man is so unrealistic that he never thinks to ask who is paying for this paradise. The balancing of accounts is left to a higher political or social authority, which welcomes the task, for its power is thereby increased; and the more power it has, the weaker and more helpless the individual becomes.

Wherever social conditions of this type develop on a large scale, the road to tyranny lies open and the freedom of the individual turns into spiritual and physical slavery. Since every tyranny is ipso facto immoral and ruthless, it has much more freedom in the choice of its methods than an institution which still takes account of the individual. Should such an institution come into conflict with the organized State, it is soon made aware of the very real disadvantage of its morality and therefore feels compelled to avail itself of the same methods as its opponent. In this way, the evil spreads almost of necessity, even when direct infection might be avoided. The danger of infection is greater where decisive importance is attached to large numbers and statistical values, as is everywhere the case in our Western world. The suffocating power of the masses is paraded before our eyes in one form or another every day in the newspapers, and the insignificance of the individual is rubbed into him so thoroughly that he loses all hope of making himself heard. The outworn ideals of liberté, égalité, fraternité help him not at all, as he can direct this appeal only to his executioners, the spokesmen of the masses.

Resistance to the organized mass can be effected only by the man who is as well organized in his individuality as the mass itself."

Alan: I would add to that: not only well organized in your individuality, but you're comfortable with your individuality. Most people lose it because they're not comfortable being an individual. It becomes a burden to them. They want acceptance.

It's thundering and lightening outside now and the weather has broken a little, which is not bad because it was really building up to be really hot and sticky and humid, although this rain is loved by the mosquitoes, who cheer when it rains. They cheer. They kept saying, "we're winning, we're winning, we're winning." They all start croaking when it's too much sun, and they drop out of the air, then I shout back at them, "you're losing, you're losing, you're losing." That's the only way you can get your own back. I've given enough blood to them this year.

It's also no coincidence, by the way, if you look at the holidays between countries, like Canada and the U.S., how close together they are, because they are all based on old solstices and special holy days and magic days, which those at the top—at the very top know. I don't mean the guys you vote in. Those at the top know. The societies, the secret societies and the big foundations run by members of these secret societies know.

I keep telling people not to put their faith in the lone hero who's going to come out of Hollywood and save everyone. Each person is their own champion, and your first battle is with yourself. To be an individual will take some sacrifice. To be an individual will not win friends from the bulk of the populace. To be an individual, you might be very lonely. Can you stand loneliness? What's the other side of it? See, a person who really should be an individual and knows it themselves will often marry and do all the things and live

miserably ever after, to try and conform and to have those things he wants or she wants to have. Yes, they will be accepted, and yes, there will be a face put on in public, but inside they're depressed. That's why true individuality is not for everyone. That's why there's always been the mass.

Studies down through the ages have shown that the masses enjoy being the masses. Witch-hunts don't have to be done by churches, because the mass can turn on anyone they don't like. This happened down through history. It's still happening today. The mass wants to be one. The same as the elite want them to be one. The purpose of life is not to lose yourself; it's to find yourself, regardless of public opinion, because life must be meaningful to you.

This is happy Canada weekend, for Canada Day coming it. Eat lots of garlic and don't speed. Next Wednesday, I believe it's the U.S. turn for their July break, the big one, same thing there. So close, as well, it's merging already, if you notice, you'll see them. They're merging everything. The money is becoming standardized both sides of the borders, and the holidays are pretty well so close, they're good enough, they can make a United Americas Day if they want to. It's pretty interesting, I've told people before, go along the borders and look at all the stones put up, the obelisks across the border, both sides to mark the border. It's a Masonic agreement between the big boys to begin with; as they create countries and use them for a few hundred years to oppose each other, and tax the people and create armies, and further the agenda, then take down the borders again. The Order of the Bees—that's was a border is: Border = BEE-ORDER, big obelisks across the border.

You'll find, too, that the final arbitration regarding where exactly the border should be was decided with Rothschild, who was sent over from England, eventually in the final analysis, to create the border—to draw the line. It's quite amazing when you think about they draw lines through worlds and countries, and tell you who you then are, and then we, who are brought up and conditioned, are trying to preserve what we thought we had. We never had it in the first place. The ancestors of the present crews' world gave us the borders. It's quite amazing. The Romans loved to build walls across countries like Scotland, to keep the hairy highland men from attacking them, from coast to coast. The big building projects of the Masons, they love building projects, ongoing, like Highway 69, NAFTA. Same techniques, same con, same ancient religion at the top. For those who can catch on to it, do your homework, study and don't be afraid to be different.

On this thundering day, from Hamish the dog and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"You'll Never Walk Alone" by Gerry Marsden

When you walk through a storm
Hold your head up high
And don't be afraid of the dark
At the end of the storm
There's a golden sky
And the sweet silver song of a lark

Walk on through the wind
Walk on through the rain
Though your dreams be tossed and blown
Walk on, walk on
With hope in your heart
And you'll never walk alone
You'll never walk alone

Walk on, walk on
With hope in your heart

And you'll never walk alone
You'll ne-ever walk alone

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MASTERS OF MONEY,
MAYHEM AND MASS MANIPULATION,
IN ALL AGES"
June 8, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 8, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is June 8th, 2007.

This recording might be a little bit noisy, because I've got a thunderstorm raging at the moment, with some high winds, with lots of rain lashing against the house. I'm watching the trees bend, trees, which shortly will have to be taken down, because as some of us do know, the weather has been owned by a certain Air Force, for some years now. This is the weather warfare, which has been widely written about by top scientists in the employ of governments, who once in a while like to boast, as all good psychopaths do, because they really crave attention for all the hard work they put in, and they love praise for their own ingenuity.

It's old technology, really; it's just that it's kept quiet from the public, especially this kind of technology, which is to be used and it's been used to superheat the atmosphere, cause droughts, floods, famines and all the pestilence and so on that will come in the future, not too far down the road, until we're all convinced that we are the problem and we must change our entire way of living. The solutions, of course, have already been written out for us.

So if you hear any background noise, you'll know what it is. I don't live inside a waterfall, at the moment. The power has gone on and off a few times already, within the last hour and therefore it's taken a while to piece this talk together. This eventually will become the "new norm" and we will adapt very quickly to it, as we're told that there's just not enough energy to go around. We'll have to cut back, like rationing. The same will happen eventually with food. Once one generation accepts rationing with food, the next ones grow up into another world, where a world government will give them so many credits for food, at the beginning of every week, and those credits will be used up or they will vanish at the beginning of the following week. You won't be able to save them up, in this beautiful world for the masses, where, as Orwell said, "some are more equal than others in such utopias."

There have always been hierarchies, down through history; the dominant minorities, as they call them; and they don't simply vanish when empires fall. In fact, they'll be moving out of their empires into the next one they've built, down through history. That's why we have the same system of money, money issuance, debt, debt collection. It's not learned from one to the next. It's implemented by the ones who control, at any given time. They carry it forward.

In the days of the Egyptian priesthoods, they used to (primarily when they were at the height of their power) weigh silver. Silver, really, was used extensively before gold. They'd weigh out the gold. Weights and measures were used. That was being standardized by the Phoenicians. In about 800 BC, coin was made for the first time. Coin was then issued and weighed. That's why each coin had to have so much ounces of gold or silver, or whatever, contained within. The British Pound was based on the same thing, even the pennies. The old pennies had 240 pennies to the pound, of copper, before they changed it to the New Pence.

Every change in currency always means devaluation, which means that you pay more, in reality, but your wages don't go up. That's standard again. Depressions are brought on for that purpose: to increase prices, to change the currency, to fool the public. We accept it, because we have no option but to accept it. We

never will have an option to accept changes like this, if we believe that we're only here to work and produce and consume, for reward, personal reward. Of course, the only difference being, in overt slavery systems of ancient times, the slave masters used to have to employ people, who were given better standards of living. They were given wives, concubines and so on to stay in the military. They got extra privileges, more freedoms, to look after and be the bosses over the slaves, but that still was not really terribly productive.

If you're a slave, you know you are a slave; therefore, you don't produce much. You won't put your will into what you're doing. You'll take your time and you won't produce the best. Therefore, once you believe you're working for yourself, you put more into it, especially when you're trained to believe you can get up the ladder and that the sky is the limit. That's the greatest joke of all, in all ages.

Civilization is a strange word, which really has many definitions, depending on who you're talking to. It goes hand in glove with the monetary system and a dominant minority, with their helpers, then the people down below. Without the monetary system, you could not have the standing armies necessary; who police the people, within their own countries too, in all ages; to keep everyone in check, to keep a particular one type of system going.

Civilization has been defined as being brutal, because it's really a system; a system; whereby, long, long ago, psychopath deviants took over and slaughtered the people around them, and through fear (or by fear) made those people work for them. Magicians use the same tactics of religion, whereby they would curse the crops and curse the people. That kind of fear is also a psychological warfare type, which works very well, in all ages. It's still working today, even with the New Age.

What is also interesting, is that this particular system that's come down through thousands of years, which became the dominant system out of a few kinds of living societies, most ancient societies being communal or tribal. This system, which does believe, from a psychopath's perspective, that the psychopath being the dominant minority, the aggressor who rules the lessers (those who are timid and afraid), the so-called "normals." This justifies their belief in this being the natural order. That's where eugenics comes from, really. That's why they've always inbred, not just to keep power within families, but to also spread a particular bloodline or gene. Really, they call it today, the genetic material, whereby, as I said, in ancient times you could breed people like animals, to breed certain traits in or out of them. This was taken up by certain philosophers, the most famous in this particular area, at least to the public's knowledge, being Plato.

He also justified this particular elite that he belonged to ruling over the rest, because they were "enlightened." They could see through the cons, which they made themselves. The CON casting the spell over the public who'd never figured things out. Our lives are pretty short, really. People don't wisen up in this hurried life. If they ever do, not all people do wisen up, ever, until they're old. They're beyond the years of worry, scurry and trying to find out who they are. By the time you figured out anything, you've had about three divorces behind you and other failed relationships. Today, god knows how many jobs you'll have and lose on the way, as they lay off and re-train and all this kind of stuff.

However, really from childhood onwards, you're bound into schools, again, with certain universal formats to train your mind. You don't know who you are at a very young age. You're not really learning, and yet that's the vital age for questioning things for yourself. You're not given the chance to question for yourself. You're told how things are, how they should be, how they will be and if you want to get along, you accept it. You're often, in the past, (in some countries, in the present), made to recite national anthems and stand in odd gestures that go back to Egypt, and parrot your dedication to a symbol, which you have no decision-making in what actually made it in the first place, or even a system that you had any say in creating.

Jefferson, who was an initiate, along with many others in the U.S. founding fathers of illumined ones. All Masons have all names and titles, and groups use the same terms "illumined," educated beyond the norm is really what it stood for. That's why you have "alumni" today in universities. It's always been here. Those in the dark are the uneducated (those who don't know). Standard education, up to high school, was just to give you a basic grounding in the necessities, to make sure that you're a good worker and producer. They didn't get into anything beyond that.

Again, going back to ancient times, it was money and a form of slavery, which produced not only a dominant

minority, but it also produced the leisure class of thinkers that could then figure things out, as to how to maintain power for future generations, within their own families. The "understanding of things," as they call it. The "nature of things," as ancient philosophers called it, a title that Suzuki's program on wildlife still uses today.

A leisure class comes out when you have people working and doing all the necessities for you. I don't think I have to tell anyone who's listening to me, how quickly a day goes at work and just maintaining yourself, just feeding yourself (if you still cook for yourself, that is) and doing your washing up and all the other things you have to do. We rush through lives. We don't have the leisure. We don't have other people doing it all for us. We don't have time to sit and converse at leisure and at perfect ease with a peer group, to discuss weightier matters of the world; yet this was done thousands and thousands of years ago, and the format was to introduce money into tribal areas, dominant them, amalgamate them and call them nations (and still dominant them).

Nothing has really changed. The reason nothing really does change, regardless of the system they call it—whether it's communism, capitalism, socialism or any other “ism”—is because it's all based on reward, which is money or tokens. Money is just a token, something you’re meant to believe in; and if everyone else believes in it, it can work, simply because you accept it. It doesn’t matter what money is. What kind of material you use for money, it doesn't matter at all, be it seashells or porcupine quills or marbles, as long as the people believe in it—that's the trick. THAT'S THE CON GAME.

In days gone by, conquerors did not just go in with armies. They did preparations, long beforehand. They would, in fact, send priesthoods to evangelize, long before Christianity; and during Christianity, we know that it was used then. Like the softening-up crew, it helps to prepare the minds of the public not to defend themselves, by introducing rules and laws and wills of gods. Then, later on, comes the military that backs up this same priesthood, the priesthood often having a base somewhere else, a main base, a focus.

The priesthood, of course, also brings in the monetary system, which it then forces the people, with the help of the army, to use. Bartering then ceases or is forbidden, gradually. Taxation is introduced and wages are introduced. In this fashion, the dominant minority can control the economics of every individual. Money itself is not the key or the end. It's a means to an end. Money is something which the general public must be taught to believe in—in order to cooperate. Once one generation accepts it, the next one is born into it and thinks, because it exists, it must be the only natural way to be.

We're at a stage today and have been for a long time, where, through taxation, we have funded extremely advanced weaponry in the sciences, some of which are being used. Other ones were actually developed, not primarily to war against other people, but to use across the whole world on the general public.

Back in the '90’s, in the British newspapers (it may have been the Daily Mail), a journalist was allowed into Porton Downs military establishment, where they have laboratories for bacterial and viral warfare. He sat around as these guys came in, in the morning, and listened to their morning chat. They casually conversed with each other and mentioned that they had weapons which could identify specific genes and genotypes, viruses, which could be released, reproduced so many millions of times and then they're programmed to cease reproduction, once their job is over.

They're so far ahead of anything we're told, it's staggering. It's also frightening to realize that our money, our labor is going into the development (and has been for such a long time) of such incredible means of mass destruction, which all the big United Nations members actually have. Some have more advanced than others. That's the only difference.

We keep hearing about the coming plagues. All the top scientists come on television, once in a while, and tell us, “It's inevitable. It's just around the corner,” as they prepare our minds that, “Yes, we will get pandemics and disease breakouts,” but these diseases will be from laboratories. People under attack, people who are frightened and panicking, turn to the governments for answers. They asked to be saved by the very people at the top who cause the problems. That doesn't mean to say that everyone in government knows what's going on. They know better, because they’re lesser psychopaths. They know not to ask certain questions of those above them; but they definitely serve the masters, who do know, who do plan this future.

Whenever they talk about preventing something, it's way too late. The things have been created and tested and are ready. It's the same with this whole "ban the space weaponry" movement that's going on. It's a bit late when they're doing it in the '60's and '70's, and '80's and '90's, up to the present time. They've already done it, you see. It has been accomplished.

We are living at the end of this particular cycle of things; the end of this era, when things must be changed and the new era brought in: The New Way, the New Deal. They love New Deals and New Ways.

We will be made to evolve, scientifically, into a more efficient population (that's what is left, that is), eventually to serve our elite hidden masters. The plan is to bring us through great changes with weather modification, with economic problems, with pandemics; while, for a long time in fact, the United Nations has been dishing out rules and regulations, which have been implemented by most countries, to do with water, food and all the things you need for survival. This was all coordinated together, to bring it all about for the right time, which is pretty well now.

So get used to it. Get used to all the hype you'll hear on television about the odd, strange weather, the catastrophes you'll hear, with sudden micro-bursts of energy coming from the sky; and trees go down. I've already had a few go down while I've been doing this show. The winds just came up, lasted about two minutes and down went some trees. I know there's some down on the road, because I can see them from here. That's what we're going to get used to, the mayhem, the chaos, which will bring in a new order: ORDO AB CHAO.

The big depression of the '20's and '30's, which really only ended with World War II, was manufactured. It was no surprise at all to the banking establishment at the top. It was no surprise it was orchestrated between the big bankers and what was the embryo of the League of Nations, which brought in the United Nations, to bring in a new type of currency. Currency doesn't matter. Current means what's current. It's a flow, how something flows. The trickle down comes from the stream, the current, which the big boys create, although it's mainly in your mind; and they can stop that flow at any time.

Back in the '30's, they closed all the banks when Roosevelt came in, and they called it a "holiday." They love these double-speak words, because it's a fuzzy word, a holiday is a good thing—as they reintroduced the money, confiscated the gold and gave you money backed with nothing. Not that it matters what backs it or doesn't. It was for their benefit at the top, not for the peoples, and so was the gold, before that, for those at the top. Therefore, it's not a matter of returning to something. MONEY ITSELF IS A CON GAME. It's anti-human, with winners and losers and very crafty people at the top, who run it all.

The following is the speech given by FDR, who had worked for the banks before he became president, and who knew the agenda. He came from a long family tree of politicians. Listen to this speech carefully, because you will, when the time is right, hear one similar being given by whatever current president or prime minister happens to be in vogue at the time. The names will be irrelevant, because they're all perhaps in the know to an extent, but they're not the top people. They do what they're told and they're quite happy to do so. They know they're conning the public, but again, they're happy to do so.

Listen to how this was introduced, when they basically doubled the prices of everything and confiscated something, which people thought was so sovereign they couldn't do that. It was a breach of human rights to take your wealth from you. Well, they can do whatever they want to. After all, they run the money. They own the gold. They own the silver. They own the paper.

Listen carefully.

Franklin D. Roosevelt: "Banking Holiday Explained" NBC - March 12, 1933.

We are speaking to you as this time from the Oval Room of the White House in Washington, D.C., through the facilities of its combined networks from coast to coast, the National Broadcasting Company is about to bring you an address by the Chief Executive of the Nation.

Ladies and gentlemen, the President of the United States.

My friends:

I want to talk for a few minutes with the people of the United States about banking -- to talk with the comparatively few who understand the mechanics of banking, but more particularly with the overwhelming majority of you who use banks for the making of deposits and the drawing of checks.

I want to tell you what has been done in the last few days, and why it was done, and what the next steps are going to be. I recognize that the many proclamations from State capitols and from Washington, the legislation, the Treasury regulations, and so forth, couched for the most part in banking and legal terms, ought to be explained for the benefit of the average citizen. I owe this, in particular, because of the fortitude and the good temper with which everybody has accepted the inconvenience and hardships of the banking holiday. And I know that when you understand what we in Washington have been about, I shall continue to have your cooperation as fully as I have had your sympathy and your help during the past week.

First of all, let me state the simple fact that when you deposit money in a bank, the bank does not put the money into a safe deposit vault. It invests your money in many different forms of credit -- in bonds, in commercial paper, in mortgages and in many other kinds of loans. In other words, the bank puts your money to work to keep the wheels of industry and of agriculture turning around. A comparatively small part of the money that you put into the bank is kept in currency -- an amount which in normal times is wholly sufficient to cover the cash needs of the average citizen. In other words, the total amount of all the currency in the country is only a comparatively small proportion of the total deposits in all the banks of the country.

What, then, happened during the last few days of February and the first few days of March? Because of undermined confidence on the part of the public, there was a general rush by a large portion of our population to turn bank deposits into currency or gold -- a rush so great that the soundest banks couldn't get enough currency to meet the demand. The reason for this was that on the spur of the moment it was, of course, impossible to sell perfectly sound assets of a bank and convert them into cash, except at panic prices far below their real value. By the afternoon of March third, a week ago last Friday, scarcely a bank in the country was open to do business. Proclamations closing them, in whole or in part, had been issued by the Governors in almost all of the states. It was then that I issued the proclamation providing for the national bank holiday, and this was the first step in the Government’s reconstruction of our financial and economic fabric.

The second step, last Thursday, was the legislation promptly and patriotically passed by the Congress confirming my proclamation and broadening my powers so that it became possible in view of the requirement of time to extend the holiday and lift the ban of that holiday gradually in the days to come. This law also gave authority to develop a program of rehabilitation of our banking facilities. And I want to tell our citizens in every part of the Nation that the national Congress -- Republicans and Democrats alike -- showed by this action a devotion to public welfare and a realization of the emergency and the necessity for speed that it is difficult to match in all our history.

The third stage has been the series of regulations permitting the banks to continue their functions to take care of the distribution of food and household necessities and the payment of payrolls.

This bank holiday, while resulting in many cases in great inconvenience, is affording us the opportunity to supply the currency necessary to meet the situation. Remember that no sound bank is a dollar worse off than it was when it closed its doors last week. Neither is any bank which may turn out not to be in a position for immediate opening. The new law allows the twelve Federal Reserve Banks to issue additional currency on good assets, and thus the banks that reopen will be able to meet every legitimate call. The new currency is being sent out by the Bureau of Engraving and Printing in large volume to every part of the country. It is sound currency because it is backed by actual, good assets.

Another question that you will ask is this: Why are all the banks not to be reopened at the same time? The answer is simple and I know you will understand it: Your Government does not intend that the history of the past few years shall be repeated. We do not want and will not have another epidemic of bank failures.

As a result, we start tomorrow, Monday, with the opening of banks in the twelve Federal Reserve Bank cities -- those banks, which on first examination by the Treasury, have already been found to be all right. That will be followed on Tuesday by the resumption of all other functions by banks already found to be sound in cities where there are recognized clearing houses. That means about two hundred and fifty cities of the United States. In other words, we are moving as fast as the mechanics of the situation will allow us.

On Wednesday and succeeding days, banks in smaller places all through the country will resume business,

subject, of course, to the Government's physical ability to complete its survey. It is necessary that the reopening of banks be extended over a period in order to permit the banks to make applications for the necessary loans, to obtain currency needed to meet their requirements, and to enable the Government to make common sense checkups.

Please let me make it clear to you that if your bank does not open the first day, you are by no means justified in believing that it will not open. A bank that opens on one of the subsequent days is in exactly the same status as the bank that opens tomorrow.

I know that many people are worrying about State banks that are not members of the Federal Reserve System. There is no occasion for that worry. These banks can and will receive assistance from member banks and from the Reconstruction Finance Corporation. And, of course, they are under the immediate control of the State banking authorities. These State banks are following the same course as the National banks, except that they get their licenses to resume business from the State authorities, and these authorities have been asked by the Secretary of the Treasury to permit their good banks to open up on the same schedule as the national banks. And so I am confident that the State Banking Departments will be as careful as the national Government in the policy relating to the opening of banks and will follow the same broad theory.

It is possible that when the banks resume, a very few people, who have not recovered from their fear, may again begin withdrawals. Let me make it clear to you that the banks will take care of all needs, except, of course, the hysterical demands of hoarders, and it is my belief that hoarding during the past week has become an exceedingly unfashionable pastime in every part of our nation. It needs no prophet to tell you that when the people find that they can get their money -- that they can get it, when they want it, for all legitimate purposes -- the phantom of fear will soon be laid. People will again be glad to have their money where it will be safely taken care of and where they can use it conveniently at any time. I can assure you, my friends, that it is safer to keep your money in a reopened bank than it is to keep it under the mattress.

The success of our whole national program depends, of course, on the cooperation of the public -- on its intelligent support and its use of a reliable system.

Remember that the essential accomplishment of the new legislation is that it makes it possible for banks more readily to convert their assets into cash than was the case before. More liberal provision has been made for banks to borrow on these assets at the Reserve Banks and more liberal provision has also been made for issuing currency on the security of these good assets. This currency is not fiat currency. It is issued only on adequate security, and every good bank has an abundance of such security.

One more point before I close. There will be, of course, some banks unable to reopen without being reorganized. The new law allows the Government to assist in making these reorganizations quickly and effectively and even allows the Government to subscribe to at least a part of any new capital that may be required.

I hope you can see, my friends, from this essential recital of what your Government is doing, that there is nothing complex, nothing radical in the process.

We have had a bad banking situation. Some of our bankers had shown themselves either incompetent or dishonest in their handling of the people’s funds. They had used the money entrusted to them in speculations and unwise loans. This was, of course, not true in the vast majority of our banks, but it was true in enough of them to shock the people of the United States, for a time, into a sense of insecurity and to put them into a frame of mind where they did not differentiate, but seemed to assume that the acts of a comparative few had tainted them all. And so it became the Government’s job to straighten out this situation and to do it as quickly as possible. And that job is being performed.

I do not promise you that every bank will be reopened or that individual losses will not be suffered, but there will be no losses that possibly could be avoided; and there would have been more and greater losses had we continued to drift. I can even promise you salvation for some, at least, of the sorely pressed banks. We shall be engaged not merely in reopening sound banks but in the creation of more sound banks through reorganization.

It has been wonderful to me to catch the note of confidence from all over the country. I can never be sufficiently grateful to the people for the loyal support that they have given me in their acceptance of the judgment that has dictated our course, even though all our processes may not have seemed clear to them.

After all, there is an element in the readjustment of our financial system more important than currency, more important than gold, and that is the confidence of the people themselves. Confidence and courage are the essentials of success in carrying out our plan. You people must have faith; you must not be stampeded by rumors or guesses. Let us unite in banishing fear. We have provided the machinery to restore our financial system, and it is up to you to support and make it work.

It is your problem, my friends, your problem no less than it is mine.
Together we cannot fail.

Ladies and gentlemen, the President of the United States has spoken to you from the White House in Washington, D.C. This is the National Broadcasting Company.

Clip from "Leave it to Beaver" TV Series:

Beaver: "Wally, have we been took'en"?
Wally: "Beaver, we've really been took'en".

Alan: There you have it. The next time you will hear it spoken by someone different, you'll be able to relate it to the same old con. The con that's run the world for thousands of years, only with our cooperation and the way we acquiesce by our silence. Sorry for the rushed blurb tonight, but with the storms and all the rest of it, power outages, restarting everything, it's the best I can do.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"When the Idle Poor Become the Idle Rich"
from "Finian's Rainbow"

When the idle poor
Become the idle rich,
You'll never know
just who is who
or who is which.
Won't it be rich
When everyone's poor relatives,
becomes a "Rockefellerative",
and palms no longer itch!
What a switch!

(Female Ensemble-)
When we all have ermine
And plastic teeth,
How will we do determine
Who's who under me?

And when all your neighbours
are upper class,
You won't know your 'Joneses'
from your 'Astors'.

Let's toast a day,
The day we drink that drinky' up
But with the little pinkie up.
The day on which
The idle poor
Become the idle rich.

When a rich man doesn't want to work,
He's a bon vivant.

Yes, he's a bon vivant.
But when a poor man doesn't want to work,
He's a loafer, he's a lounger
he's a lazy good for nothing!
He's a jerk!

When a rich man loses on a horse,
Isn't he the sport!
Oh, ho, isn't he the sport!

But when a poor man loses on a horse,
He's a gambler, he's a spender,
He's a low life, he's a reason for divorce!

When a rich man chases after dames,
He's a man about town,
Oh yes, a man about town!
But when a poor man chases after dames,
He's a bounder, he's a rounder,
He's a rotter, and a lotta dirty names!

When the idle poor
Become the idle rich,
You'll never know
just who is who
Or who is which.

No one will see
The Irish or the Slav' in you,
for when you're on Park Avenue,
Cornelius and Mike
Look alike!

When poor twiddle Dum
Is rich twiddle Dee,
This discrimination will no longer be.

When we're in the dough
and off of the nut,
You won't know your banker.
from your butler.

Let's make the switch.
With just a few annuities,
We'll hide those incongruities
In cloaks from Abercrombie Fitch!

(Company-)
When the idle poor
Become the idle rich!

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MEANING, MENTORS AND MASTERS
(OR)
SEEKERS, SPEAKERS AND SOPHISTS"
February 21, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is Wednesday the 21st of February 2007 and this month certainly is going in quick. That's good.

People have called me and asked if I am still teaching small classes and at the moment I'm not, because, to be honest with you, I'm just over my head with even these little blurbs. There's so much to do to get them up there and uploaded, especially when you're using dial-up, and the high-speed isn't in my area at the moment. It was supposed to come in, in February, but it's been postponed to some obscure later date and maybe never because there's no point for the big boys to run specific lines all the way to remote houses for one customer to pay and it doesn't pay them. The alternative would be satellite, but satellite is extremely costly. I think it's around 800 or more dollars per year and they want two-year contracts, so it's all up in the air you might say. I'll just continue doing what I'm doing at the moment, so, yes, it takes a lot of time to upload to different sites and get it all ready. The talking part is no problem. It's all the things that come afterwards to get it up there and working. It takes hours, hours.

What I don't try and do is to teach a religion. There's lots out there for people who are seeking a religion to go to and pay their money. They'll find once they've done their circuits they're pretty well all the same, regardless of the avenue you first come in to, they end up going along the same road and regardless of what school or the country it seems to come from, it's all really the same.

Religion is to bind, to tie. That's what it means. You bind yourself to something. You're re-tied. Re-ligion, ligio. Everyone has been conditioned through their birth or their place of origin or whatever through the prevailing religion of their country to see the world in a specific way, even if you don't attend the religions or the churches in their countries, it's already in the culture. It's established – the mode of conduct, the behavior, all of that kind of stuff. The culture comes from what is or what has been the religion and it shapes your world view on things.

They say it's easy to get a person out of religion, but it's hard to get the religion out of the person; and that's probably very, very true. When you compare the different main religions in the world, you will see how each one would affect and shape the thoughts of you as a follower. They're all meant to create a form of social cohesion so that a system will work and it's also to teach obedience to the rulership of that system without question, either through punishments which will come from a deity or the forces which are out there, the yin and yang, that kind of thing.

There's bits of truth in everything. Bits of truth in everything. Cause and effect you might say. To bring people up to a higher truth out of their conditioning, whether it's religious or what they presume is cultural even, because your culture still is the same. It shapes a world view, how you will then see new information and then always go back to Plato's Cave to compare it to, and then if you can find it in the cave or something similar you'll think it's normal. That's what it really does to the individual person and we need something to believe in, something which we think is normal. Otherwise, you'd be flying all over space with no grounding at all, nothing to grab a hold of, so aspects of life and religions can also be tools or staging rockets to go higher into other understandings, if you have fully used them to their limit, it can help a person beyond.

Many people cannot leave traditional indoctrinations behind. They still will keep comparing what you're giving them as new concepts or ideas back to their old religion and back to Plato's Cave as I say. Some people are overly enthusiastic concerning where they are in their understanding. Someone recently had written in to say that they'd read Albert Pike's "Morals & Dogma" right through and he could understand it perfectly. He meant the language that was used at that time. Most people today, sure enough, can't get through it because it's more intricate a language than the simplistic form we use today. However, the fact of the statement was it showed me that, yes, you can read the exoteric straight through thinking that's it. If you'd understood the esoteric all through that, you would be astounded. It wouldn't be a matter of "well what's next?"

The world is full of schools of thought and you'll find that the students and pupils have spent their entire lives going from one school to the next just consuming information, often without understanding it. They're consumers.

Higher understanding will alter lives, your own life first and foremost, profoundly, without a set of dogmatic rules which you learn by rote. Rules and formula are for those who are seeking religions which compare to the old one, which have rules and formula; and why unshackle one chain to put on another?

Consumers of the vast movement which has been openly created since the times of Madame Blavatsky, has really pushed people into an endless seeking and searching and validation of what they learned previously in the previous schools. It's all to try to concretize something which they've done, they want to believe in but they just can't – deep down inside them, even though they say all the right things to their friends to make them think they still truly believe, they don't really, so they're on to the next thing looking for validation of what they've just learned elsewhere; rather than seeing that everything you learn is a staging rocket to the next level.

Many people get stuck in an experience and because of the experience, which can be induced in many ways, even scientifically. That's understood well in the behavioral sciences, but the experience seems so real and profound that they'll hang on to that for their entire lives and never go beyond that experience; rather than say, "is there something beyond this? Something more fulfilling on a mental level, a mind level, a level of meaning," and there's no question that you could ask in any time or in any era that hasn't been asked before over eons. The same questions will come up in every generation, regardless of the changes in the outward system; it's always the same basic questions.

It's a search for personal meaning. We live in a world where you can be surrounded with people, have a whole nation of people, a whole world of people and still be isolated within yourself. People have personas they project as they go around and talk to people. The persona you project is never the same as it's perceived by others, but that doesn't matter. You need this idea of this is who you seem to be to them. This is how they will see you and you try and act and live up to that, yet no one has gone through life, except maybe the occasional psychopath, who hasn't reflected on themselves personally when things seem to go wrong.

It's worse when you live in a system like today where we're given incessantly from birth, via media and movies and dramas, what's supposed to be normal. Even when they change the normal and we go along with it, it's bizarre because there's nothing normal about it. You're set an ideal life, an ideal standard of how things are supposed to be and they're simply not like that. There was a long running series a while back, a sitcom, which all took place in a bar and people watched that devotedly. I don't know how long it ran, maybe a couple of years, maybe longer, and every character in the bar was an independent character a scriptwriter had written, a composite for an individual and so everyone had their character and personality. A little bit in each you could identify with and that's the key to good writing and you go through little dramas as they all met in the bar after work.

However, the sad thing is, people who loved the characters whom they identified with didn't have any of that in their own life, their private life. That's why these comedies and dramas are so popular. They set an ideal where you think you belong, where you'd love to belong in a sense, in a fictionalized world of how it should be and how people really care about each other and you can't find it in your own life, because in your own life everybody's just as worried as you are about today and tomorrow and sometimes yesterday. Regret for

the past, fear of the future and so you're being crucified today. That's the symbology of it, always was.

They're not really living at all. They're existing and getting through and putting a brave face on, perhaps, but they're not really living. You can't live when you anxious and terrified, and this world and this system certainly keeps that going, where the cost of anything can shoot up tomorrow and it's out of your hands and that makes us all obey and jump and pay attention. That's how it's set up and the only escape for many, many people is through fiction where they see the ideal settings, but it's a fiction which never existed.

I don't know if anyone out there ever read T.S. Elliot's "The Cocktail Party," because there's a character in there called Celia who's gone through all these disillusioned love affairs and she goes to see a psychiatrist to try and get some help. She started her interview with the psychiatrist and I think she said, "I should really like to think there's something wrong with me, because if there isn't then there's something wrong with the world."

There's a truth in both parts. If you're emulating and trying to carry out a lifestyle where you've accepted the "fake norm" that's projected to you, this ideal standard that you're even bombarded with, with all the advertising telling you how you should look. How much you should weigh. What's going to make you happy with the youthful vigor? It's all youthful, youthful, youthful and the kind of house you're supposed to have and the kind of car, and everything as I say is always happy, happy, happy.

"Don't Worry Be Happy"
By Bobby McFerrin

Don't worry be happy
Don't worry be happy
Don't worry be happy

Ain't got no place to lay your head
Somebody came and took your bed
Don't worry, be happy

The land lord say your rent is late
He may have to litigate
Don't worry, be happy
Look at me I am happy
Don't worry, be happy

If you follow that and really start to – or even let it get to you, then you will break down ultimately because it's nothing like reality. It's complete fake. It's projection. It's mass manipulation and it certainly isn't geared to bring you contentment. If people in this system ever reached any level of contentment and stopped buying anything, you wouldn't need to buy anything and the system would collapse. We have to keep the system going by allowing ourselves to be shown how discontented we are. Produce and consume. That's the definition of a "good citizen" by the United Nations standards, "a good producer-consumer."

Getting back to Celia, as I say she's been right on both counts. The world as she'd been taught is a fiction, the idealistic world that she wanted to believe in, but because she wanted to believe in it she expected it and the things of that world in her own personal life, so she was quite correct in concluding "there was something wrong with the world," but more so there was something wrong with her perception of the world.

If she started from there and started to figure out why she had been perceiving it that way, she would have come to many more answers in her own life.

Most people are terrified, and every generation is the same, of death. Eons ago that was understood and priesthoods formed to cast away demons that would take you off into the nether regions. Illness was also quite common. Child mortality especially in the old empires was awful because empires tended to have a

rigid class or caste system, where those at the bottom got the least of everything, nourishment-wise, and often even scientifically they were given a particular type of diet which kept them able to work but not too bright, so offspring would suffer often in the early days or weeks after birth. The lifespan too, of those below was often short too because of the conditions they had to live in.

In the old days storms were caused by nature. You could have your house blown away. You could have natural catastrophes in the old days. Now they can cause it through science, and so shamans, miracle workers, priests became important to try and confirm humankind's ability to defeat all of the bad things which could happen in life. It was the collective belief that together you could defeat all of these ills. Unfortunately too, because everyone seeks something beyond themselves which they suspect is there, the priesthoods who caught on to this and who understood it very well began to supply the answers which became dogma, which became the systems, and so while seeking the answers you become imprisoned under the system to the benefit of those who rule it. Nothing new in that at all.

It's interesting to note that even in ancient times in different countries the people would come to those who'd left the civilizations of those periods to live on their own and think, because it's very difficult to work your way out of the "group mind" the "collective mind" and the system which runs the group. It's very difficult to do that when you're in amongst them.

Often people would go off on their own to try and find themselves and answers for themselves, and if they were at peace people would understand that they had a peace which they wanted and they'd want to find out how to attain that same peace, which meant that those who had gone off for peace and safety in the first place would go further and further away, because that person obviously had done without a lot of the world's things to get that peace of mind and the last thing he probably needed was the world coming to him.

Then there are the fakes who understand instinctively, intuitively what everyone's after. Their fear of death. Their need to believe in purpose. That part is true. You need purpose, but the charlatans would also clue into this and set themselves up as holy men and use the people for their own ends. It's happened up to the present day and it's allowable because you can't stop people from finding out for themselves.

Meaning and purpose is very important to going on in life, through all of its tragedies, upsets, heartaches, illnesses, deaths, and there's one thing we all have to accept – that in this life, at least for the majority of people, death will come. "You can't get out of this world alive," as they used to say, and no amount of money is going to alter that fact. Some people are terrified literally to the day they die of dying, utterly terrified. Others will take it more calmly, especially, although rarely today, if they've had a fulfilled life. Fulfilled meaning they've worked their way through for themselves all of the problems, personal and otherwise, of the world.

It's so rare today as I say because in a short period we've gone from a family orientated society with extended family, where everyone had purpose, where elderly had wisdom to pass on to the younger, to a commercially driven society which cast out all of the other groups and concentrated on the young; because it's always the young you're shaping and managing into the next phase. You always go for the young in long-term goals, always. Nothing new in that either.

Today it's more successful because the other parts of eliminating generational contact has been very successful. Something again written about by revolutionaries back in the 1800's. It has been accomplished and not only that, we don't have the reality of life because we don't experience the grandmother or the grandfather or great-grandfather living with the family who's dying, and that was common for everyone to help out and the young saw what death was; it was more real to them. It made them mature much quicker and have more of a concept of the value of life.

Today everything is like the meat you buy in a grocery store. It's prepackaged and shiny and very clean and hygienic looking. Well death is the same way. Strangers take care of great uncle so-and-so or great aunt or granny or whatever in places called hospitals and they take care of all the problems they go through, all the things which we don't want to see anymore, all the nasty little things, until they die; and so the children grow up just knowing so-and-so went to the hospital died. Another professional takes over, the undertaker, and dresses them up, makes them look as though they were alive and you might get a glimpse, and then he

either goes up a chimney or else is put in a vault, but it's all managed and taken care of. It's out of the family's hands and all of the experiences of those who go through death and taking care of them are also outside of the family's hands. Not only that, in today's society, because they ensured that women would also work and now you have the state rearing your children from kindergarten onwards in day school and all this stuff, the children don't participate and see all of what goes in to leaving this world and they don't have a conception of death or the value of life. If they had the understanding of the value of life, they would treat others around them differently.

We are where we are today because men like Darwin were put out to proclaim a new religion, a belief system, and Darwinism takes an awful lot of belief if you want to go along with it. You also had Karl Marx who focused primarily on class struggles as though it were a science, the theory being that each generation has creative ones within at the bottom level who would fight and pull their way up to the top; and because it similarly or it was parallel to Darwinism, he wanted to dedicate I think the third or fourth edition to Darwin.

In fact, he said that Darwin validated the theory. They were all high Freemasons and I'm sure they were all in on the same little act, although apparently coming from different directions. They all coordinated together to create a new view of life, society and humanity and purpose, and in the process they devalued human life to an extent where once you have devalued it down to an animal's level, and since you don't have much regard for animals in the first place, those who are taught the sciences believe they can do with the human material that which they wish. We have been living through that, where I think beginning in or after World War II it was standard procedures to whip out tonsils and adenoids before the age of five in pretty well all British school children or children on the basis that these were appendages left over, sort of vestiges from a previous time and you don't need them anymore, and yet those were part of your immune system. You think that's an accident?

I've no doubt most doctors at the time and surgeons really believed their own indoctrination. That's the scary part about belief systems, how easy it is once it's on the go to train people to implement the next part of your belief system, which must follow by using that logic based on the belief system.

We've seen Nietzsche. We've seen all of the people including the founders of the Fabian Society write about man and superman and how they'd alter humanity and take the crème-de-la-crème and push them into the stature of gods basically; but along with that comes the other side of the coin.

As Bertrand Russell says: "What do you do with the useless eaters, the ones who have no function. The ones who haven't evolved enough, fast enough?"

We know that those that are trained to believe in this belief system will go the next step. It's logical for them to do so. We've had the eugenicists wreak havoc in the 20th century through the extermination of so-called "inferior species" and it wasn't just happening in Germany. It was happening throughout the United States with the great foundations backing them and sterilizing "the unfit" as they deemed them. That is where the present belief system has got us, to the devaluation of human life and it must take the next step and the next step and the next step, as long as it has that belief system it will do so.

What was then unthinkable will be done, and worse. The sad part is many people at the bottom who will be the recipients of the techniques to be used also have been trained to believe in it. I've heard ordinary people talk about, "oh there's too many people in the world and in some of those third-world countries, my God how they breed," and yah de yah it goes on and on.

None of these systems could survive and work without individual cooperation and the acquiescence of the majority by their silence and sometimes even their applause. They used to say, "what goes around comes around," and it does because what you allow to be done to others will ultimately come around to your door; and how do you, personally, eugenically, measure up?

All of this again was discussed eons ago by other peoples and from them came out different schools of thought. You had the Cynics in Greece who realized that all forms of institutionalized religion were simply control mechanisms to keep a few in power and their offspring for as long as they could hold on to it. We had the Stoics who tried to use rationality for everything and cut out the emotion. You had the Atomists

groups and schools who supposedly by their brain power understood that atoms were tiny parts of matter and everything revolved around them and nothing was solid. That wasn't dreamed up by them. That was inherited from previous ages. YOU CAN'T GUESS AT THAT KIND OF KNOWLEDGE. Scientifically, knowledge is supposed to come from the next experiment, the next finding, which sets you off onto the next track. You can't jump whole massive areas of science and come down with the idea of atoms in ancient Greece.

In India, a complete social structure was instituted by a people who understood how to implement it and what they were after, where life could be so terrible for many people and you could still train them to believe that this was natural, nothing mattered, the world was composed of opposing forces in balance and sometimes one overtook the other for a little while and you'd either have prosperity or poverty, famine, plagues and warfare. You could make them almost punch drunk with this kind of idea and make them accept it.

The Chinese philosophy, yin and yang, was the same, the same idea. You had Pantheism in various stages, a form of believing that everything was inhabited by a spirit, even a stone. Eventually that could lead a person to distraction and terror because compulsive-obsessional behavior comes in there, where you must start to appease everything when you've a run of "bad luck." You must appease the stone. You must appease the tree. You must appease the sky, the clouds, the storm clouds and appease the sun, and in comes sacrifice of some kind or another and much of sacrifice is ritual. Even time can be sacrifice, the time that you spend going through formula of appeasement, until you're tied up in bondage and you can't move because of "unseen forces" outside of your control.

The ancient Greeks had many gods. Ancient Babylon had many too, and you had to appease them all, all of them. Eventually, there were so many you couldn't keep up with them, but you had to try and appease them all because if you didn't there was always the fear that the gods would start fighting amongst themselves and there'd be chaos.

You find eventually that most religions are simple projections from the individual personality or the group personality outwards, until they personify their own faults and fears and apprehensions in something they try and make tangible and outside of themselves. They used to say that "if there was no devil, we'd have to invent him," because the alternative would be that you'd have to look into yourself and admit that you had the abilities to do all those things you could stone others to death for.

When I was small in Scotland there were remnants of the old clan system and the clans kept getting demolished and disintegrating and moved around and integrated into society over a long period of time, yet there were still stragglers that kept apart from the system. They called them "tinkers." If you went up north into the highland areas, you'd often see these people with, they called them "prams," the go-chairs for children and they'd have all of their belongings in these things and they'd be pushing them along the streets – I'm talking about in the country, the roads, and they skirted the towns. Sometimes they'd go into the rubbish dumps and set up camp and scrounge for scrap, which they'd take to the scrap dealers, and somehow they survived separate from the system and alongside the system. Wherever they went they were called "tinkers" and they had derogatory terms for them. Yet to me, when I was really small, they looked tall and healthy, probably because they had no inoculations and such, and they could survive in the climates of winter and the hot of summer, and there'd be men and women and children.

The authorities went out full blast eventually to get them into the housing schemes, re-educate them, get their children into the system because they couldn't have that. In Ireland they still had gypsies, too, who traded primarily in horses in southern Ireland and they'd go around town to town. We had some of them, too, that would go door to door and I can remember them coming around to doors, the housing schemes, the units all sort of joined together, rows of houses, and they'd always come to the back door during the day and sell handmade clothespins and things. Very quiet, never obnoxious and yet I used to wonder why society had such a hatred for them, and it was because they were different ultimately and they wouldn't join the system.

You'll find that people will turn on you if you don't join the hell that they're already in and they hate difference, and no one would care when eventually the authorities were given teeth to go in and disband their camps and haul off children to Children's Aid and such. Yet to me they represented maybe the last

vestige of a freedom which I knew I would never see.

I also know that when peoples come into your country (which you think is your country) and they look different, like the Mexicans are doing in the U.S. at the moment, and their customs are different because they're used to a third-world survival situation, how everyone suddenly looks down and "oh my goodness. They're so different. I can't live along side them." And in comes the moral justification of why you think that way and the people are put down for having chickens and things we should all really have and stuff like that. In fact, things which your fairly recent ancestors had themselves, and they remind me very much like the tinkers.

Countries don't get risen up because people are really hard working or any harder working than anyone else. In the history books of economics they admit that countries are designed to come up and flourish and do so with the easy availability of credit and the absence of bureaucracies in all kinds of local and national laws. That's why they come up. Not because of any specialty on our part or because our god is better than your god or anything less or anything like that. It's completely different. Understood again but not by those who come head on with the culture class, which is an upsetting time for everyone, and yet everything that's happening is designed to do so and planned and encouraged by those who own your culture and your nation. However, we shouldn't turn on those because they're the effect or side effect of the agenda.

It's also interesting that if you fight something long enough you hate it and that which you hate you become. You become until you lose that which you started to fight for in the first place. You become your enemy and the enemy is you. You will see that in peoples who've been persecuted who become the persecutors and eventually all the moral justification sounds flat even to those who participate.

The bottom line is this world is run to a system that writes about their plans. They use professors and VIPs. They make sure that we know their names and they write boring books that most people don't want to read. They get the occasional quote maybe from a magazine once in a while and that's all they'll go into. Not the rest. And they hate and they don't want to admit that they're being controlled. They don't want to admit that to themselves, that we're born into a system which is all encompassing, which doesn't want to lose control, that actually plans the future. Orwell said it, "he who controls the past," et cetera, et cetera." He knew because he'd been trained by those who ran this system, he'd been picked and chosen to participate in bringing it all around until he understood there was no sides. There was only one at the top, the capstone that had its own vision of where it was taking the world and the last people to really know were all those different groups that were fighting each other. They were helping bring it about, completely oblivious of it in fact. They only saw their short-term goal as a group, not all the side effects and ripples and how it would intermesh with all other parts of an agenda which would change the world into a different world than the one they had initially envisaged.

The simplest things said by wise people can be missed completely by people who are too impatient who want something more, something which has to knock them off their feet, something terribly profound which offers them a personal hope, and so that when you actually give them something that offers them hope but not in the way they expect it, it goes right over their heads. They don't see what you've given them. They have no appreciation. They can't fathom. In fact, it's discarded. It's like deleting something on your computer. It doesn't even stay to be registered. People will phone me up asking me things and I always listen to see something, which is very important, because if they want to learn something I have to see if they listen. Many of them will do more talking than listening and you know that's how they would continue. When they do more talking than listening, it's because whatever you've said so far isn't good enough, and that's what extra talking and endless repetitive questions tell me.

Understanding anything is a process and you can't take shortcuts. The shortcuts are what religions promise for the exoteric masses. And some people also say to me, "aren't you ever afraid of reprisal or whatever, or the authorities, or speaking out about the agenda?" and the answer is "why live in fear? What can they do to you?" They could cut off your arms. They could cut off your legs or cut out your tongue or – well, I'll let this song say it all.

For me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Moonshadow"
By Cat Stevens

I'm being followed by a moon shadow
moon shadow-moon shadow
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow
moon shadow-moon shadow
and if I ever lose my hands
lose my plough, lose my land
oh, if I ever lose my hands
oh, if...

I won't have to work no more
and if I ever lose my eyes
If my colours all run dry
yes, if I ever lose my eyes
oh if ...
I won't have to cry no more.

Yes, I'm being followed by a moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow
and if I ever lose my legs
I won't moan and I won't beg
oh if I ever lose my legs
oh if...
I won't have to walk no more.

And if I ever lose my mouth
all my teeth, north and south
Because if I ever lose my mouth
oh if...
I won't have to talk...

Did it take long to find me
I ask the faithful light
Ooh did it take long to find me
And are you going to stay the night

I'm being followed by a moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow
leaping and hopping on a moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow
moon shadow - moon shadow

(Transcribed by Linda)

(ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MEDIEVAL FEUDAL COLLECTIVE
TO
CAPITALIST MONOPOLIST.
THE DILEMMA OF INDIVIDUALISM IN STORMY SEAS."
July 27, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 27, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu on July 27th, 2007 and boy, the time is flying by.

All over Canada and the States and parts of Europe, we've been having the odd weather that had to happen to match the global warming scam that's going on. We've had flooding in different parts of Europe. Flooding in some parts of Quebec with incessant rains and everyone of course is meant to talk about it, because the media's all talking about it and Al Gore is "Goring" on about it, because that's his job. That's what he was groomed to do. Al Gore, the man from the big oil companies, who is related to some very famous people from the past involved in world management. We are being shown what the effects are supposed to be of global warming. The evenings have been pretty cool. In fact, in July, just this month, I and other people have had to use the wood stove at night, which is a first for me. I have used it in the past and maybe once every five years you put on the wood stove into the beginning of July for the first few mornings only, just to get the chill off the air.

However, this is new because we have to get trained through gradualism that "my God the sky is falling." The sky is falling, and in a sense they're right, since the aircraft can be seen spraying you and the stuff falls down everyday to cause this global warming, plus the HAARP is being used to create electromagnetic pulses throughout the atmosphere, which is all part of the same phenomena. It's a science and sciences are used to dominate us in pretty well every sphere of our lives today. That's what I'm going to talk about is the sphere of our lives and what reality is. Reality is projected to us, what we accept as normal. How the technique of the dialectical process is also built in naturally, in fact, in a sense to everything that happens in our lives personally and even nationally and internationally. For every effect or force, there's an equal and opposite effect or force. Something we experience all the time but never figure out what it is. It's a law of nature.

Right into the Middle Ages we find that the average person, the majority of people really in a feudal system. A feudal system with its kings, queens, nobility, aristocracy, its learned class who taught the aristocracies and ran the system, as bureaucracies run them today, all work together to keep their system in place – a system where the bulk of the populace was illiterate. They worked the land primarily and supplied men for the armies for the kings to go off and conquer; and the world was run by this invisible deity, a God. That's all they were told about: An all-pervasive, all-seeing deity that knew all, knew your thoughts and could stop you from going to a heaven. A heaven is a haven. A haven is where ships come in to ride out the storm. The infantile fantasy that you give to people who live in rather hellish conditions, it makes life seem a bit easier to think you're going to get a reward somewhere, where all your trials are over.

With the feudal system, most people had a sense of insignificance, smallest in the great scheme of things, which they couldn't understand; it was so big and huge. It was beyond their control; and that's the estrangement that comes when you're up against seemingly massive powerful forces. It wasn't until the Protestant Revolution came along—and it was a revolution in more ways that just a religious revolution. It took the form of religion because religion had been the primary backing factor to keep the old structure in place, intact. It gave credence to the nobility for their acts because "it was God's will," and it would justify what they did with their wars and their pillage and so on. The Protestant Revolution was a revolution in a Hegelian sense, as everything is on the go long ago before Hegel came along to put it into a new term. The

ancients knew this as well, because a thesis always brings in a natural antithesis, which brings to a synthesis, and the synthesis becomes the new thesis; and it's an ongoing process. Some people refer to this as progress.

Today we live in a different system because at the top they understand this perfectly well. It's taught to select few people in high positions. They bring in professors to teach them this kind of stuff, therefore they try and grab the new synthesis, which will become the thesis, and direct it. They then understand the antithesis will arise, so they create it first and control it. That's why they give you all sides and manipulate you through a particular planned agenda.

However, getting back to the revolutions: The Protestant Revolution was a reaction against this old system which suppressed individuality. It wasn't until a small middle class had gradually gained in numbers and in importance that they led the Protestant Revolution, partly because the old feudal system wasn't set up to handle them, to let them into power. Therefore, they created their own opening through revolution. That there was Rosicrucian involvement, there's no doubt, but the time was ripe to cast off which seemed to be an oppressive form. It was oppressive to the middle classes, the peasant classes. The majority of the public in Europe only knew what the religions gave them. That was their education, an education given every Sunday and they'd go home and talk about it because most of them couldn't read. They had no access to histories, no access to anything outside their little world.

Revolutions in past times were led primarily by middle classes, sometimes financed by big capitalist interests who were using those middle classes to fight other competition. In the feudal system, the craftsmen had their guilds. Freemasons are found of talking about their myths of how they were founded and they're all taught the same myths basically; and they are myths. There's a modicum of truth in that the craft guilds and all the tradesmen, which all towns and city towns and city-states lived on, were little monopolies. They kept wages up. They kept prices up. They worked with each other as a brotherhood. Even in London, they had to pass laws at one point because the fishery guilds had jacked up the prices so much that the ordinary people couldn't afford the fish. They were rigging prices through agreements with each other.

After the Crusades, you'll find big money came into the European countries, a lot of it from the bootie, the loot that they'd purged in the Middle East. Some of these guilds became powerful monopolies that then went into the business of creating and giving out capital money—money lending. We all know, at least those who've studied a little bit of history about the goldsmiths, how they started off the system of lending out their gold, which was generally out there somewhere; and then they found out they could give out notes instead to represent the gold that was deposited in their vaults. They found that at no time was all the money deposited in all the vaults ever asked for at the same time. Today they call it a run on the banks, and therefore they could print up more and more paper notes than they held in gold—old tricks. Tricks that were actually used long, long before in much older civilizations.

However, with these revolutions and the Lutheran Revolution there was also a revolution or a reaction against the old system of feudalism, where people were basically fixed in society. There's no upward mobility. There's no real individuality as such. Everyone belonged to their group. The world is very simple, very simple because all you knew was religion. The plays that you saw were called "morality plays," all based on the old biblical stories to keep you in line. To make you understand what was right and wrong, and you would think it was for your deity. It was actually for the system.

When revolutions break out, there's always a counter reaction from the existing system that we end up with wars between the old system of Catholicism, backing a feudal system of nobility and aristocracies and a fixed way of life, against the new upcoming system of a bigger middle class, with its teachings which were spreading down into lower classes of an odd idea of individual salvation. Individual contact with a deity, as opposed to this old all-seeing eye type deity that was very remote and had no personal contact really, an individual who was therefore insignificant. Everyone felt insignificant in the great scheme of things. It was a great mystery.

The Protestant Revolution brought with it this feeling of distinct individuality; and out of that came their synthesis of a new system based on what they called the Protestant "work ethic," which took it to the extreme of greed and accumulation; and that really was the first setting up of the "me-type" society: I and

me and mine. There's always a reaction you see to all revolutions, which they call progress, partly to free a person and always ends up you're back in chains in another form that you didn't foresee. However, there are people who understand this science and they certainly do know it's going to happen and occur.

The trade guilds, some of them amalgamated and became capitalistic lenders, big profiteers, very powerful, and sometimes famous people in history were at the heads of them. They became monopolistic; and in this new system, there was nothing written where an individual could not hold incredible power, money and wealth over countries or whole nations or groups of them. It wasn't long before these captains of money, capital and investing, after having skirmishes and outright wars with each other at times with private armies, amalgamated and formed their higher clubs; and that's what we still have today. That's what runs the show. Those captains of commerce, again with the Hegelian dialectical process, became a synthesis, which starts at the beginning a new thesis because they have a reaction against them setting in; and now they are the old system like the old feudal system was. They are holding on to their system with an incredible ruthlessness and with the ownership of rather advanced sciences. What we're seeing today is their agenda being fulfilled of domination before they lose it; and that's what all the hype and terror is all about of this fascist type elite. Very old families going way back down through to the guilds and even beyond of money lenders, commerce and completely monopolistic values, where they have gained ownership of vast areas of the world with its mineral resources, mining, oil et cetera.

This push for individual freedom and individual rights leads to its own Hegelian dialectic, because there were so many conflicting people with conflicting views, conflicting opinions or needs that they end up forming combines to gain more power; and then the combine, their rules and regulations set down over time and once again the individual is submerged into a large group, ever expanding. We saw this with the emergence of capitalists who had begun this. Pirates were a lot of them. Many of the remains did go back to the pirate days, the buccaneers, as they looted and plundered and used the secret societies to back them, because they had to keep secrecy to be respectable as to how they had been gaining their wealth.

We see the people that at one time had been in the peasant classes who were pushed into an Industrial Era by these same capitalists, who promised them freedoms and crowded them into these thrown up industrial cities, who lived in squalor and cramped conditions and worked 16 hours per day at machines. They had a very short life expectancy. Out of that came people who preached another kind of freedom: freedom for the low-level individual, natural rights, natural freedoms. Yet, to gain it they become minions in large groups and gain power. Power to even blackmail other people by withholding the produce, often to people's detriment, because you could withhold food, coal, or whatever else; and yet it was easy to see both points of view.

Everything brings about a dialectical problem, which will form a synthesis. The synthesis is just the rock-like formation that solidified end product which will try and hold on to its power; and then from that, breaks off a new group who wants to go further. The old group will always retaliate to try and hold on to what it thinks is "normal," ongoing down through time, right to the present time; which brings us to the problem of what is individuality?

It's one thing to be free in your mind. It's another to think you are free in your mind and in your life, but if you breakdown what the average person does and what they belong to, even just by birth, is it really individuality? Everything around you, from the messages on billboards, to your education, to parental expectations, to class expectations, to peer expectations, is all to do with conformity. The old joke of "be different, wear jeans" is true. If you look at the youngsters, especially those that think they're rebelling by whatever new fashion they're given, they never stop to think who gave them the fashion to rebel with, because they don't invent it themselves any more than the rap star invented baggy pants with crotches at the knees. What they're really showing is they want to conform to a particular group with pre-made standards and uniform. Uniformity is conformity.

In this age of group power, group-think, a movement that started for good reasons towards the end of the Industrial Era to give power to the individual through the group demands. We find eventually that the group becomes taken over by the higher psychopaths who know how to manipulate large crowds of people. That's a talent they have. It's only a step from there to becoming children under this leader, because we never really shake off the Big Daddy symbol we have in our minds. A symbol that at one time had some kind of deity there at the head. We're always in trouble when we put a human being there instead.

Every culture fosters conformity; and what is conformity when you think you're free, apart from just the dress and codes of behavior? You're taught from a very early age to suppress spontaneous feelings. Spontaneous feelings and expressions of them are part of the development of a real genuine individual, yet it's quite natural for the parents to suppress it. Some of the behavior of children has to be suppressed to give everyone peace, including other children, but there are other expressions of children which are put down on because of the group-think mentality: The rules of the group, or the religion, or all the other things which support that particular group.

Another thing which will destroy spontaneity and creativity is education, because education is authorized from the top as to what education will be. What it will be will be a form of reinforcing and maintaining the system, the group and the culture. More importantly, it will support an elite who sit on the high boards of all these organizations and decide what the format is and what will be taught – what will be and what will not be. When feelings in children are suppressed, mainly you have feelings of hostility, just like a parent's avoidance, and you'll hear that. “Don't act like that in front of so-and-so. He or she is a good person,” but the child instinctively withdraws from the person. They don't like something in them, which they generally can't express why. They sense something. All children will have frustrations.

We’ve all had them living in a world which is full of rules and regulations, dos and don'ts, expectations of behavior, conduct and even a form of work, which is homework, and all this kind of stuff all tied together. Therefore, the child is told they have to give in. They have to yield to demands—demands that are placed upon them. They become rebellious to an extent, show it in different ways, sometimes harmless. What they're trying to do really is to rebel against the powerlessness that they feel in a society which they don't understand. That's why religion was always used to reinforce the education by giving them all the rules, regulations and reasons why things were as they were, very simplistically. At one time it worked. Today with science rearing up as a substitute for religion, it's hard to use it any more to give the rules—not that all the rules are wrong.

Why is this necessity to conform pushed and promoted, even demanded?

Children are taught that feelings are not really his own or her own, such as: to like someone; to like certain people and to be friendly to them, not to criticize them; to put on a smile. You're teaching them to be fake to begin with. Smile at so-and-so and then that's augmently run with social pressure in their life. If you don't smile at someone, even if they don't smile back at the checkout counter person who's saying, "Have a nice day," "have a nice day" like a robot, these are social niceties you might say, but it's expectations as well. If you don't smile back then you're antisocial. You're classed right away. You know this person who's smiling at you is being fake when they're doing it and they don't mean anything; and they don't really even care who you are. You're just an object walking past the checkout counter, one of many, but if you don't act in a pleasing manner, you're antisocial. We're taught to always put on a show to act to serve an economic system, which boils down to our own survival ultimately by putting on a show and acting so that we can sell ourselves to employers. We sell our services if you're self-employed and it's all fake.

It's actually worse when you race up the ladder. If you're in the bottom working class, they don't really care if you're sullen, slow, or withdrawn, as long as they can get you to work; and they give you a trial period anyway. However, if you're selling yourself, it's a different story. You have to be pleasing and to show off being cheerful. You're supposed to turn off the smile and turn on the smile like a light switch, which is unnatural. Everyone today is acting their little part out in a society which they don't really understand; and because they can't understand it, because they have frustrations within them, they have expectations of what the society has taught them to expect and they’ve been thwarted—they want to blame someone else, preferably a group. Most people are group thinkers and they identify with a group, a culture, a people, a race, or a religion. Therefore, they want someone else to blame for all their problems. "If it wasn't for this group, we'd be living in utopia." It's the oldest thing in the book; and it's not all lies.

There's no doubt about it that in nationalism, strong ethnic groups that identify with each other certainly do try and generally are used by very clever people at the top to try and dominate others. This is again an age-old thing, so there are always modicums of truth here and there of competitive groups down through history. They certainly do nasty things to each other. It's only an extension of a couple living together who shouldn't

be together, who do nasty things to each other as well, and blame each other for all their wrongs and ills in their life.

If we can't get over the basic one (the smaller version), how on earth could you think you could possibly overcome the larger version of nations and peoples warring with each other for dominance? That's why in ancient times they always had the symbols of the fascia and the symbols of a supposed archenemy. One represented the dominant elite and the power structure and the money structure, the commercial structure. The other one represented supposedly the people together, united, working for themselves, the dialectic process, the opposites. However, when another one becomes dominant it's a horror show for everyone involved, including those on the same side eventually. That again is human nature.

When emotions are stifled, you lack spontaneity in life and that's what we see around us. We see expected norms, the smiling grin which other species of animals have as well. It's a sign of no threat basically, or appeasement or ready to appease. We've been taught to go back to simple animalistic traits rather than express ourselves. To be an emotional person has become synonymous with being unsound or unbalanced. This weakens the individual. It flattens the personality. It flattens the conversations within people. Therefore, they're left to trivia—acceptable trivia which doesn't threaten anyone. However, if emotions are suppressed, like anything which is suppressed, it will come out in other ways. It comes out in our societies in a thousand ways; and that's why you have all these cheap and gaudy sentimental songs, which express things which people crave and they cannot express in their real lives. The whole industry goes overboard with it to the -nth degree and the same with movies. The wish fulfillment of that which is starved as expressed in movie form in intense, condensed ways because people are emotionally starved in their personal lives. Not just to receive emotion but to give it out. It's taboo. The more scientific the culture becomes, the more taboo this dominant need of the elite to suppress these emotions in the people becomes as well. We're becoming the Borg, you see.

The ancients in Greece had various plays they put on called tragedies. Tragedies dealt with the experiences of everyone: of the joy of youth, the joy of having friends. The joy of so many things or even having a family or offspring in watching them grow up and participating in their lives, but they also dealt with death. Different cultures deal with death in different ways. When there's a higher form of individual right or freedom in a society, they will behave differently towards death than people who are still in the group-think mentality. In Greece, they put all of the emphasis on living, the big puzzle—life and death. They put all the emphasis on life itself and gave expression to life, to live it to the full, that death was just a strange shadowy place where the shades would gather and not do much at all, just stand around; so they didn't go into it in any great detail.

Egyptians were different. They had pharaohs and the elite of Egypt had the power of a god on earth. Their word was law. Their command was carried out without hesitation on anything. They were god on earth, and therefore they had a belief in the indestructibility of the human body of a god, therefore they tried to preserve those same bodies to last forever and ever after death through embalming processes. They never really came to terms with something beyond.

Judaism faced it differently again. They accepted the idea of the destruction of individual life and they gave it a vision: A state of happiness and justice, which would be reached by future offspring. That was really as far as it ever went.

Christianity, because of its commercial based system, rode the back of an empire from its beginning in Constantine—the commercial system of a government structure; and therefore it was highly suppressed. Life was supposed to be partly miserable, and quite often, a lot, miserable, where they gave you a heaven or a utopia to be in and your trials would be over; so they would comfort people by promises of some kind of nice life after death, your reward.

Here we are today in the post-religious society where science became God, constantly telling us of these new theories, which contract generally their older theories or even yesterday's theory. Regardless, like all gods you want total control and obeyance; and you see that through laws getting passed because of supposed findings within science that affect our health and other things; yet, our era of this scientific age, people deny death all together. You might think that's a funny statement to make, but it's a fact because we

don't have an early education into a theology. We have nothing except the hard sciences—sciences which dehumanize the people. They've told us we're just flukes of nature. We watch them reengineer people through inoculations, even though the evidence is piling up and has been into mountains of evidence that there's something nefarious behind these inoculations and that is a fact to that. There's no doubt whatsoever. In other words, it's not all unintentional, these side effects.

However, people deny death today and because of that, they're neurotic about it. They can't talk about it, but they show their neurosis in many, many ways. Death and suffering that comes to certain people, sometimes all people at certain times, at least the suffering part. Old death always comes. It used to be one of the strongest incentives for life itself. You were pro-life because of those things. It was a cohesive force for people to come together in times of trouble. Without the negative side of things, you can't appreciate the positive side of things. Therefore, if you deny the negative, you will not enjoy the positive, either. You won't get to the positive side. You'll always be searching and try to fill something by other means. It's like eating a cheap chocolate when you've had a really expensive one, and regardless of how much people try to deny the whole problem of death, their ideas are rising now inside in spite of the suppression.

It's the reason for the flatness of the experiences in most peoples' lives. It's a fear sitting behind everything, which won't go away. We show that in the western world, this tremendous fear of death by the incredible amount of money people lavish on funerals, as though it's some kind of payoff. A tribute to appease something, but apart from making morticians incredibly wealthy and given a place to cry to all the mourners where they can at least express something, albeit they're guarded and they feel a bit ashamed and embarrassed in doing so in our society. We lavish so much money on funerals. It's incredible. That's the reason why the New Age was promoted to fill that gap and also to alter the people to a higher agenda of which they know nothing. It's actually to train them all into a new society by a dominant elite who understand the things I'm talking about tonight.

They have the scientists involved, historians, the philosophers and they foresee a time when they will be unable to manage their tidy world and they're to bring down the populations drastically; and they gave these captains of industry that have been here for a long time. These same captains that destroyed the old system. The same descendants of them have decided to bring us into the next system, where all of the problems of society will be taken care of, because they plan to eradicate the problem of individualism and sentient thought within the masses. That is utopia for them—absence of all opposition to their agenda; and it's a cruel agenda because science must be cruel. It's its nature when it's given itself the status of all powerful religion you'll always have incredible cruelty, because eventually they demand laws passed on everything that they facet or what they see is their system, this intellectual elite.

No matter how crazy the law is, or crazy their theory is for passing the law, it's done anyway. We saw this to an extent within the Soviet Union with various laws that were passed there that seemed absolutely ludicrous. Yet now, the same laws are being passed here by the same totalitarian mindset. Totalitarian mindsets don't really care what flag they wear above their heads. It doesn't matter really to them as long as it's a huge group thing of the dominant minority at the top and they're all in agreement.

Psychiatry was used for a good purpose at the beginning, at least to de-mythologize a lot of the taboos and the restraints that created problems within people that manifested into various kinds of neurosis. Then, as always, when they get power and they become more acceptable, they start to become dogmatic and they themselves become conformists. The pioneers are gone and those who take over are conformists. They're not creative people within themselves. Those who take over will always conform and they will then dis-label people as infantile or neurotic and stick them on people with a label who don't conform with conventional pattern of what they claim is a normal individual.

How can you use standardization on people when we're all supposedly different? What is normal?

Normal is conformist. If we take the normal people of the communist era in a Soviet Russia, they're different from the normal people of the post-Soviet Russia. Culture is given to the people and stamped and approved from above, in all ages and periods. It's the same in the western world, exactly the same in the western world. A dominant minority approves and makes sure that you get your downloading through movies and television of an ideal of your world, which doesn't exist, and you're supposed to conform to that

ideal. All fiction to do with your home, the police and law, the legal system and even health and hospital dramas are all propaganda to give you a false impression of what they're all really about, so that you will conform and obey.

Beginning with day one at school, you're taught to conform. Original thinking is taboo. It isn't until certain people with certain qualities useful to the dominant minority show their special abilities that they're pulled out of the mainstream schooling, often bypassing university and brought up to a higher position and given knowledge not even given to professors at universities. They're brought into the weapons industry, to the sciences that are really beyond in physics or weaponry, for advanced flying craft, for viral and bacterial warfare purposes, and all the things that we're not suppose to know about; because psychically we'd collapse if we knew how horrible was the machinery piled above our heads and held by a small dominant minority.

There are three levels of science. Professorship down is for the mainstream, including the professor. He doesn't know either. Some of them do catch on later in life as they move in the circles, but the brighter ones, the ones who have qualities. Not necessarily better people by human standards, but in fact, generally they're not. They often have psychopathic traits. They're pulled out of college or university where they're spotted, bypassed and put up there to work in the real sciences; because the dominant minority have gone so far into preparation of maintaining themselves for what they hope is forever, but they cannot ever divulge to the public this Sword of Damocles which they hold over our heads.

As I say, the flattening of emotion in our society is just conformity. Anyone showing other traits would be instantly diagnosed and labeled and snapped into a little observation chamber where they'll be readjusted to get back into this normal society. A normal society where people are floundering, they're falling apart. Their families are falling apart because this is the end of that era for families. Really, it's already happened before we were born, because relationships now are dysfunctional, where following patterns which worked before for a certain period appeared when they had different standards and moralities and beliefs. All of that has been taken from the people, but they're still trying to emulate that which went before. You see the fallout everywhere because the system we're in is incredibly cruel. This whole commercial exploitive system is intensely cruel. It's a predatory system where everyone is taught to be a predator on everyone else; and if you're very good at it, you're called successful, a go-getter.

Today we have fewer and fewer people who can integrate completely their personality; and that was something which was stressed even in ancient times when things were not so quite stressful for longer periods. There was less exploitation. There was less psychological warfare put upon people; and yes, even your daily download of advertising in the media is part of psychological warfare. It's intended to make you terribly unhappy with what you have. In fact, they know you're unhappy because of this system which is controlling you. Therefore, they give you fake false substitutes, placebos, very expensive ones, which promise to make you very happy and fulfilled.

We're exploited from cradle to grave in this system and this is called normal today. In ancient times, "know thyself" was a fundamental command that aimed at strength and happiness within, because that's the only place it can possibly exist. It's not from 'out there' or from some product that's made. It's from within and it's the same with your social relations. You don't pair up with a partner because that partner is going to make you happy. That's a western concept that came along with the whole idea of commercialization and exploitation. You have to be happy within yourself, and hopefully your partner is too, for anything deeper to grow.

We're kept in the dark in this system by a mammoth which is our overlord. A mammoth of very powerful families, dynasties with incredible wealth coming out of a capitalistic system, very old, where they monopolized and monopolized until they own most of the globe; in their system's standards, that is. However, with a stroke of a pen, another system could eradicate that right to dominate the whole planet or to own all of its resources. The answers are rather simple, and that's why we have all these governments and experts constantly telling us it's too complicated for our simple little minds to understand. That's so far from the truth. That's the big trick because the problems in life are very simple to see and the solutions are very simple to see. The doing of them could take some effort, especially with yourself.

When Bertrand Russell and others talked about creating a world where people would not be able to think for themselves – they would have to rely on experts that they believe, they would have to rely on experts to make very important choices and decisions in their lives for them – he meant it and they all meant it. They tell us that the problems are so complex only specialists can understand them, and we are too limited in our fields of understanding. This is to discourage us from trusting our own capacity to think about those problems that really matter, to make us distrust ourselves. It creates a feeling of being helplessly caught in a chaotic mass of data. We're supposed to wait with pathetic patience until the specialists have found out what to do and where to go; and of course we won't understand their strange decision, because it will be bizarre to us, generally, because it's for a different reason than the one they're telling you.

We become cynical in the system we live in because we suspect we're being fooled all the time; and because of that, we've become cynical with each other. This is meant to paralyze the ability to think for yourselves. It was discussed in higher circles a long time ago that they would do this (and used these techniques to do so) and we've been born into this system where we're taught not to trust ourselves. People are addicted to television talk-shows and they don't realize the superstars that they're presented with are just actors and a whole team of staff put that one-hour show together. It's also meant to bring you what you think is your conclusion on a particular topic. It's also meant to show you how big and complex and scary this world is, and how insignificant you are. The same return the clock going back to the Medieval days, when you were just a little creation in the great scheme of things which was beyond your understanding, and you left everything to the priests and the aristocracies, nobilities, kings and queens. It's the same thing.

It took a long time for at least the chance of individuality to be taken by people. For the average individual, it took a lot of suffering and many revolutions to bring us to this stage. The elite who are still in charge because it's their system and money (a monied system) and that's the perverse fact about it, you see. You can't alter something if you're using the same basic problem. It will always manifest itself in either side of the dialectic.

People today are trying to escape from individualism and go back; and hence you see the rise of massive groups, generally funded by the same boys that run the system. It's much easier to control millions of people under a single leader that they supply you with, than it is to get right to each individual person independently—very old trick. Create the group. Put your man in. Now you can control all the minds of the people with less effort. It's more efficient that way. People are joining groups of all kinds looking for answers. I always tell people: For every decision you come to in this life, there's a group out there ready-made for you to join, as being purpose made for you in fact, and it will guide you along what you want to believe in or think or work towards. You'll be used like a willing fool and you'll never know what's really behind it.

It is no coincidence that the greatest philanthropists for non-governmental organizations, the same ones that are demanding laws to take all your rights away regarding land, homes, and other aspects of your living. It's no accident they're all funded by the same rich people of the world who run and own the resources of the world, and actually are taking over more and more of them, as they use their NGO groups on the other side to push for laws to be passed, telling us that the average person is too irresponsible to be in charge of something as important as a little piece of land. We're too ignorant, you see. It takes specialists to do that, so they say.

Always beware of those who are well funded and claim to be there to free you and speak for you, because if you give authority to them, you'll see the same repetitions that other large groups have seen in history. The utopia turns into a horror show, even for those followers who helped bring it about. Individuality is something to be sought after and to be worked on. It takes a deep understanding of the past, but more importantly, it takes a deeper understanding of yourself. When you learn not to compare yourself with others, when you don't have a neurotic breakdown, when you're not dressing the same as your neighbors or looking the same or conforming in the same ways—then you're doing well. You're either an individual or you're a conformist.

People confuse fads with individuality. Intellectuals are the greatest ones for fads, where someone comes out with a new technique of writing or skill or poetry; and before you know it, there's a plethora of them out there; and they all join a group and talk beautiful and wondrous words to each other, until it ends up being

abstract verbiage as they try to impress each other with their wit and their intellect. Fads are simply another way of another bunch creating a new conformity for themselves. As we try to escape from the prison walls, we tend to build new ones right away because we're used to them.

The closest thing in the past to a true individual was once again the anarchist. Not the anarchist that went around tossing bombs all over the place, but anarchy in its true meaning meant an individual who didn't conform to anyone's standards. He didn't tread on anyone's toes, either. He simply would walk around and listen to what was being said. Agree or disagree, not be allowed to be bullied into agreeing. He would take the worthwhile. Discard the nonsense and go his own way. That was initially the real meaning of it. This is an archy that we live in. You see this is archy from the old religion. The old promise of the deity was as long as the sun shown, then these laws would be fixed and the people would live. The sun travels in an arch across the sky from our point of view. That was the Ark of the Covenant, of course. The Covenant being yes, you will have cloudy days and you want sunny. You'll have your downs but you'll have your sunny ones too; and that's the most you could hope for from life. Anything against that system was anarchy, you see.

Those who would not conform and buckle under and do as they were told, simply because it was custom to do what we're told, was called an anarchist. It later became a form of rebellion and it attached itself to other movements. We are social creatures. We're gregarious. We like to interact. Our problem is really can we still interact and retain complete individuality or freedom of our own thoughts? You'll find that people, even friends, they turn on you if you give out too many contradictory opinions from that which is quietly solidifying in themselves as a group. They become group thinkers without realizing it. It's a scary thing when you realize that most people have to convince you of their side of an argument; and not only convince you, but win you over to it.

I have no problem in understanding and agreeing to disagree and leave it at that without falling out over it, but you'll find that most people will fallout over it because they want you simply to think as they think or believe as they believe. We find that all the time in our interpersonal relationships; and that's our big dilemma, apart from a dominant elite that's given us their system of money, commerce and successful predation. We also have a problem with our own individuality. Can we handle it or not? That's the big question mark right how.

Many people will love complete and utter dictatorial socialism because they can't handle individuality. They want to remain Peter Pan's forever in perpetual childhood and play. Only a fool would do that because if you don't grow up, you won't know the real world and you won't know the nasty monsters above you, all their plans to manipulate you or do worse things. Children aren't told the truth; and the choice to not know the truth is that. It's a choice. When you see the eyes glaze over when you're telling something of importance to someone for their own survival sake and the sake of others, they're making the choice right there to be a Peter Pan or to risk knowing, which means you risk acting on it. It also risks discarding all the comfort zones, albeit fake as they are, the society has given them to believe in.

That's it for tonight. Have a good weekend. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Whose Garden Was This?" by Tom Paxton

Whose garden was this?
It must have been lovely.
Did it have flowers? I've seen pictures of flowers,
And I'd love to have smelled one.

Whose river was this?
You say it ran freely?
Blue was its color?
I've seen blue in some pictures,
And I'd love to have been there.

Ah, tell me again I need to know:
The forest had trees, the meadows were green,
The oceans were blue and birds really flew,
Can you swear that was true?

Whose grey sky was this?
Or was it a blue one?
Nights there were breezes?
I've heard records of breezes,
And you tell me you've felt one?

Ah, tell me again I need to know:
The forest had trees, the meadows were green,
The oceans were blue and birds really flew,
Can you swear that was true?

Whose garden was this?
It must have been lovely.
Did it have flowers?
I've seen pictures of flowers,
And I'd love to have smelled one.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MENDING YOUR MIND, BENDING YOUR KIND
AND
YOU SHALL ALL SERVE AS ONE"
October 11, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – October 11, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"The Place Where The Nuts Hunt The Squirrels" by Napoleon XIV

I live in a place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
In a place where the nuts hunt the squirrels, ha-ha
It's a beautiful spot where I don't think a lot
And mostly I don't think of girls like you, hoo ha
I don't think of girls like you!
When I think of the traffic, and horns
And lights that flash and signs that blink
And say "Don't walk" and subways that roar
And brakes that skreech
And noisy men drilling holes in the streets!
I'm mad for that place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
Where the people all smile and I play, ha-ha
And I spend all my time skipping rocks at the ducks
And I don't think of girls like you, hoo ha
I don't think of girls like you!
You drove me to this and you know that you did
To the place where the nuts hunt the squirrels, ha-ha
But I couldn't care less 'cause my life was a mess
So who needs the human race, ha-ha
I don't need the human race!
I don't have any use for girls like you
Who tell me what I should say and do
And how I should cut my hair
And shave my shoes and shine my face
And live like a nut in the human race!
So I'm mad for this place where the nuts hunt the squirrels
And it's here I shall always remain, ha-ha
It's here I shall always remain
But there's just one complaint I've had so far
They're trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They're trying to drive me sane, ho ho
They're trying to drive me sane, ha-ha
They're trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They're trying to drive me sane, ho ho
They're trying to drive me sane, ha-ha
They're trying to drive me sane, hee hee
They're trying to drive me sane!

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find transcripts of this shortly up

on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is October 11th, 2007.

Welcome to the worldwide police state because that's what we're living in and we shouldn't be all shocked. We should really take this in a stride because we've been living in the system, a police state really for our whole lives. It's just that it's more overt now. It's more out in the open. We fail to realize the histories that led up to where we are today, mainly because it's not taught anymore at least in the lower schools.

It's carefully kept for the old granite Ivy League type universities where those technocrats, those who help rule society, those who help the elite and work for the elite are educated. That's where they're taught the real histories, at least the part that they have to know, which is the control of the mind and the mass mind at that – sociology, psychology, and all the variations of it because there are select divisions of psychology for different purposes. This is well understood, well observed, well documented. Joe Public is simply supposed to remain a child forever, be educated, be indoctrinated, play his whole life. Work and play and pay for his funeral before he dies, of course, and be a good citizen. Consume and produce. Don't make waves. That's the whole point of a well-behaved or BEE-HIVED society.

In the 1800's after Darwin had been put out front to promote the old inner high Masonic idea of evolution, borrowed from Hinduism from the old slimy swamp and evolving upwards through many lifetimes into this select sect of elitists. The same bunch that Plato was referring to when he talked about how his own aristocratic brotherhood understood sciences, the sciences of that time. He said it's because we've lived before, haven't we? Another idea they borrowed from the one of the oldest religions; maybe the oldest religion in the known world, at least known to us, because there have been many other ages before this one, before the ice ages, before the previous warming ages between the ice ages, and on and on it goes.

We don't know how old humankind really is. All the fake hunts they have, Lucy and a common mother and all this stuff, the Piltdown Man and all that kind of thing, all these fakes that were put out there and trained the public to believe in, simply don't hold up when they're analyzed, as indeed the Piltdown Man was. At least the skull was and it was found to be half pig and half human, stuck together and put in a museum on display for years and taught as fact in school. We all have to believe in evolution so that we can believe there are special types, more superior types; that fits in the Darwinian theory of selective breeding. Those who breed wisely and pick their mates have the better, stronger offspring, the more cunning, more intelligent et cetera, and this whole movement led from that to theosophy. Even Blavatsky adopted it because she was told to. She was only a front as well, good actress though. We find it went all the way into the backing of the Soviet system, the Soviet man. The new Soviet man they were going to create that was all conditioned reflexes and perfected – all superstition would be drummed out of them. They would be products of the state, well-behaved efficient workers.

We find the same thing in Natzi Germany because Germany was a leading proponent for the Pavlovian techniques. Now that they agreed that God was dead, accepting Nietzsche, then man was just a higher animal and like all higher animals, he could be trained and reconditioned and made to be what the elite wanted them to be. Now after saying that, I'm not saying I totally disagree with it because you see they have trained most people into being what they want them to be, good producers and consumers, but certainly not thinkers and certainly not individuals. That is why the top schools for universal peace (which are also owned by the elite) they've always said that they'd have to eradicate individuality amongst the populace because the individual could be aberrant. They could never predict what they'd do next and you'd have unforeseen consequences to their actions. Therefore, individuality had to go.

In its place was to come, not communism because that would be too blatant, so they called it communitarianism. Good citizens in your neighborhood which would eventually become little habitat areas with communities running your lives and deciding what you do. What colors to paint your house and how many cars to have outside your door and the fact that you can't change your oil in your own driveway. That kind of stuff. That was all borrowed from the Soviet system. They just don't call it communism here. It's called communitarianism and good citizenry. Change the terminology. Promote it under a goody, goody, goody thing; goody-two-shoes and people accept it quite docilely. That's the system that we live in.

Now the study of psychology, mass psychology is empirical and you can test it. These tests have been done in all countries and compared with each other. The same test situations with cameras in streets and cameras

in schools and cameras everywhere, and people react the same way generally to the same problems and they try to find the same solutions and they can also be guided by experts who understand this into conclusions. That's what television is for. That's what radio is for. In fact, that's what all media is for, to give you what should be your conclusions, approved conclusions given to you by the elite. They don't want you thinking too deeply about things, but it's also to create short-term memory. They realized a long, long time ago, centuries ago in fact when they did the Punch and Judy shows, the old traveling shows with the little booth where the puppeteer would have the two or three main characters. They realized that they could not hold the crowd's attention especially the young for too long if they went into long diatribes or drama. Therefore, they had to shorten it and they found even then in the puppeteering industry that three seconds per actual view without movement was about as long as children would watch, therefore that went into the cartoon industry. We'll see now if a child looks away from the television during a particular scene for more than two or three seconds they lose the thread of the story. Therefore, they're in wrapped attention. They're hypnotized by it. They're glued to it and the parents can talk to them and they don't respond, or they'll miss the thread of the story.

All psychology and it's used on a world scale. This is known by some countries that haven't joined in this New World Order. It's known by those in the Middle East. It's known by large segments in India where they even had a national day where they threw out the television sets that had been brought in at cost price and they realized right away that TV was meant to change and dominate your culture.

There's one thing about those who plan the world and the type of world they've wanted to come into being. They never give up, so when something fails they always have plan B, C or D, often all working together at the same time, hoping that one or the other or two or all will take off. Therefore we find in places like India for instance and even in Africa, the youth go for the cell phone. They make them really, really cheap. Give them cheap deals, almost give them away to get them hooked on this, because with that they can also download their various kinds of westernized music and all the other little jingles that come along with it. That's something I'm going to talk about tonight.

Aldous Huxley, a prominent leader at least in the British world from the 1930's onwards in the field of behaviorism, he worked with the Tavistock Institute, one of the top experimental bases for physical manipulation by the insertion of 30 gauge stainless steel wire in the brains of people where they can manipulate them remotely or even wired at that time before remotes, but they used remotes as well shortly afterwards. He was an observer to these experiments; that got him really excited that they could control human behavior. He always said that they'd used it on mental patients, patients who were psychotic, and so lessened the impact of what they were actually doing on the people who heard it, "it's for the betterment of humanity. It's for poor souls that can't take care of their selves and it will stop their aberrant behavior, their self-destructive behavior." That's what I'm talking about. They always couch it under the guise of helping or keeping you safe or something like that you see. Why change the techniques and formulas when they work on most people?

In reality, they were putting electrodes not just in chimpanzees and monkey's brains, they were putting them into the brains of humans. This eventually was to lead up with interfacing to computer and they were doing that way back, way back in the '30's, '40's, '50's, '60's and then eventually they did do test runs with hooking people up. They called them "volunteer prisoners", lifers in Sweden and that's been published in the newspapers and interfacing them with the computer.

Huxley was a big player. He also worked for MI5 and 6, as did most of the big authors of the day because the culture industry was completely controlled and owned by the elite. They never allow anything especially to do with any kind of information to go out by itself. That's why you have publishing industries and publication houses.

We find that George Orwell when he tried to publish "Animal Farm" and "1984" couldn't get them published, even though he had contracts with the major publication parties in England and abroad. The reason being that, being groomed for a top socialist leader as he was from university onwards and from the right background, from an upper middle class family of bureaucrats, lifers, intergenerational bureaucrats, he turned against them and tried to expose what they're really all about. Suddenly he found out the publication houses were not there to get your books out. They were there to decide which books would be put out

there, so eventually he had to find another little publication house to get those books out. Perhaps it's good for the world that he did manage it. Although today, most people today don't really care. They're too far gone. They like their servitude, just like the characters we find in Huxley's Brave New World like their existence.

You can't make them back out of it when they enjoy the existence they have – this prepared created existence. You can't make people change. Many will like it. Many people love their servitude as long as they can play with their favorite games or porn or whatever is out there for them to grab, all the authorized things. It keeps them safe. It keeps them from thinking for themselves and it certainly keeps them from participating in the destiny or the future of the world. That's exactly what the elite want: a selfish, hedonistic, narcissistic population.

Aldous Huxley, apart from writing the books that implant the ideas of the possibility of things to come, predictive programming through story form, familiarizing you with the idea; that's all-important and that's the main reason for these books that they put out. You find all these top authors belong to the intelligence agencies of culture creation and the culture industry – very important thing, same in the USA and elsewhere in the European countries. Huxley also gave lectures to the Ivy League universities, the granite stone universities as they call them sometimes in Britain, as opposed to the red brick universities for the working class. Huxley at least put out a book. I'm sure most of them were ghost written. They're too busy running around the world giving talks to write their books and nothing has really changed in that department, same with Al Gore's books. They're ghost written by professionals for them. They just have to appear on the cover.

Huxley got a book out called "Brave New World Revisited," this is the non-fictional version of "Brave New World" where he goes through all of the ideas in "Brave New World and explains how they could be made to happen. He shows you that they could be made to happen by comparing them with the psychological industries, the advertising industries and educational industries that already existed. He was showing you that this was already thought out, already thought out well in advance. He didn't come up with these ideas. These were all studies that had been done long before he was born into this very lucrative and important family.

He's talking about symbols here. Now symbols are all around you. You've grown up in a world of symbols. Symbols comprise a language, a language that the subconscious understands. On page 85 of "Brave New World Revisited," this is what Aldous Huxley has to say:

"Sometimes the symbols take effect by being disproportionately impressive, haunting and fascinating in their own right. Of this kind are the rites and pomps of religion. These "beauties of holiness" strengthen faith where it already exists and, where there is no faith, contribute to conversion. Appealing, as they do, only to the aesthetic sense..."

Alan: The feeling sense in other words, feelings.

"...they guarantee neither the truth nor the ethical value of the doctrines with which they have been, quite arbitrarily, associated. As a matter of plain historical fact, the beauties of holiness have often been matched and indeed surpassed by the beauties of unholiness. Under Hitler, for example, the yearly Nuremberg rallies were masterpieces of ritual and theatrical art."

Alan: Now he quotes a fellow here:

"I had spent six years in St. Petersburg before the war in the best days of the old Russian ballet," writes Sir Nevile Henderson, the British ambassador to Hitler's Germany, but for grandiose beauty I have never seen any ballet to compare with the Nuremberg rally." One thinks of Keats—"beauty is truth, truth is beauty." Alas, the identity exists only on some ultimate, supramundane level. On the levels of politics and theology, beauty is perfectly compatible with nonsense and tyranny. Which is very fortunate; for if beauty were incompatible with nonsense and tyranny, there would be precious little art in the world."

Alan: That's so true because most art if you go through the museums are all but battleships, the old frigates

and cannons or battle scenes of slaughter on battlefields and glory. You know the gloried in gory in those days and they still do to an extent. That's how you keep the military going and that's also what the artists worked for. They worked for the big people who ran in the wars and the commerce, the commerce always goes hand in glove with the wars, and they would pay the artists for the paintings and tell them what they wanted. If you wanted to work and eat, you did what you were told and gave them what they wanted. You can see The Dying Gaul sculpture in the Vatican. The Vatican owns tremendous art works, incredible art works from ancient times to modern.

"The masterpieces of painting sculpture and architecture were produced as religious or political propaganda, for the great glory of a god, a government or a priesthood. But most kings and priests have been despotic and all religions have been riddled with superstition. Genius has been the servant of tyranny and art has advertised the merits of the local cult. Time, as it passes, separates the good art from the bad metaphysics. Can we learn to make this separation, not after the event, but while it was actually taking place? That is the question.

In commercial propaganda the principle of the disproportionately fascinating symbol is clearly understood. Every propagandist has his Art Department, and attempts are constantly being made to beautify the billboards with striking posters, the advertising pages of magazines with lively drawings and photographs. There are no masterpieces; for masterpieces appeal only to a limited audience, and the commercial propagandist is out to captivate the majority. For him, the ideal is a moderate excellence. Those who like this not to good, but sufficiently striking art may be expected to like the products with which it has been associated and for which it symbolically stands."

Alan: He's talking about the advertising industry. Now remember that's what is in "The Impact of Science on Society", Lord Bertrand Russell talked about. He said we must bring in the big advertising agencies into helping to run the minds of the people.

"Another disproportionately fascinating symbol is the Singing Commercial. Singing Commercials are a recent invention..."

Alan: That was written a long time ago. Now they're commonplace.

"...but the Singing Theological and the Singing Devotional—the hymn and the psalm—are as old as religion itself."

Alan: You see where they took it from? What change it when it works? Repetition and repetition: It works very, very well, especially when you attach an emotion with it. It has a deeper impact. It stays in the mind.

"Singing Militaries, or marching songs, are coeval with war and Singing Patriotics, the precursors of our national anthems..."

Alan: That's true enough. That's where the national anthems come from.

"...were doubtless used to promote group solidarity, to emphasize the distinction between "us" and "them," by the wandering bands of Paleolithic hunters and food gatherers."

Alan: Because he believes in evolution you see.

"...To most people, music is intrinsically attractive. Moreover, melodies tend to ingrain themselves in the listener's mind."

Alan: Remember this very, very carefully because I've talked before about music and how it's one of the muses. If you understand the muses, what the muses are in the Greek mythologies, you'll understand how you control the mind. There's the exoteric and the esoteric. It doesn't take much of a mind to breakthrough and understand it. Always has been known. Tremendous sciences. Remember that Plato talked about perhaps the need to license the musicians because of the effects they could have, especially on the minds of the young, and he didn't dream that up because we already find it in much, much older writers. Well

understood. Again, back to the muses and back to Huxley's "Brave New World Revisited."

He says here on page 88:

"A tune will haunt the memory during the whole of a lifetime. Here, for example, is a quite uninteresting statement or value judgment. As it stands nobody will pay attention to it. But now set the words to a catchy and easily remembered tune. Immediately they become words of power. Moreover, the words will tend automatically to repeat themselves every time the melody is heard or spontaneously remembered. Orpheus has entered into an alliance with Pavlov—the power of sound with the conditioned reflex. For the commercial propagandist, as for his colleagues in the fields of politics and religion, music possesses yet another advantage. Nonsense which it would be shameful for a reasonable being to write, speak or hear spoken can be sung or listened to by that same rational being with pleasure and even with a kind of intellectual conviction. Can we learn to separate the pleasure of singing or of listening to song from the all too human tendency to believe in the propaganda which the song is putting over? That again is the question.

Alan: Now listen to this.

"Thanks to compulsory education..."

Alan: That's why they had to standardize and centralize everything. Something that Marx talked about and all countries followed his advice. They had to centralize everything including a national educational system which would be part of an international educational association for a standardized world.

"Thanks to compulsory educationand the rotary press..."

Alan: The rotary press is a bit old fashioned now, but I think it still goes that way.

"...the propagandist has been able, for many years past, to convey his messages to virtually every adult in every civilized country. Today, thanks to radio and television, he is in the happy position of being able to communicate even with unschooled adults and not yet literate children. Children, as might be expected, are highly susceptible to propaganda. They are ignorant of the world and its ways, and therefore completely unsuspecting. Their critical faculties are undeveloped. The youngest of them have not yet reached the age of reason and the older ones lack the experience on which their newfound rationality can effectively work. In Europe, conscripts used to be playfully referred to as "cannon fodder." Their little brothers and sisters have now become radio fodder and television fodder. In my childhood we were taught to sing nursery rhymes and, in pious households, hymns. Today the little ones warble the Singing Commercials. Which is better—Rheingold is my beer, the dry beer," or "Hey diddle-diddle, the cat and the fiddle"? "Abide with me" or "You'll wonder where the yellow went, when you brush you teeth with Pepsodent"? Who knows?

I don't say that children should be forced to harass their parents into buying products they've seen advertised on television, but at the same time I cannot close my eyes to the fact that it’s being done every day." So writes the star of one of the many programs beamed to a juvenile audience. "Children," he adds, "are living, talking records of what we tell them everyday."

Alan: This is something very important because after the French Revolution and during the French Revolution they tried in some areas of France to instill or instigate or create the Plato Republican ideal of taking children separated from parents and the state bringing them up. They did experiments back then in the late 1700’s with it into the 1800’s in some other countries.

Bertrand Russell was an advocate of this initially, as were all of the elitists of all the Western countries because all the elitists belonged to the same families regardless of the countries they were born into. They wanted this Plato type republican world where they'd dominate as the Guardian Class, but they called, as early as the 1700’s and into the 1800’s, parental influence over their children, passing information or ideas and morals or histories into their children, they called it "contamination." They said that to get a perfect society started they'd have to separate the children from the adults and the state would bring them up. Sure

enough, we find that some of the big players like Bertrand Russell were given authority to try experimental boarding type schools where the children – including some that they brought from the orphanages. They never met their parents, didn't know who they were – would come to love big brother, because the state would be big brother. They even said they would have an advanced military eventually because if they could do that, then the state would bring up the children as big brother and the children would see the military itself as the epitome of the state, the power and might of the state, as in fact does the police force. Same thing. They always project themselves as being somehow the ultimate good authority for the good of the state and so they'd be perfect, perfect workers for a totalitarian type system.

Then, later on, when they were doing that experiment and sharing the information with the Soviet Union, which is just another type of laboratory where they really tried that, they found that they could just as easily get the parents to part with their children through kindergarten. They promote kindergarten and daycare and through scientific indoctrination, even for two or three hours per day, that would render the parental influence on the children when they got home at night insignificant. It wouldn't take with the children because the scientific indoctrination would overpower it. That's happened and that's why we find that daycare was heavily promoted by all the western powers to bring in this system and it actually works.

Not only that, they separated and altered the ways of doing mathematics, long division and all this kind of stuff. They do it every 10, 15 years because they don't want the child being helped by the parent with their homework. This makes the child think that the parents are stupid. They don't understand the new methods. Only the teacher and the teacher's particular class understand them, so they identify with the teachers and not with the parents. This was all deliberate.

Getting back to "Brave New World Revisited", page 89 continuing:

"And in due course these living, talking records of television commercials will grow up, earn money and buy the products of industry. "Think," writes Mr. Clyde Miller ecstatically, "think of what it can mean to your firm in profits if you can condition a million or ten million children, who will grow up into adults trained to buy your product, as soldiers are trained in advance when they hear the trigger words, Forward March!" Yes, just think of it! And at the same time remember that the dictators and the would-be dictators have been thinking about this sort of thing for years, and that millions, tens of millions, hundreds of millions of children are in the process of growing up to buy the local despot's ideological product and like well-trained soldiers, to respond with appropriate behavior to the trigger words implanted in those young minds by the despot's propagandists."

Alan: Which makes me always think of Orwell's “freedom is slavery” and all the other slogans that he knew would be used eventually. When everything becomes so mismatched and mashed up we can't really differentiate and reason for ourselves the difference in the wording. Freedom is slavery. War is peace. Peace is war. This is where we are today. Everything is done under the guise of security, as you go into an information straightjacket where you have no freedom of privacy whatsoever all for your own safety. We're here. We're right there in fact. It's happened and they're pushing it forward to this next part of this scientific type dictatorship that's to be worldwide and most sheeple you'll notice are so conditioned they're quite happy with it. They don't really care.

When you don't care about such changes it means that your ability for self-preservation has been damaged or negated or blocked or destroyed, because every wild creature on its routes around fields and forests will stop when there's any change in its route, even a tree falling, anything at all that's different, and observe and scout around before it carries on, because these things are necessary for survival. Today, we're sprayed from the air and have been for ten years continuously. Before that, it was sporadic as they tested stuff on us, but continuously for ten years and the majority of the public won't even look up to see it, even if you tell them.

Brzezinski said it quite honestly. "Shortly the public will be able to reason for themselves. They'll leave it to the media to do it for them." In other words, if there's anything worth knowing that they should know, they expect this media, this private organization to tell them.

Back to page 90 in this book:

"Self-government is an inverse ratio to numbers. The larger the constituency, the less value of any particular vote."

Alan: Now remember, this man belonged to the elite that planned the unified European Union. They planned the unified Americas. They planned the Pacific Rim conglomerate. They planned the eventual UN takeover of it. Here he is admitting something, because when power is moved from your local base, even your local area to somewhere much more distant, you have no say in anything. There's no recourse. There's no address to anything. You can't get addressed and here he is admitting it.

"Self-government is an inverse ratio to numbers. The larger the constituency, the less value of any particular vote. When he is merely one of millions, the individual elector feels himself to be impotent, a negligible quantity. The candidates he has voted into office are far away, at the top of the pyramid of power. Theoretically they are the servants of the people, but in fact..."

Alan: In fact.

"...it is the servants who give orders and the people, far off at the base of the great pyramid, who must obey. Increasing population and advancing technology have resulted in an increase in the number and complexity of organizations, an increase in the amount of power concentrated in the hands of officials and a corresponding decrease in the amount of control exercised by electors, coupled with a decrease in the public's regard for democratic procedures. Already weakened by the vast impersonal forces at work in the modern world, democratic institutions are now being undermined from within by the politicians and their propagandists."

Alan: What he doesn't mention there is the fact that MI6 and the CIA and all the other organizations, they're all combined and have been, from all the other countries, for a long time, since World War II definitely, of running the whole show; and also the foundations, the big foundations which Albert Pike talked about setting up that would gain tremendous power and influence and run what appear to be non-governmental organizations for charitable works and for the betterment of humanity. You better understand when you hear something like "the betterment of humanity," you better understand what they mean by that. What's their view of the betterment of humanity? There are many ways to see something and we always take the one that's least offensive to our sensibilities. What Huxley also knew was that these politicians at the top are all picked by The Royal Institute for International Affairs, since he mixed with them all and was a member himself.

He goes on to say here in "Brave New World Revisited":

"Human beings act in a great variety of irrational ways but all of them seem to be capable if given a fair chance of making a reasonable choice in the light of available evidence. Democratic institutions can be made to work only if all concerned do their best to impart knowledge and to encourage rationality but today in the world's most powerful democracy the politicians and their propagandists prefer to make nonsense of the democratic procedures by appealing almost exclusively to the ignorance and irrationality of the electors. "Both parties," we were told in 1956 by the editor of a leading business journal, "will merchandise their candidates and issues by the same methods that business had developed to sell goods. These include scientific selection of appeals and planned repetition..."

Alan: Repetition, very important.

"...Radio spot announcements and ads will repeat phrases with a planned intensity. Billboards will push slogans of proven power...Candidates need, in addition to rich voices and good diction, to be able to look "sincerely" at the TV camera."

Alan: Like Bill Clinton did when he says you-know-what – he didn't blink.

"...The political merchandisers appeal only to the weaknesses of voters, never to their potential strength. They make no attempt to educate the masses into becoming fit for self-government: they are

content merely to manipulate and exploit them. For this purpose all the resources of psychology and the social sciences are mobilized and set to work. Carefully selected samples of the electorate are given "interviews in depth." These interviews in depth reveal the unconscious fears and wishes most prevalent in a given society at the time of an election. Phrases and images aimed at allaying or, if necessary, enhancing these fears, at satisfying these wishes, at least symbolically, are then chosen by the experts, tried out on readers and audiences changed or improved in the light of the information that's obtained. After which the political campaign is ready for the mass communicators. All that is now needed is money and a candidate who can be coached to look "sincere." Under the new dispensation, political principles and plans for specific action have come to lose most of their importance. The personality of the candidate and the way he is projected by the advertising experts are the things that really matter.

In one way or another, as vigorous he-man or kindly father, the candidate must be glamorous. He must also be an entertainer who never bores his audience. Inured to television and radio, that audience is accustomed to being distracted and does not like to be asked to concentrate or make a prolonged intellectual effort. All speeches by the entertainer-candidate must therefore be short and snappy. The great issues of the day must be dealt with in five minutes at the most--and preferably (since the audience will be eager to pass on to something a little livelier than inflation or the H-bomb) in sixty seconds flat. The nature of oratory is such that there has always been a tendency among politicians and clergymen to over-simplify complex issues. From a pulpit or a platform even the most conscientious of speakers finds it is very difficult to tell the whole truth. The methods now being used to merchandise the political candidate as though he were a deodorant positively guarantee the electorate against ever hearing the truth about anything."

Alan: Isn't that the truth, because where is the big debates during election time about NAFTA or GATT or all the other treaties that integrate, amalgamate or alter the entire structure and system within which you live? It's never discussed. What they go for are the fears: the pensions, the healthcare system and that kind of thing; welfare, unemployment insurance. The things that everyone is terrified of: unemployment, sickness and so on. That's what they go for. It's proven. It's standardized and it doesn't matter because, like Professor Carroll Quigley said, it's not important to have all the politicians belonging to The Council on Foreign Relations or the British one, The Royal Institute for International Affairs, it's only important you have the top cabinet in your pocket and that's what they have; because after all, they're the bosses. The lesser politicians know how to play the game, cause no waves and they flap their fins like trained seals in a circus when the party boss talks, so you just have to own the party boss and the advisers to run the whole country, very simple.

Now in Chapter 7, I'm going to read some of the material that really interested Aldous Huxley and others of his ilk because that was their specialty – mind control and brainwashing.

He goes on to say.

"In the two preceding chapters I have described the techniques of what we would call wholesale mind manipulation, as practiced by the greatest demagogue and the most successful salesmen in recorded history. But no human problem can be solved by wholesale methods alone. The shotgun has its place, but so has the hypodermic syringe. In the chapters that follow I shall describe some of the more effective techniques for manipulating not crowds, not entire publics, but isolated individuals. In the course of his epoch-making experiments on the conditioned reflex, Ivan Pavlov..."

Alan: Boy, I'll tell you, this guy was a psychopath par excellence and a hero to these guys, to all these psychologists.

"...Ivan Pavlov observed that, when subjected to prolonged physical or psychic stress, laboratory animals exhibit all the symptoms of a nervous breakdown. Refusing to cope any longer with the intolerable situation, their brains go on strike, so to speak, and either stop working altogether (the dog loses consciousness), or else resort to slowdowns and sabotage (the dog behaves unrealistically, or develops the kind of physical symptoms which, in a human being, we would call hysterical). Some animals are more resistant to stress than others. Dogs possessing what Pavlov called a "strong excitatory" constitution break down much more quickly than dogs of a merely "lively" (as opposed to a choleric or agitated) temperament. Similarly "weak inhibitory" dogs reach the end of their tether much sooner than do "calm imperturbable"

dogs. But even the most stoical dog is unable to resist indefinitely. If the stress to which he is subjected is sufficiently intense or sufficiently prolonged, he will end by breaking down as abjectly and as completely as the weakness of his kind.

Pavlov's findings were confirmed in the most distressing manner, and on a very large scale, during the two World Wars. As the result of a single catastrophic experience, or of a succession of terrors less appalling but frequently repeated soldiers develop a number of disabling psycholophysical symptoms. Temporary unconsciousness, extreme agitation, lethargy, functional blindness or paralysis, completely unrealistic responses to the challenge of events, strange reversals of lifelong patterns of behavior–all the symptoms, which Pavlov observed in his dogs, reappeared among the victims of what in the First World War was called "shell shock," in the Second, "battle fatigue." Every man, like every dog, has his own individual limit of endurance."

Alan: This is a tremendous subject to the people who run the world, remember, because they must know how everyone ticks and how to break you, how to condition you so you'll love big brother eventually. You'll love the master.

"Most men reach their limit after about thirty days of more or less continuous stress under the conditions of modern combat. The more than averagely susceptible succumb in only fifteen days. The more than averagely tough can resist for forty-five or fifty days. Strong or weak, in the long run all of these break down. All, that is to say, of those who are initially sane."

Alan: Isn't this interesting, this part?

"For, ironically enough, the only people who can hold up indefinitely under the stress of modern war are psychotics. Individual insanity is immune to the consequences of collective insanity."

Alan: Isn't this amazing? It's incredibly ancient, it’s Babylonian in its understanding of the human mind, because he admits it right in the open. It's even in the Talmud I think.

" Individual insanity is immune to the consequences of collective insanity."

Alan: That's what war is. All this hurrahing and yah-yah-yah and waving flags and stuff is collective insanity. More so because the public are quite content with the pithy excuses they're given for the wars, as the boys in the banks fill up their coffers and add all the zeros behind the figures, the numbers that they're going to collect during the debt or from the debt that's made from the wars.

"The fact that every individual has his breaking point has been known and, in a crude unscientific way, exploited from time immemorial. In some cases man's dreadful inhumanity to man has been inspired by the love of cruelty for its own horrible and fascinating sake."

Alan: There's the sadomasochistic personality again. They worship those more powerful than themselves. They give complete allegiance but they despise the weak ones beneath them.

"More often, however, pure sadism was tempered by utilitarianism, theology or reasons of state. Physical torture and other forms of stress were inflicted by lawyers in order to loosen the tongues of reluctant witnesses; by clergymen in order to punish the unorthodox and induce them to change their opinions by secret police to extract confessions from persons suspected of being hostile to the government. Under Hitler, torture, followed by mass extermination, was used on those biological heretics, the Jews. For a young Nazi, a tour of duty in the Extermination Camps was (in Himmler's words) "the best indoctrination on inferior beings and the subhuman races." Given the obsessional quality of the anti-Semitism which Hitler had picked up as a young man in the slums of Vienna, this revival of the methods employed by the Holy Office against heretics and witches was inevitable. But in the light of the findings of Pavlov and of the knowledge gained by psychiatrists in the treatment of war neuroses, it seems a hideous and grotesque anachronism. Stresses amply sufficient to cause a complete cerebral breakdown can be induced by methods which though hatefully inhumane..."

Alan: Or inhuman he says here.

"...fall short of physical torture. Whatever may have happened in earlier years, it seems fairly certain that torture is not extensively used by the Communist police today."

Alan: Of course Huxley and all the big boys that worked for MI5 and 6 had to cover for the Soviet experimental bosses over on the other side there because they were all working together. There was no real Cold War. It was all laboratory experimentation and the best laboratory is a totalitarian state.

He goes on to say:

"They draw their inspiration, not from the Inquisitor or the SS man, but from the physiologist and his methodically conditioned laboratory animals. For the dictator and his policemen, Pavlov's findings have important practical implications. If the central nervous system of dogs can be broken down, so can the central nervous system of political prisoners. It is simply a matter of applying the right amount of stress for the right length of time. At the end of the treatment, the prisoner will be in a state of neurosis or hysteria, and will be ready to confess whatever..."

Alan: Whatever, remember.

"...his captors want him to confess."

Alan: That's what you saw or read in George Orwell's "1984."

"What the intelligent and practical dictator needs is not a patient to be institutionalized, or a victim to be shot, but a convert who will work for the Cause. Turning once again to Pavlov, he learns that, on their way to the point of final breakdown, dogs become more than normally suggestible."

Alan: This is to be applied to humans, remember.

"New behavior patterns can easily be installed while the dog is at or near the limit of its cerebral endurance, and these new behavior patterns seems to be ineradicable. The animal in which they have been implanted cannot be deconditioned:"

Alan: That's interesting, eh? In other words, these new patterns that you put into the animal.

"The animal in which they have been implanted cannot be deconditioned: that which it has learned under stress will remain an integral part of its make-up."

Alan: Now that's why you'll find these old fogies that they call veterans that line up on war memorial days with their little caps on and their blazers that they get and they wear, and they march or they toddle really. Some of them almost fall and they're so proud of what they did. If you ask them about the war, they can only repeat the propaganda that was given at that particular stressful period in their young lives. They haven’t gone beyond it. They haven't gone into any other information in later years. They can only repeat the indoctrination that was given them under stress and that was further intensified by the propaganda they received from the commanding officers and through their bulletins and so on during that stressful period. That's why that works that way.

"Psychological stresses can be produced in many ways. Dogs become disturbed when stimuli are unusually strong: when the interval between a stimulus and the customary response is unduly prolonged and the animal is left in a state of suspense; when the brain is confused by stimuli that run counter to what the dog has learned to expect; when stimuli make no sense within the victim's established frame of reference. Furthermore, it has been found that the deliberate induction of fear, rage or anxiety markedly heightens the dog's suggestibility."

Alan: That's why we're getting all this hype today about terror, terror everywhere and not a drop to be seen.

"If these emotions are kept at a high pitch of intensity for a long time, the brain goes "on strike."

Alan: That's what we're seeing with the people today of the western world as they hype up the terror that we don't see happening, except we hear it all the time and see guys on television, on newscasts running around with machine guns dressed in black gear to protect us. Very ominous looking people, then that scares the hell out of us you see and we comply. However, eventually, we get so used to it we want to shutdown. We want to turn on something that's fun, so we watch a movie or a soap or whatever you watch to escape and that's why that works. We stop, and as that happens, they can go the next step with terror and the next step with taking your rights away. This is all planned this way. See, there's nothing that's happening that wasn't planned and understood 50 to 100 years ago; and it did take time to plan all of this.

""If these emotions are kept at a high pitch of intensity for a long time, the brain goes "on strike. When this happens, new behavior patterns may be installed with the greatest of ease."

Alan: They can make you go totally cashless. They can make you carry ID cards. They can make you do things and sign for everything and verify everything, give your whole life's story out to everybody who demands it and you'll do it. That's what's happening today.

"Among the physical stresses that increase a dog's suggestibility are fatigue, wounds and every form of sickness. For the would-be dictator these findings possess important practical implications. They prove, for example, that Hitler was quite right in maintaining that mass meetings at night were more effective than mass meetings in the daytime. During the day, he wrote, "man's will power revolts with highest energy against any attempt at being forced under another's will and another's opinion. In the evening, however, they succumb more easily to the dominating force of a stronger will."

Alan: That's why when I was young the news came on at 6:00 p.m. and that's all you got was the news. You didn't get sports and all trivia mixed with horror. You got the basic propagandistic news and that's all it was. It was very authoritarian and that's how it's presented by the BBC, but as we progressed with the system, the news got later and later, 10:00 or even 11:00 p.m. when in semi-sleepy state you're more suggestible. You're open to the conditioning and most people, once it starts, because there's always fear involved and you always think I better know what the fear is all about, you'll stay there until it's finished and you're being propagandized in a hypnotic state. Old stuff, they knew this years ago.

"Pavlov would have agreed with him; fatigue increases suggestibility. (That is why, among other reasons, the commercial sponsors of television programs prefer the evening hours and are ready to back their preferences with hard cash.) Illness is even more effective than fatigue as an intensifier of suggestibility. In the past, sickrooms were the scene of countless religious conversions. The scientifically trained dictator of the future will have all the hospitals in his dominions wired for sound and equipped with pillow speakers. Canned persuasion will be on the air twenty-four hours a day, and the more important patients will be visited by political soul-savers and mind changers just as, in the past, their ancestors were visited by priests, nuns and pious laymen."

Alan: So there you go. It's also easy to make everyone sick if you spray them every day and night. No one is totally awake or fit or healthy. They all feel rather tired all the time. Good time to indoctrinate you.

"The fact that strong negative emotions tend to heighten suggestibility and so facilitate a change of heart had been observed and exploited long before the days of Pavlov. As Dr. William Sargant has pointed out in his enlightening book, "Battle for the Mind,"..."

Alan: A must-be, by the way, Battle for the Mind."

"...John Wesley's enormous success as a preacher was based upon an intuitive understanding of the central nervous system. He would open his sermon with a long and detailed description of the torments to which unless they underwent conversion, his hearers would undoubtedly be condemned for all eternity."

Alan: That's all hellfire and brimstone.

"Then, when terror and an agonizing sense of guilt had brought his audience to the verge, or in some cases over the verge, of a complete cerebral breakdown, he would change his tone and promise salvation to those who believed and repented. By this kind of preaching, Wesley converted thousands of men, women and children. Intense, prolonged fear broke them down and produced a state of greatly intensified suggestibility. In this state they were able to accept the preacher's theological pronouncements without question. After which they were reintegrated by words of comfort, and emerged from their ordeal with new and generally better behavior patterns ineradicably implanted in their minds and nervous systems. The effectiveness of political and religious propaganda depends upon the methods employed, not upon the doctrines taught. These doctrines may be true or false, wholesome or pernicious—it makes little or no difference. If the indoctrination is given in the right way at the proper stage of nervous exhaustion, it will work. Under favorable conditions, practically everybody can be converted to practically anything."

Alan: Now I'm going into the area of Guantanamo Bay where they're doing the same techniques on the supposed suspected terrorists. It's on page 104 of "Brave New World Revisited" by Aldous Huxley.

He says:

"We possess detailed descriptions of the methods used by communist police for dealing with political prisoners."

Alan: Of course they did because they'd used that in Britain too even during World War II.

"From the moment he is taken into custody, the victim is subjected systematically to many kinds of physical and psychological stress. He is badly fed, he is made extremely uncomfortable, he is not allowed to sleep for more than a few hours each night. And all the time he is kept in a state of suspense, uncertainty and acute apprehension. Day after day—or rather night after night, for these Pavlovian policemen understand the value of fatigue as an intensifier of suggestibility..."

Alan: Now fear itself, remember, is an intensifier. Many things are intensifiers but fatigue is a tremendous intensifier of suggestibility.

"...he is questioned, often for many hours at a stretch, by interrogators who do their best to frighten, confuse and bewilder him."

Alan: You know, good cop, bad cop and all that kind of stuff.

"After a few weeks or months of such treatment, his brain goes on strike and he confesses to whatever it is that his captors want him to confess. Then, if he is to be converted rather than shot, he is offered the comfort of hope. If he will but accept the true faith, he can yet be saved—not of course in the next life (for, officially, there is no next life), but in this life. Similar but rather drastic methods were used during the Korean War on military prisoners. In their Chinese camps the young Western captives were systematically subjected to stress. Thus, for the most trivial breaches of the rules, offenses would be summoned to the commandant's office, there to be questioned, browbeaten and publicly humiliated. And the process would be repeated, again and again, at any hour of the day or night. This continuous harassment produced in its victims a sense of bewilderment and chronic anxiety."

Alan: They call it depersonalization. It's a tremendous method which they use. There are some good movies out there on that too. One of them is made in Germany. It's called "The Experiment," well worth seeing.

"This continuous harassment produced in its victims a sense of bewilderment and chronic anxiety. To intensify their sense of guilt, prisoners were made to write and rewrite, in ever more intimate detail, long autobiographical accounts of their shortcomings. And after having confessed their own sins, they were required to confess the sins of their companions. The aim was to create within the camp a nightmarish society, in which everybody was spying on..."

Alan: Now listen to this.

"... everyone was spying on and informing against, everyone else."

Alan: Now we've gone all the way from Neighborhood Watch, which is pretty well the whole Western Hemisphere wide, and we've got TIPS and now we've got Citizens On Patrol (COPS) and all these different organizations where everyone's snitching on everyone else. See, it's all been set up this way and they use the Soviet system as a model. That's what it really was. It was an experimental laboratory and a model for even a more sophisticated form to be used in the future, which is now here.

"To intensify their sense of guilt, prisoners were made to write and rewrite, in ever more intimate detail, long autobiographical accounts of their shortcomings. And after having confessed their own sins, they were required to confess the sins of their companions. The aim was to create within the camp a nightmarish society, in which everybody was spying on and informing against everyone else. To these mental stresses were added the physical stresses of malnutrition, discomfort and illness."

Alan: Now you look at all the obese people today that are walking around and those people are mainly malnourished and that's why they eat so much. They're eating fast foods where all the goodness is taken out of it, removed, all the processed foods, so their body is always craving vitamins and minerals and various proteins and so on and they're not getting it, so they can be obese and still malnourished. Think about things. It all depends on how you stand outside the world and perceive things. There are many ways to get to a goal that most folk never catch on to.

"The increased suggestibility thus induced was skillfully exploited by the Chinese, who poured into these abnormally receptive minds large doses of pro-Communist and anti-capitalist literature. These Pavlovian techniques were remarkably successful. One out of every seven American prisoners was guilty, we are officially told, of grave collaboration with the Chinese authorities, one out of three of technical collaboration. It must not be supposed that this kind of treatment is reserved by the Communists exclusively for their enemies. The young field workers, whose business it was during the first years of the new regime, to act as Communist missionaries and organizers in China's innumerable towns and villages were made to take a course of indoctrination far more intense than that to which any prisoner of war was ever subjected. In his "China Under Communism" R.L. Walker describes the methods by which the party leaders are able to fabricate out of ordinary men and women the thousands of selfless fanatics required for spreading the Communist gospel and for enforcing Communist policies."

Alan: That's an excellent book on how the young in any country can be conditioned to be a new type of police and they're fanatical in their devotion.

"Under this system of training, the human raw material is shipped to special camps, where the trainees are completely isolated from their friends, families and the outside world in general. In these camps they are made to perform exhausting physical and mental work; they are never alone, always in groups, they are encouraged to spy on one another: they are required to write self-accusatory autobiographies; they live in chronic fear of the dreadful fate that may befall them on account of what has been said about them by informers or of what they themselves have confessed."

Alan: The U.S. and other countries did the same things with cults that were CIA sponsored. The whole Jonestown Massacre – if you go into the history of Jones himself and you'll find that Ronald Reagan actually brought him in when he was governor of California. He brought in Jones and his groups to work with psychiatric patients and the whole thing was CIA backed with the same techniques used: the malnourishment, the fatigue, the spying on each other and so on. These were all CIA ops.

"In this state of heightened suggestibility they are given an incentive course in theoretical and applied Marxism—a course in which failure to pass examination may mean anything from ignominious expulsion to a term in a forced labor camp or even liquidation. After about six months of results of this kind of thing, prolonged mental and physical stress produced the results which Pavlov's findings would lead one to expect. One after another or in whole groups, the trainees break down. Neurotic and hysterical symptoms make their appearance. Some of the victims commit suicide, others (as many, we are told, as 20 percent of the total) develop a severe mental illness. Those who survive the rigors of the conversion process emerge

with new and ineradicable behavior patterns. All their ties with the past—friends, family, traditional decencies and pieties—have been severed. They are new men, recreated in the image of their new god and totally dedicated to his service. Throughout the Communist world tens of thousands of these disciplined and devoted young men are being turned out every year from hundreds of conditioning centers. What the Jesuits did for the Roman Church of the Counter Reformation, these products of a more scientific and even harsher training are now doing, and will doubtless continue to do, for the Communist parties of Europe, Asia and Africa.

In politics Pavlov seems to have been an old-fashioned liberal. But, by a strange irony of fate, his researches and the theories he based upon them have called into existence a great army of fanatics dedicated heart and soul, reflex and nervous system, to the destruction of old-fashioned liberalism, wherever it can be found. Brainwashing, as it is now practiced, is a hybrid technique, depending for its effectiveness partly on the systematic use of violence, partly on skillful psychological manipulation. It represents the tradition of 1984 on its way to becoming the tradition of "Brave New World". Under a long-established and well-regulated dictatorship our current methods of semi-violent manipulation will seem, no doubt, absurdly crude. Conditioned from earliest infancy (and perhaps also biologically predestined), the average middle or lower-caste individual will never require conversion or even a refresher course in the true faith."

Alan: Listen to this stuff.

"The members of the highest caste will have to be able to think new thoughts in response to new situations: consequently their training will be much less rigid than the training imposed upon those whose business is not to reason why..."

Alan: That's the masses.

"...but merely to do and die with the minimum of fuss."

Alan: Now that's right out of Plato in fact. Plato talked about The Guardians, the Elite, the Aristocracy who would have access to all information in histories and education, where those below, the ITS, wouldn't have to know that. They'd be taught all that they really needed to know for their particular occupation. He's telling you that here, and this guy, remember, was part of the investigations into these techniques to create a world society. He's admitting here that what we're going through today, which is the 1984 part of it, is only one step. The next step is the introduction, which we see happening simultaneously. It's coming in now with genetic engineering for a new type of lower caste human that will work perfectly well – the Brave New World variety. I'll repeat that last part.

"Conditioned from earliest infancy (and perhaps also biologically predestined), the average middle or lower-caste individual will never require conversion or even a refresher course in the true faith. The members of the highest caste will have to be able to think new thoughts in response to new situations:"

Alan: That's again what people like Charles Galton Darwin talked about in his book, "The Next Million Years." The elite will not alter themselves. They'll damage our ability for self-preservation. They'll annihilate that part of the brain chemically or even produce viruses – it's really inoculations, so that you won't need it anymore. The State will be making all your decisions for you. However, the elite must keep those abilities because they will be guiding us, guiding Planet Earth you see.

"These upper-caste individuals will be members, still, of a wild species—thetrainers and guardians..."

Alan: He even uses the term.

"...themselves only slightly conditioned, of a breed of completely domesticated animals."

Alan: Moo. That's us, folks.

"...Their wildness will make it possible for them to become heretical and rebellious. When this

happens, they will have to be either liquidated..."

Alan: That's the elite themselves who've become – because they'll all be competing amongst themselves like good little psychopaths for the throne. You know, the World Throne.

"...or brainwashed back into orthodoxy, or (as in "Brave New World") exiled to some island, where they can give no further trouble, except of course to one another. But universal infant conditioning and the other techniques of manipulation and control are still a few generations away in the future."

Alan: It's all here now. It's been done since then.

"On the road to the Brave New World our rulers will have to rely on the transitional and provisional techniques of brainwashing."

Alan: Good book and remember this guy was part of it. He was all for it. He saw himself as one of those who would retain the critical faculties of reasoning. He would not be altered and he was in the national aristocratic class. His grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley was the man who was the best friend of Charles Darwin and took over this Masonic theory of the elite that became Natziism and Communism and all other extremists groups. Religion, basically. Sir Thomas also recruited others like H.G. Wells and taught all the main authors of his era and backed them financially. They were all indoctrinated into this cause, just as The Guardians in Plato's "Republic" said they'd do. They'd recruit those who are on the verge or the lower class or the middle class and bring them into the lower helping class, and that's what H.G. Wells was. H.G. Wells' mother was really the housekeeper of an aristocratic family, so he was born to a servant, which he hated, and he hated the lower classes because he was accustomed to living in a big mansion, but he didn't own it, but he hated all the lower classes because it terrified him that he might join those particular working classes one day.

It's quite fascinating when you realize that you're whole life really and everything you're taught to be fascinated by has been methodically planned for you to believe in or accept, including the daily fanfare of politics and all that nonsense. Professor Carroll Quigley said that the bottom politicians are allowed to do their ha-ha-ing – their jeering towards each other as they all vie for a little bit of power, a bit of the honey pot where all the tax money is. That's all they're really in for, some fame and fortune as good little psychopaths do, but the ones at the top are already picked and groomed years before the public even hear of their names. That's all true.

Now it's interesting, too, that last chapter I read by Aldous Huxley, he talks along the lines of Plato's "Republic," the utopia for the elite. That's what it's all about. What he is describing there are the psychopaths at the top. Now, you see it's only those who are normal people that would even use the term "psychopath." For the psychopath at the top they see themselves as Darwin's natural successors. They are the epitome of the survivalists. They are those who have proven worthy through all the trials and stresses of thousands of years even in selective breeding to dominate all the animals they call the people or the ITS, as Plato called them. Nothing has changed so it's only normal people who would view them and Huxley and his crowd as well as a psychopathic type. They themselves see themselves as the winners. They're at the top of the food chain. They have dominated all the rest. This is a different perspective there. They think they are quite natural and they have the right to be where they are. They're bright. They have power, tremendous power. They own the system.

Today, we live in an amalgamated system of economics and politics. The old warlords fused with the bankers a long time ago to dominate the rest, because all those that produce are the common people. They are the producers, so you have the ones at the top living off of them. That's what Marx talked about. Marx knew because he was trained by them as well and given all this data, as was Lenin in fact. The bankers paid for all these things.

I'll be reading from other books by other professors going through who backed Hitler and who backed Bolshevism and the Communists. All documented but to the average person today you see they're almost in Brave New World. In "Brave New World" they popped pills for everything, had an electric stimuli et cetera for organisms and so on and so on. Be happy, be happy, be happy. Don't be sad. Sadness is an unnatural state

of mind. That's the new slogan that we hear all the time. Be happy, be happy; where it's nonsense because sadness is a state. It's not an illness. It's a state of mind. Although psychiatrists would love to classify it as a natural illness.

Anything outside the agenda now has the psychiatric terminology, as do all the little things that children go through. Lots of different terms now for children to be slapped with so they can be put on drugs. They're already doing this Brave New World scenario. It's been happening for years and the public are kept in ignorance and they're taught to be egosyntonic all of the time, go along with it uncaringly in fact. The bonding – the natural bonding between peoples – not just male and female but in all peoples and societies is pretty well gone, and that was by design and I think there's more to it. I think there's bio-physical effects caused by the food alterations, the spaying and inoculations. I think it's all designed that way because we would have never survived this long if society had been in the state it's in right now with the de-bonding process, the hedonistic processes underway today. We'd never have got out the caves if indeed we even started there because survival is also a societal thing, not just an individual thing. We've lost that and when you lose it, you're domesticated as Huxley himself says.

Now I'd like to mention for those who have sent donations in, I really appreciate it because I don't get paid for any of the radio or television shows I do. I never have. I haven't got a penny from any show and I live on what comes in, which isn't a lot. What I do find is that those who do donate are the same people over and over, a small handful of people, but I really appreciate it. I am run off my feet this last little while. I've had problems with my eyes. Forgive any mistakes tonight in reading because it's hard to even focus at the moment and hard to get glasses, reading glasses to actually read properly with at the moment.

I'm sure you'll forgive me for that, and I will be continuing with the blurbs. I will be continuing to expose through published information. It's sad that we need this proof because people should be able to see for themselves, even the spraying overhead and most can't you know. We shouldn't have to be told so much. I understand we've got to have the proof, but remember that those in charge of the hen house are the foxes, and they're the ones who give us any proof or not give us the proof depending on how they feel at the time, so I can't spend my life just handing out the proofs and the data which they themselves have authorized to be known for those who seek it out.

We're supposed to use our intuition, which is a defense mechanism, a survival mechanism, and unfortunately it's gone with most people who truly have been domesticated and can't imagine any other lifestyle than the present one they have. Just as they can't imagine their great-grandparent's lifestyle and the way they lived, and they can't imagine the lifestyle of the genetically modified purpose-made humans of the next 40 or 50 years. They can't imagine. They're quite happy in this particular domesticated field they're in today. They're domesticated animals in their own field. This is their home, their habitat, even as it's changing and they don't complain anymore about gasoline increases or the cost of living that's going up all the time. They don't complain because they're given so much cheap junk to reward themselves with in the Pavlovian style again. Pull the lever and the rat get its seed and we reward ourselves with the little goodies of life that amuse us and amuse us for about five minutes until the next one comes along. That's how we have been reared, trained and conditioned. All the greater things of life, that comes from the mind, the journey of the mind itself.

Forget television. Forget all the entertainment out there. You have a whole universe to research within your own mind space, and most people leave it vacant and that's tremendously sad.

For Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"If I Only Had A Brain" Wizard of Oz Soundtrack

I could wile away the hours
Conferrin' with the flowers
Consultin' with the rain
And my head I'd be scratchin'

While my thoughts were busy hatchin'
If I only had a brain

I'd unravel every riddle
For any individ'le
In trouble or in pain

(Dorothy)
With the thoughts you'd be thinkin'
You could be another Lincoln
If you only had a brain

(Scarecrow)
Oh, I would tell you why
The ocean's near the shore
I could think of things I never thunk before
And then I'd sit and think some more

I would not be just a nuffin'
My head all full of stuffin'
My heart all full of pain
I would dance and be merry
Life would be a ding-a-derry
If I only had a brain

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MEN OF MANY MASKS
AND THE
CLOAKS OF IDEOLOGIES"
July 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 13, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm also on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Today is July 13th, 2007.

In August, you'll find there's going to be another meeting of the “three amigos.” Their faces change and it really doesn’t matter what names they have, since they're front men anyway for a long-term agenda intergenerational, as we know. We saw the retirement of two of the amigos and their fresh peer takeover for Canada and Mexico. They signed an agreement in Quebec, Canada in August to further this amalgamation of the Americas. It's wonderful, you know, being in a democracy where kingly types of declarations are dished out to the public. You know the "great unwashed masses" down below, where we're eventually told what's next.

None of this is ever discussed, you'll notice, in any election anywhere. The major things that affect us all, from the wars we get into (and which were planned in advance many, many years ago) or these amalgamations like corporate amalgamations, just the same thing really in the eyes of the big boys who are heads of international corporate boards. To them, it's the amalgamation of business, because the general populace in every country happen to be the business, as every person who ever studied Lenin knows or Marx knows, nothing comes into the system unless the people make it or produce it—work, in other words. Labor is what creates what they call "wealth." I say they call it wealth, because that's not wealth to me.

They're already discussing and given permission in fact for American troops to be brought in for security purposes while this amalgamation, further agreement towards it, goes on. There's the usual outcry from the usual groups, which will get nowhere. You get groups and university students who are allocated specific safe areas, way away from the particular party that will come into these buildings, and all probably get new outfits to wear. They always like to dress them up in some outfit for their PR shots (their photographic shots to the public). They'll smile and then they get the usual “good enough for the people” quip from the media about what they said, which will be very little in fact, because that's what the public end up with, very little.

It's really a training exercise to the general masses who are never conscious. The general masses or the populace aren't really conscious. They float through their lives. They think they're awake but they're not in any real sense. They're composite characters. In fact, they're made up of mosaics of bits and pieces and bits and bites taken from television. They look at the other ones around them who are much the same, and the little boxes they live in called houses, all stuck next door to each other. That's how they judge their reality; and by being the same as the rest, it appears to be so, so “I must be normal. Things are good. They have to be, even though I'm worried about finances, but it must be good because everyone else looks fairly happy.” They all put their personas on, their pretenses as they go through these trained ritualistic routines of greeting each other and when asked, "how's it going?" "Oh, great,” they'll say. Or, “fine." Or, they'll boast about the latest acquisition that's just put them in the hole. You know, the big debt hole, even further, and will also produce much more quiet arguments, behind closed doors, of course, at least behind their own walls in their homes. That goes on all over the place in this dysfunctional society we now live in.

You can't count on the general population to ever wakeup, because they're under what has been the most intensive form of mind control yet—to be applied to the general public beginning with birth and inoculations. It actually begins before that with the food that the mother was eating, all denaturalized processed foods;

and the father of course, the sperm and the ovum are already lacking in certain qualities. The IQ drops and baby is born that way, and then it's further dropped by the inoculations, which target not only the brain but also the immune system, to make them much, much weaker than they should be if they lived naturally and lived healthier. It doesn't really matter because they are already damaged. They then drink the fluoride; and my goodness, I think the listeners will probably know because listeners generally are much more awake than the general populace.

The whole history of fluoride is so well documented I won't go on about it. It's incredible what they've done from the beginning, knowing exactly what fluoride would do to the human body and to the brain. Therefore, you can't really blame the general public completely for their apparent lack of interest in things. The school system, as it's been well documented, it is scientifically designed to literally discourage independent thought. It discourages even the power to reason properly. It discourages questions. It's all group-think today—consensus building. A scientific indoctrination where everything at school teaches them it must be true, and everything the teacher says must be true, and every documentary they're shown at school must be true. However, what their old-fashioned parents say is tossed out the window, because the children have been turned against their parents at school. That's been going on for a long time, no coincidence either.

The generations had to be separated in order to control each generation. There's no continuity of information, experience or wisdom passed on from one to the next. Therefore, each generation is naïve—incredibly naïve, never knowing the past. Never knowing even the recent past, and never knowing that their own lives and that which they will experience in their lives is just part of one big business plan where they are economic units. Charles Galton Darwin said in "The Next Million Years," "they're living in a more sophisticated form of slavery."

Now before I go on, I'd like to mention that people can order books and CDs from me. I could be rolling in enough money to go a lot further if I had had time to churn out more, but I decided against it for a while and just put out the information while there is time to put it out. I live like some kind of Spartan here, and most folk couldn't even live in the manner in which I manage to survive. Those who are able to give donations, please do so. They are welcome. I'm overwhelmed with work here. I often don't have time to eat, and I'm not joking about that. I try to discourage phone calls coming in because I know people like to chat. If I have a talk to do, which has to be recorded and put on computer and formatting and all the rest of it, I also have to cut out the phone calls and the ringing, and then splice it all back together, basically. Although it's all on computer, it takes much more time to do so, so I discourage the phone calls that come in. It's not that I don't like to talk to people. It's just, honestly, I don't have the time at the moment. I would like it to be different but it doesn't really look like it will be. That's why I haven't been putting out more books and discs to bring in an income.

I certainly could go much, much deeper and I plan to do so with a series on the real occult. Not all the rubbish you've heard so far from the usual sources, including the Philosophical Society. They can only go so far with their understanding. I'll give you the meanings all down through the ages of all the symbols and the higher meanings, and the higher meanings, and the higher meanings. There are many levels of meanings as you progress through them, because you must understand the symbology that's being used. A symbology that fascinates people and they get trapped in the exoteric explanations, because exoteric explanations are meant to trap you in wonder. They're written wonderfully just like Bibles are written with stories, with wonderful stories; and you picture every individual in that story. You can see them in your mind and you don't know the real truth or the real meanings behind it all. That's how the exoteric is always written, whether it’s tarot, whether it's astrology or anything else. It's meant to fascinate you and drag you in and you get trapped in what you think is the truth—but is actually one of the levels of the exoteric.

Keep your eyes open in the media for little quips you'll see coming up to do with this next three amigos get-together, a formality really. In 2005, it was announced when they signed the first open public agreement to amalgamate the Americas, they said they'd have another four or five to do. This is the next big one coming up and it's supposed to be held in Montebello, Quebec, Canada, August 20-21st, 2007.

You'll find there will probably be a lot of riots there and so on; and the general public will think, “oh, look at them students again,” and switch their brains off. Not that they really had them switched on certainly at full power. That's how they make decisions, you see, because they always have provocateur groups at these

meetings, paid for by the same security agencies, that keep all the students packed into a different part of the town. They pay the provocateurs -- the big boys, the agencies, the governments pay them to create a little bit of mayhem and anarchy. Anarchy, of course, turns people off. They think it's just the youth complaining again; and that's as far as they do to think.

These are simply, as I say, formalities, because the agreements are written pretty well in stone. These characters never alter their business plan and their dates for anybody or anything. At least, this time the agreement will be more straightforward in allowing U.S. troops access to Canadian soil. That's just a formality, too, because after 9/11 it was announced across Canada by the CBC (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation), the government funded and owned station, that we already integrated security forces. That includes the military you see. It's already here and has been for quite some time. In fact, they were already integrating long before 9/11 happened. Ah, for the world we live in.

Today, I was on the Republic Broadcasting Network Radio filling in for Michael Herzog for a couple of hours. I'm always cautious as to how I phrase things to an American public who are use to hearing traditional solutions to all of these problems. The traditional solutions are always stuck in the framework that they have rights and that they have a Constitution and so on. They don't realize it's been thrown out of the window a long time ago. If they can get past that stage, I know they can start taking proper steps, including the realization that they are in an intergenerational battle and that their children who are currently being brainwashed and that they must start communicating deeply and quickly for the first time. Unfortunately, there's not enough of the older people, the grandparents involved in the families anymore to give them their histories, their recent histories, which they must know; because the United States was not, as I say, an “Andy [Griffith] of Mayberry” society.

People don't even know of the turmoil within the United States right up into the 1950’s and 1960’s. They don't know that across the United States, lots and lots of people lived in factory towns. A system developed in Europe and in England where the owner of the factory owned the town and the employees rented from their boss. The boss also owned the stores in town and the pharmacy in town. He owned the doctor that you hired. He owned the minister who gave you your sermons and told you to be good and obey the rules. The people were kept in a state of poverty. They couldn't save up. That's why the unions came into being in the United States. They were basically owned in a system that was feudal—a system that went back through Europe for centuries. The same system that still existed in Britain when I grew up, in many parts of the country of the UK.

It was the same system going back to Thomas Malthus from the 1700’s. They could keep the average family -- they had it all worked out mathematically how much you earned. How much you paid out. What nutritional value you would take in, according to what they'd allow you to afford. Would you be strong enough to cause trouble? Would you be strong enough to think clearly? Therefore, you're kept in almost a malnourished state. Food has always been used as a weapon, going all the way back to Sumer and Egypt and upwards to the present time as it still is, in fact. They’ve already started the war long ago on your food when they first denaturalized it. Healthy mind, healthy body—you need both. Look at the people around you today and the obesity you see. That's the result of malnourishment. They have lots of calories but the nourishment isn't there. The bodies have a craving for something which they're not getting from the foods they eat; and that's planned too. Again, read Thomas Malthus and his "Essays on Population." He's talking about population control.

While on RBN, I mentioned how these large dynasties, these big family dynasties who hold tremendous wealth and power rise up and the reality behind them, these monsters that we now call "benefactors and philanthropists," and who hire all their front NGO leaders who speak for us and decide what direction they choose to take us. That's what they call the new democracy. The Soviet system is well alive, it’s kicking, it’s here, and it’s worldwide now. These NGOs work at the top. The followers don't know, but the ones at the top do. They work for the big boys.

I don't get paid by the way for these radio shows I'm on. I've never had payment from any show or television show that I've been on. Just to let you know.

Here's a little bit about the Rockefellers, these great philanthropists who are interwoven with CIA. They give

out Citizenship of the World Awards to most of the famous people you see on television. They all have awards from them. The ones who pretend to lead your nation for the nation. It's "The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty" by Peter Collier and David Horowitz, published by Holt, Reinhart, Winston. Well worth reading.

It talks about old man Rockefeller, in the early 1900's, who had accumulated massive amounts of money in the oil, coal and iron industries, all the mineral sources and resources. The same thing as Cecil Rhodes and his groups were doing on behalf of London across Africa. They had their own boys in the United States doing the same thing, who belonged to the same club, by the way. One of his company's was called the Colorado Fuel and Iron. They had factories and mines also in Pennsylvania.

Here's what it said on page 111:

United Miners Workers Union had complained about the measly conditions they had—terrible conditions. There were deaths every day. They were paid pittances for their selves and their families. This happened in many towns across the United States. One of them was called Ludlow. They settled into tent colonies. This is what the miners did. They settled into tent colonies United Miners Workers Union had set up for the small nearby mining towns of the area. One of them was named Ludlow. (This is the 23rd of September 1913).

"What previously had been regarded as isolated incidents between the detectives--

Alan: They brought in detectives and private armies on behalf of Rockefeller and the group.

It says here:

"... and miners now turned into military skirmishes. One of the most serious occurred on October 17, when the Baldwin-Felts men--

Alan: These are private strikebreakers, agencies. That's why I always tell people to be aware of private armies. We know about the big private army that's being formed right now, don't we?

"... the Baldwin-Felts men piled into the armored car the miners called the Death Special and raced through a tent colony near Forbes, raking the area with fire from two mounted machines guns and then speeding off into the dusk. The miners retaliated as best they could, and two weeks later Colorado's Governor Ammons finally called out the National Guard in an attempt to restore the peace. For a time, the militiamen tried to enforce a Colorado law that forbade bringing scabs into an area where there was a labor dispute. But in the bitter winter months ahead, the state found itself unable to meet the militia's payroll without help from the business interests; the Guard became openly partisan--"

Alan: In other words, they were paid off.

"...escorting into the coal fields strikebreakers who had been imported by rail from as far away as Pittsburgh and Toledo. Then, in late February, with the state treasury depleted, Governor Ammons..."

Alan: Ammons -- A-M-M-O-N-S, Ammons as in Amen-Ra. What a coincidence, eh?

"...pulled out all but a few strategically stationed units; most of the militiamen who remained were openly antagonistic to the strikers. On the morning of April 20, the labor war that had thus far caused dozens of lives and came to its bloody climax. A company of militia that had repeatedly clashed with strikers took up a position on a rise overlooking the tents of Ludlow. The chill wind whipped at laundry drying stiffly on the clotheslines and curled the smoked climbing out of stovepipes poked through the tent tops. The strikers stared suspiciously at the men above them. Just after daybreak, a shot rang out from an unknown source, and the jittery militiamen responded by opening fire from their Hotchkiss guns, beginning a battle that would last all day.

As their tents, punctured with bullets, caught fire, the strikers retreated to positions in cellars dug

under the floorboards. By nightfall, the scene was one of complete devastation. There were forty dead and countless wounded. But the worst was to come. For, next morning, as the people of Ludlow emerged from under ground and walked through the smoldering colony counting their losses, they discovered the bodies of two women and eleven children who had suffocated in a cellar when the tent above them had burned. That outrage had found its symbol, and as news of it spread, other colonies of strikers began an offensive against the mine operators, seizing towns and attacking company outposts within a 250-mile radius of Ludlow. President Woodrow Wilson ordered federal troops into the area to end what threatened to become an all out war."

Alan: That type of thing was going on in “Andy of Mayberry,” you see. That was really what was happening in the very beginning of the 1900’s; and it had already been happening through the 1800’s as well. Hollywood did a great job of convincing everyone there was nothing happening except cowboys and Indians. Industry had been there for a long time and the big magnates had been in power for a long time. You should find out how the big boys accumulated their wealth and their oil, because nothing was to dirty for them to do, including burning out any competition, including their oil wells when necessary, in order to take them over.

The greatest thing of all is how you're told in books like these how the PR men were brought in, to change the image of a monster into a philanthropist who cared about the world and would donate money to good causes. Causes of his own choosing and sometimes of his own making, because they guide the world from both sides. The rod and the staff you see must be used to guide the people.

Now, with the takedown of the old Soviet system as it expands and merges with the capitalist system, as it was always meant to do, those rights through unions and individual rights that came with them are being taken away again, because we don't have to be pampered anymore. We don't have to be conned anymore and babied by people who despise you. Now you're seeing the true face once more. A face that's been seen down through the ages—the tyrant’s face, the arrogant one who is very blatant in his arrogance. They all look the same in all ages. Their comments are all the same in all ages. The media is there, of course, to smooth out their statements for us, to make them more palatable or to rephrase them in fuzzy nice ways, so that we don't get the right impression. That's the world we live in, really nasty and it's going to get a lot worse because we are the commoners. The commoners whose job now is over, almost, when they bring about this new efficient, new society, no one will be allowed to exist without a purpose in this new society.

This wonderful New World Order that's been on the go for a long time. This long-range business plan which always has said: "the public are there to serve the system and not the system to serve the public." It's no secret that all NATO countries have prepared and signed agreements to deal with massive rioting in all of their countries, which they have predicted are going to come along. Yet, Joe Average that watches TV with his wife, who watches the soaps and he's watching the sports, will go to the very end not knowing that in reality, they're the enemy. When you sit back watching people across the world being blown up and killed and butchered by your own sons and daughters, funded by your own tax money, why on earth do you think that eventually it won't come around and eat you? The monster that starts off this way becomes hungrier all the time and it doesn't distinguish one peasant in one country to a peasant in another. "What goes around comes around." "As you sow, so shall you reap."

If you don't cry out for the injustices in the world for others, there's going to be no one to cry out for you. This strict regime of being told what to do through all the scientific experts and societies and agencies is being stepped up, big time. We've had wars on everything: Poverty, smoking, drugs. The drugs increase. Now they're going for a war on obesity. I mentioned this a few years ago that the United Nations would then turn to that. They make the people malnourished. They encourage the culture that feeds them all the fast foods because they had to get fast foods to get mom and dad out working. They couldn't have one at home cooking anymore. They wanted them both out there consuming and producing and doubling the tax base, plus separating themselves from the children; but don't worry, television was taking care of them. As a result, of course, we see all around us of malnourished people who are very fat but can't stop eating.

Now sure enough, along it comes, an article by Peter Griffiths from Thursday, July 12th, London Reuters (or, some people say "Writers").

It says:

"A "fat tax" on salty, sugary and fatty foods could save thousands of lives each year, according to a study published on Thursday."

Alan: "A study." I love how they phrase things.

"Researchers at Oxford University say that charging Value Added Tax--"

Alan: See, they've had Value Added Tax in Britain since about the early '70s, VAT they call it. It was supposed to come out on luxury goods only, but only a few idiots believed that. It spread to everything else.

"...Value Added Tax (VAT) at 17.5 percent on foods deemed to be unhealthy would cut consumer demand and reduce the number of heart attacks and strokes."

Alan: They care about you. That's why they made you fat in the first place and malnourished you, and gave you inoculations and fluoride and altered all the food that you eat, through big organizations working with your governments. Here are your benefactors, back at it again.

"The purchase tax is already levied on a small number of products such as potato crisps, ice cream, confectionery and chocolate biscuits, but most food is exempt."

Alan: We'll say at the moment.
"The move could save..."
Alan: I love how they get these statistics. They probably built a computer to give them this one.

"... The move could save an estimated 3,200 lives in Britain each year, according to the study in the Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health. "A well-designed and carefully-targeted fat tax could be a useful tool for reducing the burden of food-related disease," the study concluded. The team from Oxford's Department of Public Health said higher taxes have already been imposed on cigarettes and alcohol to encourage healthy living."

Alan: --And misery. I have the last part here. You see, without any fun, Jack becomes a dull boy.

"They used a mathematical formula to estimate the effect of higher prices on the demand for foods such as pastries, cakes, cheese and butter. However, they said their research only gave a rough guide to the number of lives that could be saved and said more work was needed to get an exact picture of how taxes could improve public..."

Alan: You see, taxes are good for you. Taxes are healthy.

"Any "fat tax" might be seen as an attack on personal freedom and would weigh more heavily..."

Alan: Oh look at the pun, eh.

"...on poorer families, the study warned."

Alan: That's typically Oxford.

"A food tax would raise average weekly household bills by 4.6 percent or 67 pence per person. Former Prime Minister Tony Blair has previously rejected the idea as an example of the "nanny state" that might push people away from healthy food."

Alan: Where do you find the healthy food now, Mr. Blair? This is a guy that brought in the genetically modified food and made it law.

"The Food and Drink Federation has called the proposed tax patronizing and says it would hit low-income families hardest."

Alan: Boy, I love all these federations and think tanks that get paid to do these studies. You have to be a genius to come up with that, eh?

"The Food and Drink Federation has called the proposed tax patronizing and says it would hit low-income families..."

Alan: I wonder how much they got paid to figure that out.

"...It suggests that people eat a balanced diet."

Alan: “Balanced diet.”

"The British Heart Foundation said it does not support the tax. We believe the government should focus on ensuring healthy foods are financially and geographically accessible to everyone, it said."

Alan: They always give you the dialectic, you see. Yes, here we go and you see this is all part of bringing you in. They want to psychologically evaluate every child -- all children in schools every year. Then, when you're used to it, you continue all through your life to make sure that you're dumbed-down enough to stay in their workforce. You've passed their quality approval standards of being pretty dumb; and they want to do the same thing with your health. Watching you, weighing you, measuring you from birth to death. This is the scientific era. Science is a new god; and because science has thrown the god out, you see, then you're going to be much, much worse in an atheistic system than any religious system was before; and they were bad enough. The new religion doesn't have any empathy in it, whatsoever. There's no humanity or empathy in science. It's supposedly run on hard facts, which alter all the time.

That's where they're going with their food, too. It's just totalitarianism and tyranny by quacks and lot of quacks, and really to get you all used to the idea—a generation growing living under terrorism. Living and seeing black clad Ninja outfits on the street corner and machines guns, the creation of the apathy that is being measured and weighed, and having your mind examined every year to dehumanize every ordinary person on the planet. Dehumanization causes tremendous apathy. This is the purpose of all of this.

All this stuff is nonsense. As I say, they cause the problems and then they come up supposedly with their solutions, because the problems are evident. The causes of the problems are not evident to the people usually, who don't think very far. They believe everything the television tells them, so get used to it. This is all from the United Nations, by the way, you know, the real boss. They come up with all this stuff and they get the governments to sign these agreements. The governments simply implement it automatically into law. It's the same with all the building codes worldwide. They all come from the United Nations and are all designed eventually so you can't keep up with all the standards, which are constantly going up, until you're broke and you're off what to use to be your property. They'll get you off one way or another. They'll either fine you off because you can't comply, or tax you off when you try to comply. The end of private property is part of their goal, one of their milestones.

Now I'd also look into the articles that Mark Baard does in his Parallel Normal.com. He is a professional journalist. He teaches journalism and he tries to present the facts without the spin; and that's a rare thing in this day and age where people are worried about losing their jobs, the standards of income. That also leads to the dissolution of the family, because those under financial stress or the threat of losing work will have strife at home. That's the way it is; and that's how beautiful this system is for the big boys. They have everyone under their thumb through fear and threat of nasty outcomes. In a system of money, no one really feels secure at the bottom; and that's the majority of the public. It's not meant that you feel secure. It's designed to keep you always on edge. They've never given us a system (in a monetary system) where there is stability for any length of time to give you that feeling of security.

When you feel secure, you start getting ideas like “I've got rights,” and they start to push certain laws through, you say, "hey, you can't do that to me," and you might stand up for yourself. You get used to being

in the same pasture and the grass is green; they can't have that. They must have you always off balance with wars, rumors of wars, rumors of comet impacts, meteorites, earthquakes, pestilence, famine and all the rest of it, all wars abroad. That's the old trick to keep you always on edge; and when you're on edge all the time, you start to believe the guys that you think might be telling the truth, the big boys who tell you all this information. Maybe they're right. You can never really be sure you see because the abused turns to the abuser for help. It's a very old system. It's an abusive system. It's anti-human. The ordinary people never win in this system. It's not meant to that you win. If you're offered a hand of help by the big boys, you better run; because believe you me, they might give you a good reason, you might want to believe it, but there will be behind it all a very good reason—the real reason. You won't be told the real reason until you see it turn into a fist.

We are trained from cradle to grave with a very advanced system of scientific indoctrination by a television, cartoons, even right through to movies—predictive programming getting us ready for the next step and the next step and the next step. Our conclusions are predetermined. We must come to their conclusions the way it's formulated and set out for us to follow. That's how opinions are made by the public. The simply adopt them from their favorite talking head on the media or in a television debate.

I always remember what Professor Carroll Quigley said in the book "Tragedy & Hope" and his other one "The Anglo-American Establishment", concerning this dominant minority that really runs the world with all of its helping agencies. This capstone that had all these agencies beneath it, like the pyramid, each specialized in one form or another of social control and financial control and the control of all resources; the necessities of life. He said, "we the Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs," he said, "we don't mind negotiating and working with communists and capitalistic dictators et cetera and quite frequently do." Of course they did, because they created all of these sides you see. Long ago, they planned the strategy, the dialectic of the creation of opposites to force the herds of the people of the world into a certain path where they merge together into this new system, the third way. The third way of Plato and the big philanthropic organizations, the big foundations are the driving forces, because technically, they're not governmental but they influence everything within your lives and the governments obey them. The foundations fund the NGOs that demand certain laws and rules and regulations to save the earth or to save something.

There is a book out called "Trading With the Enemy," a very good book worth getting. An Expose of the Nazi-American Money Plot 1933-1949. It's published by Delacorte Press, New York. The ISBN number is: 044009064-4. It's one of many books that have documented the big boys behind all of the financing and the munitions building and the armaments of countries; and believe you me, it's not what you think it is. It's not the Christians or Jews or even Nazis really. It's the psychopaths within all groups that know that they're a big club—a club of psychopaths who worked together to fool all peoples.

A write up on this book says:

"For almost forty years the facts behind the extraordinary true story of Nazi-American wartime business relations have been buried in government files. And that was Charles Higham, drawing his account from thousands of documents just released under the Freedom of Information Act,"

Alan: They took a long time to release them eh? About 50 years or 60.

"... has given us a full-scale picture of the American businessmen who dealt with the Nazis right through World War II. Among those who traded on both sides of the war were certain executives of Standard Oil..."

Alan: That's Rockefeller.

"...of New Jersey, the Chase Bank..."

Alan: Part of the Federal Reserve.

"...the Texas Company, ITT, Ford, and Sterling Products."

Alan: They missed a few here. There's not GM.

"And helping them with their dealings were such government officials as a secretary of commerce, an assistant secretary of state, and ambassadors to France and Great Britain. The Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland, was Nazi-controlled but presided over by an American, even in 1944. At one of its yearly meetings, the bank's president sat down with his German, Japanese, Italian, British, and American executive staff to discuss shipments of 378 million dollars in gold sent to the bank by the Nazi government for use by its leaders after the war. This was gold looted from the banks of Austria, Belgium, and Czechoslovakia, or melted down from teeth fillings, eyeglass frames, and wedding rings of murdered Jews."

Alan: They should add gypsies because they keep missing them.

"But that is only one of the stories. Standard Oil of New Jersey executives shipped the Nazis oil through Switzerland while Allied forces endured restrictions of supplies and shortages abounded. Ford Motor Company trucks were built for Nazi troops with authorization from Ford directors in the U.S. The chairman of ITT supplied much of Hitler's communications system. The list of those who chose Business as Usual—even when the business was with their country's enemy—is long and shocking.

Charles Higham, biographer and former New York Times writer, presents a meticulously documented, dispassionately told behind-the-scenes picture of American involvement with the Nazis before, during, and after World War II."

Alan: That's one of many books on this. One of the better ones I've read is to do with the front shell company called I.G. Farben. A book called "The Crimes and Punishment of I.G. Farben" is well worth reading because it goes into all of this, to how all the big boys in England, the United States and other warring countries got together to create this umbrella, which really was the war machine behind Nazism. It's a phenomenal story and how during the Nuremberg trials I.G. Farben still retained its name as a shell group comprising all of these particular companies I've mentioned, and a lot more including Baxter Laboratories, which still gives inoculations and makes inoculations for people. Someone you can really trust. They sent over representatives, massive big time lawyers from the U.S. to try and sway the investigation away from too much inquiry into I.G. Farben and the companies and the shareholders and the names of those involved. Yes, there were people from all nationalities, all religions involved in it, including Jews. That’s something that should be looked at very carefully by Jewish groups.

Those who follow the big foundations should definitely look into who these great benefactors are. All it is, as I say, is a PR job written by professional experts to give you a false impression of these people. They're dynasties of psychopathic monsters and war is business to them; in any shape or form, it's a business; and they have incredible arrogance, an incredible lack, in fact. There is no empathy at all in them. There is no shame or guilt—it doesn’t exist. These characters still run the world today.

You know Nazism has been decried and decried as though it was the only crime on the planet for so long; and yet Nazism, as the people generally know it, is only the outer shell of something much higher, because in its higher form it was not a German concept. It wasn’t meant to simply be a local national thing. It was a world type of concept of evolution of the supermen. The exact same philosophy as those in the big foundations and their families believe in; and it's still going on well. It's alive. It was a philosophy of perfecting humanity through "special breeding" and science. Now we have genetic engineering and you wonder who has been paying all the money into the genetic research. Do your homework. I hope by now, when you find the answers, you will not be surprised. If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck it's a -- Yes.

That's the bottom line and that's where we are today. Rapidly coming to the end of the roller coaster ride of the Age of Pisces into Aquarius, where a utopia is to be born, but only for an elite. The utopia will exist when the biggest problem they have—the masses—are either non-existent, vastly reduced, but definitely when they have no minds of their own to think with. The greatest resistance they've ever had, down through the ages, comes from an idea; an idea that comes from a mind. They hope to extinguish the possibility of that

ever happening again. If we sit back and be so darn passive and apathetic, then it's game over and stop thinking about yourselves too.

This is a battle where you at least do something for all those who lived before and didn't know either what they were living through, but mainly, it's for those to come. In fact, those are the only ones you're fighting for now. Those to come who will have the right and the ability to think independently and to experience all there is to be as a human being, with all of its good times and its bad times, its sorrows, its loves, its hates, its rejections, its acceptances, its sunny days and its rainy days. That is their right to experience that, regardless of what monsters like Aldous Huxley say, "Most people aren't happy anyway. What's wrong with giving them a false reality?" In other words, a programmed reality. They see nothing wrong with that.

In ancient times, in early Christianity, the Gnostics (the early, early Gnostics, not the later ones), the early ones at least they took into the equation the probability of evil consequences and what the nature of evil was. Then when it migrated into the Roman Church, the Universal Church, they did away with that questioning into the whole nature of evil. That was the beginning of its downfall, because evil has to be questioned and it starts with questioning oneself.

Science, as I say, will be a cruel master. It already is; and the trick it uses is to convince the people that you're nothing. --That you're not special. --That there is no divinity in you. --There's no holiness in you. --There's no spirit. --You're simply a machine. It's done a great job of propaganda and indoctrination over the last 100 (but mainly 50) years of convincing the public that is so. The trick they use is to convince you first, and once you believe it yourself, then you have already acquiesced to that which will be done upon you. It's time to stop.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Goodnight Saigon" by Billy Joel

We met as soul mates on Parris Island
We left as inmates from an asylum
And we were sharp, as sharp as knives
And we were so gung ho to lay down our lives

We came in spastic like tameless horses
We left in plastic as numbered corpses
And we learned fast to travel light
Our arms were heavy but our bellies were tight

We had no home front, we had no soft soap
They sent us Playboy, they gave us Bob Hope
We dug in deep and shot on sight
And prayed to Jesus Christ with all our might

We had no cameras to shoot the landscape
We passed the hash pipe and played our Doors tapes
And it was dark, so dark at night
And we held on to each other
Like brother to brother
We promised our mothers we'd write

And we would all go down together
We said we'd all go down together
Yes we would all go down together

Remember Charlie, remember Baker
They left their childhood on every acre

And who was wrong? And who was right?
It didn't matter in the thick of the fight

We held the day in the palm of our hand
They ruled the night, and the night
Seemed to last as long as six weeks...

On Parris Island
We held the coastline, they held the highlands
And they were sharp, as sharp as knives
They heard the hum of our motors
They counted the rotors
And waited for us to arrive

And we would all go down together
We said we'd all go down together
Yes we would all go down together

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MODERN MYTHOLOGICAL ENEMIES
VERSUS
THE MAN IN THE MIRROR—
PSYCHOLOGICAL PROJECTION IN THE SCIENTIFIC ERA"
July 4, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 4, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and a few other sites. You probably have noticed that when you punch into the dot com site, you'll be diverted to other main sites I have; and this is because there's so many people across the world are now downloading lots of the information I've given out; and it's spreading like wildfire. Today is July 4th, 2007.

Tonight, I'd like to talk about perceptions and logic, and how we arrive at what we think are our conclusions. Conclusions are reached through comparing personal experience, education, indoctrination, learned behavior against new events, really. The trouble with this type of arrival at the conclusion is that if the erroneous indoctrinations are to the front, and if the current trends of the day (which are often massive propaganda) are to the fore, we will arrive often at someone else's erroneous conclusion.

We do live in a world of mass DIS-information; mass DIS-information, which is sometimes put out on purpose. Other times, it's done by people who, themselves, have been caught in erroneous conclusions; and always remember, because something is said often, doesn't mean it's true. We have a tremendous tendency to go into the past; and this is a happening, an occurrence that happens towards the end of an age. Philosophers and historians know this. They know that when you go through history from very early times and you see the rising of what they call "civilizations"—which really is a form of monied commerce rule with the creation of armies and the building of ultimately empires—and then watching those things which occur when empires crumble and fall.

Empires tend to crumble and fall when they run out of enemies; then there is tremendous class warfare. The class warfare always ends up with an elite and a middle class (which is really the helpers of the elite) that are trying to eradicate, eliminate the lower classes through standard methods, which keep getting repeated down through history.

When Rome fell, for instance, the Roman Empire, there wasn't simply a matter of invasions from outside. The Roman Empire lived like all empires ultimately do, on massive taxation, not only of their own people, but also of the conquered countries they had gone into. When they reach a zenith, the peak of their power, they then begin to degenerate through massive corruption; and greed is addictive. There's never enough. It's like cocaine. The first high is the best, supposedly, and everything else is on a dwindling scale, regardless of the quantity they use. Greed is the same, so is the hype for sexual fulfillment. It becomes deviant during the deviant period of the downfall.

Rome also fell because it had taxed all of its dominions (the conquered countries) into utter poverty, in order that the ultra elite in Rome could not only continue at a high standard of living, but go into it—It's amazing, its utterly amazing perversions of what we would term "luxury." Ever expanding, massive pools and idol-making just for admiring at parties and that kind of thing. Big shows, massive parties, that was part of the reason it fell. Part of the reason it fell, too, was that they'd taxed the rural peoples who supplied them with everything they need: food, materials, items which were made and so on, that they all went in to the city, which technically produces nothing except debt and ultimately perversions in its later stages. The rural peoples rose up to help finish it off when they'd had enough. They had no choice in the matter. These

sequences are always repeated down through ages, and yet, the elite of each period don't perish. They move. Very often, they move before the country or the city in which they reside falls, and they've already set-up the next beginning, the embryo of the next empire.

Now you'll hear me on shows where people go into reptilians and all this kind of thing, where they take allegories as fact and become mixed up with it all, because people tend ultimately to go into religion, which again they take as fact. Even some who understand its esoteric meanings involved and allegorical meanings involved, they also still go back and take some of the exoteric, because their minds try to compare information to something from the past. We often think the past must be true if we can just get the ultimate history on something, we'd know, or an ultimate religion or the first religion or the first language et cetera. We tend to think that somehow the secret is in the past.

The secrets of deception certainly are in the past. Much of it can be uncovered if you do a diligent search through history, but even the ancient historians of Greece and other countries had to admit that they didn't have all of the information of any beginning. The same went for the religion makers. In early Judaism and going into even the Talmud—the Talmud was really begun in Babylon and continued, but they had to admit that no one could know God. What they meant by that was no one could describe God. Any description would be human attributes put on to something which was beyond the human. There's a truth in there, because humans would tend to, if they could, always create a God in their own image, something which they could relate to. That's why, on the exoteric level of the Old Testament, you have a deity that's kind of like an angry father—something human, which they could relate to, with rules and laws for children.

It isn't until you come to the Hellenized version of Christianity where they brought in other attributes from a Hellenic world. The Hellenic world, the Greek world, at that period that came in with Alexander the Great, brought with it an opposing side of the Yahweh god. The sometimes unstable father figure, and they brought in a feminine side, too, because they had female gods, as well, which were very popular back in ancient Greece with the alma mater and so on.

Therefore, in the New Testament, you have a deity which still has laws and rules, but there's a loving side to this God and a forgiving side, whereas the Old Testament god seems to be rather severe in judgments. Religion has always been used to control the minds of people. It's only the very rare individual who can see through the exoteric to understand the esoteric, because there certainly is wisdom in all old religions on an esoteric level. The wisdom is always to do, always, on an esoteric journey, to do with an individual's journey of themselves. That's why you would relate to it.

The mass-man or woman happens to be gregarious. Gregarious people like to group together and conform. Conformity means you give up individuality in the group. That is why groups that are religious tend to be very severe themselves. They take on a persona of the judgmental god. They don't like differences. They become fixed and set in their ways. They will have benefits for members. They will have help and aid for those in distress within the group. Although, even those who are in distress within the group can be an embarrassment, because the deity is supposed to bless in a materialistic way, because this is how they see things, especially in Christianity today and Judaism. The deity is supposed to bless someone; and that's one of the signs of blessings, that you're prosperous. You do well. You appear to be happy. Most of them are not happy, because they go through the same dysfunctional situations in relationships, especially with man and wife, as everyone else in modern day society.

The ancients wrote about the mind. The Third Eye is very simple, as the exoteric people delve into what they think are mysteries, looking for pineal glands and other methods of stimulating the pineal gland and opening up a pathway—and knowledge will just flood into them. You earn knowledge by examining yourself, because all knowledge ultimately must be within. It's a sad state when we can look around us and see that in many, many people all they have is extraneous knowledge given to them, often misunderstood, misquoted, going from the simplistic to the bizarre.

The mind is the Third Eye, because all perceptions ultimately must be deciphered by the mind of the person. That is why a trick of rulers in all ages and priesthoods, who taught this to pharaohs, was that they could

alter the perceptions of slaves and vast conquered peoples by getting between the mind of the person and the perceptions. Therefore, their conclusions would be faulty, purposely made so. This was done through early indoctrination into superstitions. When the mind tried to formulate conclusions, the indoctrination would kick in and they'd compare the new experiences to these indoctrinations and come to faulty conclusions, which kept them enslaved and obedient.

The serpent is an allegory for wisdom. Wisdom for what?

The Egyptians wore the Uraeus, the cobra on a head band. The cobra sat on the forehead, the Third Eye. The idea being (and that is also a pun)—between the eyes and the idea. The idea being that you have to guard your mind, being the one who was wise and born into a wise family or class—an educated family or class, you would have wisdom.

I've gone into the fact that, primarily, these high families were psychopathic in origin and interbred, and therefore kept the knowledge to themselves, because psychopaths must always try and gain power, total power over everyone else. That's our dilemma in this world. The serpent strikes. When it strikes, ancient people used to wonder why it would it let so many people pass a particular route or road or track, and only strike the occasional person here or there? In other words, when anyone got too near to it—too near is the key—it would strike and defend itself. The idea being that they used serpent or the cobra, which had this lightening strike, to strike something that didn't want to come near it. They used that around the head band as a symbol that they would strike anything which tried to enter (or unauthorized) into their mind. It guarded the mind. The people around did not have the right to wear the Uraeus because they were the ruled. In fact, it was mandatory that they be open for all indoctrination, all erroneous teachings, superstition and so on.

The psychopath is so well understood, as far as observation goes. So much has been written upon their personalities and their traits. There are categories of them. There was no real need to go into it in any great detail. The snake also had been observed in ancient times to shed its skin every so often; and to the ancients, they thought that therefore the snake was immortal. That it was born again as it dropped off the old and had a new body, they thought. Therefore, it was a symbol of immortality. When the Uraeus was worn on the headband, not only did it guard the temple, the upper room, the mind, but it also had what they called the "Wisdom of the Ages," meaning the person who wore it had been initiated into and taught the histories and the sciences of the time. The sciences generally were to do with the mastery and the control of the minds of others, the vast populations.

That they are psychopathic, there's no doubt. You can see the traits down through history, even to the extent where kings or princes would try and kill their fathers to take over and gain the power. That was fairly common. We don't find that all through society. We find it mainly in the upper noble families, if you go into their histories, in all countries. A king was in a precarious position. He was generally psychopathic himself, since they're all inbred and you take on the traits of special selection, where your mates with the same traits are bred with you.

It's just like animals, like Plato said. "You can breed traits in or out"; and when powerful people breed together, they're breeding the same traits in, power and the seeking and lust for power. Therefore, the kings were guarded, and they needed to pay the guards very well with high bribes, knowing that the queen, who might want her son to take over or herself to take over, would do all she could to bribe those guards with more; and perhaps poison him or kill him in some other way. Because they lived in such a state of paranoia, they were paranoid about everything including all of those around them that they ruled over. Therefore, when there were grumblings amongst the people because the elite were taking too much from, them the paranoia would become incredibly acute and purges would be done on the people. They'd be killed or thinned out, culled to an extent back to a manageable level.

In the ancient times, they did surveys, population surveys. You find that again in old religious books and so on, that the people were all numbered, because every so often, they had to make sure that enough guards were well paid, well fed military. Today, it's military and police to do their bidding, automatically, when

they're told to. Instant obedience when they turned them on the people, if it should reach a magic number, because they knew how many of the population (on a percentage basis) could be managed by each particular guard. They knew and did surveys on this in ancient times. Therefore, when the population when over a certain number, they'd either start a war with a neighbor to start culling them off, by enforcement into the military, or else they'd turn their military on the people. This was standard down through history.

Population control is nothing new at all; and it's run by the psychopath, who is also very paranoid. Special position and privilege, especially when you're feeding off everyone else, would make a person paranoid. The psychopath also has a trait of living on their own ego. They're egocentric, completely. They don't feel guilt. They will rationalize any act which they may do, even if the rationalization sounds completely bizarre to normal people.

Down through the centuries as empires grew and faded and moved, to begin their embryonic new empire somewhere else, always with a goal and always with the knowledge, especially written about since the 1400's and 1500's, they knew they would reach a point, because they employed the experts of their day, always, the philosophers and scribes and people who did statistics. They did that all along, down through history, statisticians to keep control over everything; but they knew they'd reach a point of global conquest.

In the 1700's, many of the elite of Europe, the whole of Europe, met together in what we would term 'global meetings of the period' to discuss saving themselves and making sure that their own offspring would still be in charge, 200 or 300 years down the road. They discussed the problems they foresaw. What they did was to bring in many professors from universities. This has been standard, right up to the present time. Not just any professor, but the best in their field. Many to do with philosophy, sociology, ethnologies, all the experts we'd say, to build think tanks which would work for them and keep their fingers on the pulse of the people at all times.

We find the big authors in history and philosophy were employed by, in ancient times, kings and queens, and now they're employed by big government agencies. Carroll Quigley, who selected people for Rhodes Scholarships for World Government, who actually promoted and picked Bill Clinton and put him forward (and others)—talked about this in his book "Tragedy & Hope." What he writes in that book really is a type of lecture he'd give to these government agencies when they would call him in. He had high clearance to very top agencies of governments, these unelected agencies, and the military industrial complex and the State Department, the Foreign Affairs Department of the U.S.

Britain had theirs, too, they would pull in—one of the most famous being Arnold Toynbee. These people also had psychopathic traits. They could therefore advise how society was going, the problems that they could foresee, and ways (by using historical past techniques) that this could be thwarted or offset or squashed or diverted. Quigley goes into what he calls "the symptoms of ages" in that book, where they go through a period of rule, farming et cetera, which is the only real moral period of a nation's history; then into the city-state creation, where they still retain the values that came from the agricultural society. Then the city-state becomes set on conquest (the Age of Imperialism); and then when its conquests are over, because it conquered most of what they can get, they go into a period of a recline and decline. They go into bizarre behaviors sexually, with extravagances and also with deviancies of all kinds, as they have orgies of spending and parties, and of course, this all comes from taxation, so they're in decline. They also go through towards the end periods of being unable to defend themselves.

Initially, they try to do all they can, they put all their money into weaponry and getting bigger armies and trying to threaten anyone around them, even though no one is are attacking them. They then turn this inwards on the people and start to cull them off, because they realize that those down below are the ones who bear the burden of all the taxation, which is the wealth of the elite. Then they start culling them off and become paranoid of the people down below—standard. However, they also go in through periods of tremendous fear at this stage and they bring back what they call "ancient superstitions and bizarre thinking." We find there's always a resurgence back into nature worship, as people have no more faith in their old gods. They go into nature worship and pantheism. They also go into the prevalent sciences of that period, and will relate and almost fix on ancient beliefs onto the new sciences.

Today we see it, since we live in an age of science and space exploration, because we're told—although

most of it really is just to do with putting satellites up there, which will control us all on planet earth, under the guise of exploration. Today, we find that all the stuff of science fiction (which, remember, is called fiction: "science fiction") is wrapped in with old religions. We have this bizarre outcome where people try to look at something such as a Nephilim, attach it on to space beings, which cannot look like us because obviously come from somewhere else, so they're different; so they have reptilians and all this kind of stuff. This is what happens at the end of an age, as people desperately try to rationalize the position that they're in and what they're facing.

You can also have false ones out there who are promoting it at the top, because the elite also like to confuse the public. We found Erik Von Daniken was promoted out there in the '70's to lead a whole generation round in circles, and to prepare them for this phase, with "Chariots of the Gods" and other books claiming visitations from space and here's the proof of these Latin American rock carvings. Every major newspaper on the planet and television published this stuff and promoted it as though it was fact, which tells you that there was an organized scheme of acceptance in promoting this at the top. There were no questions asked. That was the giveaway, until one little reporter from England eventually went into Latin America, into Mexico and tracked down a little Mexican guy who's carving out these rock carvings for Erik Von Daniken, for a few pesos each. Daniken wasn't only a very good con man promoted from the top, mind you, but he's also very, very cheap.

However, that kept people going in circles and circles for a long time. It also opened up possibility thinking: "If that could be true, then this could be true," and then you end up going through a whole series of possible truths that could be, because you've allowed yourself to be trapped into a tunnel with a myriad of branches that come off it—it's called "imagination."

During World War II, when the U.S. Navy brought in airstrips into some of the Pacific Islands, and built these air strips, in came a whole new culture, a different world to the native populations of those little islands. They suddenly had something called "money" there, and physical items that were manufactured that they never thought of or even knew existed. They had an abundance for the first time of different kinds of foods come in—so much so that they stopped working and hunting and fishing. When the U.S. pulled out of those little countries, the people suddenly were devastated from this incredible plethora of goods, that were generally just dispensed willy-nilly, thrown at them almost, and they were back to where they had been before the Navy had come in.

They tried to rationalize it according to their religion (their old religions) and they came up and were called the "cargo cults." They begun cults, thinking that if they just prayed to their old deities, these sky birds would come back again and land with all the goods, and give them all the goods that they'd had for a short time, they'd bring new stuff with them. They called them "cargo cults."

Desperation brings incredible bizarre rationalizations, again, according to what we previously believe or have been taught or educated to believe. When the U.S. Indian populations were being decimated by the cavalry, eventually in some of the bands, they looked for their own form of messiah. They'd already been tainted with the Christian religion, because you see, the Christian religion was never a reality. I didn't say the message was never a reality. The religion was never a reality. The message was supposed to free individuals from what was a mass culture of rigid indoctrination.

Wherever the religion went, it brought the system of commerce with it—commerce, money, banking, wealth and poverty. That's why, wherever Christianity went from England, they made a big push towards sending out missionaries in the 1800's and in the 1900's abroad. It was really to further the British Empire, because with it came a military behind them, eventually, to make sure that the system itself was imported, not just the actual New Testament. Therefore, native cultures had to start dressing up. Not only dressing up, but dressing up the way that the missionaries dressed up. They wouldn't be happy, those missionaries, until these new converts were carrying briefcases and short hair, and talking facts and statistics and investments. That was called "Christianity." It was a culture that was brought along, a system. That's why it's been so effective. That is why, whenever the military goes into a country to conquer, you find a plethora of missionaries are sent along with them—to alter the culture, into the same as the British or the American.

There is no doubt (we know, in fact) that much of history is kept from the public. What history we're given is HIS-story, you see, whoever writes it, who is authorized to write it. There's more misleading that goes on by the omission of facts, than the addition of facts. If you have omission of facts, you'll reach faulty conclusions. It's not a difficult technique to use upon people.

Prior to the 1500's, historians were employed by the kings or the queens to write glowing histories on that king or queen; and they did it very happily, since they were well rewarded. That's why every king or queen prior to the 1500's was wonderful, according to history. Yes, they might slaughter a few thousand here or a few thousand there; but on the whole, they were jolly good fellows. That's how it's written, you see. That's how that's rationalized, because no one would turn in a bad history to someone who's employing them, who also has the ability to chop your head off.

It wasn't until the 1700's, we began to get a little bit more factual in the histories, but never completely factual. The same goes today with democracies, which took over the governing part (at least the work part) of running countries. Authorized historians were always put out there. The main ones were given access to certain archives to bring out more facts, which stunned the general reader and the general population, and become very popular. However, there's always spins on it, because no one will ever come out and tell you the real truth. They wouldn't be authorized to do it. AUTHOR and AUTHOR-ized is no coincidence.

What we boil down to is what we see in life today. What do we see?

Apart from the same system of money, power and the misuse of it, and the domination of others, and the tragedy of collective societies, where we're treated as a collective for a tax base for armies that slaughter on a much larger scale, always—an ever increasing larger scale, and that's only the type of conventional slaughter you see. You don't see the slaughter wrought by inoculations, which are tainted, deliberately so; or through high-tech weaponry, which is silent. We can be sure it's getting worse all the time; and far from freeing us, science is killing us.

This brings us always back to the crucial point—and that is the nature of evil itself. To decent people, and by decent I'm talking about those who don't want to go out and harm people. Even though this world—even at the bottom level today is so corrupt, everyone technically is exploiting everyone else. Even if you try to stay out of it, you're still being used to exploit, because if you don't somehow survive in this monied system, you go under and no one helps you up. People are judged still by their status—their financial status in this system. I've had better conversations with vagabonds than I have with most professors, and learned more too.

What is the nature of this evil? That's where the average person who is fairly normal can't go. He can't cross over into a mindset of someone who's what used to be called "diabolically evil."

What does that mean, "diabolically evil?"

Diabolos: devilishly evil, in that there is so much cunning there that it can fool people en masse; and that's what politicians are there to do. They are psychopathic. Their job is to fool you en masse. It works very well because the psychopath is a born actor. They feel no real emotion towards other people. They have no empathy with others. They have a great show of it, though, because they're actors; and to the psychopath, they'll do whatever is expedient to do for their own personal survival.

In such a flippant little short statement there, you've got to realize that when I say: "they will do anything," I mean anything for their own personal survival; and if that was the eradication of whole nations, they would do so, because being ultimate ego, pure ego, they must survive at all costs. From the lowliest to the highest psychopath, they will use whatever power is available around them if they can; so, a little street psychopath doesn't have that kind of power. He will use his friends. He'll use everyone around him until he can't use them anymore, because they're broke or whatever, or they say no, but he's nothing bigger to call upon. Whereas the ones at the top, you must remember, have arsenals of incredible weaponry, which they will use

if they need to.

How do they get away with this?

It's simple. They count on the knowledge that most people (the normal people) judge the world and the actions of those who lead the world, by their own standards. In other words, “If I couldn't do that, then what I'm hearing about this elite is impossible, because no one could be that bad.” They think that—I, me. You see, the microcosm is the same all out there in the macrocosm. They take it for granted that everyone must have the same feelings, the same in-built social safety locks that will stop them going overboard with tyranny or slaughter or evil. That's why the elite do get away with it, because they're so vastly different than their psychological makeup that they can do these incredible things.

They can pull off the biggest stunts in history in front of millions of people worldwide. Point the fingers at their targets, and the public will never say, "No, our own people couldn't possibly have done this to make this all happen, surely, because I couldn't do that. I'd blush. I'd blink. I'd give it away somehow." However, these guys don't do that. They come out and tell massive whoppers of lies, and that very act makes it more unbelievable to the public—that they could possibly be lying, because the public couldn't do that. Very, very simple, and that's why Goebbels, who was a propagandist for Adolph Hitler, being a good little psychopath himself, and how he loved to boast, eventually even stated himself that "if you're going to tell a lie to the public, make sure it's a really big lie because they'll never figure it out." They can't imagine anyone telling such a big, big lie. The Joe Average can understand little lies that they use in their own personal lives. Little white lies, but they can't imagine anything can be pulled off on that kind of scale. There's a type of level you can reach and no more.

That's why the study of the psychopath should be taught to every single person on the planet, in order to recognize them. It isn't just that they're all through an upper elite social strata, through inbreeding to get those traits. We also have the abhorrent ones, all through society, on every level. Some of the brighter ones end up serving the higher psychopaths. They're selected for it because they do worship only one thing: and that's someone who's more powerful; and they will worship that person with almost religious fervor. That's why the dictator is surrounded by groveling admirers, who are all tyrants within themselves and by their own standards and by society's standards. However, they do worship the leader—the chain of command, military. It’s a military set-up, you see, like The Knights of Malta or the Knights Templars or all the other knights.

Knight when you speak it, is "K" (a silent K), but if you speak it, you've got K-night; and that's no coincidence, because the allegorical figure of Cain, which has multiple allegories contained within, is their system; their system putting into allegorical form through religion, for themselves to understand, while the elite worship the exoteric.

Cain went on to supposedly found cities, and so he was also Nimrod, really—all allegories. Also, he was the First Artificer, the scientist who made things, weaponry. As Nimrod, he creates the first city, the first artificial bee-hive, where you recruit and train the people into what you call a "civilization"; and the civilization runs on money because it can't support itself any other way. It doesn't grow its own food even. It must make sure that everyone else uses that money. Therefore, they get an army. Pay the army with the money and go out and conquer the little people around them and tax all their labor from them. It’s an old, old system.

You see, the city is a habitat; it's an artificial beehive. If you look down through history, you'll see a sequence, as I say, of ever expanding city-states (which were empires eventually), moving the base headquarters around down through time. Each time they would go into a country to take it over and dominate, they would then start forcing the rural folk into cities—habitat areas.

Under the Grand Finale, the United Nations, the UN, (the one – UN) that would be a final culmination of conquest, the clearing of the land and then the habitat areas become prisons. The elite won't live in those habitat areas, of course. Same pattern all down through time, because it's easy to control people in containment, then when they're all scattered all over the place. People who are tied to the land that feeds them, tend to very resistive to new ideas that become (made) popular.

What is EVIL? Which is LIVE backwards, of course.

Eve, amongst its many different meanings, of course, and you see, Eve gets the blame for everything, the female. What they really mean by that is the emotional intuitive part, emotion being that of the normal person, not just woman. That's why you also have the belief in “evolve”: Evil, Evol, evolve. You have meanings within meanings, and it would take forever to explain them all; but what we can see, and what’s easily understood, is that the same system with the same traits has gone on down through history. Go in. Conquer. Push the people into cities. Get them all into commerce, paying taxes, using money and using all that to get bigger armies to conquest to the next bunch and so on and so on. Get them into their happy habitat cities, until we’re at the final culmination of a totally controlled society, where the one big worry of all the elites—and it's a mistaken worry, by the way, but they don't see that because they're creatures of instinct.

That's one thing: when you understand the psychopath, you can predict what they will do; because their particular logic, you can actually understand it, how their patterns work. They think that by conquering the people and totally taking their mind from them, so they won't need religion indoctrination or a bogeyman or a God watching you all the time and knowing your thoughts. In other words, making you police yourself. You'll be chipped in the brain. You won't need entertainment. You won't need propaganda, fiction or fantasy or anything else to keep you running in circles and checked. You will be not conscious; and that's their big mistake, because the psychopath who lusts for power must have a victim to make him feel supreme. When the victims are gone and defenseless, they become irrelevant and a new target must be sought, because psychopaths are also sadists. They will then turn on each other.

They say there's no honor amongst thieves. This is true of the psychopath; and they will turn on each other, especially the lower realms; the skirts of the psychopath. The lesser people who helped them get this far, as they see the rest being eliminated, they know they will ultimately be next. Then the squealing starts and then the accusations begin. During all of that, they're still vying for power amongst themselves, as they see the one throne of the world. Every psychopath wants to go down in history with his name chiseled in stone as the first of whatever it may be; but they can't all fit on the one seat.

This doesn't mean you sit back and say, “I'll let it all happen,” because believe you me, when Titans fight with the weaponry they have—the little people are stomped into the ground at their feet all around. If evil exists on the humanistic level, which is always changing in itself, relying on purely humanistic forms of logic without intuitiveness, they're just as bad. They come out with the same psychopathic conclusions, in fact, just another elitist group who would like to have more power. There's no doubt that evil is a tangible thing. We have to ask questions, lots of questions, never mind can evil be controlled through self-rule. It certainly can be altered through experience of the transformation of a particular individual, who will search inwardly for answers, beginning with "what is the purpose of life" for that person. It doesn't matter what it is for anyone else.

It doesn't mean you run off and hold your breathe at meetings and get hypoxia and all the rest of it, and start hallucinating or taking drugs to try and see things. If the TRUTH is within you, only a search within will bring it out and not hallucinogenic drugs. Most people, really, in the whole New Age movement are looking for the thrill of the experience, rather than truth.

What is it that makes people who can be trained to be good, good meaning the cultural norm promoted by the elite over a period?

What makes them, men who work in all types of positions of commerce and trades, what makes them obey during wars, where they're conscripted?

What makes them obey to get up and join and go off and kill, when they're not allowed to kill at home?

What makes them be proud they’ve killed abroad, and take all the medals and talk about it for the rest of their lives, as if it's the only thing of import they ever did?

Because there is a truth here, you've got to examine, which is very frightening. Either those people were natural killers in the first place, or they're all natural killers and they only suppress it because of the fear of

the consequences in the domestic lives, in peacetime; or a change comes over them; or they can be easily trained to do that which would be abnormal. That hasn't been fully debated. In fact, it hasn't even been partially debated amongst the public, because obviously, logic must always be logic, like a mathematical sequence; and the same figures must always add up to the same figures. Therefore, what is good and what is peaceful? Is it just the threat of reprisal and consequence by law, and the deprivation of their rights if they're locked up in prison or killed, that stops them from killing within peacetime societies?

If that's the case, we are in a sad way. Those who protest and say, "No, I won't kill" are definitely cleared from being psychopathic in their own personality. They will take the consequences of imprisonment and ridicule by the society, who's generally all for the war because now it's good to be for the war. They are the sheep—two legs good, four legs bad; four legs good, two legs bad. Orwell talked about it in "Animal Farm."

Therefore, those who protest the wars and will not kill and fight—are either put in prison or they're put into a medical unit, where they run across fields of fire with nothing but stretchers, knowing they'll take the worst of the fire. That takes a brave person to do that, knowing that they're being lined up for execution really, in a sense. However, they'd rather do that then go and kill someone else. The rest, which is the majority, will do what they're told and be proud of it.

What I'm trying to tell you, it isn't just the elite that are the problem. We have to face the fact that the psychopathic trait is all down through the whole strata of society, and perhaps might be the majority. We have to start at that point; and that's terrifying for most people. It isn't just in the male population. You see it just as much in the female population today, albeit that the female certainly has had her share of attack, purposely made, through hormonal alterations and different things. In fact, road rage and many acts of aggression, now they're overtaking the males in a lot of this, they've been so heavily tampered with. However, that doesn't give everyone the right to say, "I can do what I want. I've been made this way," and make someone else's life a hell.

Does evil exist in an extraneous form?

You have to go by your own experiences; and that's how I'm going to end this whole talk tonight, is all that counts, really, if you are the microcosm, all that will count ultimately are your own experiences. What have you experienced? What have you learned about yourself? Remember, that because something has been made popular or that allegorical terminology can be used, don't fall for the ridiculous or that which has been purposely cunningly made to be popular (and heavily promoted).

For me, personally, does evil exist as a tangible thing? I know it does, for me, because for me, I've experienced it. I wouldn't force anyone else to take this as a belief. As a belief you're taking something on as faith; or someone's seen a reptile and then it becomes popular and exciting, you're taking that on as faith. All I'm talking about is taking something on by knowing. By knowing, you experience. I'm just talking about evil itself—tangible evil that you can have nothing in your memory to compare it to, nothing in your other experiences to compare it to.

I have seen people do the most evil things, but I've also experienced something which would be called "the supernatural"; and even that I'd check against the fact I also know that there are so many advanced sciences out there, that anything can be projected into your mind. A lot of that now has been disclosed by the government papers, so you have to take everything into consideration.

Madame Blavatsky, the front-person, who was really just an actress put out there to promote a part of the New Age to get a Women's Movement going, who would totally believe in the New Age; funded by the British government, as they fund all of these things and popular beliefs. Blavatsky said, "The function of Theosophy was to cross spirit with science."

When you see the technology which can be made to project thoughts into your mind, which is openly declassified now—it's not possible science, a theoretical science. It's actual science. It's old science, in fact. Then when you do have experiences out of the norm, you have to question them.

In times gone by, people like Wycliffe, who came out with a Bible, who was very good at what he did. He was a very eloquent man, who was eventually killed for it by the church, because it wasn't “meet,” as they say, ready, time, right for the public to have access to something they could read themselves. That would take power away from priesthoods. However, he was being backed by the feudal lords, who wanted more power themselves and to take the power away from the old church. Therefore, they goaded and prodded Wycliffe and flattered him until he saw himself as a very special person. This technique today is still used, where now they can use sciences to give certain people the ideas that they are chosen or they're a messiah. If someone has put thoughts in your head and given you these odd experiences and you believed it, you could really be used very, very effectively, because you'd never know yourself that science was behind this (and very cunning men). Therefore, any experience that you have you must check and it must have more personal meaning than anything else, if it's real.

Yes, there are forces out there beyond the sciences as they're used here. Not a lot of them. Way more in books than ever in reality; and such books sell very well because people want—they crave the understanding of this. They crave the need to believe in this, even if they haven't experienced it generally themselves, or if they do, it's on a lesser level.

Everyone can pretty well go through, at least some time in their life, the ability to have slight telepathic power with those next to them or close to them. You think about them and they phone you and so on. Or, you're ready to whistle a song and someone starts singing the same part of the song, as you are ready to start whistling. These are minor telepathic abilities. Children have them and lose them, as it's trained out of them. However, not everyone uses it completely.

What is true, beyond all of the sciences and all the mysticism, is that the power of a thought can truly penetrate everything. You must always bear that in mind. It used to be said, guard your thoughts carefully, but it's also true that you must guide your thoughts carefully. There's tremendous power in a thought. It isn't just truth that's important, it's the reason behind the truth, and only honesty with oneself can give you a clean power behind a thought.

For many, many generations, occasionally power and techniques and thoughts were passed on. Certain people could be trained in understanding the ways of the world, in the hope that ultimate horror would never be achieved or at least it could be thwarted. However, those intergenerational psychopaths—and that's what it is, it's a trait inborn in them—are reaching the end, where they'll be no more generations with the ability to pass wisdom on to others. That's why, now, at this time we're in now, is of the most vital importance, where that which we value must be thought out quickly; and just how sacred life is must be spoken about and conversed about by everyone; because if we devalue life, we devalue ourselves. We've got to understand that. We have to understand that. We know, that only in the last 30 years, how fast life itself has been devalued. Something that at one time at least was held to be sacred; therefore the heavy, heavy penalties for anyone who killed—excluding wars, of course, where it was authorized.

We watch the medical profession go into a morass of vulturism, massive profit and exploitation, as all money and profit systems must devolve into; and with it, the convincing of populations that through this mass slaughter of abortion, and the selling of organs and tissues and cells, that are no longer sacred. They're just “scientific things that can be explained,” devoid of all their mystery and uniqueness. “It's just a tissue. It's just a cell. A cell is just blah, blah, blah.” It's stripped of all that was sacred. That's the purpose of science, to debauch everything, even though those same scientists could never create anything from the beginning. They can only, as Masons, take the material that already exists and alter it, but they cannot create it; and yet, they're happy enough thinking they're gods at that level—but ego has no bounds.

In my own life, I've witnessed the plummeting of the standards, which were once held up as humane, for society. I've watched the massive propaganda through television being put over on the people, until they themselves begin to parrot it, and when the parrot it they become debauched themselves in their own lives, as they become more and more what they think is humanistic; but they don't really even understand the term of humanistic, because humanist religion is a religion. It's still a belief system, with the right of might and power, and the elite and intellectualism being in charge, as it must always come to.

When one god is suppressed or many gods are suppressed, human nature will always crop itself up again. It will always pop up in a different form. When man worships man, then it's always the intellectual, the one that's promoted as being the genius. That's not hard to do when you understand the techniques of creating a star; that's how Charles Darwin was created. No one had heard of him until the media, for about a year before his book came out, pumped him up gradually as being an utter genius; and his book came out and everyone already was prepared to believe it. That's how these techniques are used. It's well understood.

When man worships man, then you are truly not only in hell, but the fires are well burning, believe you me. They're burning all over the world in the civilized countries. They go on and on about Adolph Hitler with his giant smoke stacks. Every city in this “civilization,” as they call it, has more chimneys than Adolph Hitler could have ever dreamed of. Women have been taught that removing a fetus—the dehumanized name for just a baby, as you must always demonize your enemy and dehumanize your enemy—"getting rid of a fetus is just like getting rid of a wart," they say. That's what all of us have become, just removable disposable tumors.

Now remember that some of the shows I go on as a guest, I don't necessarily believe in what they do, themselves. That's the hosts I'm talking about. I always advise people to go by their own experiences, because ultimately that's all you can go on—not what's popular.

Does evil exist?

Yes, it does.

Is it tangible?

Yes, it is.

It has to be investigated further by each individual. That's a journey that most don't want to begin, because you have to examine yourself first of all, and you might not like what you see; but to transform yourself, you have to. To start the journey, you have to.

Those who want to be accepted by the mass man—go buy the popular beliefs, and there's plenty being churned out in the bookstores for you to pick up. You can do roller coasters across the universe and back again, and round and round forever, and that's what they're designed to do; but you must think for yourself.

From Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Lift Me Up" by Bruce Springsteen

I don't need your answered prayers
Or the chains your lover wears
I don't need your rings of gold
Or the secrets that you hold
Lift me up, darling
Lift me up and I'll fall with you lift me up
Let your love lift me up

I don't need your sacred vow
Or the promise tomorrow brings
Veiled behind the morning clouds
I'll take the fate the daylight brings
Lift me up, darling
Lift me up and I'll fall with you lift me up

Let your love lift me up

When the morning bright
Lifts away this night
In the light above
We will find our love, we will find our love

Your skin, your hand upon my neck
This skin, your fingers on my skin
This kiss, this heartbeat, this breath
This heart, this heart, this wilderness
Lift me up, darling
Lift me up and I'll fall with your lift me up
Let your love lift me up

Lift me up, darling
Lift me up and I'll fall with your lift me up
Let your love lift me up

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MOLOCH, MAMMON AND MISERY"
January 24, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - January 24, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt and today it is the 24th of January 2007.

"Where Will The Children Play?"
By Cat Stevens

Well I think it's fine, building jumbo planes.
Or taking a ride on a cosmic train.
Switch on summer from a slot machine.
Yes, get what you want to if you want, 'cause you can get anything.

I know we've come a long way,
We're changing day to day,
But tell me, where do the children play?

Well you roll on roads over fresh green grass.
For your lorry loads pumping petrol gas.
And you make them long, and you make them tough.
But they just go on and on, and it seems that you can't get off.

Oh, I know we've come a long way,
We're changing day to day,
But tell me, where do the children play?

Well you've cracked the sky, scrapers fill the air.
But will you keep on building higher
'til there's no more room up there?
Will you make us laugh, will you make us cry?
Will you tell us when to live, will you tell us when to die?

I know we've come a long way,
We're changing day to day,
But tell me, where do the children play?

Last night, I listened to the scriptwriters' speech given by the president of the U.S. and I really still stick to my opinion that we should just basically applaud the scriptwriters because any actor or even a ham actor can be coached to read the script. What was funny was right after the script was read and we had the perfunctory hurrahs and clapping the hands of right and left, the two wings, clapping together, the commentator on the station from Chicago mentioned that he'd been involved in the writing of seven scripts for presidents.

These are the guys who should really get all the – I don't know what they give them. They should have a special sort of Emmy or Grammy or Oscar for the scriptwriters and let's see them all. Let's see who they are. Let's find out all about them. After all, if they're writing the scripts, it's more important to find out what's in their heads and what their past happens to be, who trained them, what their system beliefs all are, because they're writing the scripts that are being blurbed to us by the actors on the stage.

Mind you, it's good to have a believable actor. Reagan wasn't too bad, he'd been a lifelong actor, except when he wandered from his script and then Nancy you'd hear her in the background coaching him and saying, Ronnie, Ronnie read the script, because he wandered and liked to tell a little joke here and there. However, this present one being the present president—"dent," if you look into the word, is interesting—really rehashed the previous couple of speeches on the State of the Union and much of it was verbatim in fact, so the scriptwriters had a fairly easy time. All they had to do was make a few innuendoes about Iran, add that into it, give out the usual promises for the public at the bottom regarding healthcare and so on, and business goes on as usual.

Someone asked me in an email who I thought would be the next president. Well really, surely by now you know I'm way beyond all of that nonsense. The front players are nothing but players. It doesn't matter who they are. The scripts are already written for them. What happens while they're in is all written for them. It's an agenda. It doesn't matter if it's left wing, right wing or someone standing on their head in the middle. The script has been written and they're chosen, as Carroll Quigley said in his own book, they're chosen secretly by the establishment at the top and there is an establishment, a para-governmental organization, within every country. At least in Britain, we've always kind of known that.
People after a few drinks in the pubs forget it and start arguing about politics, and then they kick themselves the next day for falling into it again because they know there's an establishment, "the old school," as they call it, and the United States is no different.
THE FAMILY LINEAGES THAT RUN BRITAIN RUN THE U.S. THEY'RE ALL RELATED. THEY'RE DYNASTIES. Dynasties.

Sometimes you have to do a lot of homework to dig into them because their names sometimes change through marriage, but if you follow the lineages, and the male and the female is very, very important, YOU'LL FIND THEY ALL TIE TOGETHER.
They go back to the Puritans when they came in with the Mayflower; hence the hoopla about the May flower, the flower of May – May Day, highly occultic. The establishment has never let go. They created the United States of America for a purpose, which they wrote about. Rather than speculate about it, why don't you read the writings of Franklin and Jefferson and others and then the later ones who came along who are up there in the political realm who talked about "manifest destiny"? Manifest destiny. They had a job to do and this is well understood by those in the know.
They say there's nothing new under the sun, and there truly isn't. We're watching the same game go on. The same dry speeches with promises, promises, promises and it's business as usual for those in the governmental business and the multitude of attachments, the tentacles, all related to government.
THE BIGGEST JACKPOT ON THE PLANET IS THE TAXPAYERS' HONEY POT. The big bears get up there to get into the honey pot. That's where the money is – unlimited credit, unlimited with a promise for generations to come to pay it off. That's quite the collateral to put up.
Jefferson said it himself (read his writings): a generation born into a system where they have been put down to pay off a previous generation's debt are in fact slaves.
Because you can walk from here to there generally unmolested, or drive from here to there, as long as you pay all the proper fees and licenses et cetera, you think you're free. There's nothing in this system that is free. Nothing. THE TAXPAYER FUNDS IT ALL. Even the free flu shots. EVERYTHING IS A CON GAME and the only reason it works is because EVERYONE MUST BE CONNED. They're terribly unhappy about the occasional one here or there who can see and see through it all, like the "Sixth Sense" the movie, which I thought was quite good, lots of allegories there too.
Someone who sees and can hold onto memory and convey what they see is a danger. The mob – the masses are not a danger. They've always been understood. It's easy to understand the mass mentality. Most of their opinions are given to them. They're given champions – they pick which champion they like better of the two and they stick with that generally for the rest of their life.
It's the occasional one who sees through it all that can cause the problem down the road; hence all the psychological testing ongoing all through schooling, the monitoring, all the data that's kept on every individual; and they try and grab the young ones now who ask questions, mainly the males, and they put them on drugs and call them "hyper" or a "nuisance" even and the diagnosis is left to the teachers. What a system indeed.
When the parents do not know what is real, what is false, when they have not questioned the reality that's been presented to them, the children generally will never figure it out for themselves; but everything they take for granted in this system isn't necessarily normal.
NORMAL is WHATEVER the ELITE DECIDE IT WILL BE. School and what is taught will vary upon the era as to what is normal and what isn't in any particular direction. EVERYTHING HAS AN AGENDA.

EVERYTHING TIES TOGETHER TO THIS ONE AGENDA AND CONTROL OF THE MIND is the NUMBER ONE, numero uno, from cartoons, to emulating parents and the parents' beliefs, to the community they live in, to the creed they belong to or choose to belong to, to what's indoctrinated into them in the ongoing process, the propaganda from all the media and the movies and novels. All of that is connected. They create the culture in which they live and they will live through the changes thinking it's all normal, too, without ever asking in what other direction could we possibly go.

It should be no surprise to anyone who's studied history that those who are aggressive – the Darwinian theory of survival of the fittest and the shrewdest. It should be no surprise that it's always been this way since money took over. Money and those things which we want via money will conquer all the general fears which money creates, which is a destruction of everything around it so that a few might live at the top of the mountain while all the rest of the people are the mountain.

There's nothing new under the sun and we should not be fooled by clever speeches that teams put together, each interjecting their own little special part, their area of expertise, so that one man can read it all and be applauded for reading.

At the beginning of this openly declared war after 9/11, the president of the U.S. declared war on everyone on the planet when he said, "if you're not with us, you're against us." That meant your opinion, everything. That was everyone. It was a generalized statement. It wasn't directed over in the Middle East. It was to everyone because we're going in to the next phase. We're in it, in fact, of the big crackdown where we must be taught like nasty little bad children how to behave, what to think, what to say and be good parrots and have your stamp of approval in order to survive within the system.

"Hear no evil, speak no evil, see no evil," the motto of the Grand Lodge. Watch, look, silence and like little children the fastest way from these people who won't let you spank a child is to simply beat it into the adults. They sort of like to beat it into adults and we shall see that happening. They've created for the last 25 years or so or more, through video games and the desensitization process of the horror that's been committed elsewhere, always, they've created the generation to wield the truncheons, to use all the high technology against the people and everything was prepared that way.

If they had to have the same kind of society that they had in the '50's and '60's, if they had to hold on to that culture, because they gave you that culture too, then you'd still be watching "Leave It To Beaver" and "Andy of Mayberry".

No, time goes on, the agenda must be fulfilled and the business plans don't stop for any nuisance value and so the big stick is coming out and we see the laws passed all the time. Actually, they've been passed long ago. The open declaration of laws is just the grand finale of implementation. All the units, all the agencies were created long ago, trained and were all ready to go into operation. In fact, most of them were already operating long before 9/11.

When the United States has fulfilled its purpose in the Middle East, they will already have been pulling the rug from under your feet back home to merge in to the United Americas. In fact, it's already happening. People are running faster and harder trying to keep up with the standard of living that's projected to them through advertising and magazines. They're having two or three jobs on the go simultaneously. Their marriages are falling apart, if they have one, or a few. They don't know how to relate to each other. They're living in desperation; they put on the face because they think, "it must be me who's failing. Everyone else seems happy." They don't realize everyone else puts on the act. They're all ashamed to admit to it that they're in the same boat. They're worried, very worried.

I watched all this being used in the UK. They had a perpetual depression from World War II right down through into the '70's an '80's as it de-industrialized. No one wanted to talk about the truth, even though the unemployed were all around them and the fallout from the unemployment and inflation, THE RIGGED SOCIETY.

The old priesthoods that specialized in their part of agenda, the solar, lunar and the stellar cults, never disappeared. Never disappeared at all. And money from its inception has a lot of little terms they put in there, for those who have an eye to see and an ear to hear, such as the bull market, you know the Taurus market, and the bear market, the great bear. Why do you think that's there?

WHY DO YOU THINK THEY CALL IT A MARKET? as the zodiac with all its animals goes round in the sky and Bootes chases the herd that he drives before him.

It's all CON-OLOGYand that's whatreality is composed of by very wise people. People really believe that it's good to invest through governments that gamble supposedly, supposedly, they tell us, all your pensions into this big casino called the "stock market".

At the same time they'll tell the average individual that they might lose everything, yet we're taught that this is the normal thing to do; and the teacher's pensions and everybody else who's got a pension in a big union gets tossed into this fund and they all expect to make money from it – profit from nothing. Profit from work that someone else must produce someday in the future, any how, by any means and we wonder why things come back to hit us between the eyes. It's a CON - completeCON GAME.

George Soros, the front man for Rothschild's and others, a few years ago, and this is from the British newspapers, he had a half a page explaining afterwards in his boast of how he phoned up two of his friends.

They manipulated the stock market and pulled the plug and put Britain into a crisis state and made millions and millions of pounds off the British “market” – where the animals are; and he could boast about it because there are no laws against it the way it was done.
It's been done over and over, actually, down through the 20th century, the 19th century, and before. Go back to even King James who had a massive scandal when he brought all the people over to colonize a place at the mouth of the Amazon River in fact. And people put all their pensions into it, all their savings, all this stuff into it, believing, like they do, they'd be returned a thousand fold for every florin they put in and the people lost everything, everything. It's the oldest trick in the book with money. It relies on the understanding of human nature and the greed factor, where people think they're going to get something for nothing.
Soros wrote about this and boasted, and sure enough, the British taxpayer had to go to the international money lenders, the few families that control the planet, and borrow and borrow and borrow to get the pound floating again so that they could sell off bonds of debt all over again; and the laws that allow all this to happen have never been changed, not long before Soros and not up to the present either, because the big boys run the system. It's their system. They want those loopholes there so they can pull it anytime they want, over and over.
Money is a belief system. It doesn’t work unless you believe in it. That's why it's on the dollar bill. "In God We Trust." Well what are they talking about? Is it Moloch, the god of money or Mammon?

It's amazing to me that this can be pulled over and over again in every country. No one is immune to it. Just a handful of people on the phone plan it all, pull it off and no one comes after them because it's allowed and I have no doubt whatsoever that Mr. Soros was given permission, in fact, orders to do this because he wouldn't have dared to act on his own. That's why they can go through the world untouched by anyone. They have been given permission by the big boys; the big boys wouldn't let anything happen to them unless they did it themselves.
The world is just one huge extortion racket, where under the guise of humanity and helping others and we care, and so on and so on and so on, you are plundered all down through life until you die and then someone else has to pay off the death duties, just like Sumer. Just like in ancient Sumer when the priest wrote on tablets, he looked from horizon to horizon and saw nothing but government buildings, and he said the fishermen are taxed when they come in with fish. The merchants are taxed when they came in with produce. They were taxed when they bought things at the market and when the relatives put offerings on the graves – now they weren't dumb. They knew the people couldn't eat it once they were dead. It's a human thing, an emotional thing that comforts the living, but even the offerings were plundered by tax collectors for death duties, in Sumer, all that time ago.
The aggressive ones and the cunning ones could never have done this without money being introduced and accepted by people; albeit it was forced on most peoples. They need the cooperation of the general public. You must believe in the CON. If you understand the CON-FIDENCE trick or the trickster, they will set out the trap, the bait, for the victim to fall for. The victim then will be led thinking it's his decisions on where he is going, right through the whole CON until it's over, it's done and he's left wondering how he lost everything. That's how confidence tricksters work their victims and it's still the same today.
We've been told for thousands of years, "you know them by their works." The reason that was always said in all the ancient cultures was, it doesn't matter what they say—it's what they do; and we have a hard time being humans understanding that simple trick. We expect people to blush or blink or have nervous twitches when they lie and are found out. What you don't realize is that the psychopaths at the top, the ones who have clawed their way up there and even the new ones who are constantly coming in and working (not working, they do stab their way up there) and they assassinate through character assassination and through their devious ways to get to the top, they've proven their worth to be in amongst the sharks. You know what they do. You see what they do. Forget what they say.
Arnold Toynbee, the long time professor in Oxford University in England who taught Rhodes Scholars for world government, who sent them all over the world back into other governments and bureaucracies, back in the 1930's in a speech he gave in Scandinavia he said: "We always deny with our mouths that which we do with our hands."
That's how simple it is. They cry "peace, peace" but there's not peace within them. They slaughter in the name of peace. They always have. By "peace" they will destroy many and we wonder why there's no peace in the world. Yet, once again, without our cooperation, without our consent, our silent consent, they couldn't do any of this. They couldn't get the young bucks, you know the silly little ones that like bits of tin to wear on their chest and little colored ribbons, which even the lowest ones don't understand, it's all Masonic color coding, they like the black shiny metal; they can mow people down. They can always count on getting the

job done by the people themselves who never benefit from it.
They don't share in the plunder; and while they're doing that, the future of those same troops is decided and any offspring they'll have is decided too, because those at the top of the world society, the top of the world tree, the Yggdrasil of the Nordic king, those at the top do not see the peasant of America, the peasant of Europe and the peasant of China or Africa any differently and that's their big joke.
One big brotherhood at the top – you watch them doing all the little Masonic flashes and handshakes each time leaders meet of all factions, all sides and they parade it in front of you and the strife goes on. The problem with those who think and understand this is to be left alone by the rest of the people who've fallen for it all because people like you to conform. The mass minded person does not like the difference. They like people to conform to what they do and how they look and what they say and how they dress, and it's all very, very silly really when you look and understand how culture, which is plastic, is shaped and reshaped and how the general population go along with it.
Now the parents are always stunned at why their children have completely different opinions than the ones they were taught to have and it never occurs to them how it happens and it's all deliberate. There's nothing that children are taught that doesn't come from the agenda that isn't debated in meticulous detail by professionals in behaviorism – mass psychology. There's nothing that isn't thought right through here, nothing at all.

One little piece that was of interest in the speech last night by the president was how easily it was slipped in, the same double-think, double-speak method of leaving people with a particular impression that he's going to do something about the borders to protect the people, and yet what he's doing is exactly the opposite. It's the NAFTA deal. It's the amalgamation of the Americas because he said, rather than try to round all these people up, it's easier to give them all work permits, temporary.
Well, the temporary ones will be renewable you see. It's actually going to escalate the transition of populations from one place to the next and this is all by design. It's not George Bush who planned this. Everything is going to plan and we're in for big, big changes as the cultures clash, as they were intended to, and as I've mentioned before, Jacques Attali, who's now at the United Nations and who was the Kissinger for France and the European Union, in his book "Millennium" talked about the consequences and the chaos that a generation or two or three or four generations will go through as huge movements, massive movements of peoples, from Latin America come up into the United States.
Or as Mr. Rockefeller says, "well you can't make the omelet without breaking the eggs," and that's how lightly they talk about the changes which they find they must make, their big business plan for planet earth.
One reason why this works so effectively and the people don't catch on is that every generation grows up with all their distractions at school and out of school, their hormones kick in. That's necessary to be distracted. Their leisure time is completely taken up for them because they don't have to think or do for themselves. All entertainment is produced for them by professionals, once again, which are the culture creators. Once they're released from school it's time to enter the workforce. That's what they've been trained for, to be good producers and consumers.
Then it's a rush – a rush through life through their marriages, their divorces and all the other problems they will face in a dysfunctional system, where we're trying to emulate a previous age by doing the traditional things and it's not working. They rush right through their whole lives and in the quiet moments that they could have had they turn on television sets and things that distract them so that their heads are full once again of other peoples' programming. That's a form of natural Valium for them, to be hypnotized, to switch off in this unnatural system, but this unnatural phase is not meant to last forever.
They have told us where they're taking society. If you read some of their own books, you'll find they're right into eugenics. It's no different than farmers looking at a dairy herd and saying: how can we get more production out of these cattle? Well we know what they do with the cattle, apart from shoving them full of growth hormones and injecting all kinds of hormones into them to make them produce more, but they also interbred them to make them rather docile. That's what domesticated means.
With us it's done in a different fashion. At one time we had awareness, they had to con us that medicine etcetera was there to help us so they can stick all this stuff into us with our consent. Lower IQ points a few points down the ladder, then give us modified food. That was a beauty in itself. Water, food, shelter and clothing, essential for life and they go for your water supply and put aluminum oxide waste into it, called fluoride. Market the idea of how good it is for you, even though Natzi Germany was putting it in the water supplies of the countries they conquered to make the people more passive; and this was always understood with fluoride, which is a poison and it doesn't take too much to hit the toxic level, and yet here it's in your water supply, it's in your toothpaste and you're building up toxic doses.

Then they inject you with all kinds of things, even though you have guys like Arthur Koestler talking about doing that very thing to lobotomize parts of the brain by injections. Then they go for your food, where they splice hundreds of various kinds of genes into your cabbages and so on. They won't tell you what it is or what they were looking for when they splice all these things into it. We just take it on trust and faith. Your food supply of all things and we take it on faith, but they know what they're doing and they're somehow there to help us, even though food has been used for thousands of years as a weapon on the public. Ask any dominant minority that's taken over countries. They always go for the food supply.
In the old days they used to restrict the types of food you could eat, especially the proteins, keep you just fit enough to do the work necessary but too tired to walk off the old plantation. Here they are, doing it again and they call it science. When they created this thing called science that took over from religion, they knew what they were doing. It works so well. We don't question it because – just like the old priests, you couldn't question them on points of doctrine. It was just the law. It was god's laws you see. Now it's the same thing. We're too stupid to understand these specialized areas of science so we take it all on faith and here they are going for your food supply.
The IQ worldwide is dropping wherever the big genetically modified food guys have gone and we have new IQ normals now, even though it's the same test. It's down a few points. And because we rush through life you see, every generation, you can CON the upcoming professionals themselves so easily because they believe what they're taught. When I saw a doctor on TV, a young one, talking about cancer, well she'd been taught you see that it's normal that one out of two people will have cancer and die. The previous generation, it was about one in four; and the previous one to that, it was about one in 50. Before that, it was sometimes one in thousands, depending on the type of cancer; but the new doctors are taught, no, everybody's going to pretty well get it and that's normal. That's how you train people inter-generationally who will never question, especially the professionals; they can't imagine they've been lied to or there's any motive here in hiding a truth from them.

Last night on the Public Broadcasting Station, I tuned in for 10 minutes while some professors debated some ethic points on academia and freedom of speech within academia and it astounded me the laws that they had already for themselves compared to the laws they have for the general public. They touched on hate speech and other topics of morality and so on and how they'd have to defend it for those within academia to debate all the fine points of society with no fear of being prosecuted and as long as they didn't bring their own personal opinions into the debate.
It's kind of like politicians when they go into politics and they've been a CEO of different companies and they've got shares in them all and they tell us, well yes, but while I'm in politics I have no contact whatsoever with my financial experts and those who deal with all that for me. Well it's the same with these guys in academia. They're so high up there in the ivory tower that they can leave their personal opinions out of things and discuss anything and that's okay and safe and legitimate; but if Joe Blow down at the bottom asks the same questions, you can be shoved in the slammer.
Asking a question is normal. Children do it. Well at least they used to do it. They'd ask questions about everything. That's a survival mechanism, asking questions as to why this and why that, but now it's taboo. It's all law, law, law you see and "don't you Joe Blow think this or question this or ask the whys. Leave that to the professionals in the ivory towers who can handle these kind of things mentally. You can't handle it mentally. You're just too stupid and thick." Very arrogant. This is how it was put over in this program.
I've been amongst the professionals and I know how they talk and that's how they are. They're very, very arrogant and they really truly believe that they're the height of the IQ level with all the rights to do as they wish and say what they wish, but they look down on Joe Public who's just the profane. Same thing as Masonry and most of them are Masons anyway. The profane, you know the lowly cattle down there with the bells round their necks following their leaders, the masses. That's what they talk about. That's how they talk in fact.
We live in a completely different system than the one that's projected to us via the media. Reality is vastly, vastly – in fact, it's completely different. NOTHING IS AT IT SEEMS.
Anything can be made normal and accepted as such through repetition, a little bit of threatening on behalf of the authorities and through indoctrination at school or through movies. The only thing that you haven't seen in the movies so far, and I was surprised not to see it, was a bunch of guys beating up a lion and making us feel really bad when they're pushing all the wildlife stuff and the animals rights, which I do believe in. Animals have rights, absolutely, but the thing is, the ones who are pushing this stuff are the ones who dissect the animals, the scientists, and it's nothing to do with animal rights. It's to get laws on the books to devalue human life and put you down even lower than some insects. That's what the Earth Charter was all

about.
Maurice Strong's the front man of the Rockefeller group little game. Strong told a person present at that charter meeting when the person asked what about human rights? We've heard about animals and wildlife and nature and trees and so on; and he says, trees, you'll wish you had the rights of a tree. That's the real world and I guess that's true.
You put on a uniform and go over to the Middle East, you get chopped down and that's okay; but if you chop a tree down, then oh! This you see is a form of managed insanity and double-think and double-speak, always with ulterior motives behind all the movements and all the laws all working in the same direction and it's not by chance. It's not some sort of strange fad we're going through, as even some of the lower Masons at the 33 degrees I've talked to believe. This is managed.
When the ancients in Greece could talk about it thousands of years ago how culture is created from the top and pushed on the people, it has never changed. Never changed. The reason they always keep the same families in control is because they don't allow it to change. They understand that any change from the grassroots that wasn't authorized could have serious ripple consequences. They might lose control.
Another little gem snuck in, in last night's speech, before I forget this, and they should really award this scriptwriter that put that bit in there. It was done slickly between other things. When he was talking about giving work permits to all comers basically from across the borders; and I don't know if that meant Canada too, it probably does, actually, because we're all amalgamating. He mentioned coupled with high technology, so this will be the active ID chip in the card no doubt to start with, and as we get flooded and all countries are on the move, there'll be chaos and out will come the actual imbedded chip within the human body. You don't need to be a rocket scientist to see where it's going and how they've laid this out.
There are people in the world all across this world who are similar to myself who saw all of this growing up. They understood it. So similar in fact in so many ways, we're like a separate creed altogether, because I've never treated people as a group in any country, even the one I was born in. I will take a person on as an individual. I don't care who they are or what color they are or what language they speak.
Most people will represent the culture they were given but it's the occasional individual you'll meet within all cultures that you can really communicate with and you feel as if you've known them all your life because they're so similar. They've broken through all of the traps, all of the indoctrinations that were set before them. It's a pity there's not a place on the planet for us all to go and leave the rest to go round and round in the whirlpool. I did have a dream years ago about that and I thought of all the peoples that fight each other, really it was like people caught in death grips with their hands strangling someone else and they're all going round and round in this whirlpool and getting sucked down, totally oblivious to the fact that they're even being sucked down. Then there's the bunch at the bottom of the whirlpool just turning the handle and keeping it spinning.

The occasional individual throughout history that has not belonged to this ruling clique, this system, this brotherhood with all its esoteric control and its monetary control, the occasional individual has waylaid their plans, upset them a little bit, delayed them for sure, here and there, and definitely caused them to go into overdrive trying to combat truth that's put out there.
Truth is something when it's said in the proper way is self-evident. You don't have to bring all the mushy phrases in like they do with the speech writers for presidents to understand it. Truth is self-evident. You don't have to appeal to emotions to double-speak the people along the wrong path. And all down through the ages there's an occasional person here or there that's spoken out, said the right things and created a panic amongst the elite—who first try to buy them off, usually, and when they can't do that they kill them through a myriad of ways and the public forget very quickly. Everyone's forgotten quickly if they're not kept up there in the mainstream and none of us are immune from that.
However, your words can stick with an occasional person who then carries it on. That's always been the way. We've all been very young. Those who think they're radical join authorized groups to be radical. It's the individual that matters, the young individual, in all eras, who sees beyond that, sees beyond the groups and the opposites and goes a different direction that changes things. We have to do it now because this is the last sentient generation that will have the ability to steer off somewhere else, and if nothing else, you give society a chance to maybe for the first time decide for themselves. Albeit it would take a long time, and albeit it too, they'll probably take the wrong decision, but at least they'd have a chance to do so.
The parents now have very little contact with their offspring, so we are the last sentient generation.
All the best from me, Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and Hamish the dog, who had a great run in the snow today. May your god go with you. Good night.
"Oh Very Young"

By Cat Stevens

Oh very young
What will you leave us this time
You're only dancing on this earth for a short while
And though your dreams may toss and turn you now
They will vanish away like your daddy's best jeans
Denim blue fading up to the sky
And though you want them to last forever
You know they never will
You know he never will
And the patches make the goodbye harder still

Oh very young
What will you leave us this time
There'll never be a better chance to change your mind
And if you want this world to see a better day
Will you carry the words of love with you
Will you ride the great white bird into heaven
And though you want to last forever
You know you never will
You know you never will
And the goodbye makes the journey harder still

Oh very young
What will you leave us this time
You're only dancing on this earth for a short while
Oh very young
What will you leave us this time
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MONEY, MASTERS AND CON-SCIENCE"
February 9, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 9, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. I'm Alan Watt and today is February 9th, 2007.

I thought I'd close off this week by reading a few pages from a very good book written by an insider, Lord Bertrand Russell. This book was called "The Impact of Science on Society" and I'll preface this with a little talk on Russell himself.

He was a member of hereditary aristocracy who seemed to have been picked for his abilities in mathematics and certain sciences to help formulate his part in this agenda of a futuristic society that was to come into place, in which he worked tirelessly his whole life towards. This is the man who talked about the necessity for getting rid of the "useless eaters" as he called them.

The "useless eaters" would be those who had no purpose in serving the economic system and the upcoming new economic system more especially. He had no problems with debating eugenics, which is all part of this new system coming into play, and he talked candidly about the effects on the world in general. Russell seems to have been commissioned for his role in life and picked out at university, although there are letters left in his family that when he was a child superiors in the British government had set a role for him when he was only four or five years of age, a hereditary type role.

His family had always taken part in policy making for Britain, being members of this aristocracy. I'll read on page 36 of "The Impact of Science on Society".

"She Blinded Me With Science"
By Thomas Dolby

It's poetry in motion
She turned her tender eyes to me
As deep as any ocean
As sweet as any harmony
Mmm - but she blinded me with science
"She blinded me with science!"
And failed me in biology

When I'm dancing close to her
"Blinding me with science - science!"
I can smell the chemicals
"Blinding me with science - science!"
"Science!"
"Science!"

"War has been, throughout history, the chief source of social cohesion; and since science began, it has been the strongest incentive to technical progress. Large groups have a better chance of victory than small ones, and therefore the usual result of war is to make States larger. In any given state of technique

there's a limit to size. The Roman Empire was stopped by German forests and African deserts; the British conquests in India were halted by the Himalayas; Napoleon was defeated by the Russian winter. And before the telegraph large empires tended to break up because they could not be effectively controlled from a center. Communications have been hitherto the chief factor limiting the size of empires.

In antiquity, the Persians and the Romans depended upon roads, but since nothing traveled faster than a horse empires became unmanageable when the distance from the capital to the frontier was very great. This difficulty was diminished by railways and the telegraph and is in the point of disappearing with the improvement of the long-range bomber. There would now be no technical difficulty but a single worldwide Empire. Since war is likely to become more destructive of human life than it has been in recent centuries, unification under a single government is probably necessary unless we are to acquiesce in either a return to barbarism or the extinction of the human race."

The one thing he omits here and you'll find this as they lead you towards a mode of thinking where you think, "well he's right there, yeah he's reasonable there and yeah that's understandable. That makes sense. It makes sense." He's using a form of logic and remember that Bertrand Russell was into the philosophies and he was a philosopher as well as a mathematician and he understood rhetoric, the ability of speaking and formulating, to do this very thing, to guide you into a mode of thinking where you can identify with the first half a dozen or ten or twelve topics he brings up and his solutions to them. Then once you've swallowed that, he's guiding you into other areas and you're not on guard anymore. He's taking you along a way of thinking which you will agree to. This is actually an exercise in logic you might say. They taught this in ancient Greece and Rome.

"There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government. The chief source of social cohesion in the past, I repeat, has been war: the passions that inspire a feeling of unity are hate and fear."

Now remember, he's talking about empire building. He doesn't mention that the system that he belonged to happened to be behind the wars. The aristocracy mixed with the bankers. Business bankers, aristocracy. The ordinary people don't cause wars. It doesn't happen. They don't have the finances to start wars and it's the last thing on their mind is going off across the sea to kill people when they've got a wife and family at home. At least they used to anyway. So he's already admitted the major cause of wars. It's not just the people being annoyed and upset about something. It's getting the people upset and annoyed so they'll join the militaries and are taken off to fight for an agenda which they really never understand. They think they understand. He says:

"These depend upon the existence of an enemy, actual or potential. It seems to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force, not by the spontaneous loyalty that now inspires a nation at war."

During war, all the patriotic symbols and the tribal symbols are pulled and out and waved and brass bands go and speeches are made and tears fill the eyes and all this kind of stuff to get us emotionally involved. That's emotive involvement. However, as he said – now he should know this because he attended the big meetings with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and all the other British Empire organizations that ran the world right up until his time. He was born at the tail end of the predominant British rule, a British Empire, and this book I think was published around 1952 I think it was, first published and it was taken from writings from speeches he'd given at different universities. Dean Rusk, remember, the guy who inspired Cecil Rhodes, the college in Oxford and at Columbia University New York and the last few chapters were at Lloyd Roberts lecture given at the Royal Society of Medicine in London in 1949 because he was involved in eugenics and population reduction.

The book is geared and written in such a way to build up to different things and he has things at the beginning which you can identify with, believe and understand. The rest of it is to try and guide your thoughts to support this agenda. And he's already admitted that:

"It would seem to follow that a world governmentcould only be kept in being by force."

They couldn't use the old techniques of having an enemy to fight because it would be an unseen enemy. The enemy of course we've found now is terrorism, which is everywhere. It could be you. It could be yourself and you don't know it yet. You need a psychologist to do a test on you and they'll find out, or maybe measure your skull or the lobes of your ear. To continue:

"So far, I have been considering only techniques derived from physics and chemistry. These have, up to the present, been the most important, but biology, physiology, and psychology are likely in the long run to affect human life quite as much as physics and chemistry."

Then he goes into the next kicker.

"Take first the question of food and population. At present the population of the globe is increasing at the rate of about 20 millions a year."

I love these statistics. There are lies, damn lies and then there are statistics; but if it's scientific it must be true.

"Most of this increase is in Russia and Southeast Asia. The population of Western Europe and the United States is nearly stationary. Meanwhile, the food supply of the world as a whole threatens to diminish, as a result of unwise methods of cultivation and destruction of forests. This is an explosive situation. Left to itself, it must lead to a food shortage and thence to a world war. Technique, however, makes other issues possible.

Vital statistics in the West are dominated by medicine and birth control: the one diminishes the deaths, the other the births. The result is that the average age in the West increases: There is a smaller percentage of young people and a larger percentage of old people. The danger of a world shortage of food may be averted for a time by improvements in the technique of agriculture. But, if population continues to increase at the present rate, such improvements cannot long suffice. There will then be two groups, one poor with increasing population, the other rich with a stationary population. Such a situation can hardly fail to lead to world war."

He keeps telling you this over and over. You see, he's making a conclusion for you without telling you, well, it was himself, the bankers, and the class he belonged to that made the wars in the past.

"If there is not to be an endless succession of wars, population will have to become stationary throughout the world, and this will probably have to be done, in many countries as a result of governmental measures."

Making the laws of sterilization is what he's talking about here. He says:

"This will require an extension of scientific technique into very intimate matters."

He goes on to say:

"There are, however, two other possibilities. War may become so destructive that, at any rate for a time, there is no danger of overpopulation; or the scientific nations may be defeated and anarchy may destroy scientific technique. Biology is likely to affect human life through the study of heredity."

They're talking about genetics there to see if you have or you're prone to diseases or to pass them on genetically, born diseases.

"Without science, men have changed domestic animals and food plants enormously in advantageous ways. It may be assumed that they will change them much more, and much more quickly, by bringing the science of genetics to bear."

Now they knew – this is in the 1950's he's giving these talks, these lectures, a member of the largest social

control organizations of the British Empire. He knew the agendas. He was part of the agendas and he will couch things in such a way it doesn't sound so terrible.

"Perhaps, even, it may become possible artificially to induce desirable mutations in genes. (Hitherto the only mutations that can be artificially caused are neutral or harmful.) In any case, it is pretty certain that scientific technique will very soon effect great improvements in the animals and plants that are use to man."

If you go back to Rutherford in 1920's, the great mathematician, he was employed with an organization working on genetics before supposedly they discovered them, but that was in his own book. What Russell's telling you is partial truth. They'd already found ways to mutate genes in the desirable direction, as he would say, but he mustn't let the public know that at that time.

What they're talking about too, is if you weren't quite up to a standard, because obviously if they're talking about what's desirable and undesirable there must be standards set for what is desirable for IQ and different things. Therefore, they would enhance the person, the fetus. They would remove the ones they would call "defective" and put in the ones which would be more "effective," harking back to Plato's Republic of breeding humans for specific tasks. Well here we go again. These guys all were tremendous fans and advocates of Plato because this is a very, very old society that runs the world.

"When such methods of modifying the congenital character of animals and plants have been pursed long enough to make their success obvious, it is probable that there will be a powerful movement for applying scientific methods to human propagation. There would at first be strong religious and emotional obstacles to the adoption of such a policy. But suppose (say) Russia were able to overcome these obstacles and to breed a race stronger, more intelligent, and more resistant to disease than any race of men that has hitherto existed, and suppose the other nations perceived that unless they followed suit they would be defeated in war, then either the other nations would voluntarily forgo their prejudices, or, after defeat, they would be compelled to forgo them. Any scientific technique, however beastly, is bound to spread if it is useful in war"

See, what he's doing is telling you what had been discussed; all these different possibilities had been discussed over and over at higher level meetings. How could he get the general populations of the world to go along with this? and they could cause wars and do exactly as he suggested. It's odd that the same people who apparently went all out to defeat Hitler and his eugenics programs seemed to be identical in their nature and their agenda to Hitler, isn't it? Isn't that an interesting little connection?

"Any scientific technique, however beastly, is bound to spread if it is useful in war until such time as men decide that they have had enough of war and will henceforth live in peace."

In other words, they can bring you to your knees, make you war weary. That was another thought that they had.

"As that day does not seem to be at hand, scientific breeding of human beings must be expected to come about. I shall return to this subject in a later chapter. Physiology and psychology afford fields for scientific technique which still await development. Two great men"

Great men, yeah.

"Pavlov and Freud"

I call it "fraud".

"have laid the foundation. I do not accept the view that they are in any essential conflict, but what structure will be built on their foundations is still in doubt."

We always hear about Pavlov experimenting with his awful experiments on dogs, but what people don't know is that Pavlovian technique was also used by Pavlov on humans. What they found and what they learned was introduced into the schooling system in Russia to get the students to be more pliable, quieter,

well behaved and not to ask questions, simply to repeat. Much more effectively than they did in Britain with their straps and canes to beat the children.

H.G. Wells, by the way, left his own son in the care of Pavlov to be trained by Pavlov, who was his hero, and his son became eventually a professor in zoology, I believe, using it for the study of animals and man. The same purposes as his dad and he went over to New York to work at a university. They're all connected these characters.

"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology."

This is a very important field here.

"Mass psychology is, scientifically speaking, not a very advanced study"

That's a complete lie even then.

"and so far its professors have not been in universities: they have been advertisers, politicians, and, above all, dictators. This study is immensely useful to practical men, whether they wish to become rich or to acquire the government. It is, of course, as a science, founded upon individual psychology, but hitherto it has employed rule-of-thumb methods which were based upon a kind of intuitive common sense. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called "education."

Education you see is propaganda.

"Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part. What is essential in mass psychology is the art of persuasion. If you compare a speech of Hitler's with a speech of (say) Edmund Burke, you will see what strides have been made in the art since the eighteenth century. What went wrong formerly was that people had read in books that man is a rational animal, and framed their arguments on this hypothesis. We now know that limelight and a brass band do more to persuade than can be done by the most elegant train of syllogisms."

And it's true. You can see this being used in the United States with the big ticker tape parades of the welcoming heroes. Something that's to drum up the emotions to such a high pitch they'd never forget the sights. It's imprinted on their memory. We'll see the same thing used by presidents when they want wars to continue, where they'll bring in guests supposedly at State of the Union speeches, guests being the bereaved parents of men that died fighting for something or other, and they'll bring these parents to stand up in front of the cameras and everybody's turned to them and there's the mom crying. There's the dad with his lip trembling but looking stern and masculine and stiff upper lip and all that stuff. These techniques are used to the maximum by those who know how to manipulate opinion in the general public – the art of persuasion. He goes on to say:

"What went wrong formerly was that people had read in books that man is a rational animal, and framed their arguments on this hypothesis."

Then he goes on to say, to reiterate. He says:

"You can do more with a brass band and limelight, et cetera et cetera. It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

I'll read that part again.

"It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

When you think about how many children are taken from their parents now by Children's Aid because of the

standardization, once more of what's supposed to be normal and abnormal within society. If parents are bringing up their children in an old-fashion way which doesn't fit in with the authorized new, then the children are simply taken off and taken away so that they don't get a religious indoctrination. They get a government indoctrination. One for the other. See, the old system was useful for the same controllers and their families because that was their predecessors. They're all hereditary, the controllers. They used religion for long enough, now it was time to move into the next step, the white coat replaces the black coat or the priests. He says:

"This subject will make great strides when it is taken up by scientists under a scientific dictatorship."

That's right out of Aldous Huxley, great friend again of Russell. They were all buddies because they all worked for the same organizations and went to the same meetings.

"Anaxagoras maintained that snow is black, but no one believed him. The social psychologists of the future will have a number of classes of school children on whom they will try different methods of producing an unshakable conviction that snow is black."

That reminds you right away of George Orwell's "1984" when he's being tortured by O'Brien and O'Brien says, "How many fingers am I holding up, Winston? Winston keeps telling him how many he sees and gets electric shocks, until he says, "it's as many as you want me to say."

"Various results will soon be arrived at. First, that the influence of home is obstructive."

Now this is what they called in Communism familiar or family familial infection. Old infection. Contamination is another term they used. Contamination of morals, contamination of antiquated ideals and the home itself because it used old ideals of the family, the rights of the family, the rights of the parents; the rights to pass on morals was passing on "contaminated ideas." Remember that Bertrand Russell back in the 1920's, this same man here, was running experimental schools on behalf of the British government and authorized by the British Crown to test different kinds of ideals on children, mental tampering of all kinds, and everything in fact that happened in the 1960's he was allowed to practice on the youth in his schools in the 1920's. That's why they knew exactly what to expect. They observed the behavior.

"Second, that not much can be done unless indoctrination begins before the age of ten."

In his earlier book, "Education and the Good Life," which came out of his experimental schools, he said that if we can get them at kindergarten and indoctrinate them even for two or three hours per day with a scientific indoctrination any input that the parents would try moral-wise or value-wise in the same day later on would be of no effect.

"Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective."

I'll repeat that bit because we all heard it. We all lived through it.

"Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective."

Listen to the music that came out in the 60's. Often you'd wonder did they run out of words or sentences or something or creativity. Maybe their pencil broke, because they would come to a line and just keep repeating it over and over and over and over. Well this was not by chance. This was part of the scientific indoctrinative methods being employed by intention and put out there by producers who told the groups what to do and rearranged their music for them.

"Fourth, that the opinion that snow is white must be held to show a morbid taste for eccentricity."

You make people feel odd-ball if they said what they thought, which if they actually said, "well, I can't see that you know." So you make it a class thing, a group thing, where the group, who can be crazy and psychotic, if they all agree that things are the same according to their own perceptions, then they must all be sane. If you're the one who says, "no it's not, the snow is white," then they'll make you feel like you are

mad. He says:

"But I anticipate. It is for future scientists to make these maxims precise and discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black, and how much less it would cost to make them believe it is dark gray."

He's talking about every variation of the same theme must be totally investigated for maximum effect – cost-effective indoctrination.

"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated."

Let's say that little bit again.

"Although this science will be diligently studied"

You see and there's thousands take psychology courses and so on, but it's really what they're getting are the crumbs. They're not getting the real higher meat. That's kept for a select few.

"it will be rigidly confined to the governing class."

There is a governing class. Huxley called it "the dominant minority." He calls it "the governing class." He's not talking about elected government either, by the way.

"The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated."

They will think it's their own idea, their own opinions.

"When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen. As yet there is only one country which has succeeded in creating this politician's paradise."

At that time he was talking about, it was a toss up between the Soviet system and China, "the politician's paradise."

"The social effects of scientific technique have already been many and important, and are likely to be even more noteworthy in the future. Some of these effects depend upon the political and economic character of the country concerned; others are inevitable, whatever this character may be. I propose in this chapter to consider only the inevitable effects. The most obvious and inescapable effect of scientific technique is that it makes society more organic, in the sense of increasing the interdependence"

Interdependence, Margaret Thatcher's favorite word.

"interdependence of its various parts."

And you think it's not connected. It's all connected.

"In the sphere of production, this has two forms. There is first the very intimate interconnection of individuals engaged in a common enterprise, e.g. in a single factory; and secondly there is the relation, less intimate but still essential between one enterprise and another. Each of these becomes more important with every advance in scientific technique."

I'll continue on page 42.

"Although the peasant's lot is in any case a hard one, it is apt to be rendered harder by one or both of two enemies: the moneylender and the landowner."

Now they can tell a truth once in a while, and since he was basically an aristocrat whose family owned tenant farmers, he should be the landowner, I guess.

"In any history of any period, you will find roughly the following gloomy picture: "At this time the old hardy yeoman stock had fallen upon evil days. Under threat of starvation from bad harvests, many of them had borrowed from urban landowners, who had none of their traditions"

Totally different class.

"their ancient piety, or their patient courage. Those who had taken this fatal step became, almost inevitably, the slaves or serfs of members of the new commercial class. And so the sturdy farmers, who had been the backbone of the nation, were submerged by supple men who had the skill to amass new wealth by dubious methods."

That's called being successful actually.

"You will find substantially this account in the history of Attica before Solon, of Latium after the Punic Wars, of England in the early nineteenth century of Southern California as depicted in Norris' Octopus, of India under the British Raj, and of the reasons which have led Chinese peasants to support communism."

And it's quite funny because Bertrand Russell was also sent over to help initiate communism in China. He wrote about that in his memoirs. He taught at universities and he was basically teaching elementary communism while working for the British Crown.

"By way of contrast with the primitive peasant, consider the agrarian interests in modern California or Canada or Australia or the Argentine. Everything is produced for export, and the prosperity to be brought by exporting depends upon such distant matters as war in Europe or Marshall Aid or the devaluation of the pound. Everything turns on politics, on whether the Farm Bloc is strong in Washington, whether there is reason to fear that Argentina may make friends with Russia, and so on. There may still be nominally independent farmers, but in fact they are in the power of the vast financial interests that are concerned in manipulating political issues. This interdependence is in no degree lessened—perhaps it is even increased—if the countries concerned are socialist, as, for example, if the Soviet Government and the British Government make a deal to exchange food for machinery. All this is the effect of scientific technique in agriculture."

Now he goes on to talk about Malthus, one of his heroes.

"Malthus, at the beginning of the nineteenth century, wrote: "In the wildness of speculation it has been suggested that Europe should grow its corn in America, and devote itself solely to manufactures and commerce."

And they did for a while.

"It turned out that the speculation was by no means "wild." So much for agriculture. In industry, the integration brought about by scientific technique is much greater and more intimate."

Now here's an important part here.

"One of the most obvious results of industrialism is that a much larger percentage of the population live in towns than was formerly the case. The town dweller is a more social being than the agriculturist, and is much more influenced by discussion."

In other words, the ones who live in the rural areas are more independent.

"In general, he works in a crowd"

That's a townsman.

"and his amusements are apt to take him into still larger crowds. The course of nature, the alternations of day and night, summer and winter, wet or shine, make little difference to him; he has no occasion to fear that he will be ruined by frost or drought or sudden rain. What matters to him is his human environment, and his place in various organizations especially.

The mass man really. The townsman.

"Take a man who works in a factory, and consider how many organizations affect his life. There is first of all the factory itself, and any larger organization of which it may be a part. Then there is the man's trade union and his political party. He probably gets house room from a building society or public authority. His children go to school. He reads a newspaper or goes to a cinema or looks at a football match, these things are provided by powerful organizations."

There's nothing in life that's spontaneous and there for your amusement or entertainment.

"Indirectly, through his employers, he is dependent upon those from whom they buy their raw material and those to whom they sell their finished product. Above all, there is the State, which taxes him and may at any moment order him to go and get killed in war, in return for which it protects him against murder and theft so long as there is peace, and allows him to buy a fixed modicum of food."

He goes on, on page 45, to say:

"The increase of organization has brought into existence new positions of power. Every body has to have executive officials, in whom, at any moment, its power is concentrated. It is true that officials are usually subject to control, but the control may be slow and distant. From the young lady who sells stamps in a post office all the way up to the Prime Minister, every official is invested, for the time being, with some part of the power of the State."

And by God they let you know it, don't they? You really do get to know it. They don't really call themselves public servants at all or anymore. And they keep you waiting and they look down their noses at you because you're common. You don't work for the government. He says:

"You can complain of the young lady if her manners are bad, and you can vote against the Prime Minister at the next election if you disapprove of his policy. But both the young lady and the Prime Minister can have a very considerable run for their money before (if ever) your discontent has any effect."

Jobs for life.

"This increase in the power of officials is a constant source of irritation to everybody else. In most countries they are much less polite than in England; the police, especially in America for instance, seem to think you must be a rare exception if you are not a criminal. This tyranny of officials is one of the worst results of increasing organization, and one against which it is of the utmost importance to find safeguards if a scientific society is not to be intolerable to all but an insolent aristocracy of Jacks-in-office. But for the present I am concerned with description, not with schemes of reform."

Now he'd also taken part in many discussions and debates within the Royal Institute of International Affairs and various scientific organizations on all of these topics. They knew they'd have to bring in massive, massive organization of officials and Lenin even talked about it, an age would come in the West where there'd be so many departments of government that they would be tripping over each other's toes as they interloped on each others territory, and that was the stage that would come just before the end of the old stage into the new. Bertrand Russell knew all this too, because, as I say, capitalism and communism all worked for the same side ultimately.

"The power of officials is, usually, distinct from that of people who are theoretically in ultimate control. In large corporations, although the directors are nominally elected by the shareholders, they usually manage, by various devices to be in fact self-perpetuating, and to acquire new directors, when necessary, by co-option more or less disguised as election. In British politics, it is a commonplace that most Ministers find it

impossible to cope with their civil servants, who in effect dictate policy except on party questions that have been prominently before the public."

Now in other words and this is the important part, you see, it doesn't matter who you vote in. These guys belong to an organization all right. However, the civil servants, the bureaucrats who run the departments they are placed in charge of, are there for life. They know what it's all about. It was so comical to watch the game of musical chairs that happens in democratic countries when they re-shuffle their cabinets and so on, and Miss so-and-so that once the director of all health organizations for the country is now in charge of the environment or sewage systems or something like that. Of course they don't know anything about it, so of course they have to depend on the bureaucrats that no one elects to tell them what to do.

"In many countries the armed forces are apt to get out of hand and defy the civil authorities. Of the police I have already spoken, but concerning them there is more to be said. In countries where the communists enter coalition governments, they always endeavor to make sure of control of the police. When once this is secured, they can manufacture plots"

Now where have we heard all that before?

"make arrests, and extort confessions freely."

Well we have it by law now under all these terrorist laws.

"By this means they pass from being participants in a coalition to being the whole government. The problem of causing the police to obey the law is a very difficult one."

There's your dialectic.

"It is for example, very far from being solved in America, where confessions are apt to be extorted by "third degree" from people who may well be innocent."

And he quotes from a book called "Our Lawless Police, by Ernest Jerome Hopkins, N.Y. Viking Press.

"The increased power of officials is an inevitable result of the greater degree of organization that scientific technique brings about. It has the drawback that it is apt to be irresponsible, behind-the-scenes, power, like that of emperors' eunuchs and kings' mistresses in former times."

Not tonight Josephine.

"To discover ways of controlling it is one of the most important political problems of our age. Liberals protested, successfully, against the power of kings and aristocrats; socialists protested against the power of capitalists. But unless the power of officials can be kept within bounds, socialism will mean little more than the substitution of one set of masters for another: all the former power of the capitalist will be inherited by the official."

Now a little bit from page 48.

"Owing to the increase of organization, the question of the limits of individual liberty needs completely different treatment from that of nineteenth century writers such as Mill. The acts of a single man are as a rule unimportant, but the acts of groups are more important than they used to be. Take, for example, refusal to work. If one man, on his own initiative, chooses to be idle, that may be regarded as his own affair; he loses his wages, and there is an end of the matter. But if there is a strike in a vital industry, the whole community suffers. I am not arguing that the right to strike should be abolished; I am only arguing that, if it is to be preserved, it must be for reasons concerned with this particular matter, and not on general grounds of personal liberty.

In a highly organized country there are many activities which are important to everybody, and without which there would be widespread hardship. Matters should be so arranged that large groups seldom

think it to their interest to strike. This can be done by arbitration and conciliation, or, as under the dictatorship of the proletariat, by starvation and police action. But in one way or another it must be done if an industrial society is to prosper."

This is a fellow who also knew that Britain in his day was already over the industrial era, because they'd signed an agreement with the United Nations to de-industrialize in 1945. It's quite interesting to see what they say to the public, what they infer and then to find what they really know. Since this was meant to get people onboard the pirate ship with this agenda and many people in ordinary life belong to the Bertrand Russell society. They believe in all this stuff and eugenics et cetera.

This character without any problems goes down the whole list of all the problems that he sees and his groups see, but it's all to do with population control, mind control, and as he already said it, "the public would be unaware of how their minds were manipulated." That's probably the most important part because Zbigniew Brzezinski said the same thing in the "Technetronic Era".

"A technique would shortly be used on the public of which the public were completely unaware, which would be a form of mind control."

The "Technetronic Era" was to do with technology, science and electronics, EMP and all that stuff and HAARP technologies, so it's not hard to guess he was talking about literally using it on the public, which probably is in effect I really do believe it's being used now. It makes sense they would use this kind of technology on the public as they bring us through the greatest changes since the beginning or even pre-industrialization of countries like Britain. The massive flows of people from the country to the cities, by force often and coercion by others.

We're seeing the same things again as was turned upside down to fit an agenda, put out by people who worked for the same organization that ran the old system, the higher elite, aristocrats and the bankers all combined together. They're simply updating their system to make it more effective and cost-effective and less troublesome to manage, and we always go along with it because we think it's our system, just because we're born into it and it preexists we think it's natural. Exactly what Lenin and Stalin said.

People are kept worrying and scurrying through their whole lives. Most turn on the television to zonk out after work like a tranquilizer. Instant hypnosis where others program their minds for them, flush it clean of all the day's worry while downloading them with predictive programming. They seldom read books. They're too exhausted or neurotic or afraid. They have no patience to do it anymore and they're oblivious to this kind of topic I've been on about tonight. It can't be true because the major media isn't saying it. If the major media says it then they'll start thinking about it.

In fact, the major media will tell them whatever to think about, whether it's Michael Jackson or Dolly Parton's new pair of whatever, that becomes their topics of thought and conversation. The media is an essential arm of government. That's why it's media. It's in the MIDDLE. It passes down filtered stuff to the masses and gives you your thoughts for the masses. Yet unless we go through all the material that's been made available to those who want to find it, legally, that is. It's been put out as a legalism. That's why it's there and available.

It's a completely different world we live in. It's a horror story and you'll find that when they discuss things they wish to do in the future, you'll always find when they announce it for the first time in a book that you can get your hands on, it's old stuff. They've been doing it for a long time. That's their double-speak. We'd like to blah, blah, blah in the future. In reality, they've already done it. They've been doing it.

At some of the ivy league universities where these people go around and are given their honors and they're applauded by people as though they were some kind of rock stars, but they're applauded by the offspring of the hereditary elites who see themselves fitting into this dominant class system where they will be the ones who will escape the techniques that Russell talks about, where he says the dominant minority, the managerial bunch, won't be affected by the same form of mind control. They all see themselves as part of that. That's why they applaud. They have scraped by the finish line and got into the upper group.

Man's inhumanity to man knows no bounds and self-preservation is an ugly thing at times. I'll probably read more of this in the future and get to the parts about population reduction and the methods which he advocated. Once again, when he advocated this stuff it was already being done. In a sense, it's almost like testing the waters to see how we react to their books.

That's it for Bertrand Russell, or Lord Bertrand Russell, the chinless wonder, for tonight. As for me, I've got a lot to do this weekend. I'm sure you all have too. I'll try and catch up on the mailing and different things, but there's so much to look back on and get up-to-date with. However, it has to be done.

It's good night from me and Hamish, and may your god or gods or favorite authors or whatever go with you.

"Flying On Your Own"
By Rita MacNeil

You were never more strong girl
You were never more alone
Once there was two, now there's
Just you
You're flying on your own
You were never more happy girl
You were never oh so blue
Once heartaches begin
Nobody wins
You're flying on your own
Chorus:
And when you know the wings you ride
Can keep you in the sky
There isn't anyone holding back you
First you stumble, then you fall
You reach out and you fly
There isn't anything that you can't do
You were never more wise girl
You were never more a fool
Once you break through
It's all up to you
You're flying on your own
You were never more together
You were never more apart
Once pieces of you were all that
You knew
You're flying on your own
Chorus
Repeat Chorus

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"MONITORED - CRADLE TO GRAVE"
June 21, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also get me on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Today is the 21st of June, 2007.

There are so many topics to do, spontaneous blurbs, because we live in a rapidly changing world. Not in an evolving world, as by chance, but by simply the unfolding of very old, very meticulous and well worked plans into existence. I doubt anyone's lived, the last few generations, where the big major changes in their lives weren't designed long before they were born.

In the 1700's they talked, around the time of the French Revolution, about the world they would shape. These were elitists who employed members of the middle classes, the educated classes, to write these theories out into existence to make it so. To stir up the people who then rebel and fight for a future which they thought would be a kind of utopia. For most people back then, any kind of system other than the one they had—had to be a utopia, because it was really coming out of a feudal system. That actually has never really happened. The feudal system is still alive and well. It's just that the king's men don't come out in armor and horses to collect their dues, their fees. Fee comes from few, feudal. They simply call it taxes and have governments to collect it for them.

We've lived through the open announcement of public-private partnerships. Whatever they announce, you always find they've been doing for an awful long time. If you look into all the major corporations - especially the car industries, auto industries, aircraft industries, things like that – it's commonplace for every few years for them to declare bankruptcy and be given a cash bailout gift. After all, if they go under, Britain or Canada or the US is going to lose all these jobs. That's what we hear. They get bailed out. They get a public-private deal made where the public pays for their losses and their maintenance, and the private shareholders reap the benefits, which is all profit. That's the real meaning of it.

The feudal system was based on hereditary blood. In those days they didn't say you had better genes, they just said you had better breeding, because they'd always understood for thousands of years that their special traits came from selective, very specially chosen mating, marriages, chosen by priesthoods at that time who kept the genealogies of all royal and aristocratic offspring. Money and land and property came along with that.

It's hard for the average person today who can't really imagine, unless they see it on television that does all their imagining for them, that not so long ago, whole countries were given over in marriage with a future queen. Her dowry would be the country or a country or one of their countries. That was quite common that people had no rights whatsoever; and like peoples in all ages, most of them for a long time thought that was just normal, because it must be that way, since they were born into it. They couldn't imagine any other way. Which is an odd thing really, if you understand that history is knowledge. True history is knowledge. Not the whitewashed, diluted, specially selected little bits and bites we get today from history channels and things like that.

Archives of history have existed in all ages for the elite to read and study. They ancient Greek philosophers talked about democracies, for instance, and republics and pointed out the benefits and pitfalls of the various kinds of governments. To the people of the Middle Ages of Europe, who didn't know any of this stuff, because most of them couldn't read or write, they never heard the term before. They all served and were owned by their kings and their queens, who had deified themselves as basically Gods on earth. You had

again in ancient Egypt, too, where pharaohs were representatives of Gods. The aristocracy of Greece and other countries, through their own myth making, would also have the same stories that you must be a god, descended from Achilles or wherever. That was quite common, to myth-make a genealogy based on the descendancy from Gods. Some modern writers, who are well funded to spin you off into the fantasyland, have taken that and pushed the myth until they have all kinds of weird and wonderful things. In the past, these people were men. In the past, that's all they were. Albeit, primarily psychopathic men, at least from the time of money and commerce.

The Phoenicians are an interesting people. They had run the ancient world on the commercial side of things for hundreds and hundreds of years, a couple of thousand odd years ago. They had brought the tin from Cornwall in England, through the Mediterranean and back to the various countries there, so they'd add with it copper and make bronze for weaponry. Yet, for hundreds of years they kept it secret, where they got this, because the Venetian sailors were fraternities and they were bonded, they were sworn to keep secrets. There's nothing new in the secret societies, whatsoever.

The profane (in all fraternities) are the general population, who take the world as it's been indoctrinated or presented to them, via the media or education. Without question, they take the time period they are living in quite naturally. It could be bizarre and it is actually bizarre, but it could be even worse. And yet, a child being born into it, if their parents aren't hyped up about it, a child will take it for granted that this is the only natural that it could possibly be. Therefore, it's not difficult to guide generation after generation along a particular path, towards a destination, if you understand and control societies that keep secrets. That also includes secret services that work for governments. It's very important not to overlook that because they're also sworn under penalty of imprisonment or death in times of war for disclosing secrets. That's why they have official secrets acts. You can't just walk away from these organizations and start opening your mouth and telling the public. It doesn't happen that way.

Going back to the times of the French and other revolutions, a world was envisioned where those who were fit to rule and be the overlords of the people, a new intelligentsia, an expert society, was heavily discussed. Various members of what became known as Freemasonry and Illumined Ones, under many guises, many names, many different lodge names. It wasn't just Adam Weishaupt, he just opened his mouth a bit more than the rest, that talked about the society and how the profane, those unenlightened ones, the general public, would be used. That was a natural state of the world, a natural state, they claimed. It was the right of the Illumined Ones to feed off and direct the profane, those in the dark. They have certainly done their best to keep everyone else in the dark. It's not difficult when you have a National and International Education Association run by the United Nations. That's the function of the United Nations, to direct the world along social policy lines into the new electronic prison. Once you have the mind electronically controlled, the whole world is therefore a prison—a prison from the prisoners' point of view, if they could possibly think, which they won't at the time, once that's happened. It's certainly a utopia for an elite, whose only problem has always been how to keep control of the people, how to give them enough bread and circuses. Lots has been written about it. Lots has been put out over the centuries on the agenda.

We find the same thing with Karl Marx and Engels, whose job was really to give the dialectical counter to capitalism, paid by the capitalists to do so. So that the synthesis, the third wave would come out of it, which was a blend of the fascists at the top with the bureaucratic, massive bureaucracies running a communistic Soviet-type public. That's already pretty well here. We think nothing about it, in fact, because we're so used to it, some countries more so than others where it's more prevalent. You can't move today or do anything without permission from some government agency. Whether it's re-plumbing your house, in Canada it also comes down to having your furnace inspected by a government inspector before they'll even fill up your oil tank, to a million and one other things. This is the new normal, because like Carl Jung said, he saw the lights of the world, meaning the individual intellect, being crushed ultimately by walls of bureaucracies. That's happened. Lenin talked about it because he was in on the whole hundred years leading up to the millennium. He knew that would be the time when these bureaucracies would be so big in the west that they would all stand over on each other's toes. They all overlap, there's so many of them. That's already here.

Eventually there will be fights and arguments and all you creep into the news as one department or social services battles with another one, another rival for the right to dictate or do whatever it is that they do to

the public. It's to be an age of chaos, purposely designed in the dialectical process, to bring out a new way, a more precise way. With that comes all the hype about this wonderful world we're coming into, with electronic monitoring and how safe we will all be.

Jacques Ellul was a great writer who had tremendous contacts in high governments all over the world, in fact and also at the United Nations. He laid it on the line to do with the collection of data on the general public. He was the one who said that everyone, since 1950 onward, has had a complete personality profile kept on them in the western countries, all western countries. He said that the public don't know and won't be told how this information and data is collected. It started with school. You didn't know we were being assessed all through school. Records are not destroyed. It's also done by collecting gossip, because people chat, you see. What's the easiest way to collect data on people? You just find the local gossips and you also put plants into little villages and towns and cities of semi-retired bureaucrats, they've been putting them in for years now, who mix with you and lead the little social organizations, the little charitable organizations where they collect all the data. The Eastern Stars are very good at that. That's part of their job. That goes to police chiefs and they put it in computer banks. We've been under observation for a long time.

Those who created the revolutions in the 1700's (and even before) pushed the average person to fight for the revolution by elevating individualism, the rights of the individual over the rest, the freedoms of the individual person. They had to do that to get everyone to fight for them. Once they did it and thought they'd succeeded, then of course, it's reversed and you find they then start teaching their offspring in schools and universities that the individual is the problem. Therefore, individualism is a dangerous thing and can't be trusted; and if it's amongst you in society, it can cause problems. We have to monitor people. So it's left, right, left, right, punch-drunk all down through the ages as the dialectic is played out. All funded by the same sources, all sides.

No-one, no generation that has accepted a form of totalitarianism sees anything wrong with it if they've had the correct indoctrination early enough. They will actually fight for the system because they're being heavily brainwashed and indoctrinated. Brainwashing does work and scientific indoctrination works very well when it's done in school.

This is from the Telegraph Company, UK, from the 2nd of the 9th, 2006 and it says:

"Celebrity children will get database privacy", by Sarah Womack, Social Affairs Correspondent.

Alan: It's interesting we have Social Affairs Correspondents, because Social Worker Correspondent, PR, you know.

"Children of celebrities will be given special safeguards in a new database that will store details of every child in England and Wales, it was disclosed yesterday."

Alan: It doesn't mention here that it's also in Australia and New Zealand and everywhere else, and Canada.

"Ministers said the contentious two-tier level of privacy will protect children of the rich and famous from intrusion."

Alan: Again, some are more equal in such utopias than others.

"Addresses and telephone numbers of celebrities will be removed from the database if, for example, they are deemed at risk of kidnap. But opponents of the 241 million pound Children's Index, a supposedly confidential system intended as an early warning system for children at risk of abuse..."

Alan: This is how they brought it in, they always bring it in with, well, you know, a plausible good reason and then they give you the real reason. It said:

"The move underlined their concerns about its security. In further embarrassment to the Government, an independent report commissioned by Parliament's Information Commissioner and due to be published next

month, is understood to warn that the index is causing serious concern and is possibly unlawful."

Alan: It's a bit too late now. Once they've got it on the books, you never see it getting scrubbed off.

"There are fears that it does not comply with the European Convention on Human Rights and may contravene the Data Protection Act. The database to be introduced in 2008 follows the death of 8-year-old Victoria Climbie in 2000 as a result of abuse by her great aunt. Police, doctors, and social workers had contact with Victoria as she suffered 128 injuries, but failed to discuss the case with one another."

Alan: They always give you an incident—again, this is a collective punishment—you find for the Sovietized system, they give you one incident in order to make everyone pay. Everyone is therefore a suspect, and you're a possible criminal, you see. Everyone's a possible criminal according to law.

"Files are held by many bodies on the 11 million children in England and Wales, but the index will link this sensitive information in one database accessible to hundreds of thousands of officials."

Alan: The officials, you see, come out of different wombs than the rest of us. You can trust them. I guess that's what it means in the two-tiered system.

"Schools, doctors, the police, and private sector bodies will alert the system to such warning signals as low birth weight, poor exam results, and a parent's depression or addiction. Two warning flags in a children's record may trigger an investigation. Lord Adonis..."

Alan: I don't know who this Adonis is, where'd they get Adonis from? You know the old god Adonis and Adonai; the Hebrews took it as Adonai, meaning "Lord." I don't know if this is a joke or what, but anyway, Adonis was also the Greek one. Lord "Adonis," so it's also a title the guy's been given with a fake name.

"...the Education Minister told the House of Lords between 300,000 and 400,000 users will access the index."

Alan: That's an awful lot of people who have access to it.

"Children who have a reason for not being traced, for example where there's a threat of domestic violence or where the child has a celebrity status, will be able to have their details concealed. Robert Whelan, the deputy director of the think-tank Civitas, said Lord Adonis's remarks showed there were legitimate concerns about the security of the index. 'The government is showing it has no confidence in this database', he said. 'There have been all these assurances it is secure, but how can we believe them now? I will tell you who will be off the register - the Blair's children, for an example that is. This is just politicians protecting their own'."

Alan: --They do because they're psychopaths, you see. They have no shame or guilt or anything. It's interesting even with the GMO, the food, the modified food, the genetically stuff, the Monsanto stuff, came an exception for the Parliamentarians' big, massive what they call a "cafeteria," which is like a massive rich restaurant. They can get natural food in there, but the rest of the public must take the modified stuff. The same with inoculations, by the way, did you know that there are different types of inoculations from different manufacturers that they can order? It doesn't give you the problems that the rest of the public have with theirs.

"How is the government going to define celebrity?"

Alan: I guess they'll get a think-tank about that and hire about 10,000 bureaucrats to debate this. It could drag of for 10 years and people could make a whole lifetime's salary on it.

"It is a very fluid term, an assembly of high powered clergy, disgraced politicians, topless models, pop singers, and reality TV contestants. An Education Department spokesman said Lord Adonis was making a general statement and that children of violent parents, while their name will still be on the register, may have their address removed or a child of a parent with celebrity status will have their address removed. The police may decide it is appropriate or the police will decide."

Alan: The police are acting as judge and jury here, which is what happens to all control freaks ultimately.

“There will be extremely strict controls. No-one other than practitioners will be able to access any information which will be minimal as about allowing practitioners to make contact with each other when necessary. But in an interview for tomorrow’s Channel 4 program, Your Kids Under Surveillance, Professor Ross Anderson, an author of the report sent to the Information Commissioner, expressed concern about security. ‘There will always be bent insiders. If you connect all these systems up and if you've got over a million professionals needing to access this every day it will all get out’.”

Alan: Here they go again –

“Pedophiles for example can use the database to find out which children in their neighborhood are vulnerable and where they live.”

Alan: See what they’ll find is bureaucrats there who will sell it to them, this information to them.

It goes on to say:

“Jonathan Bamford, the Assistant Information Commissioner, said the report he received was on children's databases generally, not just the index, but some famous people's details could be excluded if a child is subject to real risk or harm.”

Alan: So there you go, there’s nothing new in this what’s passed off as news. It’s just the same old scam, con-games as we go into more totalitarianism. The public get no choice, no chance to debate anything. The public have no say in anything at all in this system. We have no say at all on any issue. Experts take over and do it all for us—that we don’t even elect. There’s always experts pulled out the hat to tell us what to think.

We don’t debate it ourselves on any single topic; and of course that will never happen because, you see, you’re not living in a free world. You never have been living in a free world. You’ve always been under authority, planned authority, of a system which tries to keep itself fairly quiet as to who is actually leading it. It’s run by think-tanks, paid by big banks and foundations; and if you want to know what big guys who are heavily involved, just look at the top people in the foundations. They’re all high ranking Freemasons. That’s the common link worldwide in every country. You go into the Freemasons’ higher books, see what they forecast, read the writings of the Founding Fathers of the US, you’ll find many of them were up there in Freemasonry and they wanted a confederated world.

I am amazed at the modern American mind, who’s been brainwashed with really fictional propaganda in school and its history comes from Hollywood; and they never read their Founding Fathers’ books or letters for themselves. They read about them by some modern author, but they won’t read anything by these people for themselves. If they did, they’d find out that Franklin and Thomas Jefferson talked about this being the nucleus. They hoped for a Federated world, a world system, ultimately; ultimately through different phases, ultimately to be led by a council of twelve wise men—all high Freemasonry, all high occultic Masonry.

It’s beyond the blue sky, where everything’s in the open of the low masonry, that they haven’t a clue. That’s the world as it really is. We’re being guided, planned, and regulated and driven. Long ago, the high “Illumined Ones” decided that the general public in all ages were just sheep who were very base, and therefore must be guided by those who were better equipped with a better brain-box.

Now I think it’s very sad that the ordinary people who have no concept of continuity of peoples or migrations in history, including their own, don’t see what’s happening today. All they see really is what affects them personally and then they complain. I’ve got squirrels that do this in my area. The squirrels, if you go near their wherever their little home is, they come out there and they chatter away on the branches there and make an awful noise because you’re encroaching on their territory. Yet we’re all here, whether it’s Europe or

the US or wherever, because migrations occurred all down through time. Especially since money came along and armies and people were thrown off the lands, migrations were very, very common.

Today the target happens to be the Mexicans. The Mexicans have been prepared for this and been getting prepared for this by big corporations and high government departments in all countries for the NAFTA deal and so on. They've been getting prepared for this for a hundred-odd years, this union. Europe was being worked on for that too. They needed wars to get Europe together. Winston Churchill talked about it, other ones talked about it; H. G. Wells talked about it. They had to have wars to make it so—so they created their wars.

In the United States, early in the 1900's, they talked about it. They even had a huge Masonic meeting in Pennsylvania at the Philosophical Society's main base. The Rosicrucians held it and all the lodges of Masonry came in to attend it. They talked about uniting the eagles of America and Mexico back together again. That's how it should be, they said. It didn't go over too well, all the propaganda and the time and the newspapers, so they went back to the drawing board and occupied us with other affairs for a while. However, they didn't stop because they never stop and never change their plans. That's one thing you can be sure of. When you think you've fought something and won, you better be watching for the rest of your life because they'll always come back. Their business plans are never thrown out the window. They don't go back to the drawing board; they simply come at it from a different direction. Often the one that you attack, in fact, the bill or whatever it happens to be, is a "faint." They call it a "faint" in boxing. It's a false throw. You're not looking at the real punch that's coming around the side of your head. Therefore, they'll often throw you a faint out there, or a trial balloon, while the real one is tucked into some omnibus bill that you don't even know about until it's passed.

Britain, the great worker of lodges, the grand lodge, really is an extension of the British elite establishment, or the real government in Britain. Everyone swears allegiance to the crown. Every bureaucrat does, also, in commonwealth countries. Every politician does, as well, every policeman, every person in the military does. There are many forms of Masonry, each one with a particular function to accomplish in the higher realms of things.

Cecil Rhodes, for instance, only one instance, was one person funded from the big banking sources (that also funded and ran the Bank of England) to put up what appeared to be a private organization, with the intent of taking over the wealth of Africa. They took over the diamonds and the gold and everything else in Africa. That was the purpose of it. Yet, because it technically seemed to be a private organization, which Rhodes himself said would have to work along the same principles as the Jesuits, a brotherhood with secrets and passwords and signs and all the rest of it, and the ability really to create tremendous deception. Deception is the word for them. The appearance would always be misleading or their direction would always appear to be misleading. What they did in Africa was to create wars with South Africa with the Boers—and lo and behold, Britain eventually had to go in to save the settlers that were being attacked now that the war had started; a war started by this apparent private organization. That's how it was done. Rather than have Britain overtly come out and declare war on the Boers, they used that excuse to get into the war. They needed something private or what appeared to be a private organization. Really they were working for the real elite, the real establishment that really runs England, the ones who are never heard of by the public, the people who are never elected—because democracy is a sham for the public to believe in.

Part of the offshoot of Cecil Rhodes was to create an organization in the Americas that was the Anglo-American establishment; they called it at the time, which turned out later to be the Council on Foreign Relations. The British side of it was the Royal Institute of International Affairs, another seemingly private but incredibly well-funded organization that also has members who are politicians and high-level bureaucrats. They are the ones who have openly stated in the Canadian media that they drew up the plans for the American union. That was on national television here before Bush and Martin and Fox signed it into law in 2005, at Waco [Texas], before their little PR stroll for the cameras. That was drafted up by the Council on Foreign Relations, a proud boast. The first time they came out publicly as a panel representing the Council on Foreign Relations and admitting it, quite the boast.

Before that, it was just referred to quietly as the Anglo-American establishment, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute. Colonel Mandell House, his title was actually honorary, was the advisor,

the main man, the real mover and shaker behind President Wilson, they guy who pushed for the Federal Reserve and everything else. He worked with the bankers, this whole cooperative private organization. He was an advisor—advisors are more powerful and more important than Presidents because they're not elected but they do know their part in the agenda. Colonel House had brought forth a proposal for a Pan-American union in the early 1900's.

--I'll just grab this book off my shelf; this book is "The Intimate Papers of Colonel House", arranged as a narrative by Charles Seymour, Professor of History, Yale University, 1926. This is published by Houghton Mifflin Company. Page 191 says here:

"Colonel Houses' conception of such a policy was far reaching. He believed that the time had passed when the United States could pose effectively as a protector of all the American states and he wanted to bring about a definite friendly understanding with the great South American states upon the basis of an equal partnership. He realized acutely the feeling in South America hostile to the United States and based upon the consciousness that the Monroe Doctrine, as they interpreted it, was thoroughly one-sided and accordingly distasteful to Latin-American sensibilities. It if could be transformed into a common policy and a common responsibility in which all American states participated it would, House insisted, benefit the United States no less materially than morally. Such a partnership, he believed, might develop into a league for the preservation of peace and tranquility in the Americas and would be in the utmost service in handling situations such as had arisen in Mexico."

Alan: That wasn't the first time it had been brought up by the same people.

He goes on to say:

"This ambitious plan, reminiscent of Blaine's Pan-American proposal..."

Alan: That was much earlier.

"...carried another, even more ambitious as its inevitable consequence. A general Pan-American pact was bound to interest the European powers, some of which, such as the British Empire, we also American powers. House was one of the few persons in the United States to realize before the war..."

Alan: That's World War I.

"... how thoroughly the previous 30 years had altered our relations with Europe and made the United States intellectually and economically one of the family of world powers."

Alan: Now going back a little bit:

"Such a partnership, he believed, might develop into a league..."

Alan: That's like the League of Nations, the league for Europe, the league for the Americas. The League of Nations became the United Nations.

"...for the preservation of peace and tranquility in the Americas..."

Alan: --And would also, it says here the word partnership, "such a partnership", what was it Bush said recently? It was a partnership for peace and prosperity. That's the part that was missing in Monroe's; they had the same thing on the books. They added on prosperity and repeat the same thing.

It says here:

"Political companionship..."

Alan: Like the words, the terms they use are so wonderful.

"...he was convinced must follow. Never lacking in boldness, he was willing to accept the consequences and just as he felt that the mythical protector of the Monroe Doctrine should be transformed into an American partnership, so he believed the legend of the political isolation from Europe was the outworn remnant of an age that was passed. What he wanted was some sort of cooperative understanding with the great European powers that might help to preserve the peace of the world in which the United States had vital material interest. This conviction was not lessened by his realization that the European situation was critical and might at any moment result as a general European War."

It goes on and on and on. You should read this book, "Intimate Papers of Colonel House". It's quite fascinating really, but it was when the first time you read it, you know when you are 5 or 6, but it gets kind of boring when you see so many books printed about the same thing by the people who are the actual main players at the time. The European Union, the American Union, and the Far Eastern Union, and even the African Union are all old plans. They have never gone away. They have been worked on by the same organizations, which are all connected for well over a hundred years. We are simply living through the next phase of it as they actually complete it; and it took wars to get us all to accept it bit-by-bit-by-bit. If we'd accepted it all back in 1903, they wouldn't have had the wars, and that's a fact.

Remember again what Cecil Rhodes talked about, a society based on the Jesuit structure. What is it that the Jesuits say? - The end justifies the means. In other words, you use anything and everything possible to make it so. Wars are part of it. Quigley again said that you can get more done in five years of war on a social scale with changes, than you can in fifty years of peace, just with, basically, propaganda. The main go-between from Britain to the U.S. at that time was via Count Grey, a member of the Milner Group and the Rhodes Society. His contact in the U.S. was Mandel House, who was advisor to the President. In other words, he was the boss.

Lots happened back then to shape where we are today. These fellows had no problem with devising wars to make things happen if we wouldn't buckle under. H. G. Wells, again who was paid to write predictive programming for the public towards the world government, this world government, just before he died, in fact, after World War II, said 'The people still haven't submitted to world government. We need another war.' He would go on and on if he had his way, if he had more power, because he was a bit nuts anyway.

However, that's what we're dealing with here. Nothing happens by chance, nothing. Just like the Twin Towers, which were knocked down. At a fortunate time for those who'd written before it, they needed something, a Pearl Harbor event type scale to motivate the public into a war. Boy, these guys are good with their luck. I bet they'd win the lotto every time they played, because whatever they predict they'd like to happen, their wish list, Bingo!, it happens. Just like that, and they have their little wars in exactly the countries they said they'd have to have wars with. That's luck for you, isn't it?

Now we're under more oppression, at least on the books at the moment, although it's creeping into reality now. The more totalitarian style manner than we've ever seen in any tyranny in history when you look at all the laws that are on the books. Something that's been in the making for centuries and centuries is coming to fruition.

I always remember Albert Pike, who said, "We never start a premature revolution". He's talking from their point of view, the guys who run this system. They call what they do "revolutions." Most of them are bloodless, but not all. That's why you had the cultural revolutions and the sexual revolutions and the feminist revolutions and etc, etc. These are changes in society to alter society along a particular agenda. The Club of Rome called their book "The Final Revolution" or "The First Revolution" they called it, I think. The first global war because this is a war for the globe now, you see, where every country must be standardized along the same way with the same system, with the same culture, as we go into the next phase after that. All planned, way ahead, generations ahead always.

That's what we're living in. This is the reality we live in. For those who watch television it's "tah-tah," see you later, goodbye, because their brains are not there. They're being scrambled by the television. They're being debased and dehumanized by television on a daily basis given as fair with programs and psychological techniques that were designed from big think-tanks like Tavistock. Your famous 6 o'clock news guy is not going to come out and tell you what I'm telling you. The time is getting short, we're on a roll. When they

bring out the big heavy hand, when the velvet glove comes off the fist, we're going to be in big trouble the world over. Some parts of the world already are. As we munch away and watch our television and get entertained with our bread and circuses, other countries are going under the hammer, and have been for years, as they get molded into the standardized system. Their children are taken from them to be educated with UNESCO of the United Nations and a common culture, to break the cycle of parent-to-child oral tradition and history. That won't fit in with the necessary gullible, ill-educated society, inoculated society, with a low IQ necessary to bring about all the changes that are going to come down. You don't want and intelligent, functioning society during that period.

They're already spraying you with chemicals and I'm sure tranquilizers; and sure enough, it's happened in some countries like Holland, they've admitted now, "yeah they're spraying the skies", on mainstream media; and which, I expected they'd say, "It's to stop global warming". There's always a good reason and then a real reason. However, they won't tell you the real reason. It's odd that they were spraying the skies in the 1990's before all the hype about global warming came up, before all the Kyoto stuff. Who would authorize it then, if that was the purpose or the case? —Because it takes "donkey's years" for bureaucrats and big departments to get working on anything. They began in earnest in Ontario in 1998, daily, almost. How many years were they preparing for this spray? —Because they started spraying and have never let up on a worldwide basis. That's a lot of stuff to store up and plan. This was not done for global warming; but it will be good enough for the TV addicts. After all, the television, like Brzezinski said, is there to do their reasoning for them.

That's the real world that we're living in. The only ones who are really suffering are those who understand. They say that ignorance is bliss, but those who are ignorant eventually go the way of the abattoir. We mustn't do the predictable reaction in history that's happened before—because that's what they want. They are the masters of war. Our war must be of a different kind and it must take us off in another direction, not the one or planned synthesis from a general unregulated, uncoordinated rebellion. We must direct it off into something, which nobody really knows where it's going to end up, but it will be different from the one planned, which is oblivion of the human mind; because brain implants and chips, as they've said themselves, will take away individuality. You'll have no ability to recognize yourself or think of even the word "I". You will know longer exist as such. You'll be the Borg. That's a fact, it's published, it has been discussed in world science meetings. Where we must go is somewhere unplanned, where a humane system comes in, where the deviants and psychopaths are not in control, where the control freaks are not in control either. We must find a new way. Going back to the American Revolution, as I say, prior to that people didn't know what rights were. It was a strange thought to have rights, coming out of a feudal type society. However, it was not supposed to end there. It was also supposed to go on until people could live together with people to be well-educated, not to have somefacts because some facts will give you distorted reasoning. You need all facts presented to you. That was the hope then, that one day there'd be a world where individuals could truly be free as individuals and live in harmony without dominating others. That's what the hope was, and the American Revolution was really only to be the beginning of that part of it.

It's not a time to go around like a crazy person and panic in fear. It's time to keep cool heads, but for people who understand what is happening in this world to speak out at all levels. For those who help the pathocrats at the top, remember your families will suffer when this goes any further. You yourself will suffer. It's time to start speaking out and altering the course that we're on.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Song: "Changes" by Phil Ochs (Live at Vancouver, 1968)

Lyrics:
Sit by my side, come as close as the air,
And share in a memory of gray;
And wander in my words, dream about the pictures
That I play of changes.

Green leaves of summer turn red in the fall
To brown and to yellow they fade.

And then they have to die, trapped within
the circle time parade of changes.

Scenes of my young years were warm in my mind,
Visions of shadows that shine.
'Til one day I returned and found they were the
Victims of the vines of changes.

The world's spinning madly, it drifts in the dark
Swings through a hollow of haze,
A race around the stars, a journey through
The universe ablaze with changes.

Moments of magic will glow in the night
All fears of the forest are gone
But when the morning breaks they're swept away by
Golden drops of dawn, of changes.

Passions will part to a strange melody.
As fires will sometimes burn cold.
Like petals in the wind, we're puppets to the silver
strings of souls, of changes.

Your tears will be trembling, now we're somewhere else,
One last cup of wine we will pour
And I'll kiss you one more time, and leave you on
the rolling river shores of changes.

So sit by my side, come as close as the air,
And share in a memory of gray;
And wander in my words, dream about the pictures
That I play of changes.

ALAN WATT BLURB
"MYTH MAKERS, STRONG DREAMS AND
THE FOUNDATIONS THEY REST UPON"
April 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, .net, .us, .ca, and some mirror sites. This is April 6, 2007.

And we've had a little bit of snow up my way just to cap off April and although the winter's not entirely gone, the further north you get, but that's all right. It won't last too long.

Last night I talked about the little coterie of global elitists who work for the big foundations, the United Nations just being one of them really. The place where they coalesce their foundations to bring the new fascist socialist communist system into play. The UN eventually will be the big stick. In fact it already is, as far as all building laws because they all come from the UN. All the codes for building houses and maintenance of all the different parts of your home and standards, which keep going up and up and up, and the fines of course if you cannot keep up, which are meant to put you out. That's all coming from the United Nations and implemented down to the lowest level by again the deviants within society, who could be your next-door neighbor because there's always deviants willing to take these nasty jobs of persecuting their fellow man for some status and a higher paycheck.

Before I kick off into this little spontaneous blurb, which I hope doesn't end in spontaneous combustion, I'd like to tell people a little bit about the Green Man of Freemasonry. I've mentioned in a previous talk that in Sudbury where the Knights of Columbus were based. They've just moved apparently, which I think they have. There's a photocopy shop in there now.

They had a big building and they paid some artist to draw a wall mural on the outside wall to paint it and it was the scene of a park with a park bench and a big tree and the green grass and in the tree was a face – the face of the Green Man, the God of nature you might say, because behind the facades, all the mysteries et cetera, they use nature as a term which also on a higher level includes science. They used to say that by understanding nature they would conquer the world and perfect that which was left imperfect. That means pretty well everything but mainly man and definitely woman because they really have it down for women, even though many of them with side degrees who help them, the Eastern Stars and all the other lodges, aren't really aware of the higher secrets you see and that's what's called "the useful idiot" in higher Masonic parlance.

Rosslyn Chapel that was built in Scotland by the ones who took over from the Templars, the Sinclair's and others called St. Clair in French and Sinclair in Britain, they have sculptures in there in stone on the walls. One of them is the Green Man. The Green Man is often portrayed with a sun burst of hair coming out, which is actually leaves or ivy; also a symbol of Apollo in ancient times and here ever since, nature. Going back to this mural on the Knight of Columbus wall on their building, which everyone passes and probably very few probably understand it.

In the park scene the face and tree was all green of the tree, the God of nature. There's a man there facing the tree, a husband and he reflected the green from the tree so his face was green too. He was a man of nature and before him was his wife sitting on the park bench holding a baby. The wife's face was not green but the baby's face was, meaning it was a son. Another indication of intergenerational idea behind Freemasonry. That's why the Masonic joke about the little green men from Mars was put out and all the papers used to be full of it. Little green men from Mars. Have you seen one? Now it's little green reptiles,

so it's the same old high Masonic joke and if we understand the big joke all the lower myths that build around them disappear.

You'll notice that people like – let's pick one of them, anyone down through history who has claimed to be Illuminatus, basically anyone. The real ones as I say. Not the alumni. Although 'alumni' in colleges and universities comes from the same idea, the same root. You've been enlightened. You're taking out of the ignorant masses, the profane and you're enlightened and your head is squared, is perfected. You're not natural anymore. You're not a natural fool is what they'd say.

Adam Weishaupt who takes most of the credit for sticking his head up in one time in history and starting off his little group, meant to take over under good guises, mind you. They always had good guises for the new members, the lower members, no different from Communism or any other 'ism'. There's always two sides. There's an esoteric and even the lower members exoteric and Weishaupt quite openly explained in his letters, which were all found and seized and published. Weishaupt said they would use the public. They would bring them onboard into these great ideas to make things better for humanity and then Weishaupt would go on to explain the real intention of using the suckers and for what aims they would use those suckers.

However, not long after him really came the real ones, more official with a better cloak of secrecy. A better cloak of respectability than old Weishaupt had and that was the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. If you take the letters that they abbreviate it with, it's SRFM, and speak it, you have "seraphim," an order of angels. The Scottish Rite is also called "The Rite of Perfection" because it was the same group who were descended initially from the Perfecti of the Albagensians.

The Scottish Rite of Freemasonry did not originate in Scotland. It came to the United States via the Grand Orient Lodge of France and that's where it was chartered. All of them though – you can go through their charters and they'll all go back and back and back to the Grand Lodge of England. Albert Pike, the "Pope of Freemasonry" as he was called at the time, put out under his name and I'm sure there were many authors that put the information in different languages, different understandings of different religions of ancient writings and so on. I'm sure it wasn't just one person and even the name had to be given to Pike at birth or his parents perhaps had changed theirs, some of the Illuminatus families do

You'll find who they are and what they are by their names because Albert is an abbreviational term for Halbert with an "H". Halbert [Halberd] was a spear with an axe head as well on the end of it and the spear point just above it. It was a military weapon and a pike was also a long spear. It's interesting, too, that those two symbols are another form of Jachin and Boaz because the Pike next to the Halbert – they both have wooden shafts but one has also the head on it. That's the male.

Albert Pike's job was to mystify so much this new tradition, this upgraded tradition, and bring in people by intrigue and mystery. The very techniques we find that Weishaupt advocated for recruitment purposes. They brought many, many members in from the Knights of the Golden Circle as well and Pike gave the world revolutionary plan. Just like Weishaupt, he talked about taking over all areas of finance by using stock markets and everything and rigging them and fleecing people to gain very powerful treasuries. That was very important.

Pike said in his own book "the man who climbs up by his pure will by using all means including the stock market" and even inferred by unscrupulous means to gain the wealth for the good cause. This was all part of the agenda to take over and become the masters over the masters of the world. Most folk would probably agree with that at that time because the old masters were just another group of psychopaths that had it good too long. Now you had a new group who thought they had a better way of doing it, for themselves of course, and they thought they had the right to do it since they lead all the intellectual ones.

However, Pike and others advocated creating massive institutes, foundations, being Masonic they call them "foundations," which would be massively funded with tremendous wealth and power and under the guise of doing good they could take over laws, institutions, create laws and more institutions and by using what ultimately became known as the Soviet System, meaning ruled by councils, really NGOs (Non-Governmental Organizations) which they would promote, they would rule the world. Sure enough, these big foundations

were the ones behind all the educational thrusts, for not just national school systems but international school systems and they would select what would be taught. Now we know it's all down to social indoctrination for the next ones to be brought up and ready for the system which they will live through, which will be vastly different – social indoctrination.

I can remember this little article came out initially in newspapers back in 1990. This was sent to me by a listener. I don't know what this www.taxtyranny.ca site is like but they've got it there this article about Maurice Strong, the guy I mentioned last night. The tireless, ageless character who runs around the planet doing all the bidding of the world bankers and his big mentor the Rockefeller family, the ones who picked him; and this article goes:

"In 1990, Strong told a reporter a fantasy scenario for the World Economic Forum meeting in Davos, Switzerland where 1,000 diplomats, CEOs and politicians gather to "address global issues."

Alan: Now it was more than that. Strong actually said at the time it was an idea for a novel he thought of writing. That was actually the accurate one, but this is what he said this reporter.

"Strong naturally is on the board of the World Economic Forum and this is what he said. "What if a small group of these world leaders meeting at the forum were to conclude the principle risk to the earth comes from the actions of the rich countries but in order to save the planet the group decides: Isn't the only hope for the planet that the industrialized civilizations collapse? Isn't it our responsibility to bring this about? That's Strong talking, but those are Blofeld's words coming out. But this is no fictitious Bond movie villain speaking -- it is the man who chaired the Rio Earth Summit and who was Kofi Annan's senior adviser.

Alan: That's when the old Kofi was in power for the United Nations.

"This group of world leaders forms a secret society to bring about an economic collapse," continued Strong, warming to his fantasy. "It's February. They're all at Davos. These aren't terrorists. They're world leaders. They have positioned themselves in the world's commodities and stock markets. They've engineered, using their access to stock markets and computers and gold supplies, a panic. Then, they prevent the world's stock markets from closing. They jam the gears. They hire mercenaries who hold the leaders at Davos as hostage. The markets can't close. And then Maurice Strong caught himself in the middle of his fantasy and said to the reporter:

"I probably shouldn't be saying things like this."

Alan: And I remember the time that was reported at the time it happened in some little papers across the planet. This is a fantasy of someone who is involved in all of this with the people who do run the world's stock markets and who can certainly do it, but being the egotist he is, like a good psychopath, they all have a tremendous ego, they do like to brag once in a while and they can be rather vicious at times too, because egotists like that cannot tolerate frustration. That's another trait of the psychopath and they must project it on to others. They're very good at getting other people fighting and then they stand back and smile because they're relaxed when they've just got rid of all the frustration onto someone else and watch them through it. Good trait of the psychopath.

He showed that at that Rio Earth Summit and at the World Bank meeting as well, where he was going on about the rights of all the animals and the insects and the trees and the weeds, et cetera and when someone asked him about – he noticed that in this Rio charter basically there's nothing to say about the rights of humans, just trees, and Strong replied in a very angry manner, "well when we're finished you'll wish you had the rights of a tree."

These are the characters who are unelected by anybody on the planet. These are the real movers and shakers behind the politicians and above them who run the NGOs of the planet all the greenies and whatever else they are, all the different writers, the ones who want rights for everything except for reptilian people and these people have the power to do what they fantasize about and it's no fantasy.

We live in their world. The stock market is just a big rigged casino. It's been a rigged casino since it was

invented. Go back into the history books in the 1800's and look at how three or four people from the Gauld family or Gould and others and Carnegie and others pulled the plug on the United States Stock Market by colluding with each other and reaped the benefits of goodness knows how many millions or billions of dollars in pension funds and everything. They've done this over and over, and that's why it's set up that way and that's why they don't change it, so it can happen again, so that they can do that when they want to.

The same with the setting up of the Bank of England. The Bank of England was not set up by Rothschild. He was just brought in to take it over because if he was not brought in to take it over and he'd scammed the nobility out of their money, Rothschild et al would not have lived very long. They were asked to come in. They were better managers at that.

It was a guy from Scotland that was sent down from Callander I believe from the Masonic institutions to start up the Bank of England and at that time they often called it "The Rosy Cross" and they also sent another one from Scotland to France to do the same there and that led to the French Sea Bubble, the big scam where everybody invested their money. They all lost it of course. The few that started it up benefited. Even the king's treasury went down and that also helped to lead up to the French Revolution because they could never pay back what they owed and higher taxation came in. Scam after scam. Old scams, same scams and what I'm telling you all this for is just to show you how long this con-game, this organized crime has gone on down through the present time and it's still going on.

The Rockefeller family control and have controlled more NGO groups and anyone on the planet. I believe the Rockefeller Foundation also looks after the Carnegie Trust now or the Ford Trust, one of them. Probably Carnegie, so the same board controls both and I don't think there's a university in Canada or the States that does not get a grant from Rockefeller along with a say in the policies of those places. What should be taught. What should perhaps not be taught and money talks as we all know.

The Green Man. The Green Man. The green of the world where they're using sciences over our heads every single day and have been in Canada (at least in Ontario) here steadily since '98. The weather up until fairly recently was easy to predict when you saw those very dark, dark heavy, almost black clouds appear in the summer, you knew there was a storm coming, you got inside and this is what I did back in '98. I put everything in the little garage I had (this little shed) because it was definitely going to be thunder and lightning and it was definitely going to pour rain, and I went inside and within an hour I could hear aircraft certainly high above. Within an hour, that massive black cloud had disappeared and all that was left was sort of a hazy polymer blue sky with masses of trails above them from jets.

They can bring on storms easily enough and they can also disperse them easily enough and it's about that time that the farming communities in the west of Canada and the U.S. began to experience tremendous droughts. Same thing. Heavy spraying. Lots of droughts. In Alberta they even had a plague of crickets, the nearest thing to locust you can have, growing up or jumping all over fields where corn and wheat used to grow. Now there's only a few stalks every foot or so that were trying to get up through this parched ground, because they want to put the farmers out of business. No small farms or family farms eventually will be owned.

In fact eventually, nothing private will be owned except for multinational corporations and big agri-food businesses. That's the agenda. This weather warfare as I say can give you either way, and sure enough, I think Alberta had two or three years of the parched stuff and then they had flooding. Your house is being swept away in some places in the following year and gradually they were drumming the old drums to do with global warming, climate change, gradually, slowly appeared and as it appeared more and more planes were spraying the skies.

When the last flooding seen in Alberta a couple of years ago had the reporter from CBC talking to a woman outside her house, who was afraid it was going to be swept away in a flood and in the sky above them was criss-crossed chemtrails all over the place. No one mentioned that. And it can't be true what you see, unless it's on the news and the news points it out to you. Otherwise, it can't be relevant.

Yet in the HAARP treaty signed at the United Nations. That's the weather modification, weather warfare, which they signed back in the '70's; it's discussed there that this technology alone can be used to create

earthquakes. It can create the tsunamis of course because it's an earthquake under the sea. They can create floods and perpetual rain for warfare purposes or create droughts and prolong as long as they wish, so the weather now is a piece of cake as far as management goes. I think it was two years or so ago in the papers there was an article saying a top guy in the Pentagon that "shortly the U.S. Air Force would own the weather". Well it's been done.

Maurice Strong and Al Gore and Mikhail Gorbachev and many others that were picked long ago for this purpose are coming forward with all their minions, all the little leaders down the road who've been brainwashed and believe all this and who are panicking and who probably – a lot of them think they're trying to save the world, but who are oblivious of the science that's being used. They're all coming forward now to demand the governments do something and the governments are saying, "my goodness - thank goodness you asked us. We just happened to have plans drawn up from an entirely new way of living."

Yes, they've got them drawn up. They've had them drawn up for years long ago. Habitat areas, expert managing of every single individual on the planet, that's their answer to it all. In every country now on the major news there's a section on the global warming crisis and they hype it up in coordination with each other, so whatever you get in one country they're getting exactly the same in another, only a different language. We'll see little politicians looking very self important telling us they're so concerned – so concerned and need more money to fight global warming, even though the same scientific experts they bring forth, who all, by the way, get grants from the big foundations, who say that this warming is actually happening. They live on grants. The easiest way to control facts or untruths as they say is by controlling the grants for research.

Most of these scientists are not the best. They get their degrees but they count on getting a grant for something. They must keep their masters happy and they know again the good psychopathic ones know what their masters want to hear and they go along with it and so there's plenty of experts that will tell us all on the same payrolls that "yep, the planet's doomed unless we change our ways now and put it into the hands of experts and scientists" like themselves.

Even though many other scientists have come out and said, "wait a minute. This warming isn't just happening here." They can tell through various means that the poles on Mars and other planets now are heating up as well, which would mean it was the sun that was causing it; and if that's the case, what's that got to do with us and Jimmy on his little moped? Nothing of course.

However, that type of information will probably be suppressed now because it's counter-productive to the agenda. We've got to be made to believe that we are causing it all. Nasty old us, even though the western countries are almost totally deprived of all industry and have been for a long time, but no that's not good enough. You've got to give up all your ability to sustain yourself. That's the big word, "sustain," sustainability. All the means to sustain yourself over to the organizations that are expert in these things that will do it efficiently for you, because silly little you with your little brain just can't do it very efficiently. After all, you're a nobody and this is where they're going with all this nonsense.

The greening of the Earth, the green and they started this a long time ago with the getting back to nature stuff. They started the movement by different methods and means and you'll find all the greatest "isms" that were created like fascism, Natziism, Communism all had big planks in there to do with "conservation" and "nature," a big part of it because it all goes back to Blavatsky's writings, same stuff.

We look at these characters who are all either involved in industry that was left, definitely all our power, be it gas, electric or whatever, the Al Gore's of this world. These are the guys whose families supposedly polluted all of the planet. These are the guys who had the big corporations that are gone; actually, they're clear-cut. They don't do that now, at least here in Canada, and suddenly the wolf puts on the sheepskin and becomes your savior. The same rules -- the same rules, eh? but their tail is sticking out. The wolf's tail is still sticking out to let you know they're still in those big businesses. They control them.

What was it Pike said, "they take over all resources." All resources. The UN talks about how they must take over all natural resources and divide them equally. In other words, they'd be the bosses of who gets what but they must technically own them. We have watched for years this scam go on of getting us into debt.

I mean the money system – who wants to even go into it really? We know it's a total fraud. It was from its inception. Money is the most corrupt thing on the planet. It's a deviant thing to start with. It means there's winners and losers, rich and poor, and we're taught eventually to be terrified of poverty, so do what you can to get rich by any means possible and maybe one day you'll get a suit and a tie, not from the cheapo stores either, and a limo and you'll be a somebody and you can exploit others down below you. That's called "being successful."

Money's the scam that controls all of the world. Well these families as I say run the money of the world. We're now paying to all back to them – our labor goes back to them via taxation so they can build all the institutions, which they've done; the military, which they've done; the police forces and all the specialized branches now of police forces, which they've done.

It's done by your tax money. WE BUILD OUR OWN CHAINS. We build our chains. We always pay for the executioner's axe in fact. That's the way it's done. Taxpayers do it. We have no say in taxation, what it's used for, where it goes, or even if it should be used for any particular purpose. That's why all government contracts in every country are incredibly extortionate because they triple and quadruple the charge and pocket a lot of the money. That's their standard business practice.

The workman is worthy of his hire, according to Masonry, so the guy that issues the contract deserves a good split. That's how it goes. This is the real world we live in. Not a nice place. It's very nice if you sit and watch soaps or comedies, which are programmes of course with new ideas and new ways of behaving and thinking about things and this is the real world and it's not that nice. People really die in this world. Wherever the one—you know the UN, the French word for "one"—sticks its head in, you know lots of people die.

I guess it's different when they're dying when blue helmets kill them as opposed to black or green or whatever, or red in other lodges, and the propaganda wars that we've had on television to do with them handing out bread – every army in every occupied country – every army always comes in and takes PR shots for the people. You're handing out bread to children. The children are smiling because the children don't know any better that that's a bugaboo man. That's the man that they'd be terrified that would be in their closet at night. Oh that's in there because he looks so nice and he gives out candy bars and chocolate, and so yes it's very easy to get little children smiling and every country has done this down through the ages. Propaganda. Pro-pagan-da - the father, eh? For the pagan father, and it works every time. Can't be that nasty man because, look, they're all smiling. They love children.

That 50-caliber machine gun hiding under his arm there (that wrestler's arm) with that belt of bullets is just an unfortunate thing he has to carry around to protect everybody. Perceptions. Our perceptions can be bent, altered and programmed right into the heads through visual arts and the spoken word projected by professionals who know what they're doing. So the age-old dream of the big high illumined ones written about in the 1500's, poking its head up in the 1700's big time has accomplished most of its mission. It controls the finances of the world. Has done it very selectively, very cleverly. It's put most small private business under because as Carroll Quigley said, the new feudal system that they're bringing in, which he was all for, will be run by international corporations.

We saw all this through Europe when the taxes increased, increased, increased until small businesses went under because half their day or more was taken up filling in forms for all the different taxes et cetera. They couldn't comply with all the regulations and they were put under. Then came in the big, big stores, again, the big Masonic stores like Wal-Mart with the big five-pointed star there in the middle of the two words and they put all the small storekeepers out too, because no one can compete because the big boys buy in bulk. They tell the suppliers what they're going to pay for their items and the small storekeepers cannot get those kind of deals when they're buying. They can't get the bulk deals and under they go, all planned that way.

When Margaret Thatcher was in – oh sorry, sorry. I think it was Dame or Countess or something, her ladyship. When she was in there were more small businesses went out than any other premiere in history. She was the one that this right wing, the Tories over there, more conservative, although she was the first to use the term "progressive conservative." That was the Masonic big byword that came out of London that we

were all to follow, the new conservatism, progressive. As you progress you conserve. It's an oxymoron but we're not supposed to notice that and of course it means that they are progressing themselves, the ones who run it, while the rest of the stuff is being conserved in banks and big parks where you can't go in anymore, where the trees are all hidden now, natural resources.

Margaret Thatcher was the one who decided to put all the miners out of work and close the mines down all over Britain. Massive union that they had and that was one of her little problems and she did it, this right wing conservative – the first one that used "progressive conservative," they use the term and it caught on quickly in America; they call it "neo-conservative", the new conservatives. She was the one who put all the miners out and disbanded all the mines, closed them all down permanently by bringing in coal by the shipload from what was at that time still a communist country, that was Poland. Figure that one out if you think we're all enemies.

That was during the time when millions of youngsters were thrown out of work or didn't have any work and left school and had no work, and Thatcher went on television saying "there's a generation growing up now who will never see work in their lifetime. Get used to it," the arrogant way that she had. Maggie Thatcher was the one who created the generation-X, you know the children who are written off. "They'll never see work in their lifetime" she said. "Get used to it."

She changed all the opening times for the bars. At that time, the bars used to open in the morning from about 10 or 10:30 to 2:30 and then reopen about 5:30 until midnight and she changed the laws to allow them to be open all day and deeper into the night. The reason given by Thatcher was "well it's better to have all the unemployed youth in the bars drinking their unemployment money and their welfare money than demonstrating and demanding things in the street."

Of course the drugs flew in big time, all to help that along and she got her little wish of leading Britain through a war, even though it was a mini one. It was the Falklands War because her hero was Winston Churchill and she said her biggest dream was to lead Britain through war. It was awfully interesting to see the early clips of Margaret Thatcher before they decided to make her the Prime Minister. She had a high-pitched voice, talked quickly. Her hair was a mess and so was she and they sent for the same professional management team that had done Ronald Reagan's election.

They sent them over from the U.S. to do up Maggie Thatcher and television did I think it was "A Man Alive" exposure on it, comparing the old Thatcher to the new Thatcher and out she appeared with this new hairstyle and I don't know if they dyed it or what and they'd given her a special elocution lessons to make her speak slowly and these characters being professional knew that men tend to switch off the high-pitched woman's voice. That's why most broadcasters on newsreels which are women will talk in a lower voice. They're trained to do that and they're picked for their ability to go low, and no one could go lower than Maggie Thatcher.

Therefore they gave her a whole new brand new image and she spoke so slow and talked like that and even used the royal “we” that royalty used to use, like old Victoria. "We are not amused" et cetera and it really went to her head, but she did get her wish and she became – she was given this female equivalent of the knighthood and became a member of the House of Lords and had a red and ermine gown given to her, and she beamed as though she had just gone through a course in virginity and had her first organism when she was given that honor you see. She had everything now but the crown.

There's nothing that happens in your lifetime that's not planned before you were born. The taking down of the industry in Britain was planned and the period it would actually work out through it was planned during World War II. The reconstruction for the whole post-war Europe was done in the U.S., the planning of it all through the Marshall plan and so on and Hopkins was involved big time in a lot of that. That's when they decided that when they'd won the war, they would put so much money into Japan (post-war Japan), they'd build brand new buildings and cities and they got rid of all that little paper and bamboo stuff called houses, modernize it and make it the electronic capital for the world.

They invested big money into Germany. They rebuilt all the cities that had been flatted because it's a demolition job too, you see, and therefore does the demolition and the big boys back home already have the

contracts before the war is over to go in and redo it and build brand new modern cities; and sure enough, Germany became the leader of Europe post-war in the '60's and '70's industry. Britain was being de-industrialized at deals that were made during World War II by old Winnie (Winston) and his other bosses and even had the timescales set down as to when the United Nations would come up to power towards the end of the millennium and right down to where it would eventually take over power. Most of those guys who sat at the meetings in '45 probably all knew that they wouldn't be alive to see it come in. That's how it works. It's intergenerational planning where their own offspring always take over being born with silver spoons in their mouths and that's the reality of the world.

We are managed in a perfect laboratory. There's been a few generations now of the most indoctrinated people that's ever existed on the planet. The media does a very good job, especially that television and we're programmed through the school system, just like Bertrand Russell said they would do in his book, "Education and the Good Life," followed by "Roads to Freedom," followed by many others including "The Impact of Science on Society" where he also talks about using electronic means and different means to control the minds of the vast populous.

We're going into it now the big, big move. We'll see storms this year, amazing storms that we've never seen before because they're stepping it up so that we'll beg governments to do something, do something. Now really if it was all out of our hands you see and if it's all true we've had many ice ages, big ice ages, meaning we've had a global warming periods between the ice ages because otherwise you'd have a continuous ice age – if it's all really true and it's true enough we go around the sun at different distances from the sun. It's never exactly the same and if that's the case, what could politicians really do about it? Maybe they have so much wind built up in Parliament they could maybe blow all the clouds away. But no, they come out with pieces of paper and constitutions and earth charters drawn up by the United Nations and we'll hand everything over to the United Nations with its thousands and thousands and its armies of bureaucrats that will then lead us to safety by giving us all the rules on everything that we have to do and we won't have to think about anything at all. We can go and play between the rules and I'm sure they'll be rules about playing too.

That's the world that was planned. A world to be run completely by your betters, "the experts," the really educated class who are all paid by the big foundations who also own the United Nations and they're all ripping everybody off big time, like the World Bank that supposedly is the big bank for the UN. It's the same banking families that lent to the families at present, to the countries of the world at present, same families. They don't really lend you anything. That's a scam in itself and we all know it yah-de-yah-de-yah.

They've been doing for a while now this "land for debt swap." That's why you see all these biospheres everywhere as they take over your countries bit by bit and call it "biosphere". It's a swap supposedly where they take real estate for a fiction which is their debt. That's why they call it real estate. There's only one real type of estate and that's the land you're sitting on, that could possibly feed you if need be or produce the wood that heats your place. Life sustainability. You're not supposed to have personal independence and survivability in this new wonderful socialist order.

That's the reality of it all and it's time to start telling the people that we know all about their scams. It's also time to demand that no NGO (Non-Governmental Organization) has any rights over any citizen. It's also your right by the way if they try to demand to find out where money flows from all the big foundations. It's also your right to demand to know from your little petty politician, your mayor, your councils around about you, what organizations they already belong to, because that will tell you where you're going before you vote them in. Because if you give power to people who are going to make laws over you, you had better find out behind the PR stunts in the newspaper who they really are and what they really believe in and you'll find that by the organizations they belong to and you'll find out what oaths they've already taken to these organizations and you might even find out what payoffs they've had from them too.

So here we are on a Friday. I'll have a busy weekend because the new site will be going up in Europe, which is going to be eventually down the road an international site, a truly international site, multi-lingual and the start of it will go up this weekend hopefully.

Have a good weekend for Hamish and myself. Try not to look too green around the gills. Look nice and pink

rosy cheeks. All the best from me and Hamish. Good night and may your god or your gods but not the Green Man go with you.

"Green Door"
By Jim Lowe

Midnight
one more night without sleepin' -
Watchin'
till the morning comes creepin'.
Green door
what's that secret you're keepin'?

There's an old piano and they play it hot behind the green door
Don't know what they're doin'
But they laugh a lot behind the green door.
Wish they'd let me in
So I could find out what's behind the green door.
Knocked once
tried to tell 'em I'd been there

Door slammed
hospitality's thin there.
Wonder just what's goin' on in there.
Saw an eyeball peepin' through a smokey cloud
Behind the green door

When I said
Joe sent me
Someone laughed out loud behind the green door.
All I want to do is join the happy crowd behind the green door.

Midnight
one more night without sleepin' -
Watchin'
till the morning comes creepin'.
Green door
what's that secret you're keepin'?
Green door
what's that secret you're keepin'?
Green door

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"NEMATODES TO DECENT HUMANS
AND
ENTERTAINMENT VS. TRUTH"
March 21, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 21, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and today on cuttingthroughthematrix.com, it is the 21st of March 2007.

I've had a few calls from various people who've come forth to tell me they're sorry for putting up my PDF books for free distribution and actually I've made it quite clear that what I've been aiming at is not the average person who will copy to pass around to a few friends. That's quite understandable when it's altered their consciousness. They immediately want those around them to have the same experience. Generally it doesn't work that way because you've run up against a brick wall and that's pretty well standard in your family, and you're lucky if you can find a friend who can go beyond it, especially, unfortunately, if they're older. Even many of the young have had so much conditioning it's hard for them to look at it from a pessimistic point of view, which you must do. You must see the darkness before you can see the light, and when you're young you look for the happy things and exciting things rather than the bad news. That's when the train hits you from behind because you weren't looking you see.

The people that have been undercutting me generally have put up ads on sites to get my stuff out. Well, that's a different thing than handing it around to a few relatives and it doesn't help because I should make it quite plain, I'm probably the only person out there at this particular stage who has access to different bigger shows who doesn't have—and listen to this—I don't have an agent because I'm not doing this as show business. You'll find the other ones that you generally follow, the ones who are put out there to follow, have agents and booking agents and they get paid for making guest appearances, even though it's advertising them too and what they sell or write.

I don't have an agent. I don't get paid for the shows I go on and so I depend on the little income I do get to come in from the few things I do sell. As far as ego goes, I don't care who uses the information. I know that there's other authors out there who grab it and stick it in their books, even from the blurbs, and I've been told that from people in various authors' clubs, and that's fine too, because in one way or another you find you are influencing people through putting out this kind of information. You cause a change of the thought stream where it's been conditioned to go uni-directionally, which is the big systems way, and suddenly you find there are side streams you could go off into and take different routes, different ways of looking at things and seeing things and especially when you can back it up with facts.

"El Condor Pasa"
by Simon and Garfunkel

I'd rather be a sparrow than a snail
Yes I would, if I could, I surely would
I'd rather be a hammer than a nail
Yes I would, if I only could, I surely would

Away, I'd rather sail away
Like a swan that's here and gone
A man gets tied up to the ground
He gives the world its saddest sound

Its saddest sound

I'd rather be a forest than a street
Yes I would, if I could, I surely would
I'd rather feel the earth beneath my feet
Yes I would, if I only could, I surely would

I can't stress enough how the world you're born into is completely controlled. It's not a new science. The people believe what they're told. Every generation is born into a system which they think must be natural because the older ones and the teachers at school accept it. Even the teachers they like. They always make sure they have ones you like and some of them especially in the social sciences are taught techniques to make themselves be liked by the youth so they'll identify with them and then adopt their viewpoints without checking them very deeply. These are techniques which are used and taught.

Back in the 1950's, the "Reece Commission" that was set up to investigate some of the big foundations end up giving out a book called "Foundations: Their Power and Influence" written by I think his name was Wormser. Yes, it was Wormser. W-O-R-M-S-E-R.

In the book he goes through the Reece Commission with Senator Dodd and others who investigated the big foundations the people think of just being there and existing on charity and also being tax-exempt, but they are huge foundations, multi-billionaire, and some of them trillionaire foundations. The Rockefeller Foundation, Carnegie and many, many others, Ford. Then they found in this investigation that they were all interlinked and not only were they interlinked, they had massive bureaucracies which were all shaping American and Canadian culture and European cultures because they funded places in Europe too and the educational associations and they were basically forming social policy and direction.

It wasn't happenstance. It wasn't trial and error. It was a science that was being implemented to shape the minds for generations to come, right down to the mission that the average child would become a true believer, a true propagandist for internationalism and a socialist-type internationalism. Behind their breath, of course, they were also hinting that there would be an elite running it and the little people would know nothing about it. They would think the ideas were theirs.

You'll find all countries have these big foundations. Some of them are actually subsidiaries of the American foundations with different names, all pushing the same globalist agenda. They work with UNESCO. In fact, they control UNESCO to create a standardized culture, already made up, remember. You think you are part of a culture. You think you are your culture and yet that culture that you adopt has been made up for you, right down to the big fashionable changes you'll experience in your life and fads and so on. That's part of "culture creation," or the music you listen to, what will be made popular, and I stress 'made'.

These are sciences well understood and if we even pop back to some of the little people that popped their heads up in history like Weishaupt, who takes all the credit for everything, even though he was a minor player really in one branch, he boasted himself that "they would create foundations – wealthy foundations which would steer and control and direct the world." This has all not only happened, it's ongoing.

When you go to school, if your parents don't know to warn you that a lot of what you're learning is pure - not education but social policy and indoctrination dreamed up by very old people, if you don't know that then you have no reason to suspect what you're being taught could be false. It could be a partial truth and a truth is completely distorted if you simply take part of the rest of the story from that truth. It gives you a different perspective.

Everything we learn is carefully manipulated, sectioned and censored so we will come to the desired conclusions on most topics. The war on the general public of the world was to come right down to the individual because it's the individual and they stated this themselves. They stated that "the individual was the enemy. Amongst the masses individualism must be eradicated."

The masses must be the masses. It's a nuisance to have to find people to go out and eliminate or somehow

cut off someone who's putting out information. It's a nuisance, a detraction from their job, but when you create a mass society where everyone's got the same opinion on everything, or at least one of two opinions. Generally they give us two, the dialectic opposites. It's a nuisance having to go out and deal with this kind of thing. They want efficiency and so they create an efficient society.

Every age group had work done on them, right through your entire life. It isn't just the children they go after, but the children are extremely important always. Many have said that in history including Loyola and Weishaupt and every other tyrant in history, but this is ongoing throughout your life and so the marketing companies which are part of the whole world propagandist industry and culture creation industry, since they tell us what we want to buy next. Using scientific means, we find that they target all age groups, specific ideas for each age group. They know when people get towards their 30's and 40's they can start marketing ideas through the books that then the adults will buy, which are the general ones. You'll see the "Readers Digest" and stuff like this and they're full again of ideas for opinions to make an older generation adjust to what they see in their young, so that they'll never suspect this is an ongoing upgrading of every generation in a specific scientifically designed direction. It's been going on for a long, long time, beginning in fact with compulsory education.

Prior to compulsory education, individuals had to pay individual teachers to teach their children on an individual basis. When you standardize something there is a political purpose always behind it. Under the con game of 'diversity' you're watching a standardized planned society (world society) come into view, where people will think for a while they are free. They already do, many of them, but that won't last too long. The Never Ending Story continues since humankind forms the building material, which can be shaped and reshaped over and over into any direction according to the higher mysteries, and they certainly do know where they want to take the world.

When Dodd went to talk to the Ford Foundation, and it's in that book, "Foundations: Their Power and Influence," he was astounded to hear the head of the foundation calmly tell him that part of their function was to condition the public through education, propaganda, et cetera, social policies, into merging with the Soviet Union (meaning: bringing the two systems together). This was announced as being successful when Newt Gingrich had Alvin Toffler give out his books to the congressmen on the congressional steps. Every congressman got a copy of the book called, "The Third Wave". That was the official announcement that it was now successful. The combining of what people thought was a form of capitalist West with the Soviet communist system because that's what their plan was all along for those who gave you capitalism, created communism and now you all have a fascist elite at the top riding waves with a massive communistic bureaucracy running the rest of the people. That is here. It just hasn't pulled out the big sticks yet, but all the laws have been passed to allow them to do so.

It's interesting even going back to the setting up of the CIA. The CIA came into being from the OSS, you know the OZ, the Wizard of OZ, by Donovan sent over from England. Right away, Britain was there steering the set up of the "Seeing Eye of America". People think it was there to defend them against something, yet they were using an old strategy of ensuring that bringing up a phony Cold War to change societies through fear, plus the massive money they'd rake in through taxation for research and development to defend you, they were making sure that they would keep control of this whole Cold War.

Peter Wright intimated that too, if you read his books carefully, and he worked for MI5 and 6, when he realized that only the top people in MI6 could be the people who were warning the spies they were about to be caught in Britain, the Soviet spies, because no one else had the information except the ones who knew and who were trailing them and those superiors they gave the information to.

The CIA was the same. It wasn't set up to route out communism. It was to protect communism and the agents throughout society and the foundations that would shape our lives, our cultures, our opinions. They'd give us our opinions, which they have, because even the commission had to get money from the U.S. Government to do the inquiry; and when the Revenue Department were asked to show their books they cooperated to an extent, you see, because they were part of this whole thing. This is from the top. It's not a separate entity coming in and taking over.

The top are all part of the same structure and that is when they asked to get for instance the money funding

to find out who was pushing various superstars of the time like Kinsey, like the Kinsey report, that the Revenue Department stalled out, wouldn't give out the information, because the Kinsey idea was a "must be" as they call it, to promote a new type of society because people believe what they hear if it's put forth in a certain scientific manner. The report itself combined with the exact period it came out at, which was a combination of "drugs" as they say in rock and roll and free sex, were all related. They were all part of an agenda.

Therefore they couldn't allow them to get access to who funded (all the foundations who funded), including the names of the people, because they were already on the track of who they suspected who were behind it. It's all the same people who ran every other part of the social agenda, including what kind of social education the children would be given along what lines.

OUR CULTURES ARE CREATED FOR US. Every part of culture creation is controlled and debated long before, many times over, to suit the agenda before it's implemented. That's what Huxley meant when he was asked if a social dictatorship run by a scientific elite could succeed, and he said he couldn't see any reason why it shouldn't succeed, a scientifically run totalitarian type system. He meant that if you didn't know that in the first place, that you were already under it, you'd probably never come to the conclusion.

The behavioral sciences, the social sciences were all and still are heavily funded by the same clique of corporations who are all interlinked with a common bureaucracy and the politicians all know this. They know what's politically correct and what little thing to grab a hold of that's sort of popular from these foundations and they run with it, knowing they'll get a little gold star if they do, no matter how bizarre the idea is initially.

If you wonder how people can get away with this, it's very simple. When you understand human nature you can direct and amplify the drives to each particular age group. You can satiate them in particular areas and while you're doing so, they don't notice what's happening around them. They think life is wonderful until they wake up in a cage and then they ask "how did this happen?"

People who wake up to immediate changes around them don't see the whole picture and therefore they come to the conclusion which is common that something which could have fooled them their whole life had to be supernatural, and then they're given the big boys who are put up there to take over from that point and they'll spin you off into circles and orbits round galaxies forever.

It's the shock of waking up that leaves you wide open to all the other traps that have been made for you. In a multifaceted world of specialties it's quite easy to control the world when the average person has no insight into any of those specialty areas. It's much like medicine today, where a general practitioner will dish out the usual drugs to patients with the usual aliments and when it's beyond that he just passes you on to these specialists in one or other particular field. It's the same with the social and behavioral sciences.

One of the reasons this works, this technique of an ongoing indoctrination works so well, is because when there's a consciousness arising amongst the people which is often unformed. It's not into words but it's felt and those at the top also feel it and they put out their people to lead. That way they can stay in control as they guide part of the New Way along a pre-designed road, rather than take his own route with say natural leaders. This trick with the foundations dictating social policy and pretending to speak for the people using mainly very high degreed people from the university from the bureaucratic positions and very often from the Ivy League universities is nothing new.

Why would those in that social strata be so concerned about the person at the bottom, the reality is they're not, but they are involved in creating social policy to keep a particular type of status quo. That's the double-think that we're involved with here. People would say education is good and it becomes a mantra. It was a mantra when I was small, even though I knew from the beginning and very quickly soon afterwards that what we were being taught was so vastly changed from the previous generation and subsequent generations or prior to that, just by investigation through adult libraries and reference libraries. It was so easy to see how vast chunks of history had been removed when they rewrote the books, the newer versions.

Yet, as I say, we're up against this mantra of "education is good" and we don't question it once we learn the mantra. We take it as a given. It seem it would be crazy to almost speak out against it and yet we don't

know the history of it or who was behind it and who still guides it today. When you go back into the massive high Freemasonic Rosicrucian Revolution in France in the late 1700's, you'll find they had already paid their propagandists to write books, many novels too, prior to the revolution, which became very popular, which fired the imagination and geared you in a certain direction, all preparing the minds for the revolution. Then many of these same authors combined shortly after the revolution to form the "Encyclopedists Association," a Freemasonic organization, and once again, education is good. Encyclopedic knowledge is fantastic, but it never dawned on anybody that a lot of what they were teaching might be false.

After all, they were giving you information for the first time that had never been given to the bulk of the populous. Why should you question it and yet knowledge has always been used as power. Even Bible versions are being put out for political tools by groups down through the ages with their own little alterations and decipherments. This was the purpose and it's the same with education.

What comes into your mind shapes your mind. It shapes your opinions. It gives you your opinions. You must come to certain conclusions according to the data that's fed in and that can be counted on to work with most people who will not go and check further. Sometimes it's difficult to check, but generally you can check in to see if the data you've been fed is 100 percent accurate, because the omission of parts of a truth, as I say, will give you a completely different understanding of the reality.

We must ALWAYS QUESTION SOCIAL POLICY especially and this is true for every age group if we like it. If we like it, why are they giving us something we like? You always find for everything there's a consequence. For every action there's an equal and opposite reaction, and it's very often the reaction that they're really after because then they can create the true social policy, the fallout that occurs in society from promoting something which we jump at thinking it's wonderful, especially those things based on natural drives.

This is an ongoing war of propaganda. Propaganda works very effectively with 99 percent of the public in every country. When they get to the stage where individual opinions which are contrary to the bulk, the masses, are come down on by the State, when terms and labels are shouted at a person who might question something quite innocently, you know the society is in trouble. It also confirms the fact there is an agenda and what they say at the top must be believed by everyone. Every opinion created at the top must be absorbed by everyone down below in the strata, every tear, and that is the giveaway. That is the giveaway always because if something is true it can stand up to any kind of scrutiny by anybody.

If you have to pass laws to silence people from even asking a question, then something obviously is being covered up. It's taboo. After some people and some groups better organized than the little Joe Average who've been selling my PDFs or giving them out bulk, some of the responses and emails from a few young children are parroting verbatim the propaganda that Al Gore and others has been given out there for the National Education Association and they're telling me it's a revolution. The word "revolution" is your key right there, you see, since the big boys who are leading the present one lead every other one in every country. They truly believe this is an information revolution and I'm talking about children who are still at home. They're living their golden years because they haven't had a bill presented to them for anything yet and therefore they're not just naïve, they're almost disabled from reality by the present lifestyle where they think they have free access to everything and that everything can be gotten for free.

Well try and get the Pentagon's papers or what they're up to today and see how far you get. If that's the case, it would all be free as well for your downloads, wouldn't it? Or the big foundations, check and see if you can get all the information from them. You can get lots of propaganda that's given out to the public. They give you lots of that for free, but you ask them who are the bosses, who their interconnecting people are, their head people, and you check those families and you'll find some interesting connections. And as long as the parents are paying the bills they don't understand that in this world as it is at the moment, and I'm not saying it's fair at all, it's a corrupt system. A monied system is a corrupt system. It's an inhumane system but it is a means of a few to control; and if you really think they're allowing you to get everything for free for your benefit, then you've been tranquilized so that the next step will hit you and you'll be totally unprepared for it.

The culture you're coming up in now has been made for you. It didn't develop by your parents or anyone else. It was professionally designed. Your catch phrases, your buzz words are marketed to you from the

programs you're addicted to and you're being programmed along a road where you've been taught that everything is going to be free. A sort of utopia as the Utopians called it in the 17 - 1800's. The utopia they were creating, or More's Utopia, same thing. Same bunch as Plato's "New Republic" and "New Atlantis" and The Republic.

You give your mind away for free—that's the only thing that's free—or you can fight for it, and if you want to fight for it you better question everyone and then you'll find out who's telling the truth on what matters and you can come to conclusions yourself. Not what's popular or exciting and unfortunately it won't take you off into outer space and roaming galaxies for a while. That's entertainment and diversion and programming. However, you certainly will give yourself an education few have and you will bring yourself to a level that will be hard for you to communicate to those around you if you have the knowledge, but having the knowledge will give you incredible understanding of everything that's happening in the world as it happens, including what you know will happen next because the big boys basically tell us what their agenda is.

It's not a conspiracy. As H.G. Wells called it, it's called "The Open Conspiracy," for those that want to look and plot through some dry but informative books written by those involved, those who are planning your lives for you – your likes, your dislikes, your opinions, your prejudices, everything. Now the price of knowledge initially at this stage will be almost isolation. Some people can remain popular because those around them suspect they have something. They don't know what it is but they want it too, so you'll have some respect perhaps.

You'll also see through the false ones who are put out in every generation to enthrall you and lead you in loops. Nothing will be free. That's the con game. The elite have told us in their own writings what they think about the majority of the public. There's no altruism there. The kindest they can be to the public is to use a type of language as though you were putting down animals that are suffering and must do it painlessly as they pretend to be human.

What they have stated over and over, and this is all part of this free society, and it's taught all through the New Age, "something wonderful is going to happen," because it's all run by the same people. All programming and they have told us that the future society will be one in which everyone who is born will have a duty and the only duty will be to serve the state, and they're talking about the world state.

You won't need money. Money is just a carrot. It's a fiction that we're trained to believe is real and now they're giving you digits on computers. How many digits did you earn this week? It doesn't matter what they call it. It is a form of reward. Russell said himself the public eventually will be given a form of credits put out to them by government every week and it will be used as a means of control over citizenry. Those who speak out or deviate from the correct system will be punished by having their credits withdrawn and you'll be in this new world where there's no property, you'll be renting, so you'll be out on the street and that will be a big punishment. For minor punishments they'll withdraw credits so you can't buy as much food and so it will be used as always the Pavlovian type of punishment reward. It will not be the utopia you imagine and that's only part-way to the next step to the next step, because this is the ongoing ever-going story, the agenda.

Nothing is free in the meantime, as long as everyone else is forced to use money to survive at whatever level they're surviving at, you've got to help those who are standing up and sticking their head up above the trenches. You don't help to put them under by withdrawing funds that might come their way. That's not the children I'm talking to here.

They say there are many levels of reality and that is certainly true. What we've explained up until now has been basic stuff really on some of the physical psychological types of predictive programming. You could spend a lifetime just giving out that information and all the books that are made available through investigations into those behind it, but that doesn't solve the problem. It doesn't show you another world above that and above that. It doesn't show you the world of language or how thoughts are worked. How words themselves are used to confine you, shape you and bring you to opinions. It doesn't show you the codings used at the top in higher levels or the mathematics. It doesn't show you the religions at the top and you have to understand what a religion is – a belief system based on faith.

Many sciences are really belief systems because theories and the belief in those theories are faith-based.

Without all the empirical evidence, they're therefore faith-based and so you do have religions within sciences. There are different levels of sciences which go above the faith-based ones because they do have knowledges or knowledge of other levels on higher levels, which the public don't get access to and many of the common names in the fields don't have access to. There must always be three levels of everything to do with knowledge to keep and maintain control, and we have been under control for an incredibly long time.

Once in a while I get someone sending in ten bucks and I've had a handful of people giving more, and I'll tell you every little bit counts. Thanks to Stephanie I'll probably be able to – well, hopefully be able to get high-speed Internet, which will save me a lot of time with uploading and doing more. I'd also like to thank those who put up the sites for me because there are people who do put their money and generally it's not the people who have the money to spare, really, who do these things because they haven't been completely corrupted yet, as you do as you go up the strata; you tend to become more corrupted and you accept that well life just isn't fair on different levels and you're just happy that you've achieved a higher level.

There are people out there in the world who care and there are also those who will try to exploit. Then there are those certain agencies that work in the shadowy areas that find different ways to put you under and we're up against all of that, but that's to be expected. Many of the youngsters that have called me over the years or written to me know that I've given a lot to them free. They don't have to steal it, and plus, when they get it from me, they know they're getting their original. When they're getting a copy they don't know what's been changed, altered, or anything else.

There's a lot of dirty tricks goes on in the world, which are old techniques and why should they change when it works? The hope for change in a different direction from the ones we're given lies within people that do come forward to help. It's encouraging. Very encouraging and it also lies within an occasional letter I get from very young people who are asking the right questions and you can tell by the tone of the letter that there's a mind and a heart there and an intelligence that simply needs the information to get working. That's where the hope is and it also tells you that all is not lost, at all.

For all the masses of inoculations, scientific indoctrination, organized coordinated media propaganda on pretty well every topic, there are still people out there who can ask questions and think and care. We haven't been completely lobotomized yet. I've been very weary about putting out deeper understandings of occult and so on, because I don't want to be overwhelmed by an expected rush of the New Agers who've been to every guru on the planet looking for secrets. Higher truths are only taught to ones who can take them. You don't waste them on those who want them for power and it takes a certain kind of mind or person to really understand what they're being taught in the first place, because you don't really teach them in a sense, you show them and they will come to it themselves.

You don't learn by being a parrot. You have to think as a human being thinks and feel as a human being feels to come through, because there are many, many people who simply want power or the knowledge to impress friends or to get up the degrees in whatever agency they're in by telling their master they understand the secrets and yet all they understand are the lower, the base stuff, very base material.

I am not using hypnosis, as the most of the other ones will use. Aldous Huxley confirms that, that 60 percent of the public are instantly hypnotizable or suggestible. Another 20 percent with a little bit of work can be brought under too, which doesn't leave much you see. Now I think it's higher. I think more people are suggestible today because they have been brought up since childhood with massive indoctrination from school and education and television especially. People are more suggestible to what would at one time be incredulous; and also if you withdraw knowledge and historical facts or the real meanings of things, people are left to be led off into fantasy land by the modern ones who come out and tell you an untruth. Very common.

Know thyself is what was always said. If we use an old Chinese proverb, they say that the softest thing—water—can wear then break the hardest stone. It's a very, very true saying. Patience. The constant knowledge of yourself because you don't want yourself to go off on a tangent, be waylaid, and you must always look at your own ego because once the ego takes over you lose yourself and you're oblivious to truth.

That's it for me tonight. Sorry for the disjointed talk but I've been pretty tired. Lots to do. Spring's a-coming

in and when you see what's all under the snow that you never moved last year you see how much you have to do. There's a lot to do. And just like taking the cover of snow off and showing what's there, I think people should get active and start questioning all the theories and propaganda and space adventures and so on who've been put out there to keep you very busy. It's time to ask the questions and then you'll find after a little time of asking the right questions to yourself, you'll find you really don't need to ask those questions anymore. You'll have answered them for yourself.

From Hamish and me, and the now melting north as spring comes in slowly, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"I Don't Want To Set The World On Fire"
by the Ink Spots

I don't want to set the world on fire
I just want to start
A flame in your heart
In my heart I have but one desire
And that one is you
No other will do

I've lost all ambition for worldly acclaim
I just want to be the one you love
And with your admission that you feel the same
I'll have reached the goal I'm dreaming of
Believe me!

I don't want to set the world on fire
I just want to start
A flame in your heart

I don't want to set the world on fire honey
I love you too much
I just want to start a great big
flame down in your heart
You see, way down inside of me
Darling I have one desire
And that one desire is you
And I know nobody else ain't going to do

I've lost all ambition for worldly acclaim
I just want to be the one you love
And with your admission that you feel the same
I'll have reached the goal I'm dreaming of
Believe me!

I don't want to set the world on fire
I just want to start
A flame in your heart

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"NEW ORDER SCHEMES
TO
TRACK YOUR DREAMS
(The New I.D. is a Bad IDea)"
June 7, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 7, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net, .org, .ca and so on. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. This is June 7th, 2007.

This week, I had a repeat performance of exceeding the band limit, supposedly, with the .com site, so you're all being transferred to another site. All the information is still up there; and it's rather odd when you exceed it, when you're only about a week and a part of the second week into the month. So who knows? That's just life right now, and a very strange life, indeed.

Today, I'm going to talk a little bit about the RFID chip (Radio Frequency Identification). Mark Baard at Parallel Normal.wordpress.com has a little write-up on this.

It says:

> "RFID will protect you, says industry lawyer."

Alan: Then below that is a picture of the Secretary of Homeland Security, Michael Chertoff, very macabre looking fellow. He looks like the guy who would oversee mass executions; he has those dark, dark eyes, with a fixed stare that you'll see in movies like "The Exorcist".

It says here:

> "For RFID and public safety, he's the decider (Secretary of Homeland Security..."

Alan: --(As to what happens with all this). We know, for instance, that this is a "must be," this whole chipping business in identification. Before 9/11 happened, Wendy Mesley on CBC (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation) television did a documentary special on the coming ID cards, which you would need for travel, for passports and so on, with a live ID, I believe, chip in it, in the card. She went through the process with one of her staff, who applied for the new one, the new passport. This is before 9/11, remember, and they went through the whole process, plus, she talked to some of the top people at banks who run these companies (chipping companies) and one of them told them, when she asked, "what makes you think the public will accept this?" This character, with no hesitation, he says, "Because they'll have no option." If you think 9/11 was happenstance, forget it. This was all planned long ago, before 9/11. In Britain, remember, they tried to bring in this same identification passport with a chip in it, before 9/11, back in the late '90's. They even had some riots outside parliament about it, because of all the kind of detail that it contained about the individual on the card.

Getting back to this Parallel Normal.wordpress.com article, it says:

> "Major corporations will be able to avoid lawsuits after terrorist attacks–even if they fail to protect consumers–by using RFID tags, according to an attorney who helped craft the law, and now advises RFID companies."

Alan: This is standard again. You can get all the little politicians at the bottom who scrabble for their little egos, to get up the ladder and please their bosses, because the only thing a psychopath respects is someone more powerful in a higher position. That's why military organizations work. Yet, all it takes is for the big parallel government to put in one of their men here or there with a major agenda to accomplish, and they sail through—they get it done. Then they're back out into some other area. Here's a guy who helped craft the law, and now he advises the RFID companies. You see, it's public/private. The whole thing is the new feudal system that Professor Carroll Quigley talked about; it's here. It's been here for a long, long time. In fact, it's been here since they gave you the term "democracy," just to put you to sleep.

"The law, the SAFETY Act..."

Alan: It's called "safety." See again, they love these, totalitarians love double speak. It's a trait of the psychopath, the terms that they use to lull the sheep down, under good words like "social," the word social or "safe" or safety—so it's the--

"... SAFETY Act of 2002, shields companies from liability for damages if they use technologies approved by the U.S. Department of Homeland Security. The SAFETY Act will also help Homeland Security with a longstanding goal–promoting the idea that the remote tracking devices are absolutely necessary to protect the U.S. population."

Alan: It's to "protect" you. A totalitarian will protect you by putting you in chains. Isn't that wonderful? We know that most folk will not be indignant about it because they've already been socialized to the extent they are children, perpetual children who are supposed to play, while the experts take care of all their problems. That's how they've been raised, brought up and lived through their life, and watched all the propaganda on the fictional stuff on television.

"Wal-Mart..."

Alan: I love the Wal-Mart logo, the five-pointed star between Wal and Mart. That tells you all you need to know, apart from the fact they love walls, all down through history, whether it's Hadrian's Wall, the Great Wall of China, Wall Street or a Wailing Wall. They love walls, all over the planet. It's one of the trademarks of the big builders; and WALL IS LAW BACKWARDS. TRAM is a conveyance.

"...Procter & Gamble..."

Alan: Another big company that's been in the business of altering us all, through certain products, for a long, long, long time. Interesting logo, Procter & Gamble, too. You should check into it. Also--

"...Tesco and Target are among the companies planning to tag and track individual store items..."

Alan: I love how they're "planning"—they've been doing it for a long time. Everything you've bought from Wal-Mart has had a little chip in it somewhere, so they want to--

"...track individual store items (and shoppers) from the factory floor to the checkout counter and beyond. Former Secretary of Homeland Security Tom Ridge, meanwhile, has said the department can be trusted with the data gathered from RFID reader devices. Homeland Security would mine the data, which includes purchase details and locations where the tags are detected, for suspicious activity. The RFID attorney..."

Alan: Lawyers, again.

"...Ray Biagini, says that RFID is a good candidate for coverage under the SAFETY Act."

Alan: I guess anything could be put under the SAFETY Act, really, couldn't it? Maybe even shoes. They would sell us shoes with maybe two feet of chain between them, so you can't take too wide a step, in case you hurt yourself and fall.

"RFID can “improve public health and safety in a number of ways,” writes Biagini in the latest issue of RFID Journal..."

Alan: They have their own journal, you see.

"...a trade magazine."

Alan: In other words, it's a high Masonic "must be" when they have their own magazines out for it.

"The SAFETY..."

Alan: This is all in capital letters. They love these terms. It's so comical how these children work. The psychopath has many traits, and when you understand these traits, you always will see who they are; and these terms are so typical of them.

"...SAFETY (Support Anti-Terrorism by Fostering Effective Technology)..."

Alan: Oh.

"...gives the Secretary of Homeland Security full discretion in shielding a company against lawsuits..."

Alan: It's really a safety act to protect the big corporations.

"...by certifying it is using technologies meant to protect the nation’s people and resources."

Alan: I guess the commoners are not people.

"...Corporate liability lawyers, defense contractors and Homeland Security officials devised the SAFETY Act in a backroom deal..."

Alan: Oh, they love these backroom deals.

"...after 9/11, according to one of my sources, a lobbyist..."

Alan: That's what it's all done through, is lobbyists.

"...for technology companies in Washington. In fact, Biagini, who works for the law firm McKenna Long & Aldridge, claims that he wrote many of the SAFETY Act’s key provisions himself."

Alan: Voila. Voila. Isn't it beautiful, if you had a little company that made widgets and here you are, you belong to the right families and you use your family lineages and connections. You use all the strata of corporations and non-governmental organizations, the official ones that are all associated with the United Nations, and you get a law passed so your product must be sold and bought by the people. Not a bad deal, eh?

"Trial lawyers say that such tort reform measures are unfair to consumers. For example, imagine if half of your family died after brushing with Procter & Gamble’s Gleem toothpaste, from an arfid-tagged package purchased at a Wal-Mart store. If the government blames terrorists for the poisoning, you may find it impossible to sue the retailer or its suppliers for not taking adequate safety precautions–if their use of the radio tags was Homeland Security-approved. But given their influence at Homeland Security, Biagini (right) ..."

Alan: His picture is there on the right, an up-and-coming young psychopath.

"...and the RFID industry seem likely to get their way with the SAFETY Act certifications."

Alan: They're going to get it, because it was on the books a long time ago, it's a "must be" for the world they're going to bring in to existence.

"Former Secretary of Homeland Security Tom Ridge and at least one of his former deputies have gone on to work for the RFID industry..."

Alan: Oh, surprise, surprise.

"...along with former Secretary of Health and Human Services Tommy Thompson. So watch as food and pharmaceutical companies begin to seek SAFETY Act protections for their arfid-tagged goods, and use the “DHS certified” seal (left) as a selling point."

Alan: I can remember when, in Britain, and since the whole world is to be based on the British system (or the London system) and the Commonwealth, which it owns, there’s a bunch of the higher privy cabinet members, because in true democracies like Britain, you have a private council, as well. It’s a sort of a privy council, of unelected people. Although, some of the supposedly elected ones go in there, and orders are given, and then laws are passed that affect the whole population. Often, the public aren't told who these private members are. The privy council—the private council.

You've already had a public/private corporation running democracy, for a long time. A bunch of these people and the politicians, who were in the House of Commons and the House of Lords, came forward with the idea of privatizing the water supply of all the cities and towns in Britain; and the natural gas, that was another thing. As always, the public, through their tax money, had paid for the building of all these great infrastructures of piping gas and water and all the rest that goes into it. They do it all, and then they claim it's not cost-effective. “My goodness, we’ll have to privatize it.” These politicians promoted all that. Then, when they left, and about two years after they passed the acts, they just happened to form the company that got the contracts, so they ended up owning the British water supply and natural gas.

They're also in Canada. I don't know if they got the contracts here, but they were in here about four or five years ago trying to do the same. They probably will get the contracts because they're mandated, no doubt, to take over the world. That's their job. There'll be one corporation that will deal with the world's water supply. You wait and see. Same with everything else, and ultimately when you have all these groups own all the things that you need to live, you'll find they're all one at the top: the big capstone of the pyramid. Check into Parallel Normal.wordpress.com, Thursday, June 7, 2007 and see for yourself.

There's an old statement that if you don't know your history, you're doomed to repeat it. Nothing truer was ever said. When you go back into the movements which brought in democracy, who really began the thrust towards democracy? Most people live in it. They'll fight for it and die for it, when they're told to or ordered to, yet they never look into its history or even what it means.

We get a sort of kindergarten version of a caring society that just evolved; and people protested, and you had the Chartist movement and all of this kind of thing protested, and passive demonstrations to get the people’s rights. The way to hold power is always to foretell what's coming, by keeping your pulse of the people up-to-date, constantly. You check them, and if you sense something is coming, you institute the organizations first, before they do, and lead the movements. That way, you fool the sheep, once again, into the next phase of control. For people who think that an elite, who’d ruled the world for thousands of years in an economic and monetary system, in a form of feudal serfdom, would just give up because they were fat, lazy and stupid—then you should stick to the kindergarten version, I suppose. Maybe it's all you can handle.

The elite were never stupid. The elite had, for thousands of years, priests who specialized in histories and the psychologies of the people. The techniques are Machiavellian. We were given a form of democracy, because the elite knew—because they guide the future. They guide us to a planned future, always. The New World Order is always becoming new. It's a never-ending story. The big builders of civilization, with the old allegory of Nimrod, never stopped. They always plan the future. Therefore, they never lose control, because why would you let people take over from you, if you are in the realm (in their own little religion) of the gods?

The revolutions that were fought were “great experiments.” They called them that in the old history books. They were funded by the big banks from London and New York, but the first revolution was in England—people forget that—and it retained a monarchy: a very, very old monarchy. This strange combination of a monarchical democracy, where everyone who works as a public servant, first and foremost swears allegiance to the royalty, to defect the queen and all her heirs for perpetuity, before they take any oath at all to uphold their position for the community. That goes from the top, right down to the novice policeman on the beat, or the private in the army, and that is the same in all Commonwealth countries. However, if you look into history the whole idea (on paper, that is, there's always a different idea on paper), of democracy that's supposed to be vastly opposed to the royalty and the aristocracy running the show. It was opposed to feudalism.

We believe the theories and forget get the reality. We live in a double-think, because if you have both co-existing at the same time, you're in double-think. You can't have both co-existing. It's either one or the other; and to think that a very old and clever aristocracy that run the money and commerce and the peoples of the world (a good part of the world) for thousands of years, would just roll over and say, “Oh well chap, well done. You beat us fair and square. You can have democracy. We’ll just go and enjoy ourselves and play polo.” That's for children. That's a fairy story for children. That's why the terms that have been used to rule the people, like safety acts, public security, social work, etc., all these fuzzy words, which we relate to as a tribal people. People are all tribal, regardless of how many mixes are in the tribe. There’s still a natural tribal setting there, a community type setting where we expect leaders to speak to us (when they pretend to speak to us) and we want to hear those kinds of words.

It’s like “family,” family used to be a nice word, now it's kind of frowned upon. We're now a "global village," coined by Marshall McLuhan. There is a parallel government, always was one. For a long time in Britain it was simply referred to as “the establishment.” People who had tried to investigate the loss of loved ones, who worked in security service et cetera, would always come up to a brick wall; and once in a while, someone would get to meet some of the establishment who would tell them so. “Look sonny, this is how you think the world works, but here's the real one. Now go away and don't be a nuisance.” That's how the real world does work.

The United Nations was just the expansion of a global empire. That's why it was set-up. Again, the same people who set it up gave us all the previous wars, and then said, “Oh we can't go on with all these terrible wars. You people can't be trusted. We need a world system to thrash all these problems out,” and that sounded reasonable to the ordinary people, who were so sick of all the wars that we forgot this new United Nations, this scrubbed-clean institution that was the League of Nations (which was all set-up, as well, to be world government), was actually there to control us all, with a different agenda, to bring the planned society.

Then you start to get the truth coming out, over many, many years. You see, the cause of wars are not the elite. Oh, no. From their point of view, “It's your fault. It's the peasants’ fault. It's you peasants who are called up and kicked off into the military to go and kill other people—other commoners, over there. You're the problem. There's too many of you and you've always got to be kept distracted, or you’d have mayhem at home, so we have to have wars every so often. There's too many, so it helps to kill you off, as well.” It’s just the same technique that's being used today.

“Well, global warming, it's because you breathe carbon dioxide. There's too many people breathing.” It's always your fault, you see, unless you're psychopathic. A psychopathic is a pure ego. They are pure ego. Whatever they cause to bring about, they must immediately throw the blame onto others. That's why they have a spotless conscience. They believe their lies. They can rationalize anything.

Some people, years ago, on short-wave radio in the U.S., couldn't get past their own indoctrination of knowing, through their studies, that the founding fathers of the U.S.—many of them are freemasons, which you can find out about. We don't know about the rest, but many of them are verified, in their own writings and in lodge books. The more that they went into their studies, people like Bill Cooper, for instance, tried to hold on to a double-think, because he'd been brought up on military bases (his father was in the Air Force). He couldn't get past the stage of letting go of all that he believed in and loved, through his indoctrination, which is God, country, the flag and all that stuff, the American way. He tried to compromise that these

Masons gave the American people a chance, they'd either live in freedom or they'd live in slavery. If they couldn't handle freedom, they'd live in slavery. That's how he rationalized it. He couldn't get past the point, even in his own studies, when he found the deviousness of what was behind freemasonry, he still tried to cling on to it until he couldn't cling on anymore. That's part of that which brought him down, towards the end, because his whole world was collapsing. That which he'd fought to maintain, he realized he'd never had. It was never his. That's what I gleaned out of listening to some of his talks, at the end.

How can something be both bad and good at the same time? The old problem in all religions is: what good can come out of evil? Some of the religions claim they solved it and can compromise with that, accept it. The major revolutions were called experiments—great experiments. England, first, but it still ends up with monarchy at the top. It's makes it easier to manage when people think they're freer. They allow some of the lesser up and coming psychopaths to vie for power and get into the public kitty, which is the real goal, to get their hands in the honey pot of the tax money—Jobs for life. —Guaranteed excessive incomes and special benefits. That's all you can expect in a monetary system of winners and losers—success, failure, same thing. It's a psychopathic system.

So don't be freaked out about it and yet there's people today who've tried for years, on various radio shows, to try and save what's left of the system they were brought up in, as it's changing. I keep saying, "How can you save something that was never yours in the first place?" For some people, perhaps your families didn't live as bad as some of the others. Perhaps they did, but that's pure chance. How can you live in a just system when most people are struggling or hurting or even starving at certain times? Not so long ago and not so late history, the Great Depression put millions on the roads. Millions lost their homes. Millions lost their farms or thousands did. Families were mobile, as the banking system went on as usual, just reclaiming their property, because the ball is in their court. The taxman kept on as usual. That didn't stop, even though the people couldn't earn the money. That can happen again at any time. That's why all that brought it on has never been changed.

George Soros did a mini-plunder of the British system, when he and two friends got together and plundered the so-called Bank of England, forcing the government to borrow millions of pounds from the international bankers that Soros worked for; and he got off with it and boasted about it in the mainstream papers. This system has never been changed. Why hasn't it been changed? It's so that they can do it again and again, and then give you a grand finale towards what's coming. That is the real world we live in.

Prosperity in a period is allowed. Since the 1960's and '70's, generations have been bought-off with credit cards and pensions, which they could have never imagined before, to keep them quiet, placid and stupid, not complaining, to bring them to a point to allow all this to pass, where the next generation gets the rug pulled from underneath them. Not so hard to do when you realize the generations have been so scientifically separated. Selfishness has been encouraged. The "me generation" never really stopped. Material goods have been flooding the market as fairly cheap junk from China, coupled with the multiple credit cards that everyone is using. This feeding frenzy, as massive changes are being made all around you, as the big fences are going up all around you. People are in a frenzy of the material goods. Anything to stop them from thinking about anything that really matters, any diversion will do.

I don't think there's a newspaper in the world that hasn't carried the legalistic statements, to do with chips of all kinds, the totally controlled society and on-and-on it goes. Therefore, technically and legally, the people have been told—whether they remember it or want to remember it, is a different thing. That's a personal choice and it truly, truly is. Everyone is making their own decision as to what happens in the future, and perhaps elsewhere, to themselves, in ways they've never have imagined. The cost of maintaining the large cities, the "super cities," as the UN has mandated them to be called, and created as they amalgamate all the smaller boroughs around them, the cost of keeping up the infrastructure as millions of people eventually migrate towards them. That's the plan, as gas prices, gasoline (or petrol in Britain), diesel, everything goes up in price, as they force people off the roads.

Under the Kyoto, they want to eventually eradicate all non-essential vehicles from traveling on roads. Under the habitat area agenda of the United Nations, "Agenda 21," they want everyone living, except for the bureaucratic classes and maybe some of the military classes, they want everyone else living inside the big super cities. The cost of maintaining the structures of the super cities is astronomical. At the moment, when

you take all the sewage and systems underground that have to be maintained and rebuilt, because nothing that man makes lasts forever, except, perhaps, evil. The cost of replacing these things is astronomical.

It's not intended that these super cities will go on forever. Eventually, there'll be small cities where the present capitals are, with only an essential population—essential to the elite. The humanity or whatever remains of what was human; the cloned, genetically modified, enhanced, the ideal design of ID; will live in them; whereas the elite already have their well maintained properties in the country. This is not a new idea. It's an old idea, going back all the way to ancient Egypt; and then Plato, who was taught in Egypt and many of his own kind, Pythagoras, too.

Plato, in "The Republic," which every one of the elite reads, often over and over, as H.G. Wells himself talked about, that was his favorite book, his first and favorite. Plato talked about the perfect state (he's talking about the world state), where the guardians run the whole world; the guardians of the world and how they'd modify the working people for specialized tasks. They'd breed them for specific tasks. They didn't know at that time—at least they didn't talk about genetic modification. He just used the old animal husbandry type techniques of domestication, plus the mental qualities or lack of them, they could breed in or out, by selective breeding.

He also talked about the beauty of having the people pay for the biggest estates, which the elite would live in, in this dialogue type of teaching that he gave, under the cover of dialogues between two people. He said to this other person, he says, "What's the point of us maintaining our big houses," and they also had holiday houses, just like the elite have always had, near the coast or the sea somewhere. He says, "the cost is incredible and you're scared of robbery. The staff that you hire will steal from you. You always have to maintain everything and use all your money to do so." He says, "it's better to get the people to do it all for you in the perfect world state." That's what's taxation is for.

If you look at the big trust organizations and who they cater for, the biggest families on the planet technically own nothing. It's all maintained by the public, and it always has been. That's the real world. Meanwhile, as they do that, they give you an alternate reality, where you believe that if you work hard enough, you have to buy your place and it's yours. It never was yours. It can be taken at anytime at all, as we've already seen over the years, and happens still, today. Houses are taken from people every day, all over the world, by government agencies or employees of government working on behalf of the banks, one or the other. That's the real world.

How could you save that? Why would you want to save an illusion?

What we have to do is look at an alternate way, not their way, but an alternate way of getting through of this. A way, which would, like their way, be vastly different; and it would have to be a humane way, not an inhumane way. However, as far as saving that which we think we have—it's an illusion. You can't save that which was never yours. Why would you save something, when you're worrying, scurrying, tossing two or three jobs around? If you're married at all, temporarily, as most folk are, you seldom see your partner. You'll seldom see your children. You'll never really live at ease, because you know you're not far away from the guy on the street, if you lose your health and can't pay a mortgage or the taxes, one or the other.

You can thank the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations, because in Britain and the U.S., it was that organization—it's the same one organization. The CFR is just an American branch. They brought in, and they boast about it in their own books, property taxes. They put the bills in, in both countries. It was a "must be." These are the same guys who work fervently for a century to bring in a United Europe and a United Americas and Pacific Rim conglomerate. Wherever they are, and they're all over the world, they put the same bills in through governments. They're guaranteed to get them through, because everyone, really, at the tops of these governments, knows who they're really working for; and they'd never say no to their masters.

That's the real world; and we must start looking towards alternate ways, not the inhumane way where everyone is disconnected from everyone else. It doesn't mean you go around loving everybody, because there's a lot of nasty people at the bottom, as you have at the top. Psychopathy isn't confined to a class.

However, there are a lot of decent good people. I do think, personally, they are in the minority in this present world. If that be so, then the majority—which is why they love democracy, it's not mob rule, it's just that the elite know that the mob will always go the way the elite wants them to go—then the mob will have their way, in a sense.

It's true, ignorance is different from being stupid. Being ignorant about something, when the information is there, is also a choice. If your IQ is within a certain reach, you have no excuse; and saying it's too difficult for me to stand up to this, or face it, or accept this reality; that's also a choice. This kind of choice-making has split up many, many relationships, when one person wakes up in a relationship and the other doesn't, or the other one can understand to an extent but doesn't want to go any further, because they choose not to. The other person, who has woken up a little bit further beyond that, then has a choice to stifle themselves, which will lead to gastric ulcers and a form of annihilation, or go further with it. It's up to their conscience.

They used to say your conscience was your connection with your deity. That may be so. It might also be so that we're living in an age, where, as I say, the majority don't have it, because the psychopaths at the top give you this pathocracy, also give you the culture you follow, which is inhumane. Therefore, you have a psychopathic culture that's taught as normal, egocentric culture, where people are taught not to look at the bad aspects of life. Look at the positive, which is the psychopathic way, means you're throwing off conscience, because conscience will eventually bring you around to responsibility—if you have a conscience.

What I'm doing is not giving you a sermon of any kind, I hope. I'm just pointing out what is, what will be and what can be. I don't think there is anyone alive today that can honestly say, at the end of whatever, they really didn't know. Not knowing is a choice, and certainly, not caring is a choice. All down through the ages, there have been people, here and there, who understood the times in which they lived, with clarity. They understood the reality of it. They understood the pace that the world was moving at, with regards to an eventual global structure of domination. They could teach others, and wisdom could be passed on, in the knowledge that there was still lots of time.

However, the Age of Aquarius was the age designed long ago (or picked long ago) to bring in the final solution, as far as the elite were concerned. The trinity of two and one, three, the duad and the one, has always been there in the higher occultic circles, with all its meanings. In the 21st century, two and one, was picked a long, long time ago, as a form of completion of one long part of the plan. Therefore, the time to pass on knowledge is drawing to an end, obviously.

You can look around you today, and with each five years or so that passes, you're into a more bizarre circus of fantasia. Just look at what the children are given and how vastly it's changing, how quickly it's changing. Their world is supra-real. They've already been conditioned for chips and a virtual reality. They're almost there in fact, because when they're really into all these games and such, they're not themselves. They're lost already. They're being prepared for the next step. The time is running out quickly, very quickly. There are no mass movements out there; and if they were, demonstrating against this, you can guarantee they would be infiltrated and led by those that would bring you into a compromise, which is actually defeat.

There is no great movement against all of this. Because this structure is so multi-faceted, like a massive pincer movement all around you, where you are the hub of a carriage wheel and you see every spoke coming towards you, all around you in a complete circle—that's all the avenues of attack upon you, at the moment. There are lots of groups specializing with each spoke of this wheel; and no one group could really handle it all. Yet, the answers really are simple. They always have been. Some of them I've mentioned on various talks; I never laid a lot of stress on them, I shouldn't have to; but the answers are contained within.

When you know the blackness of the known, of what is coming, why should you fear the unknown direction of personal choice? You have no option. The sad thing is, most people, who are completely indoctrinated and who live in fear and worry and scurry, will try to hang on to this system, which is taking them to an end, to the very end. That doesn't have to be this way for everyone. Everyone, it is true, on a daily basis, is making a choice and then another choice and then another choice. We have to look at different ways of living, or risk complete oblivion of the conscious mind. All that will be left will be programmed robots. What an ending for being here, for millions of years with the ability to be sentient. The ability to love, to care, to have sorrow, to have all of the emotions to appreciate the world you live in and the nature around you.

Those who are awake and aware, I'm sure know that those around them who don't want to know the deeper issues, are getting certain information from mainstream media, because of the legalistic system, so that future historians and present historians can always say, “The public were told this back in so-and-so and they didn't complain.” In other words, it gives a false version to those who read the histories written in the future. Yet, that part is true. They acquiesce by their silence. They can't truly say they don't know. It's more true to say they don't care; and yet, if you don't care about those who fall before you, eventually it will be your turn to trip, as well. That's nature's survival. Empathy for others ensures your own survival. That is something which Bertrand Russell and other talked about, when they said they would encourage an egocentric, egosyntonic society that would help separate people from people, the “me type.”

Every religion has said the same things—every religion, at least the parts they’ve been left in and haven't been altered. We've all heard about: treat others the way you want to be treated yourself. Don't treat them the way you don't want to be treated; and that's very, very true; and yet, if you don't care about people as you would care about yourself, then, as I say, who's going to care for you? You can't save something that was never yours. This agenda is almost at the end of this particular phase of it. It will go on from there. Humanity and the genes that you carry are the genetic material, the building material from which they will select the parts they want for specialized tasks, for purpose-designed people of the future, their servants. While the elite, as they say, as far as their mentality goes, their brain capacity, their survival instincts—they will remain unchanged. That's been written by Arthur Koestler in "The Ghost in the Machine," and Russell and many, many others, Aldous Huxley and so on.

That's always been the agenda, but for the rest of the population, we will gradually, step-by-step, first be altered; then be chipped; then non-persons, because we can't think individually. As they're doing that and that's successful, there'll already be making purposely-made people, Ideal Design. Not good news, but no one said it would be easy, eh?

I always tell people that you are your own champion. Don't look around for heroes. That was fostered by the media and Hollywood. “Everyone needs a hero,” as the song goes. That leads you to your doom, because no one can be a hero for you, except for yourself.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Turn, Turn, Turn"
By Judy Collins

To everything (turn, turn, turn)
There is a season (turn, turn, turn)
And a time for every purpose, under heaven

A time to be born, a time to die
A time to plant, a time to reap
A time to kill, a time to heal
A time to laugh, a time to weep

To everything (turn, turn, turn)
There is a season (turn, turn, turn)
And a time to every purpose, under heaven

A time to build up, a time to break down
A time to dance, a time to mourn
A time to cast away stones, a time to gather stones together

To everything (turn, turn, turn)
There is a season
And a time to every purpose, under heaven

A time of love, a time of hate
A time of war, a time of peace
A time you may embrace, a time to refrain from embracing

To everything (turn, turn, turn)
There is a season (turn, turn, turn)
And a time to every purpose, under heaven

A time to gain, a time to lose
A time to rend, a time to sew
A time to love, a time to hate
A time of peace, I swear its not too late

To everything (turn, turn, turn)
There is a season
And a time to every purpose, under heaven
And a time to every purpose, under heaven

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"NORMALIZING CHANGES,
APATHY CREATION AND THE EU"
April 12, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 12, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is the 12th of April 2007.

It's a damp rainy day up here. It snowed last night and turned to rain early this morning so the roads are all kind of mushy, but that's the tail end of winter and winter likes to gives us a few sprinkles before everything gets going in spring here.

Mind you, in these days it's difficult to know what's normal and what isn't normal because we get new normals all the time. Everything becomes new, with enough propaganda, from enough sources, all saying the same things, especially from experts. We can be convinced of anything until the bizarre is now normal.

We know we are well under the way of weather warfare. It's been on for quite some time now on a daily basis. With high-tech sciences we have the spraying in the skies that go on across the planet daily. We couple that with the HAARP technologies that are being used and sure enough, this is the big thing that H.G. Wells talked about. A threat from "out there," only he put it in an invasion by space aliens. It's really to do with the use of weather.

You must have an enemy to bind the people together in a common cause as old John Dewey said. He was the first one to talk about that in fact. He said, "if only we had a threat from out there somewhere mankind would have to unite in a common cause." What he really meant was that the experts like himself, for instance, take over and run our lives for us.

H.G. Wells just picked up on it and was told what to write, as all major authors are. I will be going into a lot of that which the public don't know about, to do with how things really work, as opposed to what you are trained to think how they work. It's not a matter of just doing good stuff, writing, scribbling and sending it in to publishers. It's often the other way around. They will come to some people and tell them what to write because all knowledge is part of control. Knowledge is power.

In the 1800's and early 1900's there was a movement within the followers of Nietzsche and other similar type authors, all involved in the new superman-type, the high intellectual, highly evolved. Evolving neologisms for propaganda. They brought out “truths and untruths,” “knowing, unknowing.” Everything was "un". The opposite was always "un" and this is definitely being used today on a big scale.

Knowledge is power. They would call it "unknowledge," or unknowledge really would be in their terminology nonsensical trivia, or "fake knowledge." Fake perhaps with a purpose and the purpose is to shape your mind since every conclusion that you will come to depends on the data that you have access to in your life, coupled with your own experiences. You will tend to come to the wrong conclusions if you've been fed nothing but irrelevant or misleading data. I guess they would say "un-data" in that category.

When you realize that sciences, huge think tanks, thousands of them, are used right across the planet, all affiliated by the "great foundations" as they're called, very wealthy foundations where the members of course are all members of freemasonry. They are the biggest corporate leaders who act as the CEOs of these big think tanks and so on. They're all interconnected. They all must shape the minds or the collective mind of the whole planet so we'll all come to the same conclusions at the same time on pretty well every topic that's fed into us from the general media.

That is the scientific technique that's been used consistently since at least the end of World War II that we can document. We can document stuff through intensive research with little bits and pieces in various old books prior to World War II. We do know that the OSS which was a precursor of the CIA which was started off by a British agent basically gave a new culture for the Americas, and they fund all that which gives you your thoughts, which gives you your data and you act like a computer, have a logic and a language, you will therefore work your way like a mathematical sequence to the answer that was predetermined that you reach.

It is not difficult when you're in charge of the entire media. There is no "free media" out there, at least the large stuff and even the alternate stuff too. They covered the bases. Total control means total control. When they said they'd bring out total information network systems of security within the U.S. and Canada and other countries, they meant total information.

We hear things. We don't think about them but we are told total is total. That's why everyone's calls are being monitored. And yes, I know all the little people at the bottom will say, "well I have nothing to hide. I don't care what they know about me." They have no indignation at the loss of personal privacy, because it's not a matter of what they claim they hear you say. It's a matter that they're snooping on you in the first place. You should be indignant, terribly, terribly indignant about that. When you're not indignant you are a "happy slave."

Yes, they've been at this for a long, long time. Britain and the U.S. made a special partnership even before the North Atlantic Treaty Organization was set-up, NATO. NATO is a scrambled ATON, the Egyptian sun god. That's why they called it NATO and if you look carefully at NATO's symbol it's actually a very modernized stylized swastika.

Maggie Thatcher and other prime ministers are always giving this tongue-in-cheek quote, "our special relationship," meaning with the U.S. and vice versa. What they're referring to is a "special agenda" that was worked out long ago to bring the world under a common system. A common network of total complete control, with different stages, leading up to their grand finale, which is not just a brain chip, it's the next step. Once you're all chipped you won't care what kind of humans they make from you or from your body even by taking DNA and stem cells and all the rest of it. You won't think at all, you see, so you're out of the picture and they can do what they want. That is the end goal, a world population of all the "lesser beings" who haven't achieved success at the top. That proves to them through their belief in evolution that you simply can't go any further. You've come to the end of your gene pool. That's the kind of world they envisage, as we entertain ourselves to death and mystify ourselves to death with speculation, much fantasy, lots of exoteric nonsense, which is also put out there for you to gobble up.

When I was small, I used to wonder when you'd pass people and listen to all them chattering. You see them chat a lot. You see them talk a lot. Some of the conversations were of import. Others were just irrelevant chatter, which is a human thing where you get all stressed. You allow stress to go off through irrelevant chatter and I thought if all the words that had ever been spoken on the planet could be strung end-to-end, how far out into space and back again would it reach? It would be phenomenal and yet most of it would be irrelevant. But it is a normal trait to let things go by chattering away, you see, and the big boys know that, so they give us the topics to chatter about. They divert us in a thousand different ways.

And now the world is in full swing, creating the whole global warming crisis, which is the real threat from out there, you see. That's what they're creating. Spray the skies. Overheat the atmosphere. Use HAARP technology to superheat it, which is exactly what Tesla talked about. You're watching it happen. You're living as they're using this technology. You're watching the effects of it. They can make micro-bursts come down from the sky, a new phenomena, a new normal. I'll mention "new normals" quite often because everything is becoming new normal. Like autism. All the vaccinations beginning mainly around the '60's and onwards, the level of autism increased phenomenally. So many are getting autism now after vaccination as they give more and more vaccinations to the young, to even younger children, to their babies in fact, that it has skyrocketed. It's incredible and it sets in, generally two weeks after the inoculations, at two years of age. The new normal you see.

Then it's taught in the medical schools that this is normal and those young ones growing up in the medical

schools don't know what the "old normal" was, so they've nothing to compare it to. They come out of these schools chattering about normal, expecting one in five to have some kind of autism, because attention deficit disorder and all these brand new terms that they've tossed around is now normal too. Everyone uses them. They don't realize how recently they all came into fashion. It didn't happen before and they are all degrees of autism in one form or another. That's all they are. They're the side effects of damage that's been done through targeting the brain by certain warfare techniques. The new normal. With the new normal weather, where my goodness, it's a panic, it's a crisis, and we'll all have to change our entire way of living and doing to survive on this little old planet, we should go into these little habitat areas and live on top of each other, or else if you're very rich you can get into one of the very good habitat areas, where it's guarded, to keep all the little people out and you can live in luxury. It's a class-system habitat area they've got set up already. What's new in the world, eh?

They used to always refer to the bad side of cities as the "east side". It was always the "east end" of any city; the reason being that the wind blows in all the pollution. In the old days there was a lot of pollution from chimneys, coal-burning chimneys from houses, and it blew it all eastward, where the poor folk lived. That's why they put all the poor folk on the east side.

Thomas Malthus, who came out with his essay on population, was the economist in the 1700's who advocated culling off "by humane methods." Humane by his standards, being a good psychopath, that is. Killing them off by putting poor housing on swamp lands and marshlands, where disease would set in and they'd die off. You wonder why the great World Wilderness Federation and all the rest of them got in the act back in the '70's, banging the drums for creating more wetlands and marshlands. Now you have more mosquitoes, which are also, by the way, modified.

There's a laboratory in Bellwood, Ontario, operating since World War II, it makes these big mosquitoes to carry a bigger load. The loading dose of a disease is what's important. That will decide whether it takes off in your system or not, the loading dose. They bred these big mosquitoes in Bellwood laboratories and they take them down to a U.S. one in New York, and they've been doing that for a long, long time. One day they'll use them, if they haven't already, and we will have plague, famine, warfare and all the rest of it, and the weather going haywire at the same time. We must get chaos before we can have order – Ordo Ab Chao, as the Masons say.

This is not pleasant news. People have been taught to be egocentric; that was advocated by people like Lord Bertrand Russell, Skinner (the behaviorist) and others. They said they if can create egocentrism within people, they'll avoid that which is painful and look for pleasure, so they give you all the things you pleasure about. You suck the television, like it was some kind of teat, as you take your downloads and your professionally organized data through comedies, movies and what's passed as news. You avoid all the unpleasant things. The unpleasant things, which they'll show occasionally in the media, are wrapped in such surrealism, it doesn't become real anymore. It's a form of disassociation, it causes, between and fact and fantasy.

Those who seek pleasure, which was the whole New Age movement's goal, really, are all taught that in all of the groups. It doesn't matter what name it's called of the group or guru, school or whatever, they're all taught, just coincidentally, of course, that they should avoid negativity and avoid negative people. That is the first step towards losing your survival capabilities, because the first thing is to always look around you. It's like being on a train track and playing a Walkman on your headset, and never looking back, until you get hit with the train. Then they'll cry and say, "What happened? Where did this come from?" That's the technique that's being used. "I don't want to know. What's on television now?"

You have seen warfare carried out. Absolute warfare. The targets don't even know the war was on. When they brought it in gradually, it became, ultimately, a "new normal".

When you're bringing people through the greatest change in a long period of history, maybe even the greatest change, you don't want an intelligent, comprehending, thinking, well educated population. You want your enemy to be dumber than the previous generations, less educated in those things that matter. They're not taught logic, reasoning and critical thinking analysis in school. Individualism has been abolished, pretty well, in the classroom, because it's generally the individual that sees a different perspective on things, not

the group. Now the group must come to consensus in this classroom, or the individual will be shunned, until he stops being an individual and becomes part of the group. “We are all one.”

Psychological warfare, it's not a new thing. The ancient priesthoods, who studied the movements of comets, used to use them against the populations when the next one was coming or an eclipse was coming. Terrify the public by saying, “my goodness, if you don't pray and pray,” and of course they would take all the offerings that were given, just to keep it for the god, you understand, whatever god it was. Then the sky would get dark and the people would moan and drop to their knees. The priests would do some little dance, wave a bit of incense around, and lo and behold, the sun came out again. The eclipse was over, but the ignorant public thought the priests had done it. Very simple trick.

Knowledge is power. Knowledge is power, and those who have power never really want to share it, you see, so similar tricks can be passed on. We're simply using more advanced technologies now, with the weather control, for instance, to create special effects on the planet. Not difficult to do, when you have such massive Air Forces. They must have been building extra aircraft for a long, long time and must have been making all this stuff they've been spraying heavily, since '98, in Ontario, for instance. I know it's been earlier in some parts of the U.S. They must have been storing this stuff up and making it for years and years, and it must be made by the big chemical companies that we're so familiar with, because of their previous legacies like Agent Orange, et cetera.

I have an email from Phil from Rochester, who was talking about this (the weather) and he said he agrees with me. He also thinks maybe the sun is causing the warming, and he mentions that the experts again are expecting more huge solar flares over the next several months. Now we don't know if that's true or not, because they can tell us anything. Unless you have these telescopes, with welder’s goggles on, you can't really see them. However, if you have shortwave radio, you know when there are solar flares, because you get bad reception. It's a good way to tell if it's really happening or not. I've heard before when they say these solar flares are coming out, and when the shortwave stations are coming in, as clearly as FM radio, you know that they're just playing you along here. He goes on to say:

The sun is a slightly variable star, and it's true, variable stars do give off more flares and some less flares, depending on how it feels at the time. He says another thing that I don't hear anything about these days, is that only 30 years ago all the experts were saying that we were on the verge of plunging into the extreme cold of another ice age, and that's true. In fact, one of the greatest howlers about that back then, who wrote a book about the coming ice age, is now churning out books on global warming and how we're all going to be fried. I don't know if he had any shares in stocks to do with fur back then, because everyone's getting terrified about, “oh my goodness, we're going to get frozen to death,” and they were all buying all the survival stuff and heavy duty parkas, and that to survive all this and it just didn't happen. And now, I guess, the whole thing is to buy fans and things to make ice cubes.

The same crew were shouting and howling about it then. The UN was giving out this stuff too back then 30 years ago. The same experts were telling us we're going to be frozen to death but now it's easier to fry us with the technology, you see. It's much easier to fry us.

Now they knew, back in the 1950's, they could spray the sky. The inventor of the H-bomb actually was a guy who came forward and first proposed that they spray the sky with certain types of chemicals which would cut sunlight. This is for warfare purposes to be used over entire countries and even continents. After testing it they found out it was easier to build up heat by doing that, because with polymers – that's a kind of almost plasticky barrier film – almost clear barrier film polymer, like they use on insulation for homes. That's how the sky seems, that's the polymer you're seeing from the spraying. It also contains minute particles of metals and metallic particles. They act like billions of mirrors all reflecting the sun back and forth, so they keep the heat in, and people will notice that when they're spraying heavily it gets warmer, and then of course they can blame global warming and our pollution for doing it. It's quite the act, isn't it? The Wizard of OZ, the little man behind the curtain, the scientist, doing their alchemy in the sky everyday and the media won't even talk about it.

When they won't talk about something that's so obvious to a sentient being, then you know they're up to no good. This should of course be obvious to everyone, and it is a surprise to those who wakeup to find out that

very few people ever even glance at the sky, winter or summer. People in rural communities are more apt to do so, because I think living amongst real nature brings back all of those survival capabilities. You want to know what kind of day it is. Now you can't really tell. Well you can actually, you can tell when they're spraying heavily, with what color of spray or what shade of spray, what they're going to give you that day. Once in a while, when you start with very dark sprays, you'll see lines of the trail coming down through clouds of these darks ones. It cuts right through the clouds and comes downwards. The more of that you see happening in the evening, you know they're making a storm. You'll get high winds coming in, which is now called micro-bursts, these brand new "normal" phenomena, and we adapt to it very quickly.

I listened to the little blurbs on the news a few years ago, when the first micro-downburst came, out of the blue, and demolished the upper floor of a big building in Toronto. They couldn't explain it; it was just a new normal. Then we got this other one that would cut swaths – a huge straight swath, right through a forest, straight as a dye, and totally unlike a twister, a tornado. Everything in its path would be just flattened, and it would go on for miles sometimes, and that was a new normal too. Now it's normal. These little things are normal. There's no questions about them. We don't have to question them.

Getting back to this little email that Phil sent, from the ice age to the roasting age. He said, "I remember taking a trip down to the Smithsonian Institution back in the spring of 1978, just after we had three of the coldest winters on record. They had a huge wall-size bar chart, showing one and all, how within the next decade or so we were just about ready to plunge over the precipice and fall directly down into the next planetary ice age. It was all there in brilliant colors, in carefully arranged graphics, and the way that they had it shown, well, it made you really believe them. Funny how we don't hear about any of this these days."

That's a fact, because it's easier to create global warming you see. They had to change the direction they were going in. It's good that some people like Phil and others have a memory, because most people do not have a memory. They adapt to the new normals without thinking or questioning. They don't think it odd, that one day you're going to freeze to death, and the next day you're going to roast to death. Any excuse for big governments to set in with an agenda of a completely new way of living will be used, and are being used, to shape our minds and bring us to their conclusions.

The children who will grow up through a lot of this are being completely brainwashed in the schools. It's difficult for a child to discern. Young mammals of any kind look towards adults, the older ones, to be giving signs of that which they should be weary, scared, or mistrustful of. If the parents don't know, and most of them don't, that most of what they think is reality is planned fiction. Children still have respect for teachers. They're given that at school, for a discipline, albeit it loose. It is generally greater than that which they have at home, nowadays, thanks to Dr. Spock, who after beating the drum on how to let children do whatever they wanted to do for a long time, just before he died he said, "we have risen up a nation of psychopaths."

"Gee, what a surprise." The teachers still have some authority, so the children who do look towards the older ones for authority and for advice listen to the teachers. It would never dawn on them that they could be lied to, or they're getting brainwashed through propaganda. It doesn't dawn on them at all. They're told what they are told in school, and they take it all factually, believe every little bit. They see all these specially created videos. They play them in school with "crisis, crisis, crisis," and they'll show you some rotten tree somewhere, just rotting away, and say, "Pollution caused that, people that caused that." The fact is you can go through any major forest – the people in cities now think that a forest is like their local park, these man-made parks, where you can walk through and there's lot of room. They don't realize if they go into real forests you can't walk through it like that. You'd have to cut your way through, because there's thousands of trees growing up in short areas, all competing to get up there to the light, and they die all the time and new ones are born all the time. That's the way it goes.

You can distort reality by taking them to the local parks where it's well maintained, and they think, "yeah the forest is a beautiful place, you just walk through, you stroll casually through, or ride your bike through." You can alter perception so easily. As Plato said, it will be the cities, the beehives that would drive the changes, because it's easier to control the minds of those in cities than those scattered around the country.

Mind control. Creating new norms. We have new normal weather, with new normal strange phenomena, which the experts aren't worried about – the downbursts and that. We have the satellite images that used to

be very clear showing your countries, your continents, now becoming fuzzy because they've lowered the resolution on them to try and hide all the spraying trails you're going to see. They did first appear, actually, a few years ago when they first showed us the satellite photographs. Now they've lowered the resolution to make it look more like clouds, a new normal – done through science and CON-OLOGY.

After all, as they said in the great movie, fantastic movie that everyone should see. I think if you what to show a good movie in school, show "Wag the Dog" and remember that famous statement as they watched their CON being pulled off on television to millions of viewers, "see, it must be true. It's on TV." Simple. How simply they guide us all, along a path, predetermined by themselves at the top, to their perfect “Brave New World” – a term coined probably a thousand years ago and then rehashed many times over.

Brave, meaning they would alter the society, and direct and plan society. That's what it really meant initially. THEY, the big elite of the day would do so, rather than have it haphazard, and boy and girl meeting each other and just having offsprings, “willy-nilly.” That was just too messy and too untidy. Not controlled enough. Control.

Going back to being trained to be egosyntonic – look at the positive, deny the negative. Don't look at negative. Ignore it. It's a very good psychological technique of control. People used to say that socialism, ultimately, when you understand what it really is, not what you are trained to think it is, (apart from the fact it's not a separate party from the right wing either). It's a tool of the right wing. The right wing and left wing really belong to the same bird,and the real head of the bird is always behind a shield on their Coats of Arms.

Arnold Toynbee, who took over from this father with the same name, at Oxford University, who advised governments and high think tanks working with government on the law, to mind control, and the future of civilization, and who also taught the Rhodes Scholars. Rhodes Scholars are trained in world government. They have been since Cecil Rhodes died and left the will for the Rhodes Scholarships. Eventually managed by Lord Milner, that came in and joined his Round Table group with them, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is scattered all over the planet, with their CFR branch in the U.S., which every major character is a member, and definitely also in all major media.

If you notice and remember, Bill Clinton after his Lewinsky affair, which was good drama for the public – they like a good sexy thing, good sex drama. You'll notice that he was first called up, not to appear in front of the American people on what was going on with his shenanigans and his cigars, but he was first called to speak to the Council on Foreign Relations on this matter. I thought at the time, isn't that enough to wake people up, to at least the fact. Why would he be going like a schoolboy to the Council on Foreign Relations, which is a non-political organization? That is true. They plan an agenda. They plan your future. They don't play politics. Politics is a lesser part, for the public to gobble up, and to keep them believing that we'll just vote the next bunch in that will be better.

He was called up in front of the Council on Foreign Relations to answer for his “you-know-what” affairs and unique ways of blowing smoke rings. I often wonder if it was Havana cigars he had – they’re banned everywhere else in the U.S. – so it probably was, because of old Castro.

A little article in "The Economist" in the print edition from March 29, 2007, it goes like this:

"Few people cared about the European Union’s 50th birthday party. But apathy has its consolations.

NOBODY has a good word for apathy. Arnold Toynbee, a historian--"

I like how they just give you a little bit. He was a “historian.” He was the Carroll Quigley of his time. Also, working for the British government, as well as Oxford.

"thought it defined the penultimate stage of decadence. Civilisations proceed, he said, from bondage to spiritual faith; from spiritual faith to courage; from courage to liberty; from liberty to abundance; from abundance to selfishness; from selfishness to apathy; from apathy to dependency;"--

That's where we are now.

"and from dependency back to bondage."--

We're actually under bondage, too.

"Apathy is also anti-democratic: democracy requires the informed consent of the governed,"--

It doesn't mean you have to understand it. They've been told, and we are told everything, in such a way, that legally they did tell us. It's just that it's not put in such a fashion that you really necessarily understand it, and it's not put across as something you're supposed to remember. They tell us, by hype, what we're supposed to remember and what is important. They could tell you something very, very important casually, and if they don't stress the importance of it themselves, then we won't reason it out for ourselves. It's as simple as that.

"Europe's leaders also fret"--

This is the same article from "The Economist" print edition.

"Europe's leaders also fret that apathy is anti-European. Popular indifference, they fear, leaves the European Union's institutions vulnerable to the gusts of popular indignation. Their worry is understandable. The polling evidence, for what it is worth, shows that people who say they know a lot about the EU"--

“Economic Union.”

"tend to support it."--

The polls, remember, were first put out by Britain in World War I to CON the public into going along with something. The idea being that the masses tend to go along with what they think is popular. They're not individuals amongst the mass, so they want to go along with what’s popular. They want to, basically, back the winner, so they don't reason things out for themselves and they believe the polls. That's what the polls are for. It's to give you a belief in something, which generally is untrue. They’re used for psychological warfare purposes. There's actually books out on it that you can find in libraries – those old dusty places that no one goes anymore, where books gather dust.

"Those who know nothing about the EU and care less tend to be Eurosceptics. So governments and public institutions naturally seek to combat Euro-apathy"--

It must be a new flu. “Euro-apathy.”

"as much as they can: by public-relations campaigns"--

Well, you see here, that's a little bit of truth. They do massive public relations campaigns, of a “rah-rah” thing, and how well we're all doing, you see, being managed by an elite new parliament, which is over there – somewhere away from you. Very far away.

"and it is by exhortations that Europe must dream (Jacques Delors's admonition against indifference)—or by stunts such as last weekend's birthday bash in Berlin to mark the 50th anniversary of the EU's founding Treaty of Rome.

“Ha, ha, ha.” The Treaty of Rome was only one part of the plan to integrate us all into the system. It was a kind of official double-edged sword, meaning, “we spoke with fork tongue,” as the white man often does. They give one formality to the public without telling them the whole agenda. It was just to be an economic thing, where we just traded better with each other. The Club of Rome that was behind a lot of it, the old Bilderbergers, had set it up, the real agenda up themselves. At least in the initial planning stages they had massive bureaucracies working for them. You'll find they set up the bureaucracies and departments of governments in 1948, although it was really signed back in 1945, this whole part of the agenda. The Club of

Rome and the actual Treaty of Rome was a later thing, a later pretense for the public to swallow.

This goes on to say:

"If apathy were indeed a threat to European integration, there would seem to be much reason to worry. Apathy is lolling about everywhere. Voter turnout has fallen in every election to the European Parliament since the institution was created. In the most recent one, in 2004, it slumped below 50%—a lower rate than India's parliamentary polls. The gap between turnout in national elections and in European ones is widening, so the problem seems especially acute for the EU. Britain's prime minister, Tony Blair, has a website where people can file online petitions."--

That's right. Complain to them.

"It is an unscientific measure of popular concerns, but intriguing nonetheless. A recent petition asking Britain to hold a referendum on any EU constitution got a few thousand electronic signatures. One opposing road pricing got a few million. It is hard to measure degrees of apathy non-anecdotally because people tend to react badly to polling questions such as “Do you care two hoots about the EU?” But lack of knowledge might be taken as a proxy for lack of concern. Here too the evidence is discouraging. Some three-quarters of Europeans, asked to rate their own knowledge of the EU, say it is modest or non-existent, and this share is rising not falling. Yet is it really true that apathy is an obstacle to European integration? A certain amount of apathy is understandable, perhaps inevitable. The EU's institutions are remote and deliberately complex"--

That is true. It's deliberately complex. That's why you don't understand what's really going on. It says:

"(deliberately in the sense that they seek to balance pan-European decision-making with national checks and balances)."--

I guess what they really mean by that is your paying the checks and it knocks you off balance.

"Most voters have no idea who represents them in the European Parliament and would not recognise a European commissioner if one turned up on their doorstep. There are also reasons why apathy might have grown. Historically, the term entered common use after the first world war, when it was associated with shell-shock and depression. The EU is suffering from the bombshell when French and Dutch voters rejected the draft constitution in 2005. It can also be argued that economic sluggishness and high unemployment (at least until the current recovery"--

Ha, ha, ha. Recovery. It's just a mark in a book. We're not recovered.

"have led to a continent-wide depression. More important, apathy has its compensations, especially for Europhiles."--

Europhile, hmmm. That's a file that diddles with young Euros.

"Without it, European integration would not have gone as far as it has."--

What a joke. You had no option.

"There was almost no debate about the content of the constitution in the referendum campaigns in Spain or Luxembourg, which approved it by wide margins. The voters who looked most closely at the text were in France and the Netherlands. Similarly, Britain debated the merits of the single currency more extensively than any other country. But Britain stayed out, while others adopted it without discussion."

That's because the big boys were paid off and were members of certain institutions and organizations.

"European integration can proceed without popular enthusiasm because of its character: the EU has a large regulatory component and much integration proceeds through rules-based co-operation."--

Isn't that beautiful that term that they come up with? Rules-based co-operation. The rule being, that you don't tell the truth to the public and we'll all cooperate in keeping it secret.

"Rules and technical standards are peculiarly unsuited to mobilising popular opinion, whether for or against. Most people are content to leave them to experts."--

The experts. Remember the Bertrand Russell experts and the society of experts?

"Integration by regulation proceeds under the voters' indifferent gaze. In that sense, apathy is the Europhiles' best friend. Angela Merkel, the German chancellor, has learned this lesson. The “Berlin declaration” to mark the 50th birthday was written in secret"--

What's new? What's new?

"and signed only by the EU's own representatives: Ms Merkel as holder of the EU presidency and the heads of the European Commission and Parliament. It seems likely that any revised constitutional treaty will also be cooked up in semi-secret"--

Well, I wonder why they're apathetic about that, eh?

"with the aim of ratification by national parliaments"--

Who are also paid-off.

"not referendums. Let sleeping voters lie. But there is a further manifestation of apathy to consider: a behavioural condition associated with it, known as “learned helplessness”.

Learned helplessness, oh. What are they suffering from? They have learned helplessness.

"In 1965 a psychologist, Martin Seligman, subjected two groups of dogs to electric shocks."--

He was a sweetheart this guy Seligman, eh? Another psychopath.

"The first group could end the punishment by pressing a lever. These dogs recovered quickly; in a subsequent experiment, they learned to avoid further shocks by jumping a low wall. The second group had a lever that did nothing."--

A placebo lever. “Placebo lever.”

"They became apathetic and in the subsequent experiment simply cowered on the electrified floor"--

Imagine you couldn't get out of that – an electrified floor, so now, you just got shocked. Ah, disgusting, disgusting creatures these psychopaths are.

"unable to escape the shocks. They had “learned helplessness”.

You know your tax money funds this kind of stuff, and what they learned is ultimately used on us to control us. Do you realize that? Ah, it's a horror show.

"In Europe, the treaties of Maastricht and Nice were rejected by Danish and Irish voters, only to be largely implemented later. If the constitution is successfully revived—a big if—it would continue this pattern. Some EU leaders may hope that, if they do this often enough, apathetic voters will learn that they are helpless to stop further integration, even when they want to."

There's your little blurb, which in itself the way it's worded, is a downer. It's meant to make you feel more

apathetic because it doesn't give you any answers to it. In fact, in a sense, it's pointing out between the lines that there are no usual answers to it. The usual answers are gone because this was planned as a "must be" and you're getting it rammed down your throats, regardless.

That's my very rushed blurb tonight. I don't know if you can hear the rain outside, because I'm using a new microphone that was sent to me by James, down in Florida, and I really thank him for this mike. It's very sensitive and it may even pick up my fridge, I don't know – I'll see after this talk tonight, but it's a goodie. It's goodie, goodie and I got to thank him profusely for this microphone working really well.

If it wasn't for friends, what would you do? because we certainly have none in governmental institutions. So from a cold – well not too cold, actually, soggy night in Canada, I hope you all do your studying and you learn something, and you stop allowing yourself to be herded and shepherded into a thousand different diversions, because the move is on. The move is on. People are truly waking up all over the globe. A little light goes on here and there, and somewhere else, and this is how changes begin.

Well, you have to have the real facts to back you up, not all the fake ones, too. There's a lot of fake facts put out for you to jump a hold of and believe that you have leaders leading the opposition. Remember, they always give you the leaders to follow. Don't follow me. I don't know what I'm doing half the time.

I wander around here, and I seldom comb my hair unless I have to go out, and even then I'm halfway down to where I'm going before I remember to do it, but this has to be out now for the younger generation. We can't dump all this on them. They have no chance. We have to alter all this stuff and rethink what life is all about. We've got to rethink all of that. Not the 8 to 5 system we're trained from birth to go into.

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you, and all these "new norms" – start remembering what they really are. They're not normal at all. Normal is just what you've been led to recently expect.

"The Trouble With Normal"
by Bruce Cockburn

Strikes across the frontier and strikes for higher wage
 Planet lurches to the right as ideologies engage
 Suddenly it's repression, moratorium on rights
 What did they think the politics of panic would invite?
 Person in the street shrugs -- "Security comes first"
 But the trouble with normal is it always gets worse
But the trouble with normal is it always gets worse

 Callous men in business costume speak computereze
 Play pinball with the Third World trying to keep it on its knees
 Their single crop starvation plans put sugar in your tea
 And the local Third World's kept on reservations you don't see
 "It'll all go back to normal if we put our nation first"
 But the trouble with normal is it always gets worse
But the trouble with normal is it always gets worse

 Fashionable fascism dominates the scene
 When ends don't meet it's easier to justify the means
 Tenants get the dregs and landlords get the cream
 As the grinding devolution of the democratic dream
 Brings us men in gas masks dancing while the shells burst
 The trouble with normal is it always gets worse
 The trouble with normal is it always gets worse
The trouble with normal is it always gets worse

The trouble with normal is it always gets worse

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"NOTHING NEW UNDER THE SUN"
July 18, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 18, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, also on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on July 18th, 2007.

Today, people are so overwhelmed with the amount of information and disinformation and just sheer data. They don't know what to make of it all. They often end up in a bigger confusion than the one they started with, chasing rainbows, false leads and trying to make sense. The human mind, each individual has a logic which depends upon incoming data in order to try and figure out its immediate environment and the bigger environment beyond. Every creature that lives tries to change and it must change its immediate environment in order to survive, from insects all the way up, and even from the amoebas, in fact, all the way up. That's a natural thing. We tend for survival's sake, instinctively, to need to know our immediate environment. This has always been understood by those who gather sciences and the data concerning the public, the "general masses" as they call them.

When you can understand this concept, you can also interfere with it if you have power. You can encourage each individual at the bottom level to be completely concerned with their immediate environment. --Their little area. --Their home, their area, the people around them, their town. Everything they need immediately for day-to-day survival, you encourage that and you can cut them off from bigger realities beyond, by either giving them false data concerning the big picture of the world in general or even their country. You simply withhold data and encourage the trivia.

That's what most television stations, your local television stations, are all about. That's their job, to make you think everything you need to know and worry about and care about you is just around you; and that used to be true, at one time, to a great extent. Not completely though, because there's always ones from outside that area that would come and invade you and steal what you had, since the advent of money especially. Money is necessary to get standing armies in the first place and hold them together long enough to go in and invade somewhere far away.

For over 100 years we've had, at least the public have been given, forms of communication from telephone and radio and television followed up. Long before this was decided to be given to the public, it was debated at very high levels whether the public should have it in the first place; and if they did get it, what real purpose would it be to serve the system's elite themselves? because nothing is given to the public that may upset the system. Therefore, all information, it was decided long ago, would be vetted and given out to public—“censored,” if you like. Debated and censored what would fill your head, at the bottom, would literally be decided at very high levels. --Your topics of conversation. --The dramas that happen in everyday life that end in murders. --The things that grasp people’s attention. --The intrigue. Should they give them that or should they give them false data concerning government? That was a big one from the very beginning. You never let the public know what government is really all about, since it's there to serve an elite, and democracy being a complete farce to begin with.

We live in an ongoing long-term business plan, a very, very old agenda. The techniques are exactly the same, except the technologies that convey information have altered, but the same techniques are used even with these technologies. Long ago, it was decided that to control a whole world completely—I mean complete control of every individual—you would need everyone to be completely predictable. That meant complete personality profiling and the collection of every individual's data on a daily basis, in fact; and how on earth this could be achieved? They knew they would give us a technique eventually where you couldn't buy or sell without it being monitored. Your income would be monitored. Your output would be monitored;

and that agenda has never let up.

When you look at Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis," a fictional story written in the 1500's, published in 1602, concerning a future society which would have its headquarters in the West. They meant America, of course. He called it Solomon's Island, run on virtue, and a secret society running the whole show, comprised of high intellectuals and scientists. There's no way that Bacon could have imagined a society which powered itself with an energy which could give off the light of the sun. That's very familiar, isn't it, if you think of nuclear energy? People think, "That's impossible. He couldn't have imagined that." He couldn't have imagined that, you're quite right, in the days of wind sails, canvas sails, the horse and cart, and a candle to write by. You could not have imagined that at all, and neither did he, but then atomic energy was speculated upon thousands of years ago, if you go into the writings of the Atomist Organizations in Ancient Greece. Where these supposed "intellectuals," simply because they had nothing better to do but pass the time wearing their white robes, and chatting away, and speculating that everything's composed of these minute particles that spun around. Worlds within worlds called ATOMS, which is just a play on Adam, by the way, the Microcosm. Everything is interrelated in this big joke.

The trick in all ages is to keep real high sciences—which are constantly being investigated by special teams, all down through the ages—secret from the public. To have ultimate control, you can never share all your high knowledge, because sharing power means you lose power, if you want to be dominant. Yet, there's no doubt that Francis Bacon's book was published at that time. Not the updated versions that spin in aliens and all that kind of stuff. That's the New Age spin that the elite have promoted to confuse us even further, because it's much easier to believe the game's over if aliens superior to you run the whole world and always have. That's called "psychological warfare." The purpose being that you'd give up before anything starts. Actually, "New Atlantis" was written along with other books like More's book on his Utopia, all along the same lines of this elitist utopic society run by the intellectuals, those who had the right to rule the rest by their vast intellectual powers.

This was all involved in the 1600's with the Rosicrucian Society that eventually branched out into other organizations, because you have a pyramid scheme, just like the monks. In times gone by, the monasteries would start up for one particular purpose and then spawn a sister organization with another specialized purpose. That's the pyramid, you see, same technique down through the ages and libraries—always libraries and specialized groups investigating the sciences, all sciences. That's why it's astounding to the public when someone comes out with incredible statements on the future. Sometimes they use authors like H.G. Wells. Today, there's a whole bunch of them being put out there to give us predictive programming; the idea being that if we accept it subconsciously as a possibility, then they can guide you with possibility upon possibility; and then, when it becomes reality, you think it's a natural evolution. However, it's nothing of the kind. It's planned that way in advance and it's predictive programming, as it's called.

Once in while, the elite in Britain, this elite being a very, very old elite called "The Establishment," they're there regardless of what party yells at each other across the Parliamentary floor. The elite decide what's to be done. They pick the top politicians. It doesn't matter about the ones down below. They're allowed to compete for their little share in the booty of the public purse and fame and glory and high contracts when they leave for lobbyist jobs. The ones at the top are always picked in advance and groomed before the public even hear their names; as long as the top cabinet belong to The Royal Institute, then everything is hunky-dory.

I'm going to read an article written in a magazine. It was written in the 1920's. Think about this. I'll tell you at the end which one it is and where to find it. On the cover, you'll see a young British Lord that couldn't have been more than 22, with his big long braided wig on. In the House of Lords, the guys who have hereditary peer-ships wear these long wigs and they get their robes with the ermine. They dress like something from the 1700's. No one has ever explained the purpose of these particular wigs, but if you count the curls going up and down, you'll see the degrees. He has this young arrogant face, as they all do, very solemn, stern, arrogant and all-knowing.

This is Lord Birkenhead and this is what he says, and he says all of the following because he's allowed in to a higher circle of science which already existed, at least the basics of it did. He was let in on "the know." The ones at the bottom that the public hear about are doing re-search. They don't know about the findings of

those above them done long ago.

This is from February 1929.

Babies will be produced by chemists in laboratories.

Alan: He's talking about the year 2029.

The entire institution of marriage will be changed.
We will all live to be 150.
No one will need to work more than two hours a day.
Agriculture will be abolished—except as a hobby—and all foodstuffs will be produced synthetically.
Man will be able to alter the geography or climate of the world.

Alan: Think about that.

Coal-mining will be an extinct industry.
A forty-eight-hour day will come into being by retarding the rotations of the earth.
Sitting in our homes we will see and hear events the world over.

Alan: 1929. I'm going to continue here. Remember, this guy isn't sitting with a crystal ball. He's not channeling. He doesn't have a medium next to him who's channeling Zeta Reticuli or some faraway place.

Here's the story:

A century hence it appears probable that the application of scientific discoveries will have altered the conditions of human life at least as much as they have done in the past hundred years.

A child born in 1829 arrived in a world which was just beginning to exploit the steam-engine, in which electricity was the useless toy of a few professors, where anesthetics and antiseptics were unknown.

The child of 2029, looking back on 1929, will consider it as primitive and quaint as 1829 seems to the children of the present day. Our means of travel, our sources of wealth, our medicine and even our ideas will change as drastically during the next century as they did in the course of the last.

Applied physics, which has given us the steam-engine, the internal-combustion motor, as well as wireless, telephones and all the many other practical uses of electrical energy, will certainly make prodigious advances before the year 2029. At the moment, however, the theoretical basis of physics rests in an undetermined state. Physics is on the brink of a new synthesis, a fresh simplification and restatement of fundamental ideas. This, when it comes—and it cannot long be delayed—must radically change all our assumptions concerning time, space and the nature of change.

Such a revolution of ideas must be accounted among the most important effects of science upon human life in the next century; but it is, of course, very difficult to predict what direction this change of ideas will take. Until another Newton restates physical theory, one cannot determine how his restatement will react upon the every-day world.

It is easier to prophesy concerning the material changes which will be wrought by applied physics in the next hundred years.

The best scientific opinion believes that before 2029 physicists will have solved the problem of supplying the world with limitless amounts of cheap power.

At present we derive the energy which drives the wheels of industry from coal and oil. Both these substances are won from nature at the expense of much money and vast stores of muscular energy, nor are their supplies inexhaustible. By means of the most efficient methods, moreover, a pound of coal can only be made to yield energy of the order of one horse-power for one hour. Yet, locked up in the atoms which

constitute a pound of water, there is an amount of energy equivalent to ten million horse-power hours. There is no question that this colossal source of energy exists; but as yet physicists do not know how to release it; or, having done so, how to make it perform useful work.

This problem will be solved before 2029. Some investigator, at present in his cradle or unborn, will discover the match with which to light this bonfire, or the detonator needed to cause this terrific explosion.

The consequences of tapping such stupendous sources of cheap energy are almost illimitable. For the first time in his history, man will be armed with sufficient power to undertake operations on a cosmic scale. It will be opened to him radically to alter the geography or climate of the world. By utilizing some 50,000 tons of water, the amount displaced by a large liner, it would be possible to remove Ireland to the deeper portion of the Atlantic Ocean. The heat obtainable from the same quantity of water would suffice to maintain the polar regions at the temperature of the Sahara for a thousand years.

Alan: Think about it.

The liberation of this energy naturally will revolutionize travel and transport. Engines weighing one ounce for each horse-power they develop will become practical possibilities; and a power plant of six hundred horse-power will carry fuel for a thousand hours, working in a tank no bigger than a fountain pen.

Concerning the nature of the vehicles for which such engines will provide the motive power, is it rash to prophesy. Passengers will travel in enormously swift aeroplanes, which by 2029 will ascend and descend vertically. Goods will be carried cheaply and rapidly by land or sea, propelled by motors whose fuel bill will be almost nil.

The coming of this new energy obviously will be accompanied by acute social problems. Its adaptation to industry will entail, for example, the final extinction of coal mining. Since, however, it cannot but vastly reduce the cost of all manufactures, there is hope that the new wealth it creates will enable governments adequately to provide for the millions whose livelihood it destroys.

Some authoritative scientists do not believe that the solution of the power problem will be reached along these lines. They consider that either the winds or the tides will be forced to yield up their energy. Water-power is too unevenly distributed over the earth's surface, and too much affected by seasonal variations, ever to become the principal source of the world's energy; but the winds are never still, and the tides flow and ebb with unvarying precision.

If the winds were harnessed, they could produce a superabundance of cheap power. During stormy weather their surplus energy could be stored in a variety of ways and so be available during calms.

Alan: I'll break for a second here to tell you that this character, this Lord had been given access to a future already decided upon. The reason being he was a hereditary peer of the realm, a Lord who gains access to the business plan; and they never change their plans.

The exploitation of tidal energy presents difficulties which have yet to be solved in a satisfactory manner. These difficulties, however, are not those of principle but of technique; and if the wealth and the serious engineering attention of the world were focused on the question for ten years, there is no doubt that they would be overcome. The tides of the Bay of Fundy alone could supply the whole of North America with electrical energy.

By utilizing tidal energy to any large extent, we should diminish the speed of the earth's rotation. As it is, the tides act as a brake upon the rotation of the earth.

Alan: That's true. As we spin, it's almost like a drag as it catches up and tries to catch up. For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction. That's the old theory.

To continue:

As it is, the tides act as a brake upon the rotation of the earth. Tidal friction occurs principally in the Bering Sea, which divides Alaska from Siberia. Its present effect is negligible, since it does but lengthen the day by a fraction less than a second in the course of each century.

If sufficient energy were extracted from the tides to supply every imaginable future development of human enterprise with power, this braking effect would not be greatly increased. Many millions of years would elapse before the day grew as long as our present week.

Five thousand years takes us back to the dawn of recorded human history;

Alan: That's his little lie, because he's well aware it's much older.

so that even a tenth part of one million years carries us forward beyond the reach of imagination. We need not, therefore, grow alarmed that by harnessing the tides we shall so retard the rotation of the earth as to embarrass our remotest descendants. But the forty-eight-hour day is a possibility in the far future.

During the next hundred years, applied physics will certainly develop wireless telephony and television beyond our present most imaginative expectations. By 2029 it should be possible for any person sitting at home to be “present” at no matter what distant event. Stereoscopic television...

Alan: This is before the public got TV, remember, even mono.

...in full natural colors, and perfected wireless telephony will enable him to see and hear any event which is broadcast as effectively as if he stood beside the transmitting apparatus.

Such developments must influence the future of politics; for by their aid it will be feasible once more to revive that form of democracy which flourished in the city-states of ancient Greece.

By 2029, the chosen spokesmen of each political party will be able to address every voter as effectively as he now can address the House of Commons. And so the electorate itself, rather than its representatives, may decide each vital political issue.

Alan: They've got to give you a bit of icing on the cake to make you believe it and want to eat the cake.

After the spokesman of each party has had his (or her) say, the votes for the entire country could be recorded and counted by mechanism installed in the telephone exchanges. Within twenty minutes from the end of the last speech, the will of a national jury on any subject could be ascertained and announced.

Alan: He's talking about computer voting.

Applied chemistry has not affected human life in a manner comparable with the changes produced by physical research. So far as the ordinary man is concerned, chemistry is only useful to him when it discovers new and desirable substances; or discovers a means of synthesizing a material more cheaply than it is produced in nature. In the past, chemists have enriched the resources of humanity with new metals, dyes, drugs, explosives, and other substances useful in industry or in private life. By 2029 thousands more such new substances will be available; aluminum will be cheaper than pig iron is today; malleable, unbreakable glass will be a commonplace of domestic life.

It has also been suggested that chemical research will turn to the discovery of new physiologically pleasant substances. At present civilized mankind has discovered and adopted only three such substances: tobacco, alcohol and caffeine (tea and coffee). These certainly have added enormously to the amenities of existence; and Dr. J.B.S. Haldane has proposed that chemists should seriously consider a search for many more such additions to human enjoyment.

Most chemical substances are either disagreeable or dangerous in their physiological effects, though a small number, not more than a few thousands, are valuable to medicine. Should chemistry in the next hundred years be able to discover a dozen substances as pleasant and as harmless as tobacco, yet each producing a

different effect on the consumer, it will have earned the thanks of every hard-worked man and woman in the world.

Alan: They love to dope us all, you see.

Any developments in physics and chemistry which reasonably may be predicted to occur before 2029 do no more than alter the accidentals of human existence. In biology, however, developments may be predicted which will change the whole nature of life as we experience it today.

Even those who know least about them confidently expect prodigious advances from medicine and surgery in the near future, and their faith will not be in vain. The abolition of epidemic disease by 2029 is fairly certain, as is the discovery of cures for such scourges as cancer and tuberculosis.

Alan: That's true. They do have all the cures. It's just that the public will never see them.

Complete and prolonged local anesthesia will become practicable; so that not only will operations be painless, but the patient will feel no pain afterwards as a result of them. Such an advance also entails completely painless childbirth.

Biologists by 2029 will have learned the secrets of the living chemistry of the human body—or at least enough of it to achieve startling results. Rejuvenation will be an ordinary and well-recognized matter of a few injections at appropriate intervals.

Alan: When were they actually using these little injections? Certainly not for you, boys and girls, I can assure you that.

The desire to keep old age at bay has ever been one of the dreams of humanity; at last we can predict that it will be achieved. “This mortal must put on immortality” by extending the length of his days on earth.

The attraction of such an idea, especially to women, who will no longer grow old quickly, is too clear to require emphasis. But the universal practice of rejuvenation will be accompanied by grave social problems, the least of which would be the immense increase in population.

Suppose it possible to guarantee one hundred and fifty years of life to every healthy child, how will the youths of twenty be able to compete in the professions or in business against vigorous men, still in their prime at one hundred and twenty, with a century of experience on which to draw? The benefits to humanity which will accrue if the lives of men of genius are so prolonged is obvious.

Before 2029, biologists will have solved some of the mysteries of human heredity. Heredity is determined by certain “genes” or units, concerning which science already knows much. They are minute bodies, so small that, if a hen’s egg were magnified to the size of the world, one of the genes in it would lie on a fair-sized dining table. When biologists can control these, they will be able to control heredity.

Alan: This, remember, is 1929, you know before they discovered a lot of stuff, and all that.

Most probably by 2029 a clever young man will consider his fiancée’s hereditary complexion before proposing marriage...

Alan: He's talking about eugenics here.

...and the young woman of that day will refuse him because he has inherited a gene from his father which will predispose their children to quarrelsomeness.

Alan: He's talking about behavior you see, personal behavior. It's interesting he doesn't touch on the physical disability part of it. These guys are eugenicists. This is the elite talking here.

By intelligent combinations of suitable genes, it will be possible to predict with reasonable certainty that truly

brilliant children shall be born of a marriage.

Alan: That's called "genetic enhancement" today. They had that term back then, but we didn't know about that. We're kept in the dark. He's talking in the days of the dirigible balloon and the bi-plane. He's talking about taking out the "bad" genes, you know the inferior types that might make you quarrelsome or disobedient to your superiors. That's what he's talking about, it was all discussed even before this guy was born that's writing this.

It is possible, however, that by 2029 the whole question of human hereditary and eugenics will be swallowed up by the prospect of ectogenetic birth.

By this is meant the development of a child from a fertilized cell outside its mother's body—in a glass vessel filled with serum on a laboratory bench. Such a proceeding is neither incredible nor, indeed, impossibly remote. The results of much research show that the connection between a mother and her growing child are purely chemical; there is no valid reason why one day biologists should not be able perfectly to imitate that chemical connection in the laboratory.

Alan: What it means really is you'll be born and immediately you go "ga-ga-ga" and start trying to cuddle your Petri dish as your mother or the bench you're on; because this love bonding stuff is just, you know, it's all nonsense. It's purely chemical. This was all decided about long, long before the public heard about the little tidbits they were given from the '60's onwards, as though it was a brand new idea. Here's this guy in 1929 writing about it, because he didn't come up with this either. He was let in on "the know." It was all decided in the previous century, the 1800's.

The possibility of ectogenetic children will naturally arouse the fiercest antagonism. Religious bodies of many different creeds will rally their adherents to fight such a fundamental biological invention. In fact the mere mention of its possibility here may strike many readers as gratuitously disgusting. Nevertheless the thing is possible; and since it is possible, it is certain that scientists will be deterred by no persecution from straining after it.

Alan: All the reactions of the public are already figured out in advance and overcome when they announce these things. All the debating and all the problems they foresee are debated and overcome before they tell us any of this stuff, and then retell us later on as though it was brand new again.

Should ectogenesis ever become an established part of human society, its effects will be shattering. Primarily it will separate reproduction from marriage, and the latter institution will become wholly changed. Further, the character of the future inhabitants of any state could be determined by the government which happened temporarily to enjoy power.

Alan: Remember too, this character is the same age group as Aldous Huxley that wrote "Brave New World" in the 1930's. They all knew this stuff because they were in on "the know." All this stuff they're talking about had already been done secretly a long time ago.

Further, the character of the future inhabitants of any state could be determined by the government...

Alan: Further, I'll say that again.

...the character of the future inhabitants of any state could be determined by the government which happened temporarily to enjoy power. By regulating the choice of the ectogenetic parents of the next generation, the Cabinet of the future could breed a nation of industrial dullards...

Alan: That means morons, folks.

...or leaven the population with fifty thousand charmingly irresponsible mural painters.

Alan: This is a little high-class joke, chuckle, chuckle.

A further immediate consequence of ectogenesis would be a plea that society should be allowed to produce the human types it most needs, instead of being forced to absorb all the unsuitable types which happen to be born.

Alan: Eugenics again and the planned society, arranged long ago, long before you were even born or your parents were born.

If it were possible to breed a race of strong healthy creatures, intelligent to perform intricate drudgery yet lacking all ambition, what ruling class would resist the temptation?

Many of the arguments brought against slavery would be powerless in such a case; for the ectogenetic slave of the future would not feel his bonds. Every impulse which makes slavery degrading and irksome to ordinary humanity would be removed from his mental equipment.

Alan: He wouldn't care!

His only happiness would be in his task; he would be the exact human counterpart of the worker bee.

Alan: Oh, where have we heard that before, going all the way back to ancient Egypt? Oh boy, oh boy, as above, so below.

Only the arguments of religion could be used to prevent his evolution.

Alan: Evolution, here we go.

His emancipation could never be considered, for in freedom he would find only crushing boredom and misery.

Alan: I've got to work. I've got to work. I've got to just work a hundred hours a week. I just have to do it, I just have to do it to make me happy.

It seems improbable, however, that the future developments of industry will call for such a being to tend it wheels. Production will become so cheap, and, barring political or international upheavals, wealth will accumulate to such an extent, that the ectogenetic Robot will never be needed.

Alan: The humans now are robots. He's a Golem, G-O-L-E-M.

It is far more likely that men will work as machine-minders for one or two hours a day and be free to devote the rest of their energies to whatever form of activity they enjoy.

Such a condition obviously presupposes that all drudgery, not only the drudgery of the coal-mine and the machine-shop, will be abolished by science. It predicates the end of agriculture as the fundamental industry upon which human life rests.

Alan: Think about that now.

Probably biology, in alliance with chemistry, will make an end of agriculture even sooner than the cheapening of production will render a ten-hour maximum week universal in the workshops of the world.

By 2029 agriculture, if not abolished, will be in decay—at least in civilized lands.

Alan: They knew that back then you see and long before.

The first step towards the end of agriculture will be the production of benevolent bacteria able to “fix” the atmospheric nitrogen which is essential to the growth of plant life.

Such bacilli never could develop naturally, since many of their ancestors will be unable to live except under

entirely artificial conditions in the laboratory. But when the active nitrogen-fixing bacteria are at last hardened off and allowed to multiply in agricultural land, their immediate effect would be to act as a super-efficient manure. By their aid five or even ten ears of wheat will grow where one grows now; while the pasture which now feeds ten beasts will feed fifty.

Such a development will, of course, be watched with anxious eyes by all governments. Food prices will slump; millions of laborers all over the world will find their livelihood vanished.

Hard on the heels of this development will come the perfection of synthetic foodstuffs.

At present we nourish ourselves by a curiously wasteful and roundabout method. Solar energy is absorbed by plants and stored by them in their structures, mainly in the form of cellulose. The human body is unable to digest cellulose, and so to extract nourishment from it. Many animals, however, aided by obliging bacteria, are able to perform this feat; and we keep herds of sheep, cattle and pigs, all engaged in the task of digesting cellulose and transforming it into the meat and milk upon which we live.

Already it is possible to convert indigestible cellulose into digestible sugar, but as yet the cost of the operation prevents its being carried out except as a laboratory experiment. Such processes as this will certainly be further investigated and developed, so that by 2029 starch and sugar (two of our most valuable foods) will be as cheap as sand or sawdust today.

Concerning proteins, the other most important human foods, two possibilities exist. Either they too will be produced synthetically; or else the more highly prized varieties of animal foods—such, for example, as beefsteak or chicken's breast—will be grown in suitable media in the laboratory.

From one "parent" steak of choice tenderness, it will be possible to grow as large and as juicy a steak as can be desired. So long as the parent is supplied with the correct chemical nourishment, it will continue to grow indefinitely and perhaps eternally. Whenever it is sufficiently large a few pounds can be cut from it and sent to market.

Synthetic foods and the production of animal tissues in vitro will finally set at rest those timid minds which prophesy a day when the earth's resources will not feed her children. Though all the inhabitable surface of the globe were inconveniently crowded, the millions of mankind could still be feed to repletion by such means.

This second revolution in food production will consummate the decay of agriculture, which can only survive as a rich man's hobby.

Probably, however, the synthetic foods of the next century will be so much more easily digested and appetizing than their present equivalents that agriculture will survive only in historical romances.

Since the beginnings of history the city has been the parasite of the countryside.

Alan: Boy, he's right there.

In 2029 science will make the city a self-supporting unit, and Britain a land of laboratories capable of feeding no matter how many millions of mouths without importing a ton of foodstuffs.

Many will bewail such a prospect, for they insist that a flourishing agricultural peasantry is the only sound basis of any political life. It will be necessary, when agriculture goes into irrevocable decay, to plan the evolution of a stable industrial society.

Such an undertaking should not lie beyond human wit. The agricultural basis of society, which has existed for so many centuries, was itself evolved from nomads and savages. To reconcile such folk with the peaceful static life of the husbandman needed far more violent adjustment than will be necessary to urbanize the descendants of the world's present agriculturalists.

It is conceivable that not all these changes will have occurred by 2029. The progress of scientific discovery is checkered, and subject to no ascertainable regularity or period. In many instances an applied science after a few years of violent progress stagnates, or, at best, is advanced by small refinements and simplifications.

The history of the locomotive steam-engine provides an illustration. During the last half-century railroad trains have grown steadily longer and heavier. In consequence larger and more powerful engines have been evolved to draw them to their destinations. But the huge locomotive of today differs only in size and power from its parent of the 1860's and 1870's. No new principle of any importance has been introduced into its design or construction.

A similar stagnation may overtake the development of airplanes or of wireless telephony. Such halts in the progress of any applied science, however, are comparative and not final. A fresh mind produces a new idea or a simplification which inaugurates another period of rapid and sweeping activity.

I have assumed, therefore, that the rate of progress in applied physics, chemistry and biology during the next hundred years will be maintained approximately at its present level. It may even be greatly accelerated by the ever-increasing interest in scientific research on the part of industrialists and governments.

Nevertheless, unless science is able to change our ideas no less rapidly than our environment, some of the developments at which I have hinted may not come to pass. Unless, for example, the ideas of Asiatic peoples are drastically changed, it will impossible to stamp out epidemic disease from the world.

But it is not self-evident that all applications of scientific discovery deserve the support of intelligent men and women. Because science has benefited humanity in the past, there is no reason why it always should do so in the future. A biological discovery may well plunge the world into such a catastrophe as would destroy civilization for a thousand years. As you are reading these words, some disinterested researcher may detonate an atomic explosion which will involve the world and reduce it to a flaring vortex of incandescent gas.

Alan: So there you have that one. That is from the Cosmopolitan Magazine, February 1929 when it was owned by Randolph Hearst. This little talk on a future, with much of what we're seeing happen today and much of this information re-released in the 1960's and onwards, as though it was brand new, was written in 1929 by Lord Birkenhead of England, one of those "in the know." You'll see his photograph on the first page of his talk in the magazine, with his big wig on and all his curls of his artificial rug that he wears and the arrogant upper-class official appearance that he puts on there. I think they must practice that from birth, and a little emblem of Saturn on the left, Old Kronos, that eats his children. Then you have two lighting bolts behind him, which turned out eventually to be the sign, one of the symbols of the Nazis. What does it all have in common? I do wonder.

Science is not new. All the things we're told about are obsolete. All the stuff that we use is obsolete. In fact, before you get any of it, there are massive debates at very high levels as to whether they should give it to the public, and there's always an ulterior purpose in doing so, as we snap up all the goodies and say, "my goodness, isn't this fun, fun, fun. I can play longer and more," and yet we're all being brought into a catch-22, where we can't think for ourselves anymore because it's all done for us. Many people in today's world are quite happy with that arrangement. They haven't consciously thought it through. In fact, most people (and it's true) don't really consciously think much through it all. Their ideas are marketed to them and downloaded into them, as efficiently as a program is downloaded into the computer; because, essentially, we are just "walking computers," in a sense.

You can also detect the doublespeak of Lord Birkenhead as he talks about methods of controlling the population growth. On the other hand, he talks about millions of people being able to eat because they could easily synthesize foods. The doublespeak. He didn't want to panic the general herd too quickly. He left that to his later offspring and relatives who've been drumming the drums, since about the '60's onwards, about crisis, crisis; too many people. "My goodness, what shall we do?" Hence all the abortion clinics opened up all over the place and free sex was promoted, free love, in order to create the problem to give the solution and they need more abortion clinics and legalize it all. Before you know it, a fetus (which is a baby) is just a wart

and you can get rid of that, can't you?

There's nothing happens in society that isn't planned long ago and debated long ago by those who already ruled the world and ruled this system. This one financial system of commerce, working and laboring, and buying and selling that we are all taught to grow up and compete in. When he gave this speech, of course, the agriculturalists couldn't really picture being out of work, as though it was “ha-ha, that's silly. We'll always be rearing these cows here.” No we won't. We've already seen the agri-businesses being promoted. These big foundations and businesses that have buildings opposite every capital of the world and they lobby all the politicians. Most of them either having been politicians themselves, or they will be after they leave their CEO's position back into politics, back and forth like ping-pong balls, because we're under this corporate fascistic system already; and we have been really all our lives.

The purpose of life has never been discussed by the ordinary people. They've never had a say in anything, to be honest with you. Even when we think we're winning a little bit and getting a little bit more of the material world, the goodies, even the things you need to survive has a temporary respite, as they're already designing the plug to be pulled a little further down the road. As the Lord giveth, the Lord taketh away—Lords like Lord Birkenhead.

If you're allowed to clear land and create a farm with hard work and sweat and tears, it's all right; because once you've done it, they'll simply tax it from you until you're off the land or put you out with massive fines because you can't keep up with the ever-increasing standards—building standards and codes and land codes et cetera. Yes, two or three generations down the road they can take it back from you. You've created some real estate and the big agri-businesses move in and say, “thank you very much for all that hard work and now it's ours for peanuts.”

Remember, the releases of this Birkenhead are just the same kind of releases of Francis Bacon or More (the "Utopia") and many others who had been given inside information from higher sciences. Not from the professors down, but much higher up where they'd already been investigating many different areas to do with everything we now think they're investigating today. It's all been done a long time ago. That's why they all it research: RE-search. At the bottom level, they don't know that it's all been done before by much higher levels that are kept secret from everyone, except those at the top.

That's how power really is. It doesn't share itself. It gives you an illusion occasionally of having choices, but in reality all the decisions were made a long time ago with “your betters.” You know those people who are your betters, because, well, they have better genes than you, you see. They're not Levis. They’re good genes [jeans], better ones, old genes that are mated up with other good genes. These genes last a long while before they wear out, obviously, and they're still here today, as they mate each other up and marry their power and add to power and money; and of course the psychopathic trait of the gene that they have is passed on to their offspring. They're not as silly as people would like to make out. They have a natural instinct for power and control and dominating others, sometimes with the most pleasant faces—another gift of the psychopath. Always depending on the fact that ordinary normal people with empathy, with consciences will believe them, whatever they say. We cannot believe (being ordinary people with empathy) that there are such evil cruel people who would do the most horrific things to not just us, but anyone across the planet—because the end justifies the means, and they sleep well at night. That's why they get away with it. They start wars. They continue wars. They profit from wars.

The structure of society is held together by natural laws, which are well understood and exploited by those that know the sciences. Formulas that worked thousands of years ago are RE-applied in the same sequence, always with the same result with the populations. We believe what we're told. We do what we're told and then we look towards these benefactors at the top, these superior people to take care of us. Many people like it that way when they're reared in this socialistic system of expert rule, scientific rule. We have more time to go and play while these weighty decisions are all made for us by the superior ones above us. We're well managed and dictated to, from cradle to grave, and it's getting worse all the time as each department above us of bureaucracy shows their teeth and shows their power with more and more powers being demanded over the public. And we know the deafening silence of the public, the majority of them, each time the laws are passed.

This is a battle for the heart and soul and the mind, and the right to decide a future for ourselves. Where do you stand on this?
For myself and Hamish, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Audio Clip)
Announcement: To help carry on our important work, I want you to join the secret squadron.

"Keep Your Eyes on Palestine" by Larry Norman

The word is revolution
But no one's fired the shot
Each side has its battle plan
The detailed counter-plot
And the world is closely watching
As we near the battle line
But if you're truly wise, you'll keep your eyes on Palestine

The water is polluted
And the air is filled with death
Someday it won't be easy
To stop and catch your breath
But it's all in Revelation
It's part of the design
If you're truly wise, you'll keep your eyes on Palestine

Well I marched for peace in Washington
Things were getting hot
Then I gave blood in Chicago
Went anemic on the spot
I would've hitchhiked to Toronto, John,
But it's all a waste of time
So I'm writing down this song to you
To sing and pass along to you
If you're truly wise, you'll keep your eyes on Palestine

Revolution
Peace or pollution
Persecution
Oh, Jesus come quickly
The world's getting sickly
Revolution
You're the solution

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"OPEN SKIES TREATY/EXOTERIC GOOD REASON
ESOTERIC REAL REASON"
February 16, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and there's a few more sites to be added, this is February 16, 2007. Hopefully because of the troubles when you realize that your sites can be pulled so quickly and easily, we have no power legal or otherwise over the system which has temporarily been given to us and that's how it must be viewed, as a temporary thing.

Years ago, they talked about the information wars prior to giving the public the Internet. This was all planned long, long, long ago before Joe Public even knew that computers would be on sale eventually to them. Brzezinski talked about this system of communication which would be made available to the public. Now if they made it compulsory to have a computer we'd be suspicious of their motives and it wouldn't be hard for people then to start thinking for themselves and they would come to conclude, wait a minute here, what do they want us to put on these computers?

Well, it's everything you have put on it, such as your banking, all your transactions, your purchases and most of your life in fact. Some people put their whole lives on the computer, their personal lives. A dream that tyrants down through history could never have imagined and yet it's being made available to us because we think it's somehow not quite free, but we purchase it so it's of value and that we have something to do with it because we have a choice to purchase it or not. However, it's becoming evidentially clear, that apart from being a stepping-stone towards a much larger system and more nefarious system, we're going to be forced on computer. Governments have been pushing it and pushing it. It's mandatory almost. All children must have it or you're "leaving them behind" as they say, they won't get the same indoctrination as everyone else and it's imperative that they all get the same world indoctrination for a world society.

It's also extremely difficult and not so cost-effective to have to monitor everyone the old fashion way by collecting gossip through various institutions scattered throughout your society, all Masonically linked and going back to police stations where they gather all the gossip and trivia on everyone. It also takes a lot of manpower to monitor telephones as they've done in the past and even opening your mail was a big chore, and we know they did and they still do open mail in certain post office departments if your name is on a list your mail is diverted to a certain place where they can take it out, read it, reseal it in a brand new envelope and give it the stamp of any country they wish and the date. That was exposed by Peter Wright who worked for MI5 and MI6 in his book called, "Spy Catcher".

Therefore it's much, much easier when you get on the Internet and disclose everything, thinking that we're free and little old me wouldn't be watched because I'm very good. "Good" meaning, you follow every rule that's given to you. You don't question anything. You don't question the whys or why the rules are there or even who you are. You're a composite. If you're very good, you'd have to be a composite of what you are supposed to be by the system's viewpoint, which is someone who just watches sports or passes the time reading magazines or watching soap operas or whatever else is dished out to you and your opinions are given to you. That's a good citizen and that's a well-managed being.

Prior to the setting of the League of Nations, which transformed into the United Nations – league itself should be explained. League is a measurement – it's a measurement. It's Masonic. It's a league. That's why they call them leagues. Prior to setting up the first League of Nations, which wasn't the first really itself, it transformed from the Concert of Vienna and different ones into the League of Nations promoted by the bigwigs of Europe. They wanted a system that would run this coming society, which they knew was coming since they were all working towards it. Plunderers always make sure that their offspring control the future. "He who controls the past controls the future and the present" and so they're always looking making sure that their offspring will be well taken care of and still in command of the ship of planet earth.

Therefore, they saw, they had huge conferences in the 1800's and they saw that eventually the plunderers, the pirates would get to a stage where they would have a world society. Borders would come down. Common currencies would come into view; they'd have the three trading blocks as Karl Marx talked about under a supreme world government; but they also planned to use the sciences to control vast populations of people. It was not news to them way back then that most people who are good people and do all that they're told and trained to do. It was no news to them that most generations float through their life reacting to the changes in their life that's outside of their control, but they never figure out what's causing it or the

fact that they're meant to be kept off balance. It doesn't dawn on them and they die not knowing.
There were always some in previous generations amongst the elderly that could pass on wisdom, but that sadly has declined drastically since the scientific techniques of indoctrinations, especially through starting with schooling took over and programmed them from birth basically, certainly from kindergarten. A scientific technique which would give them fixed viewpoints on things so they would come to the conclusions if they ever tried to figure it out and they'd follow the paper chases that were laid out for them to follow, all the books and so on to try and get to the bottom of things, and they'd go round in circles because the paper chase is the oldest trick since education was given to the general public.
It was around the 1800's in industrialized Europe where because of the factories, which were blossoming at the time like weeds, they had to get a basic education so that those who worked within the factories could follow basic guidelines and follow their jobs and take note and write things down and all that kind of stuff, so they gave them a very basic type of education. Prior to that, teachers were almost nomadic. They would travel through countries and individual families would hire them to teach their children. They certainly had a much, much better education because they were taught the classics and they were Latin and Greek so they could read original stuff going back for thousands of years in those languages and understand the nuances which are lost in translation. They could understand the ingenuity of ancient peoples as far as thought goes and philosophy went, because it's all to do ultimately not just with controlling an individual yourself, but it's about controlling vast societies.
When they gave the standardized education—and Masons will boast—their books will boast how they championed international education to get this on the books and once that was done we got the lowest form of education possible. They then went into motion to lay false trails of information for those they knew would come along who would try to figure out the system in which they were born. Masses of books would appear especially in the 1800's onwards to do with the mysteries and it wasn't to expose those who control the mysteries, it was to fuzzy the trail and lead you off in a billion false directions, all fascinating, mind you. People love to be fascinated and they had very good story tellers. That's called the paper chase. You can buy books and books, and books, and books and go round and round in circles and still never figure it out. That's intentional. To further ensure that the masses again, the common masses, the commoners – the commoners are those who marry in common. Their spouses are not picked for them for certain qualities of intellect or whatever or even aggression. The commoners meet someone, their hormones take over and in the old days they used to just get married when the obvious offspring would come along. That was standard; whereas the elite have their spouses picked for them, matched up by a priesthood who keeps very, very long genealogies and they mate them up for specific qualities.
When the League of Nations decided to use these scientific techniques of controlling minds of people, using mainly the behaviorist theories because within psychology there are different movements. There's a lot of psychology taught today and practiced today that's just New Age mixed with shamanism and they charge big bucks when everything else has failed. That's where you go.
However, the study of humanity is a different thing, it's sociology and repeated experimentation with the behavioral sciences; that's a different thing altogether. When you understand how an individual will react in a certain circumstance and the paths and steps he will take and follow after this particular experience, you can pretty well study the next one and the next one. If they all take the same path and go through the same emotions and they come to the same conclusions, then you can apply that to whole populations. It's a fairly exact science taken over long periods of study and then it's implemented on the public.
Honesty and openness was never ever going to be given in an upcoming system. In fact, the meetings that they had at the League of Nations viewed the populations of the world, the unenlightened masses and the profane, they viewed them almost like animals. Now remember, the League of Nations wasn't funded and put up there or elected by ordinary people. It was actually put up there to serve the interests of leading families who already owned countries. The same families who would have those countries warring with each other when need be to benefit themselves or further their agenda are the same families who ran the League of Nations which became the United Nations.
And being the hypocrites they are, they viewed the populations of the world, the commoners, as the problem. It's quite an amazing projection, how you can project the faults that you have onto other people. It's very psychopathic when it's taken to this extreme. So rather than say, we'll do away with all of these big families that cause the wars, they turned around and said, no, we'll manipulate the minds scientifically of all of the populations and they won't have all of these problems anymore. Science has been used with tremendous effect for mind control purposes and yet the mind control which people are under they think is the natural system, simply because everyone else is under it and they compare themselves with regards to normalcy by bouncing their opinions off their neighbors and their friends. When they get the same echoes

back like a radar, they think "well I must be normal. I think the same things."
You could train people to believe the earth is a cube and you could give them a billion scientific reasons as to why and rationalize it and redefine gravity working on every side, and after a population or so, one generation of the population and propaganda and fake photographs, people would believe it. There's no big deal to lying to the public on a huge scale. In fact, it's easier than lying to a few people; when the general public believe they're living in a reality and they think they have a functioning brain, it's much easier to fool them all.
H.G. Wells who was a real propagandist for the Crown of England, who hated the commoners himself—even though he technically was from them. He was from a fallen middle class family. His father was an alcoholic. His mother was a housemaid for an aristocratic family and he was brought up in the home where his mother worked. He had access to the books and the libraries. He liked the lifestyle and he craved that lifestyle so badly of the aristocracy, he sold completely out to try and become one.
World War I was necessary to kick off the whole globalist movement because for the first time they had a world war. Initially, they called it "The Great War" – grand, the great, it's all Masonic you see, like the Grand Lodge. Whenever you hear that word through a person like Alexander or a war, you know it's a freemasonic, much higher level freemasonic, part of a plan. Eventually, they changed it to the World War because they follow it with a second.
The Great War had propagandists on all sides working for it. What was unusual was that the King of England was really at war supposedly or apparently with his cousin in Germany. They looked almost identical when you see the old posters for recruitment, "Your Country Needs You" or "Your King Needs You." Yet when you dig further back to the memoirs of the diplomats of that era, you'll find that some of them they disclosed the fact that the two kings got together at one point and talked about combining the peoples to take over the world – the Anglo-Saxon Germanic stuff you see. And in World War I, because the King of England's family still had a German name, because they were German and Prussian, their advisors thought it would be better to change their name to Windsor, the name of a castle and actually it goes back to a Tudor name which they adopted to make it more palatable to the public rather than have them off to fight the nasty Hun, as they said, and that was Kipling who used that title. He also worked for the British government as a propagandist along with Wells.
Kipling came up with the Hun, the nasty Hun, to dehumanize the enemy; while H.G. Wells tried to get the youth involved working towards a much bigger agenda which they would not understand and he called it the "war to end all wars." It sounded wonderful you see to the youth. Youth see things very simply in black and white. They don't know. They haven't lived long enough to experience the hypocrisy and the lies which governments indulge in all the time, and so they see justice and injustice and therefore they are so easily manipulated by very old people who understand these things.
There we have the nasty Hun from Kipling and we had the "war to end all wars," which is a big lie too. A whole bunch of stage theater came out to do with the military and military families and they used a white feather to show a coward you see who wouldn't go off and fight, and Wells and others encouraged the women to wear them in their hats if their fiancées or boyfriends refused to go off and march into battle standing up into hails of machine gun fire. It takes a lot of training to knock out the common sense in people to make them do that, but that's what military is for. It's a uni-form – one form. There is no more individuality once you put on a uniform. They drill it into you.
Deception was agreed upon, was a normal method of controlling and guiding vast populations. The elite saw nothing wrong with this; they never did. The people who helped manage them all, all their workers, see nothing wrong with it because they see the general population as children. They're just children and you tell children all they need to know.
Back to the information wars: There's no war going on with information, it's more of a rout; because prior to even the beginning of the Cold War agencies were set up to handle intelligence and counter-intelligence and propaganda to manage the minds of the public. To manage those who weren't quite happy with the reasons given for the way of things and who would start looking for answers, and so they were supplied by departments and sub-departments and compartmentalized departments of intelligence agencies.
Leaders are supplied to keep you busy and help you vent off steam. Venting off steam doesn't change anything. It gives the appearance of something happening, but it doesn't change anything. Ultimately, you're bombarded with information and disinformation and just like the mainstream media, most of it is really trivia because so much information has been made available to the public about bills and who's passing a bill or putting a bill in or introducing bills, bills, bills. Who is Bill anyway? Very popular guy. In other words, laws and it doesn't matter who's introducing what. Members of parliaments and governments are picked long before the public even hear their names. They're picked to be there. They're proven "worthy" as the Masons

say. They can keep their mouth shut and do what they're told, and it wouldn't matter if this guy or that guy was picked to introduce any bill. Faces are irrelevant and so are the names. None of them would act by themselves, none of them. They would be brought down if they had an idea of their own, so they're told what to do.
You'll find you're bombarded with disinformation, some information and repetition of the mainstream on what claims to be opposition radios et cetera. This is what they meant by the information wars. People still think of wars like countries with flags and two sides facing each other. It's nothing like that at all. The war is within what you see as your own side. That's governed too. It's managed.
We have so much information made available to us, which can be verified, that the people of today who are trying to wake up or even think they've woken up will just come to the conclusion that they are the best informed slaves who ever existed. There's never been a time when you can find out so much information to bring you to that conclusion.
We're the best-informed slaves that ever existed. I liken it to rats in a cage in a laboratory, where one day the rats get up early in the morning before the technicians come in and the white-coated scientists and they discuss "what are they going to do to us today? Are they going to stick these things in our brains and shock us? Will they snip bits out of our bodies? Will they drop us from great heights and weigh us and dissect us? What will they do?" and you see that's what the people are left with in the patriot movement. They vent steam off but it's just going around in circles, is what will they do to us next, until you're in a living nightmare of apprehension and you're brought to a complete standstill through fear and terror which is meant to immobilize you.
You can be immobilized and still walk through life. Your mind has been immobilized. That's what fear is meant to do. Counter-intelligence, apart from mixing fact with fiction to discredit the truth, the fact, is also designed to immobilize people, to render them harmless, to put them out of action so that there is no action. The standard old techniques used to the same extreme today; when you know you're being terrified constantly by someone you think you're following, you should question the motives.
There are also those who do not understand who think they're leading, but until they get clear as to what they're trying to keep and hold on to, then they won't know what they're fighting or why. You can't fight to keep a system that was not yours in the first place. It's a foreign alien system you might say. It didn't just develop down through the ages spontaneously willy-nilly. It was guided and predicted. That's why you know nothing happens by chance at the top. Anything happening by chance would mean that the elite would lose control and that's never been the case. They do not lose control because they don't leave things to chance. That's smart power.
Getting back to the information wars and now knowing that behind everything there's a very good reason which is given to the public and then there is the real reason, never forget that. Never forget that.
Before I start off this little reading part here, I'd like to say that I got up this morning and it was a nice, nice morning.
"Windy"
By Association

Who's peekin' out from
Under a stairway
Callin' a name
That's lighter than air?
Who's bendin' down to
Give me a rainbow?
Everyone knows it's Windy.

Who's trippin' down the
Streets of the city
Smilin' at
Everybody she sees?
Who's reachin' out to
Capture a moment?
Everyone knows it's Windy.

And Windy has stormy eyes
That flash at the sound of lies

And Windy has wings to fly
Above the clouds.
Above the clouds.

The sun was shining. It was getting warm in fact. It went above freezing and then as the morning rolled on, in came the aircraft and left all those chemical clouds, long trails, all kinds, which I'm giving names to now because there's different designs you'll notice. There's the little zig-zaggie ones that stretch across the sky like a drunken man's stagger. There's the herring-bone ones that go across with the spaced blobs coming down from the mainstream. Then you have the real polymer mushy ones that have no defined outline and this morning I saw them all; what a mess they made all across the sky and that's a real downer of course because you realize with the agendas as they are, in fact they have began to teach young children in school that this is the normal, you become to understand that this is intergenerational. They're going to keep this up.

Interesting enough, in the movies like "Blade Runner" in the background of most of the shots outside it was always raining. It was dull and always raining. Predictive programming can take many forms, often just with the background, to condition you to something.

What's behind this, apart from the rubbish about preventing global warming? We know when they're spraying the warming process speeds up. Just watching it for the last few years, personally, it can show you that. It was begun under – never mind the long term planning it took, officially it began with the Open Sky Treaty.

The Open Sky Treaty to the public, again a very good reason is presented, it was put forth as a way for other countries after the Cold War to monitor each other by observation flyovers. That's the good reason they give you. However, the reasons they go into don't make sense. For instance, to see if military establishments are being built, facilities to launch missiles et cetera and all of that stuff.

Now they have more hardware floating around in space than probably all the metals that were used in previous societies for all their wars. They have more satellites out there that can see the brand of chewing gum you're opening and not these fuzzy pictures they showed you during Gulf War I or II. They can pinpoint things exactly and cloud cover is nothing because they use infrared and different methods of seeing through all of this stuff. They can even see into the ground. Scientific papers in the past have boasted about this in detail. Yet they want flyovers, you see, so here's the good reason for the public, thinking this is to keep us safe, to make sure we're all (as the pirates and the Masons say) "above board," nothing is going on by subterfuge. There's a whole bunch of legalities – you'd have to read it. It's so amazing to see the lawyer-speak, you know the lie-speak, that they go into and screeds and screeds of stuff where foreign pilots can come in and fly your aircraft even – military aircraft over your territory, and if they can't do it they can get some other country next to you to do it for them, and on and on it goes. Very, very important project, way too important in fact for simple observation, which, as I say, by aircraft is obsolete technically. They don't need it anymore. They have satellites to do all of that.

However, here's the very good reason they give us and this is from the U.S. government and from the Open Skies Consultative Commission. This is the shorter blurb, the non-legalistic blurb they give you. You can go into all the legal stuff if you're really interested and if you like all that kind of stuff. Personally, it bores me as the party to the first part and the second part agree to the third party et cetera, et cetera. All these parties all over the place, no wonder they get nothing done.

"The Open Skies Consultative Committee is supported by the Forum for Security Co-operation Support Unit in the OSCE Secretariat. The central focus of the Committee is to discuss all questions relating to compliance with the Treaty's provisions.

Treaty on Open Skies

The Treaty on Open Skies was signed on 24 March 1992 in Helsinki, Finland."

Alan: Now, you can all go into the Helsinki agreement and all that kind of stuff. That's usually where most presidents and prime ministers go. It's the first big major meeting they head for is the Helsinki meeting that's held every year.

"It entered into force on 1 January 2002,"

Alan: That's not true either. They've changed that because I have a memory. I remember them publishing this in the newspapers in Canada back in the '90's. It says:

"following ratification by 20 countries.

The Treaty, which is designed to promote openness and transparency in military activities, established a regime of observation flights over the territory of its signatories. Signatories are allowed to conduct observation flights, using unarmed--

Alan: You could really play around forever today with "unarmed" because you'd have screeds of legalities

just in there depending on how you define "arms" with high-tech et cetera.
"fixed-wing aircraft, to gather information about military forces and activities of other States Parties from Vancouver to Vladivostok. The Treaty also envisages--
Alan: NOW THIS IS THE LITTLE CLAUSE THAT'S THE REAL REASON. This is the little clause that is the REAL REASON, not the camouflage.
"The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime to additional areas--
Alan: They always do, they get the law on the books then expand it you see to the real purpose.
"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."
Alan: That's the real reason. Now you can read all the rest of the additional stuff and legalities and yah, de yah de yah, all the nonsense, all the masses of camouflage because that little paragraph here is the REAL REASON. Not the very good reason, but the real reason for the Open Sky Treaty. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension – possible extension – envisage. Envisage is to see ahead, you see, the possible extension of the Open Skies regime, regime. Military term – regiment, regime,
"to additional areas, such as crisis management and protection of environment."
Alan: Now that tells you. Why would something to do with military establishments and nuclear weaponry et cetera, why would they have to go into crisis management and protection of the environment? Protection, not observation but protection of environment and below it has treaty members. There are more joining all the time because this is happening on a world scale and when you see the amount of stuff that's sprayed daily pretty well over your own heads you realize this is drifting from hundreds and hundreds of miles and sometimes thousands of miles to other countries that ultimately no one can stay away from it. However, these are the main treaty members and they will see the spraying over their heads, which is nothing to do obviously with observation.
These aren't contrails, condensation trails. Condensation trails as an aircraft comes across the horizon you'll see it, a few hand spans behind the craft, you'll see the tail of the condensation disappearing as moisture would have to. It can't sit there forever like a big ice cycle in the atmosphere, it dissipates into the dry air and disappears. The ones we see are not condensation. They're chemical and remember what I just read. The Treaty also envisages the possible extension of the Open Skies regime "to additional areas which as crisis management and protection of environment."
"The Treaty's thirty-five State Parties are: Belarus, Belgium, Bosnia and Herzegovina, Bulgaria, Canada, Croatia, the Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Georgia, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Italy, the Kyrgyz Republic, Latvia, Lithuania, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, the Russian Federation, Slovakia, Slovenia, Spain, Sweden, Turkey, Ukraine, the United Kingdom and the United States of America. Several other states have declared their intent to accede."
The real intent of the Open Skies Treaty was simply to deal with a threat from out there, the environment, you see, but it's also to do with controlling people – crisis management. Remember, this is a United Nations effort and the World Health Organization that's part of the United Nations already years ago talked about lacing certain water supplies with tranquilizers to calm people who might just want to get rather nasty if their country was being taken over. That's on record.
People have been noticing the effects of the heavy spraying, sometimes on themselves and on people around them. In the summer you will see people who are like doped patients in a psychiatric hospital wandering in and out of stores, the same blank expression, slow. Even the owners of the stores or the people who work there, you ask for something simple and you'd think you just asked them to explain Euclid's theories on mathematics. It's beyond normal. It's beyond simply a hot summer's day, especially when they're inside.
I think they're using chemicals for multi-purposes here; but definitely if you understand how an elite work in their head space, you would use every weapon at your disposal on the general public if your plan is to take that same public through the biggest transition phase from one complete lifestyle to another. You don't want them thinking about things. You don't want their minds to be active. You want to avoid people complaining, forming groups and all that kind of stuff, so you would use everything in your arsenal to keep them dumb and stupid.
I know there are people out there who would never believe that that would be done to them by this group at the top, that they have been brought up to believe exist on some kind of totally selfless motivation to help others. That's why they're there, these unseen bureaucracies and levels of super government, they're all altruistic some how. They come out of different wombs than anyone else, therefore they don't have any nasty impulses. They're just there because they're servants of some kind. You don't elect any of them. They're just some kind of special servant that maybe god elects, I don't know, or appoints. They'd never believe that this could be done to them. That's the conditioning, complete, complete conditioning, because to

breakthrough into the realization that nothing is as it seems would probably take a nervous breakdown for most of them to come through that. Or at least a severe crash through the system where they find out that all of the social services, the safety nets, all the things they tell you are there to help you when you need them don't really exist as such. At least it's a very different system altogether if you have to fall into the net. Some people are born with the ability to see through, many are caught at school and stuck on drugs such as Ritalin, but most of the people who get hypnotized every night by television will never come to that conclusion. You can't live in both worlds and retain your clarity or your sanity. Television is the biggest tool they've ever given the public, apart from inoculations which certainly do attack the brain. You see that with all of the problems with autism and the subdivisions thereof. We see it in today's people who have short-term memory. They have low concentration. We're definitely far, far weaker physically than people of even a couple of generations ago. We're being reengineered, which is another reason they went for the food and kept it secret from the public while they tested it on the public by agreements with governments such as Canada who admitted, yes, they made secret agreements with the big ones like Monsanto. Secret agreements with your food, the most basic thing you can have. You are what you eat, so they say.
It's certainly didn't make food any cheaper or better. So why did they use such immense brainpower and science and mix hundreds of genes together to make one brand new stock of corn? You'll be the last to know because the real world and the ones who run this world will never tell you truths. It's done by deception. In a sense it's done by a form of diplomacy. Diplomacy is a way of getting what you want often without the other person even figuring out how you give them – how that you give up what the other wants. It's a chess game. Huge departments work just on the wording of documents to give the general public one view, which will be peddled to them by media, while the insiders committed another way. Therefore, legally they didn't lie to you. They just worded it in such a way you'll take the exoteric meaning and think no further, especially if some person on television that is very popular, some mainstream news anchor person, tells you what you're supposed to think. You won't question it any further. You won't check in yourself. That's how simply this stuff is peddled into our minds.
The Open Skies Treaty was decided generations ago. H.G. Wells talked about the police of the world, the new freemasonry of the air, scientists who would spray over hostile territories and gases and different things that would affect the minds of those below and render them silly and stupid and helpless in the "Shape of Things To Come." The new freemasonry of the air, the air police. H.G. Wells was no genius. He simply was given files of info from professors at Oxford and Cambridge, predictive programming, and his job was to write stories around them, which would implant the intent in your mind through a fiction which you would enjoy and they certainly were enjoyable. He also belonged to the Fabian Society, a founding member, that was steeped in eugenics. A society that believed the sciences should have the right to dictate to public of the world how to live, what your purpose in life was, how many of you there should be. Your betters, your intellectual betters should decide for you. That's really was what's behind them. They all believed they were superior and the Fabian was taken from Fabian the Roman, the General, who would plan strategies years and years ahead of actual events and by slow incremental implementation of certain things he would achieve his goal unnoticed by those who are being taken over the Fabian way. That's what's been happening and it wasn't invented by the Fabian Society. It was already on the go prior to that.
When you look at the main characters who alter our mindsets primarily through fiction, they sell way better than any dry factual book. Fiction appeals to the public. We have an imagination – the image is within – image, you see, and they supply the images which people then worship, and when you worship something you try and emulate it, predictive programming.
The world we live in is not a hallucination; it's an illusion, which is a distortion of reality. Distortion. It's not difficult to understand how it's being manipulated up until this point when you realize the sciences of human behavior were understood thousands of years ago and the knowledge was never lost. The milestones of life are understood and because of that you can be pretty well guaranteed that people 25 and under, or maybe even 30 and under, are definitely preoccupied with hormonal drives. It's prime in their minds, an instinct which they must obey, so they're out of the running. They're very easily used, of course, because they have more open minds they can put the image in, imagination. They use imagination more and you can predict that which will set there for their rest of their lives through fiction, ideas et cetera, which they will carry to their death never realizing how it got there, like a virus put in by a program on your computer. It works very well.
Wells wasn't the only one. In the '40's and '50's they gave us other authors, science fiction, who made us all excited about space travel. Even though an incredible tiny minority get to travel in space or ever would get to travel in space, and it certainly wouldn't be as exciting as Star Trek or any of the novels that people have gobbled up over their lifetimes.

We have a pioneering spirit within us for adventure and because of that, those who understand it supply and download into us the predictive programming. It never occurs to us why we should be spending billions of bucks throwing junk into space to begin with, when there's so much to be done on earth here and where the money that comes from our labor should go towards. We take for granted, though, it's a kind of norm. Yet NASA and these big companies, these highly secretive organizations whose real job is nothing to do with what they tell you, it's to do with putting up hardware which will ultimately monitor every individual worldwide and control them, but we don't question it. We're given the fascinating stuff that intrigues us and made to almost wish we were up there too, you see, doing exciting things. Although you'd be bored out of your mind cramped in a little place going round and round the earth and having to get out once in a while and fix some other piece of military hardware—which is the other function of the space shuttles, THE REAL PURPOSE, maintenance of these military machines.

All of that came into being with the farce of the Cold War, which they call the ARMS race. Great con it was, where governments in the West said, "oh look at that big nasty bear over there, the Russian. They're miles ahead of us." The same technique they used in World War II when they claimed that Britain had no aircraft and the Germans had thousands of them. Same con. Same con and it worked so well. "Oh, they're going to blow you up," and they showed you all these movies of U.S. nuclear weapons going off and houses getting blown away in the desert, at the same time telling you that hiding under your table would save you. There's you dialectic in motion, the helplessness of it all.

It's a wonderful con trick which works and so they kept saying, "oh gee whiz, these Russians have got all these missiles, way more than we've got," and then the governments taxed and taxed and taxed, and we said "well I guess they have to just keep us safe." All that stuff had nothing to do with weaponry as we thought it was. It was to do with the advancement of sciences which would be used down the road after they declared the Cold War was over—there was a thaw—and we'd all be monitored and controlled by high-tech. That's what the purpose was, research and development, unlimited financing. The scientists of the Soviet Union and the Western countries met every year, the top scientists, and discussed it. It was in the newspapers. Why would they do that if they said that the winner of the Cold War would be those who had the best and most advanced sciences? Well, you'd never allow them to mix, would you? Until you realize it's all a con and we're both sharing the same information.

The Russians worked because they had to work hard in research and development. Everybody worked towards something they believed in. That's how you con peoples and populations. The West simply used an excuse to get billions and billions and billions, trillions actually, of dollars into special projects which are now coming into fruition openly and being used, and a lot of it yet hasn't been used on the public. That's still to come. All that stuff had nothing to do with building all these weapons when we had enough weaponry supposedly to blow the world up hundreds of times over they declared.

The money went into a system, a worldwide network, that would be used to control the populations of the world because it was the populations of the planet, not the leaders, but the populations that had to be brought under a common system and controlled and that's what the real intent of the Cold War was.

I'll leave you all to do your homework on the Open Skies Treaty. Look into the OSCE, the OSCC and all the related documents and ask yourself if this makes sense to you. Compare it to what your eyes can see on most days if you look up, and as I said, remember, everything that's presented to the public, for everything there must be a very good reason and then there is the REAL REASON.

It's not for us to be given truths, just good excuses.

From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Bad Moon Rising"
By Credence Clearwater Revival

I see the bad moon arising.
I see trouble on the way.
I see earthquakes and lightnin'.
I see bad times today.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

I hear hurricanes a blowing.
I know the end is coming soon.

I fear rivers over flowing.
I hear the voice of rage and ruin.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

All right!

Hope you got your things together.
Hope you are quite prepared to die.
Looks like we're in for nasty weather.
One eye is taken for an eye.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.

Don't go around tonight,
Well, it's bound to take your life,
There's a bad moon on the rise.
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
" "THE POWER OF PARTICLE PROPAGANDA (FROM NASA)
"NUKING YOUR BRAIN IS SAFE FOR YOU" (FROM BRITISH BOFFINS)
"LAPTOPS, GONADS, GOING, GOING, GONE!" "
May 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu , on May 25th, 2007.

I'm going to start off with a little article that came out, the typical type of article that we're given, which is almost kindergarten language for the general public, from one of the many newspapers or magazines that are out there, which feeds you pieces of information given out by PR companies much higher above them. There's no questioning of anything. It's from them to us—down to us, as though God was speaking, and we're all stupid morons at the bottom.

This one is from "LiveScience.com". Again, as I say, it's something which is parroted, and it's for public consumption. This one is from the 4th of May 2007, by Andrea Thompson. I've got to laugh at the way they even put this stuff up on their sites. When you look at it, it's your typical magazine you'd buy at the checkout counter in a grocery store.

"Add to del.icio.us; Digg it; Seed Newsvine; Add to reddit" (blah, blah, blah)

It's the silliness of it all, as they present this stuff to us. We're used to all this silliness now, so they have to wrap all this silliness into the stuff they want us to believe, as well.

Here's what it says here:

"An extensive and previously unknown "twilight zone..."

Alan: A twilight zone?

"...of particles in the atmosphere could complicate scientists' efforts to determine how much the Earth's climate will warm in the future, a new study finds."

Alan: This is your standard intro spiel for the "unwashed masses."

"...a previously unknown "twilight zone" of particles."

Alan: "Previously unknown." This is amazing, since they've been putting all these billions of bucks into the atmosphere, rockets, and NASA pilot projects to determine this. These are the first guys that told us about the ozone layer. They are the only ones who can detect it, because they have the equipment. No one else can prove it, in fact, and we parrot "holes in ozone layer," et cetera, as we parrot everything else that the scientists, you know, "the gods," the new gods tell us. We're so easily managed.

"...previously unknown "twilight zone" of particles in the atmosphere."

Alan: It just appeared. Yes, it's a new normal.

"...could complicate scientists' efforts to determine how much the Earth's climate will warm in the future, a new study finds."

Alan: Didn't they know that already? All this hype and drumbeat about how it's going to warm, what's going to go on to, and all the could-be's and should-be's, et cetera? It's a huge business now.

"In addition to greenhouse gases..."

Alan: There are your buzzwords, you see. They get us to repeat the buzzwords.

"...greenhouses gases which absorb infrared radiation, or heat, emitted from Earth's surface and send it back to the ground, cloud droplets and aerosols, such as dust and air pollutants, in the atmosphere also affect the planet's temperature."

Alan: Oh, wow, like this is new. This is new that dust and air pollutants affect the planet's temperature, and also gives you a more beautiful sunset, the more pollutants that are in it. In fact, when the volcanoes go off, you get tremendous sunsets across the world. I got that in kindergarten as well.

"The exact overall effect of these two types of particles is still uncertain: while clouds block incoming solar radiation, water vapor also acts as a greenhouse gas..."

Alan: There it is again, highlighted.

"...trapping heat like a blanket. Now, recent satellite observations have found a zone of "in-between particles" in the air around clouds that was previously considered clear."

Alan: See, it's a "new normal." It suddenly appeared. It suddenly appeared, and within a year it will have always have been "normal," as they scrub the old books away. Where have these particles have come from? Could it be the metallic stuff they're spraying all over the world, and have been for the last few years? They won't mention that part of course, because, remember boys and girls, we're in kindergarten again.

"The area around clouds has given us trouble," said study team member Lorraine Remer of NASA's Goddard Space Flight Center in Greenbelt, Md."

Alan: Goddard Space Center. So if God's in it, it must true.

"The instruments detected something there, but it didn't match our understanding of what a cloud or an aerosol looked like."

Alan: They didn't understand it. It was like a brand new, new normal phenomena.

"What we think we're seeing is a transitional zone where clouds are beginning to form or are dying away, and where humidity causes dry particles to absorb water and get bigger."

Alan: You can tell it wasn't the best PR spokesman that handed this spiel down for the lower ones to put out there to us unwashed masses to get bigger.

"Scientists have been aware of an indistinct "halo" surrounding individual clouds, but the newly detected zone is much more extensive, taking up as much as 60 percent of the atmosphere previously labeled as cloud-free."

Alan: “60 percent of it all”—It just appeared out of nowhere. I wonder if their computers will eventually tell them, there are planes spraying this stuff, or, if it's not on their program, maybe they'll keep going around in circles and ask them for billions of bucks every year, while they investigate it.

"The previously unknown ingredient in the atmospheric mixture of particles will have to be factored

into models that try to predict how the atmosphere influences the change of global temperatures. The effects of this zone are not included in most computer models that estimate the impact of aerosols on climate," said lead author Ilan Koren of the Weizmann Institute of Science, in Israel. "This could be one of the reasons why current measurements of this effect don't match our model estimates."

Alan: I guess the clouds will have to reorganize themselves, to match the computers, to make these geezers understand what they're looking at.

"The study was published in the April 18 issue of the journal Geophysical Research Letters."

Alan: Then you can go on, to look up all the other stuff that they're going to terrify you with, like, "Timeline: The Frightening Future of Earth," "The Definition of Cloud Gets Cloudy," and "All About Global Warming," as they jump on the bandwagon, and we're supposed to say, "My goodness, let's give everything up, because this is just too horrendous. We're terrified," like one of these disaster movies, and they take all your rights away, because after all, apparently we're causing it all. We're causing it all, you see, by breathing—breathing and living.

That's how the standard nonsense is fed to the unwashed masses, who've been trained that, just like the old priesthoods of previous years, this new priesthood in the white coats speaks for God; or maybe they are God. The only difference is they keep changing their minds, so I guess God keeps changing his mind, all the time, depending on what new program they have in their computer that finds things they never saw before. It's a blind God that can't see the spraying in the sky, to find out where the 60 percent space of the whole world's atmosphere suddenly has these particles in it, that wasn't known before. Maybe it didn't exist before. Maybe that's why it wasn't known before? Maybe they should ask their computer that?

One of the last books that Carl Jung wrote was about the changes that he saw coming. In his day, of course, there was a big Iron Curtain. We'll find that in history of the ancient system that came right up to the present. It's the same system of builders, great builders that came into the countries with their system of money, power, bureaucracy, taxation, forcing the same system everywhere they went, and building things: Building capital cities, monuments and walls, great walls. They built walls everywhere; even across Britain, when the Romans went in there; China, the Great Wall of China; Wall Street, for the money guys. The great builders of high, high, real Masonry, not the little stuff at the bottom.

Carl Jung likened the Iron Curtain of the communist system to what was happening across the whole world, as he saw it in the future, the near future, because he said, "power within any organization, even a bureaucracy which is started or begun with a legitimate purpose, or what seems to be legitimate, cannot help but grow like a cancer. It just expands." If it weren't the case, a bureaucracy and even a special police department or anything that's formed to investigate something and check something, or scientists for that matter too, on global warming, they can't help it. Once they get grants coming in, they must try and justify their reason for continued existence, because everyone wants a permanent income; and the higher the better in this system.

Therefore, you find that bureaucracies of all kinds, and even non-governmental organizations that start getting grants from governments, they really are paid by governments and the big foundations that work with governments. It's all the same thing, really, one huge multi-faceted, multi-faced, world corporation with all these departments. Each one must and constantly keep justifying its need to exist another year, another year, another year, ad infinitum. That's how it goes. Every department, every organization is the same.

Carl Jung saw the people, the individualist, being stifled, totally suffocated by rules and regulations, as they all overlapped each other for power. Lenin saw the same thing, but he was in on the Big Plan, and wrote about it too, the same thing. You see everyone is cashing in on the global warming, that they say, and keep saying, and will continue to say and hype up, until we parrot it as well, just as easily. That's how you introduce changes in the system. You keep saying it. It is so; therefore it becomes so.

This is from "The Vancouver Sun, May 24th, 2007. That was Thursday. I don't know why it says Monday, May 21st, 2007.

"Future flood of 'climate refugees' ahead?
RCMP: Police report warns of a potentially overwhelming influx of people if global warming forces millions to flee Bangladesh..."

Alan: They picked Bangladesh.

"...and other countries."

Alan: This is by Chad Skelton of "The Vancouver Sun." It says here it was published Tuesday, January 30th, 2007. I don't know why they have all these dates on it.

"Global climate change could pose serious challenges for police and B.C. (British Columbia) from public disorder..."

Alan: Here they go.

"...during natural disasters to climate refugees fleeing flooded countries, according to an internal RCMP report obtained by The Vancouver Sun."

Alan: Why do police have all these secret reports, and you have to obtain it, if they're serving the public? –If they're serving the public.

"The report, External Trends Influencing Policing in British Columbia, was prepared in September 2005 for senior B.C. Mounties attending an annual planning meeting, and covers several topics. It was obtained by The Sun through the Access to Information Act. The report's section on climate change..."

Alan: This is the police getting in on it.

"...states that "effects on British Columbia's weather patterns are already occurring. Wetter winters and dryer summers in B.C. have increased the risk for flooding and forest fires."

Alan: It's true they've had forest fires, two or three years ago. One of them was terrible. It came out, after much bungling and much finger pointing, that also the forestry departments have stopped putting fires out, and they start them now, because apparently the "new policy," the "new normal" is that occasional forest fires are good for the land and the timber, to get rid of all the underbrush. So they start them. They drop this burning pitch from helicopters, which they show us on television, and it's amazing too, the pollution it causes. It's massive. When there are thousands of acres going up in flames, you see this big black pall of smoke, but, you see, when government does it, it's good pollution. When you burn your little wood stove, it's bad pollution. This is the insanity we're expected to accept, and unfortunately, lots of people do accept this nonsense. Yes, they've been starting fires, and we've had lots more forest fires since.

We also have the HAARP working overtime. With HAARP, it's amazing, because they can superheat the atmosphere, which they do, causing massive explosions. We had that two or three years ago, when we heard bangs over British Columbia, down through Washington State, that set off fire alarms and car alarms all down through the places, for hundreds of miles. The experts flooded on the TV next day with all their opinions. "It must have been a meteorite; didn't see it, but it must have been." Then about a week later, we had the same thing happening over Australia—massive bangs in the sky, clear days, nothing seen. That was the HAARP technology superheating the atmosphere and causing explosions. They can also cause lightning. The Wizard of Oz has all the tricks up his sleeve.

"This report goes on to say that global warming is "likely to lead to more natural disasters [and] severe weather, as well as increased spread of disease and water-borne pathogens. And those natural disasters, the report states, are something the RCMP must be prepared for. A growing number of natural disasters and extreme weather events both globally and in B.C. have increasingly focused attention on the need for extensive preparations for mitigating the effects and public disorder problems that attend such disasters," it states. Looking to the future, the report states that "Canada's north could become warmer and

more hospitable to marine traffic, posing new security challenges" and that "climate refugees [are] a potential issue".

Alan: “Climate refugees”—I wonder if they'll get grants for that.

"RCMP spokesman Staff Sgt. John Ward said in an interview Monday that climate change is one of many issues the force is monitoring."

Alan: I guess they'll get another grant for that.

"We think there may be an impact [on police] -- that it might be an issue," he said. "It's on our radar." However, he said that -- unlike drug smuggling or organized crime -- the Mounties don't believe global warming requires an immediate police response."

Alan: Hmm.

"William Rees, an ecologist at the University of British Columbia, said while it is impossible to make precise predictions about climate change..."

Alan: If that's impossible, to make precise predictions about climate change, why has the whole world signed all these different treaties to change us, if they can't predict or make precise predictions about climate change?

To continue:

"...the fears raised in the RCMP report are a "credible scenario".

Alan: Now anything's credible, I mean, anything could be made possible; anything could be possible.

"For example, said Rees, many climatologists predict global sea levels will rise by about one meter by the end of this century."

Alan: Now many do predict that; and they're all working for the UN, because they live on grants, these scientists. However, it also means if many climatologists predict it, it also means that many of the other ones don't.

"Let's assume, for the sake of argument that we are talking about a one-meter sea level rise."

Alan: So in other words, let's take a hypothesis that you can't predict, because the guy before said you can't predict; and so here they are, predicting anyway, and taking a figure out of the air, “one-meter at the end of the century.” This is old stuff, really; they're rehashing.

"Let's assume, for the sake of argument that we are talking about a one-meter sea level rise." Then you're talking about certainly tens -- possibly hundreds -- of millions..."

Alan: Oh, so it starts off with tens, possibly hundreds or:

"...millions of climate refugees globally," he said. "Most of the world's major seaports would be endangered. Much of Bangladesh would be inundated."

Alan: It’s Bangladesh again.

"Rees said current illegal migration along the U.S.-Mexico border will be "like a picnic compared to what might be ahead."

Alan: Oh, they're always predicting, “We’re in a disaster mode. Everything could be a potential disaster, and you'll find the solution with lots and lots of taxpayers' money.”

"And Western countries, as the main producers of greenhouse gases..."

Alan: Oh, here we go again, "greenhouse gases"—that buzzword that just got into our vocabulary.

"...would have a "serious moral obligation" to assist those refugees, he said. Such a global exodus would require a response from agencies like the RCMP, said Rees."

Alan: What happens if Canada gets wiped out and we're all fleeing over to Bangladesh? Huh? Who's going to pay the RCMP then? Think about that and put it in your report. You could have a meeting about it.

"It's not impractical to think of the increasing military and policing actions that are necessarily going to accompany mass movements of that kind," he said. Morag Carter, director of the climate change program at the David Suzuki Foundation..."

Alan: Ha! —the World Wildlife Fund.

"...said while it's important for agencies like the RCMP to plan for global warming, governments and individuals should take measures now to reduce greenhouse gases. "Planning for catastrophic events in the future is a very important thing to do," she said.

Alan: You know all these disaster movies started with, I think it was, The Blob. Then they went into earthquake movies and burning infernos, like towers going down, and here we are, they're using the same techniques (probably the same scriptwriters) to put all this stuff out to us, from the top. It's the same technique, actually.

" Planning for catastrophic events in the future is a very important thing to do," she said. But it's the sort of thing you do while you're [also] doing your best to prevent the disaster happening in the first place."

Alan: There you go with all this stuff you cannot predict, according to the other expert in the same write up, and here the rest of them are going on predicting it; and we're in limbo as the dialectic is played out on our minds. However, the one good thing is, above the report, "check out your horoscope and astrology." That gives it a lot of credibility, you see, and that's from The Vancouver Sun. Maybe it's in the stars, eh?

This next piece is from Parallel Normal, which I've read from before. Tuesday, May 22nd, 2007 and it's about the microchip.

It says here:

"The Sick and Elderly: First Targets for Chipping."

Alan: There's a picture of a microchip. It's actually a large one from the VeriChip company. They have them much, much smaller now, which they can inject by needle—much smaller, a fraction of that size. You'll see it in the picture on Parallel Normal website.

It says:

'This won't hurt a bit. (At least, you won't remember.) An Alzheimer's care facility in Florida will implant RFID tags into its patients, to help identify them in case they stray from "campus." Of course, it's unlikely anyone who finds these test subjects wandering along the road will even think to scan them. Still, ABC News lapped it up.

Alan: Well, abracadabra!

"Dozens of diabetics in Boston and Georgia have also been implanted with the subcutaneous RFID chips made by VeriChip. The ABC News piece reads: leading RFID opponent Katherine Albrecht."

Alan: I think Mark has already written—he tells you he's written about Albrecht for Wired News and the Boston Globe.

"Albrecht is an avowed Christian who believes that RFID tags (or arfids) may be a precursor to the Mark of the Beast described in the Book of Revelation. It's an inconvenient angle for mainstream reporters, which, when the reporters quote her, invariably leave out of the story."

Alan: They can't. They can't connect the two, because if you connect the two, you have to start thinking off in different directions. Either Revelation was true, you see, predictions could be true, which means there's a God, and "oh, my goodness, you can't go there." Or else, the other part of it, is the clique who control this world are following Revelations to the letter, which is a good ploy, because when you have millions of people convinced that if it's God's will, you can't do anything about it. Then, the more you hype that propaganda up, the more they will just sit back and do nothing, and say, "there's nothing you can do." It's good psychological warfare. One or the other, you can take your pick.

Then Mark goes on to talk about:

"His relationship with Albrecht became strained after a Wired News editor reworded certain passages in my write-up of Spychips, a book Albrecht co-authored, and which includes quotes from me. The Wired News editor wanted the piece to appear more skeptical of Albrecht's book. He also tagged it as a review (under Mark's byline), which it was never intended to be."

Alan: In other words, he's telling you, yes, they will spin things and they will alter things which don't fit what they want the public to know. Or, they'll twist it to give you a different impression or lasting perception of something. That's to do with that. Therefore, they always go for the children first, and then the sick, eventually, and the elderly. The elderly, the ones who have the least power, is who they go for first, always.

The ones in the middle are too busy running after the big carrot and enjoying themselves, and having lot of sex, and sometimes drugs, or whatever else they happen to be into. They have lots of hobbies, lots of little things to pass the time, or sports. They don't care about the young or the elderly. That's the sad truth about society. That's why this can be done, generation after generation, until it's your turn to join the latter category of the elderly, and then they come and whack you, and there's no one to stand up for you. You wonder where all the safety nets are. You find there are no safety nets, really. You have only one "authority" over you; and bang!, in goes the chip and they have you where they want you, at their mercy, and that's really what that's about. You're at their mercy.

I'm surprised the Mounties (from the last thing I talked about there, the last article) haven't jumped and asked for a grant on that, to see if they can get the trackers and a special team, where they could find these wandering people, who don't know who they are, supposedly. A tracking team, they could ride around on horses and lasso them and pull them in. There are grants everywhere, if you look hard enough.

This article I'm about to read is from BBC News Technology. BBC.co.uk/navigation and it says: BBC News 24, May 21, 2007. I guess this is a new term they're using for the infrared system that runs the wireless Internet. It's the stuff they're dosing cities with now, and making wireless in big cities and whole areas, which is really tied in with the coming ID card with the active chip, so you'll be traced everywhere you go, and then down the road it will be used for the chip implant. That's why the big push is on to make everything wireless everywhere. It's constant tracking, wherever you are. That's the real purpose of it, down the road. It says here and they're calling it "wi-fi," very trendy, "wi-fi." They love trendiness. It's "wireless fidelity," I guess; I have no idea. But anyway, it's infrared technology from the microwave systems.

"Wi-fi health fears are 'unproven' -- Scientists..."

Alan: Here's that big conglomerate again, "scientists say." You know the faceless ones. God has spoken.

"Scientists have said there is no evidence to suggest a link between the use of wi-fi and damage to health."

Alan: There's your statement, right at the top, which will stay in your memory; after you read the rest of the stuff, it doesn't matter. It's the first part you'll retain. That's why it's at the top, and it's in bold at the top.

"BBC programme Panorama..."

Alan: This is their investigative bunch; really, the top guys always work for MI5.

"...found that radiation levels from wi-fi in one school was up to three times the level of mobile phone mast radiation."

Alan: In another article they put out, they said it's actually the main beam of the mobile phone mast radiation. Perception is altered by the omission of that, "main beam."

"The readings were 600 times below the government's safety limits..."

Alan: What the heck is the safety limit of radiation, huh?

"...but there is ongoing debate about wi-fi use. Sir William..."

Alan: Sir William Stewart.

"...Sir William Stewart, chairman of the Health Protection Agency, has said there needs to be a review of wi-fi. He told Panorama that there was evidence that low-level radiation from devices like mobile phones and wi-fi..."

Alan: Oh God, “wi-fi”, trendy words they put in, trendy little buzzwords.

"...did cause adverse health effects. But some experts..."

Alan: These are the "faceless ones" again.

"...some experts in the scientific community have disagreed with his assessment."

Alan: Here's someone who’s not involved, eh? Independent?

"Wi-fi seems unlikely to pose any risk to health," said Professor Lawrie Challis, of Nottingham University. Prof Challis, chairman of the Mobile Telecommunications and Health Research (MTHR) programme management committee..."

Alan: If he gave another honest opinion about it, he'd be out of a job, since he's the chairman of a whole industry, really, a part the research program. He'd put himself out of a job if he said the opposite, so he has to say this.

He says:

"Wi-fi exposures are usually very small - the transmitters are low power and some distance from the body. "They can be near to the body, however, when a laptop is on one's lap, and my own view is that just as we encourage young children not to use mobile phones, we should also encourage them to use their laptops on a table rather than their lap, if they are going online for a long time."

Alan: I'd like to just point this little thing out here. Some countries such as Sweden have also put money into this research, and they have found that there's tremendous damage caused by microwave radiation, not this wi-fi, wi-fi. Wiffy, wiffy. Isn’t it odd, that they even call it "laptop," like they didn't know this before they started, before they gave it to the public? The thing is called "laptop" to encourage the youngsters to put it on their lap. What's in your lap, huh?

What does radiation of that kind eventually do, long term, and maybe even short term, depending on the strength? It makes you rather sterile. Hmm. Whose policy would that fit into? Do you think they just dished this stuff out and it's not tested or they don't know? We're expected to believe they just bungle once in a while (actually, quite often); they bungle things, when they eventually admit to you something. They just didn't know. That's rubbish. That's nonsense. They know darn well what they're doing at the top, because ALL TECHNOLOGY COMES FROM THE TOP INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES, who had it long before the public gets it. In fact, THEY AUTHORIZE WHEN THE PUBLIC WILL GET IT, AT THE LOW END OF THE SPECTRUM. They know all this stuff.

"As part of its investigation, Panorama visited a school in Norwich, with more than 1,000 pupils, to compare the level of radiation from a typical mobile phone mast with that of wi-fi in the classroom. Readings taken for the programme, broadcast on BBC One on Monday, showed the height of wi-fi signal strength to be three times higher in the school classroom than the main beam of radiation intensity from a mobile phone mast."

Alan: It's three times higher in the school classroom than the main beam of radiation intensity from a mobile phone mast.

"Sir William recommended to the government in 2002 that the beam of greatest intensity from a phone mast should not fall on any part of the school grounds, unless the school and parents agreed to it."

Alan: Yeah. Radiate us, please. Please radiate us. I can see the parents doing that, like they really care. The parents, really, the problem is, they're not involved at all. They expect the system to take care of their children for them. That's the new socialist system. Keep them out of the parents' hair.

"Medical physics expert Professor Malcolm Sperrin told BBC News..."

Alan: Again, he's a medical physics expert. Remember that. They love the experts, like Bertrand Russell, again.

" Professor Malcolm Sperrin told BBC News that the fact wi-fi radiation in a particular school was three times higher than a mobile phone mast was irrelevant..."

Alan: It's irrelevant, you see.

"...unless there was any evidence of a link to health effects. Wi-fi is a technique using very low intensity radio waves. Whilst similar in wavelength to domestic microwave radiation..."

Alan: What does a "domestic microwave" do? Huh? Does it cool things, perhaps? No, no. It's to cook things.

He says:

"Whilst similar in wavelength to domestic microwave radiation the intensity of wi-fi radiation is 100,000 times less than that of a domestic microwave oven."

Alan: What size of oven is he talking about? I've seen some huge ones with some incredible power. But that's how they word it, you see.

"Furthermore, tissue can only be effectively heated by a wavelength that is closely matched to the absorption, and there are strict guidelines for ensuring such absorption peaks are avoided."

Alan: I can remember too, when the microwaves hadn't been out for a few years. The same programs in Britain were doing investigations into secretaries, who had gone blind in the eye closest to their office microwave that had been put in. Both of them, in at least one of them, went blind in the eye nearest to

them. Of course those microwaves, we're told, were said to be very, very safe; and they were sold to the public. There was a big hullabaloo about that at the time; and that was hushed up by big industry, et cetera.

Plus, back in those days, they knew that down the road, they'd eventually put implants in people and track them with the cell phone technology, before they even heard the cell phones. It was all planned out, and they couldn't give microwave a bad image. It was essential for this tracking, and they're not going to change their minds, no matter what evidence actually could come up, even if it was allowed into the public limelight. Contrary evidence, counter evidence or evidence that simply says this is bad for you and proves it, they simply won't make it, because this is a "must be", a "must be" in the system.

"The type of radiation emitted by radio waves (wi-fi), visible light, microwaves and mobile phones has been shown to raise the temperature of tissue at very high levels of exposure - called a thermal interaction - but there is no evidence that low levels cause damage."

Alan: Really? It's like radiation and all the early experimenters into the field of radiation and isotopes, for x-rays and various other things. Even Madame Curry's husband, I mean he really was an inventor. She simply took it over. He died, like many of them did, with radiation contamination, and they were dealing with very low levels compared to what they have today. Eventually it came into the medical field. There's no safe level of x-rays or radiation. There simply isn't, it's accumulative, in a sense, the effects. We're going through the same nonsense with this one; but it's a "must be," so they're not going to give you any contrary evidence.

"The Health Protection Agency has said that sitting in a wi-fi hotspot for a year results in receiving the same dose of radio waves as making a 20-minute mobile phone call."

Alan: That's what they said. Should we believe them, I wonder? It's kind of like the other agencies they have there. At the Food and Drug Administration in the U.S., you find all the employees go into the Food and Drug Agencies to work. They come back out into the Protection Agency, and then they go back out, and back and forth. One of them actually has gone back and forth five times, a woman, she's been in the Congress and then back to work for the Food and Drug Administration Bureau. Guess whose side she's on? It's the same with all these agencies, the health protection agency. So they're trying to tell us it's just like making a 20-minute mobile phone call, which I have never done, by the way. I don't have a mobile phone and I won't have one.

Then it goes on to say:

"Some people suspect a non-thermal interaction, but there is no evidence to suggest that this exists and indeed it is unlikely," said Professor Sperrin."

Alan: "A non-thermal interaction," there's no evidence, hmm. I wonder if that first report I read about the new particles in the atmosphere will change that. Then they'll have a new report on this.

"Research proceeding."

Alan: This is the same article.

"He added: "Radio waves (wi-fi) and other non-ionising radiations have been part of our lives for a century or more and if such effects were occurring then damage or other untoward effects would have been recorded and studied."

Alan: He doesn't go on to say that they still actually have been. In fact, Toronto on the CBC television, it could have been part of the national news; "The National" they call it. They do their little daily specials. It was on a doctor in Toronto, who had a microwave detector, who was going around Toronto picking up signals from all the different cell phones towers that were scattered through the city. These small rectangular ones are all microwave towers that they stick on the tall buildings. They're all over the place, because there's a new phenomena called "cell phone poisoning" basically. People are having tremendous

reactions to them, including massive lethargy and mood swings, physical symptoms. The ones who've moved out of the city were followed up, and they've recovered. This is a phenomenon which does exist, and yes, studies have gone into it, and they are ongoing; so this guy isn't quite telling the truth. He's telling a "fib," as they say in Britain. It's a very polite word, when you're “fibbing.”

"Research is still proceeding in this area at leading centres in many countries, but evidence points to wi-fi transmissions being well below any likely threshold for human effects."

Alan: I can remember when Thalidomide was given out (when I was really small) to women who were pregnant. They tried this stuff, initially, on people who had problems, with the elderly, in fact. They used it for the elderly at first, Thalidomide (the drug), by the drug companies, for giving tone to the bladder for attention of urine at night, so they wouldn't be up and down to the washrooms and the bathroom. Then, it didn't work too well, with the side effects. They tried the next target, and claimed it would do tremendous things for women who were pregnant, and it certainly did, when they gave birth to children with arms and legs missing, and all the rest of it. Then it was “oops, we didn't know, yah-de-yah.” They've actually reintroduced Thalidomide again, a few years ago, for its next con game, which is: “It might help women and prevent breast cancer.”
You see, you can't keep these guys down with a good con. They keep at it and bring it back under different names and stuff. So here they are. It's the same deal here.

"Research is still proceeding in this area at leading centres in many countries but evidence points to wi-fi transmissions being well below any likely threshold for human effects."

Alan: “Any likely,” that's very reassuring.

"Professor Malcolm Sperrin said "it's impossible to prove that something has no effect."

Alan: “It's impossible to prove,” you see.

"Panorama spoke to Professor Olle Johansson, of the Karolinska Institute in Sweden, who said there had been many recorded effects such as chromosome damage from low-level radiation."

Alan: That is true. It's only true when you want to know, though. If you don't want to know, it's not true.

"Professor Henry Lai, from Washington state university, also quoted in Panorama, said he had found health effects at similar levels of radiation to wi-fi. He estimated that of the two to three thousand studies carried out over the last 30 years, there is a 50-50 split - half finding an effect with the other half finding no effect at all."

Alan: One half is being paid by the guys that make all this stuff, and the other ones are not; and that's why you come up with your findings.

"But Professor Will J Stewart, fellow of the Royal Academy of Engineering, said: "Science has studied the safety of mobile phones for many years and the overwhelming body of evidence shows little cause for concern."

Alan: There's another “independent” character: Fellow of the Royal Academy of Engineering, the big society that makes big dollars from all these agencies, and gets grants and stuff, that makes the cell phones and towers. However, it's a "must be" as I say.

"As for wi-fi, although these devices operate at a modestly different frequency to mobiles..."

Alan: “Modestly different.” You see, modestly is not a lot.

"...they also operate at a lower power level over a much shorter-range."

Alan: How much radiation do you want?

'No issue': "Add to the fact that high-bandwidth wi-fi devices are less likely to be head-mounted and there really is no issue here."

Alan: It's kind of like, if you don't touch the isotope, you'll be fine.

"This is not to say that all electromagnetic radiation is necessarily harmless - sunlight, for example, poses a significant cancer risk; so if you are using your laptop on the beach..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha! Oh! Excuse me. Why would you take a laptop to the beach? You can imagine the sand that would get in it and all the rest of it, and it would be scratched to blazes. It's addictions, indeed. What would you be looking at the beach, huh? Why would you be staring at a computer screen?

"So if you're using a laptop on the beach make sure and get some shade."

Alan: Yeah, put the laptop over your head, like a book.

"Professor Sperrin said one of the difficulties around wi-fi research..."

Alan: That could only come from Britain.

"Professor Sperrin said one of the difficulties around wi-fi research was that it was impossible to prove a negative. "It's impossible to prove that something has no effect," he said. He said there was no justification in discarding wi-fi until it could be proved unsafe. The educational benefits from using laptops and having access to information far outweigh any unproven fears over the safety of wi-fi. I am more concerned about the heat laptops generate and the impact that could on sensitive parts of the body."

Alan: Some of the heat impact could affect sensitive parts of the body. There you have the usual stuff. The dialectic: yes, no, yes, no, yes, no: until you're punch drunk. Most folk give up and accept it as being okay, because they wouldn't give you anything that wasn't, right? That's now you think. That's how your logic goes and that's how you've been trained—trained not to think for yourself. If lots of folk are doing it, it must be good, because your neighbors are all doing it and using it, or whatever.

NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE VAST STUPIDITY OF LARGE GROUPS OF PEOPLE.

Now in closing, I've talked before about counter-intelligence and how heroes are often given to the public, who take the intelligence, the facts that are being passed around, the questions that come to discussions and producing facts and various theories, which are very plausible and probably correct. That's called "intelligence" that circulates amongst people.

Counter-intelligence takes that, attaches it to something ridiculous, and spins it off into outer space, which discredits the facts. When you try and tell people the facts, once more, without the incredulous stuff, they laugh at you, thinking you're one of those strange guys who sees certain things which most folk don't. It's a good ploy, but it's been used so often.

Here to finish up is a letter from Gary in England. He emailed me with this. He said:

"Family and I just got back from a weekend in Blackpool..."

Alan: Blackpool is a coastal city where people used to go, the working class used to go for their occasional weekend with the family. It has shows and things for the children; and that was a big deal at one time, it still is, to an extent.

He says:

"The first night I was there I spotted a big sign saying "Conspiracies Exposed." It was advertising an exhibition about 9/11 and how we've been lied to about our history, et cetera. I had a look around and there was some good info, but it seemed to be heavily influenced by (and I won't say the word, that would be ticky-a-tacky), by this certain person's work. It cost me and my lass four quid each (that's four pounds) and a couple of quid for the bairns. (The bairns are the children). The bloke (the fellow, that's the guy) who showed us around seemed canny, but within about five minutes he was getting into the reptile stuff. That type of thing is just going to turn off the average Joe, who would otherwise maybe go further down the rabbit hole, but then it's supposed to, right? Just thought I'd let you know about that."

Alan: That's exactly right. They attach the facts with the incredible fiction, spin it into outer space and ridicule all of it, so it's all in a twilight zone. That's counter-intelligence and the word even "conspiracy," you see, the big boys want the people who are talking about the facts to go along and have themselves labeled as conspiracy theorists. The big boys put that term out for those to adopt. In fact, many people who are having been around exposing things have quite happily accepted the term, "conspiracy theorists". It's now like a big new hobby of weirdoes.

So don't discredit your stuff. Stick to the facts. Don't discredit yourself in the process. Just stick to the facts and you will get through to people, if you just simply stick to the facts. So that's very, very true, and this kind of thing is happening all over. These kinds of shows are obviously funded as well.

That's it for me for the weekend. I'll still be busy this weekend, as I always am. So from Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

Orwellian Clip:

"There is always hope.
"Only because it's the one thing that no one has figured out how to kill yet."

"The Great American Novel"
By Larry Norman

I was born and raised an orphan
In a land that once was free
In a land that poured its love out on the moon
And I grew up in the shadows
Of your silos filled with grain
But you never helped to fill my empty spoon

And when I was ten you murdered law
With courtroom politics
And you learned to make a lie sound just like truth
But I know you better now
And I don't fall for all your tricks
And you've lost the one advantage of my youth

You killed a black man at midnight
Just for talking to your daughter
Then you make his wife your mistress
And you leave her without water
And the sheet you wear upon your face
Is the sheet your children sleep on
And at every meal you say a prayer
You don't believe but still you keep on

And your money says in God we trust
But it's against the law to pray in school
You say we beat the Russians to the moon
And I say you starved your children to do it

You are far across the ocean
In a war that's not your own
And while you're winning theirs
You're gonna lose the one at home
Do you really think the only way
To bring about the peace
Is to sacrifice your children
And kill all your enemies

The politicians all make speeches
While the news men all take notes
And they exaggerate the issues
As they shove it down our throats
Is it really up to them
Whether this country sinks or floats
Well I wonder who would lead us
If none of us would vote

Well my phone is tapped and my lips are chapped
From whispering through the fence
You know every move I make
Or is that just coincidence
Will you try to make my way of life
A little less like jail
If I promise to make tapes and slides
And send them through the mail

And your money says in God we trust
But it's against the law to pray in school
You say we beat the Russians to the moon
And I say you starved your children to do it
You say all men are equal all men are brothers
Then why are the rich more equal than others
Don't ask me for the answers I've only got one
That a man leaves his darkness when he follows the Son

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PATHOCRATS' CONSPIRACY AGENDA
FOR
UPCOMING GENERATION"
(From Ministry of Defense)"
April 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 13, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is Friday the 13th of April 2007.

Let's hope this show goes easy tonight, without any problems on the technical end, which does happen once in a while. Friday the 13th was always unlucky, because of old Jacques DeMolay, the Grand Master of the Knights Templar. That's when he was put to death apparently, so they say. “Jake the Mole,” as he's better called, in the underworld of pass signs and quip words.

Today, I'm going to talk about the think tanks, which are working so hard and fervently to keep the psychopathic world's elite. Yes, it's the world's elite. Every nation, race, et cetera has its psychopathic elite. These are the ones who get to the top through conniving, ruthlessness and going over the bodies of all those on their way up. That's psychopathy. We have a world pathocracy—a big club, where they give each of their knighthoods and run off to London to get knighted by the Queen, in the old Nimrod Palace with all of its quaint thousands of years old ceremonies (which didn't originate in England).

Getting back to the think tanks: yes, they're all occupied and well paid in figuring out every possible scenario that could possibly bring the psychopathic elite down from their palace in the clouds. Therefore, they have these futurists societies all mingled with them, and then they put out authors to give us predictive programming, and get us ready for the next step of the elite’s preparations to protect themselves.

We know what they want to do to protect themselves, since only the mob down below are ever the problem. Ordinary people who are not psychopaths have emotions and empathy for other people. Their survival capabilities need empathy for others, because if you take care of others, then hopefully when you're down and out, or whatever, they take care of you. That's how empathy works. It’s a survival mechanism for everyone. Whereas the psychopath can only cooperate with other psychopaths, when they're all riding on top, in a system which they control and setup and own, basically. However, they're terrified of the mob, always.

Old Huxley talked about the reason that old Rome fell, the ancient elite of Rome. (They didn't fall, by the way. They all moved out before it fell. The elite always move out before it falls, and build an empire elsewhere. That's another story altogether.) Huxley said, "the reason it fell was because they couldn't supply enough bread and circus for the people." You see, they hate the people. They are disgusted at people.

They know the ordinary people are different from themselves. Being psychopaths, they know they're different from the ordinary people. They kind of study us, like a predator would study its prey. That's why they put out so much money, long before they started studying insects, and bugs, and how worms regenerate themselves, and all this stuff we're flooded with. They were studying mankind, humankind, both male and female, because once they knew the nature and the instincts, the drives of people, they could manipulate them; and they certainly have always manipulated them. Even the need for meeting or looking for something "out there," the spiritual thing that people crave for, in every generation, for thousands of years. They tend to either give us the ones to follow, or they distort something which is original, in order to

control the rest, while they themselves don't fall for what they call these “superstitions."

They have their own inner belief; and they do believe that they're gods, if you understand what a god is. What is a god? A god is something which has immense power over everything. It doesn't have to be supreme. In the ancient world there were many gods, and there were layers of gods, a degreed system of gods (just like Masonry). That's why they created secret societies, to sift out the ones with a bit of brains; but they also had to be psychopathic. They can get up there and abuse the ones below, so they call the ones below and all the rest of the public, "the profane, those in the darkness," those who have swallowed the reality that's been presented to them, actually, instilled in them, by the conditioning process.

They are disgusted with ordinary people, and they laugh and sneer. Years after they pull something off, which is one of a grand scale, they have a technique in the high occult Masonry of the revelation of the method, where they'll pick one of their authors to tell us, “Yes, it was done this way. You're right. It happened.” How clever, yah de yah and we're all stunned. It casts a spell over us, like the original act in itself did, like Jack the Ripper, for instance. It cast a spell over people; this strange occultic-type of murder that was going on in London, with all the Masonic emblems left on the walls, and even the manner of the disemboweling, as part of the Masonic ceremony (if they ever disclose the secrets). A hundred years later, Scotland Yard comes out and tells us the truth. They knew who it was. It was one of their own, who worked for Queen Victoria, and the movie "From Hell" goes into that pretty factually, in fact.

Therefore, they can keep anything secret, for a hundred years or as long as they wish. One day they'll come out and tell the public (probably when we're all brain chipped and we can't think at all anymore), "Yes, we did kill John F. Kennedy, because of yah-de-yah-de-yah." We live in quite the Mickey Mouse world; almost of make believe, because it is thought out. Every generation's thinking, and all the major things they will experience, is thought out long before they were born, because THE WORLD IS ONE GIANT BUSINESS. They lay their plans for the business, way, way in advance.

Empire building is just corporate takeover, until you have the world corporation, which we have already, by the way. At the top there are no independent corporations competing with each other. We have the illusion of it. So the think tanks sit and say, “My goodness, what could the peasants do next?” They bring in big professors of philosophy and history: the Quigley's, the Toynbee's and all the rest of them. They go through all the scenarios that happened in the past and “could they happen again?” formulas. Everything you see, according to them, is a formula in society, as though it was a natural ebb and flow of things. If they can see how the flow is coming along, they can predict what will happen next. This is how they do it. They think it's scientific, and therefore they plan for it, but they also condition the population growing up as to what to expect in their lifetime—how to react to it and how to obey it.

When you look at the big great families, you’ll see the very wealthy families like the Bronfman's, who came from Russia in the late 1800’s. Supposedly, they always give us these crazy, silly, idiotic stories, very much like the Rothschild's being rag and bone men, and the same with the Bronfman's who just came to Canada. These little farmers who didn't do any farming, dirt poor, and just happened to get all set up for prohibition, to run the whole liquor trade from Canada into the U.S., right down to having a cruise ship to take booze down there and run all the mafia, et cetera. Furthermore, Bronfman just happens to be Yiddish for "whiskey man." What a coincidence, eh?

Now, of course, the Bronfman family is acceptable and respectable. You see, that's how psychopaths become respectable. They get up there, past all the wheeling and dealing stage, and the killing stage, and all that stuff, and the illegal stuff; and once they get beyond that, and can buy everyone off, you're respectable. It’s kind of like royalty, in all ages, that slaughtered their way to the top. That's psychopathy. We get fooled because these old kings and queens and crooks—and all the rest of it, all the way up to the present day—get authors and historians to write their histories and flower it up. Cover it with perfume, and make them all such great and grandiose people that want to help the politicians and run peoples lives, because they are now very respectable. They wear suits and ties, and they don't have to hire little thugs to kill their competition. That's the real world. That's the real world we live in.

There are very good books out in Canada on the Bronfman's, very interesting reading, for people to pick up and go through. It also gives you the Kennedy's, because the Bronfman's were in cahoots with the

Kennedy's, old Joe when he was helping with the booze trade and to make their fortune; and they're all respectable, as well. They fell afoul, mind you, and they took the consequences, because they have their codes here in psychopathy, at the top. The think tanks they employ go through every scenario to protect them.

The reason they go to such incredible lengths and bizarre fantasy almost, science fiction wise, is because they themselves are so terrified, as I say, of the people, because they suspect, “maybe the people have good psychopaths down there that haven't come up yet, and might want to take over.” Therefore, they go overboard in protecting their system, which is not humane. It’s a psychopathic system on profit, misery and fear. That's how this system is run.

Here's what was in "The Guardian," Monday, April 9th, 2007, and who was selected to write this? Richard Norton-Taylor. Norton-Taylor. They call that a "doubled-barreled" name. It’s more impressive than John Smith or something like that. It says here:

"Protective Chemical Suits. The Ministry of Defense predicts more use of chemical weapons."

Alan: They predict it, eh? They predict more use of chemical weapons. This is how they give their statements to the British public, and to the world. It’s not about how they came to this conclusion or anything, or the think tanks that were paid millions to go through these scenarios—every kind of scenario you can imagine.

He goes on to say:

"Information chips implanted in the brain. Electromagnetic pulse weapons. The middle classes becoming revolutionary, taking on the role of Marx's proletariat. The population of countries in the Middle East increasing by 132%, while Europe's drops as fertility falls. "Flashmobs..."

Alan: They love the lingo. Lingo, these little words they come up with, “Flashmobs.”

"Flashmobs - which are groups rapidly mobilized by criminal gangs or terrorists groups."

Alan: Let's just go over this little paragraph here. Look at how this is presented to the public. This is standard British predictive programming. It's giving you fear, on one hand, without explaining exactly why they've come to these conclusions, as to what's going to happen, but it gives us this fear in the public. It should also terrify the middle class, because it tells the middle class something which has been suspected for a long time. They are definitely to be gotten rid of by this psychopathic elite, because they're not worried about lower psychopaths with less power, from the lower classes, jumping up there and taking over. They're worried about some people in the middle classes doing it, because that's where most of them came from. They worked their way up from the bottom, middle and the top.

Why would the middle classes become revolutionary? It doesn't explain that part. It means that something's going to happen to the middle classes to make them revolutionary, and also the professors they bring in, like Huxley and Toynbee, that used to be brought in, and now they have other professors that have taken over. Experts you see—their own higher Masonic men that they trust. They've gone through history for them, and what they've really told them is that most revolutions are actually middle class revolutions. The French Revolution, for instance, was a middle class revolution. The American Revolution was an upper middle class revolution, although the middle classes and lesser ones fought it. Mainly, the lesser ones fought it all, and the middle classes certainly gained from it. In fact, the psychopaths often lead it. This is the problem, you see. They become leaders and they lead things. They don't care what movement it is. They sense popular opinion, and like chameleons they adopt the attitude of the movement and become leaders. That's how they get to the top.

Here they are:

"The population of countries in the Middle East increasing by 132%, while Europe's drops as fertility falls."

Alan: Let's just analyze this little part. The Middle East, so far, isn't emulating completely the west. They don't have all of the “civilization,” as we call it, “democracy,” of a “rather free lifestyle,” shall we say, to put it mildly, when it comes to copulation. They don't have abortion clinics or strip clubs or any of that kind of stuff. Therefore, naturally, their population is going on fairly as normal, although a lot of the younger ones are being killed off by western troops. The west has been declining with fertility, really since the '50's heavily, since the beginning, in fact, of even polio vaccinations.

You'll see the United Nations, coming out every year, telling us just matter-of-factly, by the way, and that's your key to this as a planned thing. Otherwise, they would state that we have a crisis, but they don't say we have a crisis, although it should be. They'll tell you the actual sperm count of the western male every year. In fact it's due about now. This is our time to be told how infertile we're all becoming. There's never an explanation given, and it's just put in with a bunch of other statistics, which means they're right on track. It's the right part of the plan, you see. It's not a shock to them because it's planned that way.

When they told us a couple of years ago, the western males' sperm count was down by 75% of 1950's levels, that should have been a wakeup call to everyone, but it was passed over as “ho-hum.” That's how dumbed-down we are. As Brzezinski said, we don't panic or react. We don't think heavily about something, unless the media tells us to really think about this. Yes, they know the populations in the west are coming down, because it was planned that way. In fact, one of the few rising businesses across North America, and parts of Europe, happens to be the infertility business, the clinics making lots of money on this. You always find that medicine and the legal society benefits from whatever the psychopaths at the top happen to do within society.

"And information chips implanted in the brain."

Alan: Here we go. It doesn't really tell you why.

"Electromagnetic pulse weaponry."

Alan: Electromagnetic pulse weaponry (EMPW), as they call it, has been used for years. It's nothing new; and it's been used and been tested out, big-time, over the last few years. I've witnessed it in the sky myself, and I've studied the whole subject, so I know the symptoms of it when you see it. It's being used on a wide scale; and who has all this weaponry? The elite have, at the top. Who has the ability to make us all sterile? The elite have, at the top. They have it all. Who has the ability to make the middle classes revolutionary? It's because the elite, whatever they do to the rest of them, would make it so. Everything they mention there, actually, is going to be caused by the elite themselves.

"Flashmobs--groups rapidly mobilized by criminal gangs or terrorists groups."

Alan: Remember, “criminal” is a term that can be put on anybody or any group, or any nation, in fact, and it is. When the United Nations happens to call a people "a rogue state," that means a "rogue nation." That means they're a criminal state. They've broken a treaty, even if they never signed it with the United Nations, and so they're all criminals. Therefore, anyone can become a criminal, depending on what law is passed about whatever topic. If you wore yellow clothes and it was forbidden, you'd suddenly become a criminal. These things happen, silly things like this. It's not that bad yet; but that's what it can do.

To continue with this:

"This is the world in 30 years' time envisaged by a Ministry of Defense team responsible for painting a picture of the "future strategic context..."

Alan: They love these terms. That's a psychopathic term. They love these little terms.

"...likely to face Britain's armed forces. It includes an "analysis of the key risks and shocks". Rear Admiral Chris Parry, head of the Ministry of Defense's Development, Concepts & Doctrine Centre..."

Alan: They have Concept and Doctrine Centre. While we're all sitting here—and humming along the songs

are churned out (if you understand them these days), and soaking up the movies that give us predictive programming, to escape a little bit of misery in our lives, or whatever it is we do to get relief—these characters have these think tanks, and they go 24 hours a day, in shifts, working in shifts. Unlimited financing for the computers and staff, because we pay for it all through taxes, to dream up things they're going to do to us.

The Concepts and Doctrine Centre:

"...which drew up the report, describes the assessments as "probability-based, rather than predictive".

Alan: Isn't that interesting—probability-based, rather than predictive. That means that it's one major scenario set-up that they have thought might happen, because they know what they're going to do to the public, to make things happen. This is one little tunnel, you might say, that comes off this, a response type thing. However, there will be other ones, like Plan A, B, C & D and so on. You can never be too careful when you're a megalomaniac and psychopathic, or a whole bunch of them.

It says:

"The 90-page report comments on widely discussed issues such as the growing economic importance of India and China..."

Alan: That again is your typical British way of telling us—it's actually like talking to a schoolboy, talking down to a schoolboy, without giving him all the facts. That's how it's done, from the elite to the peasantry over there.

"The 90-page report comments on widely discussed issues..."

Alan: Widely discussed by whom? It's by these think tanks, and by the elite.

"...such as the growing economic importance of India and China..."

Alan: When Britain went in to India, to supposedly expand its empire (and there are two sides to that whole story) supposedly found India not as a united nation, but as a conglomerate of little states, basically with different cultures. There are so many languages in India, and different peoples really. Their whole idea was to unite them all, but they couldn't do it through force. They sent in a man called "Gandhi" that came out of Oxford, too, I believe, to do it all for them under a different technique. However, they didn't pull out of India, until they'd already set-up a couple of generations and trained them in the British school system, made them the middle class of bureaucrats, and then they pull out. That was a mandate, actually, under the United Nations and the Commonwealth countries. They don't pull out until they've set-up a similar little mini-Britain in that country, whichever one it is. China was set-up by the west, from scratch really, modern China. It was funded by the west, completely, to do its present role, because the elites' forefathers decided that China would be the manufacturer for the planet one day. I have books from the 1930's, discussing this, from the Council On Foreign Relations and Royal Institute of International Affairs, their members meetings or minutes of their meetings.

Here's how it's reported, again:

"The 90-page report comments on widely discussed issues such as the growing economic importance of India and China,the militarization of space..."

Alan: That was also done because they're making us so bemused (and amused) about Star Trek and science fiction, getting us all to be "gung-ho" for it. It's called predictive programming, again. It was the Rothschild's, in fact, who first started novelists in the 1800's towards science fiction, and told them what they wanted them to write about to get us all excited, get the youth excited, then when something comes along in their lifetime, they'll think it's normal. They'll think it's a natural way to go, even though they could go off in a thousand different directions, with our work, our money, our labor et cetera. They had to do it with

space, and so they gave it excitement. We don't mind being taxed so much for all these rockets that go up and put military satellites up there; and all kinds of gizmos that are going eventually to be used on us. That's the real function of NASA—not sending out Hubble spacecraft and giving us little simulated cartoons of something landing on Mars. They actually put up a lot of stuff to do with the military, for the present, and for stuff that's going to be used once we're all chipped. It's already up there. The space shuttle, its job really, is not to take up worms or spiders and see if they can mate when they're free-falling; that's what they tell the public—and what a joke that is. No, it's to repair and put more of this equipment up into space.

The militarization of space:

"...and even what it calls "declining news quality" with the rise of "internet-enabled, citizen-journalists..."

Alan: "Declining news quality"—let's decipher that part. "Declining news quality"—when did it ever have any quality? Huh? Every journalist knows, to get a job, he acts like the censor. He knows what boss wants, and he gives boss what he wants, or he's out of a job. They smell the wind. Of course the better ones, the ones that are psychopathic, get up on television and become major characters—like old Dan Rather you see, "old father Rather." That's where a whole generation grew up with this guy acting like daddy; "and would daddy ever lie to you? Of course not." That's how it's done. Here they are about declining news quality—meaning their control.

"...with the rise of "internet-enabled, citizen journalists and pressure to release stories "at the expense of facts".

Alan: Oh yes, because only the elite can tell you what the facts are. They're authorized and their workers will do it. They'll write it for you. If you're not authorized, then they won't call it facts. They'll call it "conspiracy theory," and here you are in The Guardian; like this is not a conspiracy theory there. No. This is just an agenda of very extreme "probabilities," they say, that are going to happen to the world. Therefore, when they say this, it's okay; it's fact, which should make us all tremble. If anyone else says it that's not authorized, it's a conspiracy theory.

"It includes other, some frightening, some reassuring, potential developments that are not so often discussed."

Alan: This is how they lighten it a little bit. They lighten it a little bit, you see.

"An electromagnetic pulse will probably become operational..."

Alan: This is how they do it. I love this.

"...by 2035..."

Alan: They've been testing it here for the last 50 years. See, it's already here. They keep us living in the past always by saying, "one day they'll be able to do this." They already can do that. This is old stuff. That's how they get away with this stuff; and they do use it. Or, "it can't be, because a science magazines say they haven't got it operational yet," and that's what Joe Public thinks. This is old stuff.

"...will be able to destroy all communications systems in a selected area or be used against a "world city" such as an international business service hub.

Alan: "An international business service hub."

"The development of neutron weapons which destroy living organs but not buildings..."

Alan: That's like the neutron bomb—neutrino bomb.

"...might make a weapon of choice for extreme ethnic cleansing in an increasingly populated world".

Alan: Now, you should listen to that again, eh? Shall we listen to that again, boys and girls (all you who are unauthorized to communicate with each other)?

Once again:

"The development ofneutron weapons which destroy living organs but not buildingsmight makea weapon of choice for extreme ethnic cleansing in an increasingly populated world."

Alan: Of course, that will be the middle classes that will be doing that, right? Or maybe the lower classes, huh? If they have a whip round with their hats, and collect enough little coin, they can build these weapons. Of course not. They're telling you here, it's themselves that "might make a weapon of choice for extreme ethnic cleansing in an increasingly populated world." Hmm.

Alan: Which also tells you they've discussed the scenario of what ethnic groups they want to cleanse.

"For extreme ethnic cleansing in an increasingly populated world."

Alan: The purpose is to depopulate; so which ones will they start with? This has all been discussed already, long ago.

"The use of unmanned weapons platforms would enable the "application of lethal force without human intervention, raising consequential legal and ethical issues". The "explicit use" of chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear weapons and devices delivered by unmanned vehicles or missiles. The "explicit use" of chemical, biological, radiological, and nuclear weapons and devices delivered by unmanned vehicles or missiles."

Alan: This is all their stuff, you see. They already have all this, the technology. Once again, they're going to start off by putting it way off in the future, like one day they'll be able to do this. They just haven't quite got the bugs ironed out of the thing yet, the gizmo they're going to use, to make us think, “Oh, we're going to be safe now.” That's off in the future. This is old stuff. This is predictive programming, in fact.

"By 2035--"

Alan: You know, these characters will laugh at anyone making a prediction about anything, and some predictive people are laughable to begin with, depending on what crystals balls or tea leaves they're using, sure enough. However, here's the elite with their think tanks with all their predictions.

"By 2035, an implantable "information chip"--

Alan: We know it's going to be before that. Believe you me; it's going to be before that. It's already to go now.

"...could be wired directly to the brain."

Alan: "Could be." They've done it already. They discussed that at the Loyola Meeting of world scientists; that it's ready to go. They even have the computers set-up to control populations across the western world. They’re just waiting to convince us to take it, through some crisis or whatever.

"A growing pervasiveness of information communications technology will enable states, terrorists or criminals, to mobilise "flashmobs", challenging security forces to match this potential agility coupled with an ability to concentrate forces quickly in a small area."

Alan: “Flashmobs,” and then it goes on to Marxism:

"The middle classes could become a revolutionary class, taking the role envisaged for the proletariat by Marx," says the report."

Alan: This is an official report from the Ministry of Defense; remember. You know, that big department of bully boys that's well funded. They're psychopaths, but they don't have the multi-millions, so they work and they wear uniforms and get called all fancy titles. They work for the higher psychopaths that already have all the loot. This is from the Big Boys, the Big Stick.

"The thesis is based on a growing gap, between the middle classes and the super-rich, on one hand, and an urban under-class threatening social order: "The world's middle classes might unite, using access to knowledge, resources and skills to shape transnational processes in their own class interest".

Alan: That won't happen, because it will all be left-wing and right-wing, and they'll still be arguing about who to vote for; so they don't have to worry about that, for a while.

"Marxism could also be revived, it says, because of global inequality."

Alan: They've caused global inequality, by looting the Middle and the Far East, for a couple of thousand years, at least. Now they're building up China to control that whole area, and under the Pacific Rim negotiations, China will actually be the boss over New Zealand and Australia. That was lumped in with it also, without the consent or knowledge of the public there. This is all a done deal; and the global inequality was all planned too. They discussed that back at the beginning of the 1900's. In the '70's, the UN was giving out its statistics on the same thing—the widening gap between rich and poor, et cetera, as it gave inoculations laced with AIDS across Africa.

"An increased trend towards moral relativism and pragmatic values will encourage people to seek the "sanctuary" provided by more rigid belief systems, including religious orthodoxy and doctrinaire political ideologies, such as popularism and Marxism".

Alan: This is from the professors they pull in from the Ivy League schools, as they always do, and the historians. You have psychologists, sociologists and historians that work for these think tanks. Many of the better named ones, or known ones, that we read about in the published books, work for these guys. That's why they're better known.

And so then there'll be a "trend towards moral relativism and pragmatic value encourage people to seek the sanctuary provided by more rigid belief systems, including religious orthodoxy and doctrinaire political ideologies, such as popularism and Marxism".

What was it Margaret Thatcher said at the meeting around 1991 in Massey Hall in Toronto, Canada? This is before the Middle East and all that. I guess she was talking to a bunch of the CFR and some novice reporter was in for the Toronto Sun, and maybe the editor was off that weekend, because it actually got in the paper, this one single long column.

The title of her talk was called "The New World Order." She went through the scenario of the coming war with the Middle East, years before the first Gulf War, and that religious fanaticism would have to be eliminated in the world, and she was talking about that too, and "fundamental religions" she called them. This stuff here that they're releasing to us now, this blurb here, is only a rehashing of stuff they debated years ago, in the same higher think thanks. This is the time, now, when they start dishing it out to us. Thatcher was given all that stuff then, or "Dame" Thatcher, yeah.

Thatcher was quite the character, because it was an interesting thing at the time. She and Denis (her husband - little Denis) were big into buying real estate, for government and stuff, or at least it turned out that way. When she was in office it used to happen, once in a while, that when Thatcher decided to put up a new military base (for the Americans or whoever), and then Parliament when to take the purchase of the land, Denis had just beaten them to it. Then the government would have to pay big, big buckaroos to buy it back from Denis. They have such a lot of luck, these people, and that's "proving your worth." If you prove your worth, you get a knighthood and you get to be in the House of Lords.

However, to continue with this article here:

"Pressures leading to social unrest,
By 2010 more than 50% of the world's population will be living in urban rather than rural environments..."

Alan: It's because that's the agenda. We're all to get off the land, stuck in the cities and piled on top of each other—except for the elite and the higher middle classes, who will live for a while in their very posh, wealthy, solar-powered, ultra-modern habitat areas and in the rural areas.

"...so 50% of the world's population will be living in urban rather than rural environments,leading to social deprivation and "new instability risks", and the growth of shanty towns."

Alan: Oh, "shanty towns."

"By 2035, that figure will rise to 60%."

Alan: Hmm.

"Migration will increase."

Alan: It's because you'll all be looking for work, everywhere, you see.

"Globalisation may lead to levels of international integration that effectively bring inter-state warfare to an end."

Alan: Oh, there's the good part. They'll have NGOs, ready to cheer all this on—because it's going to bring inter-state warfare to an end.

"But it may lead to "inter-communal conflict"--"

Alan: Hmm.

"...communities with shared interests transcending national boundaries and resorting to the use of violence.
"Population and Resources: The global population is likely to grow to 8.5 billion in 2035..."

Alan: That's your Malthusian stuff. Malthus was exactly the same. He made all these charts up, which were totally fake. He grossly over-stated what the population would be in his near future, and they've never stopped doing it, ever since, to pretend to us and try to validate the need to bring our populations down.

"Some 87% of people under the age of 25 live in the developing world. Demographic trends, which will exacerbate economic and social tensions, have serious implications for the environment..."

Alan: Oh, they care about the environment. These are the guys that demolished mountains to get the gold, to run the world, a long time ago, and then still do it, in some places yet.

"...including the provision of clean water and other resources..."

Alan: That's why we've got to give all water resources over the United Nations, which will then subcontract it out to private/public corporations. The public pays the costs. The private sector takes the profits. That's how it's always set up.

"...and for international relations. The population of sub-Saharan Africa will increase over the period by 81%, and that of Middle Eastern countries by 132%."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha. That is, if they don't all come down with radiation sickness in the meantime.

"The Middle East: The massive population growth will mean the Middle East, and to a lesser extent North Africa, will remain highly unstable, says the report. It singles out Saudi Arabia, the most lucrative market for British arms, with unemployment levels of 20% and a "youth bulge" in a state whose population has risen from 7 million to 27 million since 1980."

Alan: That's because they're all flooding in there, because there's nowhere else to work. That's where all the Big Boys' oil is, and so on. Also, there are wars all around them, in other countries, thanks to the west. So you can fudge figures, and you can give statements, without giving real reasons why. It's not because they're simply over-breeding. It's because they're flooding in, you see.

"The expectations of growing numbers of young people [in the whole region] many of whom will be confronted by the prospect of endemic unemployment ..."

Alan: "Endemic unemployment."

"...are unlikely to be met," says the report.

Alan: So it says here.

"Islamic militancy."

Alan: Oh, here we go—Islam again. Oh, goodness me!

"Resentment among young people in the face of unrepresentative regimes "will find outlets in political militancy, including radical political Islam whose concept of Umma, the global Islamic community, and resistance to capitalism may lie uneasily in an international system based on nation-states and global market forces..."

Alan: That's a mouthful.

"...the report warns. The effects of such resentment will be expressed through the migration of youth populations and global communications, encouraging contacts between Diaspora communities and their countries of origin. Tension between the Islamic world and the west will remain, and may increasingly be targeted at China "whose new-found materialism..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"...economic vibrancy, and institutionalized atheism, will be an anathema to orthodox Islam".

Alan: They've got it all worked out, and had it all worked out, long before they even built China up.

"Iran will steadily grow in economic and demographic strength, and its energy reserves and geographic location will give it substantial strategic leverage. However, its government could be transformed. "From the middle of the period," says the report..."

Alan: I wonder who this report is, "Mr. Report," eh? It's always "the report". It's always vague, "the report."

"...the country, especially its high proportion..."

Alan: They can't tell you the names of the guys, you see, because it's top secret. It's top secret. You must keep your special agents' names out of the public limelight.

"... So from the middle of the period," says the report the country, especially its high proportion of younger people, will want to benefit from increased access to globalisation and diversity..."

Alan: "Diversity."

"...and it may be that Iran progressively, but unevenly, transforms...into a vibrant democracy."

Alan: It's where they can vote left or right and go round in circles forever.

"Casualties and the amount of damage inflicted by terrorism will stay low compared to other forms of coercion and conflict. But acts of extreme violence, supported by elements within Islamist states, with media exploitation to maximize the impact--"

Alan: Maximize—they love that word "maximize," like "maximize profits."

"...maximize the impact of the "theatre of violence..."

Alan: That means it's a show of violence.

"...will persist. A "terrorist coalition", the report says, including a wide range of reactionary and revolutionary rejectionists--"

Alan: Oh, rejectionists, eh?

"...such as ultra-nationalists..."

Alan: It's because nationalism is bad, bad. When the psychopaths were making us all nations, it was good, good, good. Now that you have the global club of psychopaths, it's bad, bad, bad.

Then it goes on to say:

"...religious groupings and even extreme environmentalists..."

Alan: Even the guys that are employed, and brainwashed to be extreme environmentalists, might turn against them, when they don't get their payoffs and so on, or their pensions are stopped from the foundations.

"...and it might conduct a global campaign of greater intensity".

Alan: "Climate Change." Oh, here's the biggie, the biggie they're doing already by the Wizard of Oz act. Remember the old Wizard of Oz, the man behind the curtain, who terrified a whole people in a city, from his little booth, by sciences the public didn't know existed? It's the same thing.

"There is "compelling evidence..."

Alan: It doesn't say what it is.

"...to indicate that climate change is occurring and that the atmosphere will continue to warm at an unprecedented rate throughout the 21st century. It could lead to a reduction in north Atlantic salinity by increasing the freshwater runoff from the Arctic. This could affect the natural circulation of the north Atlantic by diminishing the warming effect of ocean currents on Western Europe. "The drop in temperature might exceed that of the miniature ice age of the 17th and 18th centuries."

Alan: They had these little mini ice ages. We have them. They go up and down, up and down, up and down, and they always have done, for millions and millions of years, but they're playing it up, and of course they're causing all the global warming. It's no big deal to actually melt the North Pole, by even the HAARP technology alone, never mind all the spraying they're doing coupled with the HAARP. If it's global warming, global is global—What's happening to the ANT-arctic? Shouldn't it all be warming and melting everywhere, or are they just focusing on one area?

That's not a big deal really, because ancient priesthoods studied stars and comets, and would terrify the public. That's why people are always terrified when they hear about a comet. It was a bad omen, because

the priests kept telling them that. The priests would tell them it was coming, and all the charlatans would do their divining—pull out their cards and stuff and do horoscopes—and say, "oh, a nasty thing is coming from the east, from Orion." Everybody would panic and say, "my God!" Then, when they saw something up here, this tail of a comet, they thought it was the end of the world, because it was predicted by these charlatans, who certainly had the knowledge from previous priests of when these comets passed. They had them, for many, many thousands of years, because the ancient priesthoods were stellar, lunar, and solar. They had it all charted long, long ago.

You can do a lot when you keep sciences back from the public, because "magic is just science that isn't understood by the public yet." That's what's going on. This is your typical British statement coming out from the Ministry of Defense. They don't speak to you in Britain, they dictate to you. They dictate down to you, and that's what I noticed growing up in that bureaucratic Orwellian country, the news was dictated to you. The news used to come on, and it would be “the department of this, declares, and department of that, has said.” There are so many departments. It was just like a bunch of departments telling you their latest law, or whatever, one after the other, very much like the Soviet Union. That's when I first clued in, they were both really the same guys running it.

That's how the world really is; and that's from "The Guardian." You can check into it, by Richard Norton-Taylor, a double-barreled name. Monday, April 9th, 2007. "Revolution, Flashmobs and Brainchips: A Grim Vision of the Future."

It's always grim though, isn't it? They never give you happy visions of the future, because they don't intend that you be happy. If you're happy, you might get happy and content being in that field grazing. It's hard to stampede the lower animals, and get them moving again, if they're very happy and content. Therefore, they've always got to keep you on the edge of war or some catastrophe of one kind or another. It’s old stuff. They don't tell you all the characters, and they will never tell you, because they all have MI5 and MI6 clearance, these characters, that work for them and do all these think tank spiels, which are then unloaded down to the "unwashed masses," in its dictatorial form.

This is not conspiracy, of course, no, because it's “authorized.” It's authorized new-speak. If you use new-speak then you're a "conspiracy theorist," and who invented the term "conspiracy theorists?" They did—to discredit those who parrot the information given out from the top, the unauthorized people.

This is the sad and sometimes laughable world we live in. We don't analyze how things are presented to us. We accept the world as it's been given to us; at least most people do. I don't, never did. I hope to teach others to question and think for themselves, and to question these kinds of articles and dissect them. You'll find a lot when you simply dissect the article—these simple short quips and statements—and ask the obvious question along the way, many times, why? Why must it be so? If it must be so, then who planned it? In a world of variables, how can you plan something like that? It is planned. It's not variable. That's the reality of the world we live in. The world has always been planned by the pathocracy at the top.

That's about my time for tonight, being rushed off my feet, as usual. I'm dealing, at the moment, with translators coming in from across Europe. Pretty well, across the world really; and I'll still be doing the same tomorrow. I'll be in touch with Linda in Spain, and if you can maybe email me your phone number, I can phone as well, and we could possibly get the translations worked out.

It's been a busy, busy week; and it's been a busy weekend. I hope you can take the time over what I've said tonight. Think about it. Don't let it ruin your day. You must never let predictive programming ruin your day, but it makes you weary.

From myself and Hamish, I think we'll go out on that rock and release some energy tonight; maybe even go for a long walk. It's kind of like when we leave home, it's like being a gypsy. You're never ever certain if you're ever going back. There's something very quaint about the idea of being a gypsy and traveling, because that's how it will be in the near future, where nothing can be permanent. That's all planned that way. So for a while, it will be a transition phase while many of us become the modern gypsies. So we'll have a little trot up the road tonight, and probably a little dance to this kind of music.

From Hamish and I, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Habla Me"
By Gypsy Kings

Habla me
Como te camelo yo
Quere me
Como te amo yo

Es un amor possible
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
Es como un filma y volvera ye

Quere me
Como te camelo yo
Quere me
Como te amo yo

Es un amor possible
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
Es como un sueno y volvera ye

Y ya volvera ver
Que no hay comprende
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba

Es como un sueno y volvera ye
Yo se que volveras y no san fin el amor
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
De que amor que yo tenia lo guardaba
Es como un sueno y volvera ye

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PATRIOT GAMES, THE SEER BENEATH THE FEAR"
October 25, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – October 25, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Talkin' Vietnam Potluck Blues" by Tom Paxton
Now when I landed in Vietnam,
I hardly got to see Saigon.
They shaped us up and called the roll,
And off we went on a long patrol.
Swattin' lies, swappin' flies,
Firing the odd shot here and there.
The captain called a halt that night
And we had chow by the pale moonlight.
A lovely dinner they planned for us
With a taste like a seat on a crosstown bus.
Some of the veterans just left theirs in the cans
For the Viet Cong to find. . .
Deadlier than a land mine.
Naturally somebody told a joke
And a couple of fellas began to smoke.
I took a whiff as a cloud rolled by
And my nose went up like an infield fly.
The captain, this blonde fella from Yale,
He looked at me and said
"What's the matter with you, baby?"
Well, I may be crazy, but I think not.
I'd swear to God that I smell pot.
But who'd have pot in Vietnam?
He said, "What do you think you've been sittin' on?"
These funny little plants, thousands of them.
Good God Almighty... Pastures of Plenty!
So we all lit up and by and by
The whole platoon was flying high.
With a beautiful smile on the captain's face
He smelled like midnight on St. Mark's Place.
Cleaning his weapon, chanting something about Hare Krishna.
The moment came as it comes to all,
When I had to answer nature's call.
I was stumbling around in a beautiful haze
When I met a little cat in black P.J.'s,
Rifle, ammo-belt, B.F. Goodrich sandals.
He looked up at me and said,
"Whatsa' matta wit-choo, baby?"
He said, "We're campin' down the pass
And smelled you people blowin' grass,
And since by the smell you're smokin' trash
I brought you a taste of a special stash
Straight from Uncle Ho's victory garden.
We call it Hanoi gold."

So his squad and my squad settled down
And passed some lovely stuff around.
All too soon it was time to go.
The captain got on the radio said. . .
"Hello, headquarters. Hello, headquarters.
We have met the enemy
And he has been smashed!"

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is October 25th, 2007.

I've had people complain occasionally about some of the shows I go on where the show seems to go along with the fear factor path and the people really don't get much out of it except lots of fear. Well, don't blame me. This has been the system we've lived in for a long time. The only outlet many years ago for people who were asking questions was what came to be known as patriot radio stations and the patriot radio stations like all stations end up as businesses. Maybe some of them even start as businesses and business is really completely engaged with everything we do in this system. This is the system we've been given. It's the whole structure of economics which envelopes our whole entire lives.

Everyone has their opinion as to what's happening in this world and you'll have all varied opinions, from the more recent phenomenon which was propagated to the public of the alien stuff and before that, and even today too we still have the religious side of it, it's God's will. You have many different factions in between and some of them are combined. One old Christian lady phoned me up once and says that Jesus was on one of the stars with a whole army just waiting to come back to rescue his chosen I guess. Christianity has been blended with it too you see and it's because of our very poor ability to use reason and logic, coupled with immense indoctrination that we've all had that makes all of this confusion occur.

This world in the past, in the ancient times was changed drastically and very quickly by major battles. Major battles between city-states at one time could alter the course of everyone's lives and as time went on you had prolonged battles as the merchants supplied armor and equipment to both sides and funded them. Eventually that turned into much bigger wars with standing armies with the same bankers or the descendents. They're still financing all sides and not just the bankers, all of the investors as well in the industrial-military complex.

Nothing has changed. The problem has been for a long time in fact that many countries base their economy on war – wartime economies. This hasn't changed either. Actually it's more profound today and more pronounced. They've also brought academia into it on a huge scale and many of the top reporters and journalists that give you your opinions, what you think are your opinions and they have debates on television. They're actually members of your security services, even though they maybe have full time jobs as professors or whatever they're also employed by your security agencies, because to shape the world and lead the world into a completely new system means that you have to make sure that most people have limited data, limited knowledge or intelligence gathering abilities and you give them what they need to know. When you're given what you need to know, you'll come to the wrong conclusions because you're not getting all you need to know.

It's very simple and we're run along the lines of Pavlov and Skinner and all the big creeps that lived in the past and the present who do various kinds of experiments on animals and then on humans, the idea being that we're just another animal and what works on certain animals will work on us too; and unfortunately, in some cases they're really right there. We do. We do work much like animals. We're conditioned to go along certain paths. Now most people go through their entire lives running on instinct, just basic survival instinct. That's food, water, or fluids, sex, what makes them feel good, work to survive and then they retire and then they die and go up in smoke to meet their god and that's what they do. They'd never clue into the fact that their lives have been controlled and most opinions they thought they had come to were actually given to them by the experts.

Others when they start to figure out something is really, really wrong jump into the religions that have been given to them and "it's God's will" you see. God has always used earthquakes, famines, and pestilences and

all this kind of stuff because they happen just as much in ancient times as they today, the only difference being we can create all those things in the Christian New Testament Revelations we can do all that with science today. Science has got so far ahead they can copy anything and with quiet weapons for silent wars. "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" and no one can really tell what's being used, except we see the traces in the sky as they spray us pretty well daily worldwide and I've no doubt dope the public as well because I think the IQ level is dropping.

Now if I were at the top of the military boys leading this big change I would do the same thing. I would use all the weapons at my disposal but I'd certainly have to conquer the mind. It's a battle for the mind you see. When you've conquered that, you've conquered the people. When they can't figure anything out you've conquered them and you could lead them anywhere and that's what's happening right today. We're being led to actual predetermined goals and most people are completely and entirely unaware of it.

Carl Jung used to talk about the collective consciousness. I prefer to call it the collective unconsciousness because most people haven't a clue. They have taken reality as it's been presented to them and never inquired into anything that's going on around them. Most people today even in the patriot businesses are trying to preserve the life they have and the culture they have, their little bit of culture round about them, their little bit of reality, their goodies, their toys and the way they work for their daily routine, never suspecting that that's all fake. The system we live in is completely fake, even this 8 to 5 routine we have today and we pay all the different utilities for giving us power et cetera. That's all fake as well. It's a completely integrated interdependent system which keeps you a prisoner in that system and makes you produce and consume in that system. That was decided a long time ago that the world would be put into that kind of category. We'd all be categorized as producers and consumers and it's happened a long time ago. Even when the culture has been changing, people still panic as it's changing even further because we tend to like what seems normal to us. Normal is only the culture that exists when you're young, when you're born and you grow up, that's what becomes normal to you, even though that normal is completely different from your parents normal and their grandparents normal. That's how quickly you adapt.

To conquer everyone they had to conquer the initial groups, the natural groups, the families, et cetera. Long before that they conquered the tribes and they had to annihilate the idea of tribal cohesiveness because that was an enemy to the system. The system being in comes the money men. The money substitutes for barter and before you know it you're being owned and run by those who dish out the money and count it. You work for the money. You don't work for the goods anymore and they make it impossible to do otherwise eventually; that's happened too you see.

Now money is often called a means of exchange. No. The only means of exchange is actually goods for exchange. Once the money comes in you have a third party and you have no say in the matter because you'll never meet the character that decides the purchasing power of whatever thing or token they give you called money in any shape or form.

Long ago the big builders who came in with the money and started getting all the projects for building on the go so they could tax you even more to build them you see. It's a merry-go-round of big building and so on. They can only keep themselves in power they found by the threat of war and so they became your protectors. They dressed themselves in your furs if you were dressed in furs, that's your tribal emblem; or if you had a particular flag or standard, they'd dress themselves in that. They became in fact a walking flag and I'm not kidding about that. If you look at the old tabards, the over-cloak that they wore on top of their suit of mail, you'll see the fleur-de-lys or whatever emblems that the king had that used to be your emblems at one time of your tribe. They wore them. They became a walking flag and they represented your country and psychologically you'd eventually after a few generations accept that thinking they were indeed your natural rulers.

Then they employed the religious bunch to reinforce that with God's law and God gives you government et cetera so obey it, and that worked great for centuries for them, but they still needed enemies to protect you, because when the tribe is threatened then you don't complain much when the king demands more money or food off you or more labor or whatever to fight this war or this possible war, this threat that's looming on the horizon. There's always lots of threats because you found that these kings and queens were all cousins of each other and they married each other from all the other countries and once in a while they'd stand up on

other sides of the channel or whatever sea it was and shake their fists and then they'd tax the public and get them into a war mode so you didn't complain. You were all working together. We're all in it together. We're pulling together to survive and they'd tax the bejesus out of you and that's how it worked for a long, long, long time.

Out of that came the military-industrial complex and investments and all that kind of thing, but not only that. They had to get the mind control of the public to control them because information was beginning to fly around even with newspapers and so they had to own the newspapers. They made sure that they owned the newspapers at the top and that way they could decide what was going on in your mind, what you were going to talk about, what your topics of conversation would be. They put out class newspapers, ones for the upper classes, ones for the middle classes and ones for the working classes, which worked great and still work very well today. People tend to gravitate towards what they see themselves as being, so you're either a member of one class or another.

However, all working Joe's you see they don't get it. Even upper middle classes don't get it. As long as you work, you're not a boss. You're not one of the bosses because it's the lazy boys at the top who are the bosses. They don't do any work. They make little suggestions occasionally and all the lesser beings jump into action and try to interpret what he wants. That's how it's run you see, but people being people they like this class stuff and that's another divisive factor. Every possible method of division is utilized, so you'll not only have wars across seas and the threats of wars. You also have the class wars going on and then you have gender wars and all kinds in between as they all battle for power and are funded by the same foundations to keep it all going. When we're all battling each other we become disassociated. We don't stand up for common causes, even for our own collective survival eventually and that's where we are today.

On top of it, when people are trying to wake up as I say they come into unfortunately what they see as alternate media, which are still businesses, which have had a bad name in the past thriving on fear and selling fear-based products; and that is a huge business in itself. People could be terrified and they try to protect themselves against all possible catastrophes and they're churned out all the time. All the possible catastrophes because your imagination can go riot you see in that kind of possibility thinking.

People at one time turned to the religions because people have a fear of death and they're terrified of living but they have a fear of death. However, because they know what living is like, even with all its fear, it's familiar to them, so they'd rather choose that than death you see. Even though they go to sleep every night and look forward to it, they have this faith that they'll wake up the next morning, but the thought of going to sleep and not waking up terrifies them completely and that's how absurd it is in human nature.

Now there are people out there who will promise to sell you anything to make you live forever and that's been on the go for a long time. It's up to you as to whether you want to try all these things and they're expensive. Other ones buy all kinds of Christian paraphernalia and go into the Christian version of the conspiracy and there are other religious versions of it as well.

The one thing that I've noticed my whole life is that not only did the military-industrial complex as I say that grew out of massive investing in the war. Not only did they go for factories and employees and all the rest of it and pushing a way of life on people to keep them always hyper. They also hired thousands of those in academia. You must get them onboard because they train the next generation of workers who will be over the general population. They come out of the bigger universities, the granite stone or Ivy League universities and end up in more powerful positions over the public, so they had to bring them onboard. The best way to do it is to make sure they also have the particular type of indoctrination given by professors who are all "on track" with each other as they like to say, or "onboard" like the pirates say, and that way you get a unified opinion amongst them on certain topics.

Everyone is controlled because before you can control people you must give more intense indoctrination to those who will be controlling the people. That's mandatory. We're living in this quagmire of competing interests, all coming out of economics, an economic system that everyone is in, which also brings in the ego factor eventually too because people hate to admit they've been wrong. They'll do tremendous things to each other for all the wrong reasons and they'll hate to admit they're wrong. That's a sad statement to make about human nature but it's very true. We've all been there at some time and you don't really come to grips

with that until you have your quiet moments together, hopefully, if you're not psychopathic and you reflect on these things. Psychopaths don't reflect at all on what they've done wrong. They don't see things as being wrong. It's just what benefits them personally.

Therefore we're in a system which is like a huge pyramid. A pyramid with all the masses on the bottom and that's the bottom level of the pyramid even in freemasonry. It's the masses. They call it the wasteland. The wasteland is the world of the masses, the unenlightened people, and you see sparse vegetation trying to grow but it's where there is a lack of all knowledge, intellect et cetera. That's what freemasons say because they're very, very snobbish the higher up the ladder they get and you must keep those in the dark. It's one thing to be “profane” as they say. However, it's another thing to make people profane and keep them there; and how on earth can you wake up if you don't have access to true information and complete information? It's just as easy to create disinformation by taking part of a story out. Your conclusions will be wrong and you'll blame often the wrong people through lack of data.

We're living in a world where only psychopaths truly can benefit and there are many categories of psychopathy. There are many throughout society who thrive in this system, from the guys at the top who do very little, to the ones near the bottom that don't really care. They're quite smug and happy and they have their little interests and they have their outlets, and they’re living amongst you as well. We have this problem all around us, and then we have the acquiescence of the general public who adapt and adapt. As I say, we're the most adaptable species on the planet, as they knew in ancient times. We adapt generation by generation to whatever is dished out to us, even though whatever is dished out to us generally has an ulterior purpose like the internet.

The internet was discussed back in the '60’s then in the '70’s before the public ever, ever even heard of it. Because the military-industrial complex in all countries, by the way, they were integrated back then because all the Cold War was a complete farce, at the top that is. The ones at the lower orders didn't know it was a farce. They thought it was all real but the ones at the top knew it was a complete farce and the outcome of it all was that everyone was taxed or put their labor into work to produce high technology, much of which hasn't even been heard of yet by the public yet; it's so advanced. However, it was to do with a world government and complete control and rebuilding of humanity. That's where the money went during the Cold War – high technology for today and for what's to come.

They created the satellite technology that now is to go and eventually monitor every individual on the planet. The computer is simply a method to make you completely dependent on it. People today can't count. If they have to handout change, they're used to plastic cards and a computer on the machine to tell them how much change to give back to someone. They can't count anymore so they’re dependent upon it. Stores don't know what stocktaking is because paper and pencils are beyond them, and yet it's not so long ago we all used paper and pencils and we could count and we get along just well. In fact it was no problem at all.

The internet was given primarily as a data collection agency. That's what it's for and it was discussed as I say in the '60’s, '70’s and '80’s and eventually it would take over from television. It would give all the same data to everyone worldwide and not real data or true data or complete data, but again it's just like giving you partial stories or completely fake stories. It will give you a view of reality. It will become your reality. Perception becomes reality and that's why it will be mandated to be worldwide. Mr. Gore, of course, they keep finding other jobs for this guy because he has nothing much to do, he was given that job before he was the greenie, to push the internet and make sure children worldwide would get them. They must get everyone in the same information network, but it's also to collect all data from everyone and people have adapted so quickly. They put everything about themselves on a daily basis on the internet to whoever inquires about it. They dish it out and they don't mind because that's a happy slave. That's someone who has lost their ability for self-preservation. They don't even mind, so there is no indignancy there at all. When there is no indignancy for that person it's actually over. This was again discussed a long time ago step by step and here we are in the middle of it right now. The bulk of the populace ends up being the problem for those who don't go along with this system, because eventually those who manage this system say, “the majority have accepted this and this and this. Why don't you?” They use the fact that the majority have accepted it against those who don't want to go along.

It's the same even with PayPal. Why do you think PayPal has been promoted to be so easy? You don't get

off your butt. You just at your computer and of course you'll sell your soul for convenience. This is something which they knew a long time ago. You'd sell your soul out for conveniences sake and you're doing it. Now when PayPal comes along they hold the account. You don't. That's the bottom line with it, but it's being promoted as the easiest way to do things; and then it forces everyone else into it eventually. I've had people say they'd support me if I went on PayPal. I guess the information is of no use unless I'm on PayPal. Suddenly it's of use if it's on PayPal. Same information. This brings me around to what all behavioral psychologists know and all top sociologists know. You can count on the majority of the public to go along with whatever you want them to go along with and that's probably been true in all ages.

The world has been changed occasionally here and there, or at least this plan deflected a little bit off course by individuals. That's why we're in to a rush towards the creation of the universal man and woman, or probably not even man and woman; it will be new type, because everything has been so blurred mainly by propaganda and through the educational system. We're not happy to be what we are anymore. We're told to be what they want us to be and unfortunately a lot of people adapt and actually use the phrases they're given. They adapt automatically and start parroting them without realizing that they're speaking the changes into existence for themselves when they use those terms and phrases and all the rest of it – all the political correctness that comes out from the top. Since most folks don't seem to be happy with what they are anymore, they'll be quite happy to go along with anything that promises them change for the better.

I've got to laugh too at all the ads they have out. “Change is good.” You notice that in all the speeches now for politics: “Change is good.” They don't qualify what they mean by “change” or where it's going, but change is good, really, really. I mean you can be walking along a road one day, well jump in front of a car, that's a change. Is it good or bad? They use these terms to get us all rushing like a herd towards whatever they want us to go to without qualifying the direction that we're going or what the outcome will be. It's all slogans you see, the use of little catchy slogans and the public just parrot them.

Getting back to information: Now for those who want to chase the UFOs, go ahead and do it. For those who want to chase the religious aspect, go ahead and do it. There are thousands and thousands of books out there and I'm sure they'll keep churning them out as long as we have the ability to comprehend anything. You can buy them as long as we are allowed to buy things until the next system comes in; and live in this incredible rollercoaster of imagination, some tiny little facts, a lot of misrepresentation, a lot of fraud, and regardless of it all, it comes down to control because whoever takes a hold of your mind is now in control of your mind. You're supposed to be in control of your own mind and use reasoning and your own life's experiences to come to conclusions.

However, that's not good enough for most people today because they've been trained to listen to others who they think are experts. Again, that's been very successful because a lot of people truly today cannot think much for themselves. I shake my head when they bring on people on the weather doing the weather on the news to tell you what to wear tomorrow because it's going to be raining; or if there's going to be a storm coming in, they tell you what to do to get through the storm. If the power goes out make sure you have some water to drink, and some people unfortunately need to be told that. That's terrifying. That's scary because there are people who need to be told now. They can't think anymore for themselves and it's the same with all information.

People want to be told what is truth, rather than try and find out for themselves and come to their own conclusions. The only thing we can really be sure about in this world is that there is a lot of deception going on. We can back that up by at least the declarations of some of the biggest organizations on the planet and all these big organizations and academia, journalism and so on, they're all interlinked to give you your mindset, to give you what you think is real, your version of reality. They work together and they have a common cause.

You've got to realize too, there's a lot of money to be made in terrifying people with all possible catastrophes because everyone's got a fear of death. In ancient times they preyed upon that too and they brought money in because now you had fear of poverty. You didn't have fear of poverty before money came in because tribes took care of their own. Everyone was essential to the tribe so you had more humanity. Humanitarianism came into it. Money destroyed that. It separated people, as it still does today, and is the general source of all arguments between peoples and couples. It comes down to money because everyone's

fear of poverty – they're afraid of sickness and can't afford treatment. They're afraid of so many things, all stemming from the lack of money. Therefore, all these things can be preyed upon and are preyed upon constantly in the system.

This is not a humane system that encourages growth within an individual. It's meant to crush you and unfortunately when I look at people in my own age group, many of them gave up almost and actually they did give up in their '30's when the weight of life and rushing around and having to work long hours and do overtime and raise families and all that kind of stuff. Once that all came home to them they almost got burned out or just gave up. They're like shells of people and they don't want to speak out. They don't want to be involved in anything. They just want to come home at the end of the day and crash and switch off to everything that's real and get lost in the television and all of its propaganda and downloading. It's sad to see people who've been crushed by the weight of life because this life should not be like that.

This is not a humane system and here we are going along as always, down through history, here we are again, going along and supplying the cannon fodder to take over other countries and push this same system on to them and to allow them to be looted, because believe you me, anyone who thinks that we're civilized – anyone who truly thinks that we've somehow evolved into a civilized state where we care go to war for humanitarian purposes should go up a gum tree. Economics and greed and power has always been behind wars, all wars. In World War I and before World War I started, it's surprising to see the names who have suddenly come through in history that became multimillionaires out of World War I.

Look into the history of Nobel, the Peace Prize character who set-up the foundation. He made his money off creating an extremely high explosive just in time for World War I and he made a fortune out of it because he had a patent on it, out of mass slaughter; but then it shouldn't surprise us when you see a lot of the names that were given the Nobel Prize.

Everything is double speak and then you look into Vickers who became a Sir eventually in Britain who just happened to invest in the Maxim Company, Maxim machine gun. It was fixed heavy machine gun which really commandeered the whole of World War I as they put battalion after battalion across fields and mud on all sides with these same machine guns that were water-cooled. Maxim and Vickers set up their company through Switzerland, a neutral country, and so Maxim supplied the Germans and Vickers supplied the British and other countries, France and so on, and they added millions on to what they already had. That's what war is all about. The carnage they cause doesn't penetrate to them because they are not really human in that respect. They're psychopaths. Psychopaths do not regret anything except getting caught. That's all they ever regret. They don't know what regret is; and that's an alien concept for ordinary folks with consciences, but they do exist.

What are the chances of deflecting this system?

I don't come out like a cheerleader and say they're excellent, they're really good, because I don't think that they are. I think it boils down eventually to individual will and probably very few individuals across the world who know there's something more to life than just this, to earning and consuming and pretending, because most folk walk around in pretense all the time with fake personas and they don't really communicate with each other. They just parrot what they've heard on the media back and forth to be sociable. They think that's being sociable. They can't express themselves, what they really feel, and that's been encouraged and fostered too because in the society to come they want to get rid of feelings all together. It's a nuisance to have feelings. It's not very productive and that's always been a problem for the big boys. They hope to rectify that and the internet again is a great way for them to monitor everyone. They take the pulse of the public constantly. It's the best advice ever for collecting data on people for studying people, and I mean everyone.

This is total INFORMATION network. What do you think TOTAL means?

That's what's being set-up. That's under the security cover of international security. Total Information Network. Complete data. Complete. That means everyone. Everyone's data is being collected and when all data is collected they do sampling and they say 80 percent will go along with this et cetera, et cetera. They know how far to push things, how quickly to push things, how to push things by the collection of data.

Even with all your purchasing too, the system that they're going to bring in, they've said themselves, it will be one where every single person will be accountable for every penny they earn or credit or whatever and how much they spend and they've both got to tally together. It's for their benefit and not for the public's, even though it's convenient for the public. As I say, most folk now are already cashless. They've adapted so quickly in a few years to this cashless system it's terrifying, because that means they'll adapt to anything. Most people will, I really believe, with the right persuasion by the right people volunteer to get their – actually they'll demand to get their chip, just like they want the free flu shot.

However, for the rest of us in the meantime we're in this battle. We have to go along with the general bunch to survive as well and no doubt I'll have to go on PayPal myself because there's only a handful of people will bother going to a post office or getting a check and sending it to me. Only a few people do that and yes it's discouraging and yes I could do other things with my life than sit here all day answering phones and doing everything myself. I could certainly do without this. I'm not doing it for money. I don't get cuts off the advertising. I don't get cuts off the products that are sold on any of the shows that I'm on, and believe you me, that's how it generally works with people. I don't get paid anything for any of the shows I've ever done and I've never asked for anything either. However, I've got to survive myself because I'm in the same boat as everyone, only the more I do this the less time I have to bring an income in any other way. Yes, the few are always forced along because of the majority.

Why have I been doing this?

I've been doing it for people who do come forward. I've been doing it for people like the translators who came forward. I do it for those few who've helped keep me going whenever they could. I do it in the hope that this movement towards totalitarianism can be halted, swayed and eventually neutralized because this is a war on the public. It's not a war ON terrorism. It's a war OF terror on the public, and I know where it's heading and you all know too. You all know where it's heading, even those who are complacent and take it all as a big hobby like a conspiracy hobby. There's nothing conspiratorial about it. It's all admitted to, if you bother to read the books and the publications put out by those involved, but a lot of people do love conspiracies. They love the UFO idea. They soak up movies. They soak up conspiracy theories and they can't tell the two apart anymore because the movies give them predictive programming and make it all very exciting.

I've been telling people that The Royal Institute for International Affairs set up this big web-like structure of interlocked foundations and academic organizations worldwide with The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the same organization.

Read the November to December 1998 issue of "Foreign Affairs" magazine. That's where they put their predictive programming out to you, but they do tell you a lot of what they are going to do.

This is volume 77, #6 and look at the chapter on "Catastrophic Terrorism" by Ashton Carter, John Deutch, and Philip Zelikow. This is all about the first World Trade Tower bombing because they didn't do it right the first time so they had to do it all over again, although they do like doing things in twos, and they go through everything that's happening today with your rights being taken away. About the setting up of agencies in 1998, mind you, and they weren't the first to say it, they said it in other magazines before that, and how that it would be total information gathering worldwide and preemptive strikes and all the rest of the stuff I've been talking about for years. They publish what they're going to do long before they do it and here's an article almost 10 years old and it was the same stuff getting said.

There's nothing new about it at all. It was planned a long time ago and everyone has gone through it and adapted to it because they haven't personally been dragged out of their homes, generally, for most folk, yet, but that will come. That will come because even the security agencies especially the ones at the bottom will do the same as the KGB used to do. They get taught to be paranoid about the public, completely paranoid. The police have had lectures for years to estrange them from the public and see them as a different species in fact and now that same technique is being used by experts who facilitate them to these meetings. The same techniques being used in all these security agencies. Now the whole population is comprised of terrorists. Each one is a potential terrorist. You go back into the American Psychiatric Association's early

publications, early 1900's, and look at the big players there. They basically said the same thing that everyone was mentally ill and would have to be fixed in other words. Now that's the real control freak talking when they come out and say that everyone is mentally ill. In other words, anyone who didn't agree with them or wouldn't do or behave the way they wanted you to behave or do was mentally ill; and we're hearing the same stuff again couched under different terminology. It's exactly the same agenda.

We can all speak out now if we want to because shortly you won't be allowed to speak out. In fact I have to say it, shortly if you speak out the general population who will be totally conditioned they will turn on you in fact. They'll turn on you because they've created that technique and it's been very successful in China. They call it the creation of social approval and social disapproval and they count on the general public turning on someone who stands up and says something that's contrary to the political correctness of the whatever day it happens to be. Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday or Thursday et cetera. That's how easily most folk are conditioned.

We have to speak out now while we have a chance and for those as I say who occasionally complain about the different shows I'm on, use your own discernment. That's all I can say. Use your own discernment because there's no one else who can decide for you. You must decide for yourself. Out of all the information, disinformation, fear, panic and everything else that's out there, you must decide what's true what's false according to what you've learned and verified and put to your own experiences in life. Anything we take regarding experience from another person comes under the realm of religion because then you have to believe it. You haven't experienced it. You have to believe that someone else had the experience. That's what belief systems are based on and many people prefer that. They prefer to believe someone else's experience, no matter how bizarre or fantastic it may be. It titillates the imagination and they grab on to it.

Zbigniew Brzezinski (I keep repeating this part) said in his own book, and he was no small player in all of this. He said that shortly the public would be unable to reason for themselves. They'll only be able to parrot what's been given to them by the media and magazines and TV and radio and all the rest of it. That's what he meant.

People don't reason. They don't work things out. It's like the test they could give you to see if you're still thinking, if your brain is working. It's quite simple.

You ask someone this question:

Captain Cook traveled the world three times. He died in one of his journeys. Which one was it?

That will tell you all you need to know. If the answer was "I was never very good at history," you know what category they fall into.

We are living through a time of imperative choice, imperative decision making. If you look around you, you're looking at a dysfunctional society. Everyone is isolated from everyone else. I'm not talking about getting together with cocktails and pretending. As I say, that's pretense. That's not being real. People are living in the same homes and don't know how to communicate or have no interest in communicating. They are all into their own little world. Their little world of personal thoughts, safety, fantasy or whatever it happens to be, or wish fulfillment, wishing their lives away.

We've got to understand that much of what has been said by those who've studied humanity is true. It's true because they've given us a system which is artificial to begin with. That's why it's now dysfunctional. Pretty well every plank on the old Communist Manifesto that was the flip side of capitalism, the dialectic in motion you might say, all of those planks have been fulfilled, right down to the destruction or abolition of what was at that time the traditional family unit and the state is giving the values to the young up-and-coming people who've been indoctrinated. It's all been fulfilled and then you have parents if you still have parents, because I think they're all breaking up everywhere because they can't get along or are dissatisfied with everything around them because everything that they see in life, especially the advertising and especially about the good life of advertising. It's all a fantasy but people want it and that way they can't cope with reality anymore. They want things which they'll never have and they want relationships they'll never have. They want the fantasy over reality. That's why you know that most folk will eventually go for something that will

give them an alternate reality. It's been set-up that way.

It's only those who are more content within themselves who know themselves who will come through this and avoid the pitfalls and avoid all the panaceas that will be offered to the public to take away their pain – the pain of living or being conscious. This is not a humane system, never was. I have to laugh when they put little blurbs on the newscasts to do with stress. Stress is becoming a terrible thing. There's been stress for every 10 years, they tell us it's getting worse and their answers are to send people off – apart from taking drugs and all the rest of it, their answers are to join groups and meditate and find ways to cope with this stress. Then you find even better ways of coping with more stress until you're running like someone who's manic and you can't sit down anymore and then they call that normal because you're a good producer at work. You're flying through your life and noticing nothing. It's all dysfunctional, as I say, deliberately made so, because you don't tell people how to cope with stress when you add more stress on to it. No, you take away the cause of the stress. That's what you do.

If you put your hand in the fire, who's there to teach you how to handle that fire? Don't tell me some special little guru sect somewhere. I don't want to hear it. You pull your hand out of the fire or you take the fire away from the hand, one of the two. That's what you do, but this scientific adaptation theory that they have through the Darwinian theories that we can adapt and adapt and adapt into whatever they want us to adapt to really isn't working. You're seeing the fallout all over the world and it doesn't even matter what society you look at; even those that you think are still fairly traditional, by our standards they are. It's still creeping in there too.

In the streets of totalitarian countries people don't greet each other the same way. They keep their eyes fixed. They don't want to look at anybody in the eye and that's all happening here as well. People are living really in a form of fear. They don't want to get noticed. They want to sneak home to their little apartment or house or whatever and play games on the computer or do strange things with ethereal sexual partners that they meet on the internet. I've never really understood that, but lots apparently are into it. We found this when even Queens Park in Ontario, which is like the local government for Ontario, admitted that a huge bill for all these people – first of all the phone sex and then with internet sex; and I thought, what are they doing all day long, all these civil servants? There's a lot of people into all this. They don't want real people anymore. They're already going into the world of cyberspace, as was planned a long time ago, until they won't need human contact at all. All very deliberate and it's working for lots of people, but not for everyone thank goodness.

I'm rambling tonight for a quick blurb because it's getting late. I was fixing some machines today to keep all this stuff going here and that's another waste of my day just fixing machines, rather than pay to get them fixed, but I hope you've learned at least something of what's going on. For those who criticize some of the shows I go on, use your own discernment. Listen to what I say. I try to be constant and consistent with what I say. I'm not swayed by panic and fear of the thousand and one possibilities that are out there, because left to the imagination anything is possible. I could fall down a hole tomorrow as well.

For those who enjoy my talks and it's true, the more shows I do the less time I have to even write, never mind live and it's not financially rewarding as I say. I keep repeating because I'm not getting paid. I don't have lots of stuff to sell and that's the reason a lot of people do go on radio. They can sell a lot of their products. I don't have lots of products to sell so I count on the public to keep me going, and that can be terribly disheartening at times too. I know there's thousands of people use the material I put out. I know that for a fact. I get that feedback but very few in today's society will actually help to keep it going. That's a good observation of the state of affairs today.

Now remember too, I get lots of email. I mean stacks of email and I red flag all the ones I want to answer and I often don't get back to them because by the time I go back to the computer – I don't sit at the computer all day like lots of people do. I do it very seldom, but when I go back to the computer I have another 80 to 100 emails that come in and you can't keep up with it. I don't try to keep up with it anymore. It's impossible, so for those who really want replies, you have to understand it's overwhelming. There is just so much that comes in on an hourly basis, never mind a day's basis.

For those that want me to keep going, try and support me if you can. I try to be consistent. I try not to

scare the hell out of you. I try to give you the straight facts as I have found them and as I continue to find more. I don't go off on any tangents. I don't give you a blow-by-blow account of what's happening per day. It's irrelevant to me, to be honest with you, what's happening per day and the names of the people who are thrown in front of the public for us to parrot. I don't bother with that either. I look at the big term plan. I haven't seen politics at all change anything in my whole life. I've seen associations and groups behind it all, planning it all, pulling everything off. I've seen them changing society. The little players on the bottom level that we're supposed to parrot about, their speeches et cetera, are just actors as far as I'm concerned. They're interchangeable in fact because the scriptwriters write all their scripts for them. I don't play that game of falling into their traps.

Look into the big foundations. Look into their manifestos. See how long they've been on the go. You'll notice that their manifestos were made up generations ago and they're able to pull off their mandates because intergenerationally they employ more and more and more with the same mandate and they can pull of pretty well anything that they want and they have. Non-governmental organizations run our lives. They're not elected. Beware of all those people, too, who say the UN should run everything, this knight in shining armor that has put a lot of money out there in promoting themselves as being very altruistic; they are really a super-government set-up ready to take over. They're unelected by the people. They don't go by democracy, although they're always yapping about it but they don't really believe in it. They also have intergenerational employees. They have their own schools for their employees for their children. They are elitists by nature. They use data, science, and statistics, and they believe in evolution and Darwinism and better types and inferior types, and all of that, so be very careful of those who come out as champions of the people and then say we should give it over to the United Nations. Be very, very careful.

Some of the shows that I'm on I should also mention you'll hear me getting cut off occasionally and stuff like that. It's not my fault. I don't arrange that here. When the ads come in they come in automatically. They're computerized apparently and I generally get a feed through my earphone. When the music starts it gives me a queue when they get off for the ads to come in and then I get a queue going back on again, and it doesn't always work that way or it doesn't come across the earpiece and it gets cut off. It's not like it's me doing it or being negligent. I can only sit here on the phone and work it that way.

The nights are getting colder and cooler. I still haven't finished with the wood because of all this stuff here and I've got to get very busy very quickly, because with weather warfare being a rather very old science now, anything can happen weather-wise and I've got to be prepared for it. I wish everyone else out there, too, that's in the same boat the best of luck to get it all underway before the snow hits.

From Hamish and myself (and Hamish is the dog for newcomers), it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

"The Thinking Man" by Gibson and Camp
This is the story of an idiot.
When John Henry was a little baby,
He was sittin' on his mammy's knee,
He picked up a slide rule and a book on mathematics,
Sayin' "Thinkin's gonna be the job for me,"
Sayin' "Thinkin's gonna be the job for me."
Yes sir, when old John Henry just a little bitty, bitty, bitty baby
Just a little thinker
He decided when he growed up, he was gonna be a Thinkin' Man (with a filter!).
So he went to school for it.
Studied all about Algebra and thinkin'
And Geometry and thinkin',
Trigonometry and thinkin',
Calculus and thinkin',
(Had a little trouble with English, though...)
Grammar's gonna be the death of me, Lord, Lord.
Grammar's gonna be the death of me.

(I tell you, Greek kind of threw him there too...)
Homer's gonna be the death of me, Lord, Lord.
Homer's gonna be the death of me. Jethro too.
Yes sir that's what old John Henry did.
Went to school and became a very, very competent thinker (which is unusual);
went out into the business world, where they do a lot of heavy thinkin',
and got a job as a Thinkin' Man.
For a while he was with the Chicago Tribune thinkin' up thoughts for the day.
Then for a time he had a job working with the weather bureau thinking up girls names for hurricanes.
He was thinkin' up a storm I'll tell you.
For a while he had a job with the Atomic Energy Commission thinking up bombs.
And for a while he had a job writing our comedy material.
Thinking up bombs, yes.

You know for a while he was with the federal government thinking up excuses.
It was a big job, I tell you.
Well one day they brung in efficiency expert round on the job and he figured out John Henry's fringe benefits and he hollered out:
Automation! Automation! Automation!
Well the expert said to John Henry,
"I'm gonna bring me a computer out.
"I'm gonna bring me a computer,
And an IBM machine

"Cybernetics gonna put the answer down.
"Computers help to keep the payroll down."
Well now the man who invented the computer
Was from a place called MIT.
He punched out cards and tapes by the yard,
Hummin' Nearer My God To Thee,
Hummin' Nearer My God To Thee-ee-ee-ee.
Now John Henry said to the inventor,
He said your tubes don't mean a damn.
"All your wires and your circuits
"They are just a modern quirk. It's
"Never ever gonna beat a Thinkin' Man.
"Are never gonna beat a Thinkin' Man."
So it was proposed that John Henry and the computer had a race.
The inventor punched out a card with a computer...
John Henry stepped into the isolation booth...
Ralph Edwards read him his questions...
John Henry started in a-thinkin',
'Til his head glowed cherry-red.
There was smoke from his ears
And his eyes poured tears
And he thunk 'til his brain dropped dead--
THINK! THANK! THUNK!
Thunk 'til his brain dropped dead.
That the sad and awful fate of John
They couldn't stop him.
They couldn't do it.
Twisted him alright.
They took John Henry to the bughouse,
But still his legend grows.
Now no one's ever heard
John Henry say a word
He's just sitting there smiling like he knows.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk
"PEOPLE, PROJECTION AND PATHOS"
January 5, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 5, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and it is January 5th, 2007.
I hope everyone survived their celebrations of making it through to another year. Let's all hope that this year will be no worse than last year, and that's the best we can do at the present. It's also the time to remember, for so many people, why they don't celebrate anything during the year. It takes a full year to forget, and it's only now it comes back to you why you don't celebrate so much. So much so, that even major subway corporations in cities like Toronto and with the TTC for the buses was so short of drivers that there's almost an emergency for people getting to work in the last few days. Of course, the stress builds up in their lives. This will also increase, too. There's ALWAYS FALLOUT, in this system, which is an ARTIFICIAL SYSTEM, to the stresses that are always building up and being sublimated by other means, but they don't go away. They simply mold into another shape and come out elsewhere.

"Say Goodbye To It All"
By Chris DeBurgh

We took a boat over Lake Geneva.
It was raining all night long,
We were lucky and we saw no enemy,
And came from Switzerland poor refugees,
Far from the guns of war,
We said goodbye to it all;

They brought us in to a nurses station,
Half a mile behind the lines,
Oh lord, how my heart was breaking,
To see the children, and the walking wounded,
Hoping for a ticket home,
And say goodbye to it all;

I woke up on a cold blue morning,
To see her there, standing right beside me,
Long years since I left her at the borderline,
And how she found me I'll never know,
But we decided there and then,
To say goodbye to it all;

Say goodbye to it all,
Say goodbye to it all....

I'd also like to mention, right off the bat, before I forget, that everyone I'm sure is noticing the odd weather we're having. I mentioned this would probably happen, before the winter came on. It’s been happening, ever since the Kyoto Conference on the climate change, which is all drama, really. All the meetings that they have are foregone conclusions. It's just a meeting for the public’s benefit, to hear the statements and the plans, which have already been made by very quiet secretive circles. The climate change is going to be the big drastic force, to drive us into the new system, along with all the other wars, rumors of wars, plagues, famines and all the usual stuff that's been used down through the ages.
The United Nations has made no “bones about it” that they want us in habitat areas. The "Agenda 21" plan was drafted up and in place and all signed and on the go, actually. Now, all it needs to do is to get the public convinced that we are polluting the atmosphere so badly that we can't live like this anymore, and we must

all crowd into habitat areas, where we're monitored and watched. It all just happens to fit in, of course, with all of the other writings and books churned out by Rockefeller Foundations and all the other foundations. These foundations are all part of the same foundation, really, which guide our lives into the long-term goal of a much REDUCED POPULATION where INDIVIDUALS WILL SERVE THE STATE. THERE WILL BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY, WHATSOEVER, NO PRIVATE VEHICLES, ONLY PUBLIC TRANSPORTATION AND PASSES FOR EVERYTHING, WHEREVER YOU WANT TO GO. IT WILL BE THEIR UTOPIA.

The climate will be used as a great force to bring all of this in. The snow that was here has melted with the rain, and the mild weather, which is unheard of here at this time of year. Sure enough, I was waiting for the drumbeat, starting with the media, which is just an arm of global government, to see when they start pounding the drums on "My goodness! What's happening to the weather?," to bring it all home to the public. You must train the public in what to think, so that they'll come to conclusions, which the experts will bring them to, and everything must be crisis.

This is the age of crisis creation, and it's all done through science. Old stuff, for anyone who wants to look up the treaties, at the United Nations, on weather modification for warfare purposes. All of this stuff is old stuff, including the Star Wars of Ronald Reagan's era, which was to do with satellites, arrays and batteries of them, put up into space, working in unison. Some of them can also interact and interface with the HAARP technologies. Increase them and boost them, and really put them down to a pinpoint anywhere on the planet, or even cover whole continents, if need be, or melt the North Pole.

THERE'S NOTHING HAPPENING TODAY THAT CANNOT BE CAUSED BY THE SCIENCES, WHICH ARE IN PLACE AND WORKING.

They NEVER MENTION all of the SPRAYING WE'VE HAD, which really STARTED UP THE GLOBAL WARMING. The ones who are awake, and there aren't too many, really, with a memory of what clouds used to look like, because strange as it may seem, very few people look up. They have no interest in their environment, which is a sign that they're domesticated, for wild animals must take interest in the happenings around them, for survival purposes.

The GLOBAL WARMINGHAS REALLYINCREASED SINCE THE SPRAYING. Between all the clouds, you'll see the spraying going on everyday. It happened over Christmas, as well, Christmas Day. It didn't stop. It's so strange, the media doesn't point this out to you isn't it? And they won't either, because The Wizard of Oz, behind the curtain, must scare the hell and the bejesus out of everybody, to get them to go along with this new way of living, which just happens to be all drafted out and needs implementation now.

Wait and see, towards the end of winter, the drumbeat will increase in all media, and all you'll hear is crisis, crisis, crisis and experts, experts, experts. Out will come the conclusions to all of the debates, which will go on. I'm sure the conclusions were drafted up probably 20, 30, 40, 50 years ago. We're just going through a drama, a pre-scripted drama, as we always have gone through down through the ages, by the magi, the High Magi.

I should mention, also, to people who email me asking about what I think of certain authors or current popular people in, say, the New Age movement for instance, who've been promoted up there. They always ask me what I think about so-and-so. What does it matter what I think, really? If you're asking the question, you're really answering your question. You don't need me to confirm something that you already suspect.

You cannot get up, in this world, into high stardom status, unless you're made to be that way. You're made by the powers behind the scenes. The stars have always been given to the public to follow. That's why at checkout counters across the planet, you can read all this nonsense about the stars and all the little dramas they're supposed to have. It’s because the public seem to take an incredible interest in those who have been altered, by being placed on the altar – the stage. The stage is a higher point. It's above you and people worship those who are put up on altars. You don't get on the altar unless someone (a professional) puts you there, backed by the big powers, and the doors have been opened for you. You can't get through without the keys.

Booksellers don't come begging for your books. On the contrary, it takes big buckaroos to give off the payola and grease the palms, all the way up; and even then, if the content isn't suitable to an agenda, you won't get published. It's that simple.

All reading material, including novels, are purposely put out there, because everything shapes you into another version of you. Fiction or non-fiction, it doesn't matter. Today, they have taken down the barriers, which used to be there in publishing, for fiction and non-fiction. There are more science fiction writers writing under the guise of non-fiction today, than probably science fiction. That is not by accident, either.

There has never been an age where so much psychological tampering has gone on through promotion, big high promotion, of what used to be called "The Mysteries" in the 1700's, 1800's, and it's all been recycled again. All of the nonsense, which was put out then, was by high freemasonry, not the little yo-yos with the beer bellies that we see stumbling in and out of lodges, at the bottom. High freemasonry put out the myths, because religions have always been used, down through the ages, to create mind-sets and control factors over people. When you're off chasing aliens in space, or whatever it happens to be that they make popular at the time, remember the bulk of the populace will always follow what becomes popular. That's standard. Therefore, whatever is put out there is just re-hashes of old stuff.

It was around the time of Francis Bacon, when the Rosicrucians first emerged publicly in England, that they first mentioned the old stuff from Plato in "Atlantis". Now all that survived, prior to that, were Plato's writings on it. He never defined it as a work of fiction or non-fiction, although he did mention his ancestor, Solon. Solon is a play on "the sun," and also the city of ON, which is Heliopolis in Greek. Again, it's a mystery religion story, and there are always meanings behind the stories, in allegorical forms. We can't take it as face value as a fact. It's up for the wise to discern that through a fiction, a reality is being put across, if you can discern it. All that really remained was Plato's writings and some stories on ancient Greek, which they weren't sure were either myths or not, to do with an invasion of these people they eventually called "The Atlantians."

However, there was no mention in the writings of the time, of a higher society, an advanced society. In fact, the remnants of them were defeated, supposedly, by the Spartans. This goes against the grain, because the Spartans, apart from their massive discipline and their ordinary weapons, were just armed the same way as everyone else was, at that time. That, coupled with an earthquake, supposedly helped sink Atlantis. The remnants of the armies, which were already in the fields in battle when it happened, were defeated by the Spartans.

It was resurrected with Rosicrucians in the court of Queen Elizabeth I, and pushed out there, as an ideal for something to work towards. The ideal society, as Bacon himself said. Bacon wrote "The New Atlantis," where he put all of this in there. It wasn't a prediction. It was a plan, which I'm sure he didn't invent himself, that a country would arise in the West, and it would be called "The New Atlantis" TO THOSE IN THE BROTHERHOOD. It would have a superficial government, run like a democratic type government or republic. In reality, it would be run by a secretive counsel of wise men, a superior group of scientists, in all of the sciences, including psychology.

Bacon talked in his book "The New Atlantis," about how this country would be a great trading nation, and yet it would keep itself in a sense isolated for a period. Everyone's heard of the Monroe Doctrine, I'm sure. He wrote how it would run on virtue, all the Masonic virtues, yet the people, the general population, would never know that THEY'RE BEING GUIDED and RUN by A SECRET BROTHERHOOD. The head of this was called Salamon, which is one of the old versions of Solomon, but it's actually deeper on the esoteric level. Apart from meaning the sun in three different languages, it's also a play (at that time) on salmon, S-A-L-M-O-N, because salmon had the red pinkish flesh (the sea salmon). Red meant the color of revolution towards an ideal. You'll sometimes also see it spelled as solyman and salimon. The Solomon that we have today is a more modern version, and as I say, it's the sun in three different tongues, but much, much deeper meanings, too, which I might go into some day.

This New Atlantis was to control the world by its virtue and its power, but it would keep its sciences secret, even from the public in The New Atlantis. Very few people would get into the laboratories, which Bacon said "would be three miles inside mountains or else three miles deep, but always hidden from the general populace." That was no exaggeration, because even in Bacon's time, they were keeping the sciences hidden from the public. Bacon was an advisor. He tried even harder to be a top advisor, but he couldn't quite make it to kings and queens. In some of his writings, in his essays, you will find it's the same thing, as you'll find with Machiavelli. These were resumes on how clever, wise and sly they were, when it came to the understanding of the populations and how to manipulate them. It's interesting to read his essays and what he thinks of people. He was a complete elitist, and he had no problem accepting that fact, that there were differences in categories of intellect, intelligence and what he called "stations in life."

He goes into that, to an extent, in "The New Atlantis." Since that book came out, of course, it fired the imagination. It was used to promote more secret societies. Notice, secret societies are all connected at the top; even the ones who think they're fighting each other are connected at the top, because they're specialized. They have specialized functions. Some of them control Roman Catholics. Some of them control Protestant sects. Others control Jewish sects, but they're all connected at the top, and they all have to be chartered. All the charters that have been given go back to Grand Lodge of England, regardless if it's French

Grand Lodge, the Grand Orient or whoever. They're all chartered, one after the other, even the Scottish Rite of Freemasons, which wasn't Scottish to begin with.

Many Masons don't know their own histories. If I were to give to a Catholic (person) a Catholic book on doctrine, they will not question it, because they have been conditioned to accept more books on the same subject. It's no different than those who make money catering to, or at least pretending to cater to, the Protestant sects. You've a ready-made market of people who've been conditioned from birth. For those who want an easy job, and you're not too bad with words, you can have a good income just catering and churning out books for Christians.
In the 19th century that was big business, right up until then – novels for Christians. The novels, just like television today, had little dramas and moral codes in it, and changes again along the way to the next step, the next generation. Just like today, it was predictive programming, written into novels, for an all ready created market. You didn't have to break into the market. You just have to understand the language of the target, and then they go for them. The New Age phenomena is no different. It took a long time to get it up to speed, a few generations. The whole New Age movement broke out, like a sea busting through a dam, books suddenly appeared all over the place, on so-called spirituality.
It's snapped up eagerly by a preconditioned people, who've grown up hearing thousands of little quotes and so on, from cartoons onwards, getting them ready for the New Age. Once again, the language was created for them to fall into. The New Atlantis ideas had died away, for a while, and then were resuscitated in the 1800's. In the 1800's, an awful lot of nonsense was churned out, a purposeful nonsense, intentional nonsense, by (again) the higher sources who give you their thoughts and are authorized to be out there. They pulled the Atlantis out of the bag again, and with a lot of mythology about it, and that stuff about where the birth of it was, or where the Atlantians went to Egypt first and then went to Ireland after that, and on and on and on it goes.

There are techniques to selling the idea, which come from studying philosophy. If you understand philosophy and the techniques of sophistry, you'll understand how it's being put across. What they'll do, as a simple example: It's like Plato, who wants to get an audience for his writings. He will pretend he is having a discussion with a friend, and he'll give a premise to see if the friend agrees with it. If the premise seems logical and is within the person's experiences, he'll say, "yes I agree with that." Then Plato will say, "in that case, can we say for sure that there's a category of people who do this or think like this?" and the person agrees. It's a step-by-step process of getting you to accept, first of all, a premise, which you understand, and then taking you step-by-step, subjectively, into the next premise, and the next premise, until you have a whole formula laid out in front of you and an ending. You've been brought to a conclusion, which has been a space journey through the planets, in a sense, simply by a person who is guided in the techniques of logic and has guided you along, all starting, really, with a basic premise, which you must swallow.
They'll take sometimes a "suppose." Now, "supposing this happened," and once you've agreed to all the supposing, it's become a concretized fact in your mind. Then he jumps from the next thing, to the next thing, and the next thing. That's how simply this technique is used. It's a science; but it's taught to certain individuals, and has been in all ages, to control the minds of society and guide them along a particular path, albeit, if necessary, into even more confusion. In a time of great changes, you want confusion, so that again experts can come forward and help you out of the mess. It's very simple.
It's so interesting to realize that the same old stuff is being rehashed today, as it was put out by Masonry, at that time, mixed with the events of the today, which make it seem more truthful. It's great to add truth into the rest, because you must have bait there, which is the truth. Intelligence works that way. Then you counter the intelligence by adding the ridiculous, and you discredit the truth. It's not difficult to understand. However, a journey through the fantastic is more appealing to people than basic facts, that rather clever people have fooled you, and have fooled previous generations with. It's much easier to accept that it had to be something that was superhuman, which did so, as though we were sort of innocent bystanders with not much to do, except go along.

That's where the ego comes in. This all ties in with something I've touched on before, and I've touched lightly on and sometimes with a little more effect, but I've never gone into it too deeply on previous shows. I should also mention before I forget this one, also.
Please remember that regardless of the show I'm on, doesn't necessarily mean I agree, with the topics or the answers from callers, or the questions even of the callers. What many of the shows will actually do, if they're religious, is to show you how narrow the confines of an upbringing in a specific religion, as opposed

to a truth, cause people to be blinded in such amazing ways. One person, recently, talked about how he would go down and basically take on the Masons. What he couldn't see, but he would be able to see if he'd stand outside of himself, is simply someone trying to convert people who have already taken one religion, which is Freemasonry. (As Albert Pike said "it is a religion.") This person would try and convert them to his own religion. The one that he'd been brought up in, and that doesn't bring success. It causes conflict. That's exactly the techniques we're expected to follow in society, all walks of life, while the big boys are guiding us all, as we fight each other to a preordained conclusion.
You cannot understand the world until you understand yourself. From the most ancient times, even, above all the great temples and all the countries in the world, there was ALWAYS A LEGAL WARNING and that was "KNOW THYSELF." If you don't know yourself you'll end up fighting someone.
We have drives; we're complex in a sense, and yet normal at the same time. Everyone has them. We also have in an artificial system like this, exaggerated needs. If you suppress something, the drive will become exaggerated and sometimes dangerous to yourself or others. We live in such an artificially created system, that many drives are suppressed and even the drive to be humane to others is suppressed, in this system. WE LIVE IN AN ANTI-HUMANE SYSTEM.

The ancient days, where people lived in tribes, meant that everyone in the tribe was just as important as everyone else, because the death of one could bring on the death of another. The tribes survived, because of all the individuals that made it up, so everyone had to be treated the same. Barter, or simply sharing, was normal. THE CURSE OF INHUMANITY CAME WITH THE CREATION OF MONEY – an artificial idea.That's ALL MONEY IS; It's AN IDEA. It's not a normal thing, like gravity. It didn't pre-exist intelligence or intellect. Money is a dominating force and always has been, since its creation, and since the first countries accepted it and created the first standing army, to go off and conquer other ones and force the same system on them. Food, shelter, clothing, companionship, the sense of safety at all times, was destroyed with the introduction of money. Money became the key to food, shelter and clothing and companionship, because no one now wants to know anyone who's poor. It brings out the worst, the abnormal, which becomes normal in a population that accepts it. That's the key to that. Natural needs, which are suppressed, become neurotic and eventually psychotic. Hence, you see the people who will walk over other people and stab everyone on the way up the ladder to get ahead. Only then, can you get a population that will worship the ultra rich and the stars, because they are the epitome of everything you wish you were. Because, "my goodness, you wouldn't have to worry about bills, getting food or shelter, and your clothing, and you'd be more acceptable; so they'll love you and they wouldn't despise you."
THIS IS A CORRUPT ANTI-HUMAN SYSTEM IN WHICH WE LIVE. It's quite natural that it's going towards the ANNIHILATION OF THE MANY WHEN IT COMES TO CONSCIOUSNESS BY THE FEW, because the MANY HAVE ACCEPTED this ANTI-HUMAN SYSTEM, AS THE NORM.
I mentioned this in talks previously, long ago, and it was on one of the old talk shows I was on. I was talking to someone who believed in the unification of everyone. The ideal that's been pushed for so long is the "we're all one" idea. It's an appealing idea for many people, who don't think too deeply into the effects of oneness.
There's nothing worse, you can imagine, if everyone is the same. There's no spontaneity, no creativity. You'll be robots, no privacy, no more you. "The Ghost in the Machine" your mind is sometimes called, the psyche. Not psychic, but psyche. That's means you, the totality of you, as a person. There would be no more of that. You wouldn't have peace or privacy. You'd be plugged in, to the many. I've mentioned before, about those who really feel and think about the chaos that's always been in the world, when it comes to wars and cruelty and thievery on a massive scale, whether it's called plundering by barbarians or simply bringing civilization by democracies; it's all the same thing. It's your friends and neighbors, and maybe you yourself, who goes off to do the killing and inflict the suffering on others, while knowing in the back of your mind that you personally will not benefit from this. You're given a paycheck to do it.

You know the big corporations will benefit and plunder, under various guises, but it's just the same thing. Plunder is plunder. Looting is looting. The reason the Skull and Bones uses the skull and bones, apart from being HIGH MASONIC, is because THEY ARE PIRATES. That's what they are. That's what Queen Elizabeth's courts were composed of, pirates who plundered everyone else, every other country of their gold and their silver, and they all belonged to the Rosicrucian Lodge, the higher lodge. Whereas, the lower characters were getting taught virtues; the bigger boys were plundering, stealing, killing, sinking ships and drowning people to bring up the treasury – their own treasury. Pike mentions it also, "To become the masters over the masters of the world, they would use every means possible including the stock market." He writes this

in his own book.
EVERYTHING IS RIGGED but WE ALL GIVE CONSENT TO THE WARS AND PLUNDERING. From early childhood onward, I've always wondered why even people in my family could watch the same news as me, and then go on to some fiction that would come on. The horror they'd just seen about a real thing that was happening to others was gone from their minds. It's then you realize we're not all the same, at all. In fact, when you go through life, you realize those who care, and I mean caring, not for some other motivation or personal gain. It's then that you realize that you're vastly different, vastly different.
I've heard people talking, and many Christians, too, who have a mythological view of the past (their own past, recent past, as well), thinking we're just being taken over by evil people. Yet, if they went into their own histories, they'd find their own predecessors had fought for the militaries and done all the things which I can't find anywhere in the New Testament. WE CONSENT TO EVIL DEEDS. Young men used to be the only ones prone to them, because every young man has a tribal instinct and he'd love to be the hero of his tribe. That's why you always recruit young people for wars. Older ones have more sense. They've learned something, along the way. Generally, if you look at the wars, there's at least 20 years between them, because in 20 years a new generation has grown up, with no memory of the previous one, and they all want to be heroes, and that's what the military counts on.

THE MILITARY IS A MASONIC INSTITUTION WITH ALL OF ITS SYMBOLS. When a Mason shows a sign, a physical gesture, to a brother Mason it's called a "flash". He flashes the sign. That's why soldier's patches, on their shoulders or wherever, on their uniform, are called "flashes." Everything in the military is purely Masonic. Look at the SYMBOLS.
The patron saint, in ancient times, for merchants, soldiers and thieves was Mercury. That's why you have merc – merchant – mercury – mercenary, you see. That was the patron saint for all of them, because they all went together. They moved together. Nothing has really changed, except better conditioning on the populace not to recognize the obvious.
Young people who want to go off and fight wars and join the military in peacetime are mercenaries. They will go wherever they're told and kill whoever they're told to kill. That's what a mercenary traditionally did. Prior to the standing armies, before the Bank of England really got up on the go with the Rothschild's (it was already on the go prior to that), they didn't have standing armies, as such. They'd have a nobility core, the cavalry types, but most of the people were just paid mercenaries. It was a profession. You brought your own weapons and clothing. When they brought in the Red Coats, the Red Coats symbolized the Kabbalistic takeover, not by Jews, because the high Christians in England adopted the Kabbalah, as well. It became part; they called it "The Christian Kabbalah."
THE ELITE HAVE NO RACES or CREEDS. They put on the show for those who think, "this boy is one of ours. We'll follow him. He has made it. He's a self-made man." That's for the fool below. The Red Coats also had their belts across their shoulders, crossing in the chest, the white belt – the illumined man. It also made a darn good target, with the cross crossed: the "X" symbol over the red.

We've been living through a history, a time ongoing, controlled by what some perceive are conflicting secret societies. It's only through conflict you can guide societies. You have no problems if no one's fighting each other; you must create conflict. The forces of nature: Cause and effect; Push, counter-push. That's the history of the world, for a long time, definitely since the creation of money. By money, I mean all of its forms. Whether they're weighing out silver or gold or it's minted into coinage, it doesn't make any difference. The only trick is to get the public to accept that as real wealth, as opposed to the bag of oats they used to have, that they'd trade for something else, and that's the trick.
In all ages, the people give consent. Now we're living in an artificial system, where the money is the important thing, not the food. The money comes before the food, now. Without it, you can't get the food or pay the rent, or whatever else you need. This creates the psychotic system, in which we live, including gangsterism. Gangsterism, the "below," is just the underworld. We have the over-world and underworld, always controlled, down through history, by the same bunch at the top. They must have a legal system that appears to give justice. It's only an appearance, mind you. It isn't justice. It's an appearance for the people to believe in. When they can't do something and break the rules of the "above" system, the legal system, they get their other side to do it with the illegal system, by the illegal method. They work in tandem, always, down through history.
The techniques have always been the same. If you look at some of the biggest families on the planet (in fact, pretty well all of them), whether it be the British monarchy or the European monarchy, they're all cousins, which you can trace through the families of the Normans (the high Norman families) and all the way

back to Venice. Highly symbolic, because even the Phoenicians, who were the world's traders and leaders at the time, in wealth and money and all that went with it, built themselves capitals in either rivers or in big lakes. THEY BUILT THE ISLANDS THEY WOULD LIVE ON, or else they'd move the waters around, a manmade island. That's where they dwelt, always surrounded by water.
Venice was created by man, by billions of tons of rock and timbers, to create the same system. When the Knights Templars and all the other crusaders went across to invade and loot the Middle East, they had to hire the Venetian ships to take them across. It was great business for the Venetians. If we take Phoenician and the Phoenix bird, the symbol of something which dies (approximately 500 years) and is reborn from the ashes, then you take Venice, which is just Phenice – Phoenice, it's from the same root, you see. The monied people moved down through the ages, and they financed the wars, all wars. They financed the machinations and everything else you need for wars, and they profit highly always. They have MOs (Modus Operandi) of where they live, and the system, which they control. It's all around them.
The ancients had it, even in Babylon. In the great cities of Egypt, you would have the masses of wealth surrounded by incredible poverty, co-existing side by side. You had a pharmacological industry, even in Egypt. You also had the other drug industries, as well, which you would today call "the illegal ones," prostitution, which was organized by an underground. They had drugs, prostitution, poverty, squalor, living side by side with incredible riches and wealth. If you look at the capital cities of the world, you'll find they always have the river going around.

WE ALWAYS GIVE OUR CONSENT TO THAT WHICH IS EVIL AND WHAT DOES THAT SAY ABOUT US? What does it say about those who watch the world, in between the ads and the sports, and the people, who starve, and populations dying, and houses being bombed into dust when Air Forces make “mistakes,” and it doesn’t affect them at all? Here is the point of something that I touched on:
For those who really care and are not using this idealism to control other people, for those who really care and it really affects them personally, you have to get away from the “oneness” idea. Someone, recently, said something I've known all along, and it's a hard thing for people to take. He said (which I knew, as a child, by studying people):
"It isn't that 90 percent of the public are good and 10 percent are bad, it's that 10 percent of the public are good and that 90 percent are bad."
That's something to ponder. What we allow to be done to others can ultimately be done to ourselves, when we don't care. Is that simply because we're quite happy it's not happening to us, personally? If we only care about ourselves, we are allowing all this to happen to others.
OUR SILENCE IS CONSENT. That's legality, you see. When your own sons and daughters are off killing people under the usual guises, the same old ad hoc reasons that are thrown out there, what does that say about them and us? What does it say?
This is not a time for unification of people, because we can see how most people are. It's a time, for those who understand, to speak out and say the right thing, because now all we have left is the right to shame, by pointing out the obvious. People who cannot understand what I'm saying have never looked at themselves. They've never questioned their own motives in anything. They don't know the dark side of themselves. They find it easy to jump into a pigeon hole that's pre-made for them and point fingers at the one next door. That's called "projection." We project the dark self, within ourselves, on to others, rather than see that what we're saying about others is within ourselves. "KNOW THYSELF" IS A MUST.

In the old Soviet system (not that old, remember), which was created as an antithesis to the democratic system, by those who gave us the democratic system, as well. Now we've come to "The Third Wave" as Alvin Toffler has talked about and put out in his book, the merging of communism and capital into the third way, which just happens to be the way that Bertrand Russell and others before him had said we would end up. That was always the plan.
The old Soviet system used to use the term "self-criticism" on the public. Here are the tenants of the Soviet idea: Question yourself and see if you measure up to it. That was what they meant by it, because the State, the absolute State, is not there to free people. The mass State has no intention of promoting mutual understanding or relationship, between person to person. It strives for the atomization and isolation of the psyche, the mind, "The Ghost in the Machine." That way, the State becomes total.
When people are not related to each other, with common natural humanity, the State is total. When people are related to each other, and in touch and in tune with each other, it's the opposite. The State loses power. What I'm talking about isn't that we must be ideal. That's an impossibility. Anyone who claims that they are fulfilled completely, or above the rest in an idealistic manner is certainly fooling others, if not themselves. In

fact, that's the way the elite talk about us. They are the “ideal” and we're just a bunch of little commoners, and because we're commoners and silly and dumb, it's their right to do with us as they see fit. It’s almost the way people talk about animals, “you don't want to be so obviously cruel to them, but sometimes you have to get the herd and move them, et cetera.” They can polish it up in a way that's acceptable to themselves, and they certainly do believe that they are superior and they are the ideal. That is impossible. We can certainly be better than we are. Those who set themselves up to be ideal, or pretend they are, will always fall. They have the same instincts as everyone else. In a puritanical type of society, you'll find there's just as much within the New Age movement, who got their ideas really from the puritanical system, where they'll condemn people who smoke as being non-spiritual. That's a pure carry-over from Protestantism, and they can't see it themselves, because spirituality has nothing to do with eating or smoking or anything else like that.

Before I close for tonight, I'd like to thank everyone, and there's been about a dozen people that have put in donations, which is something I don't generally like to ask for, because I'm not here to ask for money, although money is the key that runs this system, as we all know. We’re all aware of. It's unfortunate, but until another system takes its place, hopefully not the one they have scheduled for us, it's necessary to get the world out and to survive.

So I thank those who sent in even 10 bucks, because there's always a thought there, which is always more important than the money. There's always a thought attached to something which is freely given. I thank those who've helped. I want to tell you I will be getting, next week, a snow blower, even though with this weather we're getting, I'm wondering if I should buy a boat. It depends on the weather that's being planned for us.

I was thinking of phoning the military, and asking them what they have planned for the next two or three months, but I doubt if I'd get a response. At least I know when the snow comes, which I think it probably will by the end of this week, or the beginning of next. I'll be able to get out of here when I have to. So I thank those people. I also have to say I can't answer all the emails that come in. There's just so many. Some people will pour out their lives to me, and I read them. I understand the times, in which we live, and I understand that people are tremendously isolated from each other, and simply knowing that someone else is there with a similar type of mind, is certainly comforting, at least. It also dispels the myth that you're possibly going crazy, when you watch the robotic actions of those around you, and you listen to their silly conversations, which all are given to them by the media.

You're not crazy at all. I have people in all countries, who get in touch with me, who all have the same problem of isolation. Who do they talk to? There's always an urgency to teach people. Please, always think before you teach, because it can drain you, and if there's no possibility the person is asking the right questions to begin with, you're draining your own energy, rather than being creative with it. Always work on yourself, in these times.

Once again, let's hope you've all survived the New Year and you're feeling better. Thanks for those who sent donations in, and we'll talk to you next week.

All the best for now, and may your god go with you.

"A Little Help From My Friends"
By Joe Cocker

What would you do if I sang out of tune,
Would you stand up and walk out on me?
Lend me your ears and I'll sing you a song
I will try not to sing out of key.

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

What do I do when my love is away
(Does it worry you to be alone?)
How do I feel at the end of the day,
(Are you sad because you're on your own?)

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody?
I need someone to love
Could it be anybody?
All I need is someone to love.

Would you believe in a love at first sight
I'm certain that it happens all the time, yeah
What do you see when you turn out the light
I can't tell you but I know it's mine,

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody
I just need someone to love
Could it be anybody
I want somebody to love.

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
With a little help from my friends.

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PERSISTENT PESTS
OF THE
PROFESSIONAL PROFITEERING PERPETRATORS
(WITH BUTCH CHANCELLOR, MISSOURI, USA)"
August 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on August 1st, 2007.

Tonight, you'll hear the talk or the follow-up of Butch Chancellor and Martha his wife. We've already heard one part of the problems they were having on a previous talk we did on the site, concerning the authorities who wanted to keep Martha in the hospital and then transfer her to a hospice, but thanks to listeners and the phone calls and letters that came in, they suddenly changed the diagnosis and let her go home.

You'll hear about the follow-up of how the authorities are still coming back to their home, under false pretenses, trying to gain access, and all the little tricks they play on people who are elderly, trying to fool them to gain access into the house - without warrants, et cetera. These untidy things from an old fashioned era, where people had to bring warrants to gain access to the home. Now it's their policy and it's just what they do. It's their mandates. They've watched so much television that even the recruits that come in to these jobs and professions believe they don't need warrants. At least they try and trick the homeowner into thinking they don't need warrants.

Here is the story so far. Martha is home and these characters from the so-called 'social services' are trying to gain access because they want to put her in a hospice. They don't give up. They hate being foiled by the common public that stands up to them. These services are now 'authorities' and they try and fool you into believing they have more power than they actually have. Unfortunately, because of the conditioning through fictional dramas on television and movies - the people do have a distorted view and perception of reality and they believe the fictional versions. They've seen the cops smashing the doors down and just going in. They are seeing how professional and caring these healthcare workers are through fictional programs, and it's all a distortion as I say of perceptions. It's an illusion. It's a con game.

These characters work for big business in the healthcare industry. It's a huge business that makes a lot of money off of suffering and blackmail basically. If you have the money and insurance, yes, they'll treat you. If you don't, you're thrown off into the scrap heap to die in the streets. That's how much they care in this so-called 'advanced civilization.'

Here is the continuing drama of Butch Chancellor and his wife Martha as they get harassed by these people who play tricks at the doorstep - with policemen hidden around corners ready to come to the aid of the supposed social worker, if indeed that's what this woman was.

Butch: Martha is in one of the local hospitals and two weeks or so after she was in, there was knock on the door and there was a woman and a man on my step and it kind of aroused my interest because they had no appointment. The first words out of the woman who seemed to be in charge - and the first words out of her mouth were: "We're from the hospital senior services and we're here to help you." I knew it was a lie because I spent the morning on the telephone with the hospital and nobody said anything about sending anyone out, so I was pretty conscious about this somebody coming in "We would like you to invite us in. We would like to come in talk to you," and I said, " I really don't have time for that right now. If you have a brochure, you can leave it with me." She said, "Oh no, we don't do that. We want to come in and see what

we can do to help you." I said, " Right now, I'm busy and I don't really think I need any help," and she became quite insistent so I told her because my suspicion kept going up. I said, "Wait just a minute, are you from some government agency?" She said, " Yes, we really are." I said, " In that case, you know you need to have a warrant, don't you?" She said "Oh, oh no." I said, "You don't have a warrant? Maybe you better go get one. And by the way, thank you for the courtesy about calling in advance." She said, - (she lied again) – "We called and called but just couldn't get through."

Of course, we have an answering machine here and she could have gotten through, but anyway she went away. They went away; and last week, I think it was July 26th, there was a knocking at the door, and it was the same woman. She appeared to be alone and she started to say something, and I said, " Hold it just a minute. Excuse me a minute." And I had since acquired a camcorder, so I grabbed my camcorder and began filming her and she began to holler really loud, "What are you doing? What are you doing? What are you doing!" And at that time, two cops appeared. One had been stationed on each side of my door and just out of my sight, and these were the big knuckle-dragging kind of cops you know. He had a black uniform on and so I asked her again what her name was to get it on the film and she kind of muttered because she didn't want it on the film I guess. I asked each of them what they're names were and they did the same thing, so I couldn't get ahold of so far as identification from these guys. She said, "We want to come in and do follow-up on Martha, your wife."

Alan: When was this, Butch?

Butch: This was July the 26th.

Alan: Okay, so Martha was home and all the rest of it.

Butch: Martha was at home. They were here to help me, right? Now they're here to help Martha. Okay. I told her, I told them all. I addressed them all and I said, "You know you guys want to come in here. You know the law. You don't enter a citizen's home without a warrant," and this one cop popped up and said, "Unless we have permission." I said, " You don't have permission." The woman says, "Are you holding her against her will?" I was flabbergasted at that, so I just turned to Martha and I said, "Honey, am I holding you against your will?" Martha says, "no." That didn't fly. What was it? Where did they go from there?

"You must have -- if you won't let us in" -- I told them again, "get a warrant" and she said, " you must have something to hide, or you would let us in" and I said, " I bet you've got something to hide." She says, "No, no, I've got a mandate and I'm just doing my job." I wanted to tell her that's what they said at Nuremberg and that didn't work.

Alan: She wouldn't have known what that meant.

Butch: I decided she probably didn't know where Nuremberg was, so we let that slide and I just gave them another lecture on warrants and their uses.

Alan: Yes. They don't have laws anymore. They have policies and mandates.

Butch: Right, right. They didn't want to discuss the law at all.

Alan: That's a nuisance, that "law," you know.

Butch: They didn't deny that that was the law, but they went around it. They lied their way in, and if that doesn't go, then we intimidate our way out, and this operation was strictly intimidation. One of the guys had a neck that was bigger than his chest. We won't talk about that.

Alan: Yes, he's been specially engineered for the job.

Butch: Right. We won't talk about the neck size and IQ, Alan.

Alan: It comes from an injection bottle of steroids.

Butch: Okay, that would explain that. These guys all they did in this thing – I was wondering about the remark from that one fellow – they strutted around, like a bunch of overfed turkeys. In one case, his belly pushed out and the other guy did have his chest out. He hadn't had as many steroids maybe, Alan.

Alan: It could be that. They're expensive though. Mind you, the taxpayer often pays for it.

Butch: The one on steroids there continued to finger his gun butt all the time, his pistol butt.

Alan: That's so he could find out where his--

Butch: He had an itchy trigger finger.

Alan: No. What it is: they've got to find out where their waistline is, you understand, and they can't see it because of their belly.

Butch: So he lost his pistol.

Alan: That's it.

Butch: Okay, yes, that describes him; and so this went on until I had lectured them three times on the value of a warrant. The one on steroids held up his right hand up into the air and he made some kind of signal. He had his two fingers open. The pointy finger and the one next to it and he had it up in sort of a V, but kind of in a hook shape, and he's signaling someone. But the other fellow had moved a little past the door out of my sight, but I don't think he was signaling to him, so there may have been a truck-load of them out there. I don't know.

Alan: Were they ordinary police dressed like police?

Butch: They did have the SPD, the Springfield Police insignia on their collars. However, it was a good old Nazi SS black uniform.

Alan: Did they have the pantlegs tucked into boots?

Butch: No they didn't. I think I told you about one of the boys was that way before in an earlier interview, but these guys didn't have gloss boots.

Alan: They were a low-order swat teams. They were the wannabes that failed because of their weight probably.

Butch: Yes, the thing about glossing your boots is – I'd be worried about that. If you're with a class of a bunch of 82nd airborne guys they will do bad things to ground troops who gloss their boots you know. They did in my day. You know the airborne were lonely people who were permitted to gloss their boots. Anyway they moved on out and I haven't heard from any of them here. So they were here.

Alan: The police moved off first and left the Feminazi there?

Butch: The Feminazi went with them.

Alan: You caught the whole thing on videotape?

Butch: Yes I have. I've got it all on video tape and as soon as I get a DVD burnt, it's on the way to you.

Alan: Okay, so you caught them with their gun butts. Their hands on the guns and the whole thing?

Butch: Yeah. That came out good. As a matter of fact, I've got some stills of that. If you can find some way to let me send it to you in attachment--

Alan: You could, yes.

Butch: I understand you might not want to use attachments.

Alan: If I know who it's from, I can open them.

Butch: I'll tell you who it's from and I will include the stills from that grab from that gun butt still, face and head shots and things like that.

Alan: You've got the audio on that as well?

Butch: The audio was much better than my photography because I'd forget the camera and respond to these people.

Alan: Yes, I know. Shaking the hands.

Butch: I've got pictures of people's shoes.

Alan: Shoes, you saw them buffed up and all that.

Butch: Yes. Anyhow, I got to thinking about it and I decided I better get a copy of the report. Police activity reports are public knowledge, right?

Alan: Yes, it's supposed to be.

Butch: I know that.

Alan: They used to be.

Butch: I asked for one, but no more I guess. Whenever I called about it, the guy at police headquarters said, "You have to come down to the station to get one of those." Of course, that was to discourage me, and I said, "Well, as it happens, I'm house bound. I can't but do this by mail." He says, "Wait a minute" and he put me on hold for quite a some time and when he came back, he says, "What's the report number?" and I said, " That's why I'm calling you."

Alan: Why is he asking you what the report number is?

Butch: Yeah, he asked me for a report number and he says, "Didn't you get a -- it's on their on your blue ticket. Didn't you get a blue ticket?" And I said, "No. Nobody gave me a blue ticket" and he says, "If you don't have a blue ticket, you can't get your report." I said, "Now wait a minute. You're telling me that the next time you show up around here, why, I must ask the guy for a blue ticket." He says, "No, he won't give you one."

Alan: That's the beauty of this nonsense.

Butch: You can't get there from here, Alan. For a long time I've seen the world from the point of view of George Orwell. However, I think that's passé. We must now look at the world from Franz Kafka's point of view.

Alan: I think so. With a little bit of psychedelic LSD in there too, that would help.

Butch: That would help. Yeah, if I just had a good shot of that I would have been knocking--

Alan: You see the world in a completely new way.

Butch: I would be easier to get along with.

Alan: It's really Cinderella you'd see then and the two tooth fairies.

Butch: Yes, yes. That would work. From what I can see, they try to pick their way in and con you, and here you are – a senile old geezer, right? An easy one to roll over.

Alan: Your second childhood, don't you know?

Butch: Yeah. So we'll just go in there and con him and we'll get in his house and we'll take whatever we want and we'll leave whatever we want. We'll railroad this guy; and then when that doesn't work, then we're going to scare the crap out of him. I don't know what the third stage is.

Alan: Didn't that Feminazi say that she or they wanted your wife in a hospice?

Butch: No. She has never said that. That is apparently the thing – certainly other people from the hospital and so on have said that. No, she was trying to con me before and I think she knew that to be the wrong thing to say. I do think that's their intent.

Alan: Didn't she lie about who she was initially?

Butch: Oh yeah.

Alan: I mean they can't even tell you what department they're from; yet, if you don't go along with their lies, or you show that you don't believe them, then they're going to use the heavies – the steroid heavies on you.

Butch: Here they were with the heavies, but they don't want any record of this, Alan.

Alan: No. They don't have that apparently.

Butch: That's what he was telling me.

Alan: I thought that was only for politicians.

Butch: Well yeah. He says and I don't understand this fully Alan, as to why. I mean I saw them here and got them on camera. What's the secret? My neighbors saw if they were looking.

Alan: They probably were.

Butch: It was about 6:00 p.m. and--

Alan: You see, you and your camera had a hallucination. That's how it would be in a court of law.

Butch: So this guy is telling me this stuff. He says you can't – there is no report unless he gave you a blue ticket. There is no report. I said, "Now let me get this right. You have no record of these people being out here?" He says, "That's not what I said. I didn't say that." He said, "It's not a public record."

Alan: It's a private record, private records on the public.

Butch: Right.

Alan: You got those guys – they had their depots on their collars you said, right? Did they have their badge numbers there too?

Butch: They had a badge but I couldn't see it. A little bit closer with the--

Alan: If you blow up the video still--

Butch: There is a badge number. I'm being told that these days a lot of them don't have badges.

Alan: Or they take them off. The ones they can pin on, they take off before they come into the house so that you can't get them. They're all "services," you understand. These are services. They come to see if you want their service, like the health service and the police service.

Butch: We're going to service you. That's a little foreign term.

Alan: I'd say. It's amazing what they're doing and it's happening everyday all over the place to people.

Butch: Right. I got the idea I'm not unique, you know. This is standard procedure.

Alan: The problem is, too, you don't watch enough TV.

Butch: Hiding to the edge of the door, you know they practice that.

Alan: If you watch more television fiction and detective stories and hospital stories and dramas, you see, you would just obey whatever they told you to do, and so your programming isn't taking properly.

Butch: That's true.

Alan: I don't know if it's a law about that yet – that you watch so much television per week maybe.

Butch: I've been neglecting my TV programs.

Alan: Your indoctrination. Now you're not cooperative.

Butch: That's right. If I just had my programming and maybe some legal drugs.

Alan: Maybe some of that toothpaste that was banned that the hospital sent Martha back with.

Butch: So you want to know about the toothpaste. Okay, now that's on my website – the picture of it and a little story about it is on my website. Do you want that?

Alan: Yes.

Butch: It's at vetzine.blogspot.com. That's a contraction for Veteran's Magazine. Vetzine.blogspot.com and then there are a couple of articles and I've got the pictures of the poison toothpaste and a little article or two. Yeah, they sent two tubes of it home with her. This is Chinese toothpaste. Martha came home on June 15th, and on June 1st the FDA filled out a warning telling everybody to scrub that stuff. They were still giving that stuff out at the hospital on June 15th.

Alan: Hospitals are experts. They know these things you see.

Butch: Oh yeah, they ought to know what the FDA says anyway, but the FDA is pretty wishy-washy about the whole thing. This was an advisory to scrap it. However, the Canadian people banned all toothpastes from China, so they're treating their folks a little bit better.

Alan: I don't know. I think we have a better quality aerial spray going on than you do.

Butch: Oh, okay. You beat us out on that. Okay. Maybe you don't need the toothpaste, Alan.

Alan: No, I don't think I do.

Butch: You probably get all that by sniffing the breeze out there with the aerial spraying.

Alan: That's right. I think there's even tinges there of some sedatives. People get very tired easily now. We're being sedated and tranquilized and made very happy for the changes to come.

Butch: Oh yeah.

Alan: So how's Martha doing anyway?

Butch: Oh, she's just doing really well. She regaining her strength and she was weak when she came home from the hospital. She regaining her strength and we have some really top-notch home health people coming in here to help her, and they are really good. They move heaven and earth to take care of her and when they run out of anything to do with that, they go through the house dusting and cleaning.

Alan: I need some of that.

Butch: I told her the gal that runs the service that I'd marry her. They can do anything, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. See, there are good people out there too.

Butch: There are. But there's more of these bad apples than you would really believe.

Alan: The apples go to the bully jobs because they like the power. They don't do the scrubbing and cleaning and the caretaking.

Butch: Oh no, they don't do that.

Alan: No, they like to bully. They like to see people quiver in their boots and they get off on it because they've all got problems in certain areas.

Butch: Yeah, that's right. I'm sure it works on some people. Imagine, an old geezer about half sick and over the hill, hey we'll just treat him any way we want to.

Alan: Just like television dramas. They're all silly and mumbling. You don't talk when you get older. You mumble, and you're confused especially when you say, no, you can't come in. You must be confused. Then you start quoting law, you must be having hallucinations and hearing voices or something.

Butch: That's true. The youngsters never quote the law.

Alan: No.

Butch: So it must be senility coming out.

Alan: It must be. This thing called freedom or a remembrance of a time that's no longer here.

Butch: You know, it's probably a part of it Alan. It's a good point that things have deteriorated remarkably through lifetime and my awareness. When I was a kid, you never saw a cop. You never saw -- I did not see -- I grew up in the country.

Alan: Where did you grow up?

Butch: On a farm.

Alan: In what state?

Butch: Missouri. The northern edge of the Ozarks and I didn't see a game warden until I was 21 years -- actually I was older than that. I think I was 31 years old before I saw a game warden. I had heard of one who came to town and they ran him out of town. The game warden never showed up. They took his hat out

and pooped in it.

Alan: I guess he was trying to push new laws and rules down their throats.

Butch: Oh yeah, you know telling guys they couldn't shoot deer and they got angry. You know stuff like that. I don't know how long it was after that before they did get one in there that stuck.

Alan: It took years of propaganda and television and nature programs to change everyone's attitude and perceptions. That's what it was.

Butch: It was a different world, Alan, and the spiral downward is accelerating it seems to me.

Alan: You do have a generation growing up who have been weaned on television. Weaned on propaganda at school and from nature programs that believe that the experts should run the world, and that you just do what you're told, because you are the problem.

Butch: Right. And you can't shoot Bambi even if you kids are hungry.

Alan: That's right. That's right because Bambi is human too, according to the cartoons – and talks your language.

Butch: So things are going to hell in a hand cart.

Alan: What was it too, whoever she was, that fake or real social worker? What did she say about your wife's condition, and you mentioned her short-term memory, that's what it was?

Butch: It was back earlier when Martha was in the hospital. That was a doctor we took her to, and those people at the hospital were saying the same thing that Martha was demented. Martha has had short term memory loss for 13 years and she's seen scores of doctors, but nobody ever said that Martha was demented until these people got ahold of her; and these people announced and said that, and that sounds bad, and what was the matter with Martha's short term memory loss? She doesn't remember much of anything that goes on today, but she remembers everything from yesterday back to her childhood. This was the result of her earlier injuries 13 years ago. When she came out of the hospital 13 years ago--

Alan: After they drilled holes through her brain.

Butch: Yes, they drove a spike down through the top of her head.

Alan: It tends to give you problems with memory after that.

Butch: Yes. They drove the spike just to align with the midline of her brain, her right, down squeezing the tumor and into the spinal column; and then, just to make sure, he did it a second time and it caused her a good many problems and when she came home from the hospital that time and she had a memory loss five years approximately. That's only what appeared at the time and she can tell you anything you want to know about yesterday, but she doesn't remember much about what went on this morning. Is this some crime she needs to be thrown into one of these nursing prisons because of that?

Alan: I was wondering. This is a new law we haven't been told about that if you're demented and you have to get put in a hospice--

Butch: Right.

Alan: If you have – I mean, my goodness. I've had memory loss since I was born because I'm so abstracted with things, I don't notice half the things that most people do.

Butch: If not you're not paying attention to the thing, a lot of attention, you're not going to retain it.

Alan: I never even remember my birthday. I never, ever do because it's irrelevant to me.

Butch: Unless I have an appointment or something like that, and that's their standard test – "what day is it?" "What's the date today?" I don't know because I'm not paying any attention to it unless I have something scheduled. Yes, I'd flunk the test too.

Alan: See it will be much better when they have us all chipped, then we're all cyborgs.

Butch: I just saw something on the net about that - that they've announced that they're going to chip the troops. You may have seen the same thing.

Alan: I know that they had already done it in Special Forces. In Special Forces they've give them tracker chips initially and that was years ago.

Butch: This was brain chips and we're going to do it in two to five years or something like that. You know they've already got it working and will be coming up with that. I'll send you that on the email if you're interested.

Alan: Sure.

Butch: I just saw it on the internet yesterday I think. In the '70's they were doing the tracker chip thing. One of my nephews was a medic and he was assigned to assist the dentist. He was inspecting the piece on this guy and the minute he noticed a large black spot on the backside of one of his upper teeth and a black string or wires over the inner teeth on the inside. He starting chipping away on that and the guy basically just went ballistic and began cussing at him and shoved him away; and so he called his officer boss. "I'm sorry, you weren't supposed to have that guy. I was supposed to do him. He's a Green Beret and I's supposed to do him, so you just forget this ever happened." Apparently they were doing it then in a crude sort of way.

Alan: I know that they used it in Gulf War I with the Special Air Service, it appears they were putting them under their eyebrows; inserting them in there.

Butch: You know McVeigh complained about having pain in the rear. That was in all the newspapers and they say now we know he's crazy.

Alan: It's been since about the 1960's for the first time, in the history of psychiatry a new phenomena came out in Britain and some European countries at the same time, where individuals were getting put in mental hospitals complaining that they were being controlled by computers via a chip in their body. Usually their spine, and the only thing that they all had in common was that they all had minor operations whilst in the military, but they were convinced. Back in the '60's, very few people knew about the computers and stuff. It was a specialized area and these are ordinary people from little towns and villages. Before that schizophrenia used to manifest itself through hallucinations to do with religious phenomena, that type of thing; and suddenly, no, it was a computer chip implanted in their body they thought that they had that was controlling them. I think they were testing the stuff back in the '60's.

Butch: I think you must be right about that. That makes sense. Before they tell you, "we're going to have it going here in five or ten years," they've already had it going 20 years.

Alan: That's right.

Butch: But you don't know about it.

Alan: We're the last to know because even the stuff they tell us and show us is obsolete. The ones that they'll actually give you are so far ahead. It is nanotechnology. It's nano-sized technology and they could give it to you through any inoculation and you wouldn't know - it's so tiny.

Butch: They could go downwind and scatter that stuff by airplane – breathe that stuff I guess.

Alan: Another technology that they've admitted can form a circuit inside your body because they can find each other and reformulate themselves to complete a circuit or a particular type of circuit or specialized circuit. They can do that.

Butch: They could be running hither and yawn in there and you'll be a total mess.

Alan: They're much more efficient when we get the brain chip. We won't have short-term or long-term memory. No one will forget anybody's birthday, wedding, or anniversary because there will be no weddings anyway, and you'll have all your programming from a central computer. It will be so much more efficient.

Butch: If they don't want you to remember who you are married to – you may have been married to somebody else.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. That's a fact. They could do a new program and do it in a totally different memory of who you are.

Butch: Just think of that. Millions could have the same program, the same memories. Wouldn't that be fun?

Alan: That's right, standardization.

Butch: And with Bill Gates running it, imagine how messed up that will be.

Alan: William the gatekeeper, interesting name. I am the will of the gatekeeper.

Butch: Your windows will be crashing all the time.

Alan: Yes they will.

Butch: You'll have to reboot your brain chip.

Alan: Yes. That's what they have planned, and then all the New Agers can all be "one." They wanted to be "one" for a long time.

Butch: That's what they've been wanting to do anyway.

Alan: Yes. We'll all be one. Isn't that wonderful? All one big happy "one."

Butch: The Borgs.

Alan: Except for the elite who admit they won't chip themselves.

Butch: They wouldn't want to do that. They want to be the ones who order the programming and the operations, you know. That wouldn't be productive to chip them.

Alan: They've already said there'll be no individuality once the brain chips occurred. They said the masses of the public won't need that because the government will be making all their decisions for them, but the elite must keep the qualities for self-survival and independence – they won't have the chip.

Butch: Well, naturally.

Alan: However, all those little people will be more efficient and productive perhaps, and they won't have to--

Butch: Happy.

Alan: In fact they won't know what unhappiness is, you see, because you won't know what anything is. You'll just have a program and you could be employed just knocking out some barn somewhere, and they

can give you a program and you're actually walking on the moon with some film star or something, in your head. They won't have to ask you questions like "are you happy at your work anymore?" and that's called efficiency and progress.

Butch: Bridge On the River Kwai. "Are you happy in your work?"

Alan: That's it. Are you happy in your work? and you'll answer in a Borg way and you'll tell them, "Absolutely, we are one and all is well with the world." What a wonderful world it will be. You do know that people will, like the Borg, will go into this step-by-step voluntarily too?

Butch: Yes, that's the strangest part of it all, Alan, and there'll be people lining up to get their brain chipped at Wal-Mart.

Alan: Yes, that's right. Especially if you say it's free. It's just like the flu shots. I couldn't believe it. After all the propaganda and they use the same scare-tactics every year. Oh, we might not have enough flu shots, and there's a line up of elderly people in one of the U.S. states and they were fighting in the queue with each other to get forward to get their free flu shot. I thought that could just as easily be a brain chip and they'll do that too.

Butch: I don't take any shots or have anything to do with the doctor if I can possibly avoid it these days. You don't know what they're going to do to you.

Alan: The problem is they don't know themselves.

Butch: Oh no, they don't know. They'll be very enthusiastic to give you the latest shots full of mercury and they don't even read the label to see that it contains mercury or know that mercury is dangerous. You know a good many of them are just as zombie-like as the rest of the population. They go home and watch the same TV, don't they?

Alan: They get the same indoctrination at the university; and would your professor lie to you? It never occurs to them. It never occurs to them they're being conned, and they don't have the ability to analyze the contents of these inoculations themselves. It's all based on faith. Once that stuff leaves the laboratory, everybody's been conditioned under the same education to take it on faith, that's what it's supposed to do, whatever it says on the label.

Butch: They all get really nervous if you ask them a question.

Alan: Yes, like "why are you asking that? You're just a simple little commoner." They get uppity if you ask them a question which is too silly to understand the answer. That's the problem. They can't tell you – they've taken years of training to be bamboozled like that. It's hard to explain the bamboozlement to a commoner.

Butch: That's true and it's not something you would want to do anyway because you've got to keep that commoner in his place. He's got to keep looking up to you and taking your word for it all.

Alan: You know that used to be taught in the medical school that they had to put on this air of superiority, because they said it was essential to have a patient obey and believe in them.

Butch: I didn't hear that Alan, but it makes sense. It matches up with the lawyers. The lawyers do that. They get that in school. It's called client-control. They talk about it amongst themselves and a lawyer that we had for Martha years ago was telling me that.

Alan: Didn't you try to sue them after they have the short-term memory loss by driving holes through her brain?

Butch: Oh yeah, yeah. That will get you an education. Just file a medical malpractice suit and see what happens. He slipped up and he mentioned client control. He was angry with me because I failed to go along

with something. His fellow lawyers told me and he told me this. He told me that he had lost client control. Anyway, from my point of view I am the client and I'm paying you the money, buster - I am the controller here, but they train these guys to do this.

Alan: You're supposed to have faith in him.

Butch: He said he wanted control.

Alan: It already means you've lost faith, you see.

Butch: I was asking questions and refusing to do what he wanted me to do without justification. I don't remember the answer, but that was how it came about, and then later on I was talking with another lawyer and he was kind of edging in that way telling me this, telling me that, and I says, "look, if you're going to pull this client control stuff we can quit right now." He said, "We've got to have client control and we will have client control." I said, "You don't have client control with me, buster." I was interviewing him whether or not to hire him, so I just left the office. I got tired of him, but they're all the same way. They all get the same training. You don't improve your lot by going to another lawyer anyway.

Alan: What happened at the end? You went through quite a few of those cases, didn't you?

Butch: Yes. Altogether we were in about six courts in a period of six years; and in the end, the deal was they would never let it come to trial. It's an open and shut case. You just show the jury the x-rays or CAT-scans and MRI and head - showing that wound, and we know who put the wound there, and there is the wound, and that's the end of the case, right? They would just let it come to that. In the end we were worn out and they found my heel of Achilles, and of course that was Martha, and they wanted to send her to guess what? To a psychiatric clinic and have her examined. We had done that before and they wanted to have her declared incompetent. The idea then was--

Alan: A person who is incompetent can't put a lawsuit on you.

Butch: Same old thing.

Alan: They put holes in your head and then make you very incompetent so you can't sue them. Where's Perry Mason when you need him?

Butch: Yeah, right. Matlock. I want Matlock. Somebody bring me Matlock.

Alan: Someone who just cares and can't sleep until they get justice done.

Butch: Right. Those guys.

Alan: Like good propaganda.

Butch: You know I didn't need a single lawyer that fit that description in years of that stuff and I met a lot of them. I hired several and fired several and they get very testy with you when you fire a lawyer. You go around and try to hire another one and they won't take your case.

Alan: The brotherhood. Didn't you find some scandals to do with insurance on the way up during all of this that you found?

Butch: Oh yes, yes. If anybody wants to know what's really going in a lot of cases; if you get somebody's who has been injured in any way and looks like they might have a court case, then go online and type in the name ERIC MOEBIUS and behind that type the Yogurt Shop Murders. Eric was a whistleblower that discovered insurance leaks - reserve fraud. This is the way to launder illegal money or any sort, and he blew the whistle on it down in Texas and he was on the lamb. They ran him out of Texas and they were trying to kill him. I happened to be listening to short-wave radio one evening. It was a show but I don't recall now who it was, but he was on there and he was a guest, even though he was on the lamb. Oh, Alan Adask had

the show.

Alan: Your remote memory is working well.

Butch: It's probably better than my short-term, Alan.

Alan: What did they say about you're being demented?

Butch: I called Al after the show and he put me in touch. He gave my information and telephone number to Eric Moebius. Moebius called me and I told him about the situation with Martha. I told him what I suspected from what he was saying and something like that was going on in our case, and he said send the documentation and he provided me a place where I could fax it. I faxed the information I had and about a week or so later, he came back and he says it smells like reserve fund to me, with family involvement. There's various ways of doing this thing. What happens is somebody arranges for somebody to be severely damaged or murdered, and then this disqualifies you for a med-mal suit or suit of any wrongful death suit, right? What happens is somebody files one of those and never lets the family and the spouse or anybody know, and they learn this little thing in the background and then they pass all these millions of dollars through this suit. The crooked insurance firm goes back around all the lawyers and judges and stuff. Everybody gets their cut and then it goes back into the hands of the crook had the dirty money. However, there are various little variations of how they do it and Eric has figured it all out. By all means have a look on that and it's all out there. Eric dropped from sight after that but I never heard from him again. I suspect that they probably caught up with him, but I don't know.

Alan: You know it doesn't matter what you look at in real life, as opposed to the fictional stuff you're fed on television - you find everything is so corrupt and crooked and doing the opposite of what the fiction is training you to believe, and that's what allows them to do these incredible scams.

Butch: Exactly. They can be standing right in front of you and you don't know what's going on. Events can be happening and you don't know any better, but we saw an awful lot of that stuff in the course of years of hospitalization and court cases.

Alan: They'd lock revenge on you for bringing all those things forward against those very agencies and that's part of the reason they've got you labeled too.

Butch: Yes, I'm sure that is a part of it, Alan. When I was doing my radio show, I had a lot of guests who were local here whose children had been stolen by these same people. They change their name all the time. At one time they were called DFS (Department of Family Services) and then they named themselves CPS (Child Protective Services). They start little name sub-groups but only in name, because it's the same people that steal the children and sell them into the adoption market or ship them to the Middle East. If they're blonde and blue-eyed, they may be sold in the Mid-East. I had all of these people on, a number of them and they told their story. I just provided a place to tell it on net-radio. They hacked the radio station. They hacked my phone and they did everything they could do to interfere with things. I would have an important guest on that wasn't even talking about that and they would break in on the conversation and make inane remarks. I had Terry Schindler's father on as a guest and they did that. This is one case – they thought that was really. Anyway, good chatting with you and keep your powder dry.

Alan: Yes, you too. Talk to you again.

Butch: Bye now.

"Yesterday When I Was Young"
by Charles Aznavour and Diane Reeves

Yesterday when I was young,
The taste of life was sweet as rain upon my tongue,

I teased at life as if it were a foolish game,
The way the evening breeze may tease a candle flame;
The thousand dreams I dreamed,
The splendid things I planned I always built, alas,
on weak and shifting sand;

I lived by night and shunned the naked light of day
And only now I see how the years ran away.

Yesterday
When I was young,
So many lovely songs were waiting to be sung,
So many wayward pleasures lay in store for me
And so much pain my dazzled eyes refused to see,
I ran so fast that time and youth at last ran out,
I never stopped to think what life was all about
And every conversation I can now recall concerned itself with me,
and nothing else at all.

Yesterday the moon was blue,
and every crazy day brought something new to do,
I used my magic age as if it were a wand,
and never saw the waste and emptiness beyond;

The game of love I played with arrogance and pride
and every flame I lit too quickly, quickly died;

The friends I made all seemed somehow to drift away
And only I am left on stage to end the play.
There are so many songs in me that won't be sung,
I feel the bitter taste of tears upon my tongue,
The time has come for me to pay
for Yesterday When I was Young.

When I was young,
When I was young,
So young.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PHONING AN AMBULANCE
CAN BE DANGEROUS TO YOUR HEALTH -
THE CHANCELLOR FAMILY'S PRESENT PREDICAMENT"
May 24, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 24, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is May 24, 2007.

And I'm going to let you hear a conversation I had with Butch Chancellor from Missouri just a couple of days ago. This is not atypical of the kind of calls I get, all through the week, with people who have the fallout of today's society, and the changes that have occurred, and are occurring actually, hitting them personally.

Most people go through life, and when they're in their earlier years they enjoy it to the full, for all the things that life has to offer. They chase the things they are suppose to have and do. They don't realize they're categorized already, in that state they're in, from those beneath them (the younger ones) and those who are above them (the older ones). Every generation has purposely been separated from the next. There's no real interaction. We have government experts now, and categories and associations and societies of experts, who deal with all the problems, which society itself used to deal with, and that families used to deal with.

Families are pretty well broken now and the generation gap is more than a gap—it's a separation, where many young people think the elderly are useless. They do really think that. They do. Whereas, not too long ago, the elderly had the wisdom. They had the memories. They'd gone through all the mistakes. They'd seen the con-games that happen down through the years in politics. They'd seen the consequences of the double-speak lies of politicians and agendas, and they could always advise the young. Therefore, that had to be smashed a long time ago. Books were written, in the early 1900's, about the format and the necessity to separate the generations, so that wisdom couldn't be passed on. Then when it comes the next generation's turn to suffer the consequences, they have no data to go on, so they fall into the same traps.

Most people don't realize how bad it is, until it happens to them. The media is incredibly good at stigmatizing people on behalf of the agencies that are taking over the lives of people. Therefore, just simple accusations or statements that come out of, say, Children's Aids Societies or a police P.R. spokesman who gives statements, will be taken at face value and never questioned by the general public, or it wouldn't be in the paper. That's how we analyze things. We don't really analyze. We simply get them downloaded into us, and we accept them without realizing there's much more to all this than meets the eye. It's the same with the elderly.

You have the children on one end, getting taken by the Children's Aid, and you have the elderly who have been rounded up, at times, by agencies, who make their living of taking the pensions of the elderly. They also get grants and so on, tied in with the pharmaceutical agencies to drug patients, once they have them in under their clutches, where they put you in a little chair next to the wall. Stick a tray in there (a sliding tray) that locks and you're sitting there rocking, trying to get out of it, so they put you on Haladol or something else to keep you quiet. That's a good patient, when you're drooling and quiet. That's literally how the system works; it's inhumane. But then, the elderly have lost all respect, purposely, through propaganda and movies. In the movies you always see the elderly as being dotery, silly, childlike. That's how they're portrayed, by deliberation of course.

I don't sit here doing what I'm doing because there's nothing else I'd like to do. It's just that it's an imperative, at the moment, to say what I know to the public, while there's a chance to say anything at all,

because this will stop one day, as the big steamroller of totalitarianism and the new scientific society hoists its flag even higher, until everyone sees it.

Many of the calls I take are tragic—heartbreaking, from people in trouble, who've been your average person, generally, who didn't realize, very often, how bad it was until this system aimed at them and came after them. This upcoming talk I had with Butch is rather typical, in fact, of what I deal with, often on a daily basis, but definitely on a weekly basis, from all different countries.

This is what happened to him, because of something which will happen to everyone eventually, when his wife who was already bedridden (had been for years), whom he'd taken care of since she was paralyzed, from an operation she received in the hospital. She'd probably be dead if they'd taken care of her since, but the fact is that she's been alive for years since, and Butch was taking care of her by himself. That's says a lot right there. However, you'll hear his story of when he thought he would take her for a checkup, because for a few days he noticed she wasn't quite herself.

This is what transpired, and this is his story, and this is where it stands now. Listen and learn.

Butch: This is an account of the occurrences on Monday the 21st of May. My bed-fast wife, she's paralyzed and she has been bed-fast for 11 years, had become ill. She's 78 years old, and we called for an ambulance to come pick her up and take her to the hospital for an examination. A neighbor called 911 to obtain this ambulance. In a few minutes I heard a siren coming round the corner and down the street, and I couldn't think this was for us, because this was not an emergency siren, but he stopped in front of the house, and there was a knock on the door.

I had left the door open and the screen unlocked, because I was expecting them. So I called to them, since I was working with Martha, my wife, and told them come on in. This guy came into the house saying, "Did you call the fire department?" I said, "No, of course not. We don't have a fire here." He says, "Did you call an ambulance?" I said, "Yeah, I called an ambulance." He says, "These days, if you call an ambulance, you get the fire department." I didn't understand that, but no sooner had he said that then he rushed a position on my left. The second guy assumed a position on my right and the third guy was standing directly in front of me, in the classic military triangulation fire pattern. Any of you guys that are in the military will recognize that, and there I was in the middle of a triangle.

These guys were dressed in black; from boot to their collar, they were all black. They were not wearing a cap or any head gear, but they all had heavy pistol belts and a heavy pistol on the belt, and they were trying to figure out, I guess, who got to shoot me first. This one guy appeared to be the spokesman for them. These black uniforms they were wearing said “Fire Department” on the back, but there was no fireman's badge or anything like that. He began asking routine questions about Martha's current condition and her immediate condition, before she became ill. All of them were reasonable enough questions. This one fellow, at one point, interrupted. He said he wanted to examine by smoke detector. I told him "go ahead". I guess this was a part of the act. I don’t' know.

Meantime, the little mean-looking guy, the one that was on the top point of this pyramid, or triangle rather, had quit fingering his gun butt and assumed the military position of parade arrest. The fellow that was doing the talking continued to question me, about Martha and her condition. The one fellow, the little military guy, stepped outside and apparently called on a cell phone, because another siren fired up, this time just a couple of doors away, and they just moved down a couple of doors and stopped at the house. Then came the “real” ambulance crew, four guys with a gurney, and one guy with a clipboard. The guy with the clipboard proceeded to ask me the identical questions the other fellow had asked. They then loaded Martha onto the gurney and left, asking no further questions.

One of the most puzzling things for me, was they asked no questions about me or my ability to pay, or Martha's Medicare or Medicard, you know, the ordinary stuff, that I've been used to at hospital entrances, was, you've got to fill out reams of paper, they demand my social security number, as well as Martha's, and ID and so on. They asked for none of that. So I got thinking about it, and I said I better get out there to the hospital and fill out that paperwork, because I don't know if they're going to do anything for her, unless they

get their paperwork. So I called over there. My neighbor was here, and I was telling him what I was going to do, and he says "I'll run over and get that for you, but maybe you better call them and see if they'll give it to me." And I said, "Okay, I'll call them." I called them and they says "No, no, no. We've got all we need." I think that indicates something about the massive databases or spy bases we've heard of.

They didn't want my ID. My social security number. Usually, they want your spouse's social security number to check their credit, and make sure they have got enough money to pay the hospital bill, but I think they must already have that these days.

Alan: They do. How old was your wife?

Butch: 78.

Alan: And you are?

Butch: 72.

Alan: You're 72. You should tell the listeners what happened to your wife initially, years ago, to cause all this.

Butch: Okay. In 1994, my wife and I, and a niece and her little daughter, were having dinner at a fish place. As we were leaving, my wife became ill and I took her outside, because it was hot in there, and I thought I would get her a fresh breath of air, because she was feeling dizzy, she said. I took her outside, and the fresh air didn't seem to do much for her. So a nice lady came along and steadied Martha on a rail, while I went and got the car and the niece paid our bill. We took her home and she became violently ill, vomiting and diarrhea. I thought she was going to be okay after clearing that up, but she continued to have the dry heaves. I didn't know what to do about that, so I told her, “I’ll take you to the hospital, whichever one you want to go to.” She told me and it happened to be the nearest one, so I was happy with that.

So we took her over there, and they looked her over for about three hours there, in the ER, and they brought her out on the gurney, and she was out like a light. A guy says, "we fixed the nausea, but we need to keep her overnight to take care of the diarrhea." This was on a Friday evening, and by that time it was about 10 or 11 o'clock. He says, "You can come by in the morning, when the doctor's around, and pick her up." And he says, "The doctor's rounds, since it's a Saturday, will be at 11.” I said, "Okay, I'll be there at 11 to pick her up."

In the meantime, on Saturday morning her daughter said, "mom's still asleep." I don't know it's 8 o'clock or 9, and I thought it was strange, because mom's an early riser. She's never been in bed after 6 a.m. So I went in there, and I found all kinds of strange things going on. It appeared to me that somebody was trying to fool somebody or something, because Martha kept saying, "I want to go to the bathroom." They had the rails up on the bed, and they had an IV in her arm, and she said, "I want to go to the bathroom.” I said, "okay."

I rang for the nurse, and the nurse was irritated about it. She says, "She doesn't need to go to the bathroom. She's dehydrated. That's why we've got the IV in her arm." She said, "but I'm going to put her on the bed pan, just to show you." I said, "Okay, go ahead." And she did and Martha was happy, but there was no urination. It's been that way, now for 11 eleven years.

Alan: What did they do there with the surgeon?

Butch: With the surgeon?

Alan: Yeah.

Butch: Okay. Following that, you know it took me a while to figure out that something was bad wrong. For one thing, they were lying to me about Martha and her condition. Whenever I figured it out, I told the nurses that I think she has brain damage, and I want a doctor in here now, and I want her examined for

brain damage. Well, there was a lot of fluttering, and they brought in a guy who was advertised as a “brain surgeon.” He says, "I want to put a shunt in Martha's head."

In the meantime, they did take x-rays and they told me that there was a clot at the base of her skull that was shutting off the return line, so that her brain was under pressure. He says, "what we'll do is, we'll put in a shunt. We'll drain off the pressure." Well, I'd known a guy who had lived with a shunt for years, so I approved of it. They did not do a shunt. The guy drove a spike down through the top of her skull, down just to the right of midline of the brain, all the way down through the medulla, and into the spinal cord, and that wasn't necessary. He did it a second time. Of course that paralyzed her instantly, and damaged her vision and her coordination, and just a lot of things. It paralyzed the entire left side of her body, and it's been paralyzed since. That's kind of what happened to start this all off.

Alan: The other thing is: What was it the story they gave you this time, when you came in the other day there, and when they talked about the condition of the house? How did that arise?

Butch: I'm not sure what was going on, on that. Nobody said anything to me about a condition of the house, here. But what happened was my sister who had been—she had lived all through this earlier thing in the '90’s with us. We of course filed a lawsuit, and that resulted in death threats and people killing our dogs, and that kind of thing. We had raids by the sheriff's office, and all kinds of things like that. But that settled down after a while, when the court cases quit, and nobody bothered us for several years. Let's see, what was your question again, Alan?

Alan: Are they actually trying to use that as an excuse?

Butch: Oh yes, yes. My sister called the hospital, and the nurse read her the message notes, or chart, on the end of her bed. The first entry was that the house was dirty and there was feces everywhere. So I think we were all set-up. That was what they maintained, and that somehow Martha's illness was related to that.

Alan: The inference.

Butch: Okay. Since then, and it took them a while to do it, but they discovered that her illness was due to a stone lodged in the urinary tract, which gave her a urinary infection, which gave her a bladder infection--

Alan: Which dehydrated her.

Butch: --Which gave her a blood infection. That was the second story, and today they revised it a little bit when my sister was over there. They said, "Yeah, all that's true, but there was..." -- Let's see, what is the bacteria that--

Alan: Is it E-coli?

Butch: Pardon me.

Alan: Is it E-coli they're going after?

Butch: E-coli. There was E-coli in the blood. So they're trying to get their story organized, I think.

Alan: You used to do shows, didn't you, on the situation of the government?

Butch: Yes. I was on Crusade Radio, three days a week live, for two years. There was a show called "Hot Seat for Judges," and I interviewed people who had been damaged by the corrupt court system.

Alan: So you're already popular.

Butch: Pardon me.

Alan: You're already popular in the right places, right?

Butch: Oh yeah, yeah. And then for another year, I did the same three-hour stint with a show that was with a little different format, a wider range. It was called "These Orwellian Times." It looked at the whole spectrum of what's going on out there, and there were people out there that don't like me much.

Alan: Do you think that's something to do with the way these guys came in, with the guns and all the rest of it?

Butch: Yes, I do. I think when they told me that "we know all we need to know--"

Alan: Then they did.

Butch: --That included all of my sordid past.

Alan: That's it. That's what they meant by that. That's it. So they're out to set you up here, I think, too. Now you've got to go through the battles of trying to find out how they're treating your wife, and the prognosis, and what the future schedule is with it all.

Butch: One of the things that we treated, one of the topics that we treated quite extensively on "These Orwellian Times," was the state ordered murder thing, like Terri Schiavo and the murder of old folks in hospitals, nursing homes and hospice.

Alan: You're really, really popular now.

Butch: You know they were waiting to get me. We had people on our show, for instance, such as the Hospice Patient's Alliance. We had them on there a lot. We brought on people to talk, and these people generally wanted assistance in springing somebody who was being held prisoner, in a hospital or a nursing home or hospice somewhere, and being held there and not given any food or water. Once in a while, those folks—I did what I could to help them on my show, and generally there were a lot of people that did other shows that would listen to mine, and then they would invite those people on as guests from our show, so it was kind of a snowball effect.

Alan: They certainly know your name, and they certainly know you've been digging up the dirt. There's a lot of dirt there to dig up, and they don't like that, being disturbed.

Butch: And the other topic that I must tell you, there were attempts to censor the show. There were attempts to hack the show, and quite successful attempts at hacking the show. Hacking my telephone number, on two occasions my telephone was totally disconnected. Most of it seemed to center on people who were my guests, who were exposing CPS/DFF child kidnapping and state trafficking in children. Some of it may be coming from that direction.

Alan: You do know that the whole agenda now, is eventually to guide us all into accepting euthanasia as the norm.

Butch: Yes.

Alan: And that, once our function of serving the state and paying taxes is over.

Butch: That's true. That's exactly the way that it is. All of this is far more extensive than even I had realized, or some aspects of it anyway. This “call an ambulance and get the hook and ladder truck.” I've never seen that before.

Alan: What they'd have done years ago, is bring in the paramedic teams; and apparently they changed it. I don't why its fire engines, you know. But again--

Butch: I don't what they were. I just mention that because they claimed to be firemen, but they were nothing like it. I don't know what they were.

Alan: Did you ever see firemen who carry pistols?

Butch: Right. And wear black?

Alan: And wear black and boots and combat boots.

Butch: Yeah. That one, that little military twerp, had his combat boots glossed. The other guys didn't.

Alan: This is a team, coming in first, because you've been known in the area, too, by neighbors, as being someone who's not too enthusiastic about governmental policies.

Butch: Yes. I guess maybe I made a mistake by bringing in local people, whose children had been seized. I did that. I did with several of the local people, and yes, their phones were tapped. Mine were tapped, and these guys they would break in on the conversation.

Alan: Yes, I've had that in the past.

Butch: They harass you by cutting you off, or making noises, or whatever.

Alan: That's right. This is in the freest country in the world, right?

Butch: "Freedom of speech." But you know we have that kind of stuff. I've been off air for quite some time. I've been preparing to do a podcast, but I've had so many things to do, I've been kind of slow in getting going. But if anybody would like to have a look, they can see the kinds of things I've been doing at my blog. It's Vetzine. That's like a contraction for "Veteran's Magazine". Vetzine.blogspot.com.

Alan: Have you put this information of this recent occurrence up on your blog yet?

Butch: No, I haven't. I've been too busy fighting the local fires—fire department. But I will be putting something up on it.

Alan: Now the thing is, you probably know, that the next step for them is to start to get the social work department in there, to come to your place and start weaning you away to the idea that she's now their property.

Butch: I think you're right about that. I think that's kind of the way it's pointed. I have a message on my machine, from a socialist worker, saying that I should give her a call.

Alan: That's to feel you out, to see how you feel about their idea.

Butch: I mentioned that some of this stuff is overtaking me. One of them is, yes, I heard about all the databases, spy bases and all of that stuff, but I didn't know that it was so extensive. They don't even have to ask you your name.

Alan: It's been like that for quite some time, long before 9/11. When they phone even the police now, they have all your data there; and they have for the last 15, 20 years. But the thing that was interesting here though, is that you didn't call them. It was a neighbor that called them.

Butch: That's right.

Alan: You see, so they already knew your data, which tells me there was some sort of communication between the neighbor and them as to you, exactly.

Butch: You're quite right. Remember the good old TIPS Program (Turn in Parents & Siblings)?

Alan: That's right.

Butch: And everybody is a spy on everybody else.

Alan: That's the new Soviet.

Butch: Yeah. You're pizza man turns you in.

Alan: That's right. That's the new soviet--.

Butch: I'm thinking that it's alive and well. They drop the advertising under that label, but I think it's turning right on.

Alan: It is. It's right down to the local level. You have people watching television 24 hours a day almost, and they soak up all these dramas that are put out there with spies, cops and detectives and terrorism everywhere, watch everybody, and they're emulating what they see.

Butch: I know you're just right on this, because everything that took me by surprise. This, "oh yeah, you called the ambulance, you're going to get the fire department."

Alan: What's got me, is now it's not safe to phone anybody, because if your house goes on fire, maybe, or you need an ambulance, especially, let it go up in flames and just get outside, because you might live that way. This way that just happened to you, you don't know if you're going to live or not, when they come in, with the guns.

Butch: My sister was telling me that this has been going on for a couple of years. She says, "Oh yeah, that's the way it's done now. They do it that way."

Alan: Oh really?

Butch: I said, "What are you talking about?" She had gone two years ago to stay with our other sister, who was dying with cancer, in St. Louis. She said, "you ought to see how"—she was still horrified. "You should've seen what's going on in St. Louis, if you think this is bad," and of course, that was a couple of years ago.

Alan: Fahrenheit--

Butch: 451.

Alan: That's right. Even in the old movie they made, their job was to start fires and burn forbidden books.

Butch: That's right.

Alan: All books were forbidden.

Butch: Instead of having water in the hose, they had kerosene.

Alan: And the captain and the top ones all had pistols.

Butch: Really?

Alan: Yeah. They had pistols with them.

Butch: It's been ages since I read that, and I had forgotten the things about the top firemen having pistols. But yeah, I think I should re-read "Fahrenheit 451," in order to kind of come up to speed. I read that, oh, I don't know, in the '50s, and that was Robert Henlein.

Alan: They knew what was coming then.

Butch: I have a little interesting story for you on that, if you have time for it.

Alan: Yes.

Butch: I had one of my daughters, was behaving strangely, her mother said. She said, “You've got to checkout Carlyle. Something is going on with her.” I said, "What are you talking about? What going on?" She says, "she's got her nose in a book, all the time. She's reading books compulsively." I said, "that's a good idea, don't you think?" She said, "No, there's too much of it. She won't do anything but read books, and I think maybe you better have a talk with her.” So I talked with her about books and so on, and I told her that I was interested in her sudden interest in books. She said "oh, one of the books I've found is called Fahrenheit 451, about them coming around to burn books, and I'm going to read them all before they get here." I mean, she was like nine or something.

Alan: The only ones that will be authorized, shortly, will be, “It Takes a Village to Raise a Child,” and all these [type of] books. The rest of them will be forbidden. That's all coming down, but the problem is, the public round about you; they don't know. They just adopt what they see on television, and become what they see on television, and so it's not even safe to have neighbors now.

Butch: I've concluded that.

Alan: It's not safe. It's the people who watch your everyday business and have little chats with you. If you notice what's happening, in the system right now, remember, they don’t. They think it's all evolving naturally. Then they will perceive you as strange, odd and a possible terrorist—a thought criminal.

Butch: I think you're right, Alan.

Alan: Yes. Then of course, now be careful about phoning for help from emergency departments, because phoning for help can be dangerous to your health. All the perceptions have altered. The functions of all these agencies now are combined. That's what they mean by "Multi-Jurisdictional Task Forces." It was a blending of all uniformed employees into one combined unit; and that's what we're seeing, we have military guys.

Butch: That's why it says fire department on the back of the shirt, but they're dressed in black, and they're not fighting fires.

Alan: Yeah, and they've got pistols. I've never seen a fire fought with a pistol before. These are combined units. It's interesting, that right after 9/11, part of the speech that Rumsfeld gave to the people was that he wanted to see everyone (I think Bush did it too), “Everyone in a uniform, stand up and put your uniform on.” I thought, that's a weird thing. He meant postmen, everybody, because this was part of the old, old agenda to bring all these forces together into the new Soviet.

Butch: Yes. There's another related phenomenon going on, and it's kind of a community-based thing. We have those—I call them “your neighborhood Soviet.” These people, they want to supply you with a job, and help you find a place to stay. Buy a house or rent one. Or entertain you and supply you with your entertainment. Supply you with medical; and all of this, in your own little community. We're seeing that here.

Alan: It's called "communitarianism."

Butch: Yeah.

Alan: Papa Bush is the one who backed that initially, where it's all leading--

Butch: The acronym is OCAC. I don't know what that means. That's one, the umbrella organization for these things. They have trash drives to help you out, and then they have a little entertainment over at the schoolhouse, and that kind of thing. It’s a small Soviet.

Alan: Eventually, if you don't attend these communal little agendas that they have out there, they'll wonder why not. They'll want to know why you're not there.

Butch: So I may have sinned and fallen short, right there.

Alan: In the last (about) eight years, on everyone's local television station, across really the whole of the west, they have all these little things on your local news and television. It's all little community events, community events, community events. That was all planned, a long time ago, towards these habitat areas, community events, good citizens, everyone mixes with everyone else, and everyone's story is known by everyone else. That's what it's all about. I used to think of the elderly homes they had there, where they put you in there, make you play dominoes and stuff like this, or bingo. I mean, “boy what a thrill!” Then of course, they'll play Barry Manilow records, to show you that you really are in hell.

Butch: [Laughs] You described it perfectly. I should tell you, that when I met Martha, you know, what was it now, 24 years ago or something like that—'83, I don't know. She was the social director of a nursing home. She'd been there for 10 years, and she continued to work for them for a year, after she married me. So I got drafted to go to the nursing home, in the evening after work, and help straighten up bunting, arrange stuff for little parties and that kind of thing. So I got a good look at the nursing homes from that. You're right, dominoes is mandatory.

Alan: Oh, it’s awful. It's awful.

Butch: Martha was a little bit different, and so she may have a few enemies of her own, fewer than mine. She would stack the deck in the card games, just to make the game livelier. You know, pass out a deck of cards that's nothing but kings, whatever I said. She would hold little drawings, and if there was a little lady in there whose family was neglecting her, why, guess who won the free hairdo and makeover? Martha cheats a lot.

Alan: That's their idea of the new improved method of dealing with the elderly, is just get them out the way. Take their pensions off them. Recycle the money.

Butch: Oh yeah.

Alan: And of course, functionally, they're classed as "useless eaters." They're not producing; they're just consuming.

Butch: That's right.

Alan: Anybody who doesn’t think that's relevant, should look up the "Sustainable Development" for "Agenda 21" from the UN. That's all in there. They don't want the "useless eaters," and it's not a new idea. Bertrand Russell talked about it back in the '40’s and '50’s. So this is what it's all coming to. We’ll be managed into the new society by super powerful government agencies who are all networked together, and you've just experienced it again.

Butch: They're presenting a solid front against the citizen, these days. It's far more solid than even I had thought—and I thought I was paranoid.

Alan: It's not just that. It's the gradualism, how it was introduced. People forget so quickly, it just takes a generation, or even less than one, to introduce health services, law services, polices services. Now police are now "enforcement agencies." The health services are now "authorities," you see. They've got their foot in the door and they become the masters.

Butch: What do you bet the social worker has got a Derringer in her handbag?

Alan: She'll have something. She'll have something. She will. That's it—they have a thousand ways to get you, and if they can't find something they'll fabricate something, which happens commonly, to have their way. But everything, apart from all that, it’s also money, because every person they get inside is another

pension into their pocket, you see. It's just simply a method of getting their cash in. It's a business. It's a huge business. I've yet to see an honest high business working. Honestly, it doesn't happen, doesn't happen, not in the system. So that's your first hand experience, so far, and now you have to wait and see what the next move is.

Butch: I'll try to keep you posted, Alan, as things move along here.

Alan: You've been taking care of your wife for how many years now?

Butch: Pardon me?

Alan: Your wife has been bedridden for how many years now?

Butch: Eleven.

Alan: Eleven years. And you haven't had any help?

Butch: I had help off and on. I found in the beginning, that you try to get help, you get harm.

Alan: Okay.

Butch: My first experience was when we brought her home from the hospital. Of course I needed help, and the hospital gave me a referral. I called up these home health people, and they sent out therapists and nurses and such to the house. The first one to show up was the physical therapist, and she did not knock. She just opened the door and came in. She spotted Martha over there reclining on the couch. She ran over and grabbed Martha's left arm, and jerked it into the air. Martha screamed, and I ran her out of the house. She was Chinese, apparently. Okay. Three days passed, and the speech therapist was scheduled in for 10 o'clock in the morning. He didn't show up. Anyway, it was just as well, because Martha still had a lot of effects from this, and she had been vomiting all day. Then about 4 o'clock, the vomiting ceased, and Martha got some sleep. Around, I don't know, about 5:30, there was a knock on the door. I opened the door, and there was a little short man there. I estimated him to be a Pakistani, and he says, "me ‘peech ‘perapist. Me ‘peech ‘perapist." Yeah, well, I told him, "you’re a day late and a dollar short" and he says, "me ‘peech ‘perapist." Well, I sent him packing.

Let's see, what happened to the other one? I don't recall exactly. We did have a very good nurse, who didn't approve of any of this stuff going on, and she came out. We were talking about it, and she said, "There is your occupational therapist, and he ‘says’ he's from Jamaica, but he frightens people. Do you want me to send him out?" I said, "no, we don't need any frightening people, who are not sure where they're from." So it turned out that all these people were in on a program from NAFTA.

Alan: NAFTA, yeah.

Butch: And that they could pay them Mexican wages.

Alan: Okay, I’ve read about that.

Butch: Yeah, and they were in here doing work, and the company that had them here was drawing top dollar--

Alan: And paying them peanuts.

Butch: And paying them nothing.

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Butch: They were paying them a handful of rice and beans, and that kind of thing. So, a little later on, there was a huge nurses strike and protest in Washington on that. Almost every nurse left their hospitals and

marched on Washington. You didn't hear about that. The only place I heard about it was the Kansas City Star. I only heard about it there because that was the headquarters of the huge nurses association, and if they hadn't printed it, those guys at the paper might have had to go without any nursing help. But it wasn't on TV. It wasn't anywhere. Thousands and thousands marched (40,000 or something like that). They marched all down Pennsylvania Avenue, and it all came to naught.

Alan: Really?

Butch: Yeah. They were doing that because these foreign imports, through NAFTA, were killing the patients.

Alan: There's no training really. People don't realize that the whole medical industry is one of the biggest businesses. It's a business, first and foremost, in the world. It's all the propaganda, through fictional dramas and series on television, that's given the people a completely different impression.

Butch: Yes. It's kind of like the lawyers.

Alan: Yes.

Butch: If you watched Matlock, you've got a big surprise coming.

Alan: Exactly. You see, it's business. It's big, big business. There's no altruism there. It just isn't there at all. That's only in our minds, from all the fiction that they make us watch, because all fiction is propaganda, in some form or another. The public don't realize—they think they're all out there to help, help, help because they want to help. Well, it's quite the wage packets the big boys take home, for all this helping. Once your insurance runs out, they toss you off to the Salvation Army or somewhere.

Butch: Yeah.

Alan: There's your caring society.

Butch: I heard a story the other day about a hospital. I think it was in California, but I'm not sure. Some little old homeless lady was ill and she went to the hospital, and they put her out on the street barefooted. What they did is, they put her in a taxi and said, “Take her to skid row and throw her out.” This was the hospital.

Alan: I heard a bunch of tapes from doctors that were recorded. There was a show in Britain, a BBC show, and they were giving you some of the tapes (conversations) between doctors in a main hospital, I think in New York, and one of the Salvation Army (or one of the hospitals that was run by charity). They were passing patients that run out of insurance money. Of course, the guy at the charity thing said, "we're just overburdened and don't have staff. We can't take these patients." He says, "you'll have to hold on to them for a bit longer, until we get some beds." And the guy from the paying hospital says, "no, we'll just put them on the street." These are people who were dying. There was no altruism there. There were no regrets. It was just a business—pure business. It's disgusting.

Butch: I know.

Alan: We went to the moon, eh?

Butch: Pardon me?

Alan: They say we went to the moon.

Butch: Oh, yeah, yeah.

Alan: We're so civilized. We're so advanced, and here they are when your insurance runs out, they toss you on the street to die. What a civilization.

Butch: Yeah. We went through that in the early stages, too. Martha had Blue Cross Blue Shield, which was supposedly really good, but it doesn't take them long to strip out the Blue Cross Blue Shield, I can tell you that, and as soon as that's done, you're out.

Alan: They pick the bones of your insurance, and then that's it. They spit it out. That's their civilized system that we're all taught is so beautiful and wonderful.

Butch: Then of course, when your Blue Cross/Blue Shield that you've been paying through the nose for—along with your employer, perhaps, if you're lucky enough to have him kicking in something—when that is stripped out, then good luck on getting Medicare.

Alan: Yeah.

Butch: Because you ain't going to get it, if they can help it.

Alan: It's profit, profit, profit, all the way to the bank. I wonder what the next step will be, with you. I think it will be the social worker feeling you out, as to what happens if they want to keep Martha, or find her a place or an elderly home, because they'll try that now. They'll say you're incapable of taking care of her. That's what they'll probably feel you out to do.

Butch: Yeah, and then they'll probably try to find a place for me.

Alan: That's what I'm thinking; because a person with a bit of a memory, that's lived long enough, can be a dangerous person, as they pass on knowledge of what they've seen in their own lifetime.

Butch: Yes. I'll keep you posted on that, Alan. I will tell you that one of the things that we're doing, is we're asking friends to call the hospital and just check in, and say, "how's my old pal, Martha? The idea is to let them know that she has a lot of friends, because my view of this, of the cases that I've seen in the past, was they really jump on the isolated person.

Alan: Yes.

Butch: If you're not isolated, they will try to isolate you.

Alan: Easy prey. Easy prey, you see. They don't want you to stand up.

Butch: So if your listeners would like to, I'll give you the telephone number for the hospital, and you might give them a call and ask about Martha, once a week or something like that. I'm not trying to flood them with calls, but to let them know that there are lots of callers. Would you like to do that?

Alan: Yes, do that. What's the address?

Butch: Okay. Martha is inSt. Johns Hospital in Springfield, Missouri, and the main phone number there is 417-820-2000. Now when you get there, you can ask about Martha Chancellor. That's C-H-A-N-C-E-L-L-O-R I need to give you her location, because it's one of the things, this is a huge complex, the hospital. I think I have it right here, if I can get it out from under the cap. You can tell them that Martha is in Cardiac ICU 4E, bed 25. They're not going to let you talk to her. They won't even let me talk to her, but you can always ask to talk to her. But you can talk to the Charge Nurse and ask them how Martha's doing. I think if we can let them know that Martha is not isolated, then they might think a couple of times before getting off with her.

Alan: Yes. We'll keep the people posted on this, and see what turns out.

Butch: Okay. I'll stay in touch Alan.

Alan: Sure.

[End of Telephone Conversation]

Alan:

So that is where it rests, at the moment.

I don't think people really know what the elderly feel, when the authorities start coming in. The authorities have always gone for the very young, easy targets, and the elderly—and because you're elderly, it doesn't mean you're stupid or senile. That's a common misconception, which has been promulgated again, by mass media, to dehumanize, because you always dehumanize your target and get the public to believe you.

The elderly are well aware that they are targets, and that when one or the other of a couple go into a hospital, they're not just going in to get treated, they're now under a system, a form of authority that began as a service, which now can dictate their lives. They can also decide where to put a person from the hospital to an elderly home, for their own good of course, you understand, according to themselves. We all know, once they go into these long-term facilities, these "exit homes," as I call them, they go down hill pretty fast.

Ms. Effie, that I've talked to before also, many times, in fact, scalded herself a few months ago with a pot of boiling water. She was so lucky to have a nephew, who took her to a clinic every day, and back again, to have the dressings changed. Otherwise, as Effie was well aware, she knows the routine. She knows how they get you in. They know how they classify you. Before you know it, you'll be in an old folks home, an exit home, being drugged into oblivion, as you passed away your last days or weeks.

This is a sad state that this “great civilization,” as they call, it has brought us to, on purpose, where everyone is divided. No one takes care, or very few take care of their own anymore. Now it's getting to the stage where the authorities won't let you take care of your own anymore. That's what ultimate authority always pushes towards. It's also a sad fact, there are up and coming younger people today, who, once they get into their 40’s or 50’s, start planning to get themselves taken care of, nursed, in old age homes. They plan ahead for this as though it’s the normal thing. Good luck to them, if that's what they really want.

I think, personally, the old way was much better, where your own people took care of their own. It isn't just someone taking a person away from a couple—taking one of the partners away. It's the whole right of the couple to be together, that’s been violated here. That's part of it. Emotions do count. Rights do count. Our humanity does count; not the system’s rights, and its greed, and its agenda, and its dollar signs, as they grab people’s pensions and destroy lives. Drug victims into oblivion, until they’re drooling quietly in a corner, until they eventually die. This is inhumane.

As I say, I get lots of these kinds of calls, sometimes daily, sometimes weekly; but I don't just sit here and dream up talks. The talks are always spontaneous, because I don't have time to plan anything.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods, and let's hope some humanity and humanitarian feelings, go with you.

"You and Me"
By Charles Aznavour

You and me,
Two hearts that melt and flow into infinity
We leave the world we know to voyage breathlessly
Our bed the sea, and in its waves are you and me.

You and me, free of wrong and right
Of old time taboos and lies, and in our endless night,
Come dreams and whispered sighs caressively to you and me.

For these are the hopes that we must all endure

Love has filled our emptiness and waiting
The unprotected children that we were before
Turned into you and me, we wanted love once more.

Carry me beyond all doubt and fears
On passion's fantasy to God created spheres
Desires destiny made heavenly for you and me.

When I had no faith, you taught me how to care,
Giving me a second chance at living
Most words are only words, but yours become my prayer,
My body and my soul, you echo everywhere.

Pleasure me, until the early morning light
Make love to me, I hear you every dawn
So all my days can be drawn in a sea of you and me.

ALAN WATT BLURB
"THE BEST LAID PLANS OF
PSYCHOPATHS GO OFT' ASTRAY"
April 4, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 4, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello folks. I'm Alan Watt and today is April 4, 2007.

As time marches on and so does the preparation for the complete grand finale for the New World Order, and we see everything coming into place piece by piece the world over. We can see the ID card in European countries even being pushed through drama shows and soap operas, where the little boy's ready to leave home to go out somewhere and the mother casually says to him, "remember to take your ID card with you."

This is to get us all trained, all ready for this big totalitarian system that very powerful families and dynasties have helped bring into being with the aid of all their think tanks and the lesser psychopaths, those who wished they had the finances but they're certainly well paid to bring all this to be.

When I first, many moons ago, as they say amongst the Indians in Canada, many moons ago I read "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin when this book was hailed as a breakthrough by the biggest newspapers in Britain and across the world at the time, on behalf of the "dominant minority" as they call themselves or as the "Guardians" as Plato would call them, who were getting worried about all of the masses of people, the lesser types who were just breeding out of control and eventually would overtake the elite families. This is what they were worried about and they came up with all kinds of suggestions in Galton Darwin's books about how to contain this and how to even sterilize the public. This was a non-fiction book put out by a physicist in the 1950's how to even effeminize the males by introducing estrogen into their diet some how or else through inoculations and various other ways.

These fellows don't put out suggestions. It's almost a legality that they must tell, at least put out in published form, their agenda and it's true then historians down the road can look back and say, "well the public didn't complain. They went along with this. They accepted this." This is how it works.

Malthus, Galton Darwin, even Charles Darwin and his family, they were all psychopaths with same psychopathic traits of power and dominance – the right to dominate others. The belief in their own superiority and they spoke on behalf of even wealthier families above them. In fact, they were financed by them and through science and the mysteries as they called them, the higher Masonic institutions and Rosicrucian institutions, which are always split up into at least two sections as all societies are. The exoteric for most of the followers and the esoteric for those who rule; very similar to the technique used in the Soviet regime where you had the masses, who believed that they were all Communists (at least that's what the propaganda kept telling them) and you had the politburo at the top two sections and even amongst the politburo there was another higher elite who know the real agenda.

That's how all these major institutions work, whether it's east or west, because the psychopaths, even if you have even a good idea or a good movement or whatever underway, they gravitate towards these movements like sharks to blood, sensing the possibility of inserting themselves, becoming leaders because they can be very charismatic and thwarting it to their own aims. That is why in totalitarian regimes of the past, we often see those who help them achieve their certain aims and goals being disposed of afterwards because the lesser ones still believed in the initial cause. They didn't realize it was being taken over or maybe they did realize it and then they had to be gotten rid of.

I remember reading a book on police infiltration of criminal gangs and biker gangs and such-like years ago,

and it was interesting to note that those that were chosen to infiltrate and dress like the bikers and look like the bikers and get along with them were born actors and they had psychopathic traits, because psychopaths act through life. They observe other people. They don't understand why the other people have emotions the way they do or even help each other with no possible benefit in return. The psychopath is egocentric but they do realize that they must emulate the ordinary people, the normal people, which they do very, very well.

Many of them in fact become actors and actresses. They also use the same types to infiltrate gangs or organizations and they have tests for all of them, tests for psychopathy. Now this is well published in even military declassified documents. They hired them to work on the nuclear missiles and to do the unlocking of all the different fail-safes in order to launch nuclear weaponry. That was admitted by the commanding officer at the Holy Loch in Scotland, the American base for submarines. He admitted that the psychopathic type was chosen through tests and they would do what they were told and they would eventually launch when ordered to without qualms because they had no normal emotion.

The same type are used to infiltrate organizations of all kinds and always have been and they do it very well. In one book I was reading years ago, this particular policeman eventually said that he became to like the bikers better than his own fraternity of police because the bikers were more cohesive and they really helped each other out, more so than the police did. Interesting.

Today, you cannot start any organization up. It's been like that for 40 years at least. You can't start one up and expect not to be infiltrated. That's why it's impossible to pull off any terrorist act in the world without prior knowledge. It's impossible. Every country is riddled with secret service and CIA and other Mossad, et cetera, plants all across the planet, so there are no surprises at the top.

Pulling off a stunt to get an agenda underway is well documented by the tyrants or for the tyrants of ancient Rome. It was the standard procedure to get the public terrified. Lenin himself said, "terror must be used." It was the best tool to get the public to submit as you rush through this new system and we're seeing it today across the planet after 9/11, which was just the necessary kickoff point to get us really blowing and going. The Y2K was a joke for the public because the real year started in 2001. That's why Clarke wrote the book "2001" in the 1960's, high Masonic.

There are no coincidences. The "Project for the New American Century" with its published agenda of American empire was all ready published in the '90's and updated in the later '90's and it all hinged on something happening on a Pearl Harbor scale to get it all underway. What a coincidence and yet all the treaties had been signed because bureaucrats across the planet don't work very quickly. It takes years of preparation and standardizing their systems so that they could get everything launched at the same time and yet after 9/11, my goodness, every country suddenly was going under the same types of martial law because it had all been written beforehand and bureaucrats had been crossing the whole planet for years in preparation for the next step of the new society, "the New World Order" as Mr. Bush, Sr. called it publicly.

We've watched the massive spraying overhead that's going on daily across the planet. People are coming down with tremendous bronchial problems. They're becoming stupefied in some areas. They're having memory loss. I've got reports from different places of hair loss, male and female, coming out in clumps – that's toxic level – and short-term memory problems.

It's war on the public worldwide, but if you simply look at it from a controller's point of view, what they're doing is perfectly natural. A military operation on this scale where the war is on the public, which is supposed to go through massive crises after crisis and emerge from this in a completely new system of ordered control with no freedoms whatsoever, must be really dumbed down and you would use every weapon in your arsenal to do it. It makes perfect sense.

Every major media now has its great environmental program every night to tell you, "my goodness, the world is going to superheat and we've got to stop burning everything," and mind you, you'll be able to burn things if you buy a license to do it. They're going for even the wood supplies across the planet. If you have more trees on your property you get extra taxes and extra taxes until eventually you can't afford to live there anymore because that's a fossil fuel and it's a resource you see and you thought it was yours, but now

you're being taught the truth, it belongs to the big boys, the United Nations, the front organization for the global elite.

They've already introduced bans in some areas of North America on wood stoves. Other ones are sneaking it in where there is more resistance by licensing them first. That's generally the first step. You're licensed first, then you get an inspector and then you pay massive fees for an inspector to look up your chimney and with his "expert opinion" tell you what you need to do, how much it's going to cost you and so on. Aggravation you see until you can't feed yourself, heat yourself.

Probably they'll have SWAT teams eventually if you're caught stitching a button on a shirt, that would be self-sufficiency, or darning a sock – and I'm not kidding. We're going to see what will appear to be madness launched on the public. It already is in some particular areas.

I get reports from all over the world as I say and the bizarre thing is people are accepting. They're getting used to the armed black-clad Ninja Turtles with their machine guns at bus stations and subway stations and all of that stuff. The dream of every tyrant in history was to get his army, his totalitarian army accepted by the conquered peoples and all they had to do was to tell them they were there to help you and keep you safe; and they dress them in black, the color of death. The executioner and the hood was always in black because police forces have changed from being services to "forces" and "enforcers".

It will get worse before it gets better, but before anything happens at all in that direction the people have to stop sticking their heads where the sun don't shine and speak out while they have a chance to speak, because shortly it will be forbidden and shortly they will not be tolerating anyone saying anything which they say is "anti-government"; and anti-government means anything negative at all about the system.

You have a huge population in North America who've been so brainwashed by their Christian leaders and they all belong to the World Council of Churches. The chairman was Rockefeller himself. He started it up. I think he's vice-chairman now and they all take orders from that group the WCC or Wicca, you see. No coincidence there and they're all waiting for Jesus to come and they're all going to be happy and get new bodies and they'll be changed in the twinkling of an eye, and I have no doubt they will when they have their brain chips because then you see me, then you don't. You will be gone and R2-D2 will be there instead. That's the world they're bringing in.

The New Agers are spellbound and gluttonous on all the masses of cheap books churned out on channeling, nirvana, past life experiences, UFOs, and it's endless. The perennial religion that they always bring up when they want big changes made. This has been done all times in history before, the same stuff. It doesn't fail. It never fails and it's been so good because they've ensured that all groups that started up or were started up for them to follow have taught them not to look at anything negative, anything unpleasant, turn away, turn your back and look at the positive things, the positive side of everything. Well what a beautiful way to disarm the minds of people, because when you're walking along a train track you want your ears open so you can hear the train coming, you would think. Pretending it's not there won't help you.

Last night, or at least last evening, that's April 3rd, on the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation radio, you can find it at: www.cbc.ca radio shows. "As It Happens" is the name of the – and I call it a show because it was a show. You can find a little talk by Barbara Budd on terrorism. This is stuck between a play on Samson the Terrorist and that two birds are now living in the Chernobyl area, which they called the nu-clear separate – it's the nu-clear family. That's the big Masonic joke. The nuclear age – new clear – clear means see through all families, you've got all the data on them. It's stuck between all this bizarre trivia, bad hair day stuff and all that kind of stuff, to make it all surrealistic so that you get horror news mixed up with this trivia, which even ended with Keith Richards admitting to snorting his dad's ashes after cremation with coke.

I mean this is how they make it all bizarre, surrealistic and tuck in something which should horrify us at the same time. No, not the ashes and the coke or Keith Richard, but this story on terrorism tucked in there – psychological warfare. It was about the new laws that came out in the U.S. No doubt they're coming out all over because they're all coordinated worldwide, to do with "suspected terrorists" who are now finding they cannot get a loan at a bank if you're on the list; a credit card. You might not be able to even withdraw money from a bank. You won't be able to get a pass or buy a ticket for a bus or a subway or a plane. You

might not be able to move at all. It will eventually come down we know to food and everything else which are the basics of life, but this is the start of the first steps towards this, so that you're on a list and you find suddenly you can't get anything that you really need to survive.

You'd be blacklisted. It also mentioned that you could get interviewed for many jobs and they don't have to tell you why you've been turned down, because you're on a black list you see. You'll think your just the one person that's got all the bad luck in the world and they don't have to tell you why you're getting turned down for employment and you can't buy this and you can't buy that and you can't get credit. This is the big stick starting to appear.

Even the story is meant to terrify everyone not to get yourself on a name or a list, not to get on a list of suspected terrorists by being good. Now terrorism has now expanded to include so many other things. So many other things as I knew it would. They always put these things on the book very vague and expand them once the public have yawned and started going back to chewing the grass. They get used to it and then they expand it.

I know a lady who went down or tried to get down to Texas to see her relatives. She was held at the airport for a few hours and eventually one of them told her, and they didn't have to tell her, why she wasn't getting on the plane, and he said, "you were down as a financial terrorist", a financial terrorist because she owed back taxes from years ago. This is where it's going and these goons that are well paid, the new fraternities wearing the black outfits, the executioners, will do what they're told, even though they know darn well they're in the wrong, but they're the minor psychopaths and they breed them too. They're in amongst us and they're always on the lookout for a job with some power.

The new ID cards will eventually be your bankcards too. Eventually they'll be the only means of using contracts to buy anything. It will be all cashless going through your card. No doubt, they'll have penalties as well for lesser terrorist suspects or just naughty boys and girls and you'll be on a yellow list or something like that, and they'll just give you a fine or a higher fee or a penalty, surcharge on every purchase; but we are on a roll to the worst journey this world has ever, ever seen and the people are being entertained to death as all of this is being set up. Entertained to death.

If everyone truly wanted to know why all these bizarre laws have been pushed even locally on them, on your water supply; on your septic supply, your sewage takeaway, your land itself, the land you sit on, your housing standards—all the things which are being pushed now and fines that go along with it for not complying, massive fines on a daily basis—you'll find it all comes from the United Nations. The United Nations was set up to be a front for a global government run by the same psychopathic families that have brought us to war for centuries with each other.

They want total control of everything which gives you independence, including growing your own vegetables ultimately. Agenda 21 gives you the United Nations plan for the habitat areas and there will be two types. There already are in fact. The big cities will be the big slums, very overcrowded slums of the near future, if they get their way, for the bulk of the populace; and very expensive habitat areas with ultra modern houses and solar heating and parks are already made and they're for sale for the very, very wealthy, who will ultimately eventually be the bureaucratic classes that serve the world system. This is all coming into being now. It's happening now.

Your local council in every country gets its orders filtered down through its organizations, including the Freemasonic and Eastern Star organizations, as to what's politically correct and they smell the wind and they know where to go with it and that's why it's all happening worldwide at the same time. It's just that people who now must be trained to go along with the changes and that's why you use terror and fear in all big changeovers to get the public to accept a vastly new way of living, which is always totalitarian for the bulk of the populace.

There's nothing new in this except as on a global scale and perhaps the second part that's not new is the fact that for the first time the bulk of the population are oblivious as to what's really happening, what's really going on. There's never been a time in history where pretty well all media gives you your thoughts, gives you what you will think, your takes, your spin on items they present to you. In fact, they don't leave you

with anything that you have to ponder and come to your own conclusion. It's all wrapped up and ready-made for you. That's where your conclusions come from, from the mainstream media, and it's packaged with bizarre surrealistic stories all attached to horrific ones until nothing is real or important anymore.

Psychological warfare techniques have been used for a long, long time. You can find information on Tavistock Institute, initially a mental hospital in London that was transformed into a psychiatric investigative type clinic where they had all the rights to test even brain implants on people – chip implants and wires they used in their brains. Aldous Huxley was a frequent visitor to observe this kind of phenomena. We've been trained for a long, long time with all the Pavlovian techniques of stimulus response and eventually conditioning.

I can remember when cars first came out with the little buzzer for your seatbelt. That was the stimulus – primitive stimulus. They trained rats the same way. When they heard a buzzer they'd go and pull a leaver for their seed. That was the response to the sound and the public were trained the same way to strap on their belt and then the buzzer went off and the light went off as well. This is using machines to train you the same way as rats are trained and the public were oblivious to the science behind it.

We are conditioned in many, many ways in behavioral science and by behavioral scientists so that we ignore what should be self-evident and we don't see things for what they really are or where they're taking us. The world as I say is under tremendous changes that took years to prepare the public. It took years of negotiations, planning, think tanks, cooperation between governments to bring a state of emergency or even to get it all on the books so they could go into action at the same time, and 9/11 was just the stimulus or excuse to get it underway. We never had this during the Cold War. We never had the mass of ID cards and spying on everyone and all the data collection on every single person during the Cold War and suddenly we have it now because the Muslims might attack us.

Psychopathic systems when they go to war have two fronts always. One front is the "enemy over there" – there's always an "over there" – who must conform to our way which is the economic system that we use and with the economic system all culture must alter as well. In other words, when you take an economic system on you take all the culture and all the law system that comes with it because everything revolves around the economic system and that's taught in economics. They also have an equal intensive war at home because they mustn't lose their hold over the populous that's funding it all, the ordinary people. So they have to try and make sure they are in control at home at all times as they wage war abroad to push this system on everyone.

Psychopaths dream – they dream of total control. It's an orgy for them of total control. It's the ultimate organism to imagine a world where they're in charge of everything because of a terrible fear of not being in charge. They are control freaks, therefore they must have the data and the monitoring of every single individual so that they can feel better at night and sleep well knowing everyone's being controlled.

The psychopath as I say is a great actor. They will show emotion, even tears, when they're discussing something, but if they show tears it's for a different purpose. It's something internal that gets to them because they're really rationalizing along a different tract of thought than the public who perceive it and they can show emotion.

I watched a little documentary on McNamara who was really in charge at least at the beginning of the Vietnam War for the United States and he rationalized every single part of the strategy to get at war with Vietnam. He did show some tears at one time when he was talking about a graveyard and how Kennedy had talked about how peaceful it was et cetera and then eventually Kennedy was laid there; it's because psychopaths see themselves as being the hero. They idolize the heroes of the past, the big conquerors. They love statues. They love glorious words and epitaphs in stone. They all wish to get it. This is how they operate and the cost in human lives is totally irrelevant to them. They could be told the death rate one day in a war of their own troops or others and go off to a party at the same time.

Winston Churchill did this all the time during World War II and you should read the memoirs by his own personal secretary who tells you this. A psychopath has no problem because they don't feel empathy for other people. They're like a separate species. It's unfortunate, very unfortunate that years ago when some

brave souls got in to the investigative mode on this problem of psychopathy, they realized that the psychopath ran on almost pure instincts with all the needs and wants exaggerated.

The psychopath cannot tolerate frustration. They must get things done immediately and they want their way and so they likened this to a part of the brain which is found in all mammals and cold-blooded animals. One particular character said years ago, he said it's more like a crocodile in the way it functions. A crocodile sees what it wants. It goes after what it wants, opens it mouth. It snaps its mouth. It swallows its victim. It runs on instinct.

Then of course we have people running off with the story and printing up books on reptilian people and so on, and then you have all the New Agers following this looking for walking reptiles totally confused, totally confused and yet they'd rather believe that than go and research the subject of the psychopath itself.

The fascinating things will attract a good bulk of the populous. In all times this happens, especially the more afraid they become of what's happening around them; that which they sense more than understand. In times gone by, people ran to the religions for safety. They had revivals because there was nothing else to help them and so they always waited for a champion out there to deliver them from their evil, and we've seen this over and over down through history.

We saw it with the Cargo People, even, a good example. This is a term they gave to islanders in the Pacific during World War II where America went in with the big money, the air strips, the military machine and brought food with them and gizmos and gadgets and all these wonders, which were like miracles to these people who lived in a very simple natural way. Then after the troops pulled out, a cult developed in different islands. They called them "The Cargo Cult," where they thought if they prayed enough these big birds in the sky would come back one day with all these goodies and food and pop and utensils.

It's no different in Christianity where they have their preachers reading Revelations, misinterpreting them of course because they don't really understand them, and telling them it's God's will; so they have a fatalism involved where nothing will be done because it's God's will and God's making these bad men doing what they're doing, but don't worry because in the end we'll be saved.

As I say the New Agers are in to denial. Be happy. Don't look at the negative. Many of them actually think it's going to be fantastic when they get their brain chip and they're all one, one big Borg, yet they never even asked the question, "who will be programming me?" because it certainly won't be the individual themself. That's the kind of future we're looking at here. This is the future which has been discussed by heavily-funded think tanks on behalf of the characters above, mainly who wear suits and ties, with their myriads of white-coated scientists behind them and professional people – the world of experts, as Bertrand Russell hailed it to be.

There have been psychologists and psychiatrists who've written about this particular problem in various books, tentatively, because it's not too popular when you realize that you're being ruled by power hungry people and yet that's what we call success in this system. We're left to conclude the system itself is deviant and that it helps the deviants get to the top. It's almost purpose-made for them. Personally, I think it is.

These specialists think they should be given special privilege to oversee those who are given office in public affairs from the highest to the lowest. In other words, they sort of vet them. I don't agree with this at all because by their own theory the psychopath will use every and all means in this system to get to the top, and that includes their own overseeing organization. They wouldn't take long and many psychiatrists and psychologists have gone into this study themselves because how other people operate fascinates them. It's a great tool for them to use over other people.

This information would have to be taught at school to everybody so everyone would be on the lookout at all times for the up-and-coming psychopaths who could eventually rule over them. Again, I would have to say for myself, this whole system would have to change because it is purpose-made for the power-hungry, the forceful and the devious; those with no conscience get to the top.

It's a magnet for them. This system with its power is gaining in dominance through business battles,

corporate battles and takeovers. This is their playing ground, their playing field. They run that system. We don't live in a humane system. We must have another way. I don't propose to tell you what it will be. I'm just here to tell you what is and show alternatives because everyone must choose for themselves where they want to go and what kind of society they would like, but they must educate themselves on the type of people who get to the top in this society.

Psychopathy is famous for its inability to alter itself. It will always repeat the same techniques over and over, right down through history, to the present and into the future. It cannot be satiated with saying, "well I've got enough. That's enough power for me." It's as I say like blood to a shark. It's a frenzy for them. It doesn't get satisfied. Power and prestige and the worship of the lessers beneath them, which is unfortunately true. Those with less tend to worship those with most because this society tells us that those at the top are winners and that's what all the sports are about, to reinforce the winners and the losers.

When we live in a system where money dominates, I can see no other way but the way we're going, where people have so many tokens dished out at the end of the week or the end of the month and you're told "that's your lot because this is your rank," and yet most of it's taken away from you in taxation to make sure the big boy system stays in place and they can hire their massive armies and teams of professionals to play with your mind.

Now that's a slavery system, as Galton Darwin said, "a more sophisticated form of slavery." He was all for it of course. Professor Carroll Quigley who wrote "Tragedy & Hope" came out with the big clubs that run the world in his book; not to expose them to ridicule but he thought being part of some of those clubs he would take the honors to publicizing it to the world because he thought the world was ready to accept the fact that their betters, basically, their intellectual superiors, were ruling them. He thought it was a natural state of affairs and the public would accept that quite calmly.

He was tremendously arrogant in his ivory tower and he was all for the plans of these organizations to which he belonged. He was the official historian as well as many other things for the Council on Foreign Relations. He had access to their inner most records and there's a lot more he certainly could have told the public but he didn't.

Ego – egomania, worship by the people down below, power that's never satisfied. The need to go down in history as a mover and shaker and ultimately to make everyone bend the knee worldwide and say, "yes sir, three bags full sir," is the dream of the psychopath and we must recognize it now because they are in charge. They are going to use the terror techniques shortly. They have many new words. They're good at making up words to camouflage their actions, like "rendition" is where they just kidnap people and throw them off to some other government where they can get tortured, while we watch the sports and the soap operas and the comedy shows and listen to trivia as presented as news.

Horror is already happening, has been happening now for some time, while we get entertained. Those who are growing up now, who are idealistic, as most young people are, will have to face this. For those who are older and who understand it, I'm sick of the response, "well thank goodness the worst will happen when I'm dead." Well maybe not because it's speeding up pretty quickly and what a way to throw off your own responsibility on to the next generation. It's disgusting. It's disgusting is the response.

The reason we are now at this stage is because the previous generation had the same attitude when they had credit cards thrown at them regardless of their credit rating and they gone on a binge and spending spree of debt, while the big boys played their games and spun their web across the planet and everyone entertained themselves and gorged themselves on past times. That's passing the buck. What will they all do when the buck stops and you've brought children into a world where they have no say as to what they want to do? And like every generation they learn by doing, the mistakes they make too, it's their choice to do so. That's how you learn anything, is by making the mistakes and they must be allowed to do all that. To be brought up in a world which is rigid and experts will monitor you from cradle to grave like a specimen, that's not human. That's not human and we cannot leave it on their shoulders.

Also the younger generations have had more inoculations than any other previous generation. Again, a warfare tactic which makes perfect sense. You don't want a well-educated bright population on the go when

you're making drastic changes in society. These things were discussed a long time ago in warfare circles.

We've watched the big corporations eradicate the ordinary farmers across the Americas and Canada by government rules and regulations and restrictions; did the same with the fisheries. Now they're doing the same with New Zealand because again you cannot be independent for your survival in any way whatsoever.

During World War II, Professor Banting or Dr. Banting the great hero that gave us insulin for diabetics wrote about – because he worked for the bacterial warfare laboratories, his real job, about destroying the agriculture of Germany by various means, bacterium, viruses, et cetera; and even bees were discussed back then.

What you're seeing with the bees all dying off, being necessary to fertilize crops, what you're seeing is warfare because the big agri-food businesses are to be left in charge of all food production and they have been setting up their big shops, the big farms in Latin America under the Free Trade Association and NAFTA. You also have all the cross-pollination now going on with modified crops and non-modified. Everything is being tampered with and nothing will be a surprise when the statistics come in as to the effects of all of this stuff. I'm sure it's not a surprise at all to those who planned it.

This is not a pleasant topic. I'd like to come on and talk about nice things, but there's lots of stations out there talking about nice things. I don't do a call-in show because although you could go on for hours per day that way because most of your callers do the talking, I have information which I think is of interest to people that's pretty vital at the moment because we are at a final stage of something which will not be very nice whatsoever.

As one elderly lady in her '90's told me recently (who has woken up to all of this and sees the spraying too) "we'll go through hell before we see any light," and that is true. Dark days are coming. For those who are helping me with the sites, I really appreciate it. I've got more sites coming up in Europe and that hopefully will be done by the end of this week.

For those who've sent donations, I really appreciate that too and I hope they keep coming and not just when I'm on some big show. We are in the midst of the final stage of this and we have to push on now while we can and there's a lot of good people out there, of all ages, who understand what we're talking about and rather than feel helpless they're starting to get involved and speaking out to the right people and the right people know it too, and we'll keep going as long as we can.

For myself and Hamish the dog, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Breaking the Silence"
By Loreena McKennitt

I hear some distant drumbeat
A heartbeat pulsing low
Is it coming from within
A heartbeat I don't know
A troubled soul knows no peace
A dark and poisoned pool
Of liberty now lost
A pawn an oppressor's tool.

Oh my heart be strong
And guide when eyes grow dim
When ears grow deaf with empty words
When I know there's life within.

A gunfire shatters silence
Where birds once sweetly sang

A mother cradles a child now dead
Now death where life began

From the troubled heart of South Africa
Nicaragua's festering sore
The turmoil on the streets of China
Death crying out for more

But oh my heart be strong
And guide when eyes grow dim
When ears grow deaf with empty words
When I know there's life within.

A change is slow in coming
My eyes can scarcely see
The rays of hope come streaming
Through the smoke of apathy

But oh my heart be strong
And guide when eyes grow dim
When ears grow deaf with empty words
When I know there's life within.

May the spirit never die
Though a troubled heart feels pain
When this long winter is over
It will blossom once again.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"POWER, POTENCY AND THE
PREDICTED PATH
(PARTNERSHIP FOR SECURITY AND PROSPERITY)"
September 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 6th, 2007.

Today, I've been thinking about a question many people have asked concerning the system in which we find ourselves living: This monolithic system where economic man exists to serve an economic system, this odd phenomena that came out of the Industrial Era. A combination, a synthesis in fact of capitalism and Marxism, something dimly understood by most people today.

When you understand the theories behind Marxism, it's based on the dialectic. In fact, it did not achieve what most of its followers thought. Most of its followers were actually middle class and Marx was voicing a theory that was current in his time. He didn't come out with the theory. He didn't invent it. Bakunin, Proudhon and others had came out with it prior to that, and others in fact before then.

What Marx did was to basically steal what he saw as a spiritual force that was used up until that time to make everyone serve their nations and their kings and queens and priests and so on. What he did was to divert that spiritual force into the masses serving the oppressors, because ultimately that's what it did. Rather than freeing a people they put their whole as a nation or a culture, they put their whole energies into (and giving it to in fact), their repressors, the economic system, their physical life, their spare time, their thoughts, their ideologies all went over and were given to those in control of the material world, creating a form of economic man that existed to serve the system. "The technique" as they call it of the system.

The Third Way or Wave was the synthesis of capitalism and communism. One of the goals of communism was to centralize all power, all authority, all utility power, electricity, gasoline, oil, all resources into a central command, coupled with something which they did not omit, and that was the expert class who already the economics. They knew they had to use it. Therefore they gave power to the high masters of economics, which ended up running their whole lives for a long time. In the West they were doing the same thing under different guises and different terminologies. If you look at the history, the evolution of society in the west in the same period in the 1900's, you'll find power was gradually being put into a bigger centralized system of bureaucracy and government control.

War of course is one of the prime methods for using it because government expanded its powers over all things which were necessary to human life or "sustainability" as it's now called: All farming, all production, food consumption and distribution and energy supplies. That's why it's not surprising to see us today in a more revamped, updated, more perfect sovietized system because we've been running on the same system under different names for a long time.

If you want to see the real Soviet system you have to look at the United Nations and its policies because it's all based on the economic man, the mass man serving a world state. When you serve in such a mass system there can be no individuality at all, ultimately. You are a number. You are a producer and consumer. Again, look at the United Nations statements and policies because that is the epitome of the real sovietized ideal. It was never to help the ordinary individual. In fact, in many ways it was a war against the individual. The big lie was that individuals had always caused their previous problems in history, the selfishness of the occasional person here or there. Well that's partly true. However, those particular individuals who were

always brought up in reference happen to belong to organizations. Really, we're looking at personality types who belong to certain organizations that were behind much of the misery of the human race before that.

Getting back to my question that people ask me:

The question is: "Can we come through into a next phase and still retain all the good things?"

I take it for granted the good things are those things which they enjoy: the physical things in the materialistic world that they can buy and purchase and so on and play with; or communications, science in other words. Can they bring it through? Because they look at the past as though it were barbaric, or in fact it horrifies them when they think of the conditions, but you can't compare the world of the pre-Industrial Revolution with the world of today as far as human happiness is concerned, because people who lived in villages and even the peasants never missed what they never had. The peasant did not work from 8 to 5. He would work at his own pace, and he'd stop and chat to everybody on the way that would pass by him and crack jokes and so on. However, you get confused about work and labor for necessity.

If you look at certain so-called "primitive peoples" who still exist today, they put a maximum of perhaps four hours out in collecting their food, or preparing food, or even planting or tending food. The rest of the day is theirs to do with as they please. With the Industrial Era came "time and motions" people – people who, under the guise of science, wanted to make efficiency the prime objective to all company organization. What they tried to do was to eliminate all useless or wasteful energy and time so that people could produce more, put more of their labor into their work. That often meant that the person had to speed up to match the machine he was working with, rather than the other way around. That's when really the big decision, the big changeover was made between the economic system serving humanity, or humanity serving the economic system. We know who won because we serve it today.

Prior again to the Industrial Era, there were many people who didn't have to be in a system if they chose not to. They didn't have the property taxes. They didn't have all the governmental bureaucracies down on them for putting a shack up in the forest. Today, everyone has been forced into this one system and it's becoming more totalitarian as we go along. In towns and suburbs it surprised me especially when I first saw it in North America, I guess it's everywhere now, where you had street committees and neighborhood committees of the "VIP people," the ones who were a bit more snooty than the rest and sat on the boards of the school et cetera, all the Masonic types. The ones that belong to all those clubs you will see at the beginning of every town on a huge billboard with all their little symbols. These are the people who form the committees and they decide whether you can have two cars outside your house or none at all, or how often—and I'm not kidding about it—your garage door is open per day.

They set rules and regulations, even down what color you paint your house outside; and you have to apply for permission to paint it. Well it's either yours or it isn't. Which one is it? Does this belong to you or does it not? If it belongs to you, which we know it doesn't (let's just pretend for a little while). If it belongs to you and you're paying out this death gauge, you know, the measure of death, mortgage, then who should have any say in what color you want to paint it, even if you want to do it polka dot? However, this is standardization technique we're all forced into. It didn't happen by chance because under the Soviet system it was similar. You had street committees there too, although you rented primarily your accommodations. The same as we do. We just rent really. You just pay more rent for more luxurious accommodation in a better area. We pretend we own them, until you can't afford the taxes and you'll find the government will kick you out, with lots of compassion of course.

The Soviet system was the model for the West. Under the UN Habitat Areas all of that was discussed, including these committees and these street committees and region committees, this every growing pyramid of petty voluntary bureaucracies with people who seek status and titles. We have the policies of the Soviet all around us. We grow up in it. They just don't use the same names. They don't call it communism. They call it "communitarianism" and that's why every local television or radio station across your country featured into your news will have little fairs going, special days and galas, and that's your community events you see. Eventually, you'll be required to attend. Eventually, you'll be quizzed and interrogated as to why you didn't attend. Are you anti-social? and perhaps they should do another IQ and psychological evaluation with you. That is all coming.

This technique of centralization by its own nature must eliminate competition. That has been going on since before I was born. In the West they simply called them "takeovers" as big corporations took over little corporations and absorbed them like a cell eating a bacterium. The state, governments and bureaucracies like that because it's easier for them to communicate to one group that controls all of your electricity for instance, or your phone conversations, then to deal with a whole multitude of competing small firms. By its nature, the beast must absorb everything into it to centralize everything. You see what we think as cooperation between all information outlets and sources and companies via telephone, computer, fax, et cetera with governments as they pass on information to governmental departments under this total information networking system. Something everyone has heard of but they don't care much about today. They don't mind being tapped and traced and everything they say and do being recorded, or buy or whatever. Most people don't mind. They're happy slaves and the problem is not theirs. The problem is for those few who enjoy privacy.

Privacy is a thing that people fought for physically in past wars – the right to have privacy and even the right to have your own home. It didn't take long before government quietly – they took over all of that, including your home and including your privacy. Always for a good reason for the masses, which is to keep you "safe." From whom we ask? It's to keep everyone else safe because you've got "terrorists amongst you," because ultimately, as we merge into this bigger and bigger and bigger blob that absorbs everything, everyone must be predictable. Everyone must be accountable and predictable for their every move because psychopathy runs this system and psychopaths are control freaks. Now control freaks are found all throughout society. In fact it's a fact of nature that every living organism including the amoeba will try to control its immediate environment in order to give it a better chance of survival.

The problem is how much do you control for necessity's sake, and when does it become exaggerated and neurotic or psychotic for that matter and destructive? Being human, we have the ability to have choices and this is what we use to call our base nature versus our higher nature, or spiritual values versus our physical needs. Matter, spirit, higher, lower, whatever terms you use, it's the same thing. However, we do have the ability to choose and decide, that's something that little amoeba does not, how much damage do we cause as we go through life personally and collectively? Yet within society there is a need expressed by many for individualism.

It first shows itself generally in what we now call teenagers, a recent expression to be honest with you, as they separated the age groups and created what we call a teenager. The rebel, which is not rebellious so much at all, is someone trying to establish their own identity inside a family relationship and amongst their friends and the system. That was the first weak spot that was utilized by those who knew the system and knew human nature. They gave us the fashions to separate them even further. It doesn't matter that those young ones don't know that all they're doing has been given an old fashion under a new guise, as long as the youngsters think they're special. You'll find them all wearing the same things, doing the same things and even adopting the language that's projected at them. They don't dream up the terms that they use. It's given to them through movies and various other methods.

When the '60s came out, suddenly it was fashionable to have longer hair for the males, which is fine. I'm not really into the short air myself because it's reminiscent of the military culture going back to Ancient Rome. All the saber soldiers there had the crew cut. That's where it comes from. They shave almost to the skin the back of the neck and upwards, so short hair cuts were meant for military. When you find a society with everyone having short haircuts, you're in a military style society. However, during the '60's they made it fashionable for a short time for the younger ones to have longer hair, and the men adopted hairstyles which had actually been in vogue in the 1800's. They didn't know that of course. The girls adopted the miniskirts, something that had been brought out in the 1920's, but as long as they think it's new and they're the first to use it, and you keep them in ignorance, you can do it over and over again.

Plato in "The Republic" talks about the industries necessary for creating and controlling culture. The fashion industry is one of them and the music industry and drama, which we now call movies. What we see today is not simply a matter of a collective going through a hoop and into a very narrow channel; that is true, it's happening, but as always we have the few who strive for individuality that doesn't harm other people, although they will be accused of that by the mass system eventually. Anyone who doesn't go along in the

system is looked upon with suspicion and paranoia and as threat, even by those who understand little, which is the mass itself. The mass wants to be one. They want to conform: CON-FORM into UNI-FORM-ITY, one form. That's the nature of the mass man in all ages. Look the same. Be the same. Have your street the same colors. Have the same point-so-many children, 2-point-whatever et cetera, et cetera. Standardization, uniformity and conformity, that's what it's all about.

The battle between that and a few individuals within every generation who want to achieve a potential by themselves, to see what they can do with themselves by themselves, not to dominate others, but to explore the world around them and all of its facets. It's interesting to notice that all authorized rebellious groups, no matter if they take the form of a sexual freedom, an economic freedom or whatever else they're after, always end up in a huge group that's registered; and they're happy with that, being part or a subsection, a sub-culture within the culture, as long as they're authorized to do so and follow the main rules of the collective.

What is it that the big boys want, the big psychopaths, the ones who get to the top and ride on an ego, an ego that can't be quietened? They must boast about it because it's a sign of psychopathy and it's to do with power. George Orwell gave that as an answer in the book "1984," where Winston has been tortured by his boss who belonged to a hierarchy, and O'Brien his boss answered that: Power is what they were after, to maintain power forever, more power and more power, total power; and total was the right word to prefix it or preface it. Power itself, like all things, has a dialectical meaning. One meaning is to have power over someone else, and that means the ability to dominate. The other means when you have a power to do something, to be able to do something, you have an ability. This is always reduced to a basic thing in life, and that's potency. That's why so much sexual terminology is used in all the high Masonic organizations. It's all sexual language for everything, and there's more and more sexual language involved the higher up they go. It's to do with potency and virility et cetera. The obelisk speaks for itself. However, the power or ability is also called potency.

To have ability doesn't mean you want to dominate. It means you have an ability or a mastery in the sense of ability. Power therefore can mean domination or potency, as far as ability goes. When power is used in the sense of domination over others, it's a perversion of potency or ability – just like the sexual sadist is a perversion of a sexual lover. We always have the dialectic side by side. Therefore what it's showing you is that when we talk about things, you might see something one way, whereas the person who's talking with you in a group can mean something completely different. That is why the words that we use have to be thought out very carefully.

Politicians do that, at least their scriptwriters do it for them, and lawyers do it all the time. Yet the average person will use words and terms and phrases they think they understand but really don't. It's no different than when someone talks about God in a Christian culture. They all take it for granted they're talking about the same impression of the same being. That's why they're hoodwinked by people like George Bush, who was asked when he was a Christian, he said “if you’re asking if I was born again, the answer is yes,” and that satisfied the Christians. They heard a term familiar to them and they immediately placed it in their little memory bank and compared it to all the other phrases for acceptance; and bingo, Georgie was suddenly a Christian, but all he said was "if you ask me if I was born again." The answer was "yes;" and he was; because in Masonry you're raised up from the dead in a ceremony and you're born again.

You can be hoodwinked so easily by deliberate misapplication of terminology. “Love” itself can have many, many meanings to different peoples. That's why you can take nothing for granted when you hear these pithy meaningless phrases that come out of politicians mouths when they sign big international agreements to merge or centralize, as we're doing now. We’re centralizing power even more so, centralization. It's been going on really big time since the 1800’s. That's what the American Civil War was about. That's what the big referendums in Canada were about as they brought in the provinces, which were technically independent in the beginning from each other, or centralized power. Now they're simply the big economic boys going the next step of merging the nations together in the Americas. They've already done it with Europe, a Europe where countries often voted “no” a few times in a row, but the big boys would keep at it and at it and terrify the public and tell you “you'll be left behind. You'll be left out of the trading group. You'll turn back to barbarism and poverty. You will miss out. You'll be left behind.” They love that word “behind,” but then high priests often do.

In the Americas they're a little bit more arrogant because everyone is living so well compared to the rest of the world, simply because of the free or easy availability of credit. It's have fun and consume, and why should you bother your pretty little head about little details like merging a continent together when you can have fun. Live for today. You want it now, don't you? Buy, buy, buy. Therefore, they're very arrogant about it, very open with it and they give you these silly platitudes like “inner strength.” “We have unity and diversity, and blah, blah, blah, blah,” which is enough to satisfy the public, who've been trained by the boys at the top some how have their best interests at heart because they're special people who come out of different wombs and no one could tell such whopping big lies, simply because “I couldn't lie like that.” That's why they get away with it. They're arrogant in their push towards centralization.

That's not the end of it all, because once the Americas are done and the Pacific area is done and Australia and New Zealand are lumped in with Vietnam and a whole bunch of other countries, then the United Nations, shortly in fact, as this is all happening now, the United Nations will come to the fore and take over the reigns, as it was setup to do in the first place. It will have the sole ability to decree its policies out to the public of all countries, who must suddenly obey or else, because the UN will be the world policemen after China takes over from the U.S. for a little while, and they will make all the laws from the UN. They've been making all the laws in fact from the UN for many years now and simply having every government sign them into law into their own nations.

All resources have to be given over to the UN as well, because, as I say, we're dealing in an economic system here, where all necessities of life must be dished through a centralized organization. That is what the UN mentioned in its Department of Agriculture some years ago when the leader was talking about how food had been used in past times as a weapon and as a tool of force – to force people along, and that is very true. It always has been. However, she also hinted that it would be used again. We saw that happening in Gulf War I when they starved the Iraqis and then gave them this ‘food for oil’ scam that the head of the UN's son was involved in and managed to come out with lots of detergent, as squeaky clean, although some of it still stuck to him; because you see there are no saints at the top, no matter what charitable organization they front for. The oldest trick in the book is charity. It’s hard to attack something when it seems to be so benevolent and altruistic, at least in its words; but then, you know them in their deeds, not their words. It's by their works you know them. The United Nations was quite comfortable starving people to have a political end met – remember that.

This last weekend in Iceland, the United Nations sponsored a world meeting, which, of course, we're all invited to. That's why they hold them in such countries, but they invited all the scientists from different nations, all UN affiliates of course to come to this conference on world food and the future, and the agri-business people were all there: the Archer-Daniels Midland (ADM, Adam) you see, earth, red, ruddy et cetera. These guys all ended up going there to get their marching orders for the future because the United Nations will be the sole distributor of all food to all places or regions, as they prefer to call it, or states in the future, and that is to keep your populations in check. Your subcommittees beneath them or provincial governments, as your national governments will eventually be called, will have to enforce that, just like China; because the UN has stated that China's policies on population control are to be used worldwide. It is the model state for the world and it's not finished at its present policy. It will go on to another phase beyond that.

They had this world meeting in Iceland to do with food and the world and the future, and we see these little bits and bites that are fed to us to condition us to think that everything's being taken care of by experts. You see the only expert that you have is yourself, if you're planning your own life. When someone else does it for you you're in big trouble, especially when it comes to the basic necessities for personal survival, which is food and water. So for those who are interested in it, I'm sure they can do their web searches themselves, and not phoning me or emailing me to do it for them, and find out what the conferences gave out to the public to consume in bits and bites of information.

These meetings have been going on for many, many years; and that's what they talk about, sustainable development. That entails the population and yes, you out there are members of what they can claim are the population. You are one of the masses. You're in the mass. You're a part of the mass, according to them at the top, because you're a number and a good producer-consumer. These are the people who spray us like

bugs with international Air Forces, alter the weather, have us inoculated with stuff that no one has the ability to analyze, all based on faith. Every doctor believes that what is in that little vial is what it says it is, and injects it into little Timmy who ends up with autism and then they're told it's just one of those things, as the autism rates goes up and up and up; and attention deficit goes up and up and up; then the pharmaceutical business goes up and up and up, as they dish out more and more pills to deal with the side effects of inoculations.

It's quite the world we live in, and at the top the wise guys – the wise guys are street wise, you see, so they're wise guys. They understand this. They see through everything. They laugh to themselves. It's the trained population who are allowed to perceive things in an obedient fashion who are always hoodwinked, and who never figure it out, the victims, you see. Under the guise of charity and good works, the secret societies have been around for thousands of years. If you wonder why they use the little square – you know where they square their offspring, their potency, just think of where it's hanging, and it's made of sheepskin traditionally. Guess who the sheep are? Yes, you're getting it coming and going, because these characters get all the contracts in your area. They dish out the goods. They split it between them. They purchase from their own stores, each other's stores, and neglect the ones who don't belong to their societies. They cross their palms with silver or notes, as I've seen done, to government inspectors for certain favors. That's what's behind the charitable organizations and the clowns you see that drive little fancy little cars in parades and wear funny little hats. Check into what the hat came from. In your ignorance, especially in Christian America, because it's when the [Malemutes] slaughtered a bunch of Christians supposedly, by tradition, the victors soaked their hats in the blood. Then you have these geezers driving their funny little cars like clowns and making your children laugh or scream at parades. If it doesn't fez you, nothing will.

Ignorance is essential for totalitarian systems to succeed. Ignorance is mainly fostered through creating a spoiled childish society, a socialist society where no one wants to grow up. Look around and unfortunately for most people it has been successful, because for a few generations there haven't any older people or very few with wisdom to pass on in any great, large, social changing fashion. That is an immature society who is easily hoodwinked. That is the technique that's been used on the public: A world run by experts who can talk utter nonsense to you, but say it convincingly and you're fooled so easily. No different from ancient times when priests would tell you that you couldn't use a fire anymore because there was magic in the fire and they were the gods of fire, so you had to pay them a fee to have them light your fire for you since it was sacred. Before, it wasn't sacred. Now, it is sacred. They give it one generation and every child that grew up thought it was all true. They had to obey this because it simply existed that way. Logic goes out the window, conditioning was in, and conditioning won. These cons have been pulled off for ever and ever. Now it's just the same trick by using the term expert, as Bertrand Russell said, a big player at Tavistock, and others after him, that they would create a world run by experts where no one could do anything without expert advice.

What is it that every profession must do when it comes into being?

It must convince the people that they need it. They start off as services and end up being authorities over you, making you laws and rules that you must obey. Prior to the medical profession taking over childbirth, and now even prenatal where they go through all this farce with most women, weigh them and so on and have a little chat and then bill you, or bill the public, depending on the system you're in. They convinced the people gradually that they needed them, they were essential. This started off with passing out the occasional unfortunate incident that happened, blowing it out of all proportion, terrifying everyone and giving themselves a business. That's what they do in business. Create a crisis, or at least blow something out of total proportion to what it is, and come along with a solution, which is, “you need us.” All Hollywood movies really pushed that to the front from the very earliest times, and yet people forget that when Hollywood first came out that most children were delivered by midwives in the western countries, had been traditionally for centuries and centuries and centuries.

We forget, too, that the American Indian women simply walked off in the bush and had them, no screaming and crying or hysterics because they hadn't heard about the fact that you're supposed to be screaming and crying and hysterical, at least in those days. China was much the same. Something had happened for ever and ever, millions of years, suddenly it became crisis time and a big business flourished out of it. They're not content with that. They also had you conditioned that you would continue to need them, and something that's born naturally, at least with all its things intact, suddenly become the object of inoculations and

becomes a pin-cushion for the pharmaceutical companies and also for some nefarious agendas to dumb people down rather quickly, to ensure early onset of sterility and a whole host of premature aging diseases. That's what the statistics will show you through the history of diseases and what's prevalent today.

It's also what you'll find when you go through the books like Charles Galton Darwin's "The Next Million Years," where he talks about tampering with the hormonal levels of men and women to create certain desired effects on behalf of the elite. It's quite the horror show, but these guys are not giving you a wish list. They're not giving you a “conspiracy theory,” the term the elite put out themselves so that everyone will get labeled with it. It's not a conspiracy theory. They've had global meetings on population reduction and they have a department in the United Nations of Population Control. What do you think that means? –Just people who get together like a club and just wish for things? Do you think they get paid the big salaries that they do, given all the status they do and the international importance that they have because they like to wish their lives away? Or do you think they actually go ahead and do it?

These are weighty problems that we have, and yet, only a few can deal with it. Others want to play. “Don't give me the bad news.” Get a life. “Be happy,” like the song says. What is happiness? Is happiness being like all the people in the advertisements, who have orgasms when they buy a new toothpaste, or a treadmill machine, or some new version of a hula-hoop that gets rid of the fat around their stomach from all the burgers they eat because of all the other ads they watch for the big fast food companies. Is that what happiness is?

Happiness must come from within. It doesn't come from purchasing something. When you purchase something that's new, it's transitory. The “high” is transitory, something the big advertising agencies are well aware of. If you were satisfied with what you could buy, you'd stop purchasing when you were satisfied. Therefore, capitalism and its system creates dissatisfaction with what you have. That's why they come out with new and improved all the time, with bells and whistles that break.

In the higher studies of sociology it's well understood how authority works and how it's utilized and can be utilized to make people do that which is planned for them by others. Part of this comes from the understanding of conscience, something that everyone has, we hope, except for the psychopath. Conscience came to the fore during a very brief period of individualism when the Protestant religions were taking over from Catholicism, they were emerging, whereas the old system was based on rules and regulations and again a collective society, where you obeyed authorities without question and lived to an extent in fear: Fear of the unknown, fear of the supernatural and fear of hell. When the Protestant religion came out, for a little while, people in between both of them realized that they had a sense of will or freedom. That was submerged very quickly as the Protestant religion gained momentum and became a big authority itself, as all things must do in this dialectic of ours.

Conscience is a harsh ruler. It's just as great as an external authority. Those at the top understand this process and therefore you those things which make you think you are you. They give you a composite you, what is good at the time is what you become; and if you go against that which is good or authorized at the time, the conscience kicks in. It can be very destructive to the person who goes against it. However, they forget all about human nature, because human nature wants to go one way, while the conscience goes another. You kick against the bricks. That's the old saying.

People today think that they're free because they are “good.” They are good because they obey the system of the time in which they live. That's how everyone accepts it without much thought. They don't think much about the culture they live in or the times that they live in. They take it for granted. They think they're free because they're told they're free and they can play a lot more than they used to. They can break a lot of the old rules which they couldn't in past times, because you have new rules today. They think they're under less authority in fact when they're under more.

See, authority today has made itself completely invisible except for the policemen. It stays out of your way until you fall within the system and can't pay for something: Your car, your insurance, your road taxes, your licensing, your mortgage, or you can't keep a job, or you get sick. That's when authorities which are invisible come forward rather quickly and take over your life. This authority that's invisible is anonymous until it appears when you fall. It's called many things. It's called government. It's called science, psychic health,

normality, common sense or public opinion. It appears to use primarily persuasion to get its way with you. Look at the ads on television. It's all to do with persuasion. The ads have no problem in telling someone or everyone or anyone that “if you face broke out in these particular pimples, you'll be ugly. Do you want to be like this one?” Then they show you some young guy who's very embarrassed and all the girls are turning away from him. They have no problem in telling you what you want to be. That's how subtle persuasion works.

They have no problem in discrimination and discriminating to get the point across, and they do it frequently. This anonymous authority is more effective than having the king’s men go out with their spears and clubs to make you do something, because, as I say, it's invisible until you fall. It's more effective than overt authority is. You don't realize you're expected to go along certain guidelines, to follow them simply because everyone else is following them, you go along. When it becomes the culture it doesn't dawn on you that it's all wrong or that you're being guided or coerced or persuaded, as long as you can play you'll appear to be quite happy, as long as again don't get sick or lose your job or fall within the system.

You’ll also be terrified of dying because “I'm getting old too,” because in this system of producing and consuming, the elderly take the bottom of the ladder. The young ones too, to an extent, but at least the young ones can grow up to be good producer-consumers and taxpayers, whereas the elderly will only consume. Therefore, that's bad, you see, and you can see it by the way they're treated in the system, the society and even the plays you see or the movies that you see where they portray elderly people as all being senile or silly or eccentric or foolish or childlike. That's deliberate you see, very deliberate. However, then you must get rid of the elderly who could pass wisdom on in previous times if you want to control each up-and-coming generation completely. You must get rid of those who have input and wisdom to pass on.

As the song goes, "freedom is just another word for nothing left to lose." You don't know what it is until it’s gone. Many people think they're free because they can pull out a credit card and hop on a plane, or go to Disneyland or go to a restaurant. These are only authorized methods of consumption, for which you will have to pay up by producing or else. Nothing in the system is for free.

People, as I say, getting back to the original thing, what good can you bring through from the present system into the next?

Well that's up to yourselves. Once you're addicted to certain lifestyles it's very hard for people to go without. It's deprivation to them, whereas those who never had it can survive because there's no loss to begin with. However, science and the system can only go in one direction of ultimate total efficiency. All the playing that people do at the moment is to disappear as they create new types of humans who won't need entertainment, who won't sit and stuff their faces with chips and things in front of television sets. They won't need the downloading of propaganda from the television sets. They won't need the media in fact, which is one blessing about it all.

Once everyone is brain chipped and purpose-made, except for the elite themselves, they'll have their utopia and that's what they must do because they have no option. They can only go in one direction and they must use all sciences to get there. That's their persona. It's their nature. They have no choice. The trick is to make us all go along as they update normalcy continuously, right into that box of oblivion, at least for the conscious mind.

For many, they will take a chip quite willingly if the conditions are stressful. This system in which they've been brought up suddenly seems to be falling down. They can't play. They can't buy. They can't do all the things that they're used to doing through conditioning. They will gladly give it up to alleviate the stress. Those who are already glued in front of televisions sets and zonk out with their jaw hanging open are already part way there. That's a symptom of those who need escapism because reality is too stressful. They don't understand this reality they live in. They think it's themselves that's at fault for not being happy as all the ads tell them to be. All the modern psychiatry – psychiatry itself being a fairly new science and full of quackery too, and fads and theories that keep getting reversed generation after generation, heavily tied with eugenics. The system of World War II up to the present, psychiatry itself convinces them that you're supposed to be happy all the time, which has never been a truism in all of history, but you can convince enough people of that with enough propaganda and they will believe it.

That is why most conversations today are trivialistic and meaningless. They are approved conversations approved by the system. They're politically correct conversations. It's just passing time, not heartfelt information. Before you know what you're fighting for, you have to know what you have actually is. Most people don't know what they have at the moment or what they're in. They think the system has just suddenly gone bad. They have no idea of the sciences and the histories that have brought them to this point, this phase in time. They think if you just vote out the bad guys, the good guys will make it all better. Again, the socialistic training they've all had that someone else will do it all for them – a father figure either saving them from catastrophe as a messiah, although they prefer, to be honest with you, a man in a suit and tie who says all the right things on a platform raised above them, he is altered. He is above them. That's what an altar stands for. They prefer the walking kind the human two-legged type who says all the right things and promises them, like a good daddy should do, to anything else, to anything supernatural.

Yet it doesn't matter who you vote in, they all belong to the same club. They all know the agenda. They all know who's giving them their marching orders because they all work for one group, the capstone of the pyramid. The system itself is monolithic. It can't go any other direction but the one that it's going on.

Now for those who think I'm doing really great financially, I don't get paid anything, I never have for any radio or television shows I've done. I rely upon your contributions. I rely upon you to keep this going. When it stops and when it's dwindling off (and it is at the moment), then I will stop doing it and you'll be left to go round in circles with the old stuff that will be presented to you of voting for this guy, voting for that guy; and just wishing for it all to become better and to keep everything that you have while it does become better and you get more of it too; and this side against that side, or that religion against that religion; or this race against that race and so on. The old tricks that the big boys at the top play because you see the psychopaths and the wise guys who are at the top of all nations belong to the one club. They merged long ago.

People ask me, before they want to know how they got here, what's the answer? –Because they're used to some expert coming along and giving them instant answers to everything. I tell them you've got to start thinking for yourself and you have to find out how you did get to this stage. What is this reality that everyone accepts? You have to do the work. If you leave it to other people, you'll be dominated by them. That's the whole point of it. What do you find of value in life? What do you find is worth preserving or going back to if necessary, or the parts of human nature that you want to preserve, or family or whatever? Others want instant answers with their drive-thru coffees and burgers. “Don't give me the problem. Give me the solution. Here's the money.” Those people will always be in the darkness.

As I say, I try to give information here to show you how it's developed, what's behind it; and don't just blame other people for this. People ask for names, names, names. You'll see the names and all the famous players' and famous families' books that every country churns out at the top, the interbred ones in every culture, every society. Remember, they're simply amplifications of what's within yourself. That's what they are. Never mistake the fact that many people hate because they envy. You have to be honest with yourself before you can be honest with anything else, especially to do with something called “truth.” Truth doesn't play games. Truth doesn't care what you want to think. It simply is what it is. It doesn't care what you want it to be.

If you want to keep this going, you can help out. Otherwise I can go back to teaching very small groups and getting some money for it. I hate the monied system. We're all in it though. It's the only system we have until it changes to the next one or people find another way.

From Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Achy Breaky Song" by "Weird Al" Yankovic

You can torture me
With Donnie & Marie
You can play some Barry Manilow

Or you can play some schlock
Like New Kids On The Block
Or any Village People song you know
Or play Vanilla Ice
Hey, you can play him twice
And you can play the Bee Gees any day
But Mr. DJ, please
I'm beggin' on my knees
I just can't take no more of Billy Ray

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
The most annoying song I know
And if you play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I might blow up my radio, ooo...

You can clear the room
By playing Debbie Boon
Or crank your Abba records until dawn
Oh, I could even hear
Slim Whitman or Zamfir
Don't mind a Yoko Ono marathon
Or play some Tiffany
On 8-track or CD
Or scrape your fingernails across the board
Or tie me to a chair
And kick me down the stairs
Just please don't play that stupid song no more

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
You know I hate that song a bunch
And if you play that song
That nauseating song
It might just make me lose my lunch, ooo...

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I think it's driving me insane
Oh, please don't play that song
That irritating song
I'd rather have a pitchfork in my brain...

Don't play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
The most annoying song I know
And if you play that song
That "Achy Breaky" song
I might blow up my radio, ooo-woo...

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"PREDATORY PATHOCRACY, PSYCHOPATHY AND THEIR PREY -
THE PASSIVE PUBLIC"
March 28, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 28, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is the 28th of March 2007.

Where I live, things never are still for very long. There's so much to do with so many calls coming in, so many emails to answer and even these blurbs, although they're spontaneous, just putting them together with a few primitive things and tools can take a long time because even tonight the mike wouldn't work, which meant checking everything all the way to the recording gear and so on, just to find out that the cable had basically formed a bad connection within the cable itself inside the cable and after going through all that process then you have to swap your cheapo mike for another el-cheapo. Things don't ever go smoothly.

In fact, I think in this world if you're doing all the right things the harder it's going to be. That's what I've found from experience and I'm sure others out there have found the same. It's just the way it is and it's quite comical too. Some of the shows I go on if they're using voice over Internet to talk to me, I often don't hear everything that they say and since it's live, and that in a sense is the beauty of live broadcasting, you must go along. You don't want to stop partway through and have the host readjust all their dials or re-phone and get a better connection, so you try to get your way through as best you can, but the last show I did and it was Feet to the Fire, I heard parts of sentences and have to guess at the rest, so I hoped my answers would match the questions that I thought would be missed and so it's quite comical at times how things work out, but they generally do work out.

Another thing I found too and you probably noticed this pathocracy that runs the world that basically gives us our ideas, our terminology, the phrases, the catch words that people unwittingly start to parrot, they gave to the world the term "conspiracy theory" and "conspiracy theorist," as though it's a brand new kind of hobby for crazy people. You'll find even some hosts will introduce me as a conspiracy theorist, even though I try and stick to the facts put out there and published by those big players at the top, the ones who have the power and have the money and the standing in their own class to bring about that which they write about. Apart from that, when you've read their books and you experience the changes they're talking about bringing on down through the years, you know they're doing it of course, so there's no real theory about it.

In fact, H.G. Wells, one of the propagandists for this whole movement and one of the founders of the Fabian Society paid for by the British Secret Service, actually called one of his books, "The Open Conspiracy," one of his writings anyway. He said, "every thing is out there if the public want to find it." And it's true enough. It's out there, it's just not highly publicized by the best seller book clubs that get you interested in drama and the latest written porn, which they used to call love stories, now they're calling them something else, romance stories. However, they certainly won't publicize the fact that there are books out there where you can find so much information on this whole agenda.

I've mentioned before about the Royal Institute of International Affairs which was set up to bring about global government and to bring into it (and it's a secret society as far as how they bring their members in) mainly journalists and movers and shakers, people who form the opinions of the people and create the opinions of the people. The talking heads on television and in major newspapers generally are members of the Council on Foreign Relations in America and the Canadian Institute of International Affairs for Canada, the Australian Institute for International Affairs in Australia, same with New Zealand. They've even got one in India and a few other ones across the planet.

You don't apply for membership. You are approached to become a member and in the United States of America they even put out their own journal, which is available to the public. This is public info but it's still enlightening, whereas they have their own private ones too for members and private books. I noticed one; it's out for March-April. I didn't buy it because it was exorbitantly expensive and after flipping through it there wasn't much I wasn't expecting anyway, because they tell you what's coming next in the Foreign Affairs magazine, the mouthpiece for the public of the Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They even had one of their topics was "The New World Order". That's what it was entitled and it was to do with Africa, I believe, what they see as happening to Africa and what must be done et cetera and what they say in that will be done regardless of how long it takes.

Getting back to some of the shows I go on. Sometimes after I've been on and introduced as a "conspiracy theorist," which is always said at the beginning of a show, in the last Toronto show I was on that's how I was introduced and that's the host putting into the public's mind a pigeon hole for the coming guest, so you're already labeled and almost diffused before you open your mouth. These techniques are well understood and interesting to actually have them happen on you as an individual.

Some of the shows after I go off, they bring on the next guest who will go into the Bible or Revelations and even bring name in saying I'd probably agree with them, which is nonsense because I explain things like Revelations in my third book. The real meanings, not the usual stuff which is meant to condition you into giving up, "It's all preordained and God says so." It's quite amazing how all games are played by different people who will use names to try and backup the particular spin on things.

It's very similar to the ancient priest who used to pray for the sun coming up, and after a generation those who'd grown up thinking "well I guess if they don't pray for that sun coming up it won't happen," and eventually the priests ask for certain donations and gifts and all this kind of stuff. Since the priests had access to thousands of years of knowledge of studying stars and comets and rotations and the different appearances of comets and when they were scheduled to appear, and they did have that even 25,000 years ago, then they could predict that something ominous was going to happen to the earth and only they could save it from happening. People would go into frenzies of panic and fear, thinking it was the end of the world and those priests would pray and pray when the eclipses came and when comets would come near. It would go away again and out would come the sun and everything would seem all right and those priests became incredibly wealthy, and it's not bad work if you can get it. Now they use psychologists and psychiatrists and scientists to the same kind of thing, who project into the future what they see with their limited knowledge and always gain power for making statements and they get grants for doing so to give more statements.

Back in the 1970's for the first time, I remember a Parliament in Britain that spoke up and said, "you know, we might get hit with a comet or an asteroid and we should make some new kind of category of defense to protect ourselves against it," and this was the beginning of what they'd been talking about, "a threat from out there." Most folk think it was the alien invasion type stuff they were going to give us and they tried that for a while to see if we'd all fall for it.

However, it takes an awful lot of novels and sci-fi's to make us believe in that and if you don't keep pushing out new amazing sci-fi's all the time, it starts to winnow away again because most people don't see aliens. Alien, by the way, comes from the root word, it means "stranger," but they've tried all kind of con jobs to get us terrified because the government must terrify its subjects in order to maintain order over those subjects, and not only to maintain order, but to guide them along a planned path. If there's no danger from anything or we have no enemies over there or there, or across that pond, or across that river there, then people tend to go their own way, their own direction. They don't like paying taxes and keeping big militaries together and massive police forces that seem to breed almost amongst themselves. Therefore they always have to have new fears and they knew back in the 1800's when they discussed the possibility of creating global government – it was discussed before that, in fact, and you'll find that in the writings of the Founding Fathers of the United States of America.

They knew why government existed. They knew why it would need to create fears, new fears in a peaceful society. It would have to find some enemy and that's why George Orwell eventually brought out "1984" where you have a world system with three blocks, trading blocks you know that were to come into view, that would have wars between each other and alliances that kept changing, just to keep perpetual war going so

that the subjects, the citizens (which are just subjects), will obey their superiors, the government, the pathocracy, this interbred permanent political dynasties we seem to elect over and over, with all the other dynasties that are the top-level bureaucrats too. They're all interbred as well. They live in a world of their own.

I was pondering that today after making up a few books on the floor here, and that's where I do it. I generally do that when I burn my breakfast because it's go, go, go just doing the little that I do. At least it's not a productive thing. Put it that way. There's a lot I do but it's so productive as most people would define it, which generally means in your wallet.

I was thinking about that and I got up and I took Hamish out and I looked at the skies, and there they were with their crisscrossing with their big chemtrails and new polymers – the polymer type that spreads fast. The kind that intensifies heat you know because they must create global heat to justify global warming and when they make the polymers it's like putting a plastic over the world. It intensifies the heat. It builds it up inside and reflects it back and forth from all these metal particles like mirrors, billions of mirrors, and you get very, very warm. Out of that, they'll also have storms, all kinds of storms and then they'll point to the people and say, "you're causing this with that little moped you're driving. You must change your ways and we're going to ban them and you must live in habitat areas where we can all watch you," and we'll have the little psychiatric association and local psychological association and all kinds of experts taking care of us and evaluating us daily. We will all be very good little citizens who don't have much chance to do anything else because we'll be watched and chipped and monitored and evaluated all through our lives, as we go towards the next step and the next step and the next step, which is all formatted out before us.

This year we will definitely see an intensity of the heat buildup with their beautiful polymers like magnifying glasses above our heads. The media will go into overdrive and then out will come the Kyoto experts to tell us why it's happening with all their vast knowledge and abilities to predict the future and all the NGOs, which it's called the "Earth Army" by the way.

NASA was the first to talk about the creation of an "Earth Army" and what it was is millions of people who are brainwashed belong to NGO groups following their leaders who are all paid for by the big foundations. They'll demand that laws be made to change everything so that we live in harmony with nature and how we're destroying the planet – we are destroying the planet and the boys who own the big foundations that pay for these NGOs own all the companies and mining companies across the planet. Quite an interesting thing, isn't it?

Yes, I saw all these chemtrails this morning all over the place and you won't see that mentioned on your local news, but they will mention the global warming and all that stuff.

People are also telling me through emails that they are losing their memory. Young people too. They are going to do things and when they're there they forget why they're there and what they're doing. It's transitory so it's very possible that there's other chemicals within this mix. It would make sense to me actually that there would be some kind of tranquilizers. Rumsfeld admitted they have that ability to spray whole cities with aerosolized Valium and Prozac in case of emergencies, and I wouldn't be surprised at all if they've been doing it.

The long-term effects of these things are transient memory losses and some permanent memory losses because your body gets used to certain does and as it wanes on certain days or during the evening and it gets a low dose, your body cannot kick in and take over, your own natural chemistry can't kick in so fast and take it over, so you'll have these little transitory losses.

Quite the world we live in, so I was looking at these trails and I was thinking – I've mentioned it before about H.G. Wells the propagandist talking about all the things they would do, these scientific elite and how science should rule the people for their own good. Then I thought about the movie, "1984," and how they all tie in together on the same themes of totalitarianism. Only with H.G. Wells, he was an advocate for the elite running the show. He didn't think the common person had the abilities to direct or plan their own life or even be safe to be left alone to plan it and carry it through.

Wells wrote "The Shape of Things to Come" and I came back in the house after dwindling about this in my head. My head goes into strange places you know, so much so, it surprises me and when I punched up the emails here's your synchronicity kicking in. I got one from a Tulip in Amsterdam with some of the words from the movie, the 1936 H.G. Wells movie, the old black and white version, and she'd written down what the Black Intruder named 'Wings Over the World' says. This is the Air Force that basically sprays all this stuff over the people to gas them into submission, what a coincidence. This is what he says. Think of this when you look at the world around you today and all the laws and all the control freaks that are all over the place now who are running our lives.

This is what the guy says, the head of the Wings over the World.

"We have the air-ways. We have the seas. We have ideas in common; the brotherhood of efficiency; the freemasonry of science. We are the last trustees of civilization when everything else has failed. We shall come here and clean things up. We go on. That's how things are. We are taking hold of things with science and government. In the long run no man is indispensable and the human things go on. We forever."

The great John Cabal changed the course of the world. We're living through those times where sciences like Lord Bertrand Russell said are controlling our lives; the experts are controlling our lives from cradle to grave. We're like cattle or sheep that are being weighed or measured, tested, blood drawn to test it, IQ levels, done just like a good farmer would do with his best stock to make sure he understands it perfectly. That's what's happening to the human race the world over.

The pathocracy that runs the world who are psychopaths hire the lesser psychopaths. That means those who don't have – they're not born into power and money or position, who are the ones who will go into uniform or get a suit and tie and become a bureaucrat to persecute the people below them. They hire those ones to enforce all these things and make sure everything works for them. This runs along the lines of Plato and "The Republic," based on Plato's own aristocracy of his day, when he talked about the perfect society, the guardian class at the top that would have a council, but he said and people miss this part. He also said that they'd have the nocturnal council, the night council, the ones who don't play by general rules which most folk would understand. "As above, so below" as they say.

Plato also talked about they would bring in people from the lesser classes for the upper strata to do all their work for them. Bureaucrats basically and the military class that would eventually be inbred, because he knew like animals you can breed qualities in or out of any species. When you really look at the history of the world, we've had a horror show really.

Something that's making some psychologists edgy today just going over history, because very gradually it's dawning on some of them and has been since the '70's that the ones who end up ruling societies and all societies generally are psychopathic in nature. This doesn't surprise me because in a monetary system when you deal with profit and wealth, exaggerated wealth, a morbid need for extraneous wealth, then obviously those who accumulate the most in that society will be worshiped by those who do not acquire all of the same goods.

The wealth buys the armies. It creates them. It keeps them together. I'd like to see you try to keep an army together if you gave them a bag of rice every day and kept them away from home for too long. I think nature would take over and certain natural instincts would have to be fulfilled with young guys.

Money is a deviancy and it's a deviancy created by very clever psychopaths. There can be no happiness in this world and no peace in a monetary system. When you turn on television, which now is just a bizarre psychodrama of horror and people getting blown up or shot down somewhere, sometimes by mistake they tell us, like wedding parties, over there (you know, "over there," as the song goes) mixed in with Hollywood stars, Hollywood murders. The black and the white of the high lodge's sacrifice and all the things the public don't understand but which are actually spells being cast over them.

You're living in a surrealistic world where your mind drops out and downloading drops in. You're being programmed and you're losing your compassion and your ability to reason. These techniques are well

understood within psychological warfare and military organizations and strategists. Surrealism is a form of schizophrenia. Schizophrenia, like other ones, other problems, are affective and cognitive disorders. This can be brought about what we're being downloaded with and desensitized with and it isn't by chance.

Media wasn't always like this by the way. At one time you didn't get sports or Hollywood or what the rich and famous were doing. That's been only the last 15, 20 years. Before it would have been a crime in fact to show you some horror of people getting blown up and lying all over the place and then switching to someone's latest breast implants glittering with jewelry on the stage getting an award.

Neither would you have advertising stuck in between it because that also makes everything surrealistic and non-realistic. These are techniques, Pavlovian-type techniques. Eventually the mind will switch off and anything could be shown, but the subconscious takes it in and you become dehumanized and desensitized. That way when you see people being carted off down from your street by our modern version of the KGB called the "multi-jurisdictional task forces," the combination of military police et cetera, which are operational now within all western countries, we won't be so shocked about it. In fact, we'll probably witness it and go back in and watch TV.

This is the bizarre world that scientists – and it's true, it's scientists that have created this. It was discussed in writings back in the '40's and '50's. Some people have asked me for book lists. In fact, I used to get nothing but phone calls where people would just pump me for hours asking about books and I eventually realized I couldn't be used as a reference library for people, especially when you only have so much time in the day, every day.

However, I will be putting out book lists in the next work I get printed up and that way at least I'll get something back for my time, but for those who want to look into things for themselves, they can't go far wrong by checking the books I've told them about already on my talks. You can also check into the techniques of persuasion. They're in your libraries. People who can't remember what a library is, it's a place where you go and you join and you get a little card and you get these things called books, which are made of paper and you can take them with you anywhere and read them even when the power goes out, if you've got a light you can read them and some of them are really informative. There's no flashing lights. There's no moving ads. Nothing like that and no funny sounds comes off them.

And I say this because some people (and some older people too) have told me they can't read books anymore. They can't concentrate long enough to read through a paper book. Something happens to the mind when you've been so long on computer and Internet. There's no doubt about that. There's no doubt whatsoever.

There was a song a while back called "Getting Physical" I think it was or "Going Physical" and I sing "I think I'm going digital" because that's more appropriate today. I used to wonder why the old hippies always said, "dig it". Well dig it is "digit" you see. D-I-G-I-T. All these little phrases that are put in there before the events somehow make sense later on.

Going back to talk shows. Now one of the biggest businesses today, which ties in with the whole New Age thing, you have a ready-made market now of people who've been bombarded with the New Age religion. You have all the talk shows to cash in on it. They call them "Art Bell clones" in the business and there's a business on them because you have a ready-made market. You don't have to create a market and they're all doing tremendously well because it's limitless. It's all imagination and limitless and thousands of people are guaranteed to call in and tell you their ghost experiences and dreams and little fascinating stories, and then they have all the latest hucksters with their gimmickry as well coming in, authorized hucksters, to spin us off into further la-la land. "La" is one note above the sun, sol, s-o-l on the music scale.

When people are going through incredible changes and fear and worry, there's no doubt about it, uncertainty, they look for something to save them because people have always been terrified of dying. One guy wrote into me and he says, "do you mean we're all going to die?" And I thought well of course we are. Go in any graveyard and you'll find that that's what's happened to everybody before you. All I hope for is that we don't all die at the same time. Maybe it will go on as it has in the past. Here today, gone tomorrow.

People are afraid of dying because they're afraid of everything. If you're afraid of everything you will be terrified of dying. That means you're not living now. Those who are rigid people and terrified of death cling either to established religions and they cling to the formulas and they try and make sure their children cling to them, and they were rather stern in times gone by. Their own fears are projected on to their children.

Now it's the New Age who project all their fears onto children. Not that there's any families left, mind you, to hold on to, but single parents still project their fears on to their children. Everyone's running looking for an experience that will guarantee them something beyond this and there's another thing in the human psyche – normal and there's a difference here because, see, most the people in the world, even though we live in a great variety of personalities, most peoples in that massive variety are normal, even with their little squabbles and their little fights and pettiness and all the rest of it, they're normal people. They don't seek power over large quantities of others. It's the psychopath who craves that. They live, they dream about that. That's what their fantasies are.

A psychopath who's born into rich, wealthy families with traditions of rulership, dreams of conquest and a common enemy to fight. That was Margaret Thatcher's wish and she even admitted that on the BBC that her greatest fantasy was to have a war and lead Britain through it like Winston Churchill had done. That's a psychopath speaking because the people below them are just toys. We're just toys to them – toy soldiers, toy people.

When 9/11 happened, by pure coincidence of course, after they'd written about the necessity of a Pearl Harbor type event to get this whole agenda underway with the Middle East, and bingo, they drew the right card and it happened, what luck. All the psychopaths went into gear. These guys sit and dream about this stuff. They fantasize about it in little clubs of other psychopaths and they can recognize each other. Psychopaths know they're different but they can recognize each other and they can cooperate with each other in a common cause, especially when it's benefiting their fantasies.

However, the history of this world seems to be – especially since money came along and armies were created and held together by money and conquerors – the conquering of nations began and the empire building and the accumulation of wealth in the hands of the psychopaths. We have a deviancy within us, existing within us, around us and the psychopaths rise to the top. The ones who brutalize their fellow man for paychecks are just the lower grade forms of psychopaths. They're the ones who put you in trenches and shoot you in the back of the head, and yes, they have those guys in every generation too. They're psychopaths.

It was interesting to read the histories of executions and the effects it had on soldiers who were carrying out executions in some of the major wars of the past. When Germany was killing off the "undesirables" as they called it, various groups of them, they had a hard time keeping firing squads together for three days because on the third day they found that the average young soldier began to break down. They couldn't stand straight. They couldn't aim straight. They were shaking and this is because of the inner fight of the normal person within them fighting with their indoctrination and their indoctrination hadn't suppressed their own natural humanity, so they had to keep replacing these guys every three days maximum.

The Soviets had the same problem and the Soviets killed an awful lot more during their term, but of course, they had a different term for all that. It was to kill them for "historical necessity" they called it, the same term by the way that people like Bertrand Russell used for the supposed capitalist West when he talked about his idea of his utopia. He also mentioned the need to take children away from their parents due to "contamination of ideas" from their parents, from old moral standards et cetera, old customs. Then he found out of course through experimentation you could put them in kindergarten and scientifically indoctrinate the children and leave those children with the parents, but before that he'd always thought like the others in the elite of Britain they'd have to take them from the parents completely, just like Plato in "The Republic" suggested. And you think this is all new. Brotherhoods, eh?

One of the earlier books on persuading people in the marketing industry, at least made available to the public, was called "The Hidden Persuaders". I think it was Vance Packard but you can check it out for yourselves and he wrote a couple of books on techniques that you don't even realize are used in all the supermarkets and all the stores and how even your pupil dilation is monitored by little cameras to see what

colors the customer likes when you go up the aisles looking at various products. I think it was back in the '50's that even made that book, the '50's or '60's. There's nothing new here. It's done surreptitiously, covertly and then it's used by governments too, all this information, because governments must always control. That's their job. They want to control. That's why it attracts the type of personality that needs to control. You need data on how to be more efficient in control – control freakdom, planet earth.

Nothing is ever as it seems, especially when you turn on the magic box called television. There's not an item in a picture, even a still, that lasts two seconds, to the side of a foot, to the side of an arm, wherever, that isn't debated and psychologically prepared to project a permanent photograph deep within your subconscious. That's why so much money, so much money goes into advertising. It works and there is nothing they would not stoop to if allowed which they wouldn't use.

The terminology they use concerning the public or the customer is degrading, but to them it's efficient and it's practical. The terms like "mousetrap" – they build a better mousetrap to bring you in, whether it's a credit card or whatever. A better mousetrap and all these kind of terms. They even have categories in investing called "wolves" for themselves and then the lesser breeds below them, down to the sheep at the bottom that reads the newspaper and follows the major investors. These are the terms that they use because the ones at the top are psychopathic you see. A psychopath lives on pure ego. They are what they believe. They believe they are winners. They must be winners. They're very bad losers, very bad. They'll take the whole world with them if they could.

These traits are well known to psychopaths – I mean to psychologists. I was going to say that there's many psychologists who are also psychopaths and that's true. You have the ones at the bottom beginning to recognize the psychopathy within our society which runs society and they're only starting to realize that the big boys at the top hire psychopathic psychologists to explain how to control the people down below them, so there's no doubt about it. There are many psychopaths in different areas of control and it's only natural they would use those who study people in order to utilize techniques to control people on a grand scale.

What a wonderful world we live in. I hope you excuse this rushed blurb but it's been a very rushed day. There's so many things to remember, do and it's not so easy when you're making up books yourself. You're burning discs yourself. Sticking on the labels yourself. Answering the phone. Doing all the email and then uploading this kind of stuff, but this is our window of opportunity before that slams shut too. I'd rather have an open window then a chip in my brain and that will never happen, I can guarantee you that, no matter how bad things are made to be.

We must hang on to that which is human in a world which is tried to dehumanize us all. When we're all dehumanized, we'll fight each other. Those people in the chat rooms I'm sure are experiencing that. I've never looked into them because I know why they're set up. I know what they do and there's more disinformation there and slandering of each other than anything else under the sun. It's dehumanizing and all the egos clash with egos. The same will happen in general society if we allow it.

We must reclaim that which we have the potential to be and which we once were and we have to start pointing out those deviants who are planning this whole world. We've got to point out, too, all the helpers they have, right down to your local level, top to bottom. We've got to expose all of the secret societies that hide them because that's where they get their start and then the good ones are picked to go higher, off into other degrees and other orders. It's a sifting mechanism – freemasonry and the Eastern Star and all of the other branches they call themselves and hide under. They all know to start to get up there they've got to join these groups, then join the charities, get on the boards and start answering doors and become little political helpers and maybe one day they become a politician, the psychopathic personality.

They can lie to the public and tell them all the things they want to hear and never fulfill the promises and they sleep well at night because psychopaths have no conscience. They're very good actors. They're the best in fact. They do it naturally. A part of their brain simply isn't there. Plato's old technique of breeding things out has been very successful. Yes, they would like us all to be living in a disassociated state, the schizoid state, coupled with emotional disorder that [Creplin] talked about. They're doing a darn good job and now they're going after the last of the children who can still understand and ask questions naturally, to drug them to make sure they don't become leaders for another generation. They want them all to have the

dull eyes that you see all around you in young children today.

We must regain our humanity and truly this is the last step because the younger generation won't have the chance. People should not feel so overwhelmed because in times gone by the psychopaths have accumulated at the top and caused a tremendous evil and worked it on the general public to the latter's detriment, but the people rally eventually and rectify the situation; something that psychopaths are well aware of because they hire the best historians and have lectures by them on this very topic, how to maintain control; but we shouldn't feel overwhelmed because that which is human must always triumph, if we want it to. We haven't with all the work that's been done on us, we haven't all succumbed to the dehumanizing program of indoctrinations we've had since childhood.

Some people deal with it in their own special way. I know one fellow who gets out in the morning and when there's no one around he does what the Sufi's do, which is a dance where they twirl around in circles – spin, just to clear his mind. For me, that wouldn't do it, I'd get dizzy.

I think I'll take it slow. I think Hamish and I will just go out right now in fact and start off slow, which is the best way to do it, and have this little dance and I'll stand on the ridge out there. There's a big rock out there where there's no one. Well there's no one to watch me anyway so I can do what I want, except for those satellites up there, but who cares. They know I'm nuts anyway, right?

I think I'll start off slow like the guy in this particular movie "Zorba." Yeah, I feel like a Greek dance tonight, so for me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Zorba's Dance"
by Mikis Theodorakis (Instrumental)

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"ABANDONMENT OF SELF FOR
PROGRAMMED SECURITY AND MANAGEMENT
(Existing as a Non-Comprehending Peaceful Citizens)"
March 14, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 14, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi people. This is Alan Watt. Today, it is March 14, 2007.

This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and we're living in this bizarre world which gets more bizarre by the day, as I'm sure purposely more information is released to keep us in this strange fantasy land where all change is good as long as it comes from the top, all change. Everything is changing. Change is good. Even the ads tell you that. Change is good. Just do it and it's quite amazing to see predictive programming being marketed to us so incessantly and easily because even a statement like "change is good," just stop for a second and think.

If you have no info on what's to change and where it's to go, why would you decide it was good? or who did decide it was good? and who says change is good? It could be a bad change, yet this is the sort of incessant nonsense we're given from magazines and advertising. However, we certainly are on a roll for a change, there's no doubt on that.

Today, I'm going to read from an article put out by the Lahey Clinic Medical Ethics Journal, put out back in winter of 2001, going on about the future of implantable brain chips with the ethical and policy issues. That there tells you see it's not for you to decide what's ethical or what the policy should be. It's already understood there's going to be a policy, yet the ethical committees you see who deal with this, the bioethical committees, are actually eugenicist organizations paid by the big foundations and they pretend they are there to ensure that human values are brought into all the discussions on changes to the anatomy and to the brain and to everything else as we progress along this road of scientific perfection; so we don't have to worry about it, it's all being done for us.

Isn't it quite amazing how they have trained a whole world in a short time really not to be involved in your destiny? They tell you to leave it to them. That's what socialism ultimately is, it's the training of people from childhood that experts and professionals will deal with every problem you could possibly encounter, so sit back, do work, play and just be a perpetual child throughout your entire life; and sure enough, they will give you lots and lots of things to pass your time with. They've made sure of that, but whatever you do, don't sit and think. Just put on some fancy brand name clothes made for running and run across the streets and run around the streets or join a club and run on treadmills and just keep doing all that stuff you see.

Don't sit and think, whatever you do, and if you read at all (and there's very few who do today, apart from novels) just make sure that it is a good authorized novel which will program you on what's to come and even make it exciting. You'll want the next step because you can convince people to do anything in fiction, that's what fiction is for; but by God they have covered all their bases as far as how not to have people think. Many years ago in the bars for instance in Britain which were social gathering places where everything was discussed. People met there and you'd walk in and hear this massive chatter of everyone talking to everyone else and then around the 1970's suddenly the trend through these big – a lot of them were actually chains, these bars, owned by the big brewing companies, suddenly massive televisions appeared in every one blasting away there with sports on them to try and get the guys to stop talking and to stare at the silly television screen. Sometimes they'd even have the television screen on with the sports there and they'd be blasting rock music out at the same time, making it impossible to communicate with anyone. That was done on purpose. This was all planned at the top and marketed through all the chains and associations to

destroy communication.

This particular publication I'm reading tonight is the Lahey Clinic Medical Ethics Journal. Very professional, isn't it? Medical ethics.

http://www.lahey.org/NewsPubs/Publications/Ethics/JournalWinter2001/Journal_Winter2001_Feature.asp
Feature:
Implantable brain chips: ethical and policy issues

Winter, 2001
By Ellen M. McGee, Ph.D.
Director, The Long Island Center for Ethics Long Island University - CW Post, Brookville, NY
Gerald Q. Maguire, Jr., PhD
Royal Institute of Technology, Kista, Sweden
"The future may include the reality of science fiction's "cyborgs," persons who have developed some intimate and occasionally necessary relationship with a machine."

Alan: It's almost like dating, isn't it? You've developed a necessary relationship with a machine, a sort of fetish.

"It is likely that computer chips implanted in our brains and acting as sensors or actuators may soon not only assist the blind"--

Alan: So here we go, always right in to helping the poor disabled, which never gets done by the way.

"may soon not only assist the blind and those with failing memory, but even bestow fluency in a new language, enable "recognition" of previously unmet individuals and provide instantaneous access to encyclopedic databases.

Alan: Wow.

"Developments in nanotechnology, bioengineering, computers and neuroscience are converging"--

Alan: Just by coincidence by the way.

"to facilitate these amazing possibilities. Research on cochlear hearing and retinal vision has furthered the development of interfaces between neural tissues and microcomputers. The cochlear implant, which directly stimulates the auditory nerve, enables totally deaf people to hear sound. An artificial vision system, the "Dobelle Eye," uses a tiny television camera and ultrasonic distance sensors mounted on eyeglasses and connected to a miniature computer worn on a belt. This invention enables the blind to navigate independently, "read" letters, "watch" television, use a computer and access the Internet."

Alan: So here's your plus good, plus good stuff you see.

"These "visual" activities are achieved by triggering pulses from the microcomputer to an array of platinum electrodes implanted on the surface of the brain's visual cortex. In March 1998, a "locked in" victim of a brain-stem stroke became the first recipient of a brain-to-computer interface, enabling him to communicate on a computer by thinking about moving the cursor."

Alan: That's not true. It was done long before that.

"Used for therapy such as remediating retardation"--

Alan: Yes, they really care about that.

"replacing lost memory faculties, or substituting for defective sensory abilities, implantable brain chips are noncontroversial"--

Alan: In other words, there's no argument here. They're telling us it's noncontroversial and here's the other part, desirable interventions, so there's no debate here whatsoever; even though this is a con to help the poor that makes us all accept the next lethal step.

"The issues that arise with such therapeutic uses of implantable brain chips primarily involve questions of equity and the costs of implementing this technology."

Alan: Really.

"Questions that are far more difficult are raised by the potential for enhancement."

Alan: Oh, enhancement – genetic enhancement and digital enhancement, all these enhancement features making you better. Gentlemen, we can rebuild him for $6 million, better, bigger, stronger. All this stuff was getting promulgated through fiction back in the '70's and the '80's getting us all ready for this because they already had all this done you see.

"The linkage of smaller, lighter and more powerful computer systems with radio technologies that involve low frequency electromagnetic waves widely used for wireless communication, will enable future users to access information and communicate anywhere or anytime."

Alan: Plus good, eh?

"Through miniaturization of components, systems have already been developed that are wearable and nearly invisible, so that individuals supported by a personal information structure can move about and interact freely, as well as share experiences with others through networking."

Alan: It will be buzzing, won't it?

"The wearable computer project envisions users accessing a large communally-based data source."

Alan: A communally-based data source.

"The next step in this development is use of the implantable brain chip and direct neural interfacing."

Alan: It's an interesting word "interfacing" because in one sense it also means to inter, to bury, the face. We'll all be Borg, faceless basically, personality is non-existent. We'll be number so-and-so like Seven-of-Nine was, that other part of the programming we got through fiction in the Star Trek series.

"As intelligence or sensory "amplifiers,"--

Alan: You see the way this is all creatively put together. "As intelligence or sensory "amplifiers," like it's going to amplify your intelligence.

"the implantable chips will generate at least four benefits:

Alan: It's all plus, plus good here. Fuzzy warm nice words. No negative words involved here. That's what they use in marketing strategies you see.

"increasing the range of senses, enabling, for example, seeing infrared light, ultraviolet light and chemical spectra; enhancing memory; enabling "cyberthink" - invisible communication with others when making decisions; and facilitating access to information where and when it is needed. These enhancements will produce major improvements in quality of life or in job performance."

Alan: We'll be very, very good workers. I wonder if they'll give you a pay raise for this, or just donate money to the guys who own you back in the main programming office.

"The first prototypes for these improvements in human functioning should be available in five years, military devices within 10 years"--

Alan: Well that's nonsense; they already have them for military.

"adoption by information workers within 15 years, and general use in 20 to 30 years."

Alan: Oh, come on. It's long before that.

"A myriad of technical, ethical and social concerns should be considered"--

Alan: I wonder by whom.

"before proceeding with implantable chips. The most obvious and basic problems involve safety."

Alan: Oh, they care.

"Evaluation of the costs and benefits of these implants requires a consideration of the surgical and long-term risks."

Alan: We've already heard it's just a little injection in the brain, haven't we, from others? A little tiny, tiny, tiny injection in the brain.

"The question of whether or not the difficulties with development of non-toxic materials will allow long-term usage should be answered in studies on therapeutic options and thus not be a concern for enhancement usage."

Alan: Enhancement usage.

"However, the issue of whether there should be a higher standard for safety when technologies are used for enhancement rather than therapy needs public debate."

Alan: Oh, we'll get public debate, won't we? Yes, debate. We'll get public indoctrination through a massive advertising campaign by professionals telling us what our opinions should be, as they do with everything else.

"Because of the enormous potential for societal impact, it is debatable whether the informed con-sent"--

Alan: They've even got con-sent, interesting, isn't it?

"of recipients should be sufficient for permitting implementation. Consideration needs to be given to the sociological and psychological effects of enhancing human nature. Will the use of computer-brain interfaces change our conception of man and our sense of identity? If people are actually connected via their brains, the boundaries between self and community will be considerably diminished."

Alan: No kidding.

"Not only may the boundaries of the real and the virtual worlds blur, but the pressures to act as a part of the whole, as a "collective consciousness"--

Alan: Boy, the New Agers are going to love this one. They've been programmed for years for this.

"rather than as an isolated individual would be increased. The sense of self as a unique and isolated individual might be changed. Modifying the brain and its powers could change our psychic states and our understanding of what it means to be human."

Alan: So they have to redefine "human" and this has been done already and most people through fiction like the movie, "Artificial Intelligence" where they led you through the story where really little robots were more human than the people who acted like animals and selfish emotional type of people and eventually they take you right through the spectrum of thousands of years or maybe even millions until they have this perfect type of new type golden robot-type thing. The golden people you know that they talk about in all the occult circles who are more human than their ancient ancestors and very concerned people too, who are also in contact with each other. They don't really talk, except psychically.

To carry on here:

"The borders between me "the physical self" and me "the perceptory intellectual self" could change as the ability to perceive and interact expands. Whether this would lead to bestowing greater weight to collective responsibilities"--

Alan: Oh, collective responsibilities.

"and whether this would be beneficial are unknown."

Alan: Oh, who's kidding who? This is baby talk this stuff. This is baby speak for very low programming and conditioning purposes because this has all been discussed in vast detail donkeys years ago, years ago at high-level organizational meetings.

"Since usage may also engender a human being with augmented sensory capacities, the implications need consideration. Supersensory sight will see radar, infrared and ultraviolet images; augmented hearing will detect softer and higher and lower pitched sounds; enhanced smell will intensify our ability to discern scents; and an amplified sense of touch will enable discernment of environ-mental"--

Alan: Environ hyphen mental (environ-mental), interesting, isn't it, and that's not by mistake. Environ hyphen mental (environ-mental), isn't that interesting?

"stimuli like changes in barometric pressure. These capacities would change the "norm" for humans. As the numbers of enhanced humans increase, today's nor-mal

Alan: Nor hyphen mal. Mal is "bad," by the way.

"nor-mal might be seen as subnormal, leading to the medicalization of another area of life.

Alan: Boy the pharmacies are going to love this.

"Thus, substantial questions revolve around whether there should be limits placed upon modifications of essential aspects of the human species."

Alan: Now they've already gone through this as I say at high-level meetings. They've been going on for donkeys years where they'll give policemen and the robot ones that carry truncheons and things, they'll give them the certain smells, smells enhancement, so they could smell fear. Oh, he's done something wrong, grab that guy; or they'll see certain things in the dark. They're the ones that are going to get that type of thing to be the police; where Joe Average worker will be purpose made for his job.

"Changes in human nature would be-come--"

Alan: Be hyphen come (be-come). It should be B E hyphen come.

"more pervasive if the altered consciousness were that of children. Will parents in our intensely competitive society be able to secure implants for their children--"

Alan: Oh, here we go – we should worry now. Will we be able to get them for our children? It will be the

luck of the draw, first come, first serve. What will it be? Get it now, it's free, just like the flu shots.

"and if so, how will that change the already unequal lottery of life? Will the inequalities produced create a demand for universal coverage of these devices in healthcare plans, further increasing costs to society? Or will implanted brain chips be available only to those who can afford a substantial investment, thus further widening the gap between the haves and the have-nots? Of major concern should be the social impact of implementing a technology that widens the divisions not only between individuals, but also between rich and poor nations."

Alan: Like that's not been discussed either.

"Beyond these more imminent prospects, British scientists have concluded that in about 30 years, "it will be possible to capture data presenting all of a human being's sensory experiences on a single tiny chip implanted in the brain."

Alan: Now they can already do that. You see, this is all predictive programming which they're ready to do but they make you think it's way off in the future; that way we've got time to think about things and accept it.

"This data would be collected by biological probes receiving electrical impulses and would enable a user to recreate experiences, or even to transplant memory chips from one brain to another."

Alan: Let's put our heads together, eh?

"Combined with cloning technologies and given the possibility of continually recording and editing our lives, novel meanings of the self would be generated."

Alan: Yes and that's all being pushed again through movies, which they said they would do at the Loyola meetings to do with the brain chip. They would promote it as a positive thing through movies and fiction and novels and even cartoons and this has all been done because we saw Robin Williams come out with his – was it the Cutter [insert: movie title "Final Cut"] or a cutting rule or something to do with that brain chip where they'd have your whole memory in there and they could watch little parts of it after you're dead and cry that little Johnny's gone.

"The most frightening implication of this technology is the grave possibility that it would facilitate totalitarian control of humans."

Alan: Oh, no, no, no that would never happen in our wonderful world of professional management where they're there to serve us because they love us. That would never happen, would it? and actually we know that the truth is we live in the age of the ultimate control freak. This is a time when they are so many governmental agencies crossing each other's boundary lines that they're standing on each others toes and pushing each other out of the way for control over people, so here they go with this and of course it would facilitate totalitarian control of humans. That's the purpose of it and once this happens and everyone's been chipped there's no going back. It's done. There's no debate – there will be no debate for the society in this at all and once it's done, that's it, game over. You're switched off. You won't have a consciousness. You won't be you anymore. However, they must legally get the public to accept it legally, wanting it you see, to convince you to go for it.

"Using such technology, commercial interests or governments could control and monitor citizens. In a free society this possibility"--

Alan: In a free society.

"may seem remote"--

Alan: I wonder where there's a free society?

"although it is plausible to project initial compulsory usage for children"--

Alan: Ah, there you go.

"It's plausible to basically see compulsory usage for children for the military or for criminals."--

Alan: Well how about pedophiles? The mums will all cheer when that's done and once it's done for them, well that's the next step. Let's get your children done too, because well they're irresponsible and they might be hyper after all those shots they've had and there might be a few thinkers amongst them, so this is better than Ritalin and mummy and daddy can have some peace and watch television and be brainwashed.

"Policy decisions will arise about this usage, and also about mandating implants to affect specific behaviors."--

Alan: Oh here we go, behavior modification.

"A paramount worry"--

Alan: I wonder who's worrying about this.

"A paramount worry involves who will control the technology and what will be programmed; this issue overlaps the uneasiness about privacy concerns and the need for secure communication links. The prospects for sinister invasions of liberty and privacy are alarming. In view of the potentially revolutionary implications of the implantable brain chip, should its development and implementation be prohibited or, at the very least, regulated? This is the question that open dialogue needs to address."--

Alan: Open dialogue between whom though? Because, after all, they've already said that the public are too ignorant to debate anything. We're not experts you see.

"Certainly, it appears that moving towards implantable brain chips can be a positive step"--

Alan: In other words, they've already decided that you see, a contradiction right there.

"in the evolution of humans."--

Alan: See, we're evolving. We jumped from little amoebas in clusters a long time ago and crawled out the slime through some strange need to evolve and somewhere inside there was this mushed up intelligence that eventually became an ape and swung through jungles and did all that stuff and ate lots of fruit. Then eventually one ape killed another one, which they don't generally do, and the one that killed them became a leader you see of conquest and it was conquest that, well, they kept doing that, this little band of killers and then they got better and better. Then nature decided it had to evolve bigger and better again and wow we could just – we went through all these different changes and here we are and the same old drive in us is going to make us make brain chips to change us again, you see, which kind of means we were made all wrong in the first place. We should have been pieces of metal perhaps or silicone chips or quartz and instead of going to be apes first we could have cut the corners and just became silicone chips, so we're evolving. Yes, the evolution of humans.

"Nevertheless, the issues as described in this paper are weighty and need international consideration. Disagreement exists even between the authors of this paper: Gerald Maguire thinks there should be no limits placed on how people can choose to modify themselves;"--

Alan: Sure, the public will choose to modify themselves. Here they are, getting free flu shots at some grocery places in Canada, with $10 worth of groceries you get a free flu shot. I mean they've tried everything to get you the flu shot and massive publicity campaigns paid by our tax money every year to convince us to do it, even though there's no proof that it even works. In fact, there's more proof to the contrary that it's harmful for you. Here they are, on about how people can choose to study to modify themselves. This has all been debated at high levels. In fact the reason that research and development has

gone in this direction years ago was to take over the whole human race except for a small elite. The small elite of course of Dalton and Huxley, the dominant minority, the ones who will not be changed and they'll have their utopia because we'll all be brain dead and controlled by machines.

"Ellen McGee thinks that, at least initially, when used for enhancement"--

Alan: Oh, enhancement, positive word you see, positive word.

"the technology should be regulated, treated as research on human subjects"--

Alan: Subjects you see. Human subjects. These are British terms. Every other country had "citizens" but Britain always had "subject" because you're a subject to the queen or the king. You were a subject, not a person you see. A person would have rights, so you're a subject.

"and closely monitored for its effects. Both authors are worried about uses in the military and for children or other individuals whose choices might be compelled."--

Alan: You can imagine the teachers that have been pushing little Johnny there who asked too many questions and she says, "well he's hyper and a darn nuisance and he's asking questions I can't answer," so she gets him on Ritalin. That's how easy it's been up until now. A teacher's say so. You can imagine what will happen if you ask questions and here they come and drill a hole in your head and give you a little injection in the brain.

"McGee is particularly troubled by the inequities, especially on an international level, that will arise if this technology is left to a market economy. Our discussions have convinced us that public debate"--

Alan: Public debate. The public have never ever had public debate on anything.

"and multidisciplinary evaluation from thinkers in the fields of computer science, biophysics, medicine, law, religion, philosophy, public policy and international economy are urgently needed."

Alan: In other words, the professionals and experts will do all the debating for us, maybe in front of us, and they will come to the conclusions that we must have, that we're too stupid to figure out. We're just silly non-professional people you see.

This is predictive programming this piece because what they've said here is antique. It's antiquated information so it's repeated here and it's actually a marketing blurb the way it's put across in a positive fashion, in a caring fashion, concerned fashion, but it's a marketing ploy to get us all used to it. It's only one of many ploys to get us used to this. If people haven't noticed in the last few years especially, never mind the history of the world, we're seeing the most incredible totalitarian system worldwide being implemented of a police state and spying on the public under the guise of international terrorism, which is a fantastic blind, which is a con for changing the world as we go global. When you're global we can't have any nations which are enemies anymore, so they must make it terrorists, just like the Soviet system did once they had established the Soviet Union, where technically they really had no enemies outside. No one went in and demolished them, apart from Adolph Hitler, but after that no one did and so they have to find enemies within, so they invented terrorists and thought criminals and stuff like that and that's what they must do to keep themselves in power.

You don't need government if things are going smoothly. Government thrives on protecting you from enemies, so they've got to find them or create them or train them, which they're very good at doing too, and all of this was predicted and planned a long time ago. Here we are, going into this totalitarian system where the United Nations agenda has said quite openly in its habitat spiels there will be no private property in the future. We'll be living in habitat areas for the Agenda 21 which all the countries signed into. You'll be monitored from birth to death. You'll be assigned tasks to do, work to do.

You'll have to take whatever treatment is decided for you by the "professionals" or tranquilize or whatever they decide to do with you, and they're talking about having public debates about putting a chip in your

brain to control and actually eliminate what was you. Who's kidding who? and they start it off always with "this might help the disabled". They always bring out just like the charities with all their scams and some poor sod who's lost an arm or a leg or something like that, a very emotive issue and we fall for it and the real intent behind it all has nothing to do with it and the money doesn't go there.

They're selling this idea as they said they would through novels and movies and cartoons where heroes have super powers, augmented powers by having metal chips in their body and you think this isn't planned this way. Remember what Lenin said who worked for the bankers. He was trained to do the dialectic part, his part in the agenda, and he said that "society could go in a thousand directions as to how it would exist and how it would be, but the public mustn't know that. The generations must believe that the one that they're born into is naturally evolved." That's the trick of it all.

The money that's gone into chipping the brain and the research facilities that get the grants from big government departments and war departments, military departments and through the big foundations, they direct where all research goes. They could put it into space exploration or anything they want to, but they picked the brain, how to dominate and control the brain, and they picked this way back openly in the books in the 1950's. That's the direction they wanted to go for a controlled world, a controlled society and Huxley talked in some of his talks about it. They knew exactly where they would go and how long it would take to convince the public that it was time to accept it.

Here we are. No more you and actually I could do a whole program or two or three or four on how they'll package and market it to you. I can almost see the ads already to make you want this to happen; but they'll never tell you the real purpose behind it once everyone has it, when they pull the big switch and the real purpose kicks in.

Will mankind go out with a whimper and not with a bang? Now how will this be marketed to the people? It already is. This blurb was one of the ploys to get the message across, one of the many ploys coming out from all the different magazines and institutions, little television expos and that's nothing at all because you see the real work to lead up to this point on the public began over 50 years ago, conditioning the public through, again, mass advertising and magazines.

Women were the first target, to be unhappy about themselves. They were too fat, too thin, too tall, too short, hair was too dark, too light, too red, whatever. Massive campaigns to make you feel inadequate, not to be happy with yourself and this has been an incessant bombardment right up to the present, escalating in fact, because we now have all this Hollywood nonsense in the news with all the plastic surgeon clean-cut faces of actors and actresses with their little silicone enhancements to make us all feel well I'm not quite up to par.

We've also created a crisis about getting older because it's a youth culture. Amazing, it's a culture – it's a world run by deviant interbred elitists who are old who design each part of the culture for the young, from fashions to music to drama and all of it. Old expert people, professionals, purpose inbred for their tasks, design a youth culture. They make everybody terrified about their first wrinkle or grey hair or when they don't look like they're 18 anymore. That was all preparation for wanting something which will at least give you an image, a different image of yourself.

You've been made to feel inadequate and we've been given impossible standards to live up because – well, unless you want to spend fortunes on plastic surgery and all the other treatments they get – the ones who are presented to us as the "perfect people."

This is all to make you feel that human and being you is not good enough, you're a failure, and if you're past 25 or 28 you're past it all together you see. It's time to get ready for senility and Viagra. That's what we're all conditioned with you see incessantly. None of this came about by chance. It all works together in the culture creation industry. It works for the elite. It's run by the elite who decide what we think, what we want, what will make us happy and unhappy, and also to make us dwell on what we're supposed to want.

This whole part about interfacing memories from other people through engrams tracing et cetera will be used and promote in advertising campaigns which you will hear fairly shortly. I'm sure they're made up

already and I'm sure thousands of think tanks participated in all of this for many years before they even start selling the idea to us. What have they used in the past, apart from making you feel inadequate, over the hill, dumpy, skinny or whatever? Sex. Sex sells and here they can give you some superstar having sex with some other superstar and you will experience all of it, as though it were you. You'll be the superstar. That will be one of the big selling points as they try and get everyone to take this.

It's interesting at the beginning of the Internet and even up to the present, the media when the public didn't know much about this blossoming Internet – enter the net, you know – but they did make sure that you knew that my God there was pornography everywhere in it and that was the big hook. That's why that was incessantly drummed into the people through media. Oh, there's pornography, well that was guaranteed to get everyone in, especially the young; and here is a new thing, a brain chip where they can give you someone else's experiences. You'll live the experience and little old short, fat, skinny, tall whatever you're unhappy with, will be suddenly a superstar. You'll be Superman with Lois Lane melting the Artic as you do your thing and you'll feel every minute of it, every sensation. That will be how they'll sell part of this whole idea and unfortunately that will work on a lot of people because very few people today are content with themselves. It's not meant to be content. They're made to feel inadequate, unhappy because you can't live up to impossible fictional standards.

The New Agers will be sold it. They're ready for it. They've been promoted for years. They've been trained for years that we're all going to be one. "How wonderful, brother, are you of the body?" the old Star Trek series, and they can exchange their New Age palaver, which was all given to them, like they always give catch phrases and buzz words and terms for a religion. Well they've got theirs too, all designed for them and my goodness they could even have past life experiences, all made up in Hollywood studios but they'll be real to them and they can prattle away forever and all these hypnotists will be out of business. You know the ones that can make them remember these experiences. You won't need them anymore.

So many things, the facets in society work together and when you see everything working multifaceted apparently even separate organizations, professions and the education system, everything working in the same direction, it is not by chance, it's by design. They will make it so unpleasant to be conscious. They already have. They're going after it big time with this fear and terror and inflation and possible loss of jobs and all that stuff. They keep up the pressure on people who want to escape and all you have to do then is bring out the solution. Better than Valium and that's what Valium was pushed for when they first brought it out. You won't worry anymore. You won't remember much either, but you won't worry. Through science they shall conquer but they do need our complicity, our willingness to go along with it.

They've trained the public to be non-involved in any major decision that happens that will affect their lives. We've all to leave it to experts like Bertrand Russell said and most people do. They can't think for themselves. They only quote the experts in the magazines. They're giving up the right to have a personal identity, a uniqueness.

In fact, the drum beats coming across the New Age movement and all the magazines tied together and all the old stuff tied together and all the social groupthink in schools where you cannot be an individual or you'll be ostracized. You must come to group consensus. That's all part of it, all by design. Where to be little old you is to be inadequate and a failure and a scary thing. The ability to use a brain and now you're afraid to because you don't know what you might think about, and of course governments will be quite happy when you can't think about anything and that's the intent of all of this.

However, you won't need a lot of government either because they'll also be out of business. You won't need police or military. Lenin said this. Now Russell knew it too. Here's the capitalist and the communist working on the same agenda, both saying the same things, that when this was all perfected they would not longer need police or military or court systems and everybody wondered – well, the ones that did think wondered and said, "without changing human nature how could that possibly be?" Well they knew that science was going to be the conqueror here. It will be impossible to make an individual decision about something when you're no longer a separate unique individual and this is only one step in their "never ending story" as they go through and that's all happened, then they can go to work and create purpose-made humans from scratch to be more efficient and perfect to serve them. Not too many, they don't need them and the rest will simply die off, maybe quickly, maybe slowly, depending on our utilitarian value at the time.

What I'm telling you about is no secret. It's been written about long ago. The elite have written books about it themselves. They've all read each other's books. The mainstream media will never make a big deal of these books when they're published, but legally they're published out there for you if you want to read them. They're not pleasant. There's no good guy at the end that saves the day. It's all straightforward agenda with their reasons for doing so and they have trained the public as Russell said to be ego-syntonic, where they avoid the unpleasant things and look towards pleasure, they've been trained to do that. So have all the New Agers. Doesn't matter what group, cult, whatever they go into, they're all the same, they're all connected, under a myriad of names, they're all the same thing and they've taught them all to stay away from negative people. Think positive. Don't look at the negative. Turn your back on the negative.

Well here they are turning their back on the express train. No survival instincts left. All by design. Taught through a religion and repetition. I'm under no illusion the way this is going to be marketed will bring it on. People will go and want it. You'll have little specials within the television media and the mainstream news where they talk to little old Joe Blow or whoever who says, "oh well yes I've decided I need it. I'm not happy with life and yah-de-yah-de-yah," and this is all to get us used to the same idea and people will go for this, not knowing the full extent of what they're committing themselves to. They'll fall for the propaganda where it will relieve your pain of living. It could even make you happy. It could stimulate certain hormones to be released and certain painkillers or whatever, but this is all going to get promoted. The people will go for it and once the big drum beat goes, the big drum beat for sex, sex, sex, and the way it's promoted, you'll have it with whoever is the superstar of the period. You'll be there. People will flock to it because human nature is so well understood, but not everyone will fall for it.

And perhaps, just perhaps because they don't like to mandate things, that would be too totalitarian. They want us to take things voluntary you see, legally. It's a legality with them. They want our voluntary acceptance of totalitarianism. They might just leave those who say no until they die off; but at least the longer those who have conscious minds are alive fighting this evil, this can still be diverted no matter how bad it seems. It can be thrown off. They won't give up because they never do, so those who are in this battle must accept this is an ongoing battle. They at the top have an agenda, a timetable, a business plan and they don't like getting behind, but we have no choice but to fight this. No choice whatsoever and the full knowledge that there are people you know and probably family, friends too, who will when this comes out and the publicity campaigns are “tarrah-tarrahing" it and blowing it up will actually want this to be done – but not all of us.

The news and the facts of this are not pleasant. I'm not here to pour oil on a raging sea. I'm just telling it as it is. We're in a war and we have been for a long, long time. Most people are completely oblivious of it.

We live in an evil system, very ancient system, very evil. Charles Galton said, "there's always been a form of slavery." He meant in this monied system and he said, "we're now creating a more sophisticated form of it." What he meant was the public wouldn't know they were slaves.

It's time to shatter the silence and scream through the propaganda that we get downloaded with and get louder and tell others and at least everyone can have a chance of knowing for the first time what this is all really, really about and then we shall decide if awareness and being a sentient being is worth having. Is it a gift or a curse? Personally for me, I'll hang on to it for as long as I can. I hope it's the same for you.

From Hamish and me, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

"Imagine"
By John Lennon

Imagine there's no heaven
It's easy if you try
No hell below us
Above us only sky
Imagine all the people

Living for today...

Imagine there's no countries
It isn't hard to do
Nothing to kill or die for
And no religion too
Imagine all the people
Living life in peace...

You may say I'm a dreamer
But I'm not the only one
I hope someday you'll join us
And the world will be as one

Imagine no possessions
I wonder if you can
No need for greed or hunger
A brotherhood of man
Imagine all the people
Sharing all the world...

You may say I'm a dreamer
But I'm not the only one
I hope someday you'll join us
And the world will live as one

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"PROPHETS OF PROFIT
AND
HOW PSYCHOPATHS MAKE A KILLING"
March 29, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 29 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today it is the 29th of March 2007.

Tonight or today, whatever, you can see I've had a really busy time of it, I was thinking about profit and this crazy treadmill of investment and investors and all their meetings where they're promised by these guys who've all had their training and motivational courses where they jump around with waving their arms and feel manic and very excited and happy and optimistic, that everyone's going to be a millionaire if you just invest with them you see.

Yet, this is to be expected in a money system where everyone's terrified of being poor, you get an exaggerated, unhealthy, morbid type need to be very wealthy and that's supposed to be the antidote. We see the fallout of the system all around us. As I said last night in the talk about the psychopaths running the show, that's inevitable in this kind of system and that's why fear is fostered throughout society. Fear does tremendous wonders for those who control because they always come out with the supposed solutions and answers, whether it's left, right, up or down, they give us leaders to speak for us and try different systems. It's always the ultra-right, which really if you followed the ultra-right there'd be no laws at all, and if you followed the ultra-left you'd be run under nothing but laws, so they've had this compromise where the fascists run the show at the top, the psychopathic fascists, using the psychopathic communists to run the bureaucracies and keep all the masses working away and slaving away and paying them big bucks, because anyone with a government salary right down to the bottom gets much more than they get in the private sector.

We have thousands and thousands of families to keep at the top. In the old days you just had a king and a few relatives, so naturally they need awful lot more money and we're all just wage slaves really to the system – self-maintaining because we have to go out and buy our own clothes and make sure we get some kind of jalopy to get to work and pay all the extra fees et cetera to make sure that it doesn't pollute, regardless of how old it is. It's amazing how when you pay money for fees and licensing you can now do something which otherwise would be illegal. You just pay the money. Now it's legal. It's a wonderful system. Very logical.

Profit. Profit is killing the people. Everything now is hyper profit and maximize the profit and every year the investors expect more and more profit in saturated markets where everyone else is competing with the same idea, often with the same materials from the same sources. They expect to become multimillionaires by throwing in their few notes, their bank notes, and it just multiplies like bunnies at spring time. They go to no ends to get extra back, all this profit.

When I was in the little post office, I noticed in the great big newspaper called "The Sudbury Star" – you always have a star and a mercury and a sun all the Masonic organizations, but there's an article there in the front page on Monday, the March 26th issue to do with poisoned pet food in the north. Now I'm sure this is across the whole continent and probably across Europe, too, because all these companies get their stuff from the same sources.

It's by Harold Carmichael. It says:

"Wet dog and cat food contaminated by rat poison has turned up in Greater Sudbury, says a Lively veterinarian. Rod Jouppi, who works at the Walden Animal Hospital, said he has treated four animals that show signs of kidney failure and that kidney trouble was confirmed by blood tests. "It's interesting to note that product has been sold in Northern Ontario," said Jouppi on Sunday. And there's the fact that we have seen four animals that have eaten the food. It seems to be some people feel that Northern Ontario is out of the loop. "That's not the case." Mississauga-based Menu Foods has recalled all of the brands of food that could be making animals sick."

See how they word things to cover their own little rear ends.

"So far, the contaminated food is being blamed for the deaths of at least 16 cats and dogs across North America."

Now that's miniscule. It will be vastly bigger than that and lot of them will simply die and the owners wouldn't know what's wrong with them and the vets wouldn't even see them.

"The culprit is aminopterin - a toxic chemical used to kill rats--"

Listen to this. I love the way it's put across.

"Aminopterin - a toxic chemical used to kill rats and treat cancer."

I don't know if people realize that the cytotoxic drugs they give people who are dying of cancer will kill them anyway, because that's what they do. They kill off cells in the body, same as the very expensive anti-AIDS drugs, were all the anti-cancer drugs that were banned because they were killing the cancer patients faster than the cancer. Now they're used for AIDS. It's a great racket this medical system.

"The brands affected by the massive recall can be found at www.menufoods.com/recall. A total of 42 brands of cat food and 53 brands of dog food produced between Dec. 3, 2006, and March 6, 2007, are involved."

You can imagine how many animals were fed this between December and March.

"The food type is "cuts-and-gravy-style" products in foil pouches or cans. Some of the more well-known brands include Iams, President's Choice and Eukanuba. Menu Foods is advising pet owners to bring recalled food back to stores to get a refund. The company has also said it will take care of veterinarian bills if a pet gets sick or dies and--"

Listen to the legality of the word here.

"tainted food was the cause."

In other words, if they pay your bills, what will happen is you'll have to sign a waiver that it was tainted and not poisoned. If it was poisoned you see you could sue them. Tainted could be a mistake.

"Jouppi suspects the poison got into the food through--"

Suspects. Like they didn't know this for a long time. Everyone covers their behind here.

"through wheat gluten which Menu Foods purchased from Chinese sources."

I don't know if you realize that even on a CBC documentary not so long ago in China they showed the condition of the food in China, which is so highly polluted with heavy metals and toxins because the factories pump stuff right into the rivers. Many of the rivers now are just at a standstill. Nothing lives and moves, even the amoebas have immigrated and the farmers are still taking the water from the rivers and pouring it over their crops. They're not allowed to sell their food abroad for human consumption because the toxic levels are so high, yet here they are for a profit and it's just animals, right? They can sell this stuff, this

cheap, cheap, cheap stuff, I'm sure incredible amounts of it, to all these pet food companies; because, after all, it's just the animals, right?

Well when it comes to profit, people and animals are pretty well treated the same. Maximize the profit. Well how far can you maximize the profit? You cut back and cut back with all the stuff that you're supposed to put in it. You get the stuff from the cheapest sources until you get cheaper sources and cheaper sources, until you've hit rock bottom and you expect more profit and bigger profit every year.

I used to wonder how they could bring about the situation like the movie, "Soylent Green". Now I don't wonder at all. Soylent Green was reconstituted body meat – human body meat – in the movie. In the book – the book was called "Make Room! Make Room!" initially put out as a propaganda piece of overpopulation but turned into a movie which had almost the opposite effect. It showed how an elite in the future would have everyone living in overcrowded cities where food was scarce. The elite lived very well, as they always do, but the bulk of the populous were almost starving and they would get fed by the world corporation this new product called Soylent Green, reconstituted food they were told, and they could pull that off.

When you look at dog food in the big bags, the dried food, that's what that is. It's reconstituted meats and everything else combined in there, but they say it's scientific. Oh, there's that word, "scientifically" created by scientists with just the right protein and all the rest of it and must be true. It's scientific.

At one time they used to use mystical words and religious words to describe things and we also adapt. Now it's scientific and as long as it's stuck on a label somewhere, people think it must be good. It's the scientists. They're the new gods. Doesn't cross their mind about lies and profits and investors and none of that, and who would want to kill Fluffy anyway, hey? That's the sad world we live in.

"Symptoms of aminopterin exposure include loss of appetite, vomiting and weakness."

It goes on and on, on another page, and lists all the other foods, which shows you all the big brands get the stuff from the same cheapo source because they've all hit rock bottom in getting cheap supplies of the stuff they throw in there. If you do read these cans of the dog food, they even put coloring in and sometimes redding agents – you see, that's to appeal to the human people who buy this stuff, to make you think, my it looks good and it smells good, and the animal doesn't care what color it is, you see, so they put all this stuff in to fool the customer. It's quite something all the tricks that are played on the public by advertising and coloring and all that stuff, and we think that this is a natural world we live in and we take it for granted. At least I don't but many people certainly do.

It's bad enough when you have governments going into secret alliances with the big genetically modified crop producers, the big agri-business boys, as was admitted here in Canada a few years ago when it was declared only because it had broken out in a debate in parliament with certain protesters who happened to be present, who declared to the world that Canada had been the guinea pig for all the modified food, the genetically modified grains et cetera. Suddenly it burst forth in Canada in all the papers and damage control went into action right away and even pulled out their big boy, David Suzuki, who is a geneticist who gives all the nice talks about animals and how we've all got to die off to save the animals and who belongs to all the big foundations of the planet.

They pulled him out of the bag to convince us that, "well you know it looks like wheat, tastes like wheat," like Orwell you see. It looks like beans, tastes like beans, well it must be beans. That kind of stuff and left you in never-never land with no real yes or no about it, so the public thinks well he would warn us if it was really dangerous, wouldn't he? because he's David Suzuki and loves animals and things and belongs to all these big wildlife foundations and United Nations organizations.

The same guy who talked about bringing down the population drastically, about three-quarters, on national television and it went over people's heads. They couldn't quite put two and two together. Here's the fluffy animal talking about the need to kill off lots of humans. It just went over their heads. They suspended their ability to be incredulous. That's how they get away with it.

He was pulled out the bag amongst other ones and Canada did come out and the government admitted yes

they'd had a secret deal with Monsanto and all the other big boys. I think it was ADM and Con-Agra and some others, and the people of Canada were being fed this stuff unknowingly. People think they elect these governments. They really do believe they elect them to serve them. There's a beautiful con job, beautiful con job. "They'd never do that to us because they're there to serve us."

How do we know that? Because they keep telling us that, right, that they're there to serve us, while they do the opposite. They serve the big corporations. Often the members of Parliament have been in those corporations at the CEO level. Big psychopathic group at the top that see no problem in testing us like guinea pigs and it's not really guinea pigs. Whatever they've done to the modified grain and vegetables and with the secrecy involved and the massive financial backing involved, it's not to make better spuds or tomatoes or carrots.

When you go and take genes from maybe 200 species of insects, animals and even maybe humans (we know they did it with pigs) to put in vegetables, they're after an effect, not just so they can soak it with ready-made roundup or roundup ready as they call it and put 10 times the insecticides on it. It's not just for that, no.

Plants produce drugs. We keep forgetting these basic things. Plants produce drugs. The old adage, "you are what you eat" is true. The problem is we don't know what we're eating anymore. We just don't know but those who put all the stuff together now and they know what effect they want from.

Where do you think opium comes from? The poppy. A certain poppy produces it in its gum, its resin, and that gets further processed down to heroin. Very potent. Cocaine, the stuff they used to put in Coca-Cola. That's why it was called Coca-Cola before that became illegal – well, illegal for anyone else to sell except the covert agencies that ship it in, and people used to get high in the '50's and early '60's when there was still traces of coke in Coca-Cola and they'd try and get a hold of certain painkillers and mix it with the Coca-Cola to get a high, and they knew this at the top. They always knew it.

Here they are, modifying everything you eat. There's always a good reason and then there's the real reason, you see, always. You see the good reason – well you see there's so many people on the planet today and we've got to feed them all, so we're making sure that more crops are coming through and aren't eaten by insects. We can dose this stuff. We can soak it with insecticides and we'll grow up big strong vegetables; and I guess we'll turn to little vegetables, eh?

What's the real reason behind all of this takeover of all the basics on the planet? Because you need food, shelter, water and clothing just to start with. Everything is coming under the control freaks' complete control right now, long laid plans of mice and men and some things that aren't quite either. Those characters at the top, who want a totally controlled society like the woman who is in charge of the United Nations Department of World Agriculture, the same group within the United Nations that declared that one day they will have the right to take in all the world's food supply and distribute it across the planet, and if your population goes up in a certain area, you will not be given more food. It will be up to the leaders in your "community" to deal with it.

It was interesting to note, for those with memory, that when this broke out in Britain and there was an outcry from the people of Britain they did not want this modified stuff, the one exception that Mr. Blair, this great character, he's very good. He should get a few Emmy's this guy. He is a good psychopathic actor and he does what he's told very well. Mr. Blair said that the exception would be that the big huge cafeteria, as he called it, "cafeteria," it's like the Hilton, for the politicians to go into and the bureaucrats in Parliament, they would get access to non-modified vegetables. Why would they get access to it? Don't they trust the stuff that they're promoting?

It's also interesting to note that all of the old aristocracy of Europe still have massive land tracts with tenant farmers where they still grow and raise their own crops and their beef et cetera, non-modified of course. Maybe for those bureaucrats at the bottom who worked their way up, you know the minor psychopaths who are born into less endowed families, can one day get into these big restaurants where they have non-modified vegetables and sit with some of the elite and chomp away in safety, knowing your brain cells aren't going to be modified. There's a good psychopathic carrot for you to run after.

This is the world we live in. It was planned that way. When governments do things in secret there's always something terribly ominous behind it, and to be fed this stuff admittedly – when it broke out admittedly for 10 years, now that's what they admitted to. That also means that they were tracking through the national healthcare system the effects and the illnesses and new types of illnesses that were cropping up I'm sure across the country, because around the same time it was admitted that Ottawa had put a central computer in (it was in all the papers) to collect the data on everybody in Canada, medical, financial, everything to go into that computer and be constantly ongoing, updated daily and they couldn't give an accurate reason for putting this computer in, this super computer. After much hullabaloo from the public the government said, "OK, oh well then we'll solve the problem." Then it was announced they'd halved the information between two computers in Ottawa to make us feel better. Then we went all to sleep and got carried away with the next scandal that broke out in Hollywood and who was marrying who and having affairs et cetera. You know how it works.

You know it's interesting to observe the synchronicities that occur sometimes on a daily basis when you've risen above the massive plethora of disinformation and hype we get from media, especially television. However, synchronicities do happen and I think just like evil attracting evil, and good can attract good, and then of course there's a gray area where you have the psychopaths because psychopaths who observe humans and feel nothing, but they can emulate you very well, become leaders often of movements and lead people to their destruction, so they are the gray ones.

However, the good people certainly are attracted to what they know is true. Sometimes it just takes someone saying it, saying something, to bring it out. Certain things we can't deny, regardless of the persona we try to project on a daily basis.

You know the persona of going through a checkout counter and the poor little girl that's there says, "have a nice day" or "how are we today, sir?" As she says with everyone else and she's got all these silly badges she's supposed to wear like a walking billboard for the companies. It's bad enough she's getting paid a pittance to stand there all day. The characters at the top, you know the marketing psychopaths, make her debase herself by wearing silly little caps and badges and little stupid sayings on them, but she's taught to say "did we get all we were looking for sir?" Like a tape machine in a loop, and "how are we today sir?" and "have a nice day."

One after the other like a big factory and we're all on the conveyor belt, this wonderful thing called "progress" because we're all trained into it. The dehumanization of the masses and we don't even know it because no one warned them and their parents didn't know to tell them. However, when you can break across the conditioning and the nonsense and let someone know they're a person and that you recognize it, you can break the spell and I find that happens all the time with even the talks I give. People will communicate and say things which they might never tell others or they'll tell a few very close friends, it's a certain time when everything is just right for saying.

On the topic of animals and the human condition, this is an email that came in at the right time from Gary and I'll read a piece of it to you.

"Your reasoning gives new meaning to the Cain and Abel story with your insight and knowledge of how to read these things, I can bet it is not what it appears to be or say. The true meaning looks like a course that is laid out to follow and create this revelry so that conflict is established, then using the opposing views to stage the great battle to wipe out the simple and innocent. A friend used to kill the cows before the knife, that means with the knife, until one day when he looked into the cow's eyes he saw tears running down its face and he lost his nerve to do it anymore.

Another friend whose father had pigs but when he went to market he would never go to the main floor to watch the sow. Finally, the son asked him why he didn't do it and the father replied that every time he did the little guys would run around the ring until they caught sight of him and they all stopped and stared at him. He'd raised them and he felt guilty as if he had betrayed them.

To me, there are things that we don't understand and know nothing about. Glad to see you have a

companion. Most creatures are trusting and loyal. Just thought I would share some stories. Animals know people."

And what he is saying is true. When I was small there was a farm quite close to me and I knew the son of the farmer. Actually we'd jump up and down in the barns and dive from the haystacks inside there, the big bales of hay and I remember he took me around to see the calves. They were all in these stalls and they were small and he said, "stick your hand in their mouth." And I thought oh no and I did anyway and of course they suck on your hand and stare at you with those big eyes, and I must admit it hit me right away that one day those creatures are going to me eaten. When you have one of these gestalt moments, which I did, I thought by what I'd already observed of this society which I grew up in, I thought you know it's not much different with people where you have another higher group living off the rest.

It's one of those instantaneous moments you have where things implode – knowledge that is scattered implodes and comes together in a Eureka Moment. "We're being farmed" as old Charles Forte said and those calves were innocent and trusting.

When you look at the lengths that rulers in all ages have gone to, to build up an image of themselves as the great protectors, we should be suspicious immediately, especially when we're living like the animals while the big boys live like the kings. It's the same technique. This is called "humanity." We have dilemmas, there's no doubt about it and everyone must conquer them and come to their own decision individually. Yet when we are willing to harm others to survive, and this is how the psychopaths at the top see it, then what's wrong with the top predators themselves living off you and killing you if need be to survive. This is the logic that is used. That's the logic of Darwinism and social Darwinism. This is the logic that is behind eugenics and eugenicist movements. It's all based on social Darwinism, where the top predators have the right to be there, but the trick here is to convince the populace (the prey) that everyone is equal.

It's not so difficult to do if you keep them completely occupied. Up into almost the 1900's the factories in Europe kept most workers working from 12 to 16 hours per day and huge debates were held amongst the elite in their own little "circles," as they call them, as to what would happen if they gave the public more time to themselves. They came up immediately of course with "well there'd be mischief. They wouldn't know what to do. They'd think." They'd have time to think you see. That's the bottom line and who knows where a thought might lead, so it was best to keep them working and totally exhausted for meager wages and that way they'd be fast asleep for the few hours that they'd have when they got to their little holes called home, where they're all crowded together in these rural housing and cramped conditions, underfed, just like slaves in all ages. That was what they called "Laissez Faire" liberalist capitalism at the time, where anything goes and there's nothing wrong with anything that was done, that profit was the only thing that mattered and the fallout in society wasn't their problem; and that's a psychopath's version of things. That's how they rationalize things.

Therefore they had to camouflage themselves eventually when the people down below started to have some time to think and start to share ideas, and so they gave us communism and told the public it would belong to them. The public even in the Soviet Union initially pulled together, as people always pull together in times of hardship, and yes they certainly did going on a killing spree at the top, but again remember the psychopaths always are at the top. The make the decisions and they live very well and the people below generally never really know what's going on and they would share what they had with each other and pull together, thinking, believing in this great idea that one day they'd have a just society; only to find out, like Orwell's "1984," the same characters were in control at the top of them years later, who gave themselves special privileges and benefits and made sure their own children got into the same positions over the rest.

The predatory society – predate – pre-date means before history, you see, a little Masonic joke. Before they gave us written history the predators ruled the world. That's why the symbols on many of the big coats of arms are those of predators and that's why Kipling's little joke with his writings on "King of the Jungle" and "Jungle Book" was to do with the king of the jungle, the lion, and how you pass it on to your own offspring who's always going to inherit the crown.

We're at a crisis point now in society where the bulk of the populous don't know that almost every thought in their head has been marketed to them by specialists and that which occupies them throughout their lives are

ideas that stimulate motivations which others dreamed up for them to follow. People must wake up very quickly before the next step comes.

They're already succumbing to the aerial spraying that's going on and I'm talking also about a mental fashion as well as a physical fashion. The tremendous increase in bronchial problems are related to all this intensive aerial spraying we've had for the last few years that we're not supposed to know about or talk about. However, it's also having mental problems, too, where people are becoming sluggish of mind and losing short-term memory and tired as well.

People have to wake up very quickly and they've got to stop following all the gurus they put out for them to follow and stop allowing their emotions to be played like the strings of a harp by the stars on the stage who tell them what to be emotive about. To have the gift of conscious thought, each person with their own unique ability, and yet to be trained from birth not to use it, is a technique understood by elites and their helpers by the Machiavellian characters in all ages.

The ability to break through is certainly there and yet it's not a matter of opposing in the usual sense, because this world's been run by opposing forces in all ages. Again, it's their chessboard. We have to go off in a different direction which does not include rage, because once you're in a rage and you're enraged you lose control, as any expert in judo or karate will tell you.

It's time to be very cool-headed and it's also time for people to be honest with each other and stop bickering over the conditioned problems that they emulate from television within their own relationships, because the time is running short for them. The elite know this. It's been planned for a long time, long before we were all born, to eventually get the public, the problem, the big problem the public, remember, to get them dumbed down enough that they will not be able to think anymore. There's a war on your mind and most people don't even know what's going on. All they have are the effects of the war. They think it's their own problems that are causing it.

They can't figure out why nothing's working in their own lives. They can't figure out why they can't keep a relationship together. They can't figure out why their children seem like aliens to them with their opinions and expressions, yet it's all marketed to them and indoctrinated into them by a scientific school system which is international and has been for many, many years.

Remember UNESCO, the United Nations big department on global education states in it's own little sub-charter, that its job is to create a global society through education. That means a standardized system of thinking, acting and behaving and viewing things – your perception of things.

I just turned down the gas on my food there. I generally burn my dinner every night and Hamish loves that because he ends up getting it.

Getting back to the topic, which is just another spontaneous blurb and we must be spontaneous in these days while we have a chance. It reminds me of a quote from Carl Jung which I'll finish with. Carl Jung who himself had allowed himself to go into areas, which would be termed "psychotic" today, to try and understand the different compartments that compose the complete human being when they're all brought together and why sometimes they fight against each other within ourselves.

One of his big concerns was the culture that was being created for the mass man. He was well aware that experts were involved in all countries, financed by the same big bankers and incredibly rich families of the world. He knew there was a new religion being formed, partly of materialism and he was well aware also of the New Age because after all it had been well promoted since the lat 1800's. It was actually the mid-1800's. It would take a hundred years to build up to a new religion which takes over from the old and with the old one in the West of course we're given a form of Christianity, which varied a little between different countries and it was obviously used for control purposes from a very early time. However, the seed was eternal because the story is eternal, even pre-Christian, of the ability of people to break through. Later on, all versions are politicized and translations are always politicized and altered and I'll go into that someday if I have the time.

This is what Carl Jung said:

"How has the death of Christ brought us redemption when no one feels redeemed? In what way is Jesus a God-man and what is such a being? What is the Trinity about, and the parthenogenesis, the eating of the body and the drinking of the blood, and all the rest of it? What connection can there be between the world of such concepts and the everyday world whose material reality is the concern of natural science on the widest possible scale? For at least sixteen hours out of every twenty-four, we live exclusively in this every-day world, and the remaining eight we spend preferably in an unconscious condition. Where and when does anything take place to remind us even remotely of phenomena like angels, miraculous feedings, beatitudes, the resurrection of the dead, etc.? It was therefore something of a discovery to find that during the unconscious state of sleep intervals occur, called "dreams," which occasionally contain scenes having a not-inconsiderable resemblance to the motifs of mythology. For myths are miracle tales and treat of all those things in which very often, are also objects of belief.

In the every-day world of consciousness, such things hardly exist; that is to say, until 1933 only lunatics would have been found in possession of living fragments of mythology. After this date, the world of heroes and monsters spread like a devastating fire over whole nations, proving that the strange world of myth had suffered no loss of vitality during the centuries of reason and enlightenment"

Well what he's referring to there is the rise of Natzi Germany and of course we know the power of the Soviet system. In the Soviet system it was very, very similar. One was national socialism. One was international socialism. The "big experiment" as it was called by the elite of England – of London really.

" If metaphysical ideas no longer have such a fascinating effect as before, this is certainly not due to any lack of primativity in the European psyche, but simply and solely to the fact that the erstwhile symbols no longer express what is now welling up from the unconscious as the end result of the development of Christian consciousness through the centuries. This end result is a true antimimon pneuma, a false spirit of arrogance, hysteria, woolly mindedness, criminal amorality, and doctrinaire fanaticism, a purveyor of shoddy spiritual goods, spurious art, philosophical stutterings, and Utopian humbug, fit only to be fed wholesale to the mass man of today. That is what the post-Christian spirit looks like."

Well that's getting close now to the end. I can smell my dinner burning again and Hamish is smiling. I hope you excuse me sometimes from my own stammering because I can get pretty tired. I answer a lot of email plus I have to make the books up et cetera, the ones that are sold, discs and all that kind of stuff. It takes a lot of time and I talk to a lot of people on the phone, which really can be kind of exhausting sometimes and yet we're at a stage now where we have no choice in the matter. What else is important at this stage of the world? There's no other game in town and thank goodness many people are coming to that realization and there certainly is a consciousness arising.

For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

"Song For Liberty"
By Giuseppe Verdi - Vocalist-Nana Mouskouri

When you sing I'm singing with you liberty
When you cry I cry with you in sorrow
When you suffer I'm praying for you liberty
For your struggles will bring us a new tomorrow
Days of sad darkness and fear must one day crumble
For the force of your kindness and love make them tremble
When you sing I'm singing with you liberty
In the void of your absence I keep searching for you

Who are you dream illusion or just reality

Faith ideal desire revolution
I believe you're the symbol of our humanity
Lighting up the world for eternity

I can see why men die to defend you
Try to guard to protect and attend you
When you sing I'm singing with you liberty
With your tears or your joys I love you
Let us sing and rejoice make our own history
Songs of hope with one voice guide us to victory
Liberty, Liberty

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PSYCHOPATHIC PSYCHOPOMPS
AND
THEIR QUEST FOR CIVILIAN SUBMISSION"
August 3, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 3, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is Friday, the 3rd of August, 2007. You can also find me at AlanWattSentientSentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in various languages of Europe.

Those who've been watching the Executive Orders being passed within the United States and other countries will find that they're actually the same laws that are being passed in every country at the same time through Order and Councils or Executive Orders, all the same thing. These are the front-men at the top: Prime ministers and presidents who front for the global elite. They generally are from more minor nobility families. They're certainly not the top ones. The top ones don't come out and make themselves visible to the public. They leave all the egg throwing, the tomato throwing for lower nobility but nobility nonetheless – all the wannabees [want-to-be's].

These Executive Orders are amongst the most totalitarian type of orders ever issued in history – worse than any passed in World War II, in any country; worse than the Soviet Union had; worse than ancient despots and tyrants like Nero had in ancient Rome. They're not spontaneous reactions to something from above. Rather, they are preplanned ongoing parts of an agenda, because this plan to bring the world under this particular scientific type control of authoritarianism has been on the go for a long time, an awful long time. The think tanks that work on these programs and project the future are always looking at all the reactions they will have in society to every part of this agenda. How will the public react? How will different segments of the public react? They therefore plan all these reactions and counter-reactions to them to get round them.

What we can tell—and only because all of the Executive Orders being thrown out there—is that this is to tell the public that the velvet glove is off the iron fist. It's to cow whole nations of the world into total submission through fear of their own governments and governmental agencies, to cow them into a state of submission and to be quiet and obey. That's what it's all about and that's why 9/11 even happened. It was an essential thing to happen. They could have chosen other things to make it happen but they chose that. You cannot pull of anything in today's world, which is full of spies and infiltrators worldwide into every available possible imaginable group. Without being infiltrated, you cannot do that kind of thing today. It was well known even by the agencies in Israel and in London who came on television after 9/11 saying that they warned the U.S. that this was going to happen. Everybody knew, including the United States, just like Pearl Harbor, but it was a necessary event – necessary because they could not have rolled on with the next part of this agenda without it happening. They wrote about a necessary thing, something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate public opinion behind them for the war. That's the number one priority in all war creation. You must get public support behind you.

Now some people think that this is a new form of government that's coming in by new people, and that's not true at all. What you really have is a splinter group that came off the feudal system that belonged to the old feudal system of nobility that foresaw a time coming when individualism would start to arise. You have to realize that in the Middle Ages and prior to the Middle Ages, people had a very simple life as far as knowledge went. They were told their basic religions. Most folk were illiterate. The tribe, the people, the small clan was all-important. That was their world. The feudal system kept it in that state for a long, long time and it was a form of collectivist world even then. Not the Marxian way or Trotskyite way, it was a

collectivist way by nature. The clan or the tribe lives communally, and it must be so for survival sake.

The parasites who came in and brought in the feudal system with them knew their histories. They knew the histories of the ages and they used that collectivist system and dominated it, yet kept it fairly isolated from knowledge. Only the elite and wealthy had any kind of education. Only the elite and wealthy were shown any other alternate realities and possibilities. However, they knew that as science developed and mechanization would develop, they knew that a new class would rise up which initially was the middle classes. They needed a middle class in fact to manage all the complex affairs coming into an industrial era.

They also brought in this idea of democracy as a “feint.” A feint is something used in boxing. You pretend you're going to hit with the left and you follow the right to pulling off. Therefore they give us this fake democracy where we think we have rights, because they knew that will the creation of a more middle class people with some education, individualism would be begin to rise – a new phenomenon in those days. Individualism would bring many, many changes which people were not ready for in fact. Not everyone can handle individuality because there is a price to pay for everything in nature. Along with individuality comes a sense of personal freedom as opposed to your duty to the clan or the tribe. There's a personal freedom. Along with that personal freedom comes choices, because yes you can go out and become a “winner” as they call it, which means exploiting others to get to the top and being praised and bowed down to. That's what the middle classes really wanted, not so long ago, because the only image they had of success of people were feudal overlords, so they emulated them by acquiring wealth. Trying to live like them, building big mansions like them, copying them.

This individuality spread into the other orders of society through time. It was promoted through politics and political movements and various movements like the Chartist movements, where they demanded rights for the first time and protection for the individual; because up until then, you have to realize that in a collectivist feudal overlord society the average individual, the commoner, had no rights at all. There were none – no rights. In fact, the feudal overlord could catch you on his land poaching rabbits because everything belonged to the king. The feudal overlords were in charge of that land for the king; so, if you killed a deer or some animal to feed your family, then you were hung on the spot. There was no trial. You were a “villain” as they called it, the commoner. You had no rights. The whole idea of individual rights is a fairly new phenomenon in history. Yet with the phenomenon comes Hegelian dialectic that existed long before Hegel had his name slapped on it. They knew this in ancient times, too, because forevery action, there's an equal and opposite reaction.

The individual for the first time had to make choices himself, and choices have consequences. You emerge from this cozy womb where everything had been taken care of by priests, ministers and holy men, and kings and overlords. Now you have to make choices for yourself. We learn the hard way that choices have consequences, and wants and desires have consequences, not just for the individuals that start them to start a movement, a personal life movement, but for those around them. For many people, it was known long ago, individuality would be a hard burden to carry. The elite, who are really descended from the feudal overlords, are the ones still in charge today who decided just like the ancient Brahmans of India that they could stop what they saw as a form of evolution a societal evolution in its tracks. They knew that chaos could be created through the promotion of certain kinds of cultural individualism. In other words, they could manage the culture and therefore manage individual thought and actions within society.

If you look at the feudal system that came in really with the Norman takeover of Europe – every major totalitarian ever since (and probably before) can be traced to the same kinds of mentality of authoritarianism. It's a sadomasochistic type of personality that loves and strives to bring in these particular orders over society. Psychopaths love and create power. The only thing that they will respect is someone more powerful above them, more intelligent – the person that gets the accolades thrown on them. That's who they respect, and they will kill and destroy all those beneath them to maintain that order. They worship that type of order.

A common trait of the sadomasochistic system is preaching of self-sacrifice. The writings of the big boys all down through the years, the front men who often belonged to some of the orders of aristocracy, are very similar to each other; because they all preach this utopia that they want to bring in, where everyone will serve the world state. Not only serve it, but ultimately you won't be born unless they have a place for you to

serve in. You won't be able to simply be born to work out your own life for yourself. That's untidy. There has to be a purpose for you, and the purpose is already pre-decided. It's the world state. You serve the world state.

Self-sacrifice is always preached, whether it's the overt takeover through military and they do love military. They love uni-form, one form, down through the ages. They ask and demand that the masses resign themselves to submit if the wish for power on the side of the leader and the elite is to be realized. You find this type of preaching in Adolph Hitler too. He's a good example but not the only one. People forget that others preach the same dogma as Hitler. Hitler was a socialist; remember. The socialist movement came out of Darwinism, as did Marxism and the communist movement. People also forget that when Hitler met Stalin and they signed the agreement to work together, people forget that both of those countries invaded Poland, Russia from the north and Germany from the south; and at that time, all the communists across the world were told by their leaders. That's the beauty of mass movements, you can control millions of people by giving them their leaders.

They told them not to criticize Germany in the early days. It wasn't until Germany began fighting the Soviets that they were told to now hate Germany, and they must all fight together against Germany. Hitler and Stalin, in one of their big meetings in World War II, had write ups in the newspapers that said, “You and I are very, very similar. We have the same goals, same ends, same common cause.” The only difference really was one of national socialism versus international socialism or communism, yet both of them are going to be revolutionary movements to take over eventually the world.

These characters always couch their terms in Masonic terms, their little phrases talking about nature's and nature God and fate. They'll use words like 'necessity' or 'historical necessity' in speeches. They're symbols really of a strong power. Hitler himself, in fact, even in his autobiography started off with the word fate. "Good fortune and fatedesignated Braunau on the Inn as a place of my birth." Then he went on to talk about “the whole German people must be united in one state; because only then, when the state would be too small for them all, necessity would give them the moral right to acquire soil and territory.”

They also believed, many Germans including Hitler, that the defeat of 1914-1918 was a form of eternal retribution. A punishment deserved by eternal retribution. Part of the philosophy was that nations that mix themselves with other races is against the will of eternal ‘providence,’ another Masonic term that you'll find written all through the American Constitution by the Founding Fathers who were all Masons. Sometimes they'll say it's against the will of the eternal creator. The eternal creator of the world because that's all they think about is the world. They used to say that heaven is superior to people, because, luckily, one can fool people but heaven could not be bribed. Hitler and others always talk about nature, nature, nature. Another thing that Hitler said was "Nature is a great power we have to submit to, but living beings are the ones we should dominate."

See, these are sadistic personalities, these great dictators. Power is their religion. Power to dominate others is what turns them on. In their higher followers, they’re just the same; they’re sadomasochistic. What they'll do really is create a hierarchy which everyone has somebody above them to submit to then somebody again beneath them to feel power over, and the man at the top leader has fate and history on his side. They'll always say that nature has given them the power into which to submerge himself.

It was interesting listening to George Bush Sr. with his New World Order speeches where he came out with a lot of this stuff, and talking about the heavenly plan and how everything was on time with the heavenly plan, the Great Zodiac their time plan. Again, a reference to not only an occult business plan, which does run on sequences of time like all plans, but also nature itself. The things that they say they worship. They love the symbols of the predator. Look at all the feudal overlords of times past and their Coats of Arms. You don't see the mouse there or you don't see Bambi chewing grass. It's generally the big carnivore and the bigger the better, because they did not make excuses for nature as Albert Pike said. They try and emulate nature, and they think it's the right of a few to dominate the masses and do with them as they will.

Going back to the feudal system, at the end the feudal overlords did not just sit back and say, “Okay, we'll give you democracy. Have a good time. Build a good future for yourselves.” No. They gave us a con to believe in. They've picked, and have picked all along down through the ages since, the leaders who are

placed in as prime ministers and presidents. Professor Carroll Quigley talked about this in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and the "The Anglo-American Establishment." He talked about the power of government and he said it's not necessary to own and control everyone in the Congress. All we have to do is own and control the top men and his aids. A certain amount of competition is allowed by the up-and-coming shysters from both parties at the bottom. You go into the histories of these leaders and they're always connected to nobility or minor nobility because it's a continuation of the feudal system. What you're seeing now is this crest of a wave of the 21st century, the culmination and the effects of all the previous works affecting society in a crisis point, a pivotal point – where they either pull off their old plan to dominate the masses and everything on the planet, in fact completely and totally through scientific methods, or they lose. Simple as that, they lose it all.

They can't—over a certain number of population—hold total control over everyone; and they know this. They have all the studies done. They know the maximum populations before they start to lose control over everyone, and control is the only thing that keeps them functioning. When they lose control they crack up completely, go berserk; and yes, they might pull a few switches too, because evil people who are psychopathic in this nature will tend to try and bring the whole world down with them. That is another M.O. [modus operandi] of this type of character.

I can remember when Begin was in as Prime Minister of Israel, and they called it in the newspapers at the time "the Sampson complex," because he seemed to be hell bent on if Israel was to lose its territories and its status and lose its ground that it had taken from others, he would release all this nuclear weaponry and take the whole world with him. He was quietly removed by force at the end because all those about him got rather nervous.

Hitler also had Germany go to the bitter end. He said if Germany couldn't dominate the world, then they're not fit to live by – he was talking about the Darwinian principles of survival of the fittest. To him it seemed quite logical, and retribution was a quite natural thing for him to believe in. The elites have always (right through the Industrial Era) kept higher scientific knowledge to themselves. They paid organizations to grab knowledge to control knowledge of sciences, because we had complete faith that science would be the weapon of the future – sciences unknown to the public. Even the science of the mind, of how to control the public's minds, was so advanced long before Freud or anyone else came along; and these techniques have been used on the public very, very well. They had to standardize everything, education. A world culture was to be created through Hollywood primarily and the American television and music, because you can't have “randomness.” Randomness is something which untidy, hard to control – random effects. Everyone had to go through common schools systems be taught the same things to believe in, to believe was real, and to come out of that education system thinking “I've been taught all there is at this present time to know.” How simple and effective this has been.

When we think we're free and look at this world we live in, your own life, think of all the terms you hear on a daily basis; because, really, we have anonymous authority reining over us. Anonymous authority is disguised. It's disguised as though it's a personal suggestion. If you know the term and you hear the term 'common sense.'

What is common sense? Who decides what is the status quo of a particular common sense? You hear the term “science” continuously because we've been trained to believe that science is a holy word. It must be right, can't be wrong. It runs on facts and experimentation, and empirical testing is done to get those facts. Because of this belief, science and experts have been used just like priests were used before to tell us what's right, wrong or a sin, such as eating fatty food.

We hear about mental health and psychic health and “normality.” What is normality but the culture that's been created within your own lifetime by experts for a status quo? A predictable population – predictable in their habits, their modes of behavior and their opinions, which are not theirs at all. This mild persuasion or anonymous authority is all around you in every ad you see on television or hear on the radio that tells you to wear a particular type of jeans, clothing, eat a certain brand cookie. It used to be used big time, smoking, until the UN declared war on it before they declared war on obesity, which is going to be the big kicker shortly for a lot of people. This subtle suggestion as I say pervades our whole social life. Someone who goes to a party and isn't dressed in the current trend and who doesn’t know the current trendy authors of the

books that are promoted to be hits, just like music is promoted to be number one, is seen as an oddball. They don't fit in because they're not uniform, the same as you. Even though that person might know much, much more than you if you got to know them. In fact, the chances are they would if they were differently dressed and didn't read what was fashionable. You might learn something.

You find this anonymous authority is far more effective than overt authority. Up until now, we've had pretty well nothing but anonymous conformists authority reining over us and pervading our lives, music, culture and arts et cetera – all this stuff that Plato talked about in culture creation. Plato himself said that those who control culture and know the sciences of it could literally change culture and make everything opposite of what was normal within one generation, so easily that the ones who went through that change, that transformation, wouldn't notice the strange reversals of rights and wrongs. Culture you see is plastic, it's fluid, it's a science. It's a science that's been here forever and is taught to a few because knowledge is never destroyed. It's stored in archives; and that's the hive and it's the ark.

What's interesting is an anonymous authority, all these little terms that are drummed into us, indoctrinated into us, you can't see a leader. You won't see any grand knight commander at the top of an army; and yet they do have this hierarchy of thinkers and planners and culture creators and specialists and sub-specialists, departments within every part of the culture industry to give you these little suggestions and thoughts and norms of your era. You never see them. That's why it's so effective. You think you're free and that you're coming up with these ideas yourself.

I used to say when I was a child, why is it that if teenagers go through a phase of loving music as they all seem to do, why is it since the human brain hasn't changed as far as we know for the last few hundred years, why aren't they into Bach and Beethoven and all the other greats of times gone by? Why aren't they into Ben Goodman and jazz all the way up to the present? In other words, they should like all things that all teenagers liked in all times if it was a natural phenomenon. What's it's telling you is that you're taught to like whatever is given to you for your particular little short part of your generation, that short part being your teenage years, and that will stick with you until you die: that brand, that type of music. These are sciences, well understood, and they are used to manipulate every generation and separate them from the previous.

With anonymous authority, as I say, until we understand this is all being marketed to you. Bertrand Russell talked about it in the "Impact of Science on Society" that they had to bring in the big marketers. Those who had the skills of persuasion who understood the sciences of persuasion to bring Madison Avenue, the big boys to market, not just products but ideas and new values, values assigned to us by the elite. Now this has been happening your whole life and happened through your parents lives. That's why it's hard to find a unique opinion on anything amongst the mass anymore because everyone gets the same quiet persuasion. A persuasion as I say that seems anonymous, you can't see the grand commander at the top of an army doing it to you.

Overt authority is used when they know there's a crisis point at the point where they might lose some kind of control. However, it's also used always under the guise of saving the people from someone “over there” or terrorism within. This is used to make the people submit; and the psychopathic deviant, the sadomasochist understands this very well because they use it in their own interpersonal relationships, and they generally use it even in the sack (which is the bed for those who don't know). They get off on people submitting. They get off on someone pleading to stop the pain; and as they get off, they get more arrogant and more overt and they show their hand. That's when society in general, down through the ages, has had the opportunity to clean this cloudy window of culture creation that blinds them and see what's behind the glass and save themselves.

It's always been a bloody mess because the elite, who have all the toys and all the boys and the bully-boys and the paychecks in their hands in the militaries, “don't go quietly” as they say. They have the sense and complex. Today they have more weaponry. More advanced weaponry than the public could imagine from sciences that have been kept quiet. The quiet weapons for quiet wars. Sciences they're using today on the public everyday, beyond the inoculations which target brain cells in specific areas of the brain, which again are given under the cover of helping you and saving your lives and all this stuff. The weaponry that's being used now including advanced scalar technology, including arrays of satellites all linked together to bombard the earth in specific areas with incredible scalar pulsation of various types of energy, which go all the way

from the auditory to the visual realm, which is also through the microwave as well.

They've all this technology that they think like their old predecessors that wrote a very old business plan called Revelations. They think that nothing can stop them. Who can stand against them? However, they've never ever taken it into consideration because they despise the common people. They never have taken into consideration the human spirit itself, and you can define spirit anyway you wish. It's like the soul. What the heck is the soul? It's up to you to decide what it is. In ancient times, it was a motivating force of life. It's that which pushes you on to keep life at all costs, to seek out more life outside you, part of the intellect, whatever. It's a whole amalgamation of things. You can define it anyway you wish, according to that which you already believe or want to believe or been taught to believe, but there's no doubt about it.

The ones at the top must crush this human will or spirit to have total domination. They've gone all-out through scientific means to attempt to do this, but they haven't got everyone under control. All the totalitarian rules are being pushed ahead and coming out everyday in the newspapers, like this latest one to confiscate the property and all the assets of anyone speaking out against the government's policy on war right now in the Middle East. It's just one simple, typical measure of the power-hungry, quite mad in fact, psychopath – manifesting as it always has, down through the ages, when it becomes afraid of losing control. As it becomes afraid of losing control, it also becomes very arrogant with its right to go ahead and use all of this on the public. They're tremendously arrogant people. They're quite mad though, but the Sampson Complex is real and these characters would take the whole world with them if they could, if they think they're failing.

These authoritarian characters love pomp and circumstance and ritual. All these rituals are just magical acts. No different from the old hunters gatherers who would have a shaman draw a fish if they want to go fishing, in the hope of using animals and magic to attract the fish itself to the bait; or making some weighty decision that would effect the whole tribe. They bring in ritualism because they understand that in the back of their minds that there are consequences to the wrong decisions; and no one's ever sure. Therefore, with the hype and the glory of marching bands and marching troops and big weaponry, these psychopaths feel tremendously powerful and strong. These are all really just rituals you're watching when this happens, and it's a religious experience for even the participants and many of the onlookers.

The authoritarian characters themselves have different features, but they also have manifestations in their attitudes towards power. You might say that for them they have two sexes that they see in the world. One is powerful and one is powerless. The psychopath in this hierarchical structure has love and admiration and is ready to submit to those even more powerful than themselves. This is their life. This is what they live for: to obey the more powerful and to become arrogant and sadistic to those less powerful – sadomasochism. They love institutions of power. It fascinates them.

George Orwell got this right in his book "1984," where he asks O'Brien why he and his kind were doing this. This tremendous world stunt of perpetual war and control over everyone's lives because terror was everywhere and within and around. O'Brien said quite simply, "for power. To maintain and have power, for powers sake." That's what turns them on. That's what they live for. They are psychopathic personalities. When a psychopath talks about love, they're talking about power. When they talk about the things they love, it's power. Anyone who is sick or weak, or any amount of group of people who are sick or weak or starving, are always contempt in them. Remember, they are sadomasochists. In fact, like being a good predator, someone who is weak makes them want to attack. It's almost a trigger to attack. They want to dominate and humiliate.

Now if you look at what's happening in today's society, from the top for years they have been recruiting lesser psychopaths – psychopaths nonetheless, just born into less affluent families. They become the storm troops, the brown shirts, the civilian spies – people with authority over others. They can make or break other people's lives around them. That's who is attracted to this kind of regime. We are truly going into a living hell worldwide across this whole planet at the moment. It took year to plan, years to keep secret and to hype the real agenda, years to train the public to want all these organizations. These non-governmental groups which demand that we save this and we save that, all under the guise of taking your control over something away from you and giving it to the elite who want to control all of the world and everything in it.

How many generations have been taught to save the whale? To save this, to save that, only finding out later on that they can't even hold on to their own house because regulations have been put through these organizations they worshiped at one time for their charitable goods and their caring about wildlife and the forest. Now they can't hold on to their own homes because they could be polluting it through their septic tank or heating themselves. In other words, staying alive by burning a wood stove from deadfall wood that would perish anyway.

Everything is a lie in this system. They've used all its so-called charitable acts to fool and con you. Again, marketed to you by experts and trained into your children through schooling, where they'll only give you part of a story on anything to lead you to a predetermined conclusion, which you think will be your own. It's amazing when you fill in the little gaps they leave out, the omissions in any of their indoctrination courses, how the final outcome a perception and understanding is altered. You simply omit some and it's radically altered. This has been a massive planned agenda from a long time ago, which they have no problem pulling it off because everyone is down as a slave worker paying massive taxation. The big honey pot is pretty well bottomless because they have you. In fact, they had you—before you were born—down as collateral even to pay off that debt that a previous generation incurred supposedly; and so are the grandchildren and the great grandchildren. That's why it's a bottomless pit with this odd thing called money, which they use to the maximum for their own ends.

Individuality, as I said before, is a fairly recent phenomenon; and prior to the Industrial Age, it was a rare person who could break through into individual freedom of thought even. They had the limitation of knowledge. They had massive indoctrination of religion and that was all they knew. That's what became their reality for them. Very simplistic religions of do's and don'ts and obey government regardless of how bad government was. We are steamrolling into the next phase, the crucial phase of where, as I say, the velvet glove is off the fist of the Knight Commander and they plan to scare the wits out of everyone and have them submit as good trembling peasantry should when faced with their betters. Those who are superior by their own declarations and by their own proof of being successful, in the Darwinist socialist terms of acquiring vast amounts of wealth through cunning and skill and holding on to it through generations. They have passed, as far as they are concerned, all the tests necessary by the laws of nature to dominate you and everyone and everything on the planet, right down to numbering and chipping everything as the old book says, the Revelations—the revealing of a plan, very, very old indeed.

The association of marketing strategies and linear thought is what brings you to the acceptance of technological advances, which become your masters, which you think are natural evolutions – from the computer to your little Blueberry to your cell phone to a brain chip. It must be inevitable, surely, and then what's wrong with that? It's to help the sick. That means we're all sick in their eyes and we shall all be cured of the sickness of the potential of being an individual with individual rights. That's what it's all about.

They've already trained children to accept this. They'll think it's quite natural, a natural evolution. The parents have been dumbed-down so much they can't tell them. All mammals in nature look towards a parent to warn them of that which is dangerous. If the parent doesn't know, the child won't think twice about something that it's actually dangerous to them. They have separated the communication between the generations. They have separated the genders. They have them battling teach other. Now they have sub-groups of genders battling each other. Divide and conquer. Divide and conquer. Supply the leaders to every little group and sub-group and then bring them together in NGOs, which is a new form of democracy, the Soviet form. That's what the Soviet system meant: rule by councils – unelected councils but approved councils; and after all, if they want to save little marsupial in Australia or some little frog in the field, “they'll just have to take your land away,” so you can't interfere with that. It's for the “greater good,” don't you know?

This is the world we live in. It's getting worse and now the big boys as I say are ready to start confiscating the property and locking up those who are classified as dissident. Those who won't buckle under as good little whimpering weaklings should, because psychopaths who are sadomasochistic are afraid of those who can stare them in the eyes and say to them "I know what you are" and expose them. This is the time. The time is now for everyone with the abilities and the knowledge to speak out, to start doing it. Yes, you will be disregarded by many of the cowards in society whose condition has taken on better than others, but you'll also be heard by those who crave to know. We don't have time to pussyfoot around anymore.

Last night, I watched a test of this scalar weaponry all around me for hours in the sky. It wasn't wall-lightning or anything like that. This was the new normal as this stuff blasted away all night long without a sound, with bright flashes where you could even see the center of the superheated pockets of air which ignited. It went on hour after hour, after hour after hour in a clear sky. This is the new norm, and it's partly HAARP technology and scalar technology coupled and arrayed with the satellites of the Star Wars technologies, which old Mr. Reagan talked about but he wasn't the first. We already had weaponized space.

Now is the time to speak out. Now is the time reach out to those who are younger, because the buck has been passed by enough generations to the next generations to collect a debt; and you can't do that to anyone. The reason we're in the mess we're in is because previous generations were bribed by pensions and plastic cards to enjoy themselves so they keep their mouths shut and their heads down. That's why we are now at this stage and we're in the mess we're in, and you can't pass that buck on to the next generation. They don't have the skills, the knowledge, and they've had the hardest attack on them through Ritalin and inoculations to affect their brain. We have to do it for them. We must do it for them and ourselves, and that's what human spirit is all about.

For those who understand what I am talking about, I hope you will take the information which will be written up for transcripts and you can pass them out. In addition, I hope that people will send donations to keep me going and I'll try and expand what I do, because we can't pussyfoot around now at this critical time in history. The one thing I do say is this is an exciting time to live, because previous generations in the previous centuries could only speculate about this period that we're now in. We don't have to speculate. We see it around us. We're living it now. This is the pivotal point for the past, present and future.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods to with you.

"Che Sara" by Jose Feliciano

Paese mio che stai sulla collina
Disteso come un vecchio addormentato;
La noia l'abbandono il niente
Son la tua malattia

Paese mio ti lascio io vado via.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
So far tutto o forse niente
da domani si vedra
E sara
sara quel che sara.

Gli amici miei son quasi tutti via
E gli altri partiranno dopo me

Peccato perche stavo bene in loro compagnia
Ma tutto passa tutto se ne va.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!

Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Amore mio ti bacio sulla bocca
Che fu la fonte del mio primo amore

Ti do appuntamento
come quando non lo so

Ma so soltanto che ritornero.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
So far tutto o forse niente
da domani si vedra
E sara
sara quel che sara.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara
della mia vita chi lo sa!
Con me porto la chitarra
e se la notte piangero
Una nenia di paese suonero.

Che sara
che sara
che sara
Che sara

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"PUBLIC-PRIVATE-PIRATE ENTERPRISES/
SUN, STARS AND SPRAY"
February 14, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 14, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net at the moment. I guess that's common to the net. I'm in the process of adding mirror sites which will enable me to hopefully stay up there should any of the other ones be pulled, which can happen at any time in our wonderful free society where we soon find out the price of free speech depending on what we say.

This is February 14, 2007. Please watch the site for more mirrors as I hopefully add them to them or add to them. I've been terribly busy here with emails and I can't really cope with so many of them, never mind just getting through the average doing the things you have to do, which everyone has to do. It certainly adds up and I had no idea when I began all of this really how far it would go. In fact, I wasn't even certain if there were so many people out there who would be interested in what I had to say.

We're living in a punch-drunk society, a society where we've been conditioned in an almost schizophrenic fashion, bombarded with techniques of mind control, trained still in the old-fashioned system which served the purpose for an elite during the industrial age. We're trained through the same training, even though we're almost post-technological, never mind post-industrial, since most of the technology has been passed out to countries like China, by design. Yet we're still trained in little black and yellow school buses, the bees to be carted off from your little mini-hive, your cell, off to school and school is taken from a school of fish.

Fish all move at the same time you'll notice when you watch minnows and little groups of them. They all seem to move at the same time, all coordinated like an orchestra conducted by the conductor and that's how you're trained and you're taught to compete at school, competition, and it's all training you to get out into a workforce and compete and grab your share by any means possible and just don't go too far breaking laws.

It's much more easy to be crafty and devious. If you're very devious and crafty and you join the right associations, you can get on in life. That's what all secret societies have always been involved in, regardless of the particular reason for starting them, even if it's for oppression at times, they end up corrupt and they're always started off by freemasonry, as they just create new branches to deal with this part of society or this time in history.

They admit it themselves that they eventually become corrupt and we see the corruption everywhere. Little clubs that are formed at universities, little associations that you're initiated into if you're dumb enough to do it and you give your word and your bond and then you're tied to secrecy; and if you keep your mouth shut you'll benefit and you get on in life and you get all the contracts and business or you get up the ladder of the legal system, which is tremendously lucrative. It's a business and ultimately you know all money comes from work, from labor, which in turn, as the big boys know, since they have us Karl Marx, labor is where all produce comes from. You produce through labor, work, and governments collect that into a big pool, a big honey pot and they help themselves to it, so it's the biggest bank in the world really, government.

It can also sign whole generations who are yet unborn down as guarantors of future payments on a present day loan. Thomas Jefferson, being no dummy and being a member of the high lodges in France and in America, said the same thing. They can tell you a truth without giving you their verdict on it and he said that "a generation born in with the bondage of paying off a debt incurred by previous generations is therefore a slave generation," and that's true if you're born into a debt.

How can you be born free and be put down as a guarantor of a debt that was incurred 150 years ago or longer or even in the previous generation? You had nothing to do with it. That's where the legal side of the fiction breaks down because they will pretend through voting that you vote them in. However, if you haven't been born yet you couldn't have voted them in and they'll never answer that question. However, it's in the Old Lodge Book. The lodge book uses their Masonic bible with the Old Testament with all the rules in it and slavery is quite acceptable in the Old Testament.

You can sell yourself into bondage and your children and your children's children to pay off a debt, supposedly, all to please this wonderful deity that liked his breakfast burned in the morning and he couldn't get enough of it, and that ran the world for an awful long time. How many countless generations were downloaded with this preaching and then indoctrination and that was their whole reality for hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of years? "THE LAW" they called it. The Law is a WALL.

I liked the "Devil's Advocate," the movie where Al Pacino is supposedly the devil. It's a good story. It's got a lot of allegories in there, too, and he owns the largest lawyer corporation in New York and he tells his son, who doesn't know he is his son yet, that the way the world is being taken over is through lawyers and law. He says armies of them are being produced every year all over the world. Armies of lawyers and this is where we are today because we cannot say that the world system is illegal. They have made everything which they do legal. It's just simply immoral you see. It's morally bankrupt and that's the difference.

Those who've studied societies and all societies and all religions can see the phases that we go through and they'll also realize that the elite of any age or period or country don't perish. They move on to the next transitional phase, always running it from behind the scenes with a similar system, which must be based on something which we think is a unit of exchange, for instance, money, in order to keep control of it. Even though you can keep idiots believing that they're in control of it by telling them they're free. This is the trick that's used to get masses to work for them and never know what's really going on. There's no system in fact you could go into that hasn't been tried before, like circles or cycles of them, and much of it is hidden within the religions if you really understand what you're reading.

There are three paths always – the exoteric, the esoteric and then a deeper inner path that's not quite one or the other. It's another way. It takes data from both and formulates another way, the third way.

If you look at ancient China you'll find that every system which today we call "fascism" or "communism" and "capitalism" and all the 'isms' had been tried in ancient times for long periods and observed and noted by the experts of that day and archived for future use. The times of Confucius you had—and I call it 'confuse us' because it's quite interesting the way it's written—Confucius supposedly, apart from all the mythology of his birth and how righteous he was, was a man who wanted to simply help the world and so he's made to almost walk on water, meaning he's an illumined one, because the sun can be seen to walk on water at sunset if you live near the coast before it sets. Confucius just wanted to get up there and he couldn't get a high position, supposedly, in an administrative capacity because he was so darned honest and the people who ran that system were so dishonest, so he got petty positions supposedly.

On the one hand he gave all the right way to live, the right way for a social functioning to work. All the dos and don'ts, which they always do, we always get these given to us and every country has had their version of it and their founding mythological hero to get the public to go along, the masses to go along, with the agenda run by very wise men at the top.

Now the public always think of a permanence, a stability of a system because our lives are so short and whatever data is fed into us like history tends to keep you that way. They don't give you a continuity of long eons of time. That's reserved for a select few within every nation. If you understand the eons or ages of time, you can understand how you can use people until things don't work anymore, everything is so corrupt; because as the king goes, so do the people since we mimic what we see at the top. It comes to a stage where everything is so corrupt it doesn't work.

The Soviet Union got like that eventually, where I know people who visited countries like Poland while they were under the rule to visit relatives who were in hospital and they had to bribe the staff to change the linen of their relatives who could be lying in urine and so on. That's the stage that you reach when you can't go

any further with it, nothing really works. All this had been tried thousands of years ago as I say with China. It had also been tried with those who gave the ideals of Brahma in India who kept the records of the ages and they give an exoteric for the public, even still today, and an esoteric for those who want to follow the paths, but as I say there's a third way and you have to understand both to see it.

People react throughout their lives to situations, mainly because on a conscious level we don't plan them. They adopt patterns of behavior. They adopt modes of behavior and tradition. Tradition when it's changing to a new tradition is a dysfunctional period where people try to emulate the old and they can't fathom out why it doesn't work. The data is there as to why it doesn't work and all the indoctrinations that have made individuals dysfunctional is also out there too, and that's why you have incredible growth in those who pretend to handle the dysfunctions, all the therapists and professionals and counselors. All the Dr. Phil's who can solve your problem in one hour on television, and again, television is fiction but it's more real to many people today than reality.

They say there's nothing new under the sun and there truly isn't. Public-private initiatives, as they're called today, is a very old technique. There's nothing new really in it at all. It's where the pubic put in their labor in forms of money that's taken from them to build large building projects. The Masons love building projects. That's what it's all about, is always building new and bigger and better and building bridges between countries and peoples and all that stuff, and sometimes they build real bridges, at least pay their cronies to design them, and the public do. They pay, that is, and then it's handed over to a private corporation because they tell you "well, it's going to cost so much to maintain," so in the public-private partnership deals it's written to the new owners who buy the new bridge or whatever for a song, a token, that the public will maintain it.

The public pay the costs of maintenance. They also pay tolls all the time, even though their tax money built the bridge in the first place, and this is called "a better way" and it is a better way for those who own the bridges. It's much more convenient not having to put out some of your profit to maintain something, this public-private business, and we're told that this is a better hive, the hive for the bees, than the previous one, but it's really always been there.

In Europe especially in Britain, which still goes under the Crown. This nefarious, odd, obscure definition, where on the one hand you're told the Crown really has no power anymore in a democratic society. It's a titular head which can make suggestions, but truly it can't make any decisions. That's what we're told and yet every person who works for government and especially those guys with a Masonic chessboard on their helmets called the police, and who are all Freemasons, can hit you on the head and make you do something or else lock you up in prison if you don't follow the rules of the Crown because they've sworn allegiance to the Crown, this obscure thing that doesn't exist or sort of exists and has no real power. Then if you go into the Commonwealth countries, that's Australia, New Zealand, Canada and so on, you'll find that the land which is part land and all the rest of it comes under the Crown. It's Crown land. This obscure term which doesn't apply today, as I say, because they're just a figurehead of a system and the real power is in the democratic institutions.

However, this same Crown knights those who serve the democratic institutions, whether they're politicians or high-level bureaucrats or very exceptional police chiefs or something like that. It seems to mean a lot to them and no one's ever voted in the Crown. We've never had a vote on that.

Recently, I've read about one of the projects, I knew about it quite a few years ago in fact, but someone sent it in and it's from "The Telegraph News" 2003, I believe, June 4th and a little article was put in there about a public-private partnership deal, where the judges who were trying the case of a civil rights campaigner were asked by the campaigner if they were Freemasons. This is the little story that was written by Auslan Cramb, I believe his name is.

This is a little example of the corruption we have, but it's not really corruption. It's moral corruption, you see, but it's legal because there's no laws against it, I suppose. It could be speculative if that were the case.

"Three judges yesterday refused to reveal whether they were Freemasons after being challenged by a veteran human rights campaigner."

Now this campaigner goes under a pseudonym called "Robbie the Pict". A Pict, that's P-I-C-T. This isn't in the paper but I'll explain what a Pict is. A Pict or the Picti were the people who inhabited Scotland and parts of what's now northern England. When the Scots came in, the Scots were the Gaels who came in through Ireland from the west, so that was a western gale you might say. They intermarried with the Picts, who used to paint themselves with pictures, and when you saw them moving around in the Highlands you'll realize that Scotland invented moving pictures long before Hollywood ever got the idea, and these were talkies, too. However, this campaigner under his pseudonym is called "Robbie the Pict".

"Robbie the Pict put the question to judges hearing his complaint that a "secret society" of senior figures in the Scottish establishment is undermining the impartiality of the judicial system. He believes that judges who are members of the Speculative Society could have influenced cases against him during his long-running campaign against tolls on the privately operated Isle of Skye bridge."

They're into the building huge bridges you see. They made one in Canada on the eastern coast of Canada. It's miles long, to an island, Prince Edward Island, and that's also a public-private and they pay tolls on that too. They're doing this all over the place. It's very lucrative and Robbie here is talking about the Speculative Society. Now the Speculative Society is a Masonic Society, which I think goes back to the University of Edinburgh, where the old school tie comes into play, where they all meet each other and become initiated into Masonry and they have many different branches or sub-branches you can then go into. In Freemasonry you have "operative Masons" and you have "speculative Masons". That's what they're called by Masons. The speculative part of it has taken on a new meaning – or maybe it’s not so new, because they speculate where they can get the best bang for their bucks for investments et cetera. They help each other out with the old school tie. Once again, it isn't illegal at the moment, this conflict of interest.

Here's this guy being tried by judges who are a member of the Speculative Society of Freemasons who are charging him and trying his case against having to pay tolls on this bridge.

"The campaigner said that Sir Iain Noble, chairman of the Skye Bridge Company, was a member of the same organisation, and also suggested that the 250-year-old debating club"--

That's what they used to call them.

"had Masonic connections."

There's no suggestion about that at all.

"Appearing at the Court of Session in Edinburgh yesterday before Lords Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley."

These are all lords, this old feudal system from the Norman system. Lord Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley. There's a trinity for you.

"he demanded to know whether they were Freemasons."

This is what he asked.

"Have you ever taken the oath for the purpose of entering into Masonic association?"

That was Robbie.

"After a few moments of silence, Lord Gill, the Lord Justice Clerk"

This is a bigwig.

"asked him to continue reading his speech, and said: "We are certainly not going to answer that question right now."

Which is the right Masonic response actually. Either that or they're supposed to get up and walk away, but it's harder for a judge to do that when he's trying a case.

"The protester replied: "That is as much as I wish to upset your lordships, the rest is downhill."

Because he knew where it would go from there. A clique is going to try you and they're going to get their way with you.

"Pirate King" from Pirates of Penzance (Opera)

But I'll be true to the song I sing,
And live and die a Pirate King.
For I am a Pirate King!
And it is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King!
For I am a Pirate King!

You are!
Hurrah for our Pirate King!
And it is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King.
It is! Hurrah for our Pirate King!
Hurrah for the/our Pirate King!

"The latest case follows his conviction in 1998 for failing to pay bridge tolls. He claims the collectors of the toll do not have proper authority and is arguing that no cases involving the bridge should be heard by society members. He wants membership of the group considered against the background of a dozen failed appeals in his anti-toll campaign. Raymond Doherty, QC"

QC in the Commonwealth countries means "Queen's Counsel". That's a lawyer who's done business for the Crown at some time or another, legal business.

So Raymond Doherty, QC advocate depute"

Another little title there.

"produced a list of members from an internet site to show the "Spec" was not a secret society."

That's the Speculative Society.

"The society's own literature describes it as a "secret brotherhood bound by intangible ties of shared loyalty and common tradition".

Then it goes on to say: "A judgment will be issued at a later date."

Now you can go into links from this particular site, "The Telegraph," which will actually give you the list of members I think from 2004 onwards and they're all bigwigs and lords and judges and top lawyers. In other words, the top system and people who get knighted for being terribly good, that kind of thing.

However, there's nothing new in this you see. Here you are in a system riddled by Freemasonry, which has been clever enough to disguise itself with many different little branches connected to the main lodge to try and keep the people steering clear of the main lodge, the fact that they're all Freemasons, and they help themselves. They run the justice system. JUST-US system. That's what they run and if you go against them

they'll put you "on ice," JUST-ICE. That cools you off. That's why they call it "the cooler", the prison.

There's nothing new in corruption you see to do with the affairs of humanity in a system which has broken down into many systems from tribal systems and the new systems are based on money and profit, which allay the fears of poverty. It allays the fears of starvation and if you're able to afford healthcare. That kind of stuff. Money is the key because the system is run on fear. Fear, unfortunately, is the motivating force for the corruption that we see all around us. That's why when people are terribly afraid they're prone to be used by dictators who will say everything, they'll voice all of your concerns for you, things which you have been thinking and discussing with others, they will voice them very clearly, succinctly and you'll follow them. Then you give allegiance to them, only to find out that the persons and the people at the top are so full of fear themselves, fear of being overthrown eventually, that they come down on you and they always benefit themselves. They'll plunder the country in fact at your expense. This is also just history.

We find this going right back to a very old ancient system which introduced money. From money came standing armies. You can't have a standing army without money. It doesn't matter what form it takes. You need money to tax it from the people to pay and keep and train to hold a standing army. It's hard to get a volunteer militia, where everybody in the country is a member, to leave their homes and go and fight for something they don't quite understand halfway across the world. However, you can do anything with a standing army because a standing army in peacetime they're mercenaries. They're still little boys who run around forests going bang, bang you're dead with toy guns, which is a tribal thing to play these types of games.

However, very old men are allowed to manipulate the feelings of very young men and if they can grab you early enough they will get you into a uniform – the "one form," "uni," one form – and you'll do their bidding for them, never knowing who's really benefiting and most folk don't ask the questions. Then you can run around amongst the trees with uniforms on with real guns going bang, bang you're dead. It's been able to grab an immature phase in every man early enough before he matures and gets wiser. That's why old men create wars for young men to fight. The old men benefit and their offspring and families and dynasties benefit. Nothing new in it at all. Then official historians are hired to write the histories on behalf of the victor. Nothing new in that either. As I say, "there's nothing new under the sun."

The techniques as I say can be traced back and tried and tested in different countries like India and China who tried them all, and they went to see how far each type of system could last before it was so corrupt that nothing worked and so even that is down to a fine art. They know they must always keep appearing to change it to the next system and they work on it to get the public to accept the new system.

It's very much like if you imagine time being railroad tracks and they set off a locomotive hauling a huge long train, like the China Express that passes me every day. Tremendous force to get that train moving with two or more engines in front and once they get it moving they have to judge when to apply the brakes long before their stop and that's kind of like the systems we live through over the eons of time. Very clever people with histories and archives of histories, as opposed to public libraries, and who are really a priesthood in themselves, have access to all this information and they can decide when to plunder a society for a while under some guise until the public catch on and things don't work. Well rather than wait until the end until they lose control, they set up the next phase, the next system and sell that to the public and for a while that will work too as it builds up momentum and then they start applying the brakes, so they must always have the next system ready and working as they're starting to apply the brakes. That's how it works. If they let it go to the very end and start all over again they'd lose control of it. It would take forever to get it moving again.

That is the system. The great builders of ancient times. The standing army. The taxation of the city-city states. The "artificial systems," as Plato called them "the beehive city-states," where once you have people within those walls and you train a generation, you can make them believe anything and make them believe anything is normal and they generally will never question it, and we see it today. We've all been brought up the same way really. However, within those artificial systems, once you get them from a real system, which is either Nomadic or Agrarian, settled, scattered families or tribes, part of really a greater tribe, you can make the city, the artificial people who must have money to live because they can't grow anything. They can't even feed themselves on their own and to produce anything they must use money to pay for it,

anything they need made, building.

That's why Nimrod is glorified by all mystery religions as the "big builder," and once you have a monied system and a taxation system, you can then carry on your big building projects through conquering peoples with your standing army, filling your coffers with nine-tenths for me and one for the state. That's how they do it and then they go on to the next country and plunder and they call it "empire building," until you reach the stage which we're pretty well at now, the "global empire." The big honey pot where everybody and everybody's child is down as collateral forever because it can't be paid off with compound interest, all the debts incurred. It's a numbers racket, as they used to call the gambling.

Carefully designed with the full knowledge that parents, single or two parent families, are so caught up in the world and trying to get through, they'll never figure it out themselves. They don't have time. They're so stressed out they just want to be hypnotized by television when they come home and they want the state to take care of their child for them, through daycare and schooling, and then they wonder why they can't recognize the child anymore when it has these strange opinions and values, all given to them by the state. Exactly as Bertrand Russell said in his book written after he experimented with his own schools by permission of the Crown. His book was called, "Education and the Good Life".

It's a term they often use for their system. The public think they mean themselves. We're all going to have the good life, but it never did because Russell never ever considered the average person anywhere as his own equal. None of them do.

Now for a little talk on the chemtrails, the new phenomena which we're being acclimatized to as being the "new normal." Those who still retain some memory might remember prior to about '95, even further back in fact in the U.S. because they were testing there before everybody else. Definitely in '98 in Canada when they signed the "Open Skies Treaty." All the countries which signed it are being sprayed like crazy and those who didn't sign it are being left alone and you can do searches on which countries signed it. It's a very vague document meant to be intentionally vague because we're not supposed to really know what it's all about.

You'll sometimes see for instance the spraying in the skies where they're spraying at 30,000 feet or so and you'll see smaller aircraft much, much lower coming along. They're testing the air to test the mix, to see if they have the right mix in the atmosphere, constant feedback to this global system – this global Air Force, the Freemasons of the air, the scientific elite that would run the world according to H.G. Wells in "Shape of Things to Come." Well it's here and they had to be making this stuff for many, many years with all the big familiar names, the chemical companies involved to store it all to spray it on such a massive basis.

It brings me back to John Dewey who was the first one to talk about "if only there was a threat from out there," meaning outer space, at least that's what the people were made to think at the time, the world would have to come together to fight a common enemy; and the UFO thing was pushed big time to get everybody into that. Oh, invasions from outer space and all these sci-fi programs and movies and series on television, which got everybody thinking, "oh it's aliens, my goodness and they could invade us all," and they put tremendous movies on this kind of thing, how we'd have to come under a global government because we're too stupid and primitive to handle our sciences. Our intellect had run away with our ability to perceive and control and do the right thing. We were still too primitive in nature.

Like the old Hindu expression that "we're victims of our own intelligence." Well we certainly are victims, but what the question is, is it our own intelligence? because we're like computers who are programmed. You ask a programmer of a computer a particular question and if he knows the language of that computer and he programmed its logic, he should be able to tell you the conclusion the computer must arrive at and we're no different. We think along the same ways. This is understood, always has been, long before we were given electronic computers.

We come at conclusions which are preordained through our logic and what we're taught. This tremendous spraying is the threat from out there that Ronald Reagan and others prattled on about many times, the same Dewey type speech. It's global warming. It's the sun. It's ultraviolet rays and since maybe the '60's and speeding up from then, you had the slow rising drumbeat of skin cancer being hyped by the medical professions worldwide. To the average person living in their own little life, which is a short span of time,

where you can be stampeded into panic quite easily because we think everything's always been this way and it hasn't.

Many ice ages have come and gone and you have warming periods between them, otherwise you'd have one continuous ice age. This is understood. It was taught in junior schoolbooks when I was at school, that you couldn't expect the climates ever to remain static as we're taught nowadays. It's supposed to be static, you see, as though it was a clockwork mechanism, even though we don't go around in a perfect circle around the sun or even really in the same path every year. It's always changing a little bit, different influences of gravities in the long procession.

This is also understood, but how our sciences can start taking away knowledge, too, and then confusing you for nefarious ends. We see the threat now with "oh my goodness, people are getting skin cancers." Well, prior to definitely the Hollywood era, people did not go to beaches and burn themselves to crisps by sunbathing. That's a fairly recent phenomena. If you look at the fashions of periods just before that, you'll find the same thing. People did not dress and expose much skin to the sun. They had more common sense. They didn't go buy the same fashions when they were living all around the country and in the country. They were practical people and they wore big hats to shade themselves from the sun. The whole burning yourself to get a suntan has been a commercially-created phenomena and hyped up through glamour and magazines and movies to make the public emulate the stars et cetera.

It used to be quite funny to watch people who had bought, especially in Britain where you have so much rain and clouds, they'd buy these infrared lamps and ultraviolet lamps and they'd sit in front of them with their little glasses on and they'd have these owl faces with the white skin around the eyes and the red faces, and then later on they wonder why they were developing the skin cancers. Then the sun tanning facilities came out, the clubs you could join and you could go and bake yourself in there; and then lo and behold, you have skin cancers and everyone's forgotten that eventually they had to put warnings and come out and admit, yes, it's causing skin cancer, all these sun tanning facilities.

However, it doesn't affect the young because the young still want to copy what they see, never realizing that what they see on television is fake. They want to look like this hero or new idol that come and go all the time. You can't keep up with them because you can't keep them very long in a stage where you want to always concentrate on the young. They're always going for the next group and the next group of the young to indoctrinate them. They bypass the elderly. They don't care about them. They've been effectively put out of the picture as far as power and input go.

We're seeing the chemtrails you see and the few people who are aware of them because they actually look up. Most people you'll find, and it's scary to find this, but most people have never looked up and that's why they think you're talking nonsense when you point out these aircraft with their crisscrossing of the sky and that amazing mushy stuff that's left behind, and then you have red eyes and itching or burning in your eyes, depending on the mix that day. It's a multipurpose function I'm sure to do with HAARP, control and maybe even sedating the public. Sometimes during heavy spraying everyone's just tired, very tired. And we will never be told the whole truth of what's going on.

This little article, because I've mentioned this before, that the children are being taught in school and that NASA had put out a documentary I think that was being shown to try and make the children think this was a normal phenomena, all this crisscrossing of the skies, so that they'd grow up always thinking it was normal. That tells you that this is to be an ongoing intergenerational operation, which is interesting too in another point of view, because in ancient histories or mythologies of the Middle East and even in old Judaism, they talked about a time when the sun could never be seen. That the earth was enveloped within a massive cloud and there could be a link there somewhere to the old story that "nothing is new under the sun."

This little report I'm going to read was put out by "Sanity For Sale" at Wordpress.com. Some of their information is all right. Other stuff is – well, it's just not verifiable or it's got a spin on it for agendas and this was put out January 31, 2007 and it's called:

"Chemtrail Sunscreen Taught in US Schools.
A is for Apple.

B is for Boy.
C is for Chemtrails.
At least this is what one American father found while paging through his child's science book. SmT was astonished to find seventh graders being taught about chemtrails. And geoengineering their home planet. Anyone with question about the "spray programs" he now says, "should perhaps just ask their kids."

He says "kids". It should be children because kids are young goats. The dehumanizing process that Lenin talked about by the use of words.

"The chemtrails section is found in the Centre Point Learning Science I Essential Interactions science book."

Now I haven't checked that out.

"Under "Solutions for Global Warming", section 5.19 features a photo of a big multi-engine jet sporting a familiar orange/red paint scheme. The caption reads: "Figure 1- Jet engines running on richer fuel would add particles to the atmosphere to create a sunscreen". The logo on the plane says: "Particle Air".

PA.

"I kid you not," SmT insists. "Why did I spend all of that time doing research when I could have just asked my children?"

And with the picture, the usual criss-crossings. It's rather good. It's knots and crosses, which I've seen. It says:

"Helping habituate children to a life under lethal sunshine and "protective" spray planes, this trippy textbook urges young readers to "Use Sun Block". But its authors are referring to a sunscreen spread across the sky. "Could we deliberately add particles to the atmosphere?" asks the text, before helpfully suggesting that "Burning coal adds soot to the air." You might be old enough to recoil at such a notion. But in a country where down is up and wrong is right, your kids could be learning that what used to be bad and a bummer is a now good thing!"

That's a little bit on that, but I know that NASA for instance was definitely putting out a sort of documentary to be shown in junior schools on this very thing. Intergenerational obviously. They're going to step up this program and I've noticed even here in the winter where the stars, and this is one of the joys of living and you can generally or you used to be able to generally find joy in all kinds of seasons. You could find tremendous joy even on the cold, cold nights outside looking up at a crystal clear sky with billions of diamond-like stars to inspire you and to get you beyond the religions of the world, which are so obviously man-made, into a sort of contact with something way beyond and much bigger. The awe that inspired, mind you, might challenge the state because it must be all powerful when it has no competition and it's pretty well thrown away all the religions it gave us before when it was useful.

Now, at night, even when it's supposed to be a clear sky it's not. You're only seeing one-third of the stars you should see, or even less, night after night. You've got this kind of haze. When the temperature drops to 20 to 30 below, that never happened before. You always had clarity because all the moisture comes down onto the ground and you're left with this clear, clear sky. Well not anymore. They haven't just mushed it up during the day. They have mushed it up pretty good at night too. Massive program. Massive program worldwide and we're not supposed to know about it. As I say, they bypass the adults and they indoctrinate the children who are going to grow up thinking this is all quite normal. The older ones will die off. This is how it's always been.

What a world we live in, indeed, where most of what really goes on is decided behind closed doors, all the important stuff. Always. Trivia is given to the media, the men in the middle, who peddle it to us and diversions and even exposés, so many diversions and you could chase them forever. And people think, "well, it's impossible to fool so many people. It must be an alien intelligence that's doing this." Well here's the thing. What man can unravel, that tells you right there, man can create. You don't need an alien intelligence.

You do need what they call "the wisdom of the ages," which is incredible knowledge and specialists trained in that knowledge, and we have been run fairly openly under this kind of system for quite some time.

It used to astound people to find out that that which they fought for and even rebelled, which takes a lot to get people to rebel. What they rebelled against never came into fruition the way they envisaged it and that's no coincidence because it truly is the Grand Chessboard where you're used for "other purposes". The initial move that you make is not the final intent of those who control the board, but they need the people to only see the next move and that, because of our short life spans, is why it works so effectively.

Plus, today, it's even more effective than it used to be because the age groups were deliberately segregated. There's no input of the elderly and even those who are becoming old have been so conditioned they have no wisdom to pass on, at least for most people anyway. They've believed that what they grew up in was quite natural and they went through their hectic lives and got stressed and burned et cetera doing so and didn't notice what was happening to their own children, so they were left tremendously confused. Most people don't question. They react as I say.

That's about the end of my time for tonight. I hope you're all doing well. Don't panic about things. You're up against a system which is incredibly old. You can't simply reverse something and you wouldn't want to simply reverse it. You must do something outside of that which you're expected to do and it takes time.

All the best from me and Hamish, and may your god or gods to with you.

"Don't Let the Sun Catch You Crying"
By Gerry and the Pacemakers

Don't let the sun catch you cryin'
The night's the time for all your tears
Your heart may be broken tonight
But tomorrow in the morning light
Don't let the sun catch you cryin'

The night-time shadows disappear
And with them go all your tears
For the morning will bring joy
For every girl and boy
So don't let the sun catch you cryin'

We know that cryin's not a bad thing
But stop your cryin' when the birds sing

It may be hard to discover
That you've been left for another
But don't forget that love's a game
And it can always come again
Oh don't let the sun catch you cryin'
Don't let the sun catch you cryin', oh no
Oh, oh, oh

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"PUPPETS, PEARLS AND PALAVER"
FEBRUARY 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and today it is February 1st, 2007.

"Everybody Wants To Rule the World"
By Tears for Fears

Welcome to your life
There's no turning back
Even while we sleep
We will find you
Acting on your best behavior
Turn your back on mother nature
Everybody wants to rule the world

It's my own design
It's my own remorse
Help me to decide
Help me make the most
Of freedom and of pleasure
Nothing ever lasts forever
Everybody wants to rule the world

There's a room where the light won't find you
Holding hands while the walls come tumbling down
When they do I'll be right behind you

So glad we've almost made it
So sad they had to fade it
Everybody wants to rule the world

I thought I would kick off this talk with a speech, or parts of a speech, that Richard Perle gave at Oxford University in 2006, June 7th. This can be found on various sites, but globalresearch.ca has parts of it up, and you can take your pick. I'm sure each one has selected parts from his whole speech, but with Perle, he doesn't hold too many punches, so it doesn't matter what version you read. This particular column kicks off with a quote from Zbigniew Brzezinski.

Now remember how these guys play so many roles. Zbigniew Brzezinski was on television. He was the first guy on TV after 9/11, claiming that al-Qaeda—Bin Laden residing in Afghanistan—had brought down the towers, and he said this before the dust had settled. The same man, remember, who amongst the myriad of books he's put out there on global policies, released "The Grand Chessboard" a few years before 9/11, with the need to go into the Middle East and take over oil and so on, all that kind of stuff. He is a Council on Foreign Relations guy, Trilateral Commission, and a whole host of other organizations, a big player.

This is a quote from him:

"I think of war with Iran as the ending of America's present role in the world. Iraq may have been a preview of that, but it's still redeemable if we get out fast. In a cold war with Iran, we'll get dragged down for 20 or 30 years. The world will condemn us. We will lose our position in the world." (That was in Vanity Fair 2006.)

He speaks truth here, and these guys will often speak truth, as they play different sides and swap back and forth to confuse the public, or stir up the public even, because this man wanted this war. The organizations he belongs to have talked about the coming war, for years, and the necessity for having it.

It reminds me of when Benjamin Franklin (the high Mason that he was) came out of the Conventional Meeting for the Constitution, and spoke to the “lowly people,” the public, who are barred from getting in, while the Masons put it together for them. When he was asked, “what kind of government have you given us?” he said, "a republic if you can keep it." I'm sure he said it with a little smile on his face; because he was well aware of the real role that America was deemed to play. It’s the same thing with Brzezinski, as he talks out of two sides of his mouth.

To continue with the article on Richard Perle, it goes on to say:

"One US carrier task force is already in position in the Persian Gulf. Two more task forces are moving swiftly to take up their positions in the Iranian theatre. The controversial neo-conservative American bureaucrat, Richard Perle, visited Britain on the eve of the papal audience between Prime Minister Tony Blair and Pope Benedict XVI. Earlier in the same week, the Iranian Nobel Laureate for Peace, Dr. Shirin Ebadi, was in Britain to voice her concerns about a confrontation between the west and Iran. In London, Metropolitan Police swooped down on two suspected Islamist terrorists believed to be in the process of building a chemical bomb. Summertime tensions are building."

Alan: There are always these little things, supposedly happening, when these meetings are going on. At least we're told this, to get the tension raised. It gives more credence to the meetings about terrorism.

"In bland remarks delivered to a small audience of students at the Oxford Union, Richard Perle outlined the Bush administration’s response to the crisis of 9/11 and the neo-conservative doctrines of pre-emptive war."

Alan: Pre-emptive war is taking the right to attack a people on the suspicion that they might bode ill will towards you, in the near future.

"In a droning monotone designed to anaesthetize his keen academic audience, Perle explained the need for an invincible American military apparatus and a foreign policy predicated on the Bush Doctrine of pre-emptive war permitting direct and simultaneous interventions into multiple theatres."

Alan: “Multiple theatres.” Really, it's not just different techniques of waging the war, which it does—that's part of it, but it's also multiple fronts if need be. We know the history of those who have taken on more than one or two fronts at the most. It's no surprise to find you overextend yourself and ultimately you're vanquished.

"While Perle stated his hope that the need for military interventions would be minimal, he left the impression that his definition of excessive use of military power might well differ from that of the average American or European citizen. Perle is on the public record advocating pre-emptive strikes against North Korea, Syria, Iran and a list of other countries. Some of his critics accuse Perle of darkly malignant machinations." (That was reported in Sourcewatch)

Alan: Continuing.

"Citing Iraq as a glowing example of an obvious need for direct intervention, Perle admitted that he had long advocated military solutions for regime change in that theatre. In his talk, he reminded us that

President Bush had launched the invasion on the basis of several triggering factors, including Nigerian yellow cake..."

Alan: I guess that's some kind of poison of some kind.

"WMDs, terrorist connections, democracy-building and humanitarian issues."

Alan: I love that humanitarian one, where we're going to blow people up for humanitarian reasons.

"Thus, Perle was finally reduced to justifying the Iraq War as a humanitarian crusade – a theme that struck hollow in the midst of reports of civil war, torture and US war crimes against innocent civilians in Haditha. Questioned by a largely supportive audience of admiring students willing to attend a late lecture on a Friday night, Perle touched upon the diplomacy between the West and Iran in the most insipid terms he could muster. Taking into account the latest diplomatic developments, he gave his Oxford audience the impression that the outcome remains obscure in spite of the fact that he is one of the principle architects – and the sternest - of the Iran negotiations. Perle emphasized that President Ahmadinejad holds fanatical religious beliefs involving the necessity for an Armageddonite conflict to trigger the return of the Hidden Imam at the end of the world, in the Shiite tradition for the Last Judgement and the Islamic Apocalypse."

Alan: Once again, they dig up the old stuff, which you can find in every religion, and bring it to the surface, and paint the followers as raging fanatics. That can be done with every, every religion.

"Perle singled out the fanaticism of Islamic terrorism as the most serious threat to international security, and he praised the Israeli air-strike against Saddam's nuclear reactor in 1981 as a model of pre-emptive military intervention. In his view, the threat of precision air-strikes against the nuclear infrastructure of Iran constitute the best negotiating option."

Alan: This makes me wonder; because this is all about the nuclear reactors that Iran has been working on. It's so interesting to watch how India was allowed to get atomic weapons. Their archenemy, supposedly, Pakistan was also allowed to have it, but for some reason Iran can't, because they're trying to bring on the Apocalypse. What's even more amazing, precision air strikes against a nuclear reactor is going to cause incredible leakage all over. Goodness knows what size of an area; it might go around the world, in fact—if you remember the Chernobyl nuclear reactor meltdown. So how can you possibly have an air strike against a nuclear reactor, safely? It's impossible. It looks to me like Perle, this Perle of wisdom here, would rather bring on the Armageddon. Then again, it could all be theater to terrify the whole planet into going along to a new way of living.

Continuing:

"An Iranian student asked Perle whether he considered the Mearsheimer and Walt paper, "The Israel Lobby," to be, "anti-Semitic." Castigating the eighty-five page paper as, "bad scholarship," Perle admitted that he did not know what he was talking about when he confessed that he had not read it in its entirety. This question put Perle on the defensive, and he asserted that there was no secret agenda amongst America's plethora of, "Jewish groups," that sought to place the national security of Israel above that of the United States.

In the limited time available, no one was able to follow up Perle's pregnant point about the non-existence of a secret agenda with a question about the Israeli spy scandal that shook his own office at the Pentagon, when Larry Franklin was discovered to be the conduit between the Office of Special Plans and two Israeli officials, who were later identified as espionage agents assigned to the embassy. Neither was he questioned about the incident that took place in 1970, when an FBI wiretap revealed that Perle discussed classified intelligence with an official at the Israeli embassy. Washington insiders have long considered Perle to be, "an Israeli agent of influence. Another fact fuels these suspicions swirling around Perle, since he serves as a director of Hollinger International which owns the Jerusalem Post."

Alan: That was Conrad Black's newspaper. Conrad Black of Canada, who was subsequently made Lord

Conrad Black by the Queen.

"Perle has been paid millions for his “work” for Hollinger even though he is the only ‘outside’ director on the Executive Committee. Perle’s complicated business dealings have brought him under suspicion for conflicts of interest, and the charge that he is attempting to profit from wars that he was strenuously working to create and implement, through his official capacity in the Department of Defense. In 2004, Perle’s conflicts of interest resulted in his resignation from the Defense Policy Board.

When a perceptive student asked about his preferences for the next president of the United States, Perle made some riveting remarks. He immediately stated his hope that Senator Joseph Lieberman would be the Democratic candidate. Failing that miracle, Perle hopes former Governor Mark Warner will win the Democratic nomination. Perle warmly praised both right-leaning Democrats who are doyens of the Democratic Leadership Council. Richard Giuliani is Perle’s favourite Republican. When asked about potential presidential candidates who would cause him concern, Perle swiftly reeled off a long list of Democrats led by Governor Howard Dean, followed closely by Senator John Kerry, former Vice President Al Gore, former Senator John Edwards, and he finished his list of neo-conservative hate figures with a revealing comment about Senator Hillary Clinton."

Alan: I don't what could be more revealing than what's already been revealed.

"It is hardly secret that Senator Clinton has attempted to appeal to the Israeli right. When she visited Israel, she condemned the Palestinians, but Perle was not impressed. Quite the contrary, Perle said that while she had made some smart moves in her attempt to appeal to the right, the left did not believe her."

Alan: That gives impetus to “not let your left hand know what you're right hand is doing.”

"This comment gave the clear impression that Perle did not believe her, either. Criticizing other Democrats, Perle said that Senator John Kerry, “did not understand power,” and was not able to perform the duties of the president of America. In his form of damnation by faint praise, Perle said that Howard Dean was a much nicer man off the podium than on it – and he gave him pride of place at the top of his most worrisome Democratic politicians.

The love affair between Perle’s base in Likud on the hard line Israeli right and the neo-conservatives of both US political parties is alive and kicking. Perle has long been associated with Likud that has been reduced to a weak rump huddling around Benjamin Netanyahu in the new Knesset. As a close associate of Netanyahu, Perle is seen as Likud’s top-ranking advocate in Europe and America, with his tentacles into both political parties, the Bush White House, the Pentagon and many other leading institutions. Next year, it would not be surprising to find Perle’s name on contributors lists to Giuliani, Lieberman and Warner."

Alan: The man should get a prize for having so many disguises and faces. He's outdone Brahma with his amount of faces, this man. Who does he really, really work for? One thing is sure. It will never be the obvious. That's why it's being made obvious.

"The morning after his Oxford talk, Perle appeared on the very influential BBC radio programme, ‘Today,’ where he was interviewed by John Humphries, the ranking heavyweight commentator in Britain. Admitting President Bush’s political weakness, Perle made a revealing comment when Humphries pressed him on US plans to bomb Iran. When Humphries pointed out that a unilateral US bombardment of Iran would be greeted with global howls of derision, Perle said,
“No American president who believes that there is a last opportunity to prevent Iran from becoming a nuclear weapons state is going to be deterred by derision. He will do what he believes to be in the best interests of the protection of those who might come under attack from an Iranian nuclear weapon, including the United States.” (That was on ‘Today,’ BBC4, 3rd June 2006)
"When Humphries pressed him harder by pointing out that the former British Foreign Secretary, Jack Straw..."

Alan: You know the straw man.

"... had termed the US bombing of Iran, “inconceivable,” Perle shot back with a revealing retort. “Well, it’s no longer conceivable that he’s the Foreign Secretary.” Humphries then asked whether Straw had been sacked over his offence, putting Perle on the spot by asking, “You think there’s a link there?” Perle replied,
“I don’t know. He was expressing a view that the government had not concluded yet in a way that diminished the leverage to produce a political result, a diplomatic result. That’s obviously unwise.”
"This response left the clear impression that Straw had been removed specifically because he had ridiculed Washington’s negotiating position, and that Perle had been intimately involved in ordering and engineering the surprise sacking. While Perle was undergoing his public interrogation before six million listeners on the BBC, Tony Blair was entering the Vatican for his long-awaited audience..."

Alan: I was going to say "sentence" there.

"...audience with Pope Benedict XVI. Blair’s last papal audience occurred in early 2003 shortly before the launch of the Iraq War, when he pleaded with the late pontiff. John Paul II, to support the Crusade..."

Alan: A crusade, again.

"...against Islamist terrorism."

Alan: Oh, a crusade, a Holy Crusade. It's interesting terminology coming to the fore. Tony Blair, remember, has been in every other religion. He's been into see voodoo priests and everything else. So I don't see what seeing the pope does. I guess he has to play all the tunes for all the different peoples.

"The German Pope has been a strident critic of, “fundamentalist terror...”

Alan: This is the Vatican, talking about fundamentalist terror—what a history.

"...the Vatican’s code term for Islamism. According to the published accounts, Blair and the pope discussed the current negotiations with Iran. The Sunday Times reported, “Pope Benedict XVI pressed Tony Blair to find a diplomatic resolution to the Iran nuclear crisis.” The Pope is more than well aware of the escalation of the military planning on both sides. There can be little serious doubt that George Bush had given Tony Blair his marching orders"

Alan: This thing continues with a lot of speculation and little bits and pieces, and it's intended to heighten the tensions in the world. Perle is no dummy, and Perle can only say what he's told he can say to the world, because these characters were set up long ago as a separate organization, almost a separate people, really. They don't go by Judaism, although they'll play all sides. At the top they'll play all sides. The old saying "when in Rome" applies here. Perle and all these characters that created the New American Century club, got permission to do it, by Britain, because the U.S. was meant to take over from Britain, and it has been doing that since really World War I. That was the intent and it has the blessings of Britain. That's the special relationship that different prime ministers keep talking about between the U.S. and Britain, this "special relationship."

This is an ongoing agenda, a very old one. They must get the crowds, all different sects of crowds, following them, so they make sure they give us the leaders to follow. Then the people will condemn—every mob condemns the other mob, and then you have chaos stirred up. When you have enough bloodshed, chaos, fear and terror, you come out with the solutions.

It's interesting to see that around the late 1800’s, Revelations in the New Testament suddenly took different twists. Something, which was really, almost a second class or third class bunch of scripture, came to the forefront, deliberately so, with the creation of the authorized British Israeli or British Israel movement. This was the doctrine that the British people were really the lost tribes, or comprised some of the lost tribes. All this stuff came out of secret service committees, on how to control the empire and even expand the empire into a global empire. They found that by reinterpreting Revelations, they could convince followers. At that

time, there were quite a lot of people who believed in their given religions. You could convince the followers that this was a natural thing, that Britain's empire taking over the world. Then they've got their branches set up in America, because America they knew would have to take over, because of more manpower, more industry, more space and could put up more factories, and they would become the policemen of the world.

We have the admissions of people at the top, who went into Lebanon after World War I, such as [Storr], who said, "we have created an ouster in a hostile country," talking about putting a new Israel in amongst the Arabs. Now who is "we"? Because [Storr] was talking on behalf of the Crown, the Empire.

Looking back over history, this is nothing new, this ploy of putting in a people into a territory as either a buffer, or to stir up tensions down the road, whereby you could use as an excuse for going in to save somebody, one or the other side or whoever.

In ancient times, whole peoples were moved off their land at times. Not so much ancient, either, when we look at places like the Highland clearances of Scotland from the 1700's into the 1800s. Millions of people were just pushed off the land, put in boats and dumped overseas, by orders of the Crown. That which they make very obvious will ensure the hate will build up, and that's what it's intended to do.

The reasons that we can be fooled, over and over, by the same techniques, are because we are so well conditioned, and so well understood, by those who have access to tremendous sciences of human nature. The representatives we see near the top in the public view, may dawn prayer shawls or they may bow down to popes, or like Mr. Blair, pop in to see voodoo priests. It's all a charade, because those people at the top, on all sides, don't believe in the myths of the old religions. They all belong to their own religion. Every person at the top of every side belongs to a single religion. That's why they plan the future. That's why they never retire. That's why they're just as fanatical at 80 years of age, as they were when they were 25. They also are brought up to their own stature, and power or sphere of influence, by pre-existent authorities.

You don't make your way up through the world by blasting a hole through the ozone layer of society and money and power. If you are not allowed up, you wouldn't get up. You'd be shot down, halfway up. That's the reality of the world we live in. The players we see are carefully chosen to play their parts on the world stage, because it's the masses they must fool. It's not each other they must fool. They're all very high ranking Freemasons, way above the nonsense you'll read about on your local bookstore shelves, put out as PR about freemasonry, way above that. These are true believers, true believers in a very old esoteric religion, and that's why they never retire. It's the only time you'll see such dedication, on all supposed sides, from the old men at the top. The only time you'll see that is in a religion, and it's not the religions for the exoteric masses.

Unfortunately, the masses have accepted the identity they've been born with, the culture they've been born into. Then they've had their indoctrinations to make them blend into the mass—they're assigned the mass; and because of that they could be counted on to behave exactly as the elite want them to behave, at certain times, when they press the button. This bunch is off to kill that bunch et cetera, et cetera. It's the same arguments, over and over, until it's monotonous.

Religion has never given the opportunity to allow an individual to find their true potential in this world, or who they are. The function of religion is to control the minds of the followers. That's why they're "authorized religions." The conflicts will go on and on, until this great work is achieved.

Albert Pike, who wrote "Morals & Dogma," which was considered to be the Bible of Freemasonry, said it himself, he said, "We could just as easily have taken the writings of Xerxes or some other ancient builder." The reason they took the Old Testament as a form of foundation, was simply because most people in the west were Christianized. They could relate to some of the stories, but they could have picked any ancient builder, or a Persian king, and he admits that.

This religion pre-existed most of our given history. When the pharaohs, for instance, were very young, the priests would educate them in how to maintain and hold power over the people, over the masses. These were sciences which were known thousands of years ago, and it's based on the understanding of human behavior, especially mass human behavior, and because of that they can bring on conflict at any time they

wish. It's a simple formula.

In pre-Christian Rome, the Romans, who taxed every country that they went into—they robbed it, they pillaged it and really did drain the countries—to keep Rome itself living in an incredible luxury and style so advanced, compared to the countries they conquered and looted. Yet their own historians tongue-and-cheek would let slip little bits and pieces, being "authorized historians." No different from today. They'd tell you that they were looting the countries that they went into, under the guise of bringing civilization to them. “Civilization,” and here's Perle using similar terminology today. Just simple formulas, where you demonize a people you want to take over, and bring this strange odd thing called "democracy" to them. The people are fighting over democracy, with their left wings and their right wings, and their left foots and right foots, and their left eye and right eyes. It's very, very schizophrenic, indeed; but they can't figure it out.

When I was really small, I noticed, by simply reading from the adult libraries, that the organizations such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs were predicting the future, in their own publications. As I grew up, I noticed that regardless of what wing they put in, left wing or a chicken wing, this agenda, sure enough, carried forth, this bringing of democracy to the world. You cannot get people to change their culture or traditional lifestyle, quickly, without violence. It's obvious these characters, who are forcing this agenda, are going on a "business plan." It's a business plan, you see, with times, dates, money spent, time spent on certain parts of their project, the Great Builders. They want to bring this “humanitarian” war to a close, and we'll have the same standardized system worldwide—how monotonous.

There's nothing perfect in any culture, since if we look back at the cultures and their systems, that they all have so much in common to do with beginnings. One family, that's maybe a bit taller or more aggressive than the rest, simply conquer their neighbors and take them over, and before you know it they own a county. They own an area, and then they own, ultimately, a country through violence. The aggressive ones, they end up being after one or two generations of ritual and propaganda, they end up being set in the mind-set of the people as somehow portraying their tribe. The pinnacle of your tribe, in fact, forgetting how they started off through mass slaughter, murder and stealing. Therefore, their gang gets to be the one on top.

Down through history they have other gangs come along, and sometimes a new gang will take over, and they become accepted by the people, after a couple of generations, as though they'd always been there, and we watch pageantry and ritual. What you're looking at now is a battle of gangs, and there's no doubt about it. All cultures have their top elite gang on top that run the whole show, so naturally they're not going to like it too much if someone wants to take away their takings, the place where they get their takings from—their lifestyle, their prominence, their power, their status, their income.

It always struck me as odd that, that which you could see in a playground at schools, between competitive gangs, wasn't seen in the supposed acceptable forms of leading families, pre-eminent families, very wealthy families, because that's how they got their beginnings. That's how they held on to their power, by being completely and utterly ruthless. The deviants are in control and have been, down through the centuries. Money made it much, much more easy for them to take over, money. Rome did it too. They forced the people they conquered to accept money, and then they taxed it back from them, and then paid them back in money, to build for them and work for them. It's a merry-go-round. It's a concept, a strange concept, which most folk accept, but never understand.

I'm surprised that some of the biggest betting shops in England are not, and they might actually be doing it, because they do put bets on the wars and so on, to see which gang wins, THE GANG OF THE WORLD. They'll recruit thousands of professors and writers to convince us, very quickly, how naturally it all is, how natural the gang is in place, and how much better off we are. The ancient kings were very good at that kind of thing. How they “builded cities,” as they said, using slave labor. However, without the participation of the brainwashed on all factions, who are willing to kill each other for people they will never ever see, except on television, the ones that tell us to go off and do this, and do that, and kill.

WITHOUT OUR PARTICIPATION, NONE OF THIS WOULD BE POSSIBLE. Once again, the understanding of human nature is used.

You'll notice that at least 20 years pass between major wars, and that is because by that time, those that

were crippled or often dead from the last war, the new generations have forgotten all about it. The ones growing up to be recruited, for the next war, know nothing about it. They think it's all glory and wonder, and each one wants to be the hero of his tribe. When he puts on that uniform, he'll be just like Rambo, when he can go off and slaughter millions and just yell as he's got that big machine gun hanging there—something that weighs about half a ton, around his neck. The fantasy of it all, the tribal nature, which is utilized and understood to the full, works over and over again.

Have you ever noticed, that as you watch these conflicts being manipulated, and how the peoples naturally withdraw into their own group, as if on queue, a natural response, again? Have you ever noticed, as they quote God, and all sides quote God, you see, that God is very quiet in the matter? We need the people to tell us what God is thinking, and they do. They tell us what God is thinking or what God wants. God is a generic term. Every ancient god in the past was called "God," and that's no coincidence. That's the general term that's used. Yes, we know that certain religions have their own secret word for God, deriving from the ancient times in the Arabian lands, because knowing the name of a god meant the god had to serve you, you had the power over the genie. The genie came out of the bottle, and I often think the guys must have drunk the bottle first, before they saw the genie. Yet we have all these people, with all their fancy dresses on, telling us what God wants. God's on our side, eh?

The irony of war after war after war, and masses of slaughter, manipulated by very clever people, who all coerced together to bring these things around, and how the public respond like robots when the tribal button is pushed. People who would never, in ordinary life, without conflict, they'd never think of going and killing somebody, suddenly wanting to do it. The young men want to do it. The older ones don't. That's why they don't recruit older people for the military. They go after the young people around 18, very immature, you see. They don't know any better. The movies have had tremendous effects on their minds. They think they're indestructible.

And to top it off, we have the admissions, down through the years, of the chemical tampering that's going on with troops to make them more aggressive. The new anti-malarial drugs that were given, even to Canadian troops, and some of which caused hallucinations, while they were on duty in Somalia, and there's a CBC documentary on that. The one guy said it was just like walking through rainbows, and at one time he pulled a gun out to a child's head and pointed it, just for the fun of it. It seemed very funny at the time.

When they don that uniform they belong privately. They've sold themselves. That's why they can be experimented on. That's why the cultures that had the elders, which gave wisdom and kept the balance between the very young and the other age groups. That's why the elderly have been discredited, and the families destroyed, because they certainly did not want older people to have input into a young person's mind. They might just put them off putting on a military uniform and going off to kill, for reasons they don't even question. That's another sad part of it. They're not interested in political strategies. They're not even interested in their long term political goals, or who benefits, and which families benefit through the financial scams that we see going on, because war is very, very profitable.

The average mercenary trooper—and all peacetime soldiers are mercenaries—doesn't concern himself with that. He wants to be a hero. He wants to be accepted by his peer group, with honor, and get little tin badges and little ribbons, because deep down he suspects that in his life when he goes back to city streets, he's not going to get any respect at all. He'll probably get a low-pay job, and have nothing but repetitive boring stories to tell people.

I've watched the people at Remembrance Day (some call it Veteran's Day) in Canada and Britain, with these old codgers that dress up with their blazers, their blue blazers or black blazers, and their little berets on, and try and march along (the old guys from World War II and Korea). They all cry when they tell their stories, and so on and so on. However, because of the bonding they felt under the threat of their lives—you're talking about an increased bonding, because of a survival instinct that was pressed to the full—they feel like they have never lived after the particular war they were in. Their mind, in a sense, stopped right there. The rest of their life has been anti-climax of basic drudgery, and that's a sad statement, and yet they'll encourage the young, those guys will encourage the young to go off and do the same.

The abused always seem to go to the abuser for help, in this particular system, the value system. The value

system of what?—Where a few hundred families on the planet, down through the ages, with various titles and honors and so on, can control the rest?

THE REASON THEY CAN CONTROL THE REST IS THAT MOST PEOPLE ARE AFRAID OF RISK-TAKING.

They conform, CON-FORM - the priest's form. They're CON-FORMED, SHAPED. They're scared to go against the grain, because the other robots will look at them strangely. That's where people are until they wake up and have that spark to find out what's going on. That spark has to flare up into a real flame, and get through all the nonsense that's there to trap you, and all the finger pointing with traditional enemies to mislead you.

THE REASON FAMILIES HAVE NEVER LOST POWER, DOWN THROUGH THE MANY, MANY CENTURIES, IS BECAUSE THEY'VE ALWAYS GOT SOMEONE ELSE TO BE THE SCAPEGOAT, ALWAYS.

The public, who don't think too far ahead, will jump always on the offered scapegoat—a sad commentary on the world. Those with memory will remember all of the snippets of information from the "covert wars," as they were called, going on all over the world, Latin America and elsewhere, where everyone's involved, the special forces of all the western powers.

The quiet killings—quiet that is, for those who were living pretty well in Europe and North America, who didn't hear the screams as their tax money pounded and slaughtered, often from the air. Being told about it doesn't impact most people. They have no empathy for anyone outside their own family. That's a sad state of affairs, but that's what we have today. There's no cohesiveness and natural bonding between peoples. Divide and conquer, right down to the individual, and that's when the State reigns supreme, when everyone is conquered and separated.

I'll leave you tonight with a Canadian singer, who wrote this song after visiting some Latin American countries, and how he expressed what he felt about what was happening, the promotion of wars, by the big military powers, on peasantry.

For myself and Hamish, it's good night, and please, take your gods with you.

"If I Had A Rocket Launcher"
By Bruce Cockburn

Here comes the helicopter -- second time today
Everybody scatters and hopes it goes away
How many kids they've murdered only God can say
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,
If I had a rocket launcher...I'd make somebody pay

I don't believe in guarded borders and I don't believe in hate
I don't believe in generals or their stinking torture states
And when I talk with the survivors, of things too sickening to relate
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,
If I had a rocket launcher...I would retaliate

On the Rio Lacantun, one hundred thousand wait
To fall down from starvation -- or some less humane fate
Cry for Guatemala, with a corpse in every gate
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,
If I had a rocket launcher...I would not hesitate

I want to raise every voice -- at least I've got to try
Every time I think about it, water rises to my eyes.

Situation desperate, echoes of the victims cry
If I had a rocket launcher, If I had a rocket launcher,
If I had a rocket launcher...Some son of a bitch would die

ALAN WATT BLURB
"RELIGION, ROSY CROSS, REFORMATION,
REVOLUTION AND WORLD REPUBLIC
(CAPITALIZING COMMUNISM
"FOR THE THIRD WAY")"
March 7, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – March 7, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is Wednesday the 7th of March 2007. I've had more snow in the last week and a half than I've had all winter and I think they've probably changed their formulas—the alchemists in the sky, the great Disneyland that's above our heads now, so they've combined different mixtures to give us some snow, which I'm not complaining about because in this region everything's adapted to a fair bit of snow, all the plant life and trees and so on, and they'll need that in the summer and unfortunately too so will the mosquitoes, because the more moisture there is in spring in the ground the more they will thrive. Who invented all this stuff, the mosquitoes in this paradise, eh? Strange sense of humor.

Tonight, I was thinking about talking a little bit about how religion and the state not only have always been one, but how once one part of it has served its purpose it transforms into what appears to be something new but really isn't at all. It's perhaps more efficient in controlling peoples minds.

We must remember that not so long ago—the world is so old and humanity has been around for a long, long time that it's difficult for most people to get outside that little box, which is their own life, their personal journey, and understand how people lived not so long ago, partly because we are so separated with the generations now intentionally. It's much easier to control people if you can separate great-grandma and pa (granny and grandpa) and even today, mother and father from the child. This was not only discussed at huge meetings over 100 years ago, well over 100 years ago, but it's been implemented. It's been made to be, not by happenstance.

However, not so long ago, really, before the revolutions begun with the new Rosicrucian Kabbalistic Masonic societies which openly came out in the 1500's, before that, theocracy ruled by religion was the norm. The Vatican had a monopoly over a massive part of the world. They appointed kings. They allowed kings to continue as long as they behaved themselves and gave obedience to the religion itself. They had to follow a certain amount of orders. Once in a while, a king would turn against the Vatican and they'd have their tiff and they'd be excommunicated and the king couldn't get to heaven. Those kings generally didn't care so much and sometimes were forgiven and brought back into the fold with a little bit of repentance.

WHAT YOU ARE TAUGHT FROM YOUR CHILDHOOD BECOMES YOUR REALITY.

Nothing new in the science of how to control. In a world where people were allowed to find out everything for themselves, and really when you think about it, if you're born and not owned by anyone, the state or otherwise, you could be allowed, you could learn everything that you wanted to learn for yourself and be so vastly different from the people we see around us, including yourselves, to find out everything that we wanted to know, by ourselves, by institution, by following. Our opinions would be vastly, vastly different from the indoctrinated, accepted, authorized opinions and theories and so on that we've all swallowed. Therefore, the church was always very important. At one time it was predominate over kings and queens. For a while around the 1500's the kings were almost on an equal par basis with power and then of course we had what was called the Lutheran Revolution. Revolutions are very important—the turning, the going around—planned of course, because no system or structure can stand on its own forever. Therefore, it must transform or have an enemy or something to oppose it. When a state religion just like a country is opposed, those within the country, even if they're abused or within the religion, will cling closer to those in authority over them. Therefore, war, threats of war and all that are very important for maintaining control over people.

Carl Gustav Jung came on the scene at the same time as Freud when this really relatively early exoteric form of psychiatry and psychology were announced to the world and Carl Gustav Jung differed with Freud in many, many aspects. Freud's job was basically to attempt to have us individually give up any thought that human life in a sense was sacred. We're just a form of animal, higher animal, which can be reshaped. We're just conditioned reflexes and responses and all that kind of stuff to things that happened in our childhood and our family arrangement, that we adopted all the good parts and all the bad parts. We copied behavior. We're products of our environment; and there was nothing more to it and therefore if you were not sacred in

a sense you were like plastic or plasticine. You were just a building material, where professionals like Freud himself would come in and experiment on you to alter you into something which he would want to create, more perfect in his eyes.
I'm going to read a little bit from Jung who opposed, because of his own experiences; he opposed the completely atheistic mundane view of Freud. He knew there was more to the human psyche than just conditioned responses and a bunch of neurons in the brain. That doesn't make you you and no matter how many degrees you string together in the pseudo sciences and various pseudo sciences all combining together and behaviorism and how you respond to psychology and study, doesn't alter reality, although they'd like to. They certainly would like to. It might sound very impressive, but it doesn't necessarily mean it's true.
You'll always find that down through history you find dominant groups rising and falling as new ones come up and their first thing to do is to take over the power over the people because the only ones who produce anything to keep everybody at the top in comfort are the masses at the bottom. That's just the history of the world. It's a form of slavery, pure and simple. You can keep changing the terms and call societies by different names, but if it looks like a duck and walks like a duck and quacks like a duck it's a duck you see.
This little bit is from Carl Jung talking about religion as the counter-balance to mass mindedness. When he wrote this the Cold War was supposedly on and the Soviet system and he wasn't in on the big overall plan, I know that, and to him the Cold War was very real. However, he did describe the Soviet system very well. Now we know the Soviet system is now combined with the capitalist system to make the third way, where they combine the bureaucracies of the Soviet style government and with the fascism of an ultra-dominant elite, very rich at the top, and it's to get much, much worse. It's getting worse all the time. Let's be honest.
This is what he says about religions that counter-balance to mass mindedness.
"In order to free the fiction of the sovereign state -- in other words, the whims of those who manipulate it -- from every wholesome restriction, all socio-political movements tending in this direction invariably try to cut the ground from under the religions. For, in order to turn the individual into a function of the State, his dependence on anything beside the State must be taken from him. But religion means dependence on and submission to the irrational facts of experience. These do not refer directly to social and physical conditions; they concern far more the individual psychic attitude."
Alan: By psychic he's talking about the wholesome, the complete you, the total you, your mind, personality, everything.
"But it is possible to have an attitude to the external conditions of life only when there is a point of reference outside them. The religions give, or claim to give, such a standpoint, thereby enabling the individual to exercise his judgment and his power of decision. They build up reserve, as it were, against the obvious and the inevitable force of circumstances to which everyone is exposed who lives only in the outer world and has no other ground under his feet except the pavement. If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority."
Alan: Now that's a very important statement that's been echoed by others since. "If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority." Statistics and the game of statistics is a trick learned from religion, only upgraded to a better version. We can say, well there's lies, then there's damn lies (meaning more intricate lies) and then there are statistics. Well, statistics pretend to hide behind the guise of science and we're trained and conditioned that science is the new priesthood and whatever they say must be true and they use statistics to convince us.
The longer you live the more you will see little bits coming out in newspapers and over the media where scientific institutions come out with new theories all the time, often contradicting the last theory that was held as the gospel truth the last 10, 20 years, and they never notice—they never mention or make a deal like "we're taking the opposite view now and this is now the gospel truth," and they always use statistics to verify every version they give you. Statistics are very useful in conditioning people, especially the mass man who doesn't want to stand out like a sore thumb from everyone else.
"There is then only one condition and since no contrary condition exists, judgment and decision are not only superfluous but impossible. Then the individual is bound to be a function of statistics and hence a function of the State or whatever the abstract principle of order may be called."
Alan: Abstract principle of order.
"The religions, however, teach another authority opposed to that of the "world." The doctrine of the individual's dependence on God makes just as high a claim upon him as the world does. It may even happen with the absoluteness of this claim estranges him from the world in the same way he is estranged from himself when he succumbs to the collective mentality. He can forfeit his judgment and power of decision in the former case (for the sake of religious doctrine) quite as much as in the latter. This is the goal the

religions openly aspire to unless they compromise with the State. When they do, I prefer to call them not "religions" but "creeds."
Alan: Very important part of this.
"A creed gives expression to a definite collective belief, whereas the word religion expresses a subjective relationship to certain metaphysical extramundane factors. A creed is a confession of faith intended chiefly for the world at large and is thus an intramundane affair, while the meaning and purpose of religion lie in the relationship of the individual to God"
Alan: That's in the Western Hemisphere.
"(Christianity, Judaism, Islam) or to the path of salvation and liberation such as in Buddhism. From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional morality."
Alan: So a creed is something you're born into, it's an accepted form of collective rituals that have built up over a long, long period of time. It becomes custom and tradition, mainly tradition, and the initial fire that is instilled is doused—it is gone under ritualism, custom and social doctrine which comes into it.
The liberating factor is gone and those people conform to the State system because their churches are registered and authorized by the State. They also have a lot of rules to follow. They can't talk about certain subjects ANDa list is given to them by the State if they are tax-exempt. Nothing is free in this world, nothing in this system.
"From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional reality."
Alan: See, that's what the creeds end up doing. You have conventional morality custom et cetera.
"Since they are compromises with mundane reality, the creeds have accordingly seen themselves obliged to undertake a progressive codification of their views, doctrines and customs and in so doing have externalized themselves to such an extent that the authentic religious element in them--the living relationship to and direct confrontation with their extramundane point of reference has been thrust into the background. The denominational standpoint measures the worth and importance of the subjective religious relationship by the yardstick of traditional doctrine, and where this is not so frequent as in Protestantism, one immediately hears talk of pietism, sectarianism, eccentricity, and so forth, as soon as anyone claims to be guided by God's will. A creed coincides with the established church, or at any rate, forms a public institution whose members include not only true believers but vast numbers of people who can only be described as "indifferent" in matters of religion and who belong to it simply by force of habit. Here the difference between a creed and a religion become palpable.
To the adherent of a creed, therefore, is not always a religious matter but more often a social one and, as such, does nothing to give the individual a foundation. For support, he has to depend exclusively on his relation to an authority which is not of this world. The criterion here is not lip service to a creed but the psychological fact that the life of the individual is not determined solely by the ego and its opinions or by social factors, but quite as much, if not more by a transcendent authority. It is not ethical principles, however, lofty or creeds, however orthodox, that lay the foundations for the freedom and anatomy of the individual but simply and solely the empirical awareness, the incontrovertible experience of intensely personal, reciprocal relationship between man and an extramundane authority which acts as a counterpoise to the "world" and its "reason.
This formulation will not please either the mass man or the collective believer. For the former the policy of the State is the supreme principle of thought and action. Indeed, this was the purpose for which he was enlightened, and accordingly the mass man grants the individual a right to exist only in so far as the individual is a function of the State. The believer, on the other hand, while admitting that the State has a moral and factual claim, confesses to the belief that not only man but the State that rules his is subject to the overlordship of "God" and that, in case of doubt, the supreme decision will be made by God and not by the State. Since I do not presume to metaphysical judgment, I must leave it an open question where the world," i.e., that is the phenomenal world of man and hence nature in general is the "opposite" of God or not. I can only point to the fact that the psychological opposition between these two realms of experience is not only vouched for in the New Testament but is still exemplified very plainly today in the negative attitude of the dictator states to religion and of the church to atheism and materialism."
Alan: He's showing you the dialectic between science which is the new religion and like all religions to be supreme they must be absolute and they demand absolute obeisance. We see that with inoculations trying to get forced through from what were recently and some are still called "health services."
Well, since when does a service dictate to you? And I'll tell you when it dictates to you, is when it's had a period where we have never stopped and told them to get off our backs, because the longer we allow things

the more dictatorial they become. That's the nature of the bully and there is no satisfying the bully; no matter how much you grovel, there's no satisfying them. They demand more and more. That's what power is all about.
"Just as man, as a social being, cannot in the long run exist without a tie to the community--"
Alan: Now that doesn't speak for everyone.
"So the individual will never find the real justification for his existence, and his own spiritual and moral autonomy, anywhere except in the extramundane principle capable of relativizing the overpowering influence of external factors. The individual who is not anchored in God can offer no resistance on his own resources to the physical and moral blandishments of the world. For this he needs the evidence of inner transcendent experience which alone can protect him from the otherwise inevitable submersion in the mass. Merely intellectual or even moral insight into the stultification and moral irresponsibility of the mass man is a negative recognition only and amounts to not much more than a wavering on the road to the atomization of the individual. It lacks the driving force of religious conviction since it is merely rational. The dictator State has one great advantage over bourgeois reason."
Alan: Now, bourgeois is the old term for "middle class" that they used to use in the communist sector, so this is the great advantage it has over the middle class reason.
"Along with the individual it swallows up his religious forces. The State has taken the place of God; that is why seen from this angle, the socialist dictatorships are religions and State slavery is a form of worship. But the religious function cannot be dislocated and falsified in this way without giving rise to secret doubts, which are immediately repressed so as to avoid conflict with the prevailing trend towards mass-mindedness."
Alan: That's what we see in George Orwell's "1984," we see the conflicts that Winston goes through and that they all go through. It's almost like being in a computer program where you're always being updated with new data and you're supposed to just go along with it and change direction at the whim of the State.
"The result, as always in such cases, is overcompensation in the form of fanaticism, which in its turn is used as a weapon for stamping out the least flicker of opposition."
Alan: He's talking here about when the State becomes God. Now remember, in the completely mundane, the worldly, the scientific system which has its own religion. It is a religion, on evolution on all this kind of stuff that's never been proven either. You take an awful lot of faith to believe in evolution. He's telling you that if you believe in nothing more than a collection of cells with conditioned responses that can be altered through behavioral psychology and repetition and all of that, then the State can do with you as they see fit; because if they claim you're abnormal, they then have the right to normalize you according to the dictates of the State. And like all gods, you see, the State when it becomes God can have no other gods before it, so they will not stand for any other point of view or rationale as to who you are and what your duties to the State are. They will not stand for any opposition.
In fact, it's worse than religion. Religion, for all of its horrors, and they had plenty built into it, at least showed you the hypocrisy because they didn't even follow their own dictates of the books that they supposedly followed. There was no compassion in the horror shows that they brought on, but least the writings were still contained for the few to say, "wait a minute here. Why are they going around burning and slaughtering people?" Whereas with the State, there will be no literature given out to oppose what they're doing.
"Free opinion in the mass State is stifled and moral decision ruthlessly suppressed on the plea that the end justifies the means, even the vilest. The policy of the State is exalted to a creed. The leader or party boss becomes a demigod beyond good and evil and his votaries are honored as heroes, martyrs, apostles, missionaries. There is only one truth and beside it no other. It is sacrosanct and above criticism. Anyone who thinks differently is a heretic, who, as we know from history is threatened with all manner of unpleasant things. Only the party boss whole holds the political power in his hands can interpret the State doctrine authentically and he does so just as suits him."
Alan: This should be ringing little alarm bells in people's minds when they see what we're going through today and they remember the laws and so on being imposed, all very ominous to something to come.
"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."
Alan: Now remember that.
"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."
Alan: Whatever your number is that you've been given.
"and the State is elevated to the supreme principle, it is only to be expected that the religious function too will be sucked into the maelstrom. Religion, as the careful observation and taking account of certain invisible and uncontrollable factors, is an instinctive attitude, peculiar to man and its manifestations can be followed all through human history. Its evident purpose is to maintain the psychic balance, for the natural man has an

equally natural "knowledge" of the fact that his conscious functions may at anytime be thwarted by uncontrollable happenings coming from inside as well as from outside. For this reason he's always taken care that any difficult decision likely to have consequences for himself and others shall be rendered safe by suitable measures of a religious nature.
Offerings are made to the invisible powers, formidable blessings are pronounced and all kinds of solemn rites are performed. Everywhere and at all times there've have been rites d'entrée et de sortie whose magical efficacy is denied and which are impugned as magic and superstition by rationalists and capable of psychological insight. But magic has above all a psychological effect whose importance should not be underestimated. The performance of a "magical" action gives the person concerned a feeling of security which is absolutely essential for carrying out a decision, because a decision is inevitably somewhat one-sided and is therefore rightly felt to be a risk.
Even a dictator thinks it necessary not only to accompany his acts of State with threats but to stage them with all manner of solemnities. Brass bands, flags, banners parades and monster demonstrations are no different in principle from ecclesiastical processions, cannonades and fireworks to scare off demons. Only, the suggestive parade of State power engenders a collective feeling of security which, unlike religious demonstrations, gives the individual no protection against his inner demonism. Hence he will cling all the more to the power of the State that is to the mass, thus delivering himself up to it psychically as well as morally and putting the finishing touch to his social depotentiation. The State, like the Church, demands enthusiasm, self-sacrifice and love if religion requires or presupposes "the fear of God," then the dictator State takes good care to provide the necessary terror.
When the rationalist directs the main force of his attack against the magical effect of the rite as asserted by tradition, he has in reality completely missed the mark. The essential point, the psychological effect, is overlooked, although both parties make use of it for directly opposite purposes. A similar situation prevails with regard to their respective conceptions of the goals. The goals of religion such as deliverance from evil, reconciliation with God, rewards in the hereafter and so on turn into worldly promises about freedom from care for one's daily bread, the just distribution of material goods, universal prosperity and shorter working hours. That the fulfillment of these promises is as far off as paradise only it furnishes yet another analogy and underlines the fact that the masses have been converted from an extramundane role to a purely worldly belief which is extolled with exactly the same religious fervor and exclusiveness that the creeds display in the other direction.
In order not to repeat myself unnecessarily, I shall not enumerate all the parallels between worldly and other worldly beliefs, but shall content myself with emphasizing the fact that a natural function which has existed from the beginning, like the religious function, cannot be disposed of with rationalistic and so-called enlightened criticism. You can, of course, the doctrinal contents of the creeds as impossible and subject them to ridicule, but such methods miss the point and do not hit the religious function which forms the basis of the creeds. Religion, in the sense of conscientious regard for the irrational factors of the psyche and individual fate, reappears evilly distorted in the deification of the State and the dictator: Naturam expellas furca tamen usque recurret (you can throw out Nature with a pitchfork, but she'll always turn up again).
The leaders and dictators, having weighed up the situation correctly, are therefore doing their best to gloss over the all too obvious parallel with the deification of Caesar and to hide their real power behind the fiction of the State, though this, of course, alters nothing.
As I have already pointed out, the dictator State, besides robbing the individual of his rights, has also cut the ground from under his feet psychically by depriving him of the metaphysical foundations of his existence. The ethical decision of the individual human being no longer counts-- what alone matters is the blind movement of the masses, and the lie has thus become the operative principle of political action. The State has drawn the logical conclusions from this as the existence of many millions of State slaves completely deprived of all rights mutely testifies."
Alan: He was talking then about the communist system. We saw that in China too. He's saying that you can try and crush out obeisance to one master but it must transform and simply obey the new master in a similar way, with a similar fanaticism if need be. That's why horror intensifies as it ping-palls between one form and the other, from religion which is the worship of whatever deity they've given you, to the State itself when you worship the State. The only difference being with religion and most religions you'll find there's some kind of empathy for victims once in a while, mixed with all the hatred for those who oppose them, and that's true too, but there's always some kind of mercy here and there. With the State, which is law, there's none.
"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community."
Alan: Now this is very important because now we see it's come together. We've see the capitalism and communism had the same goals all along because they were invented by the same people as a dialectic.

"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community. This is the basic ideal of "communism," and it is thrust down the throats of the people so much that it has the exact opposite of the desired effect: it inspires divisive mistrust. The Church, which is no less emphasized, appears on the other side as a communal ideal,"
Alan: It's an ideal, not a reality.
"and where the Church is notoriously weak, as in Protestantism, the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion."
Alan: And that's what the Protestants think too, that it's a mass rising from the grave and up they go and they're all safe and that's it and Billy Graham's on the vanguard leading the charge with a big flag.
"the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion. As can easily be seen, "community" is an indispensable aid in the organization of masses and is therefore a two-edged weapon. Just as the addition of however many zeroes will never make a unit, so the value of a community depends on a spiritual and moral stature of the individuals composing it. For this reason one cannot expect from the community any effect that would outweigh the suggestive influence of the environment—that is, a real and fundamental change in individuals, whether for good or for bad. Such changes can come only from the personal encounter between man and man, but not from communistic or Christian baptisms en masse, which do not touch the inner man. How superficial the effect of communal propaganda actually is can be seen from recent events in Eastern Europe."
Alan: That was a while ago.
"The communal ideal reckons without its host, overlooking the individual human being, who in the end will assert his claims."
Alan: Now the elite know that the individual would have to assert his claims and that's the rush on for the totalitarian system we're now into, where everyone's watched and monitored and ultimately will get all chipped. They know this. They know what Jung's talking about because they have all these professionals and large boards and committees employed full-time working on this kind of strategy. They understand that you cannot suppress the individual past a certain point; then he must reassert himself. It's nature but they know this and remember what he said about community. In Agenda 21, which every country has pretty well has signed, they talk and talk about the community. Communitarianism is what George Bush, Sr. called it and that is what he said he would promote.
Now this is the habitat area idea, where we'll all be appointed our tasks, or we sit and make beads at the side of the road and sell them to tourists or whatever they dream up for us, and you see it through all advertising because advertising is not there simply to market ideas into your head. That's a big part of it, but the marketing companies are tied intricately with governments and they market new ideas which the government points out to them they want them to take and you'll hear that with so many big companies now. The big building companies and all that that's like factories where everything is on racks and you walk in and it's just a huge factory in a sense and their advertising will tell you they're part of your community. Really, really? They're part of your community. Well what is a community? A bunch of stores demanding you buy their stuff. In fact, killing off all the other little stores around them and once they're out of the way then they jack their price up; so undercut first, then put them out of business and jack up the prices. It's the oldest game in the book, but they're part of your community.
The Agenda 21, UN agenda is the agenda for the 21st century where ultimately we'll all gradually be put into these communal communities and habitat areas, where we'll no doubt grow up like a bunch of vegetables, different kinds of vegetables and be appointed your particular dish. That's where you go and that's where you go and this is what you do, and it's a wonderful prospect where this world of experts will create this beautiful utopia and this is what they have planned and that's what everything is working towards.
You'll find all the political correct crew who start politics with the little boards of charity that they join and try climbing their way up the ladder. They don't give a darn about the charities or anything else. They fill their pockets. They learn how to play the game of politics. Who to get to meet. What to say. What not to say. What to ask. What not to ask. What Masonic groups to join and how to always kiss the feet of the guy whose the chairman of your little charity group because he's the guy that gives the wink and the nod to put you elsewhere once he's vetted you. However, they parrot all this stuff. They hear the terms. They know this is the in-thing that they want to hear and they parrot all these phrases like robots. If you ever hear a bureaucrats speaking to each other, all they're doing is exchanging all their conditioned parrot phrases between each other; and standing outside of it all and looking at it is quite entertaining, although it does get boring.
This is the world we live in. It's a planned world where communism with the techniques that they used and experimented on on the masses have now been submerged with capitalism, communism and massive

bureaucracies will run the world. It's already happened. It's done and man's inhumanity to man is standard display itself what has for a long time because bureaucracies are the greatest weapon to destroy those at the bottom. That's why Hitler and all of the staff that worked for him, the bureaucrats, could go through numbers and figures and statistics because they were depersonalized. They weren't people anymore. They were numbers and statistics. The bureaucrat's been far, far removed from the camps and the same thing happened in the Soviet system with their massive bureaucracy where they sent them off to various camps within Siberia and starved them, killed them, beat them, shot them. Same thing. There's not difference at all whatsoever.

All the experience that was gained and both of them was put together into the one and all governments learned it and CIA did and MI6 did and they all learned all this stuff, because to them the control of the masses is tremendous data. It's data which they crave, how it's all done. They never destroy knowledge. They simply keep it from the public.

What Jung was talking about the metaphysical aspect, he's not talking about pulling cards out and reading the stars or anything like that. He's talking about a basic need within people to at least know or touch or feel something which is outside the control of the power or the powers in this world. It's a balance for health. It's often the balance to a crisis that keeps a person going. Of course all the sharks get in on it too with their promises of selling experiences or telling your fortune. This is all ancient again too – that's another show, another few shows, in fact; but he's talking about a metaphysical unverifiable thing which only the individual themselves or himself or herself can experience; so much so, that you can't simply hand it to someone else. It wouldn't mean anything to them and certainly not the same. It's your own experiences that come or matter to you for you. That is your way of being mentally healthy or psychically healthy or call it what you want without having wars over words.

What he's really pointing out is that a world hell-bent on political bureaucratic and scientific institutions will oppose no – they'll have no position. No other gods before them and they will be crueler and far worse than even all the religions that have gone before with all their persecutions, because in the State doctrine where the State is God there is nothing written in their books that says they must have compassion or mercy. Just like someone who's gone out of control, they'll go through a frenzy of fury destroying whatever is in their path until they're physically exhausted and they can create an awful lot of damage in the process, so will the State with all its might and power. It would bring us all to a standstill eventually and themselves, an utter show before it was exhausted and it would take exhaustion to stop them. Fanaticism has an ugly, ugly face.

Now Carl Jung himself had his own personal experiences which some would call metaphysical and that's what made him stand up against Freud who was completely atheistic. At least that's what he pretended to be and he had to, for his role was to convince the public that we're just a blob of protoplasm and cells with in-built codings et cetera that can be manipulated and we're very malleable and we can be perfected to serve the system.

This book is worth a read, remembering that Jung could also lose himself in what was and still is an infant doctrine. I shouldn't even call it a doctrine really because it really is put together with way too many theories, way too many mistakes which have been proven, but it was at least an attempt to understand some things with which make up us. Unfortunately, if you explain what humanity is or an individual is, you're showing up the weaknesses for those who will exploit society; and psychiatry is in bed with totalitarianism. It has been from the beginning. Psychiatry was decided a long time ago to be used as one of the major tools, along with psychology and behaviorism, for creating a new world, a new type of society. More obedient, placid functional utilitarian type society using their new sciences of understanding how we operate.

All learning gets abused. Pandora's box is open and those who are in power always exploit and their first job is to maintain themselves in power. Since we live in a dog-eat-dog society based on money, an accumulation of money, which also means that those who have no money have a terror of being utterly poor and destitute and that's really instilled in everyone. We have an over compensation within people to get to the top, so they have way more then they'd ever need and they destroy other lives in the process of getting up there and that's called "being successful," in this crazy old world.

I'm thankful to the people who email me. I don't answer all the emails. I can't, there's too many. I flag them to reply to later and I never get round to them. I often unplug the phone now because I can't sit and live on the phone and eat and do all the things I have to do, but I do read them and there are a lot of people out there all over the world, generally isolated from each other, who understand what I'm talking about. They also understand that I'm not necessarily telling them that you're going to have some other kind of utopia. I'm just stating things as they are and yet from understanding all of this you can escape a tremendous burden of uncertainty and anxiety because those things come from the lack of understanding. You're

reacting to things which make no sense to you. When they do make sense to you, a lot of that worry goes and you regain a respect for yourself and you stop blaming yourself for whatever. For failed marriages, for whatever it is that's your big hang-up. Most marriages don't have a snowflake's chance in hell, deliberately so because they targeted the sexes a long time ago to separate them so they can't get on for a long period of time. That was all deliberate, the destruction of the family unit, all written down in the Communist Manifesto, the different planks. Look at them all. They've all been completed and as was intended, the two paths join, capitalism and communism, for the next part of the show.
I hope I've given you some things to ponder. You can always get Jung's book, "The Undiscovered Self" this one's called. "The Undiscovered Self" where he scratches the surface and he didn't know it all himself, but at least he tried to put candidly forth views which were not well accepted by his own supposed profession and it takes a bit of courage at least to go against the mass in any time, any era, in any situation.
For me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods but definitely not your doctrine go with you.
"As Long As We Stand"
By Melanie

I'll be your companion
Your lover and friend
It's all I can promise
It's all that anyone can

But the world - it was flat once
And now it is round
And love is forever
'Til one lover falls down

But as long as we stand
Just as long as we stand
We'll be together
As long as we stand

I bring this love with me
If I go, it will remain
A gift that brings pleasure
Can leave so much pain

But if form follows function
Then it's understood
The body is stone
And the heart is made of wood

But as long as we stand
For the heart and the soul of the living man
We'll be together

As long as we stand, as we stand
Just as long as we stand
We'll be together
As long as we stand

And the world gets hard
The world gets hard and cold
We got to answer back with our hearts
With our hearts and our souls

I have a dream
As long as we stand

As long as we stand
As we stand

The planet was whole - it was clean, it was good
'Til evil met the notion of boundaries and gold
And mankind grew watchful, we still hear the sound
From when someone got nervous and shot another man down

But as long as we stand
Just as long as we stand
As long as we stand
As long as we stand
We'll be together
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"RUSSELLIAN REGIME FOR REGULATING THE RABBLE -
TRANSFORMATION FROM INNOCENCE
TO ALTERNATE REALITY"
June 28, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 28, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is June 28th, 2007.

Last night, I was on the topic of how this agenda, which is planned so far ahead that generations literally don't realize that they're living through a business plan, a huge incredible business plan that goes back down through the ages, contains the present and contains the future. The major events in their lives to do with wars, cold wars, hot wars, psychological wars, economic wars, gender wars, all the other revolutions that happen in their lifetimes are actually planned around tables, discussed by elderly people, accompanied by younger psychopaths who want to get up the ladder. The younger ones must then be put to lesser think tanks and "make it be" as they say. Bring it into action. After all, God spoke in all the worlds. In other words, the reality was formed.

The up and coming young guys (the psychopaths) know how to please their masters. It's up to them to figure out ways to implement the agendas, yet they're given unlimited budgets, resources and information to make it so. Archived information is so important in all of this, because archives are really libraries of formulas. The ancient Greek philosophers wrote that you can make the people do anything, if you've made them do it before in previous times or generations. Whatever has been done in the past, in other words, can be brought to happen again and introduced into the culture and made a norm. The public adapt quickly to new normals, without questioning them. They think we're just stumbling down through time haphazardly and things are evolving. That's what they're taught. This myth is reinforced by their education and the media and all the propagandic magazines they read.

Ancient archives are inaccessible to the general public; yet, I've had professors call me to confirm what I already knew. They confirmed to me that maybe one out of 60 (or even more) are ever given the chance to enter a true archive; and even then, I'm sure, there are many levels of archived information, because the archives contain the formulas, the sequences in how to reintroduce an idea or a cultural change from one accepted cultural norm to another. That is why the culture industry leads the charge. If they needed a very well-behaved formal type society with very set rules, they'd give you the culture of "Little House on the Prairie" or "Leave it to Beaver," and give you lots of teenager type programs to emulate. People emulate what they see, from fashion to lingo, language, to the neologisms that were introduced to them, to the very accents which they adopt when they listen to programs and ongoing propagandic cultural spearheads like "DeGrasse High". They adopt even the accent of the actors, never mind the dress or the behavior.

Plato and others talked about it because they knew it was such a powerful, powerful tool. This also encompasses religion, tremendously so. Historical figures and mythological figures were brought forward to base religions upon, always saying the same things, because those at the top understand the sciences of peaceable social settings and systems. Therefore, the mythological or real historical people, who repeat the same things for different ages, must always say the same things, and they must say things which people relate to. It must appeal to them, yet the mass groupings of society (people being gregarious, on the whole) tend to want formalized ritual which they can all participate in at the same time, because the masses are all one, much the same as the elite in a sense are all one; and one can't survive without the other.

The problem has always been for those in between, who are a minority, who see beyond the exoteric, who go beyond the mass propaganda, and who have no need for mass formula and a ritual or dogma. For those

who have wisdom, the path is always going to be pretty lonely in a world of mass-mindedness, which seems hell bent on ultimate unification in some form or another, be it real or virtual.

On last night's talk, I read from "The Register," an article by Mark Baard, who you'll notice reports the way reporters are supposed to report—and few do. He tells or gives out a declaration, in a sense, without a spin or a lean to the negative nor the positive. You'll find that most reporters today simply get handouts by the big scientific groups, and do a “rah, rah” cheering type cheerleader story from those who create this wonderful utopia we're rushing into. However, Mark puts it on the line, because we are supposed to do the thinking for ourselves, and he leaves it that way.

Brzezinski said himself that the time was coming (and this was years ago) where the average person would be unable to do their own reasoning. They would expect the media to do it for them; and that's precisely what I'm talking about. If you look through any supposed science magazine, who all get funded by the big tanks at the top, they just pass on, generally unchanged, the propaganda that's handed down to them. They do a “rah, rah, cheer, cheer, cheer” for the next step of the scientific horror that's enslaving us and will take us to a form of oblivion. It's all carefully crafted and put together.

To the mass man who’s been trained and wants to believe, too, that the people above him are somehow superior and more naturally altruistic than he himself is—he gives his power to the beast, so to speak. Only a naïve fool could possibly think that those who run an inhumane system could possibly be altruistic for the peoples’ own good. They came out of the same wombs as everybody else, although their genetic mix might have more of the psychopathic traits than others. They do lust for power, which they agree upon; they have no problem admitting that to their own. They believe it’s a natural right of might to rule the world, like all predators; and they joke about it and discuss it amongst themselves as being a natural order.

Eventually, these same people—and like all puny humans, put out propaganda to have themselves worshipped as gods and deities, in all ages—end up going along the same format. They can't help but bring catastrophe upon themselves and others, because EGO HAS NO COMPASSION. Ego is ruthless, and yet, ego, no matter how crafty it thinks it is, ego is also blind. That's why they go to such incredible lengths to try and predict everything that's going to happen, and plan it all, and make sure that it's pulled off step-by-step. That's one of the symptoms of those psychopaths with the control freak mentality. They have to have control and power. Everything must be predictable, so they'll go to no ends to try and ensure that all information outlets are controlled; and that's where we're heading today, quickly, because they cannot have any opposition. Everyone's mind is supposed to be conquered by them. Gods tend to get very impatient with little nuisances like me.

Those who have gone into my site can listen to Kennedy's speech before he was assassinated, where he talked about secret societies and the need to abolish them. He was talking also about their penetration and actually how they were riddled throughout the world of politics, business and commerce. Within the secret societies, he didn't simply mean those ones which we know of. It certainly included the noble orders of higher knighthood et cetera, but it also meant the ones which at that time were fairly unknown to the public. They were seen but not seen, like the Council on Foreign Relations, a society which is just a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the main globalist society that tries to recruit all peoples in positions of control over others, and that is left wing and right wing, up and down parties, whichever they want to be. They make sure the leaders are invited to join. You can't apply for joining.

You'll find the higher beliefs of the high predators, as I've said many times, are so close, if not identical to the Brahmans of India. The whole theory of evolution came from there. It was taken straight from there, in fact. The caste system of India goes back to a “superior people” who conquered India. Some call them the Aryan or Arian people. In old Aramaic and in biblical descriptions, they called them "Hurrians". It's the same sort of thing derived from Aryan, a dialectical change. However, the Aryans, we know, believe that they had their power of intellect and ruthlessness and might, because they inbred within themselves, and they had a noble or again, always, have a royal level of it. India has always been a big player in the mysteries.

Going back to Mark Baard's article in "The Register". The main character supposedly--at least the one that's given to the public, that's spearheading this great leap forward into a virtual reality; a matrix, which the military-industrial-complex has obviously been working on for a long, long time. It's obviously completed,

too, because whenever they discuss something to the public, it's old stuff. They always tell us they're working on something when they've had it years ago ready to go. I always make a big deal about some of the names they present to the public, which are never without forethought, and what I was thinking about this particular character, who's supposedly in charge of one segment at least of this new virtual reality they're creating. Remember, this is a military operation, a simulation where each one of us, with our personality profiles, our habits, our routines, likes, dislikes and so on—are constantly to be put into a virtual reality state called "nodes." Each one of us will be a node, our doppelganger or double inside this virtual reality, we'll be called a node, and this is already here.

Now the trick is to get us to go from where we are step-by-step in to the other reality, the artificial programmed one, in such a way that we will be unaware of a change. You've got to understand how devious and incredibly brilliant at the same time, a brilliancy born of deviousness, and deviancy this actually all is. If they can get everyone chipped, especially the brain chip, and this is what it's all to be geared towards is brain chipping; they might not have to necessarily go into the brain. They can do it by simply attaching it to anywhere where there is a neuron, and it will basically send messages through your nervous system to the brain and back again to the central computers. Once that happens, I'm sure it will be promoted as the great savior, the thing which will stop you worrying about the tension in life, “better than Valium.” It will be promoted through all the major talk shows. The youngsters are already being trained to want it, and they do want it, because all their superheroes have these chips and are part cyborg.

Once you slip into that, thinking, “I can come in and out of this little fantasy when I wish,” that's when it's all over, because you won’t. You won't even know that you've come out. In fact, you'll think you're staying out, when you're already in it. The real you will be lost in transition so quickly, in the blink of an eye, you see, You will be transformed. Not only can you be transformed, once that's happened, they can make you look the same or differently. How's that for a spin on the old business plan of Revelations, the revealing? Not the prophecy, but the revealing, and everyone thinks it's for them.

There are two ways to look at everything, and two sides at least, plus the third side of those who control (who control both sides, always). Since part of their agenda has always been to eliminate all conflict, all disharmony, and also the disharmony between male and female. They could make you hermaphroditic in this other virtual world; and even then, in another blink of an eye, make you think it's normal. The ability to program people has always been here, through propaganda and scientific techniques and religious techniques. Now it's going into the next phase of using the sciences themselves to intervene; and I've always said this, between the organs of perception and your mind, which analyzes the data and breaks it down into your logical conclusions. Once your perceptions have been altered, you'll come to what you think is a logical conclusion, according to the data that's been altered. You won't know that it has been altered.

Back to the article in "The Register": The man who has been touted to the public is called Chaturvedi, one word. One of the listeners wrote in to me because he looked it up in Wikipedia; and it's funny again, synchronicities, because I was breaking it down myself. This fellow wrote in and said:

> "For your information, Chaturvedi is really on the square.”

On the square is true, because all the higher real builders of society are always "four-square," as they say. Chaturvedi, broken down, again, chatur is similar to the Latin for "quatuor" at the Quatuor Coronati Lodge, which is the research lodge for masonry. It means four, and "vedi" is from the Vedas.

In Wikipedia, it says: "One who is proficient not only in the Vedic branch into which he was born, but in all four Vedas. The word "Chaturvedi" comes from the words "chatur," meaning four, and "vedi," meaning one who has learned the Vedas. Becoming a Chaturvedi was considered a significant achievement, which carried with it an elevated social status."

Alan: Status is very important in the social system of India.

> "Legend holds that it takes 16 human lives for a soul to master the four Vedas..."

Alan: See how it all ties together, because 16 is 1 and 6, which is 7, which is harmony in the Kabbalah.

"...the Vedas are the holy books of unlimited knowledge."

Alan: (In India.)

"If one masters all the Vedas in a single human life, this superhuman achievement earns one the title of Chaturvedi.

Alan: It's also an Indian family name, as well.

"A Brahmin family name indicating that the title bearer's forefathers were proficient in all of the four Vedas (including the Vedic branch one is born into). This was considered a significant achievement and an elevated social status. Legend has it that it takes 16 human lives..."

Alan: That's a repetition of that part.

"The Chaturvedis are also known as Mathur Chaturvedis. People who belonged to Mathura and know as 'Mathura Ke Choubey'. Among the Mathura ke Choubeys, there is one classification as 'Mithe' (sweet) and another as 'Kadwe' (bitter)."

Alan: Again, the opposites, you see.

"Mithe choubey belongs to the group of people who negotiated peace with the Muslim invaders and left their colonies and chose to settle down somewhere else, Kadwe choubeys belong to the group who did not negotiate with the Muslim rulers and chose to stay back and fight for their home land by engaging in guerrilla warfare with the invaders and therefore called Kadwe (bitter).

Mathur Chaturvedis still have their roots in Mathura and they are all bound together by the Mathur Chaturvedi Mahasabha and usually they have get-togethers that comprise of Chaturvedis living in a particular city. Chaturvedi Sabhas (meetings) of Kanpur and other cities of UP are famous for the large number of gatherings. Annual Mathur Chaturvedi Mahasbaha (a very large gathering) is held every year in Mumbai and prominent Chaturvedis, Chaturvedis from all over India and other personalities are invited to the meetings."

Alan: That's from Wikipedia. It's no coincidence that this particular character is given charge of creating another reality for you to walk in to, not that you'd remember much or even the transition once it happens. We'll all be happy docile batteries, like the movie "The Matrix," living a fictitious life, never even knowing the transition happened, because your whole personality profile, habits, traits, routines have all been feed into computers to duplicate you.

Getting back to the topic of the mass man:

See, the mass man, in a sense, are one. The mass of the elite, in a sense, are one. One cannot survive without the other, because the general mass, in all ages, will adapt to any culture given them by an elite. In fact, they'll fight to keep that culture, even when it's changed from their parent's culture. They don't notice the transition and the methods of indoctrinating them are so perfect. It takes a thinker—a real minority, in fact, consist of thinkers—who are not bought off or taken over by the elite to work for them; and there's very few of those left. It takes a thinker to think through the matrix.

Up until now, the techniques of control, as I say, have been pretty well perfected, especially since the advent of the television, and generations that have grown up weaned on television, baby-sat by the television. It's been their kindergarten. It's been their substitute parents. It's given them their opinions, carefully crafted, which they adopt, thinking that they are their own opinions. A media that stares you in the eye, every night, with people you've seen for years and years that obviously could never lie to you without blinking.

In the book called "The Impact of Science on Society" by Lord Bertrand Russell, a man who was called a philosopher king: a title going back to ancient Egypt and then to Pythagoras, who was trained in Egypt to take it out to the rest of the world. The philosopher king is also the fisher king, the fisher of men—the one

who looked in to the vast waters of society and looked for those who were alive: the swimming fish, those who were swimming, not with the current, but against the current; who then took them under his wing. Who pulled them from the waters and gave them the indoctrination.

Bertrand Russell said this in the book "The Impact of Science on Society".

"Many people would sooner die than think; in fact, they do."

Alan: He's talking from the beliefs of the elite and the data they collected. They had this data for thousands of years, because they trained generations after generations what to believe and think. When you do that to people and indoctrinate them, they can't think for themselves, so he's quite right when he says, "many peoples would sooner die than think; in fact, they do," it's because his own kind had made it so. They gave us the systems long ago, and updated it to suit themselves, when required.

He goes on to say:

"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these, the most influential is what is called 'education.' Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part. It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

Alan: That latter part, again:

"It may be hoped that in timeanybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment. Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely, without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: That was written in 1953. This Bertrand Russell was no "happy dreamer." He was a man in a position of power within Britain, a man chosen by the powerful, because he came from a long lineage of high aristocracy who had always been involved in the affairs of England, since the Norman invasion. He was a man who was given permission to set-up experiment or experimental schools, which went into mixed classes, which encouraged promiscuity before puberty. Everything you hear about today was tested out before 1920, by permission of The Establishment, those who run over the government of Britain and other countries.

When people like Russell publish their works, professorial works, also, to the Ivy League schools and universities, you can take what they say to the bank, because they mean what they say; and they have the power like Huxley and privileged positions. They have the ability to make it so. That's what their particular role is—to make it so, to make it happen. They work in the biggest think tanks on the planet, and they do this for themselves and their own, and it's all to do with controlling everyone else. The unfit, the commoners, the junk genes as they now term everyone else—those who haven't had special breeding and special matched genealogies. If you marry from hormonal urges, haphazardly, you're called a commoner. If you're matched by very high priesthoods to retain certain qualities, you are an aristocrat and a noble person, according to themselves.

In another book put out by Russell, called "The Scientific Outlook," written as far back as 1931, he has this to say. In this kind of writing for the Bertrand Russell Society, they'd recruit lots of people from the Ivy League universities to work for this agenda, all hoping they would be part of the future elite. This stuff was taken seriously and still is. This is still the same agenda.

This is what he said from that book:

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have - even in totalitarian countries. Fitche laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."

Alan: For the hard of thinking, I'll repeat that.

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have - even in totalitarian countries. Fitche laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished.

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Listen again:

"Diet, injections..."

Alan: Injections. Why have they gone after all of the food? They've altered all of the food. Injections, huh? You thought polio and all that was to prevent polio, these injections they give you: mumps, rubella, whooping cough et cetera. Really? We see the effects all around us, as the IQ plummeted.

""Diet, injections..."

Alan: Think, think, think—Injections.

"...and injunctions will combine, from a very early age..."

Alan: Very early age.

"...to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Are you beginning to understand why they get that stare, when the eyes turn off, glazed, when you start telling them what's happening? Are you beginning go see why? It's not that they just don't want to understand. You see, most cannot. They've been put out of action.

"Gradually, by selective breeding..."

Alan: Selective breeding.

"...the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase, until they become almost different species."

Alan: Again, for the hard of thinking, I'll repeat it slowly.

"Gradually, by selective breeding..."

Alan: Now remember, the guy who is telling you was a product of selective breeding, as are all the old, old nobilities.

He goes on:

"...the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase, until they become almost different species." A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."

Alan: That was also actually from "The Impact of Science on Society" 1953; pages 49-50.

This is from "The Scientific Outlook", 1931:

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power."

Alan: That's what he means about the technocrats Brzezinski went on about, because these guys are all in the same big club at the top. Technocrats would have the scientific power.

"Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented."

Alan: Do you know anyone who is like that?

"Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile..."

Alan: Docile.

"... industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities, probably contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play. All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called 'co-operative,' i.e..."

Alan: This is the definition of his version of co-operative:

"...to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Co-op. Co-operative.

"...to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Sameness.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them."

Alan: Once again. Once again to the boys and girls. Let's get out of our stupor here.

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power."

Alan: That's why the foundations set-up the different schemes and grants, imbursares at universities. Scholarships were the way to go. All the scholarships were to recruit in to the fold of technocrats, obedient higher, but yet still indoctrinated people that would control the rest. There are actually layers of us, you see —layers of society and technocracy.

"...and co-operative is to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Sameness, sameness, all saying the same thing, doing the same thing, having the same opinions—all

from television and media and magazines and experts, because they have no thoughts of their own.

""Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them."

Alan: Group-think has being used in schools, for years. The reason it has is because Russell was the guy who came up with it all a long time ago and experimented on them. He, Huxley and many others, using different techniques and a lot of medical personnel, too, and those involved in the creation of particular organisms that affect your physiology. The Charles Galton Darwin's who suggested that we change the hormonal streams of male and female. It's all being done.

He goes on to say:

"Except for the one matter of loyalty to the World State..."

Alan: The World State—loyalty to the World State.

"...and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative."

Alan: That's what you find in the higher bureaucracies. They're encouraged to be adventurous and to use our initiative, but not so for the rest of the public. They're to have no initiative, no thoughts of their own.

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers, a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates, the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber, before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt."

Alan: Now think about that. You're looking at military strategy here, from a group who have been at war with you and your parents, and their grandparents and all those before you, down through history—always at war with you. They give you a chessboard. They put you on it. You're born into it; you don't know you're on it. You don't know there's a game being played because your parents didn't know, they couldn't warn you.

I'll repeat that:

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers, a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates, the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber, before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt. This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it."

Alan: He knows that, because they've already been doing it down through history. From Bertrand Russell, "The Scientific Outlook", 1931. Everything that he's talked about is here now. Quiet, but obvious, if you want to open an eye and see. It's all here, and we're going into the next step, quickly.

On my website, you can go into Aldous Huxley's speech given at Berkeley, where he talks about the dominant minority, and using a 19th century elitist accent, because of the groups he related with and interacted with—very old families. He had an odd peculiar accent, because classes must always differentiate themselves by effective behavior and posture and speech, movement and so on. Deportment, in a sense, to

show they're so different and superior. He went on to say the exact same things Russell says. The reason is because they both work in the same think tanks on behalf of their own kind; these “dinosaurs” from a long time ago. No, it's not serpent people. This is figurative, a figure of speech on my part.

Huxley talked about the dominant minority always having been there, and he saw no reason why it shouldn't always be there. He saw no reason why a scientifically run society could not last forever. It would have no fear of revolt, because it would be scientifically in control of everyone and everyone's mind. That's the key to everything.

Here's what Russell said, going back to "The Impact of Science on Society":

"I think the evils that have grown up in Soviet Russia will exist, in a greater or lesser degree, wherever there is a scientific government which is securely established and is not dependent upon popular support. It is possible nowadays for a government to be very much more oppressive than any government could be before there was scientific technique."

Alan: Same thing, same term, “scientific technique,” they're talking about control of the mind, the same thing as Huxley.

"Propaganda makes persuasion easier for the government; public ownership of halls and paper makes counter propaganda more difficult; and the effectiveness of modern armaments makes popular risings impossible. No revolution can succeed in a modern country unless it has the support of at least a considerable section of the armed forces. But the armed forces can be kept loyal by being given a higher standard of life than that of the average worker, and this is made easier by every step in the degradation of ordinary labor..."

Alan: (Meaning: high unemployment and low wages.)

"Thus the very evils of the system help to give it stability. Apart from external pressure, there is no reason why such a regime..."

Alan: He's talking about a scientific regime.

"...should not last for a very long time."

Alan: You can get these particular books and go through them for yourselves, if you care to do so. For those who still think and who have a natural ability for self-preservation, because what they're talking about in these books is an annihilation of self-preservation, through scientific techniques and inoculations, and by altering the food, and obviously the water, too.

Russell had tremendous followings of ordinary people, who'd been through World War II. World War II used so much propaganda, on all sides, that those who came out of it, even in the lower spectrums, looking for something to control the world, to stop it happening again—so they turned to people like Russell, who could say a lot of the right things in such a way of double-speak. It all depended on what fence side you were listening from; because for the elite, he was speaking one thing; and for the people who followed, he was saying another. That's the technique of how they disclose substance to those who understand.

Now we have a virtual reality funded by the taxpayers of the entire planet, have been for a long time, with the combination of the big players, the big NASA and all the rest of it, and NSA, and all the great what you think are independent international corporations that lead the scientific community, all working together; because they're all one, really. They couldn't afford an independent corporation leading a scientific field and dishing out knowledge and advanced equipment to the public, in any shape or form. That's why they’re all one at the top, and that's why the big elitists of each country have pushed their own form of international corporation out in front as leaders. They're actually CIA, MI6, Mossad et cetera controlled. It's all one big company at the top. That's how you control things. Control means control; and absolute control means

absolute control. No free players on the board.

They've all been working towards making our chains, by using our labor and our tax. Our tax is just a tax—a tax on labor. You tax yourself when you work hard. That was called taxing your body; and literally, we have been taxing ourselves, mind and body, to pay for all of this, because we all believe in this fiction of money. They can take back from us, and hire other people who believe in the fiction of money, who bring their projects into fruition and solid substance. They've worked on this alternate reality for a long, long time. Now the trick is to guide you step-by-step, but mainly for the children, who are already being programmed, as an upgraded scientific technique, into wanting the change; and they'll never know they've gone through the change.

Initially, it will be like waking up as you always do, wake up as you, until everyone has their chip; and then the big switch is pulled, and you won't know. You won't know anymore, just like the Matrix movie, what is real and what is not; and given further time, they will then do something which was done in allegorical form, because they do love allegories. In the movie called "Dark City," where they can program you to be anyone for a day or half a day, and you won't remember that you were someone else before. You'll have a whole new personality, because we are a source of energy. It's our energy that brings the world of these nightmares dreamers into existence.

“As above, so below,” they say—therefore, the horror in their minds of their hell, because up in space there's no down or east or west. Therefore, below is the same as above. They'll bring their hell of the nightmare into physical reality, and guess what? We’re almost through the first half of the show. The battle now is for those who are indignant, who still have the capacity of indignation, to try and make their right of thought—individual thought—supreme. When thought goes, and your right to do so, and your ability to think goes, it's game over. Unfortunately, I'm here to tell you, for many people that's already happened, the game is over. Nothing would make them indignant, unless they personally were deprived of something in their routine.

This is the battle for the mind, which is everything. It's your link to everything. Without the mind, you are a machine. For those who still have a mind, it's time now to decide if it's so precious that you must hold on to it; or, is it too much of a burden, with all the worry that's induced in this artificial system of inhumanity, to let go; and believe you me, if enough stress is piled up in the lives of people, they will gladly hand it over. The choice really is up to everyone who understands this.

When you tell people and you see the blank stare come across their face, move on until you find someone who comes alive, who you can impart information that makes all the pieces fall into place for them. This is not a war to save just those we love, personally, that we've met and know. It's a war for everyone you haven’t met yet, but yet could. It's a war for all the people out there who have the ability to think and to act and to have compassion and empathy. People, who, when they do get together, find an excitement in communication of ideas, not the reiteration of the download they have on television or from magazines or popular topics.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Hurricane Eye" by Paul Simon

Tell us all a story
About how it used to be
Make it up and then write it down
Just like history
About goldilocks and the three bears
Nature in the cross-hairs
About how we all ascended
From the deep green sea
When it's not too hot
Not too cold
Not too meek

Not too bold
When it's just right and you have sunlight
Then we're home,
Finally home
Home in the land of the homeless
Finally home

Oh what are we going to do?
I never did a thing to you
Time peaceful as a hurricane eve
Peaceful as a hurricane eye

A history of whispers
A shadow of a horse
Faces painted black in sorrow and remorse
White cloud, black crow
Crucifix and arrow
The oldest silence speaks the loudest
Under the deep green sea

When speech becomes a crime
Silence leads the spirit
Over the bridge of time

Over the bridge of time
I'm walking with my family
And the road begins to climb
And it's oh lord how we going to pray?
With crazy angel voices
All night
Until it's a new day

Peaceful as a hurricane
Peaceful as a hurricane
Peaceful as a hurricane eye
Peaceful as a hurricane
Peaceful as a hurricane
Peaceful as a hurricane eye
Peaceful as a hurricane eye

You want to be a leader?
You want to change the game?
Turn your back on money
Walk away from fame
You want to be a missionary?
You got that missionary zeal?
Let a stranger change your life
How does it make you feel?
You want to be a writer
But you don't know how or when?
Find a quiet place
Use a humble pen

You want to talk, talk, talk about it
All night squawk about
The ocean and the atmosphere
Well I've been away for a long time

And it looks like a mess around here
I'll be away for a long time
So here's how the story goes
There was an old woman
Who lived in a shoe
She was baking a cinnamon pie
She fell asleep in a washing machine
Woke up in a hurricane eye

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SENTIENT ASYLUM
FOR A
DEPRAVED NEW WORLD
June 27, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 27, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on June 27th, 2007.

I don't know if the people out there have noticed, but the spraying is still going on, a lot at night, too. Night spraying is going on with the trails underneath the moon. You wake up in the morning to this mushy haze, with lots of rainbow effects around the sun. A couple of weeks ago, in fact, there was a huge ring around the sun, which I understand some of the weather forecasters in the States claimed it was caused by ice crystals. Yes, sure. We certainly get fed a lot of “mushroom fodder” and are kept in the dark. Everything is science today. The science is what most people's reality is composed of—scientific expert opinions, scientifically produced. Talk shows on television, with famous people, who give them their opinions, ideas to emulate, things to rebel against and things to look forward to.

In the old Greek days, when they ruled Egypt, after the Ptolemaists moved in one of Alexander's generals and became the pharaoh, and whole lineages of the Ptolemaists came out of them, right down to Cleopatra and her son. They called the figure of the young Horus (with the short legs): Baby Horus. You walk careful like a baby, but you think like a man, with his finger in front of his lips, surrounded by the wings of the big hawk, behind him. The meaning of that was: Harpocrates. Harpocrates is what they called the young Osiris in that position—secrecy. The thing that the lips signified: “shhh,” which we still use—the old mystery religion. That's the kind of characters that Harpo Productions gives you to emulate on television.

“The Matrix” movie 1, 2 & 3, wasn't really science fiction at all. There are always allegories or levels of reality. Up until this point, our indoctrination has been scientifically induced, as I say, through techniques in school, and really from kindergarten onwards augmented by media -- taken over by media and entertainment working together. However, there is such a thing, coming up shortly, as a real virtual—you might say a virtual, not quite real, but virtual (it will seem real to everyone in it) reality.

This has been pushed in workplaces, of how you'll have simulated people (after plowing yourself into a computer) and assimilation of you will be there. You'll have sentient feelings to an extent. You'll have some sort of a sense of touch or presence of people near you, other computer generated images. That is the world that’s been planned for total domination of the mind. There's no battle left when the mind goes. It's all over. Someone else makes the program; and like the later Matrix movie, everything Neo could do was only a matter of choices between different programs, as he saw when he met the Great Architect of the Universe, as the Masons call him.

Mark Baard, who reports for different magazines and papers (and I've quoted before from him), also does "The Register." He puts comments and columns in "The Register." People should look up this one here from Mark Baard, "The Register," published on Saturday, 23rd of June, 2007 and it's called:

"Sentient World: War Games on the Grandest Scale."

"Perhaps your real life is so rich you don't have time for another. Even so, the US Department of Defense (DOD) may already be creating a copy of you in an alternate reality to see how long you can go without food or water, or how you will respond to televised propaganda. The DOD is developing a parallel to

Planet Earth, with billions of individual "nodes" to reflect every man, woman, and child this side of the dividing line between reality and AR (alternate reality)."

Alan: Alternate reality is abbreviated to AR, which is RA, backwards.

"Called the Sentient World Simulation (SWS), it will be a "synthetic mirror of the real world with automated continuous calibration with respect to current real-world information", according to a concept paper for the project. "SWS provides an environment for testing Psychological Operations (PSYOP)," the paper reads, so that military leaders can "develop and test multiple courses of action to anticipate and shape behaviors of adversaries, neutrals, and partners".

Alan: I'll just go over that last part again. They're going "to test Psychological Operations so the military can develop and test multiple courses of action to anticipate and shape behaviors..."

Alan: To shape behaviors.

"...of adversaries, neutrals, and partners". SWS also replicates financial institutions, utilities, media outlets, and street corner shops. By applying theories of economics and human psychology, its developers believe they can predict how individuals and mobs will respond to various stressors. Yank a country's water supply. Stage a military coup. SWS will tell you what happens next. The idea is to generate alternative futures with outcomes based on interactions between multiple sides," said Purdue University professor Alok Chaturvedi, co-author of the SWS concept paper. Chaturvedi directs Purdue's laboratories for Synthetic Environment for Analysis and Simulations, or SEAS..."

Alan: “S-E-A-S,” they love these little terms, don't they? (Neologisms.)

"...the platform underlying SWS. Chaturvedi also makes a commercial version of SEAS available through his company, Simulex, Inc. SEAS users can visualise the nodes and scenarios in text boxes and graphs, or as icons set against geographical maps. Corporations can use SEAS to test the market for new products, said Chaturvedi. Simulex lists the pharmaceutical giant Eli Lilly..."

Alan: What a surprise.

"...and defense contractor Lockheed Martin among its private sector clients.

Alan: You see there are no [competitors]. The military industrial complex is a complex, singular, a ‘complex’: all the little characters put together like a jigsaw puzzle. That's why the CEOs can move from one to the other. It's all part of the giant CIA.

"The US government appears to be Simulex's number one customer..."

Alan: What a surprise.

"...however. And Chaturvedi has received millions of dollars in grants from the military..."

Alan: Your tax money.

"...and the National Science Foundation..."

Alan: Your tax money from the other foundations.

"...to develop SEAS."

Alan: You think the science foundations are there to just help humanity, don't you?

"Chaturvedi is now pitching SWS to DARPA..."

Alan: Ha, ha.

"...and discussing it with officials at the US Department of Homeland Security, where he said the idea has been well received, despite the thorny privacy issues for..."

"...US citizens.

Alan: Quite something isn't it? Yes, those citizens are such a nuisance—all the little people to the big boys.

Here's page 2, from "The Register" by Mark Baard, from Saturday, 23rd of June 2007.

It says:

"In fact, Homeland Security and the Defense Department are already using SEAS to simulate crises on the US mainland. The Joint Innovation and Experimentation Directorate..."

Alan: They love these long-winded words.

"...of the US Joint Forces Command (JFCOM-J9) in April began working with Homeland Security and multinational forces over "Noble Resolve 07"..."

Alan: Interesting term for the high knights.

"...a homeland defense experiment. In August, the agencies will shift their crises scenarios from the East Coast to the Pacific theatre."

Alan: Everything's a theatre and all these characters are but the players. Mind you, we'll all be the players if they get their way with this matrix system.

"JFCOM-J9 completed another test of SEAS last year called Urban Resolve. The experiment projected warfare scenarios for Baghdad in 2015, eight years from now."

Alan: “Yep, they're going to be home by Christmas, folks.” They knew all of this before they went in.

"JFCOM-9 is now capable of running real-time simulations for up to 62 nations, including Iraq, Afghanistan, and China. The simulations gobble up breaking news, census data, economic indicators, and climactic events in the real world, along with proprietary information such as military intelligence. Military and intel officials can introduce fictitious agents into the simulations (such as a spike in unemployment, for example) to gauge their destabilising effects on a population."

Alan: All of the games that they've actually done in real life, over the years, which were planned that way, they're now going to give us and wean us off into another fake reality, which we won't be able to even detect. At least, most people won't even detect they're in it. They'll think it all a continuation.

"Officials can also "inject an earthquake or a tsunami..."

Alan: Well, gee whiz, they can make that happen anyway with HAARP. They have since the '70’s.

"...and observe their impacts (on a society)", Chaturvedi added."

Alan: This Chaturvedi is a great character, great guy. He obviously is a really good psychopath that wants a good pat on the head from his bosses. It's very obvious he's a people pleaser, a boss pleaser. He's been working hard to create this deviant abnormal, sadistic, mind-stealing system that we've all to bee shoved into; and getting paid by your tax money, to make your chains, as always.

"Jim Blank..."

Alan: Ha, “Blank.”

"...modeling and simulation division chief at JFCOM-J9, declined to discuss the specific routines military commanders are running in the Iraq and Afghanistan computer models. He did say SEAS..."

Alan: S-E-A-S.

"...might help officers determine where to position snipers in a city square, or to envision scenarios that might emerge from widespread civil unrest."

Alan: He doesn't specify where that would be—the civil unrest.

"...SEAS helps commanders consider the multitude of variables and outcomes possible in urban warfare, said Blank. Future wars will be asymetric in nature. They will be more non-kinetic, with the center of gravity being a population."

Alan: Do you hear the terminologies of these guys? These guys have been stuck in their little ivory towers too long, their little tower of Babel. It's time that they came crumbling down.

"Future wars will be asymetric in nature. They will be more non-kinetic, with the center of gravity being a population. The Iraq and Afghanistan computer models are the most highly developed and complex of the 62 available to JFCOM-J9."

"Each has about five million individual nodes representing things such as hospitals, mosques, pipelines, and people. The other SEAS models are far less detailed, encompassing only a few thousand nodes altogether..."

Alan: Now, these nodes are supposed to be people. You came from a number to a node. I guess we're nematodes or something like that, but here's the nodes here.

"Feeding a whole-Earth simulation will be a colossal challenge."

Alan: Oh boy! What a challenge for a psychopath, eh? They love these little games.

"(SWS) is a hungry beast," Blank said."

Alan: We could say a lot of blank stuff about this fellow too.

"A lot of data will be required to make this thing even credible."

Alan: This is the stuff we're getting fed. Not that most people will believe it, because they're already half gone anyway, or three quarters gone, just by the scientific indoctrination and the constant entertainment. This is the next step into the artificial reality to perfect it.

Now here's the third page.

"Alok Chaturvedi wants SWS to match every person on the planet, one-to-one. Right now, the 62 simulated nations in SEAS depict humans as composites, at a 100-to-1 ratio. One organisation has achieved a one-to-one level of granularity for its simulations, according to Chaturvedi: the US Army, which is using SEAS to identify potential recruits."

Alan: Isn't that amazing, eh? Which means they're using real data about real people in all of this. This is a little giveaway here, too.

"Chaturvedi insists his goal for SWS is to have a depersonalised likeness for each individual, rather than an immediately identifiable duplicate. If your town census records your birthdate, job title, and whether

you own a dog, SWS will generate what Chaturvedi calls a "like someone..."

Alan: A “like someone.”

"...with the same stats, but not the same name."

Alan: Oh, who's kidding who? Who's kidding who? We're really stupid at this level, down here, you know.

"Of course, government agencies and corporations can add to SWS whatever personally-identifiable information they choose from their own databases..."

Alan: There’s how they get around that.

"...and for their own purposes. And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly..."

Alan: I'll repeat that part.

" And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly to websites such as MySpace and Twitter..."

Alan: That's well named; “Twit”, I can tell you.

"...it is not a stretch to imagine SWS doing the same thing."

Alan: It's true. They've trained the consumers since they came out with the shopping cards for shops and groceries and so on. I'll tell you a little story here, before I continue with this last page here.

In the '90s, I hadn't been into a huge grocery store, ever. Zehrs Supermarket opened up this gigantic place in Ontario, and I went in there. I'd heard about it. I only went in because I had to go in. It was huge. You almost need roller skates to get around in the place, as they takeover and put all the little guys out of business, so there's no competition, which is what they'll do with everything else, too.

I wanted some vegetables so I went up to the store. This is after television programs on the genetically modified food that was on the national television. I went up to the place where they had all the vegetables, and I asked this little girl, "Do you have any non-modified vegetables? Can you tell me which is which?" She gave me that sort of click, click robotic look; and she was nice enough. She went and got the manager. Well the manager, this massive monstrosity, came over. I asked him the same question. I said, "Can you tell me what's non-modified?" And he looked really stunned. I'm sure he was genuine, and he says, "I don't know." I said, "You don't know?" He says, "No, I guess we’d have to ask the purchasers. Those are the guys who might know" and he says, "To be honest with you, you’re the only person who’s ever asked." That's what stunned me.

You see, we had all been given the same information over a span of a year or two, because Canada (we found out later) had been under a secret testing program with Monsanto and the Canadian government, to test us as the guinea pigs for the modified foods. It only slipped out because they were discussing this in Britain making it mandatory to bring this stuff into Britain, the modified vegetables. That's when we found out they were already using it for 10 years. This was all over the papers and everything. No one, a year or two years later had ever asked. No one had asked. That's what was scary. That's what's really scary.

However, in that same store, I looked at all the checkout counters, and it's just like experiments I'd seen for rats at school, where they put them through little channels and they'd pull levers and things. There’s all these people, one after the other, pulling out cards and swiping it; and at first, from a distance, I thought, "Why are they putting their hand past that little scanner?" Because that's what they’re being trained to do. The card was almost irrelevant. It was a training procedure to get them used to just passing their hand, which one day have a chip in it. They're already getting trained to do the motion, and so it will become easy, you see, quite a natural thing for them. Everything is training, step by step; but I digress from my story

here.

Of course, they give up all their data and ID, even to people who phone them up—all these sales people that phone up for surveys and all the rest of it. They just give up their data. They blab off all their data. It's incredible.

I'll read that last part again from "The Register".

"Of course, government agencies and corporations can add to SWS whatever personally-identifiable information they choose from their own databases and for their own purposes. And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly to websites such as MySpace and Twitter..."

Alan: (And also to a whole host of other agencies.)

"...it is not a stretch to imagine SWS doing the same thing."

Alan: See, we're all trained step by step.

"There may be hooks through which individuals may voluntarily contribute information to SWS," Chaturvedi said."

Alan: “Hooks,” hear the terminology, "There may hooks which may contribute voluntarily." In other words, you're being conned by some polling system or something like that.

"SEAS bases its Al thinking ..."

Alan: Or A-1 thinking. It could be Al, too.

"..."thinking" on the theories of cognitive psychologists and the work of Princeton University professor Daniel Kahneman, one of the fathers of behavioural economics."

Alan: Oh, ho, here we go. This guy works with the Pentagon, obviously. Princeton Department of Psychology et cetera worked hand in glove, since the 1930’s, with psychological warfare games, including the big scam they had with the fear and terror of the Wells talk (or play) that they used in "War of the Worlds" over the radio back yonder. Then the people panicked, and even cities and towns were thinking, “the aliens were invading.” That's been admitted, it was a psychological operation.

Here's Princeton again:

"...and Daniel Kahneman, one of the fathers of behavioural economics."

Alan: If you understand that, you can make people do anything. They'll beg you, like turn off their water or control all their food. It takes geniuses to develop that, you know, even though they were using it in ancient times when they took over cities. They cut off their water into the city and they also cut off their food supply, and sit back and watch them starve and die of thirst. Nothing changes.

"Chaturvedi, as do many AR developers, also cites the work of positive psychology guru Martin Seligman (known, too, for his concept of "learned hopelessness") as an influence on SEAS human behaviour models. The Simulex website says, if a bit vaguely, SEAS similarly incorporates predictive models based upon production, marketing, finance and other fields. But SWS may never be smart enough to anticipate every possibility, or predict how people will react under stress, said Philip Lieberman, professor of cognitive and linguistic studies at Brown University. Experts make 'correct' decisions under time pressure and extreme stress that are not necessarily optimum but work, said Lieberman, who nevertheless said the simulations might be useful for anticipating some scenarios. JFCOM's Blank..."

Alan: There's Mr. Blank there. I don't know if it’s secret or really called Blank. Maybe it's his expression.

Maybe he's a simulation.

"...agreed that SWS, which is using computers and code to do cultural anthropology..."

Alan: Cultural anthropology—very important for controlling huge populations.

"...does not include any "hard science at this point. Ultimately," said Blank, "the guy to make decision is the commander."

Alan: The commander, ooh, spooky, spooky. So there you are. That's the matrix system, which is not in its working phase, its trial phase. It's all ready; this stuff is old. Everything we're given and that's come out and released to the public, is actually old stuff. The public are kept thinking they're on the cutting edge, by press releases and media; releases in scientific newspapers and magazines. That's how you control people's thoughts, by giving them the impression that they're on the cutting edge, while, in actuality, whatever is released to us was known about a long time ago. That's why they could always plan each stage of the future.

You should also check in to Mark Baard's other websites. He does "ParallelNormal.com" for information which you don't generally get in other quarters.

Here is another piece of information, which is aimed at the young, and it's from "The Economic Times". It's from "The India Times," actually, part of the Times News Group, and this part is The Economic Times" -- India Times. This part from Shelley Singh, "Time News Network", Sunday, June 24th, 2007. This is your typical hurrah type, really an ad, how they promote science. There's never an ulterior position or stance to take on it. It's always a hurrah type deal. That's just "a hand-out," it's called, from the scientific communities that's given to newspapers.

It says:

"Care to eat chips — not the potato ones in colourful packaging and different flavours, but the digital ones, info rich variety! For starters, swallow this: If you happen to be among the select VIP members..."

Alan: There's your little snob appeal.

"...the VIP members of the Baja Beach Club, one of Barcelona's hottest night spots, you'll not only be in the company of some very exclusive people, but also among the few with an implantable microchip. The chip was club owner Conrad Chase's idea of offering a unique identity to the club's VIP patrons."

Alan: I think they've also opened one in Holland, the same group, this Baja group. Baja Beach Club, BBC—Ha, ha. What they don't tell you, in this blurb I'm giving out here, is that Mr. Chase, of course, belonged to the National Security Agency. He worked for that, for years, the NSA, the ones that monitor all our conversations worldwide and have been doing it for a long, long time. This is obviously an experiment. It's not new, really. It was out a year ago, this information with this character Conrad Chase and his BBC clubs, who are promoting chips to the young to get into hot nightclubs. Sex sells, you see, and young fellows, full of hormones, follow their noses to where they're told the hottest babes will be; and it's so trendy and so chic to be in with the VIP crowd, as they give it snob appeal.

It says:

"Slightly larger than a grain of rice, the chip is used to identify people when they enter and pay for drinks. It is injected by a nurse under a local anesthetic. It is an RFID tag — radio frequency identification. RFID tags are miniscule microchips which listen for a radio query and respond by transmitting their unique ID code. Most RFID tags have no batteries:"

Alan: Now listen: It says, "Most RFID tags have no batteries."

Alan: It doesn't say all.

"They use the power from the initial radio signal to transmit their response."

Alan: In other words, they're passive supposedly. However, what they don't tell you is that they also can generate their own power from energy—the energy of heat; and it's called 'body heat'.

"At the Baja Club if a special tag-reader is waved near the arm, a radio signal prompts the chip to transmit an identification number which is used to access information about the wearer from a database. Otherwise the chip is dormant. But its applications are wider."

Alan: You can also have this chip loaded with credits to buy drinks and so on, as they then deduct it each time you swipe your arm (when you collect the drink), from your account, which the chip keeps track of. This is what the young fellows are trying to impress the young girls with—these lovely chips. They even have nurses in special vans outside these clubs to give them the chip, the injectable chip. They're being monitored for much, much more and they don't know it, of course, because anything the NSA is involved in is very nefarious indeed. However, as I say, sex overcomes common sense, and sex sells. These guys will keep swiping their arm and impress the young girls there, until the chip doesn't read anymore, and then they've “had their chips,” when the account’s closed; and the girls will walk off to someone else, whose chip is working.

It says here:

"The Baja club members are not the only users of such geeky stuff. Very soon most people might have some kind of a chip implanted in them..."

Alan: “Most people,” yes they will, too.

"...as a means to identify, deliver medicines, monitor health..."

Alan: Oh, here we go again. It's all for your own good.

"...give access to secure areas and also functions as digital door locks."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"Just recently, Kodak filed a patent for edible RFID chips. They’re designed for monitoring a patient’s gastric tract. The chips are covered in a harmless gelatin, which eventually dissolves. These RFID chips embed deep in the body and can be read by a scanner."

Alan: They had all that stuff in the movie, "Fortress," with Christopher Lambert, where he swallowed this thing; it went in and they could actually induce pain in you, too, when required. Don't think they haven't thought of all that, since the military industrial complex are the ones behind it all. The VeriChip really, just as far as I'm concerned, is like all these big military industrial complexes—they're just a front for the military industrial complex. They advance all technologies; and then, of course, they set-up their own international corporations to make sure they guide the technology. You can't give technology to just anyone, so you make sure you guide where it goes, which is where exactly they planned it to go.

"Kodak says that similar radio tags could also be embedded in an artificial knee or hip joint in such a way that they disintegrate as the joint does, warning of the need for surgery."

Alan: Why not just give them the surgery?

"Attaching tags to ordinary pills could also help nurses confirm that a patient has really taken their medicine as ordered."

Alan: Do you hear that? "They took their medicine as ordered." The nurse in "One Flew Over the Cuckoo's

Nest" –excellent movie, well worth watching—would love this. It's right up her alley.

"VeriChip, another American company..."

Alan: That's what I'm talking about, CIA backed.

"...provides chips to hospitals to manage patients. It also provided chips to the Baja Club."

Alan: What a coincidence eh? The CIA-backed VeriChip just happens to be testing it out on teenagers, through what they claim is a private club (the BBC, the Baja Beach Club).

It says:

"An Israeli company called Given..."

Alan: G-I-V-E-N.

"...Imaging.

Alan: Very similar, almost the same as GRAVEN image, isn't it?

"...Given Imaging..."

Alan: How have the mighty fallen, eh?

"...has developed PillCam, a tiny two-sided camera the size of a large pill which patients swallow. It has been used for gastro-intestinal endoscopy tests to diagnose disorders of the esophagus and the small intestine. It takes pictures and sends them wirelessly to a recorder worn on the patient's waist. The images are downloaded to a computer for diagnosis."

Alan: Each capsule costs $450.

"All this is part of what experts like to call "intra-body wireless communications". In this, more than one chip could be embedded in humans and these chips relay information to each other or to a receiver without interference, just as a radio can be tuned to different stations. So in diabetics, for example..."

Alan: They use the unfortunate to sell their gimmickry.

"...an implanted glucose-level reader in one part of the body can communicate with an implanted insulin-pump elsewhere. With such new innovations it will be more common in future to have some wireless devices which are ingested, implanted or simply attached to the body and linked to a network. It is still early days..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"...but a wireless future with edible chips is clearly looming large on the horizon."

Alan: Oh boy, oh boy. So it goes on and on, as we all get programmed. That part there is an old handout. This is a paper handout to newspapers. They just parrot what they're given by the big future think tanks; and that's how we're conditioned—a sort of "rah-rah", excited, "let's be for it all" deal; without us thinking, "wait a minute. What are the consequences of this?" We are always the last to know the real reason, of course. That's the world in which we do live. It's quite something. It's not nice. It's not a nice world at all.

The world that the big control freaks are creating is a hell. The loss of sentience, and even the choice of having it, being taken from you—is a form of murder. It's murder, in fact. This great Brave New World of Huxley, you can see where it's all going, with parallel and virtual realities by the military industrial complex.

Huxley was intensely involved with all of this stuff at Tavistock Institute. He did an awful lot of experimentation with people's brains. Literally, they stuck wires in them and did Delgado type experiments on them, back in the '50's and '60's; they could make them stand up, talk, walk, sit down. It's all well documented material.

In Huxley's speech at Berkeley (which is on my site), you should listen to it. Listen to how this man has an audience chuckling—an ivy school audience, of course, who are all going on to these particular different areas. He says, "most people aren't really happy anyway, so what's wrong, what's wrong in using drugs on them or different kinds of realities? What's wrong with it?" What he's saying, in other words, "from our elitist point of view, we're humane. We're putting you out of your misery by giving you fake realities." That's what he's really saying, and in the most pleasant way, almost in a 19th century old English accent of the elite. We're well under way now to this.

As I say, the last 50 years, especially, of accelerating cultural chaos as they breakdown the old culture and brought in the new atheistic type, to make us all think that we have no other thing beyond us than just science, and life and death, and Darwinism. We dehumanize ourselves by accepting all their propaganda and their expert testimonies that "we're just animals."

The whole idea, and it's always been corrupted once they start, but the whole idea of initial religions was always taken to free mankind, and to do so, at least, after hundreds or maybe thousands of years of tyranny under old empires, old ruling families. Religion, initially, was to give the individual a choice between obeying the ruthless elitists of their day or obeying the rules of what they thought was their deity. That was the first time that happened in history, especially with Christianity in its early, early phase. First time when people had a choice of obeying ruthless leaders and evil tyranny or saying, "wait a minute now. What does my conscience say to my deity?" That's what it initially did. That's why it was taken over so quickly by the authorities and used against the public. Every religion is the same.

That's been successfully removed and you have a New Age wishy-washy religion given by the elite, who promoted it from the beginning, so that you don't want to look at the negative at all. Psychologically, you're already disarmed. You're told to be "happy, happy, happy," like little children, your whole life long; and you'll pay anything for an experience of the supernatural. Those are the candidates who will go into the great claims that are made when the chips come out for brain implants, and no doubt, they'll be an Oprah to promote it as a great thing.

Things are very predictable, but the only ones who are not predictable (according to the first article I read) are few, but they are not quite predictable. There are random factors in all of this brave new matrix world coming up. Random factors, which they can't foresee, which will come to the fore; but really, we shouldn't get into it. We shouldn't get that far. The biggest problem is not just the elite, it's the bulk of the population —that you know support the elite, because whatever the elite do, they will go along with it. That's what's called democracy. The mob can be counted on to do what the elite want them to do. It's only the individuals that cause the problems.

In fact, the elite couldn't survive at all, with their corrupt monetary and commercial system, never could for thousands of years, without the quiet consent of the majority. The majority are just as much of a problem as the elite. When you really look at the whole scenario, there are too few good people, too few normal people left in this world. That's the big problem. There are many happy psychopaths, in all strata, right down to the bottom of society, who'll go along for self-gain with the whole agenda. They have no problems recruiting the monsters to work all over their camps, across the planet, for torturing people. Where do you think these creatures come from? They're bred by the ordinary people, and found to be psychopathic. That's where you find them.

There are too few good people alive today. By being good, I don't mean you obey the rules. Everyone who is classified as "good" obeys the rules, even if the rules are terrible. You'll still be called good, because culture is flexible. It's moldable and shapeable and can be directed, which the culture creators are well aware of. Being good, in the sense that I'm talking about, is having a conscience—a conscience upon which you must act.

So there you have it. You have and you all know the agenda. You all know you have choices, as to whether to go along with this agenda. Is life so bad that we'll be so happy to just jump head-long into this virtual reality, this fake system, where we'll have a utopia—A seeming world of bathing in cotton wool, while all the time we're really a form of energy, like the Matrix movie, doing all kinds of monotonous jobs but not knowing it. Like Huxley said, "most people aren't happy anyway. What's wrong with altering their perceptions?"

That's very humane of him and his kind. Of course, what he didn't say was—since he and his kind had always been in charge—they've never given us any peace to be happy, to be content, for any length of time. This system isn't designed to give you peace. Just the opposite, it's meant to keep you on edge, never knowing if you'll be sick tomorrow and lose your home because you can't pay a mortgage (the gage until death, or the measure until you die), and the banks flip it again, or lose your home that you're renting. You lose your job or have economic depression or war, or the usual plethora of fear factors that are thrown at every single generation, because they haven't given a single generation any peace. It's not designed to allow you to have peace. Yet, by the building up of tension and uncertainty in this world, we have changed so drastically. Many times they can get us to adapt step-by-step into their big mouse trap, where we will be so happy to grab the cheese, when it promises us such relief from all our worldly cares.

Youngsters are already being trained that this is a great thing. All their heroes, all their superheroes in the comic books have chips in them. They're all part cyborg. There's no parent there to tell them that it is a complete fantasy. It's a planned fiction. The parents don't know themselves. There's not enough wise older people to pass on the wisdom. If the parents don't know, the children certainly won't know. Fantasy is a great method, one of the best methods, to indoctrinate into adaptation of a world that has been planned, by people who know the sciences. Those who know the sciences work for the military industrial complex of the world. There is only one.

Many people will love this new form of socialism, this upgraded, updated form of socialism, where it will seem that all your cares are being taken care of for you, by the experts, and you can play forever; but nothing will be real. On the other hand, we have uncertainty if we live in the real world, that we're in charge of our own thoughts, hopefully, because many people don't want to be in charge of their own thoughts. That's why they're addicted to fantasy. It never occurs to them—what is entertainment is actually their programming. Silence and their own thoughts can make them panic, because they're not used to it.

For those who can handle thinking, and the enjoyment of being able to reason and think, the time is running short, because the war, really, is stepping up on them. The ones who are awake, and I don't mean just awake to their part in the system, their time period changing. I mean those who understand the overall picture—past, present and future. There's a joy in being awake. There's a joy in breaking free from all the indoctrination. There's a joy in understanding the esoteric side of things and being able to apply them to what is happening.

Just a quick note here:

I've had lots of people asking where they can find the article I read from "The Guardian", the complete article; the 90-page document from the Department of Defence, the UK Division. You'll find it in my "Article section". I've made sure you'll see what it is. It was listed under the DCDC, which is Department of Concepts and Doctrine Center, which is the think thank for the Department of Defence. In addition, it is the one, really, that gives out the big future scenarios for the NATO group of countries. I'm adding "UK Department of Defence" to it, to make it more clear to people what it is. Look into the "Article Section," and you'll find it on my website.

It's funny how synchronicities work. People who wakeup and go beyond the fear stage of: "my goodness, it's just my little world that's changing suddenly. My normal is moving on to something else." They've got beyond that phase, and realized your normal was just what was approved, by the elite, for a time now gone by. For those, you'll find that synchronicities do occur.

The other day, I was thinking about mobs, and I was thinking about how, down through history, you have one mob being stirred up by a psychopathic elite, who understand the sciences of sociology and mob rule. Therefore, they stir up mobs to fight other mobs; and those who were part of a mob, what they're really doing is projecting all the terror or fear within themselves, and hatred, and projecting it on to others, who are just the same as themselves, generally. It's like two military groups doing battle. The ordinary people on the battlefield are just the ordinary people, from either side, who are told to kill each other and who are fed propaganda to make them do it. They don't profit from it themselves. In fact, their whole society is always changed, regardless of who appears to win; and yet it continues. The same scenario continues over and over. Revolution is the same way, where the big mob, who often have lots of grievances, genuine ones, think that this is going to create a utopia for them and all their fears will disappear in a just society. They forget that their leaders, generally, will be the psychopaths who will then have power over them, even more so. One tyranny for another—the frying pan into the fire.

It reminded me of an old poem written by Yeats, because sometimes poetry or even song (which is just poetry in song, if it's done properly), is an easy, quick, effective way to get a complex message across in few words. That's the best kind of teaching. Yeats, I think he called it, "The Great Day," and (if I remember) he said:

"HURRAH for revolution and more cannon-shot!
A beggar upon horseback lashes a beggar on foot.
Hurrah for revolution and cannon come again!
The beggars have changed places, but the lash goes on."

In other words, it's a new day—same shit, same thing; new boss, same shit, because the psychopaths are always in control, and they always say and do the right things until they're in power. Afterwards, I was thinking about that, and Yeats came back to me, I got a letter from someone who emails me, someone with a few dogs, in the States. She was telling me about a poignant thing, which obviously would stick with anyone.

She said, "There was a sad summer story that occurred here on the main streets of New Jersey, towards the end of the raging Vietnam era. The terrible event definitely depicts the scarring of America that was planned, and you have mentioned. A young woman of 18 years was rapped by about 30 men on the streets of Mantoukin (or possibly Metuchen), but it's New Jersey where she lived. (I remember when that happened. I was really young at the time.) Then gasoline was used and she was immolated (she was set on fire). She was murdered by a mob because she had a boyfriend, a marine who was in Vietnam. I'm sure Moloch was well fed."

She goes on to say, "I was 14 years old, living near Napo Mountains, where I read about it in the newspaper while home on vacation. The dead girl was a classmate attending the same school that I was in, in Massachusetts. We knew each other and were the only two from New Jersey. I remember calling the headmaster and telling him of the news."

She goes on to tell me about some (just a few) of this elite crew (because they were an elite bunch) of the left-wingers, who thought they were left-wingers, I'm sure, opposing it all; because mobs are mobs, you see, either side. Their thoughts are never their own; and they project their hate onto others. She said at the end, "My friend's name was Margo. She was tall and pretty and she could write. I wanted to be like her. There was a beauty in her sadness. She loved Yeats. (That, somehow, is synchronicities.) She was elegant with a neck like a swan, and yet she was sacrificed in futility by the mob because they projected their hate of something else onto her."

That's the problem with mob rule. The mob, as the high Masons have said, can always be counted on to do their dirty work for them, because the mob are indeed, truly, the profane—in all ages.

It's interesting, I think that Yeats himself was a Mason, probably a lower Mason, because everyone who's anyone, in the last couple of hundred years, that's put out there, is generally a Freemason. Not that they

understand an awful lot at that level. Yeats did wear a ring. He had a ring with a hawk and a butterfly on it. The hawk is a predator, and people love predators, at least the psychopathic crowd does. That's why they have them on their Coats of Arms. If you go into ancient, ancient history, even in Sumer, and they uncovered buildings with the frescos on them, and the elite of all ages, down through the ages (because it's the same elite, really), you'll find pictures of them, drawings on their horses with their hawks on their arms. You see the hawk around Horus, as he sits in the position of secrecy, or Harpocrates. Yeats wore the ring with a hawk and a butterfly, because, you see, we humans have different sides to us. We have emotion and we have logic. This is an old battle, which is often epitomized for the exoteric crew into left-brain/right-brain, male/female.

However, you see, completion of the perfected person used to (at least in ancient times) mean someone who didn't deny either. They didn't let either rule. Those psychopaths use what they think is logic. Emotion is simply a tool to be used on people beneath, the ordinary people; but they themselves do not feel those emotions. They feel excitement and the power of conquering. That's how they get off in life—domination. They're sadistic. The lesser psychopaths are sadomasochists, who worship the sadists above them, wishing they were up there. They love the predator. The hawk symbolizes logic: straight to its target. The butterfly, though, symbolizes, as Yeats knew, a crooked road of intuition; and he said himself, that "wisdom is a butterfly and not a gloomy bird of prey."

Our lives are not meant to be some format—some computer format, from birth to death, where: You're born. You go to kindergarten. You go to school. You go into a job. You get trained. You work. You may or may not breed. You pay taxes. You buy and consume. You buy insurance for your burial. You're a good citizen. Now that is a systems format. That's not living. That's not called living. That is the land of the dead. That's the land that the psychopath has created. It's also the system which many people will fight to keep, never realizing it was never theirs. We're supposed to have time in life to be like the butterfly, which goes all over the place, but it knows where it's going. Intuition pulls it on.

INTUITION is your link to something higher and beyond this. We've got to stop projecting our own fears and worries and hatreds onto those people "over there," whoever the new target may be, at any time, in any era. The mob wants everyone to be the same as themselves. They have a control freak mentality within them. They don't want someone being different, dressing differently, looking different, speaking differently or having different customs. That is also the MR. (modus operandi) of those who want a global rigid structured planned society.

What we need is a new way, a different way—one way which is out of the control of the elite. It's outside their formatted think tank projections of the future, where they project our reactions to everything we plan to do. We must not react the way they expect. We must go past them, beyond them, over them and around them; and eventually we have to push them all out of the picture. We can't go on in this way of predator worship and inhumanness to others, because they have told us where they're going to take us, into a matrix where there'll be no more you.

I don't speak for the majority of the people, because I know the majority will like socialism in a fantasy reality, where even the programs are made by others for them, and they won't have to worry their pretty little heads, but it's not for everyone. The ones outside of that are the ones to whom I speak. The ELITE couldn't do anything WITHOUT the CONSENT of the MAJORITY. They count on it. They're symbiotic; but there are many people, too, outside of that, who know there must be another way—and our intuition guides us.

From Hamish and myself, it's a very hot day here, very muggy, very hot; and with the rain that was here last week, the mosquitoes are all cheering like crazy, because they breed like crazy when it's wet. Now it's humid and hot. So, from Hamish and myself, we're going to try and keep cool. It's good night, and may your god or your gods, and your intuition go with you.

"Eleanor Rigby" by the Beatles

Ah, look at all the lonely people

Ah, look at all the lonely people

Eleanor Rigby picks up the rice in the church where a wedding has been
Lives in a dream
Waits at the window, wearing the face that she keeps in a jar by the door
Who is it for?

All the lonely people
Where do they all come from ?
All the lonely people
Where do they all belong ?

Father McKenzie writing the words of a sermon that no one will hear
No one comes near.
Look at him working. Ironing his socks in the night when there's nobody there
What does he care?

All the lonely people
Where do they all come from?
All the lonely people
Where do they all belong?

Ah, look at all the lonely people
Ah, look at all the lonely people

Eleanor Rigby died in the church and was buried along with her name
Nobody came
Father McKenzie wiping the dirt from his hands as he walks from the grave
No one was saved

All the lonely people
Where do they all come from?
All the lonely people
Where do they all belong?

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"SIMPLE SIMONS, SECRET SERVICES
AND
SOCIETAL ATROPHY"
February 2, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - February 2, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi, I'm Alan Watt and today is February 2, 2007. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com with another spontaneous blurb, which generally are just thoughts that flicker through my mind as the day progresses or come out just before I talk, things come to the surface sometimes.

I was thinking about the crisis we live through all through our lives, one after the other. That's crisis, not lives I'm talking about, and how the average person not only can't really keep up with it all, all the real things that happen, the real fears and the crisis which are manipulated, the possible crisis coming up. All the things that keep us on edge, fearful and obedient and obedience is the real technique. That is, it comes out of fear mongering, obedience, the technique of creating it.

Tribal nature makes most people who are followers look to the leader for the answers to solve their problems. That's why you have a Santa Claus, the good daddy who a child thinks or has been taught to think brings all the freebies to them, the greatest con for commercialization ever devised. That's why people turn towards their deity, whatever one they've been given, to solve their problems for them. That's why the child looks towards the parent. At least they used to in the old days. Now they don't really have to. They've got guidance counselors at school, who often do in this day and age have more contact and exchange more information, have more conversations with the children than the parents do.

You have to look back to see how the plans that were laid down for the centuries were to culminate in a New World Order for the Age of Aquarius. This is the age where many of the helpers, the workers towards this at the low levels thought they were going to bring in the Age of Peace and happiness, the infantile dream of having no worry, just living a perpetual childhood.

They gave them the "hippy movement" as they called it and broke out an updated form of music, which had been experimented with in the 1920's. The music was to be accompanied with drugs and miniskirts and different fashion designs, aimed specifically at a younger generation. It's always a young generation you must capture if you want to move things in a big way and move the agenda forward.

In the 1920's when they brought out the Charleston and the miniskirts and the free love and made booze a very naughty thing to have, which guaranteed that booze cans sprung up all over the place and the young would go to them, and they also brought in drugs too. Cocaine was being thrown around in a heavy way back in the '20, the Roaring '20's.

The problem with the free love and the cocaine and the drugs and the booze was that they didn't have the pill at that time. They didn't have all the abortion clinics up and running, and so they had a tremendous fallout from pregnancies and certainly back street abortionists sprung up all over the place. I mean that's a whole different story in itself. The homes, the orphanages, which we know today the big ones sprung up to take care of all the unwanted children that came out of that era. They didn't have the welfare state and all that. What happened was the big planners of culture went back to the drawing board with what they learned and revamped it all and suddenly in the '60's it burst out all over with the pop music – so father, the pop, was followed by the rock you see and drugs.

Britain, the BBC was one of the biggest pushers for the drugs because they got these groups that suddenly appeared out of nowhere and we know from exposure since that they were trained by professionals to appear on the scene. They came out of nowhere at the time and were being pushed on "Top of the Pops", that was a BBC one where they come on and they'd mime their song. Then the next bunch would come on and mime their song. They had to mime because they didn't even give them time to plug anything in or set up their gear. It's impossible, but most of the viewers never noticed that. They thought they were playing and the parents did too that watched this, and it all seemed very innocent at the beginning except when they would bring on certain leaders of the groups for interviews and they were always stoned out of their minds. Some of them fell off the chairs and the interviewers rather than be taken aback or the television cutting that part, the interviewer would turn to the camera and give this naughty wink, like ha, ha, aren't we naughty. This was all to encourage the whole drug movement. An idea as I said that they tried before on a more limited scale under prohibition, which made it really exciting to get into booze cans where the drugs were too.

They coupled this with the advent of the pill for unwanted pregnancies to stop that, at least for the ones who took it. They had tremendous fallout for a lot of the women who came down with blood clots and strokes and so on, but that was all kind of hushed up at the time. We definitely saw tremendous changes and the newspapers began to also rant on about this exciting period of change and hippy communes were being sponsored to go off and try and live in the woods. These little communes were awful like the habitat areas – a preliminary habitat area of the United Nations, which they're promoting at the moment and shortly will be pushed into effect. Nothing happens by chance in culture. It's promoted to the public who simply go along thinking it's actually theirs and nothing works greater than conning a young generation into telling them that this is their culture.
The youngsters have no reason to disbelieve this. They thought it was their culture because all the magazines suddenly appeared, youth magazines, teenage magazines hyping it up, but it wasn't designed by teenagers. It was designed by very old people who knew the business of culture creation.
THE DRUGS TIED IN WITH THE BREAKING DOWN OF SOCIETY. It was one of the reasons which would be pushed for creating massive internal armies of police and special drug squads, a whole buildup of officialdom that would eventually control a future population. That's partly the reason they had to have the drugs there and also to literally create such disruption within society that the old customs, the old way, the culture (your cult, culture), your cult would be broken down; and it wasn't yours anyway because the previous one had been designed as well for them. It definitely separated the generations. That was the encouragement of it. TO BREAK A GENERATION FROM ADOPTING THE WAYS OF THE PREVIOUS ONE – that's really why it was pushed.

Out of the blue came these eccentric talkers, talkers on stage, widely publicized, like Dr. Timothy Leary who would often go on the stage with his white coat of the scientists, the new priests you see, and exemplify and glorify drugs to make the youth think it's so exciting. Alternate experiences, the Aldous Huxlian technique of mind control, really; because if you're not in charge of your mind, who is? Why would hand it over to someone else? – which lots of people do.
We know now that Timothy Leary worked for the CIA. That is no surprise and it wasn't even a surprise to me when I was small watching all this stuff happening and watching adults' reactions to it or watching older children's reactions to it and how they adopted the outfits – the gene theory. That's the gene theory, the blue jeans, the Blue Lodge, the similarity of the uniforms in China and also the miniskirts and the free love attitude. However, they never talked about the sexually transmitted diseases which went rampant as well and that begins another story.
However, Timothy Leary, it's an interesting name, Timothy, because if you speak it out you've got "time of the leary" you see and "the leary" in old Europe and in England was the man who went around with the long pole with the light on the end, the burning light, to light the street lamps which were gas in the 1800's into the early 1900's. There's no coincidence there with his name.
Looking at history can be comical at times because some things are put right out there so obviously for certain people to understand, but the rest of the masses don't. They will speak of these things and be very serious about them without knowing what it even means.
A lot of countries had their own versions of Leary, promoting this stuff to students. You'll find in the behavioral sciences back in the '60, definitely in the '70's, they came out with a wired up motorcycle helmet which produced a mild magnetic field on a certain frequency and this would give you altered states, the same types of altered states in fact as certain of the drugs do, the hallucinogenic drugs.
"Purple Haze"
By Jimi Hendrix

Purple Haze all in my brain,
lately things don't seem the same,
actin' funny but I don't know why
'scuse me while I kiss the sky.

Purple Haze all around,
don't know if I'm coming up or down.
Am I happy or in misery?
Whatever it is, that girl put a spell on me.

Help me

Help me
A form of EMP (electromagnetic pulsations) can also alter your reality, make you see things which aren't there, yet in the behavioral sciences it's well understood that they can give you the exact same experiences with this helmet as the drugs they use in Latin America, Peru and so on for their experiences and you'll see the same things. You have the Lilliputian ones where you see small people and it's caused by alterations in the temporal lobe of the brain. You can also stretch it further into the HAARP technology which also beams out EMP and that could control, at least as we know in theory, whole nations of people. Altering the temporal lobe will make you highly excited or placid depending on the slight variations of the frequency.
The reality we live in is a manufactured reality, scientifically put together, so complex because it's your entire reality. It's all the facets that control it, manipulated from a single head you might say, the capstone, and drugs were thrown over university walls at some points out of limos in garbage bags to get the whole ball rolling, free.
Prior to that, we can look into all of the medicines that suddenly came out in the 1800's by the Bayer Company in England. The Bayer is the family name or Bower of Rothschild. They still have the Bayer patent. They run Bayer that makes aspirin today. That's one of their family businesses. They're always involved in drugs on the one hand and money on the other and the running of countries. In the 1800's, they came out with all these medicines which had opiates in them, so no matter what your problem was they would have brand a medicine with an opiate in it, which also could produce these experiences. It drug people down, made them compliant and made them manageable. However, it was highly addictive so they'd lose certain functioning abilities.
They really tried that on the population of Britain, but luckily Britain at that time had a healthy pub industry and the people preferred to go to the pubs where they'd socialize and chat about politics and all that kind of stuff and pass on local and regional and international news. The pubs in a sense defeated the opium industry when they tried to bring it into the population of Britain and other parts of Europe.
At that time, there was no prescription needed. You could buy it over-the-counter. The same people, the same families in fact that had forced the opium into China in the opium wars are still running the show today. You see the same family names and then in the U.S. they still go to Yale. It's hereditary.
And you wonder why the drugs proliferate always into the poorest areas. The crimes develop because people must get their fix. Police forces constantly recruit and up their quotas for more and more manpower to deal with this problem and yet it's a rigged problem. Both sides are run by the same capstone as I say.
Back in 1996, an article was put out in "Everybody's News" which was a Cincinnati alternative paper and it was called "The Jeff Lynch Story", so I'm going to read a little bit of this tonight. It's an interesting story to see an average person with an American culture joining the military and his experiences, when at every stage of the game he thought he was doing the right thing.
Alan: This was on page 8 of "Everybody's News", November 29th to December 5th, 1996.
The story was put out by Randy Katz, K-A-T-Z.
These days, 34-year-old Cincinnati native Jeffrey Lynch deals in antiques, applies his skill as an artist and photographer, paints houses and does other odd jobs to support himself while he pursues his dream of producing documentary films.
In the early 1980's, however, Jeff Lynch had very different aspirations. He was committed to a career in the U.S. military and in 1982 became one of only a handful of a group of 300 recruits to complete the U.S. Army's intensive and harrowing two-year courses in "Special Forces Airborne Tactics and Medical Training" at Fort Benning in Georgia and Fort Sam Houston in Texas.
Lynch subsequently opted for the service in the Coast Guard and saw duty as a Quarter Master aboard the U.S. Coast Guard Cutter, Steadfast. In that capacity and the words of an official unit commendation, he gave meritorious service in helping to carry out the Coast Guard's primary mission in the Caribbean to disrupt maritime and air smuggling of marijuana and cocaine into the United States.
But while Lynch and his shipmates made some sizeable high-seas busts of marijuana shipments, he said he never saw or interdicted an ounce of cocaine. Though Lynch didn't see any U.S. bound shipments of cocaine, he did hear about some. Lynch's information came from an unexpected but authoritative source. While on shore leave in Honduras, Lynch ran into an old Special Forces buddy, one of the men who had finished a medical course along with him at Fort Sam Houston. The man, however, was not in uniform. In the course of their conversation in an out of the way bar in the Honduran coastal city of Puerto Cortés, Lynch said his buddy told him he was an active undercover duty carrying out covert operations for the CIA's program in support of the contras.
Alan: Remember the Iran-Contra scandal for drugs. It's amazing how much has happened, huge things really, and we skip over them and that's a whole field in itself for those who want to look into it. With Ollie

North who wanted to have – he wanted a team to bring in martial law over the whole country.
Lynch said his friend also told him that he had seen a plane load of cocaine cleared for takeoff from a CIA maintained airstrip in Honduran jungle and that the plane was bound for a U.S. Military Base in this country. The plane's pilot, Lynch friend told him, was supplied by the CIA with codes that would allow him to clear U.S. Customs Air Surveillance. The contents of the plane his friend made clear were destined for sale on the streets of America to help fund the CIA's covert support of the contra war against Nicaragua. In that moment Jeff Lynch's ideas about his relationship to this country's military agenda changed forever. This is his story.
I enlisted in the Special Forces, the Green Berets when I was 18 in September of '81 Lynch recalls. I had the idea that this would be my rite of passage to manhood. I've seen John Wayne in the "Green Beret" (that's the movie) and the hormones were raging.
Lynch never knew his natural father. His mother's marriage to his stepfather broke up when Lynch was 12 and thereafter he was raised in St. Petersburg, Florida by his grandparents. His grandfather had also been in the military, but he was less than thrilled about his grandson's decision.
He told me I was crazy for enlisting in Special Forces, Lynch recalls. Shortly after beginning training, Lynch began to think his grandfather was right. Looking back, I don't know how I made it. I was in the Army Reserve on active duty for two years training. Of the roughly 300 recruits, people from all over the Army who started out with us at Fort Bragg, only 14 completed the stress training at Fort Benning and were sent to the medical training course at Fort Sam Houston.
The pace and intensity of the Special Forces training, says Lynch, were designed to weed out most people. It wasn't only physical hardship; it was also psychological stress. We - those who survived the entire training course were very tight because we went through a lot together.
Alan: That's the bonding that's forced in. There's a lot of psychological bonding goes on, which is intensified through scientific methods of training.
One of the most harrowing and effective training procedures at Fort Sam Houston was the poetically designated "goat lab," Lynch says. It was an experience he'll never forget.
They would take a full M-16 clip and empty it into a herd of goats. Then, as surreal as it sounds, an instructor in a white smock would stand over us while we went to work. We tried to simulate a battlefield and our job was to do everything we could to try and save these goats. It sounds cruel, but it was an effective training. You can read in a book over and over how they stopped arterial hemorrhaging, but when that artery is spurting blood in your face and you take that clamp with your hand on it and the bleeding stops, it gives you a high level of confidence.
Alan: It also would help to further dehumanize you with natural feelings. That's also part of the procedure, to abuse then help, you see.
Lynch also received intensive training in the most sophisticated surgical techniques, some of which are not taught to civilian physicians until their surgical residencies after medical school and in addition to saving lives Lynch was taught how to take them.
They taught us how to kill people and to make it look like someone else did it, says Lynch. They taught us how to kill a person and make it look like it was suicide.
He understood the rational for that paradoxical element in his training course, but he was never comfortable with it. He was also concerned about the impact active duty and the Special Forces would have on his young marriage. By the end of his training, Lynch's concept of Special Forces active duty no longer was based on fantasies about John Wayne. The reality spending two or six to nine months of the year in third-world countries training indigenous rebel forces to overthrow governments the U.S. considered undesirable didn't seem to him worth wrecking his marriage for.
He opted instead for active duty in the Coast Guard. He went to the Navy's Quarter Master School and received a posting out of his adopted hometown of St. Petersburg on the medium endurance Coast Guard Cutter Steadfast.
Lynch served aboard the Steadfast from 1984 through '87 as the ship's crew focused on nabbing elicit vessels in and around the Caribbean, choke points such as Yucatan passage and the windward passage of Cuba. In those three years he estimates he was involved in seizing several tons of marijuana on the high seas, though not one drop of cocaine.
The drug shipment that made the most lasting impact on Lynch, however, was the one his captain let go free. It was off the Yucatan Peninsula early one morning, Lynch says. I was on a watch with a young inexperienced ensign. It was my job as Quarter Master to keep track of where the ship was and to keep the official log, which was used in court whenever we brought people to justice.
Alan: That's why you log on to the computer. It's a legality; it's being used as a record, which one day will

be used against you.
It was really important to be very neat and precise so I would keep a rough log then go back and enter the information in the official log. What happened that morning, however, would never become an official entry in the Steadfast's log.
We had picked up a radar contact, Lynch recalls. It was a good sized craft running darkened ship, that is with no lights, as if attempting to avoid detection. We came up on it and hit it with a spotlight. It was a Columbian fishing trawler converted; it was loaded with dope. There was even marijuana stacked on the decks. You could smell it.
Lynch says he advised an ensign to alert the ship's operations officer, as called for by Coast Guard procedures, shortly after making radar contact with the suspected vessel. The officers were asleep in their cabins, however, and the ensign hesitated to wake them up before making sight contact with the Columbian vessel.
Shortly after the sighting had been made, though, everyone on board the Steadfast was wide awake. We'd sometimes go weeks without seeing anything illegal, says Lynch. This was a big bust. The captain comes up and he's elated, as we all are, then the operations officer turns to me and says, "Quarter Master Lynch, where's the EPIC check?" E-P-I-C, EPIC is the acronym for the Coast Guard's El Paso Information Center, which is electronically linked to Washington based military and government authorities.
Alan: I like the name El Paso – like you pass it, passago.
All Coast Guard ships are required to obtain EPIC clearance before taking action against any foreign vessel in international waters. In this case, however, the ensign had failed to inform EPIC of their action, even though a boarding party from the Steadfast was already steering towards the Columbian trawler. The captain gets on the radio and orders the boarding party to return to the ship, Lynch says. They send the name and location of the trawler to EPIC and the word comes back that is a Category One vessel.
Category One, Lynch explains, is a code that automatically instructs all Coast Guard personnel that they are not to interfere with or even contact any vessels so designated. These dirt bags had been claiming "no speak English" when we tried to make radio contact, Lynch says. Now the captain gets on the radio and tells them, "sorry to have interrupted your voyage. We've been diverted to an emergency search and rescue mission 100 miles east of here. You have a pleasant voyage north." Then we turned and steamed away full throttle. The bridge of the Steadfast fell silent, Lynch says, while he struggled to control his own rage.
By this time my marriage was on the rocks, due to the long separations caused by his sea duty. I'm writing everything down in my rough log and saying under my breath, "this is bullshit, this is bullshit." And the captain sees me writing this and comes over to me and says, Petty Officer Lynch, you don't need to put all that stuff in your official log.
Lynch says the captain instructed him to enter only the time and place of the interception and to note that that the encounter was determined not to be of law enforcement value. I was angry, says Lynch. I said, sir, no disrespect, but this is bullshit. Meanwhile my duty officer was looking at me as if to say you are nuts because you just don't say that to the captain. In fact, Lynch's actions could have lead to a serious charge against him had his captain been so inclined.
Fortunately for Lynch, he wasn't. Instead Captain F.J. Schmidt summoned Lynch to his cabin and after issuing a stern warning about the consequences of any further behavior such as Lynch had exhibited on the bridge that morning, he explained to him the real nature of a Category One vessel designation. He told me that designation is set up to protect undercover informants. We would have had an undercover DEA agent aboard that boat and if we had boarded them we could have gotten our people killed; and I felt terrible.
That experience off the Yucatan Peninsula wasn't the only time that Lynch found himself felling terrible as a result of conflict between the demands of his duty and the dictates of his own conscience. While helping carrying out another aspect of the Coast Guard's mission in the Caribbean, he took the photo of Haitian refugees sprawling on the deck of the Steadfast that appears on the cover of this week's EN.
We had intercepted them in the windward passage of Cuba, Lynch says. In the middle of the photo you can see two of the male Haitians looking sadly at something. They were watching their boat sink after our gunners had fired on it. Part of the refugees' inconsolable sadness undoubtedly stemmed from what they knew lay ahead for them. Our orders were to return these people to Haiti. It was still during the Devali regime.
When we docked there the Haitian police drove paddy wagons right out onto the loading docks. They would beat the refugees savagely right in front of our eyes as they came off the ship. Then they loaded them up and took them away. Lynch's most distressing and disillusioning encounter, however, came not at sea but on land while helping to train Honduran navy personnel in the techniques of drug interdiction.
The Steadfast dropped anchor off Puerto Cortés and Lynch and some of his shipmates were granted 12-hour

shore leave. Lynch rambled off on his own and eventually happened on a little bar where he stopped in for a drink and a sandwich before returning to his ship. There he says he ran across a former acquaintance whom he had never expected to see again, let alone in a seedy Honduran bar. The man was a fellow American, one of that handful who had completed Special Forces training with Lynch at Fort Sam Houston.
I didn't recognize him at first, said Lynch. First of all, you don't expect to see other Americans in a place like that and here he is with long hair and an earring sitting in civilian clothes. Lynch will not divulge the name of the former Special Forces comrade out of concern and in doing so he placed a man's life in danger. However, Lynch says he had no trouble recognizing his fellow goat lab veteran once he spotted him.
He says, Lynch what the hell are you doing here? Then he says the former comrades swapped stories for about an hour but he asked his buddy, what's with the hair? Lynch said his friend informed him he was working covert down here. We're not supposed to be here. Lynch said his friend told him the cover was necessary because Congress had cut off funds for the contras. He was on active duty A-team out of Fort Bragg, said Lynch, working covertly undercover for the CIA in support of the contras.
He was a Green Beret, a non-commissioned officer, still an enlisted man receiving active duty pay and working covertly for the agency, but if he was caught he had to lie and say he was a mercenary acting on his own. He told me he was in Puerto Cortés to meet a shipment of arms and to be escorted along with several other CIA subcontractors, none of whom was present among the five or six other people in the bar where Lynch said he met his friend to a contra camp in the mountains near the Nicaraguan border several hours away.
Lynch says that when his friend heard what he was doing in Honduras training the Hondurans to board ships and seize drug shipments in accordance with international law, it struck the undercover Special Forces solider as funny. He said, you guys are down here trying to stop the cocaine? We're sending it back to the states I said. You're kidding. What do you mean? He said, I've seen them loading it on the planes, tons of the stuff, pure cocaine. They, Lynch says, were the contras – people working with the Nicaraguan resistance forces and he's telling me he's seen tons of the stuff being loaded on planes and it's being flown back to the states and sold in America to finance the freedom fighters.
At one point Lynch says, his friend responded to his expressions of disgust and disbelief by saying the drug shipments were a small price to pay for freedom.
Alan: That's how it's rationalized.
It blew my mind, said Lynch. Here vice president George Bush had come on board the Steadfast on the previous New Year's Day in the Bahamas, shook the hand of every member of the crew and gave us a rah-rah speech about what a great job we were doing as soldiers on the front lines of the war on drugs. Reagan, Bush, North, I know they knew what was going on.
Lynch said his friend told him about one plane in particular that he'd seen with his own eyes loaded with cocaine to be flown from Honduras to an Air Force base in Texas. There, Lynch says, his friend told him the cocaine was offloaded and allowed to be sold in the streets of America. I said, whoa, what happens when these guys hit U.S. airspace and get confronted by customs? He told me that the pilot has a special designation code that they give customs and customs lets them right in.
Alan: The same thing as they were doing with the ships.
Lynch said most of what his friend told him, he presented to me in the form of a joke. He thought it was funny that I was trying like hell to stop drugs getting back to America and he was helping to get them in. It may have been like a joke but Lynch said he is certain his friend was not kidding and Lynch certainly wasn't laughing.
Lynch had given his Special Forces comrade his word that he would not let the information imparted that afternoon in a little bar in Puerto Cortés go any further. For years he kept the secret even when high school friends taunted him when he came home during leave. They'd say, what the hell are you doing out there? You have so much coke around here you must not be doing your job. It really bothered me. Even after his military discharge in 1987, Lynch mentioned the conversation to no one except his wife and close family. His marriage, however, did not long survive the strain that his military service placed on it.
A second marriage ended up when the failure of the war on drugs came home to Lynch in a very direct way. His wife succumbed to heroin addiction. Meanwhile, Lynch used his veterans' benefits to attend film schools at the Ohio State University where he once managed using a handheld camera to interview Ollie North and asked him pointed questions about contra drug operations. Eager to corroborate his own information and to satisfy his own conscience, Lynch sought out any and all public disclosures regarding the CIA contra drug connection.
He closely followed, as most of the media did not, the Congressional hearings chaired 10 years ago by Senator Bob Kerrey which looked into a broad range of CIA complicity in worldwide drug operations and

other illicit activities in support of friendly governments. He clipped and saved the 1993 New York Times that seemed to bear his own experience aboard the Steadfast when the crew was ordered to let the trawler full of marijuana go free. The Times and 60 Minutes both did stories about a covert CIA drug sting operation that went awry and resulted in a ton of nearly pure cocaine reaching the United States courtesy of the agency's anti-drug program in Venezuela.
Then last August, the San Jose Mercury News published an in-depth series of articles by a reporter Gary Webb which purported to prove the direct legacy of the American government's covert support for the Nicaraguan guerrillas was the crack cocaine epidemic afflicting America's inner cities, particularly Los Angeles--
Alan: Well, you always dope the angels first, eh?
Hearing about the series now with its own website on Internet, Lynch wrote to the paper and obtained a copy. When he read it he felt as if he had been awakened from a long nightmare. I said, thank God, after more than 10 years the truth has finally come out about what was going on down there. Others, however, weren't so sure. Many in the mainstream press pooh-poohed the Mercury News series and criticized Webb for making overly broad inferences about the CIA levels of involvement in the drug shipments.
On November 15th, Jeff Lynch managed to get through as a caller to C-Span's The Washington Journal whose guest that day were Los Angeles Times op-ed page contributing editor, Susan Garment, and Boston Globe columnist, Thomas Oliphant. Lynch asked why the mainstream press seemed to have blown off the Mercury News series, attempted to discredit Webb and had largely ignored the Kerry Commission's report. He also tried to provide a basis for his questions by referring to his own Coast Guard experience in the Caribbean. The C-Span host cut him off.
Alan: You'll find all through the news media a lot of the top people are actually working for the CIA. That's not a secret.
With news organizations and individual journalists throughout the country lining up on one side or the other of the San Jose Mercury News debate, many have accused that paper of irresponsibility suggesting that the CIA had a direct involvement in illegal shipments of cocaine to Los Angeles and other American cities. Jeff Lynch's story bears directly on that controversy.
EN...
Alan: I guess it's EN or N – it's like ON actually in French.
...has independently verified Lynch's service.
Alan: This is actually this paper here, Everybody's News.
Everybody's News has independently verified Lynch's service record with the Coast Guard and has copies of Lynch's training diplomas, commendation letters, certificates of honorable discharge and other records.
In our estimation, Jeffrey Lynch's accounts of his Coast Guard experience appears both accurate and credible and if his former Special Forces training buddy was telling Lynch the truth about seeing a plane loaded with cocaine take off for the U.S. from the CIA maintained airfield in Honduras, it may be history's eventual judgment that the only thing irresponsible about the assertions made in the San Jose Mercury News series was that they didn't go far enough.
And this is old stuff you see because we're being bypassed or it's been bypassed with all the other crisis have come down the pike since then, and it's well called the pike.
This is the world we live in, where that which you think exists for a certain purpose does the opposite. It's really the matrix you live in. Not only that, they've trained populations. Every country's done this to their own people. They've trained their populations to perceive things the way they're taught to perceive things and never to question what's really going on.
We see it even within the churches down through the centuries, where when a priest is caught interfering with little boys who also believed in – I think it was Al Gore's assertions that no child left behind – well, with the church it was no child's behind left. And yet the followers didn't want to believe it because they've been trained to see these upright people as the most honest beings on the planet, regardless of the evidence; and even today when people are caught in the act, so many of them can't believe it's true. They will not believe it's true – the alteration of perception through conditioning.
The fallout on society, all societies, of the drug scene has been tremendous. It's also created large amounts of money for covert "black operations" as they call them and it's also created a huge military force of police within countries who are supposed to combat it; and I have no doubt, too, they're told who to attack and who to let go, who to ignore. The same as every other institution is with their codes and so on.

THE WAR HAS BEEN ON THE PUBLIC. The public are the ones who suffer for this agenda and that's okay for the big boys to decide because it's their world as far as they're concerned. THIS WAR IS ON THE PUBLIC.

It was declared a long time ago. A long time ago and through agencies like Special Forces or the SAS in Britain, they have compartmentalized agencies within them that don't even know what the other hand's doing. They can all go into training together and never know there's a section over there doing the opposite of what you're trained to do or supposed to do with your job. The same in the CIA. The same in the Mossad. The same in MI6 et cetera right through across the whole planet.
It's a double game going on because it's all designed, just like the Cold War was manufactured and designed and financed from the beginning by the same bankers that run the world and the same goal of world government run from Britain. The whole thing was designed to create a huge technological, scientific control of the public through scientific means. That's what it was all heading towards during the Cold War. They said it was going to be won by a war of science.
As they said that those with the most advanced sciences would win that war, they were having annual meetings, international meetings in Moscow with world science organizations where the top scientists of every country that was supposedly opposed to the Soviet regime were allowed to go and attend. Something you would never really do if this was a war which would be won by your scientists, you wouldn't let them go and meet your enemy; and the reason for that being is it was a joke you see.
It was to get every country to finance their government, to be taxed to the hilt in research and development, to protect you, which had nothing to do with the Cold War. It was to do with this present stage we're at now and the age shortly to appear, where we're all totally controlled through scientific technology. That's what it was all about. The two hands work together – the left, the right.
EVERYTHING HAS A DIFFERENT MEANING FROM THE ONE YOU'VE BEEN TAUGHT TO PERCEIVE.
When you look at the old books written in the 1800's and the early 1900's from the big foundations, they were quite blatant about the society they were going to bring under way. A world government. A trained well-behaved society and the eugenics sides of it, of course, went in to the types of people who'd be allowed to live and be allowed to procreate and the ones who would die. That goes even back into the 1800's. You find the beginnings of it openly discussed in Darwin's time, because in the high occult system Darwin's family were part of is partially based on eugenics.

The sad part is young men are always recruited to do the dirty jobs elsewhere and on their own people. They go through conditioning themselves, which help them to accept what they're doing. It can always be rationalized and justified with enough conditioning no matter what they're doing and the fallout on the public is phenomenal, as drugs for instance have rampaged through society. Rampaged through society, the fallout is incredible and it's still going on.
There's been a youth culture created and promoted through the "culture creators," the industry of culture creation, to help destroy the old and a lot of people in the age, regardless of how old they actually are, to bring in a new age where partially drugs will control their minds – authorized prescribed drugs which you'll have to take. It will be mandatory to take them since the various psychiatric associations have deemed that no one is perfectly sane except themselves and to get peace they have to radically alter the brain chemistry of the populations.

It's not that I like to bring you bad news. You see, this isn't bad news, it's just news. It's always been this way. A war has always been waged on the people by a hidden religion, an oligarchy that understands this religion and their agenda and they know where they're taking the world. Meanwhile, they give us fads to go through, distractions with the pop stars and the media stars and the rap stars and that's what occupies people's minds – trivia.
They go through their life in a haze of trivia and they're taught through ego-syntonic techniques to ignore the unpleasant, "do not look at the unpleasant," and people who don't look at the unpleasant are sitting ducks and that's what they want you to be when you're rolled over.
Well, it's snowing here. I'm sure they'll give us a few good storms to hype up now that they given us actual snow. They'll hype it up in a few storms before spring because they've got to get this global warming agenda on track. They've got to get us convinced we've got to give up every right we thought we ever had and go into a new scientifically designed system of living where everything will be done and chosen for us. That's the real world we're living in, just an agenda.
However, I don't mind the snow. Albeit, they brought a lot of it on with the spraying, too, a different kind of spray they use then. Weather control is old stuff.
I'd love to answer more mail. I get so much written mail, I can't – literally, I don't have time in a day to even answer them. The email I try to get through, there's so many people to, and I flag pretty well every one of them to remind me to answer, but as I'm doing it more and more is coming in. This particular talk, even

though it's one hour, all in all by the time it's uploaded into the main site and then the podcast and so on and the mirror site, is going to take five hours out of the day.
So I hope you forgive my rush when I do this. This is a natural rush, not the high of the drugs you see. It's a natural speed and we'll talk to you again. From myself and Hamish, who loves the snow—he's got the hair to cope with that without a problem, nature has made him very, very well indeed—it's good night and may your god or gods or whatever you worship go with you.
"Cocaine"
By Dick Justice

Lord a vaudeville circus rider came to town
They got a dancer lookin' nice and brown
They didn't know it was against the law
For the monkey's to stop at a five cent store
Well, just around the corner, just a minute too late
Another one standin' at the big back gate
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

I stood my corner, hey hey!
Here comes Sal with a nose all so'
Doctors said she couldn't smell no mo'
Lord run doctor, ring the bell
The women in the alley...
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

Furniture man came to my house, was last Sunday morn
Asked me was my wife at home
Said she'd long been gone
Backed his wagon up to my door
Took everything I had
He carried it back to the furniture store
Honey, I did feel sad

What in the world has any man got, now
Messin' with the furniture man?
Got no dough, stand for sho'
Certainly will back you back
Take everything from an earthly plant
From a skillet to a frying pan
If there ever was a devil born without any horns
Musta been the furniture man

I hear you mama, hey hey!
Here comes Sal with a nose all so'
Doctors said she couldn't smell no mo'
Lord go doctor, ring the bell
Women in the alley...
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

Lord the babies in the cradle in New Orleans
The doctors kept a-whiffin' til the baby got mean
Doctor whiffed until the baby got so'
Mama said she couldn't smell no mo'

Lord go, Doctor, ring the bell,
The women in the alley...
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine
I'm simply wild about my good cocaine

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"SING YOUR SONG AND
STEAL SOME TIME"
February 28, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 28, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi, folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. February 28, 2007.

It started with a beautiful sky this morning, then watched the planes coming in to do their magic act with their crisscrossing massive trails, right across from east to west and north to south, making all kinds of weird and wonderful patterns with chemicals. Some of the planes even did u-turns and partial circles. Quite artistic in a sense. Maybe they're getting more artists than just pilots, unemployed maybe artists, because they're getting more creative with the sky mapping. Big "Xs" as well because "X" marks the spot.

However, we're not supposed to notice all this you see. It's a hush-hush thing. We're supposed to be diverted and look at Iran because well my goodness, who would have thought – who would have thought that all the times that we were growing up in different generations that secretly the Iranians were the masterminds to take over the whole planet, and at least that's what's emerging now from all the propaganda that's coming out of the West as they've got to demonize the enemy. Very old techniques: Terrify the publics of the world into lots of weird and unimaginable crisis caused by these nasty people over there and then go in and do something about it, so much so, that people will eventually breathe a sigh of relief when you go in and blow them all to smithereens. That's the standard techniques of demonization and dehumanization too of the enemy.

We've watched it time after time down through countless centuries. Same techniques, same formula and the drums beat. The newspapers go into action with little snippets of my God, the Iranians are going to destroy the American food crops. They've been secretly – possibly secretly – reengineering all the food plants and it will knock out the crops in the US breadbasket.

Well you see that's nonsense because it's already being done by Monsanto and all the big boys since they've modified everything there is to modify, including some of the insects, but the drum beats go on and after Iran it will be straight through into Syria since that's the agenda. That's the New American Century Plan – the Project for a New American Century all coming to pass and we're supposed to sit back, get terrified of these masterminds over there in Iran who have been secretly planning to take over the whole planet and kept it so secret up until now, we had no idea – no idea.

At one time we thought it was the Soviets that were going to do it and then it was the Chinese, but no, it's the Iranians. That's the real masterminds and who would have thought? This is the childish propaganda that unfortunately works so well. Why change a formula when it does work. Same old script: Demonize the enemy, terrify your own public until they're relieved when you go in and invade the enemy. Standard tricks.

You know you can condition people to almost expect tragedy. In psychology they know that a person who's afraid of everything secretly in a sense wishes for it and it isn't until their worst fears materialize that they feel a temporary relief, like a phobic person; yet they can train people, normal people to experience this.

We're on a rush now for a new planet, a new way of living, the global community where we live in little communes and this little commune over here will make the soles of the shoes for the planet and this other commune will make the upper tongue for the shoes and another bunch will make the laces for the shoes, and we'll dress with flowers in our hair and beat tambourines doing simple peasant folk dances; while the elite jet-set all over the planet and drop into what were once country areas for the weekend of camping with

all their servants from helicopters because there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be moved into the habitat areas making the shoes and laces and stuff to be self-supporting. We've got a wonderful plan, eh?

It's like something out of a fairy story and yet that's literally what the "Agenda 21" system from the United Nations is all about, "Agenda 21" where we'll all live in happy little folk-type communes with fixed populations.

I used to wonder about that actually when I first came to Canada and whether you're driving through Canada or the U.S. after you see all the Masonic signs as you're driving into a town you have a big board with all – it's telling you right away this is a Masonically controlled community. Then you'll see a billboard with the population of the town and I used to wonder how could they get it so even because they'd have 2,000 or 2,100 or 2,200, but it was always even figures and I thought, "my goodness, this is awfully good population control." It was never 2,951 or anything like that. In this upcoming habitat society it will be even more perfect and actual.

You'll have to keep a fixed population because the UN is supposed to dispense all the food ultimately when they are the big stick or benefactors. They'll dish out the food to each country as they've said themselves and it will be up to the elite of each country to keep the population in control because you won't be given extra bread for extra mouths. No doubt once that's on the books and it's working and so many are getting aborted and "we're breeding for our needs" as they say in this practical society that's to come, they'll then readjust it and make it lower and lower until there's only a few peasants making the shoes for the whole planet and the shoe laces and so on. That's what will happen. They don't need such masses of people anymore.

We're all the "useless eaters". You see, if you're not up there by Darwin's standards, the Darwin socialists that run the world, if we haven't made it to the top and stayed there for a few generations, showing we've got good genes, you see, if we haven't made it there, then we're the refuse. We're the "junk genes" that they talk about. We're the junk. We're the left behind amoebas that aren't going to progress any further and become a real person and so we're all failures. That's just it. This is the science – this is all the stuff that comes out of the scientific discussions if you understand what they're saying.

If you listen to the eugenics societies which are now called "Bioethics Committees" – Bioethics Committees. Isn't that nice and warm and fuzzy for the same guys and same offspring actually of the same eugenicists who used to write massive books on the shape of your ear lobe and where your eyebrows were to decide if you had criminal traits. It's the same bunch but they're now called as I say bioethics committees and they have discussed everything under the sun, including who should live and die, all to serve this wonderful upcoming system.

No one voted these guys in. They just appeared one day when they first came out with the "test tube babies." That was the first rumblings that something was beginning to form to take care of this for the people. For goodness sake, we couldn't let the people get involved in this discussion. No, that would never do, so they gradually had these foundations set up, funded from who knows where, but the bankers will throw their cash in there no doubt. When any major thing has to be decided to do with genetic engineering, reengineering, or euthanasia or any of these problems that they have, we have these bioethics committees that are non-governmental but have governmental input. Isn't that something?

See, our whole lives are run by a new type Soviet and that's what the Soviet meant. It was government by committees. We are living in "The Third Wave" of Alvin Toffler, the title of his book where capitalism and communism comes together to go third way, where the elite will still run the show, a sovietized communistic bureaucracy of those lobsters they call "bureaucrats." You know the ones that sit there with the steely eyes and don't see you as a person. They're just like a lobster looking at you. Well the bureaucrats will be communized and they will take care of the masses beneath them. That's what it all about, the third way, the combination of capitalism and communism. All planned in advance, discussed internationally in advance.

Gorbachev wrote about it in his own book, "Towards A New Civilization," the merging of the two systems and they were set up as apparent opposites by the old, old ancient brotherhood who understand all this stuff

and are taught this from a very early age. If you want a change to come, you've got to put forth an alteration to get a counter to the alteration and then come to a compromise and the compromise itself is the new way, the change. Thesis, antithesis and synthesis. You control all sides. You can't simply do it by making a move when no one opposes you. Stubborn refusal to be involved doesn't go very well with them. You've got to get involved so they make you involved one way or another and then when you get something coming out of it that you'd never imagined, they can turn around honestly well you voted us in you see. This is the technique of management of the herd as they say.

Thousands of years ago, they had their little folk sayings, as we always used to have little folk sayings. Little ditties that would make sense like proverbs and they used to say that when an individual child is born your nature was your song and so you'd have songs for so-and-so and you had the Song of Solomon, even though that's esoteric and doesn't mean what you think it does, but you sang your song. That was living your life because the song was your life.

In the old natural systems each person would have their song. Some American Indians would have their particular individual song, like a theme tune. That was their way of communicating with whatever was out beyond them which they sensed. A communication so they communicated by their personal song. Everyone should have their song and what a tragedy to watch people literally mentally and by the destruction of the soul giving up that spark so early on in life and simply living to get old. There's no fire left in them. The song has gone out of them.

I've been involved in music. I know what can be done to a song but also I know what can be done to your own song of life. Then we go through the school system where they pick apart your brain and then reshape it into what's authorized and if you can't conform you're on Ritalin. I don't think anyone says it better than Melanie who sings it with gusto.

"Look What They've Done to My Song, Ma"
By Melanie

Look what they've done to my song, ma
Look what they've done to my song, ma
It was the only thing I could do half right
And it's turning out all wrong, ma
Look what they've done to my song.

Look what they've done to my brain, ma
Look what they've done to my brain
Well they picked it like a chicken bone
And I think I'm half insane, ma
Look what they've done to my song.

I wish that I could find a good book to live in
Wish I could find a good book
Well if I cold find a real good book
I'd never have to come out and look at
Look what they've done to my song.

Ils ont change ma chanson ma
Ils ont change ma chanson
C'est la seule chose que je peuz faire
Et ce n'est pas bon ma
Ils ont change ma chanson.

Look what they've done to my song, ma
Look what they've done to my song
Well they tied it up in a plastic bag and they turned it upside down, ma

Look what they've done to my song.

Maybe, maybe it'll all be all right ma,
Maybe it'll all be OK
Well if the people are buying tears, I'm going to be a rich girl someday, ma
Look at what they've done to my song.

Look what they've done to my song, ma
Look what they've done to my song
Well they tied it up in a plastic bag and they turned it upside down, ma
Look what they've done
There's nothing, it's turning out all wrong, mama
Look they've done to my song oh yeah, yeah, yeah.

Speaking of songs, back in about 1844 I think it was Hebbel who wrote a ballad called "Der Heideknabe." It was about a little boy going through his life and every fear that he had that could happen, every nightmare, did happen, a form of fulfillment of your worst fears. What we have in this system, in this world is a perpetual fear mongering from the media because the media is part of government. To control people you've got to enemies. You've got to have a reason for the suits and ties at the top to stand proudly and gesticulate and pose and read the speeches that are written for them, to tell us all how they're going to take care of the problems, even the ones that might be, all the might be's that are out there, all the fears of what could be, to keep us in perpetual childhood.

It's only in childhood that you expect all of your fears and problems to be taken care of by those who are older, and what a nightmare to wake up and find out the ones that are older don't know any better than you do. Boy, that's scary, isn't it? All that time you looked up to adults who were just as confused as you were. They were just better actors. That's the world we live in and this same technique is used to control the minds of people, especially in this artificial system which runs on what we're told is a big gambling casino called the stock market where everyone's future is gambled away on a roulette table every day, and depending on the outcome of these masters of the game, we either crash or we keep going on and your job is going to be there tomorrow or it could be gone under in the blink of an eye, depending on how that roulette table, that wheel, spins and where it stops.

Thank goodness we have all these masters of things we haven't a clue of understanding to take care of all of it for us and the reason we can't understand it is because it's all bogus. Whenever you cannot understand how anything works that is vital to your life and your survival and the survival of others, there's a CON GAME going on. You're being fooled deliberately. It's like science.

You see, science can be applied to anything. You can call anything science. You can create your own sciences if you want to, and put an 'ology' on the end, doctrine, you see, or an 'ism.' 'Ism' also means doctrine so you can create an 'ology' or an 'ism' and tack it on the end of a word and it could be your doctrine and you can give a lot of scientific terms because the first thing you must do with any science is create your own vocabulary, then only those you allow into the little secret club will know the secret meanings. Everyone else will be terribly impressed but completely confused and then you can give degrees out to your own people and then lord over those who are impressed but very confused. That's what sciences are.

You know, psychiatry will be the first to tell you they cannot cure anything. They cannot cure mental illness. In fact, the definition of "mental illness" is very obscure. After all, if the norm is whatever is authorized for the majority at any one period in life or the ages, then anything outside of that is therefore deviant and therefore abnormal and therefore ill. So the whole idea is to get everyone into the majority thing, which is authorized by the big think at the top, and then you're healthy.

We're taught to go to school everyday, put in so many hours and go back home at night or evening and to get you prepared for work. That's what it was always for, to get you into a routine where you'd go to work to earn something called "money," which is too mysterious. It's a whole doctrine. There's no point in trying

to understand it.

One day these five pennies will buy this much bread. The next day it will be that much bread or less or more or whatever and it's all a "big mystery." It's all a big mystery. In the old barter days before the CON MAN came along with money got involved, you would have two people who would exchange this for that and they would decide between the two how much of this you'd trade for how much of that. That was it because value and a price is only an idea. That's all it is, someone's idea.

And in come the third party who conned them into using this thing called money, which you can't eat, and silver and gold are pretty useless for most things that you need. They're no use for tools, but here you are. You're getting something which is hard to find or harder to find. That's why they picked that. The Phoenicians were using it thousands of years ago. They knew this too. They had miners on the go, all slaves. Slave workers and the con man got in between the two people who bartered, made them believe it was the same value. A bag of oats is worth a bag of wheat and then once he had the whole system under his thumb he says, "oh well, we need 10 bags of that oats to go for that one bag of wheat," and when you ask them why he'd tell you about scarcity of supply and demand and all this kind of stuff and use his new-speak on you and eventually you throw your hands up and say, "geeze, if I have to understand all of this I'll never get any work done," and he says, "that's what I want," and you went back to work and he ran the money.

Nothing has really changed up until the present. This is the CON GAME of money. They used to tell you, too, just work hard and you'll get up there in life. You'll get on in life. You can get out of those scrubby old clothes and just work very, very hard and you'll get noticed at work and you'll even get a suit and tie one day and you'll be up in management positions. It's like pointing to a cave and telling 10 million people to run and try and get in there. It doesn't dawn on everyone that only so many will fit into that cave. You couldn't all get in, so there can only be one or two or three or four or a few at the most, and yet this is the CON GAME that was pulled on everyone. Just work hard and you get up in life.

Isn't it strange no matter how many generations have worked hard they still really don't have much at all? Really, when you boil it down, they rent a place which they think they've bought. They get demand twice a year at least from different branches of government demanding money for this shell that they have like a tortoise shell, only a tortoise shell is more enduring than little sticky things we have here called houses, but money's demanded from them. They still believe it's theirs and tell you that "well I bought this place" as he pays thousands of dollars for the privilege of owning this place and what you've just got yourself, apart from a lifelong headache of repairing these ticky-tacky houses, which aren't meant to last in the first place and it does keep the lumber business going and all the tool places going, what you've got are four walls really. Four walls containing lots of air.

If you discard all the stuff that's inside, all the things you're supposed to have and all the plastic junk from China and all that stuff that you're supposed to have is authorized that you have it. In fact, they would complain that you were neglecting your children if you don't have all that junk, so you can't win in this system by following the system. All you've done is enclosed a lot of air and you get taxed for the privilege of breathing inside that shell, which you don't own but you've paid for, and when you go bankrupt and kicked off in the street and the bank seized or the government seized it, but one of the two will seize it you see, and there's no mercy anywhere. We wouldn't put an animal out like this but you put humans out like that because others might get the idea that "oh we've got rights."

They put you out in the street and then the banks flip it again and some other young pair of schmucks buy it and start all over again. It's a tremendous CON GAME in business and even if you die, if you manage to get through all the battles in life and crawl through battle-scarred to the bitter end and then you die in the place and put it in a Will for relatives, well in they come and take it for death duties. Did you know you had a duty to do with death? "Death duties" they call it and all those years of frantic worrying and repairing and paying and paying and paying go no where. They'll seize it too if they don't get their cut.

Who introduced this income tax and property tax et cetera and death duties?

Well, who introduced it in Britain was an organization, non-governmental but with the full backing of the British Crown, the Royal Institute of International Affairs were the first ones to bring the property tax out,

demand it, the income tax, death duties and so on; and who did in the USA? Their brothers. Their brother company, the Council on Foreign Relations brethren and they have that in their own books and they're proud of it.

They should really give prizes to these people for conning generations of people. Now it's true they generally bring a lot of this stuff in when they have major wars and things going, which is fairly common for them, and we don't notice it so much during the crisis periods and immediately after a war people are so war weary they just want some peace. They don't want any more involvement with major problems and decisions and fear et cetera, so they try and push it all out of their mind. The next generation grows up thinking it's always been this way, it must be normal.

Shortly it will be normal to go into get a chip in your brain at a certain age and they'll think it's normal because mom and dad did it, or maybe they won't have mom and dad or maybe mom and dad will be one person. In fact, maybe they'll be cloned from mom and dad in one person. It gets awfully confusing, doesn't it? This is the Brave New World that we've been led along to.

In the Matrix movie, Morpheus who changes shape in every era, you see, and always says the same thing in every era every time. He says to Neo, he says, "you're a slave Neo." You wouldn't believe the relief that people get when it suddenly hits them they're a slave. All the fears they've had, the worries tend to vanish like a massive weight is taken off your shoulders because suddenly you understand things. You understand why things aren't working out for you. You understand now that you've done all the right things but you haven't got what you were taught you were going to get, this great big award at the end of your life, and stop blaming yourself for not achieving that which you were supposed to achieve and you can throw away that underachiever guilt complex because achievement doesn't come by hard work. It comes by who you know and what societies and organizations you have joined. That's how it comes. That's the real world. That's the real world.

People wonder what can be done on a personal level when they look at this world and feel overwhelmed by all the terror in news, where everything is going to fail and epidemics are coming our way. Oh, we're warming up the planet. Must be all those jet engines from the special aircraft as they spray. El Nino and yah-de-yah-de-yah and this is all techniques of controlling people because government needs panic in order to give out orders for control and to maintain control. That's why in war situations they get away with so much.

People give up everyday rights thinking it's for the greater good and the governments have a field day with that. They love to take away rights to make themselves feel more secure because egotists that crawl to the top and stab their way to the top want power and those who crave power think everyone else must be the same as themselves, so they become ultimately ruthless. Therefore the more panic they can create in order to protect you and justify their reason for being tyrants, the more they will do and that's your history. That's your history in detail in fact. That's all you have to really know.

Same techniques over and over again. Well, the individual can do a lot. It’s not a matter of going out and evangelizing to those you know best. You'll be looked upon as a space alien or a reptilian person or some nonsense like that because you're talking a language that doesn't come from the six o'clock news. You're giving them details and facts about things which really are foreign content to them. They haven't got it from their newspeak, the television set. If it came on the television set then they would listen and talk and converse about the subject, but if you're telling them things which are not from that six o'clock news you must be talking from another planet. So don't evangelize to those around you unless you want to alienate them from you and why cause trouble for yourself that way when it's pointless anyway.

You must seek out those who are asking questions. It doesn’t mean that you'll end up on the same path necessarily by teaching them or exchanging views, but at least you can get certain topics broached and you can bounce ideas back and forth. When you're up against a system that's thousands of years old, at least thousands of years old, a science, you don't expect to knock it down in one fell swoop. You've got to take time to chip it away and you'd be surprised how the largest object will come down when you just chip away like a beaver.

I've watched beavers go to work on trees until they have almost a pencil point of a tree trunk balancing on

the other point of another pencil. That's what it looks like and they are terrific engineers. They know how long it's going to take to finish this tree. They know where they want it to fall, which direction they want it to fall and when to get out of the way when it starts falling. They know all of that and they have patience. Patience and when you watch a beaver he does it on his own. He doesn't go around saying, "gee, that's a huge tree. I better get a whole bunch of beaver here and we can all go at it." He starts his own chipping away. He doesn't look for confirmation. Am I doing a good job? He just knows he is because he's got patience and this big monster of a tree will eventually fall and it will fall exactly where you wanted it to fall and afterwards he doesn't go around for applause. He's done for what was for him "a natural thing."

The largest things can fall by the axe and patience of someone who puts some life into what they're doing. When you realize there's a real war going on, very deceptive, well camouflaged, but you understand what it is, you realize that everything else takes second or third place and then you start putting your life into something that's real and worthwhile.

And just like the beaver, you don't look around for applause at the end of it. The reason there's information to be passed on is because people in past ages, few to be sure but enough to pass on the information did so and that's made all the difference in the world in a very specific way.

The reason the deception is used today to control masses of people is because of the people who were awake in previous ages passing on knowledge. Otherwise, we'd all chipped long ago or lobotomized long ago, completely lobotomized. It's only been the more cautious and devious way of governments way of getting around that that's lead them to create such a system of massive propaganda and indoctrination through television and media and schooling. It wouldn't be necessary except for people who passed on the knowledge and wisdom through countless centuries.

The people who could point to the king and say, "he has no clothes," and break the spell that held the masses. That's what it takes, but it takes life. When you look at what people really are doing with themselves, they're doing what's authorized to be "good citizens," upstanding, upright, all those Masonic terms, all these authorized things and yet they're not alive. They're not living. They're putting time in. They're killing time really and as they kill time they're killing themselves and there's nothing more worthwhile that brings a flame alive than getting involved, keeping your cool as you do it and passing on just enough information here and there that maybe one day will light the fire in someone else when the words come back to them that you have uttered at the right time. That's how knowledge has been passed on. Otherwise, the whole planet would be watching sports and thank goodness with all the massive indoctrinations they haven't reached that stage yet.

To put so much into a few lines sometimes, you have to check yourself because so much can be contained in a few words, words being a language and the way you put them together must come from your own heart. When it does and there's no show put on, no bluff, no CON GAME at work, you reach people. Simply be sincere but make sure that you believe in what you're saying first and you will find that people come alive because they can't debate or argue when it truly comes from the heart.

I think it was Heine who said, "Aus meinen grossen leiden mach ich die kleinen lieder," which is said, "From my great sorrows, I make small songs." In other words, the depths of areas you allow yourself to go into with the emotions which are part of being human can bring out tremendous wisdom and yet you can never condense everything you've learned into even a book about it because you personally have learned so much.

You know we live in a world where most people truly are afraid to contact people around them or simply say something they want to say for fear of breaking the silence or shattering an illusion. They want to conform. They want to give up their own personal song and conform to the authorized choir and that's the death of not only individuals, it's the death ultimately of humanity when you're all singing in the same choir, because that means someone's conducting you and someone wrote the song but not you.

What a dull dreary world that would be when there's no possible way to see variation. When there's no point visiting someone because you know what they're going to say. Why go there when you know what they're going to say. People do things through habit nowadays. They even visit each other through habit. Everything becomes habit as they put time in. Just putting in time.

You have a life to live and yet they're putting time in, where their own creativity could be used to the full they switch on televisions and read novels and find ways to pass the time. Ways where experts will write the program for them. You don't participate watching a movie or watching anything for that matter. You're being downloaded by someone who sat down to write something and now it's being downloaded into you, not so much you're interested in it but because you want to pass the time. To pass away the essence that is living.

When children were cooped up at one time before they had computer games and sat and fiddled with their thumbs and fingers with a little plastic thing, they used to go outdoors and burn off their energy. Mind you, they were a bit fitter. They didn't have all the modified food, not as badly anyway that we know of, and they didn't have as many inoculations so they had energy to burn, but they were never bored, never bored.

It's scary today to talk to a lot of youngsters, the ones who do sit with their games and twiddle their fingers with a plastic thing and their eyes fixed on something on the screen and if they don't have that game or they've done it so many times they'll sit there and they'll sigh. If you ask them "what's wrong?" they'll say "I'm bored." Here they have a life to live. When you're young you think you'll live forever. Death is a foreign concept. It's more so today, now that you don't see anyone who's dead. Everything is sanitized and taken care of somewhere else. However, they have one life to live and they're bored already. Bored.

To go somewhere and see things or look or think for themselves is almost a foreign idea to them. They've grown up to believe that you pay for entertainment. You pay money. If you don't pay then it cannot be valuable, so they always want money to go and visit things and see things. It would never occur to them to simply get out in the country and hike through a forest on their own. They're bored. Boredom.

Their song, if it ever was theirs, now quenched already because the song in a person is your fire. It's the driving force within yourself. It gives you the inquisitiveness. It gives you the yearning to be excited and go and look and see and do. And eventually they'll be world weary, where the cares of this world will be so overwhelming as they go through the years they'll want to switch off themselves because it's all so terrifying to them.

Most of all the fear mongering in all ages is fabricated nonsense. Not all of it but most of it and we cannot allow that to get us down until our fire is quenched. The fact today that there are people who are still awake, can verbalize what's happening, cut through all the illusions, cut through all the propaganda and the counter-intelligence that's put out there to make you drift up into space, chase lizards all over the place, follow gurus who wear funny clothes but look as if they know something, look terribly pious and those ones who I call "the card sharks," who give you futures from a piece of paper or a bunch of paper.

People want predictions only when they're terrified of making their own life because living is a chance. Everything in life is a chance and only those who die internally do so because they won't take chances, until eventually they'll be much older and they'll say "it's too late for me to offer anything." Why would you choose to live in a life of misery when the fate of the future lies within you, if you care to start utilizing it, if you utilize that drive within you in any way you can.

It doesn't mean you become famous. It doesn't mean you become rich. You won't become rich if you're doing it the right way, unless you get the backing of governments, but you'll be rich in wisdom and rich in experience, rich in friends. You'll be richer by far than those that chase things of the world, the material stuff, because ultimately all we have really here is each other; and by that, I don't mean the faces we put on, the authorized faces, the pretenses. I'm talking about the real people within. That's what life really is about. The acting, the persona people project is the authorized version that someone somewhere at sometime decided we were all supposed to copy.

I've said many times this is the place, the war zone, where everything meets in the world of matter, the plane of matter. We can't allow ourselves to be psychologically put under by deceptions or worry or stress and fear when you realize we're all going to die. Hopefully, not all at the same time, but judging from what we've seen with the past, everyone eventually dies. When you realize how precious life itself is and that there's supposed to be a joy in living – a joy – then you have to claim that back again and tell those who are trying to destroy it to get off your back and that as a sovereign being that came into this world like everyone

else, by the same methods, we have a right to participate in the decision making that affects us.

We don't need other people to tell us how we should be, how we should live, what we should do, in some authoritarian manner as though they came out of some special birth canal. The pretense has gone on long enough and the elite know this. They know this cannot go on for much longer. That's why the hype to get us dumbed down by every means possible including chemical warfare and the doping from the skies and all the other things they're doing with the food. There's no doubt on that. Food is a weapon. You would alter the food to alter the people and to make the masses more manageable and placid – things which were discussed a long time ago at world meetings.

And yet here we are, there are still people who can think, who can get through the haze and the maze of disinformation and hype and fear mongering and cut to the core. Why? Because life is not just mine, it's yours too. Life is for those to come as well and life is supposed to be lived, not fretted through and worried through or cried through. It's supposed to be lived, even though you'll do all of those things at some time but not all the time. Rather than go through life worrying and fuming and fretting of what they will do next, the big THEY, do something with it.

More sites are going up shortly. It's going to take a lot of work to do so, so people who try and phone probably won't get through and I spend so much time on the phone I can't really afford it anymore, now that we're getting to crucial stages of this global battle, so we'll all have to be patient as I try and get these sites up and get things working and expanding.

To finish up, I'd just like to repeat. Don't simply put your time in like a prison sentence. Stop passing time and start doing something with your fire, with your own song. Sorry for the rushed blurb but it's been a hectic day.

I hope you're all doing well. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your gods or god or favorite poem go with you.

"Stealin' Time"
By Gerry Rafferty
Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time
But I don't feel guilty, cause the time was mine
I kept down low, kept down low
I walked right out, I had to let it go.
Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time
Forgot about everything and eased my mind
Stealin' time, I was stealin' time
But now I know it's time to cross that line.
I watched the sky, watched the sky
Every day I let the world roll by
Sun and rain, sun and the rain
It felt so good to know that magic again.
Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time
Forgot about everything and eased my mind
Stealin' time, I was stealin' time
But now I know it's time to cross that line.
Wait my love, wait my love
We'll soon be brighter than the sun up above
Wait and see, wait and see
Forget about everything except you and me.
Stealin' time, I've been stealin' time
Forgot about everything and eased my mind
Stealin' time, I was stealin' time
But now I know it's time to cross that line.
(fade)

Roll on, cross that line, been so long, stealin' time
Roll on, cross that line, been so long, stealin' time.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk)
"SIR JAMES GOLDSMITH U.S. SENATE SPEECH - NOV. 15, 1994"
Oct. 19, 2007
(A Supplement to Oct. 17, 2007 "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN.)
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Oct. 19, 2007 (Exempting Speech Audio)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is a supplement to Wednesday's talk, Wednesday the 17th of October, concerning James Goldsmith and his speech at the United States Senate, concerning the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. This was on November the 15th, 1994, where he came up in front of the senators to give the negative points of the GATT treaty, after Felix, a well known banker, had pushed the positive side for corporations to do with this treaty. Now I don't know if people realize, I think this was the eighth signing of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade that happened in 1994. The first one was in Marrakesh in 1947, set up at the conclusion of World War II with the United Nations in charge of it; but really, beyond the United Nations, it was the Royal Institute for International Affairs and CFR that drafted up the proposals for this. It's always the same group of intellectuals and financiers that draft up these proposals.

Sir James Goldsmith gives a good speech, if you listen carefully. It's not the best audio and it's hard to get a better copy; if anyone has one, perhaps you could send it to me. He does put in eloquent terms all the negative aspects of this General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. Now this is all to do with most-favoured nation status, etc., to do with the dropping eventually of import taxes for most-favoured nation status countries, but it's only for the big international corporations. The GATT set up a star chamber of judges to decide all their internal disputes, it's not a democratic institution, and these judges will hold their meetings in secret and whatever their decisions are, are binding; there's no recourse, no redress from any complainant or anyone who disagrees with their decisions.

Listen carefully to the negative aspects of the GATT treaty, and this was put out in mainstream news in amongst the trivia and the sports and the Hollywood affairs and all that nonsense.

(Note: Uncertain audio in square brackets: [___] & inaudible audio: [inaudible].)
Speech Audio:

Chairman: The hope at the time was to have you both together and then we could really hear the back-and-forth and not listen to us. I had to raise some of the questions myself I'm confident you would have raised. Let's have what opening comments you have and then the questions from the members.

Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, thank you for inviting me back. First I want to make clear, like I think you know, Mr. Chairman, that I was in business, I believe in free markets, I believe in free enterprise and I believe the purpose of the economy is not just to improve indices but to improve the state of the nation--yours, mine. So I'm not an anti-free-market man nor an anti-free-enterprise man; quite the contrary. Felix, as you saw, is an old friend of mine, in fact he's been my banker on-and-off for the past twenty years or more, but I'm in total disagreement with him. What you've heard today is the view from big business, of which I was part. And I believe the view from society in general is totally different. I believe it so different that I came out of retirement to start a political party in Europe, to become chairman of one of the nine parliamentary groups in the European Parliament, to fight against what I believe to be one of the most destructive issues, proposals, ever put before your assembly or any other assembly. In fact I was watching television last night and I saw Senator Moynihan and he said--he was there, represented Newt Gingrich--and the words he used were probably the most important vote of the decade, could hardly be more important.

Now I'd like, if I may, to comment on some of the points that my friend Felix made when talking about the loss of manufacturing jobs, all the figures you gave, he put that down largely to productivity. But in the last few months we've seen Boeing, IBM, Advanced Microsystems as well as joining all the other companies like Hewlett-Packard going offshore to get cheap labour. That's nothing to do with productivity, Mr. Chairman; that's moving to get the cheap labour forty times cheaper. And please don't think this is unskilled jobs; these are skilled jobs; these are high-tech jobs going there. Of course there are also the unskilled jobs, but the skilled ones are going to highly skilled people and they are moving offshore; and if you think that's productivity, then I think you would be wrong. Of course there's an increase in productivity and of course that puts pressure on the job market; but why accentuate that pressure manifold at the very time when you've got the pressure by encouraging, by creating a system that forces people to go offshore?

I'd also remind you that not only are jobs being lost, but I confirm the figures that we all know. It was not a

marginal drop in earnings that global free trade has brought in the United States. In the United States, before NAFTA has its effect and before GATT, which is so much bigger than NAFTA, has its effect, your hourly wages according to the Labor Department statistics are 13.4 percent down in the last 20 years and your weekly ones are 19.2 percent down.

Then Felix also mentioned how competitive the States become. Well, surely the measure of competitiveness is the balance of trade. And as you, Senator, pointed out, if you have the second worst balance of trade in history, 150 billion dollars, that's not being competitive in world markets.

Then there was the question of foreign investment. There was the question of the words we used, attracting foreign investment in the United States, this apparent in-flow of foreign investment. Well, as business men and you as policy makers, obviously have to take both sides of the equation into account. There's a massive foreign out-flow of investment--net. Take foreign in-flow, take foreign out-flow, the balance is negative.

And then we heard Felix's testimony on the trillions of dollars, his words, that now move around in the global economy. He rightly said the global financial marketplace was totally integrated. In his testimony he talks about 500 billion dollars to be invested in China. And then what does he say? He says what America needs--and no doubt this is true about Europe as well--is an increased rate of savings. What for? To invest in China? To invest amongst those trillions that have to go out? Why do you need them? You need them right here, just like we need them right where we are. We can't afford a haemorrhage; we can't increase our rates of savings just to invest them elsewhere and where we bleed to death in terms of capital and we bleed to death in terms of jobs.

And this is the big point, Mr. Chairman. What we are witnessing is the divorce of the interests of the major corporations and the interests of society as a whole. It used to be said that what was good for General Motors--and we all believed it, probably was true--was good for the United States. That is no longer true.

The trans-national corporations, Mr. Chairman, I've just brought some figures that came out recently, they now have 4.8 trillion dollars per annum in sales; they account for one-third of global output; the largest one-hundred account for one-third of all foreign direct investment. Now where do you think the bulk of that investment it's going? It's going where it earns the most; it's no other way it can go. What chief executive can invest otherwise, Mr. Chairman?

So, if as you've heard today, you have freedom of movement of capital, freedom of movement of technology, and you can employ people for forty or fifty times cheaper who are skilled, and you can import their products back anywhere in the world--that's the basis of global free trade--how can those investments, how can these trans-national companies who have 4.8 trillion dollars of sales invest anywhere other than where it's cheapest and where their return is greatest? Because if they don't the system that you and your colleagues would be voting for, if you pass it, forces them to do it; otherwise they go bankrupt.

So we have a system for the moment being proposed--you here, we in Europe. It's the same system with the same effects on us, which will result in massive unemployment, massive haemorrhaging, rate of jobs and capital, but which will increase corporate profits. And it is believed by economists that you can measure the health of an economy by the size of corporate profits. Now I am for corporate profits. All my business life I've worked to increase our profitability; but I believe that when you get to a system whereby so as to get the best corporate profits you have to leave your own country, you have to say to your own sales force, good-bye, we can't use you anymore, you're too expensive, you've got unions, you want holidays, you want protection, so we're going offshore; and you destroy your own nation--I think that's short-term thinking, that's the real short-term investment because that is like making a profit on the deck of the Titanic, playing cards, and as clever as opposed to a wise way.

In Europe we have less flexibility than you have here in the States. So rather than take a big hit, these reduction in wages, before your recent actions, before NAFTA, before GATT, these big hits on wages, we in Europe tried to protect wages so we lost jobs; but none the less, let me give you some figures. Two developed countries, U.K. and France: let me remind you in France since we progressively moved towards this global free trade the economy rose by 80--eight-zero--percent during the twenty-year period, fine performance, and unemployment went from 420,000 people to 5.1 million. Let me give you, if I may, Mr. Chairman, for the United Kingdom: between 1971 and 1991 gross national product rose by 49.5 percent, but the number of people living in poverty has risen from 6.6 million to 13.6 million; the number of children being brought up in poverty--this is a developed country, one of the great old economies and nations--4.1 million, 32 percent of children in the land officially designated as living in poverty.

Now what good, Mr. Chairman, is it to have an economy that grows wealth, where everybody and all the economists can say how fantastic, where the politicians can say we're going to get extra growth, where business men can say our profits are up, if the number of people and markets [inaudible] are at an all-time high, Mr. Chairman, in England. The number of people in poverty living from 6.6 to 13.6 million and the

number of children living in poverty one-in-three. The number of people being unemployed in France from 420,000 to 5.1 million.
Now I'm not here as a bleeding heart liberal; I'm a hard-headed realist and it is my view that if we try and make profits and at the same time destroy our nations, no one will benefit from it--even those who make the profits. Mr. Chairman, those were the points that I wanted to--
Chairman: Well, you said, making a policy on the deck of the Titanic; I agree with you, I was just--a lot of other parts with our distinguished former witness and talking about how we had to reach out, we had to do this and do that, from the United States level for the developing countries out in the Pacific Rim. There's just so much the economy can stand; it sounds like almost the Vietnam policy; in other words we've got to destroy our economy to save the free world. It's the same kind of trade policy apparently that we have. The investment is going, I don't know whether you were here, but the investment is going, in the most recent issue of Business Week, 69 billion offshore and an increase of 40 percent down into Mexico [inaudible]--
Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, you just have to look at Felix Rohatyn's testimony; 500 billion is estimated in a few years for China.
Chairman: You talked about the ones in England; we also have in that, displaced workers been faring, 4.5 million people lost permanent jobs from 1991 through 1993 in the United States. They talked about the good news, how some were re-employed, but one-fifth of the displaced workers were still looking for work; 13 percent had left the labor force; further, some 47 percent of those back at full-time jobs were making less than before; and nearly a third of this group suffered pay cuts of 20 percent or more; and that's not counting those who became self-employed or the 9 percent of former full-timers who were working part-time. Business Week, November the 14th, was a just recent issue to the fact that we were really going out of business--let me yield to the Senate action.
Sir James Goldsmith: Could I just comment on that point--
Chairman: Yes sir.
Sir James Goldsmith: --Mr. Chairman, Mr. Senator?
Chairman: We've got the same thing going here. I mean I have the great affection for England. I've made the comment that they were told about this service economy, service economy, don't worry, that's what they [hollered] up...
...These thinkers were telling us--in fact I was at [Renaissance] with President Clinton when Michael [Porter] from Harvard was there and he was still lecturing on the comparative advantage, David [Richardo], and I just looked and said, yeah, the comparative advantage, that's why BMW's come to South Carolina. We have never made an automobile in our history. I mean, come on, it's the wage advantage; 30 dollars in Munich, 15 dollars in Spartanburg; and yes, we make an outstanding automobile. So these up in Washington, to the re-train and re-train, I can train them to make automobiles; I'm making computers; I got digital down there; I've got [inaudible] Japanese plants, Fuji; I'm in pharmaceuticals with [Hoffman-LaRoche]. Don't tell me about I need more training; it's the people with training who are losing their jobs. That's what they don't seem to understand; but let me hear you comment, I'm sorry.
Sir James Goldsmith: The last, the [only] comment I wanted to make was the question of inflation was brought up. The biggest single component of inflation, I think it's about two-thirds, is wages. The reason why this time there's been a recovery in indices and GNP despite very substantial pressure, downward pressure, on interest rates and facilitating credit through the banking system is because salaries, earnings, have either gone down or risen very little relative to the period of recovery. And that is the whole philosophy, is we can keep inflation down by keeping wages down; and we have forgotten the purpose of the economy, which is to enrich, to create a stable society, and to include the population, the vast number of people in active life; and instead we believe that if we can reduce salaries we can keep inflation down. That's the wrong way around; we just forgotten what the economy is about, what its purpose is.
Senator: [House Action.] Mr. Chairman, thank you very much sir. Sir James Goldsmith, welcome to the Commerce Committee. The last time you were here I wanted to be here but I had an Armed Services meeting at the same time that was also very important; I couldn't make it. Thanks for coming back again. I've listened with great interest to your opening statement. I do not know how much when you came in with the previous witness--I'll ask you some of the same questions but basically I appreciate very much the fact that you've come here today. We have not always agreed, I don't know whether you remember or not, but there was a time when you were attempting to take over the Goodyear corporation. And since Goodyear was very much, very prominent in our economy, on a parochial matter I opposed you very much; but I have always done some study of you and I have always admired your freewheeling spirit with regard to getting things done, creating jobs. Let me start out if I can with you and I'll abbreviate the question because I asked it of the previous witness. One of the concerns that I have on this matter, and I have not made up my mind,

is the part of the World Trade Organization that I am afraid gives up the sovereignty of the United States of America. I would simply say that I suspect that your country of Great Britain and the United States would not be in United Nations have they not, [the big five], have veto powers. It seemed to me like that the 'one man, one vote' principle is being carried too far in this particular matter. Particularly I am concerned about the fact that 'one man, one vote' if Bangladesh, one of the 113 nations, and the United States had a trade dispute, as I understand it, if they couldn't reconcile this through the usual procedures it goes to a three-member commission appointed by the [?GATT] called the World Trade Organization who meet in secret and take testimony in secret and make their decision and if the decision would be against the United States of America in this instance, the only way that the United States of America could overturn that would be to go to the 113 nation total agreement and get unanimous support to override whatever the decision was made by that three-member panel including Bangladesh who brought the action. Is that a fair interpretation of a concern that I state? Do you see it that way?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, there's absolutely no doubt whatsoever that the World Trade Organization is a major diminution of sovereignty. Now the exact mechanisms, I believe in fact the Director General can try and settle the problem beforehand. For the same reasons as Felix Rohatyn would not wish to get into the exact mechanisms, I will not either. I have also read a lot about it; I'm on the foreign relation committee in the European Parliament and I've tried to study the issues. But the one thing which is certain, is bottom line, this is giving up national sovereignty; it can't be otherwise; otherwise why would it exist? What is its purpose? Its only purpose is to impose discipline on all the nations to accept a trading system, and that that discipline should be under the control of all the nations that participate on a 'one vote, one nation' basis. Full stop. That's diminution, dilution of sovereignty. The exact technical mechanisms, legal mechanisms, I would rather avoid because they are too technical.

Senator: Thank you. Let me--if you can, explain to me why people in whom we have had a great deal of confidence over the years: I started out with President Carter, President Reagan, President Bush and now President Clinton, and all of their key advisors; I mean that's pretty impressive list of people who think this is a good proposition for the world and particularly America: how do you explain what I assume you think is the wrong opinion by all those individuals that I just mentioned?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, the Uruguay Round, the negotiations for the Uruguay Round started eight years ago; the world has changed totally. GATT of course started after the war, '49 I think it was; the world has changed totally. Now what, for reasons which the chairman mentioned, we haven't focused on--I think you did, as well, Senator--which is the alternatives. And I think [that was the other] conversation, are the alternatives. The alternatives are not just closing the market, becoming protectionist; the alternatives are not saying we are now going into protection and we're going to isolate ourselves from the world, each one of them. The alternative is to have regional trading blocs which have similar economies so we're not trying to make our labour forces compete with people whose labour costs 2 percent of theirs and thereby destroying them--but--and reducing their salaries and eliminating their jobs--but having negotiated bilateral agreements between trading blocs so that each region, each nation, imports those products that it needs, not those products that destroy its jobs.

The regions we are talking about now, NAFTA or Europe, are vast areas; we've never experienced trading blocs of these sizes, free trade regions. Nobody thought when these negotiations started that communism would collapse before the negotiations were signed; that China and [inaudible], Vietnam and all the Soviet nations would be part of it, and all the other countries that were [blocked] with their socialist ideas. It's all happened. You've had a massive, total, historic shift--and you're on the same track, as though it never existed? And you're being told to sign it now because if you read the document it's going to be too late? I mean this is the greatest, as Moynihan, your Senator Moynihan said, the most important piece of legislation. How can there be anything more important than creating a free trade area, not with Mexico and Canada, which is already important, but creating a free trade area with China and India and Vietnam and Bangladesh and all the others, four billion new people? All this has suddenly happened and the negotiations are going on as though nothing has occurred. That is why, Senator, people who were entirely reputable and wise were for global free trade before, as I was, but who have to open their eyes to reality today and say what was global free trade in those days is regional free trade today.

Senator: My last question has to with the key statement that you made in your opening statement, and that is in regard to massive, potential massive unemployment in the United States that I think has not been looked at, Mr. Chairman, as much as we should. And I would like to ask this question in the context of a few lessons in history. You are a citizen of Great Britain; certainly I think that we would recognize, that those of us that have done some study of history would recognize that the situation of the United States of America once a colony of Great Britain and Great Britain itself are extensively different because over the years Great

Britain had depended upon its vast fleet, its countries it has controlled around the world and there was the British Empire so to speak. That was never essentially the case with America because we were more self-sufficient, had more natural resources obviously than you did. But certainly I think that we ought to at least take a look at what I think has been a demise to a large extent of the working class of people that once had that small island over there, a very bristling, bustling, economic smokestack industries that are now essentially gone. It brings me to a question that I think will give you an opportunity to expound a little bit more on what you said with regard to massive employment. I certainly am profoundly troubled with the economists' view of low wage and low skill workers as you know somewhat disposable. I remember in America where hard work would earn a decent day's wage; today hard work and good will do not seem to go as far as they once did. It is interesting that this same Congress that passed a massive crime bill and the next Congress will consider welfare reform. It is often said that there are a few of our local social ills that would not be solved with good jobs.
Do you agree with that? What will the GATT agreement do to those families barely getting on, by both mom and dad working full-time in relatively low-skill jobs or medium-skill jobs that I suspect will be even a more effect on what we generally refer to as Middle America? Aren't they at [grave] risk here?
Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, when I was young I was taught, as we all were, that if we managed to create extraordinary material prosperity we would solve our problems. And we were brought up in the belief that there was an inevitability of progress: progress of wealth, progress of stability, progress of civilisation. Well during the last fifty years, since I've been more or less an adult, we've had the greatest period of economic prosperity, economic growth in history. We have succeeded beyond our wildest dreams. The economy of the United States has soared, in real terms, four or five times up. And throughout the Western world, in England a bit less but still fantastic, and France [up] just as much. And what has happened? Have we solved our problems? Are our towns more stable? Are our families more stable? Is there less crime, less people in prisons? Less people in--are there more people in permanent and noble employment? What have we done? We have profoundly destabilised our communities. We have done everything that was wrong in social terms; we've deracinated, we've uprooted people from the countrysides, we've shoved them into towns, we haven't given them jobs; we've created ghettoes and underclasses; we've increased crime and drug addiction and family break-down--all this in a period of maximum prosperity. Why? Because we were only interested in economic indices. We forgot that the purpose of the economy is not just to improve the index; it is to improve prosperity along with social stability and social contentment. And GATT is typical of the economic instrument, whose purpose is to increase corporate profits; whose purpose is to increase gross national activity; and whose result will be the destruction of the stability of our society, a continued break-down in family life, a continued increase in crime, impoverishment and all the other ills that we are now suffering.
Senator: Sir James Goldsmith, I thank you very, very much. Mr. Chairman, I would hope and congratulate you once again for hearing, having these hearings, because these are some of the concerns so adequately expressed by Sir James Goldsmith and others that you had before the committee that I'm not sure that American people fully understand and I think that the American people had better have a fuller understanding than they do now.
End of Speech Audio.

Related Links:

Oct. 17, 2007
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:
"Fascism Weds Socialism Begets Fascocialism - For A "Brave New World""
TRANSCRIPT

Oct. 19, 2007
Alan Watt "Cutting Through The Matrix" LIVE on RBN:
"The World According to GATT - For Fat Cats"
TRANSCRIPT

Transcribed by Samantha.

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"NASTY SODS, SPOOKS AND SPYWARE"
February 7, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 7, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and it is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. February 7, 2007.

What a time it's been indeed, for me anyway, these last few days, beginning Saturday morning. It appears as though someone didn't like the last blurb, and Yahoo pulled the .net site on Saturday morning. The .com site, I couldn't even get it up, until you went through the whole procedure of punching in the http et cetera, which normally you don't have to do. Calls to Yahoo took me in circles, getting passed from one person to the next, and no solutions found. Of course, the guy at Yahoo told me he could punch up the site fine there, even though I got about 100 emails from other people, proved to the contrary.

Someone obviously put a "word in." That's what the Masons word is. They put a "word in" to Yahoo, probably from the "seeing eye of America," because of the last blurb, which was to do with how the drugs come in, and the quantities acquired to supply all the created addicts in North America. A period in the '90's that they'd all rather forget, when it was exposed the CIA, using Special Forces and a whole slew of special agencies, were involved in bringing the drugs in and selling them on the streets of America, for money which they used for arms and different other nefarious black budget purposes.

The whole weekend was spent with Yahoo, right up into Monday, and it appears that both sites are working now. I had asked for mirror sites, for those who could help. I haven't even caught up with the emails, because the computer here was bombarded with downloaders and spyware of all kinds, over the weekend. I had to reset the computer from scratch, and what a job that is—getting rid of all these viruses and everything. It takes a lot of disinfectant, but, "by God, that computer sparks like crazy when you use a couple of gallons of good stuff!" Don't anybody else try it, unless you're well prepared.

However, this is what you expect when you're not "toeing the line," as the Brotherhood says, and you're saying something that still matters, and is touchy. There is no such thing as a free society, and there's no such thing as free speech. You'll pay for it, in one way or the other. These are little warning signs of this total emergency management, which we're one-third of the way into, worldwide. An event triggered it, even though Brzezinski and others had planned it and written about it, in their own books, their necessity of taking over certain countries. They wrote about that back in the '90's. The "New American Century" club had in their own website, the countries in the order they'd like to take over in the Middle East, and why it must be done, and the fact that they said "there's always been an empire," and they were taking over the next phase.

They were quite right, because that's designed that way. That's what the U.S. was designed to do, to bring in the New World Order, from the New World, the Americas—NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM. People who have been brainwashed into the patriot business, and listen to the modern myths, and watch the old black and white Hollywood movies, will never understand their country was created to do exactly as it's doing today. Conditioning does that to you. You can't see the truth. You can't see the forest for the trees, even though the Royal Institute of International Affairs, with its American branch, The Council on Foreign Relations, discussed all of this, the U.S. taking the lead. Taking over to bring in the world system from Britain. Britain was exhausted, financially, at least the people were, with one war after another.

In fact, in the late 1980's, it was admitted from the Chancellor of the Exchequer, that they hadn't even paid off the debt incurred from World War I, nor could it ever be paid off, in fact. That's what perpetual slavery is all about. You get people into perpetual slavery by creating usury (interest) and then you compound the

interest that's owed.

The Rule Book is the Old Testament. The rules are in there, of a system much, much older than what we're told—not run by those that people would like to blame. It's far, far older. It was a complete system over two-and-a-half thousand years ago, and even older than that. The understanding of how to create and take over nations and create slavery with compounding interest was understood a long, long time ago, even before they coined money. We're all going through it now, the consequences of this part of it, this New World Order as compared to the Old World Order. The Old World Order was a basic feudalism, in Europe, with very thinly disguised forms of government called "democracies," which paid allegiance to kings and queens and "the establishment," as it's called.

The New World was to give the semblance of the champion of a different system—a system that was going to be a champion for the peoples of the world, the poor peoples. It certainly is a champion, in a sense, but it's not for those who support it. It's a totalitarian system. Even to colonize the Americas, it took the creation of wars in Europe to drive the people out. It took depressions to drive the people out to the Americas. It took clearances, like the Highland clearances of Scotland, which again, interestingly enough, were promulgated, initiated, by a rebellion when they sent Charles Stuart back over to the Highlands. With a few clans, not the whole of Scotland, just a handful of clans, he went all the way down into England and almost took over the Parliament, and changed his mind for some reason, even when London was being evacuated.

He came all the way back up to Scotland, and took them up to the most remote area you could possibly imagine, had them exhausted, and they simply stood there and waited for the British Army coming in, with all their cannons, to wipe them out. They used that as an excuse to clear ALL of the Highlands out. That was the 9/11 of the day. Terrorism within, you see, the oldest trick in the book. That's why George Orwell could write about it in "1984," where everything is terrorism. Even your thoughts could be terroristic. So they cleared the Highlands, and different places, to get “the Americas,” as it was called then, occupied, staffed by the workers—the ones who were rugged enough to clear the swamps and get farms established.

"Dance Called America"
By Runrig
The landlords came
The peasant trials
To sacrifice of men
Through the past and that quite darkly
The presence once again
In the name of capital
Establishment
Improvers, its a name
The hidden truths
The hidden lies
That once nailed you
To the pain
They did a dance
Called America
They danced it round
And waited at the turns
For America
They danced their ladies round
To the candles
Of enlightenment
Once lit they say don't burn
To turn the darkest room of suffering
To a greater state of pain
Don't tell me that's behind you now
Don't greet me

Don't meet your dying blind
It's our very last stand together
So lets sever
No regrets
(Chorus)
There were days
That once held confidence
Strength of will and mind
The camouflage that once washed your fathers
Your sons and daughters time
Another Tongue
My love, my island
You've gone international
With all the praying men of God
Who stood
And watched it all go on
(Chorus)
(Chorus)

As it is right now, I'm so far behind with mail. I'm being very careful with the email now, because of this attack with the spyware, et cetera, that I'm not going to be accepting attachments. Here's the problem today as well. It's part of the problem. So many people with the blogs simply pass all this stuff around, and virus pools on top of virus, until you end up receiving it. It's like multiplying itself each time people pass these blogs around. It's not just the blogs. People create the spyware. Those who create the spyware must have the same kind of knowledge as those who give you out the programs to combat it. That's the knowledge it takes to create it.

We also have the government agencies with the ability to crash our computers at anytime they wish, as people have found out in the past. The computer is similar to the way we live our lives today. We can walk from here to there. We can take the bus, drive the car and usually we can get to where we're going without a hassle, by any authority. Really, you're living in a cage. You're being watched. They have cameras everywhere. We're in the Orwellian age. It's here. The computer is the same, because you can go surfing all over the place, and I don't. I don't look all over the Internet for anything. In fact, I really don't have any interest in it. The only reason I use a computer is to do what I've decided to do, rather than teach people in small groups or individually.

I knew the time was closing in, where there were people throughout the world scattered, who were isolated and had broken through this matrix, and it was time to get in touch with them, before this system crashes. Otherwise, I wouldn't be using a computer at all. Whatever is given to us is for an alternative purpose.

When Bell was authorized with the patent for the telephone systems, they were listening into conversations from the very beginning of telephone. It's no different even with your written mail. There's nothing new in opening letters, resealing them in new envelopes, shoving stamps on them and passing them back to you. We've never lived in a free society. A powerful system doesn't even allow the chance of that happening –any sort of breakthrough. They do their best to cover all bases.

Brzezinski said himself, in one of his books, that shortly a system would be given to the public, of communication, that would unite the whole world and create a common understanding. He's talking about common indoctrination. That's why the mandate is that every child must have a computer, worldwide, just like the television was a fantastic tool for conditioning people. The computer takes over. In its present form it's only here for a short time. It's a step-by-step program to train us to go along to the next step, to the next step and the next step.

You have the “iPods.” They've already told you that they have the ability to make things smaller. Small isn't the problem. The problem is, literally, in making it small and still keeping it utilitarian, when it's so small you need pins to punch buttons, the obvious step is an implant, that's the next step. They had this all planned

many, many years ago, because the sciences are so far ahead of your Popular Science magazine on the shelves, or Popular Mechanics, or any talking head they bring on television to make you believe you're on the cutting edge of everything.

I will be getting back to those who offered assistance with mirror sites, because it's imperative, obviously, after this last show, how easy it is to “switch off the lights,” you might say, and pull the plugs. That's how easy this free society is to be shut down. It’s nothing you could ever prove in any court of law, because apart from being their system anyway—in those courts of law, those Masonic temples—you can never pin them down on any actual nefarious intentions, even though you know it.

Thanks to all those, and I've had so much pouring in from so many people with offers to assist, in some way or another, with mirror sites, even with the knowledge of how its all done. I'll be getting back to different people, see what we can do. It is tremendous to see that there are people out there who put themselves forward, in these times. That in itself is encouraging, at a time when people are living in fear and most people won't even admit to that. They simply live it. They want to be accepted by all those who are also pretending that everything's quite normal, but it's only pretense. They sense something coming. They sense what's happening.

I talked on the phone to a fellow yesterday. He's down in [Missouri]. They had the ice storm. They were out of power for over a week and he takes care of his wife. They're both very elderly. His wife is in bed (bedridden). The military were going door-to-door, often on the advice of neighbors, who drew up lists of the elderly, thinking they'll get the military to help them. “Good intentions,” because they believe in the system. This fellow, who's elderly, has been on radio before, talking about this very system that's coming in now, so that would be a great opportunity for them to whisk him off somewhere, and state that he wasn't capable of looking after himself or his wife. You know when the military come to your door, in full combat gear, armed to the teeth, and we think that's normal and they say "we're here to help you," something's happened to the people who accept that as normal.

The history of Europe was one of the military being feared, because every so often it was turned upon their own people. That was tradition. That's why the United States, to get the people "onboard" as the pirates say, told them that they wouldn’t have a standing army. It was a big, big argument of point to have a standing army. They knew what standing armies did. They were turned on their own people. Therefore, they claimed, “we would not have that, that people would have their militias et cetera, to keep the public safe, the citizenry safe.” However, what they used to get in that standing army was with the Second Convention. They used the excuse that American ships and sailors were being kidnapped, off the Bahrain Coast—read your history—and so they would need to get some kind of Navy together. With the Navy, they would need some kind of soldiers onboard, too, like the British Marines, and so they created the regiment of marines, the Marine Corps.

They side-stepped their previous constitution by the changing of terminology. That's how they got the start of a standing army. Now those armies come around your doors with machine guns when the lights go off, or you get a bit of a freeze that shouldn't have caused any problems and they say that they want to “help you.” “Is there anything we can do?” and the people are being trained with this as the "new norm." Most of them, you know, don't think twice about it. That's odd to me. That's very odd to me.

The times we're living in are changing rapidly to a goal, a predetermined goal, worldwide. It's happening in every country now, to the end of even a conversation with someone you know, expressing your ideas or opinions will be thought crimes. They already are, actually. The entire Sovietized system of experimentation is implemented worldwide now. In the Soviet Union they used psychiatry and created terminology and diagnosis to lock people up who were dissenting, in one way or another, to the system they lived within. One of the greatest terms they slapped on them was "inflexibility of opinion." That was a diagnosis, an official psychiatric diagnosis, to lock you up for life, if need be.

We know that B.B. (you know, the little B.B.) wanted to put a bill through. I don't know if he did. It would have every child, adolescent and teenager evaluated by psychologists, every year, and eventually it would spread into the adult population, and people think it's all still normal. What do you think all of that trend is?

We've gone so far in a short space of time, because those who control society and update society (like a program being updated) were well aware through all the studies and the continuous daily ongoing poll taking that the minds of the public have been taken over effectively. They're programmed from school through adult life by media, television, and the computer today. Therefore, they were well aware they could bring all this forward, without any probable backlash of any kind. All, supposedly, because of a guy in a cave, a "cave-man" supposedly brought on the collapse of Jachin and Boaz, the Twin Towers, all by himself. His little brain did it all (and a little help from his friends). All the farce we go through with the stories we're told of how it was done. Why even go that route and even discuss that? It was so ridiculous, all this stuff they've told us about that particular day.

All I have to remember is they wrote about their agenda in the '90's. We're simply watching it happen. Carroll Quigley, the Professor, who wrote "Tragedy & Hope" and an even better book in some ways, "The Anglo-American Establishment," talked about how wars take over the distribution of goods. It was called "rationing" in previous wars. The creation of new bureaucracies to deal with and manage the public, even the public opinion, that's called "propaganda departments." Their social services and so on could literally advance their agendas. They could get 50 years crammed into 5 years of war. Fifty years of peace, it would take to do it any other way, through massive propaganda. They could do all that in five years of war. That's the primary purpose of war.

War on terror—it's a pity it's phonetically the same as my name, W-O-T. Or is that another coincidence or synchronicity? But really, what's it all about, eh? We know what it's all about. It's to change society and bring in this utopia of theirs, a utopia that will get rid of all those who dreamed of the utopia. The ones down below, who helped them, because they will no longer be necessary, and they'll never really be included in the grand final act. You don't need all these people anymore. This world will be run on efficiency.

We won't need entertainment. We won't need even training for work. You'll be programmed so easily and quickly, and even altering your programs, whenever it suits your masters. You'll be more like an insect. If you watch ants or bees, you know an ant is just a wingless bee. One lives in a colony; one lives in the hive. The ant is programmed, in its genes, for its task. It doesn't have to watch mommy and daddy, even if it could find either. Even it could think to look for either, and it's terribly efficient. We can look around us at all of nature, all these wonderful nature programs they show us all time, into the mammals and the higher mammals, to realize that it seems our goal is to work all the way to where we are now—to have the ability of communication, language, memory, abstract thought, emotions, all of those higher things, just to get rid of it all—and become a worker bee. What a goal, eh? What a goal.

The rest of them started that way, programmed through their genes. No, we work towards it, into a stage of "non-think," "non-me," "non-you," just numbers, like Seven-of-Nine (from Star Trek). What a goal to work towards! They call it progress. When the brain chip is offered and marketed to the public, we'll be all under such stress of, "oh my goodness, impending terrors, fears, plagues, earthquakes, wars, famines," all the old recycled stuff—fear of poverty, the economy, terrible relationships. We'll be offered this thing that is going to make everything "just nice." "All the pain will go away." That will be the pressure that's built up to bring that point around.

I've had it from people, working in the inside, who have told me they've had think tanks working on this for quite a few years, how to even market "snob appeal" into the chip. "What type do you have? What class of chip do you have?" Platinum, gold, silver, bronze or copper maybe. At least, copper's up these days, the price of it. They've already trained the public to be walking billboards, to advertise the makes of whatever they've bought. You buy the item, whether it's a running shirt, pants, a cap or whatever, and you advertise the company that made it; but you buy it. They used to hire people, to wear billboards on the street, to do this kind of thing.

Now they've given it snob appeal. People are terrified to go out, within their own peer group, without wearing it. They might be looked down upon. That's how bad it's become. They are totally conditioned, totally trained—no individuality there. Everyone is terrified of being an individual. What a sad way to be. That's not living. That's following your program, the one that's been authorized as acceptable, by the establishment above you.

I was on the Vyzygoth Radio this morning, The Grassy Knoll, and I don't know if he's got it up yet on his site, because I just got word that he's now being slammed with viruses and problems with his computer. It seems like, as I start going around, they're trying to scare the people off, who are in contact, or the other shows that will put me on as a guest. Maybe that's because I never got my flu shot; I'm passing it everywhere. However, this is the whole thing though, they terrify those and try to isolate people through fear and intimidation.

In the mid-'90's, BILLS were passed in both Canada and the U.S., and I'm sure in every other country, which stated that EVERY COMMUNICATIONS DEVICE, from telephone, fax, computers,MUST HAVE A BUILT-IN CHIP which ALLOWS ACCESS by ANY GOVERNMENT AGENCY. THAT'S LAW.

I've often said, "Since they want us so desperately to have the computer"—and I've said this, even with the television set, long, long ago—"they should give us it for free. Just hand it out for free," but if they did that it would be kind of suspicious. When we buy things, we think it's ours. That's why they gave it the name "personal." It's your personal "whatever." This is the conditioning process that everyone's gone through.

We're given obsolete technology, always, because power could never maintain power and share the latest of anything, with anyone else, and still retain power. Whatever you're given is obsolete and made as a tool, which is a two-way street, for them to use on you. However, it still shouldn't scare people off, when at least they're still using standard methods of intimidation, as opposed to what's coming down or compared to what's coming down the road.

I have no doubt you will, like the Soviet system, have a whole slew of diagnosis for every politically incorrect opinion you might have, which will probably warrant lobotomy or a special chip or something. Generation-by-generation we've been conditioned to do all this, but we've also accepted it. We've ACQUIESCED by our SILENCE, as specialized NGO (Non-Governmental Organizations) supposedly championed different rights, for the silent masses, which were intended to dehumanize us all. They put the value of life down, beginning with abortion.

You can't knock the pillars away that hold up your roof, because the first one weakens all the rest. Now they've got the extra burden, until after a few pillars, the whole lot comes down anyway. You cannot allow yourself, but most have done it—through nature programs, science, Darwinism, all the massive propaganda —you've been dehumanized into just a "higher animal." Once you accept that, then they can do with you as they please; and they have been.

In Ontario, in Canada (I'm sure it's similar in many other places), they fly in teams if you happen to end up in hospital, with what they say is a particular slim chance of pulling through. They're after your organs. They fly in a team of specially trained negotiators to talk to the relatives, who make the decisions then, whether to let them harvest you while you're still alive. You see, when everything's dead and the blood stops flowing, there's always a little bit of necrosis, et cetera, death, tissue which causes problems. When they start, it's always the same story, innocently, in a sense, or "for good reasons." "It's helped so-and-so" or "this saved their life," and we all say, "Oh isn't that nice. A life that was gone saved another." Now they're not waiting until you're dead. They want you to still be breathing when they remove the organs.

We've watched what once was sacred being trashed. Many people have participated in it. Many people adopted those opinions, because they parrot the propaganda, and they can't think through things critically, with logic, for themselves, until we're at the stage where we're at today, where they want to chip you in the head with a little injection. The injection itself, no matter how little it is, is going to destroy tissue. The old saying is that "the road to hell is paved with good intentions."

We always see the most tragic cases, flashed across the television at news time, with someone who needs an organ here or there. You have the emotional story, and the mother is always there and very concerned, and there's a nice little child. Who would have thought that a good part of this is a dehumanization process, where we're cannibalizing each other for body parts? Some guys will relate to this, with what I'm about to say. Those who have put together their own engines and kept them going, their old cars or old vehicles, when men used to do that sort of stuff, went to the scrap heap for parts, where you'd cannibalize them. Well, we've all been turned into the human scrap heap. Now when you end up in certain hospitals, and

certain places like Ontario, you're put down as a “potential donor,” should anything happen.

If you're lying there in the bed, do you now trust that doctor or that surgeon? Is he going help you or kill you? Think about it. Where does his profit lay? —His personal profit? Where does your value, to society, come into play here? In the United Kingdom, and I'm sure it's in many other European countries, too, with the National Health Service for many years they had a system of categorization of your worth to society, for resuscitative purposes. So if a couple of guys had repetitive heart attacks (coronaries) in the hospital ward, you'd go for this particular person first, not the other, according to their status. Literally, it was a written system.

If we're all born equal, I'll tell you, it doesn't last long, not in this system. Certainly, certain topics are taboo completely, for almost verbatim, today. At one time we heard the term, although it didn't really mean much, and they said that they were “public servants.” Which ANTS do they serve? They don't tend to use that term anymore. They're “officials.”

Policemen are not "peace officers" or "peace men" anymore. They're "enforcement officers," “EN,” which comes from the French, a play on "ON." ON is a symbol of the obelisk and the Ben-Ben (“the big one” as the Egyptians called it), in the City of ON, Heliopolis, where they had thousands of them—the force of ON. Every cop knows to become a Mason, if he wants to "be covered." That's an extra insurance policy, should any lawsuits come in for wrongdoing.

This is the real world we live in. There are levels of secrecy upon levels of secrecy, compartmentalized, right down to the social level, where the public are supposed to think trivia and go through their abnormal lives, with all of its chaos, because it's not a normal life. That's why you have the chaos. That's why you have the faulty relationships, the dysfunctional systems, the dysfunctional societies and families. It's all part of this dysfunctional created and planned system we live in.

The individuals who go through it must stop blaming themselves when everything seems to fall apart. The ideal, that's been marketed to them, is that the best citizen is a good hard working citizen, living in a standardized home, wearing the standardized clothes and saying the standardized things. That's the ideal they sell you, a complete fiction. Those who have been programmed to accept that are the last ones to admit it, until they have troubles and really try and confide, for the first time, in others. Most people put a show on, all the time, and couples do the same thing.

The system, in fact, doesn’t allow you to have peace. It's not meant to give you peace. PEACE MEANS THAT THOSE WHO CONTROL THE SYSTEM LOSE CONTROL. When you have peace it's hard to make you do something. When you're used to grazing in the same area, it's hard to get you moving into a new direction. When you're kept stampeded throughout your life, then stampeding cattle don't see where they are going; they just follow those in front. We know they're lead by the front, by the nose, as they say.

To those who follow conspiracy theories as a hobby, I tell them to go to the other sites that deal with theories, and they can let their imagination roam forever, like some strange little quirk you're into that excites you. THE ELITE GAVE OUT THE TERM "CONSPIRACY THEORY." Many of them involved in checking out the truth have adopted the term quite naturally, thinking it's natural. Well they've just signed themselves out, to be taken with any form of credulity.

To those who have broken through, individually, and come to the realization they're living in a mental prison, a social prison, I tell them, “Don't panic. I know it's difficult to find people who understand, but they are out there.” They are definitely scattered all across the whole planet, and so you're never really alone.

The war isn't really on the general public. Those who have never thought for themselves are of no problem to the elite—the general public. It's always the thinking ones who are the problem, in the present era and past eras. It's always the same thing. The energy that can be put out by a single thinking person is phenomenal. I'm sure, those who have woken up, and broken through the different layers, have experienced the synchronicities that begin to happen in life. There's a process that people go through, and you cannot do it for others. You don't get tied up with all the theories anymore, and all the stuff that's put out to distract you, and make it a new kind of hobby, like looking for reptiles under your bed, or Big-Foot, or

any of that kind of stuff. There are realities behind and beyond the realities we're given.

Once again, before I sign out tonight, I'd like to thank all of those people who've emailed, showing their concern at getting yanked from Yahoo. Yahoo—the term used by Jonathan Swift in his novel, "Gulliver's Travels." The “yahoos,” of course, were the basest form of human. I wonder if that's what the message is, to all those who subscribe. However, if you choose any competitor, a major one, you'll find the same thing.

We're living in a fixed system of occult control, and it is occult. It's a hidden control, which manifests itself through symbols, all around you. You've been brought up with them. The symbology is very important, because the symbols are a language. In every era of totalitarianism, symbols accompany the dictator. The face of the dictator and the symbols (and badges are just symbols, remember), are meant to intimidate and cause fear. They're all related. They're all the same. They're all one, eventually. They're all variations of the same system, and we respond to those symbols, because it is a language, which our subconscious and definitely the unconscious mind [understands]. The unconscious is where you keep all knowledge, stuff that doesn't even come into your conscious head, except perhaps through dreams. However, it definitely understands the symbology and you can be programmed through the symbols, which you think are natural, simply because they're all around you. An occultic religion above all the other authorized religions is running the show, above what's known at Freemasonry, much higher, which runs everything beneath it.

Thanks for listening tonight. Thanks for the concern, and I will get back to those people who have mailed me and expressed their concern. For myself and Hamish the dog (who's doing just dandy), it's good night and may your god go with you.

"They Call it Democracy"
By Bruce Cockburn
(Tribute to the International Monetary Fund)

Padded with power here they come
International loan sharks backed by the guns
Of market hungry military profiteers
Whose word is a swamp and whose brow is smeared
With the blood of the poor

Who rob life of its quality
Who render rage a necessity
By turning countries into labor camps
Modern slavers in drag as champions of freedom

Sinister cynical instrument
Who makes the gun into a sacrament --
The only response to the deification
Of tyranny by so-called "developed" nations'
Idolatry of ideology

North South East West
Kill the best and buy the rest
It's just spend a buck to make a buck
You don't really give a flying fuck
About the people in misery

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

See the paid-off local bottom feeders

Passing themselves off as leaders
Kiss the ladies, shake hands with the fellows
Open for business like a cheap bordello

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

See the loaded eyes of the children too
Trying to make the best of it the way kids do
One day you're going to rise from your habitual feast
To find yourself staring down the throat of the beast
They call the revolution

IMF dirty MF
Takes away everything it can get
Always making certain that there's one thing left
Keep them on the hook with insupportable debt

And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy
And they call it democracy

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SORCERY'S CIRCLE AND THE
END OF AN AGE"
July 12, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 12, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It's July 12th, 2007.

Sometimes when you are a one-man band you have to reflect back to where you plan to take things within your own life, which affects the lives of other people. It's so easy today in this present phase of massive change, very quick progression along this preplanned route. We call it civilization towards the great society. Now it's called a global society. Many names down through the ages for the same thing that rather than simply discuss the trivia that the media dose out to us every day, so we all talk like little rats in a laboratory wondering what the technicians will do to them when they come in to work in the morning. Will they inject us? Will they put electrodes in our brains and shock us? (And all this kind of thing.) That's all we're really given from the media. It's stuff to occupy our minds so we chatter, and when we chatter, we lose touch with our deeper selves, where your intuition lies and where information of all kinds is stored deep, deep within the mind. The mind itself has barriers. People in the past have tried to give words to these barriers, to make it more understandable in conversation, so we have subconscious and we have unconscious and at different stages in between even those.

The conscious mind, which is still a mystery to many of those who wish to control us—and that's the reason they're trying to bypass the usual techniques of simple indoctrination and repetition. They're trying to bypass it by literally taking over your mind directly, via the coming brain chip technology interfacing with a computer—the initial reason that they gave us the computer in the first place. We're being trained to go from one mouse-trap to the next and to the next, very simply in fact, as it appears to the public. However, much planning and discussion went into all of this technology, long before the public heard the word computer. When they showed the public giant computers in governmental agencies, with the big, big machines the size of Coca-Cola machines and tapes whirling round and round—that was to mislead you. The people in those offices also thought they were using the latest technology, but technology always has different layers and levels into high secretive levels, ongoing in parallel, in tandem, side-by-side at the same time. The trick is to make you believe that you're being told all there is to know. In reality, you're being told all you need to know and that being decided by those that say they are your betters.

They gave us the computer and made sure that everyone knew from the very first computer sold to the public there would be porn on it—lots of pornography. That was the bait to get everyone into it, of all ages and genders, and it's worked very well. It was an imperative to get everyone hooked on it. Then to the iPod, then the combination of the iPod, cell phone, et cetera, right down to the next step, which is you know what? It's a brain chip. Why bother having a cumbersome thing stuck to your ear when you can have a chip and interface. It's so convenient; and through convenience, we shall give up our last vestige of our own ability to even be an individual. Most have really already given it up and didn't know it.

Most people truly are composites of all their indoctrinations and downloading of opinions by experts and educational authorities. The same educational authorities that at one time would condemn you and ridicule you if you said the world was round. We know they told people that the world was flat because it said so in the Bible, in the four corners of the world et cetera, et cetera. You couldn't contradict that, even though those same people in the Vatican had the archives of even the ancient Greek philosophers who discussed that the world was round; and then they got it from the Egyptians who also knew that. Yes, they can tuck away reality and change it for one era to the next, by hiding truth and giving out a new truth. That's what

science does today. Science gives us new truths all the time, which means they're obviously contradicting their previous truths, and people can't quite catch on to that.

We know the world is round because NASA said so and it's on television. We see pictures. It's terribly easy to control a world population by ensuring that all information is coming from the same source. All you have to do is to employ thousands of people to write the same stuff and parrot the same stuff, from media to professors all the way down, and there's no one to contradict them with a voice. To get a voice you have to have big money. Those who give us our opinions—I'm talking about above even the media—the ones who decide our opinions for us create the money, the big con-game.

This morning I was on an AM station in Montana called KGEZ, hosted by John Stokes who runs the station. We to got talking about the big global elite. I mentioned that there's always been a global elite down through the ages. This is not the first so-called civilization we live in today. If you go back as far as money goes, you'll find the same hereditary families running different countries with their headquarters in different cities across the world at different times, because they built empires up and lived in them. When an empire had served its purpose, they would move on to somewhere else and another empire arose; because all armies that conquer anyone need money, and who runs the money but the same bankers.

You'll find global bankers were working in the ancient world in the writings of the ancient Greeks. You'll find that some of the top philosophers like Aristotle happened to be married to a daughter from one of them from the Middle East. There's nothing new under the sun as they say. The only difference being we're at a stage of a global empire—the culmination of all these takeovers called empire building, and takeovers of other countries and nations. They absorb countries into them down through the ages. Very often, the same families would split and live in different countries from each other and fund those countries as they had war with each other, because war is a method of necessitating the very existence of government. This is part of their ploy; and who owns the government but the same people, because everyone runs on money in the system, everyone down through the ages.

It's interesting if you look at ancient Babylon. There are many levels of meaning to Babylon. It wasn't just a place. It was a system, and Babylon can move down through the ages. What's important to know is that with the higher belief system that runs the occult societies at the top -- the higher occult. Not the nonsense that everyone at the bottom pay their way into and get a few passwords, and they learn to sit on their backsides and meditate and all this stuff, or find their spirit guide, or whatever, but the real stuff at the top, and those characters talk about circles. One of the most ancient symbols being the one of the serpent eating its tail. Again, many different levels of meaning, which I can't go into right here. When ancient Egyptian nobility wore the Uraeus (the serpent in front of their skull), their head as a third eye almost, it was in a band round their head, the circle representing the same thing of completion. It meant the universe was contained within the mind of the person who had been taught, who was "Wise as a serpent," and who also guarded his mind from extraneous nonsense. The extraneous nonsense was only for the public because they would be given a different reality from those "in the know." Circles are very important since they studied the ancient stars. The ancient Brotherhoods studied the movements of the moon, the sun, the stars and they grafted it all. They drew it all out in charts. Circles are important. Everything does travel in a complete circle. Circles are important to do with time.

Getting back to Babylon being a system: They say that everything starts with a point, to start a circle, straight line, whatever, a journey, they'll have completed a circle. It's interesting to see that Halliburton Corporation, the official, obviously it's an official authorized massive planning corporation that deals with receiving the massive grants from the military industrial complex to build things across the world, mainly through subcontractors, but they oversee it. You'll find certain members of the present Bush New American Century Team were employees of the Halliburton Corporation. Surprise, surprise, eh? Ha, ha, ha. Like corruption is only at the street level? No, peanuts are at the street level, and that's the way it's always been. We find Halliburton moving out of Texas and is off to Bahrain, setting up there. We find the same thing with some of the big art foundations. The Louvre in Paris is making a duplicate also in Bahrain, as they get closer and closer to their goal. Eventually after this planned war or threat of war, which might come down to a compromise and then amalgamation and standardization into the system, whichever way it goes, Babylon will be restored as it was in the beginning. The completion of a circle that took thousands of years to fulfill.

That's why H.G. Wells could write in "The Shape of Things to Come" about the world wars. The three major ones, remembering that he was an officially authorized propagandist who was given facts and told to write stories around them, by the British Crown and those around it. He talked about how the British troops would be in Basra in Iraq at the beginning of it and that's exactly where they did go. The U.S. went to the north. Britain went around and maintained Basra. It would also be in "The Shape of Things to Come," the base of the New World Order where the scientists of the air, the freemasonry of the air, the great brotherhood; "scientific brotherhood," as Wells called it, would be based. That's what history has always been about, are takeovers and takeovers. The countries who were taken over one by one are standardized and brought under a monetary system, the same type of system. We also find they're upgraded like a computer program at the same time. Even the languages are upgraded.

Our life spans being so short, it's tremendously easy to alter pretty well everything for a generation, especially when you separate those who had a bit of wisdom in the past, the elderly, when the elderly were respected and elevated for their wisdom and their knowledge. They could pass on information, which they did in extended families, which was the norm. Very important function because parents were so busy to teach the children these kind of things. That has been destroyed. That was an imperative for an elite to do. They wrote about they had to destroy that; and they demonized the elderly. Now it's you're a geriatric if you get older. My goodness, you're a geriatric. Your obviously senile and you've got odd opinions and you don't go along quietly. You might object about being put into (I call them) "exit homes" or old age homes. You might object to being put there; and once you're there, you might object about being stuck in a chair all day with something in front of you that you can't get past. You'll be called "agitated."

Now a younger person might be able to vocalize and be respected, but an elder person saying the same thing is automatically discounted. Everyone has been indoctrinated that the elderly somehow don't know—they're not rational. There's something not rational, you see. Indoctrination mainly, again, through fiction and repetitive propaganda from the media and science magazines and so on. The wisdom isn't passed down to one, two, three generations as it used to be. Now it's terribly easy to allow the State to bring your child up, which it does and which has been written about by those who planned the present system, at least that part of it the educational system. They published their own books long ago and how they scientifically indoctrinate the children, so that if there was any parental input in the evenings it would be canceled out, like a firewall you might say, by the child's conditioning; and that's happened.

We also think in our short model lives that major changes, major planning is impossible. We think that if we manage to get a house and pay for it in a lifetime we've done well. We're short-term planners because we don't have long-range plans personally. The elite who run the world do; and the information is all recorded and written down and passed on to the next generation of the elite, who continue the big building projects of the builders—the real builders of society, the real Masons. The structure of society which we all take for granted as being normal because you're born into it. It must be normal. How else could it be? Never dawning on us that there are a thousand directions that humanity could live in, a thousand different systems.

Lenin said it and all the big boys knew it because they were all trained by the same teachers from the same archives of information. It was only the public that couldn't be allowed to know there are other ways of living. This buying, selling, producing and consuming thing is fairly recent, yet we all think it's normal. Like trained rats, we work and put up with jobs we wouldn't normally do if we had a choice, only because we can reward ourselves with some toy or some pleasurable thing at the end of the month. A simple reward, very Pavlovian. Simple to do, and everyone has been trained that this is normal.

Do any of you have the ability to say my great, great grandchild will be running the bank of whatever-it's-called in 100, 200 years time? No. It wouldn't even dawn on you. You'll be lucky to have your child resemble you in any way at all today, because they are scientifically indoctrinated through their education and through the media. Once again, modern books will tell you, "Oh that's normal. It's normal that the child will go off in their own direction."

You have to go back before the Industrial Era, and for centuries, people lived on the land. Each generation grew up singing the same songs that had been in existence for hundreds of years. Liking them, enjoying them, identifying with them. They'd adopt the same clothing as their parents on the land. They didn't have a

fashion industry then, at least in those countries in the West, not for the ordinary people. Those who create the muses, that's why the muses are so important. Create the culture. They shape the culture and culture is plastic. It can be shaped in any direction that the culture creationists decide that it will be shaped into. It will be adopted by those who are downloaded with the marketing techniques that we're all exposed to; and ultimately, as I say, the lights go off one day in the mind as an artificial one takes over. That will be the end of the ability to even think and work out even the most profound problems that humanity has ever, ever faced—that of existence itself, the worth of existence, the purpose of existence. You won't even have the ability to think it out at all.

Most folk (as you've noticed, I'm sure) around you have already lost that ability. They give you cliché answers written by other people because it's too much of a chore to do the thinking themselves. Life is not a bowl of cherries. It was never intended to be, but certainly in this artificial system that's been here and is spread out for thousands of years and taken over, there's nothing nice about it. There's no contentment and no lasting pleasure in it. Therefore, those who wish to stop time and just leave it as it is with all of its corruption. All of its lying from the top. All of its manipulation, just stop it right now. Don't let it get worse. They think they can cope with that.

How could you cope forever holding up a tower that's held together with Band-Aids and glue and splints? You can't. Yet most people think what I'm talking about is very foreign to them. They can't imagine a world where they couldn't go out and reward themselves with some thing that's been advertised on television or through magazines, because all the smiling faces tell you that that's what happiness is—buying something, especially this item. I've never seen a glum face in an ad, unless they've just bought Brand X; but Brand A is wonderful. It's the ultimate experience and it's going to make you tremendously happy; yet we think this is normal, and people believe in it. We believe in this strange double-think that a thing, an inanimate inorganic thing is going to make them happy. In the pursuit of this deviant culture, they will destroy those around them to get those inorganic dead things. They'd rather destroy people and each other than their ideas. Their deviant ideas must be deleted like a virus in a computer, if there is to be survival at all.

You can't decide to fight something or save something unless you know what you're fighting to save. If it's simply a time period of part of a plan that wasn't yours or your grandparents either, you can't save it. It belonged to the elite long ago. You can't save it; therefore the whole deck of cards comes crashing down. If there's some miracle and if anyone who survives this with an intact sentient mind and memory, then they would know. They could never, ever emulate or go back to the system again because there's nothing humane in it. It's a cold-blooded system. It's one huge business that exploits everyone in it. It's a business which makes everyone in the business exploit someone else below, until we have a whole bunch at the bottom that can't survive in it, they're called "useless eaters", and not wasters, because they can't produce, only consume.

Is that the function of life?

Someone in this system high above has decided that's what it is. They also have been writing about it in their top economic books, since the 1700's, that they wouldn't tolerate extra useless mouths to feed. Look at the mess society is in. Everyone is isolated from everyone else, except when they're drunk and in the flesh markets or nightclubs or whatever they go to, but when sober they can't communicate. They act like robots towards each other—separated. We have a culture which promotes all kinds of deviancies and crime. When I say crime, I mean that which hurts other people around them. The elite like this because they can use that excuse to hire armies, basically, of which they call police forces today to control everyone else. That's the real reason they're allowed to go on and encourage it in fact, this merry-go-round of the legal business in society.

They knew thousands of years ago you couldn't cram people into a city, an artificial structure where they can't produce or feed themselves, and expect sanity. You can't have it in the city. It's artificial. It's unnatural. Yet that's the very project which they plan to use for thousands of years to get us all into, ultimately, now they call them "habitat areas". All species, every species of animal becomes deviant when you cram it into confined areas and the population meets a certain level. They turn on each other. That has always been known.

Why are they doing it?

Their plan through science was always to dominate and conquer through science, until they wouldn't need all of those people or their labor or their energy to bring about their ultimate goal, their plan to dominate a planet. They'll eradicate them eventually, under the guise of “there's too many of them,” and it certainly will appear that way when they're all crowded into confined areas called "habitat areas." The elite of course won't live in the same habitat areas, and there will be exemptions also for the higher bureaucrats all serving this system. In fact, that was done already on the Soviet model, basically the same system. It was done that way, too, in the Soviet regime where the bureaucrats could have the use of dachas in the country and servants; whereas the peasant class were in the cities, overcrowded in decrepit, cheaply built buildings. Not much different really than the West.

It's odd isn't it that they can always find trillions of dollars of whatever currency, whatever con-game they use in whatever country? They can find it in times of war; when right up to the war, they're always broke and they can't put out money for the essential things for the people. Isn't that odd? It happens all the time. All the time down through history and no one wonders why. It is often difficult for people to understand that an elite would appear to make the whole system completely dysfunctional if they wanted to conquer us all. They don't realize or understand the nature of generational and intergenerational or psychological and PSYOP operations. They certainly don't understand or know their histories of Order out of Chaos—the time between ages they just brought about to bring in a new system. That's precisely what you do, is to break all bonds, to break the traditions that you're used to. That's why, in all modern towns and cities, buildings don't last very long.

At one time, you could grow up in a city and walk past the same buildings that your great grandparents walk passed when they were children. It gave a sense of continuity and belonging. When they can sever that continuity, they sever a hold that a reality has upon you, a natural phenomena has upon you. When they create a loss of roots and the lack of tradition, people become neurotic. The masses become neurotic; and that in turn will prepare them for collective hysteria. We already see this happening with all bizarre stories about "the aliens are coming and it's written in the stars." They're bringing back all the old stuff. In ancient times, it was the Gods returning and it was written in the stars; and it's all being recycled once more as the people are ready for it. It wouldn't have worked 100 years ago or 200 years ago. They had to prepare the minds and generations to accept it, and that creates the possibility to believe in it.

Sure enough, those are sent out there to propagate this stuff over again and mislead the people; and it works at the end of an age. They become hysterical and a collective hysteria really calls for collective therapies. That's why we have a massive business taken over from the old religions. This business is psychotherapy, psychiatry, Yoga, a million meditation schools. All these Band-Aids to try and cope and all these self-improvement things and coping with stress that they get taught in business now. They don't say, “let's decrease the stress.” No. You're supposed to “upgrade” yourself to cope with more stress, all the while knowing at the top there's only so far you can go before you can break. A collective therapy always takes away your rights. It abolishes rights and freedoms. That's always the therapy that's given when society becomes neurotic, neuroticized and hysterical.

With the abolition of liberty comes the terrorization of the public. That's what develops out of it. The modern society resembles a lunatic asylum and it's going to get worse. What I'm saying here is known and it has always been known in the higher quarters. It's known by those who are bringing it about. If they decided to save their system for some strange reason—and it certainly would be strange if they did want to save it as it is—they'd revert you back to 1950’s level of culture, a bit more feeling of stability and belonging, but they're going the whole way now. There's nothing new under the sun with the techniques that are being used. The only difference is being the immediate propaganda that comes into your habitat, your little room or your house everyday by the media instantly.

Whether it's men with spears and armor wearing the same colored cloaks that they wear on behalf of Caesar, or black military outfits with machine guns and some print on their sleeve—It makes no difference. It's all the same techniques. The cry of terror, terror from the top down and imminent gloom and doom from the top down, these have all been used before. While all this chaos is going on, which they are creating to bring out a new order at the end of it, no matter how long it takes, you'll find the same bizarre

manifestations amongst the public, or even your nearest friends will tell you that it's written in the stars. See, “it's the law” or “it's in this book. It's the Bible.” It's a book they don't understand because it's written in such a way that the exoteric is meant for the profane—those who do not understand, "those in the darkness."

The exoteric stories are written in such a way they captivate the mind. You picture the people that you imagine are being discussed. They're written in such a wonderful way, great science absolutely, to captivate you, but it's not meant to give you a truth unless you have the ability to see deeper. It's all predictive programming, whether it's written in the Holy Book or scientists are telling you it's the end of the world as you know it, or various card sharks come out and play their games with you that it's fate. It's all prewritten. That's psychological warfare. Therefore, if you're not in control of yourself, since you're just an object of forces and it's game over; and that's what you think. It's game over. I can't do a thing. You're beaten already before you start. All are sciences which are understood at the top. All symptoms of the age, which is promoted by the top—and by the top, I'm not talking about the guys you vote into office.

To say that we simply have many families of power and influence running the world, and to say that they're just psychopathic—is putting it mildly. There are also archives of material stretching back for thousands of years, which the regular public are never given access to; and they don't even know they exist, in fact. Everything that makes you who you think you are, including your language and the spell cast by spelling is coded. That's how far and deep it goes, and much deeper.

To program a computer you must know its language. You must know its logic. In fact, you create the language to suit the logic, and you can also alter perception. In other words, in a human being, by the same process by what you feed in and the language which you use. Many things influence people on a subconscious level, because the subconscious is able to see beyond your regular organ feedback and store that to the side. The conscious mind wants things in a hurry. We want everything, especially today, to be quick and easy and spelled right out for them; and it certainly is, in more ways than they know.

In all ages, the symbols of saviors have been pretty well the same. The symbols of life itself, mean more than just the physical realm, have been the same; and from the world tree too, the savior that's nailed on a tree. A savior who is both the horizontal and the vertical. The vertical being that which climbs towards higher thoughts and spirit you might say, and the horizontal being the world of matter. The outstretchedness of all extremities means to the four corners of the globe. It's the same in all ancient religions in the symbologies, in all times and ages and places. It doesn't matter if it's Brahma or a Messiah. It's the same thing because they always meant the inner man. The inner man that has to go through stages, because inner man is all things and you experience in all things, including all the mistakes that you make, too, which are all learning experiences as long as you do learn from them. Many decide not to. Yet without knowing yourself you will never understand anything else. You will not understand anything else; and neither is it necessary to become a judge on others who have been through what you have done in the past when you decided you would no longer do.

The original religions were given as a starting place. It's always the same starting place that's always immediately corrupted by the elite in order to gain power and control, or retain power and control over the people. Towards the end of an age, the exoteric is concretized. That's why it makes no sense to lots of people, except those who dogmatically cling to the exoteric believing that somehow they are superior. Really through fear they cling to it. Anyone who truly needs to be told week-after-week of how to be good to other people has a problem if they need a book to read it from. It means they have not progressed themselves as individuals, not because it's written somewhere.

We're at a stage where people have to decide what life truly is about. We know what the elite have chosen. We know what all their masses of bureaucracy has concluded in that they have the right to plan our lives for us. They've decided what our purpose is or is not—and the servants have become the masters. The servants who become masters are always control freaks dedicated to their positions and status and what they see is a cause, their own cause. Collective cause, of course, because bureaucrats lose their individuality in their work. They become neuroticized and plan very crazy things, which they will speak about with straight faces to each other and repeat their neologisms, because they always dream up new terminology like any new religion. They're discussing amongst themselves for an elite. No matter how preposterous their new ideas are—if

anyone were to laugh, they'd be demoted or fired. It's insanity.

Things are not meant to go on like this much longer. They're not planned to go on like this much longer. Mayhem, that's predicted by the Department of Defence in Britain. Remember, that's only part of NATO, all NATO countries, this chaos that they see coming because they're making it happen to a timetable. After all, it's one huge business world and they must stick to their timetables. They're going to make it all happen. They have daily reports on all these different agencies and sub-agencies and specialized think tanks on the pulse of the people. They know what's happening at every level to the people. They get constant feedback and prepare always to maintain control over the people, under every possible foreseeable circumstance.

We're well on our way to this crazy roller coaster ride towards the end of an age. It truly is up to every person out there to start taking back the right to decide for themselves what life is all about. What it should be all about and what it could be all about, because it's never been discussed amongst society. All the big questions have always been answered by an elite, be it a priesthood or a scientific bureaucracy. The elites are always terrified of the masses. Paranoia is built into their structure. The reality they keep hyping about and the fear mongering they're constantly causing is psychotic. They intend to get the world's population into the same psychotic state and frame of mind—if we allow it.

There is so much to do and so little time. We better start all making ripples fast—every single one of us while we can. From myself and Hamish the dog, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"By The Rivers Dark" by Leonard Cohen

By the rivers dark
I wandered on.
I lived my life
in Babylon.

And I did forget
My holy song:
And I had no strength
In Babylon.

By the rivers dark
Where I could not see
Who was waiting there
Who was hunting me.

And he cut my lip
And he cut my heart.
So I could not drink
From the rivers dark.

And he covered me,
And I saw within,
My lawless heart
And my wedding ring,

I did not know
And I could not see
Who was waiting there,
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark
I panicked on.
I belonged at last

to Babylon.

Then he struck my heart
With a deadly force,
And he said, ‘This heart:
It is not yours.’

And he gave the wind
My wedding ring;
And he circled us
With everything.

By the rivers dark
In a wounded dawn,
I live my life
In Babylon.

Though I take my song
From a withered limb,
Both song and tree,
They sing for him.

Be the truth unsaid
And the blessing gone,
If I forget
My Babylon.

I did not know
And I could not see
Who was waiting there,
Who was hunting me.

By the rivers dark,
Where it all goes on;
By the rivers dark
In Babylon.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SPIES, SNOOPS AND SNITCHES -
OPEN WIDE IF YOU HAVE NOTHING TO HIDE -
CULTURE CREATION
BY INTELLIGENT SERVICES
RE-DEFINING 21st CENTURY "GOOD CITIZEN" "
May 16, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 16, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today is May 16th, 2007 and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

This last little while I've been talking to different people, who are noticing the changes in and around their own lives, to do with the war on terror. They are beginning to panic at the increasing costs of gasoline, the rate that everything goes up in the stores. The prices are going up and up because everything that you buy is transported, with fuel being behind the mechanisms of engine power. Therefore, when fuel goes up, everything goes up. They also see the increased presence of military troops and various agencies, heavily armed, in the big cities; and because they're just waking up to the fact that the world that they believed in, that they were conditioned into, is not exactly as it seems. They tend to be afraid when they snap out of it, even at the bottom level. They have many more levels to go through before they have a clear picture; and most can't actually get there, because denial will kick in.

It's a terrifying thing to think that most of the things that you believed in, and your parents believed in and talked about, the various topics, fads, the way they passed their lives, was directed for them, through culture creation experts and downloaded into them, basically, by all the various media means that still are used today.

Generations have gone to their deaths never knowing, after a full life, that the major events that happened in their lifetime, to their countries, were planned that way before they were born. There are no sides in this war, ongoing war, because really, ALL WARS ARE A WAR ON THE GENERAL PUBLIC, OF EVERY COUNTRY, BY PSYCHOPATHIC GROUPS who can only prosper in the system that they gave us. So really, the system or the people themselves were conquered thousands of years ago, when money was introduced and people accepted it as a medium of exchange. It took the power of barter directly from their own hands, as individuals, and put it into the money men, who took over your life—made you work for money, not for barter or items, and made it now impossible to get items without using money.

Armies are recruited, police are recruited with money. The control mechanism is here and has always been here, at least for over 2,000 years. It's difficult for people to wrap their minds around the concept of that which they take for granted, which is the system they're born into. Actually, not evolving that way, but being planned that way, because power and even at the highest governmental agencies, especially those ones which are in the category of the CIA or MI6 and so on, their first directive is to make sure they stay in power. That's always the way, by all costs and all means.

Long ago, media was given to the public for control mechanisms. The first newspapers that were brought out nationally were all for that purpose. The BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation) for many, many years, only recruited its staff, any and all of its staff from Eaton, to ensure that the power would stay within a certain class structure. They shared common values and to maintain the system of a dominant minority being at the top, a very old dominant minority with hereditary links to ages in the past.

The purpose of the BBC was to initially put out (and still does) propaganda to create the culture. In the

1950's, that's when it really went into full swing across the western world. Every country in the western world created a Department of Culture, where they could dispose of money for the arts, entertainment and for authors. Everything it gives you that you think of as culture is given out to selective people, who played the game and did what they were told, and put out whatever form of music, whatever style of literature, whatever spin was required to keep you in a matrix mentality, believing you are on the cutting edge, as you grew up, of society, science and humanity. It was designed that way, and it still is.

It was also back in the '50's that the most major well-known personalities in media, in every country, especially with the blossoming of television, the top ones that the people eventually put their trust in for news, were on the payrolls of the intelligence services. Nothing has really changed.

A couple of weeks ago, I read from "The Guardian" newspaper, an article from the Ministry of Defense. In Britain you have ministries (same thing as departments), where its top think tanks had put out what they foresaw for the next 20, 30 or more years; and it's all a reaction to what they see happening amongst the people. Something obviously is to stir up the people to such an extent that these sporadic outbreaks in violence and "flashmobs," as they call it, and the military at highest levels are preparing to deal with this for up to 30 years ahead of time, before anything, so far, has actually happened.

Thirty odd years ago, the same newspaper and all the rest of them were parroting what they foresaw, at the end of the supposed Cold War, where all the various agencies they set-up in foreign countries, recruiting foreign nationals in those countries to fight the Soviet threat, supposedly, which would end up like wild bands that would have to be dealt with down the road. That's why the present war is going on. The CIA, MI6 and others set-up the problems long ago. Now they've served their purpose and they're eliminating them, because they're always planning a hundred years or more ahead, all the time.

What I'm saying is that 30, 40 years ago, those newspapers were telling us what was going to happen today; and it's happening. The same newspapers are telling us what's going to happen within the next 30 years, obviously on a sliding scale, gradually up towards the crisis point, but they're not telling you why the public has been so angry as to retaliate against the dominant system.

Most of what you read in newspaper articles to do with anything of import is propaganda, spun in a certain way. Many of the articles you read, such as the one I'm about to read, are actually advertisements to encourage something to happen, put across as an actual story of something that is happening. When it comes to intelligent services, they're Machiavellian. That's their purpose: deception. That's their guiding rule: deceive. That's why most recruits are psychopaths. They understand deception instinctively, so there's not an awful lot you can really believe that comes out of their mouths, at all.

The following is from an article from the "Saturday Star," Toronto, front page, May 12th. It says:

> "Canadians Lining Up to Join Spy Agency."

Alan: There's your first part of a promo, you see, it's really an ad to get people to apply.

> "CSIS is on hiring blitz, and last year more than 14,500 people applied. By Tonda MacCharles

"OTTAWA–Maybe it was the shock of 9/11. Maybe it is the reality of Canadians dying in the "war on terror" or charges against so-called "home-grown" terrorists. Or maybe it's stronger recruiting efforts by the Canadian Security Intelligence Service (CSIS)..."

Alan: Which is called CSIS, or, insiders sometimes call it "Big Sis;" and previous employees, because of the certain hiring of certain personalities, call it "Big Sissy".

To continue:

> "...including outreach in ethnic communities."

Alan: A very important part, that.

Then it goes on:

"Whatever the motivation, more and more Canadians are lining up to become spies, the agency says."

Alan: This is the agency, remember, that keeps quiet about everything. Whatever they say has an ulterior motive, or they keep totally quiet, completely quiet. So this is an ad to attract more in from, especially, ethnic communities.

"Last year, more than 14,500 people submitted applications for jobs in CSIS. Of that number, CSIS hired 100 as "intelligence officers" – or spies."

Alan: That's not true, either, because for every one they hire as an actual intelligence officer, they hire many layers beneath them, as basically snoops within their own communities that often get titles to keep them happy, because you always have the snitches that must come back with the information to the particular officers. They pay them, even on contract basis. You can even have people working within schools and universities (very common); within newspaper industries, all media, but also out into your communities. The lesser ones beneath the officer category are put into your areas (or they're already living there). Their job is just to collect information of local gossip and things that are going on, or little clubs meeting together and what they're all about; and any organization that starts up, they immediately infiltrate to find out what it's all about. This is nothing new. This has always been going on, long before 9/11.

To continue, it says here:

"Is 100 all you needed or all you were able to find?" Senator Tommy Banks recently asked CSIS director Jim Judd. "It was actually more than we needed," Judd told the standing committee on national defense and security. CSIS is on a hiring blitz. The agency's staffing levels dropped because of federal budget cuts in the mid-'90s, but it has received millions of dollars in funding for new recruits since 9/11.

"We are building a bit of flexibility into our capacity," said Judd. "I expect we will hire another 100 this year, and I expect the level of applications will be that high as well." He conceded the level of interest "is surprising." Equally surprising is the calibre of applicants. Judd said two-thirds of the hires have two or more university degrees, and half have languages other than English and French. But don't ask which languages. That's top secret, although a spokesperson for CSIS allowed that they include "Spanish, Arabic and Chinese, etc."

Alan: See how they tell you something, as if they're trying to keep something back? Then they have another officer telling you much more. This is an ad you see.

"Spokesperson Barbara Campion used the oft-cited statistic that among 2,600 CSIS employees, 85 languages are spoken."

Alan: There you are. This is so "spooky" is the word.

"Senator Mobina Jaffer said CSIS' relations with the Muslim and Arab-speaking communities in Canada are better than in the aftermath of the Sept. 11, 2001 attacks when many, including her, accused the spy agency of racially profiling terror suspects. Judd said CSIS has invested "an enormous amount of time and effort" with various ethnic communities in Canada. Not only has it allayed some of the community leaders' concerns, but Judd says those same leaders actively helped CSIS hire people, "which we have been doing at a much greater rate over the last number of years."

Alan: You see the leaders are all part of it, too, of all the ethic groups. That's how you control every ethnic group—you give them the leaders.

"Now, 45 per cent of "intelligence officers" at CSIS are women, and over the past two fiscal years, 55 per cent of new hires for that stream of work have been female, Campion said. Judd said many of the

new recruits have work experience, "including overseas or military. ... The issue for us now is training and development and getting them to an operational level." After six months of basic training, Judd said new recruits are generally on probation for about five years – the time it takes for an intelligence officer to reach the point of being "deployable." But with the influx of strong candidates, CSIS is considering deploying people sooner."

Alan: What they're really doing is putting younger people in as well, into the field; and no doubt they'll stir up some provocateur problems along the road so we can point fingers at other groups that are targeted.

"Some of my colleagues would say that the recruits that have come into the organization over the last five or six years are smarter than ever before," said Judd, who became director in November 2004. "Some of them have more experience, life experience, if you will, other than academic credentials that may make them more readily deployable than was perhaps the case in the past." CSIS, created nearly 23 years ago to take over national security intelligence-gathering duties from the RCMP..."

Alan: The RCMP (Royal Canadian Mounted Police) were set-up a long, long time ago, not like the guys you see riding the horses, but actually to infiltrate society and snoop on suspected communists; and they never stopped gathering intelligence.

"...the RCMP first drew heavily on the ranks of the RCMP's national security service. Two decades on, less than 10 per cent of its workforce is former RCMP members. Overall, its attrition rate is lower than the federal public service at large, but it has recently seen several retirements in its top ranks, including its deputy director of operations, assistant director of operations, the assistant director of corporate and the assistant director of finance. Most have been replaced by people coming up within the service, but CSIS has also gone outside to augment its senior ranks, Judd said. A request to interview Judd about the new faces at CSIS was refused. But Campion said the changing face of the service helps CSIS three ways: It makes it easier to get "assistance from the Canadian population," helps the organization "avoid group-think" and sends a message "of inclusiveness to all current employees."

Alan: That's really an ad to get more people applying. It obvious they want more of the ethnic groups and the women to apply as officers. Many more will be hired, as I say, as sub-agents or snoops, who simply gather lower level intelligence within communities and pass it higher up the ladder. There's nothing new in this at all.

London used to be head of 5,000 spies, at one point, going around bars and restaurants and listening to gossip, attending women's meetings, men's meetings and all kinds of NGO meetings. This is nothing new, whatsoever, because we think we're living in a free society—the reality is we're not. We're living in a planned society, including the big projects deemed suitable to change society, further down the road, when required.

One of the continuing problems, down through the ages, with spies and the different orders of spies, with the snitches et cetera. A snitch gets paid for turning information in that he or she thinks is relevant or will be relevant to his boss. They're often tempted to create situations amongst the group they're infiltrating, to make something exciting happen, to make themselves more important, to get a bigger pay and be kept on the payroll. That's how provocateurship starts.

All young men are basically tribal, in the sense they want to belong to a peer group. They want to be accepted by the peer group; and being young, and especially as teenagers, they have a form of anger or rebellion. You can't blame them, especially with the society as it is today. Whatever topic happens to be prevalent at the time, they will speak out and boast about what they'd like to do, to either the system or the part of the system they think is persecuting them. It's quite easy for a provocateur to come in; with money behind them; with a psychopathic personality, perhaps older, showing some fake credentials of being on their side; with an experience, especially in certain areas; become a form of hero to them. And he will lead them to their own destruction by setting them up for a fall, so that the governments and security agents can then say, "See, terrorism is all around you. It's within you." Or, as George Orwell said, "Why, you might be a terrorist yourself and you didn't know it."

This is the real world we live in; and there's nothing new in this at all, nothing. Power, and a particular

system which has a dominant minority, doesn't take chances, in any era, of losing power. They ensure their descendents will still be the dominant minority and the system will still belong to them. They are also ruthless, when required, although some other agency will take the heat for the ruthless actions that are ordered from above.

One problem we have always had in fact, in humanity, are the deviants who are the psychopaths. That's what I mean by deviants. They don't have the humane feelings towards others. It's not in their brain. It's not there. They're often (not always, but often) quite good, but not excellent actually, quite good at school.

THE HIGHER the INTELLECT, the LESS HUMANE THAT YOU'LL OFTEN FIND THE PEOPLE. Not always, but often. They become arrogant and they're egocentric, which are a couple of qualities of the psychopath. A belief in their natural superiority over the others, the “normal people,” therefore they have no problem in befriending people, being the best brother or sister, and then turning them in. They have no conscience, you see, but they are the best actors you'd ever meet; and they sleep well at night, every night.

As I've said already, there are levels of intelligence services; the public don't even know the names of the higher ones, which have always been here. Every intelligence service has compartments within it, in ascending order of authority. In the 1950’s, the CIA, which specialized in setting up huge organizations within civilian life, not just in U.S. but across the world, with unlimited financing, set-up the department which dealt with the culture creation. They didn't really set it up; it took part of it over and called it "Congress for Cultural Freedom." The Congress for Cultural Freedom, the term sounds so nice like everything else (Mom's apple pie, freedom—good word), had a completely different agenda, as all psychopaths are very good at giving double meanings out, because they do it instinctively from birth. They know how to lie. They know what normal folk like to hear, so they've all these terms which people fall for, which have a different meaning all together, for those within the know.

They funded almost every author, fiction and non-fiction; scientists on scientific works and papers; music; all the arts, including the nihilistic phase of expressionists, et cetera; including the women's lib movement and all the other movements which change society; as the left-wing thought, all that time, that they were doing it. The leaders were also supplied to them by a department, a big department of the CIA, Congress for Cultural Freedom.

Up until that point, Britain's agencies had been doing most of the work; before the U.S., with all of its funding could take over and continue it, but it worked hand in glove with Britain and other western countries, all along. Those who lead the left-wing movements, including labor union leaders, were on the payroll; so was Arthur Koestler, who started with fictional works to guide the thinking of a select portion of society along a certain way. Then he brought in his non-fiction, while he also worked with the United Nations on ways of lobotomizing the brains of people. Koestler had a tremendous problem with his ego, as all psychopaths do. He really believed he was a genius, and he'd go into tirades when people wouldn't quite respect him for being so.

Lord Bertrand Russell was on the payroll, and started off as a radical anti-communist, and then was put on the payroll; and then suddenly, he was leading a good chunk of what seemed to be the left-wing, in certain areas. The heads of the women's lib movements in different countries were funded, set-up and trained to do their tasks. Even magazines were paid for, by the CIA, to produce them with a certain format, to influence the gender conflict and get it going and get into war.

Certain pop singers that became rock singers or stars were promoted and told to behave in an obscene manner on stage. The crazier, the wilder, the better, as part of this disassociation idea of a steady mentality. They didn't want that. They wanted a sort of nihilistic anything-goes society, partly to prove, supposedly, to the Eastern blocks that there was so much freedom in the west. However, it was a much bigger, higher agenda, because there never really was a Cold War: because the top leaders in both countries were always in cahoots.

The war, as Professor Carroll Quigley said, "War is meant to change societies." The ones engaged in what seems to be the conflict. It changes society because government can take over so many fields, without too much complaint from the public, of: agriculture and manufacture, wage and price, freezes, increases, et

cetera; and ministry departments dealing with more and more of really taking away rights, putting authority over you. Governments love war. It's one of their prime reasons for existing. Without wars, even in the past, you wouldn't need armies. You wouldn't need ruthless leaders. The psychopaths need each other, at the top, to maintain power of those beneath them, in all countries.

It's hard for people to believe that many of the authors, fictional, non-fictional, et cetera, main television characters and sciences and all that stuff—all this stuff that they went through their lives with, that their parents went through their lives with, talking about, repeating in parrot fashion, admiring—were actually on the payroll of an organization which trained them to go out into society, made sure they were put in prime positions, where the public would see them as authoritarian figures. They could then adopt the opinions of these “geniuses.” This is low-level matrix stuff, not quite on the floor but halfway up, towards the ceiling of level one.

This culture creation agency was funded by all of the CIA’s budgets and black budgets. We know what they're involved in, including the drug trade, where the leaders of this agency said, "The end justifies the means." Ignatius Loyola didn't invent that term; neither did Adam Weishaupt. It's always been that way, for those in power positions. Deception and Machiavellianism is the standard rule to control societies. That means giving you: all the fads, all the phases that you go through growing up and living your lives; all the main topics of conversation that are fed and downloaded to you, the ideas; the shaping of your mind towards the next part of an agenda (that you don't even know is an agenda), including the Green Movement and the Green Party. Where we all must all be “green,” in habitat areas. I'll go more into this particular subject of culture creation in another talk.

I don't know how many people realize that we are completely global and under one system; that the United Nations is the big head of the octopus. At least, it's the one that the public will see and hear about all the time. For every department of government you have, in the United States, Canada, Britain, France or anywhere else, they have a level of the same, only on a global scale, at the United Nations. Their job was to become, at least the front, for World Government—Perhaps not the final version, but it's the one to get the official acclaim as being so, initially.

They have international associations for counselors, for mayors, for police chiefs, in every country in the world. And you thought you elected them and they worked for you. The United Nations has magazines and forums for all these different groups of people in authority over you, where they give them their agenda and they come back to your community and implement it. Often, you think it's only a local thing that's being introduced, but it's actually universal. It's worldwide.

The United Nations, before they came up with the habitat area terminology, mandated the creation of "Super Cities," which would be the nucleus of the habitat area for the “commoners” of the new future. While the elite and bureaucratic Sovietized classes, those teachers in high positions, the police chiefs themselves, everyone who worked over the people, would live in their little habitat-house in the country.

This article I'm about to read is from the same newspaper, "The Toronto Star," May 12, 2007, page A3. This is an example of how propaganda is put across to people, in such a way that they don't generally ask any why. They don't ask questions, the way it's formatted. It's by Jim Byers, the City Hall Bureau Chief.

"Mayor David Miller's heading towards the Big Apple to issue a big challenge."

Alan: That's how it's introduced, which is a joke, because there's no challenge to it. It's already formatted beforehand.

"As one of several North American mayors who have vowed to make their city the greenest on the continent, Miller announced a web-based plan called Go-Zero! Toronto."

Alan: So you'll have a Go-Zero! Toronto; a Go-Zero! for every other city on the planet. This is how it’s introduced here, you see, you'll have your own Go-Zero! Hamburg or whatever, in your own area, because these are things that all work in concert together.

"Miller will announce a web-based plan called Go-Zero! Toronto, a project that will help Torontonians track how they're making a difference in fighting climate change. And he'll challenge other mayors attending..."

Alan: He'll “challenge other mayors,” who are all on the same payroll.

"...attending the C40..."

Alan: I love these terms, “C40.”

"...Large Cities Climate Summit..."

Alan: Here we are, we already have Large City Climate Summits. Did you know that?

"...to join what Nick Garrison calls "a sort of green Facebook." Ultimately, the project could help cities..."

Alan: It will "help," you see, good word psychopathy, again, when there’s an opposite end in view.

"...could help cities around the world see how they stack up against others in reducing carbon-dioxide emissions, said Garrison, who is communications director for the Toronto-based Zerofootprint."

Alan: That means he's the PR man (Public Relations man). Public relations men are trained like lawyers never to say the truth. They're job is to cover up atrocity to the public, under lots of cream and puff cakes.

He says here:

"We're facing an environmental crisis of unseen proportions."

Alan: This is a PR man. He's no scientist telling you this, eh? But here we go. Here's your propaganda.

"We need all the tools we can get to bring people together" and find solutions, Garrison said. The company's website–www.zerofootprint.net – already has an "ecological calculator" that allows people to learn what impact they're having on the environment, for example by driving a particular model of car a certain number of kilometers a year. The program to be unveiled next week will help Toronto residents see how their measures compare with green forces in cities like London or Chicago."

Alan: This is the joke, you see, we're all trained into this sports stuff. It's much like when you have a real crisis somewhere, whether it's man made or not, and mostly it's hard to tell the difference today, with tsunamis that are made-to-order and HAARP projects like that. With the last major tsunami, we had this almost competition to see which country was going to give the most. It was to get us all competing now, so we'll get in on the game and compete with each other. They give fake figures of who’s doing the most and we've got to catch up and overtake, and we’ll be the best, and we’ll have all this flag waving and stuff going on.

"We're facing an environmental crisis of unseen proportions." "We need all the tools we can get to bring people together" and find solutions ... "The program to be unveiled next week will help Toronto residents see how their measures compare with green forces in cities like London or Chicago." "The GoZero program is about reaching out..."

Alan: “Reaching out,” they love these little terms. Stalin said, "we shall win by slogans," and Lenin said it before him. "We shall win by slogans" and that's what they give the public: buzzwords and slogans, thought out by think tanks.

"...Reaching out to Torontonians and showing them how much energy they're consuming, their impact on climate change, their own climate-change footprint..."

Alan: Ha, ha, “footprint.”

"...showing them how they can improve and allowing them to work with other people to significantly strengthen our environmental stewardship of Toronto..."

Alan: See, we're all responsible now, it's our place. This is probably getting repeated in every country in the world, the same kind of spin, by other reporters for their city.

"...Miller told reporters yesterday."

Alan: The PR man told them.

"We'll give you the details next week, but in general terms they (zerofootprint) have developed tools..."

Alan: “Developed tools.” We're all used to this terminology now.

"...that tell people how to calculate their own personal footprint and give you some ideas on how to change it..."

Alan: It's called behavior modification, people; and Pavlov, he wasn't the boss of that or the first guy, but he certainly improved some of the techniques.

"...so people can work together to lower their impact on the environment. "It's a really powerful tool because people want to do the right thing..."

Alan: See, there you go again, if you don't want this, you're not doing the right thing. You’re anti-social. That's the inference here, you see.

"...and government's role is to show..."

Alan: Government's role is to show us how to do the right thing. Have you ever looked at the credentials of people who run for candidacies in government, and their history in the past? Boy, oh boy, they're going to show us.

"Miller said the program will help people form carpools..."

Alan: Oh, you must do carpools, back to the carpooling stuff again.

"...and perhaps even form a solar power co-operative, as some Toronto groups already are doing. The mayor said he's not aware of a program quite like it anywhere else."

Alan: Yeah, sure.

"I think is a unique opportunity."

Alan: He says, “I think is a unique opportunity.” That's badly worded, isn't it? “I think is a unique opportunity,” maybe it's unique that you're thinking.

"Tools for sharing information will be part of the program, Garrison said. "You can network with other people who share your goals," Garrison said. "It could be ideas, it could be news, it could be blogs."

Alan: In other words, get involved. Cut down the CO2. Don't breathe as much. That's what we could all do to save the planet: don't breath as much. Don't breathe out, and maybe these characters will do it first and show us how to do it.

"People can share environmentally friendly ideas on everything from green pillowcases..."

Alan: Oh, here we go, “green pillowcases.”

"...to potato peelers. "We already have a database of green events around the world,"

Alan: --Sure you do, because you get it from the United Nations.

"...listing conferences on everything from climate change to water quality, from Cincinnati to Copenhagen." The technology is brand new..."

Alan: Oh?

"...Garrison said of the eco-calculator. "It's a bottom-up initiative where every citizen..."

Alan: I was going to say here, they could just raise their bottoms, because they’re going to get a good kick in the you-know-where.

"...and you can monitor how other people are doing,"

Alan: Let's all compete now to see who's greener, eh? Are you greener than your neighbor? What have you eaten?

"It's a real advantage. There are so many ways people can do things that make a difference," Garrison said. "And instead of thinking, Well..."

Alan: Why don't you just put a period there, instead of thinking.

"...Well, I'm only doing this little thing,' people get to see that their actions and other people's actions together are having a major impact," he said. "You can network with other people who share your goals."

Alan: You see they're “your goals.” You didn't know that, did you? This is how you're given your ideas. They're “your goals,” you just didn't know it. You know people have no goals that haven't actually been given, by the culture creators. We're given all our goals. We're given what's right and wrong, what to try and aspire to (albeit a con), but this is how this kind of stuff is put over under the guise of news.

It says: "Mayors meet in the Big Apple to paint 40 cities green."

Alan: “Paint 40 cities green.” That paint would pollute, wouldn't it? All that green paint all over 40 cities. For goodness sake! This is a big paint company, one of the big boys getting the benefits.

"Where: New York City, Tuesday-Thursday

Participants: Toronto Mayor David Miller, New York Mayor Michael Bloomberg, London Mayor Ken Livingstone, Chicago Mayor Richard Daley and representatives from more than 40 other cities, including Bangkok, Delhi, Tokyo, Sao Paulo and Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.

Alan: There'll be many, many more.

"On the agenda: Discussions on how to make water systems efficient, how politicians can beat traffic congestion..."

Alan: They don't have to worry. The politicians have chauffeurs drive them through it all.

"...and still get elected, how to create green skylines..."

Alan: “Green skylines,” everything is going to change, eh?

"...and how cities can use renewable energy."

Alan: Welcome, Soylent Green. That's how it's done. The respectable people that clawed their way over others to get to their positions are going to teach us how to be good, green little men from Mars. They love green because that's the big Masonic God of Nature, in a symbol that is, not the actual God itself. It's all allegorical.

It's about time to wind up this talk. There's so much more to say, especially to people who have been oblivious to this, this topic of culture creation. Everything they take for granted, including the arguments they're given to discuss or argue about. The whole homosexual wedding thing was all part of that. You fight over it, scream over it and get angry over it. The gay lesbian stuff, also. How horrible the cocaine racket was getting through society. All the topics we get involved in, or they try to get you involved in, people fall for what is given to them.

Everything happens at the right time, because the CULTURE CREATION industry, as I said, was financed by very high levels of really supra-government, that's above the general realms of government as you know it. The funding for these organizations, such as the one the CIA worked, it was theirs. The operation was controlled by them, one of many departments that they controlled. They channeled millions and millions of dollars, per year, through the great foundations that work hand in glove with them, all of the great foundations.

My advice to all the young guys out there, especially at the moment, those in ethnic communities, is beef all you want and bitch all you want about the system of the country you're in at the moment, but expect to be infiltrated as soon as you start talking about forming an official or unofficial organization. You will be immediately infiltrated, if you're not already, at the startup stage of even talking about it. Even those who start up the talking in your area, be very wary of, because they're liable to be an agent, who will lead you like sheep into a pen; and the pen is the dock in the courtroom.

You can't startup an organization in this day and age, in any country—including Afghanistan, Iraq or anywhere else, or any of the western countries—without the agencies knowing all about what you're doing from the very beginning. Often, they'll be leading you. There's nothing worse than fighting for something which was never yours in the first place. Fighting to try and keep a belief or a system, or even the possessions you have or the things you think you're entitled to, when all you have is what's allowed by the system itself, at this particular time. The whole joke in intelligence agencies, at the top, internationally, about 9/11 being a complete surprise—is just that. It's a joke, because you can't move, do anything, plan anything without the big agencies knowing right away.

I seldom talk about 9/11 because it was something that had to happen to get this agenda rolling. An entire world, they needed a particular event. It happened. Twin Towers, Jachin & Boaz—it's Masonic. It was so obvious. The footage that came out immediately afterwards, and the interviews and little blurbs given out by media, like the BBC, where the head of one of the intelligence agencies said, immediately, that they'd warned the U.S., they warned it for a few weeks, beforehand, that this was going to happen. The Mossad did the same.

Why wasn't something done? Because it was supposed to be done, at a higher level, that's why. The world couldn't be pushed towards this part of the agenda without the event occurring. Something that was needed, on a Pearl Harbor scale, to motivate the public behind the president, as a couple of their own writers said, before 9/11 happened, for the New American Century to take place, to be fulfilled and unraveled and to work its way through society. And, no, it's not American nationals that are leading it. They're international, because all the elite of the world have always been international.

You can't make such alterations in society and get the public to accept the loss of all freedoms, mandated ID cards and all this stuff, without the event happening. Those who speak out, and who haven't been authorized to speak out, are always contacted by people from agencies, who never declare themselves as such, but you can tell. There's ways of telling. They'll try and divert you into different things or topics, to manage you without your knowledge (if you went along with them). There are limitless budgets and funds, even before 9/11, to pay for thousands of them and all the subsections, right down to the people who live in

your street. Many of them are even retired couples that come out of government or bureaucracies and settle in your area and become a responsible upstanding Masonic citizen. They gather intelligence.

Jacques Elluel, one of the best authors on the system, who also worked for the UN for a period, talked about a "total information system" that was already in use from the 1950's onwards, in every western country; how PERSONALITY PROFILES were made up on EVERY CITIZEN, including those in the rural areas. How is all intelligence gathered? Most of it, apart from the fact they've always snooped on phone lines and so on, most of it comes from gathering gossip. It's as simple as that. He said the police chiefs have this information and they keep it secret from the public.

The real world is completely different from the TV and fictional version we're bombarded with. Those who don't know their history will succumb to every trick in the book. Those who don't look at the histories of elites, in all ages and all countries, and see how utterly ruthless and cruel they were—cruel because they knew how to dominate, by terror, the minds of the general public.

It was mandatory at times, in different countries, to attend executions. Not just executions, but the most disgusting display of man's inhumanity to man, as they would hang and draw and disembowel and quarter someone, in a process that would take up to an hour, as they killed them, to ensure the public would never forget the spectacle and would bow and scrape to the dominant minority.

Nothing has changed, except the PR (the public relations) does a great job of pretending that they're now vastly different and caring. The truth is never unpleasant, especially when you've been brought up in fantasy in cotton-wool and taught to be egocentric yourself, it's not pleasant at all, to realize just how bad it is. But nothing can change, we know where the end will be in all of this. They have told us their perfect society is a completely controlled society, a much smaller society too, where brain chipping will be the norm for the general population. However, the dominant minority will be exempt, because they must retain their faculties of self-preservation or survival, because they will be guiding the planet. The general public won't need it, because the State will be making all their decisions for them.

Arthur Koestler, who worked and actually set-up the Manifesto, The Congress of Cultural Freedom, (ha, ha, ha!) said that himself in his own book, "The Ghost in the Machine." If there's one thing you can count on, when the big boys write a book where they tell you what they want, and give you timescales of implementation, you can take that to the bank. They never change their plans.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"The Gambler"
By Kenny Rogers

On a warm summer's evenin' on a train bound for nowhere,
I met up with the gambler; we were both too tired to sleep.
So we took turns a starin' out the window at the darkness
'Til boredom overtook us, and he began to speak.

He said, "Son, I've made my life out of readin' people's faces,
And knowin' what their cards were by the way they held their eyes.
So if you don't mind me sayin', I can see you're out of aces.
For a taste of your whiskey I'll give you some advice."

So I handed him my bottle and he drank down my last swallow.
Then he bummed a cigarette and asked me for a light.
And the night got deathly quiet, and his face lost all expression.
Said, "If you're gonna play the game, boy, ya gotta learn to play it right.

You got to know when to hold 'em, know when to fold 'em,
Know when to walk away, know when to run.

You never count your money when you're sittin' at the table.
There'll be time enough for countin' when the dealin's done.

Now every gambler knows that the secret to survivin'
Is knowin' what to throw away and knowing what to keep.
'Cause every hand's a winner and every hand's a loser,
And the best that you can hope for is to die in your sleep."

So when he'd finished speakin', he turned back towards the window,
Crushed out his cigarette and faded off to sleep.
Then somewhere in the darkness the gambler, he broke even.
But in his final words I found an ace that I could keep.

You got to know when to hold 'em, know when to fold 'em,
Know when to walk away, know when to run.
You never count your money when you're sittin' at the table.
There'll be time enough for countin' when the dealin's done.

You got to know when to hold 'em, know when to fold 'em,
Know when to walk away, know when to run.
You never count your money when you're sittin' at the table.
There'll be time enough for countin' when the dealin's done.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt Blurb (i.e. Educational Talk) –
"Stop This Program, I Want to Get Off! –
Better Living through Borgism"
June 13, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 13, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu
Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, on June 13th, 2007, and my goodness, how the time is just flying. I was hoping it would slow down for the summer, but it's not – it's going on at the same old speed, which is kind of non-stop.
I'm sure a few of you maybe have noticed the regular chemtrails we've had, and the new type. The new type is a blue-ish colour, almost the same colour as the sky but not quite; a different kind of polymer that trails across the sky, and I guess it's a brand new mix, maybe for phase 3, 4, 5 or whatever phase we're in, as we go dumbed-down into complete change. I wouldn't be surprised if they are indeed spraying the tranquillisers that Mr Rumsfeld talked about after 9/11, that they could actually spray over whole cities to stop panic. Maybe they're actually doing it across a good part of the planet.
I've mentioned before how nothing in this system – which is a complete system with many mini or sub-systems linking up specialised parts – none of it is here by chance, because nothing is allowed to simply spontaneously come out by chance. Huge discussions are held on every area of society, every day, across the planet. National committees get together with international committees and plan the future, and what kind of future it will be. The public have no input into this; they can't get invited. That's the reality of having a supra-government bypassing all supposed democratic institutions, as they push this fake democracy worldwide.
All science has been funnelled by grants from governments and big foundations into specific areas, when there are thousands of areas they could go into. The main ones, as you've probably noticed are – apart from all the warfare industries, which go again hand-in-hand with these specific areas – you have the electronic side of things, the miniature circuitry, then nano-circuitry. You have this push towards interfacing human brains with computers, for world peace of course. You have the whole agenda for the next phase of a society, which will serve the world state, happily. What would make them so happy? Years ago, they talked about either drugging the population, lobotomising parts of the brain, and of course they've come up with the ultimate, which is a brain chip, interfacing the human mind into a virtual (they love virtue), a virtual – not quite real, but good enough for you – reality. That's where the money has gone, and into genetic research.
Genetic research was on the go a long, long time ago, surfaced its head around the 1700's, big time, with Darwin, and that really was to do with eugenics, as they used to call it back then – the passing on of dominant or superior genes, by special selective breeding, and how to validate why those families in power should naturally be in power. They've pushed the grants and the funding in the specific areas along the genetic research lines, only for one phase of society. This is not the end of it – it's just one phase that we have to go through, before they eventually re-create types of specifically created purpose-designed, ideal-designed humans, for specific tasks.
Every time a social norm is broken – a norm simply being that which they allowed before because it suited them, and complain about it when they change it because we're used to grazing in the same field – when they change a social norm they always claim it's to help the sick or the disabled. We had that with the initial donor industry, that was the start of it, and once that was under way and became passé and accepted by the public, now they have to get it from live donors. They've redefined death not to include brain death, or at least cardiac death, because they want fresh organs straight out of the body – the donor – then the donor is terminated. That's how you accept things stage by stage, beginning with abortion, then the donor industry – and it is an industry indeed – as we're dehumanised. Now they're pushing up (exactly as they've done in times gone by) mental retardation or disablement, and ways to enhance them even. Any excuse will do as to help, when really they want to eradicate those who are unfit, as they see them; people who can't serve the system, the "useless eaters" as they're called at the top. That's not just those with disabilities – that will eventually come down the scale to include most people who are simply superfluous in a post-industrialised, post-agricultural, post-technological era.
That's why the money has been funnelled into specific areas, which they knew they were heading for a long

time ago. That is how research is done. Research is re-search, meaning the higher searching was done a long time ago. Stuff that comes out of universities is simply being rediscovered again, while higher levels of science within the military-industrial-complex had it a long time ago. However, we use the low stuff to introduce the idea to the public, to familiarise us with not just the possibilities but with the inevitabilities of this coming your way. That's how simply we adapt. We don't have to think through a process and come to a conclusion – we're led to the conclusion by the news presenters/commentators and documentaries. This is one of them I'm about to read from, from Innovation Watch, November 30th, 2006 [http://www.innovationwatch.com/choiceisyours/choiceisyours.2006.11.30.htm], as though it's a startling exclamation to the public. But really, as I say, this is the low down stuff. This is research, re-search, when the military-industrial-complex have done a higher search a long time ago. This begins with, and it's by Gregor Wolbring – they love the walls, and wars and so on – this guy's bringing you a wall here:
"Modifying the human body or enhancing our cognitive abilities, using technology has been a long-time dream for many people."
Alan: Now, has it really? So there's your statement – that's so you can implant it in your mind that that's a goal that you wanted.
"Nano-bio-info-cogno-symbio,"--
Alan: It's called NBICS.
"is now reaching a critical stage where it could lead to the fulfilment of that dream. An increasing amount of research tries to link the human brain with machines, allowing humans to control their environment through their thoughts. It is said: 'Ultimately the technology will be used for people whose spinal cords are destroyed in accidents or those handicapped by strokes.' "
Alan: See, they just want to help people that have a real function in their very efficient economic society, right? That's why they've been spoiling the disabled for all this time. Did you know they were so spoiled, eh? Neither did I. However, we know what governments really think and economists think of anyone who's disabled. We know because they live at the lowest level, just above the street level. Here they are going all out spending all this money with the usual con game of helping the disabled. You can see all the cures they've given us after they went in to the genetic research all those years. Now they can create new humans out of it, but "we just don't know how to cure anybody with a problem," hmm. The same old con is led so that we'll keep snoozing through all of this, thinking it's for the good. It's hard to attack mum's apple pie, isn't it? They love charity and so on.
"Scientists demonstrated in 2002 that human thoughts can be converted into radio waves and used by paralysed people to create movement. (1) 'Scientists in Australia have developed a mind switch that enables people to activate electrical devices e.g. turn on a radio or open doors by thinking.' "
Alan: Old, old stuff, long before 2002, because Sweden was doing this kind of stuff with prisoners from the '70's onwards.
"IDIAP Research Institute, formerly the Dall Molle Institute for Perceptual Artificial Intelligence, --
Alan: That's a mouthful.
"is developing non-invasive brain machine interfaces."
Alan: I guess it's true. It's a good word that, because 'inter' means "to bury," in the faces. Once we're all hooked up to these machines we'll be faceless basically, just like the Borg.
"The institute states in a recent publication: 'Brain Activity Recorded Non-Invasively is sufficient to control a mobile robot, if advanced robotics is used in combination with asynchronous EEG [electroencephalograph] analysis and machine learning techniques. Until now, brain-actuated control has mainly relied on implanted electrodes, since EEG-based systems have been considered too slow for controlling rapid and complex sequences of movements. We showed that two human subjects successfully moved a robot between several rooms by mental control only, using an EEG-based brain-machine interface that recognised three mental states. Mental control was comparable to manual control on the same task with a performance ratio of 0.74."
Alan: We know that DARPA also gave a similar statement out not long ago about helping a quadriplegic send emails by thought, and I think it was 74-5% successful, they claimed. Now DARPA is not in the business of helping the poor disabled. Look them up and see what their function is.
"Many researchers are working on brain machine interfaces."
Alan: That's true because they're getting well funded by all the big foundations, and governments. As I say, remember, governments are not in the business of crying about those who are not producing within society.
"Cyberkinetics Neurotechnology Systems, Inc. of Foxborough, Massachusetts, received FDA approval to test the 'Brain Gate'."
Alan: Brain gate, now remember Star gate, now you've got brain gate. They love these gates. They just do, they love them – doors and gates, it's all high Masonic.

“The company started with people with spinal cord injuries and is now recruiting patients for BrainGate ALS trials, according to deal.com. Researchers at Duke University Medical Centre in Durham, North Carolina are developing a wireless neuroprosthetic that could potentially be used to control robotic limbs for quadriplegics. Dr Miguel Nicolelis of the university’s Department of Neurobiology has a variety of articles on his webpage. A 14-year-old boy plays space invaders using thoughts alone, as a grid connected to his brain measures his electrocortigraphic activity. The device was developed by Dr. Eric C. Leuthardt, an assistant professor of neurological surgery at the School of Medicine, and Dr. Daniel Moran, assistant professor of biomedical engineering at Washington University in St. Louis. They connected the patient to a sophisticated computer running a special program known as BC12000,”--
Alan: 12000 B.C., that’s interesting.
“developed by collaborator Gerwin Schalk at the Wadsworth Center, New York State Department of Health in Albany, which displays a video game linked to an electrocorticographic (ECoG) grid. The primary purpose of the grid was to facilitate treatment for epilepsy.”
Alan: Yeah, sure.
“In Austria, the Graz University of Technology has a brain-computer interface lab. In Japan, Hitachi has joined forces with university researchers. In Finland the Proactive Computing Research Programme (PROACT) is funded by the Academy of Finland and led by Academy Professor Mikko Sams. IST has funded the Presencia project under its Fifth Framework Programme - Future Emerging Technologies - Presence Research,”--
Alan: Presence research is to do with virtual reality – that’s the bottom line. In order to get you to a virtual place where nothing really exists and to have people appear (all computer-generated people) around you, they will have to create what seems to be presence – it’s how your mind recognises those things within close proximity within your environment. Therefore, they create presence, interesting.
“A 'Berlin Brain-Computer Interface (BBCI)' -- a 'mental typewriter' -- was unveiled at the 2006 CeBIT in Germany, the biggest consumer technology conference worldwide. Devices such as the BBCI are not only seen to benefit disabled people but "could also spread to the entertainment industry, creating a whole new class of video games," ”--
Alan: Games, we’ll get the youngsters in.
“ "Or they could be integrated in active car safety systems, for instance braking the vehicle in response to the driver’s thoughts."
Cambridge Consultants' Virtual Helmet can link brain wave patterns to a virtual reality system, allowing the wearer to enter an illusory world of movement. Researchers at Nippon Telegraph & Telephone Corporation in Japan have developed galvanic vestibular stimulation -- a technology that can compel a person to walk along a route in the shape of a giant pretzel,”--
Alan: Oh, how fun.
“in effect creating remote-controlled humans.
Researchers at Columbia University have combined the processing power of the brain with computer vision to develop a novel device that will allow people to search through images ten times faster than they can on their own. The cortically coupled computer vision system -- known as C3-Vision -- turns the brain into an automatic image-identifying machine.”
Alan: I thought it already was.
“The project is funded by the US Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). The Air Force has long been interested in "alternative control technology",”--
Alan: You’re darn right they are.
“that will allow its pilots to fly planes hands-free.”
Alan: It’s all this, like riding a bike hands free, sure it is. That’s really what it is, isn’t it? This is for children, this stuff. This is the PR spin – all of this is just a PR spin for the grown-up children.
“A robotic hand controlled by the power of thought alone has been demonstrated by researchers in Japan. It mimics the movements of a person's real hand, based on real-time functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) of brain activity. This is seen as another landmark in the advance towards prosthetics and computers that can be operated by thought alone.”
Alan: Guess what? They’re already here, have been for a long time in a higher level.
“The system was developed by Yukiyasu Kamitani and colleagues from ATR Computational Neuroscience Laboratories in Kyoto,”--
Alan: Ha, Kyoto’s very famous for this, isn’t it?
“and researchers from the Honda Research Institute in Saitama. Subjects lying inside an MRI scanner were asked to make "rock, paper, scissor" shapes with their right hand. The scanner recorded brain activity and

fed data to a connected computer. After a short training period, the computer was able to recognise the brain activity associated with each shape and command the robotic appendage do the same.
The list goes on.
A brain-activity interpretation contest organized by the University of Pittsburgh provided entrants with functional MRI scanner data and behavioural reports recorded when four people watched two movies. Competitors were asked to create an algorithm that used the brain activity to predict what viewers were thinking and feeling as the film unfolded."
Alan: That also goes back years ago, when they were trying different things in cinemas, movie houses, or theatres, with unleashing little packages of synthetic scents, and going so far as having vibrating seats that would vibrate when volcanoes went off on the screen, and bombs went off on the screen, and huge speakers etc., moving chairs, things that would make you think you were actually participating in it. That was all part of the earlier experimentation on the same thing, for a society that could be controlled through altering and getting fake or phoney sensations. At least the perception would be phoney; the conclusion you would come to – it would fool you.
"The crunch test came from a third film. Competing researchers were shown the brain activity only, and had to predict the behavioural data -- what the viewers had reported seeing and feeling during the film on a moment-by-moment basis. The rules are here and the results are here."
Alan: Which you can punch up yourself and look at. This PR spin will take you all over the place.
"The competition webpage can be found here. It describes next year's competition as follows: "The 2007 Pittsburgh Brain Activity Interpretation will build upon last year, but will push the competition to a much higher level by focusing on interpretation of subjects' actions and behaviors in addition to cognition. The 2007 Pittsburgh Brain Activity Interpretation Competition will involve analysis of a new, unique fMRI data set representing dynamic subject-driven behavior in a virtual world. fMRI data will be made available from multiple subjects in a very realistic virtual world of multiple streets and rooms (house, bar, playground) with subject control in the world, multiple tasks, social interaction, rewards," "--
Alan: You have to have rewards, you see, it's Pavlovian.
" "and threat avoidance." "
Alan: Threat avoidance, very good behaviour modification.
" "Additionally, eye-movement data will be provided along with overlaid tracking of every object fixated on by subjects in the virtual world." "
Alan: Then it goes on:
"The Choice is Yours
Although brain-machine interfaces are often talked about in relation to disabled people,"--
Alan: Now here's the kicker:
"we can expect they will also be used by the non-disabled as a means to control their environment -- especially if the devices are non-invasive and no implants are needed.
To date there has not been much public discussion of the implications of brain machine interfaces,"--
Alan: You're darn right there's not, because we won't get any. Then it goes on to say:
"the amount of public R&D funding they receive,"--
Alan: Though there's no discussion as to why they get it in this particular area.
"and control, distribution and access to these devices."
Alan: You can go into all of this, and it goes into bioethics committees etc., which are just the eugenics societies. It's a nice fuzzy name they have today, but they have the same tasks; to lead us into accepting more and more and more.
The papers now are full of these little quirks, which most folk will see on a superficial level because they don't analyse purpose or intent. They're simply downloaded with bits and bytes of data to give them predictive programming. They'll accept it, and actually some will want it. The young will definitely want it now that it is being inserted, all this kind of stuff, into their favourite heroes in their comic books and cartoons.
The one thing they never discuss is to realise the power it gives a small elite at the top, who will be in charge of the computers that will be controlling you. You will not be allowed to make your own programme here, or be in charge of it, with its own unique coded language just for you. Someone else is going to do your programming.

To continue, here's another little bit of predictive programming from Pratt E-press, Duke University, September 2002, the Pratt School of Engineering [http://www.pratt.duke.edu/pratt_press/web.php?sid=4]. Interestingly, the Pratt family, I think it was Harold Pratt was the guy, or the family set up to bring in the

Royal Institute of International Affairs, called the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States. It says here:
“DARPA [Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency],” --
Alan: DARPA, remember.
“To Support Brain-Machine Research
Durham, North Carolina -- Devices including neuroprosthetic limbs for paralysed,” --
Alan: Here we go with the yada yada ya. It’ll put you right at ease.
“for paralysed people and "neurorobots" controlled by brain signals from human operators could be the ultimate applications of brain-machine interface technologies developed under a $26 million contract to Duke,”--
Alan: That’s just one place, remember.
“sponsored by the Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA).”
Alan: The Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency – DARPA. Here’s DARPA dishing out all this money (your tax money) and this is part of the Defence Department, to do with the Americas actually – the whole of the Americas – and it’s attached to the NSA, a department really. Its logo is a great pyramid with an all-seeing eye with the light shining down on the profane people down below.
“The DARPA support will help launch Duke's Centre for Neuroengineering, co-directed by Miguel Nicolelis, professor of neurobiology, and Craig Henriquez, the W.H. Gardner Jr. Associate Professor of Biomedical Engineering. The centre's scientists and engineers will seek to pioneer a new technological era in which brain signals could control machines that augment and extend human capabilities in a way never before possible.

The Duke centre will consist initially of a collaboration of separate laboratories in the medical centre's department of neurobiology and in the Pratt School of Engineering department of biomedical engineering. However, the researchers expect to unite the centre's efforts in the new multidisciplinary engineering building now under construction.
Nicolelis will be principal investigator for the DARPA project. Co-PIs are Henriquez, Professor of Neurosurgery Dennis Turner and Patrick Wolf, associate professor of biomedical engineering. Other centre collaborators include John Chapin of the State University of New York, Brooklyn, Jose Principe of the University of Florida, Mandayam Srinivasan of Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvey Wiggins of Plexon Inc. in Dallas.

The contract is part of DARPA's Brain-Machine Interfaces Program, which seeks to develop new technologies for augmenting human performance by accessing the brain in real time and integrating the information into external devices.

Besides development of brain-controlled prosthetic limbs, neurosurgeons could apply,”--
Alan: “Could apply” - I like this “could.”
“brain-mapping enabled by the new technologies to aid surgeons in distinguishing healthy brain tissue from that which is part of a tumor or a focus for epileptic seizures.”
Alan: This is the usual stuff again.

"This technology can immediately increase the resolution with which surgeons can map the extent of a tumor or,”--
Alan: It’s amazing how they always give us the same rubbish, you know, “to help people.” Let’s get past the PR stuff. You can tell they’re spending this kind of money because they care about epileptics. We can see that by their past experience, right?

“Beyond medical uses, brain-machine interfaces also could be applied to enhance the abilities of normal humans,”--
Alan: Again, right back to the real, real thing you see.
“said the researchers. As examples, they said, neurally controlled robots could enable remote search-and-rescue operations,”--
Alan: Ha ha.
“or exploration of hazardous or inaccessible environments.
As part of the DARPA support:
Biomedical engineer Henriquez and his colleagues will coordinate development of equipment and methods for visualizing and analysing the massive amounts of data produced from electrode arrays in the brains of experimental animals.”

Alan: That's old stuff. It's all done.
"Neurosurgeon Turner and his colleagues will investigate potential use of brain-machine interfaces in patients with neurological disorders."
Alan: That could be widened, remember, that term "neurological disorders", under psychiatry - under political condemnation and labelling too.
"Biomedical engineer Patrick Wolf and his colleagues will develop a miniaturized "neurochip" for detecting and analysing brain signals, as well as optical communications links between the chip and the control components of the interface.
John Chapin's laboratory will develop the sensory feedback mechanism by which animals and humans can "feel" the actions of a neurorobotic arm or hand."
Alan: Again, "presence."
"Jose Principe and his colleagues will develop new computer algorithms for translating brain-derived signals into control commands to operate a robot arm.
Mandayam Srinivasan's laboratory will develop new interfaces to provide visual and tactile feedback signals to animal subjects operating robot arms, and Harvey Wiggins of Plexon Inc. in Dallas will supply hardware and software that will enable development and testing of brain-machine interfaces."
Alan: It goes on and on about this kind of stuff, so this is another huge PR thing but DARPA is leading the charge. DARPA is to do with defence and peace, and you should see the definitions of "peace", as they keep expanding the definitions to include more and more.
The European Union has allocated $26million or more, at least back in 2002-3, towards the setting up of the future workplace, where everyone will work in a virtual reality. The money goes into research and development to help bring this all into being. Scientists are kind of like wolves; they rely on grants and they smell where the blood is and they jump in with both feet, wholeheartedly, to do their dirty work. Because dirty it will be indeed, not only to guide the sheep along into the new sheep-pen where you won't know what is real and what isn't – in fact you will be in a matrix. You will be a body plugged into an artificial world, which will seem real, although fantastic.
This is where all the money is going into, not only the European Union but the Americas too have been pumping money into this because a controlled society in one phase, the next phase, will be where the people within the society cannot differentiate between fact and fiction, reality and virtual reality, because of perceptions. They'll be interwoven with a matrix electronic system. You could be sitting or even floating in a tube, just like The Matrix movie, and yet you'd never know; you would never ever know that you're just a battery. It will be sold as just wonderful. You live your whole life never knowing where you really were, never even suspecting that you hadn't moved from an artificial womb, never knowing. Never knowing what you really looked like, or what the real world was like.
Interesting that a long time ago in the old business plan of the ages, it was written that the people would worship the image – the image that they had made with their hands. They'd worship it and ask it to be God, over them. Imagination comes from image. You'll be living in pure imagination, but not your own. Everything will be programmes written by people outside, in the real reality, and you will never know. The gung-ho type PR, quips that we see in science magazines, are funded from the top, like the Futurist Society. They fund all the PR promos that the public have to snap up and think "how wonderful", sold like an ad with the ultimate pleasure at the end of the rainbow.
They never tell you the real intent, and of course the average person will never ask why would your governments be putting so much money into creating a fake reality for you to live in. Part of this fake reality is to phase out the computer, now that you're used to it. It was a step by step programme to get you to accept it, become dependent on it, be fascinated by it; and then you'll be wearing your computer, interfacing, with a chip too of course, with other chips all around your immediate environment. Together, they will be a supercomputer – you won't know where you are. You'll think you will. This is here already, they have this. They've already had meetings, a few years ago, on the phasing out into the next phasing in of the wearable or implanted computer, which interfaces with other ones.
Here's a typical PR blurb from Innovation Watch again. Remember, the guys who write for this generally belong or are directors of the Futurist Society; it's up there with the Club of Rome. Their job in the Futurist Society is to give out grants to novelists, movie writers, science fiction, to promote this to make this kind of thing wantable, by the young especially, to fascinate them. Also, to put out grants to other smaller magazines on the science level to make it, again, desirable for the readers, when they read this future that's being brought in. It won't be anything like the way they tell you here – what they're telling you is only part of the real agenda, and definitely not the whole agenda. This one is about "Crime in the Twilight Zone" by Cynthia Moonie, senior analyst, and Arnold Brown, chairman Weiner, Edrich, Brown Incorporated [

http://www.innovationwatch.com/article_mooneybrown.2005.12.23.htm]. Arnold Brown is an AB, but Arnold Brown here is also one of the directors of the Futurist Societies, I believe. It says here:
“The most frightening aspect of Rod Serling's television series "The Twilight Zone" was the uncertainty within each show of what was real and what was not. The introductory narration to each show presciently described what we are in many ways experiencing in the world today as we constantly, and seamlessly, cross the boundary between the virtual and the real worlds, essentially leading us to operate in another dimension.
The boundary between the virtual and the real is melting away, and the two worlds are beginning to merge -- and doing so quite seamlessly in some areas (such as crime, as we will discuss later) -- into a 21st century twilight zone. Discerning the difference between real and virtual will become increasingly difficult. In fact, it may become necessary to abandon the idea that there is any need to differentiate between the two.”
Alan: Interesting eh? No need to be sentient. Isn’t that interesting? Defenceless is a good way of putting it.
“Technology products are in development that will contribute to our immersion in the new twilight zone. The Tangible Media Group at MIT has created the I/O Brush that enables its user to pick up colours, textures and images from the real world in which they are operating and then paint them on to a digital screen. Video game images will eventually be beamed directly to players' retinas,”--
Alan: That’s old stuff.
“enabling them to play their virtual games as they move about in the real world. Geographically-tagged content on the internet, coupled with the proliferation of wireless intern-connected devices with GPS, will enable location-based services and "deepen everyone's experience of place," as technology columnist John Udell imagines.
Uses for and improvements on virtual humans, or avatars,”--
Alan: Interesting term, an avatar, eh? Right out of the old occultic handbook.
“will continue to expand. A production company in England recently mounted a credible, virtual performance of Dylan Thomas reading his poetry - despite the fact that there are no surviving motion pictures of the poet. Work is under way to develop a virtual professor with more human qualities so that it will be a more effective teacher than the "soulless" 3-D animations that are currently in use for some online instruction. The goal of the scientists working on this project is to create the ideal persona for facilitating learning, albeit one that can be completely controlled.
Other new devices don't fully merge the virtual and the real, but they do contribute to a growing comfort level in moving between the two worlds. Cell phones that can take a picture of a bar code on a product in a supermarket, transmit that code to a computer, and then receive back nutritional information, including how much exercise is needed to burn off the calories, are not so much an integration of the real and the virtual, but more of a collaboration.”
Alan: Then they go on about medical devices, blah blah, monitoring, all this stuff that’s really old, because NASA scientists have admitted they’ve been putting this on the astronauts for years to monitor their heartbeat and blood pressure, and everything else. Old stuff, so they’re not working on anything; this is done. This is a PR thing. Plus, they’re not out to save your health, they’re out to alter your perceptions, to take over. You see, the final battle is the battle for your mind. When it is conquered, it’s game over – ta-ta, toodle-oo, gone.
“The internet has become a fully immersive reality, a place where the line between virtual and real has been effectively erased. Cyberspace is currently confined within the boundaries of earth, but work is underway to expand the internet into outer space with the InterPlaNet.”
Alan: Interesting – inter, capital P, and then capital N, and the net. They love nets, but a net is just a ten backwards, isn’t it?
“On social networking sites such as MySpace, users wander around for hours and carry out their real lives, yet in an environment that transcends time and space. Crimes are now committed in cyberspace that enable criminals to make real money,”--
Alan: What is real money? It’s whatever they tell you it is at the time.
“the line between virtual and real cash is vanishing.”
Alan: That has some semblance of truth to it, in the sense that when you were used to at least something in your wallet – albeit a con game – it was paper, and you had to pay out every day. You saw that little wad getting thinner and thinner, it made you pause to think, if that item that you were salivating for was really important. You’d think twice about it. Now most people use cards for everything, money becomes abstract totally. They just tack it on and have impulse buys.
“Advances in both information technology and biotechnology, along with expanding globalisation and political changes,”--

Alan: Boy they're right with the political changes, eh? It's just tyranny after tyranny.
"are fostering changes in the types of crimes that are committed, the scope of those crimes, and the methodology used. Infotech has made possible one of the most-discussed "new" crimes of the day identity theft. Glitches and weak spots in software allow criminals entrée into even the most complex, and supposedly secure, systems. Software developers and IT system managers are unable to stay ahead,"--
Alan: "Unable to stay ahead" – this is old, old stuff that the public are dished out, antique, obsolete stuff that we buy off the shelves. Don't let them kid you; they can't stay ahead of the street levels of identity thieves and hackers. Supposedly during the Cold War, they were having little sort of games between the Soviets and the US and Britain, as they all tried to hack each other and all this. This is old, old stuff from the '60's, but they can't find ways to stop the little guy, the little crook at the bottom. What a joke. However, we've got to believe in all this stuff for security reasons.
"For example, a newly devised program for discerning what data has been entered into a computer via simple audio recordings of keyboard clicks is yet another security threat that has arisen."
Alan: The government's been doing that for ages, for the last few years with the new keyboards. They've been monitoring everything that we're doing.
"As businesses, governments and organizations of all types around the world increasingly rely on larger and more complex IT systems, the financial costs and security risks for system failures are tremendous. Globally, an estimated $1 trillion was spent in 2005 on IT hardware, software and services."
Alan: I love "it", I-T, it. It's interesting that Jonathan Swift's Gulliver's Travels had Gulliver on an island at one point, where the sophisticated intelligentsia were horses, the barbarians were common people, which he called "yahoos". If we jump into Plato's Republic, the common people there were called "its", I-T's.
"As the volume of electronic records on individuals increases, more opportunities will open up for theft."
Alan: Who's doing all the thieving here? It seems to be all the governments, who want all the data, are robbing you of your personal information, and your privacy – if anyone cares any more.
"The initiative to create a national medical database in the U.S. is just one example of the ways in which information on a country's citizens will be amassed."
Alan: That's right, for the masses, you're amassed.
"In the Netherlands, the government has plans to open electronic files on all children at birth that will track them throughout their lives."
Alan: Isn't it nice to be born free, eh? Once again, if there's no will to say no, if there's no indignation from the people, it's game over for them anyway.
"Personal information theft will not only take place over the Internet, it will also occur in the arena of biotech. As genetic mapping becomes more refined and easier to do, individuals will be at risk of having their genetic identity stolen by those criminals who can decipher it from a dead skin cell or piece of hair that can be easily picked up."
Alan: The criminals are already doing it, because the big boys are patenting; they're putting a patent on anything which hasn't been patented before. Think about that. Monsanto and other companies are going through all the seed lists of the world, seeds that have been passed down for countless generations, and simply because being normal people, you see, it never dawned on them to patent it. Therefore, anything not patented, Monsanto's grabbing and putting the patent on it, then the guys who actually had it in the first place can't use it any more, without permission and paying the fee. Same with you and your DNA - you're then property, but we already know that, don't we? At least some of us do.
"Thieves can also steal genetic identities by breaking into databases that contain DNA profiles alongside personal information. The U.S. Senate is considering a bill that would allow for the collection of DNA from individuals who are arrested,"--
Alan: Ha ha, it's already done.
"or detained, not only from those who are convicted of crimes as the current law allows."
Alan: So just being arrested or detained, just being detained and not arrested, is enough for them to grab your DNA, and that's happening everywhere now.
"Personal data is not the only thing criminals are stealing online. Authorities in Japan recently arrested someone for using software "bots" to steal virtual possessions in an online game, which were then sold for real money."
Alan: Real money again, what another illusion.
"Crime sweatshops have been established in China and Indonesia where teams send bots on virtual crime sprees.
The online world opens up numerous opportunities,"
Alan: After all this grabbing your DNA and everything else, here we go with the PR.

“The online world opens up numerous opportunities, including blogs, personal websites and vlogs,”--
Alan: Where do they get them?
“for individuals to post libellous or slanderous comments about individuals and organizations. While libel and slander may be considered minor crimes, the fact is they can cause great damage. A growing number of physicians have brought lawsuits against patients who have posted complaints against them in some form on the Web. These types of claims bring up serious questions about free speech issues,”
Alan: Oh, ha ha
“which the courts will increasingly confront.”
Alan: You know that’s the other thing you’ll find with this legal system, it’s a win-win system, where lawyers are guaranteed payment one way or another you know, win or lose, kind of like doctors; “The operation was a success but the patient died, so cough up the money, whoever’s left.” It’s the same thing with lawyers. Devil’s Advocate the movie with Al Pacino, did a good job on the whole idea, in allegorical form, of a reality. He says “how do you think the world’s been taken over?” when he’s speaking as the devil, you know. He says “it’s not by the armies.” He says “it’s been done with lawyers. Armies, armies of lawyers. They’re churning out armies of lawyers.” For every little problem that’s confronted by the system as it goes forward on this one agenda – and it knows exactly where it’s been heading, it always has known where it’s been heading, nothing is by chance – lawyers have whole new areas to go into and take over. A win-win situation.
“Copyright infringement crimes will continue to increase in scope and in definition, fostered by technological advances. The recording industry continues to struggle with copyright issues, and the movie and publishing industries are facing their own significant crises. The advent of cell phones that can scan documents and serve as fax machines adds yet another challenge. In the area of patent infringement, there is a growing business of buying up patent portfolios and then suing companies for infringement.”
Alan: That’s what the patenting office is for. The high boys who run the real world here have set up the patenting offices, and their whole idea is to steal other people’s inventions, and then reward the guys that work for them (who steal the inventions) by making them famous, like Einstein.
“The U.S. Patent and Trademark Office is about to publish a "storyline patent" application for the first time, which basically gives the applicant claim to a fictional storyline. If the patent is granted, it is likely that other applicants will follow suit, which could lead to patent infringement claims in areas not seen before. Globalisation has reduced many of the obstacles to international crime, as borders have become more porous, and the movement of goods, money and people has become a flood rather than a controlled flow. Global criminal operations are growing their businesses by diversifying, politicising, gaining social respectability and legitimising.”
Alan: That’s what every famous family, and multi-trillionaire family on the planet did. That was the same method; that’s how they get up there. Go through their histories and you’ll find that.
“The kidnapping industry, which was once primarily a Latin American specialty, has gone global. As NGOs and multinational corporations send workers to locales around the world, potential kidnap victims increase in number. Globalisation has also led to greater opportunities for corruption and bribe-taking, not to mention money laundering. The World Bank estimates that more than $1 trillion in bribes changes hands annually.”
Alan: They should know, since they certainly hand out big dollops of money to big top bankers as bonuses. They call it bonuses - not bribes, bonuses - for keeping secrets.
“Government procurement around the world, with more than $4 trillion spent every year, has huge corruption problems, which are also exacerbated by globalisation issues.”
Alan: This is all a push, of course, to get everything totally monitored for the little guy at the bottom.
“Demographics play a significant role in crime, as is widely known. For example, crime tends to fall when the proportion of young people within a population declines.”
Alan: It’s young folk that’s the problem, see? That’s what they’re telling you.
“As the global population ages, it will be interesting to see what changes take place in crime statistics.”
Alan: They’ll probably be stealing pills to stay alive.
“Another demographic factor affecting crime is illegal immigration. As economies improve in developing countries, and jobs become more plentiful, migration declines. Youth unemployment has dropped by more than half in Mexico since 1995,”--
Alan: --And so has their wages.
“and it is likely that migration from Mexico to the U.S. may begin to decline.”
Alan: Ha. Ha.
“Legal immigration can also be a factor in criminal activity, particularly when formerly homogeneous nations become more heterogeneous through immigration, but do not foster or encourage assimilation. France recently experienced the frustrations of disaffected immigrant youths who seem to have adopted many of

the attitudes of “gangsta” culture,”--
Alan: I wonder where they got gangster culture from, eh, much music, hmm?
“what Mark Lilla at the University of Chicago calls the "universal culture of the wretched on earth." ”
Alan: Yeah, they were given this culture though; it’s all promoted to them from the top.
“Other countries are likely to face similar dilemmas. Add continuing and probably increasing terrorism to all this, and societies and business will face crime problems far beyond anything seen in recent memory.”
Alan: That’s fine, just put chips in everyone, then they’ll have no memory. There it’s solved, just like that, I did it for free.
“In the twilight zone of the internet and wireless communications, where the real and the virtual are not easily discerned or clearly defined,”--
Alan: Yeah, very vague isn’t it. It’s called confused. In old days they called it madness. This virtual world they’re bringing in where they can’t tell what’s real and what’s not, they’re bringing it in to make us all mad. However, we’re supposed to be happy, and really laugh, with a strange kind of weird laugh like a horror movie laugh, because it’s supposed to be the new normal.
“people will often find themselves in a state of discomfort, or disequilibrium. Fear and disorientation can often be components of discomfort, particularly when people are moving about in unfamiliar territory and when they are faced with fear of pervasive crime.
No organization, business or individual will be untouched by the changes in and expansion of criminal activities.”
Alan: That’s true, because the criminals who run the world government will be in charge of it all, in charge of us – all of us.
“Despite the fact that new methods and technologies are continually devised to combat newly emerging crimes, challenges are likely to increase in frequency and intensity.”
Alan: A while ago, a document came out to do with the New World Order coming into view, and to do with the substitutes for war. What they came up with was that in a globalised society, if they truly went after the elimination of war, then the people would start disobeying governments, because we obey governments and we pay governments – or they take it from us, depends how you look upon it and whose side you look it at from – to protect us. Without the threat of war, they’d lose power, so they’d have to find substitutes for war. This is what all this PR stuff’s about – a never-ending, not just a weapons race, you see, now it’s turned into a race against the criminals, who’ll come up with a better way round something through technology. Therefore, the Pentagon and all these guys will get big, big money to find a way to counter that; and it goes back and forth like a tennis ball. That’s a part of the substitute for war - discussed a long time ago, but this is how they’re putting it over to the public.
“No organization, business or individual will be untouched by the changes in and expansion of criminal activities.
Despite the fact that new methods and technologies are continually devised to combat newly emerging crimes, challenges are likely to increase in frequency and intensity.
Governments and courts around the world will face cases on privacy that come out of tech and biotech advances that are completely new, so there will be no precedents to which the courts can refer. The courts will face the same problem of lack of precedent in assorted copyright and patent infringement cases.”
Alan: Here’s your ongoing PR again, to do with the need for military and police etc.
“Crimes in the U.S. and elsewhere around the world related to illegal immigration may begin to decline as developing countries grow their economies and become able to offer greater opportunities to their young people. This may be counterbalanced, however, by a lack of assimilation among legal immigrants and by terrorist organizations stepping up recruiting among the unassimilated.”
Alan: See, they’ve got it all figured out.
“Risk management will need to become both more sophisticated and quicker to respond to the consequences of emerging crimes.”
Alan: Look out, emerging crimes.
“There will be increases in business' liability as customers, employers and shareholders find themselves victimized by what they perceive to be inadequate protection of personal information.”
Alan: Oh, come on. “Customers, employers and shareholders find themselves victimised by what they perceive to be inadequate protection of personal information.” If you walk into any store today, you’ll see the con game when the tellers, or if you’re buying a tire out of the store, they want your name, your address, the whole kit and caboodle before they’ll sell you the item. At least they try to pretend that, and most people just blurt it all out to them, give them everything they want, without thinking, without caring. That’s how bad it is today; they’re already conditioned towards it.

Everything is doublespeak, everything is a con, because the agenda was set long ago, including even this PR stuff that they're now dishing out to us. That was already decided a long time ago too, that this would be dished out at this time. Such is the world in which we live; a world where people will grow up in a programmed reality – something that the ancients could only have dreamed about in their wildest hallucinations, where everyone is dominated by a few at the top, who will not be living in a fake reality. The battle for the mind is an old one. The battle for the mind, already, in most people and for most people, is already over. They believe everything on the news is true. They believe the media has a duty – that's what it's there for – it has a duty to tell you all you must know for survival. They really believe that.

As [Zbigniew] Brzezinski said "the people will be unable to reason for themselves. They will expect the media to do their reasoning [thinking] for them." Step-by-step, from conditioned brainwashing to television; television was the start of a virtual world of fantasy, everything you watch programmed by others – that's their job to do it. You're not being entertained; professionals put this stuff together. Professionals are licensed. Those who give them the licenses tell them the format and what they can and cannot, and must do. The computer becomes a step further, especially with the young, until you have a world of batteries serving a system, living in wombs fed artificially, never knowing anything but the program. What a future, how exciting!

We can see the totalitarian extremes everything is going towards in this present world, with governments being completely intrusive on everything, every aspect of a person's life, every person's life. And you think you're going to be given a freedom by the same ruling elite? Hope springs eternal in some of these people. When there is no personal indignation at the intrusiveness of Big Brother, those who are not indignant have already lost the sovereignty of their own minds. I'm sure lots of you listening will know people around you who have gone that way already. You can't make them indignant. They don't care.

Socialism, a long time ago, when it was promoted by the elite for the working people, to make the working people believe it was theirs, the elite actually said that socialism was perpetual childhood – a world of experts, Big Brothers, daddies, who will take care of all your big problems so you didn't worry your little head your entire life, leave it all to Big Brother and daddy. Just go out and play children, forever, until you die. And you wonder why we end up in the abattoir.

Heavy topics, but then real life is, especially at this stage of this game or agenda. Yet it's the last time to ponder them – time is short. As I say, big grants have been given to organisations to create this virtual system, where you'll never have to leave the place you lay or you sit, for the rest of your life. You'll think you're interacting with people all over the world and meeting them, with a feeling of "presence", as they say. And it's all computer-generated.

That's it for tonight. From Hamish and myself it's goodnight, and may your God or your gods go with you.

Strawberry Fields
by John Lennon/Paul McCartney (officially)

Let me take you down, 'cause I'm going to Strawberry Fields
Nothing is real, and nothing to get hung about
Strawberry Fields forever
Living is easy with eyes closed, misunderstanding all you see
It's getting hard to be someone but it all works out, it doesn't matter much to me
Let me take you down, 'cause I'm going to Strawberry Fields
Nothing is real, and nothing to get hung about
Strawberry Fields forever
No one I think is in my tree, I mean it must be high or low
That is you can't you know tune in but it's all right, that is I think it's not too bad
Let me take you down, 'cause I'm going to Strawberry Fields
Nothing is real, and nothing to get hung about
Strawberry Fields forever
Always, no sometimes, think it's me, but you know I know when it's a dream
I think I know I mean a "Yes" but it's all wrong, that is I think I disagree
Let me take you down, 'cause I'm going to Strawberry Fields
Nothing is real, and nothing to get hung about
Strawberry Fields forever
Strawberry Fields forever
Strawberry Fields forever

(Transcribed by Matthew)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SUPERHEROES TO SUPERMEN TO SIMPLETONS —
AGENDA FOR THE YOUNG"
July 11, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 11, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you will also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on the 11th of July, 2007.

I had to go into town this week to collect some things which are essential for these talks I do. It's a strange experience when you're going into a town. Sudbury's classed as a city, but it's really a big mining town. That's the main industry there. There are no real high-rise type skyscrapers or any of that kind of thing. For me, it's a city, I suppose, as people hurry, scurry and do all the things that everyone else does everywhere else. We live in a television age. Years ago the big boys in Britain declared on BBC talks that a world culture would be created because of television. Even satellite television would be introduced to the remotest parts of the world, so that children would watch the same things and have the same type of culture being generated, regardless of how remote they happen to be. This has been pretty well achieved.

I watched a woman today push her child, in one of these child chairs with wheels, across the street and cars were stopping to which she was oblivious as she walked across pushing this and another child behind, a toddler. She had the cell phone stuck to her ear oblivious of what was happening around her. The more you see, the more you take for granted the less you see. What I mean by that is those who are seeing this everyday will take it all for granted and not think of the consequences or the training that goes into getting us all step-by-step once into the computer, then the iPods, then the cell phones stuck to the ear and then a brain chip, which will come out of it. They're just training the public to live in a world where physical contact will be unnecessary. You'll have what the masters have deemed correct for you as being a “virtual” reality. It's virtually good enough for you, in other words.

The other thing that's happening in the world, big time, is the feeling of inevitability of war coming up with other people that are outside the nations; although, the war is going on within all nations from governments and government agencies down on the people. That war has been going on for a long time and it's been stepping up and increasing every day, every week and every month, because wars are intended to change societies involved. All sides of all conflicts are changed and guided into the change and through the changes.

When you read various authors who were around just prior to World War I and II, they also talked about the feeling of inevitability. “It was in the air,” they'd say, as it is today. Of course the reason it's in the air today (and then) is because the same media journalists are the guys who make sure that we all know about this coming and the preparation for it all, which is also to get the public to go along with it or at least be very passive towards it. No objections put forth. Perhaps the rising incidence of more and more horrific and larger wars, during the 20th century up to the present, has made us immune to the realization of exactly what war is all about and what it does to people on all sides.

It's meant to create something new. All conflicts in nature you see are either resolved by one dominating the other, or taking over from the other, in reality. When it’s pure conflict, then those will guide us out of this Hegelian dialectic by giving us a new synthesis, a new beginning (ORDO AB CHAO), which is already preplanned. We’re living through it in fact. Whether you know it or not, you're living through, and you have been all your life, the speed up of the chaos part of it. Children today and teenagers don't know anything about recent history. It's been eradicated from the books. The strikes and workers unions that sprung up in the early 1900’s to try and get decent wages for workers and decent conditions have been abolished primarily or most of all.

Bertrand Russell wrote about this, years ago. You see all the Western countries adopted the same Soviet strategies of giving compensation, workers unemployment money, insurance money or welfare money. Before Communism came along that did not exist. The charities were the ones that were given the burden of taking the "poor unfortunates", as they used to call them, and looking after them and giving them their bread for the day. The only reason that these things were brought into the West was to say, “What's the difference really between the great Soviet system and us?” We're doing all that, too, and more. We're doing more than the Soviets are doing. Look how happy we are. They gave us drugs, rock and roll and free love; and it was all managed. All the culture creation industries were all financed by the big budgets from the CIA, emulating and running what appear to be left wing and socialistic groups. The best way to defeat an enemy is to mirror that enemy and it was very successful.

Now the Soviet Union is gone, that part’s over, and the world has changed. You've got a glut of credit cards to fill the chasm left as jobs have gone abroad under big, big deals like GATT. The GATT Treaty, when your industry was moved to China, was all run by the same high powers. They never lost control over anything, with vast military planning and projection ahead on a global level. Now they no longer need a Soviet Union, so they dismantle it, because the West has adopted too many of the policies into it—which was intended in the first place. We're now in the third way, where capitalism and communism (or collectivism really) is joined and the new system comes out of it.

They decided long ago in the West that collectivism was the easiest way to manage vast populations and keep them under control. Yet, it's not over, you see. It never is over. There is always a next part of this Never Ending Story, the ongoing plan. They don't allow themselves to stagnate, in case they lose control, so they're always planning future strategies. The biggest one we're seeing rear its head is terrorism. Terrorism everywhere, in every country and all over the place, and the States will supply the necessary terror, as once the fear of God supposedly supplied it. The State is so happy to take over that responsibility in an atheistic scientific culture and age.

In times gone by, gods were chiseled in stone. They were generally massive statues of residing kings, sometimes queens. If you look at the ones they made for the Aswan area in Egypt, which they eventually took out piece-meal and put back together elsewhere. When they made the Aswan Dam, gigantic carvings in rock as they deified a walking man and others of his family. This had a tremendous psychological effect on the uneducated classes. Then, down through mythology, there were giants in those days. That's how you would see them if you came in as a people who didn't have images and you saw these huge massive statues everywhere. The belief or the need to believe in the latter explanation that there were real giants, massive people, is very appealing to the subconscious and to the fantasy within the mind, as all exoteric material is. The esoteric is always much simpler, yet more profound when you break through and understand the simplicity.

Religions themselves have always been used to control mass populations. If a people were going to invade another country in ancient times, they would study the cultures before an invasion. They would see the level of violence or peace within that type of society and they would create a religion to suit. You can read about that with some of the writings from India, when the Aryan or Hurrian race went in and studied the peoples. Tailor made religions for different peoples. If the people were barbaric themselves, in the sense that they were violent or prone to violence, they would have a very severe deity put in charge of them. If it was a more passive and thoughtful culture that was being taken over, they'd give them a religion that was suited to that kind of people with deeper meanings, which would then reinforce the culture they already had and their sense of peace or getting along in a functional manor. It was always to do with serving the new elite that came in.

Religion is never the same as the founders intended, whether it was Buddha, who was simply brought into the pantheon of Hinduism, even though he himself was speaking out against what he called the internal hell of this recurring reincarnation, which everyone had been taught was true. Where everyone was in their place because of past crimes, you might say, and you couldn't complain about it. Therefore, the top caste was perfect in their reincarnations and incarnations, as above so below. They kept genealogies straight and therefore they had the right spirit, purified and perfect and that was nature's way they said to the peasant classes. The reason you're peasants is because you were bad in previous lives and the accountant has demanded the due. That's all it is.

Buddha himself never started off to promote that, whatsoever. In fact, he wouldn't even go near metaphysics. Some of his students complained about it and wrote it down. Whenever Buddha was asked what he was, and he was asked everything, was he a God, an angel, a saint? He'd say "no." Then they'd ask, "What are you?" He would always answer, "I'm awake", because that's what Buddha means. It means to be awake. I am awake. It also means to know. Understand. The legends always come afterward as old religions are tacked upon a new once the founder or the teacher is dead. The same holds true for basically any of the other main religions. Dogma takes over in no time at all. Formalities become solidified into laws and customs. Controls established over the people by a hierarchy, who pretend to retain the secrets themselves of higher understanding, keep the people in ignorance from then on. It's always the very opposite of what founders intended to do.

Yet there's no doubt at all that down through time a certain few here and there in all generations can see beyond the dogma and the control factors and have something touch them, which lifts them up beyond the average crowd. One thing that religion did give, which could not be completely controlled, was a sense of connection to a higher moral standard for those who followed. This often gave trouble to the ruling elite, who used religion against the people; because when you have rules about moral ways of behavior, and those at the top were breaking the rules, the public could always ask, “should they obey their creator or should they obey the earthly overlords?”

That was decided to be done away with and a new scientific era where the State would be supreme and scientists and technologists would be their new priesthood. That's been here for a long time now; and because it has no higher authority to compare itself to, they did the same thing that's happened before. They become God-like in their statements. They are the ultimate. There's no one for them to answer to, and nothing to answer to. That's bad enough; but when the public start to believe them, then you're always in trouble. You're into an era of impending destruction in one form or another. There's many ways of destruction. People always think of great cataclysms, something which has been encouraged in previous times at certain stages of the big boy’s plans. When they're planning big wars and so on out come their paid prophets to hype it all up and prepare the minds for something which always ends up something different in fact for other purposes.

Science has run the West in its present form for quite a long time. Really, World War I and II were rehearsals in a way, although they did accomplish much of the unification through that method. Europe would never have come to be united today if it hadn't been because of World War II, which we find was also a secret wish of Winston Churchill in the "Downing Street Diaries," written by his secretary at the time. Wars fulfill many functions and plans. They fulfill the schemes of high players—a big chessboard. You must always train the public into a war. It takes a lot of preparation. A lot of time goes into it. It can take years to ready a public for total war. That's why the media, Hollywood, all the other programs and programming that we get are so essential in all of this.

I've said many times that the preparation for a generation to wear the military outfits was begun long ago. They always give at least 20 years of preparation, from toddlers up through adulthood, if they decided that generation are the ones who will go to war eventually. The cannon fodder that will win and take the resources that the big boys want command of. Sure enough, they give the video games out to train the population. They made sure the families were breaking apart, so the State was giving them their education. They trained them in group-think. It's very good for the military, where you become one—in uniform. They give them a terrible music to match it, nihilistic, took the beauty out of it. They give them heroes that were simply manufactured virtuality, all those cartoons on screens to emulate, get from here to there and kill as many people as you can and you have won the game. That's what you create when you want all out war and that's what you want when you have a very long extended war. The signs are all there. It's all a science. Some of it has been published in the past. Not a lot for a long time, mind you, so that the public don't know anymore. They must think it's just evolving as we go along through the universe spinning and wobbling our strange little way around the sun, yet nothing is further from the truth. We've been under attack for a long time.

The spraying in the skies is going on as usual, if not stepping up in fact. They must convince you of the global warming and this freaky weather, which is all written down in their weather warfare treaties at the

United Nations that they can use HAARP along with the spraying in the sky and bring all this to be. Lo and behold, we see it happening, but people are so ignorant and the media doesn't tell them to wise up by giving them any facts about it, so, naturally, it's quite easy to do what you want with them.

We've been under war for a long time. Wars on the family. Wars on the individual. War after war after war. For wars you must have combatants, so you must always prepare sides to combat in a war, whether it's intra-family struggle or parents-to-children struggle. You must prepare the war by giving indoctrinations to the two different sides; different indoctrinations to make sure the conflict will arise. Quite simple to do, only now it's done on a mass scale, much easier than ever before in history, through television, drama and fiction. They can get all so exciting; and when you get hooked on something emotionally, you're being brainwashed. When you're hooked on the story, there's always a hook in the story to make you follow it along and before you know it, you're being downloaded with little alterations in your perceptions of events or realities. Then, the next day, you're parroting them as though they were your opinions—all trained through fiction.

In the Star Trek series, they had all the different alerts with their yellow, orange, red and all the rest of it. Now it's the normal. Here they are doing it in reality and it seems quite natural, just like Pavlovian training where you ring a bell and you react. Your nervous system goes into overdrive at the response or by the response or as a response to the sound; and the sound is simply a statement. Orange alert, orange alert or red alert, red alert, quite simple; and the more they do it, the more we're being conditioned, even those who think "nothing will happen"; and they're generally right. It gets them ready for something. It conditions you. It pumps out the adrenaline, even when you think it's not affecting you. This makes it much easier to control you when you're living in a state of fear. That is the prime motive of governments with this kind of training. We've had Rumsfeld and others before spew out "coming and impending gloom" and then later admit that it was all just tests or frauds on the public.

They're on a roll and they can't stop now. If they need something real to happen, they will make it happen and point a finger somewhere else. Nothing new in that either. Read Machiavelli. He wasn't an inventor of these techniques either; he simply was trained in it. Much older archives existed than the people realized, archives of information on all these techniques going back at least thousands of years. They love to train children, prepare them and separate them from others who might have other conflicting opinions of other things. "Contaminated opinions," as the Communists called them (and the capitalists in Britain, such as Bertrand Russell, called them), that would contaminate the children's minds with antiquated moralistic ideas, which would be detrimental to the State's ambitions.

Here's a letter I got from Barbara in the U.S.

"Dear Alan: I've learned a lot listening to you and others through Red Ice Creations and other sites including yours. I have a 15-year old grandson who lives with me here in California. He's always been a logical and critical thinker. Since I have been learning about the propaganda matrix, I sometimes discuss things with him as they come up. Sometimes he thinks I'm out there too far, but mostly we agree. Last night he went to a movie called "Transformers", based on the action cartoons he watched as a child. Now I understand these transformer cartoons were where people or the heroes could turn their arms into machine guns or a bus or whatever tool you happened to need, and then they sold toys to back up the movie or the cartoons; and now they've made a movie, which is to make it more realistic. So the generations that were brought up with the cartoons can now see the movie. (She's talking about her 15-year old grandson). Today we were driving and he said to me, "I think they're getting us ready for war with Iran by the Transformer movie." Apparently the settings are a superior militarized society. There's something about bringing a lot of ships into the Persian Gulf to fight the bad guys. This is, of course, actually happening. I don't know the details but I get the picture. He's caught on to the way the movies prepare us for things; and I thought of you."

Then she talks about some other things and thanks me for the work. This is a 15-year old coming to this conclusion by himself and perhaps with a little education from his grandmother. That's why they had to separate the grandparents from the child, because the grandparents had more time to teach the children of things of the past. If you know the past, you know the con games that can be pulled off again. If you don't know the past, they can pull off the exact same con games with no modification. There is hope out there for

some, because some are thinking. We're talking about the diabolical lengths with planners in high places. It's not difficult at all. They don't need aliens to tell them what to do. Evil people do exist in every generation. The psychopaths, who've been inbred for hundreds if not thousands of years, hire massive thinks tanks to find ways to manipulate each generation from kindergarten onward for their own purposes.

There has never been a time when the ability to give out so much information to the general public worldwide has existed, until now. Long before the public were given the Internet, many of the big boys published their own books on this coming technology; and, as always, since they belong to the military industrial complex, they always think in warfare terminology. They foresaw an information battle coming, because they work for the boys who control populations. They control history, the lords of time. It's quite easy to be a lord of time when you can always rewrite history every generation. Not so difficult at all, is it? Yet they foresaw with this Internet, which is only a stepping stone to brainwashing us further and managing us all through this new change to their New World Order, an information war which is constantly ongoing. They foresaw not just an information war, because information simply is a method to get data into your mind; it's a war of the mind and a war for your mind. That's what it's all about.

The reality creators are the same people who decide what fiction you shall watch. The fiction becomes your reality, as you see the characters in Ninja outfits and detectives wearing SWAT team outfits storm places to save the public and children. Then you see it in your life and think it's quite natural. That prepares your mind for what comes as they upgrade you; and, yes, they are upgrading you just like a computer. Just like a computer program is updated every so often. It's not difficult at all to do this kind of thing worldwide when you control vast amounts of networks or information outlets, especially the official ones. The official ones which you've been brought up to watch on your 6 o'clock news since you were a child.

The general public can't imagine anyone going to such lengths as to even kill their own people if need be and blame someone else. They can't imagine real people, human beings, doing that. That's why they get away with it. This is the oldest ploy in history, being pulled off once again. They are upgrading us into their next stage of the New World Order to bring us through a period of incredible intensified intergenerational crisis, so at the end of it we emerge as a completely new type of society with new morals and new normals, which are given to us by the State. In their mind: a society which is more efficient. Not only will no independent thinking be allowed, it will be impossible to have independent thoughts because they're going to brain chip you. That's what it's all about.

Once you raise a single generation from birth into ongoing "wolf, wolf, everywhere there's a wolf" and the boy cries wolf and the military occupations of your country become normal. This police state worldwide becomes the normal. They're brought up with video games and their heroes are all the guys in black outfits. Then you are in hell. Then the generation after them is fixed in that and they'll think it's always been like that. There will be no one to tell them there was a time when people had rights. There was a time when they couldn't lock you up without charge. There was a time when they couldn't come after you without a warrant, which they had to justify to the public when asked. A generation brought up from birth into constant terrorism and police state will be ruthless; and he will serve his boss, his paymaster, with ruthless efficiency believing he is doing the normal right thing by obeying any order given to him.

I've talked before of how Professor Carroll Quigley, the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, kept their records. They keep their own histories. They always have a historian, an official one at the Pratt Center in New York. They are the American wing of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, a Crown chartered organization which really serves the parallel government of the elite. They don't have to do anything through Parliament. They bypass it. Many of their members are in Parliaments and governments in high civil service positions. They have no one to answer to, because in reality, we don't have a democracy anywhere. You have a show. It was more of a show during the Cold War because they had to emulate some of the social values of the Soviet Union. Now that it's over, they take all those social values away, which was always their intent because we're looking at the ongoing feudal system that's been here for a long, long time of very, very rich and wealthy families owning the world.

Countless generations of people have been born, lived and died never knowing a reality but the one given to them, officially stamped by the State. Never knowing why their lives were always up and down like a yo-yo. Never knowing that all the wars that countries were involved in were planned ahead of time, often before

they were even born. Never knowing that the depressions and recessions, inflations and deflations and all this rubbish was a ploy to keep them all off balance, nervous and fearful. What was the outcome of all of that? It was the destruction of family units; because when times get tough and people are under pressure, arguments begin. Accusations begin. It's always someone else's fault because the real people keep silent and don't point out the facts to the ordinary person of what's really behind it.

It's no different from the cloud spraying we see going on every day, week after week, month after month, year after year, across the world and the storms that are being created. It's weather warfare. Above all the hype from the media on global warming, global warming, you're the problem, you're the problem, is weather warfare by a combined elite of the planet using science. They've signed treaties at the United Nations about weather warfare. Do your own work. Search them out. You'll get all the data you want, including earthquakes with HAARP combined with the spraying. Having created tsunamis and patented bombs as early as 1945, bombs which were to be dropped and drilled by submarine into crevices deep under the water to begin tsunamis. They were going to use them on Japan before they dropped the A-bomb.

The weather warfare you'll find in the treaties at the United Nations. Look into the HAARP technologies H-A-A-R-P because the HAARP has intensified in its efficiency when the air is saturated with metallic particles and that's partly what's coming down apart from I'm sure drugs which dope the people from the aerial spraying that's going on. Then you have the battle for the mind continuing with all kinds of weird and bizarre propaganda from all sides because we are at the end of an age and these are the keepers of the histories of the world and the ages.

At the end of an age, they have ORDO, a new ORDO, Order Out of Chaos (ORDO AB CHAO). That is what they're doing. Complete chaos until the person is dizzy, not knowing who to believe or what to believe; but the last thing that they've been trained to believe in is themself. “Don't think for yourself, whatever you do.” They cling to the experts. Experts from religion to science, to whatever, will have you running in circles and fascinating you, but never, ever giving you answers or the truth. That's the battle for the mind. That's chaos, it's intentional and it's happening now.

In any detective story, the evidence is gathered by collecting clues. Look into what's being published by the big players, the famous names who work for the World Organizations. Look into their own books and see for yourself what they've said. If you can't do it for yourself, you'll be happily misled by all other counter-experts who work for the same side. Some are working for them, while others are simply misled themselves, so you have the blind leading the blind. That's where we stand today with all of this. We're going into chaos time, but the main danger, apart from the fact we're all under war right now, is warfare being used against the population. It's in your food. It's in your water. It has been for a long time. It's in the inoculations. It's in the spraying from the skies. It's in all the propaganda; but the main threat, once that is discussed, will definitely be the fact that you cannot allow a generation to grow up from birth into a world where terrorism, terrorism everywhere is the normal.

A good movie to watch is called "Brazil" by Terry Gilliam, one of the Monty Python writers. It's a comedy, reality sketch because he knows what's going on. Behind the comedy, you'll see the reality of a world where the largest building is called the Department of Information, for information on every subject on the planet. Down below that and all the forces that take care of the population is a massive bureaucracy dealing with all of this in a socialistic fashion. SWAT teams that come through people’s roofs, cart them off and kill them as an everyday occurrence. Even when names are wrong or spelled wrong and the wrong people are killed, it's just "oops, how do we cover our tracks?" It's all done in a comedy format because comedy can bypass arguments and get to the point through humor. Check into this. See that movie. You'll find in this movie, which is bizarre at times with its comedy, bombs go off in shopping malls and in restaurants as a daily occurrence. No one ever sees a terrorist, mind you, but that's the justification for having this monolithic system; and that is exactly what we're going into right now. The end justifies the means and they will use whatever means necessary to have their way. It's up to the people to decide now which way this world will go.

For those who are completely selfish, I've got nothing to say to you. For those who care, you have to start getting active now because time is running short, and shortly no one will be able to speak at all. When the end of sentient thought and even confused thought exists no more, you'll have a very, very dark planet. For

those who hear my talks, please help out with donations because this is a one-man band, pretty well. I have some help from people that I don't even see, who help me occasionally with the Internet and stuff. This is a hectic life, which I would never choose, but I know there is no option to this when you understand there's no option. You must do what you must do while there is time.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Teach Your Children Well" by Crosby, Stills, Nash and Young

You who are on the road
Must have a code that you can live by
And so become yourself
Because the past is just a good bye.

Teach your children well,
Their father's hell did slowly go by,
And feed them on your dreams
The one they picked, the one you'll know by.

Don't you ever ask them why, if they told you, you would cry,
So just look at them and sigh and know they love you.

And you, of tender years,
Can't know the fears that your elders grew by,
And so please help them with your youth,
They seek the truth before they can die.

Teach your parents well,
Their children's hell will slowly go by,
And feed them on your dreams
The one they picked, the one you'll know by.

Don't you ever ask them why, if they told you, you would cry,
So just look at them and sigh and know they love you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SUPERIOR SUPERMEN'S SUSTAINABLE SOCIETY
AND
THE ART OF SHEPHERDING SHEEPLE"
May 2, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 2, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is May 2nd, 2007.

I've talked a lot about the upcoming controlled society we're supposed to all fit into. Perhaps not all of us, because they do plan, at very high levels, to bring the world down to what they call "a sustainable level," at the United Nations. We find people like Professor Quigley publishing books on the subject of the new feudal system, composed primarily of overlords, who are international corporate leaders, in conjunction, tied together like a web, with all the different planning departments that co-exist along side and work with the United Nations, to bring a utopia into being. A utopia planned, not by the ordinary person, who, to be honest with you, sails through life through rough seas and smooth, never really knowing what's going on, because they're not involved in the decision making process. They don't get access to the information of what's really happening.

They live with six o'clock news and trivia and sports on television. That's what we get fed at the bottom. We find people like Albert Pike, the Grand Master (actually the Supreme Commander) of the Southern Jurisdiction of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, writing in the 1800's about the future which would come into play, which will be dominated by large corporations, foundations, in fact. Foundations that would pretend, as always, through High Freemasonry—which is, by the way, through all religions, through all societies, through all peoples. It's freemasonry, at the top, that pushes every part of this coming agenda. We're actually living through it, towards the last phase of it, in fact, before we go into the next phase. The 21st century was picked to be the one for the Great Revolution; and these guys proudly claim to be behind every revolution in history (at least in recorded history).

There's no doubt the secret societies go back into ancient times. We know of all the different groups that existed before Mithraism came into being; and Mithraism never died out. It co-existed with early Christianity. For many people at the time, in that age they were living through, they couldn't really tell much difference between Mithraism and Christianity. Mithraism had come from India and been adopted into the Middle Eastern countries and North Africa. Most of the Roman soldiers joined it. It was a warrior-mercenary type of brotherhood, which talked about courage, but also boldness, the need for secrecy and brotherhood. It also talked about the need for virtue, and how you could become God-like through "the cultivation of virtues."

Modern Masonry is the same, for the exoteric at the bottom. It's almost like a self-help group, in one sense, to be a better person, but the higher boys, they're sifted out to go higher, no differently. It's very much an elitist organization. It doesn't matter which branch you think exists in which country; they're all connected; they're all the same, from the Jesuits to the Grand Orient Lodge of England, to all of the Masons, High Masons, the real builders, who build cultures and futures. That's what it's about. They know the need for secrecy. They need that the profane, "the masses," as they call them, the profane, "those in the darkness," must be guided, according to themselves. They're too stupid to plan their own lives responsibly, so they must be guided by their betters. These people at the top truly, truly believe that they are the best-evolved types that the planet could produce.

Foundations, the great foundations that burst forth, beginning with philanthropists in the 1700's into the

1800's, as they accumulated massive wealth. Look at the founders of these foundations. They accumulate it by all and every means possible, including creating depressions in countries and looting those countries, taking pensions and everything, to build up the treasure that they would need to plan your future.

They created the League of Nations. They created the United Nations and all the big foundations, which appear to be going around, revolving around the United Nations, are actually all part of the same system. The Rockefeller Foundation sponsors hundreds and hundreds of these non-governmental organizations that demand changes, primarily, apart from the social sciences and the service fields too, a need for greater laws for child care, which really means greater laws for the rights to take your children away. They also promote the environmental causes—the big, big push. Rockefeller gives out "Citizen of the Year" Awards to these globalists, who all work towards the "common cause", the Great Work of high Masonry.

The children are always the targets, because children will grow up in a vastly different world of very fast-paced change. No technology we're given is new. Whatever is discussed in scientific magazines is old stuff. When they say they're working towards something, it's been done already at a higher level; and the children will come through tremendous changes. They already have in some countries, like the United States, where the gangs were encouraged. We've seen it also in Toronto. Create the problem. Offer the solution. The solution was the goal in the first place.

Their problem was to create the problem; and that isn't too hard to do, in this day and age. When children go to school, they get frisked coming into many of these schools. They go through metal detectors, and it's becoming much worse, because the society they've been trained to grow up in is one where you: obey, obey, obey. Acts which at one time would be humiliating, will be normal, such as complete body searches, cavity searches, all of this kind of thing; which degrades the individual, and in a Pavlovian way, makes you feel lesser of a human being; which further makes you respond in a Pavlovian way of submission.

This little article ties in with this, from the "New Zealand Herald," Wednesday, April 18th, 2007. It's called, "Big Brother Creeps into British Schools." I wonder if they've even printed this in Britain? It first came out on Tuesday, April 10th, 2007, by Nigel Morris.

"LONDON - Almost six million children at 17,000 British schools could have their fingerprints taken, intensifying fears of the growth of a "surveillance society" where personal information is gathered from cradle to grave."

Alan: Where have we heard that before?

"As soaring numbers of schools require pupils to have biometric checks to register in the morning, buy canteen food or borrow a book, it emerged that less than one quarter of local education authorities have banned collecting fingerprints. The rest either allow it or have no policy on the issue, potentially enabling head teachers to gather biometric data from about 5.9 million English schoolchildren as young as 4, without telling their parents. The loophole has provoked a civil liberties row, with the Government facing demands to introduce a code of practice to prevent such information being collected without permission."

Alan: This is your standard way that the journalists, who mainly belong to their own—in New Zealand it would be the New Zealand Department of the Royal International Affairs Organization, Royal Institute of International Affairs, the New Zealand Institute of International Affairs. They have them in all the Commonwealth countries. "Council on Foreign Relations" is the term used when it's a non-commonwealth country. And remember, the League of Nations was pushed by the big Cecil Rhodes Foundations and Milner Foundations to bring in a world government based on the British system. So they'll come up with an "Ethics Committee," which will come to a compromise; and there is no such thing in life, you see, as compromise. It's either winning or losing. Compromise means in this case and politics for sure or social governments, as it's now called. There's no such thing as compromise. When you give into one thing, next year when what you've given in to becomes common, it's easier to go the next step. That's the bottom line. Take the pillar down in the Pantheon and you've weakened all the rest of the pillars that hold more of the weight, until they all go down, one-by-one. That's what the compromise tactic is all about.

To continue:

"Plans are already under way to hold details of all children in a single register to be launched next year, and Prime Minister Tony Blair has said he wants all youngsters monitored for signs of criminality."

Alan: This is the whole agenda, the eugenics agenda to decide who comes through into the new age, and those that will be sterilized or disposed of in some other way. This has been discussed at very, very high levels for a hundred years or more. It's re-discussed every year at top level, because the eugenics movement is just another part—it's now called "bioethics," by the way. It sounds more fuzzy. It's all a part of the weeding out of what they claim will be "the unfit."

"The number of schools that could potentially fingerprint pupils was obtained by the Tories..."

Alan: That's the "conservatives," as they call them over there.

"...in freedom-of-information requests to all English and Welsh local education authorities. Damian Green, Tory home affairs spokesman, said: "This is disturbing. Most parents would be horrified to know their children might be fingerprinted without their knowledge..."

Alan: Now see how that's worded there. This is a guy who pretends (as all parties do), if you're in opposition, you come out on behalf of what the public would want you to say.

"...and without knowing what happens to that information in the future."

Alan: See, that really is how they get round something, is giving you your opinion here, knowing you'd be upset, but bypassing the primary reason you should be upset. I mean most parents should be horrified that they even want to fingerprint your children by law. That should terrify you, not horrified to know that your children might be fingerprinted without your knowledge. You see how that makes a big difference when you see it that way? You've just bypassed the first objection, which is horrified to know they're being fingerprinted in the first place. He goes straight from that to "without your knowledge." So it's for your knowledge now that you're upset about. They haven't told you.

To continue:

"...and without knowing what happens to that information in the future. As a country..."

Alan: This is a joke because Britain has gone. Britain is part of the European system. You might say that Europe has become Britain, in a sense, because the same characters that designed it, modeled it after Britain to serve themselves, not because they love Britain.

" As a country we need to wake up to what's happening."

Alan: This is another joke, too, because you see when the Tories (conservatives) were in, in the '90's, they tried to get through a bill then for national ID cards, the biometric one, before the 9/11 deal happened. Everyone's forgotten all about it; but now they're playing opposition, so they come out with this. There's no such thing as "opposition." They work in tandem. They work in cahoots.

"Thousands of schools have already bought software to record the biometric data of youngsters, including fingerprints and photographs. It is used for smart cards to speed up taking the attendance register and give children easier access to libraries and meals."

Alan: It's making it good for you, easy for you.

"The growth in the technology - without safeguards on how the information is stored or deleted after a child has left their school - has aroused controversy."

Alan: Here they are, once again, because there's no such thing, even police admit that: when they take

information that's stored temporarily, it never goes off the books. You never get rid of data on people. Knowledge is power—power over people.

"Gloucestershire County Council has ordered an investigation after discovering that at least 17 of its primary schools were fingerprinting children as young as 4. There have also been protests at primary schools in Doncaster, South Yorkshire, and Kendal, Cumbria, after it emerged that pupils were allowed to borrow books only if their fingerprints were on record. Phil Booth, spokesman for the NO2ID group, said: "As fears grow about adults' biometrics being taken, now the next generation is being targeted before it even leaves primary school."

Alan: Yes, they must train them early, since they are the ones going through the big part of the chaos.

"Pippa King, a Hull teacher who is campaigning for tighter controls on fingerprinting in schools, said: "Our children are going to grow up in a world where biometrics are important. They need to know they have to be careful with their personal information and be in control of it. I don't think making children desensitized to that is a good thing. Seventy-nine MPs of all parties have signed a Commons motion registering alarm at the growth in numbers of schools collecting biometric data. It has also been condemned in the Lords..."

Alan: This is their form of the US Senate, same thing. The Senate was modeled after the House of Lords.

"...where the Liberal Democrat Baroness Walmsley said: "The practice of fingerprinting in schools has been banned in China as being too intrusive and an infringement of children's rights. Yet here it is widespread. The Tories are demanding a four-point code of practice. It would ban fingerprinting without permission from parents, code data to guarantee confidentiality, ensure information is used only for purposes specified in advance and require it to be destroyed after a child leaves."

Alan: But we can trust politicians, can't we? Rather than say, “ban it all together at the start,” because you can't, as I say, compromise. There's no such thing in the social system where you compromise—you're actually giving up something up. Once they've got it on the books, it expands. It's the nature of the beast. It happens with all laws that get put on the books.

In Britain, growing up, it was so easy to see the system use the media, for those who had a functioning brain. The "tabloids," as they called them, were initially looked down upon by a lot of people, because they were full of almost gossip. Now the tabloid is the norm. It's hard to get a larger paper, not that you really get much difference in them. Everything is propaganda. That's what the media’s job is: to get ideas into your head by limiting the information that you’re given, just giving you certain pieces, which will make you come to predetermined conclusions. You can't make a proper conclusion unless you have all the data; and you'll never get that. It's to program you.

The tabloids always had a “page 3 girl,” initially, to get the guys all to read it; and sports, of course, became the front page. But of all the things that were happening in the world, the team scoring some goal was more important than the unemployed and the misery and all the rest of it that was going on in the countries. They'd often wrap up serious stories in a bizarre, almost psychedelic fashion. That's the technique where you can put horror next to trivia or fantasy, until nothing is real anymore. It's a form of mind control that's used. You don't react the natural way to the horror anymore. It becomes commonplace; you’re desensitized to it.

This Sun article, from Britain, was from Wednesday, May 2nd, 2007 and it's got: "New Law Sounds Full of Hot Air." I think, on a show last year I did, March 21st, 2006, I talked about the tax that came out for flatulence from cattle that was put on New Zealanders. Now it's going worldwide. They've ironed out the resistance, how to cope with the resistance from farmers and the public. Now they're presenting it in a new fashion, a new format, but same idea. It's coming from the United Nations, by the way. It's also part of the Kyoto, this big Kyoto monstrosity that's going to take all of your ability to be independent, in any way, shape or form. Going after water, food, shelter, clothing, your basic necessities of life and further. This article is written on a topic which creates a lot of jokes, naturally.

"New Law Sounds Full of Hot Air," April 28, 2007 and it says:

"BARMY..."

Alan: That means crazy.

"...Euro MPs are demanding new laws to stop cows and sheep..."

Alan: “Parping,” they're calling it. It should be farting, of course. We know it's farting. And in New Zealand the protestors had banners up. They use to print them in the newspapers, and showed you the photographs, and it says "no to the fart tax."

"Their call came after the United Nations said livestock emissions were a bigger threat to the planet than transport."

Alan: There you go, the UN again, United Nations.

"...said livestock emissions were a bigger threat to the planet than transport. The MEPs have asked the European Commission to “look again at the livestock question in direct connection with global warming”. The official EU declaration demands changes to animals’ diets, to capture gas emissions and recycle manure.

Alan: Recycle manure, hmm.

"They warned: “The livestock sector presents the greatest threat to the planet.” The proposal will be looked at by the 27 member states. The UN says livestock farming generates 18 per cent of greenhouse gases while transport accounts for 14 per cent."

Alan: They love these percentages, statistics. There are lies, and then there are damn lies, and then there are statistics. If it wraps itself in the cloak of science, it must be true, eh?

That's part of the new fart tax that's coming your way. It will be laughed away, of course, and then we'll all get used to it. Remember what Alvin Toffler, the friend of Newt Gingrich, said when he launched his book, which Gingrich gave out to all the congressmen on the steps of the US Congressional Hall. The book was called "The Third Wave". It was the amalgamation of capitalism and communism, creating a massive social structure of bureaucracy and departments, which would manage all our lives for us. Still with an elite at the top, the dominant minority of Huxley and Toffler, who was a good predictive programmer. That was his job, he put it in his book that "we are creating a world where everyone will be vegetarian,” and he said, “it must be so," without every saying why it must be so. Well the why is because it's the agenda. These diets have been pushed for a long time. It’s also part of the old brotherhood. Benjamin Franklin became vegetarian when he joined the higher societies. Although, I think they're hypocrites, I've even seen Brahmins eating meat. It's a control mechanism for the people, for the people below. All you'll be left with is your modified vegetables from Monsanto and the rest of them.

Now in a related story from "The Sun", same day, May 2nd, 2007.

"Global warming 'will kill billions..."

Alan: We're on a drum roll now, a fast drum roll to the creation of global warming through high technology. This is by Michael Lea, the Political Correspondent, April 7, 2007.

"BILLIONS face death from hunger, drought, disease and natural disasters, the world’s climate change experts warned yesterday. Years of rising sea levels will also destroy coastal cities like New York and Tokyo. And a third of the planet’s animals and plants could be wiped out. The doomsday scenario is the bleakest yet from scientists, who blamed man-made greenhouse gases."

Alan: Who blamed the man-made greenhouse gases?

"The shock report from the influential United Nations' Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change — the leading world authority on the subject..."

Alan: It's the only world authority on the subject.

"...said up to 3.2 billion people will face water shortages within 80 years. A further 600 million could be left starving. Millions more will die in heat waves, wildfires, droughts and storms triggered by global warming. The IPCC report, using research by 2,500 scientists in 130 countries, was approved unanimously by governments meeting in Brussels."

Alan: What they don't tell you is that 2,500 scientists are all living on grants. The grants are put out by the foundations, which belong and are part of the United Nations. They're what you call "yes men." "Yes, boss!"

"IPCC chairman Rajendra Pachauri urged the world to "pay attention" to the findings, saying: "It is a global responsibility." Greenpeace called it..."

Alan: Greenpeace, ha! Read the history of Greenpeace and the founders.

"...a glimpse into an apocalyptic future." Friends of the Earth dubbed it "a looming humanitarian catastrophe".

Alan: These are the authorized NGOs for the United Nations.

"Next month the IPCC, which says scientists are 90 per cent sure humans are to blame, will report how to beat it."

Alan: That will be interesting, because now they're going to start coming out with the PLANS and the LAWS for the AGENDA that WE MUST ALL OBEY FOR THIS NEW SOCIETY. It's interesting that people like Charles Galton Darwin, Bertrand Russell and all the rest of the big players, talked about bringing the population down to a sustainable level or manageable level, an efficient level in a post-industrial society; they wouldn't need all the people. Psychopaths, always, in history (and you should really read your histories) have always turned on the people and tried to decimate as many as they could, for fear that one day they would be overthrown when they go too far, which is, pretty well, frequently.

Here's a world of psychopaths at the top, from all the leading institutions which control the world. That's religions of all the religions, by the way. They have no separate ones at the top. They all co-exist like one big gang, because none of them at the top actually believe in the religion that they head. They're beyond that. They know it's for the public consumption, but they know they must play good shepherds. It's not the Jesuits. They've had their history. It's not any other group. It's not the Jews. It's not and not, etc.

IT'S ALL THE PSYCHOPATHS AT THE TOP THAT CAME TOGETHER A LONG TIME AGO.

Remember, the United Nations has stated that they would take over, eventually, the distribution of all food to the world. This was written years ago, this stuff on distributing food to the world. It's easy to cause hunger by cutting off the supplies. The drought and "natural disasters," as they call it, are not natural so much, because now everything such as flooding, drought and earthquake can be caused just by the HAARP technology alone.

We know they're spraying the dickens out of the skies, and they have been for years, before they were on about the global warming. They're not doing it to stop global warming. They're causing global warming. They won't talk about the spraying because the fallout, apart from what they're doing, health-wise, is phenomenal. They don't want the public to catch on, because absolutely all hell to pay if that happened. There's no doubt about it.

We've had people like Jacques Costeau, in a magazine interview, talk about the need to reduce the population drastically, by many thousands per day. David Suzuki, a great heralder for the United Nations and

its agenda and its population reduction, said basically the same thing on a television show. All the main players that you think are humanitarian and speaking for you, for your benefit, are "their boys." That's how the world is really run.

Now they went after the fish, the big fish scare, the mercury in the fish. People got off the fish, one source of protein—gone. Along came the Mad Cow disease, we're told. We're told it's Mad Cow disease. Millions of cattle and livestock were killed off, mainly in Britain, a few in Canada (quite a few actually) and the same in the States. Therefore, people are getting terrified of the beef. Now they want to eliminate methane from cattle. They miss the bigger ones, the big animals. They miss the elephants and the hippopotamus. Hippopotamus is famous for farting through its mouth. It's pretty unique in that way, but you see, the "wild ones" have got rights.

Now in a related story from the same newspaper, "The Sun", same date. This is from April 6th, 2007.

"BILLIONS of people are doomed to drought and food shortages because of global warming according to a report published today. According to a study by the United Nations Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), massive migration flows and major flooding will affect coastal cities globally if the atmosphere carries on heating up at current rates.

The IPCC recently predicted a three-degree average global temperature rise by the end of the century, with devastating fall-out from melting ice caps and rising sea levels, heatwaves and droughts. But today, the same panel's report - finalised at four days of talks in Brussels - warns that many of the poorest and least industrialised nations are the most vulnerable and least able to adapt."

Alan: It's because they're going to hit them, probably, harder. Remember what they called them: the "useless eaters."

"The document suggests that unless greenhouse gas emissions can be stabilised, between 1.1 billion and 3.2 billion people will face water shortages."

Alan: Who's been taking over the water supply and putting meters on peoples' wells? All, again, from the United Nations.

"And between 200 million and 600 million could go hungry by 2080 as global warming triggers heatwaves, fires, droughts and storms."

Alan: All the things again that HAARP can do.

"The IPCC - which draws on the expertise of 2,500 scientists from 130 countries says it is more than 90 per cent certain that human behaviour is to blame."

Alan: Again, these same scientists work for the foundations and get grants from them; and they are the "yes men."

"Experts..."

Alan: Remember what Bertrand Russell says. "The people will not be able to think for themselves, but they will obey and listen to the experts."

"Experts fear that rising waters as ice caps melt will flood key coastal cities, claiming between two million and seven million victims in Tokyo and New York alone. And a temperature rise of 1-2 degrees Centigrade would see one third of the earth's species either displaced or wiped out. Scientists want governments to commit themselves to reversing the rise in greenhouse gas emissions by 2020. Last month EU leaders made binding pledges to cut greenhouse gases by one fifth and triple the use of wind, wave and solar power by 2020."

Alan: All that stuff was hashed out in the '60's and '70's, with wind, wave and solar. They had experimental booms out in the sea that would be triggered by the rise and fall of waves and so on, and the voltage and current was so low, it was pretty well useless.

"They also vowed to increase the use of renewable energy to 20 per cent of total energy needs by 2020. And the UK government set an ambitious goal of cutting greenhouse gases by 60 per cent by 2050."

Alan: Hmm. Britain's going to be hit hard.

"Greenpeace International climate and energy campaigner Stephanie Tunmore said: "This is a glimpse into an apocalyptic future. "What this report shows is that we are simply running out of time." Today's report will be taken into account by leaders of the industrialised world at the "G8" summit in June."

Alan: They love these groups of 8's, 7's, 6's, 5's and 4's. You know the Masonic "G", and the summit. They love these summits, the peak of the mountain, you know, where the capstone should be. So there you are with their hype, hype, hype to get us all terrified of catastrophes, and how we must put our hands completely into the experts, because they're going to take care of us, because we just are too dumb and ignorant. We're not experts to deal with anything. Even though we'll go through little mini-ice ages, mini-warming periods, up and down like yo-yos. We always have, according to the very old (not so old, actually) primary school geography books, which you can't find anymore, except in the garbage dumps when they empty out the old libraries. However, for an ignorant population that doesn't know that, they think everything has always been summer, fall, winter, spring—always on the right time, always the same. It's easy to CON them, to fool them.

One of the organizations created to deal as a think tank on specific problems, to get the world to go along with the totalitarian agenda, was founded back in 1968. They held their first meeting in Rome, so they called it "The Club of Rome". C.O.R. backwards is ROC. They love rocks, being High Masons.

And it defines itself as "a think tank and a centre of research and action, of innovation and initiative". It is a group of scientists, economics, businesspeople, high-level public servants, Heads of State and former Heads of State from around the globe that was established as a new way of addressing the larger questions confronting global society because the existing ways were too narrow and governments too compartmentalized. These inter-related questions and issues are referred to as the "problematique" by Club members. The Club views itself as "a group of world citizens..."

Alan: See, they're "world citizens." Remember Rockefeller's awards to World Citizenship?

"...sharing a common concern for the future of humanity and acting as a catalyst to stimulate public debate..."

Alan: What they call "raising it to public consciousness," is to get an idea in your mind, so you'll listen attentively when experts come on and guide you to your opinion.

"...to sponsor investigations and analyses of the problematique and to bring these to the attention of decision makers".

Alan: In other words, they tell the puppets in politics what to do.

"To put that another way, The Club of Rome examines present global problems and possible future trends, to try to understand what is happening, and then to encourage action at different levels, from individuals to governments. Club members share the belief that each human being can contribute to the improvement of societies."

Alan: And they do, because in their statements, along with the United Nations and the Cecil Rhodes Foundation (that really they're all founded on), they said that "everyone would be born into a system where it would be a privilege to serve the State." That would be the function of everyone, to serve the State, and they would define what was good and what was bad.

If you want to find more on this, go into "The Club of Rome" for the little PR blurbs, and you can see the founders, who founded it, and you can see one of the books put out. It was published in 1991 by the Council of The Club of Rome. The book was called, "The First Global Revolution," and that was not the first, either, because these characters are behind lots of revolutions.

In it you will find:

"In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. All these dangers are caused by human intervention.The real enemy, then, is humanity itself."

Alan: Governments have always known that TO KEEP POWER YOU MUST ALWAYS HAVE AN ENEMY. That's how you can dictate to people in a totalitarian manner, when you have an enemy. So if you don't have a real war going, you've got a Cold War, but it's all done in cahoots with the supposed enemy in the first place, at the top level. That's why kings and queens had ongoing wars, for centuries and centuries, with their cousins, from Britain to France to Holland to different countries. They would just rotate the enemy every couple of years. They benefited from all of the money that came in from the armaments, munitions and supplies, and the loot, too, because it was very profitable looting the ordinary folk, you know.

I'll repeat that little bit again from this book.

"In searching for a new enemyto unite us..."

Alan: Bring the world together. Remember John Dewey? "If only there was a threat from outer space, the world would have to come together and all be as one to fight it."

Alan: What he meant was putting themselves under the guidance of all the elite with THEIR EXPERTS to GUIDE the NEW SOCIETY to make it more efficient.

"...new enemy to unite us we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. All these dangers are caused by human intervention. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself."

Alan: That's from Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider. It's about them, "The First Global Revolution". King and Schneider were two of the main founders of The Club of Rome. They didn't do this on their own initiative. They were told to it, because they belonged to a very high brotherhood of elitists.

These BIG FOUNDATIONS,THEY ARE NEVER ELECTEDBY ANY MEMBER OF THE CITIZENRY OF ANY COUNTRY, THEY ARE THE ONES WHO PLAN THE FUTURE OF GENERATIONS IN ADVANCE.

Their big, big think tanks are where elite members sit down to CON and FOOL and terrify the public, so they'll give up right after right. They've already gone to your children, big time. The children are being downloaded with very good scientific indoctrination, preparing them for the world that they're growing up in, with chips leading to brain chips and everything else. Meanwhile, the media gives you trivia, some horror mixed in with it, lots of sports, sex scandals in Hollywood and all the usual stuff, to keep you in a circus, an absolute circus.

Now it's interesting going through the membership, current and associate, et cetera, of The Club of Rome, where all these unelected people plan our lives. You'll find there's some bigwig from every country there, bankers and everything; economists and vice presidents and corporations, of every country; and presidents of some Arab countries, too. However, what's also interesting is they have some people who are into some specialties of social control and social psychology, because they must use techniques on the public, which work, knowing how the public will react to fear and et cetera, which is put out there for us to think about.

Anthropologists are there and there's even some others, I think the ex-head of the Marshall McLuhan Center at University of Toronto is there. It's very interesting because McLuhan you'll find—in fact, I've got it right

here, a piece on him. He was into the effects of electronic media on the population, on the human mind. How it could be used or abused and even into cybernetics, in a sense, too.

It says here:

"In 1953, McLuhan launched his celebrated seminars on “cultures and communication” at the University of Toronto. A decade later, he would use Wiener's idea liberally, but without attribution, in which his own watershed word, Understanding Media, which dissected the effects of television and every other medium of communication on human consciousness and culture. The book subtitle, The Extension of Man..."

Alan: It's a good book to read.

"...and its oracular pronouncements that “the medium is the message” and that electronic media had turned the world into a “global village”..."

Alan: He was one of the first guys to call it "the global village."

"...echoed Wiener's words in The Human Use of Human Beings that “the transportation of messages served to forward an extension of man's senses... from one end of the world to another” and that “society can only be understood through a study of the messages and the communication facilities which belong to it."

Alan: This is a little bit of what he was into. He was into how our perceptions are formed. That was really what he was into, big time. The United States also recruited him and gave him a position in the States, after Canada, where he had a stroke eventually, and he was brought back to Canada where he lived his last few years. He was into basically forms of mind control, mass mind control by electronic media—how to create perceptions, to direct societies and how it could be manipulated and used. If you think the CIA wasn't intensely interested in that, well, think again.

We're living in a fairyland that's been created for us—bread and circuses, mixed with horror. We're desensitized to horror now. We've been fed so much through fiction, never mind the wars we see on television, interspersed with ads for toothpastes, nylons for women and the latest soap, Hollywood and its scandals, et cetera. It's disgusting, but these are the techniques that McLuhan talked about and was involved in, helping them understand how to use it. That's the world we're living in today.

We are shepherded, not only generation-by-generation towards this planned society, but we're also shepherded daily, weekly, monthly and yearly. OUR MINDS ARE SHAPED FOR US. Those predictions that they keep coming up with, they make to happen and we accept them as being natural, because we were told it was going to happen—predictive programming. The real reasons for them happening are never told to the general public. That's the other reality in the world in which we live.

We live, as I say, in Huxley's “bread and circuses for the masses.” Your children are being trained to be good slaves, ignorant slaves. They've been taught that they must feel good about themselves, even if they are the least educated generation for decades; and they do feel good about themselves in that respect. They don't know that all they've had really for an education is social indoctrination and training towards a future, which is already planned for them, and that they're being prepared and indoctrinated to go along with each part of the plan, because it will seem quite natural that we come into it step-by-step.

Scientific indoctrination, as Bertrand Russell, the man who was given permission, by the British government to start a variety of experimental schools in Britain, designed to destroy the family, on one level. To even modify gender differences, in fact, to eradicate them. To encourage promiscuity of all kinds, knowing bonding would never take place on a lasting basis the earlier it started; and we've all lived through it. Society now, as far as the family goes, is pretty well dysfunctional. That's what's been done while we sing songs that are given to us. Wear the fashions that are given to us. Adopt the "neologisms," the words that television and drama put out for us to accept and adopt, for psycholinguistic purposes. Alteration of meaning occurs when you substitute one word for another; and that's a technique that Russell, Lenin and others spoke about: to alter perceptions by psycholinguistics.

Well, for myself and Hamish, it's been a long day. Forgive me stumbling reading some of this stuff. I hope that you pass the information on. I know lots of you already are; and that is certainly the start of fighting the monster, because knowledge is power. That's why they've given so little to the general public.

We're NOT ALLOWED into their big meetings of the Bilderbergers, The Council on Foreign Relations, The Royal Institute of International Affairs, into the Rockefeller Foundation meetings or any of the REAL MEETINGS that plan our lives, and dictate to the media and the think tanks what to indoctrinate into the people.

They give us politicians to vote for; and sure enough, the public fall in line when the drums start beating, left or right, left or right, left or right. The two wings, the two parties, are attached to the same bird. The body of the bird is hidden behind a shield, so you don't see what comprises it. They always give you some guy who will say the right things. That's all they have to do, is to say the "right things," because they have their pulse on the public and know what's bothering you, what you're bitching about. They'll come out and all say the right things; and you never learn. When you get them in, you see them go in a completely different direction, and you say, "Who is this guy?"

That's a good question, actually. You should have asked that to begin with, asked, “who was this guy?”, because the PR spin from the media isn’t going to help you. The fiction they create about them. You know they're going to lie to you, so why bother voting? This agenda has steamrolled along, since before I was born, regardless of the parties that were in power, in any country. Every country has gone along signing more and more agreements, at the same time, every year, towards this one global agenda; and it's not a happy, happy little farm we'll have. It's a global plantation; and guess who will be the workers?

Please don't fall into the hype of voting—for people you don't know, for people who are already have sworn oaths to organizations that are mandated to go along with globalism and push it—but some of you just can't get enough lies, can you?

And with that, I'll leave you tonight. From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Little Lies"
By Fleetwood Mac

If I could turn the page
In time then I'd rearrange just a day or two
Close my, close my, close my eyes

But I couldn't find a way
So I'll settle for one day to believe in you
Tell me, tell me, tell me lies

Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies
(Tell me lies, tell me, tell me lies)
Oh, no, no you can't disguise
(You can't disguise, no you can't disguise)
Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies

Although I'm not making plans
I hope that you understand there's a reason why
Close your, close your, close your eyes

No more broken hearts

We're better off apart let's give it a try
Tell me, tell me, tell me lies

Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies
(Tell me lies, tell me, tell me lies)
Oh, no, no you can't disguise
(You can't disguise, no you can't disguise)
Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies

If I could turn the page
In time then I'd rearrange just a day or two
Close my, close my, close my eyes

But I couldn't find a way
So I'll settle for one day to believe in you
Tell me, tell me, tell me lies

Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies
(Tell me lies, tell me, tell me lies)
Oh, no, no you can't disguise
(You can't disguise, no you can't disguise)

Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies
(Tell me lies, tell me, tell me lies)
Oh, no, no you can't disguise
(You can't disguise, no you can't disguise)
Tell me lies
Tell me sweet little lies
(Tell me, tell me lies)

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"SYNCHRONICITIES, PSYCHOTRONICS
AND
BEHAVIOUR MODIFICATION — BY ENVIRONMENTAL STIMULI"
August 30, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 30, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is August 30th, 2007.

Strange things happen once in a while in all our lives, things which are inexplicable to an extent. Today was one of those days for me. When I got up wondering about the spraying and the effects it's having on the public, plus the psychotronic warfare, the scalar weaponry, which is also used on top of the spraying or in combination with the spraying to alter the moods and the reactions to the public.

At the post office today, I watched as a woman tried to tally up the figures for a few things that I was posting out and it came to $202, which is about 100-odd dollars just over what it should be. That's the kind of day it's been everywhere I went, and a slight confusion. When I went to the bank, as soon as I got up to the teller, down went the computers and they had to resort back to the calculators and confusion, once again, as the woman tallied up the same amount of figures and got four different answers each time. It wasn't a complicated project by any stretch of the imagination, but I watched the reactions, as I say, all day to the people around me.

Same thing when I went to the grocery store and there's this woman in front who had her usual groceries and two bags that she'd filled with dates and things and hadn't put any price on or the sticker on, and held up me who was right behind her for about 20 minutes while she had to go back and find them and get the number and the bin and all that stuff. That's the kind of day it's been; and yet, the odd thing is, I knew it was going to be one of those days before I started it. You get that little precognition there. A little bit of déjà vu and you just know what's going to happen, so each thing is no surprise to you when it does happen. Kind of like the Matrix movie when the programs overlap and there's a time lapse when you see something twice. That's kind of like the feeling you get when you have one of those days. I wouldn't be surprised if the confusion in people that we're witnessing is due to not only the inhalation of the spraying, which may be laced with drugs as well as the metallic substances that's been found, plus the HAARP playing on top of it, is having an effect on the public in ways they don't understand.

They certainly are not reacting to situations in their own environment or to the world situation as people really should be. The bank teller was mentioning that the U.S. dollar is pretty well par with the Canadian dollar; and I said to her, "It's because we're merging you see by 2010," and she said, "That will never happen." Why would it never happen? Because in her little mind, her world, her conditioning, it could never happen. There's no foresight. There's no thought. There's no recollection of the trade agreements being signed. Nothing was there at all except her idea that that could never happen. Then her next comment was interesting, was off-handed almost absent minded when she said, "The cultures are all the same now anyway." I said that's right. We've had the same culture for years, same indoctrination, same television. We speak the same language, we do the same things, buy the same things from the stores, which are just chains, from north to south, east to west, so really it's no big deal. We've already been lined up to merge. That's the whole idea behind the big corporations and their chain stores.

As Professor Carroll Quigley said, "the new CEOs will be the feudal overlords with their international corporations," and we see that's happened. In reality, there is no competition at the top because these CEOs pop in and out of politics. They go into the big corporations. Then they move into their competitor's position.

They change seats like musical chairs and you couldn't do that in the world of competition because the CEO would take their business project plans with him, the plans for the next 50 to 100 years, meaning there would be massive battles there. You'd lose all your secrets of investments and plans et cetera. Therefore, that tells you there is no competition at the top.

The big CEOs are not the capstone of the building, but they're up there at the top. They know all they need to know for their position; and that's the beauty of a pyramid. Each layer of the pyramid only needs to know what it needs to know and they're quite happy with that. In fact, to get up there, that's one of the prerequisites, knowing what questions not to ask, very important. Even the police force is the same thing, the questions not to ask. Same in the military if you want a promotion. They said that's a “good man.” That's what they call you. You're a “good man” because you don't ask the questions that a sentient person might.

This week on my Cutting Through the Matrix Show on RBN Radio, I've been touching on perception and how perception is altered and how conditioning is altered through the alteration of the immediate environment around a person. It's so clever you see. The scientists who initially try to find out how the mind would work realized there were so many facets to study, and having the unlimited budgets they get from the big think tanks and the big governmental secret organizations from the parallel government really, they decided to split up into specializations. Skinner that went into behaviorism and behavioral science thought it best to alter a person's behavior by simply altering the environment around them.

You don't realize how easy it is to condition you by slight changes over a period of time within your environment. The Pavlovian training that you got even to wear a seatbelt was quite simple. They put a buzzer in the car, therefore, when it wasn't snapped in the buzzer went on and you responded to the noise, very simple. They do this with animals in laboratories, until you have a population and a world population that obeys automatically and doesn't even think that machine is literally programming them to do something. A machine really which is in their environment and not part of them. It's around them. This same conditioning process is now going into shopping malls in Britain and shortly to come to ones near you, where big screens are installed and if you just happened to drop a candy wrapper or do something socially unacceptable, and that could vary from a whole bunch of things. They just keep expanding what is acceptable and not acceptable. You'll find yourself that you'll be on the screen and the whole shopping mall will see and you'll feel terribly small and under the microscope and blush, and may even do worse things depending on how well your bladder is equipped to handle it, but that's all to train the public by alterations in the environment to obey, obey, obey.

You've heard the battle that's been going on for many, many years concerning law enforcement. Law enforcement, you see, must by its own mandate and its own teaching go the whole way to be absolutely sure that everyone will obey. It has no choice because, when you see the way they're trained and the specialists now and the multi-specialists and the multi-layered specialisms that are into law enforcement, that is the mandate. Everyone must be predictable completely in order to control them completely. It can't go any other way. No matter what silly laws seem to come along, the public don't understand they will enforce them because these laws have nothing to do really with treating you like a human being. You're simply a guinea pig that's being trained as a good animal should be, trained by its betters, according to the law. They truly see their position as that.

It's the same in the military. The military have courses for the officers where they say the only solution to world peace is to ban war, to eliminate war. They go through all the causes of war, which are only superficial ones and again they're only told what they need to know; and that's how it's so easy to believe when you're taught all that you need to know and no more. They really believe that the elimination of nations will end war. However, none of them want to be out of work and that's why, since before you were born, really since the end of World War II, they saw the glimmering of a united planet where they'd have to find new enemies and who they'd turn their sights on. Well it's the member of Joe Public you see. There's no other target left.

A world society that will need to be trained like Pavlovian animals into new ways of behavior through traditional methods of the threat of force and eventually the use of force if need be. This is where science has taken us – science which the elite decided would conquer the world, sciences which they kept secret from the public, not just the stuff you get at university but the levels of tuition which are much higher than the university level that deal with the very advanced sciences. The stuff they get at university level is literally

child's play. It's Freudian and it's low-level stuff; and then the behaviorists, too, simply repeat the same tests and routines on animals that the last class did and their previous year's class did, on and on and on. They don't realize that there are branches way above them which have crossed the line between observation and coercion or direct stimulation, because they do have equipment which, again, is out in the open now if you read the right books to do with the psychotronic warfare.

Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about this in the book "Between Two Ages." It's a must read for anyone who really wants to get into the agenda because Brzezinski wasn't some sci-fi novelist employed by the Futurist Society to simply give you predictive programming. This guy is up at the top and he gives advice to a lot of presidents, still does, and his specialty was about behavioral control of vast societies. When Brzezinski was asked if he thought the public would ever rebel if they were pushed too far, he scoffed and said the public, he says, what do you mean? You can beat them. You can push them. You can starve them to death and what do they do, meaning would they turn and rebel. He says, "No. They'd turn around and eat their dead." That's what he thinks of the general public and that's the typical of the elitist who are in charge, the psychopathic elitists.

Now he's not quite wrong in what he's saying because they've done studies down through history, down through the ages on this very thing. It takes an awful lot to get Joe Public to rebel, and even then, it's sporadic. It's a last ditch desperate attempt to sustain life, to get food, to have a roof over their head for their family. When there's no family left there's nothing left to fight for. That's another reason they want to destroy the family, because the woman, as Adolph Hitler said, will follow the biggest propagandist, the one who promises them safety and security if they just obey; and he said we must aim all our propaganda at her. She will come. The child will follow the mother and therefore it must follow the man; and he was only quoting Nero and other tyrants from the past who used the same formula. When the family is destroyed there's no man left to defend anything, so government can talk directly and demand you the individual to obey with no one stepping in between or around you to help you. That's as simple as that.

Brzezinski in the book "Between Two Ages" talked about psychotronic warfare. He said it would shortly be used on the public. You'll find that in it. "The Technetronic Era." Technicians would be one huge class that would be up there under "The Guardians" as Plato called them, working for The Guardians, the dominant minority of Aldous Huxley. Different names for the same people, same families, and they'll be using this psychotronic warfare. Psychotronics is the ability for a computer to literally pickup on the electrical impulses, which compose a language. Each one's a language going to different nerves – your eyes, your ears and different centers of the body. You can pick it up instantaneously as you broadcast it. It amplifies the signal. It can decipher it; and if they think that you're having the wrong thoughts, they can adjust them and beam it right back at you so that you'll suddenly change your mind in the middle of something, or your opinion in the middle of something, or simply blot it out of your mind altogether. This technology actually exists.

The beauty of this system is they keep these sciences pretty well secret from the general public. You won't hear it touted about on the news. The news is meant to keep you in one phase of reality, which is the bottom level. Science magazines and exposés are meant to do the same when they come out and say, "This is the best that we have. That's all there is. We're working on this. Maybe one day we might be able to yah-de-yah-de-yah."

That's how you're kept in the dark while they're actually using advanced technology and psychotronics on the public. This was demonstrated on Canadian television when Nick Begich somehow or other has gotten a hold of and shown using this obsolete equipment from the CIA from the 1950's. Stuff you could put in your pocket like a packet of cigarettes. Something you could aim at someone's head and literally give them thoughts or voices or music inside their skull. Old stuff, obsolete stuff and you wonder how many people ended up having psychotic breakdowns thinking they were going mad as they were being tested with stuff on probably a world basis. I think every country has the same technology, to be honest, and has for a long time.

How many people were locked up in psychiatric hospitals with this as all the studies were going on?

There's a movie everyone should get a hold of. It's called "Control Factor." It's very similar in a sense to "They Live" in that it was a low-budget movie, but it's packed with real stuff. Real information about

psychotronics written in a story form where whole cities are under the microscope and individuals within society are under another microscope, being tested and tested and tested. Because you see if something in your environment changes or within yourself it seems, you might think you're going a little crazy, and they want to study you as you think you're going crazy, as you try to hold on to sanity and all strange things are happening to you or around you. They want to be able to predict your behavior as you use your logic to try and fathom out what's happening to you. This stuff has been done on the public, and what kind of scale we'll never know, but I do believe that the HAARP technology is putting people into a much calmer state than they should be, even though when you see them in towns and cities they're very, very tense because the worries are stepping up in society. All the glue that held it together is falling apart. It's breaking off and chipping away. There's a tension there but there's something else that's keeping them under almost a foggy state or a 'fuguish state' as they call it in psychiatry.

Now I don't know where Nick Begich got that equipment to demonstrate on the CBC on the Wendy Mesley show. You can't find it at the Army Surplus store for camping and supplies. Nonetheless, that equipment was solid-state. It had to be micro-circuitry and that was the 1950's.

How far ahead have they been in the past and how far are we ahead today?

They're tremendously far ahead. They're using the psychotronics on a large scale. Those who stay up at night and watch the sky when you're getting these new thunderstorms – the new norm thunderstorms. We're always getting new normals. It must be normal because the forecast never mentions it or comments on the strange bizarreness of the piano ripples that go across the sky now and strobe like effects, which are witnessed across even parts of Ontario by different people who get in touch with me. That helps to verify it's not just you who's under attack. It's a whole people who are sleeping away.

The voice-to-skull technology is very old stuff. Alexander Bell's father was working on that before Bell himself became famous with the telephone and took over. They're all very high in certain societies and they had their mandates. You'll find that intergenerational families have their own particular specialty, which they pass on to their children who take over; and no doubt, if you went into the lineages of them, you'd find them connected to very important people in history.

I don't know if people are really aware with the changes they've all heard of vaguely concerning televisions for instance and the flicker rate, the pattern and all the different names they've used for updating television to high definition and all this kind of stuff; and you think it's just for your own entertainment and pleasure and better viewing. Yet, before the television was given out, it was well known that specific flicker rates (which are not really visible to the conscious mind) can set you into epileptic seizures if need be. This has been tried in Japan in a big test that they used on children with one of the more popular games when they first brought it out. Many of them went into epileptic seizures.

This kind of technology, this kind of thing, again, a change in your environment, something external to yourself, can induce certain programmed effects because that's what it's doing. It's programming your brain because it can tap into certain frequencies that your brain will then try and match. It's a 'sympathetic resonance' as they call it. They can do it with any nerve in your body because all the different nerve systems and the nervous systems to your eyes, your ears and so on have different rates of vibration and so do all the nutrients that come along to it. That's how they pick up the specific nutrients they need, they increase and vibrate at the same frequency as the nerves themselves and it attracts them to it, they would take it by osmosis. Once again, old stuff, old stuff that's now being used in real life, because when they give you pop guns they call firearms they're keeping you in the dark. They're so far ahead of all of that. It's even a joke for them still to use firearms for the regular troops – keeps you still thinking old-think. That's the best we've got, even though they keep changing the style of it. It's the same old stuff, powder and ball basically, and it keeps you thinking that's the best we can do.

For a while in the 1970's, the big magazines for the military were publishing the fact that they had little pencil-sized weapons that, if a soldier swept it across the battlefield, a little pen torch, a pen flashlight, everyone coming in his direction would be blinded permanently. That's what I'm talking about, the quiet technology, the very, very quiet technology that's had massive funding, because the world we're going into is to be a world of changes, big changes, rapid changes – so rapid that the Department of Defence published

the biggest think tank that it owns, its own report in "The Guardian Newspaper," at least 9 pages of it, but there was 90 all together. Look into the archive section of my website and you'll find it there. They foresee a horror show of uprisings for the next 30 years, and this ties in with the speech given by Donald Rumsfeld right after 9/11 when he said, "This war might take a hundred years." Joe Average, between his inoculations, his modified food and his hamburgers and his GM potatoes, French fries and all the other stuff that he eats, vaguely thinks through this fugue again, this fuguish state, and might wonder occasionally here and there, one of them will think, “why will it take so long, a hundred years, to finish off the Middle East?”

It's not the Middle East, folks, it's the whole planet. It's the whole planet that must come through a dramatic change from the old world to the new world, including New Age, the age of Huxley's "Brave New World". ‘Brave new world’ was a term from the ancient Greeks, the ancient philosophers who wrote about this as well, a brave new world where you'd dare those who had the ability and the audacity, like the knights, you see. A knight is bold. He's audacious, his audacity. Those who could grab the reins of life and lead would dare to take charge and conquer nature and break all the bonds of the past. Reshape the world. Remold it into a new, better, more efficient system to serve those who dared to take the reins, the psychopathic inbred personalities that have run this world for a long, long time.

Charles Darwin did not come up with the idea of "Origin of the Species" to do with selective breeding by himself. His grandfather wrote about it because they'd already been inbreeding themselves and picking specific partners for certain qualities, always from the same other family. The idea to get hybrids out of the matches and then to inbreed the hybrids and breed them. That's what it's about, an old, old idea or science that has been used down through the ages by very powerful wealthy families.

For lower order secret societies, under the many names, those who could take the hint and marry a person they're advised to after the third generation could actually have a son down the road who would go higher and eventually perhaps get knighted and brought in to eligibility for marriage into these particular families. That's what it was all about. All the secrecy at the bottom of joining a little brotherhood to get little favors from society were just that. It's a cover for the bottom. It's just a charitable cover for the public who never see past the charity and the clowns who drive little cars in front of parades and handout balloons and make you laugh, when there's a more ominous aspect to all of it, because the brighter ones, the wise guys get to the top, the better psychopaths who look down their noses at the profane down below, including the low Masons. It's because some of the higher Masons and they're very street-wise. They see through every con automatically and laugh about it.

I remember one of them telling me, he says, “oh yeah, I believe the police are there to help us and they care about our safety when they give us plastic bumpers after taking away the metal ones.” Instant, you see, instant streetwise recognition of the fallacies that are being pushed over the public. He also knew too that it was to increase the sales of parts because these plastic things crumple like crazy; and front and rear in most accidents are simple bumps. Now it’s an awful lot more money to repair all of that, and so after-sales parts do very, very well. That's how the Masons see things. They see through the cons that are pulled over the public time and time again. They see through it so easily. These are the “wise guys.” These are the guys who have no problem in taking their “graft,” another meaning for G. There's many levels of G, but another methods of taking graft from those in the darkness, the profane, the herd, in this winner and loser society we call civilization and progress.

Getting back to the television and the changeover, I've often wondered about the alteration of things from the analogue to the digital. Digital is very interesting, when you DIG IT, you know. A phrase they used during the '60’s when all the stereo and so on was coming in big time. DIG IT, man – DIGIT man; and everyone parroted it and gave it as a greeting in fact to each other. Christians, on the other hand, and other religionists will turn to their holy books looking for answers and never fathoming that the predictive programming in their books, mainly in Christianity when it tacked on Revelations, was meant to program them to the very end and be deceived to the very end. That way they don't cause a problem. They're very conformists to the power structure. It doesn't matter how bad the structure is. They emulate it and behave like it and they like to be middle class and have clean shirts and ties and suits to wear to church and cars that don't rust, because God doesn’t like that apparently.

In fact, you might be a failure in your system if you didn't have all those new clothes and new cars. It means

you're holding back a sin. They have an answer for everything. It's quite interesting. They don't need an angry God who's going to be judgmental and have all these people who primarily grab the Old Testament which had to predominate eventually over the new, because most people like laws and rules and that's what the Old Testament is full of. Therefore they judge all the time and they're also programmed that it's God's will, you can't fight God, why even complain? Because if it's God's will, it's God's agenda. They are in doublethink. They're terrified of the end. They're so terrified they might lose their own little lives individually yet they can't stop what's happening, because if they try to, then you're going against God's will. There's abuse for you.

We've been trained to believe that the sciences were simply being explored through the curiosity of man to find out how things worked to make all our lives better. We should have asked what they meant by "better" and who defined it. Who defined progress? Because we've gone really from one age, an age that was short lived and that was the age of the budding individual, a fairly recent phenomena from the Middle Ages. In the Middle Ages it was the mass man who was told all he needed to know. All his answers were there in the Bible. His priests were given the answers or his minister thereon and there was nothing left to question. They needed the sciences to fill in the gaps or explain anything in more detail to him. He lived in communities ruled over by lords and lairds and all kinds of subdivisions of nobility. For a short time it was a chance of individuality, fairly recently in fact, and now that's on the way out as you can see people are very gregarious today. Most of them live in the cities.

Before the Great Depression, over 90 percent of them lived on the land but the Great Depression put them off the land into the cities. This also had been happening too, mind you, since the Industrial Revolution much earlier in the European countries, but it took really the Great Depression to finish off the U.S. and get most of them into their new habitat areas where they now talk about urban sprawl and contain urban sprawl. What did you have before that? You had them all over the place. That's when they were much happier and that's where individuality began to sprout in those who were brought up in really rural, sometimes isolated areas.

Today we're treated really as complex mechanisms. We're just products, as I say, of environments and hereditary factors. Just protoplasmic mechanisms engineered by chance by genetic codes and DNA helices and work on the base mechanics of stimulus and response to adapt us to the world around us; and that's what we're told. Meanwhile, we're being adapted all the time. We're being forced to adapt in this spinning wheel, like a hamster has in a cage to run faster and faster and we can't run any faster, we're told to learn new mechanisms of coping with all the stresses. All the stresses that are there because we're not living in a humane world. That's why you have all the stresses. There's nothing normal or humane about it. That's why you have massive psychiatric industry, and the psychologists too are making a killing off the killing of the people as they breakdown then they're given Band-Aid treatment and thrown back into society, the very structure that brought them down in the first place.

The ancients talked about the opposites, called many names, Ahura-Mazda and Ahriman, the two in conflict down through the ages, for eternity. The yin and yang, the same thing, the opposites always battling along. In Christianity, it's a Christ and anti-Christ. The Anti-Christ really is a symbol of a force – a force that might even be within us, which treats the world like dead matter, assuming that everything can be weighed and measured, calculated, it leads into a sub-natural world hidden below the threshold of sense perception. The world below man really is a world of magnetism and electricity and atomic energy, DNA codes and so on. We become the observers. When you become the observer, then man has become the very means to eliminate himself from an active role in Earth's evolution. The will itself is subverted, especially the individual will, and it's enslaved because the models, the intellects, the intellects (at least those who are in charge) use and project on to us are those that information is vital for everything; and from the information, they then use data and the data gives the answer to them. Even though the data can have nothing in common with humanity itself as pure human beings with emotions and feelings and needs. This is the elimination of man from the process as I say of his own evolution.

The data itself, the facts that they gather, the supposed facts that they gather, statistics that they gather, end up giving them the answers, which are then imposed upon us as to how we must behave and work and think. Computers are becoming obeyed as though they're gods. I've said before that Nietzsche who was one of the first ones, at least the front man, to say "God is dead," also meant that the opposite, the corroli,

means that you will act differently if you think God is dead than when you think God existed. At that age of science, suddenly there was no one or really that we never saw – we saw there never was a one, a God, a deity, then we'd have to change everything that we'd ever thought, everything that was ever said and every deed that would have been done, and see it in a completely different way. You have a reversal of values where life is sacred and that all the laws therefore revolve around that one thing. If God is dead and we're just flukes in evolution from a great bang, which is just a farcical as Genesis, then we allow ourselves to be used and abused, guided, bludgeoned, cajoled, forced, euthanized to the end because we're no longer sacred you see.

You find at this time, this age, everything is to do with extremes and opposites. Politics are really two expressions of the same impulse. The impulse is to formulate and to systematize and to codify. It doesn't matter whether it's left-wing, right-wing, they're all using the same system. That's why the Soviet system went along parallel with the west in their sciences, which were then forced upon the people, at least the peoples' conduct had to rectify itself to do with the sciences, it had to adapt. They're just two sides of the same coin, left-wing, right-wing. That's why left-wing or right-wing parties, when they have total control, end up building empires regardless. Empires will obliterate distinctions, which are unique, peculiar to individuals. In fact, they eradicate individuality. They impose systems which can be as alien to the individual on which it is imposed as the mood of the scientists may be to the artist or poet.

Another meaning of a trinity is the world itself, earth, matter. It has intellect above it, always symbolized as the serpent, and the combination of the two creates a symbiosis of matter and intellect, always at war – the offspring being in double-think at all times, because emotion is left out of he equation, there's no spirit involved. When we capitulate this term, abused, muddied term called spirit, you have a creeping cancer of the soul. You have stagnation and dehumanization and there's a willingness you'll see throughout society to be a fractional element in a complex mechanical entity, rather than a complete being in our own human ambience. We have a passive population, a population that sits at sports together gregariously, yet still passively observing, observing, observing. At night the people go into their homes and passively watch television and get programmed. They don't participate in anything. When they discuss the topics on television, they think the ideas are their own. However, once again, that television, that external stimuli in their environment has altered what they would be doing or thinking for themselves if they didn't have that television there. Very simple.

Now it's the computer with its flashing screen (which you don't see consciously either, but your subconscious does), and you can literally burst little flashes across that screen there which can program you. The Pentagon has admitted they have particular 'viruses' they call them, which can stop the heart of a viewer of a computer with a certain combination flashing of lights in a certain sequence and colors. Your body and all those functions within the body that rely on electrical impulses have their own languages; and they can emulate this externally, have you see it and your mind will adopt it and put it into action, another thought of way of 'remote control' you might say; and we think we're buying all this stuff for our own good. I keep telling the people there's nothing given to the public unless it's for an ulterior purpose by the elite, who don't really care if you're enjoying yourself or not. It's only important that you think you're enjoying yourself. That's why they flooded everything with pornography, to make sure that the vast majority go into it, because we all have that urge don't we? Use the natural urges of a specimen and then trap the specimen in a particular area by using them.

It's interesting to watch and observe how I myself have been accepted by different, again, groups of people. People who see themselves in a pigeon-hole belonging to this or that or the other group. People who have been listening to even patriot radio for years, which has kept them on edge forever with impending disasters, yet they say that I'm too gloomy because I don't give them the good news at the end of it, which is to buy something generally after you've been terrified. I don't do that, no, because I'm beyond it. I've watched what's happening my whole life. I know how things work and I know how the minds of those who are in what they think are the patriot communities they think as well. I don't build up to a sales pitch by scaring the bejesus out of you and then selling you an antidote or something that's going to save you like a life raft. I just tell you facts as they are, and I don't expect and never did expect the vast majority to understand. Most never will. They never have in any previous generation or any previous age either. It's only for those who have will and who question things to understand the bigger picture.

The mainstream media gives us these terrorist scenarios all the time. Homeland Security has been putting our false flag alerts for the last few years now. They have to do it. They're crying wolf, wolf, wolf and everyone picks up on it and gets terrified, including the patriot radio stations, and I look beyond it. No, it's not inconceivable but there's always some thing or cause of war or whatever it may be with some other country, but you can bet your bottom dollar that it's not for the elite of either country to be annihilated. They never do that. They wouldn't be so silly. That's why they have all their agreements.

The West created communism. It financed communism from the beginning, both in Russia and in China. The different agreements that were signed in the '70's, '80's and '90's to do with building up China to be the manufacturer for the planet through intense effort and cooperation between all countries and masses of lawyers and bureaucrats working together to bring it to pass. China is owned by the big corporations and the big money lenders. You would never find your own elite, never, ever giving away a power to others who may annihilate them down the road. It would never happen. Their infrastructure, their ability to mass produce weaponry, for instance, if it was just basic weaponry would never be given away to your enemies and you're left defenseless because you can't look at yourself anymore.

The elite are not stupid. They own all the supposed enemies – enemies where they keep changing their sights on every so often, like "who are we fighting today, East Asia or West Asia?" as we hopscotch around in this video game of war. Most Americans don't realize it wasn't Iraq that went to war after 9/11. It was Afghanistan and the guy who was living in caves, but the media has done such a great job, most folk don't know that anymore. They thought Saddam Hussein in Iraq was behind it, even though Mr. Bush himself said during an inquiry that Mr. Hussein had nothing to do with it; and he never said that they did have anything to do with it. He just said he was a bad man and the world was a better place without him. That was his justification. That was good enough for the public, apparently, because they didn't question it.

However, it has nothing to do with that. It's a long-term agenda, as we know. For a world society to be kept under control and go through a transitory phase, especially in the West, of using ID cards and borders until we all have ID cards and chips, then the borders are to come down just like Europe. They're down, you see. So don't think the borders are being intensified for some sort of permanency. They're not. It's just a little sham at the moment to get you used to getting your ID card, which is an international one, and that way you can track and trace wherever you go in the future. Your offspring will get born into this system and they'll think it's all quite natural to be traced and tracked and monitored, and every purchase analyzed and recorded. We're just laboratory rats in this system.

In ancient times, when the ancient mysteries came out of Egypt and Greece and moved into the Levant in different areas and gave them something that wasn't given to the public. It was always given to a select few down through the ages. They gave them for the first time the idea of 'individual salvation' if you like. That's how it was taken by the public, because everyone in every generation is terrified of the same thing, which is death. Always the same formula, death, you see, and being saved from it. The reason people can go through hell on earth is because death terrifies them more than the hell on earth; and that's why they put up with so much in what would seem in North America as nothing to what other countries had to in their recent and remote histories. It will become nasty though, as all energy is taken from you. All those things which you need for self-sustainability are taken from you and you're forbidden to even grow your own food eventually. You'll be antisocial if you do. That's what they're talking about, the riots that will come as this system really steamrolls ahead; and yes, it is their system. We're all trained to gather this seed called money and use it; and when they decide to pull the plug or reduce it or half its value, they will do so and bring in their next currency. In fact, they must do that to bring in the new North American currency that's scheduled. Whenever they do a changeover, they pretty well half the purchasing power of the money with the new coinage or paper or blips on screens. Whatever they want to call it, it's all the same con job.

When they decimalized the British currency, it happened pretty well overnight going from 12 old pennies to a schilling to five new pence to a shilling, and they hit the people with general sales tax at the same time. Not general sales tax actually, they called it that before, but then called it 'value added tax', so they had a double whammy. Total confusion, but in the end, everyone realized that they were getting half the value and purchasing power for the same earnings. It took a while for that to get through. That's what's always been done when they introduced a new currency.

People also sometimes complain I don't answer their emails. They don't see how many I get in a day, and I'm not sitting here with a staff of people, like others are, to take care of it all. I do my own cooking here and everything else and shopping et cetera, and I can't sit here like some machine on a machine answering every single email. Some people just use me as a reference library. They think they can phone me up and maybe I'm plumbed into the chair with water getting piped in, and perhaps septic getting piped out, just to answer little questions, where they could do their own searches and find things themselves and I'd appreciate it if they did. There are important emails I have to get back to and I can't. There's just too many and too much to do here in a day. Don't expect me to give you the answers as well. That's the first thing people do, is say "he doesn't tell us the answer"; and that's how they phrase it, "Doesn't tell us the answer." You see, it's a collective mentality who have been used all their lives to be told what to do, what to think, and that's not what I'm here for is to tell you what to do or what to think. The collective mentality demands a solution that is given to them. That's why they pick sides and things and vote and do all these kind of things and listen to experts. That's why we're in the mess we're in, because the battle along many different planes is also a battle of the individual versus the collective –individual sentience versus the BORG.

The BORG can't think for themselves and will get agitated if they're not told what to think or do. 'Know thyself' is the old adage. It means going inside yourself for solutions, not going outside to find someone who might have them ready-made. The battle is on many, many fronts, on many levels above and below. I'm just giving you the news. I'm giving you the details. I'm explaining where you are and how you got here. I have shown you a few ways of where it could go, and that would be up to yourselves. The collective will always blame the leader that doesn't get them what they want. That's the allegory of the mob who jeered Jesus, the same mob that at one time cheered him on who jeered him in the crucifixion. That's what it means, the collective versus the individual that rises above.

To end tonight, it's a rushed blurb. I just got back from town after all these mishaps today. I'm going to end with a tribute to all the inbred ingratiates that run our planet for us, the dominant minorities all over the world who've risen to the top over pyramids of bodies of generations of others, by cunning and their ruthlessness. This song is dedicated to all of you.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"I'm My Own Grandpa" by Homer and Jethro

Many, many years ago when I was twenty-three,
I was married to a widow who was pretty as could be.

This widow had a grown-up daughter
Who had hair of red.
My father fell in love with her
And soon the two were wed.

This made my dad my son-in-law
And changed my very life.
For my daughter was my mother,
'Cause she was my father's wife.

To complicate the matter
Even though it brought me joy,
I soon became the father
Of a bouncing baby boy.

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

My little baby then became
A brother-in-law to dad.
And so became my uncle
Though it made me very sad.

For if he was my uncle
Then that also made him brother
Of the widow's grown-up daughter
Who, of course, was my step-mother.

Now Father's wife then had a son,
Who kept them on the run.
And he became my grandchild,
For he was my daughter's son.

My wife is now my mother's mother
And it makes me blue.
Because, although she is my wife,
She's my grandmother too.

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

For if my wife is my grandmother,
Then I am her grandchild.
And every time I think of it,
It nearly drives me wild.

For now I have become
The strangest case you ever saw.
As husband of my own grandmother,
I am my own grandpa

I'm my own grandpa
I'm my own grandpa
It's sounds funny I know
But it really is so
I'm my own grandpa

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"TECHNOCRACY MOCKS De-MOCK-RA-Sees —
COVERT PERSUADERS"
September 20, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – September 20, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 20th, 2007.

On last night's radio talk on RBN, I was going through a book called "The Technological Society" by Jacques Ellul. This man is a master at understanding human nature individually and collectively and the systems that are running our lives, which are all really today the one system. We call it democracy. Democracy itself has never been static. The definition is changing constantly and it still has some ways to go to achieve its final goal because it's to be a world run by experts. These experts are called technocrats. They are masters in marketing and marketing ideas into your mind. That's exactly what Bertrand Russell said they would have to employ on a grand scale to achieve this objective of a new type of global system.

When you hear terms used like "New Deal" and "New Freedom" et cetera coming out of the mouths of presidents, you better take note because they are giving you a new legal definition of the system that you're now in. A New Freedom – you see, the Constitution was the “old deal.” The New Deal was a new type of government or governance and a new way of dealing with the public at large, a system using statistics and data collection to run the mass-man at the expense of the individual – actually, the elimination of the individual. New Freedom is actually a curtailment on all freedoms and no one really objects to it, as you can see. Jacques Ellul didn't just become a genius in his field. He was trained from a very early age and given access to data never put into public libraries. The data collection on the human personality goes back thousands of years. We're the most studied species on the planet.

Jacques Ellul's book, "The Technological Society," on page 262 he says:

"In the conflict between politician and technicians, corruption is a much more serious matter. Political milieus are very generally corrupt. The fact is indisputable, both in democratic regimes such as France and the United States and in authoritarian systems such as Fascism, Francoism, and Nazism. We cannot really speak about the Soviet Union. The vertigo of power and the opportunity to become rich corrupt politicians very quickly. To the degree that the state becomes more and more technical, there is increasing contact between politicians and technicians. Though technique tends more and more to have primacy over politics, and technical decisions seem unassailable by parliaments, the takeover of technique can be arrested by corruption. The technician is a man, and in contact with corrupt men he may well allow himself to be corrupted. He can sidetrack his technique, annul the decisions demanded by its strict application, and grant some favor or special privilege which perverts technical action. In such an instance, general interests (the only true objects of politics) no longer control technique; particular interests (which are much more efficient in checking technical action) do. Pure technique represents the general interests, the true politics, and is opposed to the politician who represents the corrupting element for private and hence politically nonexistent reasons. The corruption of politicians is the only factor which can retard the total transformation of the state into a gigantic, exclusively technical apparatus."

Alan: What he's telling us is that politicians, when they get corrupted, meaning less efficient at what they're supposed to be doing, will slow down the transformation of the state into a gigantic, exclusively technical apparatus. That is why The Royal Institute for International Affairs with its America branch the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) was formed. Margaret Thatcher made mention of this in her world tour where she said that we ex-politicians know each other and we know the system. We're far more efficient than those who are

just coming into politics or taking over the reins of power. That matches what The Royal Institute for International Affairs was set up to do because they've announced on television and in Canada through the CFR that they drafted up for instance the amalgamation contracts for the Americas. They were also involved in the ones for Europe prior to that, because they also believe being technocrats that politicians are simply too slow and clumsy and they're in the way of progress. That's exactly what Jacques Ellul was talking about here.

On page 263 Ellul goes on:

"The transformation of the state and the consequent predominance of technicians involves two elements. First, the technician considers the nation very differently from the politician. For the technician, the nation is essentially an affair to be managed, for (rightly) he remains imbued with the private origin of technique; as a consequence, the private and the public spheres are poorly delimited. All that the technician can take into account is the application of his instruments whether in the service of the state or of something else is of small importance. For him, the state is not the expression of popular will, or a creation of God, or the essence of humanity, or a modality of the class war. It is an enterprise with certain services which ought to function properly. It is an enterprise which ought to be profitable, yield a maximum of efficiency, and have the nation for its working capital."

Alan: That's what happened you see. We are the working capital of a nation. That's why you have a social insurance number given as soon as you're born in some countries, your SIN number. You're property. You're put down as collateral. You will payoff the previous generations debt. Interesting enough, they use the Old Testament in all Masonic lodges as a Book of the Law. If you read into there where slavery is concerned, you'll find that the children born of a slave are also the property of the slave owner until at least the debt is paid off. Same thing. It hasn't changed in thousands of years.

Thomas Jefferson himself said that any generation born into a system where there was preexisting debt that they had to pay off meant that they were in fact slaves. He wanted every generation's debt to be written off after a set number of years to stop this from happening because he knew where it would go because he knew its history.

On page 264 Ellul is talking about how it would be changed over from debating in politics to relying upon the technicians who go in a different direction as they view things differently. He says:

"The entire administration is only a machine whose operations must become more and more rigorous. In this way, that ideal theoretical situation is attained in which, to use the words of James K. Feely, Jr., the "margin of chance between intention and realization" is almost nil. For, according to Feely, the smaller this margin becomes, the more a check on execution appears possible, and the more the coefficient of predictability is increased. Such a situation would give maximum security in all the different administrative units and what Feely proposed as a theoretical ideal becomes practical. The only price tag on its attainment is the conversion of the administration into an apparatus, the civil servants into objects, and the nation into a supplier of working capital.

The nation becomes the object of the technical state in that it furnishes all the different kinds of material substratum: men, money, economy, and so on. The state becomes a machine designed to exploit the means of the nation. The relation between state and nation is henceforth completely different from what it had been before. The nation is no longer primarily a human, geographic, and historical entity. It is an economic power whose resources must be put to work, and to which a "yield" must be returned. In connection with this yield, the older technicians use the term maximum but the newer ones use the term optimum. Maximum yield is yield that exhausts and debases the resources of the state in a short interval of time; optimum yield is a yield that attempts to safeguard substance and vitality, the typical example being the TVA. However, this may be, we must regard the nation as an entity whose total resources are to be brought into action precisely because all the different techniques, mutually conditioning one another..."

Alan: That's very important you see. That's through all the associations including police that you think are part of your culture, all networked together and they help condition each other along with techniques which are in use.

"...mutually conditioning each other come into play. Once the technician has commenced his operations, he cannot recognize any limits. He cannot esteem or respect anything in the nation except the "nature of things." This promotes the greater coherence of the state-nation which is so characteristic of our times. What is true on the national level is also true on the level of international organization. In view of the radical setbacks experienced by the political organisms designed to foster international agreement it was decided to entrust further exploration along these lines to a group of technicians. It was believed that international consideration of the areas to be exploited, rather than purely national interests would be more propitious to an entente. Thus, in 1949 a great assemblage consisting of 550 scientists and technicians opened its deliberations at Lake Success to consider how best to exploit the world's natural resources. International projects of this kind are much less advanced than similar international projects, and the reactions of politicians to the technicians are correspondingly more enthusiastic. This was evident at the 1949 Strasbourg assembly of the Organisation Europoéenne de Coopération Economique..."

Alan: Which was of course the start of the Common Market to integrate Europe and that was the technical group who arranged it. It was above and outside of politics that it was achieved and that again goes back to the CFR when they boasted they drafted up the unification plans for the Americas. They're outside of the voting public. They're experts in their class the technicians.

..."The Americans were of the opinion that this organization did not progress as quickly as the technical situation permitted. We are witnesses at the inception on the international level, of the same "takeover" by the technicians which we have already observed on the national level."

Alan: In other words, back in 1949 they were already working hard towards internationalism and the technicians again with all their data collection and statistics were in charge of it all.

On page 301 he goes on to talk Technique Unchecked:

"At present, there's no counterbalance to technique. In a society in equilibrium, every new cultural tendency, every new impulse, encounters a certain number of obstacles which act as a societies first line of defense. This is not due to the interplay of conservative and revolutionary forces in general, nor in particular to the play between the means of production and the organs of consumption. It is rather due to the simple fact that every new factor must be integrated into the cultural framework, and this process requires a certain period of time because it entails modifications of the two interacting elements. It is never initially clear that the new factor will be acceptable to the cultural complex. On the one hand is a kind of process of selection and on the other a resistance that gradually abates. A number of different forces play this restraining role. I shall discuss four of them.

"The first is morality...."

Alan: Very important chapter.

"Every civilization has rules of precise conduct, which are covered by the term morality in either its French or its Anglo-Saxon meaning. They may be conscious and thought out, or unconscious and spontaneous. They determine what is good and what is bad and consequently, admit or reject a given innovation. Very close to morality, public opinion comprises a set of much more irrational reactions which are not necessarily related to good and evil. For reasons still poorly understood, public opinion may be impelled in a certain direction under the influence of a given impulse, or it may remain refractory. Obviously, public opinion is decisive in the interaction between morality and a new factor. It can render morality obsolete or lead it to triumph. A third restraining force is social structure, which includes both social morphology and economic or legal structure. The social structure reacts strongly whenever new factors threaten to modify it. (This, incidentally, is the only one of the four factors retained by Marxism.) Systems or ideas are no longer the sole operative factors; economic relations or sociological factors can disturb the equilibrium even of a situation the stability of which was previously thought assured. Finally there is the state, the special organ of defense of a society, which reacts with every means at its disposal against all disturbing forces."

Alan: Now what he's showing you there are other things that must be attacked in order to change the entire

structure of the system including morality, et cetera, et cetera and that has happened. There's been war on all of these particular parts of society for a hundred years, speeding up since the '60's.

On page 303 he says some truths here which people don't like but it's always true.

"Public opinion is all the more important in that it has a two-pronged element. In the first place, there is modern man's collective worship of the power of fact..."

Alan: That's very important.

".... modern man's collective worship of the power of fact which is displayed in every technique and which is manifested in his total devotion to its overwhelming progress. This adoration is not passive but truly mystical. Men sacrifice themselves to it and lose themselves in the search for it. In this sense Mussolini was right in speaking of men realizing themselves in and through the state, the collective instrument of power. The martyrs of science or of the air force or of the atomic pile give us the most profound sense of this worship when we see the deference the crowd pays them. "I have faith in technique," declared Henry Wallace, the former Secretary of Commerce of the United States. His faith indeed dwells in men's hearts. Man is scandalized when he is told that technique causes evil; the scourges engendered by one technique will be made good by still other techniques. This is society's normal attitude."

Alan: We see that, for instance, in medicine because we all worship this progress, this technique of progress. This isn't really defined to us as who would say it was actually progress. We see it with the effects of medications and so on, and the side effects and fallout, we see it with the effects of autism through certain inoculations and then all the treatments they have to go and try to help them and get back to as near as normal as possible. We never lose our faith even when the technique itself partly or completely destroys us or other people.

"In the second place, there is the deep conviction that technical problems are the only serious ones. The amused glance people give the philosopher; the lack of interest displayed in metaphysical and theological questions ("Byzantine" quarrels); the rejection of the humanities which comes from the conviction that we are living in a technical age and education must correspond to it; the search for the immediately practical, carrying the implication that history is useless and can serve no practical ends–all these are symptomatic of that "reasonable" conviction which pervades the social hierarchy and is identical for all social classes. "Only technique is not mere gab." It is positive and brings about real achievements. In these two ways, the mystic and the rational public opinion is completely oriented toward technique."

Alan: We worship it, in other words, this thing called science and progress and all the rest of it.

"And at present another precise technique molds public opinion with reference to any given question. This technique has never been fully exploited because public opinion is favorable enough to technique without it. But if a sudden change should occur and public opinion should turn against technique, we would see the propaganda machinery set into motion to re-create a favorable atmosphere, for the whole social edifice would be at stake."

Alan: We saw that with the arrogance with which they tried to bring us all through into the European Union and eventually they, against their better judgment or will, gave different countries the vote. When people said “no, we don't want it,” they didn't listen. They had massive advertising campaigns telling the public that my God if you didn't join this union and trade and all the rest of it they'd be left behind. Multibillions were spent to convince the public, to terrify the public that they had to join it or they'd end up in poverty. This same technique was used here in North America to do with NAFTA and all the rest of it, exactly the same thing; you'll be left behind. Same slogans that they borrowed from the European Union and that's the same slogans they're using now when little countries who haven't yet joined the European common market, they'll be left behind. They'll be bypassed. The propaganda arm goes into effect to terrify you into voting the expected way, the way they want you to vote.

However, it doesn't matter anyway. You see the United Nations already came out with its super-city scheme a few years back and told the countries and the mayors, because they all belonged to the UN organizations

and international mayors et cetera, all belonged to these gangs, and they all get the same format given to them at the same time from the United Nations. They're told to create super-cities, the new super-city-state by amalgamating all the smaller cities into them. It was going to be cheaper they lied to everybody, and places like Toronto were the first ones to do it against the will of the public. In fact, they started doing it without the consent of the public, because we're run by technicians now, not really by the politicians.

When the public really strongly objected in Toronto and elsewhere against the amalgamation, because “something smelled bad in the state of Denmark,” as they say, they knew that taxes would go up and all the lies they were being given were just that. They were lies. The government eventually says or the city says, “Okay, we'll give you the vote,” so they gave them the vote and a massive advertising campaign and about 70-odd percent, 80 percent of the public says, “No, we don't want to amalgamate.” Then the city turned around and told them “we know what you voted for, but you're going to get it anyway.” That's democracy in action. That's how it works.

You see the public opinion is a nuisance to them. We are in the way of progress; and this is going to get worse. It's already getting worse and under the guise of terrorism, it's steamrolling ahead. There's no input from the public being even considered at all.

On page 324 Ellul talks about how we're changed so quickly by technique.

"The technical society is capable of recreating man as a very different whole from what he was a century ago. It is able to re-establish "equilibrium" at a higher or lower point (according to the criteria employed); but in any case, to establish it at a different level from the one maintained before the technical era.

Modification of the Milieu and Space. Technique has penetrated the deepest recesses of the human being. The machine tends not only to create a new human environment, but also to modify man's very essence. The milieu in which he lives is no longer his. He must adapt himself, as though the world were new, to a universe for which he was not created. He was made to go six kilometers an hour, and he goes a thousand. He was made to eat when he was hungry and to sleep when he was sleepy; instead, he obeys a clock. He was made to have contact with living things, and he lives in a world of stone. He was created with a certain essential unity, and he is fragmented by all the forces of the modern world.

Admittedly, the machine has enriched man as it has changed him. The machine's senses and organs have multiplied the powers of human senses and organs, enabling man to penetrate a new milieu and revealing to him unknown sights, liberties, and servitudes. He has been liberated little by little from physical constraints, but he is all the more the slave of abstract ones. He acts through intermediaries and consequently has lost contact with reality. The interested reader may wish to consult Friedman's admirable work concerning the separation of the worker from his material. Man as worker has lost contact with the primary element of life and environment, the basic material out of which he makes what he makes. He no longer knows wood or iron or wool. He is acquainted only with the machine. His capacity to become a mechanic has replaced his knowledge of his material; this development has occasioned profound mental and psychic transformations which cannot yet be assessed.

Men with scientific knowledge of materials are found only in research institutes. But they never use these materials or see them and have merely an abstract knowledge of their properties. The men who actually use the materials to produce a finished product no longer know them. They follow engineering specifications, using the only object they will ever know firsthand: the machine. Even so, it cannot be said that man is adapted to the machine. The pilot of the supersonic aircraft at its maximum velocity becomes, in a sense, completely one with his machine. But immobilized in a network of tubes and ducts, he is deaf, blind, and impotent. His senses have been replaced by dials which inform him what is taking place. Built into his helmet, for example, is an electroencephalographic apparatus which can warn him of an imminent rarefaction of oxygen before his senses could have told him. We can say he "subsists" in abnormal conditions; but we cannot say he is adapted to them in any really human sense. And his situation is not exceptional. It is not only in work (which takes up a great part of his life) that man encounters this transformation. His environment as a whole—everything that goes to make up his milieu, his livelihood, habitat, and habits—is modified."

Alan: Now remember, this book was written in 1964.

One page 432 he says:

"A Look at the Year 2000. This was from a weekly magazine, the Express of Paris published a series of extracts from texts by American and Russian scientists concerning society in the year 2000."

Alan: So here they are in 1960 printing this to see how far they've come along their planned predictions.

"As long as such visions were purely a literary concern of science fiction writers and sensational journalists, it was possible to smile at them. Now we have like works from Nobel Prize winners, members of the Academy of Sciences of Moscow, and other scientific notables whose qualifications are beyond dispute. The visions of these gentlemen put science fiction in the shade. By the year 2000, voyages to the moon will become commonplace..."

Alan: Well, if they are, we're not being told about it. I'm not saying they're not.

"...so will inhabited artificial satellites."

Alan: We have them, that's for sure.

"All food will be completely synthetic."

Alan: We've been going that way with the modified foods and it's going to get a lot worse too. It is planned to become eventually all synthetic.

"The world's population will have increase fourfold but will have been stabilized. Sea water and ordinary rocks will yield all the necessary metals."

Alan: That hasn't been done, unless they're keeping it secret.

"Disease, as well as famine, will have been eliminated..."

Alan: Well sure they have, only they've got to keep it going to keep down the population; and that's been the big problem from all the guys at the top at the World Health Organization. How do you bring down the population and increase the lifespan? They're diametrically opposed to each other, so they've got to do one or the other.

"...The problem of energy production will have been completely resolved."

Alan: That is true, but you cannot have a free society having free energy and keep control of them if you want to be the boss. You've got to make sure they're interdependent on you, and that's where we are today, interdependence. You'll never ever be given any free energy especially when they want to corral everyone into habitat areas when there's to be no vehicles et cetera, et cetera and make you behave, which means you have to work for the system to pay the system.

"The problem of energy production will have been completely resolved. Serious scientists, it must be repeated, are the source of these predictions, which hitherto were found only to philosophic utopias. The most remarkable predictions concern the transformation of educational methods and the problem of human reproduction. Knowledge will be accumulated in "electronic banks"..."

Alan: That's computers you see.

"...and transmitted directly to the human nervous system by means of coded electronic messages."

Alan: They knew back in 1960 where they were heading, of course, because that was part of their plan.

"There will no longer be any need of reading or learning mountains of useless information; everything will be received and registered according to the needs of the moment. There will be no need of attention or effort. What is needed will pass directly from the machine to the brain without going through consciousness."

Alan: That's what they can do. We know that. They've been doing human brain to computer interfaces for quite some time in experiments.

"In the domain of genetics, natural reproduction will be forbidden."

Alan: That's what they were saying back then.

"A stable population will be necessary, and it will consist of the highest human types."

Alan: He doesn't mention the human genome project, but that's what that was all about.

"Artificial insemination will be employed. This, according to Muller, will "permit the introduction into a carrier uterus of an ovum fertilized in vitro, ovum and sperm having been taken from persons representing the masculine ideal and the feminine ideal, respectively. The reproductive cells in question will preferably be those of persons dead long enough that a true perspective of their lives and works, free of all personal prejudice, can be seen. Such cells will be taken from cell banks and will represent the most precious genetic heritage of humanity. The method will have to be applied universally. If the people of a single country were to apply it intelligently and intensively they would quickly attain a practically invincible level of superiority."

Alan: So we're talking about eugenics, you see. That's why they'd have to bring the whole world along the same path at the same time, meaning they have to have the control of the world, otherwise you'd have a race of superman that would conquer the rest of the world.

"If the people of a single country were to apply it intelligently and intensively they would quickly attain a practically invincible level of superiority. Here is a future Huxley never dreamed of. Perhaps instead of marveling or being shocked, we ought to reflect a little. A question no one ever asks when confronted with the scientific wonders of the future concerns the interim period. Consider, for example, the problem of automation, which will become acute in a very short time. How, socially, politically, morally, and humanly shall we contrive to get there? How are the prodigious economic problems, for example, of unemployment, to be solved? And, in Muller's more distant utopia how shall we force humanity to refrain from begetting children naturally? How shall we force them to submit to constant and rigorous hygienic controls? How shall man be persuaded to accept a radical transformation of his traditional modes of nutrition? How and where shall we relocate a billion and a half persons who today make their livings from agriculture and who, in the promised ultra rapid conversion of the next forty years, will become completely useless as cultivators of the soil?"

Alan: You see back in the 1960's they knew they'd have to do away with small farming, family farming. They said at the UN that farming was too important to be left to farmers. It's for the big agri-food businesses. That's part of the technique as well.

"How will we handle the control and occupation of outer space in order to provide a stable modus vivendi? How shall national boundaries be made to disappear? (One of the last two would be a necessity.) There are many other "hows," but they are conveniently left unformulated. When we reflect on the serious although relatively minor problems that were provoked by the industrial exploitation of coal and electricity, when we reflect that after a hundred and fifty years these problems are still not satisfactorily resolved, we are entitled to ask whether there are any solutions to the infinitely more complex "hows" of the next forty years. In fact, there is one and only one means to their solution, a worldwide totalitarian dictatorship which will allow technique its full scope and at the same time resolve the concomitant difficulties."

Alan: So there you are. That's the only solution they could have: Terror, terror, terror and a worldwide dictatorship, totalitarian.

"It is not difficult to understand why the scientists and worshippers of technology prefer not to dwell on the solution but rather to leap nimbly across the dull and uninteresting intermediary period and land squarely in the golden age. We might indeed ask ourselves if we will succeed in getting through the transition period at all or if the blood and suffering required are not perhaps too high a price to pay for this golden age."

Alan: And that's what Mr. Rockefeller meant when he says "we have a window of opportunity," meaning it would close eventually, they'd have to nimbly get us across this big gap with all of its problems, or else the public might get a bit upset when they caught on to what was happening.

"If we take a hard, unromantic look at the golden age itself, we are struck with the incredible naiveté of these scientists. They say, for example, that they will be able to shape and reshape at will human emotions, desires, and thoughts and arrive scientifically at certain efficient, pre-established collective decisions. They claim they will be in a position to develop certain collective desires, to constitute certain homogeneous social units out of aggregates of individuals, to forbid men to raise their children, and even to persuade them to renounce having any. At the same time, they speak of assuring the triumph of freedom and of the necessity of avoiding dictatorship at any price. They seem incapable of grasping the contradiction involved, or of understanding that what they are proposing, even after the intermediary period, is in fact the harshest of dictatorships. In comparison, Hitler's was a trifling affair. That it is to be a dictatorship of test tubes rather than of hobnailed boots will not make it any less a dictatorship."

Alan: Yes, the people will be eventually tested to see – they're already pushing this to see if you're “fit” to be a parent. They've already confused what parenting is all about. They confused even the gender issues. When there's no normal to compare anything to, then the culture is in flux. It's plastic. It can be molded and shaped, because that's how we arrive at conclusions and make decisions and compare it to what is normal. Once it's all bent out of shape, mixed up together, then anything is possible and you're being guided along a new path. You're not making your own decisions. You can't in fact make your own decisions because you have nothing to compare your data with, since normalcy is gone.

"When our savants characterize their golden age in any but scientific terms, they emit a quantity of down-at-the-heel platitudes that would gladden the heart of the pettiest politician. Let's take a few samples. "To render human nature nobler, more beautiful, and more harmonious." What on earth can this mean? What criteria, what content, do they propose? Not many, I fear, would be able to reply. "To assure the triumph of peace, liberty, and reason." Fine words with no substance behind them. "To eliminate cultural lag." What culture? And would the culture they have in mind be able to subsist in this harsh social organization? "To conquer outer space." For what purpose? The conquest of space seems to be an end in itself, which dispenses with any need for reflection. We are forced to conclude that our scientists are incapable of any of the emptiest platitudes when they stray from their specialties. It makes one think back on the collection of mediocrities accumulated by Einstein when he spoke of God, the state, peace and the meaning of life. It is clear that Einstein, extraordinary mathematical genius that he was, was no Pascal; he knew nothing of political or human reality, or, in fact, anything at all outside his mathematical reach. The banality of Einstein's remarks in matters outside his specialty is as astonishing as his genius within it. It seems as though the specialized application of all one's faculties in a particular area inhibits the consideration of things in general.

Even J. Robert Oppenheimer, who seems receptive to a general culture, is not outside this judgment. His political and social declarations, for example, scarcely go beyond the level of those of the man in the street. And the opinions of the scientists quoted by L-Express are not even on the level of Einstein or Oppenheimer. The pomposities, in fact, do not rise to the level of the average. They are vague generalities inherited from the nineteenth century, and the fact that they represent the furthest limits of thought of our scientific worthies must be symptomatic of arrested development or of a mental block. Particularly disquieting is the gap between the enormous power they wield and their critical ability, which must be established as null. To wield power well entails a certain faculty of criticism, discrimination, judgment, and option. It is impossible to have confidence in men who apparently lack these faculties. Yet it is apparently our fate to be facing a "golden age" in the power of sorcerers who are totally blind to the meaning of the human adventure. When they speak of preserving the seed of outstanding men, whom, pray, do they mean

to be the judges."

Alan: He's talking about who shall live, who shall die, who'll be born, who won't.

"It is clear, alas, that they propose to sit in judgment themselves. It is hardly likely that they will deem a Rimbaud or a Nietzsche worthy of posterity. When they announce that they will conserve the genetic mutations which appear to them most favorable, and that they propose to modify the very germ cells in order to produce such and such traits; and when we consider the mediocrity of the scientists themselves outside the confines of their specialties, we can only shudder at the thought of what they will esteem most "favorable." None of our wise men ever pose the question of the end of all their marvels. The "wherefore" is resolutely passed by. The response which would occur to our contemporaries is: for the sake of happiness. Unfortunately, there is no longer any question of that. One of our best-known specialists in diseases of the nervous system writes: "We will be able to modify man's emotions, desires and thoughts as we have already done in a rudimentary way with tranquilizers."

It will be possible, says our specialist, to product a conviction or an impression of happiness without any real basis for it. Our man of the golden age, therefore, will be capable of "happiness" among the worst privations. Why, then, promise us extraordinary comforts, hygiene, knowledge, and nourishment if, by simply manipulating our nervous system, we can be happy without them? The last meager motive we could possibly ascribe to the technical adventure thus vanishes into thin air through the very existence of technique itself. But what good is it to pose questions of motives? Of Why? All that must be the work of some miserable intellectual who balks at technical progress. The attitude of the scientists, at any rate, is clear. Technique exists because it is technique. The golden age will be because it will be. Any other answer is superfluous."

Alan: Yes, in technique all they can see is technique. They exist for themselves and for their data collection, which is fed into computers with all the statistics, which spouts out what the future must be, and we bow down to the machine.

For those who are serious and wanting to know of the better minds at work over the last hundred years or so, add this book to your collection. It's "The Technological Society" by Jacques Ellul, who simply says things as they are. A man who mixed with all the top boys, big players who are bringing about a global system and a planned society, rigorously developed society where bureaucrats and technicians would use their techniques on the public, who would be completely unaware they were being brainwashed and updated like computers every few months or years. Much of what he said has already come to pass in this book. However, his way of putting it across, even though this is a translation really from the French, which is far, far superior, you can still see the kind of mind the man had and the knowledge that he'd acquired or been taught himself from very high quarters. That's why you're seeing techniques run your world today under the guise of terrorism. That's why you're seeing the interweaving connections between all organizations of social control, military, police, bureaucracies, government offices et cetera all working and coordinated together as they must do. They all mesh together and they become the state and you become the servants under such a system. You do what you're told. It doesn't have to make any sense to you at all, just obey.

Not a pretty picture but many saw it coming. These people were born before you and I. They saw it coming back in their day. It's been on the go for a long, long time and the plan is never altered. They use marketing to get youngsters involved and excited in the prospect of the next phase of the machine, where you'll have an implant in your brain with superpowers. You could be cleaning out a barn all day long and up to your knees in cow manure, but in your head you'll be having an adventure on the moon. That's what they're talking about: The conquest of the mind, the total conquest of everyone's mind for their own use, because they're the experts and now you're not. That's their logic. That's their defense and we allow it to happen, even though we know where it's going, because we're addicted to the system ourselves. The toys, the gadgets, the gimmickry, and we follow the mousetraps one by one into the final one, and that is where they hope to lead us and make it seem excitable on the way, desirable.

With the creation of an egosyntonic society they knew that people who would avoid pain of any kind at any cost and seek pleasure would be easily led. Yet this whole thing about being happy; be happy all the time is a complete recent phenomenon, and lie of course, because as human beings we have to be able to

experience all the range of emotions to be mature; and by experiencing all the emotions you become more human and more compassionate towards others. People who are egosyntonic and who were taught not to look at the negative side of things, anything unpleasant is negative, even though it might save your life to know – they're gone already and they will go along with the pied piper all the way to the brain chip quite happily.

So I'm sorry for being so long-winded with reading quotes out of this particular book, but for those serious students who want to know how we got here and why things are happening today, read the past. Read from people who are involved in the study of these sciences and who understood them perfectly well. See what they have to say. It's not just a matter of one day it may save your life. If you're compassionate at all and a full human being, then it might help to save other people, too, and those still to come. That means those who are born naturally, that is, and not “perfected” through test tubes, which is just the state's way of saying “we have an idea what kind of people we want,” and believe you me, they'll be very obedient ones. Maybe strong, maybe healthy, but very obedient and they will not give any problems to authorities.

From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

"Revolution" by Dick Gaughan
I come like a comet new born
Like the sun that arises at morning
I come like the furious tempest
That follows a thundercloud's warning
I come like the fiery lava
From cloud-covered mountains volcanic
I come like a storm from the north
That the oceans awake to in panic
I come because tyranny planted
My seed in the hot desert sand
I come because masters have kindled
My fury with every command
I come because man cannot murder
The life-giving seed in his veins
I come because liberty cannot
Forever be fettered by chains
I come because tyrants imagine
That mankind is only their throne
I come because peace has been nourished
By bullets and cannons alone
I come because one world is two
And we face one another with rage
I come because guards have been posted
To keep out the hope of the age
From earliest times the oppressed
Have awaked me and called me to lead them
I guided them out of enslavement
And brought them to high roads of freedom
I marched at the head of their legions
And hailed a new world at its birth
And now I shall march with the peoples
Until they unfetter the earth
And you, all you sanctified moneybags
Bandits anointed and crowned
Your counterfeit towers of justice
And ethics will crash to the ground

I'll send my good sword through your hearts
That have drained the world's blood in their lust
Smash all your crowns and your scepters
And trample them into the dust
I'll rip off your rich purple garments
And tear them to rags and to shreds
And never again will their glitter
Be able to turn people's heads
At last your cold world will be robbed of
It's proud hypocritical glow
For we shall dissolve it as surely
As sunlight dissolves the deep snow
I'll break down your cobweb morality
Shatter the old chain of lies
Catch all your black-hooded preachers
And choke them as though they were flies
I'll put a quick end to your heavens
Your gods that are deaf to all prayers
Scatter your futile old spirits
And clean up the earth and the air
And though you may choke me and shoot me
And hang me your toil is in vain
No dungeon, no gallows can scare me
Nor will I be frightened by pain
Each time I'll arise from the earth
And break through all your weapons of doom
Until you are finished forever
Until you are dust in the tomb

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):

"The Negation of Human Affect
in the Age of Darwinistic Technocracy"

June 15, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 15, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on June 15, 2007. For those of you who tuned into RBN for today's broadcast that I was going to be on with Michael Herzog, it seems to have been cancelled because there was a big power outage, after a storm went through their area down south which took down the power lines. These storms are going to be more and more common as the environmental aerial alchemists speed up the process of spraying the skies and causing the warming, combined with the HAARP technologies that I've talked about previously. For those of you who've watched the 'Wizard of Oz', you will see the little men behind the curtain, the professor, can pull so many scientific tricks that to those around it seems to be magic. That's what it is: it's magic – to those who don't know. Magic is just science not explained to the general public. It's an interesting phenomenon too, just to point out the spraying when it's really bad overhead, and you notice their blank stares, because the mind has already been conditioned that anything of importance must be told to them by the news and they will deny their own sensibilities - their own senses – automatically: they're trained to do so.

For me it's interesting to notice when people phone up and there is a television blaring in the background. You'd think you were listening to a zoo at feeding time, with the squeals and howls and weird noises that come from it, but the daily viewer has been gradually brought up to the different levels and through different levels to accept this as normal. Everything becomes normal, given time and repetition. They don't see and can't equate with the past, or even the recent past, two years or three years or four years ago, or even to '99, when they started to do all this flashing advertising that really started to affect people in a big way. Subliminals are just bombarded at them. Their comedies are not even hysterical: they're beyond that, they're bizarre. The canned laughter automatically just makes people join in - that's why canned laughter is there. Sure enough, it's a conditioned response: if they do it often enough then they'll automatically laugh, even if they don't know what they're laughing at. That's how bizarre this thing has got.

However, it's all been designed that way, and all changes on television and formats worldwide happened at the same time on regular across-country, across the world talkshows – FM/AM, which are brought to you daily by your favourite people, of course, because you always get to think that you know your favourite people, they keep them there for years. Would they lie to you? Some of you have grown up with them, so these talk shows give you your thoughts for the day, they give you your arguments for the day. They'll also bring you to your conclusions on those argumentative topics for the day. It's the Delphi Technique, here's what's happening: do you believe on this, or do you believe on that? Then, sure enough, like trained Pavlovian dogs, the people phone in all heated up and bothered, joining one side or the other. That's how simply it is done; you're conditioned, conditioned, conditioned; conditioned through various levels of political correctness, without even knowing that's what it is. The new Soviet, the worldwide Soviet, with fascism at the top, above the bureaucrats, above the politicians, and the bureaucracies are run on a communistic style basis, to run the people in a collective at the bottom. The people are there to serve the state, the world state - in actuality it's here, and by 2012 they'll probably announce it openly for those who, the vast majority,

have never clued into it. Not that they'll be angry about it, they're ready for it. The public are ready for any change at all, in fact, to be brought down the pike, they are quite happy being socialised into the belief that their betters; those superior people who are invisible to them – they know they're there, up there somewhere – are taking care of all the major problems, while they can play. Work and play. They're quite happy with that: a contented slave population has been the goal of tyrants for thousands of years.

Most of it is illusion, of course, because when people try to find those safety nets that they thought were there to help them in times of need, they find out they're nothing like what they envisaged: they're nothing like the dramas and the soaps on television had given them the impression that they are. When they go for justice into courts, they've no idea what they're walking into. They certainly won't find the lawyers who are dedicated and believe in fighting for a person's rights. It's a big club, it's a Masonic club, and the big club is the gavel which the judge hits on the table, like all Masonic openings. Justice came from the French word 'to joust': the knights would joust on a field in display with an audience, only the nobility were allowed to participate, the commoners trying to do that would be killed by the nobility because you could never pretend to have ‘true blood’ when you're a commoner; it was a form of sacrilege. Once in a blue moon a knight would take on a competition on behalf of some of the commoners. That's where the whole thing of a lawyer standing in between you came from: the solicitor, the sun man, the 'sol', would stand for you. It was judged by the person who was knocked off his horse, being the loser. The one who was still seated was the winner. That was conclusive as to who was right and wrong in the justice system. Power, might, skill won; bad luck, or a wind in the wrong direction, or having the sun in your eyes could mean you were the loser: that's what justice is. Justice today, of course, can be bought. It has always been that way.

Years ago there was a British lord who was caught with a young secretary in his car. He'd hit a lamppost or something, he was behind the wheel, he was charged with being drunk and disorderly. Here he was next on the British newspapers' front page saying that he would buy justice, wait and see, even though all the evidence pointed to him being behind the wheel and drunk. Sure enough, he got off with it - and he came back on the media and he was back on the front pages of the newspapers saying I told you so. Because you see for the nobility there are separate laws, always have been. The whole idea of being judged by your peer group meant that you'd only be judged by the aristocracy, the nobility. Nobility have different rules for themselves with regard to social conduct and social laws. So he was telling the truth, he knew he'd get off with it because commoner laws, the ones meant for the masses, didn't apply to him.

I've talked quite a bit on the coming integration of technology with the humans themselves being integrated into computerised systems of the virtual reality - and from the top think-tanks who know it's feasible, because the top think-tanks have information that it's already been done - they know how to do it, it's all ready to go. The computer was just a step-by-step process of getting you to accept something like this very gradually – gradualism always works in society – while the end product, which was the final goal – was always the goal, from the very beginning, before you even got a computer, before they told you the real intent. Those guys in Hollywood who wrote science fiction knew all this because they were given some of the information to write stories around, to get you familiar with the idea of being integrated into a virtual reality ultimately. That's what they do with Hollywood: it gives you predictive programming. When you get the information you're not aware that you're being downloaded with an idea, and because you think you're being entertained – entertainment is far better than a lecture because the 'sensor', that part which censors what's coming in and out, your shield, is down, you're being entertained, you think.

What I'm about to read is on this very topic of the phasing out of computers as they bring in the rest, and this is from information society technologies, if you look up:
http://cordis.europa.eu/ist/ web projects
The IST Project fact sheet, which they call 'ambient agoras', ‘agoras’, is a very high occultic word. Like Viagra and 'Gore' and 'Als' of that nature and ilk.

"Dynamic Information Clouds in a Hybrid World (AMBIENT AGORAS)".

This organisation, I believe, is based in Germany in München.

The Project AMBIENT AGORAS aims at providing situated services place-relevant information and feeling of

the place, which is called 'genius loci' to users, so that they feel at home in an office.

They're talking about a virtual office.

This is achieved by using information technology, IT, in an innovative way, combined via ambient displays embedded in the environment and mobile devices that are used in a combined way. 'Ambient agoras' adds a layer of information-based services to the place, enabling the user to communicate for help, guidance, work or fun. It integrates info into the architectural environment by means of smart artifacts.

They're talking about chips all over your home, all over the streets, and so on.

The computer as a device disappears as the functionality is available in an ubiquitous and invisible fashion. Finally, 'ambient agoras' augment reality by providing better affordances to existing places. It aims at turning everyday places into social marketplaces...

Isn't it going to be wonderful when you walk along one of your favourite little walks and you're being bombarded with hallucinations really – that's how it will appear to some, other ones will think they're having visions as these characters appear out of thin air above your head to sell you something. What fun.

...where people can meet and interact. Project Ambient Agoras aims at providing situated services placing relevant information and feeling of the place, the 'genius loci' to users so that they feel at home in the office.

They keep repeating the same stuff over again. Then it goes on to the objectives:

Ambient Agoras is a project which addresses the office environment as an integrated organisation located in a physical environment and having particular information needs both at a collective level of organisation, and at the personal level of the worker.

The worker will be of the collective, of course.

The project promotes an approach at designing the individual as well as team interaction and physical environments augmented as well as physical artifacts to support collaboration. Information or informal communication, enhanced quality of life –

Oh, enhancing: it's amazing how everything that's being pushed like electronics is going to enhance you, like improve you. Better designed, ideal design: ID.

It will eventually cause a disappearance of computing devices, they'll use sensing technologies such as badges or tags, smart artifacts, ambient displays, mobile devices, tables, walls and emergent functionalities of two or more artifacts working together. During the course of the project these technologies are to be tested for user feedback and evaluated with different methods by setting up pilot installations in the work environment of the partner, EDF. Since the use of sensing technology for the detection of people raises issues of privacy, the project investigates these aspects in parallel to system design and technology development.

In other words, they're finding ways around people's resistance to it before we even get it, which is pretty standard.

Description of work approach: in our approach we're combining two perspectives that can be taken towards the issue of how the computer will disappear. We propose that the disappearance can happen in two ways: via physical disappearance, by becoming very small due to miniaturisation, via the mental disappearance of devises due to becoming invisible because they're integrated, embedded in the physical environment, such as the walls, floors, tables and around us.

Of course what they don't tell you here is: also in us.

They're not considered as computer devices any more, but as augmented elements of the environment.

These guys don't want to change the environment, eh?

In the latter case the resulting artifacts can be even quite large, but their appearance is transformed so that they are perceived as everyday artifacts that are augmented for communicative and cooperative situations, thus people will move the computer device character in the background and the functionality in the foreground. This approach has implications for the design of interacting with computers respectively with resulting compound artifacts, interaction with them becomes more and more implicit and is to a large degree triggered by sensors that detect people and objects in their neighbourhood.

For those who want to check it out, they have a list at the bottom of the page: how long it's been up and running; the costs of this project is 3.28 million Euros. This is only one company and it was started up in 2001. This one, I think, went on until 2003, but no doubt it was transformed to another name. They had 1.64 million euro donated as well, that's probably from the government. The governments are behind this, you'll find. It has been tested out in Germany, France and some other countries. It's also related to the European Commission which helps the funding, and Information Society and Media, DG; the web I'm reading from is the IST web. You can go on from there if you want more details. This is coming up more and more, of course, as even the ones who are enthusiastic about it, meaning those who work in these areas, are pushing more and more and getting more and more funding to implement this. As I say, the funding for research and augmentation and implementation is what determines the direction of society. That's why the big foundations work hand in glove with the governments, often members of governments are also board members of the foundations, or have been, or will be again, etc. That's how you run and shape and direct the future.

This future is to create a world peace where most people can't think for themselves, they will not be able to even perceive of themselves as individuals and for an elite dominant minority at the top you will have in fact a form of world peace. Except the elite, being psychopaths, then won't have much fun - and pulling the wool over people's eyes isn't much fun, if you've broken all the legs of the sheep and they're all down, you can only kick them so long and hear the occasional squeal until you're bored with that. These psychopaths eventually will have to turn on each other, because there's only one throne at the top, and each one of them wants to sit on it as the first ‘king of the world.’

There are those who will always believe in the reality given to them by the newspapers, by the magazines, by television and radio, that we’re just evolving naturally towards a specific goal. Long ago they talked about creating an egosyntonic or egocentric society. An egocentric society is almost a psychopathic society where human values would cease to revolve around the tribe, the people or the nation: you'd become self-centred and the world would revolve around you. Your senses would have to be appeased - for those who understand addictions of all kinds, you realise that it's easy for marketing companies to exploit the senses and you see the effects all over the place, especially with advertising for food and take-out. Just look at the families that crowd in there at weekends to their favourite places and mouths all sit and chew and chew this rubbish that they eat. They're generally very overweight but undernourished, as there's no value of nutrition in what they're eating, however you couldn't stop them going there because it's full of MSG, which makes it addictive. These are little factories, it's like a bunch of chickens all in the coop, just chewing and chewing away. I never go into those places, because it's very depressing to watch.

The people are egocentric; we know that, in fact, from all the studies on muggings and rapes that have happened in broad daylight in some cities over the years, where even people standing at bus stops can see something happening and no one goes to stop it. Mind you, part of that is conditioning too, because they're terrified that the police will arrest them should they injure the nasty character. This is intentional too, to break up natural responses of helping each other, protecting each other – and we saw this very, very well depicted well by the media over and over – they love this repetition of over and over – of emotive pictures with the hurricane, or tornado, that went through New Orleans. People sitting on rooftops and slipping into the water, while those next door were not allowed to go and help them, by FEMA. Now this is intentional and the viewers were put under a spell too, because they kept showing you helicopters flying over and not even dropping anything which was needed to the people; it gives a feeling of helplessness and inevitability - it breaks a form of bond between the natural response, which is really the survival of everyone. It puts you in a category where you're all victims, including the watchers. This is psychological warfare, repeated over and

over. They first tried these techniques with racing cars and once in a while the news will bring one up with a “spectacular crash,” which is part of the reason they all go, and literally that same crash over and over and over and over, ad nauseaum. The same technique was well rehearsed, obviously, because every television station, the planet right away went into overdrive in fact. With the twin towers, as we saw, or appeared to see, planes going in – the same plane going in over and over and over for days. That's psychic driving – psychic trauma, which is intentional, because to get a war going that you've planned for years you've got to make the igniting incident overwhelm the viewers, to get them emotionally involved. It's psychological warfare, well-understood in higher military quarters and specialised departments. However, the breaking of the individual from the individual was always the goal of totalitarian governments and systems, the real system is above the government; the government is only part of the system.

It is interesting that really there's nothing real under the sun when it comes to explaining philosophies, or in some cases, new sciences, as it's sometimes called, such as psychiatry or psychology. I've read a piece before from Carl Gustav Jung's book called "The Undiscovered Self". He talks about the shadow side of people. The shadow side is the deep unconscious sea which participates in decision making, because it's through your emotions that it can get its own way over an intellect or rationality, at times. As I say, it's always easier to do the wrong thing than the right thing.

He's talking in this book about some of the things he saw coming back in the 40s and 50s, the old argument was who was more powerful - the individual or the group? We know that everything that has some kind of power today in the authorised structure are authorised groups, affiliated as members with the United Nations.

Carl Jung on p.102 talks about the individual man.

He says:

The individual man knows that as an individual being he is more or less meaningless and feels himself the victim of uncontrollable forces, but, on the other hand, he harbours within himself a dangerous shadow and opponent who is involved as an invisible helper in the dark machinations of the political monster. It is in the nature of political bodies always to see the evil in the opposite group...

The same with people, of course, and tribes.

...just as the individual has an irrevocable tendency to get rid of everything he does not know and does not want to know...

And that's more important: he doesn't want to know about himself.

...by foisting it off on somebody else.

In other words, take out the big spike in your own eye before you criticise others, or people in glass houses shouldn't throw stones; it’s been said over and over and over again, much more simply.

Nothing has a more divisive and more alienating effect upon society than this moral complacency and lack of responsibility and nothing promotes understanding and rapprochement more than a mutual draw of projections.

We project onto others that which we don't want to see or admit to within ourselves.

This necessarily corrective requires self-criticism, for one cannot just tell the other person to withdraw them. He does not recognise them for what they are any more than one does oneself. We can recognise our prejudices and delusions only when from a broader psychological knowledge of ourselves and others we are prepared to doubt the absolute rightness of our own assumptions and compare them carefully and conscientiously with the objective facts.

We see this with the politicians, with their goals, and the band leaders – Bush and Blair, etc., as they demonise the enemy – the standard strategy to get the public whipped up behind them they always demonise, dehumanise the enemy, while they themselves have done far worse at home – far worse actually, when you're in the know of what's been happening with their own populations over a long period of time – inoculations, autism and debilitating diseases, often which come out of laboratories. But no, they can always point overseas somewhere at someone who's different – dresses differently, talks a different language, has different customs - and that's them projecting their own hatred outside of themselves, onto others.

We can recognise our prejudices and illusions only when from a broader psychological knowledge of ourselves and others we are prepared to doubt the absolute rightness of our assumptions and compare them carefully and conscientiously with objective facts. Funnily enough, self-criticism is an idea much in vogue in Marxist countries, but there they're subordinated to ideological considerations and must serve the state and not truth and justice and men's dealings with one another. The mass state has no intention of promoting mutual understanding in the relationship of man to man – it strives rather from atomisation for the psychic isolation of the individual. The more unrelated individuals are to each other, the more consolidated the state becomes and vice versa.

I'll read that last part again, because it's very pertinent to this topic I'm on about today. That's what we're in today, the collective, they chose the collective society long ago, the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Club of Rome, has been the ideal state for managing the populace by a bureaucracy, though above them of course as I've said before are the fascist ones who interbreed, believe in eugenics, believe they are superior. However, all those below are really run by a communistic system of sameness – everyone must be the same, have the same opinions, be politically correct.

The mass state has no intention of promoting mutual understanding and the relationship of man to man. It strives, rather, for atomisation – for the psychic isolation of the individual. The more unrelated individuals are, the more consolidated the state becomes and vice versa.

Then he goes on to say:

There can be no doubt that in democracies too the distance between man and man is much greater than is conducive to public welfare or beneficial to our psychic needs. True, all sorts of attempts are being made to levelling social contrasts by appealing to people's idealism, enthusiasm and ethical conscience, but characteristically one forgets to apply the necessary self-criticism to answer the question of who is making the idealistic demand? Is it perchance someone who jumps over his own shadow, his own unconscious, in order to hurl himself avidly on an idealistic programme that promises him a welcome alibi, an alibi for his real intent.

That, of course, is what the psychopath does. The psychopath smells the crowd – what they want, what they want to hear, and he becomes the champion; it's been used over and over. Once he has authority over the people, he's off on tangents the public never suspected. That is part of the problem today: the public have been trained, and they also have tribal instincts, regardless of the era that we live in, we have natural tribal instincts, where we want to deify almost leaders. At one time the leaders lived like the people, they had no more possessions than the people, but through the introduction of money, which gave them power and more material wealth, and then the standing armies, they placed themselves perpetually – and their offspring – in power.

On page 105 of "The Undiscovered Self", Jung says this:

Reflections of this kind should not be taken as superfluous sentimentalities, the question of human relationship and of the inner cohesion of the society is an urgent one in the view the atomisation of the pent-up mass-man whose personal relationships are undermined by a sense of mistrust. Wherever justice is uncertain...

Now, listen to this:

Wherever justice is uncertain and police spying and terror are at work, human beings fall into isolation, which of course is the aim and purpose of the dictator state, since it is based on the greatest possible accumulation of depotentiated social units. To counter this danger the free society needs a bond of an effective, (emotional – that is), effective nature – a principle of a kind like caritas - the Christian love of your neighbour. But it's just a love for one's fellow man that suffers most of all from the lack of understanding wrought by projection.

This last part is so important:

Wherever justice is uncertain and police spying and terror are at work --

The war on terror is a war of terror, well understood in revolutionary circles for a long, long time – hundreds and hundreds of years. The double-speak of the psychopath is to project it and distort it until you think it's out there somewhere and you're having a war against it, and in fact the dictator state, which is spying on every individual, is total information network, as it is called now. With the occasional show on television as they take down families or individuals who don't quite comply, or are suspect in some way or other – the exact same techniques used in the Soviet system, which shouldn't surprise us, as they have people who worked for the KGB working now for the Pentagon and for the White House. The same techniques are in use as they rush forward to the next part of this plan – this revolutionary plan of total domination –

Wherever justice is uncertain and police spying and terror are at work –

– It's to terrorise the public who view this. Human beings fall into isolation, they don't communicate with each other, except on a very superficial, automatic level, such as: 'have a nice day', 'how are you today?', 'the weather is nice', 'the weather could be better', 'how about them Jays, eh?' - or whatever other sports team is in vogue right now. That is all they can say to each other without worrying about saying the wrong thing and being reported. As it says here, the ideal, which never happened of course, because ideals seldom do, but the ideal of Christian love of your neighbour, a form of caritas, should overcome this, but it suffers because we project onto everyone else who's different all of our own fears. When people are being heavily criticised as a group, such as people coming in from other countries, it's because the person who sees them coming in is fearful of them, fearful of losing what he thinks or she thinks is his or her culture being invaded. Things are projected onto them, their own fears are turned around: you project your fears onto those who come in, and yes, there's no doubt about it, when it comes in en masse, as all governments at the top know, you do have culture clashes for a while, because there are great differences within customs, and ways of living. This has also been used to tighten up control over all peoples, including the newcomers, because to those at the top, the white peasant, the yellow peasant, the brown peasant, the black peasant, is still one big group of what they call ‘junk genes.’ Otherwise, you'd be up there with the elite. They think all evolution has been at a stasis for too long and all those very wealthy, rich families, who have held on to power and wealth down through generations, have proven their superiority, is that they've proven their superior genes that they have. The rest of you commoners, well, you're junk genes, and therefore you're fair game to be exploited. The natural way of the predator, you might say, that's how a predator and a psychopath views the people.

The antidote to this, as Jung said, is to extend and put down your shield for a while, and test the waters to see how that works, because people must come together. They must come together, or they're doomed, they're all doomed together if they don't. The global elite have no favourite peoples, no matter what some think.

When global government was planned, a long time ago, not just global government, the real intent of global government, not the intent sold to those who would help them bring it about, the real intent was always to arrive and surpass where we are today, the track we're on, by a small group with a superiority complex. To do so, they lied. They're very good at lying, and they believe they have the right to do it, they call it the ‘noble lie.’ The masses won't understand, poor dears, they're all too stupid, they're in the dark, they are the profane, as they would say, therefore we have to lie to them like children for the greater good of all, you understand. That's how they talk to each other. Therefore they drew up the League of Nations, then the

United Nations, with all these high-sounding terms of how it was going to free people to be more individualistic, and how it would bring all peoples together at the same time, and that everyone's culture and way of life would be respected: the big lie, you see. While now we see them bombing their way across the planet and blowing to smithereens all those cultures which are different and yet have survived for thousands of years, and who are pretty well independent, and where the individuals are still pretty independent. They would be bombed and bombed and bombed until they gave up their culture, and they gave up their way of life and they became dominated and interdependent. There's something you can always count on with psychopathy is their ability to always lie to get their way; sad but true.

People have short-term memories, they're overladen on a daily basis with tons of frivolity mixed with horror called “news” and “entertainment” that they can't hold on to the pertinent things that happen in their own lifetime: they forget, they have no memory. Yet, what we allow to happen to others today, much, much worse will therefore come along tomorrow, on those who allow it all to happen and say nothing. Because the end product of democracy is not even a democracy that you thought, that was another noble lie; the democracy was a planned society like planned parenthood, like abortion, forced on the public, forced on societies: an atheistic society for the general populace, ultimately. Maybe a little pantheism dabbed in there, so they go along with helping Mother Earth by sterilising themselves. But really it's for a small group to have peace in their time by lobotomising us in one way or another and using us as the building blocks, the material, to create better, more willing servants, more efficient servants. After all, they keep telling us over and over, we're only animals, we just evolved from the animals. Now ordinary people believe that too, with no proof; what a great way to make people give up their sacredness within each other and towards each other and it's worked very, very well.

In the old Soviet system in the cities, people would walk through the streets with their heads down. They didn't want to make eye contact, you didn't know who was watching you, or what camera was watching you, or what little smile or gesture might be misinterpreted by the police who were looking at you through their screens. Or someone might turn you in as being a form of thought criminal, not quite politically correct, but that's all around you today. The children are all indoctrinated in it. Nothing in this system developed by chance, it was all coordinated this way - the step towards complete annihilation of the conscious mind, of the individual. Remember that the United Nations declared war on individualism. The sameness – to be one, you must all be the same – one, to be one, U.N.: 'un', one. For those who enable this system to come about, their usefulness will eventually be over too. For those who get more material awards, more privileges, it is to be called, in this upcoming society, this utopia, where some are more equal than others, they will be called the new nomads, as they travel from one bureaucratic office across the planet to the next. This was described by Jacques Attali in his book, "Millennium", subtitled, "Winners and losers in the coming new world order". Their life will be full of little rewards but a lot of monotony. Can you imagine travelling across the world and seeing the sameness everywhere to go? Nothing to entreat you, nothing to fascinate you by other cultures. Can you imagine that, how boring it would be? This land of the Borg, the zombie, as they then rush forward to the next part, which is re-creating new types of humans, interfacing with computers and being a battery for energy. Your brain will be used to compute by masters above you, you will never know even exist. In fact, you won't even be sure of your own existence. This is the wonders, because once they displace one god, they simply replace it with another, and science is a very cold, uncaring master.

Sorry for the rushed blurb, but I was going to put on the RBN show, which was cancelled, due to power outages down in the States, because of a big storm they went through. I'd like to remind people that they can donate to me, don't get peeved if I don't respond to you: I'm overworked, overloaded, on my own here, but I do appreciate people who do send the occasional – and there are a few, a very few, who do this – donations to keep me going. I'll keep going as long as I can, and when I can't, I won't, I'll be gone. I know what I say is having an effect, I know there are people using this now in universities and colleges, the various talks I give. I know there are groups from around the world discussing the material, and for that I'm glad I've done something worthwhile. That’s it from me for tonight. It's going to be a busy week: I've got to get wood in and do a whole bunch of things which can't be done too late in the year. With the long winter here, you have to do so much to fix things outside while you do have the weather to do it. I'll be busy with that, very busy this summer. From Hamish and myself, it's goodnight, and may your god, or your gods, go with you.

DOG EAT DOG - Lyrics by Joni Mitchell

It's dog eat dog--I'm just waking up
The dove is in the dungeon
And the whitewashed hawks pedal hate and call it love
Dog Eat Dog
Holy hope in the hands of
Snakebite evangelists and racketeers
And bigwig financiers
DOG EAT DOG
On prime time crime the victim begs
Money is the road to justice
And power walks it on crooked legs
Prime--Time--Crime
Holy hope in the hands of
Snakebite evangelists and racketeers
And big wig financiers

Where the wealth's displayed
Thieves and sycophants parade
And where it's made--
the slaves will be taken
Some are treated well
In these games of buy and sell
And some like poor beasts
Are burdened down to breaking
DOG EAT DOG
It's dog eat dog, ain't it Flim-Flam man
Dog eat dog, you can lie, cheat, skim, scam
Beat'em any way you can
Dog eat Dog
You'll do well in this land of
Snakebite evangelists and racketeers
You could get to be
A big wig financier

Land of snap decisions
Land of short attention spans
Nothing is savored
Long enough to really understand
In every culture in decline
The watchful ones among the slaves
Know all that is genuine will be
Scorned and conned and cast away

Dog eat dog
People looking, seeing nothing
Dog eat dog
People listening, hearing nothing
Dog eat dog
People lusting, loving nothing
Dog eat dog
People stroking, touching nothing
Dog eat dog
Knowing nothing
Dog eat dog

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"THOSE WHO DON'T KNOW HISTORY...ARE DOOMED TO REPEAT IT"
June 22, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 22, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also find me on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for those in Europe. Today is the 22nd of June, 2007.

The world we live in is a world of mass deception. Generations go through their lives never knowing what's really going on. What they do find out are those things which impact them personally in their lifetimes. They never know that their children's destinies have already been planned by think tanks as theirs, in fact, were planned by big think tanks before they were even born.

The world is a huge business plan that's been on the go for a long, long time, run by very powerful, very wealthy people. Wealth is a con, but as long as we believe in it, then we go along with it. "We enable the beast to rule over us," you might say.

The people who think they're waking up generally are responding to the first inklings that their life that they're used to, their routine, is being changed by outside forces or laws, or whatever it may be, or the economy or wars. On it goes, incessant. There's never been a generation for a long, long time that's actually lived their life out in peace and free from worry of economic depression, collapse or warfare. That's the techniques of control.

Many of the shows I go on, it should be noted, they have their own particular formats. They cater to their "market," as they say, the market being those people who buy the products that they advertise on the shows. The US Patriot stations used to exclusively cater to Christian society, however you define that, because there are so many branches and division of Christianity, it's a morass. Generally, what they used to mean by it was a conservative group who were unchangeable in their outlooks and views in the world, and in their own country and their way of life. Today, even amongst Christianity, they've absorbed so much of the New Age movement, which infiltrated them as early as the 1800's. It's now started a slow, gradual process of bringing the new version of a Mystical Christianity. Fundamentalism used to be conservative, now it's a type of charismatic movement where they go to feel good, like children go to their parents to feel good. If they feel insecure, they want be protected. It's become a travesty of what it was supposed to be about; but it was lost a long time ago. Christianity has, like all movements, start with good intentions. It was taken over by the rich and powerful and used to brainwash the peoples, who then forget or confuse the message and supposed tradition with warlike activities. It's much easier to control whole groups of people or whole nations through a religion, which can then be so easily used by the clever psychopath who gets in and points to those heathens or barbarians or whatever they want to be called over there.

On professional, regular, city-type of talk shows across the world, they have professional talking heads. An idea that was spawned a long time ago of predictive programming, where they, the talking head will come on and give you a subject with a motive, content to get you emotionally involved with, always, "are you on this side or that side of the issue?" They do this every day across the world.

They're also trained not to have "dead air space," as they call it, which is a pause between what they're saying and what they're thinking to the next statement. That started off with the disk jockeys early on, too, the professional blabbermouths. What it created was a surrealistic form of listening by the people who tuned in. It's a technique that was first copied from religious groups with particular, especially from the United States, with particular styles of charismatic stage performances where they hype up an emotion amongst the crowd—they talk very fast. What that does to a person, really, who is listening, it overwhelms

you trying to keep up with the barrage that comes out of their mouths. Until eventually, you succumb. You can't keep up and you sit back and then you're downloaded. That's the step towards conditioning, which is one of the techniques of brainwashing.

The professional talk show hosts on your regular FM across the world in the city, the big city radio stations use the same technique. There's no entertainment out there that you can sit and listen to anymore and be safe, because everything is to make you anxious, angry, or whatever, or apathetic even. Some of the shows I go on, you can tell they have particular viewpoints. They cater to a certain audience. If I'm on any show, I'll go on any show but that doesn't mean that I necessarily agree with their format or their presentation or the direction they'd like to take me into.

I'm well aware that at the right time the public will be stirred up, especially in the United States, by someone who will start off the spark which causes the expected and predicted reaction from government. That will happen and be presented to the public at the right time, not before. Everything works to the clockwork in this system.

You cannot change a system until you understand how you got to where you are. You cannot change a system without question all systems and all times and all ages. You must know what was before you can understand what is or what could be. Ultimately, the whole point of existence is not about creating mass-movement. It's about changing yourself. It's the only material you can be sure of changing. You can never be sure of anyone else.

People fight over dialogue. They fight over egos. They fight because they've got fixed opinions and they think that everyone else should have the same fixed opinions. As long as the people down below are arguing with themselves and being led by people who may be confused themselves, you'll always have the blind leading the blind. The elite are well aware of this because they have the histories of the ages. Histories have formats in them. Formats are techniques, well understood, that which has happened before in society, if you know the right keys to press, the right format, and the right sequence, it can be reintroduced again in society at any time. The ancient Greek philosophers talked about it. It was well understood then, thousands of years ago—like mathematical equations.

I don't cater to any particular religious group. I don't live in a cave, Plato's cave. I studied all religions. I know all the religions. I know the similarities of them all. I know the dissensions from them all to each other. I know how the histories are involved and how they've all been used to fight each other so that others, a very few, might profit. You cannot alter the course of a system unless you understand perfectly what has happened to make it into this system, where it came from. You must understand what life was like in the past. You must understand what people thought at different times in the past. You must clarify in your own mind if you're simply trying to stop something so that things don't get any worse than what they are in the moment. That really is what most folk want. They want to stop time, because really, they're fairly content with the way things are, as long as they don't get any worse, as long as their credit cards can still be used and you can still reward yourself for working at some job at the end of the month, Pavlovian training of rewards. The system punishes you if you don't. Such reward and punishment, is that what life is supposed to be all about?

Those who can be cheery and happy and enthusiastic about changing the world really don't know; really don't understand the world at all. In the Christian version of the Savior, the Savior is always portrayed as coming as a man of sorrows. It's much, much deeper in Jewish tradition, where the sacrificial lamb, in other words the person who comes who takes on the sins of the world, isn't just a man of sorrows. He's laden down with the burdens of sorrows, even misshapen physically. That's how the allegory goes. What it means is that it's only when you reach the understanding of the world itself and the tragedy of it all for the whole world, not just your little place or little space in it, but the whole world and the horror that's been perpetrated across the planet, not just now but in times gone by and in times to come. That's what it means. You have to go through the sorrow first before you can see any light at the end of the tunnel.

I don't know personally how anyone can sit happily back and go through all the same old routines of saving this and saving that, or saving this country or that country, or this system or that system; and probably watch television once in a while and really laugh, and forget that there are people across the world in the

system, because of the system, who are being killed every day.

It's easier, of course, when they've been maligned by the media, which is the job of the media, it's just an extension of government. You malign, you dehumanize an enemy to make it more palatable that you went over there to kill them. There are men, women and children being killed in the name of freedom. There's your double-speak for you. We're still, we breed the ones that go off and do it. We've watched them be raised on video games. Games designed initially to train the military to kill. Psychologically designed games to get rid of the emotional contact with a potential target to dehumanize it into a thing, an object. That's what these games were designed for. I knew years ago when the games first came in after being used by the military and developed for the military, as early as WWII, that they were going to raise a whole generation up to be part of the military for the big push, the big push for the world. That has happened.

I can remember watching a US warship, an aircraft carrier I should say, bringing Marines and aircraft carriers over to the Middle East before the invasion of Iraq. It showed troops on the deck enjoying the sun and dancing to rap music which was blaring over the system, and had their shirts off and they all had their crew cuts. The crew cut, by the way, goes back to the days of Rome. The Roman mercenary was given the first crew cut. It's interesting, too, to see that the US Constitution, they even said when they made it up, they'd base it on that of Rome, which was an empire builder. It's also the reason why your president can become a dictator, because they copied the laws of Rome. However, on this troop ship these guys were dancing to their rap and all this strange stuff, this awful sound and I thought to myself, we've trained these people with over 25 years of video games and the most debased educational system there's been for a long time, in a destroyed society where most of them didn't have parents. They have single moms. The state has become their boss. We were sending over the barbarians to one of the oldest cultures in the world to demolish it. I'm sure there's lots who don't want to hear that, but that's the facts, that's the truth.

Personally, there's not a day that goes by that it doesn't pop into my head of what is going on over there. A long-laid plan written and published in the 1990's by the Project for a New American Century. A group with Wolfowitz and the Cheneys and all the rest of them, laying out their plan to take over Afghanistan and Iraq, to be followed by Iran then Syria—that was their format. Lo and behold, their Pearl Harbor event occurred and they got their wish, just like that. What luck. It took years of planning for it all to go. It wasn't a war in Iraq; it was a walkthrough in reality, against all the massive military equipment that went in. There were well aware that the problems would come afterwards with guerilla type warfare. All of that was discussed back in the 70's and 80's when they talked about the fallout, after the Cold War would be over, of all the groups which the CIA had started up to create nationalistic movements within those countries. They use everyone in turn. They create nationalism to fight the Soviet. Once the purpose is over, they go off and kill off the nationals and claim that they're terrorists. Everyone gets used in turn, everyone. You see Africa, which is decimated in a good part because of the AIDS epidemic that swept through. There's also tremendous famine in some parts, always ongoing, because Africa was scheduled for a big part of the depopulation program. Lo and behold, it's happening. It's an odd thing to watch people die of starvation and some of these villages, because there's no protest. There's a complete acceptance at a certain stage. You walk into a village and see people lying around all over the place, some dead, some dying, no moaning, and this is the 21st century, although we've been around an awful lot longer than that.

What are we trying to keep as a system? Are we trying to keep that which is familiar to us in our lifetime? — Because if we are, it's a lost cause. It wasn't our system; it's just what we're used to. What you're used to now is not what they were used to 50 years ago, or 100 years ago, or 200 years ago as a system. The paradox is you have a mirror image of a reality or a truth being abused by the tyrants. It's the old story of the opposites. You may call it a God and the Devil or the Ying and the Yang. Whatever you want to call it, it's the same old story, that one is real, one isn't. It's the only way that the world is going to come out of this with any semblance of sentient thought for all or most of the population.

We know the elite are going to chip everyone eventually, a chip that will interface with your nervous system. Where they say themselves from their meetings at Loyola University, the World Science Meeting, once these are installed it will be impossible for an individual to even think of themselves as an individual. That will be gone. No ability to even do so. It will be the collective "we." That is what one of these mirror images has planned. The interfacing with supercomputers which will interpret thoughts, pick up your "wrong-think" and send back signals to your mind to make sure that you are on the "right-think" path. You

will have no decisions to make on anything. Your opinions will be given to you. Just a step beyond what we have today through mass media propaganda. "A better, more sophisticated form of slavery," as Charles Galton Darwin called it in his book, "The Next Million Years". The mirror of that one is paradoxically something which has some similarities, except it retains the right of individual thought.

The war has always been how people can handle being an individual. Can they handle being an individual? The United Nations declared war on the individual, blaming that for all of the world's problems in the past. The United Nations is only a front group for the world's wealthiest power groups to get their way, because the wealthiest power groups came to these conclusions a long time ago. They stated that if they had a world of individual thought, there would be chaos.

Most people today cannot handle being an individual. That's why they get up in the morning with music or radio blaring. They drive to work with it blaring. They drive through noise blaring, crowds, cities. They hear noise all day at work or chatter. They drive home with noise and music or talk shows or whatever and they get home and watch television or play on the computer. Their heads are already full of other people's information and chatter. They'd be terrified if they had to spend a week, or even a day in silence with their own thoughts. That would be a unique experience. Most people have given up the right to think for themselves already, without knowing it.

The problem with many people, including those on talk shows that cater to the patriot side of things, they have little bits of quotes but they have never really read the books. Or, they'll spin into their own perceptions what they want it to mean. That's why quotes are no use unless you read all of the books.

The people don't understand the past at all and how the greatest problems that haven't been discussed recently or discussed long ago and hammered out amongst people, as they did debate the meaning of individual life and the rights of individual life, which can only exist with the respect for other peoples rights and differences. For those who keep talking about rights, rights, rights, they can be the biggest tyrants if they ever got into a position of power, because they make everyone else the same. They couldn't tolerate differences.

I always think what a boring world this would be, to travel across the whole world just to see young guys with baggy pants, with their hats on backwards, dancing to the same noise or young girls dressing like the characters they see on their TV dramas of school, like Degrassi High, dressed like little whores.

How did this happen? It happened because the Council on Foreign Relations - which is the American branch, one branch actually, there are other Council on Foreign Relations for other non-commonwealth countries - had a huge meeting in London in the 60's with the Royal Institute on International Affairs, their parent organization, to decide who would give the world its upcoming culture for the new world order. They decided to give it to Hollywood; and basically, what became "much music," the entertainment industry would based in the United States, and that was the culture they were going to promote. They've been very successful. This was done on purpose to try and destroy other cultures to create a unified culture, a new culture where the world state, through UNESCO, would handle National Education Associations under the umbrella of International Education Association of UNESCO.

I'll just grab a book off the shelf to give a little quote of something. I think it's on page 275 of Jefferson's letters, a guy who was definitely well versed in all the subjects I'm talking about to do with what life is. This is a letter he wrote to F.A. Vanderkemp on March 22, 1812. He says, "The only orthodox object of the institution of government is to secure the greatest degree of happiness possible to the general mass of those associated under it. The events which this work proposes to embrace will establish the fact that unless the mass retains sufficient control over those entrusted with the powers of their government. These will be perverted to their own oppression."

In other words, if you don't watch over them they will use the system of control to oppress you and to the perpetuation of wealth and power in individuals and their families selected for the trust. "The trust" is the government they're talking about. Individuals would get in by hereditary dynasties, accumulate the wealth, take more power, and they'll take over the system.

He goes on to say, “Whether our Constitution has hit on the exact degree of control necessary is yet under experiment, and it is a most encouraging reflection that distance and other difficulties securing us against the brigand governments of Europe and the safe enjoyment of her farms and far sites, the experiment stands a better chance of being satisfactory made here than on any occasion yet presented by history.”

When he spoke, he spoke in a time when people, the majority lived in the countryside on farms, as they did up until the Great Depression. Especially in the US and Canada, about 90% of the populous lived out in the country. They were self sufficient, pretty well. The Great Depression, after it was over you ended up having it reversed completely. The figures were totally reversed. People had been driven in to the cities, they had lost their farms, the bankers had taken over; and those big families that he warned you against would take over, government had already done so. They discussed this kind of possibility, too, and you’ll find them in his letters and letters of other Founding Fathers. The great dream was over a long time ago. It stays a dream. A dream is not a reality.

On page 287, Jefferson wrote to John W. Eppes, June 24, 1813. The letter was titled “Duration of Debt”. He said “It’s a wise rule and should be fundamental in a government disposed to cherish its credit and at the same time to restrain the use of it within the limits of its faculties. Never to borrow a dollar without levying a tax in the same instant for paying interest annually and the principal within a given term, and to consider that tax is pledged to the creditors on the public faith. With such a pledge as this, secretly observed, a government may always command on a reasonable interest all the lendable money of their citizens, while the necessity of an equivalent tax is a salutary warning to them and their constituents against oppressions, bankruptcy, and its inevitable consequence, which is revolution. But the term of redemption must be moderate and at any rate within the limits of their rightful powers. But to what limits, it will be asked, does this prescribe to their powers? What is to hinder them from creating a perpetual debt? The laws of nature, I answer.”

Now listen to this part. This is the sort of thing discussed back then, not just in the United States. He said, “The earth belongs to the living, not to the dead. You may consider each generation as a distinct nation with a right, by the will of its majority, to bind themselves, but none to bind the succeeding generation more than inhabitants of another country.”

What he’s telling you is a previous generation cannot put debt on a future generation to pay off. He goes on to tell you, later on in the letter, that if they do then that generation is in fact a slave, born into slavery to pay it off. He says at the end of this letter “It is at the same time a solitary curb on the spirit of war on indebtment, which is the modern theory of perpetuation of debt, has drenched the earth with blood and crushed its inhabitants under burdens ever accumulating.”

It was well understood all that time ago, all of the techniques that the elite had used in Europe, if brought to the United States, would make a worse beast out of the United States because the US was bigger. It was planned to be huge, to have a huge population, it had masses of natural resources to use. They all knew that it would end up being a tremendous war machine for the evil characters who’d already rampaged Europe with war after war after war. Now the US officially has taken over as the policeman of the world, which was discussed in the early 1900’s by the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They knew after World War I they’d have to gradually start putting power over to the United States to take over its role as the policeman of the world. Lots of books have been published from the top on this. There’s nothing secret about it. It comes from the Foreign Relations meeting or the Royal Institute meeting, same thing, in the 30’s, 1937-38. They discussed China to be built up and they would take over as the policeman from the United States, because they understood that the US would exhaust itself financially and eventually succumb and go under. Therefore the up and rising country which they planned to bring into being, which they did, they financed modern China into being. It didn’t do it itself. It will become the policeman of the world. It’s already been mentioned that China is the model state for the world, by the United Nations, because it has a disciplined, obedient population.

Jefferson and others talked about a third party, which was a dangerous party if it ever took hold. It was almost invisible because really it was more of a mentality than a party. He didn’t have the term “psychopath” at the time, but he mentioned those such as Hamilton. Hamilton came to see him and Jefferson had drawings up, or portraits up, of his favorite teachers in history. Hamilton was completely

ignorant of who there were, so Jefferson explained them to him and Hamilton turned and thought nothing of it and said, “Mine are the Caesars and Nero.” In other words, he was telling Jefferson that those who have power over an enlightened mass were his heroes. Those were the ones that have come into play. These are the dynasties that you know have that already existed from Europe through thousands of years of interbreeding.

War isn’t simply killing people with physical, direct means. War is total war. War is to do with the breakup of family, the breakup of person-to-person contact and trust. Divide and conquer. War is every covert means to destroy the mind, to create apathy, to create defeatism, but it’s also used in a New Age way to make them all happy and look towards the positive, yet keep them ignorant of how bad things really are.

In ancient times, they understood this technique. In the Middle East, they said you had to die to the world before you could live. What they meant by that was you died to everything that made you fearful, everything that you were afraid of losing, because eventually you get to a stage where you realize there is nothing left to lose; and when you realize that, that was the moment where peace came upon you. Then you rebuild your life with completely different values. That’s happened in every creed and culture in history, to individuals in all times and ages.

Lenin himself said there are many, many ways, thousands of ways and directions in which society can go. He was also were aware that he couldn’t tell the public that because the public that he wanted to arise and be controlled would be a public like any other public who are left in the dark. They’d think that when they were born into the system it was natural simply because it existed. All children think it’s natural, the system they’re born into is the only ultimate way it could possibly be. It doesn’t dawn on them there could be thousands of other directions, other ways of living. Never dawns on them. If their parents don’t know then most of the battle is already won for those who designed the system. The parents can’t tell the children, or warn them. The selfishness and greed and division that’s been deliberately fostered through education and through the special funding by the big think tanks and foundations and the CIA and MI6 working together to create the new cultures, have divided society - man to wife, person to person, parents to children, because now the state is the supreme boss directly to each individual. There’s no-one, there’s no cohesiveness amongst the group or a family left to stand up together and say no. That was deliberate and it was talked about and written about by many authors in the past, including H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for the British Crown in his nonfictional works.

By past experience, I’ve noticed that those who want to be cheerleaders for the good side of things, the happy side of things, really are telling you a statement. They’re making a statement that they don’t want to look at all the bad because truly they can’t handle it. Yet, we must learn it all to understand it. To get out of a situation you must understand how you got into a situation. We have been under attack, under a war process, before birth.

The eugenicists in society, and it’s the same bunch at the top, who believe in good breeding and better genes with their lists of inferior types to be eliminated in the future societies, now they want to get into the womb itself. They also want the right, ultimately, to decide who can breed and who cannot. Lots have been published from the early 20th century onwards on this very thing by the geneticist societies. Now we have bioethics committees, it’s the same bunch. They just appeared out of nowhere with government backing and they’re meant to do our thinking for us. That’s really what they’re there for, a placebo so that we won’t be involved in any decision making at all. These groups are just suddenly there, you see; but they are eugenicists and they believe that anything with inferior genes are somehow a blot upon the process of what they call evolution. A theory which is a God or a religion, they really do believe in. At least it validates them in their own conscience, if they have any, which I doubt, for what they’re doing. How better they’re going to make it all when they can take out all the possible bad genes—the ones that might make you a tyrant or might make you a criminal.

Of course, the definition of criminality has been broadening at one heck of a pace over the last few years. The definition of a terrorist will eventually end up in the school with anyone who simply says no to a teacher or disagrees agrees about certain political correctness. The label will be stuck on anyone who isn’t sociable.

They have been using these techniques for years in China, the last “great experiment”. That’s why it is the

little poster girl for the New World Order, because now they don't have to send the military off to pick up a pregnant woman who's pregnant with a second child. The neighbors, being Pavlovian-trained through massive propaganda and actually raised through schooling systems to make them so, those people who are now adults will drag off your neighbor and bring her into the abortion clinic themselves. "Social approval" and "social disapproval" they call it. They create both. It's happening in the west with the anti-smoking ban. Very similar, the same techniques with the same process being used, indoctrinate Pavlovian trained conditioned response and the public react to the way they are trained to react. The UN has already declared the war on smoking as an experiment. They don't really care about your health, as they mandate you being sprayed like bugs from the sky, but don't smoke that cigarette. Something doesn't compute within the logical structure because there's always a good reason and then there's a real reason; and the real reason is not to be given to the public—Pavlovian training. They've already declared the next war will be the war on obesity; and you better believe they will have you compulsory going in for little bureaucrats in new departments to weigh you, measure you in a nice eugenics setup.

That's the world we are in and you better understand and look into how we got here. We got here during the so-called good times. The good times through the 50's onwards, they threw out easy credit, especially the United States. Have a good time, have a ball. Entertainment media got off its behind and started really jacking out all the different movies, "have fun" and teenager movies. Everything was to be fun, fun, fun; and for 30, 40, 50 years we've had nothing but fun, fun, fun—but no education, no reality. The big boys were busy during all that fun period changing and organizing and preparing for this new beautiful, eugenicist run society to come into existence.

Charles Galton Darwin, amongst others, also wrote in his book that they would use hormonal alterations in the male and female to make them more docile and pliable. The males become more effeminate, the females more masculine. Look around you, folks. It's in the food; it's in the inoculations.

It all goes together. It's a total war. Total means total. The concept of total war and eventually the power of the purse, which is economic warfare, is the big stick to make everyone comply to the bitter end in this system. It's a war strategy, step by step. The collective society is supposed to emerge out of this morass with no individual qualities left except for the elite who have already said they will not chip themselves. They will not alter themselves because they must steer the ship of the planet earth. They must retain their defense, their survival capabilities, but they said that the public won't need them because the state will be making all their decisions for them. Isn't that nice? We can be perpetually boys and girls with Borg-speak. What a happy place. That's the bad news, some of it.

We better get that though our skulls, quickly, to realize what we're really up against here—massive planning, massive funding. They're not stupid at the top. They guide the planet. They also guide the oppositions. It's only through individual change, can this be conquered.

I also have to say that I'm so sick of the patriot stations blaming the Mexicans for everything. That's the new target group, the new scapegoat. The Mexicans are getting funded and pushed and promoted to come into the United States because it's now time, it's on schedule. The big foundations fund them to come in—the foundations based within the United States—because that was always the agenda, to merge the countries. There's nothing new in it. It's always the little people at the bottom, like the squirrel in my tree, if I go near that tree where he lives, he makes a chattering sound. Now we are seeing the people chattering, chattering because what they've become accustomed to is changing. However, the same thing happened when the people moved into the Americas. The Indians then did the chattering; and this is the wave after wave, the waves of history which are planned and manipulated; and guys like Rockefeller say, "it's a shame, you make an omelet and you can't do it without breaking eggs." All the upheaval as mass immigration occurs with cultural clashes, to him, it is the equivalent of making an omelet. These are the guys who are causing it, the guys in the big business suits. Not the little guy from Mexico or his wife or his child, but it's always the little people at the bottom that fight each other because they don't know they're living in ignorance of the cause of it all. For me personally, I don't take people's groups or cultures. I take them on an individual basis. I either like them or dislike an individual. That is the law of nature, not of the group.

From myself and Hamish, it's goodnight, and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Song: No Apologies by Joni Mitchell

Lyrics:
The general offered
No apologies
He said the soldiers erred in judgment
They should have hired a hooker
No apologies
To the outraged Japanese
No sorry little girl
The pigs just took her
Tire skids and teeth marks
What happened to this place?
Lawyers and loan sharks
Are laying America to waste

Freddie said that Juan thinks, I think
He's the devil
What a lofty title
For such a petty little tyrant
Bigger beasts abound
And they kick this world around
At this crazy speed
With violence and greed
Tire skids and teeth marks
What happened to this place?
Lawyers and loan sharks
Are laying America to waste

So what makes a man a man
In these tough times
As drug lords buy up the banks
And warlords radiate the oceans
Ecosystems fail
Snakes and snails and puppy tails
Are wagging in the womb
Beneath the trampled moon
Tire skids and teeth marks
What happened to this place?
Lawyers and loan sharks
Are laying America to waste

The general offered
No apologies

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"TUNNEL VISION –
BROUGHT TO YOU BY THOSE WITH VISION"
June 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – June 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is Wednesday the 6th of June 2007, and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, .net. , .ca and so on, and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

For those who go into the .com site, you'll notice you're being transferred to another site; the reason being that the com has used up all its bandwidth for the month, even though I'm only part way into the month, at the very beginning. However, you'll be transferred through to one or the other sites when you punch in.

I always think of the world of the individual, as a set of tunnels parallel to each other. The individual, depending on where he is born, education, career and lifestyle, will fit into one of the tunnels; pre-made tunnels. Then they will go through their lives, never realizing there are parallel tunnels. That's tunnel vision. It's also tunnel thinking. People, once they're in the tunnel and they've accepted it, when the curiosity of childhood ceases, and the media and daily routine takes over—they stop questioning for themselves. They're then trained that everything they need to know will be told to them, by the authorized media.

This didn't happen by chance. The understanding of the psychological tunnel syndrome was known in ancient times, too, by philosophers. That leisure class that had time to think, after they've been educated in the old ancient mysteries, which, to a great extent, were devoted to how people and peoples can be controlled. They are sciences, in other words. Sciences accumulated over millennia of observation on humanity, sciences which were never forgotten or lost. Sciences, because they depend on using these techniques of tunnel creation for the general people, were never shared with the general people.

We find today, for instance, that after the events (long after events), a new, different and often truer version of reality (or past event) is given to us, by the government of the day, with no explanation. It's just that a generation or more has past. Those who are growing up in the present don't care about the big tricks, the big cons that were pulled in the past over the people. It's also the revelation of the method, a form of legality of the rules by which an elite go by. Very few people have the ability to think outside of their tunnel once they have passed a certain stage in growing up.

Growing up is a difficult time for most people, especially today with the dysfunctional families. The new definitions of families, or no family at all—where the state brings you up in foster care. A very old idea which was promoted for a long time, even from Plato's day and the secret societies of his day, which are your aristocratic societies. They are not for the commoner. The commoner didn't get into the societies until the 1700's, when the low level Masonry was created, because a middle class would be necessary to manage an industrial age. It also became a sifting ground, to find out who could truly keep secrets, who didn't mind that the public were being fooled and conned at every turn. Those who would take their rewards and keep their mouths shut and turn a blind eye.

Lower forms of the secret societies had been given in ancient times. We can go into Mithraism, which paralleled Christianity. Mithraism, really, initially came from India, as much of religion has. In fact, many people thought that Mithraism was just another version of Christianity, with similar stories, where the virtues of an individual human could be groomed and heightened. Mithraism was given first to a military and slave population. The slaves often became members of the military. The military has always been very important for creating an ongoing world order; and fraternities most certainly will stick together.

Once in a while, we'll have an expose of military massacres, where: the higher ones get together, write the same reports to justify each other and cover each other. You find the same thing with police, who are all encouraged to join Freemasonry. Often, you'll find pictures in people's homes of their sons or daughters (mainly sons), and the sons have their cadet uniform on or their graduation uniform on, and next to that is a photograph of the same person, in their Masonic regalia. They cover each other. It's a form of an insurance policy—belonging to Freemasonry.

Part of the appeal to a world order, to Freemasons and those who control Freemasons, because it's really an arm of those who push towards world order. The brotherhood of man is a fantastic idea; yet, to get to a brotherhood of man, you would need revolutions, ongoing, and a standardization system; because, it's primarily the differences in cultures which lead to conflict, always understood.

Pythagoras, after being taught by the Egyptian priesthood, went to Crotona in Italy, which at that time was a Greek colony, where he started up his mystery school. He recruited the young, middle class and elite children, youngsters, brought in a vow of silence long, long before the Essences and the later Catholic monks and so on; because it's all the same format, you see. Pythagoras also brought in women, young girls. Gave them a good education and sent them out, almost like spies, to marry the upper nobility to become perfect marriage partners; then they would start to subvert the minds of the rulers; and the younger ones below would foment revolution within the military and overthrow the system. Once it was overthrown, the idea was to bring in a new order, a new order which would amalgamate military armies and go off and conquer other nations, bringing in the same system, and always seeking out an intelligentsia, an expert class to train the brighter ones to rule in a common system.

Revolution has been going on for a long time. Sometimes it takes a hundred or hundreds or thousands of years to complete the Great Work. The idea of democracy would always be given to peoples in times of transitional change to the new system, where they would accept the new system. Democracy gives you an idea or a feeling that you have an input to those who make the decisions at the top. That was to be the cover. In reality, a secret government would always be parallel, running the show, because human nature, base nature at the bottom with petty jealousies, differences, took time. They're too time-consuming; they cause too much conflict within any society. Therefore, there would always be a parallel government to deal with all of this, to bypass it, to get things done.

Some people are born into this world with the idea that things are simply wrong, which is shocking to those who are born into the world thinking so much is wrong. Most people don't know this. Those who do know it are shocked to find out that others don't know it. Those who don't know what the problem is, they simply know it's wrong, often have very active minds. Because they're not brought into the "those who know," the ruling elite, they don't know the answers. They just know everything is wrong. They tend to rebel in small ineffective ways or become (which is more the rule) self-destructive. They turn to drugs or alcohol to quiet their minds, and to try and fit in with a peer group, which doesn't work for them if they're truly capable of understanding the big picture, which few actually have.

It's always a shock to find out how conditioned people really are; and yet, everyday, everybody makes decisions in their own personal lives that sets their character. It sets their character, concretizes it often, until they never change, really from the age of 20 or 21, right to the day they die. It's fixed; and yet, life is supposed to be an ongoing process of maturity and wisdom. It doesn't work that way with most people, especially today, in an age where we are under a scientific indoctrination from birth to death.

I always remember little quotes that I read as I'd go through libraries, when I was very young, trying to find out what was behind the unease I sensed all around me.

The Marquis of Halifax, in a book, I think it was "The Moral Thoughts and Reflections," said:

"A man that steps aside from the world and hath leisure to observe it without interest or design, thinks all mankind as mad as they think him for not agreeing with them in their mistakes."

In other words, you have to step outside of all conditioning, all sticky thinking, because conditioning creates sticky thinking. It creates formats of thought that you're supposed to fall into when you're asked certain

questions, since they've already given you the pat answers in the past. You have to step out of the world to see it as it really is; and that is not an easy task for most people. Most cannot do it. The conditioning is too great. They'd rather believe the six o'clock news is true. They've been trained to believe. They're being told all there is to know, but their betters have decided for them—what they're being told is all they need to know, for the present.

Pythagoras, who was only one of various revolutionaries trained in Egypt; because Egypt exported Adepts who went out to foment revolutions, always with the same technique of recruiting the younger brighter ones, sifting them out through processes of questions, answers and long periods of silence; because those who cannot listen are of no use. Someone who constantly jumps in with questions, as higher truths are being explained to them, is not listening to the answers. “You watch first, you look, you listen,” as they say in higher Masonry. It also shows you that a person, who constantly asks the questions before the previous answers have been finished, is really wanting justification of the answers they already believe in.

It's like those who say they are seeking truth, but are, in reality, shopping for a religion or a belief, in which they already have chosen. That is not someone who is looking for truth. There has ALWAYS been a PARALLEL GOVERNMENT, down through history, sometimes showing itself in a more overt fashion and at other times hiding behind democracy, but never losing control, always shaping the next step and the next step to the future. Those who doubt this should study history. Those who are impatient can find the more recent examples.

They should read the report from Norman Dodd. He was the staff director of the Congressional Committee to Investigate the Tax-Exempt Foundations in 1954 for the Reece Commission (or Committee). Reece was the congressional chairman who set-up this committee to see why the big foundations, the philanthropists, the ones with tax-exempt status and incredible amounts of money, why they were funding what seemed to be the communist groups within the United States and abroad. Coming from his perspective (Norman Dodd), which was a tunnel, where he had swallowed his version of history, went to some of the "better schools," as they say. He started off in the banking system. He went through the collapse of the great banks; and then later was asked to do the Reece Commission or Committee investigation, on behalf of the speaker of the House of Congress.

He went round the Ford, Carnegie, Guggenheim, Rockefeller Foundations; and they told him quite bluntly, at the top, that they took their orders directly from the White House. Not from the Congress, but from the White House. Tie that in with Professor Carroll Quigley's statement in "Tragedy & Hope" and in the "Anglo-American Establishment," that for some time, up to 50 years prior to the writing of the books in the '60’s, Quigley states, as a historian of the Council on Foreign Relations. He said, “there's always a certain amount of competition allowed with the lower Congressional parties and individuals, but the ones at the top...” (The ones, in other words, that would get to the White House, is what he referred to), “...and the coterie around them had been vetted by a much higher organization outside of the democratic or republican rule.” The idea that was brought in, a long time ago, into the system was that the democratic appeal was to the common people (the masses of people), to give them an impression that they had a say in the direction of their lives and their offspring for times to come.

However, it had always been known, including in ancient Greece, that democracy was slow, cumbersome. When you have party bickering, and personal bickering for power, it took forever to get even necessary agendas through. It also meant you had a lot of unnecessary time consuming, labor consuming and money consuming agendas that were the result of conflicts of parties. It was therefore decided, that to keep the people happy, they would promote the idea of democracy, with always the understanding that most people (to the elite) are classed as base people, creatures of instinct. The "profane" is what they call them, the masses et cetera, "the unwashed." Therefore, they would be guided, like children are guided. That's why you have good shepherds in every religion, which means the people are the sheep. Sheep are very dumb animals.

Deception is the rule in all of this. Norman Dodd found out from the Ford Foundation, by the guy at the top, who told him, that apart from accepting orders from the White House and they always had been (not the Congress), that the idea was to change society so vastly and greatly in America (but also for the west), as it is to comfortably merge the Soviet system with that that of the western system. Therefore, they were

funding all groups, all conflicting groups, because through conflict, you have compromise down the road. Compromise is a stepping stone towards the next part; then more conflict; then more compromise; to the next part. That's how society is guided.

The ancients used to say, that if you could understand nature with its opposites, the dialectic—and the opposite of summer is winter, the opposite of spring is autumn—then you could predict the next stage that the public would go through. In other words, you bring them from a spring. You bring them to the summer. You guide them to the fall. You guide them to the winter. Conflict is necessary when you have an agenda, a planned agenda and you're dealing with such a variety of mentalities in society; a variety of conflicting interests. That was the reason given to Dodd, that those much higher than the runners of the foundation, the directors of them and all the other foundations, said there were too many conflicting interests that could not be reconciled; therefore, a supra-guiding-government, you might say, was really in charge. What they didn't tell him was that it had been in charge of an awful long time, because in the 1700's, in the higher Masonic books, they wrote about this. They wrote a lot about it in the French books of the 1700's, of how to guide the world into this new efficient society that would come to be.

They knew that personal interests, group interests and even business interests would conflict. Therefore, there could only be one dominant minority, as there already was, even in the 1700's. It's now come to pass, as always, 50 years or more after the events, or at least when it started, one part of it has been admitted to—and that is that the CIA had a branch, which promoted all of the American culture and was in charge of everything, fashion, you name it, from the top, including the nihilistic art for artists. All those things which right-wing people would think were communist, radical, nihilistic, were promoted, not by the Soviet Union, but by those within the CIA and those who worked for the great foundations, as Dodd was told, were primarily ex-OSS (a precursor of the CIA) and CIA members. That's why they got off with what they're doing, right up to the present day.

That's why you have a Rockefeller, who set-up the World Council of Churches (WCC). They love "Wick-," you know, "Wiccanism." They love NSA, NASA, the head of the Sanhedrin. All these occultic terms they love to use; and it is no different in any other western country. It's the same system. The intelligence agencies have compartments, and often one part at the bottom doesn't know what the higher parts are doing. They know not to ask, as a "need to know" basis, but they all have a top department, which not only works with all other intelligence agencies, they are part of "the one" intelligence agency.

Mr. Rockefeller gives out World Citizenship Awards, and has for many years, to many of the names you're familiar with, from newscasts over the years. The World Citizenship idea is very old. Sounds appealing to many people, who, in lower orders, work towards it. They think it's a good idea; and it certainly would be—if it was leading to a fair and just system. Fair from everybody's point of view, because legalistically, remember, everything can be interpreted in double-speak, two ways, depending on how you view it. We are dealing with deception, which specializes in legalistic words, which do often have double meanings.

We find, for instance, that every major author and artist, from classical to rock music (the ones who guided that), but definitely the big authors, especially historians—who wrote and rewrote history, with slants to guide your thoughts to conclusions, which you would then agree with because you thought you'd been IN-FORMED—were employed by the big foundations. They were given scholarships, picked at school for their abilities, then, often, put through by the Guggenheim foundation in the U.S., and others sent off to London for their education, their final education as to their role in what kinds of histories they would write. What slants they would put upon it. What facts they would omit and what alterations they would insert. This is then taught in major schools, and generations grow up thinking that what they've been told is true.

It's difficult for the average person to get past the shock, or even if they can get to the stage of shock. Most can't even do that. They can't believe they've been so carefully groomed and lied to. It never occurs to you, "why would you be lied to in a school? Isn't a school a good thing to teach you truth?" However, school is really a scientific format of putting you in a tunnel.

At the top of the greatest foundations and societies, the ones who speak equality, fairness and justice—are the biggest liars of all. Like the politician, they tell the people what they want to hear, but always for a different ending; and it will be a different ending, always. They believe they must always deceive the great

"unwashed masses," who cannot comprehend the “greater things,” as they rush about their lives; and payoff their credit cards and try to pay their rent; and buy all the goodies that flood in and are temporarily being made available; as we go through this consuming frenzy, as though there's no tomorrow.

The world that was envisaged a long time ago was a world of peace for an elite, for the intelligentsia, where they will no longer need to fool the people, because through science, they would perfect the great masses into being better servants.

The faith was all to be put in the sciences of psychology: mass psychology, educational psychology, the psychology of media indoctrination, entertainment indoctrination where there's always messages, so that we'd come to a stage where science would be God. We wouldn't question what we're given as facts, because the scientists are only the white-coated priesthoods of today. In olden times, not so long ago in fact, people believed everything the priests of any nation, any creed, told them. Now it's just the white-coated scientists; and rather than talk in Latin, saying things which sound impressive and magical, but which you don't understand, they talk in scientific jargon, where compiling words and adding them together can make you believe pretty well anything.

Eventually this parallel government, this quiet behind-the-scenes government that hid behind charity, primarily, philanthropy, would come more and more to the fore. The time limits for this happening were discussed at the setting up of the League of Nations; and then further discussed, with timetables, when they set-up the United Nations. Today, they're also calling a lot of it public/private partnerships, the idea being that the big international corporations, which are part of the foundation system, because they all work together. Often, money is funneled from one to the other, to the big foundations and back again. They can get the jobs done quicker for the dominant minority, rather than having to go through the lower houses of government, where they squabble and bicker over egos, as the little ones want more and more fame for themselves.

However, as long as those at the top of all parties are vetted by the same dominant minority, they keep the agendas on track. The conflicts that are caused as they bring about this world system are many. The most obvious one was understood a long time ago. This isn't the first time in the world where peoples have been moved en masse, into another territory, and become the victims of squabbles and fights and cultural clashes.

Look at the ancient tyrants of the Middle East, when they moved whole peoples off the land into other lands. Look at the histories of London, when they mandated populations within Britain would be moved en masse to the "dominions," as they called them, the Commonwealth.

Read "The History of the European Union." At least that's what's been made available to us, so far. There are other books, which are less well known about it. Where they said a long time ago that the Crème de la Crème from the schooling system, in all countries, would form a new traveling bureaucracy, a nomadic group where they'd travel from city to city across the world, with temporary homes, serving the dominant minority: "The Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order" of Jacques Attali.

This is already happening. They have European newspapers now, you can look into the job section, and you’ll find that they already have the best in certain professions and jobs, moving from their own homelands, to wherever the work is. For every winner, how many losers are there? What happens to them? Well, tough luck. That's what happens to them.

In the United States, you’re seeing a steady drumbeat, to drum up hatred against the incoming Mexicans and others—it's not just Mexicans from Latin America—so that the people will fight the effect of a policy, by fighting the people at the bottom, rather than going for the cause. “The cause” sit in lofty towers, in big foundations and they fund all the movements and the associations that bring in and promote integration. They're unscathed. It's a sad thing when people turn, when ordinary people turn on ordinary people from another country because their policies are pushing them into yours.

Rockefeller said in one of his speeches, "The current generation is the cannon fodder for this part of their agenda." “Cannon fodder,” those are his words, as the changes are to occur. I have it on tape. That's what it is. That's what we are to these people, the elitists that can give us great sounding words of integration,

peace and prosperity, et cetera; while to their own, they talk about the populations being "cannon fodder" for the particular change.

Then he said, "You can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." So the shattered lives, the mayhem that ensues, as cultures come together into conflict through mass migrations, is just unfortunate cracking of eggs to make the omelet—the agenda must come to pass; and through the conflict, you'll find that there's a totalitarian system that already has everything it needs, written into laws under emergency laws, will then be enforced, affecting everybody; and they will use the conflict to justify it.

YOU'RE on a CHESSBOARD and you DON'T even know YOU'RE a PAWN.

Norman Dodd also found out, that by going through the records of some of these foundations, that they'd all come to the conclusion, a long time ago, that to unite a world and bring in a new system of living, a new way of living, new values, values which obviously could not simply evolve. They'd have to be taught, indoctrinated. That's why they hired all the best authors. They trained them, in fact. They picked them as scholars and gave them scholarships. They knew that war—they could think of nothing more than war—war was the main motivating force for pooling people together into a common cause, and to create changes, great change. That's why it's been used down through the eons.

People always think they're fighting for freedom; and often, down the road, it might take some time, you'll find you've all been had and that those things that you fought for were all illusions. When you compare it to what you end up with, you can often end up with a worse tyranny than you'd ever imagined.

Carroll Quigley also said that. He was a member of the intelligensic elite group, who chose people to be Rhode Scholars, who chose them for other scholarships too, and who believed firmly in the agenda. He said that in war, you can get more done in five years of war, with bureaucracies springing up, et cetera (that's what he meant) and laws just rammed through on a social level. He says that how you can do it. For social change, "you can get more done in five years of war than in 50 years of peace." That's why you've had wars against drugs, wars against pretty well everything now, poverty. Nothing ends up the way you thought it would end up, because it didn't have the initial intent that you thought it did. It created massive bureaucracies and more and more police powers—more intrusive. As you're being trained, and have been for the last 40, 50 years, to obey; and those who were there to serve you, have been taught gradually to dominate you and train you.

Not too long ago, I did a talk and I read off on a scientific magazine's site, and I demolished their child-like indoctrination of the global warming theory. The next day, they pulled it off their site.

Last week, I talked about this possible television station in Holland that was going to "raffle," you might say, a game show type thing, a dying woman's kidneys off to people who needed them. The next day after I talked about it, they came out and said it was a hoax, which I doubt. It was testing the waters, a trial balloon, which they do all the time; and the content was true enough, because we have been so debased. We're ready now for this kind of thing to be shown, as misery is flaunted in a game show, as the circuses of ancient Rome are revived. The people are ready, because you can over-stimulate all faculties until you go into deviancy; and you can have deviant societies and whole populations.

When we think about, prior to the '50's, the old idea of a Mafia, which was started up as a branch, by the way, of Freemasonry. Giuseppe Mazzini, the revolutionary, who was trained by Albert Pike, set-up the Mafia. He authorized it to come in, and gave it its manifesto and its charters. The Mafia were the guys who dealt with all the underworld. They dealt with the baser things in life that people are prone to. Yet we're transformed and transitioned into society where, worldwide, especially across Europe and the Americas—the same format, because it's all one. We're already one, and have been for your whole life, in fact. You have to be trained slowly to accept it, that's all. That's the only difference.

The governments authorized the starting up of casinos, which at one time was the realm of Mafia. Your governments authorized casinos, which have the little glitz and glamour and the girls with the scanty clothing and all the best attributes that attract people. Bright lights and you lose your money. In the earlier days when they brought in these casinos, I think they came into Britain around the '70's, in selected areas.

Supposedly, we were told, to allay our fears and to camouflage the fact that your government now and always was the Mafia: the money collected would go to charity, of course. They always hide behind charity and good works. Here's the big kicker: "Your national debt will get paid off," and everyone says, "That's wonderful," because we've got such massive national debts to international bankers; yet, years later, you find everything still goes up. Taxes still go up. The debt gets bigger. We're never told how much of the debt is paid off by the big casinos.

When you have money going towards hospitals, which are run by our tax money in the first place, and who get fixed sums every year (not so much fixed). They always spend every penny they have. The big rush is at the end of the financial year, to spend all they have or they won't get the same next year. How could they possibly accept donations, which would then deduct from the money that they're allocated by the government? Where does this money go that they're given? Think about it.

The corruption at the top is and always has been astronomical, because the world of the profane, "the unwashed masses," as they say, is there to serve them. Low Freemasons really think "the profane" are just the ignorant, the baser people—the pool, the same pool that they came from themselves; and that by self-improvement, as if by rote and wearing silly little outfits with aprons that squares their offspring that comes from the genitals. That's why it covers the penis. They will make a better world; whereas the brighter ones who get up way past the usual degrees clue in as to its true intent; but it's hard to attack charitable foundations. The word charity itself is so nice, as they pretend to help the widow and the orphans. An allegory for something much deeper, and not what you think.

Three years ago, the United Nations had a special documentary out on its future World State. China was picked as the model for the world state. They showed you how the Chinese big festivals put on by the government, with all the acrobats and so on making big, almost like cake-like structures, the gateau of human beings all working in unison. This was a symbol of everything and everybody working together. They're applauded for their 'one child per family' policy. We've all to copy this, for only one part of the whole agenda. The agenda is the "never ending story," because human kind is the building material; and it's up to those at the top, not the creators, but the architects. Architects can only take material that's already in existence, and through science understand how to use it, or "perfect it," as they say.

Just like in Egypt, Osiris was the allegory for the church of those in the higher mysteries; and Osiris was the body. Same story in countless religions, because they're all given from the same source (different names).

To finish off, I'd like to just mention that since the '50's at least, the same CIA, which ran the culture industry, left-wing and right-wing groups and funded them, and had them in conflict (at least openly in the papers, on the surface), neither side, neither followers knowing they're being guided—also ran what's called "the patriot business"; and it truly is a business, which has been going on for a long time.

I remember an elderly woman in her eighties calling up a talk show, when the patriot business was primarily on the AM and short-wave radio worldwide, hearing the usual stuff about terror, terror, terror—"here's the antidote: buy this." She said, "I've watched this for years, my whole life," she said, "and nothing changes, except the agenda goes on," and it's true. We are the best-informed slaves in existence, that ever were in existence.

The patriot business takes two formats. One is to sell you all the gold and silver, even though it will be useless to you at the end, because in their own business plan, you'll be throwing it in the streets. It's very heavy stuff to carry, if you've got beans as well to carry, perhaps, or water; and it's only worth what the person who's going to barter the goods that you want decides on, ultimately, in a crisis situation.

The other part is the whole alternate health industry, which is also run by the same groups, where, under the guise of discussing illnesses, you're being programmed to be terrified and hyperchondriacal. At the end, they always give you the solutions and the antidotes, which are terribly expensive. That is the only type of outlet that a person like myself can even be heard upon, these shows. That's the format, because there are no free independent outlets out there. Yes, everybody's got blog-spots and so on, but that's temporary, too. They even said before they gave us the Internet—they coined the term, "the information wars." These people are ready for wars. They don't wait for them starting and say, "What shall we do about it? Let's counter it." They

set it up in advance, so they expect everything like this to happen.

The other shows I get on are primarily the New Age type shows, the Art Bell clones, which are meant to fascinate people. They cater primarily to New Age—the New Age set-up, again, by the same people at the top, to bring in a new way, to also disable the minds of the people, to lessen cohesion with people, because New Agers are taught really that the "me syndrome" is all important. It's my journey. It's my, me, me, I; and when that happens, you've just given away your ability to survive, because people get through great crisis in history by helping each other. You can meditate all you want. You can also learn all your breathing rhythms et cetera, or hyperventilate and see spots before your eyes for altered states, but if an experience doesn't have purpose to it, it's just a dream. True experiences are rare. Very few have the ability to have them, because all the work, ultimately, is not done by repetition of formula. The work is done by the mind working upon your self and analyzing you, the good and the bad and the ugly.

The New Agers are taught to look upon the positive. Therefore, they don't want to know what's happening in the world, so they've been deactivated from participating and being indignant about the horrors that are happening and will happen. Then, after I'm on some of these New Ager shows, they'll have some guy on about having sex with a space alien, so to the listener (who doesn't know too much), when he thinks of me, when I'm spouting out facts, he'll wrap it up with all of the other stuff, the dreaming, until it's all meaningless. It's just what I've said becomes fantasy to them. It's wrapped up with the fantasy.

That's the sad state of the world. It's the true state of the world; and nothing grabs people's attentions more than escapism into the supernatural. People who crave the supernatural won't achieve it. People who want power—and that's mainly why individuals go into it, is to find power—would abuse it. There are other people who truly believe they can mix science with religion or those things that religion talks about or promotes. Yet, science itself has been directed for hundreds, if not thousands of years to a specific ending. You can't use something which is intended to dominate you. It didn't come with two handles. It came with one handle; and those who design these sciences hold the handle. You can't have a bit of one and the other. "You can't have your cake and eat it too," as they say.

Science will not help. Science is designed to alter humanity into better servants. Science is designed to give massive life-extension to a small dominant minority. They will not extend it to others, because they have a de-population agenda on the go at the same time. Why would they give you life extension? Think about it. They don't think you're so special.

Part of the whole Darwinian concept was to indoctrinate people into a belief in evolution. Then around the 1800's, 1900's, they talked about how evolution jumps—just jumps a whole area of improvement into another type of evolution. "The Great Leap Forward," they call it. That's what's been drummed into people that have been brought up by comic books with the superstars, with super powers through science. You must want their chains. It makes it so much easier when you put your hands out to be cuffed voluntarily. Never ends up with the good ending, though. Yet people are expecting "The Great Leap Forward," and everything thinks: they're special and "I'll be one of the chosen to get all of the great benefits that science is going to confer upon the privileged few."

The only hope the good people left in this world have is to help each other, to promote humane values, to point to the injustices and the horror that's being done in the name of progress and science. When we devalue human life, and we have drastically, right down the 20th century to the present, we're devaluing ourselves; when we casually take euthanasia, which again is legal in Holland (it's state authorized), when we take these things as normal, because the eugenics program always was run by the elite, and the agenda for eugenics is run by an elite. They have never stopped, never will stop, because they have never faltered or altered their course. They set their plans and they work towards them. If they seem to back off for a little while, they come back again, often under many guises, but they eventually get what they want, because the people are diverted off into other areas of crisis or economic depression or personal mishaps, in this dysfunctional society as their relationships fall apart, intentionally so.

Only by helping each other, not by being stupid and turning the other cheek to the psychopaths—because there's plenty of them in today's world, in all strata of society—will this course alter; and it won't alter for everyone. People are deciding their futures. Even the ignorant are deciding their future, because we all have

personal choices, daily. The beginning of all understanding comes with reflection upon one's self, and when you ask, "Who am I? What am I?" That's the path that leads you to questioning everything, because you make decisions all along in your search, for yourself, and your decisions do affect others, even in your personal life, all the time.

Ultimately, you don't need a god to forgive you. The hardest thing that people have in life, if they still have some natural morality or conscience in them, the hardest thing is being able to forgive yourself. Gods can always forgive. So, don't fight with each other. Conflict is managed by intelligent people who understand the sciences. Those who follow their leaders in ethnic groups, racial group, creeds—be very careful, because the survival of those people 'over there' also defines your own survival.

When we don't care or have empathy for people who are being blown up or bombed, elsewhere in the world, or starved to death, we're condemning ourselves. One day it will come around to you, and who will be there to weep for you or help? That is part of the survival instinct, to help others in distress. It truly is, because as you help others, you help yourself. Maybe not immediately, in the same way, but it's the best insurance policy for survival there is.

I speak to those who are looking and searching. I hope to fill in the gaps that have led you to where you are, give you the information. It's uplifting to see young people here and there, across the world, who are catching on and may be diverted from going into the circle—the round and round circle of trying to quiet their minds by drugs or alcohol or destructive means.

For myself and Hamish, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

"There But For Fortune"
By Phil Ochs (Live at Vancouver 1968)

Good evening. This is my first evening in Vancouver. I've been to Canada, Toronto and Montreal where all the extremists live.

Show me a prison, show me a jail
Show me a prison man whose face has grown pale

And I'll show you a young man
With many reasons why
And there but for fortune may go you or I

Show me an alley, show me a train
Show me a hobo who sleeps out in the rain

And I'll show you a young man
With many reasons why
And there but for fortune may go you or I

Show me the whiskey stains on the floor
Show me a drunken man as he stumbles out the door

And I'll show you a young man
With many reasons why
And there but for fortune may go you or I

Show me the country where the bombs had to fall
Show me the ruins of the buildings once so tall

And I'll show you a young man
With so many reasons why

And there but for fortune may go you or I
Or I

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"UKRAINIAN GENOCIDE,
UKRAINIAN ANTI-FREEMASONIC BILL"
February 23, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 23, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi. I'm Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and a few others which you'll see on the site. Today is February 23, 2007. To finish off this week, I was thinking to talk about an event which happened in the 20th century, which was almost lost in the massive upheavals going round the world at the time, across Europe especially, and that was the famine in the Ukraine.

The Ukrainian people had an incredibly hard time, being whacked first by the communist system, the soviet system, and eventually became a battle field. When the Soviets moved in World War II while the Natzis were also moving in in World War II and the people who lived primarily in rural areas were being butchered by both sides. Horrible, horrible events occurred there which have been glossed over, as we tend to do in this wonderful world of ours, where we deny the nasty stuff and it eventually gets swept under the carpet of time.

We are so far removed in the so-called "civilized countries" from the horrors of war that they're now not even real to most people. People today can't tell the difference between fiction and reality. We've seen so many people blown up in movies, very realistic movies, that we can't tell the difference anymore. It means nothing and that's why horror can be repeated. It's easier to do it on an unsuspecting civilized public who go into a complete state of shock when it breaks out.

The Ukraine had vast farmlands with small peasant owners, owners who had lived there for generation upon generation, built their own houses, very self-sufficient and independent people. Rich culture, but to the Darwinists and the anthropologists that made up the Natzi and Soviet systems, these people were classed really as a stagnant population. They were not progressive and if you're not progressive they come down with a big stick on you to teach you a lesson or eliminate you. That's part of the Darwin theory. Those who can't adapt into this new system that's supposed to naturally evolve have to be eliminated and can't go forward into the new, an old Hindu philosophy really and since that's what Darwinism is based on and all Freemasonry is too.

This article comes from the moss.news.com, from I guess Moscow, created on the 27.11.2006. This is what it says:

"Ukraine marks the 73rd Anniversary of Soviet-era Famine that Claimed 10 million Lives."

Alan: When people ask me about monuments or social days towards holocausts, I've said over and over, I wish every country would put up memorials to government-created holocausts to their own peoples because they're all over the world. This is what it says:

"Holding flickering candles and standing in perfect stillness, thousands of Ukrainians gathered on a fog-shrouded square to mourn 10 million compatriots who died of starvation during a man-made Soviet-era famine 73 years ago, The Associated Press reports.

During the height of the 1932-33 famine, known here as Holodomor, or Death by Hunger, 25,000 people died every day, devastating entire villages. Cases of cannibalism were widespread as desperation deepened. Those who resisted were shot or sent off to Siberia.

"I do not ask, I demand that the Ukrainian parliament recognize Holodomor as genocide," President Viktor Yushchenko told the crowd gathered on Kiev's Mykhaylivska Square on Saturday in a short address followed by a minute of silence and the tolling of bells.

Soviet dictator Josef Stalin provoked the famine in a campaign to force peasants to give up their private farms and join collectives."

Alan: This collective stuff really gets to me you know. We're all one. We all have to be one. Our new communitarianism, which is being propagated in the West, the same stuff. We're all a big community and it's not a recent thing or phenomena. This has been going on since the Soviet system, this whole idea towards the collective, the hive.

"Authorities collectivized agriculture throughout the Soviet Union, but farmers in Ukraine — known as the breadbasket of the U.S.S.R. — fiercely resisted and bore the brunt of the man-made disaster.

Moscow has warned Kiev against using the term genocide, arguing that the issue should not be “politicized,” and some Ukrainian lawmakers agreed, proposing that it be termed a “tragedy” instead."
Alan: It was a tragedy, yes. There's your legalisms at work again to try and take the nastiness out of what actually happened. It was just a tragedy. Real people just like you and I and mom and dad and granny and grandpa were starved to death and killed and shot.
"Russia argues that the orchestrated famine did not specifically target Ukrainians and also affected others, including Russians and Kazakhs. But historians say that the overwhelming majority of victims were Ukrainians, and the famine coincided with Stalin’s effort to quash growing Ukrainian nationalism."
Alan: I hope people realize how Sovietization and the Western capital system are one and the same thing since their goal is exactly the same. To end nationalism was the cry of Soviets, by creating a world empire of collectivization, specialization, bureaucracies, and no independent planning of your own life. It would all be planned for you by experts and that just happened to the same thing in the West.
"Yushchenko appealed to Russia to “stand by our side” and recognize the mass starvation as genocide. “With this high example, demonstrate the human empathy that is inherent to the Russian people,” he said.

“How can it be called anything but genocide,” said Kateryna Kryvenko, 78, who recalled crying at the feet of Soviet officials as they ransacked her family’s village home, carting off what little food her family had managed to hide under a floorboard. Authorities took everything, and Kryvenko’s father and three brothers and sisters died.

During the Soviet era, the mass starvation was a closely guarded state secret, but information trickled out over the years. Ten nations, including the United States, have recognized the famine as an act of genocide, defined as the deliberate and systematic destruction of a racial, political or cultural group. Genocide is a crime under international law."
Alan: But don't hold your breath. They won't take this any further.
"Ukraine’s Parliament Speaker Oleksandr Moroz said Saturday that he supports recognizing the mass starvation as genocide, and said the president’s bill would come before parliament this week. Some lawmakers from Prime Minister Viktor Yanukovych’s Russia-leaning Party of Regions"
Alan: They've got a Party of Regions.
"suggested watering it down, but party member Taras Chornovil predicted the president’s version would ultimately pass. Yanukovych joined Yushchenko in Saturday’s commemorations.

“Those who deny the Holodomor ... hate us, our spirit, our future,” Yushchenko told the crowd that gathered on the square after a silent procession in which marchers carried aloft white banners representing every Ukrainian region. Black ribbons were hung from the banners; black ribbons were also hung on Ukraine’s blue-and-yellow national flag Saturday.

“The tragedy is of such a scale that it is hard to even imagine,” said Oksana Yatsyuk, 18, as she held a flickering candle — one of 25,000 expected to be laid on two Kiev squares to honor the victims. “And to think that one man created all this terror, this genocide.”

Under Stalin, each village was ordered to provide the state with a quota of grain, but the demands typically exceeded crop yields."
Alan: It's kind of like taxation from government. It always seems to exceed what you can afford.
"As village after village failed to meet the requirements, they were put on a blacklist. The government seized all food and residents were prohibited from leaving — effectively condemning them to starvation.

“On behalf of Ukraine, I will insist that the victims of Holodomor be recognized as martyrs of one of the biggest catastrophes in the history of mankind,” Yushchenko said."
Alan: Perhaps instead of having children recite a national prayer to obey a system over which they have no control, they could recite the following in school and learn it by heart perhaps.
"The Box"
By John Denver

Once upon a time, in the land of Hushabye,
Round about the wondrous days of yore.
They came across a sort of box,

bound up with chains and locked with locks,
And labeled "Kindly Do Not Touch, It's War."

A decree was issued round about all with a flourish and a shout,
and a gaily colored mascot tripping lightly on the fore,
"Don't fiddle with this deadly box, or break the chains, or pick the locks,
And Please... don't ever play about with war."

Well, the children understood, children happen to be good,
and they were just as good around the time of yore.
They didn't try to pick the locks, or break into that deadly box,
they never tried to play about with war.

Mommies didn't either, Sisters, Aunts, Grannies neither,
'cause they were quiet and sweet and pretty in those wondrous days of yore.
Well very much the same as now, and not the ones to blame somehow,
for opening up that deadly box of war.

But someone did... someone battered in the lid,
and spilled the insides out across the floor.
A sort of bouncy bumpy ball, made up of guns
and flags and all the tears and horror and the death that goes with war.

It bounced right out and went bashing all about,
and bumping into everything in store.
And what was sad and most unfair is that it didn't really seem to care,
much who it bumped, or why, or what, or for.

It bumped the children mainly, and I'll tell you this quite plainly,
It bumps them everyday... and more... and more,
and leaves them dead and burned and dying, thousands of them sick and crying,
cause when it bumps... it's really very sore.

Now there's a way to stop the ball, it isn't difficult at all,
all it takes is wisdom.
I'm absolutely sure that we could get it back into the box...
and bind the chains and lock the locks.
But no one seems to want to save the children anymore.

Well, that's the way it all appears, cause it's been bouncing round for years and years
in spite of all the wisdom wizzed since those wondrous days of yore.
And the time they came across The Box, bound up with chains and locked
with locks and labeled "Kindly Do Not Touch, It's War."

Now while I'm on the Ukraine, I can tie this in from the same mosnews.com Ukrainian Parliamentary blurb here where they suggest jailing Freemasons. This is from the 07.12.2004.

You see, Freemasonry under the guise of charity and just a good bunch of guys having a joke with each other, a little boy's club, is a help themselves organization which takes over any system into which it's introduced, with oaths of secrecy – blood oaths and death oaths and all the rest of it. You'd have to ask yourself why charitable organizations must take death oaths for charity's sake. Of course it's nothing to do with charity. The big charity is in their own pockets and they help each other to get contracts, special government contracts. They must swear to keep each other secret from the public and from everyone else, the profane as they say. It's a system that runs the systems in every country.

Once the Soviet Union came down, it was in the newspapers in the West that Freemasons from America and Britain were sending brothers off to reestablish Masonic lodges in these particular sovietized countries. They got in right away and you wonder why the corruption is going on and how these boys manage to keep all their little deals secret, these multimillion deals they end up getting. Well their brotherhood is alive and well, that's why.

This little blurb that goes like this.
"Ukrainian MP Taras Chornovil has suggested that the country's parliament, the Supreme Rada, introduce criminal responsibility for Freemasonry, the MigNews web-site reported on Tuesday.

Taras Chornovil is the son of the late nationalist leader Vyacheslav Chornovil, and his appointment as an adviser to presidential candidate Viktor Yanukovich on West-Ukrainian affairs earlier this year provoked much criticism in nationalist circles. He will head Yanukovich's campaign headquarters in the repeat of the controversial second round of Ukrainian presidential elections.

He has submitted to the Rada a bill entitled "On amendments to the Criminal Code of Ukraine", according to which, membership of Freemason organizations, or any other organizations that require rituals and oaths of higher priority than the current law, must be punished by a jail sentence of up to three years.

The bill also reads that the members of Masonic organizations who are Ukrainian civil servants, law enforcers or military servicemen must be jailed for three to seven years."
Alan: Now I doubt that they'll put this bill through.
"Ukraine's president, members of parliament, civil servants of ministerial rank, military servicemen and law enforcers of the rank of major-general or higher, if discovered to be members of Freemason organizations, may face up to 10 years in prison.

If the membership in a Masonic organization causes deaths, a threat to Ukraine's national integrity or its defense potential, members of the organization must be imprisoned for 10 to 15 years, the bill reads.

In February, the leader of Ukraine's Socialist Party, Aleksander Moroz, said that about 300 of Ukraine's top officials were members of the St. Stanislaus Order Masonic Lodge. Later, other left-wing parties and also the pro-Western bloc headed by Yulia Tymoshenko also called on the government to ban the St Stanislaus Order in Ukraine.
Alan: You see these characters have their little clubs throughout all the countries, especially up in the realms which you take for granted, your police, your military, civil service, bureaucracy, politicians. Wherever the public money feeds them, that's where they are. The public produce the honey for the hive. That's your tax money. That's where the biggest money happens to be. It's in that big pot and they all want to get in there and take scoops of it out for themselves, so they put their boys in at the top to make sure that the honey trickles in the right direction. It's run on a criminal basis, basically, where they are an elitist group claiming to be enlightened and it's their duty really to use the profane. That's what the profane are there for according to them.
Other countries are having their problems with them and they're sworn to secrecy. Well how can you be sworn to secrecy to serve a brotherhood first and foremost and help each other and lie on oath for each other if need be and serve your country too. It's impossible you see. This is through the entire world this system from the top to the bottom and many people live their lives completely oblivious of it.
They don't know why they can't get the right jobs. They don't know why they're passed over for promotions and so on, and it's because they don't have the right connections. That's why.
Now here is another country that's got its pretty big problems with freemasonry. This is from the Observer-Guardian-UK with a Northern Ireland story, Saturday, July 27, 2003 from the Observer.
"The police service of Northern Ireland is to become the first in the Western world to make officers register their membership of secret societies such as the Masons. A Register of Interest will become mandatory for all policemen and women up to and including Chief Constable Hugh Orde within the next three weeks.
"And the register, which will reveal how many officers hold membership of the Orange Order, will also be handed over to Northern Ireland's Police Ombudsman, Nuala O'Loan. She will have the right to refer during investigations into alleged bias, maltreatment of suspects or the mishandling of police inquiries to any officer's membership of secret societies.
Alan: You will see that Northern Ireland for instance where the Orange Order, probably one of the most militant Orders within Freemasonry which gives allegiance to the Queen, the Crown, and I know lots of them over in Scotland and Ireland. I've met them and these guys are fanatics. They're trained from childhood to be fanatics and to hate Catholics, to utterly hate them. And yet, you know this is one of the older orders of Freemasonry which the British government used very effectively in the armed forces as far back as the 1700's. The first "traveling lodges" as they called them were in the British regiments. They swore complete allegiance to the Crown; regardless of whatever they were told to do, they would do it. Even through the

Americas these guys, wherever these regiments went, they would often leave a lodge behind them in towns, the Orange Order, going back to King Billie as they call him, King William of Orange.
The Orange Free State. The color of orange is very important in the present world system and certainly the Orange Free State is too. That's where The Hague happens to be. The Orange Order used to go through the towns in Ireland, I don't know if they still do, and the towns in Scotland as well with their Orange Day Parade. You'll see these characters with all their Masonic regalia and their banners and guys with swords drawn and clubs. They do these strange little jeering dances as they went down the road, down the street of their march, supposedly to commemorate the defeating of the Irish a long time ago.
The Catholics were made to watch this and feel as though they were second class or even lower citizens. This was encouraged and held up and authorized by the British Crown who kept turmoil going. They must keep turmoil going, chaos, to bring out the order. In freemasonry you'll find all the orders of the rainbow with their colors, all specialized in different parts and remember not just the primary colors, but the colors in between, even unknown to some of the Masons themselves. Specialized orders.
You'll find this in every country on the planet. A religion which encompasses all other religions and yet is seldom noticed by the people as they walk past these little lodges in their villages, towns and cities and they think it's just some sort of charitable boys club where they play themselves and get away from their wives for a little while. It's much, much deeper. You don't take these kind of oaths as an adult and accept the penalties for disclosing the information or the secrets as they call it. You don't take these kind of oaths lightly. These are taken with complete conviction because they're serious oaths and they must lie to everyone pretty well to protect a brother.
They also let freemasons off with petty things: fines, parking offenses, speeding offenses. They get deals on their property assessments. When they need loans from banks, they get them very quickly, generally the same day. They're automatically approved and passed and verified and vouched for. A system within a system. And the Masonic policeman that will stop you and give you the hard time, if you give him the right signs and passwords will let you go; and the guy behind you who doesn't know the right signs and passwords will have to pay up and pay up and pay up and take the consequences – and we call this a fair just system.
There's nothing fair and just about it, and even if you try to close them down they'll simply metamorph into another thing, another area, a different name, and carry on with more secrecy because the world is run by secrecy. Your secret services, intelligence services, are freemasonic as well. It's pretty well mandatory that you must be a Mason to be part of it because you've already learned how to keep your mouth shut and how to stand up in lie for each other if need be. That's quite the insurance policy for the secret service agents and people who could take the heat if they were ever found doing the nefarious things which they often do. It's an insurance policy.
Same in the police. When the police foul up and someone's head is on the block as they say, because he shot someone by mistake or whatever, the rest of them will stand up for this guy. They'll all sit and write the same story in their books, stand up in court and justify whatever ridiculous story they give to get their brother off the hook. There's nothing new in this at all. This kind of behavior encourages worse behavior each time they get away with it because that's human nature.
Not only the male lodges have to be watched carefully and scrutinized, so do the female ones because the female ones tend to go off onto the school boards and other charity events and they become directors and so on; and you wonder where all your policies locally are coming from and how we're becoming globalized and following international standards. You've got to check out every single person who you have allowed to get up over your head and make laws which affect you. You must demand to know what organizations they have sworn allegiance to, and some of them are very well camouflaged if you just read their names. Tremendously well camouflaged, not by chance.
And people say how do you stop this? How do you divert it? How do you deflect this agenda? And I tell them, if you're going to play the game, and that's all it is, is playing a game of voting in pre-selected people, you better demand to know everything about that person that you're going to give your authority to who's going to pass laws which will affect you or your children. You have the right to know everything which they have subscribed to, joined, sworn allegiance to, and then you better do your homework and find out what kind of strange religion is this that runs your world which you think is just a charitable institution?
The U.S. is probably the most openly freemasonic nation or even empire in the world. It's throughout all of its symbols, emblems, parades. You'll see presidents giving speeches. Look at the flags behind them. Look at the objects placed around them. Everything is freemasonic openly. You're seeing freemasonic parades when you watch the military. Look at all the clubs, your business organizations, the banking organizations, the medical. Look at the symbols they use for the medical associations, the Chamber of Commerce and so

on. And even the trade unions, which used to do marches through the streets with their banners, look at them very carefully because all of it and all of it is freemasonic. It's quite incredible that populations can come and go. Generations can come and go and have no idea, even though it's all around them that they're being guided and run and ruled by a religion.

A religion that shows its symbols openly and you become used to them, taking it for granted it must be somehow normal to have the same symbols repeated as logos et cetera all around you. The one big religion which runs all the religions, and yes, you have ministers who are members. Some of the church organizations are worse than others. I think the Baptist church in the States openly admitted they have the most freemasonic members who are ministers and that was okay with them, but the other ones are the same too.

In fact in some of the Masonic books they take credit and tell you the names of the founders of the different sects of the religions, protestant sects, in the United States and they tell you what degree of freemasonry they happen to be. And the flocks, the sheep never know, never think to ask what is all of these strange symbols and why would their minister be a member of a club that keeps its secrets to itself?

Remember that when the Templars moved off from France with their fleet, which was never found, they didn't stop there. They went across to Scotland and made their base at the west coast at Argyllshire and metamorphed into another society which was allowed. Some of the members were allowed to marry and mix with the people, and who ran the banking system of the time? Well the Templars did. They never stopped. Chameleons can come into any church and take over. With the money backing them they could start all the big branches of banking, business, the medical system; and knowing they'd have opposition as they plundered the public, they created the trade unions and managed that side as well. Of course, most people would prefer to believe because generally they have members who belong to it, low level members, that it's just a charitable organization, even though their flag – when the Templars used their sea flag you had the skull and bones of the pirates who plundered and sunk ships after they robbed them with all hands on board and all passengers too. Plundering, plundering and plundering.

What was it Albert Pike said in "Morals & Dogma?" To gain power by all means and every means including the stock market manipulation. That's what he meant and become the masters over the masters of the world. Those who understand the rest of his book will understand the agenda that he was talking about and where they would take society through science and so on.

Worlds within worlds. Wheels within wheels. All around you and most of the people are oblivious or think they know what it is because Uncle Joe's a member and he comes home drunk once in a while from the club. That's a very good cover.

How can you have a society which declares on the one hand that it's open and demands your allegiance and your pay packet at times, and on the other hand the same politicians and bureaucrats with their own little secret signs and handshakes and stances and quips and words and their winks to each other can plunder you. You can't have both and expect any kind of just system.

This is from Manley P. Hall. Manley P. Hall was a spokesperson for freemasonry put out to mystify the young through the writings, cause intrigue, promote mysteries, hint at solutions to attract the youth into these organizations. He was a 33rd degree freemason and probably much higher.

This is what he said about the craft of Masonry.

"All true Masons know that their work is not secret but they realized that it must remain unknown to all who do not live the true Masonic life. Yet of the so-called secrets of freemasonry, were shouted from the house tops, the fraternity would be absolutely safe for certain spiritual qualities are necessary before the real Masonic secrets can be understood by the brethren themselves. Hence it is that the alleged exposures of freemasonry printed by the thousands and tens of thousands in 1730 down to the present hour cannot injure the fraternity. They reveal merely the outward forms in ceremonies of freemasonry. Only those who have been weighed in the balance and found to be true, upright and square have prepared themselves by their own growth to appreciate the inner meanings of their craft. To the rest of their brethren within or without the lodge their sacred rituals must remain as Shakespeare might have said words, words, words."

He is telling you right there that even the lower Masons don't know what it's all about either. They think they do. As Mr. Pike said, "They must believe that they think they know what all the symbols and ritualism means but it's not necessary that they actually really do comprehend what it means."

They're taking oaths to things which they don't understand and an agenda which they don't understand, in the hope really not to improve themselves personally, but improve themselves financially and status-wise within communities. He uses the term "sacred" here, sacred rituals, because freemasonry is a religion. You can tell by its history of revolutions and so on that it's a very powerful religion. It's led revolutions. It has a goal.

Hall himself talks about Masons taking the oaths without comprehending the import of them. They're deadly serious. He also talks about evolution through the ages. He says, "a Mason cannot be ordained or elected by ballot. He is evolved through ages of self-purification and spiritual transmutation." Here is part of the belief structure – through ages of purification, reincarnation and spiritual transmutation, the alteration of spirit itself.

He also talks about hidden masters the same as theosophy, which is just an ordained branch of freemasonry. There are many, many openly freemasonic organizations using different names and there are also a vast amount of other ones, probably more, with innocuous sounding names all working towards the same agenda and they're encouraged to go on to all kinds of societal boards like school boards, councils, that kind of thing, anything to do with social change and guidance, definitely in education big time.

They're also encouraged to accept brethren from all other faiths, which is fine, except that out of all that comes a more elitist group who believe that they've transcended all of that to join a high group, a group beyond religions, the supreme religion you might say. They would say. It's a supreme religion and they take it all on faith. They take it on faith from the top to the bottom that those above them who have more secrets and who give them orders know what they're doing, so it's a faith-based religion, to obey orders instantly without allowing your own personal opinion or emotion to become involved. That's quite the religion, faith-based.

The perfection of man, to perfect that which was left imperfect, is their goal supposedly, and sure enough, like all self-help groups you think well I guess it's just like a correspondence course from the California-based Rosicrucians where you're told how to better yourself and how to watch your words and watch your thoughts and emotions and so on; but it's much, much bigger than all of that because as you go up the reading process, the understanding process, you realize there is an incredible elitism involved at the top which believes in eugenics.

They believe in superior types of humanity and they also believe that we have evolved as far as we can go in this present state, therefore all of those at the top of the tree, the Darwinian tree you might say, deserve to be there, the crème-de-la-crème in all peoples, and they themselves constitute a new race all together. That's what they believe. They don't think that anything else can come up from the vast pool of the profane down below. The gene war is over as far as they're concerned at the top.

It's tremendously interesting. Underneath all of the allegories, which is really allegory piled upon allegory, they talk about perfecting man with little occasional hints at what they mean by perfection. Everyone's been taught, in the West, that is, since it was decided to give a particular version to the Western busy bees, that at first a deity created the perfect likeness of himself into Adam. If you read the original wording it does mean the perfect sameness, absolute sameness and the hint is that the fall of Adam was loneliness, therefore that which was also in Adam, which was female, was removed and made separate, which also meant that the deity itself was both male and female. How would you perfect that which was left un-perfect unless you put the male and female back together?

Who are these hidden masters they talk about that guide the higher worthy brethren, the same ones that theosophy talks about? Why would a society which uses the garb of helping society through charity et cetera and makes a big thing of their charitable contributions to society, why would it have to take blood-curdling oaths for charity? If that's all they were about of course they wouldn't need to. It's just that if society ever realized the ultimate intention of this worldwide religion which is within every religion. They guide every religion. If they knew the ultimate intent, if they knew the ultimate doctrine, they might not see it in the same way at all as a bunch of good old boys getting together and wearing fancy clothes and prancing around an altar.

Why can they themselves in all positions of authority forgive fellow Masons on certain things and yet slap the profane with penalties? Where is the equality in that? Isn't that a tremendous class distinction? We're looking at elitist organizations. Their training manuals are big into selecting the right mate or having them selected for you and the correct rearing of the young who will then themselves enter the craft.

You're looking at eugenics. You're looking at the judgment upon the commoners who don't have their mates picked for them. You're looking at the basis of a system which cannot help because of secrecy and obligations to each other but be corrupt. A Mason must lie to defend a fellow Mason on oath. You can find these lodges around the planet in small towns and villages and within cities.

You'll see the architecture in parliament buildings of this religion. Their architecture is everywhere. Their logos, their symbols are everywhere. They use a language of symbolism to evoke in those who understand a very understandable language, the universal religion. And Masons are allowed and encouraged to enter into active participation in the religions of their choice or those in which they were born and brought up, knowing that at all times that's all part of the Great Work to guide society in a faith-based mission believing that the

superiors know what they're doing and that it must be for a good reason.
You can have no justice in a system where courts, lawyers, judges, and all the regalia of the courtroom is nothing more than a freemasonic temple. There can be no possible justice there. What is justice? Is justice simply a battle between lawyers using their own terminology and wit to outdo the other, or does it have to do with right and wrong? And it's nothing to do with right and wrong.
Freemasonry in its present form in the West came through different organizations including Knights Templars, the Hospitallers, came through different sects of monks and what they all have in common are uniforms – uniform, one form, one shape. Part of their religion is the oneness of everything. However, the oneness of everything does not include necessarily the capstone. That's for the elect, so for the masses it may be oneness for you. Kind of like one size fits all.
I'd like to go into a talk to do with perceptions on my next blurb to show you how sciences and conditioning have allowed us to live in a science fiction reality. A greater science fiction reality than any novel that was ever written, and show you the absurdity and criminality and the genius behind controlling our minds for such a long time so that we see things in a completely different way from that in which they are, through massive conditioning and indoctrination from birth.
That's all for me tonight, so from Hamish and me, it's a nice good snowy night and may your god or gods go with you.
"Try to Remember"
By Nana Mouskouri

Try to remember the kind of September
When life was slow and so mellow
Try to remember the kind of September
When grass was green and the grain was yellow

Try to remember the kind of September
When you were young and the callow fallow
Try to remember and if you remember
Then follow, follow

Try to remember when life was so tender
When no one wept except the willow
Try to remember when life was so tender
When dreams were kept beside your pillow

Try to remember when life was so tender
When love was an ember about to billow
Try to remember and if you remember
Then follow, follow

Deep in December, it's nice to remember
Although you know the snow will follow
Deep in December, it's nice to remember
Without the hurt the heart will follow

Deep in December it's nice to remember
The fire of September that made you mellow
Deep in December our hearts should remember
Then follow, follow.
(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB
"VIRUS, VICTIMS
AND
VORACIOUS LOBBYISTS"
February 8, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – February 8, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Today is February 8th 2007.

We're speeding along here on an agenda, well written about, just not widely publicized on the television set – you know, that deformed piece of you-know-what that sits on the cabinet in everyone's home. The books that published the agenda for reengineering humanity are all over the universities for those in university, but not generally in your public library. Some get through. Some are old and are discarded. People don't read them. They think that anything that's old must be terrible and they've been conditioned to believe this. In fact, that conditioning process has been speeding up more and more. New is good. Old is bad. So we tend not to look into the past too much and that's where most of the answers lay.

Going back to the 1800's even, you can look through books on people within the Rosicrucian and Freemasonic societies, the ones who are a bit higher up, and you can see all the traces of the reengineering process, which they knew eventually they would arrive at through science and medicine.

Mary Shelley the wife of the poet, Shelley, both basically were employed to write stuff about this coming new order of the world, but Mary wrote about Frankenstein and how science would eventually get to the stage where they could cannibalize body parts, trying to create a more perfected, stronger human. They put the twist in the tale to get the viewers watching. They must always write a story of drama in their conditioning, the predictive programming, so that we will follow it to the end, so they added in that everything is perfect except the brain they put in this creature through a mistake, a human folly and deception.

Yet they were well aware back then, those in the know, of where they were going. They knew that science could and would take us to and through a whole bunch of stages of acceptance. It's easy to get people to accept the gradual changes through conditioning them by fear – fear of plagues, disease, all of these things, and then offering them the help, the antidote to the fear. Who would have believed the way you've been trained in the exoteric world that there could possibly be hidden agendas tucked in to the help package.

Prior to World War II and the advent of penicillin, doctors really weren't of much use really. The antibiotics really are what made the whole medical profession take off and get some respect for the first time. You called doctors in usually towards the end of a life. They didn't know much more than the patient's relatives knew. Keep them warm. Let them sweat it out. They'll either recover or they won't. The signs and symptoms were easy do diagnose, but really they had very few treatments for things.

They were using the same medicines prior to the antibiotics as the veterinarians were using and it was the same deal. In fact, the vets were more essential in a sense. Probably because they got more truth given to them since animals, especially farming animals in business was more important than people, so they had certain treatments which worked great with sheep and cattle et cetera. However, in the human populations nothing much was done to give people any leg up over disease.

Tuberculosis used to be rampant. What we do know is that the incredibly crowded conditions that emerged out of the industrial era in Europe when they took the people off the land and forced them into the cities to work on mass, and they died on mass too, getting pitiful wages in the 16 hours per day. They were very

prone to all the diseases that were going around at that time because they had no bodily defenses. Their diet was terrible. They couldn't afford the higher quality foods. They were stunted in growth and it was terrible because even Malthus, who wrote the "Essay on Population" for the big companies in the 1700's, commented on the differences between the better farming people and those who worked for their lords. They still had tenant farmers. They still do actually in Britain. Prince Charles owns lots of them. He doesn't do the work. The tenants do the work. I don't know why it's always TEN-ANTS, but that's the way it is.

You'll find that Malthus talked about the size of those and the robust structure of those who had more access to better foods and the "runt quality," as he described it, of those who are malnourished who are wide open to diseases. The only thing with Malthus, he was advocating that more people were turned into runts so that they'd die off quicker because he had to match his books up. He was a good bookkeeper, as being an economist and too much population equals X-amount of money, it doesn't go, so you get rid of so much of the population. Even in his day Britain had already decided to put the cotton factories elsewhere and put thousands, maybe some millions of people out of work in the big cotton factories in England.

Everything revolves around economics in this system. The human part of it is almost secondary – it is secondary. Well, it used to be secondary. Actually, it's fallen even lower than secondary, it's down there. They don't need all of the human power anymore. We find with the coming of the League of Nations, the LON for the lion, we find they had all the answers to all of this through science and medicine, and that everyone eventually would be inoculated worldwide and every infectious disease would be destroyed. Quite the confident bunch.

Then we find even with the League of Nations prior to the United Nations they had another agenda too, which was the precursor of the World Health Organization and the Population Control Council to bring the populations down. The Population Control Councils even today with the UN don't go around saying, "please don't procreate." So what do they do? What do they do? Do you think they're being paid for sitting there making wish lists of how to drastically reduce the populations? The answer is no. They have their own agenda. That's what they're there for and they must fulfill it silently by various forms of sterilization, which they've been caught at more than once, with for instance the free tetanus shots they gave out to people in India and Africa, where millions of women eventually got sterilized by attaching an upgraded mutated created bacterium onto hormones which went right to the ovaries and caused massive inflammation and fibrosed them.

Where is the kind of World Court that would try these characters? Well, there isn't one you see. They are the World Court too. In fact, the boys that put them there control the World Court as well. You won't see them up for any kind of war crime. They do it with the cooperation of the big pharmaceutical companies that make the inoculations and the bacterial warfare groups that work for the military in every country, mainly U.S. and Britain. What a sweet bunch. They've been caught so many times doing their nefarious deeds, yet they always just brush it off and come back with propaganda of how they're helping people and the public go back to sleep.

We know for instance that the polio vaccine put out years ago back in the '50's was laced with simian viruses. Live simian viruses and they convinced whole countries to give this to their people to the public and generally it was the mothers that took their children in innocently believing and trustingly believing that the doctor, the God, was going to help the child because that's how you're trained to think. The doctor doesn't know any better because he's been told all that he needs to know as well through his training. Yet even the doctor doesn't have the facilities to check out what's in that vaccine. It's all based on trust and faith, faith-based.

After the Salk vaccines, Dr. Salk, who was into eugenics himself, by the way, this great hero that wanted to eradicate polio and become famous, his prior books that he put out in works and publications were on behalf often of the Eugenicists Society of the U.S. He believed in drastic population reduction and suddenly he changes his coats and becomes the champion of the people.

Then we see years later the outcome of premature in fact aging diseases. Massive arthritis attacks and people are getting it more and more young as time goes on. Now you have adolescent arthritis, never mind all the autism we see as well. These are designed to attack the human body and disable and eventually kill

lots and lots of people, under the guise of helping them. The double-think that they've created is enormous and the majority of the public through the conditioning, through all the TV dramas and hospitals and how super they are and efficient and they always know what they're doing, like detective stories and medicine, they go all through the stuff and my goodness they will trace down the problem and fix you and we're trained to believe that. Trained, trained, trained.

"Goodness Gracious Me"
By Peter Sellers and Sophia Loren

Her: Oh doctor, I'm in trouble.
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.
Her: For every time a certain man
Is standing next to me.
Him: Mmm?
Her: A flush comes to my face
And my pulse begins to race,
It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,
Him: Oh!
Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: How often does this happen?
When did the trouble start?
You see, my stethoscope is bobbing
To the throbbing of your heart.
Her: What kind of man is he
To create this allergy?
It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,
Him: Oh!
Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: From New Delhi to Darjeeling
I have done my share of healing,
And I've never yet been beaten or outboxed,
I remember that with one jab
Of my needle in the Punjab
How I cleared up beriberi
And the dreaded dysentery,
But your complaint has got me really foxed.
Her: Oh.

Her: Oh doctor, touch my fingers.
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.
Her: You may be very clever
But however, can't you see,
My heart beats much too much
At a certain tender touch,
It goes boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,
Him: I like it!
Her: Boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Him: Well, goodness gracious me.

Him: Can I see your tongue?
Her: Aaah.
Him: Nothing the matter with it, put it away please.
Her: Maybe it's my back.
Him: Maybe it is.
Her: Shall I lie down?
Him: Yes.
Her: Ahhh...

Him: My initial diagnosis
Rules out measles and thrombosis,
Sleeping sickness and, as far as I can tell,
Influenza, inflammation,
Whooping cough and night starvation,
And you'll be so glad to hear
That both your eyeballs are so clear
That I can positively swear that you are well,
Ja-ja, ja-ja-ja-ja.

Her: Put two and two together,
Him: Four,
Her: If you have eyes to see,
The face that makes my pulses race
Is right in front of me.
Him: Oh, there is nothing I can do
For my heart is jumping too.
Both: Oh, we go boom boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom
Boody-boom boody-boom boody-boom-boom-boom,
Her: Goodness gracious,
Him: How audacious!
Her: Goodness gracious,
Him: How flirtatious!
Her: Goodness gracious,
Him: It is me.
Her: It is you?
Him: Ah, I'm sorry, it is us.
Both: Ahhh!

Then the next breakthrough comes through, the great miracle this or miracle that, and people pop pills or take inoculations and you watch the fallout. Prozac was going to be the great thing, the Huxlian medication that was going to make everyone feel happy. They had two-page spreads in newspapers across the planet how wonderful it was going to be and this stuff of course was parroted by every major media, free advertising everywhere.

Do you really think they did it because they wanted to write that or do you think they were told to write that? They were told obviously. Why else would they put out such glowing reviews on this drug when they hadn't seen the effects of it on the public? and this is the media. The media seems to have no memory either of previous drugs or the addictions to even Valium, but they kept quiet for over 20 years. Massive addictions.

We're living in a Malthusian run world where the "useless eaters" have to be cut back by all means possible, a war on the public. When Kissinger was in and running the show in the U.S. he put through a bill himself and declared that the biggest threat to the state - "the enemy of the state was overpopulation" and millions of dollars were then sidetracked into ways of reducing it. Then a few years later out comes the AIDS and various other things and then all the disinformation to poo-pooh AIDS even. The double-think again until people don't know what to believe. Intelligence, counter-intelligence until you're punch drunk.

Well, since it's population control we can get back to this little article by the Associated Press, the AP. They should put a "T" there, then it would be very APT. It was updated at 4:52 p.m. Eastern time January 30th, 2007.

"Austin, Texas. Merck & Co."

That's the Merck as the messenger, as you know. I wonder what it's bringing this time.

"is helping bankroll efforts to pass state laws requiring girls as young as 11 or 12 to receive the drugmaker's new vaccine against the sexually transmitted cervical-cancer virus. Some conservatives and parents'-rights groups say such a requirement would encourage premarital sex and interfere with the way they raise their children"

See, right away they're putting it into a debate of right wing, left wing so you bypass the middle way, which is the real intention.

"and they say Merck's push for such laws is underhanded."

My, my, my.

"But the company said its lobbying efforts have been above-board."

Well they're pirates. That's why they use the terminology I've just read. Above board, below board. It's all the same thing. They want everybody on board and if you do get on board, you're not playing with a full deck, which means you must have a hollow deck near the top.

"With at least 18 states debating"

Ha, ha. They've already been paid off in advance.

"whether to require Merck's Gardasil vaccine for schoolgirls"

Gard-US-il. Where do they make these names up?

"Merck has funneled money through Women in Government"

Oh, an "advocacy group", an NGO. Here you go.

"made up of female state legislators around the country."

Legislators, it's the lawyers. Interesting, isn't it, that they get the lawyers to do it, an advocacy group advocating on behalf of a drug company to mandatorily inject young girls with a brand new vaccine and we'll see the results of it eventually because most people you'll find will take their – or most moms will take their little girls there because they love the medical system. They've been brainwashed more than the men to just love doctors and hospitals and people who know what they're doing who promise them safety and peace and security.

"A top official from Merck's vaccine division sits on Women in Government's business council"

There's no conflict of interest here. I'll read that again.

"A top official from Merck's vaccine division sits on Women in Government's"

That's like WIG, like a wig.

"Women in Government's business council and many of the bills around the country have been

introduced by members of Women in Government. “Cervical cancer is of particular interest to our members because it represents the first opportunity that we have to actually eliminate a cancer,” Women in Government President Susan Crosby said.

Protection against HPV

"Gardasil, approved by the federal government in June"

Boy, there's quick approval.

"protects girls and women against strains of the human papillomavirus, or HPV, that are responsible for most cases of cervical cancer."

Most cases.

"A government advisory panel has recommended that all girls get the shots at 11 and 12"

Years of age.

"before they are likely to be sexually active. But no state has yet to add Gardasil to the list of vaccinations youngsters must have under law to be enrolled in school. Merck spokeswoman Janet Skidmore"

Where did she get a name like Skidmore?

"would not say how much the company is spending on lobbyists"

No, they wouldn't. They wouldn't do that.

"or how much it has donated to Women in Government. Crosby also declined to specify how much the drug company gave."

Well that's fascism you see, corporations and governments in bed together. There's nothing new there at all, even when they call it other names, it's still the same thing.

"But Skidmore said: “We disclosed the fact that we provide funding to this organization. We’re not in any way trying to obscure that.” Laws could mean billions in sales"

Oh, here's the upside of things, sales.

"The New Jersey-based drug company could generate billions in sales if Gardasil — at $360 for the three-shot regimen — were made mandatory across the country."

Well now they're going from state to country.

"Most insurance companies now cover the vaccine, which has been shown to have no serious side effects."

No serious side effects. Now the side effects of all these things come out often years later, and here's this thing got pushed through in no time at all and you're expected to believe it's what they tell you it's there for.

"Cathie Adams, president of the conservative watchdog group Texas Eagle Forum, said the relationship between Merck and Women in Government is too cozy."

I guess they're all in bed together. Who is this Merck?

"What it does is benefit the pharmaceutical companies, and I don’t want pharmaceutical companies taking precedence over the authorities of parents,” she said. Adams said Merck’s method of lobbying quietly

through groups like Women in Government in addition to meeting directly with legislators are common in state government but still should raise eyebrows. “It’s corrupt as far as I’m concerned,” she said."

You know the sad thing is that's a simple statement, "it's corrupt," you see, but we've become so used to corruption, we're trained in fact to accept it. It's gone that far and it's been like that all my life. I can't remember clean governments. There's always scandals where millions of whatever the term they use for your particular money is. The CON GAME of money, but millions go missing and they have these inquiries that go on forever and they come up with, "yep, the millions went missing here or there and everywhere" and no one goes to jail for it. It's business. See, government is business. It's big business. It's the biggest actually.

"Parents' rights
A mandatory vaccine against a sexually transmitted disease could be a tough sell in the Lone Star State"

You know the big Lucifer State one with the single star, the Prometheus.

"and other conservative strongholds, where schools preach abstinence and parents’ rights are sacrosanct. But Merck has doubled its spending on lobbyists in Texas this year"

Oh, there it’s like a sports game in other words.

"they have doubled its spending on lobbyists in Texas this year to between $150,000 and $250,000, as lawmakers consider the vaccine bill for girls entering the sixth grade."

And they'll spend a lot more than that, believe you me. That's nothing at all. That's what they're showing on their books. That's not all the payoffs to private hands.

"Also, the drugmaker has hired one of the state’s most powerful lobbyists, Mike Toomey, who once served as Republican Gov. Rick Perry’s chief of staff and can influence conservatives who see him as one of their own."

This is all show and dressing because there's not a person in there that hasn't been approved by the system. This is window dressing.

"What we support are approaches that achieve high immunization rates,” said Skidmore, the Merck spokeswoman. “We’re talking about cervical cancer here, the second-leading cancer among women worldwide.” The legislation already has the enthusiastic support of the conservative governor. “I look at this no different than vaccinating our children for polio,” Perry said. “If there are diseases in our society that are going to cost us large amounts of money, it just makes good economic sense"

Oh, it’s good economic sense. Hmm.

"not to mention the health and well being of these individuals to have those vaccines available.”

These are the people you know that will be involved with the spraying of the skies and making all these chemicals they're dosing us with because they care about us. You see, they love us so much. That's why they go into these jobs because they want to help people. They just love us.

"Proposals for mandates have popped up from California to Connecticut since the first piece of legislation was introduced in September in Michigan. Michigan’s bill was narrowly defeated last month. Lawmakers said the requirement would intrude on families’ privacy, even though, as in most states’ proposals, parents could opt out.

Even with such opt-out provisions, mandates take away parents’ rights to make medical decisions for their children, said Linda Klepacki of the Colorado-based evangelical organization Focus on the Family. The group contends the vaccine should be available for parents who want it, but not forced on those who don’t. But Texas Rep. Jessica Farrar said her proposal is aimed at protecting children whose parents are less informed"

Meaning they're a bit dumb. That's what she means. They're less informed.

"about or less interested in preventive care."

So there you have that nonsense, but it's written so cleverly to get this group against that group and you miss the whole point of the whole thing. The whole point being we know and look through the medical journals of most countries and look at the vaccinations and follow-ups that have been done on vaccinations and it's a horror story from the beginning.

Never mind the fact that what the blazes are drug companies doing pushing laws onto the people. That is, as I say, fascism. In fact, what's government even got all these lobbyists there for? Well you see, government is almost like a – well, it is a continuation of business. That's what it is. They're trying to tell us that this vaccine – this is meant for the really stupid because that's how the public are seen by these people. They're saying it's no different than the one that protects children against polio. I wonder what that did to the people and many are coming down with all the diseases now, as I say, pre-aging diseases they're having, younger and younger all the time; and the Texas Governor was paid by Merck.

We accept this because, as I say, governments are completely corrupt. Completely and you'll find these characters that you vote into office have worked with many of the companies and most of the companies that lobby governments. They go back and forth from being elected into government and back into the company and then back into government. Back and forth like ping-pong balls.

Carroll Quigley talked about the new system, the New World Order, being a "new type of feudalism where the international corporations will be the new feudal overlords." Well, guess what? It's happened. It's been here for a while. The whole idea supposedly of what they called "democracy" was you from your area vote the person that you wanted to represent you in your area into government. Then they came up with the party idea and that put paid to that because you didn't belonged to you anymore, he belonged to the party.

Now you had thousands of guys with one head, the boss at the top, and that's who they obey, so democracy was shot down at the beginning. It doesn't represent you at all and the corruption, as I say, you can't fix something that is broken like this. It was started on a faulty foundation. It's held together with Band-Aid and tape and glue, and we keep trying to supposedly plug loopholes and fix things. It's completely utterly corrupt. It's the biggest gangster business on the whole planet.

And because they stamp it "legal" doesn't mean it's not criminal. It's the same thing. It's the big mafia, government, and the common tie between all of these things is Freemasonry, both the male and female groups, big money, swearing to secrecy and the legal system. It's very interesting when you look back at how they drummed up the panic and fear over polio and kept showing the same shots of children in the big "iron lungs" they called them, the big machine that kept them breathing.

It terrified the hell out of everybody. Same shots over and over, Pathe news and so on; and lo and behold, polio vaccine was a tremendous success supposedly and they even declared it was eradicated across the planet until it came back again. It comes and goes you see and right after they stopped having polio they started getting meningitis and encephalitis. Very odd because it's really the same symptoms. We see outbreaks of it all the time. Every year there's a break in schools and things like that with at least the same symptoms too, strangely enough. In fact, you could almost say it was the same thing.

Well that's the hurried blurb for tonight. Been a busy day. Got lots of email to catch up on over this weekend. I'm doing pretty good otherwise. The computer seems to be doing well. It only takes a couple of gallons of disinfectant and a good scrubbing brush and you can get all those viruses out of it. Maybe they'll come across with inoculation against that one day, hey.

All the best from me and Hamish, and may your god go with you.

"Chanson D'Amour"

By Manhattan Transfer

Chanson d´amour (ra da da da da)
Play encore
Here in my heart (ra da da da da)
More and more
Chanson d´amour (ra da da da da)
Je t'adore
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)
Chanson (chanson) d´amour

(Ra da da da da)

(Ra da da da da)

Chanson d´amour (ra da da da da)
Je t'adore
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)
Chanson (chanson) d´amour
Everytime I hear, chanson, chanson d´amour

Chanson d´amour (ra da da da da)
Je t'adore
Each time I hear (ra da da da da)
Chanson (chanson) d´amour
Everytime I hear, chanson, chanson d´amour

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):

"Authorized Voice-to-Skull Advertising Preparing You for Brain-Chipped Hive – Happy Habitats and Concentration-Slum Areas (Camps)"
May 3, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 3, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu on May 3rd, 2007.

Today I was at the Post Office, which is a grocery store and a hardware store, and I noticed the newspaper from the local city – the Sudbury Star – talking about a big conference to be held there on "sustainable development". Sustainable development is from the United Nations; a term used for the last hundred years, since it was the League of Nations transitioning into the United Nations. The plan was laid down, a long time ago, to guide the people into allowing themselves to be shepherded into a more efficient way of living. A way of living where your life would be run by experts, because it was decided that it was just too haphazard and inefficient for individuals to decide on their own future, individually. It had to be organised and tidied up, you might say.

The old system of picking a mate was to be abolished eventually. The best way to abolish it was to make it unworkable. Therefore, in the late 1800's, people like old Thomas Huxley, the professor who championed Darwinism, brought forth the theory that free love could be introduced. They could end the bonding process because when you could have as many partners as you want, why bother having just one? And they knew from trial and error and experience, and testing, that the younger they started children in that direction the more successful it would be. That's why they tried to introduce it with cocaine and alcohol in the so-called "roaring twenties". It didn't come out too well because of the side-effects such as unwanted children, massive venereal diseases and the building of huge orphanages to deal with the overflow of orphans. They went back to the drawing board and worked very hard. It's easy to guide science when you're funding it - you tell them what you want done. They found the birth control pill. They came up with antibiotics to try and treat the more common types of bacterial infections that are caused by promiscuity, and then they came out with the long-term plan to gradually introduce abortion clinics, and make them acceptable to the populace. To do that they knew they'd have to work over a period of 60 years or so, of steady indoctrination with each intake of schoolchildren until it's now normal, which it is. That's the real type of guidance we live under, by the good shepherds.

H.G. Wells was picked by old professor Huxley to be a propagandist. He was taught at a special school for a little while by the famous professor, where they all were given red ties – red for the Masonic symbol of revolution. When they set up the League of Nations they had the plans to make the world scientifically controlled. They wanted an efficient system with a vastly reduced population for the future. It was decided that the 21st century would really kick it off. In the meantime they had to work and market ideas to the general population, generation by generation, to get them to accept the final changes. This has been done successfully, through countless years of propaganda on nature programmes, so-called "debates" which were never free debates, they were planned debates, guided debates, to bring us to conclusions of the fact that there's too many of us and we can't go on living like this.

Those at the top use the evolutionist theory of survival of the fittest - something that was designed for psychopaths to feel better about themselves. They're well aware they're different at the top. They're well aware of their own aggressive nature to get up to the top. They're well aware of their ancestors' and predecessors' drive and ruthlessness to get to the top. They know they're different. They believe through evolution, they are the best-suited to govern and to decide our lives for us; you know all the "lesser ones" that are left behind in this evolutionary mud-pool.

To re-iterate about the League of Nations, the pre-cursor of the United Nations, it was to be the "front" to bring in global government, they now call it global governance. The reason for the slight change, apart from not frightening those who still think they have a nation, it's also to do with the fact that it's based on an improved Sovietised system. Soviet means rule by councils. That also means non-governmental organisations (NGOs), who pretend to speak for the people. That's what we're run with. They brought in lots of semi-retired single people, and married couples from government agencies, placed them in country and town situations, and had them start up the NGOs. They're told what to do. They're paid money to do it. Their job is to meet the fine up-standing ones in their communities, so they go to the lodge, the Masonic lodge – it's where you find the mayor, the councillors, those on the school board and every other board that runs your little life around you in your little area. This has been going on for a long, long time, of infiltrating the societies and guiding them. As soon as these fine upstanding, it's a Masonic term "upstanding", the standing stone, it's alive, it's moved from the dead, it's upright. That's what it means in freemasonry. That's why we say "the fine upstanding members of the community", whereas those who are still not members are "the dead" - you're laying down. So they have no problem in getting exposure in the local media, since your local media man will also be a member of the lodge. We are living in a guided, shepherded system, which has been going on inter-generationally like a long-term business plan, which it is, which is taking over the entire resources of the world, which is to make you inter-dependent personally, which means you can do nothing independently to sustain yourself. To try and sustain yourself, independently, is to become anti-social.
In an article from parallelnormal.com, you will find Mark Baard has done a very good job of helping to expose this system and what's coming. Before I read it, I should mention that it is good when you find reporters coming on to champion the people, to give some real truth, not just the partial truths we're given – partial truths that you give to "the children", as we're called. It's time the people knew what's coming, why it's all happening. When you understand how it all fits together, suddenly things for the first time make sense to you, and you know the agenda.

So on Wednesday May 2nd issue of parallelnormal, I'll read what Mark has written. It says:

"Prepare to be "transitioned" into your new "habitat"."

Alan: Below is a photograph of Paul Raskin Ph.D., President Tellus Institute, Director, Great Transition Initiative. This is the Agenda 21 initiative, or one of the parts of the many branches of it, which are leading us into the new sustainable development, where the big corporations who also own the politicians, will be your new feudal overlords, who will tax you into the ground for every morsel of food you eat, for every drop of water you drink, for every BTU of heat you create and for everything you need to live. Now Agenda 21, with all its wonderful little marketing ploys, remember, has a nefarious side to it because the gongs have been bashing for a long time, from the top ones who run the system, about the vast reduction of population necessary for a sustainable world. Beneath the photograph of Paul Raskin, it says:

"Paul has a plan for you. It may require 'a vast array of policies and regulations,' and heavy taxes. However, one of the backers of smart growth"--

Alan: I love that "smart growth", intelligent growth.

"plans for major cities envisions a global 'Great Transition' of humans into concentrated population centers."

Alan: Which I call "concentration camps", personally. Transition is one of these fuzzy words, which came out in the '60's when families were breaking up, and the government gave out these "families in transition" organisations to help them break up. 'Transit' remembers means to convey, to move something from where it is to somewhere else. So 'the great transition' means changing and conveying us from one grazing field to the concentrated grazing field, really, that's what it means. To continue with the article:
"Paul D. Raskin, director of the Boston-based Tellus Institute"--
Alan: "Tellus" is interesting isn't it - "tell us." There's also the Tellus phone system, which listens to all your conversations. That's why it's called Tellus, you tell them.
"Tellus Institute expects people to resist the Great Transition."
Alan: Yes, they know there's going to be resistance - when all the great forces of law are unleashed on the public to force us into it. To continue:

“That’s why intergovernmental organizations and transnational corporations must create a marketing campaign “to inspire people [and] to seize the public imagination,” Raskin says in a video at the Tellus website.”
Alan: I believe you can download the video – the propaganda video from Raskin, who’s really a rascal.

“The problem of a push-back from a reluctant populace was echoed by Rappaport Institute Director and Harvard economist Ed Glaeser, in a Boston Globe article this week (see excerpt and link, below).

Both Raskin and Glaeser contributed to what is now called MetroFuture”--

Alan: Ah, metrofuture.

“a smart growth initiative for Greater Boston that will “shift growth from remote new suburbs to existing town centers,” according to the Globe.”

Alan: Now remember the hype has come from the U.N. over the years on the “urban sprawl”. Urban sprawl, it was just too untidy, they want us all into the, shifting from urban sprawl into the crowded town centres actually, the new slums of the future for the masses of the people. It won’t last long because once you’re in there, depopulation will start rather quickly, I’m sure. To get back to the article:
“A large group of financiers and institutes, the Kraft family”--
Alan: The foundations, you see. This is what even Weishaupt talked about, and the Pope of freemasonry, General Albert Pike talked about, the great foundations would be the leaders. They’d grab all the money, be the wealthiest institutes on the planet, and they would dictate the policies to the people. He even said “the great nations will come to us for their kings and queens and leaders.”
“the Kraft familyand the real estate tycoon Dick DeWolfe”—
Alan: That makes me feel fuzzy, “DeWolfe.” They love their names.
“are also members of the MetroFuture initiative.”
Alan: Metrofuture, sounds good, fuzzy, nice, warm, human-friendly, “metrofuture initiatives”.
“Similar smart growth plans are underway in Chicago, Pittsburgh, and Baltimore, as well as in Utah, Central Florida, and the Midwest. All of the plans are directly linked to the United Nations plan to create “habitat areas” in which human consumption and labor can be more easily controlled.”
Alan: You thought you lived in democracy, didn’t you? Ha. I’ll read that latter part again here.
“All of the plans are directly linked to the United Nations ”—
Alan: You know the United Nations has all the PR jobs; they take photographs of troops handing chocolate and bread out to children, in the countries they’ve just gone in and flattened, and bombed to pieces. You thought it was all to do with creating world peace.
“United Nations plan to create “habitat areas” in which human consumption ”--
Alan: That’s your food and your water, goods, etc.
“and labor can be more easily controlled.”
Alan: The controlling of labor. Now we’ll jump back to Charles Galton Darwin, the other big psychopath who spoke on behalf of the club of psychopaths, when he said, “we are in the process of creating a more sophisticated form of slavery.” Read it in his book The Next Million Years.
“Alan Watt has recently been discussing the U.N.’s “Agenda 21” – which outlines the plan for human habitats, at Cutting Through The Matrix and Red Ice Creations Radio. You will not read about Agenda 21 in any mainstream article about “smart growth” – for that I recommend listening to Alan’s blurbs at Cutting Through the Matrix, and his interviews at Red Ice.”
Alan: So, thanks for that, Mark. It’s good to see people putting out the facts now, because we’ve been fooled for too long, as we were loaded down with indoctrinative propaganda through nature programmes and world leader types, and the big World Wildlife Fund leaders with their nature programmes telling us there’s too many people, too many people. We’ve had decades and decades of this propaganda, preparing your minds for plans laid down a long time ago, by the very rich men of the world.
Now beneath this is an article from the Boston Globe, www.boston.com , supposedly written by a Sarah Schweitzer, which may be true, I don’t know if it was because there’s a question mark behind the name Globe Staff, because often these papers get given articles sent to them, by these big organisations – the propaganda pieces that the public are supposed to consume, and do consume. This was put out:
“‘MetroFuture’ puts focus on suburbs, May 1st 2007
Planners mapping the future of Greater Boston want to encourage people to live and work in suburban town

centers, and cut pollution, water usage,"--
Alan: Remember that, "water usage."
"and traffic to improve the quality of life over the next two decades.
"The plan is fighting against both economic and political factors that will make this difficult," said Ed Glaeser, economics professor at Harvard University and director of the Rappaport Institute for Greater Boston."
Alan: So, they have their little spiel, which they'll work on, but they do expect resistance.

And they've been building up internal armies of specially trained police and multi-jurisdictional task forces, that's troops that work with police, special forces, even the police go abroad and get some practice kicking doors down and killing people, and get put back into the police forces again when they come home. This has been going on for years and during the '90's it was hotly denied by governments, including Canada, even though an article came about a couple of years ago that a multi-jurisdictional task force was working out in Afghanistan, and you saw them dressed up like ordinary soldiers kicking doors down, and they just happened to be policemen, who will now be back in uniform back home waiting for the resistance they're talking about. They mean what they say.

Now they're on a roll to push the public, to tax the public, to frighten the public, to threaten the public into adopting all the changes from the Agenda 21, and as they implement all of the laws that all countries have signed, all your so-called leaders have signed, to do with the Kyoto Accord, and meet all of their supposed standards. Not for the reasons they tell you, it's because they want everyone off the road. There's no need for you to travel in a police-type state. Travel doesn't help them to control and watch and monitor you. They'd rather have you all compacted into the cities, kind of like the scenes you'll see in the movie Soylent Green, with Charlton Heston. That's the future; that's the very, very near future. The present generation are the ones going through it. I have old Rockefeller talking about that at one of the World Bank meetings, when he said "this generation is unfortunately the cannon-fodder for the plan."

That's the world we're moving into now. All the building codes have been coming from the United Nations, for many years now, signed into law in all of your countries, and now they will be going after the rural areas, and fining you thousands of bucks if you don't have that gutter fixed, or that septic system updated, which you could never do because they keep updating it, you see. It's not meant that you keep up; it's meant to get you off the land. Start thinking. Start thinking.

So they're going after your water, where less is good - less is good, Orwellian, you see - and you're going to get taught now to conserve energy, conserve. Conserve is good, less is better, while they double and triple the cost of that energy, because they always profit from the sheep. That's what shepherds have sheep for. I'll put up a link to this article on my site, for those who want to check into it.

Recently I talked about the poisoning scare in the dog food business, where they claim that certain dog foods, and cat foods, have been contaminated with a corn that came in from China that was soaked, basically, in rat poison that was killing off the animals. I'm reading from an older story from www.thecampaign.org, which is a campaign for labelling of genetically-modified foods. This is an interesting little article, which may tie into it, and this little statement is by David Gutierrez. That was April 10th 2007. It says here:

"A variety of genetically modified corn, that was approved for human consumption in 2006, caused signs of liver and kidney toxicity as well as hormonal changes in rats in a study performed by researchers from the independent Committee for Independent Research and Genetic Engineering at the University of Caen in France."

Alan: Then it says, "What you need to know - Conventional View".

"The corn in question, MON863" --

Alan: MON - M.O.N. for Monsanto.

"MON863 is made by the Monsanto Company and approved for use in Australia, Canada, China, the European Union, Japan, Mexico, the Philippines, and the United States. It has had a gene inserted from the

bacteria Bacillus thuringiensis (Bt), which causes the plant's cells to produce a pesticide."

Alan: It will do a lot more than that, I'm sure, to our minds. To continue:

"Researchers fed rats either unmodified corn or diets containing 11 or 30 percent MON863 for 90 days. The rats who ate modified corn were found to exhibit signs of liver and kidney toxicity, as well as signs of hormonal changes."

Alan: Remember that last part, hormonal changes. Remember what Charles Galton Darwin talked about too, in The Next Million Years, ways to alter the hormones in human beings, to make the men more effeminate, less aggressive, towards the changes that would come, but it would also have an adverse effect on the women.

"Male rats lost an average of 3.3 percent of their body weight, and their excretion of phosphorus and sodium decreased. Female rats gained an average of 3.7 percent of their body weight, while their triglyceride levels increased by 24 to 40 percent.

The mechanism that causes the toxicity is not yet known," --

Alan: It will be known, by the big boys.

"but the researchers say there is evidence that the Bt toxin may cause the perforation of blood cells."

Alan: Remember what the stuff coming in from China was doing. It was causing liver and kidney failure, in the animals, haemorrhaging in the kidneys. To continue:

"They expressed concern that the methods used by Monsanto in initial tests of the corn were statistically flawed and called their own tests "the best mammalian toxicity tests available." "

Alan: We're all mammals now, you see, just animals.
So then they go on about Greenpeace that must get its nose in, because they're all part of the whole thing. I won't quote that.

We're being lied to from so many sides, because they didn't go to such incredible secret work in collusion with governments, such as Canada's government, where they signed deals between Monsanto and the Canadian government to keep the tests secret, including the fact that the Canadians were used as the guinea pigs for all this stuff for ten years! Ten years that they've admitted to. How long were they working on this and how many genes did they put into each vegetable? If you think that it was a random effort to make bigger vegetables, think again. They want to alter the people. You want a dumb, stupid population that's not terribly athletic, not very fit when you're bringing them through the biggest changes in history, into the new system.

To change the topic once again, which is still tied in to scientific techniques which we're about to become very familiar with in our daily lives, which although portrayed initially to be used to advertising, will eventually be part of the mechanisms to give you and get you used to thoughts coming into your head from somewhere else – an outside source. No, it's not science-fiction, its old technology. Nick Begich showed this on the CBC one day. Look up the CBC archives (http://archives.cbc.ca). Look for Begich on the Wendy Mesley show, where he demonstrated old stuff, old technology used by the CIA from the 1950's, which somehow he'd come into possession of. He also demonstrated some of this technology to the politicians in the European Parliament, who believed that it was possible that some of them were having it used on them.

Voice-to-skull technology of inducing sound into your head, directly in to your head, is old stuff. They've been locking people up for years, under schizophrenia, who have heard voices, and yet here they are, a parallel technology, which can actually induce it and cause exactly the same effects. I wonder how many people they've put inside, to get them out of the road, perhaps if they were being naughty, or a nuisance to the system. It's old, old stuff.

This will train you. This technology will train you for your chip, your microchip, which will take over from that. You'll be used to hearing voices inside your head when you're shopping. You'll take your microchip and it'll continue from there only more so, until you have no thoughts of your own. Remember that the corporate leaders are all one big company, a society. The new feudal overlords, as professor Carroll Quigley called them, and he worked for them as their historian for the Council on Foreign Relations. There are no independent international corporations. You have the illusion of competition and that's all it is.

This article is from the Globe. I think it's the Boston Globe, but anyway it says "by Jenn Abelson, Globe Staff, April 24, 2007". It says "The marketers have your ear", and it's really an ad in itself because many ads, you don't realise this, the public don't realise it - that paper companies and media companies send journalists to really do a pro positive-type write-up on certain companies, which are in fact a whole page of advertising, under the guise of an article. This is very common.

"The marketers have your ear -
Beam of sound aims its messages"
By Jenn Abelson, Globe Staff, April 24, 2007

Advertisers have a new way to get into your head.

Marketers around the world are using innovative audio technology that sends sound in a narrow beam, just like light, making it possible to direct messages right into consumers' ears while they shop or sit in waiting rooms.

The audio spotlight device, created by Watertown firm Holosonic Research Labs Inc., has been used to hawk everything from cereals in supermarket aisles to glasses at doctor's offices. The messages are often quick and targeted -- and a little creepy to the uninitiated.
Court TV recently installed the audio spotlight in ceilings of bookstores to promote the network's new murder-mystery show. A voice, whispering, "Hey, you, can you hear me? Do you ever think about murder?" was beamed toward customers as they browsed the mystery section in several independent bookstores in New York.

For advertisers, the audio spotlight is a way of marketing to consumers, sending tailored messages without disturbing an entire store with loudspeaker announcements such as Kmart's iconic "Blue Light Special." The flat disk speakers with precision targeting have made sound possible in unlikely places -- from Boston's Museum of Fine Arts to the New York Public Library -- and are increasingly attractive to merchants trying to improve the shopping experience with a peaceful environment.

Major US companies, including Procter & Gamble Co. and Best Buy Co., are testing the device, but it is already being embraced abroad. Some marketers say it is only a matter of time before the technology takes off here.

"Advertisers look to capture people," " --

Alan: I like how they phrase it; they "capture" people.

" "especially when they are in the buying mood," said Tim Bilgor , chief executive of Innovative Media Solutions in London, which has installed the audio spotlight in Istanbul and Madrid airports, in shopping malls in China, and in the showrooms of Fiat car dealerships, where messages about product features are beamed to consumers as they approach the cars.

"There's so many vision technologies it can be overwhelming," Bilgor said. "The audio spotlight can captivate people in new ways."

Unlike traditional speakers, which broadcast sound in every direction, sound from an audio spotlight speaker can be focused directly at one spot, so no one else can hear it, or projected against a surface so that sound appears to come from the surface itself." --

Alan: "Doctor, doctor, my table's talking to me."
"Well take this pill dear, it'll work wonders for you."
That's my little quip there, you see. Because this is the kind of technology, as I say, that covert agencies have had since at least the 1950's (that we know of). I'll continue here. Then again before I continue, remember they can put that right into your head in a crowd, so that only you will hear it, no-one else around you.

"For example, a box of Fruity Pebbles can advertise its nutritional content, heard by shoppers only as they walk by boxes in the cereal aisle. The audio spotlight uses ultrasound to stimulate the air into making sound, which is emitted in focused, laser-like beams.

Joseph Pompei, the 33-year-old chief executive of Holosonics, began his career in acoustics while working as an engineer at Bose Corp. in Framingham." --

Alan: Bose Corporation makes speakers for audio equipment and has for years.

"But as the audio industry became fixated on spreading sound everywhere, Pompei wanted to focus on finding ways to direct sound. He left Bose and developed a prototype of the audio spotlight and started the company in 2000 when he was a doctoral student at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology."

Alan: That's where a lot of government money is put into, is the MIT, and they have in fact whole departments there sponsored by government, which do nothing but monitor all of us on the internet. It's a government public-private corporation, and this is where this little fellow, Mr Pompei, who might explode like a volcano at any time, I'm sure that's where he was given his instructions to go ahead with this - because this is old technology, as I say. It's been used by covert agencies for years. In fact you can trace it all the way back to Alexander Graham Bell's father, who also was in the same line as Alexander Graham Bell, of working with the deaf. The father was working on means, at that time, to create voice-to-skull messages, by a similar-type technology.

"Pompei knows that for some people there is a certain creepy aspect to his technology," --

Alan: Which is not his.

"and he even delights in making mischief with it. At MIT's Media Lab, Pompei said, he used to stand on a balcony at the top of a five-story atrium and beam sounds of smashing glass to the ground floors as caterers were working at events to make them think they dropped dishes."

Alan: Yeah, they love to play with these toys, on the public.

"For his first demonstration in the campus theater, Pompei used the speaker to play a John Coltrane album and made it seem as if Coltrane's saxophone were flying over the audience and whooshing by their faces. He saved $2,000 as a graduate student,"

Alan: Ha. Yeah, right.

"and began building the business after he graduated in 2002. A year later, MIT's magazine, Technology Review, awarded Pompei the Top Young Inventor Award."

Alan: His career was picked, I'm sure, many years before that by higher powers.

" "It's a device that preserves the quiet," Pompei said. "There's so much going on, it's sometimes an audio assault. This is like surround silence."

Baba Shetty, director of interactive media at Hill Holliday in Boston, said it is very easy for people to filter out visual messages and advertisements -- you look away or don't pay attention -- but audio is less avoidable. It could be a great way to communicate with customers" --

Alan: To communicate with customers, eh? As though it's two-way, and they communicate with you.

"as they shop, he added, but it could also make consumers feel as if their personal space is being invaded.

"It doesn't do your brand any good if you annoy people," Shetty said."

Alan: Er, yeah. Haha.

"At T-Mobile dealers in the United Kingdom, the audio spotlight allows consumers to test ring tones without the entire store knowing that they want to download Abba's "Dancing Queen." The Boston marketing firm Digitas hung an audio spotlight over a couch in the lobby so visitors can hear the company's advertisements playing on an LCD screen. But it's pure quiet for the receptionist sitting just a few feet away.

The MFA installed four audio spotlight disks as part of the recent exhibit, "Fashion Show: Paris Collections 2006." Each designer's collection had its soundtrack playing in its own zone, but the technology ensured music from the Chanel collection did not cross over to Dior's.

Hadi Al Bahra , chief executive of TechnoMedia Ltd., said his firm has placed the audio spotlight in supermarkets for Carrefour SA, the world's second largest retailer after Wal-Mart Stores Inc.. TechnoMedia is also pairing the technology with LCD screens, selling 15-second spots in different aisles for juices, coffee, milk, shampoos, among other products.

"For the first time, you can deliver different audio messages in different aisles at the same time and yet keep the environment noise free, which opened up the possibilities of new ways of marketing and selling air time," Al Bahra said.

Holosonics is also looking to reach consumers at home. The audio spotlight, Pompei says, has the potential to limit long-running feuds over television volume and musical taste."

Alan: By that, they mean they can pretty well beam a separate one to each family member's head, and you won't squabble over who's watching what on TV. You'll hear exactly what you want to hear, for you. You'll be further divided from the person sitting next to you, really.

The rest of it, as I say, is just the "pro" for this thing, the selling part. The part you're supposed to think about and want, and think, "oh wow, that's wonderful." They don't go on about the negatives, and that's how you write an ad for companies, as an article. It's all the positives, positives. The only little bit they said was some people might object to invasion of their space, basically.

It will get us all used to having no peace, whatsoever. Your thoughts will be coming from elsewhere as you walk through all the different stores, shortly, getting you trained and used to that happening, because the chip implant will take over from there, where you will have no thoughts of your own. This is how we're trained through technology. Nothing is cleared in this world system, nothing, unless it's approved by those who already own the world. That was from the Boston Globe, www.boston.com

Slowly, slowly, inter-generationally, we're being guided along a particular pre-set path, like sheep. They've given us lots of bread and circuses, as Mr Huxley suggested they do, during the process. We can't tell fact from fiction any more, because of the incredible amount of entertainment that we watch on a daily basis. Even the general talkshows, across all nations on the AM radios, with their favourite talkshow hosts, who grab the issues of the day -- which are, in fact, pre-determined by the top boys that give you the agenda, to raise public awareness along certain topics, generally political in nature -- to make you go along with a new set of laws or rules or "something should be done about that". The public jump in, never knowing they're being played like fish on a line towards a particular new viewpoint. Nothing new in this; it's just the scale of it that is tremendously huge.

The children are indoctrinated with an ongoing upgrade, with each intake at kindergarten, for the changes they're supposed to expect in their lifetime. It's a scientific indoctrination, discussed back in the 1930's by

Beria, the head of the NKVD, at the world Comintern meeting. I think it was 1934. He said it used to take 70 years - a generation - of indoctrination and propaganda, to move the public along a certain way of thinking about a certain topic, to change their lives, their lifestyles. He says, now we have it down that we can upgrade it and implement changes every five years. This is back in 1934.

Today the child is given his programme or her programme, at kindergarten, when they start. The guy next year will be given a little bit more towards what he'll experience in life when he starts kindergarten. It's a scientific process. That's why you have a national education authority, which is part of the international education authority, which is part of UNESCO. This system that was set up, at the United Nations, to bring in a global culture with a trained populace to go along with it. Trained through the indoctrination of a common schooling indoctrinative system. That's how it's all tied together, uniformity. Uniformity, one form, and the high, high masons love to form things.

In the Middle Ages you had plagues sweeping across Europe. You had, yes you had the Jesuits, creating mayhem wherever they went for uprisings, and to create the backlash from the uprisings to create the solutions. You also had all the other big parties, the merchants vying for power, at the same time. You had knights and mercenaries, all employed by the highest bidders. Whole armies massacring and going through Europe, country after country, for a few centuries, plundering and looting. They came to the understanding a long time ago, just like the various Mafia organisation kingpins, they had to co-operate into one big club. That meant the merchants, the mercenaries, the lawyers who all worked for them, the bankers, the royalty, the religious leaders, they had to come together to divide the loot and plan the big sheep-pen of the future, because after all, they only live on the sheep. That's what good shepherds do.

In the meantime they would keep everyone else fighting everyone else, which is the best technique to stop the people waking up to this big universal, international club of psychopaths at the top, this pathocracy, or psychopathocracy at the top. They're all fighting each other. It's the greatest technique of division; divide and conquer. It goes all the way back to Rome, ancient Rome, pre-Christian Rome and beyond that, even. The trick is to get people to accept a religion, Protestant, Catholic, Jewish, Moslem, whatever it is, give you the leaders who speak for you, who all eventually if you follow their policies, lead you to another sheep-pen which you never saw coming. That's the trick. The gangsters at the top are one big brotherhood that is many, many centuries old.

In the Middle Ages they called them -- the roaming gangs of mercenaries employed by big merchants and banks, and royalty, the freebooters, because they lived on booty and theft and pillage and rape. They called them "societies". The societies had their fraternity, fraternities. The fraternities had their secret oaths. Today it's one big society, with many little branches with different names, but it's one pyramid with the capstone at the top. They knew they couldn't go on forever, fighting each other, because it's not so profitable when you have to expend money, which should go towards your profit to maintain armies. They get the taxpayer to do that today, who then plunder and build at taxpayers' expense railroads, oil refineries and all the rest of it for the private companies, to be given as presents.

The feudal system is well and alive, globally. This system of Plato and the Republic, the guardian class, are in control. We've all been brought up in Disneyland by a controlled media that gives us the Wizard of Oz journey as we go through life. Most people from birth to death, through all their trials and tribulations, never wisen up to what's really going on. They never wisen up. They believe everything they're told. They even fight wars for what they think are the right reasons. They never benefit personally. They're always disappointed at politicians who just make the wrong decisions, party after party after party, and they're squeezed for taxes as taxes increase massively. They never figure it out because they're kept in ignorance, their entire lives. A scientific system - "A more sophisticated form of slavery," as Galton Darwin said.

It's here. It's on a rush now for the habitat areas for the masses, which are going to be the inner cities, the slums, while they're advertising for what will be the new feudal overlords' helpers - all the private bureaucrats that work for the corporations, and the governments. They'll have theirs out in the country. They're up for sale now. It's one of the fastest growing markets on the planet, for the multi-millionaires. That's where the helpers of the guardians will live; in their ultra-modern separate homes, with guards around them and nice walks in parks, while you have the type of city you see in Soylent Green, the movie.

I'm not here to give you good news. I'm here to give you facts. Change has always come and it's been implemented by those who work for the tyrants at the top. When they see their own short-term profit and use to the tyrants come to an end in the near future, they start to realise that they better start saying something else because they become afraid that they won't be around either – they won't need all of these helpers with this new system. That's what's happened before, and they start to speak out on behalf of the people, and for the people, and with the people, and to the people, with truths instead of half-truths or happy spins. That's how the general media gives us the bad news; they put a happy spin on it, like the fart tax. We all laugh and giggle, not realising they're going to talk away your protein supply. Huh? There's nothing to laugh about there, is there? Surrealism works wonders, when you're conditioning someone through predictive programming.

There will be clashes, and certain people will lead the clashes who are well-known. They expect them to come. They'll come to nothing, eventually. Except those who try and riot, haphazardly, will be ploughed down and used as an excuse to the public "see, see, there's crazy people living amongst you. We have to implement all of these totalitarian rules to protect you." And that will come.

At the moment they're trying to stir up tension, massive tension between the Mexicans coming in and other Latin-American countries into the southern US, and spreading northward, and getting residents of the US to become antagonistic and worried and afraid, which they are, of the changes they see coming. As the little people battle each other, the big boys will let it go on for a while, until there's utter chaos, and then come in with the solutions, which will be a better monitoring of every single individual. They'll say, "Look, you can't trust yourselves. We have to ensure that no-one can do harm to anyone else."

Every piece of chaos has a solution pre-determined. Don't fall in to the creation of chaos. Don't react the way you're expected to react. Don't blindly follow leaders who advocate violence. That's what the big boys want and hope for. Check in to Agenda 21, which all your (hahaha) top politicians signed on (hahaha) your behalf (hahaha) and see that everything you need to live has been taken away from you. Your right to have access to those things are being taken from you - food, shelter, warmth, clothing, water, etc. – under very good reasons, but not the real reasons.

Thanks for all the letters. I'm still trying to get around to answering people. For those who have given me donations I thank you very much. There's not too many, but I know those who have said who they are. I will get around, I hope, to answering mail. I'm very, very busy trying to do what I do. I don't have the big teams of staff that some people do. I don't carry advertising to sell you fear-based products. From Hamish and myself, it's goodnight, and may your God or your Gods go with you.

Zz Top - I'm Bad, I'm Nationwide Lyrics

Well I was rollin' down the road in some cold blue steel,
I had a bluesman in the back, and a beautician at the wheel.
We're going downtown in the middle of the night
We was laughing and I'm jokin' and we feelin' alright.
Oh I'm bad, I'm nationwide.
Yes I'm bad, I'm nationwide.

Easin' down the highway in a new Cadillac,
I had a fine fox in front, I had three more in the back.
They sportin' short dresses, wearin' spike-heeled shoes,
They smokin' lucky strikes, wearing nylon too.
Welcome back, we're nationwide.
Yeah we bad, we're nationwide.

Well I was movin' down the road in my v-8 ford,
I had a shine on my boots, I had my sideburns lowered.
With my New York brim and my gold tooth displayed,

Nobody give me trouble cause they know I got it made.
I'm bad, I'm nationwide.
Girl I'm bad, bad, bad, bad, bad, I'm nationwide.

(Transcribed by Matthew)

ALAN WATT BLURB (i.e. Educational Talk):
"WEATHER WARFARE, ROAD TO HAPPY HABITAT"

(End Song Dedicated to All New-Agers)

January 17, 2007
Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – January 17, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hello folks. This is Alan Watt, and today it is the 17th of January 2007.

"Shhh Its A Military Secret"

Shhh, shhh
Take a tip – button up your lip
Don't get yourself unstrung
Harm may come
Just from a slip of the tongue

Don't talk about the weather, shhh it's a military secret
Just keep your wits together, shhh
That's the safest way to keep it.
These are critical times
Be careful of espionage
In such critical times
You've got to watch out for sabotage

If you must talk to someone
Shhh, don't give any information
It's smart to be a dumb one
Simply change the conversation
Let's just talk about love
Cause that's what I'm thinking of

A couple of days ago, about four inches of snow fell down in Toronto, along with some ice pellets and freezing weather, and this stretched all the way apparently down to Texas. I do believe that in many of the U.S. States in the path of this storm, they've declared a state of national emergency, which is something we have to get used to, because we're going to get more and more of this – this crisis management and creation, of course, as time goes on.

Interestingly enough, I had calls from different citizens in the U.S., telling me that the National Guard had been brought in, and who knows what other troops are brought in from where, during this kind of thing. No one asks the questions. Also MPs (military police) have been brought into some of the larger towns and cities to go door-to-door and supposedly see if everybody's okay, which is a dumb question in major cities; when their power goes out they're stranded, aren't they? They're pretty well helpless, and that's the beauty, from a controller's point of view, of having people stuck like sardines in the cities.

The power outages we had two or three years ago throughout Canada down into the States, which apparently they just couldn't trace the cause of how this chain reaction of power outages happened and they have all these fail safes there. That was a test. That was a test to see how long it would take the public to get edgy, cry for help, and so on, but that was done in the summer months. At that time it was heat build up in big apartments that was causing most of the problems and the illnesses. This time, it's called "an ice storm;" it brought lots of power lines down. I noticed this, maybe five, six years ago. The only time I look at the television is to tune in to see what the weather is supposed to be – “supposed to be.” Five or six years ago, for the first time, I saw the Gulf Stream coming up the West Coast, offshore, and doing a right angle at British Columbia and going straight across Canada from coast to coast. The fellow who was giving the weather was talking as though it was just an everyday occurrence. It was unheard of – up until then. When I saw it at that time, I thought, that’s exactly what is written into the United Nations Charter on

Weather Warfare – the treaty on Weather Warfare from the 1970's. They had the ability, then, and it had obviously been tried and tested, for it to be written into a treaty, apart from the causing of earthquakes, famines and hurricanes and tornadoes, floods or droughts. They had it written in that they could also cause the major streams, like the jet stream, to be brought down to ground level and directed to a target. We've been witnessing it for the last few years, and now it's a normal occurrence. Everything becomes normal, because we are so adaptable as a species, especially when we are trained to listen to experts. If you flash back even further, and try and dig into a little bit of memory (that some of us still have left), through all the masses of data we're crammed, with mostly irrelevant, on a daily basis.

Towards the start of the mid-1990's, when the Cold War just happened to be suddenly ended when Russia (the Soviet Union) decided to roll up its borders and its system, and Mr. Gorbachev came over to the U.S., after being introduced and taken on a tour by Margaret Thatcher, this strange combination. The black and the gray or the white of the chessboard all manipulated, of course, because even Lenin said, "that the dictatorship wouldn't last for probably more than 70 years." It was meant to join, because it was fed by the same hand that fed capitalism.

Supposedly, the Cold War was over in the '90's, and suddenly little towns across Canada and the States and different places, maybe even Europe too, were so segregated and kept isolated, they won't tell you what's happening even in the next county. Even though you think you're getting the best news, worldwide news, there is. They can tell you about a little boat in India with 50 people on it sinking in a river, but they can't tell you what's happening in the next county. That's how micromanaged we are, because all media comes through the same two or three hands, the big companies like Reuters. Good name, you ROUTE the news, eh?

These emergency preparedness responses that were being carried out, even in small tiny potato villages like Allison, Ontario, and I drove in this particular day. I drove south and went into Allison, and there's the fire guys there. I think there were some people from the military watching on, and the police were there and they had hired locals to pretend they were all sick and injured and had bandages on them, and stretchers and cars askew, as though they'd been damaged or whatever. In the paper the next day, it said that they'd practiced having cars with bombs in them, dummy bombs.

One of them outside the Baxter's Laboratory, which is one of the big companies that used to belong to – actually part of I.G. Farben, still in the inoculation business of making us "healthy" – and I thought what's all this? The Cold War is over. Everything is supposed to be peaceful now. From then on, that particular day onwards, we had more and more blurbs across the country given out by the media, and even little special documentaries, maybe 15 minute documentaries, on this network that had "just been created." Imagine that; bureaucrats take years to plan anything.

They didn't have it during the Cold War, when supposedly we're going to get nuked any time, any day or any night; and it's all over and we're at peace. Suddenly we have to have all these organizations, these emergency preparedness centers, these headquarters for natural disasters (or man made). They were rehearsing. They sent booklets around to the different areas to each person who lived in them. A little response book on what to do, and what people to obey, in times of national or even local emergency, long before 9/11 happened, but after the Cold War. Getting us all trained to be managed is the point of it all. It's training to be managed. It was rather evident from the 1950's onwards that weather modification was going to be the big stick to convince the people of the world, by telling them that they were causing the abnormalities, which we're now witnessing.

They were writing about it back in the 1950's. Only they got it wrong then; they said it was going to be an Ice Age. The same authors who wrote these books, these front men, on behalf of the big wigs, then a few years later when they realized it was easier to superheat the atmosphere and cause various other phenomena, they said it was going to be "global warming." Then the drumbeat started steadily for global warming.

That in itself was fantastic enough; but it can only work because people have no idea, at all. I have to say this, how ignorant they are of any facts, regardless of what kind of education they believe they've had or what qualifications they walked out with.

When I went to what you'd call primary school, I can remember they gave us books, which were passed down through generations, because we had a public service type school in Britain. These books might have been 20 years old; and one of them was to do with geography and the history of geography. I can still remember it yet, page for page, going through the fact that the climate is always changing. We don't go around the sun in a perfect circle.

Not only that, the path it took last year is different from the one it will take next year, and there have been

many ice ages in previous times. Even at that time, scientific groups had drilled into the Arctic and Antarctic and come across layers upon layers of previous ice ages. They could tell when it had been warming, when it had been cooling, warming and cooling. There was pollen and different stuff mixed in with it at different layers. What we're going through is a natural phenomena, which at one time was taught to the people when you had a bit better education. You realize there's been, who knows, maybe thousands of ice ages in the past?

Now what happens after an ice age? It's called an ice age because you're “in the Ice” Age. What happens then is you warm and you're no longer in the Ice Age. Well you don't stop warming. You warm up to a particular level and then you do have various things happening. Some of them are mini-Ice Ages and mini-warming ages. You don't have to go from one extreme to the other. In a natural system, that would be very rare, unless you gave it a little boost with science, which is easy. It's kindergarten stuff today.
Yes, after an Ice Age you're warm, and that's why we've not been living in an Ice Age for the last few thousand years. We had a MINI-WARMING AGE in the MIDDLE AGES, when for a couple of hundred years, they didn't build fires in their homes, even to cook. It was just too warm, and that's in Europe. After that, they went back to snow in the winter and so on.
The history, the records of what was at one time observed and recorded, studied, have simply been tucked away and removed from the upgraded books. That's why SCHOOL BOOKS ARE ALWAYS UPGRADED, ALL THE TIME, by maybe two, three COMPANIES, at the most, THAT RUN THE WORLD.

They can keep tabs on what you're being told, and that way YOU CAN WITHDRAW KNOWLEDGE EASILY, and it doesn't dawn from one intake to the next that they're getting taught less than the ones before.
This is an amazing trick. Simply withhold knowledge. Use a bit of science. Have your front groups ready, well-funded front-groups, and then go into action and start hollering, screaming and getting everybody panicked. “Do something, do something!” You'll find that the drum rolls are starting to beat already, as I said they would. All through this winter we're going to start to get more and more news until it’s a daily thing, a daily event, until they bring up the global warming into the crowns of our minds. It will be there permanently fixed as they lead us on this merry dance to the solution, which will just be unfurled at the next global meeting. The global meeting will go through the routines of pretending that they're deciding things, because this has all been decided long ago, and the resolutions will be unfurled. We'll all breathe a sigh of relief and say, “my goodness, thank God for these experts, who are going to save us all, but we've got to change our entire way of living. We can't go on like this. Nope.”
We've got to get herded into little habitat areas, like they had in the movie "Soylent Green," where they can monitor us and watch us, and maybe even reduce us. It's much easier when we're all crammed together, especially when you have to be totally interdependent in the city when they turn off the “juice.” Whether the “juice” be food, water, heat, gas, electricity or whatever, they can turn it all off in the city, and you're completely helpless. These are the new habitat areas. This was reinforced a few years ago, when the United Nations UN (one) passed the resolution for the creation of super-cities, and then they started amalgamating all the different suburb cities (all the old cities, the smaller ones) and took the authority from them and put them into the central commands. You know, centralize and conquer, remember the old communist routine, which is just the same as the capitalist routine, since it's the two sides of the same coin.
We're watching it all being used today, and you wait and see. I can remember telling a relative, back when they were bombing the hell out of Yugoslavia and getting them into the World Bank afterwards. They weren’t in on the World Bank, either, and they were also selling oil for $10 to $15 a barrel, and that was a big no-no. When they were bombing it, I said to this relative, "haven't you noticed that every day on the news now they're mentioning the United Nations to do with this? And he vaguely said, "yeah," because he used to sit and get hypnotized, like most people do, and his jaw would drop open, and he'd just gaze at it (TV). I said, “in a few months, you're going to be so used to hearing it, you'll think you've always heard the United Nations mentioned on the daily news. It will be a fixture in your mind, as though it was a natural thing. It's now dictating to you and telling you how life must be.” That's the same technique we're seeing happening now, when just amazingly, even local stations and television and radio are having “earth watch” experts come up to keep us informed of all this crisis.
They already have the general public terrified of nature, outside their doors, and the terrifying technique was obvious to me, at least, when they created 24-hour weather stations for television. I mean, who needs to hear the weather 24 hours per day? It was obvious that the intent was not to help. Unless you've got some strange illness, where you've got a complete phobia of rain or something, why would you need that?
It was to change natural weather, rain and wind and so on, the natural things we all experience (if we fly

back through our memories) into crisis. Sure enough, in no time at all, maybe about six months once they were up and running, a couple of millimeters of rain was going to be a crisis. “My goodness!” They’ve changed snow from inches to centimeters, and sometimes they'll even use millimeters to really terrify you. “You’re going to get four centimeters, maybe even ten centimeters of snow.” Well, hey, this is Canada! Now they have people terrified when they hear this spoken. Something that you'd think nothing of, and your parents and grandparents would think nothing at all of, is going to be a major crisis: “crisis creation.” We always have the natural days in winter, where you have freezing rain, and anybody with a little bit of “gray matter” stays home. You don't want to go running along those roads, with little bits of rubber, spinning away on ice.

You would tell your children not to try and run on it. Why would you try and spin some rubber on it? It makes no sense at all, but then again, this commercial system wasn't meant to be logical, when it came to obeying your instincts. You're supposed to be at work by 8:00 o'clock anyway, regardless. We can see the effects of that, in all the major highways, when you do get snow and freezing rain. You're supposed to be there at the same time, ready to go, regardless of the fact that you've gone through four inches of rain or ten inches of snow, and get there without smashing another vehicle. What amazes me is that there's not more vehicles smashing up, when you realize how many cars are on the road. That's the miracle. However, everything today now is crisis. “Thank goodness we have experts to guide us. What would we do without them?”

A few days before this latest “storm” came in, I saw for the first time a new type of aerial spraying. I've watched the spraying for years and seen the different types they have. They've got the polymer type that gets blue and hazy, bluish white and hazy, then the white ones with the herring-bone effect. This new one was black, literally black, like black-sooted clouds, and they spread very quickly. Going across the sky you could see the plane and the spray, and when the sun was trying to shine through it they stood out even more so, like black-sooted clouds. I knew something was coming, and then I turning on the shortwave, sure enough, there's the woo-woo-woo sound of the HAARP going, so the storm was coming. If you want to know when there's a storm coming, get a shortwave radio, and scan it, and you'll eventually tell if it's going to be safe to go out the door.

A couple of years ago, the American Air Force published in the newspapers the fact that it would shortly own the weather. They do. They do own the weather, and they've been manipulating it for years.

Many, many years ago, John Dewey was sent to reorganize the school system and dumb everybody down, to a suitable educatable level – it’s called “equality.” Apart from many of the other suggestions he made, regarding removing information from history so there would be no conflict with future generations, to do with the past and their histories, he also mentioned something. He was the first one to mention something that's been taken up like a banner with many other peoples since, like President Reagan. John Dewey was the first one to mention, "If we had a threat from outer space – from out there – the world would have to unite against a common threat." Much has been written on this topic, because they created the whole UFO phenomena.

H.G. Wells with his invasion stuff, a long time ago, was part of the same clique. It's easier to use that, “just take a little bit of a look, slightly differently than you've been thinking about, and you will see that we're looking at a threat from out there.” That's what it appears to be with the weather you see. Big bucks have gone into this—of yours, mind you, it's all tax money—to create the systems like HAARP. They didn't build these massive monstrosities of technology just to take pictures of and admire. They built them to use, and since they've signed treaties not to use them on each other (that's nations) that leaves them free reigns for only one other thing. That's to use them internally, and you'll find that most countries have these stations.

The first time the world was allowed to know that they were up and running, was when we had the “woodpecker effect.” The “woodpecker effect” was picked up by shortwave radio ham enthusiasts years ago, in the early '70’s, and that was the sound it made over the radio. It blasted every other station off the radio, and that was coming from Riga, which is in Latvia. It was a Soviet state at the time, and the Russians admitted it, and it was in the newspapers here that this was so. They were using this HAARP type technology. The next thing we're told is that there's one big one in Alaska. Well, they have them all over the world, and this is going to be the threat from "out there" to get us all to change our entire ways of living and allow the experts to manage us.

Now that means in every single area of management. It's not just go here, do this and be safe. You're well into an agenda, first tested out on smaller scales, on a lesser scale, within the Soviet Union. You're well into this agenda, where they're going to use all that they knew, all they learned, on the whole world. It's happening now through front groups, many of them appearing to be charitable, but they're also getting

more and more power as charitable NGOs – all with United Nations affiliations, coming down to what you even say.

It's so clever. This technique, it can never fail. It's so clever. They start off with a premise, which everyone will agree with. This was the thing to do with the rights of the child, from the United Nations. Everyone thought, “Yes, that's true. Children should have rights,” and sure there are abused children, absolutely. Actually, the whole world is being abused, they just don't know by whom. In fact, they run towards their abuser, thinking it's their savior. That's how clever this system is.
Show me a functional family and then I'll ask you a question. How come, in this system? So they come out with the same techniques, “rights of the child,” and then the parents find out once it's all signed and put into law that the parents don't have any rights over the child, at all. Who'd of thought of that one, eh? That's how it always works. Hate speech comes out with very good reasons, initially, why they want to bring laws in, but you know it's not going to end there. That's not the intent, either, and it’s not to stop anyone criticizing any other group. That's nothing to do with it. That's only an outside form.
Eventually, you won't be able to criticize anything, including the government. In fact, it will be a crime. It will be called "anti-government," right from the Soviet Union, if you even question any policy. You'll be classified as being mentally ill for doing so. You have a whole bunch of psychiatric definitions in the Soviet Union, for those who questioned the system. That's now being introduced here, but first it was brought in under "hate". You “hate” the government. Technically, that would mean that the opposition parties, in every so-called democracy, are haters, if they criticize their opposition. How come they don't lock them up? No, it only applies to the people, you see.

This is a very, very nefarious, deep, clever system you're living in. What's being presented on the media is the lowest level of understanding and most of that is fake. They have you the topics to argue about, to worry about to think about. They call it "raising social consciousness." That's the term they use when they want to get you to change your ways of thinking and doing. Motivational behavior alternation, conditioned responses, Pavlovian techniques, all are used, until Joe Public babbles all the terms that he hears coming from the media. He babbles them, like a tape recorder, without thinking, because he's never given anything really any conscious thought. They just start babbling them. They repeat their downloads to each other.
Look at these big charitable organizations, and their Masonic logos, of course. You'll see why Albert Pike talked about the "outer portico" of lower freemasonry. The outer portico are the guys who are a bit higher than the lodges they initially joined. They wear funny little hats, and they drive around in little dinky toy cars at parades and things, and do the occasional charity. It's hard to go beyond that when investigating that, isn't it? To investigate a charitable organization, “oh, you must be nasty,” and that's the greatest protection they have for the real plan behind it – for those higher up, who don't wear funny little hats. Ask those men with funny little hats, how many freebees they've taken that you don't get access to? How many speeding tickets did they get away with? How many fast immediate bank loans they get by being good little Masons, hmmm? Why don't they extend that charity to everybody else?
It’s because everybody else is the profane. It's hard to attack charitable organizations, at least with the fronts of them, and yet this idea of charity and the front of charitable organizations is very, very old, this technique. The old man in the mountain, that came up with the whole idea of the Ishmaelis (the assassins), recruited thousands of orphans. He would take them in and bring them up to his mountain home, and they'd be fed and all the rest of it, and they would initially have charities. Everyone thought, “How wonderful this fellow is.” He taught these young guys as they grew up, and they used hashish rather liberally. I don't think the CIA was around then to give it to them, but maybe. Who knows?
The young guys would grow up into men, thinking this was the nearest thing to heaven, and they were told that it was the nearest thing to heaven. They were given things and a little lifestyle that the ordinary person was forbidden to live, and they were given women too, growing up that is. Then they were well educated, and were sent off to be advisers to different heads of state. They could be sleepers, for years, and then when they were told to kill whomever, they simply drew out their dagger and did it. Instant obeyance, because they were taught if they were killed themselves, they'd go straight to heaven, and heaven to them was something they thought they'd grown up in, or the nearest thing to it. All this was under the guise, initially, of a charity. It’s hard to attack charities, and yet the secret societies have been hiding behind the veils of them, for thousands of years.

Those who have suddenly looked around them, still standing on the floor on the bottom level of the matrix, generally freak out at the information that hits them, because it's available from some good sources and an

awful lot of bad sources. They panic. The bad sources that are run by the big boys, because this isn't the first time this technique has been used, will have them spinning off in helter-skelters of the most amazing disinformation ever designed. They know that the average person, who is, as I say, just woken up to one part of it – that is that his life is changing drastically, rather quickly. We don't notice when it's done slowly, you see, but they're on a roll now. They know that the person is freaking out, and the first conclusion they're encouraged to think of, is that this is too diabolical and too overwhelming to be done by humans. This is encouraged through lots of the authorized authors, who are put out there to promote all kinds of things, from space aliens to slimy things that walk around looking like people, and not yet people either. That seems palatable to the average person, who's just, as I say, in the freaking out stage of "how did all this happen"?

They've been living in fairy-land, a dream, up until that point, with their favorite newscasters looking very mature and very fatherly, and staring them in the eye at every six o'clock newscast. "Would he lie to you? Of course not." To you think that whole world is lying to you, would put you into a category, which would make it easy for them to lock you up. So don't freak out. Accept it calmly and quietly.

Yes, YOU'VE BEEN CONNED BIG TIME, and not just you. Billions of other people to across the planet have been CONNED, because this scientific process has been in operation for an awful long time. They put out the fake dis-info guys, counterintelligence, who gathers all the intelligence (the facts) that are being passed around, to mix it with the absurd and discredit the facts.

I get that all the time from people who, as I say, they're on roller coasters with all this disinformation, mixed up with real information. That's what they always say – "humans could never dreamt this up. It's just too big," and that's because they're still thinking that it's just happened, suddenly. It's also an egotistical problem, because they can't imagined how they could have been fooled so perfectly, but you've been trained that way since your birth, and your parents didn't know. Like all mammals, you accept that if the parents don't show danger signals towards a certain area, you'll think everything is quite natural within that area. That's how simple this is. You'll see networks of people, generally very old men, who do get life extension, there's no doubt whatsoever. They get a superior healthcare the public will never be let into, and your science magazines will still keep you living in the cave age, stone age, the era with their latest this and latest that. Everything they tell us is obsolete and very old.

You have a network of old guys, an old boys club, to introduce people who work their way up the pyramid, through many different rituals and proving their worth. "You must be worthy," as they say. It means you must keep your mouth shut. You do the dirty deeds on the public and keep you mouth shut, too, and you take your rewards and keep your mouth shut. The higher they go, the worse they become, until they're really conning in a big way, and they still keep their mouths shut. That's the system. They're pulled out of CEO offices, banks or corporations, many of which are just owned by the secret services like the CIA anyway, and moved all over the planet into the United Nations – out of the United Nations into politics – back into CEO job – back into the United Nations – in perpetual circles. They always know their part in the agenda. They're very worthy. They're trustworthy, you see. They can keep their mouths shut.

Recently, I was looking at an old documentary of Saddam Hussein greeting a young Donald Rumsfeld, back in 1974. Here's this geezer, still on the go today, in the same occupation – lifers – absolute lifers – to do with the military side of government, and they're still as active as ever. I mean, where's his senility? Where's his old age disease, et cetera? Why's he still so fervent, he just can't put his feet up with all his millions and just retire and go fishing? Well they don't, if you notice. They can't stop, because it's a religion. That's why you see that kind of fervor, it's within a religion. That's the only place you'll see it. They are fanatical.

In the late '80's, Maurice Strong was pulled out of the United Nations. This man was picked up as a young guy, by Rockefeller, and groomed to be a front man, which he has been very loyal to, in fact, all these years, and wherever he's gone he's made major changes in the world system. Little Mark Strong, he's a strong man you might say. He was pulled out of the United Nations to come to, of all places, Ontario, Canada, by Bob Rae, the Premier at that time of Ontario.

He's got a fascinating story that was printed in the Toronto Sun. He (Bob Rae) pulled Maurice Strong and he gave him a job as the head of Ontario Hydro. I said big things are going to happen here, because you don't pull this kind of character, the big gun, to swat a mosquito, so something big was going to happen. He no sooner got to Ontario; then he starts organizing a reorganization to privatize the whole Ontario power system (all the grids, all the companies and so on) from public ownership to private ownership. That was what he was brought in to do, a multi-billion dollar task. It was found out he was still working for the United Nations, so he kept the job under the tenure of $1.00 a day from Ontario Hydro, just to keep the job until he was finished.

At the time, in the newspapers, it was announced that Strong was putting into motion a plan where public money would finance huge generator systems (diesel, et cetera) to run all government agencies and all major necessary infrastructure, including factories (not that there's many left here). I thought, “What's going on here? The Cold War is over.” The oil was pumping away, not too badly at that time. There seemed to be no crisis; so it told you there was going to be a crisis created in the future. He’d done all the setting up to privatize it, and these deals of who they're going to sell it to are arranged, behind closed doors, years before the public even know it's begun. EVERYTHING IS PREARRANGED.
Sure enough, once he'd done his job he went back to the United Nations, to the World Bank at that time. Then they sent him to Peking. It was China they sent him to – to Beijing. ([Peking] It changed from a P to a B.) Then of course, he had the job to really get the ball going for Chinese commerce, for the rest of the world, and working at a UN building in China. These players are pulled out of the hat, always, same guys over and over. From the time of the Vietnam War to every war since, they're on the move all over the planet and they all know each other very, very well, because they all obey the same boss. Here they are, bringing us into the global system. It's already here; we know that. It’s where you're going to have a completely monitored society, who can't open their mouth in case they're going to be fined, charged or thrown in jail, for uttering something that is incorrect. That's the system we're going into.

Follow the trail of eugenics, and the history of eugenics, if you want to see how many of these guys got their start, because you'll find they all belonged to these societies. EUGENICS was BROUGHT UP TO CULL OFF THE "USELESS EATERS" which would not be required in a scientifically orientated society. They're going at it really strong now, and passing all kinds of laws. They have the cultures in the Western world debased enough that we don't care what happens in medicine, or the fact that there's a whole industry selling body parts – this Frankensteinian monster. We are debased.
The same elite, who are guiding us, will mock so-called "primitive societies" that have all kinds of mourning ceremonies for the dead. They'll mock them, and yet, you see, your respect for the dead gives you respect for the living. We’ve been knocked down, one stone at a time, until there's no foundation left.
Maurice Strong's benefactor, the Rockefeller family, were the ones in the U.S. who backed the whole eugenics program, going way back in the 1920’s. Eugenics means "good stock," and the term was first used by Charles Galton Darwin, Darwin’s descendent. It was all based on their pseudo-science of evolution, which ran in the family lineage of the Darwin family, since Charles Darwin's father and grandfather both wrote books on the same thing that he eventually wrote on. It didn't take off too well until they really publicized it and put it under Charles' name. This whole idea that races and inferior types die off and they must do, is part of the inner high Masonic tradition. It's basic Hinduism, actually.
Many thousands of people were sterilized, forcibly, across the Western world, and they had branches in every country. They were teaching that the inferior types must be killed off. The U.S. in its own eugenics society, used to put out magazines every month and have photographs of the best families, with their frontal views of their skulls and side views and all this kind of stuff, to show you how superior they were.

"You Must Have Been a Beautiful Baby"
By Perry Como

You must have been a beautiful baby,
You must have been a wonderful child . . .
When you were only startin' to go to kindergarten
I bet you drove the little boys wild!

And when it came to winning blue ribbons,
You must have shown the other kids how . . .
I can see the judge's eyes as they handed you the prize
I bet you made the cutest bow!

Oh, you must have been a beautiful baby,
'cause baby look at you now . . .
This is how silly people are when you give them a bit of flattery and you pump up their ego; but not just silly, they become very dangerous when they start to believe it and believe that they have the right to dictate to the “lessers.”
Herbert Spencer brought out the idea of revolutionary psychology. This was all tied up with this theory of

evolution types, superior types and inferior types. You think Adolph Hitler was the only guy who came up with that? No. There were men behind Hitler, who were on the go before he was born, in the German branch of this, under the guise of science. They are the white-coated scientists, the new priesthood. That's all they are, with all their theories, and they've been very successful in convincing the world that they know what they're talking about, in so many areas, and we believe them. We've been taught, just like we were taught in the past ages to believe the guys with the black dresses on, to believe these new ones. We believe them, just as well, because they're experts and “gee, what are we?”

Racial hygiene is nothing new at all, and it wasn't based simply in Germany. The funding came from the big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation. People forget that Adolph Hitler was Time-Life Man of the Year, twice, in the 1930’s, when he was going through all this stuff, killing off all of the mentally disabled and the unfit. It wasn't until he crossed the borders that he became the bad guy. People forget all about that. They forget the tours of the aristocracy, from all the other countries of Europe, including England, went over to have tours of the new Germany. There was this great experiment. You'll find this history books. It means more than you think. You had the United States experiment and the Soviet experiment and the Natzi experiments, all funded by the same big power brokers and foundations, as they studied us all and did with us as they wished, and got us to cheer them on in different countries. That's why the mass man must always be feared.

INDIVIDUALISM IS THE ONLY ENEMY THEY HAVE TODAY, the thinker, who can explain this and put across to others, so they, in turn, might think. Monsters and psychopaths are recruited and given their own special education, which enables them to do what they do and feel good about it, and they never retire. They're globetrotting all over the place, from one position to the other, in this massive network, and they all know each other, and they don't have to ask aliens what the next step is. They don't need LSD or any Peruvian drug to make them turn into reptiles and do a little dance or any of that. They are though, very inbred, and like Plato said, "you can create humans by interbreeding, just like animals, for specific traits."

If you go back into the Darwinian family, you'll find that was happening with Charles and right back to his grandfather and before, where they only inbred with one other family called theWedgwood Family (of Wedgwood Pottery), all belonging to this higher Masonic eugenics society. You breed your way into high Masonry, by accepting the spouse as being trained and also reared, and marrying them, and doing what you're told, and then that offspring gets to a higher level. It is a breeding program, and the little guys at the bottom don't know that, and most of them never will. They don't know much at all, in fact.

People will never conquer this, on a large level, until they demand to know who these characters are, who are on the seats and the chairs of their local counsel, their police forces, their school councils, their local government levels, who fill the bureaucracies and head positions, from local to federal. They'll never get further until they demand the answers, because you'll be completely utterly shocked. YOU MUST BE in one of these FREEMASONIC ORGANIZATIONS, in this system, in the West, to get "a head," as they say.

The Wizard of Oz is very active, the little man behind the curtains with all the technology, and the levers and the buttons. He can terrify you in a thousand ways. That's what was really written into that movie, and the "yellow brick road," ALL ARE MASONIC TERMS. OZ is found in the Bible, sometimes under OZ, sometimes under OS, sometimes under US and sometimes under UZ. It depends on the version.

We live in a very complex system, and yet its complexity can be the Achilles heel for someone who can break through the very basic bottom level, and not get trapped with the people who are deliberately put out there to suck you in, and ride you in circles, until you're even more confused than ever. They'll use all the materials put out by the small guys, who never had the financing to get the big booksellers on their side. Someone called me, just the other day, and mentioned a particular one, and he says, "do you know that he put in there about the troglodytes, and trog, and trog backwards is gort, and gort is the robot in "The Day the Earth Stood Still."" You see, I talked about all that stuff, back in the '90’s, and it's all taped, and I've given out lots of them. These characters, or their teams, just gather it up, put it in their books, spin it into whatever, and they get the publicity and unfortunately mislead people. What I didn't mention to this fellow, also, is that there was a group called The Troggs. See what song they sung. Add that to your next book. You're living under control. Fascination will be the end of you, if you allow yourself to be fascinated by tremendous tales, just as religion has been used for thousands of years very effectively. In the Middle Ages they had people terrified at one time of even living in the forest they'd been born in, because there was demons everywhere, and shadows suddenly became demons, and oh my goodness, everything became demonic. The only safe place was the church, and that's where you brought your valuables and gave it to them, and got blessed and protected by little stories, and little spells would be put out there for you, of

protection.
I'm running out of time right now. Keep warm. Keep safe. Stock up on basic stuff that you need to live, in case they give you an emergency, just the basic stuff. Keep warm, that's important, and have some food and some jugs for water, and some candles and you'll be fine. All the best, from me tonight, and Hamish the dog, and may your god go with you.

"I'm Always Chasing Rainbows"
By Perry Como

At the end of the rainbow there's happiness,
And to find it how often I've tried
But my life is a race, just a wild goose chase,
And my dreams have all been denied!

Why have I always been a failure?
What can the reason be?
I wonder if the world's to blame?
I wonder if it could be me?

I'm always chasing rainbows,
watching clouds drifting by!
My schemes are just like all of my dreams,
ending in the sky!

Some fellows look and find the sunshine,
I always look and find the rain!
Some fellows make a winning sometime,
I never even make a gain!

Believe me . . .

I'm always chasing rainbows,
waiting to find a little blue bird in vain!

ALAN WATT BLURB
"INTERNET POLICE, PROVIDERS AND PROVOCATEURS
(THE COST OF FREE SPEECH)"
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN
OF RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO

March 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - Mar 1, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: Hi, folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It is March 1, 2007. Tonight, I have a guest from Sweden. I've been on his show before. It's Henrik from Red Ice Radio. He's here to tell us all about the recent problems he had with his server. He was pulled off the net with very puerile explanations given which won't satisfy anyone. It's rather silly, so he's here to tell us all about it.

"Bay Boys"
By Inner Circle

Bad boys
Whatcha want, watcha want
Whatcha gonna do
When sheriff John Brown come for you
Tell me
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna dooo
Yeaheah

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do
When they come for you

When you were eight
And you had bad traits
You go to school
And learn the golden rule
So why are you
Acting like a bloody fool
If you get hot
You must get cool

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do

When they come for you

You chuck it on that one
You chuck it on this one
You chuck it on your mother and
You chuck it on your father
You chuck it on your brother and
You chuck it on your sister
You chuck it on that one and
You chuck it on me

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do
When they come for you

Bad boys, bad boys
Whatcha gonna do, whatcha gonna do
When they come for you

Alan: Welcome, and fill me in on what's been happening to you.

Henrik: Sure Alan. Thank you very much for having me on. Now of course the site is back up at the moment now so I guess the initial word would be that this is no big issue of course. It just takes a lot of time as we went through or as were beginning our last show together when you were on my radio show of course after your site went down. It just takes a lot of time to keep a radio show going, update the site and so forth. It just steals too much time, but anyway this is quite an interesting thing to just go through. When the site was taken down yesterday around noon our time, I just got an automated email saying that my site was pulled or suspended as they called it. But anyway and I couldn't find a support phone number on their website. This was kind of a big mistake from my part when I signed up with them not to check that they could actually be reached through phone line, but any how, not very helpful at all. I had to milk them for answers. They didn't say why or how or by whom the site had been taken down. They just pull it and sent me this automated email. So anyway–

Alan: What happened when you tried? Did you try and get someone who's actually alive there to tell you what was wrong?

Henrik: Sure. I mean they had kind of a live chat function. I contacted someone there, but they said that they hadn't access to the email logs because this was related to a spam issue. So they couldn't help me out there so I started up a thread with the support team on their website, kind of a forum thread almost with an email conversation and they said basically that spam had been sent out with advertising for Red Ice Creations.com.

Obviously at that time, I mean nothing to do with me. It wasn't related to any of my email address or something like that. So they just said basically that you know in 99 percent of the cases those who sent out as they call it "spam-vertisement" are related to the sites. So they just decided to pull it. I don't know to this day if by whom they were threatened so to speak to pull the site. Somebody would have to tell them about this kind of reporting my site as a spam-vertisement, but anyway this email address was an AOL.com email account so I just asked them plainly "why didn't you forward this to AOL abuse department," something like that, but nothing. If nothing else this just kind of shows you how weak minded I guess they are. No backbone. Not standing up for their customers at all. They just decided to pull the plug as soon as they found some later complaints.

Alan: Yes. Did they send you a copy of the spam or show you?

Henrik: No, not at first, nothing. I had to you know kind of milk them for this. I said what's going on and what's happened? Who did this? What did it look like? But after that, they sent me one small example of this and I don't know the person involved with this AOL.com email address. I received a few email from the person but I haven't replied to them and so forth. I mean this is again something that is totally out of my control. People can – you know I don't mind how people communicate or if they send off spam or whatever. In one sense, I'm glad for people sending out my links and so forth. That's fine for me. I don't care. But you know deciding to pull the plug on me was very strange and very childish in a way.

Alan: What's weird about that is – and I'm sure there is warning given to people in this kind of situation – and that's two of us now. Now I had it first and I had no warning at all that they were going to pull it or for any reason or whatever. No inquiries that anything was wrong. Not that there was anything was wrong. It was just pulled and there you are, no warning again, you were a customer. They didn't get in touch with you to clarify spam or anything first. I think it's an excuse.

Henrik: Yes indeed. I mean it sounded like it because the reasons were so weak basically because I post several questions to them that they yet haven't replied to. I simply stated – they expressed – the website hosting company I have is One.com and they expressed fear of being something they called "blacklisted" and I asked them what that means and by whom they would be blacklisted, so I have not received a reply to that so that's something I'm going to continue posing that question to them. Another thing I also asked them was of course was if I were to send out what they call it "spam-vertisement" about their own company One.com, would they have to be forced to take down their own service then? I mean no reply to that of course.

Alan: They're giving you the run around.

Henrik: Yes, exactly.

Alan: Someone obviously leaned on them and put a word in and they're just giving you the initial harassment.

Henrik: Exactly and I think that is kind of the bottom line at this point. I mean, I don't think there's any – there might be of course depending on who actually threatened them, as you said, but the rundown here I guess is that this is pretty weak stuff, very small. Nothing big. No big conspiracy in that sense. It just kind of shows you how little effort it actually takes for someone to just report my site for whatever reason and they just decide to take it down immediately. No questions asked, nothing.

Alan: That's what gets me. You see, if it was normal, if this was a sort of fairly common complaint they would get in touch with you first or anyone else to quiz you on it if you knew anything about it. They wouldn't pull you. They'd only pull you out of panic because someone pretty high up there had put in the word to give you a hard time.

Henrik: Yes, that might be done and the interesting thing of course is, Alan, that your site was pulled before that and then mine and so forth, so there's a ditto connection here that someone is actually trying to send some kind of message I guess. I don't know.

Alan: I know there's games going on and I do know there's agencies within the U.S. that use AOL to send Trojans around because I've had some people in the U.S. downloading stuff from my site and even though the Yahoo scans it every so often for everything, there's nothing on it to catch; but they've caught AOLs being transmitted along with the download, so it's inserted somewhere along the line to them and it was AOL that was registered there causing the problem.

Henrik: Because they did say that they thought that the AOL address that they showed me, this email address, and I actually myself took contact with this person to write them and say you know please don't include my web page address again if you decide to send off spam or whatever. So I mean I'm not mad at that person for anything. They can do whatever they want. It's none of my business. That's the problem here. I mean none of this has anything to do with me. I'm just caught in between so to speak.

Alan: It's an excuse to just give you a warning and what happened when you eventually got hooked back up again – did you get through to someone or how did you manage to get it up?

Henrik: They said that to get your website up and running again you must guarantee that you won't do this again.

Alan: Oh, no.

Henrik: So I said I can't do that. I can't guarantee something that I haven't been involved with so sorry, but what I did was I simply contacted this person who was behind the AOL.com email address and said could you send them an email that will help me out and say that you guarantee that you won't send off mail again; and I don't know if the person has done it. I haven't gotten a reply from that person yet.

But anyway, what I did was say that I had nothing to do with the email and I can't be responsible for it; and just after a while again they decided to put my website up as soon as I said that I wasn't affiliated with the email address.

Alan: It's almost like trying to wring a confession out of you, knowing you're not guilty, so they can use it on you again. I think like I say it's a warning because you've been reaching certain topics which you're supposed to stay from maybe.

Henrik: Sure. I mean exactly. We've done a whole lot of interesting shows together and we actually did a show with Freeman which actually involves – Freeman mentioned something called the AOL Time-Warner company in regards to the Mickey Mouse Club with the issue on mind control and Brittney Spears and also on the recent death on Anna Nicole Smith and as soon as we actually put that show up, a few hours after that, the site was actually pulled so I don't if that has anything to do with.

Alan: I don't think it was that. I tell you because are on regular media and there's been so much exposure on Anna Nicole Smith. They want the public to dissect all that information so I don't think that's the problem. It's the same with the Vatican. You can say what you want about the Vatican and they have been for a long, long time. In fact, that's to keep everyone occupied pointing fingers, but I don't think that's even the cause of it. Very often the cause is a topic you've almost glossed over. It could be a comment and I was racking my brains to think what would have got authorities in Sweden upset? The only thing I can think of is just a little – I think I said a sentence to do with the brain chips and how they experimented with prisoners in Sweden years ago, and I thought that's about the only time I'd mentioned Sweden that would cause that kind of problem.

Henrik: Yes, that might be.

Alan: To forget all this kind of stuff and it's the same thing when I talked about the drugs and the CIA and the contra, even though it was blasted out at the time across the world. It's all been brushed under the carpet again and they've suddenly become respectable once more. They don't like this stuff being dragged out to make the public think well maybe it's still going on.

Henrik: Sure. I mean there are few comparisons. I mean this is nothing in comparison of course but it does remind me of a site called the Pirate Bay here in Sweden being – this is a bit torrent site but I think it was taken down also a while back and this was after the "Big Boys". You know allegedly they had some pressure from the American Whitehouse and the police here in Sweden removed the servers and the same with The National Democrat website being taken down after they published a few more of those. If you remember that the Mohammed cartoons was in the news. What was it? Six, seven months ago, but anyway they published a few more of those, but again, against the law they just pulled down that website because they thought that would create more threats and so forth. So that's how they do. I think again this is evidence of kind of special treatment. They just do this in certain areas and then it seems to be okay in certain locations.

Alan: Yes and also I think what it is, is they hope you get the message. See, most companies would say well we've got a little warning here, we better be careful. That's the message you see, and that's how things are done in the real world. They lean on people until you get the message. Nothing you could ever prove in

a court you see. You could never take it into court, even though you had 90% of the evidence pointing in one direction and in law it's the preponderance of evidence that brings a jury to the conclusion, but of course, you'll never get the big boys to admit that they did it.

Henrik: Exactly, Yes, sure. And I mean one thing that I kind of reacted to again was what they actually consider to be spam. I mean that's also a very subjective thing regarding if you send it out to a lot of people or if the receiver of the mail hasn't approved that they are to receive the mail. I don't know. Do you know what is considered to be spam?

Alan: Spam, well let's be honest. I get the same spam everyday. It's the same one over and over and over and well the big boys know who's putting it out. They can track them very easily because the entire Internet was given – Brzezinski talked about it before they gave us the Internet, that it would be perfectly safe for governments because they would be monitoring everyone's move. They know where everything comes from and they haven't stopped all the traditional spammers putting out their stuff, so why do they make a big deal about someone – actually, it's a red herring they've given us. It's a red herring. They know where things come from. They can track anything.

Henrik: Sure. As they said in the communication with the server hosting company, they said they got the email logs right there so they can go in and check everything. They said that this wasn't just one example so I guess that if I pressured them more or asked them more they could give me more examples of the kind of communications that involves my website or my email or whatever, so they've got it.

Alan: Yes, but they think it originated in the U.S., so I think that's the key to it. You see, the whole Internet system was used during the Cold War before the public knew it existed. They had it all set up. Personally, I think that's why no one pressed the buttons on the bombs, they were making sure that no one did, they were in cahoots with each other, Russia and the U.S., but they had all that system set up then. What we're given today is literally obsolete technology, and as I said, Brzezinski said that. He said that they'd be in charge of everything to do with the Internet because it was the greatest way to monitor the whole world. So, no, that's an excuse to pull you I think because you're becoming politically incorrect somewhere.

Henrik: Yes, I hope so. It's an encouragement that I'm on the right track I guess.

Alan: You are and if you – you see, I've watched this over the years. I know how things operate with intelligence services. I know how they operate with counterintelligence services and how the counterintelligence takes all the stuff you're talking about, wraps it up with nonsense and discredits the intelligence so you throw the baby out with the bath water. This goes on all the time. It always has gone on, even before the computer. If you're out there pushing all sorts of weird ideas or just telling people to practice yoga or have out of body experiences all the time, you'd have plane sailing you see. They don't mind it because all these things are harmless to a power system. You can speculate and imagine forever. They don't mind that at all, but when you get into topics which are not only current, but to deal with where we're going, and a lot of it isn't pleasant really and you have documentation to back it up, then you're treading on their territory, on the power territory, and they don't – there's so many ways to get messages across to people. And the public wouldn't believe if you even told them some of the things that happen.

I mean the previous house I had a chopper, a helicopter, put something down the chimney.

Henrik: Oh, really.

Alan: Yes and I was doing the shortwave radio broadcasts at the time. It was late at night, in the winter. I had the woodstove going and then I was drowned out. I was on the phone on the Sweet Liberty just after it. I got drowned out. The helicopter was so low I couldn't hear myself. The next thing the stove doors blew a sheet of flame across the room and I said oh my god, I said the chimney's gone up as well. I got a hose uncoiled, which I'd kept inside so that there's no water to freeze, ran right up onto the roof and I could have touched the skid of the helicopter as it started moving off. That's how close it was. The stuff that they had put down there, it took me about half an hour to put out. I cleaned out the bottom where all the ash fell down. There was a white powder. When it dried out outside after I emptied it out, it burst into flames again, so there was a phosphorous mix in there. It was a phosphorous grenade.

I thought at the time, what on earth have I said to bring this on? Then I thought to myself, who do I complain to? Who would believe you? I had a witness there at the time. That was the only thing that kept my sanity.

Henrik: Yes, because I totally – I've heard this before I think from alleged MK-ULTRA victim Cathy O'Brien who stated that she was – you know people broke into her home and they did weird stuff like moving around small things in the apartment, changing the way that you open the door so you have to turn it the other way. Stuff kind of that you know in your head by almost like a – anyway, kind of this tricky stuff. I don't know if this is anything that you've been going through but just to kind of play with your head I suppose and then we've got the more straight approach as you say the more obvious stuff. I mean having a helicopter over your house. That's pretty big stuff.

Alan: Literally, it was nighttime and I thought, well I could have died, and then I thought, as I say – if you went to the police station they're going to look at you and lock you up as being crazy, because it's unthinkable to the average person that would go to all that trouble to be put out just to silence little old you, until you realize that little old you can say certain things which really are kind of dangerous to the present power structure and bring up histories of things they'd rather the public forget.

Henrik: At this point, I don't feel threatened at all basically. I mean this is quite fun and it's going to be interesting to see if I can squeeze out some more answers from the website serving the hosting company and see if they actually bother to answer some of my questions and basically see what their approach is if they kind of want to continue to – because basically they'll continue forever just as long as someone – that should be a hint to everybody, if you want to get a website down, just send a lot of spam-vertisement and that'll get you pulled, I promise you.

Alan: Yes and that could be some – I'm sure whatever they're using as excuses have been talked about at the top as well as to what excuses they could use to pull sites and probably talked about this years ago. They always have plans so they can implement them when need be, if someone becomes a problem, so it could be that. However, it just shows you as I say that free speech isn't free.

Henrik: It costs.

Alan: It's not free at all. There's a price to pay for things and you get warned pretty clearly, pretty clearly.

Henrik: You know, another thing of course as I said I'm going to follow-up on this and see if I can squeeze out what the term "blacklisted" means and so forth and all of that. Another thing is of course there should be or one idea that popped up in my head when this happened was that there should be some kind of status – kind of imagine an external website that actually monitors all the website that you are monitoring so you can get a ping – you can ping the website or something like that so you can see the status if it's online and offline and if it's offline you can actually go in and write a short blurb that your site has been taken down and whatever and this can actually be a little small box that people can put on their website so they can monitor all the websites that deal with similar topics or things like that. I don't know. Just an idea.

Alan: Well as I say, it could be done, but I'm sure this is just a little warning to you. With me, they did it at the weekend as well, so there was no one – well, they passed me around from different people for the whole weekend, none of whom knew anything.

Henrik: Are you going to change the company that hosts your website?

Alan: I've got more sites going up in different countries and one of them I'm probably make another main site and that way if Yahoo pulls it again I'll still have a main site working for the others to mirror as well. This is what you have to do in today's world.

Henrik: Yes, it seems like it. I mean it's so easy for them to just pooh-pooh all of it right away. I mean for God's sake they're planning, as you and I spoke earlier, Internet2 and all of this stuff, so I mean at that point they could just decide basically who would get the permission to start a website from the start. I guess

that we are in a time right now where this is kind of a luxury.

Alan: Yes. I noticed even Canada, I think it was three to four years ago, they had an international meeting for the United Nations and different organizations were invited to do with policing the Internet and part of it was content, various types of content which was politically incorrect and what they could do about it, and the United Nations was demanding the right to do all the policing on the Internet. What they did, they set up regions of the world where main non-governmental organizations would be based and they would have the keys to go into everyone's site and be able to monitor your computer's signature as you surf the net. These are the guys that give you the firewall hits and so on. Everyday I get them – there's one in Holland that bashes me all the time. There's another one that deals with the Far East and it's based I think in Queensland, Australia. They bash you everyday but they are technically non-governmental organizations which can get through most firewalls and they are the police for the United Nations.

Henrik: Okay, exactly because that was my point. It's obvious they can be hired by governments or countries or whatever.

Alan: Yes. And also they monitor, goodness knows how many, so many bureaucracies working on all this now on speech content and they're monitoring all the different phrases and little topics and taking notes, and I'm sure they're actually adding to it all the time and then sending them to their main providers and complaining. This is all part of the new policing of the worldwide net.

Henrik: Do you think that the clampdown on this will be – I guess as usual they will start with something that everyone in that sense can gather around trying to get caught with pedophiles and stuff like this and try to corner that – the people that are involved with that kind of stuff to begin the clampdown I guess.

Alan: Yes. It could be something rather innocent and they bend it out of shape and they just pull you and they could do it as many times as they wanted to until you just gave up and you can just go away. See, they do know in this world that the publics' memory is very short and it doesn't matter who you are, you are quickly forgotten. I've seen some of the biggies, not just in this line but in the different lines, who just disappear and then are quickly forgotten by the public. That happened to Bill Cooper.

Henrik: Yes, William Cooper, sure.

Alan: And Bill Cooper had asked me down there. He didn't generally take visitors but he called me. If I had gone down, I'd have been down there when he got killed.

Henrik: Oh, really.

Alan: So it's just as well I didn't go.

Henrik: Yes, sure. He was shot by police in his home, right?

Alan: He was set up. He was literally set up and he knew it was coming. He used to chase people off his hillside home because it was private property and it was the local sheriff's and some BATF officers dressed up like hobos or youngsters pretending to be drunk, and he went out in his truck and when he recognized their faces he knew he was getting set up. He did an about face and he was running out of his truck. Now this man they said he was running and shooting at the same time. The guy had an artificial leg.

Henrik: Oh, really.

Alan: Yes and it just so happened that I think it was two SWAT teams – one came round the other side of his house and just riddled him with bullets.

Henrik: Have you heard about Jim Keith allegedly also wrote a few books on conspiracies and so forth and he went in for I think it was an operation relating to something in his knee and he actually died during the operation.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised. I know another man who spoke out about the NAFTA deal, the Unification of the Americas, and after giving a talk in a hall, he came out of the hall, a car drew up and this man said that I'm really impressed with your work. He said I know you don't have much money because you've given up everything to do what you're doing. He said I am a dentist. If you need free work, I'll do it for you. So he took him up on it and after having the injections in his gums and so on, in the months later he came down with massive rheumatoid arthritis all over his body.

Henrik: Oh, my God. It's so easy. I posted an article actually a few days ago before the site went down, someone called – I never heard of this guy before but I found it after a movie I was watching through video villa. His name was Dr. Eugene Malove or Mallove and this guy was allegedly kind of a torch bearer for cold fusion and he claimed that they had some kind of deal in I think it was in the late '80's when a team said that they had managed to do cold fusion experiments and then this was later refuted by large universities and other researchers and scientists, but this guy actually was one of the proponents who said that it actually did work and all the universities and other scientists just kind of mish-mashed the evidence for this because everybody knows how free energy that no one wants that around, correct?

Alan: Well you see, that's it because in this world and in the UN Charter and on all the politicians' lips, you'll hear the term "interdependence" and they say we've all got to be interdependent. It's not just by nations, it's individually as well. They want everyone to rely completely 100% on the system they provide, for your food, your water, energy and so on, so they could never give anything to the people that would create the opposite effect where you could be independent. That's contrary to the world plan. What they do is they have "market suppression" they call it, where inventions come along all the time and they snaffle them and bury them. I know that back in the '70's the big magazine for the automobiles in Britain was called I think the "RAC," the Royal Academy of something or another, or the Royal Auto, and they tested a car, which was running, they did take and separate the oxygen and hydrogen from water, and they had it for two months and they tested it for two months and drove it. They put out glowing reports they could literally fill this thing up anywhere at all there was a pool of water and it had built in filters, even if you wanted to put it into an old pond, and they said that the thing worked beautifully. There was no gimmicks in it and that whole invention was completely suppressed.

Henrik: Yes, I can imagine. That classic movie "Who Killed the Electric Car?" I think that's up on Video Google, too, but again I mean we don't have to go in the areas as I say of electric cars and that kind of stuff because there are of course things running on allegedly cold fusion and water and all of that, so there we go.

Alan: Universities, too, when they go in and repeat these studies, as I say, people forget that there's no university that's completely independent to do its own study because the professors and the departments all get massive grants from the big foundations. They live on grants in fact, free grants, and so they take their orders from the foundation and the big foundations are the Carnegie and Ford and Rockefeller foundations and others. These are the money boys who run this whole world system. So when they tell them, yes, you'll do the experiments and you will find it's all negative, then those professors will go ahead and that's what they'll come up with. It's negative, it doesn't work. They're working for paymasters. There's no big devious complicated design there. It's quite simple. It's quite simple now to suppress various inventions.

Henrik: Sure. If you don't go along with your peers, you'll be immediately frozen or your grants or tenure or whatever will be removed or taken away from you.

Alan: Yes. You know there's a professor in Canada called O'Driscoll who came out with three books in the '90's that resulted from the fact that he was suspended from teaching at the University of Toronto. It was the weirdest thing because it's very similar to this strange gray area between the black and the white world of law and not quite law, how he was suspended. They said he still had to keep his contract up but he wasn't allowed to come on the grounds to teach the students, so he thought the only way would be to get a hot air balloon and go over the campus grounds with a megaphone and to teach the students. What got him on the track and he said this, and he wasn't right with everything certainly, but he said, "I lived in an ivory tower." He mixed with all the academic fraternities. He lived in a separate world than most of the public and he fell from the ivory tower with a crash because the authorities came after him after he put on a stage play, a short play about NATO and it was about NATO and the Warsaw pact. What he realized was that the whole

Cold War was a fraud because the United Nations acted as a referee that had written up charters both for NATO and for the Soviet version which was the Warsaw pact and neither could do anything to the other without going through the United Nations. Then he concluded that the United Nations was literally the boss of the two, all that time, and he put it out on stage and that's when the flack started and he got all the comeback from the university and all strange kind of accusations came his way until he was suspended. However, out of that came three books, some of which was quite true, others were some – he was being mislead.

Henrik: I mean just look at the nuclear technology and the exchange of that so all countries involved in the Cold War actually had the ability to build a nuke or already had a nuke. I don't know if you heard about something called Major Jordan's diaries?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: I mean that's a perfect example how to trade the technology between the Russians and the U.S. so both sides can have the bombs so to speak.

Alan: Yes. See, there was no real Cold War except that the public of both sides had to believe there was. It was the Cold War that enabled the governments to tax the people incredibly in order to use it for research and development, supposedly to protect them, through sciences and if they kept things science we'd win this war. Whoever had the best science will win the war, and so billions and trillions of dollars went into research and development but had nothing to do with trading more and more bombs. That was for the public consumption. It was for all the technology that would ultimately be used on a global society for keeping everyone in order. That's what its real function was and I used to say well how come the top scientists in Britain and America could go over to the Soviet meeting of scientists every year? Those would be the last people you would allow to mix with Soviets would be your top scientists, and this was a yearly event. And here they are telling you that those who have the best sciences would win the war. It told me right there and then that this was all bogus.

Henrik: Again this might be a fraud in that sense too, but now they have the funding of al-Qaeda and so forth. I mean it's the same stuff all over again.

Alan: Yes, it's the same thing. This world is a chessboard that's set up way ahead in advance and I am sure that when Rumsfeld went over there to Saddam in the '70's and gave him all the stockpiles of gases et cetera and that was well documented in newspapers at the time, I'm sure they knew exactly how long they would use Saddam and they probably even knew then when they were going to go after him right down to the year. The chessboard is setup step-by-step in advance. Everyone is used in turn to get to a final goal.

Henrik: How about Iran? What's your take on that? I mean it feels like obviously we're being very close for a long time now, but when the last piece I read about Iran is that they allegedly can't – they can't stop their nuclear programs so it's just like a train that keeps on going and now of course we have the possibility of intervention from the U.S. and the UK I guess. I mean do you think that they are going to go in there?

Alan: They have to go in because it's part of the plan. They wrote about the Middle East in the Project for a New American Century,that was the club that Cheney and all these boys belonged to going back into the early '90's, they published they'd have to take over the entire Middle East including Iran and Syria and that was their project and that's what they said. They would be the new American empire because every era has always had a leading empire running the world and they took over from Britain and now they would be the American empire and they would have to take over the resources of the entire Middle East. This is all part of the standardization of the entire world. They can't have different religions, it won't be allowed, different ways of living, dressing and right down to language in a sense; they want a standardized world. It's just too untidy the way it is.

Henrik: Yes, we need order, right? I saw a documentary about Chinese goods being shipped out and I was very surprised that every Chinese in the work they had this huge harbor were actually speaking English. So I mean do you think that is the world language, English?

Alan: Well going back to John Dee and this is published in his own books. He approached Queen Elizabeth I in the 1500's and he coined the term "the British Empire" and he explained what it would be and they would use the British Navy to take over the world in a sense and they would create a system called "free trade. This was written about in the 1500's and he said those countries who would join them would adopt the British system of democracy, which would be called democracy, and tariffs and so on will be penalized against those who wouldn't join them; but he also said that they didn't have to stay in Britain because the whole idea was a philosophy, so they could move it elsewhere if need be. We know they moved it to the United States to take over from Britain, but that's how long – and he said that the English language would be the international language of business for the future. That's what he said.

Henrik: So I guess this is why we have 007 running around doing the bidding for the queen, running around as they call it fighting the international terrorists rich guys and–

Alan: And it's so funny because John Dee was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. He went across to Europe and came back with all the information and he signed his letters 007.

Henrik: Sure, exactly.

Alan: When you look at history, it's almost a comic book.

Henrik: It is, yes.

Alan: You realize that the strategies and the plans and how simple really they are and it's our refusal to believe what they say that gets us all confused. We don't want to believe them when they say they want to drastically reduce the population of the world. We hear them saying it and they will tell us in all these different wildlife programs and all this kind of stuff, but we don't want to believe them and yet they've published so many books. They're all round universities and we don't want to believe that people exist who not only mean it, but have the means to put it into action.

Henrik: Sure. I mean there was a UT professor. I think his last name was Bianca, professor Bianca, who allegedly demanded that, what was it, 60% or even more, 80% of the people on the earth must go in order for the earth to sustain itself; and I mean this is in my book obviously ridiculous stuff. I mean there's been research on how much land and so forth people need to have to actually sustain and live, and the earth is abundant place at least how I see it and the thing that I would see changing of course is the big industrialized companies and so forth in regards to global warming. Why don't they stop the space program? They spew out tremendous amounts of carbon dioxide and other poisons when they shoot those rockets up there, but there's no mentioning of that. It's always the little guy and people with their cars. We should pay more and it's ridiculous in my book at least.

Alan: Well when I was small, I asked a lot of questions. I asked a lot of questions everywhere I went and I'd see the occasional person but there were very few cars in my little town, which was a mining town, but I'd ask the guys who were working on them how they worked and of course as I grew up I realized that nothing changed really. It was the same gasoline. It was the same technology. It just didn't change. Everything else was changing. Electronics was leaping ahead from the old tubes to transistors then solid-state. Everything has been altered but the same car getting churned out really with a different body or a shell every year, and I came to the conclusion that we were not intended to be allowed to drive forever or they would have given us a completely different fuel or whatever. It would have been done. It really would have been done. Sure enough, when I read the various books put out by some of the big boys themselves and then read Agenda 21, for the 21st century, for the United Nations, they say it right in there that people will be living in habitats. All governments will be mandating laws to eventually push people bit by bit into habitat areas. There will be no private transportation. They state that clearly. It will be public transportation only and so it was right enough as a young boy I knew we were not meant to drive forever. They only gave us that to get through the industrial age and we're post-industrial, post-technological and they don't want us traveling anymore. We don't need to travel. In fact, we're even post-agricultural. Latin America has been built up with the Free Trade negotiations and NAFTA to be the supplier of most of the farm produce.

Henrik: Yes, sure. I totally agree. I can see this happening now because the first step of course is to get

everybody into the big cities because this is where the jobs are so I mean they leave the countryside to where – no humans in the countryside. Just in these big cities and then to be able to fight gridlocks and as they call it congestion and stuff like this they're going to tax people. We have this proposition in Sweden now in regards to congestion as they call it, where they're going to tax and trace all cars that are going through the big cities, so I mean it's right there.

Alan: It's penalization and they'll penalize us with so many different ways that eventually we can't afford it you see. They don't like to ban things straight outright. They just make it impossible for you to continue, step by step. As I say, the world has been planned out. It's a business plan. It's a huge business plan and Joe Public is completely ignorant of it because the television version and these dramas and these comedies are meant to keep you just floating through life without getting involved in any of it.

Henrik: I can see it happening right now. I mean so you read much of the books out there in regards to this. Do you think that one of this tribal people, one language, one culture basically, that's the main plan I guess?

Alan: That's a stepping-stone. I call this the never-ending story because when you read the material that comes out from the top geneticists, the futurist societies and different big organizations, they're giving you the future. They sit and debate it. They talked a long time ago about eugenics, how those with what they called "inferior genes" shouldn't be allowed to pass them on and breed, and how mandatory sterilization will come into force. One of the techniques that was discussed was the creation of a new religion to do with earth-based worship and how they could teach children in the school that the earth was everything, the mother was everything and therefore to save the mother a certain amount of them should volunteer for sterilization and how they would willingly go through it, because religions can convince people to do amazing things. If that's all they're taught, they could be brought up to volunteer and maybe even get some kind of reward for it.

Henrik: I mean there are a few animated movies out there now. I got a few tips from a few of my website visitors who tipped me on one movie called "Happy Feet" and another called "Aunt Bully" I think and both of these movies is basically the idea is one movie ends on the note that the UN is taking over and basically things are happy and jolly towards the end, but another movie is basically a portrayal that the root of the evil is the humans. Both these two latest movies go into that very deeply and on a very emotional level. I can't imagine being a kid and sitting watching these movies. I mean on one level it's okay, it’s nice. We need to be environmentally aware of course, but this stuff goes too far. It's ridiculous because the human is clearly the enemy in these movies.

Alan: That's where it's going with all of this, but once you start touching on these topics you become maybe a problem. As I say, if we were teaching meditation or something like that we'd be perfectly safe, or talking about ghosts all the time. That's quite acceptable. If you start touching on what’s available if you want to search for it, the books from the big organizations that are planning this future and you just repeat what they're saying, but because you’re not talking to a university level ivy league type students you become a problem, because you're talking to the general public who are supposed to be kept dumb and happy and content with the television.

Henrik: Yes, sure. I mean that this is to be a recent phenomena especially since we've got the – we're allowed, rather, to use the Internet for this kind of stuff. I mean it might be that they think that things have taken a wrong turn in a sense that people are actually beginning to be interested in topics like these and much more of course.

Alan: Yes. Well, I'm glad the site's up though.

Henrik: Yes, me too.

Alan: I think that the more exposure we get out there, the less likelihood there is for them to suddenly pull it again.

Henrik: I hope so too, of course, because I mean as I said in the beginning, I'm going to pursue this and try

to squeeze out of the hosting company what they're going to do to prevent this in the future. At this point I recommend no one to sign up with one.com the hosting company because the help there has been lousy, so don't support those guys.

Alan: Yes. I'm glad it's up and well thanks for talking tonight.

Henrik: Yes, it's been wonderful. Thank you very much for inviting me, Alan, and being able to speak with you. It's been a pleasure.

Alan: It's always a pleasure.

Henrik: Thank you.

Alan: Thanks to Henrik Palmgren from Red Ice Radio for being on the show. For me and Hamish, it's good night and your god or gods go with you. I'm leaving you with a little song for the Internet providers, with whom we have this strange love-hate relationship. Hope you enjoy it.

"Suspicious Minds"
By Elvis Presley

We're caught in a trap
I can't walk out
Because I love you too much baby

Why can't you see
What you're doing to me
When you don't believe a word I say?

We can't go on together
With suspicious minds
And we can't build our dreams
On suspicious minds

So, if an old friend I know
Drops by to say hello
Would I still see suspicion in your eyes?

Here we go again
Asking where I've been
You can't see these tears are real
I'm crying

We can't go on together
With suspicious minds
And we can't build our dreams
On suspicious minds

Oh let our love survive
Or dry the tears from your eyes
Let's don't let a good thing die

When honey, you know
I've never lied to you
Mmm Yes, Yes

We're caught in a trap

I can't walk out
Because I love you too much baby

Why can't you see
What you're doing to me
When you don't believe a word I say?

We're caught in a trap
I can't walk out
Because I love you too much baby

We're caught in a trap
I can't walk out
Because I love you too much baby

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 18, 2007 Alan Watt Blurb (i.e. Educational Talk)
"Your Thoughts are Not Your Own –
They're Just a-passin' Through –
It's the Elite's New Science, Electronic Voodoo"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 18, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu . This is May 18th, 2007.

Tonight, I'm going to go into a complicated field of political control, which is based on very high modern weaponry. This weaponry has been around for a while, actually, and been tried and tested. They know that it works, at the top, developed by the military industrial complex, used on large areas of populations, where the effects were really backed through government agencies through doctors offices, social work departments, police, ambulance, so many services, which gave the data on human behaviour, as it changed. Types of pulsed energy were released in directed areas, over populations, using different frequencies to see what the different mental effects would be on those peoples. Old stuff really, which was used, at least on a smaller scale, back in the 1950's, by some of the departments within the CIA and MI6, who already had micro-circuitry before the public even heard of a transistor for the old circuit boards. They had portable ones, back then.

Zbigniew Brzezinski wrote about some of this briefly, at least touched on it, in a book called "Between Two Ages," in the section entitled "The Technetronic Era." Technetronics was the term he used. It has other names, as well - "Biotronics," and others, beyond that. Various branches of sciences coming together, medicine, electronics, specialized weapons companies and computers to bring all this into fruition on a larger scale; a more predictable scale, predictable outcome. It was based on what the elite saw as a need to control a world population. Control them down to their moods and behaviour, and even the ability to give them thoughts, directly into their minds, which the person (the subject) wouldn't be aware it was coming from elsewhere. They'd simply follow what they thought were their own thoughts.

The simplest method was to put over a secondary wave onto a carrier wave of electromagnetic radiation, especially in ELF (Extremely Low Frequency). It's the low frequencies that affect human behaviour the most, because every cell in our body has its own electrical frequency of vibration. This was known, over 100 years ago. All the various nutrients you pick up are picked up, are used by certain and different cells in the body, according to the frequency. We need a frequency match. One is absorbed into the other. They both vibrate at the same time. These are old, old theories, going back through holy books, even, and written about by the Greek philosophers, who often mention Pythagoras and the whole art of sympathetic vibration. This is where a stringed instrument, placed across the room from another stringed instrument, tuned at the same keys or pitch, and when that pitch was struck on one, it would eventually cause the other to vibrate the sound. This is very similar to this particular science.

When the human body is ill in some way, the frequencies don't match. Nutrients are not taken up. That kind of thing, and therefore, by stimulation of the correct frequencies, they can hope to heal or get over the problem, and get the cells reprogrammed, in a sense. This is what's pushed as they push this kind of technology forward. They always tell you all the health benefits and how wonderful it will be. Remember, they were first created by the military-industrial complex for a system and a hierarchy, which wants to depopulate the planet and ultimately control 100 percent of everyone, 100 percent of the time. There are also charlatans put out there, who get in on the know of this technology and start shouting about "good vibrations," and using the New Age to mislead them into it and actually wanting it to happen. The tremendous psychological programs, underway, always guide the public into mysticism, which is a great way to disable their minds from rational thought.

The human body responds to very small energies, so that little power is needed to operate this kind of high

technology. Brzezinski said himself, and to paraphrase basically, shortly this technology will be used on whole populations without their being aware of it. Without their knowing their thoughts were not theirs or their ideas, and that which they were compelled to do, were not theirs. They would simply obey and be oblivious to it. It's very easy to make them placid, happy, excited or angry, depending on the frequency used.

In "New World Vistas," which is a report by the United States Air Force Scientific Advisory Board, "Air and Space Power for the 21st Century, Ancillary Volume, 1996, pages 89-90." It stated right here:

"One can envision the development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscle movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long-term memory"

Alan: Sounds familiar, eh?

"produce an experience set, and delete an experience set."

Alan: They're talking about deleting memory engrams, or inserting them. This is not only possible; it's here.

Part of the manipulation of the weather and the spraying of the skies is to do with this, also. They're using this HAARP technology type equipment in conjunction with metallic particles, to make the atmosphere more conducive, as an electromagnetic circuit directly to the targets. People all over the world, a lot of people, talk to me by phone, and I'll find on certain days everyone is tired, and certain days everyone has got thought blocking, where they can't remember simple things. They'll be making a statement, and they forget what they're talking about. That'll happen, one after the other. The equipment is being used. And from an elite's point of view, since the war is on the populations of the entire planet, as they bring us through the greatest changes, perhaps in history – the complete reorganisation of the planet and everything in it – you would use every weapon in your arsenal to make it so.

In the Spring of 1998, an edition of "Parameters" U.S. Army War College quarterly magazine they put an article out by Timothy L. Thomas called "The Mind Has No Firewall". It went on to explain what people could experience in the very near future. It says:

"A recent Russian military article offered a slightly different slant to the problem, declaring that "humanity stands on the brink of a psychotronic war" with the mind and body as the focus. That article discussed Russian and international attempts to control the psycho-physical condition of man and his decision making processes by the use of VHF-generators"

Alan: That's Very High Frequency generators.

"noiseless cassettes,"

Alan: "Noiseless cassettes," as they call it.

"and other technologies."

Alan: This was meant to influence human behaviour, and human health, too. In other words, they could attack it. It's easier to attack the human body than to help it, at least for those at the top. In that article from the Army War College, it continues to describe the aims of these weapons, and say that they can confuse or destroy the signals, which are going on inside your body that keep you alive and functioning properly. They put it down to "information warfare." Who would have thought that "information warfare" would actually also mean it's the information passed by minute electric currents, in your own body, from molecules to subatomic molecules almost, to keep you healthy? That's what they've been working on, destroying or/and controlling.

They can also put a voice right into your head. They can do it now, by using, as it was proven in Finland, by

using and targeting a specific individual if they're in reach of a cell phone tower, because they can narrow the beam to such a small frequency. They can target you as you drive past, from miles away.

To continue with "The Mind Has No Firewall," it goes on to say:

"The body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated, or misinformed, but also shut down or destroyed--just as any other data-processing system. The "data" the body receives from external sources--such as electromagnetic, vortex, or acoustic energy waves--or creates through its own electrical or chemical stimuli can be manipulated or changed just as the data (information) in any hardware system can be altered."

Alan: This is all to be used on humans. What they will talk about and prattle on about, is how they could confuse you or over stimulate you so that you would make misjudgements, and they could also effect your motor activity, psychomotor activity, your walking. They could immobilize you. These are weapons, which can be used at certain frequencies and energy strengths to either immobilize or kill. It's the old Star Trek stuff. If you think the Star Trek authors had great imaginations or used crystal balls, think again, because that was predictive programming. Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA. He sat in on their meetings, and he knew about these sciences. They knew where they were going.

A good article to read, also, was put out in "The Economist". That was May 2002. The headline was "The Future of Mind Control." It's well worth reading. They do put it out there, as though they were objects to be used. We guzzle our information or entertainment or sports, and all of the other rubbish they give us, to keep us occupied, thinking, "we know what they're saying, but we don't believe them. They'd never do that to us." We've been conditioned to believe that somehow those in higher authorities are "special people," more altruistic than even we are, when the opposite is true. The psychopaths climb to the top, and they will do what you would think of as being "the unthinkable." They have no problems doing that. That's why they get away with it.

Some years ago, a booklet appeared out of no-where, which was called "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars." Whoever did write it - whether it was for a joke or a spoof or information, coupled perhaps with disinformation, or perhaps someone from inside trying to get something out anonymously - the documents certainly did contain information on what the U.S. Military, and other militaries across the world, were working on, with advanced technologies. What has been verified since, through different publications, little snippets coming out in magazines and newspapers over the years, is that great huge panels, international bodies of scientists, along with foundations that work alongside them, which again and is pyramidal and it truly is a pyramid structure. They're all predicting the future, what they see coming along the road and how society will alter and adapt, or not adapt, to the changes, because the premise is, we must always adapt, man being the most adaptable species on the planet, supposedly. We certainly do; we adapt to the technology that is presented to us. We adapt very quickly, especially when it's promoted to us and it becomes even a method for almost survival, in a system such as the electronic age, where computers are almost a necessity. They have to be a necessity, not for long term full goal, but as a part term project to get us used to being "all hooked up," basically, before we go towards the next step of virtual reality. Then it will be very simple to accept a chip in your head. We're being trained to accept, step-by-step, the end product, which is already designed. Everything along the way is just another mouse-trap to get us further along into the big mouse-trap, the goal.

In the last '90s, I was working under a truck, in the summer, when I saw something -- and it was a really beautiful sunny day. It was like a strobe effect that you see in a nightclub or somewhere, or on stage, and I thought, "boy, I've been under this truck too long," so I got out stood up, and I felt fine. It was still going on. It seemed to be all around. I went into the house, turned on immediately a radio, and I got along with the strobe that I could see, I heard this crackling on the radio. There was a powerful signal coming through the spectrum of radio frequencies, into the visual arena. I turned on the television, which was also hooked up to an external antenna, and sure enough that also synced with a flash across the screen, with every crack on the radio, which synchronized with the flashes I could see. This went on for 20 minutes or so, and I talked about it in later shows. What I found that night was, a few people phoned me from different parts of the States and Canada, and I knew they had something to tell me and I had to almost pry out of them what they had experienced, and they had experienced the same thing. They'd seen the strobe. Some of them or

described it as though they'd walked out the door and someone was flashing a camera - those multiple flashes that you can have on the modern cameras - at their face. Another person was lying on his bed, with the window next to him, and the whole room seemed to flash, as a strobe would do. I realized there was a huge test going on. No, it wasn't supernatural; unless you understand that supernatural is simply beyond the knowledge the public are given. Magic is simply science which is not explained yet to the public.
They have these particular weapons, and they've had them for years. However, to have hooked up all of this, it had to be arrayed by satellite, I'd imagine, to cover such a vast area. That can be done in coordination with HAARP-type technology, which bounces and concentrates on the ionosphere, and bounces down to targeted areas. The HAARP-type technologies exist in different countries, and they can act in sequence and cover a whole continent, if need be. They can also do that with the Star Wars technology, with batteries of satellites hooked together, electronically. This is actually called "photic driving" in the higher military establishments. What they'd use is a visible light, pulsed, and the frequencies will affect the brain and parts of the brain. Some people within a certain range will have epileptic seizures. Even watching a television, with some people, the flicker rate will put them into seizures. There was a big test that went on in Japan, a few years ago, with one of the games for children. When it was released, or it was shown on television, hundreds of children across the country, and it got to a thousand, suddenly went down with seizures. However, it can be done remotely, also.

In 1987, out from the “Attorney General's Conference on Less-Than-Lethal Weapons" put out by Sheri Sweetman, this appeared in the document:

"There is some evidence and a good deal of supposition that sustained extremely low frequency ELF radiation can produce nausea or disorientation. One researcher has subjected animals to ELF (electromagnetic radiation) through electrode implants and feels that similar results could be produced from afar without electrodes. One participant suggested that ideally, one might like to develop the ability to design these electromagnetic fields for specialized use, for instance, to produce sleep or confusion. It is known that sleep can be induced by electrodes in the brain, and Russian scientists claim to be able to produce sleep from afar."

Alan: They now call that "electro sleep."

This is published, you see, this sort of documentation. This is still low level, because whatever is published is lower level, still almost within security reach. In the higher levels, everything is always top secret. They're always way ahead of whatever is published, and you can be sure that in 1987 they'd already tried this on human participants, whether they knew it or not. They always test on the public.

In the "Microwave News, May/June issue 1988, this appeared.

"The "US Army has its Own Product - a Radio Frequency Weapon. In August 24, 1987 issue of "Defense News," John Rosado of Harry Diamond Labs in Adelphia, Maryland is quoted as saying that the nature of warfare will be completely changed by the use of RF weapons. Rosado also noted that RF radiation could be used over a wide battlefields with phased arrays."

Alan: If you've ever seen the aerial photographs of the Alaska HAARP facility (which is only one of many), those antennas are arranged in such a way it's called "phased array" - each one amplifies the other. They work in a sequence and amplify each other. It’s kind of like putting whole bunches of batteries together to get a brighter, stronger current.

Now the future they envisage - they plan the future, you see, at the top. They don't sit and wait for things to happen. Think tanks and people who are paid multi-thousands of dollars a year (maybe millions, some of them), have to come up with what they see and forecast for the future, the way things are going, and where they elite themselves wish to go. We know by the constant drumbeat for over a hundred years in all the books that have been churned out from the top, they want to reduce the population in a post-industrial era to a manageable level - manageable for them. They want a more efficient workforce, a new type of workforce. That’s the reason for the tremendous drive towards genetic engineering. It's not to help infertile women or men; it's to create new types of humans. The old man, you might say, at the bottom, is obsolete. His time is over, according to the big boys. The road, really since the end of the industrial age, to where

they're going, is the fallout phase where the old system goes and the work is gone. All the factory workers can't suddenly go in and learn computers and be geniuses, especially when you don't need so many people on modern computers working them. One operator can now do the work of many that used to be employed, even in the computer field 20 or 30 years ago.

Therefore, what do you do with the surplus population who are consuming your world? They're consuming it, you see. What do you do? Well, you cull the population. How do you cull it gradually? There are many ways to do it, and of course, the easiest way is to make them infertile and wait as they start all dying off eventually, and eventually the last ones go, over an 80-year period. Or, you're always planning the future to get them into habitat areas first, or during the process, where you can manage them more easily and control them. There will be riots eventually, according to the Ministry of Defence from Britain and the article from "The Guardian" a few weeks ago, what they perceive for the future. They see mayhem and chaos in the Western Hemisphere and spontaneous riots, et cetera. Well, what would cause Joe Six Pack and Jane Soap Opera to suddenly revolt or protest or whatever? It's because big changes are coming, and the lifestyle they're used to is to be gradually taken away, maybe not so gradually, in fact.

People think, “they'd never do that. They need the money for the oil. They've got to keep gasoline going. They need cars.” If you believe that, you've swallowed the old story that there's actually competition at the top. You have to go into the history to find out how corporations started. Corporations and international corporations began publicly, at least in Britain, with the British East India Company, which really was an arm of government at the same time. Some of the largest companies in the U.S. in the fields of technology are actually CIA owned. You don't allow competition at the top. If you did allow competition at the top, you'd lose control of the direction you wished to take society, if your competitor came out with some kind of computer that could outpace anything that you produced, and run on an easy program, and was vastly superior. That's why they pick their favourites, their front men, like Bill Gates. The CIA decided long ago they needed one system for the world and all the doors opened for Bill Gates. He walks through door after door after door, and you think it's because of hard work and free enterprise and all that. That's nonsense. You don't lose control of power by allowing competition. You'll find the same thing with the big companies that run the ID cards, and the companies that are going with the Digital Angel chip implant. They're all owned by the "supra-government" at the top, and they have access to the advanced technology because their department, which is the military-industrial-complex, is all part of it. They know advanced sciences, but they don't allow competition. That's the illusion that the public must believe in; that everything is separate and we're just evolving.

Years ago, when the projected the future that they would bring to be, they began preparing for it at all western government levels, high levels. Cameras started to go in, not just a few here and there, but masses of them. We saw the integration of military technology, advanced technology, and the military industry combining with police forces worldwide. The military establishments sign the United Nations treaties not to use this kind of technology on other countries, or signatory countries, which means anyone who’s not in that is fair game. However, for everything that they've banned from use against each other, there's a loophole where they're allowed to use it on their own people. That loophole is not there by accident. That's why western countries still must use full metal jacket bullets, which rip through a person but don't expand so much like a hollow point would do, which causes massive haemorrhaging and shock - impact shock and damage. However, they're allowed to use the hollow points on their own peoples at home. The same goes for these technologies, the so-called "lethal to non-lethal weapons." In the old Star Trek series, people thought, “Oh, they're so far ahead with their phaser guns, and stun and stun longer, and kill settings,” and you see this is all this technology here I'm talking about today. They didn't have great imaginations at all. The writers of those series were in with the high military establishments, giving you predictive programming to accept the stuff that would come down the road, right down to the silly term "non-lethal," which makes you say, "Well, if your cops have it, it's not that bad. It’s non-lethal." Yes it can kill you, all right, and they knew this from the beginning. They call this "dual use technology". Dual use is for military and for crowd or people control, public control.

In 1994, the "Department of Defense Directive Policy for Non-Lethal Weapons" from Office of Assistant Secretary of Defense draft (July 21, 1994) had this in it.

> "The term "adversary" is used above"

Alan: This is part of this whole thing.

"in its broadest sense, including those who are not declared enemies but who are engaged in activities we wish to stop."

Alan: They're talking about whom it can be used on. They're not declared enemies, but who are engaged in activities "we wish to stop."

"This policy does not preclude legally authorized domestic use of non-lethal weapons by U.S. military forces in support of law enforcement."

Alan: That part is very important.

They were projecting scenarios of the coming future back in '94, where the military would be working with high-tech weaponry, alongside domestic police. It could be used on people who "THEY DECLARE" are engaged in activities they wish to stop. Speaking out about something would come under that category, an activity they wish to stop. They couldn't get you legally on something or declare you an enemy – at least not publicly, on a security level they might – but they can use it on you if you're just in the way or you're being a nuisance. You could be a "speech criminal" or a "thought criminal," and this could be used on you, and you wouldn't know it. You'd just come down with strange illnesses or you go crazy. You'd hear voices all day and night in your head, or you'd have physical aliments and you'd suddenly be anaemic. A vast array of things could be caused as your biochemistry goes haywire, or your brain simply goes off in billions of directions, as though you were on hallucinogenic drugs. It could permanently disable you, physically, or mentally, or both. These things are not discussed in this way, this format, unless they're intended to be used in scenarios that are projected. They're projected because they understand the agenda – the future that's being brought upon us. It's here.

These reports go on to add that the term "non-lethal" doesn't necessarily mean that it won't be deadly. It's kind of double-speak, Orwellian, and they put it down as "collateral damage" if it actually kills people. "Collateral," you see, you're a unit of production for labour or tax.

For those people who wish to know more, they can really research into what's been allowed out into the public realm through little pieces here and there. There are books out there on the subject. The problem is most of the people who come out with the books are members of the United Nations, and they're object really is to get the United Nations to get more power over all of this, which is exactly what the big boys want, since the UN fronts for them in the first place. It was set-up to be global government but the government will serve a master, as all governments have in the past.

It's a complex world, and what a tangled web they weave. The heroes on all fronts are always given to us, especially if they become tremendously famous, or they have an awful lot of money backing them. I've been on many shows, as you know. The popular ones have been on the go for years, some of them, and the hosts know that I don't necessarily go along with the format or the take on things as they're happening, or even go along with the products that are sold, which are tremendously fear-based products for all possible catastrophes. I know many people, over the years, who've bought into all of this. They've bought all this stuff they were supposed to have for every possible and impending disaster, and they're living in fear with all this junk that they'll never use, and stacks and stacks and hoards of stuff to get them through years, if necessary, of hardship. It never dawns on them that the kinds of catastrophes they're looking at are probably not the ones that will happen. The ones that can be brought on, judging from the big boys themselves, they want us all to start moving towards the cities and that will be done through the power of the purse mainly, as they increase gasoline and start upping taxes in rural areas. Then all the UN inspectors come in, which they're already doing through treaties in all the countries, to inspect your water, your septic, your building codes, yada ya, until you can't comply anymore, you're bankrupt. You move into the cities, so you can't take all that stuff you're buying with you. Another scenario that they give you, which they can do, are floods and earthquakes et cetera. You can't cart all that stuff out, tonnes of stuff you've saved up, out with you.

There are other people who are terrified of dying, by any method, whether it's old age or anything else. There are some people out there who live on capsules from health stores, and powders and mixes. They're not living; really, they're emaciated and very ill. They listen to every single show that's out there with every possible cure there is, and there's a new cure every week, and they're always terribly expensive. I also talked to many of the people who have tried the whole thing, or mortgaged their homes to buy all this stuff, and try to cure loved ones, who are dying. You have to use your common sense, with everything around you, because we live in a world of commerce where money rules. If you don't have money you're terrified of all the things, all the negative things which happen. You can't just pitch a tent somewhere. You'll be kicked off it by some forest ranger, or in Canada or other countries of the Commonwealth, the Crown Agents will do it, kick you off the land. You can't go out there and live like a wild man, at least not within the general range of where you are right now.

You're forced into a system that uses nothing but money. Whatever they want to use for money, it doesn't matter. It really doesn't matter. When you buy any other type of commodity, you're looking at barter - if times got rough. Gold and silver are always pushed as the alternative. What does it matter? You see, if I have a loaf of bread and you have a gold sovereign, I'll tell you how much the gold is worth: it's whatever I say I want for that loaf of bread. That's the reality of it.

People should always be prepared for the smaller emergencies, with enough dried food to get them through any bad weather, since they're bringing the bad weather on. It's all under the Air Force's control now, and as they've admitted themselves, in a newspaper article a few years ago, when the closest they came to an admission was to say they'd shortly own the weather. Well they do own it, you see, now. Anyone who looks up and sees the skies being sprayed will know that for themselves, they can see it everyday. People with the bronchial problems, the new normal now is for adults to suddenly get allergies or asthma. Never had it in their lives before now they suddenly get it - the new normal. That's what they teach the next medical bunch coming out of universities; it's the new normal. They won't know the previous normal, you see. That's not even under their control. They don't know. It's quite easy to control people when you make up the curriculums for every intake and output. They don't know any better. They don't their sciences history or the previous generation's history within the same field. They're easily misled. Just as now it's normal for 1 in 2 to have cancer, and that's what they're taught in medical school. They're not taught that it wasn't always this way.

In ancient times, much was written about tyrants. "Tyrants" really didn't have the connotations it does today, because the people lived under the same kind of rule, really no matter what they called their form of government. A tyrant was just a dictator with all powers, which is no different from a bunch at the top all working towards the same agenda. Then you had autocracies and aristocracies and even theocracies; it doesn't matter if it's a group or one person. They simply called this one person, the one with full power over the public, a tyrant. His word was law. He went back what he said that day, that was law that day, and if he changed his mind the next day that was now law. Whereas, the formal types of governments they introduced gave as a semblance of rules of law, which supposedly they wouldn't change, except in emergency. Then, in came the dictator and it was always under the guise of keeping safety and security going. You can't have both, you see, you either have one or the other. Therefore, the greatest trick with all tyrants was to create riots or terrorism, blame the public or blame terrorists within the public realm, even when they paid the army to do it, and then say they'd take your freedoms away, for security reasons. It's still used today, hasn't changed.

For those who wish to look further into the technologies of mind control, you can do your own searches. There's a lot of little snippets being given out, over the years. One of the spiels about it was given through a magazine called "The Economist" - May issue, 2002. It was on the front page. It was called "The Future of Mind Control." It should be understood that there are many of these facilities worldwide. Some are the ones that the public have been given information about, such as the one in Alaska owned by the U.S.; the other two owned by the U.S.; one is in Norway, one is in Greenland. I believe they have another one in Australia and no doubt many more. I believe they also have portable ones. I've seen some set-ups, odd set-ups, set up in fields in the past, definitely military type trailers with all kinds of strange arrays on top of them, so they can move them around. This is all to do with ultimate control - ultimate control of the entire planet.

The trick for a long, long time has been to use "patriotism" and "nationalism" to further their research and

development, and to gather the taxes into the development of these weapons. And yet all along, there are so many branches of the covert agencies, which are often isolated from each other. It's like a pyramid structure, and the ones at the top serve the establishment. The establishment has always been there - the dominant minority. The ones who hide behind nationalism and patriotism control the finances, own the wealth, and they are internationalists and always were internationalists. These are the people who own the biggest shares of all the international companies. These are the people who own, and are going for the last vestiges of natural resources worldwide. It's not a new story. It's an old story. We can see that down through the ages, through the kings and queens of Europe, since the Norman invasion came into Europe and the subsequent wars between themselves, as the different psychopathic families seemed to vie for power. Often, England was owned by the same king that owned France and England, and often it would be the other way, the King of France would own it, and vice versa. People don't know their histories. They don't know that the Court of England, for a long time, spoke French and so did all the advisers. Down through the ages, even when English crept in, or was modified or updated, they would speak Latin amongst themselves, for a while, so the public wouldn't understand them. They always have a separate language to communicate their thoughts and actions to each other.

At the end of George Orwell's "1984," he asks O'Brien why they did this. Why, when they had everything, why they have to torture people and break the people to make everyone accept slavery? O'Brien told Winston, he said, "power." It's impossible for an ordinary person to imagine - or try to come close to imaging - a total addiction to total power. It's something where the psychopath makes up for, it's like a gap in their brain is being filled by this need. The part that should have humanity and humanitarian feelings, which they don't have, is filled with this aberration; this is lust for power, where the end justifies the means, and by any means to attain it. Our tax monies have been used, through a so-called Cold War, with the intention of amalgamating the knowledge gained through unlimited financing, under war footing. The public don't object, because they always tell you they're going to protect you and they've got to get more money to protect you, always ongoing, continuously. There has to be an enemy. Really, they're looking forward to amalgamation of all the scientific knowledge for the total domination of a "Brave New World." A Brave New World where that which was left imperfect - which is man himself, according to the high freemasonry and the occult sciences - will be perfected by the gods who rule the world. It's hidden in every religion in esoteric language, and yet it's still in plain view, if you just look over the stuff from every religion.

There has never been a time where it's by no chance the people are so entertained in circuses where anything imaginable, even that which you can't imagine, is supplied instantly through cable or satellite television, anywhere in the world. Every part of a fantasia, every little part of the mosaic can be supplied instantly, to titillate you, mind bomb you, drive your senses wild in one direction or another. It's not by chance it's being given to the public for the last 30, 40, 50 years and getting worse all the time, because people must not think as we're going through this phase of it. They must be completely absorbed by trivia and addictions of some form or another.

The "Brave New World" of Huxley wasn't his idea; it's a very old plan. The problem of all ruling elites, in all ages, has been how to dominate the public and to keep them subdued. For a long time in the scientific age, even in the 1700's, they discussed the fact that science would eventually be used to do that job. To do that job completely is the goal. Eventually, there'll be no need for a media, so all the talking heads that have terrified the life out of you with all the drug wars and crimes and coming plagues and yada yada ya - because that's what the media's main job is (apart from filling your head with irrelevancies) is to make you afraid until you're scared to walk out your door. That's why the law enforcement agencies and military agencies, which are all combined now anyway, love it. It's the stuff they thrive on to expand their forces and powers.

Polls are constantly taken when there's even a shooting in Toronto, to see what the public think, and the media goes into overdrive. One of them, when one shooting occurred, and Toronto doesn't have that many (it gets the occasional outburst, basically through gang members on gang members), but one of the polls they took when one person was shot, interviewed people, and I'm sure they selected who they interviewed, at least the ones they kept to record and play back to the public. It was mainly elderly women who said they were terrified now to go out the door. They had done it everyday of their lives and nothing ever happened, but suddenly they were terrified, because the media created an impression; everything was so awfully unsafe. Power, as it has been known to exist by a dominant elite, demands enemies to keep you safe.

Impression of enemies everywhere is easily given to the public through media overdrive.

We know the massive problems caused by drugs were no coincidence, whatsoever. The media drove the drug use beginnings, back in the '60's. The military had already been practicing with it testing it on members, just to see how it affected their behaviour. Did it make them docile? That's what they were really after. LSD flooded countries, the western countries, almost instantly. It was all planned that way. Students used to report sacks of garbage bags full of pills being thrown over the walls, from limos, over the university walls. The BBC (that's part of the British government) in all their musical shows, beginning with "Top of the Pops" and all of this stuff, interviewed people who were absolutely stoned on camera and then giggled about it, like "aren't we naughty," to encourage the young to get into all this.

If you go back in the old books of the military and the higher elite of the CIA, they discussed doing that very thing, how to get the public, first on drugs, and then later on, control them electronically. Whistleblowers have come out in the past from "Special Forces" and have talked about the fact that some of the "Special Forces" are working to bring the drugs in. Other ones who don't know about are working to try and keep them out. The music industry was used to bring in hashish to get that popularised. One stoned pop star after another was interviewed ad nauseam, on television in these silly shows just to get it all going to make it all the rage, because as Huxley and others said, "the young mimic what they see."

I've known various people over the years who have gone round giving talks on what they understood was coming on the world, trying to warn people about what was really happening. Some of them burned themselves out doing it. Some became disgusted at the public, who would hear them, understand on some level, and then turn back to their little addictions. Everyone has them, whether it's switching on the television and zonking out or whatever. Everything's that's been given for circuses attracts people back in. They want to belong to what seems to be a safer world, because they believe it's being controlled by experts. They want to believe that so badly and they've heard all the excuses, "well what can I do?" It reminds me of, once again, what Orwell's character Winston said. "It's not so much trying to get through every day pretending to be one of them, one of the mind controlled ones," he says, "it's trying to hold on to your humanity that's the hardest."

For those who are still going out there to try and inform people about what's going on and what shortly to come, what is coming, what's happening, in fact, is on an ongoing process. I tell them to try not to blame the public. There are those who will simply never understand because they're beyond help, they can't understand. The control and indoctrination is too complete for them. It's better to take your energy and your knowledge and try and educate those who are asking questions, who are trying by their own to get out of the loop. They know something is wrong.

What is human life worth today? How far have we come in 40 years, from the dehumanising process of abortion, to now selling body parts to the highest bidders, to euthanasia? MORALS CAN BE GIVEN OR TAKEN AWAY OR REPLACED. Morals are simply the codes given to a generation, at a particular time, by an elite. Plato discussed that thousands of years ago. It's the instincts within, which is your voice of conscience, which tells you really what's right or wrong, no matter who or what expert tries to build you up to accept something to make you do something. Conscience can't be totally destroyed as long as we are still human. How much is life worth today? At one time, it was held to be sacred. This little article comes from the Des Moines Sunday Register, Iowa, March 25, 2007. It's typical of the presentation of the paper, and the front page is typical of most papers today; the surrealistic way that things are presented, with a picture of some guy clapping at the top, and some jock about sports, then below it's about implants, of course, which are going to help people. Here it's the deaf people giving you a chip implant inside the inner ear. At the bottom of the page, tucked away next to a joke (Junk in the Trunk joke), is this little article by Thomas Zambido, from the New York Daily News. The article reads at the bottom left hand corner of the page, next to the joke, the cartoon:

"New York: The pulverized remains of bodies from the World Trade Center disaster site were used by city workers to fill ruts and potholes, a city contractor says in a sworn affidavit filed Friday in Manhattan Federal Court. Eric Beck says debris powders - known as fines - were put in a pothole-fill mixture by crews at the Fresh Kills landfill on Staten Island, N.Y., where World Trade Center debris was deposited after the Sept. 11 attacks. "I observed the New York City Department of Sanitation taking these fines from the conveyor

belts of our machines, loading it onto tractors and using it to pave roads and fill in potholes."

Alan: Then on page 10(a) they have more to do with remains et cetera. There it is, with a cartoon next to it, the happy stuff - happy again with a double meaning, because the chip implants are going to be promoted as being good for you as they promote into cyborg time. Science is good, you see, science is the answer to all ills. Then above the headlines at the very top of the page there's the jock with the sports stuff flapping his hand with a big, odd grin on his face.

Surrealism and the news are presented the same way on television, every night. They keep the main anchor people there for years and years so that you grow up with them. Would father ever lie to you, or have an ulterior motive in the way he parrots the news he's given to tell you, as though he'd done it all himself, or herself? Fear alters perception. That's all you get pulverized with, by the media, impending disasters: real, fake, possible, future, to keep you on edge and to obey everything in the system, as the following song will show.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods, and some humanitarian ideals, go with you.

Evolution Control Committee
Rocked By Rape

This is the CBS evening news
with Dan Rather reporting from
CBS news headquarters in New York
good evening
danger war killer fraud
CIA mayhem crisis horrible
inflation military threat
flaming debris fatal heart attack
stress injuries prison disaster
economic collapse dangerous radiation
a tide of violence and human misery
a liar and an unremorseful killer
communist international smuggling pipeline
starving victims and how they died
chemical weapons carpet bomb deaths
tough FBI killed and injured children
police conspiracy negative attacks
discipline sex and drinking binges
dying of a heart attack dying of breast cancer
dying of a Japanese nuclear bomb
mountains of credit card debt
a mountain of cocaine tons of cocaine
atomic bomb radiation experiments
unwitting test subjects dangerous radiation
marijuana abuse hooked on drugs
time for us to bug out

rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
sex drugs and rocked by rape

NAZI war criminals cancer garbage
murder caution terrorists castigation
police conspiracy dramatic urban torture

drunk driving hostage siege
government shutdown collapses
desperation despair deep into debt
criminal persecuted semi-automatic handgun
explosive gunman killed a tourist
funeral victims racists a massive lawsuit
hostage ethnic war
cancer death rate fleeing for their lives
CIA narcotics operations
hungry homeless frustrated terrorists
spoiled unsanitary hard-hitting losers
brutal bizarre critical bombing
the gangs rule
criminal anti-government love triangle
deeper and deeper into damage even debt
anti-drug DEA worldwide ban
time for us to bug out

rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
sex drugs and rocked by rape

disgruntled conspirator attack killed
US warplane went down in flames crash
gunned down shooting death blood drops murderer
desperate tragedy isn't he dead?
death penalty ransom note forbidding notorious
overwhelming communist urban punishment
low ethics extortion and murder
a plane crash set an entire neighborhood on fire
international smuggling pipeline
make it faster better cheaper
health risk criminal murdering a man
tough diplomatic hell on earth
magnetic radiation fraudulent assassins
mysterious murder chemical terrorism
military targets fatal crash danger
a freak accident no known survivors
wild and wooly semi-automatic truck bomb
emergency anti-fatal shooting rampage
notorious negative police brutality
fear the hidden NAZIs next door
Marxist rebels serious murderer
accidents problems punitive damages
like that negative heartwrenching controversy
time for us to bug out
rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
rocked rocked rocked by rape
sex drugs and rocked by rape
bug out bug out bug out
bug bug
and that's part of our world tonight
for the CBS evening news Dan Rather reporting
good night and have a great weekend

(Transcribed by Matthew)

April 17, 2007
Alan Watt on "The Cari Stone Show"
on 1.FM Internet Radio

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Cari Stone: This show is live. It is 5:06 PM Central Time. Come on over to thecaristoneshow.com. If you're listening through 1.FM, I'd like to have you come on over to the website. You can come in the chat room. You can interact with me, other listeners, as well as ask questions for our guest tonight. And my guest is Alan Watt. And Alan is an author, a singer, a songwriter. He wears an awful lot of hats. And we're going to be talking about a lot of things tonight. And I've already told him. He's highly intellectual. He's way above me. So, he's already been warned, he has to talk to me like I'm four today, so I can understand what we're saying. And then I should be okay. Alan, welcome to the show.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be on. It is.

Cari: I am so happy to have you here. So, do you want to, I'm going to leave it up to you to kind of more or less introduce yourself a little bit better than I can, to our listening audience.

Alan: Yeah, okay. I've done lots of different things, but I've always, my whole life, been aware that things didn't just evolve year by year, whether it was in politics or anything else. And very early on, I made sure I got into the adult libraries to look for old books that would give me clues as to history, even recent history, only to find that with every publication of a history book, the facts completely get altered. And that was the first part. I would say, why would they keep changing and omitting things, and giving us different stories. And then when I went into, I knew big things were happening, especially in Britain, with the European Union, although initially it was called an economic measure, for trade only. And yet, only later on to find in old books that a department for complete integration of Europe had been set up in every European country, officially in 1948, although they signed the deal in '45. And it's true enough, only a few years, three or four years ago, the European Parliament now declassified this material and all the old plans, which have now been completed, and it said at the end that the public were not to be told of the truth of the complete merger, until it was completed. So, generations were fooled, their entire lives, wondering why there was a depression after World War II in a lot of Europe, not knowing why they were being deindustrialized, all their factories going out to other countries in the 60s and the 70s and 80s, and yet this was all part of a plan signed way back at the end of World War II. Not only that, the next step was to be an integrated Pacific Rim region with China as the leader and eventually the policeman of the world. But in the meantime, the US was to be the policeman of the world, until it was completely merged with the whole of the Americas, with a

union there as well. So, I always knew, and knowing it didn't help, because you'd get the newspapers, and it would never mention the steps they were taking to completely merge the countries. And then I realized, the media itself is an essential arm of cultural control, reality creation. It's an arm of government.

Cari: You're talking about a marriage between the United States and China?

Alan: Oh, no, the US is to merge with the whole of the Americas, Canada, Mexico, Chile, and then the rest have to get added in down the road. With the Far-East/Pacific-Rim region, they have to go together in a conglomerate with China as the boss basically, and that includes Australia and New Zealand as well.

Cari: China as the boss? I can't ever see that happening. Can you?

Alan: It's already underway. The Chinese already have huge fishing rights now, and fishing ports in New Zealand, and I believe there's some in Australia now.

Cari: So, it just seems to me though, if another, and this is going to sound really bad, but if another country gets too strong, it seems to me we just kind of pick a war with them and go and take them out.

Alan: It's not even letting them get too strong. You see, the agenda a long time ago was, and think tanks work for high levels of governments all the time, massive think tanks, always taking data, sorting the data, predicting the future, because they want to make sure that the dominant minority, as they call themselves at the top, this was the word used by Aldous Huxley. He says, the ones who are really powerful, the powerful families, they want to make sure that the world that their grandchildren will inherit will still be theirs, it will still be held in the family lineage. They'll have the power. And they knew they could not ultimately keep having wars with each other, so they'd have to have a global society. And in the interim period of globalization, they'd have to standardize every country to be exactly the same system. They call it democracy. They'd also have to have the same flood of media to create the new religion that the West now has. That was part of it. That's how you create culture, with religion, economics, a system of democracy, which is work, pay taxes, and shut up, basically. That's what it is. So this has been done all over the world. So, any antagonistic system that won't let go of their old ways, their old culture and their old religion, must forcibly be put under until they do.

Cari: Interesting.

Alan: And as I say, it's an old, old, plan. There's nothing new in it. They were discussing these things in the 1800s, in very high groups in London and in other European countries, and the World War I in fact was an attempt to bring Europe to its knees through war, and suffering and loss of life, so that they would accept a union, and maybe a world government. There were propagandists, like H.G. Wells, that was known for his science fiction, but he wrote mainly nonfiction for the Fabian Society, which was granted a charter by the Queen, or the King at the time. So, basically, he worked for the high elite British government, and he wrote in his own books that this war, the Great War as it was called then, the first World War, hopefully would bring everyone to their knees, until they would accept global government. And that's why they set up the League of Nations. Now, the public weren't quite ready for that, so they had a second World War, and then they brought up the United Nations. And that's the purpose of the United Nations, is to eventually take over as a world government. And it's written in lots of their old books.

Cari: Okay, so where are we at right now? What's going on? Help me understand here. Remember, talk to me like I'm four with this, because all this politics and stuff like this, I've never been into politics, so, I'm learning. And that's why I wanted you here. I want you to, I want to get your point of view on this stuff.

Alan: Well, you see, I don't even believe in politics either. Politics is for the people to play at and to mislead you, because there are no separate parties. There's only one big world club. And they give you a choice of what multi-millionaires do you want to vote for, this side or that side? They all belong to the same club. And they're family dynasties, as we know too. And the agenda, from the United Nations, this old agenda of creating a three bloc world, a United Europe, a United Americas, and a Pacific Rim Region, as I say, goes back to the 1800s when it was first put forward. Karl Marx put it forward the first time in the 1800s. So, this is a plan. We don't live through politics, we live through an agenda. There's only one agenda. They

write about it. They publish their agenda. The big groups that are involved in it will always publish it somewhere for the public to see. But the public never want to believe it. That's the amazing thing about it. It's like, prior to 9/11, the New American Century club that Wolfowitz and Cheney, Rumsfeld and all the rest of them, the Bushes, all belong to, wrote about the necessity of taking over first Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. But they needed something on a Pearl Harbor scale to motivate the American public to go along with a war. And lo and behold, bingo, they won the jack prize, and they get what they want. I mean, how many people have this kind of luck all the time? You see?

Cari: Well, let me ask you this. What do you think? I had Alfred Webber on yesterday, and we were talking about 9/11 and conspiracy theories. And we were discussing how even the planes that supposedly crashed into the Twin Towers, they both actually landed. It was different planes that crashed.

Alan: Oh, yeah, I mean there's a thousand theories out there. There's a thousand theories. But the bottom line is, for these guys to count on something happening, supposedly started from a country they wished to invade in the first place, happening on cue, when they wanted it, is an impossibility. You don't get that kind of luck, even if you try to win the lotto by spending lots of money every week, you know. You just don't win it.

Cari: Well, do you think the government did that? I think, the way, I watched the video, which was called Loose Change, and I mean, it totally looked like our government did this. I mean it was, our government did this to start the war.

Alan: It was an absolute necessity, that's what we do know, to start the war. They wanted to go in. They wrote about it. They published the New American Century format twice in the 1990s, as I say, starting with Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria. And even Brzezinski, Zbigniew Brzezinski, wrote The Grand Chessboard. He's a big player. He's been a big advisor to lots of different presidents. And he wrote in there the same thing. We need something on a Pearl Harbor scale type size to motivate the public to go along with a war. He said that's what it would take. And, Bingo, they get what they want. Supposedly by a guy who's living in a cave in Afghanistan, you know. And also, then it comes out that we had troops on the borders waiting to go into Afghanistan, long before the towers went down. I mean, how much do we need here?

Cari: Well, I think it's kind of funny how they didn't, you know, they couldn't find him. You know. When he's been, you know, a lot of his money has funded a lot of stuff for the Bushs.

Alan: Well, that day, we had a CBC special in Canada, that's the national television news, and they did a documentary special on the relationship of the Bush family and the Laden family. And the day the towers went down, daddy Bush, now, daddy Bush remember was not only a President, he was also, before that, he was the head of the CIA for years. Daddy Bush was meeting with his business partners, the Laden family, in New York, in a different area of New York that very day the towers were hit. And the reason they were a conglomerate, they were an actual, completely merged with the Laden family, this business, is that the CIA had used the Laden family for many years to build bomb-proof shelters and so on for elite, wealthy families, allies, across in the Middle East and elsewhere. Here's the odd thing. You see, prior to that happening in 9/11, those towers were attacked before, remember, quite a few years before, and bombs went off supposedly, and they went in to repair and restructure the building, make it bomb-proof. You know who got the contract from the US government to do that?

Cari: Who?

Alan: The Bin Laden family.

Cari: (Laughter) I should have known.

Alan: The Bush/Laden family, yeah. They did it. Isn't that something, eh? And then, remember the next day after 9/11, no aircraft across the whole continent was allowed to fly except military aircraft, except, they made one exception, and that was to fly the rest of the Laden family out of the States, all the way back to Saudi Arabia. That's their home base, really.

Cari: Well, yeah, yeah, let's send them back home, and then we'll tell everybody we're going to go get them and kill them.

Alan: It's a complete farce. These guys all work together. There are no sides on anything. The guys who do the fighting don't know that. The guys at the top do. They're all a brotherhood at the top.

Cari: You know what I think. I just think we should have George Bush get out there and do some fighting himself.

Alan: I think so. He should put his shorts on and a pair of boxing gloves.

Cari: Yes. He'll show him. (Giggle)

Alan: That's right. He could do it all. And we can give him a jellyroll if he wins, you know, something like that. Or maybe a marshmallow.

Cari: Maybe a marshmallow. He'll be happy with that.

Alan: Yeah. I think so.

Cari: Oh, my goodness.

Alan: Or maybe a balloon, a couple of balloons. Yes.

Cari: Really, pretty color ones.

Alan: And he can go home to mummy. And leave us all in peace. That would be a good one.

Cari: Oh, that's funny. I take it you're a very, very big George Bush fan, huh?

Alan: Oh, I just love them. I dote on them. I grab the gossip columns to see how they're all doing.

Cari: (Laughter) And the twins. You've got to keep up with the twins, what's going on with the girls.

Alan: It's just amazing to watch these dynasties, that have been so interbred for so long, that have made their piles of money, I don't know if you know that the Bushes and even the Kerrys and all the rest of them, made their money, they're all from the Skull and Bones, High Freemasonry groups, the elite groups in the US. So, they all made a fortune. They already had a fortune, but they made more of a fortune when they were dumping the opium into China with the Opium Wars, to get all the people addicted, you know. That's where they made millions and millions of dollars. And that's historical fact.

Cari: How did that go about? How did that take place?

Alan: Well, they wanted, you see, the Western powers, the big businesses, and the big dominant minority again, that means the wealthy ones who run the system, wanted the wealth of China. China was almost a closed shop. It didn't want what they saw as contamination of the West. And they didn't want to trade very much at all, if any. And so the West basically started dumping bales of opium along with the East India Company, which is a sort of Royal Charted Company, from Britain, where only the royalty and upper members of royalty and the nobles have shares. So it's basically a Royal Company, a Royal Corporation. They dumped bales of this stuff, the size of, you've seen the straw that they give to horses, the big bales, and they would dump hundreds of these on the shores every night, and they'd pay some of the locals to start bringing it into the interior of China, to get the people addicted to opium and cause such a furor, because drugs is a tremendous technique they have, down through the ages, to destroy a country. Once that happened, they moved in, and they set up an American quarter with US military. And they had a British quarter, and some other quarters. And they looted the country, basically. They looted it. So, first they destroyed the population by addicting them to opium. And then they started taking the wealth of the country out.

Cari: Okay. Now, let me ask you this. From what I have heard, doing this show, our military, how can I say this, has a tendency, I don't want to word this incorrectly. Drug trafficking. I think our military knows about drug trafficking and how it's actually being done.

Alan: Oh, they know, because they bring it in. They bring it in. I've read articles from people who have been in the Green Beret, who worked on these projects. One of them eventually went to the Coast Guard. I read an article out of a newspaper that got me into trouble. Yahoo yanked the site for a weekend. And this guy, he couldn't understand why certain incoming boats that they knew were full of drugs were allowed through. And he explains how it happened. The captain would radio back to the US, to the admiralty. They'd tell them, let it go, let it come through, you know. And they were letting the drugs in. Even in South America, lots of people knew that within South America, where the drugs are basically made, it's really cocaine is made, the CIA have been heavily involved in that for a long, long time. You'll find Special Air Service from Britain working there. Some of the Mossad. Every Secret Service agency in the world is down there to make sure the drugs come out and get to where they're going. Because, when you make war on a population, you take that population down. You don't want it to be intelligent. You don't want it to be sentient. You want it to be drugged, happy, and pretty stupid. That's standard warfare technique nowadays. And they were doing that in the United States and other countries too. The whole sixties/seventies era to do with drugs and rock-and-roll was all part of that, that deal.

Cari: So, what about like Iraq right now? Are they passing them out over there?

Alan: Well, Iraq for instance, what the US is trying to do and Britain is to, well, they've already put their own puppet government in, their approved government, which is supposed to represent the people, which is a joke. And of course, the Iraqis know darn well what the purpose is going on. They know their culture will eventually be altered to the West. They don't want our culture. It's not our culture anyway. It was given for us, and given to us. And they know it's a destructive lifestyle and they want to keep their own ways of life and their own religion and customs.

Cari: Yeah, because, if they're passing out drugs over there, it doesn't seem to be working just too well.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, it's part of Muslim law they don't take drugs and so on. So, they'll try everything they can. UNESCO, from the United Nations, they were the first ones in once they had a certain area calm, and UNESCO's function is to get the first generation of children trained in what they call democracy, or the Western values, and so it will take about twenty years for them to grow up and be in the younger bureaucrats that will take over to bring in the Western culture. So, this is how it's all planned. These guys plan the future in very long range type planning. This is nothing new at all.

Cari: So, when do you see this war being over, because I, I personally don't, I don't understand it. You know, they didn't find the weapons of mass destruction.

Alan: Mass distraction. It's mass distraction.

Cari: We're still there. They have gone. And we don't seem to be leaving.

Alan: No.

Cari: And we seem to be losing more and more, you know, people over there, and this has got to end, it's got to end.

Alan: We're all sick of it. I think people are catching on now to this agenda. And they know, and Britain said it, you know, Britain was in Iraq a long time too, long ago. And they were told, you won't be out of there for thirty, forty years, because it will take that long to get a whole so-called copycat Western system of government set up, where they have enough patsies to run it. And so they know it's there for the long haul. As far as the American lives getting lost, they don't care. They don't. Psychopaths at the top of governments don't care about ordinary people, whether they come from your country or someone else's country, they don't care. You're just a tool.

Cari: Well, you know, I've also heard that, you know, they want to thin out the population.

Alan: Yes, they do.

Cari: And that's another reason this is going on.

Alan: That's true too. It will thin out the population. I would not like to be one of these soldiers, because they get pumped full of all kinds of inoculations. They have no idea what they're for. And think tanks years ago talked about, especially after the Vietnam era, they were worried about trained troops coming home when America started to suffer from what was really a recession or a depression. The economy started going down. They didn't want, they were kind of scared of all these armed, or at least trained, ex-soldiers, being let loose, because they could form, you know, an opposition in times of crisis. And so, you notice with the Gulf War, the first Gulf War in the 90s, that was Gulf War part I, and they gave us part II now. And they had the Gulf War illnesses, and I'm certain that was from the inoculations, not all the nonsense, distractions they've told us about. This was in the papers here. The troops were coming back and some of the Canadian ones too. One woman, all her hair fell out. Her teeth got loose. We know there was genetic malformations in the structure, the bodily structure of their offspring, when they were born. We know they were heavily dosed with different things, but I think it wasn't just the depleted uranium that's being used to coat the shells that they fire, I think it's also the inoculations. So those people can be very fit, for maybe four or five years, then they start to go downhill quickly, when they're back into civilian life, and that makes them neutralized. They're of no opposition in a future threat to the people back home, you see.

Cari: So, do you know what they are being inoculated for? Do you know anything about these vaccines?

Alan: Well, all you have with any vaccine is what you're told, so it boils down to a belief system. It's a belief system, where you have no ability to test that vaccine to see what is in it, even the doctors don't have that ability. They take it all. It's all a faith-based thing. You get a little vial that will say whatever it says, and you take that on faith. And it's injected into you, and then you get sick, you know, down the road. I know they've given them what they claim are anthrax and various other warfare type inoculations, but we'll never really know what they really are. But we certainly do see the effects.

Cari: You have a DVD out on vaccines, don't you?

Alan: I've done talks on vaccines on some, on bits of a DVD I've got out, not the whole thing. It would be so long, because really the history of vaccinations is a horror show. They did studies, and it's from the British medical journal, for instance. They got records of the first inoculations they gave way back in the 1800s to the British public, and there's one big test that they gave out where about 140,000 inoculations were given out against smallpox, and the only ones who got a disease and died were the ones that got inoculated. So they were given a disease.

Cari: Yeah. That kind of goes along, as far as I'm concerned, every time I've ever gotten a flu shot, I get really sick after the flu shot. Every single time. Well, I did it twice. I'm not going to do it anymore.

Alan: That's got mercury there in it too, Thimerosal. That's deadly stuff, mercury. You're lucky to get rid of it out of your system. It goes to the brain too, it's a heavy metal.

Cari: Yeah. That's not a good thing, is it?

Alan: No. And it's classed as a poison. You see, when you start looking at what they're really giving you, you say, wait a minute here, is this to help me or is there some other agenda at work. And then when you go back into....

Cari: Yeah, they don't ever really tell you what's in any of the vaccines they're giving you. Oh, this is a flu shot. Oh, this is for chicken pox. This is for polio, this is for this.

Alan: That's right.

Cari: What's in it? Just a live strand of polio or chicken pox or whatever, so your body can fight it off. It's weakened, you know, and then, that's all you get. That's what you're told.

Alan: I know. And yet, go to any pharmacist, and there are certain medications they give patients that have skin cancer, and ask for the print-out on side effects and warnings, contraindications and so on. You'll find in these contraindications, if you're taking this medication for skin cancer, don't go near anyone who's recently had a polio vaccine, shot, because you might come down with polio. Now, if it's a weakened strain of polio they're injecting into someone, how come someone is liable to come down with it if their immune system is weakened? It could just be a passerby even. It doesn't make logic; it's not logical sense. But that's official, you can get that at any pharmacy, it will tell you.

Cari: Now, okay. Tell me again, who is it, who shouldn't go by anybody who just had a polio shot? If you just had what?

Alan: Certain drugs, which are cytotoxic drugs, which bring down your immune response system. They use it for fighting skin cancers, certain drugs. And you'll find on these drugs the contraindications and so on, and the warnings. You know, don't go near anyone who's recently had a polio vaccination, because you might contract polio.

Cari: Well, who would you know? You know, that's like we're supposed to start wearing signs saying, oh, I had a polio shot.

Alan: Exactly. And then the same thing with measles, mumps and rubella vaccines they give to the children. You can follow the statistics. Measles, mumps, and rubella they call it, the triple shot, and the polio vaccine they're giving earlier and earlier. And you look at when they get it, the symptoms of autism always kick in within a month after getting the shots. Always.

Cari: Yeah, oh, yeah. Usually, way before that. You know, I mean, my daughter used to, I would give her Motrin, when she was tiny and had all her shots. I always gave her Motrin right afterwards, because, if I didn't, she would start to run a really high fever. And they won't even tell you that, give them Motrin, give them Tylenol, give them something, because otherwise the fever is going to start. Well, where's it going to go from there, if you let that fever go? You know what I mean?

Alan: And the thing is, you see, autism used to be incredibly rare. It was very rare. And autism used to show basically from birth onwards. The child didn't go through the usual milestones up to saying dada and mama. However, this is different. This is always after the inoculations, around the age of two. Within two weeks to a month after the big fever, they suddenly notice there's a dullness in the child's eyes, it doesn't seem to be following with the eyes. It doesn't say dada or anything. It's going backwards. And this is standard now. Now, they've done studies in different US states, and they've looked at the statistics of autism, and it's pretty well identical with the amount of shots they're giving out at the same time, over that same period. So, there's no doubt about it, this is linked. You know, this is it.

And then, when you go back to the old books on depopulation, from the big boys that wrote them, the Bertrand Russells, the Arthur Koestlers, all the different people, the Charles Galton Darwins, now, these are big movers and players in this field of world power. They all talked about ways of bringing down the population. And also part of it was to make them manageable and stupid during big changes that were coming, world changes, and one of the methods they mentioned, Charles Galton Darwin and others, it was possible they could inoculate it into them as the most straightforward, easy method to make sure they all had it.

Koestler, who worked for the United Nations, and wrote a book called The Ghost in the Machine – The Ghost in the Machine, by the way, is you and your sentient being, your conscious person, you – and he talked about a way to inject something into the body, that was made in a biochemical warfare laboratory, that would literally pick up on certain minerals and so on, in your system, and go straight to receptors in particular parts of the brain to lobotomize it. And the symptoms of course would be fever and all the rest of it. Then you would start going backwards, basically. You wouldn't progress.

So, here's these guys putting all these books out on it, all belonging to the Eugenics societies, for depopulation, and now you're watching the same symptoms that they described appear all around us. Now autism is normal. It's normal. A child gets fever; where's the fever based? It's in the head. Every doctor is trained to tell mommy, don't worry, there will be a little fever, but it will pass off in a few days, you see. Why should there be a little fever that will pass off? And why is it targeting the brain? You see. When you have high fever in any part of a tissue, you have loss of cells, healthy ones too, you see. That's logic. It's also known fact. And here they are....

Cari: Why don't they just say, you know, we're going to give your child this injection, this vaccine, and autism all at the same time?

Alan: That's right. And you know, if they did say that, the people wouldn't believe them.

Cari: Well, I can tell you, I wouldn't give my child the vaccine then. I would believe them. If somebody said something to me like that, you know, I wouldn't play with my child's health. And I think, you wouldn't either, would you, Alan?

Alan: No. No way. But you see, this is the thing. They've trained the public, and it was Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, who wrote many books on all of this. He said, we are creating a world where the average person will have no opinion of their own. It will be given to them by experts. They'll turn to experts for all their advice. And that's how they're going to run the lives of the people. And that's happened. You see, that's happened. The media and the major news is there to do our thinking for us now. We don't do our own thinking, we parrot what the media tell us. When they tell us to worry about something, think about something, or gossip about something, we do. And so we've all been trained with that television tube, to not think for ourselves, and people now really trust, they really have grown up with the big anchor newsmen, and they trust what they say, you know. That's why they keep them until they're really old. You grow up with them. It's like daddy. He's there every night at six o'clock.

Cari: It is. It really is. So, do you watch the news?

Alan: I'm allergic to it. I have an allergy to news.

Cari: See, I don't like it. I won't watch it. I do my best to avoid. I mean, yesterday I didn't know about, you know, the Virginia University, what had happened there, until almost 9 o'clock at night, when I finally turned on TV and I was flipping through the channels, I was like, Oh, my God. But I didn't know about it, until then. And you know, that's the thing, is, they go so, and I'm not trying to take anything away from this, because what happened is horrible. It's a horrible tragedy, but why can't they do an all-day coverage on something that's really good happening in this world? Just once, you know. I don't care if it's a little kid who wins a blue ribbon at the fair on a tractor pull. You know what I mean? He pedaled his little legs off and he won. That's the kind of stuff I want to hear about.

Alan: Well, what they're doing, see, now, they're creating a crisis of fear. There's a big push on to get everyone ID-ed. You see, the United States hasn't quite got the complete ID card yet, and they want it rammed through. And I've always noticed in the US, whenever they need something done, something happens just right on the spot, to give them the impetus to do it. When Bill Clinton wanted to put through the whole Anti-Terrorism Bill, basically, before 9/11 even happened, he couldn't get it through. And that weekend, lo and behold, boom, up goes the Oklahoma City bombing, and they rammed it through with the next sitting. They always get what they want, because they make it happen.

Cari: Right. We have a, I have a question in the chat room, and this guy is kind of chomping at the bit with this question, and it's "Cool". He says, getting back to Iraq and the war over there, "Why don't we just drop the bomb on them and be done with it?" is what he wants to know.

Alan: Well, why doesn't he go and do it? Why doesn't he go over and take it there?

Cari: There you go.

Alan: Yeah, and light the fuse before he leaves the shores.

Cari: Well, you know, that's just it. You know, it's very easy to say, let's just go drop a nuclear bomb on them, but it's easier said than done.

Alan: But who's "we"?

Cari: I could not be the person who pushed that button. There are too many innocent people. What are you doing to the planet? What are you thinking, doing this stuff?

Alan: And then again, you see, Joe Average, who obviously doesn't have a mind, somehow thinks it's "we". We have no say in what's going on. I mean, why do "we" not go over? Who's "we"? We have no say. We are not the military. We are not the military-industrial complex. We don't even have a complaints department for anything. So, I don't know what "we" he's talking about, unless it's some guy from the Pentagon that's phoning you. And I doubt that.

Cari: I think that's George Bush in there as "Cool".

Alan: Oh, hello, George. How are you? And have a nice day. I'm sending some balloons down now.

Cari: Oh, boy, balloons. In the shape of an oilcan for him. He loves his oil. That would work.

Alan: Well, they're made, I think that rubber is actually artificial. It's made from byproducts of oil, so that will make his day.

Cari: Until he fights them. We have about two minutes before we go to break. I want you to tell everybody how they can find more about Alan Watt on the internet. Where are you? And what kind of products do you have to sell?

Alan: I only sell what I make. I don't have advertising of any kind, because I'm not a business, and you see, there is a patriot business, and I'm not part of the business. It makes lots of money and it lives off terror and fear. I put out stuff that's relevant, pertinent, to the people who are alive now and up and coming, their children, hopefully. So, they can see me at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and .net and a few other ones. And the new one which is international for Europe, alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. And more stuff is going up there, yeah. I try to get information out rather than sell gimmicks and fear-based products.

Cari: Now, you've got some CDs and stuff over there, don't you?

Alan: There's CDs there too on ancient histories, religions, how they started, how it's worked, what they mean. Techniques of mass control through religion and so on.

Cari: Oh, I can't believe that would ever happen.

Alan: No, they'd never do that. No.

Cari: No. I just can't believe that. No, you're pulling my leg on that one. So, we are going to take a break, and we will be back in just a few minutes. You are listening to the Cari Stone Show on 1.FM, the Paranormal Channel.

(Commercial Break)

Cari: Welcome back to the Cari Stone Show. If you would like to join me in the chat room, come on over to thecaristoneshow.com. If you listening through 1.FM, you're welcome to come over to the chat room, or the website, I should say, and join us in the chat room. You can also listen live from my website. And we've got a lot of great people in there. Interesting conversation going on in there right now, and I'm not going to say what it is. If you want to know, you've got to come over to the website. And this show is live. We are, I am now, airing from 5pm to 7pm. I don't know why I keep referring to myself as we. I guess it would be

me and my guest. That's why. So, I'm going to, I'm just going to leave it at that, too. And tonight I have Alan Watt with me. And as I said, this show is live, it is April 17th, 6:06 PM, Central Time. And everybody again is welcome to come into the chat room over at thecaristoneshow.com. Come on over. If you do have any comments, questions or concerns, if you'd like to be a guest on this show, if you know of somebody that you'd like to have as a guest on this show, you can email me at thecaristoneshow at yahoo dot com. And I always get back to everybody, so if you do have anything you'd like to say to me, paranormal-wise, or about the show, or who you'd like to have on the show, you know, let me know. And I'm pretty sociable. It's easy enough to do. The Cari Stone show at yahoo dot com. Alan, welcome back to the show.

Alan: Yeah. It's a pleasure to be here.

Cari: Well, I'm so glad you are here. And I've been enjoying our conversation on air and off. Alan, let's talk a little bit about what the future holds for us.

Alan: The future is quite interesting, because we don't have to guess about it. It's been published. This is what's so good about the future. As opposed to the past, they tidy up and hide in history books the past, but they publish what they're going to do with the future. And the future, the way it's going right now for a global society, with a new way of living. They've told us there's going to be a new way of living, where the people will be born to serve the state, the world state, basically, is not too happy in some ways. Although, it's also being sold that it could be made to be happy through artificial means, and by that, they're talking about all things from brain chips, which comes from the Ministry of Defence in Britain, in the recent Guardian article, which can stimulate certain chemicals in your brain, and make you happy, happy, happy, all the time, no matter what you're doing. And, of course, it also fits into the whole New Age phenomena, where they've had about a hundred years of building up the New Age religion, where we'll all be one, this concept of oneness, and where you'll all be interconnected.

Well, we will be, but not in the way that people imagine. We'll be interconnected, in that central computers will be running our lives for us. Other people will be doing the programming, but technically, we will not be individual, conscious beings anymore. And that was published at the Loyola University in Louisiana at the world science meeting. They say they have these chips ready to go. All they have to do now is get the public to accept them, so they're going to promote it through movies and novels and so on to make it exciting. But the real function is to control people and manage their lives. And the man from Japan, the scientist from Japan, who worked on this chip, said it will no longer be the world as we know it. He says, think more like the beehive. He said, you'll hear the buzzing of voices as the computer signals other peoples around you, and you'll hear the messages of their thoughts going through you, back to the machine. And when he said that, I thought, he's talking about the Borg in Star Trek. And that's exactly what it is, because the Star Trek series was predictive programming.

That was to get us used to an idea, which we then accept. And this is the future that not only is planned, but these guys are deadly serious, because, when the Ministry of Defence, which is like the Pentagon, gives out to the public this report on their plans, for the near future, they're deadly serious. And they're not saying we'd like to develop this chip. This chip is ready. It's done. And now, all they have to do now is to make it appealing to the public, and there's two ways to do that. One, is to keep promoting the oneness aspect – which started with really, Carl Jung wasn't the first one to talk about the Universal Consciousness, but he was promoted to do it, there were others – to make it something that appeals to people. We'll all be one, you know. And the second way is to make life so hard or scary for the public, with poverty or whatever, or threats of terrorism, that eventually, like a tranquilizer, it can be sold to you as stimulating certain hormones and so on from your brain, which will act like tranquilizers. But, one way or another, they can sell this to you. Either through getting you to accept it and consent to it voluntarily, or else by making you so afraid of everything, you'll want some relief and you'll take it at any cost.

So, this is what's on the cards. You see, the war is nothing to do, really, the Middle East is a small part of this war. This is a war of the world, this is the final war to standardize the one system of what they call democracy, worldwide. And it's not to stay like that, it's to then evolve into its next step of global government, where there will be servants and masters and the oligarchy at the top. This has been put out by the major players who work for the oligarchy. Some of them are members of the oligarchy. These people are not elected to any office, but they have more power than any government. So, they're not

kidding. They've been at this for a long time, working towards it.

They gave us the whole New Age phenomena to believe in, because they said they'd have to create a New Religion for the world, to bring all the cultures into this New Religion. And they put lots of big players out there, beginning with Madame Blavatsky in the 1800s. Eventually her organization was given a Masonic Charter, so it's Masonic, it's Freemasonic in origin. And she said, Blavatsky herself, who was more of an actress, a front person, as they always are. She said, our job is to blend what people would call spirit with science, to cross the barriers and merge the two. And I'm sure she herself had no idea that out would come this report of a brain chip that literally will connect you with everyone else, but you will be in turn controlled by a computer. So, science and spirit. If the essence of you as a person, the totality of you is actually spirit, you see. They've crossed that barrier. So you're looking at worldwide slavery, which they at the top call efficiency, efficiency, more efficient human beings to serve them better.

Cari: Well, I just find it so hard to believe that would happen, but then I also find it very hard to believe, you know, how 9/11 went down too. So, when do you see this New World Order taking place?

Alan: Well, I know that by 2010, the governments, this was their agenda, and this was the free trade negotiations. This came out of it at the time through Shelly Ann Clarke who wrote up all the negotiation books for the Canada/US/Mexico Free Trade Agreement. And she came out publicly afterwards and said that they'd sold everything out and by 2005 they would admit to the public there was a unification in process. Sure enough, in 2005, the Three Amigos met down at Waco and signed the unification deal. By 2010 they want a united Americas with a new government for at least the US, Canada and Mexico, with the rest to follow. Now, they even mentioned at the time, with the Free Trade Negotiations back in the 80s, remember, and early 90s. NAFTA came along in the 90s. They mentioned that Montreal could be the new Brussels of the Americas. Well, Brussels is where they set up the European Parliament, the brand new one for the whole of Europe. So, Montreal was going to be targeted for the one for the Americas. Now, this is all from the top. These guys don't make suggestions, they make plans and they always follow through with them.

Cari: And this is, where can we find this? This is written where?

Alan: I've got lots of documentation on my website, my talks and so on.

Cari: Okay, and give me your website again. Let everybody know where they can find you on the web and information.

Alan: You can go through cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And they can also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's the new international site for Europe, where it's going into different languages for different peoples of Europe, different translations of the transcripts I have of all the shows. And so, I'm trying to get the word out to the public now, because they've got to know what's really going on here. This isn't a matter of us voting in politicians. That doesn't really happen. These guys are vetted, trained and picked long before we even know their names. We have an agenda, you know, there is an oligarchy too.

Cari: I think it's so funny, because George Bush ruined every business that he tried to create or run. And now. So, why would he be hand-picked to be the President? Because of how intelligent he is?

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, he's not bad, he's not bad when he reads his script. When he gets off that script, he says some amazing things, little Georgie. He does.

Cari: (Laughter) I think he surprises himself, you know. He has no, he's like me, he has no filter, and doesn't know what's going to come out next until it's there. And then there's that stupid look on his face.

Alan: Well, we have a comedy show in Canada. It's called 22 Minutes. And this guy from the comedy show went down with a CBC microphone when George was running for the second term, and he was coming out of some talk, where he'd read his speech. And the fellow shouted over to him, as George was shaking hands, and George looked at him. He says, I'm from Canada, and just to let you know that our Prime Minister, our Prime Minister, Mister, he says, Mr. Poutine, thinks you're the best man for the job. Now, this

guy had been President. This was his second time, right. He should have known who the guy to the north was, right, you'd think. And George stopped in his track. He beamed all over. Oh, he was really so happy, he says, well, you tell Mr. Poutine, thanks very much, I'm glad he's got so much confidence, I'll live up to it, yadda, yah. Poutine in French, from Montreal, is French Fries covered in cheese. That's what Poutine means. I kid you not.

Cari: (Laughter) Cheese? Cheese?

Alan: Yeah. French fries covered in Cheese. Poutine.

Cari: That's why we did not elect that man.

Alan: (Laughter) That's right. So that just shows you. You see, these guys do what they're told. They read their scripts. They have the best Hollywood writers writing their scripts for them. The scriptwriters are more important because they are not elected. They're not elected by anybody. They're appointed. And those characters have more power, because they know the agenda. They work and they're trained by those who train those for the agenda. And they make sure they write all the right speeches and so on. So, Prime Ministers and so on are almost front actors that do what they're told. Now, Tony Blair is different. Tony Blair in Britain, because he's an Oxford guy. Oxford has the Rhodes Scholarship. The Rhodes Scholarship trained Bill Clinton and others for World Government. It's to create World Government. That's what Rhodes Scholars are taught, you see. That's why it was set up. And Tony at least gives better speeches without reading the script all the time. And he waves his hands a lot, which is more impressive.

Cari: (Laughter) That's why we're so proud of George Bush. Oh, my God. Yeah. I, you know, I'm the first one to say, "Hide." Where, okay, so you think we're headed for this New World Order where we're pretty much going to be slaves. Is that about right? You know, I mean, clones, whatever you want to call it.

Alan: You know, George Bush Sr., when he was president, was the first one to come forth with the term openly to Americans, when he says, I see a New World Order coming into view. It was all over the newspapers when he was in office. That was in 1991 on September the 11th, he gave that speech. And he kept talking about this New World Order, and he never explained in detail, because it's a Masonic term. It's the completion of the Great Work as they call it. Which being an international brotherhood, their job was to bring the world into oneness, you see, with its natural order of the more intelligent, those who are fit to rule, ruling all the lesser types. That's really what it's about. Because Freemasonry, when you go up the ranks, is nothing more than a very high form of Hinduism that believes in superior types and inferior types, and it's the right of the superiors to rule the inferior. That's what it's all about. It's a religion, basically.

Cari: Now, let's talk about your latest book. And it is called, let's see, help me out here. Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revolutions in the High Masonic Tradition.

Alan: And Revelations, not Revolutions, although that's in there too.

Cari: Revelations, yes. I can't even read my own writing. You should see those chicken scratches on there. Help me out. Tell me what it's about.

Alan: I go through the higher meanings of what most people call astrology and give you it. And I also associate it with Bibles, different religious books, because they all have the same meanings in the big religious books. There's an esoteric contained in all of them, because the old brotherhood wrote it. And I go through the real meanings of the zodiac for the first time. Not the stuff we've been taught to believe, which we love, because it's mystifying, but into what the higher ones believe it all means. And to them, the zodiac is a time clock. It's a perfect time clock. It's always there. You know, the spring doesn't wear down and it doesn't need a battery. So it's a perfect clock. In fact, in that speech of the New World Order, Bush Sr. referred to the divine heavenly plan, everything was going to the divine heavenly plan. He never elaborated on what he meant. But what he meant was into the Age of Aquarius, what it really means for the high elite. And he was talking about that's the time of the completion of the mission, where they bring out a new type of human, a new type of man. And you'd have World Government and so on, and everything would be put in its proper, what they think is its proper order, with the predatory elite having a natural open

right to rule the lesser beings. But they also mean that the vast majority who have not evolved, that's all part of this Hinduisitic type Masonry, those who have not evolved enough, the useless eaters, as you find Bertrand Russell and others call them, were to be killed off. They couldn't come through into the New Age. That's also part of Hindu philosophy.

It's a strong belief in Hinduism, which really is tied in with all of this. And so, they have to be killed off by all means possible. Supposedly, if they allow the inferior types to come into a New Age, a New Beginning, with the superior types, the inferiors would bring down this New Existence, this New World. It wouldn't work. They call it waves, sometimes they call it waves of Theosophy even, from the Theosophical movement. So, this is all high, higher occultic knowledge that the higher noble orders of Masonry are allowed into knowing. But it also goes into the fact that all the mainstream churches, the large ones, you'll find everybody at the top is a Freemason, because they always give us good shepherds to follow, in all ages. There's an old, old saying that goes way back, it said, in all ages, the proper people saw to it that the proper religion was taught to the people below, and the people below believed properly. It's very easy to create a religion, and indoctrinate a generation and then let it take off. It will be repeated and repeated to their children and their children. And they won't question it.

So religion has always been used for control reasons, in all ages. And there's no better example than that to look at than India, with the Brahman structure. A caste, class system, where depending on the caste you're born into, it will dictate what you'll do for your whole life and how far you can go in that life. It also tells you, you can't help those who are fallen by the wayside on the street, because you'll contaminate your own karma. It's a rather disgusting system when you can't help your fellow human beings because, well, that's their choice to come back and die like that, you know. That's a psychopathic way of looking at things. And what we do have at the top of all of this is a psychopathic elite, who are inbred, worldwide. Every country has its own. And they've all merged into one big club. So, it shouldn't surprise anyone really when they start to dig into this and understand it, that you have what they call now a pathocracy. Generations of psychopathic inbreeding, who must always, you see, a psychopath in a monetary system of profit and success that comes with it, only the psychopath will be attracted to get up to the very tops and pinnacles of power, because they crave power. It's an abnormal craving for dominance over others. And so, they naturally are the only ones who will always, in any era, with a money system, climb up the ladder through any means possible, and get rid of anyone in the way. They will always get up there. And that's why we end up, always, in every era with so much trouble in the world. They always end up trying to kill off the lesser types. They don't like excess populations. It scares them if there's too many of the ordinary people. And they want efficiency to serve them, and they will be the masters. This is the world that is not only envisaged by them, it's the world they've written about, and they mean to go through with it. And they're using science, to make it all happen. The sciences are so far ahead of what the public have been told about, that they not only have the ability to make this happen, they've set up all the mechanisms to make it happen. They can do it.

Cari: So, how far in advance would you say our government is? How far ahead of us, from what we know of? About fifty years, maybe more?

Alan: Much more. You see, in the 1500s, for the first time, at least to the public's knowledge, a Freemasonic organization surfaced openly, and it was called the Rosicrucians. And they published their own manifesto. They always publish manifestos, which are plans and purposes and how they'd complete their agenda. And John Dee was a member, for instance. He was an occultist, if you want to call it occultist, but he wrote mainly in code. That was his main function. Francis Bacon was another, but they talked about the sciences. And you'll notice from the 1500s; before the 1500s nothing much changed in the world with technology. You had sailing boats, wind sails. You had horses and carts, and so on. In the 1500s, there was a sudden push in to understand the laws of nature, meaning science and physics. And all these characters, John Dee and Bacon and so on, that worked for the British court, the Royalty, the dominant minority, they all worked towards the sciences. And they said in their own writings that the public would never get access to the most advanced science, because they will not. You can't hold on to power by sharing it, you see. So they always have to be so far ahead of every generation. And they could pull amazing stunts off with science, and the general public would say it must be an act of God because we don't have that ability to make that happen. That's how it works.

And so, yeah, they're far, far ahead. Now, Bacon, in the late 1500s, wrote a book called The New Atlantis. And that was part, an allegorical form, the setting up of the United States of America, and how it would be run by what would appear to be a Republic form of government for the people, but in reality it would be run by secret groups of scientists. Now, that was published in I think 1602. And he went through the whole thing to do with Freemasonry that would run the system. But the public would never know that there was a Brotherhood of these characters running and holding on to the reins of power. They would believe they had a form of democracy or democratic republicanism. And he wrote, went through the whole agenda, and how the New Atlantis was there to basically bring the world together under a new system. He even talked in this old book from that long ago, of how they would create underground laboratories, three miles deep and three miles within mountains, which the public would know nothing about, where these laboratories that would do all these experimentations would happen. Now, I don't care how much really an imagination someone had. To be a science fiction writer, science fiction for instance takes what is happening today, what's being worked on today, and you can push it off into the future, and say, well, that could go in this direction.

In Francis Bacon's day, as I say, there were horses and carts, wind sails. They were supposedly beginning on the laws of physics at that time, and yet, he said, in one of these underground laboratories, in his book, he said, they could grow and create any kind of vegetable. They could make it up from the particular minute pieces of different vegetables and make any kind they wanted to. Today we'd call that genetic engineering. And then he said the same thing about animals, we can create any kind of animal we wish, and know how the end product will look and be before we even put it together.

Cari: Well aren't those hybrid, more or less? So, okay, I had heard somebody else say that. You're kind of getting into the transgenics thing. And I had heard that they were trying to build the perfect warrior, you know, the absolute perfect warrior for the army. Now what are the chances of that happening, because, you know, once you start building people like that, what scares me is when you start creating things like that, you don't know how that mind is going to work.

Alan: It's not so much that that's scary, it's the fact that you will not be in charge of it as a member of the public.

Cari: Well, that's what I'm saying.

Alan: You're dealing with almost a machine there.

Cari: Yes. And when they talk about cross, cross bio, you know, when they want to take a rabbit and a person, you know, and put them together. Well, what are they going to have, a funny little tail? What's going to be the deal with that? What happens when they decide to take, you know, an orangutan or an ape and put it together with a man, to make the superior, strong man? Or a horse? Or God knows what? And mixing all these chromosomes and stuff, because their mind is not going to work like a normal human's mind. There is no way.

Alan: Well, if you did, you'd take a lot of antidepressants, because I'm sure you'd be depressed if you got four legs. Yeah. The thing is, this is what they're all doing. And no one asks, well, who gave them the authority and the money, is the big thing, because scientists only research in the areas they're told to research in, because they're given the funding to do so. They don't say, I'd like to do this and find out how far I can go. And yet, for the last almost 80 years, the big money has all been behind genetic research. Not to help children with cystic fibrosis or anything like that. It's to create new types and different types of humans that would be good workers. And this has been published in books like Future Man and so on by scientific organizations. They plan to make what they call more perfected, efficient humans for specific tasks. So, the odd thing again is, this isn't a new idea, this is a very old idea, going back to the days of Plato, about 2,300 years ago, because Plato who also belonged to the aristocracy of his day, wrote The Republic, where he said, we the elite can basically breed humans the same way as animals. And, if we want people to pick apples, we can breed tall people, and interbreed them until we have tall people standardized. And if we want people to dig mines, we'll make them small and squat and sturdy and just keep breeding them in, just like animals, just like domestic dogs.

Cari: Yeah, but that's scary, because I had heard that they seriously want to mix things.

Alan: Oh, everything has been mixed already. The food that you'll buy out of the grocery store already has.

Cari: Yeah, but I'm talking with people and chromosomes and not just breeding humans, but like I said before, adding the animal into the thing and trying to create this warrior and all these scary things. I mean, I don't think that should be allowed. I'm sorry, that's....

Alan: Well, you've hit it right on the head there. You see, we have no say in things. That's just it. We have no say in where the allocation of these grants go or who even authorizes them. We have no say in this whatsoever, because the supposed experts have taken over this responsibility. They've been placed before us, these eugenicists that now call themselves bioethics committees, because eugenicists got a bad name after Hitler, so they changed their title. But it's the same bunch running the same thing with the same goal, to perfect all kinds of human life by mixing. And they see nothing wrong with tampering with different kinds of life forms and mixing them together. They see nothing wrong with that. In fact, for a psychopath at the top, there is no right and wrong. That's why they love the theory of evolution. Things just are the way they are. Right and wrong is a moral judgment.

Cari: But, what I don't understand is, if they're allowing all this other stuff, why can't we do stem cell research? Why?

Alan: Well, even the stem cells is nonsense.

Cari: They can keep creating things, and keep creating this human until it's way beyond anything you ever expected it to be and now it's in control, but yet, we can't do stem cell research. I don't understand.

Alan: The stem cell research is a bit of a red herring. They're way beyond that. They give us things to quibble about down below here at this level. And people can sort of grab on to the topics that the media gives them, and we argue about it. They're way beyond all of that. That's old, old stuff. That's old stuff.

Cari: Okay, that's old stuff.

Alan: I mean, most inoculations now you see, at one time they used animals to breed the infections and so on, that they're going to semi-kill, to inject. Now they're using fetal tissue. Babies. They're using baby tissue.

Cari: So that's the new stuff, the fetal tissue?

Alan: A lot of it is, and it's getting pumped into us. And that technically is cannibalism. Think about it.

Cari: It's the same thing.

Alan: That's right.

Cari: So, okay, and with this fetal tissue they're using, I assume this is from aborted fetuses.

Alan: That's what we're told. It's a huge business in that now.

Cari: Exactly. That's the part that scares me right there is, okay, are people getting pregnant and then being paid for these babies so they can have fetal tissue. But I'm sure none of that is going to be actually spoken about, since we couldn't do stem cell research. So, what I'm curious about is, with the fetal tissue, what does it do. What does really, explain to me what we can do with fetal tissue.

Alan: Well, what they're trying to tell the public, they need stem cells that basically can be metamorphed, if you like, into other kinds. It's the building blocks that any other type of tissue can be made from. However, adults have them too. In fact, adult ones are better. So, this whole baby thing is a red herring to get us all arguing over the issue, in fact, which they will already give us the solution to down the road. Adult stem cells have been used for a while. In fact, some of the best-paid footballers, if they damage, say, part of

their spinal column, a disc, if they destroy it, they can actually grow a new one for that guy. Now, you and I will never see that, because you're not worth enough to earn enough money for your bosses. That's how it is.

Cari: Oh, that's mean.

Alan: That's true. It's true.

Cari: Well, it's still mean.

Alan: If you can bring in multi-millions for your boss, you're going to get the best treatment that the Joe Average is never going to even hear about.

Cari: So, okay, with these adult stem cells, okay, and because I'm not the brightest bulb on the tree, with these, I take it the person has to die for the other person to give their stem cells.

Alan: No, they don't even need that at all. Not at all.

Cari: You can donate your stem cells.

Alan: In fact, it's even easier. If it's you that's injured, there's nothing better than the stem cell for you that will eventually be used and utilized to repair you. That's what the elite are getting.

Cari: So I can use my own stem cells.

Alan: That's right. There's no rejection problem, nothing.

Cari: Okay, so let's say that I had liver damage and I needed a new liver. Are we going to be able to create me one with my stem cells?

Alan: They won't for you or I. No, not for you or I. They can do it. They can do it now.

Cari: Let's say I am this really famous movie star and I've got millions. I'm making $20 million a movie, so I can afford to do this, but is it possible, with my own stem cells, to create a new liver?

Alan: It's possible. I know it's been done in higher levels. They'll do it. I mean, look at the big players in the field here that run across the world working for this agenda. They live forever, the Kissingers, the Maurice Strongs of this world. When they're in their eighties, they're still putting in fourteen, fifteen hours a day work. They never have a cold, a flu. They don't have any of the so-called aging diseases, arthritis and all the rest of it. No, they're running around all over the place, giving speeches and lectures. These are the characters that get life extension. Because there's three levels of science, of any science. The one from professorship down is what the public know about, and the professors. Some professors are brought into the second group that work for the industrial-military complex, and there's a higher group above them too. That's the three levels that are always co-existing. We're always told about obsolete stuff. It's like the flying saucers at Area 51. The BBC documented them taking off, in the 1970s. They did a documentary special, where you saw these craft coming out of underground hangers, on a military, it's a military base. It's not an alien base, it's a military base, and these were made here. Meanwhile, the CIA spinners went off into the media, and said, oh, it must have come from out there somewhere. So, they always give us a story for the public to be fascinated by, and it never clicks to them, no, we actually make them here. Sciences are way ahead of anything that you're told about. Even the magazine racks are full of this stuff that's meant to keep you believing we're on the cutting edge of technology and they tell you all that's happening. That's how easily it works. In reality, they're way beyond anything they tell us. Way beyond.

Cari: So, let me ask you then, do you believe in Aliens and UFOs?

Alan: Well, I see the UFOs. UFO means Unidentified Flying Object. It means that radar screens can't identify who owns it.

Cari: Correct, correct.

Alan: But these black budget operations, yeah.

Cari: Do you believe in E.T.s?

Alan: E.T.s now is a Masonic term. It means End Times for the Christians. It means Extra-Terrestrials for the New Agers, you see.

Cari: Do you believe in Extra-Terrestrials?

Alan: I don't believe in them because belief is a faith-based thing. Now, there's a difference between faith-based, see, if it's faith-based, you must believe someone who's seen them. If you saw them yourself, you'd have to say, I know it, because I saw it. That's different from believing. You see?

Cari: Okay, what do you think? Do they exist? Do they not exist?

Alan: Well, until one comes down and tells us, instead of channeling it to somebody, there is no proof. There's no proof. A belief. All beliefs....

Cari: What about the people that say at Area 51 they have seen grays and whites and blah, blah, blah. What do you think of that?

Alan: Oh, they're well paid by the CIA to put out disinformation. If you want to disinform the public from catching on to something, you give them a fantastic story. They've been doing this sort of stuff for a long time. And these authors are paid to do this. The CIA admitted they put guys out in the 60s that said they'd been abducted by aliens. Some of them even went on fantastic rides, like they were friends, and across the galaxy. And they gave lectures in halls across the country. And they were paid by the CIA to do it.

Cari: Will you give us, let our listeners of the show know one more time, where can we find you on the web and information that you have out there?

Alan: They can look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, .net, and a few other ones. And they can also see me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. And there's lots of information, lots of free information, which they can go and check on themselves and come to the conclusions they will come to.

Cari: Okay, and we're going to take a break. We'll be back in just a few minutes. You are listening to the Cari Stone Show, on 1.FM, the Paranormal Channel.

(Commercial Break)

Cari: Welcome back to the Cari Stone Show. The show has been live tonight. It's April 17th, and 6:52pm, Central Time. Right now I have Alan Watt with me here, on this show. Alan, welcome back to the show.

Alan: Yeah. I'm glad to be here.

Cari: I am really glad to have you here. And you know, we've got people in the chat room. I was just told that hopefully some day I will realize what an honor it is to speak with you. I already know what an honor it is to speak with you. You're a great guy. I'm having a great time with you.

Alan: You don't have to grovel. You don't have to grovel. No. (Chuckle)

Cari: Is the check in the mail now?

Alan: No, I'm not checking the mail at all. I've got one phone line, that's it. Yeah, I'm up in the boonies here. I've got rabbit ears on my television set.

Cari: Oh, you're cute. Okay. So, give use your website, one more time, where we can find you and all your information, and tell them kind of what's on there.

Alan: Yeah. Go through to cuttingthroughthematrix.com or alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, and you'll see the books for sale, where I go through the histories and so on, the occult stuff which should be straight in your face. I explain it so that you can't miss it. I show you in a gestalt form how to deprogram yourself. How to see what's there that you haven't noticed before. And the third book, I go through the history of basically the pathocracy of the money system, who controls it, for thousands of years, why it works for them and why they can't lose it, because they control the money. They make the money. And I give you the history of slavery, etc, in all of its forms, up to the present form, which is just a more sophisticated form of slavery, as Charles Galton Darwin talked about.

Cari: Okay. Well, there you have it. Thank you again for being on this show. I have really enjoyed speaking with you, Alan. I've had a great time with you tonight. Thank you for being here.

Alan: The pleasure's mine.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 20, 2007 (#1)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 20, 2007:
"SENTIENCE IN THE BALANCE - TREASURE OR TRASH? - YOUR CHOICE."
© Alan Watt August 20, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 20, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Normally, you tune into other shows I'm on and other programs. There's been some television ones as well and you've listened to the “blurbs” as I call them that I've given out over the last couple of years, and before that I did radio shows on Sweet Liberty on short-wave international. I've been pushing from the beginning to see if anyone was really interested in the topics that I like to speak about, the topics which concern everyone especially in these times – topics which won't go away by wishful thinking. They’re not very pleasant because it's a whole reality shift. What they call a paradigm shift in perception.

For those who wish to look into the histories of how we got to where we are and where we’re going, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, my website and for those who speak other tongues, tongues of Europe look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

As I say, these topics are not pleasant. We're taught to be egosyntonic, a recent phenomena really, because only up until the time that television took over from radio did we ever think the world was supposed to be a happy place at the time, because it wasn't and neither was the average individual supposed to be happy all the time when massive advertising came in. It came in – not by itself, by the way. Advertising was brought in to help control the people and to shape their minds into a different kind of reality and a future. That is when the egosyntonic behavior was pushed, because you never see a very unhappy face in an advertising campaign on anything, whether they're selling toothbrushes to toothpaste to whatever. You always see this happy, happy face, as though the ultimate organism had just hit the person involved; and it's a big CON of course, because the system we live in of commerce is based on creating unhappiness. That's the whole point of it. Nothing is made to last that you buy. In fact it's getting a lot worse now that the businesses have gone to China. They are “maximizing their profits,” as they like to say, and cheapening all the products at the same time so they don't last very long. It really doesn’t matter that they don't last long, because as long as we have this free availability of credit cards, it seems that the sky is the limit to the average person who doesn't know anything else.

How on earth did we get to this stage of manipulation?

It's to do with the creation of reality and how masses of people can be conditioned slowly through generations into leaving a field where they chew heavily on the grass into another field. A field that was already prepared and planned by people who lived hundreds of years ago, because those who rule the rule work intergenerationally.

Now I hear the music coming on and I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows that the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again on Cutting Through the Matrix. In the following shows I hope to go through some of the histories and some of the religions going from very, very early times which transformed us all, generation by generation up to the present point, and so the new religion which is pretty well almost here, is a form of state worship. A form of state worship also based on earth worship, which really is one in the same thing for the elite. As long as we believe it, then we will do and believe whatever they tell us. This can only be done with one or two generations. Once that's done you'll see children happily volunteering to be sterilized to save Gaia, Mother Earth.

Now this has been written about by people involved in high think tanks, think tanks which plan your world. They plan your reality and they market it into your head through magazines, television and they make sure you're all indoctrinated in the same schooling, and that way everyone will believe the earth is flat if they say so. People can be made to believe anything unfortunately, and that is the problem.

Mammals all look towards the older mammal parent, at least one of them, to point out things which they should be aware of. If the mammal doesn't do that, the parent then the young one will think the world it's born into and all its enemies, the predators are quite natural. They're friendly towards them. It's the same with humans. If your parents didn't know, didn't question the reality into which they were born and don't warn the child, the child will grow up thinking this is the only possible system that could ever have evolved. It's as simple as that. This is called the creation of culture or culture creation, written about thousands of years ago by various philosophers, mainly from Greece and some of the Aramaic countries, where they tell you how they create the cultures of their own periods and how they kept control of those cultures and even updated them like computer programs, mainly through the arts and sciences, the drama, the fashion industry. They even called it the fashion “industry” 2,300 years ago.

They made sure that everyone in ancient Greece at one period had to attend the traveling plays that were put on by actors and actresses that came from the Middle East. Even the slaves had to go because they would copy or mimic, as Plato said, that which they saw on stage including the fashions and the music. Music was such a powerful tool that Plato wanted it to be licensed. He knew the effects it could have on the youth, but he also knew that the military music stirred the youth to war and that could be useful to those in control, the dominant minority or the “guardians,” as he liked to call his own class.

Aldous Huxley, in various speeches towards or at least at Ivy League universities, spoke about this dominant minority existing. He said that it had always existed and saw no reason why it shouldn't always exist; and that is true. To them, it is their world. They own the resources of the world. They own the financial system of the world and they also inbreed like crazy because they marry wealth – not just any wealth. Not new wealth, but old wealth because to them you prove your "good breeding," as they call it, to having selected mates, mates who have accumulated wealth through many generations and never lost it. That's how they’re mated up.

The idea in fact of love, romantic love is a fairly recent phenomena being promoted to the public. Prior to the 1800's, it was more of a practical thing to do, was to get married to keep the species going; and plus, because most folk lived on rural areas, they needed all the help they could get on the farms, so the more children they had the better. The more chances of survival the people would have. The modern histories they give you would tend to make you think that every male in history had it so good, and that's the big lie. Most people did not have it so good, right up into the 20th century and many today even in the western world have it fairly poorly.

Coming from Britain I watched machinations of a country being merged with Europe through my whole lifetime, and it was always decried as false by those who were actually doing it. I think it was summed up pretty good by professors at Oxford University who said that "we always deny with our lips that which we do with our hands." It was so easy to see the amalgamation taking place in little catch phrases they'd use when prime ministers all met together to "tighten the bonds" and to get "closer ties" with the European countries.

Today in the Americas we're going through the same process. It's not happening by chance. It was planned before I was born and before your parents and grand parents were born, in fact, this particular amalgamation. Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1800's. He said, "There'll be three great trading blocks. A united Europe, a united America and also a united Pacific Rim region." He also mentioned the most favored nation trading status as well. The same term they still use with the economic unions of today.

We're living through a big business plan – a long-range business plan in which we have no participation. We just go through the motions and do what we're told and vote people in; and yet, regardless of who you vote in, the same agenda goes on; because really all sovereignty was signed away at San Francisco at the end of World War II when all the countries signed the UN Treaty, the Charter. The trick then was to fool the public into allowing amalgamation to take place slowly, ever so slowly. That's how you don't spook the animals. You don't spook the herd down below, and sure enough, it works very well. That's also part of the reason why in the western world they suddenly came out with credit cards and gave you easy loans even without collateral for the first time. It was to get a generation dumbed-down, happy, stuffed full of good food and all the fun they could possibly buy while they were doing all of this, because when you're poor and the tyrants are going further with your life you tend to object a little. However, when you're stuffed and happy and entertained to death, then you graze quite happily. You're in a semi-coma. You're comatic. You're hypnotized in a sense and that's what's happened.

Once the amalgamation takes place, then they'll pull the rug from underneath you and stop all those cheap credit cards and interest and so on, and then you'll be back in hell, only with a new master. It's really the same master. It's only the top of the pyramid, the capstone that will be in charge and come out openly.

For those in Australia and New Zealand, this has been brought about by the Royal International Society basically of Britain. In the West they call it the CFR (The Council on Foreign Relations), in the east and in all Commonwealth countries it's called The Royal Institute for International Affairs. You'll find major politicians for the last 50, 60, maybe even 70 years have all been members of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, an association began by a Royal Charter. In other words, it was promoted and given a Royal Decree to exist on behalf of the elite of London to bypass what they call democracy. They decided that democracy was just too tiresome and all these arguments with different parties made sure that nothing was really done in a hurry, and these guys at the top are very impatient. They have their plans fulfilled so they thought they'd give us a dummy parliament with a lot of dummies yelling at each other at the bottom and make sure the boys at the top were employed by them. That's how it's done.

Professor Carroll Quigley wrote about this in "Tragedy & Hope" and his other major book is called "The Anglo-American Establishment." He was the official historian for The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR for many years. He said there had been a parallel government for about 50 or 60 years prior to his writing this down, and that was in the 1960's. That is why, regardless of the faces that change throughout your lifetime in politics, this agenda steamrolls ahead. It's not just an agenda with a little goal for more wealth for the elite. This is the struggle for the entire planet to come under their dominion. That includes everything on the planet, in the planet, everything that moves and breathes, all natural resources.

These characters at the top are going for godhood, you see.

They have decided as well that we are just too inefficient the way we're made. They want purpose-made people, and hence, that was the reason for the tremendous financing into genetic research. Back in the '60's, they talked about the need to always help the poor sick people – those with genetic deformities and so on. They pull this out of the bag all the time when they want to change the entire population; and of course the only way you could possibly stop genetic deformities is to remove the genes, and so the public allow the tampering and all the testing to go on. Unbeknownst to the public, "The Human Genome Project" was underway worldwide.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows that the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again on Cutting Through the Matrix. Before the break, I was talking about the genetic research and why it was a must-be for those at the top, because they know that it's hard to keep control of a world population if you don't have complete information on every individual. Every individual must be completely predictable for total control. The ID cards that have been dished out worldwide, the active ID cards will become your credit cards too, your bank cards. Eventually, it will be your sole bank card. That's been admitted to in England and it's the same card worldwide that's being used.

However, that's only a stepping-stone towards ultimately altering the people themselves – enhancing them. They use these lovely terms like "enhancing" people by removing defective genes and putting in superior one. Purpose-made people as Plato talked about 2,300 years ago. It's coming to pass. That's the next step and we are in the balance. The world is in the balance. Everyone on the planet is in the balance to hang on either to humanity as it's been or to go along with it. Judging from what we see around us and society, over 90 percent of the public will go along with whatever they're guided to go along to by the elite.

You see in their lives they adopt everything that's given out to them. They question nothing. They listen to the 6:00 o'clock news and all they can repeat is the news they've heard on the previous night's stations. They have no original thoughts of their own. The young have also been under attack. We've all been under attack through inoculations our entire lives and you can see the dull eyes in many of the young now. They have no interest in anything around them. They only come to life (if you call it that) when they're playing video games where they go around killing everyone else. That's the whole object of a video game, something invented by the military to help allay and remove the natural distain for killing other people. It makes it very easy for them to join armies and that's why they gave the video games to the public 20 years ago. They wanted a generation to grow up that would join the military, because the U.S. especially was the driving force they had decided and the financier to supply men and arms and so on to the last part of their conquering across the Middle East to bring about a standardized world.

We're living through it right now and people are by their silence acquiescing to the whole agenda. It's so strange that people who are abused will turn to the abuser for safety. Something the elite have always known, and so we have a campaign of terror on the public. They call it a war of terror. They mean it. It is a war of terror. They're not telling you that the terror is upon you to train you all into submitting quietly and doing what you're told as you go through the greatest changes we've seen in history for thousands of years.

They call it "The Changing of the Age". They plan the world in ages. Two thousand years ago, one age ended, another begun. Now Aquarius is coming in and Pisces goes out. That's what they mean by that.

That's what George Bush, Sr. meant when he said "everything was going to the heavenly plan" because they use the zodiac like a time clock in the high secret societies that are not so secret anymore.

Later on in this show, I'll be taking some calls and I depend upon the engineer today at least to let me know who will be on the line. We'll see what we can do and reply to your questions. Please don't ask the usual questions that people do ask of “what particular group is behind it?” because I've gone into this in so many talks before. All the competing groups amalgamated a long time ago. You'll find MI6 at the top compartment and the Mossad, the CIA and a host of others have been amalgamated since World War II. That's when it really all happened.

We live in a fairly tale world in a sense. We're taught to be perpetual children and not to think for ourselves. Most don't. That's the sad truth. They only think about information that's downloaded into them through education and through television, magazines, science shows and all the rest of it, even though the science shows are meant to keep you in the past, because everything we're given at this level is actually obsolete and was a long time ago.

The computer itself was only given to the public as a training mechanism to train the public into smaller and smaller computers, and the cell phone combined, ultimately, and the next step is the brain chip. That's how you lead a horse to water, you see, only this time they'll allow you to drink for yourself. They won't make you drink.

I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows that the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again. Talking about some of the things that have lead up to where we are today and where we're going. It doesn’t take a rocket scientist to figure out where we're going because they're telling us where we're going. You see it in magazines now to do with the genetic engineering of the ideal person. Ideal Design is another meaning of ID. We're just too inefficient the way we are today, especially when there's a possibility, slim though it may be that we might wake up individually and do something about it. That's why the rush is on to terrify everyone into more submission and allow themselves to take a chip down the road.

These chips, by the way, are ready and at Loyola University in Louisiana they did have World Science meetings there. One of the first ones was started off by Newt Gingrich who gave the opening speech, and it was paid for by the American Department of Commerce. The reason it was paid for by the U.S. Department of Commerce is because you’re all owned, you see. That's why they sponsored the world event. The top scientists in the bioengineering were all there and technology and they said they have it ready to go. All we have to do is to convince the public to take it.

Now how do you convince the public to take it?

You go mainly for the young. The young have nothing to compare any past with, therefore, you make it sound exciting like the superheroes in the cartoons and that's why they're in the cartoons. The children want those particular powers; and like every other thing that's gone before them, it's always a big lie. There's an ulterior reason for it, because once you take this particular chip and everyone has it, on goes the main

switch and you will no longer be you.

If you terrify the public enough, in any society for any length of time, you can make them take anything for relief. During the '50's, '60's, '70's, '80's and into the '90's it's tranquilizers they dished out by the bucket full, by the tons actually. In 1970's, they found that Valium and related drugs were being taken by over 60 to 70 percent of the female population of Britain because the tides were changing so drastically and the stress was becoming so high. They offered all this stuff to keep them nice and happy.

The new method will be more efficient since everyone will have their own little program running, but it won't be your program. It's designed for you by others. A state of oblivion and it's hard to believe, for me, people would rather take that to escape the terror of conscious thought as they see it, rather than face things as they really are. However, you know many, many people will succumb and take anything that's offered that promises them relief, because, to them, being an individual is too heavy a burden.

Socialism had been introduced to keep people in perpetual childhood. That's why you work eight hours a day and then you play for the rest. You play all the time. In fact, you have no time for your own children anymore. You'd rather play yourselves and enjoy yourself; and both parents unfortunately (if there are two parents left anymore) in a family are both the same. It doesn't matter. They're taught they deserve their little rewards at the end of the day and their whole life runs around acquiring more and more cheap goods from China that make them smile for a few days, until the novelty wears off and they've got to buy something else.

It's just like training rats to collect seed by pulling a lever. That's how you reward yourself for working. How many people were really working in their jobs – the boring jobs that they're in with all the increased stress that constantly goes up and up – if they had a choice? We are in a system, a complete commercialized system. A system based on economics, a science of course which most people are kept out of. They don't teach it at lower school. It's kept back for those in the know. Those who deal with the money, like Lord Rothschild said, because those who deal with the money and don't produce anything, they just deal with money will become incredibly wealthy even though they are non-producers. As Rothschild said, they will understand the scam of money but they won't complain about it since they're doing so well by playing the game; and that is true. That is true.

The economists of the 1700's and 1800's already had the future mapped out. Read the books. John Stuart Mill, for instance, and his son (who is also John Stuart Mill) who took over as one of the top economists for Britain and the monarchy, and he had listed all the peoples who would be brought into the next society and those inferior types or races or creeds that were deemed impossible. They couldn't possibly adapt to the new system that was to be brought in.

They had the American Indians written down for eradication because they kept rebelling and saying no to all the demands of London. They didn't want these factories and 16 hours per day inside these brick walls, producing widgets for someone across the world somewhere who could afford them. The eradication of species, of humans or creeds of humans or types is nothing new. Hitler didn't dream that up. Hitler was just another part of it that came down the pike, all from the same source really, because eugenics has always been a big, big part of this program.

The nobility even in ancient times practiced eugenics. They chose their mates or had priests choose them for them. They went through their genealogies and they married certain types into other certain types to eradicate too much emotion. They wanted to breed in the logical part, the part that could be firm and tough and perhaps ruthless at times. They said that was a good leader, you see, and it's the same today. We now have a few thousand of them running the world and we call them psychopaths. They're inbred psychopaths. They have all the money in the world and they have all the think tanks in the world. The pyramid from the capstone down is just one boss at the top, one group, and a whole bunch of think tanks down below them, and then the media below that, then the military and police et cetera all the way down to the bottom level. "The wasteland" they call it. That's why they have the sparse grass at the bottom of the pyramid. It's the wasteland, the wasteland of the general public – those who are base, as they say themselves.

That's the mystery of the pyramid.

Nothing phenomenal about it at all. It's a system. A complete entire system, which I call the Matrix. The Matrix comes from the mother, from matter, the world of matter we're born into, because this world is a battle all the time between forces – forces of spirit versus forces of matter. We humans are the only beings supposedly that have the ability to think and choose between what we think is right or wrong or destructive and non-destructive, yet we generally fail to do so. We take the easier path, which generally hurts other people. We have lost our ability to be cohesive; and cohesion helps you get through crisis. That's why tribes at one time took care of everyone in the tribe, regardless of their status. It didn't matter because the purpose at that time was not to serve an economic system as it is today. The purpose was to stay alive and fulfill yourself as much as you could within this world and get as far as you could possibly go, and that didn't mean going on in a commercialized system exploiting others to get to the top.

When coined money came in around 800 BC, in came a very old culture that already existed, the Phoenicians in came that with it and everything was revered. Now the public were there to serve the economic system and not the other way around. Nothing has changed. That's still taught in economics at the top today, but everyone exists to serve the economic system and yet the economic system has decided that there are not enough resources to go on for a few more million years.

If everyone gets their little toys and goodies, these little rewards we're taught to expect, and they will run short of all the different things the elite themselves will need. Therefore they planned a long time ago to start reducing the population by any and all means possible, and like good little bosses at the top, they don't tell the public what they're really up to. They simply give you inoculations and all kinds of things which destroy your immune system and you start getting crippling diseases before you're 30. That makes you ineligible for a marriage partner to mate and therefore you're out of the running. This was all discussed at meetings in the early 1900's. Read the book "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin, one of these particular elites and the grandson of Charles Darwin.

He describes having to reduce the population and he gave us a dilemma. He said here we are giving inoculations which might stop the natural production or consequences of over population by increasing population. He says we have to do something to counter it. If you follow all of the problems we call premature aging diseases that are out today, you start to find the causes because they follow along with the charts for inoculations. He even talks about ways to basically destroy the higher intellect in the general public so there can be no problem. They'll be easily managed by their betters.

That book was applauded by all the major owners and newspapers of Britain and some parts of the world. The reason being that all the top people in the world owned those newspapers. After all, if you want to brainwash people and give them a false reality, you must control and own all information. When we look at where we are today with the computer and how easily and quickly everyone slipped into putting all their information out in the open, to be grabbed by the security forces or whoever else wants it. It's rather outstanding. People fought wars to have privacy. Privacy: Something they never had before the first revolutions in the 1500's, 1600's and 1700's. Privacy was something you fought and died for because it was almost a holy thing – the right to be left alone. People got indignant about it, and yet today you ask the average person about all the info they're putting out there on the computer for everyone to grab – all the authorities to grab and they tell you "I don't care. I have nothing to hide." You see that a statement of a happy fat contented gluttonous slave. That's what that is. That's what you're hearing when they say that. They're happy slaves. However, those same happy slaves will howl when it all goes down, which it will at the right time.

As we amalgamate the Americas, something that isn't new at all, people forget the Free Trade Negotiations really which were the Preamble for NAFTA. The important parts of any particular bill are in the Preambles, because in there it described the terminology and what the terminology will mean in all forthcoming documentation. They discussed the integration starting with Canada, the U.S. and Mexico, to be followed by Chile. In the last 10, 15 years our tax money has been building up agri-food businesses under the five main agri-food businesses in Chile because they are to start to produce all of the main vegetables that you particularly need.

The farmers in North America were to be put under, out of business. Again, not a new proposal because at

the United Nations it was said back in the 1950's that farming was just too important to be left to farmers. What they meant by that was the big corporations were to takeover. Something verified by Professor Carroll Quigley, the man who chose Bill Clinton for his Rhodes Scholarship for world government. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship is for. Quigley said that this new system that they're bringing in is a new feudal type system where the new feudal overlords will be international corporations. That isn't a surprise to anyone who studied their history because you'll find they talked about that long before Quigley as well.

The monarchy of Britain and "the Establishment" as they call it had discussed that back in the 1800's. In fact, they'd even discussed it even earlier when they created the beginnings of the British Empire and very quickly followed it by the establishment of the British East India Company, the first real big corporation of the world; and only those who are monarchy and members of the related aristocracy could be shareholders in it. It's still really going today.

We live in a fantasy land. A fantasy land designed for us by intelligent people who work in the think tanks. They work for the big boss man. The big boss man will do any work at all. Therefore, even the front men like Rockefeller, et cetera are still workers. They're worker bees, but they're not the bosses. You go back into the writings of Adam Weishaupt, only one member of one group of a particular high Masonic group called the Illuminati, a name they stole from the real Illuminati that existed for centuries. Weishaupt said that they would create philanthropic foundations that would go under the guise of charity to take over the world. You'll find that your world is run now by these foundations through non-governmental organizations. That's how the Soviet system was run, and that's why the Soviet system was actually set up as a big prototype where they would iron out all the problems.

Lenin himself said the dictatorship of the proletariat – it should have been over the proletariat, actually – he said it will last about 70 years then will merge. We will merge with the west and new system, a system which is neither quite capitalist nor communist, and what you have is socialism and massive bureaucracies to run the majority of the public for a small fascist elite.

Back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows that the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here on Cutting Through the Matrix. As I say, the talks I give aren't the most pleasant talks because I don't look at all the fantasy bright sides that most people do look at – all the things that you're taught to believe in. Be happy. Just be happy like that silly song goes. Don't worry, be happy. If you're happy and you know what's going on, then I'd have to say you're actually crazy, perhaps psychotic, because what's happening is not pleasant. We're living in a time when humanity as we know it literally is in the balance. It's a time where we make the decisions ourselves whether to acquiesce to giving up everything for humanity, our ability to live our own lives and choose our own directions; or to simply hand it over to a small elite who believe they've got it in the bag. That's what we're living through right now is an incredible time of changes. Changes which you can participate in if you want to. If you can get through all the various groups that are out there which will mislead you, because the big boys tend to think of everything.

You must be your own person in this and decide what is important to you in this highly dysfunctional later society we live in, where most people can't even get on with each other on an individual basis. We have to

overcome that and decide do we want to go down quietly or do we at least go out with a bang rather than a whimper. That's where we are today; and yet, knowing what's going on, after you transcend all the worry, it gives you a form of peace because everything makes sense to you for the first time. You don't get it from the mainstream media. Their job is to keep you off balance and worried and make you want to save this particular system, even though the elite themselves decided they're changing their system. See, they own this system completely. We don't. You accept it simply because you think it's normal. It exists.

Lenin himself, trained by the best bankers on the planet, said there are many, many ways and directions society could go. A thousand he said. "The public must never be made aware of this. They must think the one they're born into is the only natural evolution it could possibly be." That is true. Most folk do think that. They're trained to think it. In fact, they're trained not to do much thinking at all. That's what the school is for; it's to stop you thinking for yourself. Standardized education is the method they use, and then reinforced by cartoons all the way up to movies for adults, to stop you from thinking. It is amazing to have a brain capacity and use 10 percent of the grey matter in it; and even then, we have to turn it off and download ourselves with so much entertainment which programs us.

I'll be back again on Wednesday with some more information and hopefully I can take callers then. So from Hamish my dog and myself, may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 22, 2007 (#2)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 22, 2007:
"SUMER TO 21st CENTURY SCHMUCKDOM"
© Alan Watt August 22, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 22, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Look into my websites for more information. The kind of information I give out every week and have been for the last two years on my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also you can checkout the transcripts in English and in European tongues at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

Generally, I don't go about what the mainstream news has given us for the day. Our whole lives long we're given daily information or disinformation or predictive programming of things to come. Never is it very good news at all. We're being programmed our whole lives for an event or a series of events which were planned before we were even born, because this is good shepherding. It's good management for governments. We've never really had what we thought of as a democracy. If you read a book like "The Whispering Gallery" put out by a British diplomat in about 1915, you'll see in his memoirs this particular diplomat talks about Winston Churchill talking about this thing called democracy and how they'd have to circumvent it, because it was too cumbersome when you had all these small people in the House of Commons (from the commoners) trying to make their way in the world, arguing and bickering with each other and getting nothing done. It's too cumbersome. What they decided to do was to use The Royal Institute for International Affairs and their American counterpart they set-up later in a few years from then in America to guide the world. They'd infiltrate the governments. Put their own men inside and steer the politics of the western world. This again is what they call "governance" as opposed to government.

In 2005, when the first part of the Free Trade Negotiations, at least the open part was published of the amalgamations to the public, officially on CBC television in Canada we had ex-politicians, people who had just left politics a few weeks before coming out as members of The Council on Foreign Relations, speaking on behalf of that council and admitting they drafted up the amalgamation of the Americas themselves. They're quite boastful about it, even though now, today, a couple of years later they're pretending they never said anything of the kind. Tomorrow or Friday I'll be playing on my site a recording of these guys talking about it openly from their own broadcast. They admit they drafted up all of the economic

amalgamation and on the tape, too, they admit the security forces and all of the economic rules and laws are already integrated in the Americas. Not only that, shortly afterwards they admitted that certain bureaucrats at Washington, D.C. could apply for jobs.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here at Cutting Through the Matrix and I think there's a caller. Mark from Pennsylvania. He's called in. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: I am, Alan. You're the best.

Alan: Well thank you.

Mark: I know you don't like answering the same questions over and over again so I thought I would give you a unique one, but before I do, let me give you some background. As you know, I'm in the marketing business and I remember several years ago they were talking about having named cars like Toyota and Chevy and all that kind of stuff, and ever since listening to you, I realize that's all a fraud. So I was wondering if I could give you a list of – I have two Toyota trucks actually and I wanted to see if you can kind of give us a quick hit or explanation of what the meaning behind the words were. For example there's the Toyota Matrix, so for people who aren't aware of that, how would you explain why they have named it the matrix?

Alan: Again, apart from the popular term since the movie and an occultic term as well, the place where all things come from. Everything comes from the earth, including everything that's made in the car that car is made from. The steel, the iron, everything comes from the earth itself.

Mark: Right. How about the Sion, the Toyota Sion?

Alan: Oh that's obvious. Yes, the Sion and it's double play. A Sion is a cutting of a branch, which you then splice onto the tree of life and that's how you become a lord. You've come out of the lower ranks and you're spliced on. You have s-c-i-o-n and then you become a Sion as well. You have the sun and the moon. SI in Hebrew is the first two words of the moon and ON is of course the phallic symbol of the sun's “virility” if you like.

Mark: How about the Toyota Prius?

Alan: The what?

Mark: It's called the Prius P-R-I-U-S. It's their hybrid car.

Alan: The prius. Maybe it is the pre-us, who knows where they're going from here? Yes, I do know they have a whole bunch of occultic terms and many of the people think some of them from Japan are Japanese but they're not at all.

Mark: They're not?

Alan: Some of them are Aramaic.

Mark: Are we just basically unwitting billboards for them? What is the purpose for them to have us emblaze that logo with the name of the car on the back of the car? Is there kind of a hidden reason behind it?

Alan: Part of it is always to mock the victim. They mock the victim constantly, but part of it also is the understanding of science which isn't taught at universities for ordinary people – a science of symbolism. Words too are symbols, remember, and they do have an effect on the mind. We are basically computers with a logic and a language which we use; and when you program with certain words—"in the beginning was the word" and the beginning of consciousness, your consciousness, your reality, you're given the words to use and that creates your reality for you. Therefore, when you see these words all around you, you're being programmed along certain ways which your subconscious can read and it will work on you, but your conscious mind is oblivious that you're being worked from within.

Mark: Great show as always. I'll be talking to you soon. Thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. There is also a Mark in Illinois. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: Hello.

Alan: Hello.

Mark: Mr. Watt, I'm a first time caller. I caught your show Monday night and I was just speechless. It was very thought provoking show and I'm listening again tonight and I don't watch much. I only watch one mainstream show and that's had to do with news and I was disturbed and I wanted your take on this, because when I saw that show on the mainstream news and heard your broadcast, I was like my God it's true. The news actually reported that our government has agreed to give 800 million to $1 billion to the Mexican military to fight the war on drugs, and now our Army is going to be in Mexico helping the Mexican government. What is your take on this?

Alan: It's the amalgamation. Many, many years ago they talked – in fact as far back as the '60's when they had their big meetings with The Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, they talked about the coming amalgamation of Europe into a super-army. They said the next one would be the United States and the Americas, beginning with the amalgamation of Canada and Canadian troops with Americans, which has already been done at higher levels in the Special Forces, and eventually with Mexico followed by Chile. Chile is to be the one after Mexico. It's the amalgamation of all troops because those troops will be necessary to move on mass wherever they're needed in the Americas when the riots break out, which they know are going to happen according to the Department of Defence projection from Britain which was published in "The Guardian" a couple of months ago. They know there's going to be lots of riots because of the new system they're bringing in, but they've got to move big amounts of men very quickly and hence the NAFTA superhighways to bring in equipment and vehicles et cetera.

Mark: Last night I spent half the night just researching on the net and went to Google Video and just pushed in Amero and there was so many videos that you could watch at five minutes a piece it just – right on CNBC they're talking about the Amero and nobody knows about this. I went to work today and I just asked people if they heard about the Amero, and they're like what's that? I said Google it. I was just stunned when they reported on mainstream news that we're going to give all that money to fight the so-called war on drugs in Mexico.

Alan: They always give us a good reason and then there's the real reason to give them that money. The real reason is to equip them fully, integrate them and train them into the American style of military.

Mark: Mr. Watt, I'm going to let you go but I just wanted to tell you I really enjoy your show and keep going. I'm a new listener and I'm plugging in every Monday and Wednesday and actually having people over Friday night to listen to your show. I have invited about nine friends to listen to Friday night show.

Alan: That's fantastic. I appreciate that too.

Mark: Hey, thank you and you have a good day.

Alan: Bye now. I have Ed on the line here. Ed, from where are you?

Ed: Yes, Mr. Watt. Thank you for taking my call. I want to ask you something about the food here. I just want to know when this started. There's a K for kosher. The illuminati I gather gets a little bit of fee from each sale, is that true, and when did this start, and are they controlling our food through this K?

Alan: No it's not that. I know what the K is for the kosher, and that is true that you'll see it on many, many packets of food if it's gone through the kosher process of prayed over et cetera by a few rabbis. That's just it. It's a payoff to a bunch – because all religions are corrupt, every single one of them. However, the elite themselves – and this came out in Britain when Prime Minister Tony Blair tried to pass the genetically modified food and make the public accept it, he said the one exception would be that the politicians wouldn't have to eat the same food, especially in their own big parliamentary cafeteria which is like a huge palace. The elite in Britain have their own farms. They have tenant farmers. They've had that since the days of the Norman invasion. Prince Charles has a couple of hundred of them and they grow their own food naturally. It's non-modified. The cattle that they have aren't injected with any strange drugs and so they have a completely separate food supply from the rest of us, and a genetically modified food, you're right. That's where the problem is and that's in the kosher food as well.

Ed: They get a certain little percentage for putting that K on there?

Alan: Yes it's a money scam, sure. What isn't a money scam in this system?

Ed: You know I'm not too happy about that because no other organization does that as far as I know and it's been on there for a long time on our food anyway.

Alan: Everything to do with the food business – see, food is power. Armies in ancient times always have managed to divert water in warfare and food – two prime things everyone needs. Food has always been tampered with and scams have gone on down through the ages. Even the types of foods you're given will affect your physical health and your mental health even. However, as far as the money scams go, there's lot of money scams. Here in Canada it broke out when a couple of firms had been taking out the vitamins in the Corn Flakes to sell to the natural foods according to the governments, but they were not substituting the proper synthetic vitamins that the government wanted them to. Everybody in the food business is taking a cut in this scam.

Ed: I heard a rebroadcast and I was talking about (if you remember) music and we were talking about riots at the time. One thing I forgot to mention the composer at the time where the riot was in France that was Igor Stravinsky's Rite of Spring, and I wanted to bring that out because if people hear that broadcast they'd say who's that? What composer was that? Rite of Spring was early 1900's, was premiered and it caused a riot. Igor Stravinsky had to flee the theater. Are you familiar with that?

Alan: Yes I am too. The Masonic coding they used at the time used phonetic spelling as well, and so the R.O.S. is rose for the rose, even though there's no E on the end of it.

Ed: As far as composition goes, it's a very radical, unusual composition but he's written some other things that have been more say "compatible."

Alan: Do you want to hold on after the break?

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over

Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here from Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of the lower level matrix problems we've always had; and as I say, food has always been used as a weapon. This was also admitted to by the women in charge of the UN Department of Agriculture, which has gone through the history of it being used as weapon against the people and basically hinting that it would be used again if needed. We saw that it was used on Iraq between the two wars, between Gulf War I and II when they starved many thousands of people to death and withheld medicine and supplies.

With all psychopaths at top, the end justifies the means and the fallout to humanity, that doesn't matter because we're just numbers to them. We're just commoners and we don't really count in the big picture, so much so that we're all given our SIN numbers. [Social Insurance Number] It's the first SIN you commit, you see. You're given a SIN number and in the western countries especially Europe you're often given it at birth when your parents are dumb enough to register you, which really is a way of giving you away to the government. They are now in charge of you. Whenever you register anything, you don't own it anymore. It doesn't own itself either.

We're conned from birth to death in this system, yet if you go back to the days of Sumer and look into some of the records which have been found written in stone, they had the same problems even then thousand of years ago. We think we're so evolved and civilized and it's only now we have all these problems with multi-leveled bureaucracies running our lives, and yet, one priest in Sumer looked from the horizon to horizon and wrote that down in stone. He says all I see are government buildings. He says we all live for taxes. The boat men bring in their fish and are taxed as soon as they land. It's taxed at the market. He said when we bury our dead and put offerings on the grave, he says the taxmen come in and take them. So really, what's new in this system? The CON goes on. The CON is to convince everyone that's born that this is the only system that could possibly be.

We're taught that more so today that we're on the cutting edge of civilization and society and progress, yet progress towards what?

It's never defined to us.

Who decides what progress is, when you turn and look around you and see the fallout of a crumbling society?

There's been a war on the last society for many years, your whole life as they destroy the family unit which they kept together through religion. That was also their old system. Now they don't need it anymore. It's a problem so they're destroying it and now everyone is isolated from everyone else. Everyone becomes a shark upon everyone else because we live in a predatory society with the top predators at the top. Look at their Coats of Arms. They're all predators and very proud of it too. The problem is they've given us the psychopathic culture to emulate, where winners get to the top and we all bow down and worship them.

It's disgusting to see some of the supposed stars that are put up there for the public to follow and worship. The talk show ones on television that guide the thoughts of million of people of viewers and just watch what happens when they walk on stage and those people go into paroxysms of ecstasy, as you would in ancient over a human deity, a human god walking before them. It's the same thing. They worship success and money and mammon and power. Nothing really changes. There are many base people in this world who would do the same things to get there if they could. If they were intelligent enough or cunning enough or ruthless enough, they'd love to get up there, because in this system – which keeps us off balance and terrified of poverty, loneliness, sickness and all those things, starvation – money is given as the key to all our problems.

We're trained from birth to run after money. That's what school's only purpose is, to give you a quality approval stamp called a "degree" or "certificate." That means you're stupid enough to work in their system without figuring it out. That's what it means. We've all been fooled. Not just us, every generation before us has been fooled into working for this global system based on usury and compound interest and this odd thing that you can't even eat called money, and yet you're not allowed to live without it. If you put a shack up in the boonies somewhere, along comes a man with a measuring tape from the government to measure your shack and hand you a bill for taxation, and all you're doing is putting walls around a bunch of air. That's all a house is. It's a box containing air. You're being taxed on it.

You have to think almost the way the Monty Python crew could think to see things in a surrealistic way that they really are presented as normal to us. We are fooled from birth to death. For hundreds and hundreds of years they used religion to do the same thing. If it was written in a book it must be true, even though you hadn't a ghost chance in hell to ever find the authors. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and as that song said it all, everybody knows. We all really know what's going on. We do get the snippets of information that they dole out to us to make sure that we know what's going on. Years ago the UN was going on about the widening gap between the rich and the poor, and it wasn't really a complaint from their side because they're all part of this agenda. After all, they are the ONE, the UN are the ONE, and that's the whole plan is to have no middle class left whatsoever.

Coming from Britain it was odd to find blue-collar factory workers who were classed as middle class. The reason being, really from Britain's angle, you were middle class when you owned your own house really and wore a suit and tie to work. Over in America, because they gave them bigger wages and people could buy their own homes, they decided they were middle class. You see the new agenda is going to attack the home. You won't need the home because you won't have a family, number one. The UN Agenda 21 for the 21st Century has you all marked for living in these little boxes called habitat areas, where you'll have these tiny little boxes that you'll live in as single people, until they start bringing us all down with the Avian flu or whatever other disease they decide to release upon the populace – because that's the whole agenda, it's to get us reduced to a manageable population which is more efficient; and if there's one thing the big boys like, it's efficiency.

This present time, this glut of credit cards and endless credit is to come to an end. Those who have been born into it, the young people think it's quite natural. They think it's always been like this, and it's not really. It's only the last 20 years we've had such easy access to credit and that was just simply so we could keep buying toys for ourselves while big changes were being made and we wouldn't notice. We would be too happy playing ourselves and being entertained and go "gooh" and "gah" over the latest plastic junk from China, which doesn't very long. It's not meant to. That's why they gave us all the credit because they were taking the factories out. Something that they planned many, many years ago before I was born and they give them to China. They discussed this in the 1930's at the International Meetings of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. We've lived through it and it's like some of the callers even discussing the Amero.

People will slide into the Amero and you'll find people you know will side into it so easily they won't even talk about it, like it was a passing strangeness to them. They'll just adapt to it so quickly, because under the

conditioning that we've had we've been taught to simply adapt along the Darwinian theory of social evolution. "You adapt or you die" as they say. People do adapt. They adapted through all of the Free Trade Negotiations in the late '80's, early '90's as though it didn't concern them. They all heard it on the news. They've adapted through the NAFTA negotiations as though it didn't concern them. Through the GATT negotiations that followed it for international trade as though it didn't concern them. They noticed the sudden appearance of goods from China in all the stores, until you can't buy anything else. Most people you realize have never even questioned it, as though it's all quite natural to them.

They float through their lives, and like Zbigniew Brzezinski said, they've been so conditioned by the media that anything they should know the media will tell them. That's what they truly, truly believe. Brzezinski also said, "they will accept the media as there to do all their reasoning for them," and once again, for those in the land of the dead that is true. They do believe the media is some supra-national corporate holy body that's beyond court level honesty and is there to tell you what you have to know. They really believe that, so if you're telling them something that's not been on the media, they'll think you're crazy. That's how simply it works. Most people have no minds of their own today. They been stunted almost at birth with inoculations and then the most scientific indoctrination that's ever been devised through schooling and propaganda. This works incredibly well.

You should read "The Impact of Science on Society" by Lord Bertrand Russell, a big player at the Tavistock Institute, who was a big player in pushing and promoting and helping drafting up the age we're now coming into. He and Aldous Huxley were the best of friends, both working at Tavistock Institute and both knew the agenda. Remember that Huxley himself wrote "Brave New World" about the re-engineering of life on the planet for specific jobs, even giving you different arms, more arms if need be, living on drugs and happiness, but never thinking very deeply on any topic whatsoever; and the wrote that in 1933. 1933, not long after the bi-plane was brought out. The reason being that science is always compartmentalized from professorship down. It's the lowest level of science and knowledge.

There's a level above that that certain students with gifts are brought out of university and pushed up beyond, and there's a level beyond that. The level at the bottom is called "RE-SEARCH" because the searching has already been done at the top. Whenever you see nanotechnology, for instance, given to the public as a term, it's obsolete at the top already. They give us Dolly the sheep about cloning. They show us the RE-SEARCH at the bottom when they can already complete a human being at the top level. This is old stuff you see, old stuff. There are different matrices and the different levels of understanding reality, depending on which level you belong to.

It's so funny to see them pull out stealth bombers every other year and you get this big propaganda piece of how it's the fastest, most efficient machine we've got. Meanwhile the BBC did a documentary in 1972 on Area 51 and broadcast it all over Britain, where they showed flying saucers coming out of American military bases made in America. These things moved at incredible speeds and came right out of these underground silos. Fascinating stuff, but, no, now they pull out stealth bomber to convince us this is the best they have. Quite the joke, isn't it? The best cover they put out for the flying saucer phenomena was "it must have came from Mars because we don't have them." Then they promoted the whole movement towards the belief in aliens and extraterrestrials and UFOs, backed up with sci-fi, which diverted us asking the obvious question: "Did we make these things here at a higher level?" It's very, very simple to fool the public – old tricks, old techniques.

In ancient Egypt, Herodotus visited it, historian for Greece, for Athens, and he went through underground tunnels miles long. Tunnels where they could put armies through and come up behind invading armies and kill them. You wouldn't believe the tricks they had back then to fool the people. They've always used the underground for hiding things and storing things, including archives of knowledge. Nothing changes today. We see the same phenomena like Cheyenne Mountain. They've even had documentaries on that one, which means it's fairly obsolete and they have other bases all over the world underground and inside mountains.

In the Himalayas they have the same phenomena. They've got an Area 51 there too. This whole mountain is surrounded by the military of India, who keep everyone else and the bystanders outside the parameters watching these flying saucers coming in and out of the mountain. Not alien beings – it's a military organization, a military establishment. At the top they share the sciences, but at the bottom they give us

practical science magazines, which mislead us into the stealth bomber is the best that we've got and of course we believe it. “But it must be true. It's on the mainstream media.” Very simple tricks are played on a daily basis, a yearly basis and a lifelong basis to fool the public.

This war of terror that's being used on the public was decided a long time ago to be used because it was the fastest way to get the Americans to give up their rights and freedoms. Right after 9/11 happened, the U.S. media and the Canadian media were talking to the supposed man in the street for weeks and weeks with the same question:

"Are you willing to give up your freedom for security?"

Then they did national polls on it to see how much we'd go along with it and give everything up. Then they published the statistics on it. Statistics are great for lies because most people would like to go with the majority. That's how they do it with voting. I've met people who've voted for some real nasty person, admitted they were nasty but they were still proud they voted for the winner. That's how stupid some people are.

Now Dan from Kentucky I think is on the line. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: Yes, Alan. Thank you for all your work and integrity. We've read your three books, studied them and listened to your DVDs. I think once you mentioned a book that we've tried to find called "The Psychology of Killing" and it was describing psychopaths. We're having trouble finding that book if you remember who the author is.

Alan: Okay. I'll find it for you and put it up on the website.

Dan: All right. I read [Romachisky] who did a lot of work on pathocrats in Poland and they did case studies on the communists that were torturing them. A lot of the books disappeared ahead of the students in the libraries, but it seems that maybe if we knew the type of people, psychopaths, we could infer a lot of what the formulas are that they have in the archives. Do you think it's possible to infer some of those?

Alan: Sure, absolutely. I'll tell you a good example of a psychopath, a classic actually was King James that's given acclaim for the Bible, the King James Version. When you read the man's speeches he said that he was put there by God under the divine right of kings; and therefore no one, no one on pain of death had the right to question him for his demands for taxes for the military, or for his plans for warfare or anything else. However, that's the arrogance of the psychopath who's been pampered in the upper elite. Very blatant about it and they mean what they say. They will kill anyone who tries to stand in their way. They have no problems with killing because they have no conscience. They don't reflect sorrow or any of those emotions.

Dan: I was thinking about different personality types, like in [Myers-Briggs], as you deal with different people differently you can get good results. If we stood up to them according to their different personality types of psychopathy maybe it would work better. Also, there's a book called "Interest and Inflation Free Money" where they tried monies that deteriorated five percent every year in Austria and it worked pretty well in the 1930’s; and since grain or everything else wears out, they've got their money system to wear out at five percent every year so people will help each other and barter and spent this local money. The town did real well and they didn't have the money problems they do now. Maybe we can try something like that. I’ve heard there’s something in Massachusetts that’s a local money system.

Alan: There's nothing at the moment that will stop you from even bartering. There are laws on the books to come in and stop you from bartering (and again this goes back ten years or more), because they say that anyone who barters is really running an “underground economy.” They're trying to make the public think that because they don't pay taxes on a straight barter they're robbing the public of getting more tax money to help the public. This is the con that they're pulling. Bartering itself is going to come under attack. If you want to swap a bag of corn for a bag of oats, now the government wants to get between you, because as far as they’re concerned a third or a half of that bag is theirs.

Dan: One more quick question. You mentioned policies versus law, and privileges versus rights. If you go

into a store or deal with the government or a business and they refuse – make you show you're ID or all this kind of stuff, do you think if you stick to the law and whatever and insist on that it will be successful most of the time because most of the managers will back down and they don't know what the deal is anyway?

Alan: It could be with some, but you'll find most businesses today are really chain businesses. They're big chain stores. They have their policies and guidelines for them and they're all given the same rules at the same time. Now the best thing to do is to simply tell them that you won't be back there anymore for any purchases unless they change this or that, whatever you wish, and that you'll be telling all your friends as well. That's about the best thing that you can do. Shortly you're going to find now – in fact they are in the shopping malls – they're putting prisons in the shopping malls in the basement, because they know there's going to be more complainers in the short term because they're bringing out all this ID for every purchase. They want to simply arrest anybody who's complaining and put them in the slammer down below. They've already given the money out and many of these malls already have these places built.

Dan: They're imprisoned with their credit and then they'll be physically, how about that.

Alan: That's right, so the best thing you can do is just lodge a quiet complaint and tell them I won't be back here anymore to shop and I'm telling all my friends not to either.

Dan: Thank you so much for all your work. We sure appreciate it.

Alan: And I thank you.

Dan: Bye now.

Alan: Bye now. Yes, that's the world we really in, where everything is coordinated. That's why, just like the centralization of government was a prime tenant of the Communist Manifesto, that's the reason Karl Marx telegraphed to Lincoln to thank him for solidifying the power of the federal government after the Civil War. They knew there was a need to standardize the laws from one source. It's the same thing with chain stores. At the top of the chain stores you'll find the same large shareholders, the same bunch and they set the policies, which is easy then to just run down the lines with the chains and they're all exactly the same. That was worked out a long time ago.

Margaret Thatcher said there was a war on small business and she knew it because they were trying to put all small business out of the way. I'll talk about this after these messages when I come back.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here at Cutting Through the Matrix. Check into my website for hundreds of free downloads going through much of the history of all that has happened that's led up to where we are today and where we're going with it all. That's even more important because now is the time to get involved, while we have a chance to do anything. It's not a matter of saving what we have. It's not ours to save. It was their system. We've got to find a new way, a new path to go on – not their system, because if you go right back to their system, they're still in charge obviously or another group of psychopaths will take over. They're very quick and cunning. They see all angles which the average person doesn't see and they can "pull the

wool over your eyes” as they say in masonry. They love to hoodwink the whole public; and it's easy to have a wink between friends when someone has a hood on their head; and “in the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king” as they say too.

We've got to restart thinking for ourselves and see through all of these cons, whether you're serving the CON or con-servative or another CON that you want to believe in. Whatever you're given in religion or anything else, is just that. It's given to you as a choice between this, this, or perhaps even a third one, and you adopt it without thinking because you're beliefs are induced beliefs.

Socrates was killed for literally advocating that all beliefs should be tested empirically – and if they had no use or function for the individual, they should be thrown away. That didn't really go well with the dominant minority of his day, who had already given the public a particular religion to follow which made them obedient to the elite themselves.

Nothing changes in the system. The CONS change their names but the system is always really the same. Don't choose the path of least resistance. That will also be laid out for you to follow. You must generally take the harder path. That's the one that leads you out of it all. It takes a little bit of strength, a lot of fortitude and some will to get through, and don't be surprised if you lose a lot of friends along the way. That's just part of the course.

We're living in a very dangerous time as the totalitarian system rolls ahead and is starting to make its head appear above the horizon. We're going to see this in all phases of our life. We're going to see it in stores. We’re going to see it on the roads. They're already checking people on big, big right checks now on a massive scale to get us to obey the black uniforms, and we better stop it now while we have a chance. Passive disobedience is far better than the unthinkable. The unthinkable is horror, yet that's what we're facing. That's what we're facing today. The system is changing. It is changing because the elite who own it have decided they're changing it. It's of no more use to them. They want to progress. That's how things are folks.

From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in the boonies in Canada, it's good night and may you god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 24, 2007 (#3)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 24, 2007:
"PUPPET MASTERS AND THE RACE BLAME GAME"
© Alan Watt August 24, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 24, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For those who have listened to me for a long time on other shows and followed by talks on the internet, continue to do so looking into the blurbs or educational talks at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also you can also look at the European site, which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

All the email I get and the written mail too, of course, I can't keep up with either. I get so many questions to do with the system we live in. Most people when they wake up panic and they're looking for some sort of safety really. They're panicking when everything they thought was normal is really not normal at all, including who they previously were before they wake up. They were going through the emotions of being human in a conditioned response form the way we've all been trained – trained by the system from birth. A training which was discussed back in the 1920's at huge think tanks sponsored by the U.S. and England under the guidance of The Royal Institute for International Affairs on the coming future society and how it should be formed and shaped.

This same institute in the 1960's formed another committee to do with culture creation, and MI6 and the CIA ran what you think of as your culture. The music industry, the art industry, drama, fashion et cetera and guided us to where we are today, coupled with science and technology, which was to make us think it was a natural development towards a specific ending, a road that was on its own. There could be no other road you could go down. It was a natural evolution. That's why they gave us the computer and then of course the handheld gizmo coupled with the cell phone, which leads us to the next step – the brain chip, which was the purpose and the end of the road that they planned in the first place. That's how they get to their particular endings. They give us a beginning and let us follow along thinking it's all for our entertainment and fun, until people now can hardly write on a letter. They can't even imagine that people only 40 years ago and less, 30 years ago or 20 in stores did their inventory with pencil and paper and wrote out receipts and so on. It's unthinkable. They think the world would collapse tomorrow if the computers went down; and that's of course the big lie.

Our reality is fabricated and it's marketed to us from a thousand sources. A thousand sources really all come back to the same capstone, because they are prime marketing companies and think tanks which decide what all the other ones will market right into your head. It's old stuff. I'll explain more about it after these messages which are coming up now.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, discussing how culture is created. In the old builders, the high Masonic tradition from ancient times to the present they built cultures, and when they built the culture they build a brand new structure – New Tower of Babel you might say. That's what society is with all the different generations being the different floors on the way up, knowing eventually that they'd reach a pinnacle where they couldn't keep the structures sound anymore because of its height, and they build a parallel one from scratch that would takeover when the old one is ready to fall. That's what the allegories mean.

Today, we're at the end of an age where those who have been in charge since the creation of money, armies, debt, compound interest and all the tricks and taxations that they use have come to the end of the road. They plan to bring a new society in. Much discussed over the last 100 years and more because they know they can't really handle the con-game for too long. The goal was always to take over the entire planet and rebuild man himself, at least the workers into more perfect human beings.

During the Cold War, I was surprised to find out the Soviet departments and the politburo had departments of culture creation. Then I looked around Britain and found that Britain also had a Department of Culture and all the Commonwealth countries had Departments of Culture that our taxpayer money funded. I wondered why would we need a Department of Culture if we the people are the culture? We portray the culture, we create – until I went into the histories of it and found that Plato was quite right. All culture that's authorized comes from the top down to the people and it's marketed to the people. We mimic and copy and eventually even think it's our own. It's seems quite natural to us.

Why would they take over or give you a Department of Culture in all these countries? The U.S. was no exception because now the CIA have disclosed, as they always do 40 or 50 years after the fact, that they led the whole Department of Culture for the United States. The types of music that would be popular, the fashions, the topics that you would speak about on a daily basis, even right up to even the divorce rate, because when you pump out sex all the time on television, then the people mimic what they see. They mimic the affairs. They have them and the family gets put in the back drawer; and that was the intent, of course, was to destroy the family for the New Age. Families are the last vestige of what used to be called a tribe.

George Orwell described this in "1984" where the government could dictate right to the individual with no one else standing up for that individual. No one else in the way. That's where we are today and that's also one of the functions of the computer. That's also the reason they want you to have your little camera in your house in every room, so they can eventually put screens in every room (which you will pay for, of course) and they will dictate right to you, just like they did to Winston in "1984." Everything was planned out this way. It didn't happen by chance and that's what freaks people out when they realize they're living through a script. A script which they didn't even participate in creating. That's what they think is reality for most people.

Your topics of conversation, like Brzezinski said in his book "Between Two Ages," are given to you. They're marketed right into your head on a daily basis. All the gossip, all the sex scandals, all the nonsense that you eat up and guzzle just like fast-food hamburgers is marketed to you by experts. Original thinking is not encouraged in this society. In fact, an original thought is a tremendous weapon and they recognize this at the top and that's why they try to screen everyone going into school for certain personality types to try and catch them very early. That's why also they decided back in the 1930's that eventually they'd start drugging the youth especially the young men when they're at school. They now call them problem children, hyperactive, attention deficit and a whole bunch of brand new terms, which, as long as we parrot often enough, become concretized from the abstract into reality. That's how it's done, repetition.

Those who have leadership qualities were to be eliminated, because the time is coming up now, beginning 2001 going onwards, was to be the time of great changes in society towards what they call "the planned society." We know what "planned parenthood" was, a nice fuzzy term. We like planning because we're logical people, so planning is a nice word and family is a nice word but it actually means abortion. That's what it boils down to. When you have "societal planning" you should start worrying. Society is a nice word and planning is a nice word. What does it really mean? It means the reduction of the populations down to what they claim at the top are more factual, realistic manageable levels, levels which they can really take care of without the odd person standing up here or there and taking over and shouting to the rest of the people to wake up. That's what they mean by it.

The people at the top have always been terrified of the general public. Why? It's because they live like parasites off the general populace. We can go into the theories of economics and find out that the people at the top who introduced money in 800 BC in coin form that is. Before that they weighed it, but this all planned out, then how they'd take over countries through the creation of debt. Lending and debt and compound interest, interest which could never be paid back. They knew that the elite within every country would desert their own people and join them as long as they were living higher than the average person, because money really does simply represent labor. So many hours of labor which are then taken back from you.

Where I live now in Ontario they had a taxation system in the early 1900's which worked all over the British Commonwealth, where people used to put in so many weeks out of the year and work for the government building roads and stuff. That's how they used to do it. Now they simply demand money from you. Call it taxes rather than extortion. If the mafia go around the stores demanding money for protection and you say protection from whom? They say "from us," then you know it's called "extortion." When the government sends their man out, he calls it "taxation." When someone is leaning on you and threatening you with having no home or stealing your home, which they call "confiscating" – they steal your home; it's extortion. It's the same thing. Perceptions are warped by the use of words and we go along with it.

If the parents don't know to tell you, you'll think it's quite natural that you give up a good percentage of your income to keep all these people at the top living very, very well and luxuriously above you. Perceptions are bent through culture creation experts. Have you ever wondered why so much is on television, so many dramas and fictional works on cops and detectives? It's propaganda to give you a completely false idea of what fighting crime is all about. Add to that all the hospital dramas you see and doctors dramas. It's more fictional work to elevate a profession above other professions, to elevate it above you, because those professions are going to dominate your lives. That's why you get so much of it and given your little human story to intrigue you. Little scandals with sex and murder and you forget you're being programmed. You don't know you're being programmed right to the end. The idea is to elevate professions into authorities which you obey. Nothing new in what I'm saying. It's not said very often to the general public.

Jacques Ellul, excellent philosopher and sociologist, describes this in his various works that all fiction as marketed is actually in reality propaganda. We have been studied like rats in a laboratory for thousands of years. How do you get the public to stare at a stage for a few hours? You give them very beautiful people. You give them idealistically visible people with perfect features that people would all like to be or that partners would love to have. You write in a story of romance, love, deception, death, murder, all these things and then you wrap it around the real story, which is to elevate particular professions above you which you then obey. Simple as that. Go into the video stores, look at all the drama sections and look at the guys

on the front of the covers with the big gun and the blonde hair hanging over his shoulder. That's all you really need to know. Same stuff, they never change it when it works. It's a good formula.

We find the same in all other types of fictional work, but science fiction is the best predictive programming because the World Futurist Society brings in the big authors that you know are the ones who are coming up and to be made famous. They tell them to write a story around this topic or that topic to make the idea familiar with you, then they bring it into reality and you think it's natural. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I believe we have Cameron from Missouri on the line. Are you there? Hello. Are you there, Cameron?

Cameron: Yes I am. How you doing Alan?

Alan: Not so bad.

Cameron: Of course you don't know how elated I am to be able to get the chance to express my gratitude. I've been listening to you for about the past year and a half since I heard you on Coast To Coast and it's been nothing short of a blessing and an inspiration to hear you and personally your care and concern really come through. I just really appreciate all that you've done for us.

Alan: Thank you for saying so. That's the reward I get.

Cameron: Yes. I don't know if this question is a little off topic. I don’t know if this would be the platform you'd feel comfortable answering it in, but I'm one of those ones since I was like four or five years old just knowing even growing up with a grandfather for a pastor in a Christian church and things like that, that things just weren't right. So it's been a lifelong search until I heard you like I said again on Coast to Coast last April. My question is this. In your travels as a musician, I'm sure you've gotten to meet a lot of people. How often do you run into people who have just kind of been awake but have been searching for quite some time? I know it's a tough question.

Alan: Yes. You do find them across the world in your travels and you have small meetings when you can with people. You bring them in. You find just how far they understand things and they all have the same story. They've always been conscious as you say of something being wrong, never really knowing what it was but suspecting – always knowing they were being lied to by the big politicians and media, and the feeling of aloneness probably is what stands out the most even amongst their own peer group. They know they just don't quite fit in because there's always something in the back of their mind that there's something artificial in the system and that's just it. They're quite correct. The system is artificial.

Cameron: Well I appreciate it. That's most definitely what I've felt most of my life, but I have so many more questions. I'll probably call in some more times now that you've got a Monday, Wednesday, Friday format. I know there's plenty of people waiting to speak to you as well, so thanks a lot and I appreciate everything you've done and keep up the great work.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Cameron: All right.

Alan: Now there's Mark from Pennsylvania I believe. Is Mark there?

Mark: Of course I'm here, Alan. You're the best.

Alan: How are you?

Mark: How are you?

Alan: Not bad.

Mark: Quick question. I'll give another unusual one. I married a Catholic and I was born a Jew. I'm no longer that and it goes against everything that we've learned especially from you that they want to kill us and they want to break up our families. So what's with the contradiction? You've got Catholics who want us to be married and want us to have children.

Alan: Yes. It really doesn't matter because, as you see, everyone's getting the same culture as you noticed. It doesn't matter of you're Catholic or Jewish or charismatic this or whatever, they're all getting the same culture and you find the same problems are existing in all families and with the children too. Regardless of what they pretend they're all about and what their premise is for existing, they're adopting the same culture and they have the same fallouts within themselves. Some of them stick together in hell, rather than separate because of their teachings or even social criticism. I know that in Quebec, for instance, I've talked to a few people there who have been basically exorcised from the community for not going along with the church, and so their life is hell and they're shunned in fact even by shopkeepers if the bishop says so. You're blacklisted. However, it doesn't really matter, as I say, the statistics show that the same amount of breakups in marriages and divorces and affairs are happening throughout all strata of society, regardless of the culture of origin or the people or creed of origin. They're all breaking up because this is the same culture being promoted worldwide now.

Mark: That makes sense, but the children part I'm most baffled by. If it's in China, it's the one child rule. Why is it the opposite with the Catholics saying have 16 children? Actually they say kids. Of course, we won't say kids.

Alan: The Catholic Church, because it does rule so many people and lead so many people, will have its way until everything is complete in the new society, and then things will change. It's very possible even the Catholic Church is the spearhead into the New Age, because it does have all the symbols of the previous religions from all ages prior to its existence. I think it will be completely changed once the whole world is under its rule; and all they have to do is alter it within a generation very slowly and it will become the norm.

Mark: So it's just a temporary situation?

Alan: It's temporary because they lead so many people.

Mark: One last question and I'll let you run. On Montebello, have you followed what happened in Montebello with the three cops that were pretending to be protestors?

Alan: No I hadn't. I expected them to be there though, the 'three unworthy craftsmen.'

Mark: Yes, they were. I'll talk to you next week. Thank you.

Alan: Okay. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think Don from North Carolina is on the line. Are you there, Don?

Don: Yes, Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Don: Good. I wanted to bring some information up for also people that are listening in, if you will go to Google and type in BEN LONG ART because inside the Bank of America corporate headquarters in North Carolina, and I've seen these personally, are three of the largest secular frescos in the world. What you can actually do is you can go to the fresco on the left hand side of the page, you click on frescos, scroll down to the Bank of America corporate center and what you can do is you can point your mouse on these frescos then click on them and then zoom in and out and drag the image back and forth. But what's interesting is if you look at the center panel the main figure is a man in a biological radioactive suit. What you see is the whole world in chaos. You see people being persecuted and there's also another soldier. He's very difficult to see, but when you zoom in he's also in a gasmask goggles and like a fascist cap and he's dressed in brown. But what you see all of this ORDO OF CHAO symbology. It's right in the Bank of America corporate center. What I'd like to do is ask if you could maybe look at these images and then maybe on Monday or your next radio program go to these images and comment on them.

Alan: I could look at that.

Don: Ben Long Arts and the Bank of America, I guess it's the largest bank in the U.S.

Alan: Yes.

Don: There's some pretty graphic images in here. You can see boys dressed in Nazi trench coats straddling a Masonic checkerboard.

Alan: Yes that's common.

Don: You could see the eclipse of the sun, the pyramid, the burning bush of Moses. You see the Jacob's ladder disappearing up into the sky.

Alan: They're all freemasons in the banking rule. It's almost mandatory to be so. You'll find that as I say go back to Winchester Cathedral where they do the Crown coronations there for queens and kings. Look at the floorboard there. Look at the Egyptian obelisks on the sidewalls. It's all there. This is an ancient system that's come down through time to where we are today. As Rothschild's said, “those who control the money control the world,” and those who control the money (other peoples' money) will not complain when they catch on that the whole thing is a scam, because they're getting the biggest reward from it. Therefore, they use all of this: The nature of man, the black and the white of the chessboard. It's the serpent and the spirit, the same old thing and all the little jokes that they have amongst themselves when they control the profane, meaning the general public – those in the dark. Those who've accepted the world as they at the top have presented it to them, that's what they mean by all of that. Of course, with the gasmasks and so on, it's for a future that's almost here when they plan to use all of these biological weapons on the public and bring in a new system, as they climb up Jacob's ladder to the next one.

Don: You can see the Popes in this image in the center panel. You can see the moon. It's like the dark side of the moon is rising on the horizon. One of the images that's very odd that maybe you know what it means, but there's naked men and women and they're kind of intermingled together and their twirling out of the sky in a ball of fire, and there's a net below them as if the nets going to catch them.

Alan: Yes that's right. They even had musicals on stage a couple of years ago in Canada on River Dance and Fire Dance. It's the same symbology. What they're showing you is the new man to come. The new Mark 4 or Mark 5 Adam and Eve, basically, is what they're referring to tongue-in-cheek for the five previous ages.

Don: That makes sense. Yes, if you could just--

Alan: I will do.

Don: Because there's three panels--

Alan: I know, but we've been over that and we can go on forever about describing them. It's best that people just look into them and I'll check into it myself.

Don: Okay, great.

Alan: Okay.

Don: Thanks very much.

Alan: There's a Jim in Texas. Are you there, Jim? Hello.

Jim: Yes, I'm here. You've done a wonderful job of describing what these same groups of people have done to us over thousands of years, but you do not name them quite as much as you should. It's the same ethnic group that started in Egypt or even before Egypt and how to control a country. How to dominate everything that transpires in the country and it's the same ethic group. It's the group that the Red Sea was parted for so they could escape according to their terminology, okay?

Alan: It depends how you want to view something here. If you go back long before Egypt, you'll find the same systems existing in Sumer and prior to Sumer you had the Hurrian population and before that you've got the seven ages of previous ages in India going back millions of years. They always have front groups or front populations who don't know what their function is. It's no different from Britain in the 1800's. In the 1700's, the upper middle class of Britain really did believe they were the chosen people and these were not Jewish people. That's what you're referring to.

Jim: No, but they were infiltrated and controlled by the Jewish people since Cromwell. Hello. He let them back in and once you let them in they control. That's the name of the game.

Alan: The gold and the money was there long before Cromwell.

Jim: Yes the gold and the money but they threw him out in the 13th century.

Alan: Then they always brought in the same money-lenders. Look at the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church forbid any body else to go in for usury, except Jews, because that took the heat off the kings and the queens that wanted taxation from money, and the Vatican itself, and all the heat was transferred to the guys themselves who handled the money, who were the Jews. It was the law that only the Jews could be tax collectors, even in Britain at one time.

Jim: Absolutely.

Alan: It took the heat off the king and the queen that everybody "loved."

Jim: They were thrown out of every country in Europe for exactly the same thing.

Alan: It also took the heat off the Vatican.

Jim: They control the royalty.

Alan: I've heard all this before, but the fact is all these royalty and so on need the people with the money. All down through history they do this. They always have a front group who are willing to do it; and what you need is a particular species to hate.

Jim: I don't need to hate anybody. I need to state what a fact is a fact regardless of whether you hate or love them.

Alan: How many Jews do you know who own banks?

Jim: There's a good deal.

Alan: How many do you know, personally, who own banks?

Jim: How many recent chairmen of the Federal Reserve have been Jewish? That goes back at least I know to 1955 at least everyone of them--

Alan: Why do you think they always pick a Jew for it?

Jim: Because they're the ones who control everything. That's why they pick a Jew for it. Hello.

Alan: Why they pick a Jew is so people like you can hate them.

Jim: That I can hate them? I merely state what they do.

Alan: They could pick anybody they wanted to. They could pick a Chinaman for that matter if they wanted to target the Chinese.

Jim: You're using the Jewish argument against me okay? The Jewish argument is if I say anything in the slightest bit detrimental about a Jew I hate them. I'm merely stating facts.

Alan: No. The thing is all you will talk about is something you truly want to believe. You cannot see that they will always give you a target for hundreds of years if need be, and change the target to someone else when they want to when it suits them, and so, as I say, if they wanted you to hate the Chinese--

Jim: Excuse me, Mr. Alan Watt. How many other ethic groups have been thrown out of every country in Europe, 79 countries. How many other ethic groups have been thrown out of these countries?

Alan: Do you know the histories behind this?

Jim: No, no. Answer the question. Don't say do you know.

Alan: Have you ever looked at this history behind it, because the debt got so much at the Royal Court for borrowing they'd rather kick them out than pay it off.

Jim: And who did they borrow from?

Alan: It's the same old scam, the only ones they were authorized by the Vatican to borrow from.

Jim: If you want to argue facts you have to answer questions. Who did the royalty borrow from?

Alan: A person like you is never going to be satisfied until I agree with you.

Jim: I don't care if you agree with me or not. I'll let the listening audience -- who did the royalty borrow from?

Alan: Who did the Vatican authorize the only people that you could borrow from to be?

Jim: You will not answer the question because the answer to the question--

Alan: I'm telling you to think for yourself.

Jim: Hey, I think for myself. I've always thought for myself.

Alan: Why did the Vatican authorize one group of people to be the money-lenders for the whole of Europe?

Jim: Because they were the people with the money. They were the people that infiltrated the Vatican. Listen the Catholic Church is--

Alan: What we'll do here – I'm not going to go in to your silly little game here – we'll go on to the next caller because you'll go on about this forever and ramble into the fact that someone authorized a certain people to take the heat for a monied system, for a monied system, okay? Now that's what I mean about people who want to target someone simply to hate. It's no different than in wartime when they suddenly make a person over at the other side of the world your enemy. They demonize them. Give you a whole bunch of history to justify it so you'll hate them and it's much easier to go off and kill them. Personally, I will treat a person from any race, creed, background on a one to one basis; and to say it's "the Jews" or "the British" or "the American" is a very bigoted person. That's how a bigoted person thinks. It's not "the anything." How many Jewish people actually own their own banks? Very few, and when you look at who's behind them, there's very few too.

Look at the histories of the Rothschild's. Do you think the Rothschild's just walked into Britain, took over the Bank of England and had strolls through the dark alley ways of London all on a Jack Todd? He'd have been killed right away. He was brought in by the elite to control the money of Britain. He was better at it. That's why it was done and that's why he was left alone. The British nobility were fantastic. They had whole armies of assassins working for them, which they didn't hesitate to use so for one little guy to walk in and take over what seemed to be the wealth of the country and get away with it – it meant he had permission to do so. You have to think for yourself in this world and thinking is the only way you'll come through.

I also know there's organizations funded by the CIA which churn out books and books and books blaming the Jews. I know that for a fact because they cater to every segment of society; and as long as we're all fighting each other, here's how it goes. The world is one massive whirlpool with a big hole at the bottom that's sucking us down and each person is grabbing the person next to them and choking them to death, as you all go round and round in this whirlpool. You don't see the hole at the bottom and that's what they want at the top. The elite at the top of every culture, every country, happens to be one giant club. One giant club that controls the finances and resources of the entire planet. They see themselves as a separate, more evolved species, ala Darwin basically, Social Darwinism. That goes for the top in the Japanese, the top in the Chinese, the top in every other culture. It's one giant club and they believe they can interbreed with superior genes and that's going to be the new elite for the future, as they do interbred at the top. All the old theories for the old age will go down that whirlpool where it belongs and down the drain hole with all of the old stuff which had served its purpose very well. That's where we are with it. Now I think there's a Tony in Canada. Hello.

Tony: Hello.

Alan: Yes, Tony.

Tony: Hi. You can hear me now great. I'm glad to get on. I had one question. It's sort of a two-pronged question. I know you're not a conspiracy theorist and I guess I am a little bit of one. Although I like to think of it more as a reality theorist. It pertains to the Cassini probe that NASA launched in 1997. Now I wanted to

know if you could to speak to two issues surrounding this. One was the launch that we kind of callous on the part of NASA to launch what some professors or scientists at the time said it was like the equivalent of 20 nuclear power plants into outer space without taking too many precautions as to what could happen. I mean there's a lot of plutonium on board, plus they sling-shotted it around Venus and it once again came flying next to Earth and then out to Saturn. So one thing I wanted to speak to was how NASA sort of treats the kind of earthlings, but the second part of the question is that next year they're going to be running it into the southern pole of Saturn, which is basically a ball of highly dense and hot hydrogen. So there's some concern -- I haven't really heard it from any mainstream sources or any obscure scientists or anything as to what is their agenda? Bill Cooper talked about this sort of Galileo Project igniting either Jupiter, so if you could speak to those two issues?

Alan: We do know that in the high occult they talk about doing something miraculous when they really found the beginning – openly found it, the foundations for the New Age; and in Arthur C. Clarke's movie "2010" a new sun is born in the sky, where they ignite basically a whole planet. The same idea: As above, so below – meaning illumined above and that would be the illumined on earth and vice versa, so it's occultic to an extent and they play with this idea of a great marker for the official part of the beginning of their New Age or their new building. The sacrifice of something has to be done. At one time, it used to be people. They used to actually kill babies and put them in the foundation stones in the Canaanite lands; and we know now, of course. The killing you see of a king is a big thing, so Saturn is the old Cronos [Kronos], the father of all Gods or ages. That's what it really means. Each god is an age, and Jupiter is the one who took over from Cronos, so it's really the killing of a king to bring in a new age, in a symbolic form. That's what they mean by it.

Tony: There's also the aspect of this sort of stardust being formed and the risk to our own planet in terms of the ozone layer being compromised as a result of this massive explosion. I mean if it happens – it's a big if. I'm wondering if you have ever given it some thought, because I haven't really heard many researchers like yourself.

Alan: I'll be back. Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to finish up on that last question. The elite will never do anything to harm themselves. What is true is that even from the 1970's onwards they were dumping lead glass-encased uranium and plutonium in lochs in Scotland; and this is well documented and admitted to in the newspapers. They said it was to dispose of depleted uranium and plutonium, but I don't think it was. I think it really is for a future society which they themselves hope to run by this power method of they need to; so I don't really worry too much about a lot of the rumors they put out themselves, which are really occultic allegories.

Now there's also Paul in Delaware. There's also John in Georgia. Could you bring one of them up there? Hello, how are you?

Unidentified Caller: How you doing Alan?

Alan: Not so bad.

Unidentified Caller: It's been a long, long time. I was listening to you way back when people didn't even know who you were for the most part, but, yes, I'm glad to see that we are along the same lines of thinking and that you're at a level of intelligence where we can get past this waste of time we've been on, on these radio stations. The most important thing that I would like to hear you speak more about and it was one of your callers that was talking about the Jews. All I can say about the Jews are that me and that caller could probably agree on is that when it comes to racist groups, I have found that Jews are the most racist of all of skinheads, everyone but I haven't met all the races in the world. But other than that, as far as them owing the world? Like you had said, Alan, this is who you're supposed to look at. If the Jews are this really small minority group that is in all the positions of power and everyone fully recognizes, that says something about the individuals. If these people are actually running things, how come they haven't stopped them as of yet? That's what we're dealing with. We're dealing with cult members is what I've found.

Alan: What you'll find at the top is that all of these characters—who give the heat, again, to one group of people—belong to the Jewish Sect of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They all belong to the B'nai Brith and

that's what it is. It's the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, the Jewish wing. They take their orders from the main lodge that takes in people in from all over the world from all creeds, going all the way back to the Knights Templars who ran the money system a thousand years ago. This is how they con the planet. The guys that we see who you think are the top, or the Jewish, will wear any cap at all. They don't believe in the religions of the people beneath them. They're way above that. They have their own religion at the top. It's a universal religion, has been here for thousands of years, they belong to a Masonic organizations at the top.

Unidentified Caller: I'm loving your show and I hope that you stay here. I hope that the people are at a level where they can actually comprehend and understand why it's important. But I want to tell you about a Google video search.

Alan: We're just cutting out now for the end of the show. Call in next week or email me and I'll talk to you then. From Alan Watt and Hamish the dog, bye for now. It's good night and may your god or your gods go with you. I'll talk to you on Monday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 27, 2007 (#4)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 27, 2007:
"ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES
VERSUS
ANOTHER, BETTER WAY"
© Alan Watt August 27, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 27, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. You can also check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. We've just been watching this fiasco in Quebec while another part of the amalgamation process takes place. We don't really know all of that which they've signed. They make sure that we know that they are signing something towards integration and peace and prosperity and security, but they never really elaborate on all the details. It's quite amazing because there's more details given in Canada than in the U.S. They don't want to upset the U.S. citizens too much with the repetition of the European amalgamation taking place here on our own continent, and yet, it's been going on for years in actual fact. Since 2005, the first open meeting, they've been publishing more and more about it, but in reality, the whole deal was drafted up at the end of World War II and the idea had been around long before World War II among certain aristocracy in the Americas.

The agenda for a tri-parted world, a united Far Eastern Pacific Rim area, a united Europe and a united Americas and that also includes Africa. That's Mandela's job was to unite Africa and get them into the European group eventually. It was discussed in the 1800s by Karl Marx and others who lived in London at the time and were kept by the aristocracy and the bankers to write their manifestos, the dialectical process that leads us to amalgamation down the road because all opposites which fight end up compromising into

the third way, and we have a new way, which is actually is the new thesis for the next part of it. Ongoing science, ongoing changes, changes which are planned by a dominant minority because they can't allow changes outside of their grasp to take fruition. Therefore, they actually form the group who will become their own opposition which we fight and they even have wars over them.

The fastest way to amalgamate many, many different cultures in Europe was found to be communism. The Soviet system, the empire it was called, took many countries under its wing, dominated them, standardized them with the same education and the same political system and apparatus. Therefore they knew 70 years down the road they could take down the walls and they'd remain the same, because to change people, according to Skinner and others, you alter their immediate environment around them and they adapt to it. I'll be back after these upcoming messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Everybody knows that the boat is leaking
Everybody knows that the captain lied
Everybody got this broken feeling
Like their father or their dog just died

Everybody talking to their pockets
Everybody wants a box of chocolates
And a long stem rose
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just describing how we are altered by alternations within our environment. I used to wonder when I was small why there were so many branches of psychology so heavily financed. Why governments and big institutions would be financing them because the whole purpose of government is to maintain power over people. That's when the light goes on. You realize that's the very purpose of it. They have to understand how we all tick and one of the main areas of alteration of large groups of people is to introduce things into their environment like the television. The television stops society acting the way it had before when people talked and conversed and went for walks and met their neighbors and chatted more about what concerned them.

It literally silenced the family and then indoctrinated them too. That was the purpose of giving us a television. I would never been given out there if it wasn't for that purpose. If it was a free agent to begin with and people put on whatever programming they wanted to, we would have gone off in different directions and maybe they'd have lost control. Therefore, they made sure we had the particular type of indoctrination programming. That's why they call it programs, from television such as detective shows and law and enforcement and lawyers and hospitals. All the main agencies which eventually were decided to take over the parts of your life under authorities – these health authorities, these law authorities and enforcement agencies. That was all propaganda because all fiction is actually propaganda.

Now I think we have Rick from Virginia on the line. Are you there, Rick? Hello, Rick. Are you there?

Rick: Hello. I want to know about Jesus and his relation to freemasonry. I've been enjoying your excellent ancient history and religion lectures but it's not clear whether Jesus was an agent of the freemasons or was

he acting against them?

Alan: What we do know is that regardless and really that's all we can go by is what we know, not suspect. However, we do know that bibles have always been rewritten down through history. Even the first one that was compiled as an official bible by the Vaticaness version, which even the New Testament from King James was copied form with more alterations. Each one has had alterations to try and keep the power into the right authorities' hands and make the people obey. So there's very little you can go by because all holy books have been given out for political purposes down through the ages, and we know that King James and his court were Rosicrucian, the precursor of what they now call "freemasonry" and they did put an awful lot of symbolism in there. However, most of the freemasonry you'll find is taken from the Old Testament. Even the system that we live in is contained within the Old Testament and the rules for those that want to succeed above all other peoples. Slavery is okay. Being very cunning and breaking the rules is okay as long as you get away with it and you do it craftily, and so Jacob fools his own father and gets the blessing. So it's all the rules of getting ahead in this system contained within the Old Testament primarily.

The New Testament is almost the antithesis of the old. The old one is a godfather, a mafia type deity which could be very benevolent or ruthless and sometimes very moody like a drunken father after a hangover the next morning. They were never quite sure if he's going to hit you or hug you. The New Testament has a god of forgiveness and a personal god that you could talk to, so there are two opposing systems, because the New Testament was brought in with a lot of Greek Gnosticism brought into it from the deists and from the stoics from Greece. The old mystery religions are contained within the New Testament if you compare them with the old philosophies of Greece and ancient Egypt, whereas you've got a personal journey towards higher levels of consciousness and manifesting into a form of godhood; but, unfortunately, the ones that are alive today and believe in this they think they can be gods or they're still walking around and no mortal can handle godhood because we've got too many flaws. I hope that helps answer your question.

Rick: Yes, thank you so much.

Alan: And there's also Sal. Are you there, Sal from New Jersey?

Sal: Yes, Alan. How you doing? It's such a pleasure to speak to you. I thank you for all your -- you know I listen to your things and all and great, great knowledge there and I have the up most respect for you. Could I respectfully disagree with you for a moment?

Alan: Sure.

Sal: On the thing here when you say concerning Jacob and Esau and you said that Isaac – you know they were acting like Mafioso's. I just was reading from it and this is 25 where Esau here came in from the field because he was faint from hunting out in the wilderness. You know do your brother before he does you, and he was faint because he wasn't doing to well because our father's not going to bless that. So Jacob was starting pottage and Esau says to him, what good is this birthright doing me now, I can't even feed myself.

Alan: Remember, these are not real people. These are allegories. They're all allegories for a system. Now the high Masons are taught the inner meaning, where they call the profane, those below actually see them as real people and you visualize them as real people and get caught up in the story without realizing the meanings behind them; and it is a form of hoodwinking, regardless of a person's faults or flaws. Stealing is stealing. Do you understand? However, if it's done craftily with good cunning, then it's allowed into the top by those at the top. That's what they mean from the Masonic side of it. Now the other ones who believe they're real people and real stories will argue about the story forever. Do you understand?

Sal: Yes. I'm not talking about Masons. I'm talking about Christianity.

Alan: Christianity. These are stories that were repeated long before Judaism as moral teachings and every country had them. A lot of the Old Testament was borrowed from India, even the characters in it. Even the names are from old India.

Sal: Right, but I don't want to drive you nuts because, like I said, I respect your opinion immensely. Earlier,

if you rollback a little bit forward in that chapter, Rebecca is asking the Lord, she said what's going on? She's pregnant with two babies in the womb and the Lord said to her, there's two nations. He says it's not two people. It's two nations and what I see is that makes up America and Russia today.

Alan: It's a dialectic. It's the dialectical process and right in there it's telling through not just that story but many other stories of the technique of the dialectical process towards power, dominance over others and warfare and to use those particular – that part of the knowledge towards your goal, which is enslavement of others eventually. I mean if you really look at the Old Testament, you're looking at a eugenics program because that's where all the begetting is about, who breeds with whom all right down through there. It's a eugenics program and we've got to keep that in mind. It's a belief that through eugenics physically you have superior people and that's exactly what all aristocracy the world over since the days of Darwin had publicly come out and admitted to.

Sal: Right, right. I appreciate that. I was just trying to thoroughly understand, which I feel I do because I feel that our Father blesses Christian nations and communist nations he won't bless and that's to me what I get from Jacob, Esau.

Alan: If you go by that. However, with the New Testament, which is always thrown out the window because in America they tend to take the Old Testament before the New, which is rather strange. However, the New Testament was the only way for personal salvation. Not to go to heaven like a big herd or a posse.

Sal: Okay. I appreciate that and one last quick question because I know you have a lot of callers and I appreciate your opinion and your time so much. On Jacob – you know how they call Jacob Israelitism and as far as what I've been studying, if you look at the Union Jack with the cross and the axe I don't know. Maybe there might be a Masonic thing but to me in the later part of Genesis where Jacob is blessing Joseph's two boys, Ephraim and Manassas, which to me make up Great Britain and America today.

Alan: No. That's old teachings. Actually that was born in society inside London to make the British Empire believe they were the lost tribes. It was born literally in a think tank in the 1800s and promoted, but Jacob means "heel catcher." It means someone who steals or catches and pulls someone else back to get to the front.

Sal: Or he's contending for the bait too. Our fathers' favorite too. That's the way I look at it.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and the last caller was talking about the Old Testament and Jacob or 'heel catcher' or 'usurper' as they call it. What it really is showing you is the power of intellect and cunning over nature. That's really all that it meant and that those with intellect and cunning have the right to take over from those of nature. Those who are slovenly act silly, go by the laws of nature the untruths et cetera. In other words, a very elitist decision. That's all that it really means because the 12 tribes, if you look at the blessings bestowed upon the different tribes, supposedly, are just the members of the zodiac in the sky. The eternal story that's re-circulated over and over down through time, which contained deeper meanings, of course, for those in the know. It's to do primarily with human nature and an agenda, the heavenly plan. If you understand the zodiac – I don't mean magical zodiac as it's promoted for

the New Age, I'm talking about the basic understanding of what it means – you understand the agenda, because it starts with Virgo and ends with Leo the lion. That's how the precession of the zodiac. That's why the sphinx has the body of a lion and the face of a woman is Virgo in the front ending up with Leo behind, the lion. That's a complete cycle of the zodiac. That's nature.

That's how it goes and we live in different countries with different religions. The people who follow the religions are generally good people. You find that good Christians who have been brought up in a good Moslem country with good Moslems. In India, the good Hindus. You eventually test your environment around you by the religion that's given to you – that which answers all the questions. You don't have to figure things out in religion because all the questions have been answered for you. Your growth is stunted to an extent, and yet within those religions is a stairway to things above for a very few who could understand it. Most don't see that stairway.

I'm not talking about Jacob's ladder, either, for the Masons. The Masons are really no higher spiritually than anyone else. If you can't get a spiritual life by following formula and doing rituals and having someone explain very basic stuff to you that should have been obvious in the first place. You can't get it that way. The real higher Masons are just those who've always had control of the material world because they gave us money. They gave us the system of law, which is their system, which is based around the laws of economics because they run the economic system. This is the war between spirit and matter going on right here. This is the 'middle earth' as they call it, the real one, not the hollow earth that they go on about written by Bullwer Litton. None of that stuff. I'm talking about the actual middle part. The hell below, the middle is the earth, and the spirit is above. That's what they mean by that. The middle earth, this is it right here.

In the bible you don't have any word really for hell. That was a Nordic word. It meant hella. It meant the dirt, the earth, and when you died you went into hell. We are here folks, welcome. Someone said to me once, are we possibly the fallen angles, and who knows? Maybe that's closer to the mark than anything else. We do know that those in charge of us give the appearance of being a different species almost. The fringe groups run off and chase all kinds of weird stuff to do with this fringeness, this alternate type personality because they don't understand the psychopathic nature of the people at the top that just like pedigree poodles have been bred through thousand of years not to have the same emotions as the rest of the public. That's what the difference is. They're very clinical in their approach to analysis of things. They're very cunning as well and that's a gift of the psychopath.

If you take their DNA samples it's just the same as everyone else's. They don't turn into fish or tadpoles or anything bigger and stranger than that. They are the deviant creation in that they are radically different. They're anti-human as we know it, what humanity is. They have no caritas or love for all within them. They lack those qualities. They live through their progeny because they're egotists. They truly do like to bless their sons. They see their sons as almost a reincarnation of themselves, knowing that they can pass on the power and wealth over the public, over nations and countries and now the world through their own offspring. In a form they live forever through their offspring, through their progeny, and they do believe in selective breeding. The big question is who keeps the genealogies to match them all up? because they don't pick their own wives. They're not just marriages of convenience where wealth marries wealth. They also really go into the personality types of the families in great detail to match them up and get specific qualities from the outcome from the child that will be born; and, just like animals, you can breed qualities in or out of a human. That's the real agenda behind it. We live in a eugenics program and it's all around us. I hear the music coming up and I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes

Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of the realities that have been presented to us, which many people swallow at birth, they never question because the answers have been given to them through their holy books and their teachings. Everything that happens therefore in life there down the road to them they compare to their teachings to see if it's proper or in God's hands or the deity's hands or whatever it happens to be, and that's their guidepost down through life. All the holy books have similar qualities in them of basic rules. Basic rules to make society at least get along with each other without killing each other and killing your neighbors, which is really the purpose of religion.

However, religion has always been usurped by those who are a bit more cunning, as I say, the psychopathic that gravitate into it. We forget that before parliaments and governments were established as such, not so long ago the religious bodies were the governments of those countries. The same noble families would either put sons into the military to become knights and commanders or they'd send a son off to the church and he'd become a bishop or an archbishop or something, and that's how they controlled the world, so did the ancient Egyptians. Nothing really has changed.

If you go into ancient Egypt you'll find that a pharaoh would give his sons out to other knights in the area. They had satrapies, areas which they'd conquered and taken over and put in their princes, and they put their son in charge or under the charge of one of these knights, these princes to raise the child. That was his apprenticeship into the system, apart from his family, raised inside the same kind of conditions of that system, the noble system. That was to ensure that he'd take on the qualities of the system, because a son sometimes will not respect his own father. This same system was brought into Europe much, much later with the Norman invasion because they did exactly the same thing. They would send their sons out to other lords to be raised as squires and eventually they become knights; they knew he might not respect his father, but he tended to respect someone who was related but not of the same exact blood or DNA stock. Nothing changes down through the ages.

We tend when we read the average history book that's presented to the children in school, this very thin thing they call a "history book" with dates and titles and names of people who killed and dominated over other peoples. We tend to think that history just evolved piecemeal along the way, but nothing can be further from the truth. Even if you look into Alexander the Great, you see that Aristotle of all people was his mentor; and Aristotle was married himself to one of the biggest money lenders in the ancient world from the Middle East, even in those days. They're all tied together. They always have been tied together and they all belong to the same families ultimately.

Alexander the Great was raised in the philosophies, which used to be a religion kept for a minority and taught in secrecy to a minority, because it was a wisdom collected down through the ages which gave power to the individual who understood the wisdom. It gave power over other peoples. It gave understanding into the natures of peoples that you would rule over; and it came all the way from ancient Egypt and before Egypt in fact. It wasn't until, as I say, the stoics eventually came out as hermits and traveled across land that they began to teach this to other peoples just before the Roman invasion of the Middle East; and that's where the whole idea of salvation and personal salvation came from. It came from an actual ancient philosophical society and not just through a Christian society. Much of the Christian version is repetition of the old stoical outlook and mystery religion.

I think Mike in New York is on the air. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello Mike.

Mike: Good evening Alan. A lady called into one of the other RBN shows recently, very distraught it seemed at the fact that you appear to be undermining if not destroying the early held belief systems that she and probably many others have built their whole lives around. I would guess especially in the areas of religion, democracy, patriotism, et cetera without providing realistic alternatives and I have to say although I tend to

agree with most of what you say. It's fascinating stuff. I think she might have a point, regardless of whether these belief systems are myth or not.

Alan: Yes. These are structures you're talking about.

Mike: Exactly.

Alan: They're structures and I'm well aware of that. However, here's the problem. The problem is these structures are falling apart even though people are clinging to them like a life raft and they have not been given a replacement, therefore they turn rather murderous when you're showing them they must pick another way to overcome drowning.

Mike: That was going to be my next point. You said yourself, and correct me if I'm wrong, that Nietzsche made a statement that God was dead. The powers that be didn't provide any alternative apart from Nihilism, hedonism et cetera. In a similar vein when people have to get through the day in this system, you know like they've got to make money. They've got to provide for family et cetera, what realistic pragmatical alternative are you proposing that doesn't entail completely throwing up one's hands heading for the hills until it all comes crashing down?

Alan: It's going to crash down regardless. See that's what I'm trying to tell people. Here's the thing. All the old paradigms are gone. We have repertories. This is what they call it in behaviorism in psychology. We have repertories of behavior in our minds and in our memory banks, and when an environment changes and the system changes, we automatically go through these repertories for something in the past that fitted and we grab it hoping that's going to save us and this time we don't have one. That's just it; and because the public have been kept in the dark about what's really happening in such an incredibly immense fashion – this generation has been totally kept in the dark as the big movements around them were happening. The real purpose of integration and not just integration, that's not the end of it. You can't bury your head in the sand and say I don't want to hear this. If you don't want to hear it, switch on something that's familiar that gives you comfort, and that's what most of them do, but for those who can come through this and who will come through this, they will have to face it squarely and understand what's coming down the pike and start to make ripples around them in their own environment. This is already happening with a lot of the teachings I've given out. There are people meeting all over this world discussing these topics for the first time openly and actually asking questions for the first time. Rather than have someone in a fancy frock giving them the answers according to a book, they're actually asking questions for themselves and discussing it, and that's how you start movements off that alter the course of the world, because we can't keep this system as it is. It's not ours anyway. We're helpless in it. If one man gets up at the head of the Federal Reserve and tells you your dollar is worth diddly-squat one day, which can happen, how much power or how much does your holy book save you there? It won't save you.

Mike: That will probably happen kind of quite soon in fact.

Alan: Yes. What we must do is not react the way that they expect us all to react, because people are going to be faced with two choices. That's to do exactly as they're told as they're herded along into the big cities where they're run by authorities from birth to death, or to start turning around and doing something they haven't tried for thousands of years – and that's helping each other.

Mike: I guess – I mean could it all sort of be boiled down to the pure form of Christianity, you know when you say to help each other?

Alan: Do you realize how scared people are today?

Mike: Without the religious aspect?

Alan: Yes. I mean there's no choice here. We literally have no choice because the big boys have planned what they say is the future and they have all the techniques ready to make it happen. If the public can't turn around and help each other right off the bat when this all comes down, then they will do as they're told like robots. They will go off into the camps as they're told. They will be separated from their own children. That's

already been discussed if you look at some of the high priority papers that have been published, and so we're looking at an absolute hell which is part of the next millennium for the global control, and we have the choice of going along with them where we have supposedly safety or security but no freedom.

Mike: If you had to make a guess is it more likely to be a gradual process or will it be sort of a catalyst in the near future that really pushes things?

Alan: The catalyst is already here now. This stuff is being discussed and it really is taking off fast and that's all it has to do. It's not a matter of me saying what must happen. I leave that to other people. However, I can always point the way.

Mike: I mean there's talk of possibly like another 9/11 type event in the near future.

Alan: I have no doubt they'll bring something on.

Mike: In the near future?

Alan: Yes. Probably that or I imagine it's more like to be plagues because they've discussed this. They've conditioned us through television it's going to happen and it will be the ideal way to corral people into the new habitat areas or the overcrowded cities.

Mike: Okay, Alan. Thanks a lot. Appreciate it.

Alan: Yes. That's what's happening. As I say, it's not to me to dictate to people how to live or what to do. I can just show a way and leave it to others, because we have no choice except to start discussing and debating all these points quickly. It is happening. It's a different way. It's the only way which doesn't point fingers at the other people for all the problems in the world. If you want to know who the problem in the world is, look in the mirror because we're all the same problem. We love to blame others and project onto someone else all our failures and misgivings, but really we are in charge if we want to take it up -- the banners down. Each banner is your own. You lift it up and you raise it high. That's what we're here to do because you are your own champion in the end.

People who are terrified of their own lives, once you understand what's really happening and look at it, as I say, squarely in the face, your terror gradually subsides. We're all going to die one day, hopefully not all at the same time. However, the way it's been in the past, they have one here and there down through the years. That's the natural way. When you get over your fear of death – an immediate death, which is what the elite are always pushing, immediate annihilation, you start to reason for yourself and start thinking things through, because it's your quality of life and how far you can go with life that matters ultimately. Living life in fear and panic is not living at all. That's not living at all. That's the walking dead and that's what this abusive system has given us. It's a system based on abuse. We're kept on edge from birth right through schooling, right through the competitive market of employment and what they call success or failure, or marriages and all the other stuff that falls apart because all the old institution has been under attack by those who ruled it and gave it to us in the first place. They're bringing down the old structure as they build the new. They will not allow both to co-exist together; and people have to, as I say, stop looking in their repertories for what worked before.

Those things which worked before only worked in their own sphere in their own time. Each age has a new paradigm and you have to adapt to a new one. You've got to find it first and make it work and this time it has to be from yourselves and not from those that you bow down to. You've got to stop bowing down to these creeps at the top. It's about time, isn't it? It's time we got up off our knees and stopped admiring these people that strut around arrogantly and pretend to know a lot more than we do.

You don't give your will to someone else by voting for them over and over and over again when you see what they've done through past experiences. Politics is a con game, always was a con game. It's a Punch and Judy show for the public to believe in because the public can't think past the guy they love and the guy they hate. That's nature and it's played up in politics. The media tells you who to hate. It's a wrestling match for the public. “Giant haystack versus the mountain man.” That's all it is. The mountain man is going to steal

your pensions. The other guy is going to keep them. That's how it's done. You're told who to vote for ultimately and the public are very obliging with this.

The Royal Institute of International Affairs is a parallel government. It runs the show, and then at the top, the presidents, the prime ministers are all picked members from The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. The prime ministers of Australia, same thing, they're members of the Australian Institute for International Affairs. New Zealand, same thing again, members of the New Zealand Institute for International Affairs. This has been here for over a hundred years, and the politics beneath them is just a show for the public and a little contest for the different parties that want to get up to the top. This limited competition really in politics. That's the reality of the world.

That's the world that goes on around us and the media gives it the spin. The media is the middle-man to keep us all in this menagerie of fantasy they call politics. You'll find it in the writings of the Founding Fathers and Thomas Jefferson said it. He said, when you see an agenda continue when the Houses are changed (meaning from different sides of the Congress), when you saw the agenda continue, he said, you know you are under a secret form of tyranny. That's been happening for a long time. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. It's Alan Watt back here again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Gary from Illinois on. Are you there, Gary?

Gary: Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Gary: I know you're running out of time. I have two quick questions. The Book of Revelations, who wrote that book? I don't think it was that guy named John.

Alan: No. It is in a sense, if you understand the meaning of John. It's to do with meanings, not with people, and John of course is also EON, the age, and so you have basically the book of the age. It's also astronomical once again. The meanings contained within Revelations are purely based on the astronomical rotations of the zodiac. Once more, it's the same thing all through the bible in fact, even with all the characters. Even with Jesus with the 12 disciples, is Jesus and the 12 constellations and the sun traveling through them at different times of the year, and Scorpio stings them in the fall. That's the kiss of death and then he hangs on the cross for three days in mid-winter and rises again. It's all the same stuff down through the ages, including the 12 tribes of Israel. However, Revelations is a revealing. It was written by the mystery religion. The ancient and pre-Gnostic really who lived along that whole region and they were philosophers. They knew the religions of the philosophies that came in to that land from Greece during the times of Alexander, because Alexander brought a lot of them with them and they stayed. At the same time, you had the Essenes and Nassenes who moved in who were pseudo-Egyptian priests who brought the same mystery religions of Pythagoras with them, and they're written in a clouded language for the profane not to understand and that's why the profane argue and kill each other over even today.

Gary: No kidding, and this is a really odd one. Who created the Rothschilds', because when you read about

that guy in Houston you get one date, his name and all of a sudden he's a big banker. Who backed him?

Alan: The thing is you have the grandmother's version from the Morton book. That's the authorized version by the grandma Rothschild who really is the big boss and it's a fictitious story. These characters were picked in Hamburg. They trained in the best banks in Hamburg. They were not peasants at all. All this stuff about them being rag collectors – rags to riches, that's the joke. That's where it came from; and 'coin collectors' is nonsense. They were the best-trained bankers trained by a European aristocracy who owned those banks and always had done, and they trained them to manage the other banks, and therefore the five sons from old Amschel were sent across to take over those banks. Not one of those five sons was assassinated. That's all the evidence you need to know. They were brought in by the aristocracy to manage the affairs.

Gary: You know, Alan, great show. Great job and I'm really getting your books as soon as I can get that check up there.

Alan: Well thanks very much for saying so.

Gary: Thanks. Have a good one.

Alan: That's really how history is. When things don't make perfect sense you've got to go deeper and figure things out for yourself, then you'll start to find the answers. Now I hear the music coming along, so, for myself, Alan Watt and Hamish my dog, may your god or your gods go with you. I'll see you on Wednesday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 29, 2007 (#5)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 29, 2007:
"MULTI-LEVELLED MATRIX OF MASS MIND CONTROL"
© Alan Watt August 29, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 29, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix and I believe it's August 29th, 2007. Please check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for more programs. More previous and past shows and blurbs as I call them; educational talks that you can download for free and there's also transcripts which you can get free as well downloaded from the alanwattsentientsentinel.eu in different languages.

Today, people tend to get hyped up over what the media is telling them to worry about, because that's what we're told to do is when you worry about things which technically are either out of our control or won't happen at all or it may happen. If you look at all the catastrophes that could happen, you could write billions of books and stack the shelves and all the science fiction shelves and bookshelves in the stores forever and ever.

We find for instance the Pentagon is getting us all hyped us that war is inevitable with Iran. Like it's a big secret, right? They've been telling us this since the 1990s in the Project for the New American Century when they published their agenda for the Middle East. Yet, we the people across the world have no say in this agenda because it was planned, as I say, long ago. We don't have the power to dissuade them. They're an entity unto themselves. They don't follow the public opinion. They do create public opinion, mind you, when they want you to side with them on behalf of a war. That's quite easy to do. You just pull out the brass bands. Play the indoctrinated music that you respond to like Pavlov's dog and bring out the emblems and drape themselves in the emblems of their country. Very tribalistic system that we live in and the guys at the top know how to use it.

In Scotland it's the bagpipes. They call it the bagpipes and before you know it you'd follow the piped piper anywhere. It's just a conditioned response. In England it's the Royal Marines and their bands, and it's very similar in the U.S. Same old techniques and it applies – it actually works very well on 18, 19 year old young men. Therefore, war with Iran you see is inevitable. We're being given a declaration, a form of a warning to get used to the idea of it, and I noticed that they always start this when winter is coming on. Winter will be coming on and then of course the oil prices will go up for the heating back home in the colder areas of Europe and America, and it's traditional. Now it's so predictable it becomes boring. It's repetitive like a repeat program you've seen before and before and before, and that's what we're living through and that's

what is supposed to be called life – this repetitive program to watch this agenda unfurl. An agenda they published twice in the 1990s and people still think that politics has a lot to do with it and that your politicians have a lot to do with it.

A parallel government runs this whole agenda, a parallel government which they set up and wrote about. Margaret Thatcher talked about it openly in her world tour. The tour was called "The New World Order" and she said we had to set this up because they're too many conflicting parties in society to get anything done. Too many peoples with irreconcilable differences, therefore they would do it all for us, and that's what they've been doing step-by-step quietly. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it certainly is. It's so deceptive and multi-layered. It's very difficult for the ordinary person to get through, especially those who are just waking up because they have been touched personally by the changes that are happening in their own lives now. That's when most people start to get uneasy and know something is wrong. They just don't know the facts. They don't know the history behind this. They see what's put in front of them to see and they don’t know anymore. It's not an easy thing.

The first thing they do actually is try and get back the old system because that's what they're used to. You're used to being in that field, that sheep field with all the other sheep around you behaving in the same way. It makes you feel comfortable and suddenly you see it's changing as the black sheep's there with the different uniforms on and they've got machine guns in your streets and you're told to obey them when you go to get a train or you get into a taxi in some countries, or you want to get in a subway or an airplane. You see these different sheep around you, and what you do to change people’s behavior is to change the environment around them. If the guards weren't there we'd feel much easier and freer.

You wouldn't have the little worries that you'd normally have when you see them, because men with machine guns are rather intimidating. They don't smile much either. They're kind of like the guards at Buckingham Palace. They don't smile much at all and they do expect to have instant obedience when they tell you to do something, so you are being trained to obey overt authority, force in other words through the rest of your life in fact, because this is going to go on for the next hundred years according to Mr. Rumsfeld. This war could last a hundred years and at the end of it they want their Brave New World, the Huxlian world that he wrote about (Aldous Huxley), where you will be purpose made for your task. You won't have the ability to cause problems down the road for your elite handlers. You won't be an individual in fact. You won't be able to think like an individual. The very structure of the brain that you'll have will be completely different.

However, in the meantime you have to go down this road where they have you ID'd and they want you eventually chipped and tracked. It's a step-by-step program. Once the chipping takes place and new children are born into the next generation, they will grow up thinking this is all quite natural, including the next step that will occur in their lives when purpose made humans are actually created and put in amongst them to take over the work.

When you look at the big building projects going on worldwide you'll see that the big builders are not worried about a war with China. They're not worried about the Russians. They're doing building projects now

that will take 15, 20, 30 years. That tells you that they're not panicking about the future, and of course they're not. They're building the next system to take over from this one in the future and it will be a time of chaos for peoples within every country as the changeover occurs – the changeover from the monied system that you know. You buy and you sell. The change over from picking your own mate, that will eventually go. The change over from purchasing the energy supplies you need, including food, is going to be altered and they want to eventually put everything through the United Nations, all food, water and energy resources. All the things that you need to sustain your life and your families, they're going to come through the United Nations.

The food supply is to be basically rationed out by the United Nations. Look into the Department of Agriculture. Look into past speeches that have been given there and they say that the populations will be kept in check by the heads of each nation or state or 'region' as they put it; and it's your problem if you go over your population quota. You'll have to starve some to death or kill them in some other way. That's the bare bones facts, folks, and it's not nice. It's not nice. It's not pleasant but that's the truth and this kind of stuff has been written about and published by these organizations and the United Nations since before I was even born.

You see we're trying to catch up here and that's what is causing the panic with most people. They have never known that the reality that they believe in so much, the reality that they're terrified of losing was never theirs at all. It was a temporary phase that served the elite as they move their agenda forwards, as they trained you to relax and simply be downloaded by television, comedies and movies. They were training you all through your lives to accept big changes, the big changes that are coming. They're coming very shortly and they haven't given you any avenue of complaint. There are no complaint departments in this big world structure. Try complaining to the Pentagon and see how far you get or the British Department of Defence or the head of NATO.

You see, we have no say in any of this and these organizations, which really took over power big time during World War II and then during the Cold War, are a super government. They're supra. They're over government. They're so secretive that politicians can't demand answers from them either. That's the reality of it and your vote means nothing to them. In Britain at least a lot of people there, because of the centuries of history and abuse and misuse of the people and wars, endless wars, at least a lot of the public there still retained the memory of this 'Establishment' as they call the real government, the old monied people, those who live in and around London area.

However, in the Americas you've been sold a fiction for a long, long time. Hollywood even put movies out, documentary movies. One is called "Hollywoodism." Have a look at it. The biggest producers you can name in the big studios tell you that they gave you your culture. They rewrote your histories and sold it to you in a fictional form, which now becomes reality to you. That's the sad news. Before Hollywood came up the United States was like most other European countries. It was a mixture of European peoples, some of whom were segregated from other people. Some even settled into cities, from the Dutch or the German. There were lots of Germans and then were the Irish and then there were Scottish areas and they retained part of that culture up until around World War I when Hollywood came into being, and its first main movies really were to do with propaganda. That's the purpose of the movie industry and the entertainment industry.

England was the forerunner for mind control like the Tavistock Institute came up with at the beginning of World War I. They found that radio, even radio could alter peoples behavior and perceptions on things. They used radio to give daily 'serials' they called them. Serial is from Monday, Tuesday down through Friday. It's a play that's broken up into parts and you've got to tune in the next day to find what happened and they leave you after one hour every day with a cliffhanger and you were sure to tune in to find out what happened to the hero. That's behavior modification. You've altered your behavior by even tuning in, because I'm sure you would have something else to do if you didn't.

Television came in big time into Britain in the '50s and it was a mandate by the government to have televisions in everyone's homes by 1960. They bought up hundreds and thousands of used televisions from the United States. They bought them cheap. They reconditioned them and the DER Company, which is of course RED backwards, were the ones that were allowed to pass them out and the public were allowed to pay them up on hire-purchase because folks didn't have credit cards then. That was the first thing you were

allowed to do on hire-purchase. If you had no collateral they'd make sure you've got a television anyway and you could pay a few shillings per week to keep it.

The BBC was the only, only outlet at that time for many years of propaganda, movies and news, therefore, it was well under their control. George Orwell tried to warn us about this because he worked for the BBC during World War II. His job, as he said himself, was to try and convince the British housewife that all these cheap meat cuts that they were getting at the butchers were somehow healthier than the stuff they had before. In other words, to warp a reality upside down. Sell them cheap junk that used to be thrown out and tell them it was better for them to give them new menus to cook by et cetera. That's what his job was and he saw from the inside how propaganda could alter the perceptions and the behavior of people who listened simply to the radio every day.

We fail to realize this, but, as I say, if you want to alter the behavior of people, you simply alter the environment around them. Other schools of psychology tried to deal with the individual person when there's problems and their job is to get you back into the very system that broke you down in the first place. That's what they call getting you back and healthy again. Back into the mainstream, even though the mainstream is the very cause you broke down. That's the function of psychiatry and psychology, to get you back into a crippled, deviant system that bust you in the first place.

You have to look at things from many, many different angles to come up with the real answers because we live in a matrix. A multi-leveled matrix of mind control, massive mind control and manipulation from birth and most folk live to the very end never ever knowing. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix, just telling a little bit about the multi-leveled system we're in and how difficult it is for the person at the bottom to figure it out since he turns round to the people nearest to him and blames them. It's so easy to do. They say that there are nine above and nine below all the hierarchies, with us in the middle. That's how many levels there are above and below, each one separate from the other through layers of security clearances et cetera, while the ones at the top are the only ones who understand what's really going on.

I think we have Harley in Michigan on the line. Are you there, Harley?

Harley: Yes, Alan, good evening. How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Harley: Good, good. You know I want to agree with you about what you were saying. I kind of thought about Jacques Attali's book "Millennium: Winners and Losers" and I'd liked the chapter where he talked about the microchipping. Then further as you go along in the book he also talked about they need to curve off some of things that you enjoy, so in that book I think he gave a light of insight details of what's really going on and I'm going to hang up and I was wondering if you could elaborate on that. Alan, have a good night.

Alan: Thank you. Yes, Attali was the man that everyone went to see in France when they went to see

President Mitterrand. They had to go through Attali to get to him because Attali was really the top man and he's now working at the United Nations headquarters. He wrote about the downfall of America and how it was planned, basically, and how he said the vast hordes would come up from Latin America and devastate the south of the U.S. Then, after a generation or two, after all the commotion and destruction has died down that most of the U.S. would end up being a Spanish speaking populace. He knew the agenda because he worked in the big think tanks. He took part in the big think tanks that planned and drew all this is up, and he was also one of the main leaders for the European Union, so he knew the format.

Yes, he knew about the chipping and how when they took down borders they still needed total control of information over every individual soul, and for a borderless world they'd have to literally chip every single individual and keep track of them. Know where they were at all times and who they were meeting with and ultimately what they were even saying to people. Their banking would also be included in this chip and he wrote about that in other articles as well. The card or the chip – the card is only the precursor to train you to accept the next step and it will seem all quite natural in the progression, but the card itself is admitted to that's coming shortly has enough storage space in the active chip to do all your bank transactions, and that will be the only one you'll be allowed to use down the road. The chipping will be mandatory eventually, so that when you cross borders, all you have is a machine there anyway that registers you passing through.

They don't really care in the next few years where you come from or go to, as long as you're in the system and paying taxes and working and being a happy little slave. That's all they really care about. There's nothing in fact for the next 50 years that they haven't written about at some level or other and often put these books in your library where no one will read them, and legally they've told us where they're taking us. The big building projects are going on for the NAFTA superhighway are going on at a war-like pace, night and day, seven days a week through the winter, too, in Canada. They're actually shoveling snow in the winter to clear the roads as they blast them and blast through rocks and mountains. This has never been done before, this kind of high-powered race to get this accomplished. It's a "must be" as they say, because once the hullabaloo is over and the borders start coming down, once we've all got our ID card, then the borders themselves will come down and there will be massive flows of people from Latin America looking for the streets paved with gold, and they won't find them, of course. The gold left the country a long time ago. However, that's how it was done. The big builders are always building huge new projects, always planning way ahead like a huge business plan, and that's all it is. It's a huge business plan that goes on forever with us and every generation being trained to do their part in it, never really knowing how it's going to turn out.

We're meant to simply sit back and be entertained every night when we come back from work and drink your beer, watch your sports and zonk out. Take your downloading from the news. Believe what they say and use that for your topics of conversations the following day. That's what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in "Between Two Ages" and "The Grand Chessboard." He also talked about stuff that no one's talking about right now, the technotronic warfare or psychotronic warfare that was ready to go back in the 1970s using the HAARP technology. They could literally bathe a whole continent with specific scalar wave pulsation and affect the mood and the behavior of every person inside the country. That's been happening. There's even been lawsuits launched against the U.S. government by Maine because they found out they were being the guinea pigs for this scalar weaponry and the testing of it. We live in a very, very different world than the one the major media will tell you about, and I'll tell you more about this when I come back after the following break.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and talking about the scalar technology that's being used now in conjunction with the heavy spraying across the sky. Something again that people tend not to talk about much, even on radio and the patriot stations, and yet, until this spraying above us is stopped completely, it doesn't bode well for us at all because the chemicals in the spray are really targeting humans in a big way, never mind the bronchial infections. That's only one side effect of this. Part of the purpose of scalar weaponry is to basically make the atmosphere a better circuit for the HAARP technologies to use. That's why they use barium particles and aluminum oxide particles amongst others. It's all to make the atmosphere a super conductor and they can then broadcast the HAARP pulsation, the secondary wave carried on the first one, the primary, and this is meant to affect your mood or your behavior. The odd thing is I've noticed when they're spraying very, very heavily, people from all over not just the world but see mainly in North America and Europe and they'll all call me about the same day or within a couple of days and they're all either depressed or they're elated or fairly happy. However, it's a generality I've noticed. Now it's becoming more common.

Mood swings, which are one of the first side effects that you will see with the HAARP or the circuit frequency, it's becoming prevalent. It's written into the treaty on weather warfare at the United Nations. It's worth looking up to see what they've written into that. All of the effects including the earthquakes, the tsunamis, droughts or floods or even hurricane creation or tornadoes are all written into that treaty written in the 1970's, which meant that it had already been tried and tested for them to write all of that in. Definitely, the mind control aspect is rather scary.

A few nights ago I watched one of the new normals now. We get new normals all the time and it must be normal because no one else talks about it, and that was to watch the sky at night with the strange lightning effect with no thundering noise and from north to south it was as though someone was rippling their fingers down a piano from top to bottom and all over again. That's the strobe type effect you get with scalar weapon technology being used, and it's being used on the people.

Brzezinski in "Between Two Ages" put a chapter called "The Technetronic Era" where psychotronic, that's mind and electronics combined basically will affect everybody within the continent for control purposes. I think it's being done to be honest with you because people for quite some time now are not responding to the things around them in their environment as they should.

Now I think there's Eric in Nebraska called in. Are you there, Eric? Hello.

Eric: Yes, I am. Alan?

Alan: Go ahead.

Eric: Alan, just a question a little bit off topic tonight, but I think you're the person who could help me. I've been trying to figure out how the very first kings got the job as being a king or the first ruler, I mean going back further back than the Egyptian times when they had Ra going back further than Sumeria. How did it all start where there was that key leadership position and do you have any idea about how that might have come about?

Alan: The general theory they give in the universities is that an opposing tribe clash at certain times over food in times of scarcity and the biggest man in fact would be chosen to be a leader. He's more intimidating et cetera and during his little reign during the time of strife he would be looked up to for advice et cetera, and then, once the little skirmish was over, he got accustomed to having a little bit more than the rest and got accustomed to having all the goodies. That's what they claim anyway. However, there's an occultic side behind it as well because king comes from Cane, Kain and Kingu. It all comes from the same root word including Cane, also used to be the term for a ruler. The ruler that you use in school, it was made of cane you see, it was a measurement, so it goes back to a much ancient system of builders, again to do with measurement, rulership. You measure by using the ruler and you have a cane. It became king and Kingu. Tsar is another term that they used in the Middle East for it as well. It's an occultic language in fact going down through the millennia that still carries on today, which doesn't surprise me since you look at the same emblems that they use in the nobility of Europe, the same emblems that were used in coats of arms

thousands of years ago. They try and say it was all brought up during the Middle Ages and they invented the coats of arms, but that's so far from the truth it's laughable. They've found coins from around 800 BC when coins came in with coats of arms of the particular kings and they were always predators. It's always a lion or an eagle or something like that because they were the predators. So I don't know if that helps you or not.

Eric: But we are going back in pre-Egyptian times because the straw man theory wouldn't account for the intellect of the leader. It would only account for their strength and no one challenging them, but there had to be power.

Alan: Even in those days they didn't need too much intellect. Physical strength was intimidating and once you had the leaders – and this is the key to all in history. Once you had the leaders, the big men in all the big tribes intermarrying with their daughters et cetera, then the whole process of inbreeding started and the priesthoods which were always there. In the old days it was shamans in one form or another that would keep track of who was breeding with who, until you get to the stage of Sumer and then later Egypt where they actually married their own sisters, they keep this particular quality in the family.

Eric: Okay. Thank you very much.

Alan: Okay. I mean it's tremendously interesting and even the kings and queens they've dug up from Sumer are very interesting because we find that they wore wigs of the people they ruled over, the black-haired wigs, but they themselves were blond or red-haired. That's an interesting little fact. If you go into the Egyptian tombs and look at even the aristocracy around the pharaohs, they were often painted with green or blue eyes and they found the black woven wigs made by the local people that they wore during the day when they were showing themselves to the public. There's a thing here that goes back even into Aryan times to do with the ancient blond people, almost albino that swept through areas of the northern parts of the Middle East and then eventually into India. They were very proud of being ultra white, almost albino and that's where the whole concept of the Aryan race came from. Hitler was fascinated by that, as was Goering and a few other ones and Himmler. They tried to trace the roots back to what they thought was the Aryan race, a people who were highly skilled in war, very aggressive, almost merciless in fact; and in the Old Testament you'll find they called them "Hurrians" at one point. In Greek they called them the 'troglodytes," those who lived within caves, within mountains, very pale skin; and the supposed tribe of Manasseh interbred with them to the north and became very warlike and fierce and even turned upon the people of Israel according to their legends.

We'll never know how much is truth or fiction or partly truth or myth. We do know that there were definitely a race of people who ruled over other peoples but did not interbred with the ones they ruled over, much the same as the European royalty. They never marry into the ordinary stock which they rule over. They only marry each other; and from the most ancient times up until really the 1600's, we don't realize that in Europe when a king married a foreign queen, often the whole country was put down as her dowry and millions of people were handed over as property and all the land when they got together. That's what really happened, not so long ago, not so very long ago at all. Here we find, lo and behold, Professor Carroll Quigley in his book "The Anglo-American Establishment" telling us that the next system that's already coming in (it's already here) is a regurgitation of the feudal system with the top CEOs being the feudal overlords.

Now I think there's Kirk in California. Are you there, Kirk?

Kirk: Yes I am. How you doing, Alan?

Alan: Not so bad.

Kirk: Good, good. I wanted to talk to you. I have a question for you. Who or has there been any obstacles in history that have conflicted against this agenda, like certain people that have come out in history that have actually managed to modify it at all?

Alan: I don't think so, to be honest with you.

Kirk: Or groups?

Alan: There's always been groups that will spring up spontaneously and they're often put down very swiftly if they're a threat to the ruling establishment. In fact, again, the history primarily of Europe was ferocious to do with how they kept control over the public, especially since the Norman invasion. Before the Normans there were Saxons and various Germanic peoples in Britain. In fact the language is basically a Germanic language and we know that they thoroughly resented being taken over by this new Norman brotherhood, really with their old, old system that really goes all the way back to the ancient Middle East. We find Scotland was one of the main countries that rebelled and fought them off when Scotland fought off the Romans. It was the only country the Romans could not conquer.

Kirk: Really? I didn't know that.

Alan: And even at the defeat that Scotland had were mainly just uprisings of a few clans. Scotland's biggest defeat was to be given away in marriage to royalty from one royal to another, and we find that they put up some of the biggest shows. So did parts of Ireland as well rebelling against this particular system. People think in Ireland it's just Protestants against Catholics, and it wasn't just that at all. There were many Protestants fought even in the early IRA uprisings because they did not want this feudal British rule that was very, very ancient from taking over their lifestyles.

Kirk: Yes they definitely portray it as the Protestants against the Catholics when it comes to Ireland. That seems to be the company line if you will I guess.

Alan: Yes. They did definitely try and stir that up because if they can get a people fighting amongst each other they sit back and laugh and manage the strife very well. It's the same in the Americas. I've noticed even amongst what they think are the patriot movements, the lines are being drawn as to who you're supposed to hate and kill and who's behind it. That's typical strategy as you all go down the sewer pipe together strangling the wrong people, because the ones above you are the guys – these are international families, very, very old families; and if you want to know a lot of their names, just look into who was on the Mayflower. May is a very important time for this occultic group.

Kirk: Yes, they certainly want us fighting amongst each other. I wonder if there's any agent provocateurs in this movement too? I would imagine they try to plant some just to--

Alan: They have. Some have come out and shown themselves. Colonel Bo Gritz was one of the best ones. He was on the short-wave programs for years collecting names of all the people; and being a good Mason, because he given all the Masonic clues in this talks, and then after 9/11, just when he got off short-wave radio a few months before after being on it for years, on the Congressional steps on national television he was shown talking to a reporter and he said, "I think it was those crazy patriot types that listen to short-wave radio and believe in black helicopters."

Kirk: You've got to wonder what he did with all those names they collected, huh?

Alan: Well I'm sure. It was so funny because he was telling them that as a member of the militia which everyone could be. Just send you name to the Department of Defense and they'll give you an old Garand rifle from World War II.

Kirk: Right. There you go. Something that's going to be worthless or blow up in your hands.

Alan: Well at least they've got you monitored there.

Kirk: I don't know if you saw the article that was in Orlando from one of the television stations. They were talking about U.S. troops being deployed to Washington, D.C.

Alan: Yes. Actually they rotate them to there anyway. They're always rotating them. They've been under heavily surveillance for a while in Washington and protection really since 9/11 happened.

Kirk: This one is kind of interesting because this is actually an armored division, artillery.

Alan: Yes, I'm not surprised because they're going to start the next step towards Iran.

Kirk: Yes, it definitely seems that way to me that there's some really big things going on in the United States right now. I'm just amazed because I talk to as many people as I can about these subjects and I try not to be to pushy, but I am passionate about this and I can see the writing on the wall especially – all you've got to do is read history. That's what I always tell people. I mean this is not some conspiracy theory. All you have to do is read history. It's right there for you.

Alan: Yes. Everything is in the open now, if you want to see it, and the main thing is not to be stuck down on what's coming immediately next. Look at the long-term thing and everything suddenly makes sense.

Kirk: Yes, exactly. That's what I think gives you a perspective if you want to look at history and stuff. I know you've got other people to talk to. It was a real honor speaking to you Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling in.

Kirk: Okay, thank you.

Alan: Look at the long-term goals of history and everything suddenly makes sense to you. See where they're going. Look at the big building projects. Look at all the deals that are being signed for the next 5, 10, 20, 30 years and you realize your government is not worried about losing any kind of war. Neither is the British government or the French or anybody else. They're doing their big long-term plans to deal with a rising population, to do with city planning, the habitat areas. That's going on full-steam ahead, and when they stop doing that then you start worrying because then you know they're running out of things to do, because then they'll know there's something coming up. In the meantime, don't be waylaid by the immediacy of things. Look at the long-term agenda. Look at the taking over of Iran as the next goal and they might just very well rush through to Syria without stopping because they don't want to stop it and then start to get public opinion again for Syria.

It's interesting even looking at George Orwell's "1984" where you had to know who you were fighting because they kept changing your targets every few months. That's how devious this system is. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back. It's Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Robert in Canada on the line. Are you there, Robert?

Robert: Yes I am, Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Robert: That's great. I just have a quick question for you Alan. Recently, when you were on Red Ice with Henrik, you mentioned about the Book of Revelations and the meaning of ‘holy, holy, holy’.

Alan: Yes.

Robert: I was wondering if you could expand on that again, please.

Alan: Yes. They're always laughing about the little clues that they put into books, and remember that all holy books have been rewritten down through the ages and updated, just like a computer's program for the times ahead. The Masons love (or at least the builders in those days, the Rosicrucians) loved their little jokes and they do run by the Cabala. They called it the Christian Cabala at one time when it came into Britain. They adopted it from the Middle East, and there's different versions even in Greek. There's a Greek Cabala. However, 666 is their big number of course. We know that. The name of the beast is 666, and in Revelations if you were to look at it and you count up the numbers in the Cabala for 'holy, holy, holy', you've got 666, so right there it says who they are worshiping. They're going round in a circle all the different types of angels et cetera and what it's telling you there is the one you are worshiping is the beast itself, 666.

Robert: That's very interesting and there's so many interesting things in the bible there that I guess there are double meanings of it, like Genesis I believe. Does it mean the gene of Isis?

Alan: That's right, yes. It's very interesting because the high occultic society call their church the Mother. They always call it the Mother, sometimes Sophia, the Goddess Sophia of Wisdom. If you look at Osiris and Isis, you see Isis is the church and Osiris is the body. That's really what it means. You belong to the body of it. Therefore, the male lineage is supposed to be superior in their view to the female, as far as rulership goes, that the female is the carrier of the gene and they call them "Dollies" in the high Masonic circles and they mate them up. A "Dolly" is a carrier. Benjamin Franklin used that term himself when he belonged to the Hellfire Club in England, and he talked about even the ancestor of Jackie Onassis because that woman who ran the actual authorized high brothel – it was a breeding brothel with women with specialized genes. It was Madame Bouvier who was a direct ancestor of Jackie Onassis or Kennedy. They've been breeding selectively down through the ages and the honor for the high Masonic group who'd serve the purpose well was to actually breed with these women and it was their offspring that they were after. Offspring of genius coupled with the right carrier of the female.

Robert: Thanks for answering my question, Alan. You take care.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Yes, so much is going on all around us all the time, always has been in every generation. Most people are oblivious to it. They don't really know what's going on except what's right in front of their noses; and that's what the job of the media is, is to keep you in a total confusion while this agenda rushes ahead. 'Always learning but never knowing.'

That's it for me tonight, from Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 31, 2007 (#6)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt August 31, 2007:
"CRACKING CONDITIONED CULTURAL VALUES
FOR AN
ALTERNATE, HUMANE, NON-SLAVE NEW WORLD"
© Alan Watt August 31, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 31, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Now you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows you made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on
And it can't go on
And it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on August 31st, 2007. Please check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com for hundreds of talks on relevant information to do with where we've

been, where we are and where we're going and how we're getting there. Also check into my other site at Europe at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can pickup and download transcripts in other languages.

Today I went into town again to do some shopping, some pertinent shopping and it never ceases to amaze me how people who serve you at cashier counters are dressed like billboards. They're dressed almost like clowns some of them and they don't know it. They think it's normal because they're young and they've been born into this system, where the corporate logo means that you're basically owned and you are a walking billboard. They used to say that you should be proud of your labor and have dignity in labor, and meanwhile you're being plastered today with all the logos, badges and colors of the corporation you work for.

It's amazing how we truly adapt so quickly in this system to the changes without question, and there's no one really to tell the younger ones it wasn't always like this. They think everything is normal unless their parents tell them how it used to be and what happened. How these things transpire. While in the bank, too, I just mentioned to the cashier or the teller that the U.S. dollar and the Canadian dollar are pretty well on par now and that's getting ready for the unification of the Americas, and she casually said, "oh that will never happen." Then, as an afterthought, she said almost in a dreamlike state, which she was in fact because most people are in some somnambulistic state most of the time. She said, "it won't make much difference, we're all the same now anyway," and I realized that her subconscious had already been programmed towards this through all the bits and bites of information that you get everyday from the media from the mainstream news. It's programming the public subconsciously into decisions which are made for them and to adapt to them, and she was quite right if you look at the cultures now across America and Canada. It's the same culture. We've all been given the same indoctrinations, since World War II especially, and we have the same educational system running the whole countries giving us the same propaganda towards unification. Really, this farce with the border right now is just a pretense to get everyone ID'd, and once that's happened, the borders will start coming down just like they did in Europe because this is the second continent that's to go. First Europe then the Americas and then they'll have a little battle for the Pacific Rim region, which has already been decided as to who's to be the boss.

Read Karl Marx's writings in the 1800's where he talked about the three trading blocks under a super government, a world government. We don't get taught this stuff in school, although the books are available for those who want to go and seek them. We're taught again little bits and bites of history. We're never given the causes of history. We're never given the huge meetings and the monied people and foundations that plan the future and profit from the wars as they change societies by wars and bring them into the next level.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Everybody knows that the boat is leaking
Everybody knows that the captain lied
Everybody got this broken feeling
Like their father or their dog just died

Everybody talking to their pockets
Everybody wants a box of chocolates
And a long stem rose
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back again. This is Alan Watt at Cutting Through the Matrix. The bumper music is not quite the right stuff, but we're doing our best here. I was going to say there that a good way to break peoples programming during their day when you go into stores is to answer a question that they give you, which is generally "have we found all we wanted sir?" And you say, "no," and then they look up because they're not used to that, you see. They look up at you and you make eye contact and then you just tell them you were joking, you wanted to break their programming and they'll laugh because they realize that they are conditioned to go through all this nonsensical formula. They're told to by their bosses. It's all making us so impersonal really. We're becoming like machines and we shouldn't be, because that's not what living is all about. You have to get personal contact between people to exchange information and to get them to think.

The trouble today is most people are not thinking. They are in fact working like a program. Today I did this in one store and the girl did make eye contact. She did laugh because she realized I was right. She was a program and then she said to me a strange thing, interesting too. She said, "actually I'd rather be back in the program but I've got to work until midnight today." I realized yes, they'll switch off and go back into their program, their conditioned responses and their 'have a nice day' formula with every person that comes across and goes past them, because in reality you see none of them would rather be there if they had a choice. They're on it because of this monetary system, in this freedom we call democracy, which is just a farce really. We don't have democracy. We have a limited amount of choices to make and that's done really from school onwards as you're all categorized and put into different formulated classrooms which decide your life for you from then on. Which category of work you'll go into.

Now I believe there's someone on the line. Mark from Canada. Are you there?

Mark: Yes. Hi Alan. How's it going?

Alan: Not so bad.

Mark: I was just calling to say you say some really interesting things; I have been following you for about a year now. I'm a pretty young guy and I basically started kind of looking up towards the systems of social control since hearing about what you've been talking about. Now I just had one question and I'm not sure if you'd be able to answer it on air at least, but you had spoken with Bill Deagle about some other levels of control that you didn't feel comfortable mentioning, just for the sake of not being thought rational I suppose.

Alan: No it's not that. It's that you see when you've been studying this your whole life and investigating your whole life, you know how much the people can handle. Now just the general stuff that I'm teaching them is hard enough for most people to handle. Many will choose not to listen at all because it scares them.

Mark: I totally agree with you on that. Usually I guess you kind of reach the ceiling with some people and you just know I guess intrinsically you won't be able to I guess go to that next level I guess of topics.

Alan: Yes.

Mark: If there was something you know I would sort of research on my own. I pretty much assume that most – I wouldn't assume, but like a lot of people who do listen to your show, most of them I would think look up the things you speak about and don't just take you on your word.

Alan: That's right, they do.

Mark: Is there any sort of, not necessarily like a hint or what would you say is more the area of something that you wouldn't be able to mention?

Alan: One part of it is – it isn't just the intensity or the scientific formulas which are used on them daily in fact and from childhood. It's also how psycholinguistics and other fields of science are used on them, too, which literally do program them to accept even the most bizarre things to a rational person. They will eventually accept without thinking, because most decisions, as I say, occur in the subconscious and they are actually programmed into you to accept changes, preplanned changes, but also going into the language and

how even when you speak it you're helping to intensify and solidify fixate or put an engram in your mind to make you behave in a certain way. That's one particular area but there are others in use, which are highly advanced in fact, very, very advanced.

Mark: I guess after listening to some of your talks and investigating into more or less the root of our language, usually having a day to day conversation with some people the terminology that they use – I guess a lot of people are blind to the language that they use, saying words--

Alan: They're very blind. In fact, you will find that Lenin understood the scientific techniques because he was taught by many of the scientists of his day and backed by the big bankers of the west. That's who created communism. It's a fast method of making a cohesive huge society out of many small nations and standardizing them. However, he said that "we shall win by slogans" and if you go into the traditional arguments, either between races or religions or the genders, the whole thing, all they'll do is repeat slogans and go around in a loop with you because they can't think for themselves. They'll throw the slogans at you. That's all they can do and that's all they can argue with.

Mark: I guess that's basically all that we're given from birth. Like even myself, there's probably half of the words that I use I'm not 100 percent sure of exactly what it is I'm even saying.

Alan: That's right. If you go into the roots of it and actually break it down and see what it really, really means, because, as I say, your subconscious works on a different level. It's in touch with the unconscious – the unconscious where the big sea, where all thoughts come from, where all the different parts of you are and they're all kept under lock and key. However, that also understands the terminology and will alter your behavior accordingly without you realizing it.

Mark: I see, I see. I've read somewhere, sorry I can't remember where, that the basic act of forgetting something is a lot more complicated than it appears. Like for example when you watch a movie, most people think that that information just disappears off, is erased permanently from their mind, but I guess like a soot kind of goes to your subconscious.

Alan: Movies are fantastic. They're just drama really from the old stage days and that was mandatory, as I say, in old Greece to attend the traveling plays because they were authorized by the elite and they had moral stories, but they also had the usual sexual intrigues and romance intrigues and the hero and the heroine and everybody watched it. That was the hook to get them to watch, because we are human we like these things. In amongst them they'd have upgrading of the actual society as morality goes and they'd alter the way you behave by the music they used on stage by the dramatic effects that were used on stage. It's very impressive. It's the emotional responses that imprint an idea coupled with the real agenda on your mind. All movies today will whirl you along in a roller-coaster and speed and action and sex and all the rest of it, but all the little parts inside that make you accept things you probably wouldn't accept otherwise that are attached to the emotion and the hype, and that's a form of imprinting.

Mark: I see.

Alan: It’s a very old science.

Mark: Well thank you very much for taking my call. It's really an honor to talk to you one-on-one, and keep doing the good work and have a good night.

Alan: Thanks very much for calling. That's what we have in our world. We are programmed constantly and all fiction really today is authorized fiction because of it's power, because of what it can do, and we go and we think we're free because we pay to get in and watch the movies, but in reality we're being programmed. If you were forced to go and watch the movies, you'd be suspicious. It’s the same thing as being forced to buy a television, you'd be suspicious, or a computer. However, as long as you do it your guard is down and you don't realize there's ulterior motives at work here.

Why, for instance, was it mandatory years go put so much money aside to make sure that every child was adept to the computer?

You think it's for educational purposes to give them a better chance, but in a world of 7 billion people, how many people can really compete in a society for the top jobs? Very few and with the rate of change you can't keep up. It's not meant that you keep up because the computer itself is a temporary measure to adaptation to the next step and the next step, which is the brain chip ultimately. To most people, because of the movies and even the cartoons the children are watching, it will seem like a natural progression, never dawning, like Lenin said, "there's a thousand directions society could go, but the public must only think that the one they're living in is the proper evolved one." Very old trick again and it works very well.

They realized this a long time ago, centuries ago that the world it was going through an Industrial Revolution as they call it. Revolutions are very important when they use that term in history, because most revolutions are in fact bloodless. We always think of the big ones, the clashes that grab our attention, but most revolutions are bloodless. They're carefully orchestrated, heavily financed and propagated by the media right into your brains. We went through that primarily in the 1920's right through the '60's, another upgrade to it, and then the sexual revolution when they eventually brought out the pill and then started big time to promote the destruction of the family because that was decided in the 1700's it would have to go. H.G. Wells was promoting free love in the late 1800's on behalf of his mentor that was Aldous Huxley's grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley who recruited him. I'll be back in a moment after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that you love me baby
Everybody knows that you really do
Everybody knows that you've been faithful
Ah give or take a night or two
Everybody knows you've been discreet
But there were so many people you just had to meet
Without your clothes
And everybody knows

And everybody knows that it's now or never
Everybody knows that it's me or you
And everybody knows that you live forever
Ah when you've done a line or two
Everybody knows the deal is rotten
Old Black Joe's still pickin' cotton
For your ribbons and bows
And everybody knows

Hi. It's Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and remember now, I'm not responsible for any ads you here in between my talking. In fact I don't get paid on any radio show or television show that I appear on and I rely upon the selling of my own books, which are widely copied unfortunately, and also some donations to keep me going.

Now I think we've got Dan in Kentucky on the line. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: Yes Alan. Good evening.

Alan: How are you doing?

Dan: Okay and not so bad, as you say. You just mentioned your books and donations and I'm glad you did because the last caller from Canada was talking about other areas that you might not mention on the air. My wife and I studied your three books and especially book two has the psycholinguistics in it, but they all build on each other. Two builds on one and three builds on one and two and I think that would really help people to understand the other areas that you can't mention on the air because of the levels involved. The question

I had was the other day you mentioned the matrix has nine levels above and nine levels below this is what they normally talk about. There's a book written by a former Jesuit named Richard Rizzo about the [Enneagram] personality type system from the Middle East and he talks about levels of healthy unhealthy and average behavior. I was wondering how useful you think it would be if people understood something about the next level above this one and the next level below this one to help them see where they might go or warn them of what danger they might fall into. The second part, how important do you think it is to understand and be able to identify different types of psychopaths? I'll get off the air and listen.

Alan: The latter one is a shorter one because it's easy enough for anybody who's been taught the basics of psychopathy to recognize it and we see it all through society. It isn't just at the top strata. It's not classed as a mental illness. It's classed as a 'personality defect' you might say and they say that they're born. It's not a matter of creating them. Although the culture can make the people psychopathic in their behavior, but it comes down to the nuts and bolts when you find that certain people under pressure will do this automatically to save themselves or to gain an opportunity over others. They're highly manipulative. In fact they're always 10 miles ahead of you in whatever they're after. If they're coming into your home they'd have everything evaluated instantly. They wouldn't have to think about it. It's automatic and so they're almost like a shark in the waters looking for prey. These are the guys at the low level you'll find as con men, very good con men, and the trick of a con is to get the victim to use their own rationale and you set a trap for them that they will walk into by using their own rationale. The psychopath understands logic, the way you work. Again, it's like a gift that they have. They don't have to go and study it. It's intuitive with them. This can all be taught at school in fact quite easily.

There are people and professionals who form little groups across the world who want everybody on the planet tested, but I'd rather have all the politicians and all enforcement bureaus, anyone with power over the public tested for this particular trait. You'll find that if that was to happen the vast majority would come under the classification of psychopathy, because people who gravitate into power over others tend to be psychopaths anyway. That's a defect in our system because it's not our system at all. It's theirs. It's a dog-eat-dog system where the guy who gets to the top by any and all means will conquer and win all. However, yes, the books, as I say, lead you through a form of Gestalt reasoning where that which is within you and there's so much information within your mind that will come together as you start to think.

See, you've been taught to passively be downloaded, even from books. You expect everything to be put right in front of you and explained simply and there's no reasoning or thinking to do about it. It's done for you, whereas I try to get you to stimulate your own mind and participate when you're reading, and things that you'd at one time gloss over jump out at you and become clear. That's the technique of breaking people through this, at least for the ones who can.

Now remember, too, other people are so far gone in their conditioning it would take you a lifetime to try and undo it; and other people, and this is the odd thing of the time we're living in, they choose not to know. That is a decision. In the back of their mind they may know you're right. They know what's happening is very ominous, but in order to save themselves and their little world that they have come to think is all real nice and secure, they would prefer not to know; and those people you have to leave behind anyway and go on to the ones that you can help. The old statement in all ages is always true. You 'let the dead bury their dead' because they'll take you down with them. You go for the ones who are trying to get up, trying to move, and those are the ones you can actually answer the questions for. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

And everybody knows that the Plague is coming
Everybody knows that it's moving fast
Everybody knows that the naked man and woman
Are just a shining artifact of the past
Everybody knows the scene is dead
But there's gonna be a meter on your bed
That will disclose

What everybody knows

And everybody knows that you're in trouble
Everybody knows what you've been through
From the bloody cross on top of Calvary
To the beach of Malibu
Everybody knows it's coming apart
Take one last look at this Sacred Heart
Before it blows
And everybody knows

Hi. It's Alan Watt here again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before going to Joe, I was going to mention that if you look at the hierarchies of angels and remember that everything in the system has duality, then you'll start to understand the functions of every level. People at the bottom are taught to fight those that are visible and put in front of them to fight and attack. It's a deep subject. It would take hours to explain and educate and go through it all, so maybe one day I can do that to a bigger audience. Generally I teach it in small groups.

Now Joe from Maryland is on the line. Are you there, Joe? Hello.

Joe: Hello. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes.

Joe: Yes, this is awesome here. I stumbled upon your show and it's just absolutely awesome. I'd like to mention though that sometimes it seems kind of hopeless the picture you paint, you know that we've been programmed for hundreds and hundreds of years. I realize that it seems like we can save ourselves but society sounds like it's pretty much doomed. I'm just wondering can we change the system without it being destroyed completely. Besides that question I'd like to spend a little more time once in a while naming who these people are because I think they have to be exposed and embarrassed, and if there is a potential uprising, people have to know who the enemy is.

Alan: The problem is with the uprising they will tell you who the enemy is and people will rise up and they'll be demolished, because they've controlled this situation for centuries if you understand what they call "the rabble." The rabble are so easily angered when they're given a simple target and what appears to be an obvious target, and then, of course, the governments come out and demolish those who started the riots. Therefore we can't go by what we're told at the bottom level. The larger of society has never ever chosen its course in history. They go with what they see are the winners. Whoever brings out the next system is who they follow. It reminds me of a scene they used to show in Italy when the German army was going through with the tanks and the people would bring up the Swastikas and wave the little flags, and then the next week it was the American troops going through and bring up the other ones with the American flags. That's how society is. They go with what they see to be the stronger power, that which benefits them in the long run.

I mean really most of them don't really care you know. In fact, they're unconscious of the direction they're all going in and they'd fight you if you even tried to tell them. They don't want to know, so it's really a battle between the three percent who understand the big picture and never mind the rest of the percentage that are stuck in different levels and want the old system back or they want it to continue. Here the big problem is can you save some of the old system and go into the new? That's the big, big problem. What part of the corruption do you want to take with you simply because it's familiar to you, because within human nature there's no doubt it's easier to do the wrong thing and corruption always manifests itself right back again. If you live in any kind of monetary system, or a reward system for that matter, as they're going to bring in as a form of a token system they're going to bring in where all the new money will be given to you by government. It will be used as a form of social control, as they withhold your credits if you're bad and your credits will go in if you're good, but you can't save them up because they want a massive bottom class

society and no middle class at all. This has been widely discussed in Bertrand Russell's books and he was a big player in this game and this agenda.

Therefore, money in any form is going to lead to corruption. You can't have it any other way in the world of matter if you chose to have money at all. It will always rear its ugly head; and the vast majority of people are trained and they want to follow the stars, those who are successful. They love to grovel at the foot of Mammon and bow their heads to those who are successful and that's the tragedy. That's part of the whole problem as to why we're in the mess we're in.

Joe: Yes, but Alan, I just don't see any kind of hope then. I mean you're trying to say our only way of attacking this is to try to get control and become the three percent that rule, or are we supposed to just be enlightened and sit there and watch?

Alan: It's not a matter of sitting and watching. It's a matter of people coming forward and beginning to say no at the right time because that's all that's left to you really. Rag tag armies are not going to defeat this. The governments over a hundred years predicted where we'd be today and they had think tanks working on the reactions from different sections of the public and how they'd deal with it, and for the last 40, 50 years they've been building up internal armies all across Europe. They call them multi-jurisdictional taskforces, where they bring them all together, police and military and so on, and so you can't fight a disciplined directed group when you're all disorganized yourself and they know this. The only thing that's left literally is to start one by one, as I say, like throwing a pebble in a pool and getting the wave to spread out fast amongst you and there's no doubt it. Two students can do an awful lot of good because young people, people who are teenagers haven't been quite so corrupted yet. They haven't been beaten down by the system either to conform and they're not under the terror of losing jobs and losing pensions and all that other stuff that people are afraid of. They're the ones who see things in black and white and they know intuitively before they become hardened and cynical in society, they know what's right and wrong, and these are the ones who are going to come up through the worst of this, and it's those people who must start demonstrations while there's a chance.

Joe: I hope I'm away from the televisions long enough for that. I was kind of curious what you think of Gandhi and do you think that the story of the non-violent revolution is true or do you think that there's a lot of manipulation there?

Alan: Here's the key and you're right enough about that. Gandhi himself came from Oxford. He was an Oxford graduate, Oxford where the Rhode Scholarships are for world government and they wanted to unify continents under a single system. They tried it with Britain as a military and it was much easier to get the people, use their culture, use someone from within the culture to try and amalgamate a whole bunch of princedoms and peoples together. There's many different peoples and languages in India and Gandhi was put in. Gandhi was given the big build up of being put in prison and that's how you build someone up. You make them a hero under persecution, again, standard method, and when he got bronchitis or pneumonia in prison, even though it was against supposedly his teachings, he eventually succumbed and accepted antibiotic treatment to cure himself, but his wife who was also in prison he refused. He said she wasn't to take it. He also slept with a young female every night just to prove that he was not tempted and there's a lot more to it than the general media propaganda gives out. The technique works, comes from genuine people who were doing the right things for the right reasons, but remember we are often led along to do what seems to be the right thing and it's a manipulated reason and we come out sometimes worse than we were before.

Joe: Yes. I would think that many of the rebellions would be led by the same people, won't they?

Alan: Yes, unfortunately you're right. You'll be given your leaders at the right time. They've always done this. They don't like grassroots coming up at all. As I say, amongst students it's refreshing to see people demanding that their professors start discussing what I'm talking about and even using my talks in their classrooms across the planet. That's how things start.

Joe: Well I hope so, but I find when I bring these up in different things that I attend I'm always called a conspiracy kook or ridiculed and it's very frustrating because I can't --

Alan: They're using the slogans that have been given to them by the think tanks.

Joe: "Black helicopters," and it's sad and it's very frustrating and at times depressing. I do enjoy your radio show and it's nice to become more and more enlightened by listening to you. I hope that we're not just a bunch of smart guys who know what's going on and that's the end of that. I mean I hope you can put it to action one way or the other and I think that we have to involve ourselves in prayer and we need some kind of spiritual I don't know. Some gift from God to really get this moving off the ground and I don't think it's just going to work by man.

Alan: Again, it's also what is relevant because people have never been given the argumental levels of debate even amongst themselves to discuss what life is all about. Are we here to serve a system or this system here to serve us? We've been trained to accept this system, trained to not ask the questions and trained to believe that it must be natural simply because it exists, and it's time that stopped. We've got to participate in our own destiny and that's what it all boils down to. What is important to you? We've got to start remembering too that we are human with human emotions and those are the greatest things that we have. Those are the very things that are under attack and have been for a long time to make us more like machines, obedient trained rats in a laboratory. We've got to start using those emotions and saying what is important to us again and debate it publicly and decide for ourselves, because at the present we have no input whatsoever, but we can make it happen if we want to.

Joe: Well thank you Alan. Thank you very much.

Alan: Okay. That's where we are with all this. It's like sending the bogus representatives off to Congress or to your parliament, and then once they're in parliament they turn their backs on their constituents and say, "I have to vote with the party." What's the point in having a guy that's a party he's voting with? How is he going to represent you? It's the same thing with everything else. We've got to start taking power into our own hands and deciding what kind of society we want. Is it going to be a shark-infested society from the people who can kick you out of your home and put you on the street? – And they call that civilization. – Or toss someone out of a hospital when their insurance runs out or let someone die because they don't have the insurance when a simple operation might save them?

What kind of civilization is that that we're taught is the most advanced one on the planet? I don't think so. This is all wrong and it's time we brought all of this up and stop going to little churches and being happy with ourselves and smiling and faking it to each other that we're all so darn happy, because, believe you me, the smiling Christians are putting a good act on. They're scared to tell the truth to their fellows that their hearts are breaking inside. They have just as many disputes at home as the regular families. They watch the same TV. They have just as many affairs and divorces as everybody else.

It's time we all starting getting real for the first time and debating all of this farce publicly. That's what we should be doing. We also must decide what is important in life. Is it your relationships with people? Is it the little toys and gadgets you buy, the things that fascinate you and condition you, like Play Stations and games?

Okay. Antonio from Maryland, are you there?

Antonio: Yes I am, Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Antonio: I've written to you a few times and you've answered back. Just want to say as everyone else that you do a great job in getting the message out there and your last night's blurb was excellent. You pretty much lit up the rabbit hole like it's never been litten up before. I wanted to ask you one question. How would you suggest that the people out there could best you in getting your message out? What would you say to them?

Alan: To take even the transcripts that are freely downloadable from the alanwattsentientsentinel.eu site

and start using them. You've got to teach people as I say who are looking and you can even hire a hall for a few bucks and it doesn't matter if ten people turn up, you can start speaking. At least get something started. The thing is to start talking. That's the whole thing. Inquiry starts a lot of people talking in different directions and you'd be surprised how quickly you can get them talking about their own lives, their dissatisfactions and then you can start guiding them as to why they're dissatisfied, and it's very obvious once you point it all out to them. We're living in a fake society where we're taught a bunch of – we're all failures, basically, you haven't made it to the top, that we're supposed to be happy all the time, this fantasy we're sold and you've got to start being real again. People are not being real. They want enemies. We've also got to face the fact that we have Jekyll and Hyde personalities. Which one is going to dominate over the bad guy? We've got to control ourselves before we can go out into the world and help and advise other people and bring out the best in them.

People are not allowed to fulfill and progress at all. We're stunted very early on and we become bitter and angry and we project all our failures onto other people, right down to man and wife relations in the home; but in reality, it's the system itself that's closing in on everybody. They can't keep up with the farce. They can't keep up with their credit cards and all the things that are dangled in front of their eyes that we're supposed to have to pretend that they're all successful. We are breaking down as a society and that's why they're churning out therapists, all kind of weirdo psychologists with branches of the New Age, which is basically reverting back to shamanism to try and cope with the fallout of people trying to adapt themselves to a fake society which is becoming worse. It's becoming more robotic and less human. We've got to start bringing out ourselves what humanity really is and demanding for the first time that we start creating our own destiny, rather than having this fighting that goes on in every segment of society, a fighting that's controlled at the very top levels, as they put out black and white and yellow and all the rest of it and the genders too. They pay the gender battlers at the top very big salaries to stir it all up. A lot of it has been exposed in the past. The CIA have now come out and admitted that they funded the top feminists who were actually lesbian to lead the charge to help disrupt the family.

Antonio: All right. Wouldn't you say that quite a few people have a problem in engaging their imagination and giving them their ability to see things the way that they really are?

Alan: Absolutely.

Antonio: They don't have the ability to step outside that box as it is and look down and see how that they can actually be personally themselves. That's one by one being manipulated, sort of as you mentioned on your last night's show the movie you suggested "Control Factor".

Alan: Yes that's right. Everyone's conditioned to have the traditional people or whatever it is that they just download on. They dump all their problems and blame them and they don't realize they're all in a huge ongoing experiment. Even the lower levels of the experimenters are also being studied in the experiment to see their reactions and that's how carefully contrived our system is. You would be surprised at all the little tests you had in school and who had access to all of those little tests that you had in school and why they collected all this data and followed you down through your life, including your marriages and divorces and children and so on. Big experiment going on all the time. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

And everybody knows that the Plague is coming
Everybody knows that it's moving fast
Everybody knows that the naked man and woman
Are just a shining artifact of the past
Everybody knows the scene is dead
But there's gonna be a meter on your bed
That will disclose
What everybody knows

It's Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to end up to what I was saying to Antonio, we have to cross all barriers that have been put up in front of us to find equivalent people on the other side. I always treat people on a one-to-one basis and I don't care who they are, what level of society they're at or what color or gender they are. I treat a person on a one-to-one basis and that's what the thinkers do in this world. It's time that they came forward and starting crossing those lines and take the ridicule that will come from the people they leave behind, because they will be ridiculed by those who are still in the darkness. That's just the way it is.

I'd also like to mention that you can also tune in on www.worldreview.tv on Sunday morning and I'll be on there at least for an hour and a half. I'll be putting that up on the website. However, we are in a battle for everything that was and will be; and as I say, changes don't go so suddenly, remember. This has been going on for thousands of years, this system of dominance and dominant minorities running our lives for us and giving us religions that we all follow so well, and we even begin to love them. They sound very good. It's just the guys at the top never follow those particular religions themselves. We've got to start realizing that we find a different way and that's like steering a ship with a touch of the rudder once in a while will take you around and the passengers won't even notice. You've got to start steering the ship very, very slowly and very gently to get that underway.

We expect things to happen so immediately in this fast-food type society. Here's the money. Give me what I want. How do we do it? And that's what they're after. We've been taught all our lives not to think for ourselves but to obey, and that's the most common problem. What do we do about it? They ask for the answer right away. They don't realize the profundity of the question they've asked. It shows you they're not used to thinking for themselves and they feel powerless by themselves. That's a starting point when you realize that you feel powerless, you've got to ask yourself how come you feel so powerless, because you have a voice and you have a will and you have the right to start making your own way; and if it affects others around you, you can certainly do it. That's how we have to start to think as individuals once again that cooperate together and we don't follow some blind leader blindly into the crevasse that they leave out for us. We must know where we're going, and when something smells fishy, we've got to get out of it and say so and show where it's fishy, where something smells bad in the direction that we're going.

You've got to stop applauding leaders. You've got to watch everyone including yourself because we're all prone to flattery and all this stuff. I trained myself years ago that flattery didn't touch me. Same when I was on stage in music. It didn't matter if I was in rock music, pop music, folk music or playing classical on stage, I could walk away from the applause because I didn't really need it. I liked it when the people enjoyed what I'd given them, but I didn't really need it; and it's the same when you're starting to lead any particular movement or creating ripples in society. Don't allow yourself to be flattered because someone is going to start using you before you know it. Therefore, we have to guard ourselves closer than anyone else. You guard your mind because you have sentry there. That's you, you're your sentry to your own mind and you better be very careful who and what you let into it. Otherwise, it's like letting in a virus. It can take it over very, very quickly, and before you know it, you'll be doing things you would never have thought of before. That's what you have to do. You start with yourself because you are the microcosm that can affect microcosm. It's always been this way. It's in all the holy books, so think about that and bring it into your lives.

From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you. I'll see you Monday.

"Baker Street" by Gerry Rafferty

Winding your way down on Baker Street
Light in your head and dead on your feet
Well another crazy day, you'll drink the night away
And forget about everything.

This city desert makes you feel so cold

It's got so many people but it's got no soul
And it's taken you so long to find out you were wrong
When you thought it held everything.

You used to think that it was so easy,
You used to say that it was so easy
But you're tryin', you're tryin' now.
Another year and then you'd be happy
Just one more year and then you'd be happy
But you're cryin', you're cryin' now.

Way down the street there's a light in his place
He opens the door, he's got that look on his face
And he asks you where you've been, you tell him who you've seen
And you talk about anything.

He's got this dream about buyin' some land
He's gonna give up the booze and the one night stands
And then he'll settle down, in some quiet little town
And forget about everything.

But you know he'll always keep movin'
You know he's never gonna stop movin'
Cause he's rollin', he's the rollin' stone.
And when you wake up it's a new morning
The sun is shining, it's a new morning
But you're going, you're going home.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 3, 2007 (#7)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 3, 2007:
"TRICKY TECHNIQUES FOR MASS-MIND AND TRYING TIMES"
© Alan Watt September 3, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 3, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows you made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Now you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows you made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on
And it can't go on
And it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on September 3rd, 2007. Sorry for the long intro but I think the wrong number was dialed to begin with. Please check into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also look into the European site. That's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get downloads of transcripts in the languages of Europe.

We are in a time of tremendous change, tremendous change. It's been going on through your parents lives and now our lives and the children that are growing up now will get the brunt of the changes and these changes come with what's called "technique" political technique. Technique of control where everything becomes systematized, systematized to a network of sciences all working in coordination together. This happens in all countries at the same time.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I don't plan what I'm going to say. I generally just think about it a few minutes before. Some things have been playing on my mind maybe all day long, and just before I came in the house this evening, I looked at the geese that were flying south pretty early actually and then thinking that some things don't really change; and yet, underneath them, everything is changing in this society in which we live, changing not just so gradually. It's going at fair clip now, yet most people are unaware of the changes because being human they adapt so quickly. We're the most adaptable species on the planet. We adapt to being stopped with police on behalf of Mothers Against Drunk Driving, supposedly, and that gets me right back to technique.

Technique is not prefaced with psychological technique or psychotronic technique and all the other prefixes that we can use. It means simply the conglomeration of all of the techniques which were used simultaneously on the general public, because we've been living in the age of the mass-man and mass-management for a long time, and that really started and got underway heavily during the Industrial Era and it hasn't let go. The great world wars were total wars where total warfare was acceptable because the weaponry was designed to liquidate military targets and civilians at the same time. There was no distinction so total war became into being as an output or an outlet of the techniques which were used from the mass-man management.

Today, we're under mass health care and mass this and mass that – total bureaucratic strangleholds. A time that was predicted by those who understood these sciences and had been taught them. It's only the general public who are kept in the dark. They think they're individuals living in the best country in the world, whether it's across the water somewhere or in the U.S. or in Canada. That's all part of the technique you've been indoctrinated into believing because all governments treat us all the same way. They use propaganda and even during World War II the so called democratic countries found themselves using the same exploitation of emotion by propaganda use to try and drum up support to fight their enemy. This is the Hegelian Dialectic, which is an automatic thing as well as a planned thing. When you understand that what you fight against you become, then you understand the process, "the law of nature" as they called it in much more ancient times. You can direct it and control it and we have been controlled for a long, long time.

Coming out of the medieval era we truly did belong to a simplistic society where everything was in its place and everybody was in their place, and that was a common expression even in Britain when I was young was "mind your place." Your class system dictated it to you and you didn't try and rise above it. That was a common thing to hear not so long ago. The whole idea of the feudal system was a hierarchy from the king down, and above the king was the heavens and a god and angels and a hierarchy of angels; and as above, so below. You had the same system on earth from the king down to his barons and lords and all the rest of it down to the peasant. That's how it was structured on those premises, very simplistic. You didn't have to know anything, find out anything. It was all given to you in little stories from the Bible. That's all you would be taught.

People are kept in ignorance of other countries at the bottom as well. So much so, that when the Spanish Armada came in to Britain and many of the ships floundered through a storm onto the shores of Britain, the Spanish were actually being hung. But along with the Spanish were also monkeys, monkeys that were just the pets of sailors; because the Englishmen have been drummed up so much, the peasantry, that they believed the propaganda that these enemy Spaniards looked like monkeys and they hung the pet monkeys. That's what propaganda can do to the mob.

They always target their enemy and dehumanize them. We saw this in World War II where every Japanese guy had the thick glasses and buckteeth. Same idea on every poster. Look up posters. There's actually websites there where you can find them and you'll see how your government can smear any people when they want to target them.

This gets me back to technique again. Technique is something which is discussed in high bureaucratic positions because all decisions in governments now are to do with the mass-man. The politician too gives his spiels out to the mass man with all his promises that you're going to have utopia tomorrow. All you have to do is vote for him and magically it will appear, and these are the lies that the public are trained to want to hear in fact. Most of them do want to hear that, that everything's going to be fine in a patriarchal type society where big daddy promises to make it better. If you cut your knee, he'll kiss it and it's all better, just like a little child; and that's the simplicity and how ridiculous the whole system is in its simplicity. It works for children and here it is supposedly working for adults, because we came out of the age of very communal living of the feudal system, the simplistic age, into an age of every man for himself. The bonds of the old community were torn apart as vast amounts of people moved into the cities for work. They were thrown off the land in fact through acts of parliament throughout Europe and they didn't have anyone to fall back on. They had to find out fast for themselves to survive. Survival was a tough thing back in those days.

The plague-carts that used to run in the big cities in Manchester and Birmingham, the factory cities that were thrown up, went round everyday just to collect the day who died of malnutrition and overwork and all the rest of the stuff because there were no safety laws in those days and you'd be on your feet 16 hours minimum per day, and that went for women and children. That was when Great Britain was at its height with the Empire.

From that age, we came into short period of individuality. Individualism began to take over and that in turn created crisis because for the first time people dared to ask about their institutions, the institutions of government, of religion that was hand in glove with government and had been for centuries. They questioned everything and many good books were put out during the early 1900's up to the mid-1950's and then the governments learned the scientific forms of technique; psychological technique primarily to start getting the people back under their thumb as a mass conglomerate. They studied primitive tribes and found out that tribes will push someone out of their tribe if they don't conform or if they show different behavior or simply don't agree with the rest of them on something. People unfortunately like everyone else to become like themselves. The primitive tribe does not tolerate individuality very well, so here we are progressing supposedly through a new phase of individuality and yet the governments themselves out of necessity, because governments must always go this way when they're collecting taxes and creating more bureaucratic positions and levels above the people, can only treat everyone as a mass and not as individualistic.

That's the problem today. We've been put back into this mass grouping, while at the same time we're told we're individuals. This ends up being totalitarian ultimately because it can't go any other way. We find that with the rise of the police that's always the first symptom of the totalitarian governments. The police becomes to embody the whole fabric of society. They're like the badge of society, because they themselves are not studying their own techniques of their tenants of laws their rules. They have committee meetings on what to do next and next and next, and every police chief wants to be promoted above his present position; and when he looks at his last police chief that was there, he'll say well this guy did so many right checks per year. Let's double it, triple it or whatever, and so you end up with them all with their little new formulas of how to get more and more done. Sort of 'make work projects' for policemen and this is augmented on television with various statistics always contradicting each other, with rises in crime and others will tell you that the crime rate is actually dropping.

When there was a shooting in Toronto, as a good example a few years ago, this young white blonde girl was getting married. She was shot in a restaurant and the media went into the panic mode right away (or to panic the public I should say), and it was overblown. They did a survey in Ontario, Canada to see if people had been affected by this one shooting and they interviewed, they showed on the media all the ones who were terrified now to go outside their doors. In a city of millions of people, suddenly they were terrified to go out of their doors because the media had, just like psychic driving, repeated this instance over and over and over again until people were becoming neurotic. That's the technique of mass manipulation that goes on in our society. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through some of the psychology that's used on the masses to really imprint you from a very early age that your country is right, regardless of what country in fact you live in. They all have their national anthems. They have their school songs. They have their propaganda. It's an interesting term, propaganda, for pagan, you know, pro-pagan-da – interesting term, which is very, very old again in itself. We're given this conditioning so that we automatically respond to these anthem songs and favorite tunes, mainly in time of war when your leaders want you to go off and kill someone or rob someone else, always for what appears to be good reason until you dig a little bit deeper. It doesn't take much digging usually to find out it's to do what wars have always done. They're economic wars so that a few will be benefited.

It's not just a few. Today, it's corporations. We've been living in the world of corporations internationally for a long, long time. These are corporate wars; and fascism is in fact corporate warfare really carried to an extreme. We find that the biggest companies in the U.S. and in Britain and elsewhere funded I.G. Farben, which funded the whole war machine of Germany for World War II. It was IT&T that made the Focke-Wolf fighter for Germany. You had GM and Ford in there who got bombed towards the end of the war and they sued the U.S. and Britain for bombing their factories; and in the late '70's, they won their case and the taxpayers of Britain and the U.S. and Canada had to pay up for all the damages. That's business, folks. War is business, you see, and we all pay for it over and over again.

This is kept from the public, of course, because we're supposed to think that things happen spontaneously and we all go off to fight just bad men; and that's what George Orwell was warning us all about, how these techniques are used on us over and over again. He was actually asked in the book "1984," Winston was asked, "Who are we fighting today?" Because they kept changing targets from East Asia and West Asia, and signing agreements and treaties with one and fighting the other and then breaking it and reversing it. That's what we've been doing now in this third world war that we're presently in, because, remember, it started with Gulf War I in fact. Gulf War II supposedly the bad man was based in Afghanistan so we went off to fight in Afghanistan looking for the man in the cave, the cave man, only to find out later we just swapped the sides and put them on Iraq instead. Then, out in "The Enquirer", George Bush actually said to "The Enquirer" to the actual lawyers he said, "I never said that Saddam Hussein was behind 9/11. He said he was just a bad man and the world's better off without him."

That was the excuse supposedly to get into Iraq. However, it was much more than just getting in. It was nothing to do with Saddam Hussein, it was to grab the oil and standardize the Middle East because the totalitarian system we're in is a global system. It has been for a long time and everyone must be standardized under the one system. Before that, communism was a technique used. It wouldn't have

mattered if it was Nazism that won or communism in Europe because both of them use the same techniques to achieve the same goal, and that's the takeover of one country after another brainwashing the first generation of children who grow up thinking its all natural, creating the same standardized system throughout Europe. That was the goal of communism.

When the American troops when into Vietnam it was the greatest thing that ever happened for the elitists and the globalists because they could not unite all the warring tribal factions inside Vietnam. The communist group was a small group but it was the best-organized group, so when the Americans went in, the communist had all the ability for propaganda and they became the main party. Therefore, the U.S. helped unite Vietnam that's now a member of the United Nations and it's a democratic country, meaning that it works and has the same rules as all the other international companies called "countries."

That's what wars are for, standardization purposes; and when you can't get people to be cohesive, you get a common enemy that invades them. That pulls them together. Out of it comes a dialectic where they become the same as you. The Spartans found that out a long time ago when they successfully held off the monied boys who'd taken over other countries and were intent in bringing Sparta under the same rule, but eventually Sparta became the same as the ones they were fighting and they adopted the same techniques. The Hegelian process always works that way. You become that which you hate in the long run.

Governments always use a facade of legitimacy when they want to attack someone. You find that with Philip IV of France, for instance, when he got teams of monks and clerics to go through the laws to give him permission to attack who he wanted to attack and do what he wanted to do. We find the same with Richelieu, who gave "The Theory of Divine Rights of Kings" to justify his king doing what he wanted to do. Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm trying to explain a little disjointedly how we got to where we are and where we're going. It's to do as I say with the building of corporations. Go back into the history of the British East India Company to how far back it goes. You'll find that even Elihu Yale, who was one of the founding members, the guy who put the money up set up Yale University where he stated this would turn out the future leaders of this country and ensure they'd never lose control through their generations. That's how far ahead these families and money plans their future.

We live in a society that didn't simply evolve to where we are. Nothing in the structure evolves to where we are, whether it's the hula-hoop or roller skates or whatever is given to you for the present fads, they're thought out in advance. Many ways of passing your time are thought out in advance by high institutes, things that keep you preoccupied and stop you from thinking.

In the 1800's when they knew through all the mass rising movements that were coming up, the Chartist Movements, the public would eventually demand rights and the managers of all the big factories were terrified that time on their hands might lead to nefarious deeds like discussing their grievances amongst them and who knows where that would lead eventually. Therefore they gave them all kinds of activities when they did give them 10 hour working days and weekends as well, they gave them all these kinds of hobbies and sports. That's when they gave them the sports and started off soccer clubs and so on to keep them occupied, because idle time and idle hands causes mischief apparently and communication might

develop, communication of all the problems that they had and the grievances, and they might demand more and more and who knows where that might lead.

Then they brought out the penny novels because they had to give them a basic education so that they could at least work in the factories, read plans and communicate with each other with notes et cetera and read instructions for the machines, so they brought out penny novels to keep them occupied with fiction rather than give them non-fictional works. They didn't want them to be too well educated, you see, and nothing really has changed. The educational standards have plummeted for many years now deliberately. John Dewey himself, who wasn't the founder of the present education system in the Americas but he took over from Manning, he actually said in his own books that all divisiveness, all history that had divisiveness in it causes conflicts between different peoples who have been exploited by one or the other, had to be removed from the history books; and it wasn't just for the Americas it was for Europe as well. That's something I found out very early on. They had been doing it long before I was born, because when I checked with the reference libraries and checked very old books, I could not believe how much history they'd gotten rid of, including who perpetrated what on whom and why and all the rest of it. Who benefited. All removed from the history books to give us this wonderful view of the past that never existed.

It was also interesting, the big foundations paid novelists from the 1800's on to write dramatic wonderful childhood stories such as "Ann of Green Gables," where you had this wonderful upbringing. When you read those books you think "I guess everyone was the same," and it was all part of a propaganda exercise to change our view of reality and to make us think that the ogres that ran the system in the 1800's and 1900's were no longer in existence or perhaps they'd devolved themselves and become better people. That's how it's done. Most of our history is in fact fiction; at least the stuff that you buy on the regular bookstore shelves.

At the other side of it we have the bizarre and the fantastic, because the New Age religion which is being pushed to take over from the old, not by an act of any deity or god but an act of think tanks at the top. Think tanks employ people like Mikhail Gorbachev who said in his own book that they would create a new religion for the New Age, and in the same book, he mentions he himself is an atheist. It's called "Towards a New Civilization." You should read it. And they did and suddenly all the New Age books flooded the bookstore shelves and I know people who are Wiccans and I asked them where they got all their rituals and so on from, and they told me, from the bookstores. I said, does it ever occur to you that these books that suddenly appeared by the masses and all the religious, where bibles and so on used to be, are maybe getting put their deliberately? They're so cheap as well and it hadn't occurred to them, of course. Like most folk, they take everything for granted. They don't do much thinking; and sure enough, all these books suddenly have all rituals and so on that are all recent things and made up, but they don't know that.

Like all religions, when you show them the evidence they don't want to know it either. That's the beauty of religion. It's unverifiable belief and it can't be proven by anyone, therefore it could be argued forever. Nothing, as I say, in your culture or society or the age you live in is there by chance. They also knew that the fringe of all societies, there is a fringe group. Fringe groups can be very useful at times, the radical types, the ones who are left out on the fringes who can't really fathom things. They can be easily led and so they gave them a lot of science fiction type books, eventually dropping the title science fiction but using the same formats and they make the people believe anything.

Remember that Lord Bertrand Russell said himself, and he worked for the Tavistock Institute and was responsible for many of the formats that are now coming down today in society. He said, "There's no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed (that means the belief) of the vast majority by adequate government action." In other words, they can make the public believe anything eventually with enough propaganda, enough sources all seemingly unrelated saying the same thing; and they take years to build up some of the fallacies that they're building today. Years and years go into it, coupled with special departments within even the secret services that work for government.

We know for instance that some of the radical feminists leaders in the United States that started off the New Age as well were funded by the CIA from the beginning and the magazine that they put out. Nothing again is there by chance. You have to question everything in this society because all segments of society are catered to by the think tanks, and the think tanks at the top are all connected together. You have specialized

divisions and subdivisions for different categories of peoples to make sure that everyone gets their dose of indoctrination, belief systems and all the rest of it. We tend to forget that before Christianity the world had been run for thousands of years by paganism and that worked just as good.

Paganism was a mass religion. You had a choice of picking which deity was your favorite within a certain amount, sort of a limited choice given to you, but as long as you sacrificed to it and gave obeyance to it, you get along okay in society. If you didn't believe in it, they'd kill you. They'd stone you to death because that's the nature of the mob, and that came into Christianity unfortunately the same way. The Roman Church adopted all of the old paganism they had been at war with and gradually over time became the very church embodying it all. That's why it's called universal. It took all the old religions and put them into one. The son who dies for the father or to save the world is nothing new because Osiris was doing it every year in Egypt for a long, long time before. Osiris, the father of the sun or Ra, gave his blood – shed his blood at sundown. The sky turned red everyday and he saved it because he loved the world. He did it that way.

That's how religion is used very effectively to control vast amounts of people without them ever knowing what's really going on. When you're taught a religious belief you will then bounce all your experiences in life back to that religion for verification and you'll try and fit it into a pigeon hole of your religion and it must fit one way or another. It's like putting something that's too big in a box. You've got to stamp it in to make it fit and that's how it sounds so ludicrous to outsiders who are not believers in that same religion. That's also why religion you'll notice is written in the dialectic, because for every statement there's an opposing statement, and that's why they fight amongst each other so much.

Every single statement has an opposing statement contained within, by design, because underneath it all in the esoteric it's simply the two natures of man at war all down through the ages. The one who can control himself, the idealized man, which has never existed or the base man who simply grabs and takes what he wants and envies et cetera. That's what the dialectic is within man himself. That's why you have the opposing statements in all holy books.

If you go back to the Buddha, the same idea. The Buddha came along supposedly we're told anyway. There's no verification he actually existed and said, “this works for me, why don't you try it?” but he wouldn't go into metaphysics. The later disciples mentioned that. They weren't happy because he wouldn't touch metaphysics and he came to actually break the bondage of the belief in reincarnation. This ‘eternal circular hell’ as he called it had to be broken because the people were under the slavery of the Brahmans where they had no choice. They believed in predestination. They'd been taught to believe in it. This was your place working in this field your whole life and you couldn't do anything about it, except that, once again, if you break it you'll break the karma and you'll come back as some lower animal. However, once he was dead 200 years later, just like Constantine did for the Christians, they had a meeting with all the new schisms of Buddhism and they set down the tenants for Buddhism, the law for Buddhism. They brought back into it all the old Hinduistic beliefs that the founder tried to break; and that again is the nature of man.

However, Christianity for the first time there was a hope of individual salvation. There was a hope that the individual for the first time could go by his conscience against the government that conflicted with what he thought his deity wanted. That had never happened before in paganism, and yet the base man always conforms in a group to each other and then they go after the religion with the most laws, and so they adopted primarily the Old Testament because most folk in religion simply want laws and rules set out for them. They don't want to do much thinking. Therefore, Christianity pretty well died fairly early on as far as a revolutionary force and that's what it initially was. You'd never know that listening to the conservative Americans of today.

I get calls from people in Europe who haven't had the same indoctrinations in religion or tradition that the U.S. has had and they'll mention some of the shows I'm on and how the people seem so religious and it becomes confusing. I tell them that you can only go by what you can verify for yourself, anything else is belief; and religion, regardless of the religion it happens to be, is unverifiable. When it's a mass religion where people go together and do all the same rituals together and everything is together, then it's a social religion. People like social units. They like everything to be the same as themselves. Dress and say the same things. Have the same parrot phrases they come out with. It makes them feel safe and secure to have others the same as themselves. That's primarily the function of religion. Yet, people who have no idea and

haven't read the histories of their own religion are easily manipulated by the psychopaths in power today.

We find religious terminology being used to motivate people like a conditioned response, which it is in fact. When they talk about evil empires and Ronald Reagan took over and he called different countries the evil empire. The Soviet Union was the evil empire. Colonel Kaddafi for a while was the evil empire, the embodiment of the devil. That was to get all those in Christianity in America to back him and it happened very well. It worked very well, he was a great guy for using these terms and invoking God on the enemies and that's what it really is. It's invoking your deity, very primitive thing to cause a wrath on your enemies and to back you up for what you intend to do to them. Religion has many, many functions.

What we have today, getting back to technique, are scientists who understand all of this very, very well. Aldous Huxley in many of his talks to the Ivy League universities used the term often, "technique." He was talking about psychological and behavioral control of mass groups or whole nations and eventually a world in fact. That's what the whole Tavistock idea was about to initially use propaganda to persuade and then use other techniques to reinforce that on top of it, until you had whole nations who responded automatically to catch phrases and buzzwords, just like the Christians had done for centuries when their leaders wanted to go off and pillage abroad. We forget the Crusaders used the same thing. They had to go and save the land of Jesus, even though Jesus was long, long gone. They used that as an excuse to go and plunder the Middle East, and plunder they did because booty was the way that the knights paid themselves. They stole everything. That was called "plunder and booty and loot" and it was quite acceptable in those days, but they went under the banner of Christianity. The Knights Templars were no different. They were not a good bunch of guys at all. They were a secret society that eventually merged with the Hashshashins or the Ishmaelis, the guys who were a much older secret society than themselves, and we're taught all the tricks of the trade from those guys. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about the techniques that are used on us over and over again, always with the same high sounding words and in a language that the public can kind of understand or they've been conditioned to understand, but always for an ulterior purpose. It's interesting that the Bin Laden family, the family were lifted out the day after 9/11 out of the U.S. because they'd been there in New York for a meeting with the Bush Company because they own the largest construction business on the planet to do with underground bunkers for wealthy families across the planet.

Isn't it amazing that one of them is a president who's in a school supposedly when 9/11 goes down and the father – the ex-president and the head of the CIA was at a business meeting with the Laden family in New York at the same time. What's the chances of that happening in a population of seven billion people on the planet? What's the odds of that? Just incredible and yet this sort of stuff we're fed and we munch our chips away and drink the beer and think nothing of it. This is incredible really what's going on to get the world into a huge world war – a war to change all of society and to get rid of individuality once and for all. The biggest problem they've ever had is a thinking individual and they plan to treat us all the same. Go through the same conveyor belt. Go through the same machinery and all be exactly the same standardized world. That's what they call their utopia. Their utopia is our hell in fact – a standardized world where you can't make a decision for yourself because the state will be doing it all for you.

The Soviets were exactly the same. They would pick children at school very young and tell them what they were going to be trained in, in their schooling, and that's all they were to be taught. They didn't get taught extra subjects that had nothing to do with their particular indoctrination. That was the choice in the Soviet Union, and the west looked upon that greedily because they thought if only we could use that same system

here how fantastic it would be, so they came up with their own versions of it and they have them implemented into the educational system now. They want efficiency at all costs and they want a society where no one will exist without serving the state. That's the world they want, a world where they, infirm, the sick, those who do not come up to their new standards will be simply eliminated eventually. That's the system and it all comes under what they call at the top "technique," the technique of control, and we're all going through it now. That's why there's so much confusion. The public are punch drunk with conflicting information put out deliberately to keep them in this strange sort of mindset where they can't figure things out.

Well, that's about it for tonight. From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 5, 2007 (#8)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 5, 2007:
"PIRATES OF PROFIT
AND
CONSENTING PASSIVE PEASANTRY"
© Alan Watt September 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 5, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For our new listeners, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com or alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for lots of free information, made available by other people who've helped to contribute over the years with all these sites up, with lots of information of this matrix system we're in. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts in other languages too, if you're from Europe.

This matrix is certainly very, very deep. It's multi-leveled and the beauty of it, from the controllers point of view, is that those inside at the bottom don't know where they are or even how they got there; and yet, each one of them would tell you if they were asked if they were perfectly sane, why do they know they're sane? It's because everyone they know around them has the same opinions and talks about the same topics and wants the same things to purchase and have at the same time. That's how you judge your sanity, if everyone else has the same opinions on everything. It doesn't mean that anything in it is true or real and really doesn't matter. If they told you the earth was flat or square and that became the normal and everyone said so, you'd judge yourself as sane if you thought so too. That's how reality is projected to us; and we live very short life spans, very, very short. We run through life. We buzz through life like a bee because we are the worker bees for the system.

Something well understood and taught in higher economic classes in special universities that the elites attend, where they don't pretend they're there to serve anyone. They're there to rule over other people. They come from long generations of the same types of families intermarried down through the centuries and they talk about economic units; and that's what every person is. In economics, you're an economic unit. You're a producer and consumer. That's your purpose. That is the definition from the United Nations, the big front organization that was set up during and the end of World War II to take over as the front for the big fascist corporations and families that rule it. They say a good citizen is a good producer and consumer.

What happens when you stop being a good producer?

Then, obviously, you're not a good citizen. You're a “useless eater”. You're simply a parasite on society because you must produce for tax reasons. It's through taxation that the big governments and multi-leveled

bureaucracies, incredible layering of bureaucracy upon bureaucracy to deal with every facet of your life; and they live on tax money. The big building projects that we pay for and our children and their children will pay for too, under compound interest laws, are done through tax money. The big road building projects especially and that's been done since the days of ancient Rome. They built roads everywhere they went, all the lands they conquered. They forced the public to accept money and then taxed it all back from them and then employed them to work on the roads. It's quite a good trick, isn't it? It's still going on today. Once the roads are completed, of course, the governments say it's just not economically feasible to maintain them, so they have to hand them over to private companies which were pre-chosen even before they planned the road. That's how the real system works. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just touching on some of the structures around us and how we take them for granted without ever really analyzing them. The reason we don't analyze them is because our parents didn't know either that it was even happening. They floated through the changes themselves; really, they scurried through the changes. Their system, their wars were done and completed and over, and they breathed a sigh of relief and then went into factories and worked themselves into the pensionable age. The pension is given up there as a carrot for you to follow, to chase, to behave yourself and get once you retire, and then hopefully once your race is over, you can enjoy that pension and go fishing. That's what everyone hopes for, really, is a soft cushy life after all the worrying and the fretting is done; and it doesn't really work that way because of inflation. This magic word "inflation" and "deflation." It's all a bag of wind, isn't it?

Our lives on run on this nonsense of inflation, because it means that someone somewhere at the top of your country can declare at any time what the value of your currency happens to be worth that day, regardless of all the safeguards and precautions you've taken yourself. You think you've saved up enough to get you through your latter years or to get you through hospital operations and insurance policies and all the 'what ifs' that you could try and work around, the possibilities of mishaps et cetera, only to be destroyed by someone at the top or a cabal of men who are pulling the stunt of changing the currency through inflation; or literally changing it all together from one name of the currency to another where they generally double the price. That's what happened in Britain for instance, because they altered the structure of the money just prior to the unification of Europe; and even the people in Britain now forget about that. It was done in the early '70's and overnight, literally, the value of the shilling was changed. It used to be 20 shillings to a pound and it all altered overnight. Now you had new shillings with five pennies where there use to be 12 and stuff like that, plus they hit us with value added tax at the same time, which thoroughly confused the people.

When the dust cleared after a couple of years, everyone realized they'd been ripped off; and, being good little citizens, they then forgot all about it and continued as usual trying to keep up. That's how the system works and this will happen in the Americas too. We know we're going to have a currency for the unification of the Americas. I have no doubt whatsoever they'll pull the same tricks. They'll probably tell us the value is just dropping and dropping and production isn't keeping up with it and all the rest of it, and imports and exports and yah-de-yah-de-yah, and all the magic wands that they wave to bamboozle us. However, the fact is, you see, it's in the cards; and as America finishes off standardizing the Middle East under this one system called democracy, they'll pull the rug at home gradually. Not completely all together, just gradually so they can bring in the Amero, the new type of currency. They've already stated in the Canadian newspapers and on Canadian television and everyone's forgotten that too, because people have no memory these days. They

said the Amero will be used eventually by all Latin American countries, because all the Latin American countries will be part of the American Union eventually.

We're told the truth. It's just that most people don't really want to believe it. Even when they've heard it themselves they don't want to believe it. They cannot understand what they think is their world or the concept of a world they've grown up in changing by a few men at the top. It doesn't compute with them, so people go into a denial stage and they allow it to happen. The reality is, too, in this system it will happen because we don't have any say in where we're going. We never really did have a say in where we're going. The ones who have a say in where we're going have their offices and their complexes all around your main parliamentary or congressional buildings. They're called lobbyists and they're full time lobbyists for the big international corporations and the banks. These are the men who have instant access to presidents and politicians and get all the big government contracts. These are the men who also help to rule over the younger congressmen or politicians and map their careers out for them, because all politicians want to eventually get out of politics and become CEOs of big international corporations and maybe eventually go back into politics, like a ping-pong ball.

It's quite a corrupt system we live in and it's not new. It's been here all along. The public are meant to believe that somehow whatever character they give you to vote for and gets into the parliaments or congress, same thing, is actually there to represent you, until he turns around and says, “I can't really. I have to go with the party. I have to vote with the party on this issue.” What's the point in voting for them at all? The dialectical party, this one or that one, that hand or that hand, the left leg or the right leg – it's all the same stuff, or the ‘wings’ as they used to call it. Left wing and right wing and it's very appropriate because you see the bird that has the wings is made of one body and the big body is behind a shield. That's to shield them from the public. We don't have what we think of as democracy, although it's pushed from the top as though it was a magic Christian word or something, a holy word, ‘democracy.’ We don't question it because we hear it so often. It's a holy type word, ‘democracy,’ according to most people, like it's fair and just. That's what we're meant to believe and yet we have no say in what goes on.

You'll never hear during any election any important details discussed outside of welfare, unemployment benefits and health care. That's all you hear in any country. It's the old, old trick; and then, once they get into their governmental positions, the guys that you vote for turn around and they're off signing NAFTA agreements and globalist trade agreements and GATT treaties and sending all your factories off to China. They never mentioned any of this during their campaigning, by the way, and it doesn't matter when they do because they're liars and they turn around and change their mind.

Canada was an excellent example of this because here we had Prime Minister Mulroney for the so-called ‘conservatives’ or ‘progressive conservatives’ as they call them, which means "neocon." Not started in the U.S. but actually Maggie Thatcher's company was the first ones to use the term and Brian Mulroney ran on campaigning. He ran his campaign on against any free trade negotiation with the States or unification with the Americas. Once he was in, within two weeks, it was in all of our national papers, he changed his mind and now he was the leading proponent for it. He was the champion to lead it. We suffered that for a few years and then we vote out the old guys and got the new guys in that want to change it, and that was Mr. Chretien who ran his campaign on stopping it all; and sure enough, once he was in power, same thing again. It must be an infection they catch when they get into parliament building; and he became the champion for NAFTA.

We watch these tricks over and over again, as we keep getting caught up in elections and the farce of elections. We have no memory of all the lies in the past, which is really incredible really when you think about it. The older you get the more you should remember, and how many times do you have to get stung before you wake up? We don't have rights. We are living a business plan, a long-range business goal, something that was arranged before any of us were actually born or your parents either for that matter. You can go back into the early 1900’s and find out when they started up the beginnings of what became The Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch of the British Royal Institute for International Affairs for global government. You'll find there's much more written about it by the people involved. Politicians and even presidents looking forward to a particular new global utopia and a united Americas and Europe and Pacific Rim region, and they've been diligently working all down through these over 100 years to bring us to that point.

They also did say that they would use all institutions and that included the Masonic institutions, the international brotherhood to help guide it along as well; and that's where you'll find most contracts from the government are handed out to. If you want to know who gets the contracts or anything in your local or national level, just look into the Freemasonic Society and then you'll realize why every ad for government contract says that “those that are best qualified and perhaps giving the lowest bid won't necessarily get the contract.” What they're omitting is you have to be a certain type of brother to get the contract. That's what they mean by that and our whole system is run that way.

If you look into the obituaries in your local area, look out when a person who's on the school board and on the local council board and a whole bunch of your boards, including educational, male or female, and just look into what they belong to and you'll be astounded. Absolutely astounded to see all of the organizations you had never realized were all freemasonic in nature. That's how they get the jobs. That's how, from coast to coast, to north to south, this agenda works together like an interwoven net perfectly machined all coming together, it's because there's a mandate and it's the mandate they're all told at the top what the mandate is; and they guide us like sheep, which we are, according to them. We are sheep. We are here to get fleeced and eaten. We’re guided along to the next step.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the reality that's around us that most people don't see. They don't see it because they're not conditioned not to see it. They're conditioned to believe in the propaganda and all of the disinformation that's programmed into them from birth. They're told they're free – always told that they're free. It's a great trick to tell someone that over and over until they actually think that they are free, until that, when they're older, they'll look at all the choices they made in life and they'll realize they were restricted within certain boundaries and classes and economic status and so on to achieving any goals that they may have laid out. Even the goals they could have laid out would still be within this particular type of economic system where you are an economic unit – a producer and consumer.

We have never really had a chance to be individuals, and that's the key to it, because in the 1700’s for the first time, especially in the United States and some parts of Canada, individuals could go off into the bush and be completely independent from everyone else, if they so wanted to be so. They were always followed later on with small villages, then towns. In came the lawyers. In came the church committees and women's committees for the churches, and before you knew it, you had all these regulations and rules and bureaucrats who need to be paid by tax money. That's how the system followed them. At least for a little while in the Americas there was a chance, the first chance that anyone really had since the Romans came into Europe. Very, very brief and it was a time of individuality where the rugged individual was lauded and applauded for being so, for being so independent.

The elite, of course, couldn't have that. It didn't fit with their plans. If the people became independent they'd lose all power, therefore they had to start pushing back ‘communitarianism’ as it’s called today. In fact, George Bush, Sr. pushed the term and said we must use this communitarianism. It's from the United Nations actually, the big front group for the fascist corporations. It’s a front group that uses “democracy” as its banner and they talk about quality in all these buzz-terms that mean nothing at all anymore because the United Nations is an unelected body of people. You see, it's not democratic, it never was democratic and yet

it tells everyone else to go to war to fight for democracy.

The United Nations has layers upon layers of bureaucrats, identical to the ones that you have in your own governments. Everything the government has for bureaucrats, that's plumbing, electronics, everything, they have an equivalent department at the United Nations because they are there to take over as the world government eventually. They might not be the final one but it's a transition phase. However, they are unelected. They also have a special school for the offspring of the people who marry within the United Nations complex, so they also believe in eugenics, you see. They believe they are a superior type inside the United Nations. Quite interesting if you wonder why we're all going the same direction to do with eugenics and basically the DNA codes and so on and rectifying all the defective genes. Just look at the United Nations. They are a good example as they interbred amongst themselves for the higher bureaucratic positions. They don't believe in democracy but they do understand they must use that term to con the public to rise to prominence.

It was during the Kosovo war we began to hear for the first time the United Nations on every broadcast until it was almost a daily event. Up until then, most people thought it was sort of a charitable group, like the Salvation Army, that went around handing loaves of bread to hungry children in the world. That is the PR version they give you as they occasionally do something for disasters, but the real fact is, you see, they were set up to eventually take over all the militaries of the world under their umbrella and be the global policemen. They still have to use China for a while. That's still to come before the UN becomes the total world policemen. That will happen in a few years time. It won't be very long once the U.S. exhausts itself in the Middle East and finishes off that part of its job.

You should check into the history of the United Nations. UN is one in French. They are the ONE, you see. Count the little parts of their logo, all the little parts of their grid on their logo. It's an interesting number you'll come up with as well. They are the people with the white horsemen outside their door. They've got a symbol of that too, a very, very interesting organization, highly occultic in nature; set up, came out of the League of Nations. LON is one country's term for LION, which blossomed into the one, a very interesting history. Read H.G. Wells' non-fictional work on the League of Nations because he boasts about its function and he said that's the end of nationalism as we know it. Check it out for yourself and read it. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Jake in Texas on the line. Are you there?

Jake: Yes, I'm here. I have an observation and a question here. My first observation is I worked for several years for the company that built the HAARP transmitters, and before I worked there I didn't realize – I was kind of skeptical about what everybody was saying they could actually do until I actually worked on the hardware itself. I noticed that the people there were pretty much brainwashed because they're in their certain little mode. One day one of the engineers was kind of complaining about why the test specs for this other project were a certain way and I made the observation "yeah, those frequencies can be used for mind control manipulation." He gets a horrified look on his face like oh yeah, I can see where that could happen, but maybe a half an hour later he didn't even know I had said anything.

Alan: Yes, and that's a human trait too, when you are being paid big bucks to do a particular job. Your subconscious will kick out all nasty information because you think of yourself as a good person, and so that's how all horror shows begin and that's how they can always have the helpers they need to pull it off. Everyone thinks they're really a good person and therefore I'm not involved in anything nefarious.

Jake: Right, and my question is my father spent some time in prison and when he got out of prison he was not the same guy, I don't know if he's been brainwashed or chipped or what. I was wondering if there's really anything you can do once somebody's been that indoctrinated--

Alan: How long was he in for?

Jake: About five years. It was the second time he was in too, and the first time he came out the same guy he was when he went in, but after about 20 years of searching, I finally realized why he was put in prison and it didn't have anything to do with criminal activity. It was because he had turned down an offer to participate in a government scam deal. But he doesn't remember anything about it now.

Alan: There's a good book out there, it's called "Acres of Skin". It's to do with all the testing that they did in prisoners and still do all over the United States and how they're government sponsored and often done on behalf of drug corporations and high-tech corporations. It's full of declassified information. It's authentic and it's called "Acres of Skin", and you'll find in there stories of lots of prisoners whose personality was broken through the experiments they went through while in prison.

Jake: I see. Well okay, thank you very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Yes, we live in a horror show really, folks; and under this facade of progress and culture, the scientists are going to make and they are in fact making our life a worse hell than it already is. Scientists should not be involved in any social or political movements because they're not qualified to be involved in those particular things. Read through all of the statements of Einstein and read all the asinine silly things he said in politics. He knew no more about politics than the average plumber did, and yet here he is because he's a scientist and a good mathematician that's trying to decide the course of the world for the public. He didn't believe the people either had any right to decide on their own fate. He thought the experts should rule their lives for them, all the brighter ones. He was a totalitarian in his own way, that sweet little man that's blown out of all proportion to exactly what he really was, because he was classed as an idiot while at school but he did work for the patent office in Switzerland. He was very good at sending off and stealing people's inventions to his bosses and so they made him a famous man. That's the world that we live in. It's nothing like the one that the schoolbook history books give us, vastly different.

It's a corrupt system we do live in and the psychopathic types at the top are in charge of it, as they must be in this particular economic system. It's their system you see. This is their playground. Money and economics is their playground and they have given us a system and trained us into it long ago, and only themselves can get to the top because a natural human being with a conscience can't destroy people to achieve success. Only a psychopath can do that and sleep well at night and rationalize it too, to themselves. No matter what they do, a psychopath will always rationalize because they are superego. They must protect their ego at all costs, no matter how bizarre the story or the excuse sounds to the general public.

The rapist does the same. The rapist could do many rapes and murder his victims and still say in court that these victims actually wanted him to do it. He must rationalize it to suit himself, and they do. They do this kind of thing. Taking people to wars for vast profits is just a psychopathic technique, and, as Karl Marx said, "all wars are economic in nature." Stealing is stealing, and plundering is plundering, and slaughter is slaughter. You can't dress it up with nice sounding convictions and phrases that are regurgitated down through the many, many centuries, such as 'taming the barbarians' or 'bringing Christianity and civilization to the peasants' or the, as I say, the 'barbarians.'

Aren't we sick of the same old stuff over and over again as we watch the big corporations looting the planet and killing? Aren't we sick, too, of our own offspring who, once they hit 18, they're so willing to go off and get dressed up in their fancy duds and carry a gun and go and do their master's bidding for them? Are we sick of that too? Aren't we sick of human nature in fact? Isn't it time that some other way was taught to

people so this can all be stopped before it takes us to the final end which it must take us to. This system, this path from Eden can only end up in one place, and this is totalitarianism. We're already under it. We were under it before 9/11 came along. That's what all the census were about and the increased census. It used to be every 10 years they give you a census and then they started halfing that, bringing it down to four years, three. It's because they must have all information on every single individual at all times because totalitarianism runs on the predictability of each individual. Everyone must be completely 100 percent predictable and that means obviously.

Eventually they'll have to eradicate your own ability to be a deciding individual. That's what the brain chip and all the work towards that is going towards coupled with an incredible amount of your tax money into genetic research to complete the mission to make new types of humans. You see at the top, like a shark in the sea that senses blood, they have no other course to follow. Psychopaths must always follow the same course. They must dominate completely 100 percent or they feel unsafe and insecure. That's why we're on the path we're going on, and the trick now is to dominate us, to convince us that it's all for our own benefit. That's another big lie we've heard over and over and over down through the centuries. Whatever they do to us, they must get us to cheer them on while they do it. They use patriotism and nationalism when it suits them. These same characters everyone has forgotten, the same politicians and their fathers were talking about the global society before 9/11 started. Now they're yelling nationalism in America. What a farce. The public have no memory and can't put two and two together, because once the Middle East is over, suddenly it will be globalism again and no nationalism. Really, nationalism and internationalism, makes no difference because we're in the same system regardless of economics. It's must come out at the same ending eventually. It has no option.

In a system where wealth is glorified, where everyone is terrified at the bottom of the same things of poverty, illness, friendlessness because you have no friends at the bottom. "No one loves you when you're down and out" as the song goes, then you have an exaggerated need for money and then you want to get it by any means possible and then you're willing to exploit others to do so. The ones at the top are simply better at exploiting because they have no conscience at all.

Psychopathy is a field which must be studied by everyone. It's not deep. It's not difficult at all to understand. It's rather simple really. Children can be made to understand it quite easily and to be educated into what to look out for within their own social groups and generation, because the psychopath must always show themselves to the rest of them by the same techniques. They can do nothing else. It doesn't mean you must hate the psychopaths either; but by the same token, if you have a dog that you love very much and it gets rabies, you still love the dog but you know it's dangerous. You have to do something. It's the same with the psychopath. The part that should have emotion in the brain is simply not functioning, and our problem today is there are so many of them, so, so many of them. We've had the big elites down through the centuries who made their wealth and money during the Industrial Era and the opium wars and all the other wars they had us all involved in, and they've been interbreeding for centuries and centuries and they have many, many branches of their families.

Not only that, at the very bottom structure of society you have the same phenomena because every so often within any family you'll have an occasional psychopath born. There's always ones coming up from the bottom as well and these are the ones who gravitate again into the power structures which they can get entrance to, which is generally the military or the police or lower bureaucracies, some position of authority. The psychopath worships those who have authority above them. They'll worship them and try to get up there too, but they despise, utterly despise the weak and those down beneath them. They used to call it the "authoritarian figure," but in reality, it's a sadomasochistic personality and that's what the psychopath is comprised of.

We are in desperate trouble and we are on the path, as I say, to total domination where experts will run every facet of our lives. They already are in many cases. They have children's aid societies, the whole bunch of organizations they can just snatch your child from you if you don't conform according to their standards or you teach them something different that's not in their curriculum or what they decide is antisocial or whatever name they give to it.

They go for the elderly now. They grab them, put them in hospitals under any pretense. They don't want

them out once they're there. They want to get the other spouse in so they can grab the home and sell it off. That is standard procedure today. It's utter robbery and it's happening all over. Not just in the Americas but Europe as well, because we have the same system all over the Western Hemisphere. This is one system. You can't keep the old they say and come into the new; and that's a question often asked, what can we have from this system that we can bring through to some other way? I keep telling people you can't bring any of the old with you if you're going to have another way, because the old part is just a part of a cancer and it will start to spread all over again.

We have to rethink what we're here for and we have to start to getting involved in decision making at the very bottom to the very top for the first time, because you know it's never been done before. The ordinary people have never had a chance to decide for themselves what life is all about. We're given the agenda. We're given the rules. We're given the formulas. We're taught the formulas and we wonder why nothing is working for us, whether it's getting up any economic ladder as you compete with everyone else. You become vicious yourself in order to do so, or you fail and fall down to the bottom and blame yourself for not being strong enough or vicious enough, or why your own personal relationships are falling apart or why your children hate you.

You've got to read the books from the guys at the top who have been running this system and published their own works widely since the late 1800's through 1900's onwards, because they meant what they say in those books. They meant it and they've done it. They've said they've set up vast institutions of experts to run everyone's lives for them. The reason that we're living in a dysfunctional system, a dysfunctional society and dysfunctional family is that it's not a natural system. There's nothing in it that gives you any peace. It's not designed to give you peace. In fact, go down through history. You won't find a generation that's been given a peace right through their whole life. They either had a war, a physical war brought on, or a civil war or they've had an economic war or a depression.

We're not allowed to relax in this system. Why is that?

It's hard you see when you have an agenda at the top. It's hard to get the sheep moving once they start relaxing and grazing in that field. They want to keep you moving and when you're moving all the time you have nothing to compare the present and where you're going to. The past is gone and it's a blur. You don't remember it, but if you graze too long you have memory and you might want to keep that part of existence where you are right now. It's hard to get you moving again and this is the simple technique that's used on the general public. 'Speedo, speedo,' as the Japanese say.

We are trained like animals; and again, in the higher colleges, the higher universities they churn out the top sociologists and behaviorists. They understand all of these sciences, how to motivate people, vast herds of people. They call them herds. They're unabashed about it and it works. It works very, very well because we're all moving towards the same things at the same time. Therefore, when everyone else you try and compare yourself to their new normal, obviously you must be when you want all the same things at the same time as everyone else. They also rely upon snob appeal and keeping up with the Jones'; but you know you'll never really get there, will you? I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go to the last caller, I'd like to mention that I do have books for sale that keeps me going. It keeps me afloat here as long as I can get some orders coming in I can keep going. I also have DVDs and 12-hour CDs on Ancient History and Religions and so on. I've developed how they were used, how it worked on the public down through

different civilizations. Look at the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com for information on this.

Now Todd in California, are you there?

Todd: Hey Alan, how are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Todd: It's a pleasure to talk to you. I've been listening to you for a while. Thanks again for all your hard work and helping the human race to wake up a little bit. First question is why don't you use PayPal? I tried the box and your stuff and I guess I'm lazy. I don't want to go to the post office and your money order. Why don't you use PayPal so people can buy your stuff easier? Have you thought about that?

Alan: I've thought about it, but I tell you I might get it yet, but my biggest concern is I do know there's a lot of hoaxes out there that big companies can survive when they fake orders that are coming in that are suddenly retracted again. In other words, I couldn't because I'm not a company. I don't have staff and so on, so I do this all myself and it's very hard to recall the checks for instance. Personal checks are fine within Canada and the States. I have no problem with them, but PayPal I'll have to look into in more detail in order to keep track of it because I understand they can withdraw orders up to so many days, three weeks in fact, something like that.

Todd: Okay. Me personally, eBay and kind of the major commercial side, I haven't had any issues with PayPal, but that was one of the things I'm like wow you've got such great information to help people and it would be nice to get it easier and make payment easier than going out to the post office and write a check, but that's a little feedback on that. I love your stuff. Really, my question is, Alan, I've listened to you for a long time and people are brainwashed but people are choosing to be asleep. What percentage in terms – you talk about the system and the ruling class and how they kind of manipulate and control us. What percentage do you think they have over our consciousness? Is it 50 percent, 75 percent, and what percentage do people actually choose to say "you know what? I don't want to hear the truth. Let me watch my baseball tonight."

Alan: They've done the same study for 100 years at major universities on this very thing. They've asked them questions like do you really care which flag is over you or what type of system is over you, if you can keep your basic little hobbies and routines and so on, your fun things, and they found out the same. Pretty well statistics, up until recently, up until 10 years ago I think 87 percent of the public couldn't care less which flag they flew under, as long as they had their toys and goodies and could carry on and go to the pub and all the rest of it; and they found that 3 percent of the elite run the world. Three percent are powerless financially but understand how the system is run, and the rest of them are the ones who help the power structure keep itself maintained, the police, military, bureaucracies et cetera. About 86 percent, generally, 87 percent don't really care in any age what flag they are under or what it's called. However, in the last few studies they've found that almost 90 percent don't care.

Todd: Wow. Yes, I believe that. I woke up and it's hard to talk to people. It's like I'm sleeping, leave me alone.

Alan: That's pretty well it, yes.

Todd: Well it's a pleasure to talk to someone that's conscious and looking forward to hearing more of your talks, Alan, and don't forget that PayPal.

Alan: Will do. Thanks again. Well, for me and Hamish my dog, it's getting to that time up here in Ontario, Canada. It's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 7, 2007 (#9)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 7, 2007:
"MANDATORY "TOTAL MAKEOVER"
COMING TO A CLINIC NEAR YOU"
© Alan Watt September 7, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 7, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's September 7th, 2007. For new listeners, please check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for lots of free downloads on many, many talks that I've done on history and the system that we live in, how we got here and where it's going, and how we're basically controlled in this matrix type system. A system that gives us culture. A system that alters the culture so gradually and so easily according to sciences, which are well understood at the top, that those who live through the changes don't even notice.

2,300 years ago, Plato talked about how literally right could be made wrong and everything turned upside down within one generation if the proper techniques were applied, and the generation who lived through the changes would be the last ones to notice because people adapt so quickly. We adapt our whole lives long to this system as it's guided along. It doesn't happen by chance because it's run like a big business, and businesses literally project their profits and their takeovers and where they want to be 100 years, at least, down the road in the future. That's how they plan huge international corporate business, and we are the last to know. We are the generation that lived through the big agenda, an agenda that many of written about from the top – spokesmen for the people at the top like Aldous Huxley in "Brave New World," written in such a way as to in some way intrigue you, making it almost exciting for certain types of freedoms to be given, especially with the sexual freedom and all that kind of stuff, and pills that make you happy for any kind of mood that you'd want to be in.

However, on the other hand, you'd be purpose bred. You'd have no real identification of your own, no personality type as such. You would be programmed before you were born. You'd be put together genetically, and sure enough, now Britain has passed a law amongst other countries to start looking for defective genes so that couples can have them all removed before they unite. That was always really the goal to create a new type of human: a more servile human, a human who wouldn't complain so much about

their circumstances or their long drudgery and their work hours. That was always the plan. All they had to do at the top was make it seem almost natural, and that's the key to it. We float through and watch the changes that come our way. We think they're natural developments from the last phase to the next phase to the next phase, but that's called predictive programming at the top, and fiction is the main method used to make it exciting and make us think that way. Check into the Tavistock Institute in London for this technique and how it's used. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before the break there I was talking about how they're now going to enhance humanity. The term "enhancement" was first used in the Star Trek series. That was to get us familiarized with the whole idea of genetic tampering and “improvement” of course. It's all done in the name of improvement and they gave you on the space station the last series I think they had on the Star Trek, they all lived in a space station, the doctor was the only genetically enhanced person on ship and he was the most intelligent of course, the brightest character who figured all the problems and solved them so well. That's how they get you hooked on the idea of improvement and giving themselves really the authority to do so, and that's what it's all about in the end. You must take the bait, go for it, only to find out a whole bunch of rules spring up as time passes until it's mandatory that this be done so they can rid of all the defective people. You know everyone with allergies and asthma and all those ones deemed not good workers. They have time off work due to medical problems. They're not good producers and that's really what it's all about.

We're supposed to walk in, as always, when they put out a hand to help us with the Red Cross stuck in front of them, the old Templar badge, and that's why the Red Cross, by the way, can cross battlefields and get away. It's a High Masonic organization that now has the backing of the United Nations to handle all the cash from charities – high Masonic. Anyway, we always fall for the same mousetrap because we're all terrified of sickness and death and all the rest of it, and so this approach works so well with humans that the real intent, as I say, is to give themselves authority after a generation has passed away and then it becomes not a service anymore but an actual authority. It will guide your life. It will have rules and regulations backed up by governmental laws so that you can't simply pick a mate and breed an offspring. It has to be altered and tampered and they will decide what are defective genes.

They'll also go into the history and the genealogies of both potential parents to see if there's any particular personality types they don't like and they'll simply remove those genes and replace them with the ones they do like. People who are more politically correct. This can be done now because the stuff we get in the regular media regarding science is always obsolete. There are three levels of science co-existing at any time in any one particular area and what we see in the papers is the bottom level who do research. They search all over again, the searching having been done over by the guys above them. Same with ‘Dolly the sheep.’ A dolly is a carrier, according to the Masonic tradition, a carrier of specific genes so they called it Dolly the sheep – a representative of the public, by the way, the sheeple.

They told us at the bottom level, of course, that dolly has all these problems and bronchial problems, prone to bronchitis et cetera. However, at the top level, the searching was already done long beforehand. That was all cleared up. They even have genetic tampering or enhancement in India of all places for some of wealthiest people in the world and they've had that there for over 12 years. They are removing certain genes. They are ordering a certain type of child: a certain type of height, color of eyes, et cetera. That's

already happening folks. That's all very well for those wealthy elite. They can decide what they want for the masses when they go into this, you'll find it's to alter you to be better servants. Re-made, reshaping humanity or, as they say in the High Masonic tradition, "perfecting all that was left imperfect in nature," meaning all of us, you see.

Under their Darwinian type theories, most people have “junk genes.” We are the junk you see. If we weren't the junk genes, we'd be at the top; you'd be the prime genes. All those who haven't made it to the top, through cunning and aggression and applied aggression with cunning craftily, if you haven't made it that way then you're a failure and therefore your genes are a failure. They're junk genes because they believe that evolution has taken its course and all those top families that have held onto wealth and power over the last couple of hundred years are the only ones worthy of maintaining for the next few thousand years. The rest have all to be altered and perfected to serve an efficient world government in a very efficient manner. That's where it's all leading us to and they must make it exciting through science fiction and movies and give you the big lie that it's going to help you. The children actually want – they have all these super powers and muscles that the steroid men presented over the years starting with the Hulk and then Schwarzenegger. Muscles that you can't build by pure exercise and good diets. It's all to do with artificial enhancement and artificial is the key. Once you swallow that, it's much easier for them to push the next step and get you to want them in fact – to want the drugs, to want the hormonal treatments. Rebuilding man through science, you see. That's what it's all about.

When you think about it, the pharmacological industry is based on all of this. They've been tampering with their hormones since birth, because Charles Galton Darwin in "The Next Million Years" said they'd have to target the hormones in both males and females to reduce the world's population, in his book "The Next Million Years", written in the 1950’s and he wasn't a simple little guy off the street. He was a descendent of Charles Darwin and he himself was a nuclear physicist I believe in Britain, belonged to very old and wealthy families. He spoke on behalf of those families and they don't make wish lists. They draw up plans and they make it happen. That's why the sperm count is announced very casually every year with all the different statistics that's churned out by the United Nations. The sperm count in the average male in the west is down by 75 percent of what it was in 1950’s level and they don't mention crisis, which it would be if it was planned. It's not mentioned because it was planned. That's the obvious answer.

We also find the rates of cancers skyrocketing because of all the stuff that's been inoculated into you. The polio vaccine had so many cancer-causing viruses in it that in a real world it would have been banned before it even started. However, this is not a real world. This is a manufactured world. This is a manufactured reality and the intent was to bring us all down gradually. Places like Africa were to be hit fast and heavily because no one would speak up for them dying off, but the west was to be disabled gradually. People who are very sick with Epstein-Barr virus, or all the other names that they call chronic fatigue et cetera, become ineligible for good marriage partners, good mates and therefore it helps them not to breed. This was all discussed at meetings long ago in how to bring down the west.

If you think I'm kidding look into the big scam in the United Nations, you know our wonderful benefactor that only cares about children and UNESCO and so on. Look at all the free vaccines they gave out to people in India and Africa under the claim that it was for tetanus. It would prevent tetanus, but for women only, only for women, and millions of women ended up being sterilized because that was its function, because they tacked on a particular little bacterium that was cultured in laboratories that piggybacked on hormones straight to the ovaries and caused massive fibrosis and basically sterilized the women. This is admitted to. Why would you ever trust them on anything? If you do, shame on you. Shame on you.

We are run by many, many fronts I this world. There are thousands of fronts in fact, all pretending to be something or to be there to do something for you, but they're fronting for one single system and it's a totalitarian system in its makeup. It decides how much freedom you will have. Really, you think you're free until you try to wakeup and cross certain lines, you'll find people arriving on your doorstep you never knew existed before. You're only free when you're under the illusions of freedom and you believe the propaganda.

How free are you?

When you get sick or you lose your job and the bailiff comes knocking at your door to take your house away

and wherever you go from there the street or elsewhere is your problem. The Children's Aid of course will come into take the children away from you. They don't want children and orphans walking around the streets. It would look bad. They might catch on so they have organizations there which are ulterior purposes than the ones that you're trained to believe they have.

Pretty well everything in the system is a great big illusion because all these organizations are there to serve one purpose and that's to create more illusions so that you believe in it.

Back in the late '70's and early '80's across the U.S. and Canada simultaneously, psychiatric hospitals just closed down. The funding was suddenly stopped through governmental action. Thousands and thousands of people were thrown off into the streets where many of them died in the colder climates like Canada and no one really cared. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about some of the illusions that are pulled over our eyes and how we're taught to accept the world as it's presented to us from a very early age. The trick of course of naming an animal or beast or a creature is put into the old rulebook, the Old Testament. That's what it means where Adam was allowed to name the creatures, because in the ancient Middle East, if you had the name of the creature you control the creature. Same with a god, a deity or genii, same idea. Therefore we're all given names and you'll find that in all the official forms that you're given. They ask for your 'given name.' They'll ask for that in the court system as well. What is your given name? even though if you read on in that book, you and your deity knows your real name. In other words, it's up for you to choose it, because if you give it away to others they have power over you. You're now a corporate entity and they speak your name and they own you. It all goes back to the ancient, ancient times of the Middle East, still used today and it's the greatest con ever committed because technically you can call yourself whatever you want to be called; and why not, if you're a sovereign entity? I've been called lots of things in my life and I don't mind any of them.

Anyway, getting back to what I was talking about, most folk literally accept the world as it's presented to them. They don't question the power structures around them, even in their local areas. They go through world changes without really questioning at all in fact, just like China being the mass producer for the planet using the same factories, the same corporations that used to be based in your countries, corporations that you helped build up, because they all get bailouts every so often from your tax money, you see.

Did you know that under the GATT treaty that sent them all off to China, you the taxpayer of North America guaranteed not only the paying for the shipment of those factories over and the building of factories in China for those corporations but you also guaranteed that you'd pay all losses until they got up and producing and making a profit. Wasn't that nice of you? I'm sure our local politician consulted you on that.

See that's what we're here for. We are economic units. We are the mass-man. We are in the age of totality: total war, total economy, total everything. They don't tolerate you as an individual. You have a purpose and that's to serve the world state. Go into the writings of Cecil Rhodes, who was a front-man sent out from Oxford University, who had this big scheme – the last part of this scheme was hatched and Dean Ruskin his mentor, who talked about world governments and how Britain would initially spearhead the project to bring the world together under Free Trade, simply reiterating what John Dee had said centuries before him in

London. Cecil Rhodes, his part of the job was to go off to mainly Africa and claim all the diamonds and gold and so on for his masters. The world's resources, that's what they were after.

However, it didn't stop at Rhodes. The United States had their own boys doing the same thing because they all belonged to the same club. It was understood by Cecil Rhodes and many of the coterie around him that eventually Britain would have to give the power over or “pass the torch,” as they called it themselves, to the United States because they'd have more manpower and a bigger tax base to fight all the wars they'd have to go through to bring a global system together. Especially the global system which they had planned.

Dean Ruskin was given a high chair at Oxford University. As I say, he was the mentor not only for Rhodes but for other ones too. The whole Lord Milner campaign, the Round Table Society that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Foundation became the nucleus for the United Nations, but, prior to that, they became a nucleus for the League of Nations during World War I. That's what it's all about, long-term planning and we the little guys at the bottom you see were taught to be impatient, to want things quickly, therefore we can't imagine people working centuries ahead. It's just like when they brought people into the Americas, and the big bankers knew and the governments they knew that you'd clear the land. You would do all the hard work. You'd create real estate out of basically hard heavy bush, swaps and so on and they knew that two or three generations down the road, when you've created all this, they could take it from you through government legislation, taxation et cetera. That's how it works. That's how it works and they knew at the top they could pass all of that on to their grandchildren after they have taken it all off you again.

They wrote about this in the 1800’s. They wrote about this in the 1900’s and they're still writing about today in books which gather dust in the libraries and no one wants to read. It's not thrilling. They're not terribly sexy and there's not much real violence except for a few wars here and there. Back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just dispelling some of the illusions that have been cast over us since birth. Before I get sidetracked here, I'd like to mention that you should look into a website called Parallel Normal.com. Parallel Normal is run by Mark Baard who is a professional reporter. I think he works with the Boston Globe as well, but he put his own website up and Mark is one of the few reporters that tries to get through to the public things that are really happening. He doesn't cover it. He doesn’t smear it. He doesn't dress it up so that you'll pass by it with a glance. He'll tell you what's happening and in this particular issue in Parallel Normal.com he's got September 7th, 2007:

"CITO: A New Global Police Force"

There's a picture beneath that it's says:

"John Edwards wants a one world anti-terrorism agency preaching the gospel of globalism. U.S. presidential candidate John Edwards today told an audience at Pace University in New York that he wants to create a global police force to chase after terrorists."

Now of course he's a front man for it. None of these guys decide these things by themselves. That's impossible in this day and age you see.

"He’s calling it the Counterterrorism and Intelligence Treaty Organization, or CITO. Under CITO, international intelligence and national security teams “will launch targeted missions to root out and shut

down terrorist cells," Edwards said. Sovereign nations that resist CITO will be met with force."

In other words, they'll go to war.

" Sovereign nations that resist CITO will be met with force. Those nations who refuse to join…

In other words, if you don't join the gang you'll "be called out before the world," Edwards said.

They call them "rogue nations," nations that don't want to join the big world empire. You'll notice in the Star Trek episodes anyone who wouldn't join this free trade of space – there's always a bad guy and nasty people, ugly looking characters. It's the same demonization that's going to be used for anyone who doesn't want to go into the big world gang. Mr. John Edwards is preaching for this one-world anti-terrorism agency, which is just another huge arm of terror because they will create terror as they send the storm troupers in. Remember folks, when anything is put on the books that gives you a reason and there's always a good reason, a plausible reason, but there's always the real reason which you're never told about at the time because anything, as you maybe have noticed in your lifetime, the wording under law can expand to include anything at all. Anything they wish it to be in fact. They're already trying to get "mail terrorists." People who put out their little blogspots et cetera on the internet – classed as terrorists. I'm sure I'm a "verbal terrorist." I say what I think and that's a no-no in this day and age. I'm not a "team player" you see.

Do you know where that team player stuff all came from? –All that training exercise throughout the corporate world?

It was all borrowed from the military. That's where it came from and they thought they'd bring it into the corporate world to train the citizenry to be team players and eventually all the corporations merge and you become one big team and that's how everything is done. Everything works in tandem bringing us all the same ending. Nothing happens by chance in this system.

They created the New Age movement to get everybody thinking as we're all one, we are the world, we are the children – sung by adults. If adults want to be children, you'd be treated like children and that's the message behind that one. John Edwards is on the picture. You see his photograph there talking to a bunch of people trying to do his little satanic sign – his Masonic sign to the crowd with the two horns and being very trendy in doing so and wearing jeans, so it's mainly a student audience he's obviously preaching to. These guys are chameleons. They dress for the occasion and they please the particular mob that they're addressing by trying to look like them and even use their language. They have specialists for the speeches that concentrate on students and trendy words.

They have other scriptwriters who write the scripts for those that they meet at the Hilton Hotel. That's how it done. Chameleons, actors really, and if you go into the history of psychopathy you'll find that under Henderson and Gillespie's textbooks from the '70's, the studies they've done on psychopathy show and they actually classified them as such, that actors and politicians came under a particular degree of psychopathy. They both had attention-seeking personalities and could not handle frustration, very intolerant, little prima donnas. They couldn't get their way but they were very good actors. You should check into it and find out why people gravitate towards certain positions. There's always a reason. Always a reason, whether it's police or anything else, there's a reason those particular people go to those particular kinds of jobs.

Mark Baard the reporter who puts out his own website, this one, ParallelNormal.com, is taking a risk by doing so, I'm sure, as anyone else will if they come out and try to tell the public what is actually happening. It's not so much trying to tell the public as trying to stimulate them to think and understand what they're reading and give some kind of concern, because you see, if you're not in charge of your life, if you're not participating in destiny, then someone else will create it for you. That's how it's run for the bulk of the populace. It's not just you who are concerned here. It's your children too. It's for those to come. It for those are young at the moment who are growing up into this rapidly changing planned society. Even the music they're going to hear in 10 years is already planned. I can guarantee you that. Even the dancing and the styles and fashions and so on it's already planned. It was the same in the past.

You always suit those particular industries for the culture you want to create. Read the ancient Greek

authors, the philosophers. They wrote about it then in their day and nothing has really changed. It's just more of it today. Every tyrant in history would salivate at the thought of the ability to have an entire continent watching and hearing the same news at the same time by television, get the same propaganda daily. They're downloaded daily with their programming, our reality, and it used to take incredible propaganda and food, work and people going to doors and making speeches in the street to get anywhere near that. We're all getting the same downloading per day by the regular established media – the ones who come between the elite and peddle their wares down to us at the bottom. That's why they are the media. They are in the middle.

We live by statistics in this world as well. Everything comes down to statistics. The future we're told depends on statistics and they feed the statistics of all your kinds of likes and dislikes and human behavior and preferences and all the rest of it into computers and let the computers decide what to do with it, where we would go with it. They would let the computer make the decision and that's why, when you give everything to a computer that is not a human to make decisions for you, you end up with dysfunction all around you; and yet the ones at the top will try and make it work no matter how ludicrous it becomes. We saw that with the trends they used in the Soviet Union. The Soviet Union was never ever meant to free the ordinary person, the working person. They collectivized the ordinary person and annihilated individualism. You can't be a part of a completely submerged in the collective and be an individual at the same time because the mob mentality will not allow it.

If you look different, dress differently, use different slogans (or no slogans at all) they will turn on you. That's how tribalism basically works, and the ones at the top are experts with archives of history on culture creation and they know how tribalism works. They can pull anything out of the hat and make it work again. Plato said in his day that anything that humans had been made to do in the past by the dominant minority, the guardian class, could be brought back again at any time if you followed the right formula of introduction; and that is so true, so true. Unfortunately, so true.

When you think of music, music itself, if the human brain hasn't changed by itself, then the child of today should be just as fascinated as a teenager in the time of Strauss or Mozart or someone else, but they're not. They're only brought in to accept the music that's put directly to them to make you think that you're special and this is their generation's music, written by old people who are professionals on the whole, but they never clue into this. It doesn't matter what they make of the music, the people will accept it if there's enough propaganda pushed into a specific age and all the other children go along with it. The person who doesn't actually like it would never dare say so. They adopt it subconsciously and act it out subconsciously and, as I say, it won't be too long before you find – we already have the old "rockers" going into homes with dementia and they play music from the '60s and '70s for them. One day you'll see people going in there and trying to dance to rap music and that's their generation. This has been brainwashed into them.

Just today on the way out of town I stopped to pick up a coffee and a car was bouncing along beside me with massive speakers in it and the boom, boom, booming was heard miles away and the guy sitting in the driver's seat hyped as could be and the stuff that was playing was just utter gibberish, but he didn't know that because he thought it was meant for his age group and so he's trendy, being part of his age group. He's being part of the mass. He's not being an individual. If you asked him what he was doing, he'd tell you he was being individualistic. That's the wrong age for individualism. It doesn't happen that way. Adolescents and teenagers want to conform, and the ones at the top know that, and as they're seeking their identity, they always give you one. That's why you all end up doing the same thing, looking the same way, dressing the same way and behaving the same way. The little terms that you come out with come from dramas that are put on television for you, like the "Degrassi High" and so on. That's how you introduce neologisms, new words and new phrases into the language. They adopt it very quickly by mimicry, as Charles Galton Darwin says, and that is a trick to submerge the individual: by overloading them with lots of new words and phrases which they'd adopt and they'd mimic. They mimic the behavior.

There is nothing new under the sun in all of this. It's just that this stuff I'm telling about is not taught at school. It's not taught at school because school was not set-up to teach you how to think and how to see or hear. School was set-up as a standardized system to standardize people into a particular reality for a particular purpose, and that was to be a good producer and taxpayer who would obey all laws that were given to you. Read the speeches of Webster. He was a master orator of the U.S. In there you'll find him

talking about the school system that they were setting up in the 1800's. He will tell you that it was being done to ensure that it would create a system of well-behaved ordered obedient people. That's what the education system was being set-up for and it wasn't any different anywhere else in Europe. They all did it the same way and particular people went around all the schools internationally to make sure they were set-up that way. They were paid by the big bankers who already ran all those countries and the economists know they must standardize everything, especially the behavior of people, in order to collect all their debts down the road. That's the world we live in. It's a world inside the matrix. Most people, allegorically shown, are still in that case with tubes and so on and they're dreaming it all. They're dreaming they're at work. They're dreaming they're doing this or that. That's what it symbolized, that you're really a battery – a battery that gives off energy that is then used by the system, all allegorical form of a reality. That's where we are. We are work units, producers and consumers.

We have a sham in society of how we care about the unfortunate people who are sick, crippled or elderly even, and you can tell how a caring society cares by the standard of living in which they live; and at the bottom, it's thoroughly monstrous.

You're only of value when you're producing and consuming and paying taxes. That's your purpose in the system and if you don't do any of that you'll see how quickly the system will come down on you like a huge hammer and you'll be a non-person with no rights whatsoever. No rights to anything.

They will bring in euthanasia, as you saw in the movie "Soylent Green", when you hit a certain age and they can condition the people that that will be normal to do so, to walk into a clinic at a certain age and say "yeah, I've had a good life. I've lived a long life. It's time to go and make room." That can be persuaded into people through repetitive propaganda by the right sources and also by educating the children. Look into the book "Toward A New Civilization" by Mikhail Gorbachev, where he in that book tells you he is an atheist and yet in the next chapter he tells you he and others are creating a new religion for the world based on earth worship and it must be so because everyone will serve the planet, you see. The one thing he doesn't tell you is who will be the masters that you serve, because there must be efficiency and a hierarchy doesn't deny that of course. He just doesn't mention it. The hierarchy already exists and it's the same offspring of the same ones who ran the world for a long, long, long time. We live in a fool's paradise of gluttony and thrills and fast thrills and very short memories – memories which are becoming shorter all the time. It's farcical to see all the sides that pretend they're working for you and opposing all this and even trying to bring back Marxism.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Sorry about the last break. I didn't hear any music coming and that's what happens when you're live, but that's just the way it is. At least we are live and we're not repeating or miming here. I was just saying before the break that Marxism cannot be revived, even by those who pretend and are paid to do so, because today you have a super abundance of cheap goods, whereas even youngsters who are unemployed can get a hold of them, and that's intentional for a short time, so even Marxism as I say has lost any appeal and it could never be revived, so why support those groups?

I think we have Robby in Missouri on the line. Are you there, Robby?

Robby: Yes, I am, Alan.

Alan: Yes. Go ahead.

Robby: I must be out of step with the transmission. Okay, I'll shut it off so I can concentrate. I really appreciate talking to you. I would say to anybody that's listening I've thoroughly enjoyed your books and I think reading them – I've read them several times and I get something more each time I go through it. It is a deprogramming. I hope it takes a little while. The Missouri mules are kind of slow so that's what I'm experiencing.

Alan: Yes. It kicks you in each time you read them into a higher understanding, until your mind hopefully starts working as it should be.

Robby: Okay. Could you address a little bit about our Creator? My personal belief at this point was from Christian background and I'm an ex-Mason and I fully appreciate the satanic idea as an explanation for this web that we're enmeshed in now that this John Daniels, I think you know from "Scarlet and the Beast", he made the argument in his book that the first secret society was created in the Garden of Eden, which is a couple of different metaphors but I can appreciate it going back that far in intricately webbed into everything. Then I'd also just real quick congratulate you on the psycho-pathocracy insight that you're developing. The Barnes Review just had an article on psychopathy and history and a paradigm shift. The great leaders, aggressive leaders, all of these descriptions you read of people when you say that's anti-social psychopath and operation. Okay, I'll get off and listen. I really appreciate it, Alan.

Alan: As far as Creator goes, you see belief is where you met unverifiable experience. That's why it's called a belief. However, remember that the rulebook is given to you in every religion. It's the same rulebook that the kingdom of heaven is in you, and so is the kingdom of hell. Which one will you choose is the big decision, because you can manifest either in your life and around you. That's what it means. That's what it really means.

That's about it for today. We're up against the time. The clock is running out here and I'll be back again on Monday with Cutting Through the Matrix. For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 10, 2007 (#10)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 10, 2007:
"DOMINANT MINORITY
AND
PASSIVE MAJORITY VERSUS SENTIENT MINORITY"
© Alan Watt September 10, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 10th, 2007. For those who are newcomers to the show, please check in to cuttingthroughthematrix.com my website and for European listeners they can download transcripts in their own tongues at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

It's funny watching the world go round and round like a big circus with all the politicians doing their grandstanding and going through routines which were invented long ago; routines which work with the public because the public like to hear promises from fathers or big brother. Something for nothing, they hope, even though they're paying through the nose for everything, through their taxes, they still think they're going to get something for nothing. If it's free they'll come, and that's happened of course with the free flu shots. When they first started to advertise them, we saw on the television rows of seniors lining up for their free flu shots and having fights when they're waiting in the queue because they're all terrified they'd run out of shots before it was their turn. That's how fast this little veneer of civilization can crumble.

We are in a circus and the circus is the matrix. It's a big stage play with politicians being picked, long before you've even heard their names, to fulfill a role and act a part to the public. "All the world is a stage and they are but the players" has been said before. The public of course is also participating in the stage play because they must pretend to believe it all and even get so far as to try and convince their friends and families to believe in it too. People argue over such things as politics, never knowing that the whole thing is just a scam because we have no freedoms as we have been brainwashed to believe in. We have just a certain range of movements before we're hauled in back to the center. Most people never get far enough from the center to find out there's actual barriers out there, but when they try, people appear suddenly they'd never seen before to usher them back in, or else. That's the system. It's very rigid and most people are oblivious to it because they're all playing inside the big circle.

We see this with people like John Edwards, who is campaigning at the moment, who's got a face for every type of group he's addressing and he has a scriptwriter also specializing in every group, so they know what script to write for the teenagers, students, for the adults and the middle-aged and the very elderly. A different script for every type and he will tell them what they want to hear – very old technique.

This is from the Associated Press, The Sun, September 2nd and I'll read this, this little spiel that he gave out recently on September 2nd to a crowd, I think it was in Iowa. Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the farce we see every few years with the politicians doing their campaigning, their little acting part to get into the bigger house. I don't know if it's the same in the United States, but you find in all western countries including Canada, if a politician can get in for five years they get a lifelong pension and that's not a bad deal is it? Good work if you can get it. They get full benefits. They get an indexed-related pension for the rest of their lives, so if the cost of living goes up they get that going up too, and it's no wonder you see it attracts certain types of personalities into it. You can't really get honest people going in.

Getting back to Mr. Edwards, who is a good study in the personality of the politician with his promises. This speech he gave in Tipton, Iowa he said it requires – this is about health care. He wants to make it universal but mandatory for everyone in the U.S. to be covered.

"It requires that everybody be covered. It requires that everybody get preventative care."

Very important you understand what he's saying here, preventative care. That means that you're going to be bossed around by various experts, measured and weighed and examined whenever they say you must be. That's what that means. Here's what he told a crowd sitting in lawn chairs in front of the Cedar County Courthouse.

"If you're going to be in the system, you can't choose not to go to the doctor for 20 years."

Now the thing is you see we're all in the system. We haven't been given a choice not to be in the system. You were born into the system.

He continues:

"You have to go in and be checked and make sure that you are OK." He noted, for example, that women would be required to have regular mammograms in an effort to find and treat "the first trace of problem." Edwards and his wife, Elizabeth, announced earlier this year that her breast cancer had returned and spread."

Alan: Now you can bet your bottom dollar his wife has been checked probably every few months for many, many years and it didn't stop this from happening to her. That's what they've also found in studies in Canada and other countries, but they keep doing it because it's a big business. It also trains the public to obey and come in and be terrified they're always going to find something, even though you might get the cancer a month after the test.

"Edwards said his mandatory health care plan would cover preventive, chronic and long-term health care. The plan would include mental health..."

Alan: Now listen to this.

"...it would mental health care as well as dental and vision coverage for all Americans."

Alan: Now remember you've got to really analyze the wording because these characters who write the scripts are often lawyers and there's another meaning behind it, because we know they want to give everyone psychological examination on an annual basis, don't they?

"The whole idea is a continuum of health care basically from birth to death he said."

Alan: That was what they called socialism, an expertly run society from cradle to grave.

"The former North Carolina senator said all presidential candidates..."

Alan: Talking about health care.

"...ought to be asked one question. Does you plan cover every single American because if it doesn't it should be made to explain what child, what woman what man in America is not worthy of health care he said."

Alan: They really cared up until now, right?

"Because in my view everybody is worth health care. Edwards said his plan would cost up to $120 billion a year, a cost he proposes covering by ending President Bush's tax cuts to people who make more than $200,000 per year.

When they brought in the income tax—the temporary tax that you now have intergenerationally, it's permanent—they said the same thing then. It would only affect the rich who would pay taxes. It's the same in Britain when they brought up the War Tax, which sort of stuck to the public ever since. It doesn't die away. Once again, you're being conned and lied to because the rich never have themselves taxed. There's always a loophole put in there. This was found out, for instance, when the royal family had admitted, only because there were some hounds on their tail to try and find the history of all the royalty that has been kept and supported by the British public, and they found that Prince Philip that came from Greece, who married the Queen, had about 80 members of the family he brought over and they were all getting about a million pounds per year at that time. That was a lot of money back then, and the public demanded of course that they either support themselves or do something for the money and so the Queen proposed to have herself taxed as she was given massive grants from the government.

The “Man Alive” program then did a little documentary on this very topic, and lo and behold, they went to the auditors that did the Queen's taxation and they couldn't get past the gate, and all the Queen's money and all the Queen's men simply worked through the Cayman Islands and all kinds of islands far away and tropical. They always build in a loophole to it and at least Elton John at the time spoke on behalf of them and said “they always make loopholes for we the wealthy” he said. “We never suffer.” This nonsense that those over $200,000 per year will pay for all the health care costs is absolute bunkum.

The real reason is to get you all into this expertly run society, a society where they're going to decide whether they need you in the first place or you'll be aborted. A society where they want to have certain genetic types coming up – the preferable types, not the “unpreferable” types, all the “bad” types. They want to bring psychologists into it and genealogists into it, and they want to go through your hair for lice, and they want to weigh you to see if you're too heavy and make you exercise and put you on special diets. This is the “new freedom.” The new freedom they call it. When we hear terms like "new freedom”, you better realize that they're redefining what freedom means. They never waste words, these characters, because as I say they're lawyers and lawyers study words, that's their job, and how to get around things by the use of

words as well, and how to deceive by the use of words.

It's no coincidence that LAWYER is awful close to a LIAR, isn't it? So there you go. It doesn't matter whether it's Hillary or one of the other ones that pushes for this. This is the mandate, to get everyone run by specialists from cradle to grave.

Britain was way ahead of this before any other country, and even when I went to school they used to bring in the health authorities that would lock the door in the classroom. They'd go through your hair and weigh you and measure you for your height. Then they'd bring dentists in that would sit there and poke holes through your teeth and say you had cavities after they almost wrenched their whole weight down through your molars with these pointed spikes, and you had no say in the matter whatsoever. Then they came in with inoculations and locked the door and made you take all that too. You see that's the new freedom that we got in Britain. Now it's to be spread to the world. Isn't that nice?

We really are a bunch of schmucks, a real bunch of schmucks because whatever these characters propose to the public and the public go for it always, you see, if it's free, it's against what you think it is. It's not for the same purpose because they sell something for a GOOD REASON but there's always a REAL REASON and you're never given the real reason until it's too late. That's the bottom line, so here they go with a circus and that's all politics is, a circus with front men given their lines who do their acting and do public relations shots and pose for the cameras, shaking hands and all that kind of stuff, and they go through this routine every few years.

You'd think we'd be sick of this by now. You'd think we'd be sick of being taken as suckers, time after time, because you never hear about the big, big agenda from these guys at election time. They never talk about the fact your factories are all across in China and that these same guys and their fathers in politics were the guys who set all that up to happen.

They don't talk about the unification of the Americas when they're running for office, do they?

They didn't do that in Britain either, or any other European country when they were merging those countries into the European Union. Same technique, same cons and what's even more amazing you see is the public don't think to ask the obvious questions, because you see they have all these party followers that do it all for you, don't they? They're supposed to do all the questioning for you but they don't. They only talk about health care and social security and all this kind of stuff or subsidies.

Socialism works because the vast majority of the general public are children. Governments in ancient times had no qualms about discussing this fact that those who follow and do what they're told are basically children. Children don't want the responsibility of guiding their own lives and planning their own lives. It's too uncertain for them. They want reassurance and so they get all these lies from the guys at the top, who have no amount of lies they can tell you to make you happy and feel good so you can continue allowing them to make all the big decisions for you. Since they do make all the big decisions for you, you literally have no say in the outcome.

We haven't seen national referendums on the unification of the Americas. It hasn't happened, but it's underway. It's already a done deal. It's a done deal. It was a done deal before the last signing of the last agreement. It was a done deal before I was born because the Council on Foreign Relations wrote about it back in the '40's and '50's and '60's and '70's and '80's and '90's that this was the agenda, but then, the general public don't like the bad news, do they? They want to live in Hollywood fiction rather than in reality. They don't want to look at the negative. They want to look at the positive, and the positive is wish fulfillment. If we just wish about it, it will become all better, just like daddy taking that skinned knee, kissing it and it's all better. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed

Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is, many levels of it indeed. Most people are still down in the bottom stuck on the floor. Some are just raised above the floor trying to get something back which they never had, and others are floating near the top of the ceiling looking for the next level.

Here's an article that came out which is appropriate for every country because we've been international for a long time. This is from The Guardian Unlimited from James Orr.

It says:

"Judge wants everyone in UK on DNA database. "
Wednesday, September 5th, 2007.

"The entire UK population and every visitor to Britain should be put on the national DNA database, a top judge said today. Lord Justice Sedley, one of England's most experienced appeal court judges, described the country's current system as "indefensible". We have a situation where if you happen to have been in the hands of the police, then your DNA is on permanent record. If you haven't, it isn't ... that's broadly the picture," Sir Stephen Sedley told the BBC. It also means that a great many people who are walking the streets, and whose DNA would show them guilty of crimes, go free. He said that expanding the existing database to cover the whole population had "serious but manageable implications. But he warned that putting everybody's DNA on file should be "for the absolutely rigorously restricted purpose of crime detection and prevention".

Alan: What a joke, isn't it? What a joke. They always have, again, a good reason, plausible reason but then there's a real reason.

"Britain's 12-year-old DNA database is the largest of any country in the world..."

Alan: That's because it's the most democratic country in the world.

"...growing by 30,000 samples a month. According to the Home Office website, 5.2% of the UK population is on the database, compared with 0.5% in the US. The data is taken from criminal suspects..."

Alan: Suspects now. That's not people who are guilty of crimes.

"...or scenes of crime and there are currently 4 million profiles held under the Criminal Justice and Police Act 2001. Police are permitted to retain DNA samples from anyone charged with a crime. Previously, samples and fingerprints taken from those found not guilty, or those who had their charge dropped, had to be destroyed. Today, Shami Chakrabarti, the director of the human rights organisation Liberty, warned against potential changes to how and when British authorities collected DNA data. The DNA debate reveals just how casual some people have become about the value of personal privacy, she said. A database of those convicted of sexual and violent crime is a perfectly sensible crime fighting measure."

Alan: Is it really? Is it really, folks? See, they always waylay you of the rights or wrongs of it by giving you a something partially plausible.

"A database of every man, woman and child in the country is a chilling proposal, ripe for indignity, error and abuse." Home Office spokeswoman said the government had no plans to introduce a universal compulsory, or voluntary, national DNA database."

Alan: That's contrary to what they just said.

"However, the department is currently undertaking a review of the Police and Criminal Evidence Act (Pace)..."

Alan: They love these names, PACE, P-A-C-E.

"...1984..."

"...which sets out the powers to take and retain biometric data. The DNA database has revolutionised the way the police can protect the public..."

Alan: Protect the public. There you go, “protect the public. “

"...through identifying offenders and securing more convictions," the spokeswoman said."

Alan: I love these spokespeople for the government – they are PR public relations departments who are lawyers, again, using carefully chosen words.

"It provides the police on average with around 3,500 matches each month. She said final proposals on the review were due to be published in spring next year and would "take account of the views received during the consultation as well as those of Lord Chief Justice Sedley". The Home Office minister Tony McNulty told BBC Radio 4's Today programme today: "I think we are broadly sympathetic to the thrust of what he [the judge] has said."

Alan: The Home Office is the Department of Homeland Security for Britain. They call it the Home Office in the UK.

"I have said that myself in the past, that there is a real logic and cohesion to the point that says, 'Well, put everybody on'. But I think he probably does underestimate the practicalities, logistics and huge civil liberties and ethics issue around that. There is no government plans to go to a compulsory database now or in the foreseeable future."

Alan: Now that's an utter lie because for the last 20 years they've been taking extra vials of blood from everybody who goes to a clinic for any possible problem and it's been going into a DNA database. Canada did the same thing because four years ago they showed us a brand new building built in Montreal for the police of Canada, the RCMP, and it was all robotic arms coming down taking out dozens and dozens of samples every fraction of a second. They could handle the whole country and they tired to tell the public this multimillion-dollar facility was for the occasional hardened criminal. We're such idiots, aren't we? The way it's sold to us is just incredible, how we swallow this utter tripe time after time and deny our one sensibilities. Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to continue with this article it says:

"Responding to Lord Sedley's comments, the Liberal Democrat home affairs spokesman, Nick Clegg, said: "Whilst his total disregard for concerns about privacy and civil liberties is misplaced, at least he has the honesty to put forward a suggestion for a universal DNA database. This contrasts with the government's cloak and dagger strategy of creating a universal database behind the backs of the British people."

Alan: Now they wouldn't do that of course – the same people who unified Britain with Europe and lied to them for 40 years while doing so, of course they wouldn't lie to you about this now would they?

"The information commissioner, Richard Thomas, told Today..."

Alan: I guess that's the name of the paper.

"...I think we have to think very long and very hard before going down the road of a universal DNA database. There are some risks involved. This approach can be really intrusive, it raises really fundamental questions about how much the state or the police knows about each of us."

The fact is they know pretty well everything but not enough, you see. They cannot have a safe society, if you understand how police are trained and the whole idea of law enforcement and that's what it's called "enforcement" is used, it goes right down to predictability. For safety, every single individual must be completely understood and they must be very predictable, therefore all information on you is completely necessary. It has no option but to go this route. This has been taught this way for many years now. It's interesting as well, you take DNA and you take the soros, like George Soros, you know that means really serpent or flying dragon in Greek. You put DNA with soros and you've got dinosaurs, so maybe we're all going the same way as dinosaur. Maybe that's the whole point of DNA.

There's also a report that came in that Air France is going to try biometric boarding cards.

It says:

"French airline Air France said Wednesday it planned to trial biometric boarding passes that will allow passengers to be fast-tracked through airports using scan of their fingerprints."

Alan: It's also doing the iris scan too.

"Passengers who volunteer to take part in the pilot scheme, from end 2007, will be asked to load a digital record of their index print onto an individual chip card, Air France officials told a press conference."

Alan: Now the reason I'm reading these things is because whatever happens in one country is already underway in every country. That's the point of it. We've got to stop thinking that these are local laws or national laws over there. These are international laws because every country in the west that signed an agreement under NATO and also under the anti-terrorism laws put all of this basically "on the board." They all have the same agenda because it is the one agenda and every country in the west is in on it.

It says here:

"Using scanners and dedicated check-in lanes, biometric card holders will be able to print out their own boarding pass and board the plane via an electronic gate that checks the match between their fingerprint and the one on the card. The scheme will initially be trialled for two months among 1,000 Air France staff on the Paris-Amsterdam service, to be extended to 2,000 frequent flyers on the same route. If the tests are successful, the biometric cards will be offered to between 10 and 15 percent of Air France customers, either as a frequent flyer perk..."

Alan: See, that's how they do it.

"...or a paying premium which could also be used to control access to rental cars or hotel rooms."

The same trick that they used in the stores to get you all to use the cashless society, when they offered you a store card. The same idea. If you don't use a store card in a grocery store stop, they penalize you by charging you extra. That's what it is. They're not really giving those with the card a discount. They're really just charging the ones who don't use the card, they want to use cash, they're charging them extra. This is a simple Pavlovian training of punishment and reward. Very, very simple and it's amazing how cash works with people so easily. They'll save a few pennies here and there and allow the government to know everything that they've purchased, including what they eat and their little likes are and so on. They don't seem to mind that and that's how far down society has gone in a span of 20 years, because at one time people wouldn't even answer questionnaires or any polls that came around. They were paranoid of them and rightfully so, because people fought wars in the past for privacy, for complete privacy. Whatever you did within your own home in your realm that didn't offend anyone else or hurt anyone else was okay, but not anymore. The government wants to know everything you're doing, buying, eating and all the rest of it.

This is “total quality management” here. That's what it is. How many people have you heard in your own lives who say, “I don't mind. I have nothing to hide.” Well those guys you see have lost their ability for survival, because the right to privacy is a natural instinct for personal survival. The happy slaves, on the other hand, will go along with anything and they don't care who has any information on them, as long as they can play in their own little circle on the end of that piece of string that goes round and round the pole. That's what they really are.

Most folk unfortunately as we all know are gone, so those who are awake have two problems. They have the elite to contend with, knowing what all the con games are, where they're heading and all the rest of it, but they also have the vast majority of the population going along with it too, so you have to contend with the land of the dead. That's what it meant in all ages, because most people are never truly conscious throughout their whole lives, in any age, and that's a fact, folks. That is a fact. They might be nice people. They might say and do the things that you do, but really, they're not conscious. You find that out when they end up taking all these cards and all the perks that are offered to them, but they're not conscious, and that they don't care – that's what stuns you the most. They really don't care.

Yes, you do have the elite with their agenda and all the think tanks they use. You have all the forces that are geared up to be used shortly on the public when chaos is planned to occur, and you've got the vast majority of the public who will be used under “democracy” to force you, the minority, along with them. That's why they chose democracy. It's not mob rule. It's just that the elite can count on the mob to do what they're told; and for those who don't do what they're told, they'll say “what's wrong with you? No one else is complaining.” That's how democracy works.

This was explained thousands of years ago by philosophers in Greece. You should also checkout the history of ancient China because ancient China had tried out communism, socialism, fascism, dictatorships 3,000 years ago and recorded all of it and how it worked and how they introduced it to the people and how they changed it into the next phase and so on. There's nothing new under the sun because all of the isms are formulas; formulas which work because nothing on the planet has been so well studied as man himself. People in all ages will react the same way to the same stimuli and can be made to do the same things if the right formula is introduced in the proper sequence. That's how simple it is. Read Plato's Republic. Read other philosophers too of ancient Greece and you'll realize they knew all this stuff then.

This science is taught to an elite crowd in all countries. The science of “governance” they call it, as opposed to government. The best-governed people are those who really don't know they're being forced along a certain route. They think it's all evolving naturally and that they have something to do with it. That's the best form of government, and the best slave they can have is the one who doesn’t know he or she is a slave. To get people to go along with a particular agenda you must come from a particular tangent that the average person with the logic they use would never see coming.

When you want to reduce a population you must create a problem of population or unwanted children, therefore you actually create promiscuity and push it. The unwanted children come along, the abortions are demanded, you start reducing the population. You dehumanize the public. That's how you do it. You push the very thing that you're targeting and telling them that you're going to free them up by giving them all these new rights and freedoms. That's how you do it. Joe Average doesn't realize that. He thinks everything

is happening for his or her benefit, never realizing there are very clever minds, very intelligent minds with masses of documentation and all these formulas that will get you to do what they want you to do.

How many people have already fallen for the free nonsense? The free flu shots. The free this. The free that?

In Canada the IDA Grocery store was giving out free flu shots with every $10 worth of groceries. The thing is you could have walked in any clinic and got it for free anyway without buying the groceries. Everybody gets in on the act. That's how it's done. They promote it. I've talked to so many people especially the elderly who took these shots and came down with not only the flu but also pneumonias. One classic example was of a guy I know and his mother ended up in the hospital. He warned her not to take it and she ended up in intensive care. When she was recovering, he went to see her and says, “I guess you won't be taking that shot again,” and she said, “well I don't know.” There's some people you just can't help because they can't believe for an instant that all these people who are supposed to be there, these angels of mercy are there, they couldn't do anything nasty to them, and so they'll do it again. They never learn. That's the power of conditioning and pretty well everyone in the system in which we live has accepted the world as it's been presented or downloaded into them through masses of propaganda; masses of fictional propaganda, dramas and movies. They know themselves if they do start to question one part of this matrix it might unravel the whole reality they've come to believe in. Most people can't do that and won't do that. That's also a decision they have come to.

Most of the phone calls I get are from people who have a hard time waking up the people around them. They always start with a wife or a husband or a brother or a sister and they spend so much energy trying to deprogram them and make them see sense. What I try to tell them to do is don't waste your energy on those who have decided—and it is a decision—to remain in the land of the dead. That is a choice that they have made and you have to respect that choice. No one could possibly ever say they didn't know. They don't know all the details but they can't say they didn't know what was happening. They chose not to know all the rest of it. Respect that choice and save yourself some heartache and look for those who are trying to learn and who are asking questions, and feed them the information gradually and carefully, then you'll get a sense of accomplishment instead of frustration to try to save those who are nearest and dearest to you.

They say that “birds of a feather flock together” and that's very true. Humanity is a gregarious creature. It likes to form groups and organizations that it joins, because that's what it wants its world view to be. They want sameness. They want uniformity, one form, whether they're coming from the left, the right, the top or the bottom or from the diagonal. They still want everyone in their group to look, be, dress and speak the same as they do. That's the sad fact of humanity. They'd rather be in large groups rather than be individuals. In fact, groups can't really tolerate individualism at all. Even those who think they're rebelling against a system, or even those in the gender wars who joined their group, have just lost their individuality by doing so. Now they'll be used for political purposes and they'll never really fathom out the bottom of it for themselves. Every group is used because it's far easier, according to Arnold Toynbee and others who were masters at this whole technique, it's far easier to control vast groups of people than the occasional individual that thinks.

We have one crack at the world—and you're in it right now. You have to use it for the best purposes you possibly can and be content with the fact that most people will use their life to simply play, enjoy themselves, allow someone else to be slaughtered somewhere else with their tax money; and that is their decision. For those in religion, they always hope that everyone gets their just rewards, but again, there's no proof that that happens, is there? Especially when you look at the elite and their genealogies, they go back for thousands of years, and how they intermarry down through the centuries, they marry power, wealth and keep it all in the families, and they seem to be doing pretty good. They don't seem to be suffering. They don't seem to be too worried either, so what you do in this life is important because you can change it for the future for those yet to come.

A sad comment on the world right now is that most people are so hedonistic they don't care about those who are young or those who are yet to be born. They really don't care, as long as they can get to a pensionable age and go fishing and put their feet up and die before the worst of the you know what hits the fan. That's the reality of most people, so I don't talk to most people. I talk to those who have something called "spirit." That's the animating force in them. They have something the others don't. In many, many

ancient holy books they mentioned it in many ways. Those “creatures of instinct” were those who simply were earth-bound. They loved the world, the things of the world, pleasure, fun, and they didn't want any big problems to deal with. Nothing really has changed along that way; but with some people, they have heart and compassion. You don't realize that compassion is a survival mechanism for everyone. When there's no compassion there, then a species is doomed, it can't survive, because whatever is knocking off those guys over yonder will eventually [come back to you].

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. Before the show is up, I should mention that I don't get paid for the shows that I do – never have from any of the radio or television shows. I do this because I feel I need to do it because I'm doing something that is right; and for those who wish to help me keep going, they can certainly donate money. Look into the website for those who don't have the books and CDs and DVDs I have for sale, look them up and put in an order. That keeps me going. That keeps me coming back with this information. Now it's not a ra, ra, cheerleading type of conversation I have because I leave the good endings and happy endings to Hollywood writers. That's what they've trained you all in. People always look for the happening ending. Meanwhile, they do nothing to help it come about. They expect someone else to do it for them. The reason I do speak out to those who can understand and who are looking and who are questioning is because it doesn't take a lot of people to at least sway the course we're on. That's how history has been thwarted in the past. The agenda would have been here long ago if the occasional people, the right people here and there hadn't deflected the agenda.

You've got to realize they wanted a global government at the end of World War I. They wrote about it at the top. Many lords in the British government and the establishment wrote that they need a world war to bring in global government and bring the public of all countries to their knees under a new scientific type of dictatorship. Of course, they are a “benevolent dictatorship” according to themselves. The psychopaths always rationalize what they do under benevolence.

The few always in all ages can deflect this. The side effect for the general bulk of the population is that they come through into a new society or a different way and at least keep their toys and their happiness and their customs et cetera, until the society becomes totally corrupted again and it's just a cycle we keep going through. Psychopaths in all countries, in all nations have run the world for a long, long time. They always get to the top by their very natures. They're addicted to power. They're attracted to it like a magnet and they go for it. That’s why we get the same M.O. [modus operandi] all down through history of totalitarianism every step of the way. The problem today is we're at the very end of a phase of this that took centuries in the planning, by the way, to bring about; and so they have corralled most of the world's population into a mindset of compliance, passive compliance with everything. They've trained them not to participate in anything except the programs that they do encourage, like jogging in the streets in big, big crowds et cetera, but not to participate in the direction of society as such. It took training to make that happen and most of the public are quite content with it. They're content to be happy slaves.

So for those who are not, tune in again on Wednesday and we'll go further into this technique of mind control for the masses. From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Northern Ontario, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 12, 2007 (#11)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 12, 2007:
"RISE OF SCIENTIFIC TECHNOCRACY
SERVING DOMINANT MINORITY"
© Alan Watt September 12, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 12, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 12th, 2007. For newcomers, as always, look into in to cuttingthroughthematrix.com for more information. Many talks you can download for free on the histories of the various nations from ancient times to the present and how we got to where we are and where we're going. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the European site where you can get transcripts in the languages of Europe downloaded for free.

I try to give a different education to the general public than the one they've been given, because the one we've been given isn't simply sadly lacking in details and facts. It's deliberately made and presented for an obedient population. That's why all the relevant parts are removed from it. This has been happening for about 100 years. You'll find if you go back to the writings of John Dewey, who helped set-up the American educational system, you'll find that he said that all history must be altered so that different creeds and peoples and races that had conflicts in the past would forget them over time, when they removed their histories of the actual conflicts. This has been done on the whole, not completely but it's been pretty well eradicated; and if you ask a child at school today about 7, to 10 to 12 years old what World War II was about, if they actually even know about it, all they can tell you is that it was a war over territory between different nations. That's about all they're told. You can see how governments in all countries and oligarchies – it doesn't matter kind of government it is or what it calls itself, they're generally oligarchies. They use education in a scientific formula of indoctrination to turn out obedient citizens. That's the purpose of it and this isn't new. This has been going on for an awful long time.

We are told one reality, which we accept. Most people will accept it from birth onwards, never questioning it because their parents didn't question it either. It's presented in complete form to you when you're very young. We're not encouraged at school to ask questions. School is there for you to be downloaded into and you repeat the answers you're given for everything. You parrot the answers, and if you parrot the answers well enough you get a gold star at examination time, all you have to do really is remember what the teacher

has said and repeat them, and that's all they're asking for. They don't want people who actually think and question. In fact today if you ask too many questions especially if you're male you'll be put on some drug like Ritalin, which actually shrinks the brain, because they don't want people who have leadership qualities and who are a little extroverted to grow up into adults who could become really good leaders in times of stress and struggles within peoples. That's the formula, and this has been discussed at all levels of government and the management of governmental agencies in great detail. I'll be going into this when we come back from these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix back again. I'm talking about how education has been used since the general public were given education, very heavily from the very beginning in fact with a form of scientific technique of indoctrination. You've got to remember that in the 1800's the elite were terribly worried about free time for the working peoples, the vast bulk of the populous of Europe and the Americas too. America really didn't consist of just cowboys and Indians. It was also a country of factory towns. That's the real history of America, where very important, very wealthy people could start up a town and built it, owning everything in that town and bringing in the workers to work there, generally in mines of one kind or another. You had to do your shopping at the local store, which the boss owned as well, and you rented your home from the boss. The boss would also bring in a minister and you pay him as well. It was a little self-contained community and that was modeled after the types they had already all over Europe.

These industrial bosses became multi, multimillionaires, some billionaires in fact. They had meetings in the 1800's in Europe and they classed them then as global meetings, to do with the upcoming centuries and where they go from there. They talked about all the different theories that were coming along. Karl Marx of course was doing his communist stuff, although he was a small player. He was just a journalist that was picked to write the Manifesto. His name wasn't even on the first few issues. However, communism really was a dialectical approach stemming from London of all places, in a way to bring the peoples of the world together; because through conflict you always have compromise and of course you must create sides to get a conflict, so capitalism created what it called communism and funded the communists societies from the beginning, right through in fact, until the so-called Berlin Wall fell down. This is the amalgamation of the world through conflict and treaties et cetera.

The United Nations was set-up after the League of Nations in order to help bring this about. They decided to bring the whole world into a scientifically formed society and run society, a society run by experts, experts in everything and that they would bring children up from the cradle right through life and train them all the way that they could have no real opinions of their own. They would only be able to repeat the words of experts. This has been pretty successful if you look around you today, because when people meet in gatherings or social occasions, you'll find that their topics of conversation are right from magazines or newspapers or from the media. Whatever has been given to them, they don't generally have much thoughts of their own. That was decided as I say in the 1800's and the 1900's.

When you go into players like Bertrand Russell, very important character because he was put out in front as a spokesman for the big foundations in London, on behalf of the aristocracy of London and Europe, to which he belonged, he was a lord. He wrote a book called "The Impact of Science on Society" and in the book he tells you a lot of true things. Now if you read the book there are things in there which will upset you when you read them because he's very blunt, but he's also very honest about things. He doesn't put any cover

over the frailties of human nature, individually or collectively, and what he's really doing is giving you what the elite have always known through massive observation through many centuries, and that is how we're all manipulated and how we can be manipulated. What our weaknesses are and how they can be exploited to the full by those who understand them.

You'll find for instance on page 57 of this book, he talks about types of oligarchical governments and he says:

"In the first place, since the new oligarchs are the adherents of a certain creed..."

Alan: It's a belief.

"...and base their claim to exclusive power upon the rightness of this creed, their system depends essentially upon dogma: whoever questions the governmental dogma questions the moral authority of the government, and is therefore a rebel. While the oligarchy is still new, there are sure to be other creeds, held with equal conviction, which would seize the government if they could. Such rival creeds must be suppressed by force, since the principle of majority rule has been abandoned. It follows that there cannot be freedom of the press, freedom of discussion, or freedom of book publication. There must be an organ of government whose duty it is to pronounce as to what is orthodox ad to punish heresy."

Alan: Now if that's familiar to do with Homeland Security, it's no wonder because you see it's the same thing over and over again. We are under a form of totalitarianism and it's not just the U.S. or Canada. It's pretty well most of the world except for some countries in the Middle East, which are under attack right now.

"He also goes into the history of the Inquisition and shows that such an organ of government must inevitably become. In the normal pursuit of power, it will seek out more and more subtle heresies."

Alan: That's what we're finding now. They want to do psychological evaluations to see if you might have some hidden traits you don't know about yet. It's the same thing.

"The Church, as soon as it acquired political power, developed incredible refinements of dogma, and persecuted what to us appear microscopic deviations from the official creed. Exactly the same sort of thing happens in the modern States that confine political power to supporters of a certain doctrine. The completeness of the resulting control over opinion depends on various ways upon scientific technique."

Alan: A little term "scientific technique," it means so much because it's a vast science.

"Where all children go to school, and all schools are controlled by the government, the authorities can close the minds of the young to everything contrary to official orthodoxy. Printing is impossible without paper, and all paper belongs to the State. Broadcasting and the cinema are equally public monopolies. The only remaining possibility of unauthorized propaganda is by secret whispers from one individual to another. But this, in turn, is rendered appallingly dangerous by improvements in the art of spying. Children at school are taught that it is their duty to denounce their parents if they allow themselves or hear subversive utterances in the bosom of the family. No one can be sure that a man who seems to be his dearest friend will not denounce him to the police..."

Alan: That's what it's all coming around today with social surveillance in all the western countries. Now I think we've got Mark from Canada on the line. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: Hi Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Mark: I was just calling – being part of the generations and generations and I'm sorry this is a bit off topic. Knowing that we've all come from such an indoctrinated sort of tower from generation to generation to generation, it's hard sometimes – would you be able to speak a little on where the indoctrination ends and the actual human begins? I know it's a pretty broad question, but it seems like for myself personally I'm

constantly questioning the things that I even just think that I think I'm thinking naturally, but I'm never sure kind of what's actually the real person and what is just basically the stuff we've been downloaded with, and I'll just leave you with that. Thanks, Alan.

Alan: That's a good question because we don't have records because all histories remember are distorted and changed and sometimes completely thrown out, depending on the next regime that comes in, down through many, many centuries. We have very vague records of what was normal and when it was normal. All you can really say is that your main drives that you have and the milestones that you have in life from a very early age – you're different when you're a teenager, when you're a teenager your hormones kick in and you have other interests, vital interests, because you have a mating imperative. Nature requires that we keep producing the species, and that can drive you to distraction as we all know. However, these are the normal things, they are really "drives" in a sense. When you're young you have the best time really, and I mean almost pre-school, to actually go on walks in a country – when they use to do walking, not sitting in front of a computer screen, and study nature and be part of nature. The feelings that came with it, the daydreams that children have are very important. These things are normal, but to the school system, they're hammered out of us and we're taught to dismiss all fantasy; and yet fantasy and daydreaming is part of the human psyche. It's an essential part of it for health in fact. It's driven out of us and we become unhealthy. That's why we have a very unhealthy society. We're supposed to be very practical and logical, and yet the practicalities and the logics come from whatever we're fed by daily media and by those around us. Most people succumb to it very quickly. A few do manage to scrape through and they feel like aliens in a foreign planet when they look at those around them, whose indoctrinations have taken much, much better; it's hard to communicate to them.

Really, we also have to take into consideration the fact that in the world of matter, which this is, we do need certain requirements and this is generally the basis of all disagreements, conflicts, interpersonal-wise and even between nations. It's over basically economics and what you can have. What you need to survive and sustain yourself becomes exaggerated in a commercialized system and it become psychotic in a sense and exaggerated, and then you have the psychopathic tyrants rising up who grab as much of it as they can to feel safe. What they're doing is they want to feel really safe, and so they grab everybody else's property and wealth. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about some of the normalcies: what is normal and what is not normal in today's society. All we have to go from today are the last few tribes left, so-called "primitive tribes". That's what they're called by the civilized countries. They call them "stagnant" or "arrested civilizations." Civilizations, like ours, which really have been ongoing in constant change, and that is the key to ours, always changing through industry, fueled by money, inventions and so on – we think that's called civilization. Anyone outside of that is called "stagnant" or "arrested" culture, and that's how they talk about some of the people down in the Amazon. What they mean is everyone in the system, since we came out of the mass-man industrial eras, we're classed as "economic units" belonging to the mass in a collectivist type society. Everyone must have a function and a purpose and serve the system by paying taxes and being good. Good is defined as following the rules of your particular era that you live in.

The "arrested civilizations," as they call them, are self-sustaining. That's the difference between them. They can't be ruled. They can't be taken over and they've tried to bribe them of course with trinkets and toys from

our civilization, but it's taking on very slowly. The people in the Amazon only have to work four hours per day to sustain themselves and do their hunting and so on. The rest of the day is used for things like making love and having dances and having fun like that, and that's how life really should be. It's not this 8 to 5 or 8 to 6 jobs that they have. That's just for us you see, the schmucks, the schmucks who think we're superior. It really doesn't matter what we think we know, because most of what we think we know or can repeat is nonsense in the first place.

The Amazonian doesn't care about Freud or Einstein or anybody else or Isaac Newton. They knew that gravity was already there before Newton came along. Therefore, it's all how you view things to do with progress or arrested or stagnant civilizations. That's the comparison. Really, can we honestly say we're any happier with all the nonsense we think we know and especially when you know where we're all going, which is to an eventual electronic matrix system of brain chipping and alteration and genetic modification. Who really is the aberrant society? Is it the so-called high-civilized society or the arrested cultures of the Amazon and a few other places left in the world? That's the difference. We never ask who defines progress. Progress to us, because we're trained in an economic system of rewards or punishment if you don't work, then you'll find that we think progress is having more toys and having more money, this coin thing, this strange thing called money to buy more goodies.

However, the Amazonian for instance can make his axe, chop down the trees and get his game and be quite happy and live through all the trials that would normally flatten a higher civilization, because the easiest system to bring down are the higher civilizations because everyone is dependent on the system.

There's another call on the line. Who are you again? Is it John?

Joe: Joe.

Alan: It's Joe and you're from?

Joe: Pennsylvania.

Alan: Pennsylvania. What's your question?

Joe: I had a comment first. I'm 16, so I think you're right on with regards to the education system. There's a lot of subtle manipulations in it. For instance, when they talk about – whenever we talk about the government lying about something, the word lie or lied is not used. They use the word mislead. I think you're right on with regards to the education system, but the question I had was, this is maybe a little off topic, why have so many people in the world have suffered at the agendas of powerful men and a lot of foreign countries this happens? I'm wondering why people just seem to be shut down emotionally to these people who are suffering a lot and in great pain? Do you know what I mean?

Alan: Yes. You're talking about those who climb to power you mean and cause the others to suffer?

Joe: Yes. I'm talking about the people in power who are causing others to suffer right now.

Alan: You have literally a deviant type amongst us and it’s called the psychopath. It's a problem that is worldwide, but it always has been here, that certain people are born with literally no human emotion towards other people. The only emotion they have is one really of how to utilize you and use you for their own ends, in the nicest possible way generally. Most of them are very charming, but they do exist amongst us and you'll find that they crave power in every society, so they try to climb to the top by any means possible and get it and hold onto it and they become tremendous tyrants. They really don't emphasize with other people’s problems or emotions. They cannot, really cannot feel your pain at all. They do feel their own, very much so, and they can certainly show it in fits of rage when it's in private.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded

Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to continue a little bit with the last caller and his question about people who caused the harm to others and don't seem to feel anything, it's to do with the psychopath. As I say, the psychopath thrives in certain types of society and the society of course they thrive in is the monied system, because the money is the way that everyone is controlled. If you get to the top, you control the money; you control all the people. Money is a substitute for real wealth, which is really real estate and a bag of corn swapped for a bag of oats or whatever else you need. In other words, barter. They money was the first trick and is a psychopath's dream.

They can't help but get to the top in it and conquer others. A good example of this was Madeline Albright when she was asked in a big forum on television during the Gulf War I or just after it, having starved half a million Iraqis at that particular time to death by embargoes by the United Nations and stopping medicine getting in too for men, women and children. She thought it was worth it and she said, "Absolutely." She didn't blink and show any emotion. This is a psychopath talking, you see, but to her in her mind that was a perfectly logical thing to do. You're after one man so you starve, at that time, half a million or up to about a million and a half people to death to get this one man, even though he ruled over those people with an iron fist. That's the logic they tend to use. They don't see you as individuals. They simply see you and in the way of their target or a way to force your target out into the open so they can get them. Psychopaths this way are top predators, very shark-like in qualities in a sense. You'll find that, if you trace the histories of the psychopaths, they're all from very old families, especially the ones at the top anyway, very old families, so they're interbred with other types and they acquire these traits as hereditary.

Even in ordinary society you'll get the occasional one popping up with ordinary people, but at the top, because they're so closely interbred with money and power down through the ages, they're pretty well guaranteed the same type. Albright's father just happened to be a top guy in the communist regime, who was one of the right hand men of Stalin, and I think it was over Hungary, his particular part, and he was the guy who was put in charge of setting up what became known as the Green Party for the west. It's all interrelated. The problem is the top psychopaths have a global club under the United Nations and a global agreement for the agenda, very far looking forward agendas. They don't do things by half. They go way into the future and they see the world as a big chessboard, and that's how they play the game. The game is played on the public and the public don't know they're even on the chessboard generally.

They knew back at the beginning of the League of Nations that they were going to set-up a world government, widely publicized at the time, widely written about by big authors of the day like H.G. Wells and others. They talked about the strategies they would need to use, including world wars to bring it about. World wars would get the pubic so war-weary from all nations, in a world war they'd beg for a new system and they hoped after World War I this would happen; and right after, of course, nationalism sprung up again because tribalism is a natural thing once again. H.G. Wells said, "They're not buckling under. We'll need another war," and so along came World War II. This is the third one now to basically standardize the world, because the only ones who haven't buckled under are other old regimes in the Middle East and they have to be brought under too so there's one standardized world system.

However, it's not a free world system by any means. It's still run by an international coterie of psychopathic families and they plan to have total control over every single individual by every means possible, mainly scientific, including chips and monitoring and eventually a brain chip, which they will sell to the public as being a great thing that will give you special abilities and so on. Good memory, yah-de-yah-de-yah and the public will go for it. That's what the training exercise we're going through now has been: the computer, to the cell phone and a mini-computer, to one stuck on your ear, to one inside your head. Step-by-step training in a Pavlovian fashion and it will take off. There's no doubt about it because most people today live in a

fantasy world of television and fiction that's being promulgated to them, without questioning anything at all. They live for fun, and this again was explained by Lord Bertrand Russell and Aldous Huxley and others, even Koestler as well. They all belonged, by the way, those guys to MI6. Everyone was a member of MI6 and worked together with the CIA in culture creation for the peoples of the west. They said the same thing, that the world that they would bring into view would be a scientific form of dictatorship where the public wouldn't even know they under mind control. They were absolutely 100 percent confident and sure of it back in the '50's and '60's, and unfortunately, it's here.

They said they would bring in a type of egosyntonic society. That means you would only be taught to do, told to do, or trained to do those things which are pleasurable and you would avoid pain. You'd seek pleasure avoid pain; and that is the society we now belong to. People will do anything to avoid anything unpleasant. "Don't tell me that. It upsets me." That's what you'll hear very often, or "don't be negative, be positive." Only a crazy person standing on the tracks with their backs turned to the train would be positive if they plan to stay there. It would take a lot of faith in something to make it all right, but that's what people have been trained into. Have fun, have fun. Don't worry be happy; and because of that, the elite themselves can steamroll ahead and do really nasty things across the planet to people, without much objection at all.

There's very few people who are sentient enough to object to this. There are very few people who are still connected to humanity to object to it, because it's a survival mechanism. If you care about others, even people you've never met before and never will meet, that's a survival mechanism for the human species as a whole. If you don't, then the big eating machine that's chomping through one country will eventually come around to you, and there's going to be no one left to cry for you either. Your defense mechanisms depend on caring, a natural thing.

That's where we are. We're living in an age of perpetual childhood, where we've already had a generation died off, or are dying off, who never knew reality in their whole lifetime; and once again, because only in a short time they were given credit cards galore and more money than you could ever imagine, or their parents or their grandparents ever imagined, mainly through credit. They enjoyed themselves into the grave but they never really knew what was going on. The present ones who are alive today are actually a little bit worse because they've given us all the cheap junk from China, which we can buy endlessly. There's always more junk getting turned out. Interestingly, they call it "junk," because that's what they used to call Chinese ships. They were junks. We get the junk from China very cheap, masses of credit cards to buy all the toys and we don't want to do things which are hard or take time. We will postpone them. We'll delay things we should be doing immediately, for short-term rewards. A species that does that is basically doomed to extinction.
I think we've got Bill there. Hello.

Bill: Yes, I am. Thank so very much Mr. Watt, as usual, excellent. I'm embarrassed and saddened to even interrupt your presentation; and considering everything that you've mentioned, all of the psychological warfare and mind control that has occurred. At a very elemental level, is there one particular area or one particular discourse that would be able to catch the attention of and galvanize apparently a very frightened younger population who neither wants to recognize nor believe that they come into their ascendancy in the middle of a civil war and a mind control game.

Alan: That is the problem because they go through the rebellious phase to establish their own identity, but what they're given as an identity is marketed to them by the managers of the music and the movie industry, in other words, the culture creators. They don't realize it and their parents don't have the wherewithal or the knowledge to tell them to warn them, so they adapt very easily into this system. You see, if your parents don't know, you will accept everything in your life as it has been presented to you without question. You just take it for granted in fact that money is normal, that you use plastic for normal, that you get cargo pants to put your credit card in is normal. There's nothing normal in the society, including even the cargo pants because top marketers told me this. They said, "How can we encourage the youth to go cashless?" and they said, "We'll make pants that don't have deep pockets for money or wallets, and we'll give them little pockets in the front where they can put their cards," and that's why they gave them the cargo pants. I'm not kidding you. There's nothing in society that's given out there that isn't pre-thought for a higher purpose, for a ruling elite and their agenda.

Bill: I hear [Valient Karo] call a few others from this area here, but not a word, not a peep and I've passed out tons of audio tapes. That's the only way I can get your information out and I do it gladly. I recopy over everything that's available that's going to get thrown into the landfill and I tape the programs. I put web pages on the cassettes and I pass them out liberally. The fact that there aren't 20 students of psychology over at the NIC University on the line ready and prepared to write notes and take information from you is just absolutely bizarre. It's just one more indication of how complete the programming ultimately is. But we thank you very much.

Alan: Well thanks for putting that information there; and here's the problem with universities. University means "one voice," you see, so you're trained to go in and come out as one voice, one opinion. You think you're clever because you've gone there, and you don't realize you've had a better indoctrination and that's what they setup universities for. It's very difficult to tell people at universities, who all think they're rebelling and they all think they're wise guys because that's just the way we are when we're young. However, these professors and so on, who generally belong to the Council on Foreign Relations or the Royal Institute of International Affairs, are handpicked for pushing a particular scientific agenda and teaching in a scientific technique, where the students themselves don't realize their emotions are being played with and they're given emotional impacts along with different statements to do with science, and they will see things one way from then on. Very few of them can break free of that later on; and again, most of them who go there, unfortunately, in their field today, go into the study of psychology because they want themselves to be controllers in a higher position.

Bill: They've got to be part of the team.

Alan: Yes that's right.

Bill: It just strikes me that in a presentation here locally directly after the little Nazi Mark Furman was on KTA 1510 out of Spokane. Little old happy face 1950's, '60's social butterfly was on doing a program and of course he had the fire chief on. The fire chief was mentioning that FEMA and Homeland Security were buffing him up here and getting him ready and telling them all the truth in regard to what we need to be aware of and alert for and how to deal with these "splinter groups."

Alan: The Splinter groups, that's right, and that falls right into my earlier part I read there from Bertrand Russell's book, if you go against anyone who has any other opinion, it's as though you were a heretic basically.

Bill: Well thank you again for all your efforts for the republic. We sincerely appreciate it.

Alan: It's a pleasure. So there we are and that's how we are. We think we're so smart when we're growing up and we don't realize that everything that's promoted to us, even the musical content and the style of music, is promoted from the top. I was in the business and I know that the word would always come down to all the writers what was "in" and what they wanted, including political correctness; you don't realize that. Even in the '70s it came down, they wanted gender-neutral terminology used in the songs. Suddenly there was no more "he" or "she" or whatever. It was just vague. It could be anybody, and people didn't realize that, but that was a political decision that went right through the culture industry and there's many more instances of the same thing.

During the '80's, especially in Europe when they were getting rid of all their industry, they wanted a depressed type of human, very depressed; and sure enough, they put out a music that was a sort of waling, forlorn type music, very lost type of music because they didn't want to engender a violent culture that was going to be unemployed; and at the same time they opened up all the bars. Margaret Thatcher did that to keep them in the pubs all day and make sure they had enough money for that, so they changed all the laws for opening times in the bars to keep them inside. She said it was better to have them happy and drunk in the pubs than rioting on the streets because they were unemployed.

Everything is managed. Music is used. The arts and entertainment are used to the full and the maximum, and that's part of what they mean by scientific technique. Our thoughts generally are not our own. They're marketed into us. They're taught into us. The way a person will try and test their sanity is to have a few

friends and you bounce off your ideas to that friend, and if they come back with the same opinions you'll say “I guess I'm sane because they have the same opinions as me.” It doesn't dawn on you, you've all been brainwashed; and this again is well understood at the top. Anything can be taught and that's what Lord Bertrand Russell said. He said, "There's no nonsense so arrant that it can not be made the creed (meaning the belief) of the vast majority by adequate governmental action." That's what we're living in, folks. Scientific dictatorship is here. It's really an oligarchy of scientists. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and this is just the bottom level of the matrix. This is just the conditioning we have at the bottom. There's many aspects to the human personality and each part has been under attack, including the genders and everything else, and I don't mean simply by psychological indoctrinations but also through hormonal tampering, through inoculations and various other means. That's how bad it is. It didn't happen by happenstance. Actually, you had tampering going back as early as the '50’s that we know of. It has been admitted to by some big players, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Million Years." He said we'd have to target the hormonal levels in male and female and alter them. They wanted primarily males who would not be so masculine, who wouldn't mind so much, buying toys and being interested in colors and stuff like that; and that's happened. It didn't happen by accident.

Nothing happens so quickly in nature; therefore, it had to be a scientific thing that was done to them. That's your proof. Nothing evolves in nature that I have ever seen. If it ever did, it would take billions of years, so when you see something happening physically, a biochemical change in people, a biophysical change in people, within one generation, something has been done to that generation. That's your clue, especially when it's been written about by big, big players, very important people with power who speak on behalf of the “dominant minority” as they call them.

Now just to finish up, we have a couple of minutes here to mention again from Bertrand Russell's "The Impact of Science on Society." He's talking here about what was the Soviet Union, which they copied, they copied the system of collectivism, remember. This was decided at The Club of Rome they would use this system for the entire western world. It's more efficient.

He's talking about the Soviet system. He says:

"The life of the victims in this system is unspeakable."

Alan: He's talking about forced labor and concentration camps.

He says:

"The hours are unbearably long, the food only just enough to keep the laborers alive for a year or so, the clothing in an arctic winter so scanty that it would barely suffice in an English summer. Men and women are seized in their homes in the middle of the night..."

Alan: Does that sound familiar?

"...there is no trial..."

Alan: Homeland Security can arrest you – actually, they arrest you with no charge. They can just whisk you off and not tell your relatives why you've been whisked.

He continues:

"...and often no charge is formulated; they disappear and inquiries by their families remain unanswered..."

Alan: That's written into all the Homeland Security laws, the anti-terrorism bills of every country now in the west: that is in force. He's talking here about the Soviet Union.

He says:

"After a year or two in Northeast Siberia or on the shores of the White Sea, they died of cold, overwork, and undernourishment. But that causes no concern to the authorities; there are plenty more to come."

In the age of the mass man, as I say, if you dissent to anything you're simply whisked off into the middle of the night. It's bye-bye to your families and you won't see them again; all written into law.

That's it tonight, from myself and Hamish the dog, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 14, 2007 (#12)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 14, 2007:
"NAVIGATING THE NIGHTMARE
FROM
SOMNAMBULISM TO SENTIENCE — TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES"
© Alan Watt September 14, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 14, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 14th, 2007. For newcomers, as always, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com site for lots of free information and talks on the history of how we got to where we are and where we're going, who did it all and how it's done to you through you scientific education and training. I tell you the names of the big scientific players that work for the global elitists, the very wealthy families that have run the world for probably thousands of years. You can also check into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts you can download for free in the European tongues.

Tonight, I was thinking of talking spontaneously because these are spontaneous talks I give. I generally don't plan anything at all. I sit down and whatever has been in the edges of my mind comes out, and it's to do with people who email me going through the same steps I find. The same steps of trying to sort things out and people are in different stages of waking up. Some have woken up long ago. Some have always known something is wrong, their entire lives, with this structural system that they grew up in.

Now for those who have always known something is wrong, it's because they don't realize that the TV, really the instrument which gave us a form of reality and a tool of tremendous conditioning, gives you a fiction, the ideal family, the ideal this, ideal that, and that continued up until about the 1970's and suddenly reversed. Then they showed you the dysfunctional families through comedies and so on. Regardless, people live up to one or the other depending on their era, the time they grew up in, and they noticed it's never the same in their own domestic life. People really haven't been so happy and the reason for it being that the whole structural system was designed and authorized a long, long time ago to keep people working their butts off, basically, and paying taxes to keep a small elite with their power control in charge of the whole system.

We are in a system that didn't just evolve, anymore than the future is going to evolve. We have science

fiction writers coming out belonging to the Futurist Society, where they're given basically information on high technology that's kept secret from the public and probably won't be released for 40 or 50 years, so they write stories around these particular topics. Exciting stories with the intent to get the young especially to look forward to these particular types of changes. The changes, however, are always for an ulterior purpose. It's for simply more control. Never in the history of a dominant minority ruling over a majority, have a minority given their power away to anyone else. It doesn't happen. It doesn't happen in life. Never has happened. They always use experts. In the old days it was high priests and historians. Now it's experts and they have been running our lives since before most of us were born. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the feelings and the understandings people come through as they're waking up into this nightmare we call reality. As I say, we come out of the dream and we wakeup in a nightmare, when you realize that pretty well everything in your own life and in your parents' life and grandparents' was basically rigged. We're living a script. All the major events are planned way ahead of time by big armies of thinks tanks and professionals who work for the dominant minority. In Britain it was much easier to understand because, even though people voted and went through the rigmarole of left wing and right wing and all the rest of it, they still all referred to a small group they called "The Establishment" as being in charge. This establishment would occasionally show its face with one of their members like Bertrand Russell on television and various other ones. Members of the high aristocracy going back for centuries and centuries who'd accumulated wealth through the various myriad of wars that Britain went through ever since they created the Bank of England, long before the Rothschild's took it over. The Establishment have always been in control. They gave democracy, this term democracy really is to placate the people, to make them think they had a say in things.

In fact just today, while I'm on the topic of democracy, it's voting time coming up in Canada in the provinces, which are just like the U.S. States. A big glossy pamphlet about a foot and a half long when it's unfurled, in both official languages French and English, at the top is a caption and it says, "VOTE - Don't let others speak for you," which is kind of an oxymoron, because the whole point supposedly in the scam of voting is that you're voting someone to speak for you. So there you go. It really doesn't mean anything anymore because we're living through an agenda and we always have been living through an agenda.

Writers in the late 1800's talked about the necessity to bring in a global system and how they would do it, starting with basically a world war and how they would need a world war to get everyone involved. Bring every country to its knees as they get exhausted with resources and men, manpower, and they almost succeeded. They did manage to get up the League of Nations, which President Wilson funded for with Mandell House behind him in league with Lord Earl Grey from Britain. Grey was the boss really behind Mandell House, and that's at the same time they brought in the various tax laws to help finance it. These were all temporary tax laws supposedly. The same in Britain and nothing is temporary once it's on the books, as we know. It's continuing to this day, only we're paying far, far more than any of our ancestors could ever have imagined.

World War I came and went and the League of Nations tried to get total power for the world. Big front men like H.G. Wells, the propagandist for this particular organization, wrote about it. He said in one of his books that since the League of Nations was now formed, high level bureaucrats and new governmental

departments could bypass the politicians and converse basically with their equivalent cohorts or bureaucrats within the League of Nations, bypassing all politics and all democracy. He thought that was a wonderful thing. He wasn't the only one.

Many others wrote about it too at that time. However, the American people were probably the only people who did stand up at that time and they weren't quite ready to give up what they knew was their national sovereignty to a power they knew would be based over in Europe somewhere, so they had to go back to the drawing board and scheme and plot; and sure enough, over many years they managed to cordon off Japan. At the same time, the U.S. banks were financing Japan to arm itself to the teeth. All the scrap metal that they brought into Japan and they had to because Japan didn't have all that raw resource. It came from Canada and the U.S. Trains for 15 almost 20 years took all the scraps to Japan as it built up a navy and massive armaments, and they got all of its financing from guys like Bernard Baruch from the U.S., one of the biggest bankers, the man that Winston Churchill used to visit before he went to see FDR when he visited the U.S. during the war. Then, as they were doing all this, they were cordoning off Japan and stopping it having access to other natural resource countries and they knew they were bringing on a war.

World War II came along. The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is both, one in the same thing, the American branch and the British branch, had their meeting in Australia in the 1937-38 global meeting. They talked about this coming war and how they would have to save the Soviet Union at all costs, which was rather strange because the Soviet Union with communism was supposed to be an arch-enemy that promised through all of its writings to destroy all the old systems including monarchy. But here they are, saying that they would defend the Soviet Union at all costs. In the same book, from the minutes of their meetings, they said that it would be very fortunate if Japan were to attack the United States and that would bring the U.S. into this coming war, which they knew Britain would begin before the U.S.; and we think it all just happened spontaneously out of the blue. Nothing happens out of the blue.

We're living, as I say, a script and these guys know what they want. They get the problem going to cause it. They know what the reaction will be, and out of it comes their outcome, which we all accept as some natural formula of just coincidence. If they want to disarm the public, they'll have the school shootings. They'll have strange lone gunmen that all use the same pattern, the same formula and go berserk and have no memory of it afterwards, or guys like Timothy McVeigh who was in Special Forces in the U.S. who ends up blowing up the Oklahoma City Building, supposedly, we're told, with basically a bomb made out of fertilizer. It was very strange that all of the bomb-proof pillars in that building that were made to be bomb-proof and take much higher impacts from higher explosives all came down as well. McVeigh also mentioned that he had a chip implant in his butt, and that is not laughable at all because there's been soldiers coming out since the 1960's complaining about the same thing. Sure enough, they have removed some implants from troops in Britain who were being tested, unknown to themselves, when they were implanted during minor operations while in the military. Simple things like abscess and so on in the spine and they found they were getting little chip implants.

We are guinea pigs. The whole world basically is one vast laboratory and we're experimented on constantly, without our knowledge and consent; and to Joe Public, all that matters is that he or she can survive, play themselves, enjoy themselves and get through life. Keep their heads down and have a fairly easy – that's what Joe Public wants, and that's what the elite at the top know because they understand human behavior to the maximum.

We have other people who are waking up in a shock, in a frenzy when they personally are attacked in some way for the first time when the authorities move in on their property through a myriad of agencies now. We have so many laws concerning the home, all coming from the United Nations. Every law on the planet to do with building codes, septic tanks, guttering, upgrades for electricity, everything, is coming and has been for years from the United Nations. Governments just sign it into laws as soon as they get them put on their table. They have said already that they're going to start fining people for even things like a hole in a gutter, like $1,500 per day until you're either bankrupt or you comply. How many people can possibly jump to it in two or three days and fix all these things if some inspector suddenly decides it isn't up to scratch. That's to get the people out, and lots of folk are getting hit with this kind of thing now.

They want the public off the land into the new habitat areas. For the mass-man and woman, the habitat areas are the cities; for the elite and the bureaucracies and the essential ones, that Stalin talked about and Lenin talked about and others talked about, the ones who are necessary or conditioning and enforcing law, they'll all live in their prettier places in the country. They're prettier communities with more high-tech, more space and all the rest of it. That's already happening. If you look at the surveys of who's buying the homes in the country, the big homes, expensive ones, they're mainly people who work for governments in bureaucratic positions or they're man and wife who are teachers on very high salaries. That's what's been happening for years. Everyone else is getting pushed off the land, and that again was an agenda that even Lenin wrote about over 100 years ago.

Isn't it strange that they could write these things so long ago, and we live through it and we're told it's all coincidence. Just one coincidence after another. Joe Average when, as I say, he gets hit personally by authorities who come his way will freak out. He will look for alternate news to try and inform him what really is happening because what is happening shouldn't be happening but it is happening. It shouldn't be happening in his life because he's done nothing wrong. He is good. He's followed the rules. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and before I go on to this caller, I'd just like to finish that people who break out suddenly because of something that has happened in their life and look into the alternate media, suddenly are hit with a barrage of incredible realities from various people in different areas. Again, more experts in different areas that overwhelms them sometimes, and they then freak out even more trying to inform those around them of what they're just learning, and it sounds bizarre because it's an alien talking to a different species initially. So try and tone down if you're just learning, you're just waking up to this new reality that's always been here. Try not to terrify those around you so much with everything you're hearing, and checkout your facts before you do as well. The legitimate ones are easily checked and you'll be able to put it across to them in a sensible manner that won't isolate you or alienate you so much from those around. You don't need more conflict, especially with those nearest and dearest to you.

Now I think Don from Ohio is on the line. Are you there, Don? Hello Don.

Don: I am here. Yes. I didn't want to divert from what you are speaking about, but I did want to give a heads up to all the listeners out there that on Bill Moyers Journal tonight they're going to do a 9/11 for the record show, which talks about pre-knowledge weeks and months beforehand. It's on PBS. In the east it's on at 10 AM, 10:30, I don't know the rest of the country, but it might be interesting to see and record and stuff like that. If you don't see it on TV tonight, you can also go to Bill Moyers Journal and they have a streaming of it after the show and stuff like that. I don't know if it's going to be any good, but it's the chance maybe.

Alan: They have to put something out because there's just too much information out there that conflicts with the first official story; and again, people too, remember, have no memory. They have very little memory. People are losing their memories and have been for some time. The day after it happened, the media was abuzz and they had people from Britain from the top intelligence services talking about the frustration they felt at having to warn the U.S. over and over and over that this was going to happen on that date and it was completely ignored. All that stuff is forgotten now and that was general mainstream media at the time.

Don: And Cheney was snapping his fingers all along.

Alan: They all are. All these men are just front men because none of these men at the top – what seem to be at the top, even though they are the little coterie that's the New American Century group, none of these guys could make a move without the rest of the big boys in Europe's consent. It was interesting that Tony Blair was the one man band that went right into action and backed it all with no hesitation and most of the parliament was against him in what he wanted to do, so that tells you there was a higher authority guiding all of this. The very fact that even NAFTA – I was just reading the Hudson Report there on the Summit of the Americas and the integration of the Americas, and the Hudson Institute is almost thanking 9/11 for helping them rush ahead the integration process. So many things were hanging on something happening that year to get this whole process moving. Not just with integration but with a global ID system, international with a global so-called anti-terrorist bill that they all signed right away within a week. They all had it on the table before 9/11 happened. 9/11 HAD TO HAPPEN to make it all come true, so this tells you that it isn't just one little group working on their own. If they were working on their own, they wouldn't have had the backing of the other major countries.

Don: Right. It's been in the works for a long time.

Alan: Absolutely. This was a "must be" as it's called in the higher circles. Something that's planned that's a must be. Everything hinged upon it. Arthur C. Clarke, the big high Mason with all his little allegories at the top there in his book "2001" written in the 1960's, he called it "2001" because a major new event was to happen in the world that would change the world and it was all done in allegorical story form. Then in his next novel, "2010," was to be basically a new world type order. By 2010, even in the Hudson Institute's Report here, we're to be all integrated. These guys knew 40, 50 years ago what was coming.

Don: Hey, have a good night.

Alan: You too. That's the key to all of this. We're living through a script and it's very much like the Matrix movie, where you get an occasional glitch in the program when the cat walks at the bottom of the stairs and he goes along twice, a little glitch in the program. Some people are sensitive to the little glitches we get when things don't quite jive the way they're supposed to and your sensory perceptions kick in, and you question yourself first of all because everyone around you seems to be normal and going along with all the info they're getting, but you're not quite happy with it; and that's because part of your mind is still functioning. The reality, and this is a sad truth, a hard truth to take: We have all been hit big time, heavily with inoculations that were bioengineered in warfare laboratories and given out a long time ago under various guises to help us all. Then, afterwards, we find the books came out written by those guys who invented these vaccines like Dr. Salk, who happened to be one of the top eugenicists in the planet who promoted the vast reduction of population and the sterilization.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I think we have Dan in Pennsylvania. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: Thank you so much for taking my call, and also thank you for the gentle way that you wake people up

and for reminding us that the people around us do have free will and just because we love them, doesn't mean that we can wake them up. I have a strange question about [Idrashal] and Sufism. I noticed a lot of times there's a lot of similar words in freemasonry and Sufism and I just wanted to get your take. Thank you and wish you well in getting wood in and hope Hamish does well. Take care now.

Alan: Yes, you too. Sufism is interesting because the Sufis came from what use to be Persia and went to India when they were being persecuted. They have their roots going way, way back, partly Mohammedism and partly even Zoroastrianism combined but with some good ideas at the top as well. They figured out for themselves, as a philosophy almost, that particular people who did marry carefully, again, almost eugenically, would have better offspring, healthier offspring, more intelligent and they certainly prospered in India. Sufi literally means "wool," which is interesting too because you have the sheepskin, the wool, the lamb's wool or just sheepskin which the Masons use as their apron, but you also go back to the days of Sumer and the priests there, the only garment they wore was basically a sheepskin around their waist down to about their knees. There certainly is a lot of similarities especially to do with the sun. They don't really worship the sun but they use it as an allegory for life itself. All life on the planet depends on the sun; and people who think they actually worship it are mistaken. They're worshipping the higher deity beyond it all that no one can name. It's beyond all human understanding, beyond human reasoning even, because we tend to make deities in the shape of ourselves. As it's been said before, if we were shaped like triangles then the god would be presented as one as well. We project it into the deity. So that's it for Sufism basically.

We find that, as I say, the priests of Sumer wore these particular sheepskin cloths around their waste downwards as the shepherds of the people, and again, it's a nasty sort of way of putting it because the sheep is the most stupid animal there is basically. It's a herd animal. It follows the herd. Someone wrote recently who worked with basically sheep and cattle et cetera that went to a slaughterhouse, and he said the only way to get the sheep out of the pen was to start lifting two or three out and pushing them outside and then the rest would follow because they all like to be together. They don't like to be different than all the rest of the sheep, and that's why the people at the top call the public the sheeple or the sheep, so it's very, very true.

Now I think we also have Todd in California. Are you there, Todd?

Todd: Hi, Alan, just had a couple of quick questions for you. When exactly do you see the Amero being forced on us? What do you think the timeline is for when the biochip is going to be enforced and mandatory?

Alan: The biochip, it's already been enforced for the last 10 or 12 years in the Special Forces in Europe. I know that because I've read books written by some of the guys that have just left the Special Forces and they admit they had them implanted under the eyebrow, one of their eyebrows.

Todd: Involuntarily?

Alan: Yes. They're expanding it within other regiments as well, and have been for a while. However, the chip is to be gradually sold to the public: the idea of that you need it, you need this chip and how convenient it will be. That's how they're going to try and sell it initially and then, once maybe 40 percent have accepted it, they'll simply make it impossible to live without it. You won't get into a store – you'll walk into a store and alarms will go off and you're not authorized to be there. The same thing with airports, you'll walk right past the queue. They've just announced for instance that the next step is to give you the ID card and special fingerprinting and all the rest of it within the active chip on the ID card, you'll be able to walk to the head of the line without any hassle. They simply make it easier for you to walk into the mousetrap, and that's how they hope to eventually sell the chip. I have the actual chip to be implanted. It's to go into the back of the head. I got it from a guy within the company from Germany that's making them. The U.S. has ordered millions of them and it's ready to go. It's an active chip.

Todd: They've already been ordered and are being shipped over?

Alan: Yes.

Todd: Wow. Can I ask you a quick question about passports? I just recently got my U.S. Passport and it

does have an RFID chip in it. Do you think it would be safe to say that it's trackable by GPS satellite?

Alan: Yes it is trackable by the satellites. That's why they've been throwing them up all over cities. People think it's just for the cell phone. No. These guys always have a good reason and a real reason. It's to eventually track everyone who must carry that with them at all times. You'll also find once it's issued next year they'll start arresting who are in back alleys or somewhere – it will be in the papers how suspicious characters and the hard time that they had when they were caught, even though they were innocent, and that's going to start terrifying the public to carry it with them at all times. Then they'll go even further. “So and so didn't have it. It was lost or stolen,” and bingo, it will be on Oprah or Dr. Phil. You can get this one implanted. That's a step-by-step process we're all being trained.

Todd: Oh yes, step-by-step they'll got it. Okay, well thanks for answering my questions and thanks for all the work that you do for us.

Alan: Thanks for calling. I think we also have Olha in Canada. Hello, Olha.

Olha: Hello.

Alan: How are you?

Olha: Fine. Nice to talk to you again.

Alan: Yes.

Olha: Alan, I have a question that's been burning in my mind for a while now. A few months ago I listened to a fellow a proclaimed head of Church of Satan, and he was very prolific and extremely intelligent and to my surprise the main theory that the Satanists worship is individualism. Now I know you're always saying that we should become individuals. Not that I'm saying that you're promoting Satanism, but I don't think that people really understand what individualism is like.

Alan: You're right.

Olha: Because most people – I mean they basically care about themselves or their immediate family, and to them that's being an individual, so I don't know. Maybe you could do a whole show on that and explain it to people, because so many people listen to you and some Satanists could come up to them and not tell them they're Satanists and talk about individualism and they'll say oh, Alan says to be an individual, and so many people respect you and they might get confused.

Alan: That's right and the thing too with Satanism – really, it's the same old thing from another angle. “We're all one,” and Satan of course, and you'll see that in possession movies et cetera or the history of people who are possessed where the demons say, “we are one. We are legion. We are many but we are one,” and so, really, they're taking you back into the same trap of the dialectic, just in another way. Anyway, you have to believe in that one particular type of god to believe in a Satan, so you're back into Christianity, Judaism versus Satan, you see. They're bringing you back into the same religion only from a different angle, and they got to realize that most people on the planet don't believe in Judaism or Christianity. That's a hard thing for people in America to accept, but that happens to be the truth. There are many, many other religions with vast followers. Satan has many, many meanings, starting from the ancient Aramaic word of [shiatan] it's the same old thing. Satan is really a composite of everyone together and all the bad side of human nature personified into supposedly a being; because if, and going back to that same religion of Christianity, if the kingdom of heaven is within you, then so is the kingdom of hell. It's up to you which one you manifest in your immediate vicinity, you see? So don't be fooled by these guys.

Olha: Oh I'm not fooled by it. I was just concerned for some other people that might hear somebody talking about individualism, and you're always saying being an individual, that they might get kind of caught up.

Alan: They'd have to be, as I say stuck in a particular mode of religion already to even connect that kind of thing at all. I'll tell you another thing too. See, governments since the 1800's have been sending out people

as gurus and leaders to mislead the public, because they give you past time religions that render you harmless basically. You don't participate in life. You don't want to know the negative aspects of what's happening around you, so you're basically neutralized from participating in creating a future. I've actually met some that are employed by the Canadian government from the federal government that are sent out into the public, and they do pull little “spells” you might call it with the use of drugs. I've seen it done on someone I knew very well, and he ended up in Wiccanism because of that incident, and she worked for the federal government jet setting across the planet in a particular department. They do train these people. Every government does in the west to go out into the world and create “mystery and confusion” as they call it, and vast amounts of people unfortunately generally follow them. They go around in circles until they're a basket case, and they mix fact with fiction so that it ridicules the fact when the fiction is lumped in amongst it. However this does go on and you'll find even the guy who was the head of the Church of Satan before, Anton LaVey, which was the allegorical name he had made up, you find that he worked for the U.S. Intelligence Service. Now what's a guy at the top of the U.S. Intelligence Service running that system for? That tells you all you really need to know. It's a PSY-OPS control, psychological operations; and, believe you me, we live in it. It's all around us. The whole reality we're given, even your regular media, the comedies you see is nothing but PSY-OPS approved.

Olha: Well Alan, I'd like to thank you. You're a voice of reason.

Alan: Let’s all keep thinking for ourselves.

Olha: You help keep me sane. Well thank you very much.

Alan: You take care. Bye now. I'm just scratching the top of the mountain here, but that's how deep it goes. We don't realize that Hollywood itself, they had debates back in the 1960’s in Britain held in London with The Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR and they were deciding which country would be given the right to lead the world to create a common culture, through media and primarily television and music and fiction and et cetera. After two or three weeks there, it was in the major newspapers that they decided Hollywood was to take the lead. That also meant it had to be integrated with all of the agencies that run psychological operations on the public, and they'd been ongoing before the 1960’s, and what kind of dramas and movies and so on they would portray to the public. What culture they would give to the public. How they would upgrade that culture and alter it for it subsequent generation. That's why people who were born in the '60’s onwards with the drugs, with the pill, with the abortion, with free love, sex: I've watched families fall apart and the state has taken over the roles that the parents use to have. That was intentional. It didn't happen by chance. It was planned long ago. They went through all the things they'd have to do so they could control every single person, again, individually. That's the government to the individual with no little mob or family standing up for them, and they said they would have to destroy the family; and that's what they've been up to all this time.

Today, we're seeing the repercussions. We see the massive divorce rate. We see that couples have a hard time even trying to co-exist in even a fairly friendly manner, because the television, all those things they're addicted to, are creating dissatisfaction within them on a daily basis. Again, psychological warfare, and in a world where experts count and you don't, you'll listen to the expert rather than your partner across the room from you. This again is intentional.

In the ancient times they talked about the altar. The altar is where you put the man or woman above the rest of the people. They are “altared.” They're desirable. They're more important and that's what you see on television. Television puts people above the ordinary human person. They seem larger than life, more important and you start to obey them and believe they know more than you. You do what they suggest or they tell you and you're being controlled through television. You're being controlled and downloaded into on a daily basis as you sit and lap it all up, and your life will be falling apart because you will start to believe what you hear and see, and even the comedies will start to affect you and little things that you see within that show. You'll start to act it out in your own life and your life will fall apart. You'll have a hard time getting and holding on to relations; and this is all intentional as I say.

We live in a controlled society. You heard about “family planning.” You know what means. Now it's “global planning.” It's society on a global structure, where all must be one. That's one system, one value system,

and they'll keep changing the values. Plato said the art was so perfected in his day 2,300 years ago that the generation living through the changes will be the last ones to notice it. It's so clever, so all pervasive because we as human beings are perfectly understood. They understand us better than we understand ourselves. They understand our motivations, our drives and what satisfies us, what we're looking for, and they supply it to you even though it's all fake and for their own purposes.

We live in a dysfunctional society. We also have the devaluation of human life now that they're starting on the other end of the spectrum, the elderly. They want to start legalizing euthanasia so that people can walk into a clinic and just get zapped, probably disappear in a puff of smoke, nice and clean and hygienic, because they've just lived too long or they're just so depressed or they're in pain and they're not getting the right medications and all that kind of stuff. We saw that in the movie "Soylent Green" written a long time ago.

We live in – this is hell, folks. Welcome to hell. We can still make it heaven if enough really want it. Back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have CJ from Missouri on the phone. Are you there?

CJ: Hello. Thank you for taking my call.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

CJ: I have a quick question. I fly internationally out of JFK in New York and I am concerned about this chip business because I'm a strong born-again spirit-filled Christian and I intend to fly for a lot more years, but I don't really want to have one of these things.

Alan: I don't know if you heard my last talk last week on the French airlines, they're bringing in the chipped ID cards with the fingerprints and all your data on an active chip and they're going to ask certain passengers to try it, but with all staff it was going to be mandatory to carry it with them. They're working towards it.

CJ: But not implanted?

Alan: No. However, because that's the format, it makes perfect logical sense that they'll make it mandatory; the chip itself, the implant will be mandatory. Perfect sense because then they'll say, “it's so safe because all the staff are cleared. They can't get through without having the chip and we know who it is,” so it makes perfect sense that's who they would use it upon first.

CJ: Oh lovely. Do you think they'll be anyway to get around that, like religious discrimination or whatever?

Alan: No. This is again a mandate – it's a mandate. In Canada we had shows in the '90’s on Wendy Mesley when she went on about the ID card. This is before 2001; years before it and she went to the top manufacturers of these particular cards that everyone is to have. They tried to get in, you see, in the 1990’s and very few people heard about it. She talked to the top man and she says, "why do you think people will

take this particular card with a microchip?" He said, "They will be given no option."

CJ: Really?

Alan: In other words, if you want to live in this society and exist and earn money you're going to be forced to do it. It's as simple as that.

CJ: I do remember at one point we were literally "forced" to have our fingerprints taken by the FBI in order to continue employment, and two of our aircraft went down on 9/11.

Alan: Do they make you take iris scans yet there?

CJ: No.

Alan: Because that's to come as well, and this card: that's the first step towards this. The card will be in a couple of years until we're familiar with it, and then they'll come out with the chip. The card also has your DNA coding in it. It has your medical history. It has your voice print embedded in it too. Everything about you is in that particular card, and this has been admitted by the manufacturers. There'll be no exceptions for this one. They'll waive any exceptions under national security and passenger security.

CJ: Well very interesting.

Alan: It's decision time coming up, isn't it?

CJ: Yes sir it absolutely is.

Alan: Yes. Well we've got to be strong now and start vocalizing what we think right now before it gets any worse.

CJ: We absolutely do. I used to live behind the Iron Curtain in the shadow of the Berlin Wall. For three years my ex-husband was in the diplomatic service. We spent a lot of time in East Berlin and we saw up close, in your face what a police state looks like.

Alan: It's here, it's coming; and I'll talk to you again. That's the end of the show. From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Ontario, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 17, 2007 (#13)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 17, 2007:
"MASTERS OF MASS-MIND MANIPULATION"
© Alan Watt September 17, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For newcomers, as always, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com my website and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It is September 17, 2007.

These last few days I've been very busy, I'm always busy but extra busy getting wood in, splitting the wood and doing all this stuff. Many thoughts come your way when you're splitting wood, because that's when all of the machines that you have to use suddenly break on you when you're trying to use them for their purpose. After contemplating a few broken things up in the forest there I realized, and I've realized this before, that as time goes on, everything is being made cheaper and cheaper and in such a way that they try to design machinery so that you can't fix it yourself or repair it. That makes you more interdependent on the system. This is all by design, and so you find the new chainsaws for instance with the plastic casings on them don't last too long. The diaphragms in the carburetor stretch after a couple of weeks and you have to throw them away and get new ones. They're trying to design things just like the cars. The cars now too, same thing, to get your battery changed you almost have to dismantle a wing to get at the battery. This, again, is by design.

You've got to remember that not so long ago things were designed for the average person to maintain. When you maintain things, you're still being an individual. You're able to repair, replace and know how this particular machine works. Since the advent of all the antipollution laws, the big con game, and all the tubes and vacuum tubes and so on that go all over the engine that even give mechanics nightmares, it's all designed so that you can't fix anything yourself. You're interdependent on this system. Things get more expensive and more expensive to buy and very expensive to maintain and yet they're so cheaply made.

Back in the '70's I watched a documentary from Honda in Japan and they were trying shock absorbers on a machine, and they could tell how many thousands of times that could compress and expand that particular

shock absorber before it would bust, and they standardized every one to that particular one. Everything in a vehicle or a machine today is done the same way and that's when you know when the things bust so quickly and readily they have put in purposely designed flaws in particular parts. That's where the marketers are working with the engineers, who know how to make things properly if they want to, because there are so many sales now in aftermarket products. That's where the big profits come into it. The more parts that you have to replace during about four or five years, then the more money you find flowing into the company that designs them – purpose built flaws.

Yesterday when all my things were breaking down and this ATV reverse gear just bust off my hand, and I mean literally bust off my hand, luckily it was pointing in the right direction to get it back – this is what went through my head, plus they were spraying the bejesus out of the skies above me. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was going through a few experiences I've been going through myself over this last weekend; so, as I stood there with a bust chainsaw and bust ATV and a whole load of wood upon a hill, I looked up at the sky and there they were, just going to town, some of the heaviest aerial spraying of chemtrails I've ever seen. The way the wind was blowing they were becoming boomerang shaped and just spreading out across the sky in the direction of the wind from this main boomerang above my head; and I thought to myself, we certainly are at the end of an age. There's so much happening. Signs in the heavens, right above our heads and people don't even notice it. They don't notice it because they can't think for themselves, having accepted that the media is there to tell them what to think about. If the media doesn't make a big deal out of anything then neither will you. Simple as that.

People have succumbed to what Brzezinski and others said they come to, and that was they would hand their ability to reason over to the media. Anything worth knowing the media will tell you. If your friend tells you the same thing, it's of no import unless it's been on the media – simple sort of operant conditioning procedures that are used on the masses. Never in history have so many techniques, well studied and tried techniques, to have been proven true to work and used on so many people at once, a standardized world, standardized education. Everything is becoming standardized, including the mindset of the public who really, really don't ever attain consciousness in their whole lives. If they did attain consciousness, by the definition of consciousness they would see it all and it might even give them a nervous breakdown when they had to go through it to see it all as it really is.

When they see that even their own little routines in their daily existence are exactly that, they're routines that they go through. The speech patterns they have, the conversations they have are called “routines” by those at the top that use the scientific techniques to download behavior into us. We are so well understood. Breaking through into consciousness entails the complete reevaluation of everything.

In ancient times, because this is a very old system that's here – it's simply more perfected through the use of the trick of the elect, which is electronics, you see. In ancient times they called those who were walking around but really not aware of what was in front of their faces, they called them "the dead"; and so you let the dead bury their dead. It’s been the same in every generation, only they never had so many dead people walking around as today.

When you go into the philosophers of ancient Greece, who all appeared around 2,000 BC onwards and put up masses of information on the human condition, the mindset of the human beings and their behavior: It's never been explained to anyone where this particular intelligentsia came from or where they got this knowledge and when they even had the time to study all of this and do all their teachings and writings. However, if you do go into the books deep enough you'll find that every one of them went to Egypt to be trained in what they called then "The Mysteries." The mysteries really are a form of waking up into reality, being taking up and guided, if you're needed at the top. If you have "the rite stuff" as they call it. The rite stuff, and by that I mean the R-I-T-E, rite stuff. They put them through rituals, and that's where rite comes from. The ritual, the rite. If they can use those particular individuals they'll put you in the higher degrees and then you'll leave Egypt, go back to your native country or wherever you're sent and you start up a cult, basically. A cult which would bring in the young that followed particular precepts. They would have codes of silence for maybe a few years and those who couldn't keep quiet were weeded out. Those who didn't have the ability to follow through were weeded out. The ones who attained their apprenticeships (the Soccer's Apprentice), they were actually trained in higher degrees and mysteries, which is all to do with a future to come, where intelligentsia should rule the world by using revolution; and the key to it is certainly revolution.

Socrates, Aristotle, Plato, all of these guys studied in Egypt. Not only Egypt because they had three main centers in the Ancient World. Plato also went to the Middle East for part of his training after he left Egypt and then even to India. The same old centers of the world, the trinity, three main centers. You'll find that Socrates himself was condemned by those who ruled in his time, condemned for corrupting the minds of the youth and carefully laying out a strategy for rebellion that would take over and knock out the old and bring in the new system. A system run by this new intelligentsia who truly believed that they had the right to rule the world. They called themselves "The Natural Aristocracy."

However, going deeper into it you'll find this natural aristocracy already were the wealthy aristocracy of that period, and Plato and others and Socrates were no exception to that, but they also, on an exoteric level at least, told their students and the world that the reason they had such intelligence was because of their religion. They believed that they were reincarnating into the same family trees, down through history, down through time. They believed that the reason they understood the mathematics and algebra and geometry and all of these things was because they'd done it all before in previous lives, so the old MO [modus operandi] of the system we have today was in existence long, long ago. That's why in every New Age they bring back the old, which is in fact the new. Figure that one out.

They bring back reincarnation. They bring back a belief in the stars affecting you. They bring back all the old stuff and of course the tarot cards, which has an esoteric side to it which is never ever given to the public, even by the ones who are put out there to push it. These are all “methods” in a sense. They're all techniques written in the stars and written in the cards. They're techniques of controlling human behavior and manipulating the masses. That's really what mystery religion was all about.

In previous times they did have rebellions in some countries. We find that some of those who left Egypt set-up in Crotona for instance and had schools set-up. They brought in women too for the first time and trained them to be the perfect wives, who could then manipulate the wealthy leaders and change their minds and help the rebellion come along without a hitch. Some of them were caught and executed in the school at Crotona, which was just a little outpost of Greece at the time, in Italy, because they had an empire at that time. The Crotona school was burned to the ground and most of them hunted down, but it didn't stop them. It’s gone down through the ages with the same system as they move from country to country, accumulate the wealth of the country and then use standing armies to go out and invade other countries and take over those countries.

Empire building, with the goal eventually to reach a world empire, and they did it through a myriad of sub-cults, all different degrees of freemasonry as we know it today. The freemasons at the bottom haven't a clue what it’s all about except they get little payoffs and little exemptions from legalities that everyone else is subjected to. They take their little cuts and they also are guaranteed to have business come their way to other Masons. They also take promotions, unmerited favor quite happily as well. The bigger ones above them are taught the mysteries gradually until they're above the 40th degree, because life begins at 40 and they're told some of the truth. These are the characters who end up in the very high bureaucratic state positions within governments, the departments of foreign offices or the State Department. They know what

it's all about and they also get incredible perks. They also get certain longevity, health care; which you will never see being a member of the masses.

That's the world we live in. All this I was pondering as I say when I was up the hill with this bust ATV that was going to haul the wood down the hill, watching the skies above me being sprayed and probably even feeling the effects of it. It's amazing what does run through your mind when you're sitting there looking at the disasters around and above you. That's the world we're living in. We're living in a huge laboratory where everything that happens on a major scale in the world is done in the open, but our perceptions of what we're seeing or hearing are distorted through massive propaganda, very good propaganda, perfected propaganda. These sciences should be dug into by the average person who really wants to know what's been happening to themselves and their families and their friends and those around them.

You can check into "The Technological Society," excellent book by Jacques Ellul. That's E-L-L-U-L who wrote quite a few books for the biggies at the United Nations. He was a master of psychology and sociology and he spells it all out. All the techniques that have been used on us today, he puts it out in the open. Check out that book. You won't regret it. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just mentioning a book you should add to your library which explains an awful lot. It will show you the in depth understanding of the people at the top and how long ago they knew all of this how to control the masses and give them a created personality. "The Technological Society" by Jacques Ellul, E-L-L-U-L who gives you a tremendous insight into this and his character. He was up there with Bertrand Russell, Aldous Huxley and others. Huxley even mentions him in the forward of a couple of his books. He was a great hero of Jacques Ellul who then went on to work for the United Nations.

Now I think we have Rick in California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Hi. This is Rick. Hi, Alan. How are you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Rick: I'm so glad to talk to you. I have so many things. I have a question to ask and then I have some news I want to share. I just came back from Senegal, West Africa and the question I have first because you were talking about reincarnation. I have felt like in the past and I have met other people who have felt like sort of like a feeling that they have been here before in a culture that they have no genetic connection to. Even thought I'm white, I felt like I've been an African in the past and there are certain things and events in my life. I understand that there are beliefs in reincarnation outside of the Hindu system, that not all of them are elitist, and I wanted to get your take on that what you feel if it is a fact or if it's not.

Alan: Here's the whole thing. Remember, reincarnation is made up of a couple of words and we've got to understand the importance of the words. They're not made just for fun, so you have RE-IN and you have CARNATION. It's a flower. Carnation is a flower. It's like the rose too. That's why Jesus rose again. These are high mystery words that were used and inserted into the language that we use everyday. There are other reasons for believing or thinking that you've been here before. There is a genetic memory according to

some scientists that's encoded within your genes. It doesn't matter what color you are, if you all had the same roots long, long ago or even someone in your family genealogy that had them, you could possibly have genetic memories. That's a popular theory with many scientists, and a theory is certainly just a guess, but it's also part of the fact that you feel so at home with the people themselves. The reason for that being, if you're with people who aren't in the so-called "advanced countries", they're still living in a more natural setting and they behave more humanely to each other and to you. We're use to almost making business contracts in the west. Everything in the west, even marriage with most people, is a form of a business contract. Everything is what can I get from you and for how much. These people who live by survival means, even pre-money, they're self-sufficient et cetera, they still have more of a natural tendency to treat each other as real humans without expecting anything in return; so that reinforces your belief that you feel at home there.

Then again if you go into the other religions remember, and again religion means that which binds. A religion binds you. That's what it means. It ties your thinking. It ties your whole outlook on life to something. You have to remember, too, that there's also another belief of some religions in spirits et cetera which could also have vast memories that have lived for eons and could be floating around there as the theory goes. Yes, it's very popular to jump into a religion, whether it's reincarnation, spirits or demons with memory; but, as I say, you'll find most of it comes from the fact that you feel so at home with people who are less vicious than we are ourselves.

Rick: Thank you. Can I share some news I picked up over there?

Alan: Yes, sure. Before that, why don't you mention first though; didn't you email me that some of them no shoes but they had cell phones and there were cell phone towers everywhere?

Rick: Yes.

Alan: Mention that, will you?

Rick: Yes. I found no visible chemtrails in Senegal but everybody has a mobile phone and they've really caught on over there big time and the rap music has caught on too, and so I wanted to mention that. Another thing I wanted to mention that was really strange was when I was on the plane flying back, was the only places leaving Africa, it was a Brussels airlines. They said "for health regulations we have to spray and we assure it's completely harmless" and they started spraying in the air, and then suddenly I felt it smelled really bad like a chemical smell. I said I want to know what's in that canister and they said, "we assure you it's completely harmless," and I started to get mad and I said this is where I become the ugly American. Then I felt something in my lungs like I couldn't breathe as well and all my alarm bells were going off and then I realize oh, okay, them being racist they're leaving Africa. I also wonder what kind of tests they're doing to us. Are we guinea pigs in this -- you know?

Alan: We are. We are and people don't ask questions so much when they want to go somewhere, or get away, or have to get back; so they can do it. I'll be back after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is. There's many levels to this

matrix and the beauty of it is most people don't know they're in it. They think it's all quite natural. That the beauty of perfect propaganda and indoctrination.

I think we have Manolick. Is it Manolick in California on the line?

Manolick: Manolick. Hello.

Alan: How are you?

Manolick: Good. How are you Alan?

Alan: Not so bad.

Manolick: Thanks for taking my call. I first heard you about a year or so ago on Coast to Coast. I work late hours so I came home one night and I usually listen to Coast to Coast on the way home and I heard you and you really struck a chord. I'm thankful that they did have you on, because out of everything I've ever really heard on Coast to Coast, you were pretty much the most incredible thing they ever had on there. So I've been into you for a while and your website and every lecture. I have your DVD and one of your books as well. I think what I wanted to ask you if I could would be about the entertainment industry, which I'm a part of in a sense. I wanted to know on the music side of things because I'm in the music industry and see it on a day-to-day basis how dumbed-down the masses of young people are, being indoctrinated on a daily basis. But I want to know on the production end, how much in terms of the producers knowing what they're doing with the sound and the tones and where the music is going. How much do they know about what they're doing, or are they just thinking that their – do they get the call from someone above them that says this is what we're looking for, do this; or, are some of them either initiated in the whole game and knowing what the mission is; or, how does that work?

Alan: The higher ones, the ones in the bigger companies certainly, certainly do, absolutely. I've met them and I've worked with some of them. The trick was always for me to try and get messages out in songs that still were popular but bypassed the political correctness that was getting pushed in different directions. Yes, the ones higher up are all experienced in the sciences of sound and the manipulation on the human mind of particular types of sound, the emotional effects it has on people and also the combination of words, which can have almost a magical impact on young people, who parrot generally the choruses. They vaguely understand or remember consciously some of the main verses, but the subconscious really listens carefully and retains these subliminally, you might say, in the background verses. They actually act upon it. It programs them to act out and they start to change their speech. They'll copy the little words, the "neologisms" as they call it for new words. They start to mimic them. They don't know where it came from and they don't question anything.

They had meetings in 1904 on this very topic, international meetings on the use of music. One guy from New York who was experimenting with a new type of what became really jazz, not Dixieland Jazz but the more sort of discordant type jazz, and he was kidnapped eventually after the Russian Revolution and taken over there because the Russians understood the significance of music on the minds of the youth and they worked heavily on this. They came out with the Beatnik Era. That was a communist invention, where they would associate a particular dress code, type of music and the use of marijuana for the west and use this kind of discordant music, which put you into almost a hypnotic state. Nothing really mattered. Anything would go and it took off really well in Europe, but it didn't quite make it for the U.S. and Canada, so they had to go back and revamp it and turn out pop music.

Guys like Martin that worked with the Beatles was really a scientist in acoustics and how it manipulated the mind, because if you listen carefully to the types of arrangements and so on that were done in the early music, it was definitely not done by back-street musicians or three-chord wonders, but by people who really knew their stuff and how to get particular type of emotions attached to the words that they were putting out. When you have an emotive attachment to the wording itself, it imprints itself on the mind, the brain and you will never forget it. It will affect your personality in fact.

Manolick: Today's producer – and I know a lot of these guys out here that are doing the music that's out.

The music is not as complicated. It's not as thought out. There's a lot of sampling and looping. How does it work now? Are these guys aware that the tones that they're using are going to produce a certain response, or are they just following a trend, like one producer hears what the sound is and then?

Alan: Yes, that's right. They see what's coming at the top. What's being pushed and promoted to be number ones in the hit list and they emulate it thinking: that's now in. We'll do something similar.

Manolick: Well Alan, I don't know if you – I'm sure you don't keep up with much pop music but it is getting to the point where – I mean I'm around young people all the time and I don't know where it's going to go if we don't get to the youth soon. These kids – I hear you talk about the microchip in the future and being prepared for it. With the mentality that's being bred into kids today or the children today, they're getting progressively more and more ready for it because the violence in the music, the aggressiveness in the music and the whole idea of "it's about me, not about you. I could less about community," and it's like all those elements that you talk about with family being broken down. You have man and woman. It isolates the child so that the music becomes a friend almost.

Alan: That's right, and what it does too, and this was talked about a long time ago when they discussed, they called it the "sequencing of music trends" where they would come out with pop then rock. Again, all Masonic terms, then heavy metal like King Arthur's sword, that's what it refers to; and on it went, right down to rap – wrap things up. The judge of course and the Masons hit the gavel and then it starts the session. These are all Masonic terms for a sequence. During the late '80's when they were creating massive unemployment they wanted a nihilistic generation, so they came out with basically (before the gave the word metro-sexual male) suddenly all the groups were metro-sexual and this wailing music; sort of lost music which was very depressing. It was meant to put them in a state of depression.

Manolick: Is that the New Wave movement that was going on in England with the whole – I remember England had this whole New Wave where all the guys kind of look like, you know, kind of feminine or effeminate with their look, new romantics or different sub-genres?

Alan: I've been present when older people who are professionals pick out people from a line-up who are all looking for a job as a musician or a group, and they're picked: you, you, you and you, are the right size, the right weight and all the rest of it, the rights looks. You're now a group called so-and-so. You're going to sing three hits in a row. Here's the songs. You'll get well paid. You don't tell anybody about it that this is a set-up, and they just act out their six months to a year in the hit parade and then they disappear. You wouldn't believe the business behind it all at the top, and it's not done by just business people at the top. I've seen how they pick the top 10 and top 20 in Britain at the BBC, and these were people with tweed suits women and men in their 50's, sometimes 60's, who had no interest obviously in a particular music except for the psychological effects and the social conditioning that they put through. They were picking what songs all the media in Britain was going to push as number one, right up to 20. This is how it really, really is. It's a scientific thing.

Manolick: It's funny because I heard you talk about this before with Jackie a while back, you were talking about rock, the Beatles and the whole thing. In my experience I've seen the same things where a producer will get with an unknown artist and this artist will have a song written, but the producer will take the song, change the lyrics, change the way the arrangements were going. Say, okay, here's how you sing a song, and you get the co-writing credit for it. The whole idea what the artist wanted the song to be has been changed now. It happens all the time. I see it all the time.

Alan: I met one guy who was one of the top rap groups in the states, and he went through the drug scene the whole thing and almost killed himself and then he left it and he did get religion, which helps a lot of people who are addicted to substances and so on, but he said the same thing. He said the same thing. He said we walked into that studio the first time with an average song: girls, boys all that kind of stuff. By the time they'd left the studio and it was recorded, it was kill cops and all this kind of stuff; completely changed.

Manolick: Yes. Alan, I really appreciate you taking my call. I want to ask you one other question. A lot of things you talk about I'm very aware of, I've done a lot of studying on my own over the years. I find that I can't get enough information from any other source so – I wouldn't say I'm addicted to but my roommate

and I kind of listen to you quite a bit. What steps or where would you point me in the direction of finding out more in terms of the mystery. I want to find out more about the higher levels of this whole thing.

Alan: I will have to put out a book – I mean really, I don't run this as a business. I'm doing it now as an imperative and it's a time factor with me. That's the only problem, doing everything else at the same time, but I will be putting out a good book on this which will go through details you haven't heard of before. You've got to understand this world is controlled and even those who pretend to give you exposes are also controlled. I'm trying to breakthrough all of that, do it myself, and I won't go through a publisher, I'll do it the same way I'm doing it myself.

Manolick: I've been through the Manley P. Hall's. I've been through everything you could name. Everything you've talked about or touched upon, some of these things are just "wow." It's so right on and the whole idea of being an individual. All I can say is I know there are people calling you "the man." I would never call you "the man." I would just say for a kindred spirit, you're a Godsend. So thank you so much.

Alan: Well thanks for calling.

Manolick: You've got it.

Alan: Talk to you again. I think we have Robert in Nevada there. Are you there, Robert?

Robert: I have three quick questions for you. Number one. There seems to be a pervasive underlying current of the United States being subservient to the United Kingdom, and I was wondering if you feel that it will played out in the economic world over the next few years, concerning the declining American dollar versus the British pound?

Alan: There's no doubt the U.S., as far as I can make out, really was created as a knight in shining armor with a mission and it's fulfilling its mission now. This is the mission that it was created to fulfill. Benjamin Franklin talked about it. He said, "This federation will be the foundation of a federation of the world." It's in his own writings in the Diaries of Benjamin Franklin. You can look in the Franklin Institute and find them. His descendants still keep them. Jefferson was the same. They wrote openly about the mission of the United States and once that's over, of course, they'll be submerged into the rest of the world. We've got to stop thinking in nations because they're already gone. They went a long time ago and even what you have is an elite living in England, in London and an elite living in the U.S. in New York and California and different places, and they are globalists. They always have been globalists, and even the cultures that we have, as I keep saying, were given to us. Even the beliefs in the culture and the pride that we have in the culture are given to us. Now they've served their purpose and now it's time to bring them down. Therefore, as the U.S. finishes off its job in the Middle East it's also to be merged gradually down to not quite the third world standard but almost, and so is Britain and the rest of Europe.

Robert: Okay. I have two other quick questions. What are your feelings about the pole shifts that so many people mention on the internet, especially around the year 2012?

Alan: They love to do this kind of stuff. 2012 is just the big date where the United Nations takes over running over the three trading blocs of the world, the merged trading blocs. That was discussed a long time ago and they put out these rumors, always impending catastrophes or something. Believe you me, if it's a man-made disaster you will never hear about it. They will never give you a clue it's going to happen. We have had pole shifts in the past, but the histories are so ancient and so confusing no one can actually say when they exactly happened. We know this because the magnetite of volcanoes et cetera when it comes out, being iron basically, it will point in certain directions to the North Poles of those particular little slivers point all fixed, so when it cools they fix themselves at where the North Pole was. We know that the North Pole at one time was in Siberia and lots of volcanic dried magnetite all point in that direction. We certainly have the capabilities to do a lot of things through science today and no doubt, if they want to they will do it. However, there's no point in worrying about things which are outside of your control all together like a natural disaster. Although, most disasters today are man-made.

Robert: Yes. And lastly, what about someone viewing an exit strategy of perhaps getting away from some

things that might be coming down the road here politically and culturally, and say go into a third world country like the Philippines? Do you know if that's about the future plans for the Philippines?

Alan: Yes. The Philippines has been basically kept in a poverty situation since the U.S. first went in there, and I cannot see it getting improved at all. You could also tell where they had not put manufacturing in the third world countries, that those countries are slated for depopulation. Otherwise, believe you me, they'd have massive manufacturing in there with the cheap labor. When they haven't done that – then it's slated to go down the tubes, especially if it's somewhere that's partly up and coming but still retains some of its old culture; and hope that they still keep that culture for the rest of your life, because, believe you me, it will change like Africa once they get cell phones and their towers and their rap music.

Robert: Yes. If someone was looking at what's coming down the road towards us in the new few years and their choice was to stick it out through living in America or going to the Philippines, which would you suggest?

Alan: I would stay in parts of America, personally.

Robert: Okay. Thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and that last caller, just to finish up, is to do with the U.S. or the Philippines, definitely I'd pick certain places within the U.S. This is a vast country and if you can stand some rural living you've got a better chance of coming through, but for some countries, like the Philippines, when they haven't put massive employment in there, it's cheap labor, and you know that that's slated for other things. There are other third-world countries you can look at which will last longer, where there is some industry going in; and that's a clue that they're not going to hammer them so much, so you really have to do your homework if you want to move out. Eventually, the U.S. will become – It is already totalitarian. It's just that you don't see all of the bars up in front of you yet, but it's coming because I've gone through all of the laws that they've been ramming through the books since 9/11. They have more laws on the books that, if they ever enforce them, it will be a thousand times worse than Nazi Germany or the Soviet Union within the U.S., and most of the western world for that matter because it's all the same anti-terrorism bills they've put through, identical.

They tried to get them through in the '90's and some countries objected because there was nothing really happening at that time. However, they brought it right back in 9/11. They needed 9/11 to get them through in fact. They were already written up and drafted in every country in the west. Look for a place outside the U.S. but maybe in the Pacific or somewhere. You have a bit more chance of having at least some kind of normal life under a less totalitarian regime which is coming down the pike.

Now for those that want more information, go into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can also contact me. It doesn't mean you'll get answered because I get hundreds of emails every day. I try and read them but I can't get back to most people. As I say, I try to answer some, but the way things are going, just taking care of myself here, all the basic things I have to do live, it's impossible to sit here and write

everyone who writes in. Some people take the huff when I don't write back right away and they don't realize I'm not sitting here doing this as a job. I'm doing this because it's an imperative that has to be done at this particular time, because no one else is doing it. They really aren't doing it. You have many fakes out there and you have leaders of the opposition, who will just lead you in circles or make you do the wrong things at the right time according to the big boys' plans. What I am doing is different, giving you the higher education you've been denied all your life. I'm pointing out realities and I'm pointing out the indoctrination processes that you're all under, and I'll try to help people come through as best I can.

Now the next talk I do I'll be reading some from "The Technological Society" by Jacques Ellul. You can get that in paperback used for about $0.25 from various bookseller sites. I'll be back on Wednesday with readings from Jacques Ellul's "The Technological Society."

From Hamish and myself up here in Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 19, 2007 (#14)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 19, 2007:
"TECHNIQUE OF MASS-SUGGESTION,
TRUTH DEFLECTION"
© Alan Watt September 19, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 19, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is. For newcomers look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also alanwattsentientsentinel.euwhere you can get transcripts downloaded in some of the languages of Europe. Today is September 19th, 2007.

The last time I was on, I was mentioning something about the technique of controlling masses of people through a perfect understanding of their nature. I mentioned a man called Jacques Ellul, E-L-L-U-L. This man is the man who Aldous Huxley referred to when anyone asked him about technique, what it was about, who the main expert it was. Jacques Ellul lived in France. He was an adviser to different presidents of France after World War II and he ended up working for various associations to do with world government and the United Nations. His technique is the same technique and the same word in fact that we find Zbigniew Brzezinski and others discuss.

Technique, but they never really explain what they mean by technique. Some of them are calling it the technocracy. Others call it a type of political technocracy but it's really beyond politics. It's over and above politics. It's how to guide whole nations into a predetermined goal. Jacques Ellul himself, who first printed this particular book called "The Technological Society," he first published it in French in France in 1954. This man understood it all perfectly.

Why did he understand it so perfectly?

It was because he had been taught since he was very young, as some of them are. A very few people were given access to archives where they get all of this information, information of the study of human behavior going back for thousands of years. “Formulas” if you like. Formulas which, they worked before, if they are introduced in the same sequence, will always work again. They never change them. That's the beauty of formulas and people.

He said himself that basically:

"Technique refers to any complex of standardized means for attaining a predetermined behavior that is deliberate and rationalized. The Technical Man has standardized the devices into motion. He cannot help admiring the spectacular effectiveness of nuclear weapons of war. Above all, he is committed to the never-ending search for "the one best way" to achieve any designated objective."

That's what they mean by technique. It's how to motivate people, vast groups of people who will never really understand the end for thousands of years. “Formulas” if you like, formulas which if they worked before, if they are introduced in the same sequence will always work again. They never change them. That's the beauty of formulas and people.

He said himself that basically:

"Technique refers to any complex of standardized means for attaining a predetermined behavior that is deliberate and rationalized. The Technical Man has standardized the devices into motion. He cannot help admiring the spectacular effectiveness of nuclear weapons of war. Above all, he is committed to the never-ending search for "the one best way" to achieve any designated objective."

That's what they mean by technique. It's how to motivate people, vast groups of people who will never really understand the end.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. You've got to excuse me, sometimes I go straight into the ads, but sometimes I get an intro or exit. Sometimes I don't, so if I'm cut off I don’t know where I've been cut off and where to continue from, so I do my best here.

Now, I’m talking about Jacques Ellul and one of his many books actually, "The Technological Society" which was eventually published in English in 1964 I think, round about then. He talks about the discipline of the techniques and he's talking here about economics as well.

He says:

"Intellectual discipline of economics itself becomes technosized. Technical economic analysis is substituted for the older political economy included in which was a major concern the moral structure of economic activity. Thus doctrine is converted into procedure."

Alan: That's very important because you have theories which become doctrine and then it gets put into procedures as fact. It's actually acted out, even though it's only theory and a whole bunch of them go together. They swear allegiance actually to go towards this particular theory, without ever explaining it really to the public what they are doing.

He talks about the technicians:

"They form a closed fraternity with their own esoteric vocabulary..."

Alan: That's the same with all bureaucracies, by the way.

"Moreover they're concerned only with what is, as distinct from what ought to be."

Alan: This is in the forward of his book, so you can imagine what the rest of the book is like.

He says:

"Politics in turn becomes an arena for contention among rival techniques. The technician sees the nation quite differently from the political man: to the technician, the nation is nothing more than another sphere in which to apply the instruments he has developed. To him, the state is not the expression of the will of the people nor a divine creation nor a creature of class conflict. It is an enterprise..."

Alan: Very important word, "enterprise," in the high esoteric circles.

"...providing services that must be made to function efficiently."

Alan: What he means by that is they use terms like "cost-cutting" et cetera when it comes to health care or certain services you're taxed on. What they really mean is they're going to reduce your service by cutting the costs. They can't give you the same services. They use a particular vocabulary which sounds pretty good to us. We like “cost-cutting,” but to the guys who introduce these techniques, they're meaning they're going to cut back your services. That's what it means. Either that or they'll tax you more for the same service. The use of terminology is very, very important.

He goes on to say:

"He judges states in terms of their capacity to utilize techniques effectively, not in terms of their relative justice. Political doctrine revolves around what is useful rather than what is good. Purposes drop out of sight and efficiency becomes the central concern. As the political form best suited to the massive and unprincipled use of technique, dictatorship gains in power."

Alan: Again, going back to Plato, he goes through the different systems "republic," "democracy" and so on; and when you hear them pushing democracy, as Plato said, they're actually aiming towards a form of dictatorship because all this has been done before, you see. It always ends up in dictatorship.

Ellul goes on to say:

"And this in turn narrows the range of choice for the democracies: either they too use some version of effective technique–centralized control and propaganda–or they will fall behind. Not understanding what the rule of technique is doing to him and to his world, modern man is beset by anxiety and a feeling of insecurity. He tries to adapt to changes he cannot comprehend. The conflict of propaganda takes the place of the debate of ideas. Technique smothers the ideas that put its rule in question and filters out for public discussion only those ideas that are in substantial accord with the values created by a technical civilization. Social criticism is negated because there is only slight access to the technical mans required to reach large numbers of people."

Alan: He's talking about the media here. It's all to do with the media. Control the whole media and you control the minds of the people by using technique and repetitive slogans and little catch phrases like

"downsizing," "upsizing," "cost-cutting" et cetera, et cetera as the people then parrot themselves, because it really doesn't mean much at all to the average Joe.

Now I'm going to cut back here to page 368 where he says:

"Propagandistic manipulations take place under all forms of government and in all walks of life. It may be said that we live in a universe which is psychologically subversive. Even so, modern man has no clear conception of the extent of the phenomenon. Experience cannot reveal it to him; he would have to be outside looking in. We in France are fortunate in living in a country where propaganda is still remarkably inefficient. In addition, we are acquainted with the technique of "social psychoanalysis," as reported by the pre-1938 Berlin Institute of Applied Psychology and by numerous American institutes and research committees. It is scarcely necessary to add that all propaganda technicians in search of the "one best way" loudly proclaim the value of exploiting the great subconscious motifs described."

Alan: As I say, this book is a "really must" for those who those who are really trying to find out how their lives have been run for them. How the school system – how the indoctrination went through the schooling and then was carried over into the regular media right up to your mainstream news. This was talked about too by a guy who was an Archbishop of Canterbury back in the '40's and '50's and '60's. They called him "The Red Bishop" because people thought he was communistic in his ideas but he wasn't and he kept using a phrase. It was called "continuing education on the general public." Now for the general public who heard his statements and who did not attend his lectures it sounds pretty good. Yes, we'll take night courses and 'upgrade' as we call it now since we're all becoming computers. No, what he meant was the media constantly put out new terms and catch phrases and start to tell us what to do. How to keep fit, what to eat, what to wear, what kind of weather – all of these things; a world again run by experts. The same with Bertrand Russell, that's what he said would come in. He said we'll bring in a society where the average person will be unable to do anything for themselves without the advice of an expert; and we've actually gone that step and that's rather scary.

Back to "The Technological Society," on page 369 we find here he says:

"1) The critical faculty has been suppressed by the creation of collective passions. The well-known phenomenon of "reciprocal suggestion" has made collective passion a very different force from individual passion."

Alan: We've all heard about communitarianism, your community, on your local news. Are you part of your community? et cetera. That's what he's talking about. We're all doing things together. Everything that's together is promoted.

"...We know that individual passion is itself inimical to the critical faculty, but the critical faculty can still be exercised if some equilibrium can be established between criticism and passion. In the collective passion created by technique (of which technique itself is sometimes the object) the critical faculty, which is peculiar to the intellectual organization of the individual, is excluded. As Monnerot says flatly: "There is no such thing as a collective critical faculty." Because technique acts upon men collectively, the passions it provokes–which exist in everybody are amplified. The suppression of the critical faculty–man's growing incapacity to distinguish truth from falsehood, the individual from the collectivity, action from talk, reality from statistics, and so on–is one of the most evident results of the technical power of propaganda. Human intelligence cannot resist propaganda's manipulation of its subconscious."

Alan: That last little part is worth repeating.

"Human intelligence cannot resist propaganda's manipulation of its subconscious.

2) A good social conscience appears with the suppression of the critical faculty. Technique provides justification to everybody and gives all men the conviction that their actions are just, good, and in the spirit of truth. This conviction is the stronger because it is collectively shared."

Alan: As I've said before, the average person thinks they're sane because they bounce ideas off their

neighbors, and if their neighbors have the same opinions as they have, because they've all had the same indoctrination, you think you must be sane. That's what it means. He's going through that very thing here.

"...The individual finds the same conviction in his fellow workers and neighbors and feels himself strengthened in it through the implicit communion of media such as the radio. In countries where propaganda technique is exploited, there is a decrease in neurosis as well as in crime."

Alan: Isn't that interesting? The more propaganda that's out there the less neurosis there is and crime even falls.

"...We can believe the wartime statistics of the Nazis and the Americans because they fit so well with everything else we know. Conversely, whenever for some reason propaganda technique fails to instill a good collective social conscience..."

Alan: There you go. See, technique and propaganda gives you a good collective social conscience and this is of course what all religions do, is to give you one particular type of social conscience. You all know the rules. Now I hear the music coming up this time, so I'll be back with Jacques Ellul and "The Technological Society" after these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through "The Technological Society" by Jacques Ellul, one of the big players in advising other players, lesser players, even Aldous Huxley, into what makes people tick. When you read their books, being human, again you'll jump into the dialectic of thinking about science, like whose side is he on. You've got to realize that these guys really are not on a side. They work for the one boss that runs world, the one system that runs the world. It's only the lesser types that automatically jump for sides. It's a very human trait. If you get sides in anything, believe you me, it's being supplied to you. They're ready made for you and if you have a particular thing which you're into, a hobby or conspiracy hobby or something like that, they've also got lots of sites out there for you, too, to join and they will control you through that particular group. That's how bad it is. We're dealing with a total system here.

Now before I continue with some more of Jacques Ellul "The Technological Society," I want to mention that people can look into my website for a few things that I do sell and you can donate some money. The prices are up there donations which keeps me going because, believe you me, there's a lot of things I could be doing to sustain myself but this is a full time job almost doing this, what I'm doing now. So support me by buying the DVDs, the CDs 12-hour CD on Ancient Religions. Again, techniques of ancient times and also there's books for sale which go through the esoteric understanding of the vocabulary and how words have been put together very carefully by priesthoods in the 1500's such as English. In fact, all the European languages were updated around the same era and they're coded. I show you some of the codes that are in them, which the high esoteric groups use and they laugh all the way to the bank with your money as they do so, and you don't even know you've been ripped off most of the time and that's how good their technique is. So help support me. Keep me going. It takes money to keep this all going and that's enough of my shameless self-promotion.

I'll get back to Jacques Ellul "The Technological Society." As I was saying, he was mentioning the more totalitarian the propaganda is or perfected it is, the more well behaved society is because they've all been

given a sort of formula to exist within a group culture. This isn't new because religion did the same things in past ages. You were given a whole set of rules and laws and regulations which you all followed; and if the regular policeman didn't catch you breaking the law, then the god would because God saw you everywhere. The all-seeing eye is always present and so we've always been controlled in all ages, especially since the beginning of the monetary system, which created a leisure class which could study human behavior then. Before that, there was no leisure class. Everybody had to literally work to survive.

On page 369 Jacques Ellul goes on:

"Conversely, whenever for some reason propaganda technique fails to instill a good collective social conscience, there is a sudden and brutal collapse of the sense of individual justification, and individual morale falls drastically. This, among other things, would explain the extraordinary increase in neurosis in the United States after 1945. A similar situation among the Germans may have other explanations, but I am convinced that the sudden halting in the Nazi propaganda machine played a significant role in German postwar neurosis. The problem in the United States has been so serious that it has led to the dramatic development of psychoanalytic therapy in the past few years."

Alan: That's when they brought it all out. In the '50's suddenly it became very popular, a fad that was pushed in all the magazines, mainly women's magazines, that the therapist was the new priest. That's where you went with your problems and he'd deal with it all, and Hollywood churned out lots of movies, both comedy and straight fiction as well. Promote the therapist. The therapist was to take over. He is the new priest for the present age.

"...This development in reality represents a resumption on an individual level of the activity which collective technique had abandoned. When a good collective social conscience has been created, the individual becomes addicted to it, as to a drug. And when the Americans realize that individual psychoanalysis is a more costly, less efficient (because it cannot integrate the individual) and more difficult, they will return to a collective psychotherapeutic technique."

Alan: Which they have – it's called massive media propaganda.

"Propaganda technique, moreover, creates a new sphere of the "sacred." As Monnerot puts it: "When an entire category of events, beings, and ideas is outside criticism..."

Alan: That's very important.

"... When an entire category of events, beings..."

Alan: People.

"...and ideas is outside criticism it constitutes a sacred realm, in contrast to the realm of the profane." As a result of the profound influence of the mechanisms of propaganda, a new zone of the forbidden is created in the heart of man, but it is artificially induced, in contrast to the taboos of primitive societies."

Alan: I'll be back to explain that after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just giving you some of the techniques which are used and why they work on whole populations. They work primarily because it's a coordinated effort at the higher political system, the front men when they're taught all the same buzzwords and terms and all come out saying "weapons of mass destruction" like a robot whenever they're questioned, but they're told to parrot these little phrases. The more people who parrot them at the top, the more we think it must be true because they're all saying the same thing, aren't they? It's because they're all at the same meeting and they were told what to say, that's why they all say the same thing. That's why it works.

He goes on to say on page 370, Jacques Ellul says:

"To summarize: the suppression of the critical faculty, the formation of a good social conscience, and the creation of a sphere of the sacred are all aspects of a single manifestation, the first and clearest consequence of the application of psychoanalytic mass techniques. Incidentally, our analysis confirms a social phenomenon frequently analyzed by modern sociologists: the "creation of the masses." These three elements add a new dimension to the masses; the masses thereby gain an internal cohesion they did not possess naturally. A unifying psychism has come into being."

Alan: That's what they mean by culture creation. They create and upgrade your culture very quickly actually and we all parrot the new terms they give us, because the terms themselves put pictures in our minds of what we're supposed to be. “We're all in it together.” That's what you hear when all wars begin. We're all in it together and the propaganda labels and posters et cetera that go up generally use that term in one way or another. Yes, we're all in it together and you'll find, too, the sacred manifestation – they create the sacred. That's when the leaders drape themselves in your national flags and emblems using the tribal bonding instinct, and sure enough, most people put their brain out the window when that happens and they let their heart take over because they've all been conditioned to follow. That's the other part of it.

Another part of it too is when presidents and prime ministers give you new terrorist laws, supposedly. Whole new marshal laws in actual fact across the planet, not just in the U.S. and Britain, and tell the rest of the Congressmen and our politicians that it's unpatriotic to read it. Just pass it. That's your democracy for you and yet that happened. That's happened. President Bush told them in the U.S. if they read the anti-terrorism laws, this massive omnibus bill which would have taken you weeks to read anyway and probably months to read it in fact, he said it would be unpatriotic for any of them to actually read it. Just past it carte blanche and they did, except for one abstention. That tells you they're all paid from the same pocket, you see, because politicians being psychopathic types want self-gain. They don't care about you and that's no news to those like myself in the know. It might be news to the general public who fall for the personality propaganda technique that's propagated to us.

We're living in a very controlled system, a perfectly controlled matrix where everyone is given a particular type of culture. It's upgraded sometimes three, four times in one lifetime and those who live through it don't even notice the changes where right is made wrong. Wrong is made right and new norms come into being that throw the old norms out and Joe Average, who really doesn't think critically, can't analyze it for himself because they all flow in the same direction. Everyone is flowing in the same direction at the same time and they're not questioning either. They just accept. Most people live in a subliminal existence, a Twilight Zone where they use twilight language to indoctrinate your mind. That's how it works.

You have to do your homework if you really are, really are trying to wakeup, not to get a country back; because what era are you trying to get back? The corrupt system of the '50’s, '40’s, '30’s, or '20’s or what? It was all the same system and your great-grandparents were being controlled back in their day by the same people with sciences behind them and often the ancestors of the present bunch that's in power. In Europe we just have family dynasties running for governments using either the mother's name or the father's name, so they can confuse us as well and throw us off the track by faking one or the other names. This is very, very common and there's nothing new in it. If you read the histories of Jefferson and others to do with the United States, he talked about the laws they tried to pass to stop the first generation of politicians from getting their own offspring into government and they failed pretty miserably. I think even Washington got

some relatives in. Franklin tried to get his son Temple in. Luckily he was so mixed up fairly nasty deeds that he didn't get in, but others did and it's been the same ever since.

You can trace the long-term members in politics, whether it's a democracy or a republic doesn't matter at all, because they're in bed together like Carroll Quigley said since at least the beginning of the 1900's, completely in bed together in fact, the same bed. We've been guided along a particular course towards world government.

At the beginning of the 1900's, people were sent over to the U.S. from London. Wells went across and talked to senators. We find that Rudyard Kipling was sent across to read his little poem. Pass the torch on to the U.S. That they did. They knew that the U.S. would supply the future men for armies. The tax base would be phenomenal because of the population increase in the United States and they knew they would take over as policemen of the world at the beginning of the 1900's and they discussed it fully in the books written at that period.

For those who want to go into it, seek out the old books. Anything written after World War I was down the hill. Anything after World War II is useless pretty well because they're heavily, heavily authorized. That's why you have authors who are authorized. It's like the King James Bible was the authorized bible. Not anybody can be an author and have your books published. I know this for a fact because I've had some phone me up who've been told what to write and guaranteed to have a bestseller if they do by the big boys, by the Penguin Books and other ones. That's how it really works in real life.

The same in the music industry – a star is made. You don't need talent. If you've been picked for it, you'll get there because they'll make it happen for you. That's how it really is, as well with authors. All you poor souls that are scribbling away there thinking if you just do good you'll get up there by sending all your transcripts out. Sorry, it won't happen unless you're just copying something you've read already which is in vogue and it's being as the way to go, same in music too. That's the world in which we live. It's a controlled system, completely controlled.

The last thing they want out there in society is truth – truth that might break the spell, burst the bubble and have people thinking; because if people starting thinking, who knows where it might lead? It might just turn this whole agenda upside down. You might start exposing all the big magicians at the top for what they are. Really, we've got to flush the magicians out because they're behind the scenes. They're the advisers. Advisers are far more important than presidents and to the people than anyone we'll elect. They're trained in the technique of the technocrats, the technocracy like Jacques Ellul is saying.

Now what he says too on page 371 of his book, Jacques Ellul, "The Technological Society," he says:

"A third consequence of technical propaganda manipulation is the creation of an abstract universe..."

Alan: Here's the matrix.

"...representing a complete reconstruction of reality in the minds of its citizens. The new universe is a verbal universe, to use the excellent phrase of Armand Robin, our keenest student of radio propaganda. Men fashion images of things, events, and people which may not reflect reality but which are truer than reality."

Alan: Truer than reality.

"...These images are based on news items which, as is the case in much of the world, are "faked."

Alan: Faked news, most of the news you get is fake news and diversions and trivia.

"...Their purpose is to form rather than to inform."

Alan: Just data, overloading you with data.

"...Faking the news is systematically practiced by the Soviet radio, but the procedure is found to a lesser degree in all countries. All of us are familiar with the "innocent" fraud of the illustrated newspapers in which a photograph is accompanied by an ambiguous caption. A shipyard, for example, is indifferently described as a plant in one of the democracies, or in the Soviet Union, or wherever."

Alan: Or you'll find that even today (and this is me talking now). When you find the Feds are raiding someone's home, suddenly the media says, "It's a compound." A farm or a house becomes a compound. Oh? and that's how it's done. That's the fakeness of it all.

"This kind of thing represents the first step towards a sham universe. It's also indicative of an important element in today's psychology, the disappearance of reality in a world of hallucinations. Man will be led to act from real motives that are scientifically directed and increasingly irresistible..."

Alan: Think about the computer.

"...he will be brought to sacrifice himself in a real world..."

Alan: He will be brought to sacrifice himself in a real world.

."...but for the sake of the verbal universe which has been fashioned for him. We must try to grasp the profundity of this upheaval. The human being has enormous means at his disposal, and he acts upon and in the real world. But he acts in a dream: he seeks other ends (those the incantational magic of propaganda proposes for him) than those he will really attain. The ends he is expected to reach are known only to the manipulators of the mass subconscious, and to them alone."

Alan: It's true. Most people are in a hypnotic state. They're being guided step-by-step towards giving up all their rights, all their freedoms and they don't mind. What's scary is that they don't mind. Tyrants we're used to, if you read history, but when the public don't mind—something has happened to the people. It means they have no mind of their own. They have nothing to hide they say, and yet wars were fought in the past to have privacy and peace within your own home. Now we don't even own our own homes and, again, no one's really complaining about it either.

What's happened to the public?

The public have been trained that everything is being taken care of by big brother and his cohorts. You know all these people who come out of special wombs, different birth canals than you and I. The ones that are up there in high bureaucratic positions, experts and scientists are taking care of all the world's tough problems for us because it's all to difficult for us to understand. That's how we're being trained to view it, or not even to look at it in fact. That's the world in which we live. It's a matrix and for those who are conscious the hardest job is trying to wake anybody up.

Now since one in thousands can wake up it's rather – the chances of someone in your own family waking up with you are incredibly small, so don't beat your head against the brick wall. Look for those who are trying to wake up and that's what they meant in all ages. Let the dead bury their dead and try to get those who are trying to live. They're trying to get up from the dead. You make the dead to walk. That's what that always meant in all ages. You've got to do it yourself. You've got to feed it to the people very slowly. Don't overload them with anything and don't give them more complex books to begin with. Use your own words, words which they can understand and relate it to their own experiences so they can really understand, because we are living in a very clever, very advanced mind control form of society the world over. The world is being standardized into the same system, which further decreases the chances of peoples in other countries waking up.

When you have no one else to compare yourself with, and that's the problem with global governments, when there's no other country or people or culture to compare yourself with, you will not question your culture at all; and that is fact. Any historian knows that and anyone who's studied the technique of civilization knows that too.

Ellul goes on to say on page 373:

"I have made it quite clear that propaganda is not the defense of an idea but the manipulation of the mob's subconscious. The hope reposed in the contradictions of propaganda comes to this: the citizen receives a blow in the face from his neighbor on the right, which, unfortunately, is compensated for by another blow from his neighbor on the left. If propaganda involved calm exposition of political theories among which the citizen might choose intelligently, contradictions would be beneficial and would leave the citizen a free man. But this is an impossibility, from the moment the propagandist possesses material means for exerting action on the mob and knowledge of the secret recesses of the human psyche. The man who upholds a political theory presumably believes in it. I take the case of a politician who acts from conviction and not from personal interest. He will indeed strive to present his convictions in the best possible light and to secure the adherence of the greatest number of his fellow citizens. To do this he will of course make use of the most efficient means. So, like any totalitarian, he will proceed to rape the mob propagandistically. And rape remains rape though it be effected by ten political parties ten times in a row. Altering the outward form does not alter the substance. Think of the parades for instance of Nazi Germany, the somber and fanatical rites of "blood and soil." In the United States, the equivalent for the most part revolves about rites involving scantly clad girls. It is all a matter of temperament; the psychic aim is the same. And it is ruinous to democracy."

Alan: He's telling you about all the things you take for granted, including the use of sex et cetera and young girls which symbolically mean the young generation of breeders into the subconscious mind, all doing the dancing for Uncle Sam. An idea and that's all it is, a collective idea that's been put into your mind by professionals. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

Hi folks. It's Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go to the caller, remember what Bertrand Russell said. He said, “There is no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made a creed, the belief of the vast majority by adequate government actions.” In other words, the public can be made to believe anything. Bertrand Russell. Check that one out for yourself.

Hello, Allen from England. Are you on the line?

Allen: I've been waiting. Hi Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Allen: Bertrand Russell also said that "people would rather die than think."

Alan: That's right.

Allen: Alan, I only discovered you in the last few months. Like you, I was a session player. I didn't know you were a session player. Myself I'm in my forties now living in Devon writing books and teaching. I work for Jeff [Way] music and Billie Grey and people like that. You probably know a few of those names, but I noticed – I want to get to the point very quickly. I noticed that you don't deal with the current affairs of what's going on. I suppose that's your technique and you deal with the historical information, which I think is fantastic but let me ask you a question. Do you know anything about the exopolitics?

Alan: Yes, I do. The reason I don't go into what's happening day-by-day is because I'm beyond that. I mean what's happening today I knew would happen years ago and there are bigger or big talkers out there who do cover the daily events, and to me, there's no real point in that because you have to look at what's coming in the future, what their goal is. That's what we have to look at.

Allen: Absolutely, yes. I like the idea of international citizens – international war crimes tribunals. I think that's a good idea especially when you can get some countries behind it like [Alfred Weaver] is suggesting. I'd like you to talk about that a bit further and get off the line. I mean give Hamish a wee little pat on the head for me.

Alan: Yeah, I will do.

Allen: And one day soon I promise you my brother, you will be one of the sort and one of the people that most people will listen to and will be listened to. There's no doubt about it and more and more people will listen to people like you.

Alan: It's happened.

Allen: And that's what our job is if you like. So God bless you and let me get off the line and let you talk about subjects like exopolitics and that sort of thing or whatever you know about it, rather than the history and what's happened in the past. I'll send you an email, okay?

Alan: Yes, will do.

Allen: Okay. Thanks Alan.

Alan: Bye now. Yes. The thing about as I say I don't really go into the day-by-day events because that's part of technique, is the reporting of events which can seem overwhelming to the average person, and if you're hit with more than four major events real or imagined, doesn't matter, in one day you can't cope. Your mind breaks down. You actually become easier to control by more propaganda when you start to freak out because you're being hit like a machine gun with bullet after bullet of what bills are being passed through parliaments or governments. Who's doing it et cetera but they don't tell you what their long-range goals are, and that's where I'd rather look, what are the effects of it all. I'll go into the exopolitical side of it next Friday perhaps.

Up here – I'm up here in Northern Ontario, from Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 21, 2007 (#15)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 21, 2007:
"CHEMTRAILS KEEPING YOU QUIET—
WAR ON THE MINDS OF MEN"
© Alan Watt September 21, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 21, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For our new listeners, look into the site at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. This is September 21st, 2007.

I'd like to talk a little bit about the chemtrail spraying that's been increased over the last week or so. For those have eyes to see and look up once in a while – it used to be a fairly normal thing for people to do when they got out of their homes, not so many years ago and it's declined in the last 20 years or so – they'll see that the chemtrails were diminishing for a week or so. I think they were preparing for a new type of spray because beginning last week you could see them making this new kind of spray, a quickly dissipating spray, dissipating into a mush and it gave a chemical pea soup effect above your head – a bluish, whitish mush. People across Canada and the Northern U.S. are complaining of nausea and tiredness; almost like chronic fatigue and this is the side effect of the spraying.

Now I always go back to after 9/11 when Donald Rumsfeld came on mainstream media, at least in Canada it was shown. I don't know if they showed it in the U.S. or censored it out, but he was asked what they would do if there was another 9/11 on an even bigger scale on a major U.S. city, and he replied that they would take care of that. They already had aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities in such an emergency. We're going through big, big changes and it makes perfect sense from their point of view, and you have to think the way that they do, that they would pull out all of the – at least some of the higher secretive weaponry they have up their sleeves while they bring whole populations the world over through this change. It's no news at all to those who have been following this that drugging the populace has always been a very popular idea from even before the days of Aldous Huxley in "Brave New World" where he talked about possible ways to make the populations feel better. It didn't matter what was happening as long as they felt better. That's the in vogue idea which is pushed in top think tanks, because we're just animals, you see, and if they can make us feel better regardless of the conditions we're going through, then so much the

better.

What we're going through now are changes towards a global society, which will go through steps of amalgamation into the three trading blocks of the world under a United Nations government, fronting for the fascists at the top of course. After that, there's a big push towards creating a better slave race through genetic engineering. That's why we've been going this way. Yes, they're pulling out different types of weaponry to dope us as we go through these major changes so that we don't object too much to what they're up to. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about the drugging of the populations. As I mentioned before, it's not a new idea. It's been written about from top think tanks going back 50, 60 years. They tried to even practice with LSD on different parts of the populations back in the 1930's and '40's after they first discovered it. If you want to know who the main character was in pushing this for Britain and the ideas of drugging the population, you can look at Victor Rothschild who worked for the British military at Porton-Down's Institute for Bacterial and Chemical Warfare. If you read the book by Perry called "The Fifth Man", you'll find information about that in there and also read "Spycatcher". "Spycatcher" is an excellent book by Peter Wright who worked for MI6. The only man really who clued into the fact that there was a third party running the Soviet Union and the British intelligence services to make sure that none of them actually bombed anybody by mistake. Only those beneath them thought the war was real, this cold war, as they looted their own countries through taxation et cetera to create bigger weapons and satellites for the future which would be used to track us all. That's what the cold war was all about. It was to advance technology with unlimited financing through taxation because it was a cold war, but a war nonetheless supposedly, and that gave them the excuse to get all the funding for their incredible satellite weaponry which is already up there. Star Wars technology has been up there for a long time and it's still to be used mainly on populations and they have done trial testing of scalar-type weaponry outside of the HAARP technologies which are actually satellite linked. They've used it on Canada and North America.

However, getting back to the spraying of the populace. I always think of "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds" from the Beatles era. Sometimes you'll notice when the heavy spraying goes on you'll see rainbow type sunbursts around the clouds, and what that is actually is the polymer acting like magnifying glasses and you'll see sunbursts in circular or ovular colors around the sun, little ovals around the sun; and that's what they are. It's the heavy, heavy polymer content in the spraying and the polymer was first invented by Teller who brought the H-bomb to us – another nice genius, another psychopath, and it was invented to carry viruses and bacterium down to the ground. That's what the polymer is for and that's that mushy stuff you're seeing above your heads.

We're under attack. We're under attack from our food supply where governments made secret agreements with Monsanto and other companies to genetically modify the food, because food is always used as a weapon on people and they're going after the water too. We know they've done with the fluoride for many, many years, a poison which does make us dumb, stupid and compliant. Now they're also poisoning the air, so we're under tremendous attack as we go through massive changes. That's part of the reason that people are losing their critical thinking abilities, because they're under basically a warfare type of attack from many, many fronts.

Once again, look at it from the controllers' point of view. They had to bring a whole world from where it was, from its past histories, its past cultures, its past beliefs and all the rest of it through to a new society with as little complaining as possible. We're all being diverted under the guise of terrorism to just all go along like sheep, don't stick your head up, follow the leader and keep your mouth shut, because that's what terrorism is all about.

You'll find in the writings of Karl Marx, which should be studied by people because he was taught by the best bankers in history. Karl Marx's when through the whole necessity of using terror and why it was necessary, why it worked on whole populations, because he knew that the job of communism was to centralize a government. That was the first thing they had to do. That's why Karl Marx congratulated Lincoln after the Civil War in America, he congratulated him and you'll find that in the Congressional Records: Karl Marx's letters to Lincoln for centralizing a powerful government over the Americas.

Lenin said the same thing and he knew that his job was to bring in dozens of smaller countries with their own cultures and systems, some princedoms and kingdoms and all the rest of it into one main system of standardization, a centralized type government, all working the same way, same bureaucracies, same educational system, of course, which is very necessary. He also knew that it would only last about 70 years. Lenin said that eventually after the dictatorship era it will eventually blend – the communism would move out to the west and it would blend with capitalism and the outcome would be not quite capitalist nor communist. He's talking about a new type of socialist system where the people are run by vast bureaucracies, multilayered bureaucracies and experts, technocracies, but above them would be the fascist elite of the CEOs of the international corporations.

That ties right in with the books written by Professor Carroll Quigley, "The Anglo-American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope". Two main books that he wrote exposing this, where they're bringing in a new feudal type system for the future, where the CEOs of big international corporations – who move around these corporations like musical chairs and they also move back into politics for a while and then back into the CEO positions. They will be the ones responsible for deciding what laws will be pushed in which countries and that's already happening. They're the biggest, most powerful lobby groups on the planet and you'll find them all around your government buildings.

So much for the ordinary person's say in this great system of democracy or republicanism, to be honest with you, it doesn't matter anymore. What isis. What it should be is a different thing, but what isis, and those at the top are creating the whole world as a form of democracy. Democracy is the best bet for them because they can always be sure that the vast majority of the public, about 87 percent, will vote the way and go along with the way they are told to. They only have trouble from a very small minority who understand the games that are going on and who are generally fairly powerless financially to do anything about it. That's why democracy was picked and it was picked long ago for this era.

2,300 years ago Plato talked about it, the coming democracy that would eventually rule the world for this utopia of the elite. It's a utopia for the elite. Read "The Republic" where he talks about breeding humans, the ITS, the ordinary common people, "ITS" he called them, to be bred for specific tasks or their jobs. If you want a tall guy to clean windows, you'll breed him that way. For a small short guy to go down mines you'll breed him that way; and that's the way it will be. They also want ones to travel in outer space to mine planets way, way in the future and they've talked about that from documentary specials put out by NASA and the narrator was David Suzuki, big player in the World Wildlife Fund with the United Nations. He himself is a geneticist and he also believes in vastly reducing the population – to save the world, of course, and the poor little fuzzy animals. He said that on national television on CBC, and no one even asked him what he was talking about when he talked about reducing the population drastically.

Of course, when we hear these things we don't want to believe what they say, and the other part is the average person who hears it thinks, "he doesn't mean me. I'm too important." That's how the average person thinks. "They'd never do that." They can be very, very brazen and they are very brazen but Joe Average can't really believe they mean what they say.

I've told people about some books to collect and they should really start making their collection of these books while they can still get them, because over the last 100 years major books have been put out with this

agenda written into it and they're very blatant about it. These front-men, these authors are not putting out wish lists of what they would like to happen. You can count on it that the think tanks that came out with that, they were debated and then the authors were allowed to write about it. These will happen. These guys don't make wish lists. They make plans and they do implement their plans. You can count on that. Whatever they say they will do, they will do.

Now we know too, for instance, if you study the British medical journals, "Lancet" and other records from Britain, look into the history of inoculations; fascinating subject. You'll find that in the 1800's it was made mandatory at some point to give smallpox vaccinations to test groups of people; 10,000 were the first group. Every single one of those 10,000 came down with smallpox. They were giving them the disease and observing the results. However, they train the population through propaganda like Jacques Ellul talks about. All fiction is actually propaganda. It's predictive programming, and we are taught that all medicine and all doctors and scientists are "good," they are our "benefactors." I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix this is – multileveled. I'm talking about the inoculations. Read the books put out and the articles put out by Dr. Salk, the guy who's claimed to be their great savior for preventing polio. Read of his association with the Eugenics Society and his speeches concerning population reduction and the necessity for doing so by even deceptive methods, before he became the hero and gave us these contaminated polio vaccines with all the cancer viruses in them. This is all admitted to now. They just unfortunately didn't know that cancer viruses would be so drastic in the population by giving us all cancers, and sure enough, all the populations who got the first inoculations, especially in the 1950's, they're all dropping around with all kinds of cancers. The Simian-40 virus was the main one, which has only one purpose: and that is to cause cancer; but according to Salk, yes he knew this was all in the actual serums. He knew this but he said that "the benefits would outweigh the risks" and he was given full backing by all major countries to do so. That's another little clue that there was more behind it than met the eye.

The odd thing is, if you go into the history of polio reduction, did it really get reduced? Because suddenly a new thing came out and became very common called encephalitis and meningitis, and what does it cause? The same symptoms as polio victims, so we're being conned left, right, and center because this old eugenics program has been here for a long, long time and it's used on the public. You don't tell the children – we are the children. You don't tell the children of all things that they're doing, because "we just wouldn't understand." We wouldn't see the long-term necessity to cull and kill down the population; we might not go along with it. We'd be rather unhappy and so you don't tell the children and we are the children.

Going back to the chemtrails, the chemtrails were used back in the '50s and experimented on, mainly with populations in Britain. We find that even cadmium gas, gas containing part of the cadmium substance was released off naval ships off Britain and allowed to come into places like Norwich, where they then would follow the population through the National Health Service down through their lives and take data and statistics and all the cancers that they came down with. It's quite the thing. We find in Canada that the U.S. an agreement with the Canadian government to spray vast quantities of a particular type of gas containing viruses over the entire city of Winnipeg for two weeks solid at low level. Then they did the same thing. They followed their medical histories down through the many, many years and their children's as well to see they came down with. Here we are being told always to worry about some guys across the sea who might want

to kill us. We don't have to worry about that since our own guys are doing a very good job and have been before you were even born.

With the aerial spraying, they were testing some of these substances we're seeing today as early as the 1950's. When I was small, I remember seeing a big figure eight being made right over my head and I asked my uncle who was in the Air Force at the time what that was. It lasted for hours and hours and hours before it dissipated and he told me he was baffled. It wasn't a condensation trail. That doesn't last very long, a minute and a half at the most. This thing literally was repeated back in the late '80's in Canada when they started spraying on a pretty well daily basis after they signed the "Open Skies Treaty." If you want to find what the "Open Skies Treaty" is, remember there are two of them. One is a front, a fake for passenger planes, but the other one if you search it out is actually about foreign pilots who can use your own aircraft if necessary, or their own, to supposedly to reconnaissance missions over your country, your territories accompanied with observation aircraft.

Why would you have observation aircraft following these pilots who are observing you?

It's to make sure that they are doing the spraying over you. This is a Dr. Strangelove policy, where our Air Force goes over to other countries and sprays other people, and their countries come over and spray us. That way you're guaranteed it's being done and there's only a few places that are not being sprayed. China seems to be fairly clear. That's the workforce you see for the present and the near future. They don't want them all to be too sick. They want a productive efficient system. Parts of Africa aren't getting it either. However, in Africa, they have in some part decimated many people with AIDS. AIDS seems almost specifically for people of African descent.

We are, as I say, living in a nightmare and we wake up from a dream into the nightmare, and it's a hard thing for most people to take. It's not mentioned in your daily 6 o'clock news. Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think Mark from Illinois is there. Are you still there, Mark? Hello.

Mark: Yes, I just want to tell you I'm a big fan. I heard you on the John Stadtmiller show and ever since you've had this show, I've never missed a Monday, Wednesday or Friday. I'm calling tonight, it's a little bit off topic of what you're talking about, but last night I was in a focus group because I do these focus groups for extra cash. Last night it was about – one of the questions that got me in this focus groups was because I go to church but I'm not involved in my church or volunteer in my church and the focus group was: Am I open to a new religion; a new spiritual experience. So I went to this focus group and it had this beautiful marketing plan and it was called Touchstones, join us for a spiritual journey. All I could think about was your radio show because it was completely a new religion. When you go to these focus groups, it would be like a meat product and then a year later you see this meat product on the shelf at your grocery store. We talked about spiritualism and this, that and the other, and what appealed to me and what would get me to join a group or walk into a new church or a new age.

Alan: You can be sure that that has been well drafted up, that whole part of the marketing strategy, and it's

going on in many other focus groups under many different names and guises. It's all the same thing. If you read Mikhail Gorbachev's book "Towards a New Civilization," he tells you in here he says, "I myself am an atheist. However, we (the globalists he's talking about) are in the process of creating a new world religion for the masses based on a form of earth type worship and nature"—which ties in with the agenda, because in other words, everything will revolve this new type of economy around nature and that will do with the population control, sterilization. Who can breed, who won't breed, all to save Mother Earth, under the guise of a spiritual journey. This is well, well documented this kind of stuff; and yes you're right. It's being preached now through a whole bunch of different guises across the world, always coming from initially the main corporations. They send a lot of their employees to these groups. A lot of high level bureaucrats in fact that I know in federal government positions are also sent to these type of encounter or focus groups; and this is what's been taught for years. They're just speeding up the process now.

Mark: In my group there was about 12 people and they wanted our ideas or what appealed to us but they wouldn't let us – this is the first focus that we've ever done where they won't let us take the material with us when we left. One of the ladies in the group worked for a big fast-food chain as a marketing individual and she was talking about how appealing this was. They had the mission statement out there and they made it clear that the mission statement wouldn't be shown to the average person that would walk in the church. This is a statement that they use to guide and mentor people. This lasted about two hours and the guy got up and he went back and then he came back with questions. The main questions were how could they sell us this if we just wouldn't believe it off the street, and the majority of the group said they would join or go to something like this to check it out if it was brought up by their pastors or priests or whatever. But I could see the writing on the wall and it just came so clear to me, like you said in the show, this stuff comes from the top and then you think it's a grass roots movement.

Alan: Yes. It's marketed right to the bottom; and again, if you go into the World Council of Churches, which is an interesting name, WCC, it's a form of WICCA or WISE. They love these little jokes on the public. However, that was set-up by the Rockefeller Foundation and David Rockefeller was the first Chairman for years. I think now he is the assistant chairman or one of them is. The whole idea was to bring in the American regular Christian religions and eventually, gradually over a span of 20 to 30 years change their whole leaning towards a certain direction, a unification towards a new religion, so it's being going on for many levels and you're right. Nothing comes from the grass roots. It takes a lot of think tanks and work to put these particular courses together and they use facilitators at meetings who already know what the questions will be. They know all the answers to give, the counter-answers to your objections and so on as they bring you to a desired conclusion which you are supposed to think is your own. It's a scientific technique of marketing an idea right into your head and guiding you go what you think is your conclusion. It works very well.

Mark: I couldn't wait to call you today and tell you that I'm I believer. I mean I believe everything you say and I'm sitting there last night and how they want to know if touchstones was like a logo with a little stone and it was very appealing, the font was nice. It's a new religion and the topics that they combine were all nature: gardening, flowering bringing you closer to spiritual event. It was very, very slick and they wanted to add questions for each one of us because we were all picked – you could tell the group was all over 40 and had younger children and they just wanted to know how they could get your kids in there. That was the last question.

Alan: They always go for the children in every generation.

Mark: I just want to tell you just keep doing what you're doing. I'm a Monday, Wednesday, Friday listener and I plan on getting your books as soon as I get paid. But keep it up. I really enjoy your show. One night I actually had about eight friends over and we listened to you. This is when you were filling in for a two-hour show before you got your own show and everybody listens to you. We talk about you all the time at work.

Alan: That's good. It's catching on.

Mark: Yes, you're catching on. Well have a good evening and thanks again.

Alan: You too, bye. People should go into this whole business of how their beliefs are given to them and

shaped and updated and upgraded like a computer program, so slickly that they don't often realize it themselves, they've been guided to the next step, and the next step, and the next step without really consciously making decisions for themselves. That's how slick this whole technique is, again, back to technique – bringing people to a required conclusion, a predetermined conclusion, that's what technique is – and how they use facilitators to put it across, where every possible objection you have or question, far from stumping the lecturer, he's already trained in all these questions that you could possibly think of. They use computer even to generate questions and they bring out the answers to try and get round you and guide you all into predetermined conclusions. What's interesting, too, is they always look for the people pleasers. You'll find people pleasers in every group. These are the ones that would bring an apple for the teacher and be goody-two-shoes. They put them in the front row and so if you object to the proceedings in any way at all, these are the ones the facilitator counts on to start the mob collective there to turn against you for asking the wrong questions. They'll say “shhh!—let them speak. Let this guy teach,” rather than let you continue and voice your complaints or objections. Everything in those meetings is guided; and touchstone, again, they love stone and rock and all this stuff because it's Masonic at the top. You'll always find the little catchwords that are very highly symbolic.

It's no coincidence, for instance, you look at even ancient Egypt and you see the obelisk. The obelisk really is the big phallus, a phallic symbol of the virility of a particular high person, a pharaoh or one of the members of nobility and it's squared on all four sides and tapers down or to the top. You'll find the little pyramid top it has on it, [aramadan} they call it. You'll see that also – put that next to a rocket for instance, and what's a rocket? What does that look like? It's very much the same. It's the rock of the ET. For the Christians, it's the end times. For those who are into aliens, it's extraterrestrial. They love these little jokes you see, and it's really to transmit a plan. That's what it really means. They have rock and rock-ET. Touchstones, they have Arthur and his sword in the stone – highly symbolic, again, where only the certain ones can pull it, the ones with the magnetic power within them.

Antonio from Maryland I think it is. Are you there on the line? Antonio. Hello.

Antonio: Yes. Hello Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Antonio: I've called in before. Thanks for taking my call again. I was listening to your one of your callers who just called concerning the new religion and everything. There was book that came out. I guess it's been over 15 years or so, called "The Celestine Prophecy". It sort of touched on like a new religion thing as in nature being one with everyone else and so forth and so on and everything. Also, I wanted to ask you a question concerning the topics of today. It seems like everyone's attention – not that it's not always this way, has been purposely distracted towards other things such as the race problems down in Louisiana and some other things such as Dan Rather recently coming out and saying that the news organizations are being manipulated by the government with the information that they're releasing and so for forth and so on.

Alan: You're right. I noticed that they revived O.J. Simpson, highly symbolic. All this stuff dragged out over again rehashed and used just to keep us all distracted with the old sex and violence and all the rest of it. It works like a charm every time. Yes, you're right. They're diverting us with other things and trivia. Dan Rather, if you look at some of the declassified information that's being published now and authorized to be published in books now, concerning CIA operatives in the U.S. and MI6 in Britain, you'll find that Dan Rather was a part of a group attached to the CIA. Here's a man who can hardly call other people names when he's been an imbedded or embedded, it's really “in-bedded,” reporter for most of his life. That's been his job, so for him to claim the media is in bed with everything, he's probably playing some game here because he's been in bed with them his whole life.

Antonio: Yes. I guess him and quite a few other anchors throughout their lives and newsmen. All right, well I appreciate your time and good luck with all your work at home and your show and thanks for all that you do.

Alan: Yes. Thanks for calling. Yes, we get trivia and data, and we get overloaded with trivia and data and that's all it is. It's just masses of data. It doesn't help us to do anything. It doesn't help us to think about

anything or come to any great conclusions about anything. It's all meant to distract us and fill our heads with just dead air basically. When you have dead air in your head, then you're of no threat to anyone. Meanwhile, we see this war on terror, which is a war of terror on the public going full steam ahead. They're stepping it up and I shudder to think what will happen when you see all of the laws being executed that's been written into the books. There are thousands of them. It's a completely different world that will emerge when they really start to show these laws in effect. It's going to be worse than any totalitarian state that the Soviets or the Nazis could ever have dreamed up. It's never been done before in such a scale.

It's a world scale, too, remember. Going back to an earlier comment I made about Lenin, when he talked about the necessity of using terror to motivate the people to get them going blindly along and obeying orders. He knew this would work because they used it in the French Revolution. The French Revolution was a great big study where the scientists of the day, the intelligentsia went into France to observe how this would work on a population for the first time – the use of terror and paranoia which it generates amongst the populace. Lenin took over from Mazzini the world revolutionary party then renamed it the Communist Party. Mazzini was trained by Albert Pike. He took over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. These are all Masonic institutions and Mazzini also authorized the startup of what was called the Mafia, that is also a Masonic organization, which deals with the under world – as above so below. That's why you have the legal system run by Masons above; and when they can't use their own laws or they would have to break their laws, they use their brothers down below to do it all for them. Lenin took over this world revolutionary party that was meant to bring globalism in, and he said that terror was the most effective means to paralyze the minds of the public while they rush them through massive changes.

Lenin authorized groups and bands of soldiers to go into every town and village in the country right throughout Russia and just grab 20 people of any age, men women or children, hang them, put them on trees, leave them to rot – to terrify everyone else in the town or the villages. That's the great benefactor for communism; he was just working the dialectic for the west because communism as we know was funded entirely from New York and London and set-up way ahead of when the public ever, ever heard of it.

Terror is to be used in the same way on the rest of the world. It's being used now. We are taught to just obey, obey. Don't think. Be scared and obey. It works very well to bring us through massive changes, changes where we're giving up all our freedoms. What we will notice with the major media, right after 9/11 every western country went into action at the same time by using the reporters on the street, with the man and woman in the street, asking them the same questions: Are you prepared to give up all your rights and all your freedoms for safety? They did poll after poll. They published them in the newspapers and this was all fed to the databanks above and they found that unfortunately 80-odd percent of women were willing to do this. That's what Hitler said, too, "We will aim the propaganda at the female. The man must follow." I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was mentioning how terror works so well. It's predictable and people will act in predictable ways to it, because Hitler, as he said, we must aim our propaganda mainly at the women, regarding giving them food – ensuring them food and safety and security because she will come to us. It's her nature and the children will then follow the mother and then must follow the man. How did he know that? He'd done his homework and you'll find the same statements were made by every tyrant in ancient history. It's a science. They use the female psychology and they use the

male psychology. The men see all the tribal flags coming out. They see the top chiefs saying we've got to go to war to save ourselves, protect and survive, and he marches off to war and so we're all used. We're used to easily because these are old formulas. They understand our nature too well. We're very predictable.

Now for those who listen to my shows, I ask for your support. I can accept donations. Remember personal checks are accepted from the U.S. and Canada if you want to send things that way. I'm trying to get an easier way to do it. That will come up shortly in the near future. You can buy the books I have, which are different from the usual books you read. I don't go through just histories and histories and dates and times and places and numbers and facts and so on. I show the techniques of basically the coding that's hidden within your language, within the system, within pictures – things which you are supposed to be able to see, but you've been taught not to see. That's the old meaning of teaching the blind to see. Things which are in front of you have been obscured by the way you've been taught to perceive things or even not to perceive them.

I try to break through that and they're written in such a way that your mind should start participating in what you're reading, as opposed to the regular method where you're to simply read and be downloaded with. You don't participate in thinking while you're reading. Mine is the opposite and I show you some of the coding as well, and some of the numerology that's all around you. You'll see it in newspapers. You'll see the buzzwords, catch phrases et cetera and I explain what they mean. That's a very important start for people. This was all done when they updated the English language in the 1500's. Francis Bacon talked about it. He said: "we are creating the new international language of the future," (he and John Dee before him and all the rest of them), whole teams of high priests working on this, an old science of creating vocabulary and language. They understood this perfectly well and they said that they were in the process of creating the international language of the future, it will be used in all business. These are the same characters in the 1500's that came up with the idea of a world based on free trade, which would then incorporate themselves into a global whole because your laws must all become standardized to do so. Everything goes around economics.

Well from Hamish my dog and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 24, 2007 (#16)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 24, 2007:
"KAISERS, KAZARS, CAESARS AND THE NORMAN WAY —
SIR, SIRIUS AND ALL THAT JAZZ"
© Alan Watt September 24, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 24, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 24th of September 2007. For newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloads on various topics I've done over they years, and you can also go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts in the languages of Europe, which you can also download for free.

Today and yesterday I was up on the hill cutting a lot of wood up for this winter and it was a beautiful day to start off. Both days were beautiful and yesterday the planes started making their grid pattern across the sky and the massive chemtrail, which is definitely a chemical trail – it's not a condensation trail behind them until the sky was just eventually this mush that all joined together from the trails and created this polymer type haze all over the sky. Now this has been going on for at least 10 years consistently in Canada or Ontario for sure. We know they've tested it out in other countries over many, many years as far back as the 1950's. Now they're actually using some kind of metallic substances to create a better type of circuitry in the sky for the electromagnetic scalar weaponry which they're using through HAARP technology. For those into ham radio or short-wave radio, you can go through the bands and you'll find the pulsation of the HAARP is on there 24 hours a day, seven days a week; it has been since 2002, never ceasing. They're using the spraying in conjunction with the HAARP technologies to alter the weather, but it also affects human behavior.

For those who are skeptical about this, look into the treaty signed at the United Nations by all the western powers to do with weather warfare technologies. You'll find in there that they signed in to it that they could create earthquakes, tornadoes, hurricanes and various other atmospheric anomalies, downpours or droughts. They could give you a drought if they wanted to destroy the farming areas, which happened over the last few years out the west of Canada and the States, and they can also give you floods. Either way, they can eventually get the people out of those areas into the big city areas, which are really the habitat for

the commoners and the new habitat areas for the commoners. Whenever you see anything today, you're simply seeing the side effects of part of a long-term agenda. A long-term plan laid out meticulously a long time ago. I'll go into this in more detail on the other side after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about the spraying that's going on over our head. Now this is a big issue because really it doesn't matter what else is happening, unless the spaying is stopped we won't have a chance because they have drugs in those sprays as well. Over the last few years I have talked to many people. They phone me everyday pretty well from all over the U.S. and other parts of the world complaining of the same side effects of the spraying. The minor side effects are simply itchy or irritated eyes. That goes into the throat area where people have scratchy throats and in severe cases they end up with bronchitis and have to go on antibiotics because the lining in the lungs is being broken down with the chemicals that are coming down. The chemicals have been analyzed by various people including myself. I had a bunch set off down to the States for analysis. They came back with aluminum oxide in very high parts per million, way above any safe level. It also has other metallic compounds in there.

The thing is I couldn't test for pharmaceuticals; and we know, this is disclosed again, that there are vast quantities of aerosolized drugs ready to spray over whole cities in case of national emergency to keep the people calm, of course. What they do according to Rumsfeld would be to spray the Valium first, which is fast acting, followed by a form of aerosolized Prozac, which takes time to accumulate in the body and build up to a certain level before it works. That made me think that's obviously what they're doing, because along with all the physical effects, as I say, the eyes, the throat, the hacking coughs people are getting, you're also seeing people being too laid back and not caring what's going on, or else they're very excitable and irritable.

When you are drugged through any tranquilizer for long periods of time, if you stop it or it drops in your bloodstream, then you become anxious and irritable, maybe even very aggressive; and we find that with people when they've stop spraying up to a week. That makes sense because people after a week haven't had their daily dose of spray and it's coming out of their system, they become anxious. Their own system cannot kick in with its own natural tranquilizers to take over. It takes time between that crossover; and then, when the spraying starts heavily again, they're back to being laid back.

I looked at it from the other side's point of view, since they have such big, big plans made for the whole world. Remember this is a 100 years war. Look into your history books and look what happened before in bygone times when they had their 30 years wars and 40, 50 and 100 year wars. It's the same thing that's going on today. At the end of that 100 years war is to emerge a completely new society, nothing like today's society, a regimented purpose-made efficient society where individuality will be gone completely because they will have brought in a new type of human being to serve them better and the old ones will have died off.

We already have been going through this war in reality, big time, all through the 20th century, so you might say it's the 200 years war. The 20th century tried its best to destroy all that was in order to make room for all that will be, as they say in the high Masonic circles, being the big builders that they are, building societies, building cultures, destroying the old culture when it had served its purpose and bringing in the new. That's "Order out of Chaos": a term that goes back for thousands of years, as do in fact the real brotherhoods behind it all. They gives you these little clownish ones down around you, you know the ones you see driving

the funny little cars in parades wearing the little Shriner hats. These are the front-men, although they do take good payoffs and they generally have very good positions within your community on all the important boards.

However, at the top of them, you have societies going all the way back and beyond Pythagoras. The word "tone" and "ton" for weight comes from Pythagoras. He was the one who used sympathetic vibrations of musical instruments to show you an allegory of how when one mind works in a certain way, with proper ideas that were instilled in them, when you train a student, then it literally can affect another the same way. That's what was really behind the sympathetic vibration: how you can start a revolution by just one person's thoughts that are put out in the proper way to the proper students.

Pythagoras himself came from Egypt and the biggest export from Egypt was revolution. Revolution couched under many terms and many guises, many stories, such as Prometheus, of those who are illumined. Prometheus was the man or the god who stole light from the higher gods. He stole the fire, brought it to mankind. He illuminated the world. If you read Shelley's poem on that very topic Prometheus, Prometheus says, "Without me mankind would have been nothing. Like ants, like animals living in caves with no intellect whatsoever." That's the high motif behind the real illuminati of ancient times, not the petty Weishaupt stuff that emerged later on.

The whole idea of Sirius that's taken popular form by a handful of authors, mainly from Britain, has nothing to do with space aliens coming along. Sirius was the Dog Star. The eye of the dog follows Orion the Hunter in the winter months, but over in Egypt that's the height of when Sirius rises. They have celebrations because at his pinnacle point, when he's seen in the morning rising against the light of the sun, that's the symbol of the good student, the Adept who's ready to overcome the master. The main light, the sun itself, which is the god of the world, and he becomes higher, he becomes a god as you break over it. Therefore, Sirius gave us the first part of sir – the night, the night is a sir. Sirius rising. It's just a symbol of going up through the mysteries until you are adept at them all and you can overcome the master or the laws of nature. Once you have done so you're beyond the laws of man. You're in a different category. You're untouchable.

We saw the same things breakout with the Cathars and Albagensians in France especially during the latter part of the Crusades. In fact the last Crusade was against them because they also believed you could perfect yourself according to old mystery religions, and the "Perfecti" as they called them, those who had risen above the Grand Masters, way above them, were untouchable. They could do anything they wanted in this world because the laws were only for the profane.

When Sirius rose in Egypt the celebrations were phenomenal because it signaled that was the time the big rains fell down in Uganda through the mountains and the beginnings of the floods down the Nile that take place, bringing all the silt and the nourishment to them. That was their life, and so life was always accorded and abundance was accorded to the rising of Sirius. Nothing to do with space aliens, although the channelers today who are all following each other since it's a popular theme and since there are so many books put out there by very well financed of all fronts guide you on that path. It's nothing to do with it at all. Use your common sense. Look at your history. See what Sirius actually meant and it's nothing to do with the space aliens whatsoever. However, it is to do with the knightly society. The Dogs of War are the dogs followed Orion across the sky. Orion is the hunter, goes under many names and many guises through many religions in fact. The old prayers of the pharaohs to themselves, to their higher selves was to Orion where they said that they would ascend the pyramids until they blended with Orion the Hunter because they were the highest hunters, the highest predators on the land themselves – something that's never changed.

You find too that even with your mind, much preparation goes into it to waylay you along many paths which are all fascinating but none of them true. We find that they put out authors and financed them over 20, 30 years sometimes, to bring out new translations to mystify and intrigue you, to do with giants and gods and had nothing to do at all with what they're telling you. In fact, the other translators don't even take these guys seriously, but the effect they have on the public is always phenomenal.

Erik von Daniken was one of them years ago who brought out "Chariots of the Gods," where you saw this kind of Aztec looking character on a type of solar or stellar motorcycle flying through space. All the media

backed him right away, made a big phenomena of it and people swallowed it hook, line and sinker. Everyone was talking, not about O.J. at that time, it was about "Chariots of the Gods" – that's what they give us. There's seven billion on the planet and they tell us who to talk about and it's quite amazing, one person and their fantasy. I'll be back to explain more about this after the following messages and talk about Erik von Daniken.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about some of the people who've been put out in the past to distract us, keep us totally enthralled generation after generation with new myths and new mistranslations and deliberately so; and Erik von Daniken was one of them and he certainly made a lot of money at it. I'm sure he was pushed by the big boys at the top who give us our thoughts through our media. Every magazine and newspaper in the world was parroting von Daniken who came out of nowhere with these wall drawings, little carvings from rock, until a British journalist one day went over to Mexico and found the little character that was chipping these things away in stone for Mr. Daniken for about five pesos a piece; and that was the end of that.

However, they don't stop there. They always give you one for every generation or a few for every generation to go into the space aliens and so on and they give you very good stories because they have teams backing them up. They know what you want to hear to mystify you; and people being of a religious nature cannot suppress that very fact, even when they think they're atheists, they're still looking for another religion, another belief. They grab these new beliefs that are given to them and swallow them hook, line and sinker and will become just as violent when you manage to dismantle those beliefs for them with fact and evidence, they will become rather nasty, just like any religious person will do if you can actually prove the mythology of their foundations.

Therefore, be careful how you or who you give you mind to. You are the guard to the entrance of your mind. No one else is on guard for you. You have to do it yourself. What you allow into your mind will influence your behavior, it can disable you in many ways, too, and you'll find you can get programmed very easily by those who know how to use your mind against yourself.

Now I think we have George from Illinois on the line. Are you there, George?

George: Yes Alan. Thank you for taking my call. I appreciate it. Does my question have to be on topic or can it be a little different?

Alan: Let's see what the topic is.

George: Okay. If it's on topic, I was going to ask you about [Joseph Faro] – does his research have creditability in terms of his understanding of Giza, pyramids really are some kind of advanced technology, which, I don't know if he's got enough documentation for that. It's an interesting supposition.

Alan: No. What you're reading today from a whole slew of authors are rehashes of stuff that was written in the 1800's, almost verbatim in fact. They don't have to change it. They just have to put their own name on it.

George: Spice it up and twist it, right?

Alan: It's quite easy to see how they pyramids were built. We know from the air you'll see a long straight line coming from the pyramids, generally towards where the water is, the river, because they floated the stones downs on big barges and they made ramps going right up and they built the pyramids from the bottom, but the ramps were at the top so they could make the floors as they were going up the way to finish them. This is all well understood with archeologists. There's no mystery to it at all. The only mystery part was the initiation and that – I understand the initiations that they had, and that's all it was really for was for initiation purposes. The pyramid itself stands for the perfect mountain, the mountain that's been squared on all sides; and that's what they did, on a plane, to build a mountain they thought was perfected. However, even the main Giza pyramid is really the Kufu pyramid minus the capstone, in its measurements it's imperfect on one side. That's why the capstone wasn't put on it. There was an actual imperfection there. They got their “sums wrong” as we say, and there's nothing perfect about it at all, so that the capstone wasn't put on.

George: Can I ask you another question a little different? See, I come from another country and I'm interested in this one individual who's a very kind of important person in our country due to foreign policy, Zbigniew Brzezinski. Have you ever studied his genealogy and found out where he's from? Because I sense that his roots are really not Polish very far back.

Alan: Probably not.

George: Because from what I understand – can I ask you about the Kazar Empire? Is that okay? I understand that it was located in the western part of where Russia is now.

Alan: Yes. It's around the Black Sea area, it was Kazaria.

George: It's between the Caspian Sea and the Black Sea and they were kind of a wandering tribe until they settled in that area. There's a very substantial, like a kind of a mother ship castle. It's tremendous. It's this great castle that was really for the Teutonic Knights in that area. Do you know if there's any connection between the Teutonic Knights and the Kazarian Empire at all?

Alan: It's not so much just with the Teutonic Knights. Now you're right in the fact they were nomadic to an extent, but within that area, within those mountains, that area was their land. Hang on the line. I'll go into this in more detail, okay, because the first thing that Lenin did when the Soviet Union was to flood that entire area and its castles.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and continuing with George's question on Kazaria. If you go into the history of that area long, long before it was mentioned in any history book or western history book, the Greeks had histories of that area about 500 BC. You'll find the writings of Herodotus talks about a people who lived there and he called them the Scythians, and there were two groups of them exactly the same as the Kazars. They had the royal Scythians and the regular people on the outside, the circular outside of the royals that were also Scythians. With the Kazars when they were called Kazars, which also means princes or kings, actually that's what it means. In fact, if you look at the Rosetta Stone and you'll find there's

an attribute to the Caesar written in there in Latin, you'll find they used the old Greek letter of K and you have Kazar instead of Caesar. Going back to Herodotus, he talks about these people living in that area amongst different tribes like the [Eliani] and others to the south of the Black Sea. Later on, we find a people called the Kazars, where there are Royal Kazars in the middle with a vast nobility around them – mounted nobility who wrote with chain mail and lances. We find when Kazaria disappeared it was never conquered; they simply melded out of there. The darker haired ones went into Europe and parts of Russia, but it was never explained where the big huge mounted cavalry, a cavalry that was so big they actually held off the Moor invasion. If it wasn't for the Kazars, the religious Roman Empire would have fallen and everyone would have been Moslem, and so the Kazars with their vast mounted army, well disciplined, fought on behalf and saved Rome. It's quite interesting that Leo the Kazar was the first Kazarian pope, going way, way back, with red hair and blue eyes. Amazing history if you go into it.

If you go into Arthur Koestler who's one author on that, I have books here going back into the 1700's written then about them, too, much more information. However, what interests me is the fact that the mounted knights were never accounted for when they moved out. Where did they go? It was the same period around the 11th century this new people called "The Normans" suddenly appear in the North of France and then come up through Scandinavia and into Britain and conquered most of Europe as well. All the nobility of today in Europe are descended from what they call the Norman, which is just a term meaning the North Man that came in from the north. The Normans themselves had tremendous finances backing them. A full world war scale type of logistical supply went on in their day for 10, 15 years when they were taking over what was then the western world. You'll find the Coats of Arms and so on that they had were very similar to what the Kazar nobility had on their standards. Underneath one of the main lakes that Lenin caused by flooding, he made a massive dam over one of the main castles of the Kazars, divers have gone down and brought up artifacts and statues and little amulets and so on; you'll see pictures of these knighted horsemen who rode in formation with the long lance and they wore chain mail, had shields and banners. I think there's a connection between literally the beginning of the Normans and the exit of the Kazarian nobility, personally, and it's been well camouflaged down through history.

The Kazars themselves only had one outpost outside of Kazarian. They lived on taxation. They taxed all – they were in the middle of the main trade route all the way to China and they taxed everyone coming and going with their goods, so they lived off taxation of other peoples. They also intermarried the Royal Kazars with the Turkish nobility; that nobility became part of the Ottoman Empire and ruled their part of the world for a long, long time. They're all interwoven, these particular peoples, down through the many, many centuries, but the dark-haired ones were sometimes called the Black Nobility. Many went to Venice and ran the banking industry from there. They were the financiers for the Crusades for the Roman Church (the Catholic Crusades) and they owned vast sea going ships. They rented them. Without them, the Templars and all the other groups who went over the to Crusades couldn't have got across the water. All the shipping for that, the Crusades, were owned by the Knights of Venice. They're all highly, highly connected, but there's a connection between the Kazars, as I say, the Royal Kazars that is, who were the red-haired, green blue-eyed ones and the high Norman nobility that end up being kings and queens of Europe.
Does that help with your question?

George: You had mentioned Arthur Koestler and I know he wrote the one book I think it's "The Thirteenth Tribe" but I think he's got another book which is really focused on empires. Can you recommend one?

Alan: Not from that era. The older ones were far more explicit because archaeologists were going in, in the 1800's; amateur archaeologists were going in and finding much more of these artifacts before the Royal Society took over all archaeology and basically hid a lot of it from the general public. However, when you get the old books written at the time, with people who went over there with their own resources, their own financing, they took many early photographs in the late 1800's of the artifacts that they were finding. It is very surprising as I say the first thing that Lenin did – the first big building project he undertook was to flood these areas where the nobilities' castles of the Kazarian Empire were. What they also had in common with the nobility of Europe, the kings and queens of Europe is that they would go to a summer castle, a winter castle, a spring and a fall castle. They made the circular tour every year, exactly as the royal families of Europe do today and always have done, so they have an awful lot in common. As I mentioned, you can find the better books.

George: Just one thing. I want to thank you for your great knowledge of the source of words, etymology of history. That's very impressive. I have your books and I'm just starting to read them and look forward to really getting into them. Thank you very much. I appreciate it Alan. Bye.

Alan: Bye now. Yes, people who want my books should go into them. They're different from the regular ones where you just get downloaded with supposedly facts and figures. I try to make you think, using a different technique so you participate in what you're reading. That way you remember it and your mind starts to work. You start to analyze that which you see for the first time, rather than simply parrot the words because the wording in the language is coded. The English language especially, really was manufactured in the 1500's and whole teams of high priests were involved in the making of the language to make the international business language of the future, as John Dee said 500 years ago, and they were successful in that, but they also put in the coding. You'll find it some of John Dee's writings, especially the one where he's calling down the spirits and raising the dead. It had nothing to do with that at all. It was to do with showing you coding. There's coding inside there.

It's the same with Aleister Crowley with his Book of the Law. Forget all the exoteric stuff. It's the graphs you can build within the book itself, if you make a graph of it and connect the dots and the lines together and connect the words that come out of it, you get the real messages. John Dee was exactly the same. That's how it's done; and to get the new language into circulation they changed the King James Bible at the same time and Shakespeare, who introduced supposedly 160-odd thousand words into the language. In other words, they created the language at that time.

Prior to that, if you go back into the writings we had from some of the few authors we were given access to, they actually spoke and wrote in Old Saxon and German, with a little modification, just the idea of being separated from those particular countries, but they were Saxon-German in essence. You'll find that with "Pilgrims Progress" in the original version, not the later updated English version. Read "Pilgrims Progress" and you'll see what I'm talking about.

Nothing has been left alone and we tend to think in short term. We live short lives. Our parents struggle through lives too. They race through lives, we all do, and therefore we can't imagine that there are people who pass on formulas and knowledge from archives, down through the centuries and plan the future. That's exactly how it is. If you want to control and always have control, you must always plan the future.

Going back to the Normans, the first thing that they did when they went into countries and took them over was to force the public to use money to begin with. That was the first thing, and then use that money to tax back from them the taxation they used for their big building projects. That's their M.O. [modus operandi], building projects which are huge, massive cathedrals, massive road works and highways; even back a thousand years ago they made highways between the cities for all their coaches and their armies to travel along. Go back even further where they had this system even before the Normans and you'll find the Romans did the same thing; the pre-Christian Rome. They built roads all over countries. They built them right through England, long straight roads so they could transport the centurions quickly to their target. The same thing as NAFTA is doing today. That's what they're going to be used for in the future, folks, believe me. I have no doubt about it at all. They use your money, your labor to do it all – always planning ahead.

When Ronald Reagan mentioned the Star Wars Project, he wasn't kidding and yet people forgot about it so quickly. The Star Wars Project wasn't just to shoot down other missiles or other satellites from other countries. It's main purpose through NASA was actually to set-up a communication system that will control your ID cards which have active chips coming up next year, and also to eventually track implanted chips in humans. They were putting up the satellites 20 years ago in preparation for today. They always, always work ahead and so, as I keep telling people, there's always a good reason given to the public and then there's a real reason which you're never told, but you will see it manifest down the world.

The world is planned and rich people down through the many centuries never disappear. These families never disappear. They would build up a new empire to move into, and when they pulled out with their families and their money, the old countries they left went back to a third world status. Just look at ancient Greece what happened there. It wasn't because they were conquered. It was because the big elite moved out and had taken all the wealth with them, and then they did the same thing in the latter days of Rome.

They did it all down through the centuries through Europe and they made their bases to Holland and then into England and then to the U.S. Now they're putting their bases back over in China that should take over for the next century.

Now I have another guy on the line. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Hi. Thanks for taking my call. I really enjoy your program. I get a really good perspective, an overall view of what history is about. I'm a big history buff. From what I understand, the Normans or basically the Vikings that had settled in the Normandy Peninsula, they made a deal with King Rollo. Was it the Viking king Rollo that made a deal with the King of France and said we'll give you this 50 tons of silver and the Normandy Peninsula, just leave this alone? Isn't that how the Normans came about?

Alan: That's the story they'd like to have you believe but it doesn't tally. If you look at all the portraits of kings and queens from the Norman times onwards, you'll find most of the barons and the lords et cetera were very hair, curly hair, and brown eyes and they spoke French, remember, too. That was traditional. Even the Court of England spoke French for centuries, not English. You'll find the occasional one here or there was more blonde, but it didn't tie in – they didn't use any of the Scandinavian languages. They didn't have the customs of the Scandinavians either, but we know this thing.

The Kazars had one base outside of Kazaria. The one base they had was in Sweden, even in the 6th century AD that is now Sweden. There's a connection there; they came up through those countries and they used that as a jumping off point, but they were certainly not related to the Vikings.

Mike: Well gee, I guess I got that one wrong, but it's just what I read in the history books. The Anglo-Saxons for the Battle of Hastings they marched up north after walloping this huge Viking army and a lot of their forces were decimated. If they wouldn't have had to deal with the Viking battle at Stanford Bridge, then the Normans wouldn't have stood a chance the way I understand it. But there is one group that's really fascinating are the Scythians. It's hard to find books on them but they were probably my favorite barbarian people. Great horsemen.

Alan: They had quite amazing sacrifices too. They use to – one of the tests for the king was to go into a boiling vat with a horse and not emerge until the horse was actually boiled alive and he was paralyzed when he came out.

Mike: They found graves where [Pergins] in southwest Russia had dozens of slaves, hundreds of horses sacrificed. They were great horse archers. They had this religion that – they had like a eunuch who was like a male witch who would drink blood mixed with hallucinogenic and prophesize. But let me ask you a question, I don't want to take up too much time, but what do you make of the people that say that the Caucasians, that the Anglo-Saxon peoples are descendents of the Lost Tribes of Israel?

Alan: No. That really was put out profusely on the orders of the British Crown in the 1800's. They caught on to this idea of trying to convince their own soldiers, their middle class that were getting sent across to India and Africa and other parts of the world that if they could believe that they were the Lost Tribes they would be more efficient in what they were doing, bringing this system to the world. Their main part that they touted was that the blessing that God gave on tribes of Abraham, that his seeds would be the sands of the sea and the stars in the sky; and since Judaism was too small worldwide, it had to be the British, so they had to convince the British public that this was true. The Crown paid for all these books to be written.

Mike: So that's all a PR stunt?

Alan: Yes.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed

Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, trying to make sense of some of the nonsense we've been fed down through the centuries and definitely in the last 100 years or so through common education, which gave us more disinformation then reality. Now it's true that the Vikings did go all the way to the Volga and there's no doubt they would interbred at high elite levels with other elitists in that area. There's no doubt about it in my mind, but as I say the Normans who came in, especially when they came in from France as well and floated whole forts across, wooden forts, prefabricated forts – never been done before. Big builders they were, and they spoke French and they had supply routes going all the way back through Europe and beyond Europe into other countries where I'm sure their ancestors had lived at one time.

You'll find that even with Robert the Bruce – his name was Robert de Brucee, the guy that became the first king of Scotland supposedly fighting the English, only to give us taxation after a common country was formed. Before that, they didn't have common country and they're quite happy as they were in reality. Had it not been for the English invading, there would have been no battle of Bannockburn and no nation of Scotland; and again, it made no difference anyway because the kings always intermarry with the queens of other countries and Scotland was given away in a marriage. So how's that, given away, a whole country in a marriage, quite the dowry? That's how the people are treated down through the centuries. It's no different than today.

Dig into your histories as I say and you'll find some amazing stuff. Don't be fascinated by the modern books put out there to give you all the usual space aliens and the big giants and all the rest of it. Quite fascinating stuff, it's good stuff for late night talk shows where you let your mind go into imagination like a form of dreaming, but it's not the actual truth. We've got to keep fact from fantasy when we're dealing with reality, especially when our lives are hanging in the balance and so are the lives of those to come.

We're living in a war situation and going back to the spraying. Notice how there's a lack of birds in the country now. I've noticed that for four years. The spaying is killing the little birds off, the very small ones especially. The larger ones, the crows, the carrion types and the buzzards are doing pretty good, but the smaller birds are absent pretty well. One or two here or there. The forest should be ringing with birds now and they're not. It's been like that for four years. They die off first and also they have the modified feed from all the crops they take away which also kills them, and that's the other reason for it. They're getting attacked from the air and from the seed, as are we too, by the way.

They say "it's not over until the fat lady sings" and at least more and more people are waking up to the truth. They're getting beyond all the disinformation specialists. They're getting beyond the panic stages. They realize that once critical mass builds up and the big boys at the top have a hell of a lot of answering to do to the people who know how to ask the questions and what questions to ask and demand to be answered. It's time that those who pretend to serve us are put back in their place before they do us in all together.

So from Hamish my dog and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 26, 2007 (#17)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 26, 2007:
"MILITARY MADNESS AND MASS CONDITIONING"
© Alan Watt September 26, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 26, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on September 26th 2007.

For newcomers, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable information on many topics to do with the history of the western world, in fact the whole world from ancient time to the modern times. I link in the agendas of powerful groups and institutions, the monied system that is being forced upon the whole planet and I also go into the scientific realms because the scientists are employed by elitists to direct the world. You always direct the world of you want to maintain power intergenerationally. You can also check into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in other languages.

Now I don't know how many people know about the upcoming coordinated exercise that's going to take place in Canada and the U.S. and other countries, the UK et cetera in October. It's to be the biggest anti-terrorism, really marshal law type exercise ever conducted – probably even outside of the two world wars in fact. They didn't have anything quite as big as this. This is an actual press release I'm going to read after the following messages, but it's amazing to see all of this hype taking place over an event from 9/11 that had to happen in 2001 for the New American Century group to get their agenda steamrolling ahead, and they've been spending money like it grew on trees, which it in a sense it does because it's just our labor and the grandchildren's labor to come. That's all money really is and that's what debt is too. They're spending billions and billions of dollars on this hype, hype, hype, terror, terror, terror and how no one really in the Western Hemisphere can be trusted with conducting themselves in a normal fashion. We're all at risk you see. We don't know what we're going to do next, because all of this hype is nothing to do with the Middle East or Islam or any of that. It's to do with training the public, the whole planet really into doing what they're told and also to check everything that you purchase, every penny you earn has to be filled in triplicate and sent to governmental departments because they want to know everything you're doing. It's all about you – you and me and everyone else on the planet.

This is totalitarianism and it doesn't matter really what other names you give it. If it walks like a duck and quakes like a duck, it's a duck – and we're seeing the biggest duck ever invented come down the pike. Now the following messages are coming up. I'm going to read this actual U.S. NorthCom handout that was given to different groups and the media after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hello. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I'm about to read the press release that USNORTHCOM gave out to the media. I don't know if it's published much in the U.S. They seem to be the last to be told about anything that's happening in fact. I heard the other day from someone who said his mother didn't even know there was a European Union, and that's how you can be fooled when you think you live on the cutting edge of society with 19,000-odd radio stations. You can't imagine that you're not being told any truth, because it's just as easy to control 19,000 stations as half a dozen if they're all getting their information from the same source.

Here's USNORTHCOM. This exercise is called "Vigilant Shield 08". It says:

North American Aerospace Defense Command and U.S. Northern Command along with U.S. Pacific Command, the Department of Homeland Security as well as local, state and other federal responders will exercise their response abilities against a variety of potential threats during Exercise Vigilant Shield '08, a Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff-designated, North American Aerospace Defense Command (NORAD) and U.S. Northern Command (USNORTHCOM)-sponsored, and U.S. Joint Forces Command-supported Department of Defense exercise for homeland defense and defense support of civil authorities missions."

Alan: They love these long drawn out nonsensical statements, don't they? They even have their own PR department that works on this. These are the guys that market all this stuff to your brain.

It says:

"VS-08 will be conducted concurrent with Top Officials 4 (TOPOFF 4)..."

Alan: By God. They probably have a whole team working on that one.

"...the nation's premier exercise of terrorism preparedness sponsored by the Department of Homeland Security, and several other linked exercises as part of the National Level Exercise 1-08. These linked exercises will take place October 15-20 and are being conducted throughout the United States and in conjunction with several partner nations including Australia, Canada, and the United Kingdom, as well as the Territory of Guam.
VS-08 and National Level Exercise 1-08 will provide local, state, tribal..."

Alan: Interesting, tribal.

"...interagency, Department of Defense, and non-governmental organizations..."

Alan: Now here's your non-governmental organizations that sprouted up like weeds and all got financed

from the top down, like the Rockefeller Foundations and so on. That's who sponsors these non-governmental organizations, which used to be called the Soviet in the Soviet Union.

It says:

"...and agencies involved in homeland security and homeland defense the opportunity to participate in a full range of exercise scenarios that will better prepare participants to prevent and respond to national crises. The participating organizations will conduct a multi-layered, civilian-led response to a national crisis.

Alan: Now I don't know if you know but many big organizations including GM and so on have been taking some of their top people and training them to be civilian leaders and training them to help herd the public along particular directions in a time of national crisis. That's where to go for safety and all this kind of stuff. This is a full-blown multi-integrated scenario that's coming along as to their crisis preparedness.

It says:

"USNORTHCOM's primary exercise venues for VS-08 include locations in Oregon, Arizona and a cooperative venue with USPACOM in the Territory of Guam. NORAD's aerospace detection and defense events will take place across all the exercise venues, to exercise the ability to mobilize resources for aerospace defense, aerospace control, maritime warning, and coordination of air operations in a disaster area."

Alan: There's no doubt the maritime warning also takes into consideration all these flotillas of gunships they put on the Great Lakes, which are really there to keep the U.S. citizenry in, in times of plague and so on in case they try to flee. This is a huge, huge exercise and I have no doubt they'll be a lot of nervous people carrying guns around and wearing these fancy Ninja Turtle outfits – the kind that you saw in the Star Wars movies back in the '70's. It's quite amazing they actually knew what they would be wearing back then. However, if you're in the know you don't have much problem in equipping actors with the right kind of suits.

You see, there's nothing new under the sun and it's true. There's nothing new in this whole scenario, because I used to wonder when I was a child, I could see how Britain and Europe were being integrated into a European Union, but I knew that the U.S. would have to be approached differently because they had an idea of a vague thing called "freedom" quite a few years ago and individual rights, and probably it was the only country on the planet that still had a vestige of this thing called "individual rights." They've done a lot in the last 40 years to make people give up those individual rights and encourage this sort of herd mentality. It's been very, very successful, so most folk today don't really mind giving up their privacy and all their rights.

There's just a few who can still think that are the problem. This kind of exercise is meant to take care of those kinds of people, little groups of people, thinkers – people who have "speak-crime," stuff like that, they speak what they think. That's called "speak-crime" you see, and before you speak you have "thought-crime" like George Orwell said. That's where it's all going and this is going to cost the U.S. taxpayer a bundle as the dollar of course is falling, because it's following to align itself with Canadian dollar. In fact, the two have been on par now for weeks. All they have to do now is create some kind of general sales tax like Canada has, to bring the U.S. up to the same standard and then integrate the countries. It will be much easier. That's all that's happening right now. All of this kind of exercise scenario is to take care of backlashes from the public as they get less and less, and as prices go up and up to match Canada's, because we pay a lot more in Canada for basic things like food and so on than they do in the U.S.

In Europe they brought in Value Added Tax to police the public and it went up to about 15 percent at one time on every purchase of every item. In Canada, they tried to bring in the Value Added Tax when Brian Mulroney was in. It didn't really float too well so they called it General Sales Tax instead and slapped it on, but in the U.S. they don't have that kind of tax so it's time that they did to bring it in line with Canada, because there's no way that Canada's going to decrease its prices to match the U.S. The U.S. will have to come up to Canada's standard and then once we're both "harmonized" as they call it – they love this word "harmony," they're great singers at the top – they will bring us all down to a state near Mexico and Mexico

will come up a little bit from where they are and there'll be this happy medium. A bigger harmony, the tripartite type harmony. That's what it's all about. We're integrating and all of these preparedness exercises are to do with the integration and all the fallout that has to ensue from it as the old American way of life, whatever is left of it, is gone.

Now I talked to a teller in the bank a few weeks ago and I mentioned casually that we're integrating, that's why the U.S. dollar was on par with Canada and she said, "That will never happen," and then under her breath absentmindedly she said, "It wouldn't matter anyway. We're pretty well the same," and she was quite correct. It also told me that subconsciously she will accept this. She has already been programmed to accept it. Consciously she would say no, no but subconsciously she already accepts it through her programming through TV, all the little bits and bites of information that's been fed into her has made up her mind for her and she doesn't even know it; and that's how most people are. They're conditioned for every phase as it goes.

Really, what's the difference between Canada and America today? There's none at all, because we have the same Hollywood giving us the same culture. We've had that for the last 40, 50 years really. It's all the same culture. In fact, it's the same culture worldwide. Go into the 1960's, read the newspaper articles from Britain to do with The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the American branch of the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations). Look at the meetings they had in London, England in late '60's to do with who would be responsible for creating the future society by directing the culture. Britain tried with its little Pinewood studios and the BBC, but it wasn't up to the kind of stuff that Hollywood could crank out, so they decided that Hollywood and the New York based industry would give culture to the world. They would be the ones who would broadcast to the world and the children would mimic. They'd copy, they'd emulate what they saw, and that's already happened.

So the teller was right for reasons she didn't understand. We're already pretty well much the same and even the accents it said in the 1960's would change because the children would mimic the universal new American Transatlantic accent that would come across on television and radio; and that's happened too. If you listen to even Canadian children, they copy the California type actress and actors they hear on their favorite teenie-bopper shows. That's how you create culture and that's how it's copied by the public. Again, read Plato's "Republic." Read all of his works in fact because he gives you the whole scenario how to create culture, how to change culture and how the public will always adapt step-by-step without realizing it into the new culture.

I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going over the craziness of this world. It's an organized craziness though. It's only crazy for those public down below who are suspicious about things but they don't really know what's going on and don't really care to know what's going on. They're kind of nervous about things, namely about the dollar falling and that kind of stuff. Will their own personal life be altered by high prices and all that kind of stuff. They literally don't really know what's happening and don't care to know, so don't waste your time on those ones. Look for the ones who are trying to come alive and give them the information to wake them up faster.

Now I think we've got Roger from Tennessee on the line. Are you there, Roger?

Roger: Yes. How are you today?

Alan: Not so bad.

Roger: You know when you were talking about people that you come in contact with that seem to be just totally apathetic and uninterested, and the way things are going, it kind of reminds me of this movie and there's an analysis to be made between the society we live in and the mental hospital in "One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest" really. Most particularly how ultimately the one who is really the sane one is considered the problem, and the ones who are under medication and subdued are the ones who are easy to control, and especially when they've got all the doctors around what are we going to do with this guy? The nurse said we can help him, and their ultimate solution to the problem was to lobotomize the guy and make him just like everyone else.

Alan: What you saw is the system versus the individual. That's right on.

Roger: These group-think programs that they have brings to mind Alcoholics Anonymous. You know I see this program – I've done my own research and it always seemed odd to me that it had so much power within the legal system with judges forcing people to attend these meetings. I did some research and one of the founders of Alcoholics Anonymous was mentored by Carl Jung, who said that his situation was pretty much hopeless and that he needed to find some kind of spiritual help to get him out of his problem, so he joined up with this Oxford group which was I guess a minister who got a lot of influence. So there's these influences from Oxford. There's influences from Carl Jung and you know I look at the whole program. They've got the pyramid with one side it says "Unity," one side it says "Service." It's a really sick program if you think about it, considering that a lot of these judges are Masons, you wonder, and a lot of these meetings are held in Mason Halls, you wonder if a strong influence from freemasonry. Can you comment on that?

Alan: There was. There's no doubt it that the founders were Masons. They did come out of the Oxford movement and the Oxford movement was designed and charted, given authority by the British Crown to basically set organizations, many different kinds of organizations across the whole planet to standardize everything under the same system and even with the 12 Steps. You know it's the 12 Steps, and so you have "harmony" and you "five" the five points – five and seven, twelve. You have that involved too and plus confession basically. Confession came up through Masonry from the Knights Templars and the Rosicrucian's into modern Masonry, and every Mason must have a confidant where he gives a confession. Same with the Skull and Bones, that's part of it too. Some people have opened themselves up to blackmail in fact through these organizations and they do hush it up. You see, there's two different ways to look upon it. It can help a person initially if they can get over their initial problem and get to know themselves better, but why stand around with a bunch of people complaining that they're alcoholics forever and ever and ever until you die.

Roger: I didn't mean to interrupt you but I was forced to go because of one of my run-ins with the law and it wasn't even because of something I had done. It was a petty theft when I was on the streets and had some problems in the past, and because I had alcohol on my breath I was forced into this program. It just seemed like a really sick program because it was a lifetime commitment and you always had this problem that you were alcoholic for the rest of your life. If you even said that “I only drink once in a while” you were really raked over the coals; and being on probation, they had a real strong influence as to whether or not your relationship with your probation officer and getting through that probation would happen if you didn't cooperate with these people.

Alan: Yes. It's a forced thing into again the group activity, where your business is spilled out on the floor to other people and you have no real private life of your own then. In fact, if you tried to have a private life they'd be at your door asking what was wrong with you, why don't you come back to the group and acknowledge your problems. You see they decided long ago when they were taking down religion they had to replace it with a new religion of psychotherapy and group encounters and all this kind of thing. That's why they brought psychiatry and therapy to the front. It was to take over from religion and it pretty well has. I will be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going to read an excerpt from a book called "They Thought They Were Free: The Germans 1933-1945" chapter 13 which is entitled "By Then It Was Too Late." Milton Mayer was the author. You can get this book from the University of Chicago Press, printed 1955. He says here in this chapter, and relate this to the present times, that's why I'm reading this.

But Then It Was Too Late

"What no one seemed to notice," said a colleague of mine, a philologist, "was the ever widening gap, after 1933, between the government and the people. Just think how very wide this gap was to begin with, here in Germany. And it became always wider. You know, it doesn't make people close to their government to be told that this is a people's government, a true democracy, or to be enrolled in civilian defense, or even to vote. All this has little, really nothing, to do with knowing one is governing.
"What happened here was the gradual habituation of the people, little by little, to being governed by surprise; to receiving decisions deliberated in secret; to believing that the situation was so complicated that the government had to act on information which the people could not understand, or so dangerous that, even if the people could not understand it, it could not be released because of national security. And their sense of identification with Hitler, their trust in him, made it easier to widen this gap and reassured those who would otherwise have worried about it.
"This separation of government from people, this widening of the gap, took place so gradually and so insensibly, each step disguised (perhaps not even intentionally) as a temporary emergency measure or associated with true patriotic allegiance or with real social purposes. And all the crises and reforms (real reforms, too) so occupied the people that they did not see the slow motion underneath, of the whole process of government growing remoter and remoter.
"You will understand me when I say that my Middle High German was my life. It was all I cared about. I was a scholar, a specialist. Then, suddenly, I was plunged into all the new activity, as the university was drawn into the new situation; meetings, conferences, interviews, ceremonies, and, above all, papers to be filled out, reports, bibliographies, lists, questionnaires. And on top of that were the demands in the community, the things in which one had to, was 'expected to' participate..."
Alan: In the community events he's talking about.

"...that had not been there or had not been important before. It was all rigmarole, of course, but it consumed all one's energies, coming on top of the work one really wanted to do. You can see how easy it was, then, not to think about fundamental things. One had no time."

"Those," I said, "are the words of my friend the baker. 'One had no time to think. There was so much going on.'"

"Your friend the baker was right," said my colleague. "The dictatorship, and the whole process of its coming into being, was above all diverting. It provided an excuse not to think for people who did not want to think anyway. I do not speak of your 'little men,' your baker and so on; I speak of my colleagues and myself, learned men, mind you. Most of us did not want to think about fundamental things and never had. There was no need to. Nazism gave us some dreadful, fundamental things to think about—we were decent people—and kept us so busy with continuous changes and 'crises' and so fascinated, yes, fascinated, by the

machinations of the ‘national enemies,’ without and within, that we had no time to think about these dreadful things that were growing, little by little, all around us. Unconsciously, I suppose, we were grateful. Who wants to think?

"To live in this process is absolutely not to be able to notice it—please try to believe me—unless one has a much greater degree of political awareness, acuity, than most of us had ever had occasion to develop. Each step was so small, so inconsequential, so well explained or, on occasion, ‘regretted,’ that, unless one were detached from the whole process from the beginning, unless one understood what the whole thing was in principle, what all these ‘little measures’ that no ‘patriotic German’ could resent must some day lead to, one no more saw it developing from day to day than a farmer in his field sees the corn growing. One day it is over his head."

Now we've got Ron in New York. Are you there, Ron?

Ron: Yes. I had a question about the "2001 Space Odyssey" book, because in the book it looked to me like a crystal in the beginning, it comes out and does different things, it tests them out, I was wondering what that was basically?

Alan: What it was in the end you're talking about, or the beginning?

Ron: The beginning when the crystal light goes up and it tests all the apes and what was that symbolizing basically?

Alan: It was symbolizing advanced intelligence that had sent out this Masonic obelisk basically to check out the different apes to find out which had the most intelligence and dexterity. They were also tested physically for physical stamina and strength; and supposedly it infused into this particular ape this gene or whatever that gave it the ability to be dominant and to be aggressive and even to kill. In other words, it was about an outside force coming in. However, it's also allegory of the Masonic stone, everything to do with the stone, that's what the obelisk is. It's interesting too, that obelisk they actually had in the movie, if you look at UN building, the big black building, that's what that is. It's the one. The UN is one. However, the whole story was to do with one individual overcoming the computer, and that's what all Masons are supposed to strive to, to overcome the Lord of this world by understanding the nature of things. Understanding how sciences work to be cunning et cetera and not to break the laws, but find ways to get round them and overcome the lord of the world. Once he's past that lord he becomes God in extremely high levels; and that's exactly what I was talking about with Sirius. Sirius is basically a form of Prometheus who actually goes up towards the sun. HAL, the computer in "2001," is sun, that's what it means from Old Greek, and so he overcomes the sun, the light; and who can become greater than the light? Well you become an illumined one yourself. The same thing as I say with Sirius the Star, because in the morning it heralded the coming of the Nile with the flooding coming that gave life to the land around Egypt, Sirius could be seen in the morning climbing towards the sun. All of these are allegories of the same things of a particular individual's ability to overcome everything and become a form of God. That's the crux of all the mystery religions.

Ron: When you said he took over the computer, you might think of them taking over everyone chipped?

Alan: That too. In fact, that's where the chip comes from, "it's a chip off the old block," and Masons talk about "you have to go around the block a few times" as they say during their ritual when they used to pretend they were the planets going around the sun in one of their rituals. That's the block in the middle they call it, and it's a chip off the old block. The only problem is this will be silicon, which is a silly cone. See, we're all silly cones indeed if we take it.

Ron: Coneheads. If something’s going to go in the brain, it really is a conehead.

Alan: You're right and this whole idea of chipping, it's quite amazing to realize that in ancient religions and right through all religions you have the stone; Peter himself is the rock. The rock is the stone. Peter is Petra, or Petros, and that means rock or stone. You find the same thing down through the mystery religions, including King Arthur and all the rest of it, the legends with the Sword and the Stone. The stone also is the family jewels, that's the real ones because it's your testicles, and what you give out as a Mason as you select

your wife or she is selected for you in the high degrees, then you pass on superior intellect on to the child. It's a eugenics program.

Ron: Fits the picture.

Alan: That's why they call it stones, folks. Everything sort of fits in when you understand their terminology, how they hide things in plain sight.

Ron: Terminology, I heard one of your sayings and like I never known that "fetus" was Latin for "baby."

Alan: Yes. If you demonize or dehumanize an enemy, that's what you do in all wars, it's much easier to kill them and so you simply make them like a non-human being. I've actually heard women say, “it's just like getting a wart removed,” so they equate a baby to a wart. That's how far it's gone; and yet that wart could have been you, I, or anyone else.

Ron: Yes. And if they wanted to change the name, what could they even change it to, nothing?

Alan: That's right. The same with the elderly, they call them geriatrics. You're no longer an elderly person, no, you're a geriatric, you’re put into this non-human form where it becomes easier to again use genocide. Standard techniques used down through the ages. You'll find in the ancient slavery systems of the Ancient World they gave numbers to the slaves, and if you were born on the plot of land that others worked on, that plot had a number and that was your name. You worked there until you died. You had no name except for the number. The numbering of slaves is not new. They just use the same old techniques down and down again, down through history, over and over, and the public are kept in ignorance and never twig onto it.

Ron: If you only think in the English language – I only think in the English language so that's pretty limiting right there.

Alan: You'll find they've done the same in all of them. See, all the main European languages were updated at the same time and they used different heroes of religion to update them. They had Luther in one country and you had King James in another and so on, but they really updated the languages all at the same time to encode them all – all the languages of Europe.

Ron: Do they have a commonality tonality?

Alan: Yes. You can go from one language to the next and find the same meanings when you understand the codings.

Ron: Okay. Thanks a lot. It was great talking to you.

Alan: We're living in a multifaceted matrix here, where even the words you speak are basically your form of computer language. They know by giving you a particular type of logic in the language that you use, if they give you a question or they make a comment about something, you will work through to a conclusion which was preconceived. They know what you must come to, and that's how perfectly understood we are. We get downloaded from 100 different sources every day in media outlets, magazines, billboards and even the symbols and logos that we see all over the place. You're living in a high Masonic world, and if you're one of the profane, meaning those in the darkness, those who don't see, then you're being programmed without understanding what programming is, or even that it's happening, but it does affect you. It will work its way through you. It's quite amazing to see the symbols of slavery all around you, symbols that medieval peasants would have run away from because they knew what they meant; and yet in today's society they're so ignorant and dumbed-down.

Now mind you, today's society have never had so much scientific dumbing-down, including the inoculations to target their brains as soon as they're two years old and the fluoride in the water supply, which does dumb them down. It's meant to make them more placid and pliable, and the spraying from the air and even the food they eat is all modified for particular reasons. There's never been a society that's had so much conditioning and been under such massive war attack as we are ourselves, never mind the bombardment by

the daily media we get everyday, the coordinated media, where you change from one station to the next. It doesn't matter what you switch to. It's the same format, same stories, same presentation and it's the same stories, one after the other, in the same formula. They're all coming from the same central capstone. That's why they're all telling the same stuff. It's quite easy to fool millions and millions of people and keep them in darkness without ever understanding. It's very true that outside of the U.S. there's far more information globally and about the U.S. than the people within the U.S. are told themselves; and that is just fact, folks.

We're heading towards a whole new brave new world. A brave new world where the gods – you know the high elite, the inbred crew at the top who've been practicing eugenics for an awful long time, have decided that they will make the future – they will remake life on the planet. Quite interesting in the Old Testament and even the parts that they took out of all the old ancient holy books, which they wrote themselves of course, talked about the Satan boasting that he would conquer and overcome God by understanding nature, meaning science, and rise higher than all the other gods and remake all that that was left imperfect. Everything on the planet is just not efficient enough and so the new gods are going to make sure that they complete the job and make it far more efficient; and under name of efficiency, they'll change everything. They're already changing human beings. They're already created Chimeras in laboratories that are part animal and human. Britain was the first country to pass a law that they can go ahead and try this; and when they pass laws and tell the public, believe you me, they've done it long ago because we are the last to know about anything that really matters.

Same with Dolly the sheep, Dolly was an old type experiment, done at the bottom of science. The higher levels of science had done that years and years beforehand and overcame all the problems that Dolly and the offspring of Dolly were experiencing. All that is really old stuff, so that's where we are today – not a nice planet, not nice things that are going on. It doesn't mean you have to be miserable. You have to have a sense of humor and still laugh at a lot of it, and my God, there's a hell of a lot to laugh about when you look at the statements we're given. It's like they're talking to children, the handouts from the media, and some of us are not children. We object strongly. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. In the last few minutes I'd like to mention that this show really is brought to you by you yourselves, listeners, by sponsoring or buying the few things I sell: The books, the CDs, the DVDs, and a few donations. A few donations come in once in a while, always from the same handful of people, and for those thousands out there – and there are thousands that listen to my shows, I know that for a fact – try and help out. It would certainly help if they send some “lula” my way, because unfortunately the whole world has been forced to use this “lula” and until it stops we're all into the same system and I'm no different. I have to keep going too and I'd like to have some time to get the next book out, that's going to cost money as well, and I'd appreciate you if you'd help out and pay for some of the free information I've been putting out for the last few years.

Before we close, I was going to go back to Arthur C. Clarke's "2001." Remember, a Clarke too is a division of priests, and so old Art is well named. He put out "2001" and "2010" and "3001" as well. You should read that book, too, because he has the future for the elite in a thousand years time and how they will live; and how the lesser types will have been eradicated from the planet; and how everyone, even amongst the elite, all have a brain chip and a little antenna circle, like a halo around their heads which acts as a sort of antenna and intensifies signals so those computers can make sure that no one has nasty thoughts and they can all

sleep well at night.

"2001" had HAL as the computer in the space ship, and the whole story is nothing to do with traveling in space. It's an occultic journey. The planets are there for other reasons, for other symbols and allegories, and it's all to do with a particular person overcoming the computer or the sun. If you take HAL and take each letter that would come after the H-A-L in the alphabet, you'll happen to find IBM, which is of course the computer itself. That's how they put their little jokes in movies the people enjoy as they pop their bubble gum and pop away on their popcorn and ask what the next movie is, because they haven't even got the point of the first one as they consume movies like they consume the popcorn. That's the society we're living in.

At least some of us are awake and more are waking up, gradually, slowly and it took years to get them dumbed down this far, so don't expect miracles overnight. We should be quite happy that people are actually asking questions, and the good news is there is more and more of the young ones asking the questions and becoming involved. They have a bit more guts. The older folk have been terrified too much and too long. They're world weary. They're worn out, a lot of them, and they're after their pensions. They're scared of losing their pensions, whereas the young are going to go through the worst of the changes and we have to help make sure that we give them as much knowledge and help them as possible to come through.

For Hamish and myself up here in Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 28, 2007 (#18)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt September 28, 2007:
"PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE, VICTIM EXPERIMENTATION
AND
CONTINENTAL EMERGENCY MANEUVERS"
© Alan Watt September 28, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 28, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 28th, 2007.

Newcomers I always ask to look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable talks I've given over the years on other radio programs, a few television programs as well, and you can also download transcripts of my talks down through your printer in the languages of Europe. It's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

We are watching this big exercise get ready to take place in the next couple of weeks really. I think it's the 15th of October the Joint Jurisdictional Taskforces – the Multi-Jurisdictional Taskforces, Northern Command, NORAD, the whole lot, everything under Homeland Security. The combined effort with Canada, the U.S. and a few other countries all going into action to try out how they can keep total control over entire populations in times of crisis.

For information on some of this such as the Avian Flu is a big part of this too. They want to see if they can contain cities – entire cities from moving, perhaps. Look into Pandemicflu.gov and Avianflu.gov for more details on what they're planning, because it's all in there. All the combined state, federal, local and tribal police departments, various military organizations of all types, some of which I've never heard of before and some of which may be even new, plus civilian groups, NGOs. They're all going to be involved in this, including the criminal justice system are going to be involved. The prison system is going to be involved, which makes me think they're going to try to see if they could actually move people towards prisons in large numbers. Where else would you put people who were infected for instance? You want to put them somewhere away from the rest of the public and somewhere where you could guard them very, very well. I think that's why the prison industry is also involved in all of this.

There's so much going on, so much to do with all of this. Why are the governmental organizations going full steam ahead, trying to tie down entire countries, the whole continent in fact of North America? Is it just to test their strength? Is it to test what we would do and how they would react to our freaking out should something disastrous happening? Or is it simply to get us all trained along the pathway of doing what we're told, not thinking in times of crisis and emergency? I think it's all of that in fact; it's a huge psychological test as well. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the upcoming October exercise, huge exercise to be carried out in Canada and the United States with other countries joining in. Britain and some European countries too are doing a similar exercise trying, as I say, to contain whole populations, because the first thing people will do if they hear of a plague coming or an outbreak in a certain area is to try and flee and get away from them. Of course, under NATO Charter, it's all been signed by every participating country, all of these countries, U.S., Canada et cetera, they've all agreed to contain whole populations within cities should an infection or even the contamination from a nuclear fallout occur, and anyone trying to leave those areas during such times is to be shot on sight. Whole groups of people who are trying to get out are to be bombed from the air from helicopters with CS gas. That's official. That's the NATO plan and that was signed back in the early '70's. It's still in operation today. This whole containment type exercise to do with terror, terror everywhere I think is also part of the coming plagues which they will use. It's the most efficient method for gradually bringing down a population and making sure that everyone obeys during this fear type scenario.

October – I don't like the month of October because look down through history at all the big revolutions that happen in October, like the Red Revolution. They do love October because October is the month for the Orionids, the meteor shower that comes around from the direction of Orion, not from Orion but from that direction. It's always been used in the high occult for advancing wars et cetera, big changes. No, it's not UFOs hiding behind them either, as some talk show hosts always bring out every year, which, if you tune into some of them, I'm sure you know who I mean. They always mention "there's UFOs hiding behind these meteor showers, these strange meteor showers." Well there's nothing strange about them. They happen every year in October, and don't let the mickey be pulled out of you. However, to use October for such an exercise is rather ominous.

Now I think we have Robert from New York on the line. Are you there, Robert?

Robert: Hello Alan. Yes. Thanks for taking my call. I'm just calling because I had heard it on one of your blurbs almost a year ago now how you were against – no, how you heard from young people that they were using psychedelic substances to achievement enlightenment and understanding and what not, and that you were pretty much against that avenue for understanding. I was wondering if that still remains to be in your case?

Alan: I don't care really what other people do. However, I do know that Britain for instance has run what you think of as the New Age since they gave us the New Age. MI5 and MI6 have come out officially and admitted they put out Aleister Crowley to start the OTO (Ordo Templi Orientis) and to start pushing the use of drugs for alternative experiences. It was part of a guise and a plan. We also know from Peter Wright for instance who worked for MI5 and who wrote the book "Spycatcher," who was put on trial for disclosing a lot

of information when Maggie Thatcher was in power. Peter Wright also talked about that they had been trying different psychedelic drugs to find if they could drug the whole population and especially the youth who would be so fascinated by all their alternate experiences that they wouldn't really care what was happening in real life around them; and that actually does happen. I do remember the drug scene back in the '70's. I was at the tail end of the '60's. I remember that too. Some of my friends died with it. I saw friends walk out windows and drop two floors to their deaths. I saw people who never recovered from LSD trips, who were then diagnosed with drug-induced schizophrenia for life. I also know post mortem that if you go into the ventricles of the brain in heavy drug users, even cannabis too, you'll find that they have been expanded and that the cells around the bottom have died off. You've got to ask yourself why would the big boys at the top be pushing these particular methods on the young? That's your first clue that there was something wrong, when they're pushing it.

When LSD first came out there were limousines going around the big universities in Britain and in the states throwing garbage bags full of free LSD to get it all started up; and that came from big drug companies. You'll find Victor Rothschild, who was a scientist, he was a physicist who was in charge of Porton Down bacterial viral and chemical warfare facilities for England. In fact, he ended being in charge of the whole security at the tail end of the Cold War over all the organizations, he was personally experimenting using LSD on agents, on MI5 agents, and Peter Wright also wrote about that. When the big boys push it, you've got to ask what are they really up to? I've seen enough strung out people, as I say, they could go "wow, wow, wow" about all their experiences and they're totally oblivious to the real things that are happening around them, including their own lives going down the tubes; but as far as anybody wanting to use it themselves, that really is up to them.

Robert: May I ask one more question? What do you see the role of the mental health field in this agenda?

Alan: The mental health field, it's incredible. That's a very good question because since the birth of psychiatry you'll find the eugenics movement really was founded within psychiatry itself, because psychiatry from its very inception came out with the idea of eliminating "inferior types." They put everything down, all mental problems, diseases and so on to hereditary factors initially; and mental retardation, schizophrenia, manic depression, all these things, dominant genes passed on through the generations. Their whole point was to try – they wanted to the right in every country to sit on the boards of governments and implement their strategy to try and detect all these things within people and sterilize them. You'll find the whole psychiatric profession pretty well in Natzi Germany became Natzis. They did join the party and they were all for it because the Nazi ideology went right in line with their thinking already, which was to sterilize what they call "the unfit," those with inferior genes, dominant genes and those that carried mental illness. They also wanted to use psychiatry to train whole populations to be supermen, the Ubermensch, and we find that it's never changed. Psychiatry is a big player and they have demanded seats on governmental agencies in advisory capacities especially to implement their own agendas for early detection at school; and with the New Age movement that's to come in and to be blended, according to Gorbachev, "Towards A New Civilization," they do want the right to start to stop the breeding of what they call "inferior types with mental problems" or the possibility that they are carriers of recessive type genes.

Robert: So it's evolving back to the Natzi way of trying to just basically segregating these people and eliminating them?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. I don't tout any religion. I'm very skeptical of all major religions, including the ones that are even trying to compete with psychiatry, but I will say this, that the Christian Scientists I think it was, it could have been the Scientology movement, they did put an excellent video on the history of eugenics tied in with psychiatry. At the end they touted their own belief system certainly, but during the rest of the whole movie they did put in the facts, the people involved, the names and all the ridiculous things that psychiatry has done in the past. All those silly things like dunking people into cold water to shock them out of schizophrenia. That was all called a "science" not too long ago. Before the big heavy tranquilizers came in, the Largactil, Chlorpromazine, Fentazine types all came into play. They used to give them Croton's oil to all mental patients in hospitals and that simply was a massive laxative. The idea being they were so exhausted with diarrhea at the toilet they couldn't run around and cause any problems. That was called a "science" up until the 1950's you know. It's really Voodoo. Most psychiatry is Voodoo, but the big play for psychiatry is for mind control. No doubt about it. The CIA, MI6 are heavily involved and

always have been with top psychiatrists who have used the mental hospitals for big experiments on the people within. Experiments eventually that were to be used on whole populations without.

Robert: Unbelievable, Alan. Well I appreciate all your elaboration and if I can ever get a donation out to you when some money comes in I definitely will.

Alan: I'd appreciate that too. Thanks.

Robert: All right. Take care now.

Alan: Bye now. People should check into the psychiatric industry. I think that video was called "Psychiatry: An Industry of Death." You'll find that the names of the top eugenicists were psychiatrists and they were all in bed with the Natzi Party, which is still alive and well. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just touching on how psychiatry has been in bed with mind control from the very beginning. It wasn't just MKULTRA sponsored by the CIA in cahoots with Canadian government who gave them permission to test certain techniques of psychic driving on people in Canada. It was all over the U.S. and Canada and Britain, the psychiatric hospitals, especially the top consultant psychiatrists were passing information and doing little experiments on individual patients and sending the information back. What you do in the microcosm you use on the microcosm, which is the whole population eventually.

Now I think we have Ben from Maryland on the line. Are you there, Ben? Hello, Ben.

Ben: Hi.

Alan: How are you?

Ben: I'm good. How are you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Ben: How's Hamish?

Alan: Oh he's doing good, yes.

Ben: Good. I know you don't like to talk about current events that much, and I understand that, but I'm curious about the media with them pushing the situation in Burma Myanmar a lot of it right now. I was wondering if you thought that in a way that you're dealing with the Hegelian Dialectic?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean the media is always involved in the dialectic and whatever they give you, they'll always give you two experts, one for either side, knowing the public will take one or the other and then parrot them. It's as simple as that. The media's main job is to distract you and lead you into certain ways of viewing what's coming up next to get your mind ready for it. It prepares your mind for the next thing that's

coming. Let's be honest here. Most media today is nothing but trivia and entertainment.

Ben: What would you say that the synthesis would be in this case?

Alan: If it was the case of? Which case now?

Ben: If the Myanmar being pushed by the media is one aspect of the Hegelian dialectic, what would be the synthesis?

Alan: I'm not really sure. I'm not really certain of the topic there. I had a train going by too in my other ear, but most of it's really for you to simply expect an outcome down the road. It really doesn't matter which outcome it is, but you expect something to be done about things. That's what the media's job is, to get you geared up for something and you'll want something to be done by the government; and sure enough, NGO groups come out at the end of it pretending to speak for you with their ready made answers on how you all are backing them on whatever it is they demand. That's how the Soviet Union was run. We are now run in the exact same manner as the Soviet Union. The Soviets meant rule by councils. These were NGOs, with the top people appointed by the Soviet government, that pretended to demand things on behalf of the public because of what was written in the newspapers. First they put out the stories and the people say "something must be done." NGOs go forward and demand what they want done and the governments are so happy to take that from them. That's exactly what they wanted to hear and they put the laws on the books. That's what most of the news is today, outside of the trivia and entertainment.

Ben: You said there was some deeper meaning to O.J. Simpson coming back in the media again. Is it just that it's the trick of using the same old person again to distract the public, or is there more to it?

Alan: I'm sure there's more too it. They do like someone who is involved in some horrific type of murder who gets away with it, because remember in the high occultic system anything is allowed as long as the person does it craftily with cunning and can get away with it. That's what they appreciate. It shows you that they're above the laws of ordinary mortals. It's got something to do with that I'm sure. Remember there are seven billion people on the planet and here they have you fixated for months and months, almost nine months the last time, everyday, O.J. Simpson, and the whole world has been affected in other ways which they would not tell you about. Great distraction and it's even more fascinating that gullible public will take items like this and parrot it forever. It's just amazing.

Ben: Absolutely.

Alan: That's about all I can say about O.J., or Paris Hilton, for that matter. Who cares? These are just trivia stories. Outside sports and trivia, there's very little news. The news really is just little orders coming from government and the media tells you what they are. That's all. Okay?

Ben: I have one more question that's off topic.

Alan: Go ahead.

Ben: Before you had mentioned a British Lord who had written about the plan for Israel and Zionism and said that it would become the new – and I can't remember what Irish city you compared it to or he compared it to.

Alan: Ulster.

Ben: He said that would essentially be the new wedge, create the Middle East that they needed.

Alan: That was Sir Ronald Storrs. S-T-O-R-R-S. He eventually I think was put up to a lord when he married one of the royalty himself.

Ben: If I wanted to find that where would I be able to look? Do you know?

Alan: You would have to look at the book "Orientations".

Ben: Okay, thanks a lot.

Alan: He wrote that himself and he was the lieutenant governor for Palestine for the whole of the 1930's. Ulster is – I'll talk about that when I come back from the other side of these messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I leave the last caller, Sir Ronald Storrs said in his book – now remember he was in charge of Palestine on behalf of Britain. He brought in the refugees. He oversaw all of top refugee leaders. He knew them all personally. He said, "We have successfully put in a new Ulster in a hostile territory." Now that's exactly what they did with Ireland. Britain did the same with Ireland and they put in a different people, namely high Scottish Presbyterians into Northern Ireland, and they were the overseers of the area. They were not Catholic, as most of the people were, and that created dissention right away and so they became a form of Israel you might say, and they were used for the same purpose for centuries right up into modern times. This technique is not new. It's been used before. It was also used in ancient times in the Middle East, where various leaders would remove whole populations and put them into another country, sometimes as overseers to another people, to create dissention and hatred. That kept the heat off of the people behind them, the kings and queens who now ruled over those countries. It's an old, old technique. That's the story of Sir Ronald Storrs.

How about Tim in California?

Tim: Hello.

Alan: Hello Tim.

Tim: Yes, hi. I've got kind of a different question for you here. It's probably one you are not used to getting. Anyway, I'll get to it. It's a personal question about myself. Since probably the age of 12 years old, wherever I would go I would be followed, not on the ground but in the air with small types of airplanes. I first started to notice this wherever I would go. I've moved to a more rural area now and it still continues. When anybody ever comes to visit I see the same little plane, and at nighttime I can see the little navigational lights, so I know where they are, just circling around constantly, and there's four or five I can see at night. Combine this with the fact the first day I moved into my new place here, there was a massive jet that flew 500 feet over my house going about 300 miles an hour, all painted blue, all on the bottom, it just flies right over. I also noticed when these little planes fly around it would be in coordination with the jets. Sometimes they fly real low and it's just the most bizarre thing. I've talked to quite a few people about it and most people in my family don't believe that it's really going on. I figure if there's one person that might know what this is and maybe any suggestions for me, it's probably you, so I'll go ahead and just give your input on this.

Alan: I do know that some people have done studies on this kind of scenario like Eleanor White. Eleanor White at raven1.net. or .ca perhaps. Now we do know that the government agencies certainly do pick individuals and test them for sometimes a good part of their life, doing the most bizarre things to them in order to see how they respond to these bizarre situations; did it drive them crazy? Did they adapt to it? Did they get use to it? They certainly have disclosed information in the past on that very thing, either following

people, bumping into them, making sure that the victim knows that they're being followed, but then studying their reactions to it all to see if they can drive them crazy, because these are all psychological tests. They're always gathering data, because if you represent the average individual you'll react the same way as the average person will in bizarre situations that are continuous, so it's very possible for some reason now you have been targeted for observation purposes just for data collection.

Tim: Okay. Do you think from a young age maybe there was something about me that they chose me for some reason maybe?

Alan: It could be. It could even be you represent the average person. That alone could actually do it. That's why they do psychological evaluations at school. They now admit they all go to federal agencies and they go over them, so if you're perhaps an average person.

Tim: Another thing I've noticed is something you've talked about one time, when you pick up your phone and you haven't made a call and the line is constant but no one's called and you haven't called anyone. I notice that quite often too. What would be the purpose of that? I live alone so why would they want to – I have no one to talk to. You see what I'm saying? How would that figure in?

Alan: Once again, even though you have no one to talk to, if you're being observed you'll also probably have bugs in your house or little tiny cameras even and you could be part of an experiment. They have done lots of experiments over the last 60, 70 years.

Tim: Okay. Is there anyone you could put me in contact with?

Alan: I would go into check out Eleanor White's website, it's raven1.net, because she's done a lot of stuff. She's gotten in touch with scientists from Russia; the Soviet side and the U.S. side who have been involved in psychotronic type warfare, all of that kind of thing; MKULTRA. She is in touch with some of the people who went through the experimentation for MKULTRA.

Tim: Now specifically what agency would you suppose does this? Because this happens when I go from state to state. I've noticed it when I've been out of the country, wherever I go. What would this be?

Alan: It would be a high PSYOPS. They have so many different alphabet soup agencies, some with massive clearance, way above even the regular CIA. The same in Britain, you hear about MI6, but you don't realize there's also the Secret Service, and you cannot join the secret service unless you are an aristocrat or an offspring of an aristocrat, and they have passes that override all other agencies. It will be a very high PSYOPS agency I'm sure.

Tim: Will I ever be able to get to the bottom of something like this?

Alan: Probably not actually.

Tim: Then I will just have to live with it I suppose and just do the best I can.

Alan: Live with it and the best thing is simply to ignore it.

Tim: The other thing I noticed is it's in coordination local police helicopters and all that, because when I get up at 3:00 in the morning and I can hear, they're using infrared, I can tell, because I'm going from one room to another and heard this come in swarming and they were just gone. Anyways, in some respects it's been more of an eye opener having this happen to me because it opened me up to a whole other level of everything else that's going on and it got me into listening to your website, so I know there's other people out there going through this and I know there's people out there listening. Just know you're not the only one dealing with a situation like this, and keep your head up and do the best you can because that's what I'm doing here. Anyway, if you could maybe – where I used to live, I used to live in Orange County and moved into a more rural area about 100 miles from there, and if you could do a show or just a little bit on Orange County because it's one of the weirdest places, I've lived pretty much most of my life.

Alan: Orange is a very important name because William of Orange of course came into Britain to start the Protestant takeover in a sense, but the House of Orange is actually a Royal House and that's where The Hague for the United Nations is set, that's where the World Court is. It's got diplomatic status. It's got sovereign right status, that actual county in The Hague over in Holland. Anywhere called Orange County is also part of their ownership. They will own that too, by the way.

Tim: Oh okay. I never knew that. Just one more question because I'm sure there's other people that want to call in. I definitely notice the planes and I have noticed with the jets in coordination out here I hear a little buzz, a little plane and then a jet and then a plane and then a helicopter, all specifically timed together like military timing. My question is: why wouldn't they just use UAVs, unmanned aerial vehicles? Why are they using big jets and things like that? Why would they put such expense into something?

Alan: Expense is nothing, you've got to realize money is a farce and the guys at the top print it and these guys have unlimited financial budgets. A lot of these jets are equipped with so much high-tech gear, way ahead of what the public are ever aware of, because the sciences are much more evolved, much further ahead than we are told. It's no problem to spend billions and billions on one little plane, so money's irrelevant to them at that level.

Tim: I also noticed I have a satellite radio, I like to listen to music and stuff, and when the jets come over and the planes come over that shorts out and all of a sudden when they come back over again it goes back on, so whatever they're using it's involving satellites too.

Alan: Yes and it also involves scalar type weaponry. Now they have tested this out on the public via satellite pulsations, scalar type pulsations, so it's very possible they're trying it out on you; and you will represent what will eventually be the majority of the general public. You'll react the same way and you'll be a guinea pig and that's probably the reason for it.

Tim: Do you think it's smart that I'm putting the word out there? Do you think this is probably the best thing I can do, because it's not the easiest thing to do, if you can imagine, but do you think it makes sense? You know what I mean?

Alan: There are groups out there. As I say, Eleanor White will put you in touch with them.

Tim: I mean do you think it makes sense to come on the air like this? I mean is that making myself more in danger, do you think?

Alan: Not at all. It means you haven't cracked up. You don't sound crazy and you're making excuses for it and you're not saying that you're ultra-special, which is what some people will think, so you're thinking is still in a logical fashion, and no doubt you're some kind of guinea pig for some of this weaponry.

Tim: I also notice – just one more thing here. At night I'll see constantly what appear to be stars but they're not, and I know they're not satellites because you can tell if it's in atmosphere here, going along and they kind of flash up and then they're gone, or if it's not at the right angle you'll see it coming along and you'll see it looks like a star just moving along.

Alan: How long have you seen these?

Tim: At least for the past five years, the stars anyway.

Alan: Do you have my phone number?

Tim: I don't have your phone number, no.

Alan: If you can maybe give your phone number to the engineer, I'll put you off and I'll give you a call.

Tim: Okay. Is he going to come on?

Alan: Yes. There's someone I want to tell you about that.

Tim: Yes, that would be great.

Alan: Bye now.

Tim: Okay Alan, thank you.

Alan: Ed in New Jersey, are you there? Hello Ed.

Ed: Yes. Thanks for taking my call. You were talking about viruses before. I just got a book here recently and I wanted to comment about this book. It's about the Plum Island off of Long Island, a laboratory there, and there was a connection between Lyme Disease and West Nile Virus. Michael Christopher Carroll wrote this called "Lab 257," and very disturbing about this island that's off of Long Island and we've got a problem in New Jersey with Lyme Disease and things like that, and it seems like this laboratory this is where it came from.

Alan: Actually, it came from Canada. What they did was – Canada leads the world in bacterial and viral warfare, and with the use of Lyme Disease, Canada developed this in 1944. If you look into the book, it's called "Deadly Allies," and it's put out by a Canadian author who worked for the Toronto Sun. It's all declassified government documentation in the book. The photocopies of the originals documents are in his book, and they sent this stuff down to Plum Island but they also spread it, during the War, on deer in Alberta. They sprayed it over them and the deer were carrying it initially with the infected ticks, but now Lyme's Disease has been modified further. You're quite right. It can be carried by mosquitoes now. Now it's interesting that Canada – Bellwood Laboratories in Ontario still supplies Plum Island and other places with these what they call "heavy bomber mosquitoes." They're big mosquitoes, specially bred, because it's the loading dose of the initial infection that will decide if it takes on the victim or not; so the more viruses there are in the initial bite, the more it will take off on the victim. Canada is in cahoots with the U.S., it always has been actually, and they've been testing it on different members of the populations, first in Alberta and then as you say down in your area too. You're quite right.

Ed: The book mentions West Nile Virus but it said here that it really started in the area of Plum Island, so evidentially they were, but I haven't finished the book. It's very disturbing. I can't continue it all the time because this island laboratory here had a lot of problems also.

Alan: Yes I know. What happens, as I say, Canada has admitted in that book, declassified from the government, they first spread out into the deer in Alberta but they gave some to the laboratories in the U.S. and Plum Island. Some deer down there were being experimented with and they could swim across to the mainland from Plum Island, and that's how it's spreading into the States.

Ed: Is there a book out on the Canadian laboratories?

Alan: Yes. It's called "Deadly Allies" and it's called "Canada's Secret War." It's put out by an author who worked for the Toronto Sun, and all he uses in that book is declassified government documents. There's no speculation involved. It's admitted to.

Ed: Okay. Thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Now Mike in New York. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Hi Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Mike: I'm fine, thanks. A couple of questions: You previously stated that the English language was basically invented in the 1500's.

Alan: As we know it. If we look farther back, you've got Chaucer and so on.

Mike: I recall reading Chaucer as a teenager, you know the Canterbury Tales, and what I believe was the original. After a bit of practice it was fairly intelligible as English, and that was written in the 1300's.

Alan: If it really was the original, you could actually read it if you read German. It's a like "a cold and wintry Nacht."

Mike: I was led to believe it was the original.

Alan: It probably was the original. I've seen the later ones, and believe you me, they leave some parts in but a lot of it they changed. If it was the actual original...

Mike: Do you think it was probably a translation or an update?

Alan: Yes, most of them are. Even the ones that you think are old, when you read them at first because it seems so different, if you go into the original one, if you read German you have no problem reading it at all.

Mike: Why would they leave it, assuming it was an update, why would they leave in the archaic phraseology?

Alan: They only leave some of it in, and the parts they leave in again are typically Masonic. That's what's interesting, even the nun's tail and so on.

Mike: One more question after the break, maybe you could hold me over.

Alan: Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to finish off with Mike. You have one more question, Mike?

Mike: A question about the movies. If the powers that be control all aspects of the media, like especially Hollywood, why would they allow a movie like the Matrix that essentially exposes the whole game to be produced?

Alan: Because it also, if you listen to the children's points of view, they want and are actually intrigued by being in a computer program and actually fighting and winning from the inside. To them that's attractive. What's also important is it gets them used to something plugging in to the back of the head. Lo and behold, we find out now they have this chip that will be placed in that exact location.

Mike: Okay, that's fine for the children, but what about the adults?

Alan: Most of the adults, during the phase that they phase it in, I'm sure won't have to take it. Many will take it anyway because they'll get fantastic sexual fantasies and all that. That's how they'll sell it, but the

rest they don't really care about. They always go for the next up and coming generation, the youth.

Mike: But I would have thought that they might have introduced the chip in the back of the head type of thing without exposing the fact that – you know, a humanity of drones.

Alan: First they've got to sell the idea to make the public want it. You see, we must always want their next step and we acquiesce. That way it's much easier to handle us, and for their own laws, because they have a set of laws at the top, we must acquiesce to every change that they bring along.

Mike: Interesting. Okay, Alan thanks.

Alan: Thanks. Now the last caller is Kirk in California. Are you there, Kirk?

Kirk: Sorry. It's kind of breaking up. It's not real clear. I just wanted to make one comment on the one caller that was calling about the observations where he feels like he's being watched and testing and stuff. When I was a child, I was probably about five or six years old, and I grew up in Southern California, Los Angeles area, and they use to give us all these random tests. One test in particular, for whatever reason really I was good at and I had an acuity for it, and that was it was a block like test that had colored patterns on it. They would give you an image and they would give you random blocks and you would have to recreate the image, and for whatever reason I have the ability to do that really quickly. Unfortunately for me that only spawned on more testing and I ended up at UCLA and they were doing more testing, and probably until the age of about 6-1/2 for about a year and a half of on again, off again testing, until it got to the point where it was really annoying, but they really wouldn't let it go. They would always want me to be in these little programs or little groups, and try to give you some kind of treat for it or to make it special, but it wasn't until I would misbehave very bad until they actually left me alone with that. I think back on it now and it was very, very strange.

Alan: Yes, they've been doing this on a big scale for specific reasons and testing different individual character types, which they can then use on bigger populations. Thanks for calling.

For me and Hamish (Hamish is the dog, by the way), in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 1, 2007 (#19)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 1, 2007:
"CHEMICAL SPRAYING, MEMORY FADING,
BIO-WAR ON HUMANITY"
© Alan Watt October 1, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 1, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 1st, 2007. For newcomers, look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and for those who want transcripts from the different countries of Europe, you can find them at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

We're going full steam ahead into this whole NAFTA North American amalgamation and we're seeing big exercises coming up, which are all really part of the whole deal. If you read Jacques Attali's book, "Millennium," a man who definitely knew the plans for North America, since he was one of the planners for the European integration and who now works at the United Nations, in his book "Millennium" he gives you the scenario for the integration process of the Americas; and he wrote the book about 1990. He said that the borders would gradually come down over a period of time and there'd be massive influxes of Latin Americans from different countries coming through looking for the streets paved with gold and wanting their share, but he did say that it would be preceded eventually with big gangs of people. The criminal type could come up and cause mayhem for a generation or two in the southern states, and he likened that to the attacks on Rome, the Goths and the Visigoths and all them different Goths and stuff.

In other words, they know there's going to be a bit of mayhem there; and so what if a couple of generations of American citizens have a bit of chaos going on in their lives. It's nothing to the big boys. It's just as Mr. Rockefeller said in one of his speeches. He said, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs," and that's all we are to these characters. They call it "historical necessity," a term used by the Soviets. The reason that we're now using all the sovietized terms is because the Soviet was the test bed for all the psychological experimentation on mass population control, which is now being used here.

In fact, all the different NGO groups, which supposedly speak on your behalf and demand laws and so on to be introduced, all came from the Soviet Union. That's how they worked it there. We're seeing the exact same system here, where you have committees for streets, committees for your little local area, of generally the

well-to-do, who decide what color to paint your house and when to paint it and all the rest of it. What you can have in your front yard and what you can't have in your front yard. In other words, uniformity is the name of the game and the Soviet system is well and truly here. It's just they don't call it communism. They call it "communitarianism," a term first mentioned to the public by George Bush, Sr. the ex-head of the CIA who became president, which should be no surprise to anyone since they've been running the U.S. for an awful long time.

The bottom line is the citizen has no say in long-term planning and we never have any say in fact. We've been kept in the dark like mushrooms – kept in the dark and fed you know what, and speaking of you know what. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and touching on a few of the things which led up to where we are and where we're going. You've got to remember that Britain authorized various foundations to begin this whole process of world integration, and they started this a long time ago. By the end of the 1800's, towards the latter part of it they formed The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which was a Masonic group, as all the British systems happen to be. They're all Masonic. Read Peter Wright's "Spycatcher," he mentions that every member of MI5 and MI6 had to be a Mason. He was the only exception because of his special expertise in electronics.

Anyway, they found Cecil Rhodes, he was off to gather the wealth of Africa and basically steal it and plunder it, and they sent other ones across the world, but they also wanted to start the process for an integrated Africa – same as they'd done with India. India, remember, was a whole bunch of small countries, caliphates at one time and Rajas. They had to integrate it, so they did it through very, very clever means, eventually sending one of their own back to India who became a hero and helped them amalgamate the country for this world system. The same thing happened in Africa, but for the Far East, Australia and New Zealand and other countries they set up the Institute for Pacific Relations, and that was part of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR.

Their job was to set up societies within Japan and China as early in fact as 1930's and to work towards eventual integration. They even knew back in the 1930's at The Royal Institute for International Affairs that China would be set up eventually to be the manufacturer for the planet, and that took many years to bring about of legalities and various treaties being signed, with thousands of bureaucrats in different countries being involved, generation after generation to make it so. We're here, it's happened and now they're going for the final goal, which is the integration of the Americas and the Pacific Rim Region. They have the capitals already set out as to where they're going to be.

They said that they would choose Montreal for Canada and that they would pick one place in China for the Far East. There's also another one to get put up in Africa, a temporary one once the complete unification comes through. This was all born remember in Britain as far back as the 16th century, with John Dee mentioning it and Francis Bacon and others writing about it; and then of course it came into full-blown publication by the time the late 1800's came around, when Britain ruled the waves and the sun never set on the British Empire, except when they're spraying the skies.

Now we have Rick from California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Hi Alan. I wanted to tell you and the listeners about something that I found. Have you heard of Sovereign Deed, a PMC, a private military corporation?

Alan: I have heard of it, yes.

Rick: Yes. They're setting up in America. I went to their website and it says "Are You Concerned About Today's Headlines, and, if you join our services you can become a member and have protection," and to me that's really scary because they've been doing that in Africa and the Middle East, like Blackwater and all these kind of companies and now they're coming to America. That shows that something is coming down the pike really big like you were talking about.

Alan: Yes, it's coming down the pike and remember that these private companies don't swear any allegiance to serve the people of any nation. In fact, they don't even go by the Geneva Convention. That's a nice way to get round all the rules, so it is coming. There's no doubt about it, and it's to tie in with the privatization of the prison system, because under this new system everyone must be totally efficient, including the prisoners. We already see that in China where a good part of the big factories there are run by prisoners and they manufacture. Yes, a private army is a scary, scary thing. All we're doing really is doing what Professor Carroll Quigley mentioned when he said that the new system will be a type of feudal system with corporate overlords. The CEOs would be the overlords of the new system and they will dictate to the governments as to what policies should be. The feudal system, remember, most of the armies were in actual private hands. They belonged to different kings or barons and so on down the line. I think even the Lovett's in Scotland still have their own little private army. They have some sort of escape law because of their Masonic connections. A private army does not go by the Geneva Convention and so they're exempt from any rules and regulations to do with torture or anything else.

Rick: I have a question to ask about a book I discovered called "Scientific Christianity" by Gerald Leighton. Do you know anything about it?

Alan: Not that one. Now what's that one about?

Rick: It starts off talking about how science can become part of Christianity and how it can go with it, and then it skips ahead and he's talking about eugenics and about behavior; and this was written in 1911.

Alan: There was a whole plethora of those books published at that time, mainly from New York. That's where the Eugenics Society was based, and there's one in London, and the whole idea was to churn out books. As always, books are meant to turn your head literally. They're meant to give you your ideas, which you think are your ideas, and it's all to do with eugenics. In Britain they started it with theosophy in fact, and they backed that by the British Crown and they gave it a charter to exist as a Masonic organization. The idea was to blend Christianity with the ideas of Hinduism, which is really based on eugenics; and then for the West, especially for the Americas, they would blend eugenics with Christianity and try and find quotes in the bible to back it up.

Rick: Yes, I could send you photocopies or I can even send you the book when I'm finished if you would like it.

Alan: Sure, I'd appreciate that.

Rick: Yes, it's a pretty interesting book. That's all I wanted to share, Alan. Thank you very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Jackie from New York, are you there? Jackie? Hello. How are you?

Jackie: Good. How are you tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jackie: The reason I was calling is I just started waking up to everything that's going on in the world

probably the last year, year and a half I started to pay attention to what is going on. One thing I noticed and started reading about was the chemtrails and the spraying, and just today I'm in New York City and it was probably the worst rain I've seen in about a year. Since I've only been paying attention to looking at the skies for the past year and a half, I don't know when this spraying really began. I've read on the internet somewhere around 1997 and if this is so, and these large contrails started to be evident, why aren't there more pilots who started piloting when they were in the 1990's seeing the stark difference and why aren't they speaking out against this?

Alan: I know some pilots myself and they've told me that they recognize it, they do see it, but they've been told there is no where to report this to. When they report it, it's just fluffed off. We know too that the weathermen at different television stations have all been changed over the last few years because they were also noticing it. They were trained in various weather techniques and they've been replaced with people who will not mention it at all. You're right. It started in 1997, on a big scale that is. They tried it before occasionally here and there testing stuff out since the 1950's, but it's been full time since about 1997-1998 and sure enough, this past week has been the worst. I've had calls from Vancouver all the way to New Brunswick and Nova Scotia talking about the spraying, all the way down through the states. It's been very, very heavy indeed, and I do know they're testing different substances on the public. Remember, this ties in with not only weather manipulation and the scalar weaponry technology, which they have. They can lull you to sleep or tranquilize you with just that technology combined, but I think they're also adding some kind of tranquilizer to it, since Donald Rumsfeld after 9/11 did mention that in case of another major crisis in a big city in the U.S. they were ready to spray the entire cities with a form of aerosolized Valium, which would affect the people very quickly and keep them calm, to be followed by Prozac, which takes a few days to a week to build up in the bloodstream. I really do personally believe they're using something, because when the spraying is very, very heavy I get reports from people from all over the country being very, very tired.

Jackie: That document you said that Donald Rumsfeld wrote, can you either direct me where I can find that or is it on any website?

Alan: It was shown on Canadian television, I think it was Global Television the day after 9/11. It was a television program, just a little part of an interview during the news segment and I don't know if they even showed it in the U.S., because we are shown a lot of stuff which they excise out of what they show you.

Jackie: Yes, I understand. I just want to try to verify everything that I can so when I try to wake people up to what's going on I really have my stories straight and solid, so I guess I'll try to check out YouTube or Google. If anyone listening has a copy of that video, if you could post it online so I can find it, that would be great.

Alan: You can also check into Teller. Teller was the scientist who came up with this idea of spraying the atmosphere and using the scalar weaponry along with it. He was the father of the H-bomb, so check into his history because he goes through that whole process of how to chemicalize the atmosphere and use it as a weapon against the people. You'll find lots of information on him.

Jackie: Okay. Thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure. That's where we are folks. We're just big guinea pigs in a long-term plan, a big long-term agenda; and if you see it from the elites' point of view it really does make a lot of sense. Use all the equipment you have in your arsenal as you bring the people through the greatest changes they've ever seen in history. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and piecing it all together, which is quite the thing. Once you get into it though, you'll find that everything follows everything else you've read before. It's all sequencing and to do with think tanks, foundations all networking together over generations. Now remember, we think in short-term planning. Our lives are fairly short. We want to see things finished in our lifetime and that's why often things don't make much sense to us when we see this long, long-term agenda knowing that those involved in it, the generations of those that planned this and worked towards it would never see the finish of it in their lifetime. That isn't quite natural to us, but that's how they work because a foundation will last longer than one generation. It will last many generations and they have their mandates there. Every intake gets taught those mandates and they work their whole lives towards it.

Reading the books, if you can get a hold of them, from The Council on Foreign Relations or The Royal Institute of International Affairs, same body, two countries, you'll find that they planned everything long ago. They discussed everything I'm talking about now back at least in the 1930's. I have the books from those years. They knew there was a World War II coming up, which they actually needed to bring the world to its knees to get the United Nations set up. They also thought and hoped at the end of World War II everyone would be on their knees, every country would be exhausted and they would accept global government then. Many books were published in the late 1940's on this topic of integration, but they started to get resistance again, mainly from the United States and some from Britain, so they realized that it would take another 50 years or so to work slowly towards the globalization and they would have to do a big job on the minds of the public, starting with bringing in immigrants from really vastly different countries and cultures.

That was the start of it, and through one or two generations everyone would accept multiculturalism, which really is okay. It's fine. I don't care about it at all, and it doesn't bother me because I treat people as individuals. I don't have to like a particular people or a race. I go by individuals, and that's how I've always been, and that's how everyone should actually be. If we did that, it would be a lot easier to get on in our own lives with people, but groups are scary and groups that bond together are scarier still. I always say if the mob is coming, go the opposite direction. Never follow them because the mob is just the mass-mind, and even belonging to a group or a particular culture, especially when it's led by elite at the top, will led you to your own doom eventually. That's how you predict people. It's much easier to get people in huge large groups and give them a mandate which they'll follow blindly than to target individuals who think.

It's the individuals that cause the problems; and that's why on the list of suspects to watch for, all these agencies today, they have the individual, the loner marked down. The one who does a bit of thinking, he's the dangerous guy. They don't want thinkers. With large groups of people, they're very predictable; and for a totalitarian system coming up, what they depend upon is predictability – complete 100 percent predictability. That is why all the data on your computer and your fax machine and on your telephone and so on is getting fed through central banks, central systems through the NSA for monitoring; and it has been, by the way, since 1995 quite openly. That's when they passed the law that every phone, computer, fax machine and anything conveying information had to have a chip in it which is accessible by the NSA or any government official at any time they wanted to.

Check in the Toronto Sun. You'll find an article printed in 1995 about that very thing. They mentioned the law and who passed it and all the rest of it. We're just monitored. Now people put everything about themselves up on the computer. It's not just their banking. They buy everything over the computer. It's just well it's so easy, isn't it? They're selling everything out for convenience sake, and that's exactly what they planned them to do. You can always count on the vast majority of people to do what the elite want them to do – all for convenience and no privacy.

You think about the wars that were caused and forced in the past when people really rebelled and had enough, and it was because they had no privacy in times gone by. The military could walk into your door anytime of the day or night in the old Red Coat days. It happened in Britain and outside of Britain, and you had no say in the matter. They could put troops in your house and bed them there for a week if need be,

and you had no say in the matter. They could take whatever they wanted from your home, you had no say in the matter. Today people take everything for granted. Freedom is just another word for nothing left to lose, and so they're quite happy to give it all away because they never had so much credit to their name, you see. They've never had so much plastic that they can wave around and get all these cheap goodies from China, which last about two weeks. At least they give a bit of fun for two weeks, and that's all that they're after is fun. They said they would create an egosyntonic society as they went through these changes, these big shifts, and my goodness they've actually done it. It's all around you. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and going through some of the little bits of history right up to where we are today, where we're going and I haven't got into the population reduction and all that, although it is actually underway. It has been for some time. That's why most people in the West now are 75 percent sterile and the biggest booming industry happens to be within the fertility clinics area.

Now I think we have a caller from British Columbia. I think it's Andrew. Andrew, are you there?

Andrew: Hi. My question is you mentioned the other day, I think, the first thing we have to do is stop them spraying us. All right. Stop the chemtrails, so how?

Alan: We've got to start writing the military. I don't know if you know that there's a politician from Sudbury Ontario, a federal MP. She went to Parliament and brought it up on the floor there about the spraying. Don Scott had talked to her about it and she did bring it up and the Minister for Defence said they could not discuss this and would not discuss this under any circumstances even to the politicians present because it came under National Security policy. That's very alarming when you realize that you can't even discuss this in your own parliament building and they won't answer to your own politicians. This is above politics you understand, the military's in charge of this. What you can do is what I did. I got in touch with the Air Force Canada on the internet and they ask who you are and all that (as if they didn't know already as soon as you type in) and they put me through and they asked me what I wanted to know. I said I want to know about the aerial spraying. Who's doing it? Why are you doing it? Now they didn't deny that it was being done. They got back to me and said all they could tell me was that they (the Air Force of Canada) wasn't responsible for it. What you find out – you see different countries, we're spraying some of the U.S. Some of the U.S. is spraying Canada. There's foreign aircraft over here too. It comes under the "Open Skies Treaty," not the commercial one but the military one. There's two of them and Canada signed it. This is a global effort that's underway on an incredible scale, because I get photographs from Australia and New Zealand, from all over the world and Britain too, and everyone's getting sprayed outside of China and parts of Africa.

Switzerland, China and one other country I believe did not sign the "Open Skies Treaty" and they're the only ones not getting sprayed. You've got to go straight to the Air Force and just bombard them with emails and tell them we know this is going on, it's affecting our health and we demand that it stop right now, because if this continues – I've watched the people's intellect drop like a stone over the last 10 years. I've noticed their interest in their surroundings and other things which should of importance to them is gone, so it's affecting their ability for self-preservation, which is one of the strategies that was mentioned in this particular type of warfare when they dreamed it up back in the 1950's. We've got to let them know that we know and demand that it stop, because until it happens we're not going to have a conscious public to complain about anything;

and we've got to demand that this be spoken about openly in the federal parliaments as well.

Andrew: So send emails to the Canadian Air Force?

Alan: You've got to do it because these are the guys involved with it. They're the liaison between all the other air forces participating in this. They know it's going on. There have been pilots out British Columbia way in fact, it was five of them that stopped spraying because they said it was affecting their own families, and they were all put on the carpet for it. They know what they're doing. They know what the effects are on the public, and if you ask any pharmacist – the biggest problem over the last few years has been bronchial problems, a massive increase – we're getting people now diagnosed in their 40's and 50's with asthma for the first time in history.

Andrew: COPD?

Alan: Yes. We've got to demand that this stop because this is affecting us. It has many different effects on the bodies. Even aluminum oxide which is present and I've had it tested. It does contain it. It's a high parts-per-million way over any safety level. That alone builds up in the brain. That alone will cause Alzheimer's. They know that. They've known that since the 1970's. That was published in The British Lancet back then, 1973. You'll find that all the other metals put in the spray, never mind the chemical stuff, is affecting us badly and we cannot allow it to happen. This will start increasing the death rate if it isn't already, and why should we live in misery and sickness for this global agenda to take place? It's to tranquilize us, keep us all unhealthy. When your health is down you don't care about what's happening in the world. You're too miserable and you're out of action. That's what they want.

Andrew: I heard something like if you're going to vote for a candidate, a politician you ask them to sign an affidavit or whatever that is that they will stop or try to stop the spraying, the chemtrails.

Alan: Well if you can get a politician to be honest about anything, good luck to you. It will be a first time, because politicians are generally of the psychopathic nature and they're born liars. That's why they go for these positions, and that's the sad fact and the truth of it, there's nothing respectable about these people. There never has been in history. Their job is to lie to the public. I know how they start their careers off. They join committees and boards for volunteer things. They get coffee and eventually they get out with the chairman of the board on the golf course who susses them out and says "yeah, you've got the right traits to get up there. Just do what you're told and shut up." That's how you get up the ladder in politics. It's keeping your nose clean and knowing what questions not to ask your superior and lying to the public. I'm sorry but that's the truth of it. There is no such thing as democracy. It's a sham. I've met some of these politicians. I've seen them. I've seen how two-faced they are and they'll sell anybody out for their own career.

Andrew: Okay, but then sending an email to the military and the Air Force? That's going to work?

Alan: I'll tell you one thing. It's better than doing nothing. I'll tell you one other thing too. Most people wouldn't have the guts to do what I did because most people are cowards. They don't want their names to be known by the guys at the top. Those with guts and some sense left, you have nothing to lose. Do it.

Andrew: Okay.

Alan: Don't wait for someone else to do it. Don't wait for some group to spring up speaking on your behalf, because it won't go where you want it to go. It will turn off in some other direction. This is when you have to start doing things yourself; and if your life counts and the lives of others around you count and you love people, then you stand up and you do it and you tell them you know and you demand that they stop doing this. That's what we have to do.

Andrew: What about politicians at the local level?

Alan: It's the same thing. They all start as I say on the same boards, committees, volunteer things. They don't care a darn about the voluntary things involved in, the money never gets to the places it supposed to get anyway. They sit and stuff their faces with coffee and cakes at these meetings and learn the ropes of the

Masonic system. Local politicians just want to be good, keep their nose clean and get into higher politics in the federal level. It's a stepping-stone for them. This is a career thing. They're not there to help the people. Unfortunately that's what's attracted to politics, you see, is the psychopathic type.

Andrew: Okay, so anyway I want to make this really clear because this spraying I want to do something about it. Contact the Canadian Air Force. They have a website?

Alan: Yes.

Andrew: I can actually complain to them and what will that do?

Alan: The more emails that come in, the harder it is for them to pretend that no one knows. We're telling them we know, and that's when they have to scurry around and have their little meetings and then come up with some press releases down the road. They have to eventually do that. Remember, those press releases will be carefully managed by the professional media to warp it off into something insignificant, but regardless that's how you start motivating them to be responsible to you.

Andrew: Okay. And their website is? Do you have it off hand?

Alan: The Canadian Department of Defence in Ottawa.

Andrew: Okay. Great, thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we also have Shawn in Connecticut there? Hello.

Shawn: Hello. This is Shawn in Connecticut.

Alan: How are you?

Shawn: Pretty good. Just a piggyback on what was just spoken about in the United States under U.S. code, which you can look up Cornell Law School. We have Title 15, which is Commerce, Chapter 9A and Section 330, which is an interesting number. We have weather modification as a law, which is not mentioned on any websites, and I use that when I'm introducing people to the fact that they are spraying and it's a fact because there is a law, not to mention the international laws and other things and the little things blinking in the sky, which are clearly a DARPA grid. I think the main goal is with the EM. You touch on it and nobody else seems to about our memory systems and using the symbols. This is really a full-scale onslaught on the public.

Alan: It is. In that code, too, I think you'll find there was an appendage put in there because about four years ago they passed another law to allow themselves (the government of the U.S.) to use chemical spraying on the public without consent of the public.

Shawn: Yes, and it's a really good that I use and I've been on local cable programs. People have called me to come speak about it and things and all the subliminal programming, so their “government programming” so to speak goes off and they just go into total denial that anybody would possibly be doing this to them. Then I mentioned the EM frequencies, you hear a cricket type sound in your head, and then I try to explain to them they're trying to mess with your sleeping patterns, which screws up your memory systems and really it's a mind control type thing on a very high level. You’re probably one of the few people that touches on this.

Alan: In 2001 and 2002 they started the HAARP going 24 hours a day; and those with short-wave radio and ham radio, you can pick it up. I've got all the frequencies listed here where you can actually pick up the HAARP. They alternate it to different parts of the broadband in different parts of the day, but it's 24 hours a day now non-stop and it's the most powerful signal on the shortwave.

Shawn: I think you're probably the only person I've heard on the internet that can really reiterate the fact that one of the more important things that what we are is memory and they used the symbols. There was

recently a good article published in Nature.com by Harvard, and this really gets into the whole thing with the linguistics and we're actually – languages are actually a sub-routine of a primary routine and all languages on the planet have this and this has been running – the Roman alphabet is essentially an ISO of symbols. You know this is a hard thing to explain to people. I mean it's hard enough getting the chemtrail thing going, but just to piggyback on what was said from the Canadian caller; and it's a pleasure to speak with you.

Alan: They call it psycholinguistics and the psycholinguistics is taught in certain high segments of the CIA and PSYOPS operations at the Pentagon and the British Department of Defence as well. Yes, it truly works because we work like computers. We have a language and a logic; and the programmer, the guys at the top, the media guys, whoever is giving you a set sequence, can formulate the words in such a way that, using your logic and understanding, you will come to a predestined conclusion; and that's what they want. We're very predictable in this way, and psycholinguistics is a tremendous field which is kept quiet from the general public, but it's used even by the big marketing advertising organizations as well. A lot of their guys come, in fact work for some of these covert agencies at the top. Bertrand Russell said in the 1950's that they would bring on board in the Secret Service and MI6, they'd bring on board the top marketing agencies in the world to help them basically put psycholinguistic terminology through to the public for their programming purposes and it works very well.

Shawn: Oh yes. It's unbelievably powerful.

Alan: Lenin talked about it too. He said that by carefully selecting words and putting them together into slogans—they're called "routines"—and you use them for special interest groups and get them to parrot these slogans, they will think in sub-routines. They have routines and sub-routines they go through, then they parrot little phrases and slogans they've heard; and when you have an argument with them, that's all they give you back are these slogans. They have nothing to say themselves and they're unable to think for themselves.

Shawn: All right. How far back do you think the symbols that are used to create letters and numbers for language really started?

Alan: I'm sure it goes back all the way to the beginnings of what we call or we're given as civilization, which they say is Sumer, but now they go into the Harappan civilization that existed prior to Sumer (they've dug all that up now) and found that these characters had their languages too. I mean Sumer came on the scene around 5,000 BC and a fully-fledged system with weights and measures, even for gold, the weighing out gold and troy ounces, and all the terminology we have today, including the weighing system and the time system of 12 hours and 24 hours came from Sumer. We've got to realize nothing is – this is all old stuff. Everything we take for granted today is old stuff. They had the weighing and the measuring. They had the time system worked out perfectly and the days of the year and all the rest of it. It was all done back in the days of Sumer and they perfectly well understood what they called "the chants." The chants were, again, a sub-routine within a religion, which helped reinforce the initial indoctrination of the religion and certain symbols or personages of people, so you parrot over and over, very much like the Catholic Church: Hail Mary, full of grace. It's the same thing. It's a reinforcement and taught as dogma that's instilled at an early age.

Shawn: Okay, thanks.

Alan: It's a pleasure. I think we have Ken in Massachusetts. Are you there, Ken?

Ken: Hello, Alan. I wanted to say that I've really been appreciating your show a great deal, wonderful presentation, very enlightening. I wanted to tell you that my observations of chemtrails in the area have jived over time with yours.

Alan: Can you holdover Ken and I'll talk to you on the other side?

Ken: Absolutely.

Alan: Back in a few minutes.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and it's going into the latter part and we're talking to Ken from Massachusetts. Can you go ahead, Ken?

Ken: There's been a massive – there appears to be a massive amount of spraying going on today and this is the second day this summer that it was so pronounced that I really had to take notice. I call it the “chem-sky” because you could see there is a lower altitude layer of cumulus clouds and then I could see like the grid pattern forming. I would watch and I'd see a plane flying in an arc pattern and I could see where a previous pattern of a plane had flown in a similar arc pattern sometime before and it would dissipate. I was seeing trails that were expanding to the point to where it was like if you were to take your hand and put it arms length it would dissipate to form a trail that was the equivalent of like a dozens of rooms in its breadth. The prediction for the day, the weather prediction was for clear skies, and it was just this sheath up above and the perspective that I've had, since a child, I've been fascinated with the skies, amateur astronomer.

Alan: At night now it's getting spoiled because you can't see so clearly. I saw it last winter and it was so disappointing. Every night you had this haze over you from the daily spraying and again I've had lots of amateur astronomers. I do that too, and you really miss the night skies with this mush that's there. They're stepping up the spraying now and also it's interesting that NASA has claimed that one effect of the supposed global warming would be a decrease in daylight coming through to the earth. Now isn't that just amazing?

Ken: That's very peculiar. I remember growing up in the '80’s I would just for fun I would take a 6-inch reflector astronomical telescope in the backyard during the day and I would point it at a contrail and follow the contrail, a normal style contrail, to the plane and look at the plane 130 times magnification. I could identify which airline was going across the skies and what not, and one thing that I recall was watching the contrails, depending on weather conditions, sometimes they’ll persist for a little bit but it would be kind of extraordinary, occasionally you'd see a contrail that would last two-thirds of the sky.

Alan: The thing is, we don’t have to keep convincing ourselves. You see, those of us who've seen it know it. We remember and we know it's being done. Now the problem is what to do about it. Thanks for calling in and we'll talk again.

For Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 3, 2007 (#20)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 3, 2007:
"TECHNIQUE OF ENEMY CREATION
FOR MOTIVATING THE MASSES"
© Alan Watt October 3, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 3, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Today, it's the 3rd of October 2007. Newcomers, as always, I ask them to look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com to catch up on what's been happening in the world, how we got to where we are and where we're going. Who's planning it? Who's doing it and how we all go along with it and why we go along with it. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the various languages of Europe.

It's a hard thing for people when they wake up to realize that most of the things they ever believed in were given to them by experts. Experts come in many guises and we've been trained from birth that you have priestly experts. You have ministerial experts. You have medical experts. Experts for everything. In other words, you don't have to think for yourself. You can't even watch a news program without them bringing on experts to tell you how to dress for the weather or put on a raincoat if it's raining. It's getting that bad. Or a hurricane is on its way, here's what you should do, store water to drink. I mean are we that stupid we have to be told what to do for basic survival? Unfortunately, you see a lot of people today are, they need the experts to tell them what to do.

I've just gone up through Sudbury there. There's a whole two-mile stretch of billboard after billboard from the police. Some of them telling you about all the speeding fines and so much per kilometer you get charged et cetera, and then it's got all these other signs too. “Speed kills.” “If you're tired, slow down, take a rest.” I mean people – and someone pointed this out to me. Some people really need this. They actually have to be told pull over and take a rest because they can't think of it for themselves. That's the world we've been trained into accepting, a world planned long ago.

Everything happening today was planned long ago, including the system that would rule over us. A system of experts and batteries of experts, all with various diplomas and degrees down to their knees, and we're trained to obey them without thinking or questioning. That really is the outcome of the socialist type society

– society of mass-man rule. Society that was written about by the top people and professors at the leading universities in the 1800's. They knew it was going to come to pass because they worked for the big boys. They told them to make it so, and they wrote about it. That was the days of the Industrial Revolution when you had mass production and you stopped looking at people as individuals. You saw them as the masses. They were the workers and there were categories of workers. The lower classes; the middle classes take care of the lower classes and serve the upper classes. All these different classes came into being. I used to wonder why Britain got on so well with the big Brahmans of India, until I realized that the caste system was identical to the class system of England. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the changes that happened from the old feudal system, where for a thousand years Norman overlords had to man Europe on behalf of their kings and queens, their masters. How they divvied up countries and put these overlords in charge. There was a very good movie made, it must have been back in the 1960's with Charlton Heston and it was called "Warlord," well worth seeing because it was pretty factual. They took a lot of data from history and they showed you how the Normans operated. They were some of the cruelest people ever to take over countries and they treated the peasantry terribly, very abominably. We find that the feudal system lasted a long time.

It's interesting too that the Normans came in to England eventually, and within about 50 years they had rounded up the people, formed armies and had them all going off to do crusades into the Middle East; and no one ever questions that. First, they have a war to take over the whole of Europe and all the manpower and resources of Europe, and once they'd done it, hardly a few years had passed and here they are taking all this wealth and manpower going over to the Middle East to conquer it, where they did in fact set up a king of Israel for a time, whose descendents are still alive today in fact and one of them who helped create the European Union.

Getting back to the end of the feudal system, they came up with this idea of the mass-man. They stopped seeing the peasants as just the local peasantry, where at least they knew their name, and they look at them as the masses. The Corn Laws were repealed to allow foreign grain to be dumped on the British market to get all the small farmers out of the way. They had no employment, no work and they were forced into the big industrial cities that had just been thrown up, the "Red Brick Cities" as they were called. The big horses and carts that used to cart people off during plagues were used all throughout the Industrial Era in Britain to collect the dead every morning, because people were paid pitiful wages and they were all malnourished and they worked a minimum of 16 hours per day. That was "merry old England" at the height of its power.

This system is usually called a sort of fascist type system and we still have it today. Fascism, as I say, if it walks like duck, quacks like a duck and acts like a duck, it's a duck; and that's what we have today is corporate fascism. Professor Carroll Quigley said it right when he said the new feudal system, the new type of feudal system is to be run by the CEOs of the big international corporations.

When we look at politicians today, sure enough, they're in and out of positions of CEOs, then into politics then back in as CEOs, through this musical chair act and routine and we just accept it quite calmly. We know this too that the big, big stores that they've thrown up all across the whole planet in every country, these big factory type stores were intended to put all the small storeowners out of business and they really have been

successful. A small storeowner cannot compete. He can't buy in bulk and get the reduced prices on certain items so he goes under and you're left with the big boys dictating to you what you can buy. You don't have the variety that you used to have.

During the Industrial Era, as I say, the masses were called "the masses" for the first time, at least openly, and Karl Marx's wrote about it. He was just a hack journalist that was thrown out of Germany and given employment by the Rothschild's and the British Royalty to write the dialectic, which was to create a system where the workers, who would eventually get their own champion if left by themselves, were given the champions to follow. That's how the dialectic works. They give us our leaders. They voice all our complaints for us. We sit back and we say "someone is doing it all for me. I'll just enjoy myself." That still happens today with all the top authorized anti-groups.

Personally, I like the old Groucho Marx's statement. He says: "Whatever it is, we're against it." That's what I go with. He also said: "I wouldn't join any group that had me as a member." I go for that as well. When we look at these groups that are founded for us, as we think it's for us, just like the big unions were founded for supposedly the workers, the unions eventually ended up in bed with the big employers and helped write all the rules on behalf of the employers. The unions are effectively pretty well dead today. Communism itself was only intended to last about 70 years. Lenin said that himself. Some of us have witnessed it, we saw the so-called wall in Berlin come down and the Russians just threw up their hands and said, "we can't carry on anymore. We're changing," and we're all supposed to swallow this "guff" as I call it without question, because that's all it is, is complete guff.

Then we saw Margaret Thatcher, the Prime Minister of England, escorting Gorbachev around the world on speaking tours. The media in Britain and the U.S. and Canada all went into action asking Mrs. Gorbachev about her lipstick and makeup, and listening to the fascinating facts that within Russia you couldn't get a loaf of bread to eat if you were a peasant, but you could walk into a store and get a facelift for free, paid for by the government. All wonderful interesting stuff from the ex-member or the high member, the top guy in the KGB, remember, because that's what Mr. Gorbachev was. Then suddenly he was a trendy guy, a new type of politburo character with a flashy suit – not this old dark rumpled stuff we used to see them wearing in Russia.

Then they did polls in the U.S. and Britain, mainly in the U.S. They asked the public after a month of this propaganda, as Gorbachev road around on the arm of Margaret Thatcher, if they would ever vote for a guy like Gorbachev, this new trendy type communist. They found about 80 percent of the public said they wouldn't mind. That tells you where the public's brain happens to be, and it truly is where the sun don't shine. That is the kind of job the media can do on people. Six months after Gorbachev went back, it was reported in a little paragraph in major newspapers that all the media had agreed not to ask any pertinent or political questions to do with Russia to the president or his wife on his visits. There's the compliant media that's standing up for you and is on guard for you. They were all in bed together. They've always been in bed together and they always will be in bed together because the media is owned by the big boys – lock, stock and barrel.

If you don't believe me, read Professor Carroll Quigley's "Tragedy & Hope" and his other great book, which is called "The Anglo-American Establishment," which fills in all the blanks bits of history you don't get in school. He tells you of how the elite with The Royal Institute for International Affairs all sat together in a round table in London before World War II and discussed ways of terrifying the public to motivate them into demanding war with Germany. They came up with the idea of using their own members who owned all the newspapers in Britain to terrify them by saying that they're all going to be gassed by thousands and thousands of stockpiled gas that the Germans were going to fly over Britain with and release. They went as far as giving everyone in Britain a gas mask, which they had to, by law, carry at all times, just to make sure. That's the Pavlovian training you see, first the lie, then the reinforcement backs them up using psychology.

They even brought the king at the time to come out and make public speeches on how they had to dig trenches all around London. The idea being that all passers-by would see this going on and the idea of eminent war that could not be averted would have to be fought and the public should get on board, on track, and in line with fighting Germany. He admits this all in his book, and remember, he had access to the private records. He was the historian for the American branch of this organization called The Council on

Foreign Relations at the Pratt Building in New York.

The building which is occupied in London, England ended up being the top, the headquarters for MI6 and the Secret Service, the OSS, during the whole of the war. No one asked why the headquarters of this particular organization, which became the CIA eventually in the U.S. and the Secret Service in Britain, no one asked why they had it in that particular building that belonged to The Royal Institute for International Affairs. It's because The Royal Institute for International Affairs at the top is a member of the Secret Service. That's what it is. You'll find almost every reporter, every journalist, mainstream, was a member of this particular organization. You can't ask to join it. You will be approached to join it.

How are you approached? You learn the ropes very quickly, as in all jobs, you learn to not ask certain questions when you're told, when you're being given the wink and the nod, and you keep on the safe topics. You can talk about sports, clothing, sex, little scandals and that type of thing, but don't tell the public the truth. If you obey the rules you get up Jacob's Ladder, you get promoted. One day, if you're trustworthy and you've been tested and tried and true, then you may be asked to join; and then you write lies to the public and keep them in the dark. That's the job of the media.

We're living in a matrix, a matrix that was designed long before I was born or your parents were born or their grandparents were born, because all of the psychologies, all of the intricacies of the control of mass manipulation of human minds was discussed in great detail from the 1700's onwards.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I get off The Royal Institute for International Affairs and Professor Carroll Quigley's book "The Anglo-American Establishment," where he fills in all the little blank spots in history. I mean he gives you the reasons why things happened, not just the times and battles et cetera. He tells you who plans them, how they planned them, how they got wars going, who benefited from them and their long-term goals and agendas. He also explains in that book that all the talk about gassing the British public was a lie. They knew it from the beginning. They had excellent intelligence. They simply made it up to motivate the whole population of Britain into demanding that somebody do something about the Germans. That's how they get things going.

Now how often have we seen this kind of stuff repeated, folks? Huh? We get the same thing going on today with 9/11. The dust hadn't even cleared from the building and already the shouts of Osama bin Laden were all over the place. It was him that did it. They just knew it. Look at all the preparations and all the changes that have happened since 9/11. The whole world's been changed under a complete full-scale war situation, where everybody on the planet is to be ID'd and checked and have no privacy whatsoever. In other words, they're using this for a long-term agenda, 100 years war, and out of that 100 years war there's going to be a completely new type of society, a more efficient society emerging, supposedly; this ties right in with their plans. They needed this war. They planned this war and they have it. The war is on the people of the planet right now.

Now I think there's someone in New York. Hello.

Unidentified Caller: Alan. Hey, I've just been listening and I can't help but think that cultures of the world, instead of being something to identify with, it's more like a culture in a Petri dish getting experimented on

big time.

Alan: That's what we are. In fact, the experimentation has gone on pretty rapidly and intensively over the last couple of hundred years. People don't realize that the school systems themselves, many teachers in different schools in every country, were used to do little experiments on the children themselves to see how they would react in certain situations. All this kind of data is reported back to the big intelligence services, who use this data on bigger levels on bigger parts of the population, and so we are being experimented on. The only difference is, though, the experimentation is pretty well over. They understand us completely and they know how to motivate us. They brought in the big marketing companies, mainly the ones from New York that existed in the 1920's and they had already – to get marketing across, to advertise to people you have to understand what motivates people. Lord Bertrand Russell said that they would have to bring them on board and use all of their collective data to manipulate the public. You're quite right.

Unidentified Caller: Everything seems to be trying to get standardized.

Alan: Standardization – you see fascism, which is all to do with ultimate efficiency of the masses by a small elite ruling over them, has to standardize everything to make it simpler for them when you standardize countries into using all the same system, and that's what communism was for too. Communism was the fastest way to get the people to fight for something. Come together for something, believing it was for themselves, only to find out 70 years later that communism brought in dozens and dozens of different cultures with different systems and made them all one and the same, including the educational system, was the quickest way to standardize it. Now you have the standardization of the Middle East. They must bring them under control as well; get them on the debt system of the World Bank system. Then of course we already have UNESCO in Afghanistan and Iraq training the young children, who will be the first real indoctrinated democratic leaders when they grow up to take charge. This is a long-term agenda that's underway.

Unidentified Caller: They could even already have the new man ready and we're already on a clock, like they already know when we're going to probably perish and bring out the new man.

Alan: The old man, and this is what they mean by that: is that they will perfect all that was left imperfect. A very, very old ancient saying by an elite of ancient times still used today. What they're talking about is really the ordinary person, the laborer type, the servants or servile type. We still have that little bit of motivation to please ourselves. They don't like that. They don't like a little bit of individualization, so they have to do away with that part of the brain. This was written about to by Arthur Koestler who worked in think tanks for the UN to find ways of lobotomizing that part of the brain that makes you an individual. They call it "The Ghost in the Machine."

Unidentified Caller: I'm sure they could do it.

Alan: They can do it. They have been doing it through inoculations. People today are really the mass man. They've become the mass man. They don't have individuality. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go on to my callers, I'd like to mention

The Club of Rome being one of the premiere think tanks that makes up the future, makes up a lot of the scams that we all have to be made to believe are real. I've mentioned before their book, one of their major books they put out in the 1970's by the two founders of The Club of Rome, and they admit so much in it. The book is called "The First Global Revolution," well worth getting a hold of. You can get it on Amazon or one of the other companies for about $0.75, paperback.

Here's a couple of quotes from it:

"It would seem that men and women need a common motivation, namely a common adversary to organize and act together; in the vacuum such as motivations seem to have ceased to exist–or have yet to be found. The need for enemies seems to be a common historical factor."

Alan: They're quite right. You see they always give us enemies and we all pull together to fight the enemy and then we off in some strange direction and a bunch of people at the top get very, very rich. That's what happens and that's what wars are really for – to change society, as Carroll Quigley said. All sides that participate in war find the societies are vastly changed afterwards.

Here's another little quote from them.

"Bring the divided nation together to face an outside enemy, either a real one or else one invented for the purpose."

Alan: Now here in this think thank they're finding ways to unify the planet, remember, and these guys are not kidding. They come up with all this kind of stuff and market it to us through magazines, papers, and through television media.

Another little quote is:

"Democracy will be made to seem responsible to the lagging economy, the scarcities and uncertainties. The very concept of democracy could then be brought into question and allow for the seizure of power by extremists of one brand or the other."

Alan: Now don't forget if you read books by Winston Churchill and others, and a book written by a diplomat, it was called "The Whispering Gallery," he goes into the fact that Churchill and those boys were rather ticked off to say the least about this new idea of democracy and that they'd have to parallel ways to run a governmental system, democratic sham for the public to believe in, while they themselves would have a parallel government running it. Read the book. I think it was written about 1925.

Another little quote from this book "The First Global Revolution" by The Club of Rome:

"In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself."

Alan: Now there you go. The real enemy is made to be man himself, and that's exactly what's happened with the man who gores us all, Al Gore at the top, the front-man given the job of promoting all this nonsense, along with all the other greenies, of "terror, terror, terror. The sky is falling." In a sense they're right because we're being sprayed every day, but they won't talk about that either, will they? Read the book The First Global Revolution," published in 1991 by The Club of Rome and by its members, its actual founders. In The Club of Rome, you'll find Al Gore is a member; Jimmy Carter is a member; Bill Gates is a member; George Soros, the front man for the Rothschild's; and the author of the Kyoto Protocols, Maurice Strong from Canada.

These are the big makers and shakers of the world. Quigley talks about these characters in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and the "The Anglo-American Establishment." He said those who work behind the powers and who are unelected have really unlimited powers, these are the real movers and shakers because they are responsible to no one. They don't have to answer to the general public, and that's what these big boys

do with the organizations that they lead.

We have wake up to realize we're being run by a parallel government composed of NGOs, very powerful non-governmental organizations that have skyscraper buildings for their headquarters and lots and lots of floors, full time salaries and pensions.

Now I think we've got Dan from Kentucky on the line. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: How are you tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Dan: Good. I had two questions and then I'm going to hang up so we can listen please. The first is we saw the second "Wicker Man" with Nicholas Cage and they mentioned how it compared to the first one which we can't get, but they changed into a matriarchy from a patriarchy and it sounded like the director knew what was going on and was probably illuminati itself or trying to cover things up. They mentioned all the trees and flowers in there, and you mentioned Ashcroft and other tree symbolism. I'm wondering if it would be possible to make a blueprint or a flowchart of the 22 trees in the druid alphabet that Robert Grace said was the basis for the Kabbalah, and also to list all the personality psychopathic types so that people could have a blueprint because they're arrogant and legalistic and they give clues to their symbols. That way people could see a name and figure out and know what their mission was in the plan.

The second question is if you would please mention the "Psychology of Killing" author. We found people that they're not the ones that you mentioned and maybe it's out of print. I'm going to hang up now so we can listen and thanks for all your wonderful work.

Alan: Yes. Thank you. You'll find the guy's names that they use, very often these family names are related to the "old mystery religion" as they called it, which went around the tree of life. You'll find the same idea in the death of Osiris in Egypt that was cut up into 14 parts; 13 parts were found. That's why 13 is lucky for some and unlucky for others, high occultic number, but the 14th part was never found. They're talking about the virility behind the phallus symbol, the spirit itself of the phallus, that's what they mean by that. They rewrote that into the story of King Arthur when he lost his spirit and the land became wasteland. It's the same story repeated in the occultic fashion, where there's an exoteric for the general public to be amused by, and an esoteric meaning for the inner members. You'll find that their names often go around trees. We find that Osiris himself in one legend his wife found him inside a tree, he'd been placed inside a tree, the Tree of Life.

The Tree of Life of course is comprised of scions. The word "scion" in its spoken form, forget the spelling, also means a cutting was grafted on to another plant; and when you've risen high above commoners and proven your worth and you've intermarried for three generations with wives that have been given to you, you and your sons, then you're allowed to go higher up the degrees. You become a scion and you are grafted onto the Tree of Life, meaning you can marry from then on in into higher royalty. That's where that comes from. They use words like "ash" in their names very commonly; the ashlar, too, being the perfectly squared stone. A round stone is a rolling stone, which is a natural stone, but when it's squared and perfected it's now able to be used as a building block to place others on top. That's what it means. You build from that one on. You can't build on top of round stones unless you use a lot of cement. They use words like "Roanoaks". It was a place in the U.S. that was settled early on, before there was a U.S. itself, it was still under British rule, and that was the place that disappeared. Nothing left except the sign. It meant the red oaks, the roan. We find, too, the mountain ash was very important, because it's also called a Roan, a Roan Ash, the red one.

You find this symbology all down through their names, like Bill Gates. He's a gatekeeper. What was a gatekeeper? It's someone really who allows entrance and exit of knowledge. That's what it's about. What's his job? He's in charge of the windows. Which window? The window of opportunity. A window can also be two-way, it can let light through in both directions or can made up to be a one-way like a one-way mirror. These are where you get all the expressions that we commonly use and we don't even know what we're saying half the time. They're highly occultic. You can go into the histories of these people and you'd be

amazed. Even the Royal Family of Britain, their proper name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. They're Prussian, as all of the European royalty are from Prussia. That's where the fascism itself was born. It was a militaristic race they had and they brought on World War I. These were the guys that loved to have swording duels amongst officers and they all had scars on their cheeks as a sign of manhood. The Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family were fighting Germany in World War I because the propaganda, it wasn't too good to have Prussians in charge of England as your royalty, so they picked an old name from King Henry the VIII's day from the Tudor days and called it Windsor, just to fool the British people so it sounded more English.

These people, yes they are, they're very proud of their names. Gotha is very important, too, from the old Goth, and the Saxe and Coburg as well – three main areas in Prussia that they used to rule, three houses of Prussia in greater Germany. However, as I say, you'll find in all the names of the main players there's occultic meanings, especially when the same dynasties take part in great movements to change society down through many generations. Check into their names and you'll find ties to nature, because in one sense they call it "The God of Nature," that which they worship, and they use symbols from nature. They did the same thing of the “white stone-cutters,” as they called the high stone-masons that built the cathedrals in Europe. These were actually a priestly caste of “nature lovers” you might call them. That's why they used the symbols of nature, the high arches of the branches and the bows to make the big domes inside cathedrals and so on. They were emulating nature and perfecting it at the same time with the use of "sacred geometry" as they called it.

They also had an initiation ceremony for this high white cutting stone masons and they were called the Comacines, by the way. They came from Lake Como in Northern Italy and they used to wear a red thread tied around their genitals. That was the symbol that they could recognize each other, although I don't know how they managed to get round to exposing it, mind you, without getting a slap in the face. They had some method of showing this thread to their friends and that was something they had to wear their entire lives. You'll find a similar thing with Ulster, where all the laws that Britain had passed through their delegations in Ulster, every one of the laws that they passed was tied up in a scroll with a red ribbon. Red is very important and that's why you'll find the British military – their officers wear a red band around their hats, very, very important as well.

"The Wicker Man" itself – the first Wicker Man went into more than the nature worship type thing, the promiscuity of nature in a story form, highly occultic. It was better really I think than the second one. The second one surely has been updated to show you a matriarchal system, because they said at the top, Hitler said this, and Hitler was only quoting one of the old Caesars. They used it in Ancient Rome. He said:

> "All our propaganda must be aimed at the female."

As all psychologists know, by the way, that it's much easier to influence the female to change in society, to try something new than it is the male. They also knew that the female by her nature wants security or the promise of security, so Hitler said:

"We shall aim all propaganda at the female. The female will come to us and the child must follow the woman and therefore must follow the man."

Therefore, you alter society by directing a lot of the propaganda especially during wartime threats of annihilation or food scarcity or starvation. You aim that at the woman and she'll come to you. However, it also goes back to the Garden of Eden because the Garden of Eden is an allegory of how to control both male and female. When you understand the psychology of Eve, who is every woman, remember, then you can manipulate it, because what did she want? She wanted immortality and personal beauty. She wanted to live forever and she wanted all the knowledge. She wanted it all, which was impossible in real life. Therefore, when she's got that proneness to that, you can exploit that particular function and create a dysfunctional system at the right time; and that has been done in today's society.

Adam, it doesn't say much for Adam, because what does do? He does what he's told by Eve because of other reasons that Adam might tell you himself, but I'm sure every guy's been the same at some time or another. He does what he's told, in order to keep Eve. He disobeys the rules and ends up suffering for it. Understand the male and the female and you can manipulate both types, because up until now we really

haven't changed much in the near future – actually we're all changing now. We're all being bioengineered with the spraying and the inoculations and the food that's been altered, but the next generations to come up in the near future will be vastly different. In fact, they're going to do away with the male and female all together and create a new self-reproducing type [hermaphrodite]. They've said themselves it's simply too inefficient to have men and women the way they are, there's too much fighting and squabbling. They've seen to that. In fact, they helped cause it. There's nothing given to you for entertainment that makes you feel good about anything, except that you want this person that you see on television or on that screen, if you're a guy, and the woman will say the same for the hero. She'll be after him. Television is meant to make you tremendously dissatisfied with whoever you happen to be with at the time.

Now I think we also have Gavin from Rhode Island on the phone. Are you there, Gavin?

Gavin: Yes. Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Gavin: As always, a great show. I want to ask you about what you think – did you hear this case where the woman became angry in the U.S. about missing a connecting flight and she was put in a holding cell where she handcuffed and chained and she ended up dying. Did you hear about that case?

Alan: I didn't hear about that, no.

Gavin: What happened was this woman at an airport obviously and she missed a connecting flight and she became angry about it, and she was like an older woman. She was the mother of two or three or something like that. I don't think really any danger, but she became angry about missing a connecting flight and the airport police put her in a holding cell and they handcuffed and chained her to the bench, and then I don't know. She tried to – I don't know what she tried to do to get the handcuffs and what.

Alan: Hold there and I'll bring you back after the break here. Back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix. We're talking to Gavin about an incident that happened at an airport where a woman was handcuffed and eventually she was found dead I think in her cell. Is that what happened, Gavin?

Gavin: Yes. Anyway, this woman who became angry after missing her connecting flight so the airport police put her in a holding cell where they handcuffed and chained her to the bench, which I find unreal. Anyway, evidentially from trying to move the handcuffs and chains from the back of her to the front of her she strangled herself. She ended up dying, but my main question is does this seem to you that it's this heightened sense of authoritarianism where we're just all supposed to act like sheeple. Anyone who gets slightly out of line, something like this, is treated this way in this sort of Orwellian 1984, Brave New World type of system and world.

Alan: You're right. It's a conditioning process because they make sure the public get to know more about it, they'll have exposes on it say "tut, tut, how terrible." At the same time it's really conditioning everyone to

obey or this could happen to you. I have no doubt that whatever inquiry they pretend to have they'll have will come up with no guilt on the guards' parts, but they'll blame her for starting it in the first place and trying to get out of the cuffs et cetera and strangling herself in the process. In other words, they'll make whatever story will suit them, make it up and give that to the public. The intent is to terrify the public and you'll find more and more incidences of these things happening to make us all obey like good little sheeple.

Gavin: Yeah, that's what it seemed like to me. I just wanted to get your take on that. You know conditioning is exactly like you said is conditioning us to just all act like cogs in the wheel, like the sheeple and do what you're supposed to do. All this type of thing, submit, obey and if you get out of line in the least way this is going to happen to you. You're going to be arrested. You're going to be handcuffed and chained in a holding cell, which, as I said, seemed totally outrageous to me. I don't think this would have happened 20, 30 years ago.

Alan: No, it would not have happened, but they've given the people a splurge of enjoyment, easy credit, enjoy, enjoy have fun, have fun and they've been moving very quickly and cautiously too with their agenda during that phase while everybody was gorging themselves on such easy credit. 30 years ago they could never have done that to the public. There would have been riots trying to take their rights and freedoms always from them.

Gavin: Yes. I think we're seeing a dramatic change. I was just talking to someone today. I mean even 40, 50 years ago you probably heard about the two U.S. border patrol agents who were jailed for basically doing their job?

Alan: I know about that, but I'm finishing for tonight. That's the music coming up.

Gavin: Okay.

Alan: Call in again next time. For Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 5, 2007 (#21)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 5, 2007:
"CANADIANS UNDER "NEW WORLD ORDER,"
ACCORDING TO JUDGE RIDEOUT — FROM SUMER TO THE NEW WORLD"
© Alan Watt October 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 5, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For those who are newcomers to the show, I ask you to look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and for those who read the languages of Europe, you can get free transcripts downloaded from alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

There are so many topics always on the go that the media gives us to discuss, and that's why they give us so many topics to discuss, to keep us so busy that we seldom get any truth coming through to us at all. In fact, the truth is the hardest thing to find, especially in war since it is the first casualty of war; and for those who don't understand that since 9/11 that most countries have all signed this combined effort on anti-terrorism, which is in fact a war, so we are under wartime powers. All of the western world is and a good part of the Far East as well.

Once in a while to substantiate this war we get rumors from the media telling us about things that are happening within society, all these spooky things, the scary things. The things that try to verify why they're spending so much money on anti-terror and also taking your rights away at the same time. It's all to keep you safe you understand. Once you can't move and you're in cotton wool or chains, then we'll all be perfectly safe because no one will be able to do anything without permission. That's really where law enforcement would take you. In fact, it's taught at certain universities in law courses that that's where it must go. The police are trained to stop crime. How do you stop crime? Then everyone must be predictable. How can you get them to be predictable? They must have complete information on every single individual at all times and be able to make a prognosis as to what they would do next. That's called safety, but it takes away all rights of freedom and free thought and free action. Of course, no one wants to do dumb things in a peaceful society, but at the same time, we're supposed to be given the options to hold onto and use our own sanity and judgment.

In "The Globe & Mail" on October 4th, 2007, there's a page there on "Man Convicted in Absentia for Terror Hoax." This is in Canada and it's by Mark Hume as the reporter.

"Vancouver it says: When Lorne Matthew Lapoleon...

Alan: Now where do they find these names? Lorne Matthew Lapoleon. It's got a Poleon in there from old Apollo you see. They like these little code words. They don't even know if this guy is real.

This is what it says:

"When Lorne Matthew Lapoleon tried to use a "twist of terrorism" to bring the heat down on three individuals he thought were criminals he didn't expect to become the focus of an investigation by Canada's anti-terrorism unit."

Alan: Now I don't know why they say we have an anti-terrorism unit because since 9/11 it's been reported on the mainstream government-controlled CBC that the U.S. anti-terrorism squads and the Canadian are completely integrated. They're all integrated. I'll be back after the following messages to give you more on this story, which may or may not be real. Who know these days?

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going over a report from "The Globe & Mail." That's one of the Canadian newspapers, from October 4th, on a young fellow who's supposed to be arrested for putting in a hoax to the police and they tracked him down, and I'll continue with this.

It says:

"But Mr. Lapoleon..."

Alan: As I say, I don't know if this guy is real or not. They always use three names when it's generally a fake or a plant or a patsy.

"But Mr. Lapoleon, a handsome young man that the court heard was emotionally troubled..."

Alan: I don't know what handsome has got to do with what he did.

"...was emotionally troubled and wanted to become a computer technician is on the run from the law after being convicted in absentia of a hoax that triggered an investigation involving more than 20 officers and costing more than $100,000..."

Alan: Which is a drop in the bucket these days and have all your tax monies to play with.

"...He's believed to be the first person in Canada convicted under the 2002 Public Safety Act..."

Alan: Now the Public Safety Act, if you want to find out where it first came into play it was during the French Revolution and they called it The Department of Public Safety. These are the guys who used to go

around and if you gave them a bad look they'd drag you up to the guillotine and cut your head off. The U.S. strangely enough adopted the same policy. They have a Public Safety Department and Canada apparently has one too. It's great how things are continual in the old conspiracy stuff to do with freemasonry.

It says here:

"...which criminalized terror attack hoaxes and tightened controls on biological weapons and explosives. He was also found guilty of public mischief, but not guilty of uttering a threat and is facing a maximum sentence of five years in jail."

Alan: I don't know if this is real or not, because it could be put out just to scare the public or to make you think that something is actually happening.

"The important thing on the part of the Crown..."

Alan: We in the democracies, in the British democracies have this strange democracy with the Crown on top, so we're still obedient to a very old system that came in really with the Norman invasion. No one has really explained that yet, but all these characters in uniform swear allegiance to the Crown first before anything else.

It says:

"...and the police officers to offer a real disincentive for this type of thing because you know the resources of the police to protect people and keep us safe from terrorism are always going to be taxed."

Alan: That's a little pun by the prosecutor, Ron Berum.

"...he said Wednesday. “It's particularly important that this kind of conduct be minimized.”

Alan: Isn't that amazing how they do this tongue-in-cheek sort of Masonic joke you see.

He says:

"...you know the resources of the police to protect people and keep us safe from terrorism are always going to be taxed."

Alan: Well ha-ha Mr. Ron Berum, which means “son of um.”

"During his trial Mr. Lapoleon fled the low-rent hotel in Vancouver where he had lived for eight months, collecting welfare cheques while looking for work repairing computers."

Alan: Now someone at the welfare office should have told this character not to bother looking for work to repair computers, because by the time he got the parts back from the manufacturers it would be obsolete anyway, so they should have saved him some trouble and found him so other job.

"Sam Deeby, owner of the Hotel Clifton, where rooms cost $380 a month, described Mr. Lapoleon, 25, as a quiet, shy, polite man who was always neatly dressed, and whose mother called him daily.

Alan: It makes you wonder if this is a report put out by police under the guise of the media, because number one: What does handsome and neatly dressed and your mom liking you got to do with anything in this kind of case? Why hasn't he got the low overhanging eyebrows, the kind that keeps the sun off your eyes? –The stereotype that they usually give us. It's almost like this one is made up.

I'll continue:

“He indicated to me that he was in trouble one day."

Alan: This is from his mom.

"He had to appear in court. I said ‘What's wrong, did you kill somebody?' He said, ‘No. It's worse. I was accused of being a terrorist.' " Mr. Lapoleon is thought to be hiding somewhere in Toronto or Victoria..."

Alan: Like they don't know, eh? No one can move in this country without them knowing where you are, but they tell us they don't know if he is in Toronto or Victoria. That's a few thousand miles apart.

"...where police have issued Crime Stopper bulletins. His picture has also been posted on YouTube."

Alan: Now you know what all these little things are really for, don't you?

"Among other things, police are searching for him in Internet cafés, which he frequented in Vancouver, sending off messages under the alias Daniel Jensen. It was one of those messages that led to him being shadowed by an anti-terrorism surveillance team and landed him in court. The Vancouver man's problems began when he hit “send” on a computer in an Internet café on Robson Street..."

Alan: The “son of the robe,” you see, Robson Street.

"...transmitting a fax, via a New York-based server, to the Ottawa headquarters of the Integrated National Security Enforcement Team. The deliberately inarticulate note created “a sense of urgency and a need for immediate action,” among police anti-terrorism units in Ottawa and Vancouver, according to the court judgment.

Alan: This is what the guys was supposed to have sent the police:

“Hi I am a Muslim and I have information on Islamic terrorist cell operating in Vancouver BC the cell members is plotting to blow up the – Royal Danish Consulate..."

Alan: Now here's another strange thing too. See, something smells rotten in the state of Denmark, and this is an old, old con game in Masonry. It a little code word they use and you find even before Denmark supposedly gave out those jokes about the Islamic people about eight months ago or so. Now it's the Royal Danish Consulate with some character living in Vancouver.

It says here:

"I am not sure what time this will happen but I will give you some names and address of the cell members. I am not sure ware..."

Alan: W-A-R-E.

"...the explosives are being kept. I think at some storage room out in Burnaby close to the Rupert sky train,” stated the fax."

Alan: Now, as I say, this is almost like a practice thing, this press release. I very much doubt this character is even real. The main part I'm trying to get to after all the nonsense is what the judge said.

"Provincial Court Judge Gregory Rideout..."

Alan: Where did he get a name like Rideout?

"...said the hoax was serious because since 9/11, “Canadians..."

Alan: Now listen to this.

"...Canadians now live in a new world order,” and police have no alternative but to investigate all such threats."

Alan: The New World Order, again, is a high Masonic term first put out (to the public, that is) by George Bush, Sr. on September 11th, 1990 and then repeated one year later on September 11th, 1991. Of course we all know about 9/11 in 2001. A New World Order is part of what the reason for the Masonic building or creating of the U.S. was supposed to be in the first place. It's the new world. American is the new World and this is the New World Order, very, very interesting.

I'll continue here on what the judge said:

"He was reckless and intended to mislead the police by creating the 'twist of terrorism' so the police would deal with the three named individuals..."

Alan: These are the characters who claimed he wanted them to check out.

"...Judge Rideout said in finding Mr. Lapoleon guilty."

Alan: There you have a judge talking about the New World Order, and I guess that means maybe the Crown and democracy is out the window as well. It's hard to tell what do they mean by a "New World Order." What it means is this is the "Brave New World." That's another term for the same thing. It's the system where the big psychopaths at the top run the system. They employ lots of lesser psychopaths right down to the bottom who wield the Billy clubs that bash you on the old head when you don't do what you're told. This is the New World Order they're talking about – a world where you can't move or do anything without permission. It's a brave new world. Brave in the sense that they break out of the old tradition of individual freedom, liberty and the right of decision. That's what it's all about, so I very much doubt that this is really, really true this spiel that's put out in The Globe & Mail at all. It's got too many little Masonic code words in it and terms which they use and have for such a long, long time.

Now what is the New World Order?

The New World Order used to be symbolized in ancient times along with the Great Pyramid, which was capped at that time. It was never capped really, apart from the mistake they made in the measurements, because one side is actually lower than the rest, but also because the capstone is above the eye of Lucifer is in the middle, the one who has the light. The capstone is the heavens coming down to the earth; as above so below, also symbolized by the number eight, which also means "money and power" by the elite at the top. They used the eagle as well and you'll find that in the fictitious symbol of the tribe of Manasseh from the Old Testament, you have the eagle, his wings spread out and his claws. In one claw it holds the olive branch, meaning it has the ability to make peace, only there's thirteen fruits on that particular one. In its other claw it has the arrows. It means it can fire the arrows to make war. The U.S. copied that right into their other great symbol for the seal and all law enforcement used that at the top, that particular eagle. It's also got a shield over the body because the body, that which is comprised of it, the real members who run things, are always hidden from view – hidden from the public view.

You'll find the same symbol in the Rothschild coat of arms. Look carefully and you'll find it also has the same symbol hidden in there of the eagle, only they put five of the fruits in one claw and five arrows in the other to represent not only the five points of freemasonry but the five sons of old Amschel Rothschild. That's what it's about. This is an old, old system going back thousands of years.

Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations, talked on tape to one of his students about this. He did say, after pooh-poohing the whole thing, he said it is strange that they are using a symbol that was used in the occult circles thousands of years ago, meaning the Great Pyramid. He also mentioned the strange fact that they put it on the dollar bill. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed

Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, just going over some of the farce that goes on in today's media amongst all the trivia that they feed us, the other trivia that is, and the sports. Sports make front-page news today and I saw that happen in Britain. Britain was the first country to use that technique, where anything that really mattered was tucked away in the back pages and they gave us sports on the front page, as though someone scoring a goal changed the whole world and the system. Of course, then you have page 3 girls and then some little commentaries on comical matters and that became your daily affair. That's where you started on the road to going down hill. Now it's pretty well standard all over the planet. We're overdosed with sports, something again that Bertrand Russell – even further back than him, H.G. Wells talked about in 1915. Wells said we'll build sports arenas across the planet, put people in it and overload them with sports and trivia to keep them occupied and to give them outlets for their tribal instincts. My, my, my, they never change their plans. They simply fulfill them and we go along quite happily never knowing what's really happening to us, thinking it's all quite natural.

Now I think we have Clarence from Oklahoma. Are you there, Clarence?

Clarence: Yes, I am, Alan. It's great to talk to you this evening. I had to call because I mean there's such – I think sometimes you give callers such a great exposition of what's going on you just kind of sit here and listen you know.

Alan: Yes, it's not bad.

Clarence: I got to thinking and I thought maybe I could maybe ask a question or contribute a thing or two, and I hope I can.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Clarence: Like I said, you just even changed what I was going to say originally when you said that about sports, it's a diversion. Whenever there are controlling ruling classes they want a diversion for the masses.

Alan: That's right.

Clarence: There was a gentleman that called into a talk show the other day and I'll never forget this and I think I'll use it. I'll start doing it myself. He said if anybody asks him and wants to talk sports, like what do you think about the game this weekend? He said he will ask them, "Who's the vice president of the United States?" If they can't answer him, he said I'm not going to talk sports with you if you don't know who the vice president of the United States is. You've seen the tapes. You've seen the little deals done in various places, YouTube and others. They can go out and ask people simple questions and they don't even know.

Alan: Yes I know. That's right.

Clarence: I mean it just falls so far into line like what you said with what this whole plan is and it's working itself out just so chillingly I guess would be a good word.

Alan: Chillingly, yes.

Clarence: This goes back to the ancient Roman Empire and even probably past then. They were the ones that came up with – I did study world history in college, “bread and circuses.”

Alan: Bread and circuses for the masses.

Clarence: That's what the Roman Emperors knew they had to do if they wanted to hold onto power.

Alan: Yes, especially towards the end, because people forget that Roman was the United Nations of its day and the empire that they ruled over was their tax base. They taxed all the people in all the different countries they conquered, to keep them all in luxury back in Rome. You had a political system there. You had an elite living high on the hog, very debauched as well. They used to use electric ells and throw slaves in just for entertainment for the grand finale of the parties at night. Then you had a middle class that ran the bureaucratic system over all the countries. Then you had the lower class or the Plebeians, and they gave them the sports and they gave them the dish out of the “dole.” That's where the word comes from, to dole out the wine and bread everyday to keep them happy, until of course even their tax bases were so overloaded and overstretched the people outside Rome began to rebel and that started their downfall. They see that coming here and that's why the upper classes have already built cities and are in the process of building bigger cities in China to move into. I know lots of them are already moving out there with their families.

Clarence: Amazing. I know we're coming up on a break here but I do have one more question, I'll start now and if we run into the break we'll--

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Clarence: I hear the music.

Alan: It's starting now. Okay. We’ll go into more of this history with you. Just hold on the line and we'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and I've got Clarence on the line from Oklahoma. Are you still there, Clarence?

Clarence: Yes sir, I sure am.

Alan: Please continue.

Clarence: I want to give a shameless plug and I have no connection to the person, but you know sometimes I've asked on a show what woke you up. I'm 56 years old. I've been around for a while, served in the armed forces of my country, worked for the beast, the federal government I'd like to call them almost. That's a little bit of background, but what woke me up was I read about and I don't know where I heard it from. It might have been – it was another radio show. They interview a man Jim Marrs and he wrote a book "Rule by Secrecy" and I mean when I read that book suddenly I was getting to the point where this whole left, right, democratic, republican, the whole paradigm was breaking down for me. I could see it wasn't going anywhere and I suspected there was something underfoot and that book really brought out points that all of a sudden things started to make sense and that's what your show does, because I wanted to ask you about a certain thing and I've read it. I've heard it other places and I try to keep up with everything. Isn't it that somewhere down, after all, the pike? I mean all these people this stuff has been going for hundreds maybe thousands of

years. These people have been around forever and it's amazing their tenacity. They're able to work at this generation after generation, even though they know that they are what do you call it, mortal beings, and they're not going to live to see the ultimate, but they're dedicated enough to keep after it. Now I just want your take on this and if you have any knowledge of this. I've read it but I can't remember it exactly. There's basically at the very top there's about twelve families and they come throughout Europe and from Asia and from around there over the years, and these twelve families their representatives meet and it was a place in Europe and this is above Bilderberger's. This is above many of the other named organizations and I'm not sure this one has a name, but supposedly they meet in a chamber where there are twelve chairs. Now apparently numbers means something to these people. There's twelve of them, but there is a thirteenth chair.

Alan: --Which is empty.

Clarence: Absolutely. Could you expound on that?

Alan: The twelve comes from the zodiac, there's twelve main symbols that they use. There's other symbols too, but there's twelve main symbols of the zodiac, which is only part of a plan. Each part of the zodiac is just an esoteric – if you understand the old Greek mythologies, for instance, you'll understand what the plan is for the zodiac. It's nothing to do with UFOs or anything like that, or tarot cards or anything like that. It's to do with the plan. You understand the plan through the zodiac and the thirteenth one is always the sun. The sun travels through the zodiac. That's why they say the sun is in the house of so-and-so. The house, remember, is the same as the old so called twelve tribes, which were only the symbols of the zodiac in themselves. There were no twelve tribes. They called them the houses of the zodiac and it's the house of Leo and all the rest of them, all the different houses that the sun happens to go through.

The new sun that's to appear at this particular time in history is to be a brand new sun, meaning a new king of the world. As above, so below; so that chair is left empty for the perfect body, physical body with the perfect generations to inhabit. Now it will probably be something that's genetically engineered in a laboratory somewhere from the top families themselves, maybe combination of all their genes into this one perfect one that will be the new king of the world. There will be a king of the world eventually. The ones who are to be saved at the end of every age, if you go into the Hindu religions they talk about millions of years between ages, not just 25,500 years as we have with the Great Zodiac in the West. They talk about a king of the world will take over. There's 144,000 of them. That's the perfect number to bring through from one age to the next age. The rest of the new types for the surface can be man-made today genetically as slaves; and that's the esoteric behind that. That's what that means. You'll see that in Arthur C. Clarke's movie "2001" and the other one "2010," where at the end of "2010" a new sun is born in the sky; and as above, so below – so there's a new type of man born on earth as well. That's what it means.

Clarence: Amazing. I always suspected it might be something along those lines and that would also explain quite a bit. Does this have anything to do with the year 2012, the Mayan calendar?

Alan: Yes that's right. 2010 is to be the amalgamation complete up and running of the whole of the Americas. 2012 is where the United Nations is openly declared to be the world parliament for the entire planet over the three trading blocks of the world.

Clarence: Amazing. Well that's great information there.

Alan: It's nothing to do with the Mayan calendar. Mayan is just “I AM” backwards, and as every mason must say, “I am.”

Clarence: Right. These entities put up smoke screens.

Alan: They certainly do.

Clarence: They'll try to fool you with one thing and then show you something else, they'll get you off chasing and not to say there may not be UFOs or whatever, but they'll get people off into that. What they don't want is attention on themselves; and that's what we were originally talking about.

Alan: Yes. It's never been explained to anybody in the world, or any economist, why there are twelve main banking families that distribute or give out the checks to the countries to print out money. Who ever gave them the right in the first place? There's no history book that tells you about it, but that's the way it is, and yet it had to have been agreed upon somewhere in the distant past to still be doing it today.

Clarence: I saw and what you're telling me and that's why I listen to your program every day. You have to have enough of this knowledge to see that there's really an unbroken line. That's what people don't grasp today. They think history is like fits and starts.

Alan: That's right and even Carroll Quigley said the same thing, that foundations have mandates and therefore outlive many generations of men with the same mandate. That's why they can make a plan and pull it off many generations down the road. When they gave out the land in the old land grabs and the old racing grabs, the wagon races for the U.S. They knew that those people would go out there to clear the land, turn wilderness and swamps into real estate and that these bankers families would eventually take it off them through taxation, maybe five generations down the road. They knew that in advance.

Clarence: That's amazing. That's even how my state got started. Oklahoma was through a huge – yeah that makes a lot of sense. I sure appreciate it Alan. I mean that's one of the greatest conversations I've had with anyone in a long time that can put it down there.

Alan: Okay. Well you call in again Clarence.

Clarence: I'll do. Thanks very much sir.

Alan: Bye now. Now I've got John in Florida. Are you still there, John?

John: Yes. I'm down here in south Florida. Today, I saw something interesting down in Palm Beach Gardens, Florida. There was a revenue agent, we call them Palm Beach Gardens police. He was sitting in an intersection between 12 and 12:30 that I saw him. He had binoculars. He had really a high-grade quality pair of binoculars. He was sitting in the median in this main intersection just watching people with binoculars. Now I think with your listeners we should start to pay attention to what we're doing, you know when we're driving around. Maybe we should get cameras with zoom-in lenses and start taking pictures of these cops sitting there and doing what they're doing on their off time or their on time.

Alan: In fact there was a case recently where some person who was victimized by a police officer in a car just happened to have a video attached to his own car and managed to use it in court against the policeman, who just happened to lose his own tape, his own copy of the incident. It does help to carry a camera round with you and maybe even have it built into the front grill or somewhere where they can't see it.

John: Actually a high quality good pair of binoculars because this officer – this revenue agent was sitting there and there's a college, a university right there. What's he watching? Little girls running?

Alan: It could very well be. What's he probably doing is tallying up the weight and the number of little girls and evaluating how much money they'll produce in their lifetime.

John: This is definitely a problem that people should start paying attention to. When they drive off they have a 30-minute lunch. They get in the car. They run in the store. This cop is in the intersection and he's stopped and he's parked there. Maybe we should start filming. Maybe your listeners – and I thought of this today. Maybe we should start filming them taking photos of them and what are they doing there because we can turn this on them.

Alan: You've got to remember though. You've got to be careful doing it. Make sure they don't see you at the time because these characters really are trained in such a way and picked. They're given psychological testing. You probably know that. That anyone with an IQ above about 97 is turned down for the police today. They don't want the guys that are too bright but they want them to be the steroid type that pump themselves up and who are rather aggressive and they don't like being challenged. They take it personally.

They hide behind the law when it suits them, but they take it personally when you challenge their authority, so be very careful what you're doing. These characters are really pumped up on some drugs themselves.

John: They can be pumped up all they want. I'm actually taking it personally against these because they're revenue agents. They lie. They steal from you and the people – everybody listening. I listened to John tonight and Robbie and your program. I like to listen to your program. I've been listening maybe about the last two months every night. You're on three nights a week. Anyway, we should start turning this on them. We should start getting evidence on them, because they lie in court and you can't raise your right hand and swear to God anymore.

Alan: You shouldn't raise your right hand. That's right from the statues in Egypt. You'll see them with their right hand lifted up exactly the same way and that book in front as the left hand goes forward making the square. That's a Masonic ritual. You're in a Masonic Temple when you're in the court and you don't use their symbols when you're in their courtroom believe you me. People should understand this. Now all policemen they become Masons when they are told to join because they have to stand up for each other. They're told they must lie on each other's behalf. That's a fact. I have all their swearing-in ceremonies here and their books written by Masons for Masons. I have them here. The judge must always take their word over any person within the general public. This is a rigged court. I mean the courts are rigged, so you do need the evidence and if you have evidence such as tape or photographs, make sure you have other copies stashed somewhere outside the court as well.

John: I agree with that. What I'm saying is people that listen to this network, at least look around and start noticing like in the middle of the day and you'll see it's a routine and they are they are following a routine. Maybe we should start taking cameras and photographing them watching us.

Alan: Yes and also a good movie to see is "Enemy of the State." They show you that all the security cameras in stores as you walk from one store to the next are all integrated into the security systems and everyone is being spied on all the time. Personally, I object to this constant surveillance.

John: Well, I do too. I saw the movie a long time ago and I agree with you. Very good show and thank you. I'll get off the air and let someone else call. Thank you very much.

Alan: Thanks so much for calling. Now I also have Rick in California. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Hi. This is Rick again. I know I call a lot, but you're so interesting. Your shows have so much stuff. You've taught me so much in the year that I've listened to you. I have two questions I wanted to ask. In the early '90s I was part of the -- when I was into esoteric Christianity I was part of this church group called the Church of Christ, but then it changed their name to The ICC and that was around the time that I left because it became too authoritarian. I notice that ICC is also the name of the International Court in Hague. It's also the name of the ITO that puts out the international building code that tells you you can't have a Christmas tree in your house unless there's a fire sprinkler on top. What does ICC mean in high Masonic esoteric tradition?

Alan: I-C-3. See you also have a trinity, same with the Masons. That's why you have the apprentice up to the Master Mason. You have a trinity in everything. You have soul, body, spirit. There's many trinities all the way up the ladder. When it's just IC or ICE, that means to stop. You put someone “on ice,” so the police put someone on ice. POL-ICE and PO is the lowest form of humanity in freemasonry. PO or PU, both the same, so you have public libraries. You have politics et cetera. That's the lowest form of government over the public, the PU, but when you have ICC, it’s IC3; (A, B, C=3).

Rick: Oh, I see. I have one more question. Do you think that smoking or think tobacco is going to become a controlled substance in the same class as marijuana? Are we going to have to go to a drug dealer to get it?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. They have many reasons for this because they're spraying us like bugs in the sky and have been for ten years. They don't care about our health. There's another reason they want people to stop smoking and it's not just for the cost of treating cancers and so on and all the other effects and bronchitis, which definitely comes from smoking. However, because smoking is a form of an antidote, it

prevents certain of these chemicals being absorbed by the lungs and through the alveoli tissue in the lungs. The nicotine actually stops it. The tar stops it from all the spraying that they're giving us, especially the tranquilizers.

Rick: I remember you had emailed that to me and somebody else had made that observation too, so that makes sense to me. I'm getting freaked out by this legislation because they're banning smoking everywhere in public. Now they're going after the home and it's accelerating.

Alan: Yes they're going after the home. You're right. A read an article recently about them wanting or demanding permission to go into peoples' homes through these different organizations. They've set up even private homes so they'll have the street committees. The Soviet system was the same. They've adopted it here. They call it a different thing and people don't realize its communism. Yes, they want the right to go into peoples homes to see if people are actually smoking inside and be able to give them fines and so on. Also, people selling their homes, if there's any tar or anything on the walls, nicotine, they want the right to fine them and pay for it all before the house is sold or you won't be able to sell it.

Rick: Really. Where can I read this? I want to check this out.

Alan: I'd have to go back in the mail but it was in a newspaper recently. You have to understand all these organizations are completely integrated and they all work from the United Nations that first declared war on smoking. I'll be back after the following messages. Hang on the line. I'll talk to you after this break.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and are you still on the line, Rick?

Rick: Oh yes, I'm still here.

Alan: If you check into the history on the war on smoking, all these wars come from the United Nations; all governments since World War II just sign them into law. The UN also declared war on obesity and they want the right for everyone to be dragged in on a frequent basis and be weighed and measured and all the rest of it to make sure the stock, you know the slave stock, are healthy (for their owners' sake, that is) and they're more productive. This is just totalitarianism to the extreme. You can't expect anything else from the psychopathic control freaks at the top.

Rick: I was angry one night and then I started laughing because I went to the WHO website and the science is so – I mean they're talking about like a little bit of second hand smoke from a passer-by gets into the classroom and affects a child's scores.

Alan: Eventually you'll have anti-smoking SWAT teams that will shoot you on sight for having a puff of air smoke. Meanwhile in Vancouver for the last ten years they've been showing children at seven years old how to inject heroin safely for their own good. "Safely" you see is the key. Everything is so sick and perverted in the control freak world that we live in. I'll let you go because I have to get Ted in California.

Rick: Thank you very much.

Alan: Ted in California, are you there?

Ted: Hi there. I was researching the brain-chipping meeting at Loyola that you've talked about. I came across a PBS program called "The Worldwide Mind." Have you heard of it?

Alan: I've heard of it, yes.

Ted: Yes. It's incredible. It's on Google video in six-part like a giant infomercial for brain chipping, absolutely amazing.

Alan: Yes and that again is what they will call it, even through Carl Jung that made many references. He coined the term "the global consciousness," like the global mind. This is an occult term used back in the '40's and '50's that even he knew where this was going. He wasn't too pleased himself at the ultimate physical brain chip.

Ted: It just broke my heart to watch it, and amazingly they use Aldous Huxley as a character who talks.

Alan: That's right. That's right. I read that, yes. We're living an agenda that's never changed. Again, Thomas Jefferson said that when you see different changes of government but an agenda is carried on, then you know you're under secret tyranny. That's what you have been since the UN was formed. It doesn't matter, as long as they put their own boys at the top, as Quigley said, that all party leaders in the top cabinets are all pre-picked and selected. The ones down below are allowed a certain competition between parties, but the ones at the top are all picked long before the public even hear their names. They're vetted.

Ted: Well, thanks very much, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling in. That's true, the global consciousness, the universal consciousness was pushed. That's why the New Age also was told to push this idea to get them all used to the idea of being linked together like the Borg, with the Borg mind, the original Bee, B-ORG. That's what it's all about.

From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 8, 2007 (#22)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 8, 2007:
"COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS—THE UNELECTED POLICY MAKERS"
© Alan Watt October 8, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 8, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks, this is Cutting Through the Matrix, on a very rainy day up in Ontario, Canada. Actually, three rainy days and three nights of rain too. It is October 8th, 2007.

For newcomers, please look into the cuttingthroughthematrix.com site for free downloadable shows from years ago going through the history of the world up to the present time or look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can get and download in the languages of Europe.

Speaking of Europe and speaking of The Council on Foreign Relations, which I'm about to do, I'm going into some of the latest developments on this particular organization and its influence on Europe, because The Council on Foreign Relations, this unelected but very heavily backed body of people, comprising mainly of journalists and ex-politicians, the parallel type government. The ones who pushed the European Union. The ones who are pushing and are behind the America Union. In fact, they drafted up the legislation for it. They've now opened up a European Council on Foreign Relations Office and they've put up their own website with their statements of principles and their agenda, so they're out in the open, at least in Europe. Once again, it's a misleading title because they use Council on Foreign Relations, they are not a governmental body. However, they influence governments because so many of their members are in all governments and this started off with The Royal Institute for International Affairs back in Britain in the early 1900's, late 1800's from the Cecil Rhodes Foundation. They merged with the Lord Alfred Milner Round Table Society; debating society and they call themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs. They were given a Royal Charter on behalf of those who ruled Britain, not the governments, but the people who had always ruled Britain, the big aristocratic families to exist; and they were given lots and lots of funding and power. They also own the press or at least work for the press, generally both, in all countries in fact.

For their non-commonwealth countries, they decided to call themselves branches of The Council on Foreign Relations. Once again, it sounds very official, governmental but it's no more federal than the Federal

Express. It's just a title to mislead the public. However, on many newscasts you'll find experts being pulled up from The Council on Foreign Relations in the U.S. and Canada and giving their commentaries on circumstances within the countries. Most people think they're a department of government but they're not. We should get that straight. They are a private organization that have sworn allegiance to a much higher body; a body comprising of ex-prime ministers, ex-politicians, ex-presidents. I'll be back with more on this particular topic after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through one of the main organizations that has been promoted by a parallel government. In fact they are part of the parallel government that Professor Carroll Quigley and later professors have occasionally mentioned. Margaret Thatcher mentioned it herself in her speeches when she toured the world. The title of her seminars or speeches were called The New World Order. They're allowed to say these things, but if the ordinary public says the New World Order they say you're crazy and that's just the way it is. However, Cecil Rhodes, if you read his will and read the writings of his society, you'll see that he based the order on the Jesuits. He used the Jesuit techniques. It would be a freemasonic order using the Jesuit techniques of psychopolitics. Psychopolitics is an interesting and vast subject where you look at the long-term range of what you want to do with countries; how you bring them together; how you dominate, take them over through conflict and war or treaty signing. The treaties come generally at the end of wars and then what you're left with you go on to build a bigger superpower and then go to war with the next countries to aren't part of it yet, until you have them all under your wing; and of course the general public would never figure this out. That's how the Jesuit society worked with their machinations, same techniques. Cecil Rhodes was quite open about using these techniques. Why change them when they work so well? Simply adopt them into your system.

It would be a freemasonic society (and they are freemasons) and they are chartered by the British Crown, meaning they're given royal approval with their royal charter to exist to bring this society into being. You'll find that when they joined the Lord Alfred Milner group the Round Table Society into the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, they merged the two and called themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country, that's British Commonwealth country, has a member organization. They have one for Australia, an Institute for International Affairs, New Zealand Institute for International Affairs, Canadian et cetera. However, non-European or non-commonwealth countries were to be called The Council on Foreign Relations, the first one to be set-up in New York in the 1920's in the Harold Pratt Building. Pratt was a very, very wealthy family that helped fund this in the United States side on behalf of the big boys and the bankers who are behind it too.

Now people should check into the ecfr.eu website. That's the brand new website of the European Council on Foreign Relations (ECFR.EU) for the statement of principles, policies and their spiel about themselves and how they use propaganda. You'll see it's very open there and they use the terms of New World Order and World Order et cetera right openly because they are the main advisers to the guys you actually elect into governments. They advise them. They tell them what to do.

I think Brian in New York is on the line. Are you there, Brian? Hello Brian.

Brian: Hey, I had a question about Baphomet because he's always seated with one arm up and one arm down and whatever that symbolizes. I know there's far more to it. I was wondering if that Hawaiian hand

signal with pinky and the thumb had any correlation with that?

Alan: Actually you're not far wrong, because when the British came in and the powers came in to the Americas, if you read the history of freemasons, they did what they always did. They picked very powerful chiefs in various tribes and brought them into freemasonry. They also took some back to Britain in fact. Willie Bryant was the first American Indian they brought over. He was in charge of the five nations up in Canada and they brought him over to Britain, gave him an aristocratic wife to wed and he was now eligible to marry within the royal circles of Europe. He came back up to the Americas and he split up the tribes and had half of them fighting for the U.S. side during the War of Independence and half of them fighting for the British side, then his son Norton took over. They used the little apron. That's when they first started to use the apron in front. You'll see the Indians wearing that apron. That came from the lodge and of course, they gave them the sweat lodges and so on and all the rest of it, very Masonic, but they did the very same thing with the Hawaiian culture too. You're quite right.

Brian: Can I ask another question?

Alan: Yes.

Brian: The letters G and M are very interesting. I started reading Peter Wright's "Spycatcher" and Marconi's nickname is GM and his father's nickname is GM and it's also genetically modified, grand master and all that. I was wondering what are the deeper meanings of the letter G and the letter M?

Alan: G is also to generate. G always stands to generate, it's the phallic symbol, the erect phallic is to generate. You generate the spirit. You generate the power, the force, the vital force of life in the phallus through G, which is to generate. Later down the road you have Gnosis for the lower orders and you also have “to graft” – you're grafted onto the Tree of Life, you’ve become a scion, an S-C-I-O-N, pronounced Sion is no coincidence of course. You're grafted to the Tree of Life, meaning you're eligible again to marry within higher aristocratic circles for breeding purposes.

Brian: Very interesting.

Alan: If you take the letter M, the M is really again two – is comprised of two parts of a pyramid, put them together and you have a complete pyramid. You underline it. It's also the letter 3 if you rotate it, and if you put a line next to it or underneath the M, like McDonald's. That's why McDonald's has the M underlined, you have 13 and so it's very important. Then again you put the underlining attached to the M, turn it round again and you've got the letter B, because all masons used to say I BE. Now they say I AM and that's how that came about.

Brian: Very interesting. Well take care, Alan.

Alan: You too. Apart from General Motors of course, we have going back to The Council on Foreign Relations here on this particular topic, here’s the statement of principles from this organization. They call themselves the first premiere think tank now of Europe quite openly, an unelected body backed by the big foundations: the big Carnegie, Ford, Rockefeller, Rothschild's, Soros, all these big foundations; the very foundations that Albert Pike talked about creating, because foundations last for many generations. That's why they can take a mandate and take a century, two centuries or three centuries to develop and complete it. That's how it's done, quite simple.

The statement of principles says here:

"We call on the governments of the European Union to develop a more coherent and vigorous foreign policy, informed by our shared values, dedicated to the pursuit of our common European interests..."

Alan: Europe never had common interests, that's why they were always at war with each other. It really wasn’t the reason why they were at war, because the big bankers and the princes et cetera arrange these wars in advance to profit, cull off the population and keep things going. It's hard to keep controls over millions of people if there's no threats from outside, so they always had to arrange these wars down through

the ages. Read the ancient Greeks. They were masters at this. They used to plan wars with the different islands and decide who was going to be the victor after three or four years and roughly how many they should kill off and how much money they'd profit, because they also ran the armament industry even in those days. Nothing really changes. Here they're talking about common European interests and sustained by European power.

They say:

We endorse the following principles:

1.When faced by the great powers of today and the rising giants of tomorrow, individual European countries regard the world as beyond their control. But if it speaks with one voice..."

Alan: Now here you go, the one voice thing again. When I left Britain and everyone I knew was arguing with each other, there was no voice anywhere, even in the one country.

It says:

"...But if it speaks with one voice, the Europe Union can help shape the world order."

Alan: Now they never defined what they were going towards, but it's the Huxlian world order they're talking about.

"2. It is only by acting together that European Union countries can effectively pursue their common interests..."

Alan: Again, here's this common interest thing.

"...from combating climate change..."

Alan: There's the greening again. Green, green, green. Al Gore's green.

"...to reducing poverty..."

Alan: They've been trying to reduce poverty in Europe for about 1,000 years I think.

"...from defending human rights and averting genocide to stopping the spread of deadly weapons and addressing the causes of violent extremism.

3.The European Union's foreign policy should be backed up with all of Europe's economic..."

Alan: Here they want all the taxing power. That's what that means.

"...political, cultural and, as a last resort, military power."

Alan: They are forming you see the European army. Out of the mess of all the countries, they'll bring one super military power into being.

"Our commitment to strong and effective multilateral institutions must be matched by a drive to increase European influence within them."

Alan: Now what on earth is a European influence? Because there isn't one, you see. You have French and Ukraine and Polish and so on. You have all these different countries who are very proud of their histories and their heritage and their cultures.

"4. Starting with the European Union's neighbours, the best way to secure peace and prosperity is to honour existing commitments to countries seeking membership and to encourage political reforms with more

generous offers of economic opportunity and political cooperation.

5.European transformative power can reach beyond its immediate neighbourhood. The European Union should leverage the world's largest single market and most generous aid budgets to promote the values we believe in..."

Alan: I wonder what values they are. They don't say what they are.

"...both in other parts of the world and in multilateral institutions. Europeans will benefit from having a stronger voice in the world..."

Alan: Ha-ha-ha.

"...and the world will benefit from a stronger European Union."

Alan: Ho-ho-ho. That's the kind of dribble we're fed from the mainstream media, because these characters you see write for the big financial papers of the world. They're all big top reporters. They're members of The Council on Foreign Relations. I'll be back with more of this particular topic.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going through this new ECFR.EU website, Council on Foreign Relations, the European branch – the new combined European branch which has come out in the open. On their welcome to the site, Mark Leonard, who's a main writer I think for "The Economist" and other main newspapers, has some words to say because he's also a member of this organization. He says:

"The European Council on Foreign Relations is a first ever pan-European think tank."

Alan: Pan-America, pan-Europe and all these ideas were pushed out at the very beginning when The Council on Foreign Relations was formed. They tried to get treaties passed linking the U.S. especially with various countries of Europe. They also wanted Pan-American treaties signed as well, but it didn't float at that time, so here they are 100-odd years later doing the same thing; because, why change their agenda? They've got all the time in the world with their big institutions and finances.

They say:

"...the first pan-European think tank with a policy team in seven capitals London, Paris, Berlin, Rome, Sofia, Madrid, and Warsaw—it unites some of our continent's most distinguished researchers and analysts to promote Europe's role in the world. The ECFR is based on a belief..."

Alan: Here's a belief here, so it's a religion.

"...is based on a belief that, in a world order defined by great powers and even larger problems, European countries can either band together and develop common responses, or risk losing influence over their fates."

Alan: As if they ever really had any.

"As Martti Ahtisaari, Joschka Fischer, Mabel van Oranje and I explain in today's Financial Times, the ECFR has been launched to fight against Europe's tendency to introversion..."

Alan: That means nationalism in your own culture.

"...and to inspire European governments to develop a more vigorous common foreign policy. The centerpiece of our launch is our Statement of Principles..."

Alan: Now the reason I'm reading this in Canada and also to the U.S. is because we'll shortly get ours given to us by the American branch of The Council on Foreign Relations since we've already had them appear on television as a group, as an official body advising the governments in 2005 with an ex-vice prime minister of Canada, Manley, who was speaking on behalf of the fact that they had drafted up the American integration plans and presented them to the U.S. government and the Canadian government. They drafted them up. Who elected these guys? Nobody. They work for the big royal families of the planet. That's why I'm reading this one on Europe because it's shortly to be announced here.

"...The centerpiece of our launch is our Statement of Principles which has been written and signed by fifty founding members. It is a call on governments in European countries to adopt a more coherent and vigorous foreign policy in support of European values and interests backed by all of Europe's power: political, cultural, economic and – when all else fails – military. We're now encouraging all European citizens to endorse the Statement and thereby to become Associates of the ECFR. You can read the statement in full and sign up here."

Alan: Now they want to get as many people joining all the little fools at the bottom that want to have their names added to something, to use the numbers racket to justify what they're up too. Remember that the Soviet Union was run by these types of groups, these non-governmental organizations, and they would also put up lists and present them to governments – lists of members, people who'd signed petitions who demanded laws get passed and all this kind of stuff, and the government was only too happy to do so because it was always in line with what the government wanted. This is the same con-game that's going on here because the heads of these organizations, the CFR, don't work for the ordinary people. They don't work for the little people at the bottom who want to become members and sign the petitions. They work for an agenda that was laid over 100 years ago and they want to bring this global system in: This new plantation. This new system where the elite intelligentsia will strut around the world and jet set around the world and keep the peasants in their place. We'll all be numbered and chipped and all the rest of it. That's what it's all about really. Nothing has changed because this came out of the feudal system.

Now they're bringing invitations into the ECFR events and our Euro talks series: telephone them and yah-de-yah-de-yah and join them if you want to. You'll be a little number on a petition somewhere. It has all the greening in it, which is going to control your lives, all the green plans. It has the new financial plans for the world all contained within it. These are the characters that Bertrand Russell and all the big boys belong to, the same organization, never changes its spots, just pretends it's brand new all the time.

Their logo is interesting because it's a circle with a five-pointed star, almost like a ring that you're wear on a finger. They have the star with the fifth point pointing not quite downwards, not vertical, but at about a 45 degree angle, but almost down, which means basically war. That's what that stands for. Now I hear the music coming and I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of this new European Council on Foreign Policy, printed up for all to see. Of course, they won't tell you the real agenda. They can't really tell you the real history either, because these characters are all elitists. I have their books from the '30's, '40's and '50's with their global agendas which they held and discussed annually in different countries, places generally where the average person couldn't reach. You know these wild exotic places that you just can't get a ticket to. It's too expensive and that's why they hold them in these places. Same with all the big global meetings with GATT and all the other names we've heard over the last 20 years.

This Council on Foreign Relations is now advising governments which you elect. They're advising on foreign policy and war policies and they're also working with the United Nations, another unelected body of people. I hope people realize the UN is not elected by the peoples of the world. It was simply signed into an agreement by certain members of governments who signed away their national sovereignty back in '45 and '46. In other words, those people were actually traitors. They belonged to these secret societies. They were also involved in politics and they sold your countries out at the time. We've been under this for a long, long time. We've been born under it in fact and this agenda is simply a slow step-by-step agenda so that people can be herded into a particular path with a particular destination at the end of it.

Now to go on with this publication that's now up on the website the ECFR.EU. They say:

"We will also be publishing new analyses of the situation in Afghanistan and recommendations on how European countries can mobilize more effectively at the United Nations in support of our values of protecting human rights."

Alan: Ha-ha-ha. Tell that to the Rwandans, as the UN sat back and let them all be slaughtered.

"We're also partners in an exciting new departure in 'deliberative democracy':"

Alan: Deliberative democracy, this is a new term for you. It means it's a new type of democracy where anything that happens will already be deliberated by people you'll never, ever hear of. In other words, it's an agenda.

"Tomorrow's Europe, which will bring a representative sample of 400 European citizens together for a weekend of debate and discussion. To find out more all this week of our launch I'm guest..."

Alan: This writer, remember, writes for The Economist.

"...I'm guest blogging at The Economist's Certain Ideas of Europe..."

Alan: That's the name of the blog.

"...Certain Ideas of Europe and I will be using the opportunity to focus on some of the key issues, for example on Monday on Europe's foreign policy dilemma in the new multi-polar world."

Alan: I guess that's worse than bipolar. It must mean we're a basket case.

"Our launch period culminates in a big event in Berlin on 9 November. The event will gather some 200 European policy makers..."

Alan: There you go with these policy makers. Now who are these policy makers? We don't elect them. They're sometimes in government, sometimes out of government but always advising governments. They work for the big think tanks like the CFR themselves.

"...200 European policy makers to discuss the EU's relationships with Russia, China and its role in the Middle East. The German Foreign Minister, Frank-Walter Steinmeier, has agreed to be our keynote speaker."

Alan: Here you have them all together, unelected and elected, all in bed together in a private and secretive organization with its own mandate.

Now it continues:

"It's great to be up-and-running finally and I'm looking forward to the coming months in which we'll be bringing a new voice and new ideas to strengthen Europe's role in the world."

Alan: Here you have a role for Europe just to inform the European peoples of all the different countries that comprise Europe you now have a particular role. Maybe one day they'll tell you what it is.

"For those looking for the website in other languages than English, multilingual functionality will be coming very soon. Best wishes, Mark Leonard, Executive Director."

Alan: Here's this character Mark Leonard, it's a lion of course, executive director who's also a member of this Council on Foreign Relations for Europe. That's the biggest organization you have on the planet. When they first set-up their long range strategy, when they merged the Cecil Rhodes Foundation with the Alfred Milner group, the Round Table Society, debating tables, and called themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs, they set-up one for Europe to bring in long-term strategy, pre-war and post-war, all agreed at the beginning, because they knew they were going to bring wars in to make it all happen and make it come together. They set-up The Council on Foreign Relations for the U.S. and they set-up the Pacific Rim region as well. They had guys working in all countries in the Pacific areas for the last 70, 80 years. I'll be back with more of this in a moment.

Now we have Jim in Ohio on the line. Are you there, Jim? Hello.

Jim: Hello. Hi Alan! It occurred to me that the Patriot movement and the 9/11 truth movements, why they're allowed to continue and not being suppressed as much on the internet is that I think it's part of the Hegelian dialectic in that they're expecting that sort of response. I'd like to know your thoughts on that and what the end result would be. If the truth coming out is the antithesis, what's the synthesis in that case?

Alan: I'll tell you, in the Toronto Star about seven years ago there was a half page devoted to intelligence in the Americas with the CIA and the various groups they have in the Americas working at one time against communism. They said in there that in the 1950's and '60's the CIA set-up many patriot shortwave radio stations under the guise of Christian groups that would front for them by giving out counter-propaganda against the communist propaganda coming out from Russia and within the United States. And to be honest with you they've never really let go of a lot of these radio networks because they were tremendously helpful for the intelligence agencies. We know that, yes, they use the religion when the U.S. was a very religious country. There's a lot of power when you have millions of people signed on to churches and only a few main figureheads at the top. It's tremendously powerful to control millions of people through propaganda, but they didn't really let go. They have never let go of anything which works. They simply change the format.

In Britain the BBC did a documentary special on some of the patriot groups back in the 1970's and also some of the supposed white supremacist groups. It's a one and a half to two hour documentary special and they showed you three main city offices or blocks where white supremacists groups were meeting under the guise of patriotism. They raided them and in one particular hall they caught over 200 people that were inside, many of them dressed in fact in their Natzi gear. It's so ridiculous really. The amazing thing was at the end of the night they had to let them all go except two men because they found that pretty well all the members were working for other sting operation groups. They have so many different law enforcement agency groups all working on these things that most of the people in that hall belonged to these particular groups. The two guys they actually arrested were just guys who walked in off the street to get a coffee free.

You've got to realize that most of what they give you for patriot – I don't say all of it, but most of it, a lot of

it in the past certainly has been put out by the big sting operations. I know that Bo Gritz for instance who was on shortwave radio for quite a few years and who was always asking for members names by telling them they belong to the militia and they can get a free rifle if you wrote off to the government. You had to give you name and address for the rifle et cetera, it also told the government who you were and what you're ideas were. After 9/11, Bo Gritz had been off the shortwave radio for only two or three months after a fake suicide supposedly, and there he was on the Congressional steps on television being asked who he thought did the 9/11 job. He said "it's probably those paranoid black helicopter seeing, short-wave radio listening, patriot types that caused this to happen." These were his very words, so that man was a shill the whole time he was there. There's other shills out there as well and they've been doing the rounds for years, so you have to be very, very careful.

Now I do know too that in the long-term scenarios the Department of Defence for Britain and NATO (the U.S. is a NATO country), they foresee riots et cetera for the next 30 years as they bring down the standards of living and take away all the old rights that people thought they had. They expect most of them will happen in the Americas and they'll have to cause something within patriot groups to get the ball rolling to get something started so they can point to the general sheep and say, “look, there are crazy people living amongst you. We can't let it go on. We’ve got to keep you safe.” I did notice that after the Oklahoma City bombing there was an immediate same video sequence they showed all over the world at the same time as soon as that building blew up, and it was of guys in mixed camel gear going through a forest and they said, "these are the paranoid patriot types." That's what they kept showing after the Oklahoma City bombing. Every country had that clip at the same time, meaning they were given it to show because they wanted to blame militia types at that time and then use them as an example for bringing in marshal law.

You've got to remember that Bill Clinton tried to pass – this is before 9/11. Bill Clinton went and tried to pass through an omnibus crime bill, which was also an anti-terrorism bill, and it wouldn't wash at the time. It was that very weekend when it was turned down, up went the Oklahoma City Center, it blew up and it was passed on the Monday unanimously because that explosion happened and they wanted to blame the militias for causing it at that time. Therefore, if they can't get what they want they'll make the incident happen to cause it, because they must convince the majority of the sheeple you're not safe within your own country. There are crazy people living amongst you. We've got to take your rights away to protect you. The synthesis will be of course when certain groups spring up out of nowhere and start real problems, but, believe you me, it's all worked out in advance at the top. In fact the leaders at the top of the militias I'm sure will be in cahoots with the CIA and the Pentagon. Does that answer you?

Jim: Yes. Thank you very much.

Alan: Okay. Yes, we live in a dangerous world. We're always given our leaders. These think tanks will take a problem or something they want to bring into being in the future. They go over all possible reactions to that thing being introduced and they will actually train people in advance before they've even started the ball rolling. They'll train people to take over and be leaders maybe five, ten years down the road and then give them to you. The best way to give you a leader is to give him a build up in the press as being put in prison for standing up for someone's rights or their own or something. This is a standard ploy they even use in movies, these types of movies, just put them in prison. The people will automatically back them up. They won't question them any further and they become a hero and a leader. We've got to be very, very careful of people advocating violence. They want violence. There's no doubt about that, but they’ll want a specific time and no doubt it will happen when they want it and they've got it all planned out.

You can't take on organized military in communication with each other and the whole of the United Nations. You cannot take them on with disorganized bands of people, so we've got to head this off at the pass and find another way of coming at this and diverting it. We can't follow the traditional methods, they're too good at it and they've been at it for centuries. These are old formulas.

Now we have Gary in Tennessee there. Are you there, Gary?

Gary: Hello. I'm 65 years old and I sit here and kind of watch it. It's kind of like a journey on an ant hill. You've got the worker ants and you have the guard ants and they have those attending the queen and they have the queen ants. It appears to me like a pyramid structure that they're building. What I don't

understand is how they think they are going to, depending on how they build the pyramid, how they think that maybe a dozen people are going to control the whole world, because there's something about the human being that has a soul, a spirit and a love of freedom and they try to control that. I think what will happen is that the masses will just rise up and eliminate the whole damn bunch of them.

Alan: They have discussed all of these particular things in think tanks too, even 50 years ago, so if you can't make the public through persuasion go along with a totalitarian system, then what you do is you alter the people. You physically alter the people and that's what the race towards the genetic engineering has been all about.

Gary: That was the other question I was going to bring up is that they're going to have to keep us sedated or they're going to have to alter the genes or they're going to have to do something like that because – I don't know. They've got an awful big guy they're working against and that's called God, and I don't think they're going to win.

Alan: Well, the thing is, God helps those who help themselves. You will have to admit that a lot of people have already succumbed to the propaganda alone, the incredible indoctrination they've had towards nothing but pleasure, pleasure, pleasure and avoid pain by all costs. They're already chipping youngsters for nightclubs now. They're putting chips in their arms right now, making them very trendy, giving it snob appeal. You get silver, platinum, gold and all that kind of stuff. Eventually, if you can make society unpleasant enough you can convince them to take a chip which will take away all their worries; and that will be promoted. Hang on and I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and the last few minutes to go. Do we still have the caller on the line?

Gary: I'm still here.

Alan: Yes. I'd like to just mention it's an interesting topic because in ancient times they used to say that the fate of God was tied up with the fate of man, meaning that man was given free will. Of course, all holy books across the planet always have a scenario, a time ending where people make choices, the final ultimate choices that end an age and bring in a different period or a new thing, a new being even. Many say that we're at that time right now. You're right with the whole picture with the ant hill or the beehive. It's very similar. An ant is only a wingless bee, you understand. The ants even in the occult are used as those who come in after the bees have done all the work and the ants will clear out all the honey. These are all symbols that they use in the mystery religion that uses nature in a perfect way to describe their agenda. The worker bees are very similar. We have the queen at the top of course and then we have the little drones, the priests around her, and they make the royal jelly; and depending on the food they give you, that's a very important point, you will either be part of the upper priesthood or else you'll be a worker bee. The food itself alters what happens to the bee.

They've done the same with modifying our food as well, they're using the same scenario by altering all the foods that we are allowed to eat and this was done in secrecy. The Canadian government for instance agreed to let Monsanto and other big organizations, they signed secret agreements with them to test

modified food on the public of Canada without the consent or knowledge of the public of Canada for ten years. It wasn't until it broke out of Britain, that particular part of the news, that we found out we were the guinea pigs. I'll tell you the people are being dumbed down incredibly and part of it I'm sure is the types of foods we're eating. You don't bring in scientists and pay them millions of dollars each per year to make a bigger potato. What they've done with all these very careful genetic selections and recombining of genes from different species even into vegetables et cetera is to produce certain enzymes and perhaps even toxins that will affect the human body. That's something they had discussed in the days of Aldous Huxley and now it's actually here. We're under war right now; and to have a sentient people who can fight back and be aware of what's happening to them, you need a healthy population. We're not healthy anymore, as I'm sure you've noticed.

Gary: I'm quite sure that mankind is going to undergo and is undergoing some terrible times, but I just can't help but – I have to hang on to the belief myself that there's that little spark of goodness in people that is going to rise to the top eventually and prevail eventually.

Alan: Yes. That's our survival mechanism. We can do it in times of trouble on crisis levels. We help each other. We've got to become human again and bring that out and find out what is important to humanity. Is it each other or the items that we buy and slave to buy? That's where it's coming down to the crunch.

Anyway, for me, that's good night, and Hamish my dog, up here in Ontario, Canada, and may your god or yours gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 10, 2007 (#23)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 10, 2007:
"WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH
THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS"
© Alan Watt October 10, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. I always advise newcomers to look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com where they can download hundreds of talks I've given for free, and also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get transcripts in the languages of other nations of Europe.

Tonight to start off, I'll try and remember here to promote myself, so this is my moment of shameless self-promotion, unabashed as well. For those who've listened to me over the years, they know that I don't get paid for the television or the radio talks I've given. I depend upon listeners to help me out once in a while. Now for those who have sent in donations and it's always the same handful of people that do it, which I'm not complaining about. I'd rather have that than no one at all. I'm very, very grateful and I try and get back to them if I can. Sometimes I'm overwhelmed with work and I just can't do it. So for those who have helped out, I really, really deeply appreciate it. It's keeping me going because this also takes money in certain areas to keep it on the go.

And for those who haven't read my books yet, please don't call me up and ask me what other books to read. Buy mine first. It's only fair and then I might on a one to one basis give you pointers in other directions if you're serious about the investigations of the matrix in which you've been born.

Tonight, I'm going to into the integration of the Americas, which is falling on the heels of the integration of Europe. I don't know if people realize that the Queen being the official monarch for Britain, something that's never really been explained in a democracy, signs the final integration part for Britain where the last little vestiges of British independence are signed away next year. She's been doing it on an annual basis and next year is the last one, then Britain is officially completely 100 percent part of the union. I guess that means the money and everything goes over to the Euro and there's no dual currency.

In Canada and the States we're steamrolling ahead, following the same format with a population in both countries that really doesn't care. Most of them, 90-odd percent of the public are too well scientifically conditioned to even notice what's going on. If you tell them, they have some vague thoughts of their own, which really have been given to them that it's somehow quite natural. Everything seems quite natural to them. It must be or the media would warn them of impending doom and gloom. As long as we get trivia and Hollywood and the stars are marrying and having divorces and getting in the sack with each other, then there's lots to occupy our spare time, rather than all the serious stuff which is awfully depressing. That's how it's been created, this matrix.

The old matrix was different. They depended upon nationalism. We've got to remember that the monarchs of all the old countries are the ones who profited from creating borders and keeping their own families in power for centuries and centuries. Now they're simply changing the system for a global system. They're in bed together. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, there's war in the heavens, eh, and wars on earth and the distress of nations as they say, but who better to tell you than those that planned it a long time ago. That's where we are today, the distress of nations, as they look for new enemies to terrify the public with, but they won't tell that the enemy leaders are in the same club, big global club, and with that club they're bashing us on the head with it to get us all to go along with having no freedoms, no independence. We've got to be "interdependent," meaning we have to belong 100 percent to their system or not at all. We're not in their system and they haven't given us any alternate place to go. We're heading towards this one at one tremendous pace.

Now this exercise coming up on the 15th I think it is in the U.S. and Canada, this big supposed vigilant something or other defense exercise supposedly had Bush talking about a potential enemy, which could be potentially. It's always "potentially," Russia or China, or it could be a plague that hits us like the Avian Flu. The only thing he didn't mention was they could protect us against a comet coming in. That's something they would have used in the Middle Ages from the priests. However, they've tried everything else. The whole idea is to terrify the public to make us think there's a lot of big boogiemen out there and they're going to protect us, but they're going to take our freedoms away in doing so, you understand. It's the only right way to do it.

Now I think we've got an early caller here. Ryan in New York. Hello Ryan. Are you there?

Ryan: Hello. I guess what we're trying to do is completely change the world. We have to, so for someone who's not that well armed in the esoteric, maybe the best way to start is find out you know our own psychopathic traits and deal with that and then somehow make that to be the start of changing the world. I don't know. That's what I was thinking.

Alan: That was thought of thousands of years ago, because there's nothing that we can mention today along that line that wasn't discussed thousands of years ago. They talked about what evil itself was. Something that's not mentioned today because in the new atheistic society evil is only a human judgment on the course of events. It either follows out for the benefit or the detriment of one group or another. That's the modern explanation. They've throwing evil out the window and therefore we see it happening all around

us and ignore it thinking it's quite natural, but the problem is, they always said, that for any journey to change anything you have to start within. The journey was to explore your self. Know thyself and so you're quite right. Until we understand the traits of basic survival and how far you do go for basic self-preservation, as opposed to the exaggerated neurotic need to dominate others, that's where you draw the line.

The psychopathic types have no problem with that. They don't sit and fret over becoming a monster. They see that as the natural way of the world and that's what's promoted in Darwinism and Darwinistic socialism. For the ordinary people we can call them at the top the psychopaths because they are against human nature. They're an aberrant type; a deviant type. However, amongst themselves they view history as being a natural course of events of themselves and their predecessors dominating the herd, so they think they are quite normal. They think they are at the top of the pyramid because of their ability for self-preservation at any cost, even the cost of millions of people that they'd push in the way of disaster to save themselves. It all depends on how you look at something, the perspective, for the deviants they see themselves as the most evolved species on the planet.

Ryan: Then we'd still make a decision to accept them as--

Alan: As masters, yes. That's the problem too. Mind you, we've have had hundreds of years of indoctrination of religion that stressed obedience to the system and that's why you realize that after the Catholicism had its arch enemy Protestantism the King James Bible came out. That came out for political reasons and that was to give a hierarchy on earth of the king and the nobility and the descending order down to the peasantry at the bottom. It was to reinforce the king's divine right. All sciences that were known at that time were used on the people. Today, we're under national and international educational systems which now use scientific techniques of early indoctrination, plus we have inoculations, plus we have modified food. We have fluoride in the water to dumb us down, so we're under scientific attack as well.

Ryan: School starts so young and you're tricked into thinking that that's what you need to get anywhere.

Alan: Yes. It was in 1950 the National Education Association headed by the Association of Psychiatry had a meeting in Washington, D.C. In fact, they had a meeting at the White House and that's where they signed an agreement to use psychiatry in the schoolrooms to give a psychiatric indoctrination, a psychological indoctrination scientifically designed, along the theory that man was just an animal and therefore the higher animal could be trained with the Skinner type of technology and that's happened. It's happened. It's totally integrated now because government was always dealing, always in all times, in all ages has always dealt this holding power over the people so that a small elite could live in incredible luxury. Therefore, from their point of view it seems quite logical, you understand, to use every part of the arsenal. That's why all psychology, all psychiatry and all experimentation in human behavior has been completely funded by all governmental institutions at the top, unlimited financing to use these techniques on the people for control.

Ryan: Then you can just use that to indoctrinate any candidate or initiate into justifying his own psychopathic traits?

Alan: Yes you can. In the blurb tomorrow in fact, if you listen to it, I go into some of the techniques by one of the main characters involved, from his own book I go into the different techniques of mind control on the masses on whole nations and how it was well understood back from the 1920's right onwards.

Ryan: I mean even if I was given power I'm pretty sure the first thing I could manipulate would be people's emotions.

Alan: You must because you intensive any idea, false or otherwise, it doesn't matter what the idea is, but you can intensify it if you fix an emotion to it, so we all cringe when we hear certain words that are slanderous words that are put at you. If you're trying to speak some truth you'll be labeled with some nasty slogan and that's meant to silence you because there's an emotion attached to the slogan. This again was well understood and people should read the writings of Beria who was the NKVD, the leader of the Soviet Union when they were using the experimental techniques on the public. Lenin himself said "We shall win by the use of slogans."

Ryan: Oh yes. There's a slogan going on for years now: "We won't forget." You can't forget what you don't know.

Alan: Exactly and you're always getting new slogans to add on to the old ones to reinforce them. They're called reinforcers, by the way, in psychology. They update them and they reinforce them to make sure it's implanted well in your mind, so you automatically respond when you hear the catch word or the phrase, you immediately think or come up with an opinion but the opinion actually is not your own. It's what's been downloaded into you and that's how you respond.

Ryan: Yes. I definitely see that someone will see "we will never forget." They'll hang their heads down and they let all those things, Patriot Act, War with Iraq happen because of that slogan.

Alan: That's correct. Again, peace and safety. You've got to understand that Caligula and others, the old Roman emperors, said that – in fact they often turned their troops on the public but they'd do it as a pretense of saving the public, so they did. It's well exposed in the rise and the fall of the Roman Empire how different Caesars would start some riot or something or a fire to main buildings and then say that there were terrorists. Then they would let loose the military on the public. It was merciless and took away all the freedoms and rights of the people for certain periods. That would last as long as the public accepted it, until a new tyrant came along and overthrew the previous one. Nothing has really changed in the world of psychopaths. They are allowed to an extent in this system, this big club that they belong to at the top, they have a certain amount of competition, but no more than a certain amount of competition. When one of them gets out of hand and doesn't play ball with the rest of them he's disposed of, but they are allowed a certain amount of competition at the top. That's why once in while one of them is allowed to squeal on what the others are doing. What he's really saying is I know too much. You're not paying me enough and I'll expose it, and this happens all the time.

Ryan: Even if you are a psychopath and you are smeared in the paper it's not going to affect you.

Alan: Oh it doesn't affect you at all. They have a saying you often see if they're convicted of something, a fraud or whatever or embezzlement and they're very wealthy. They'll say that "history will exonerate me," and that's what the Masons say at the very top. We've seen it here in Canada with Brian Mulroney when he was charged with a 5 percent kickback from all government contracts, federal government contracts that were given out and went back to the party. He did sue the Canadian government and he was exonerated eventually. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's been five days and nights of solid rain here in Ontario where I am and there's a standing wave right over the top that just doesn't move. It's like two big vortices whirling around each other and nothing is moving, but typical of the Tesla technology when you're having flooding in the middle. You have a heat wave round about you and that's what they're having even in southern Michigan. We saw this before when they were doing the same with Alberta two or three years ago. They were flooding them out and all around them they were having this heat wave, same old Tesla technology, but wonders will never cease.

Speaking of rain, I think we have John in London. Are you there, John? Hello John.

John: Basically I had tried to find you on Friday and then put it off. I heard a couple of your previous broadcasts after Friday basically talking about this US NORTHCOM marshal law exercise and I'm sure you're aware of this 'No More Wars for Israel' rally this weekend, 12th, 13th and 14th. October the 13th will be the 700th anniversary of the round up of the Knights Templar.

Alan: That's right. Red October.

John: This is it, I'm wondering if the October surprise is – everything seems to be pointing towards this weekend with loads of little bits and pieces and then you suddenly – this exercise, which presumably the participants will be ready before the exercise is scheduled to start anyway could be very easily fooled a bit.

Alan: Yes, you're right in that October is a famous month for them. That's when the Bolshevik Revolution occurred as well. It was red October. The Knights Templars round up and the Knights Templars being the bankers of the world at the time that issued the first checks in fact, instead of the coin that they were using and they didn't all get caught of course. They let them escape and went to Argyllshire in Scotland. The gravestones are all over the place there. You'll find too that the banking industry stems from them and many of them went in to become the leaders of Muslim, Christian and Jewish religions from then on with the vast wealth which they had accumulated, so it's quite interesting to see their histories really these characters. They're all interrelated right back to the old Knights Templars. October and red October is also famous in the even further, more ancient times because of the Orionids, because Orion who is the hunter in the zodiac and the pharaohs made the great reference to Orion as the hunter. The Orionids are the meteor showers that come round every year in October and they flash kind of reddish color as they come into the atmosphere. They come in from the east. This is an ancient system that always uses October.

John: Wasn't it Scorpio then to be biting the sun or something?

Alan: Scorpio also is really Judas. Judas gives the kiss of death. The kiss of death from a scorpion leaves it's – it's like marks from the lips on its victim and so the sun is always given the kiss of death at this time of year, then in December he dies and rises again after hanging for three days and three nights. That's the sun. It's doesn't rise any higher towards in its path, it's journey until the three days are over in mid-winter. It's an ancient religion. It's been used over and over again.

John: As I say, I just happened to hear you mention these ties that seem to be coming together. I don't know. I've got a feeling that "Muslims" will be blowing something up.

Alan: That's right, I mean anything's possible. Anything is possible now and I wouldn't be surprised because they have to do something eventually to keep all this going instead of crying wolf. They've got to get something to try and justify it because the public go back to sleep. They become disinterested. It's not so exciting, because they have tremendous plans. Now they are turning away U.S. citizens who are trying to cross into Canada if they have any even civil charges brought against them such as trespassing. Two peace activists were turned away on October 3rd – they were the heads of two big peace organizations – because they had a trespassing ticket at the United Nations given out when they tried to deliver a petition. They're using this new database, this complete database for turning people away. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go on to the next caller, I'm going to read a little bit of this report that came in about the U.S. citizens being turned back from the Canadian border and back into the U.S.

"Two well respected peace activists, CODEPINK and Global Exchange co-founder Medea Benjamin, retired colonel and diplomat Ann Wright, were denied entry into Canada on October 3rd. The two women were headed to Toronto to discuss peace and security issues at the invitation of the Toronto Stop the War Coalition. At the Buffalo Niagara Falls Bridge they were detained questioned and denied entry. In my case the border guard pulled up a file showing that I had been arrested at the U.S. Mission to the UN where on International Women's Day a group of us had tried to deliver a peace petition signed by 152,000 women around the world, says Benjamin. For this the Canadians labeled me a criminal and have refused to allow me in the country. The FBI's placing of peace activists on an international criminal database is blatant political intimidation of U.S. citizens opposed to Bush administration policies, says Colonel Wright who was also Deputy U.S. Ambassador in four countries. The Canadian government should certainly not accept this FBI database as a criteria for entering the country."

Alan: Now it goes on to say that they were given a particular term.

"They would be allowed back in if they had been criminally rehabilitated."

Alan: That's right out of the Soviet propaganda because we have adopted the whole Soviet system. It is here. Now we have Alex in Chicago. Are you there, Alex?

Alex: How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Alex: It's an honor speaking with you. I've been trying to call you and thank you for taking my call sir.

Alan: Yes. Continue.

Alex: Can I ask you a question about the book that I heard on the Jordan Maxwell Show? It's entitled "Thy Will Be Done: The Conquest of the Amazon" by Gerard Colby and Charlotte Dennett and it's a 1,000 page read. I just would like to listen on your take and if you would actually recommend and advise your listeners to read it. Are you familiar with that work sir?

Alan: I know the book he was talking about, yes. There were a few different ones published by different explorers at the time.

Alex: Would you recommend me buying it and actually reading it? It's a 1,000 page read.

Alan: Do you know what year the copies are? The copy of the year that they're buying?

Alex: I believe it's '98 and a few of them are 2003. They're reprints.

Alan: It's up to yourself. I mean to be honest with you, there's other books out there that might be cheaper and containing the same information. A lot of it cannot be verified either, that's the problem. You've got to realize that all more modern books have been so heavily tampered with and even republications that you never really know how much has been changed, altered or omitted, so if you can get books going back to the 1800's, early 1900's up to 1920, you have a better idea of what was published in more detail back then. Since then, everything has been so heavily censored. Even today, we live in such a maze of disinformation, bizarre and fantastic information, which is all counterintelligence attached to the truth, that you have to use your own common sense as to where you spend your money.

Alex: Right, and those books are very expensive, the one that was published prior to 1800. Well sir, I don't want to keep you much longer. May I ask you a second question, and this will be my last one today? My question pertains to religions of the world. If all religions were created for control purposes so the elite could exercise the power on the laity, then do any major religions have a divine power involved, or I might say sacramental origins in the beginning of their movements?

Alan: There's no doubt about it, if you take any of the religions, they were all revolutionary in nature in that they changed the old order of something into the new order. The only way that they worked was by appealing to something innate within every human, and that was not just the suspicion but the feeling, this strange feeling, something that is denied by science, but this feeling that there's something much bigger out there than just us, an “intelligence” if you like, so they have to appeal to the emotions. Even if you take Buddhism – I mean the original Buddha spoke out against reincarnation. He said he came to stop the incredible torment and abuse of the belief in reincarnation because it created the class society of Brahmans all the way down through the different castes. 200 years after his death, very similar to the Christian religion, all the sects of Buddhists henceforth grown up got together and established the new tenants and they tacked Hinduism right back onto it again to control the people and keep the old system going. Christianity came out of the same thing. People forget that thousands of Christians were slaughtered, voluntarily. They would not bow and worship the Roman god, which was generally the Caesar. You would never find Christians today who would believe in anything with any such tenacity to give themselves up. In other words, all religions today have been tamed. They're very domesticated. In fact, they tend to support the tyrannical establishment that dominates society, even though they started off to do the opposite.

Alex: You actually answered the second part of my question because I was going to ask if all the doctrines or all the teachings that were started by main founders that filtered down or somehow intervened by higher authority and you answered this quite well. Thank you. Would you say so that, for example, four gospels of the Christian bible, would you say that the work of Jesus are somehow intervened by the church and are changed in order to appeal to the masses – for example, Jesus calls all Christians basically sheep.

Alan: Yes that's right.

Alex: --And basically calls them dumb animals who walk around beside the pasture. This is I think very insulting to my intelligence and to any intelligent human being who is thinking for themselves. Would you say that Jesus’ birth and the four gospels were altered?

Alan: Oh there's no doubt. The gospels – the reason they had twelve disciples was for the twelve symbols of the zodiac, just like the blessings on the so-called 12 tribes of Israel. They're identical in fact. If you go through the meanings of the words and the names, they're the same things. They're the zodiac; Jesus is the son. It's the same thing with the tribes of Israel. The tribes of Israel, if you look at the blessings given to each one, it's actually the description of part of the zodiac. Each one is part of the zodiac. The reason they chose four gospels was for the north, south, east and the west. It was for the “four corners of the world” as they called it; the square, the ashlar, the perfection, and it's highly Masonic in its origin. “Jesus” itself from the Latin – there's no such thing in Hebrew as “Jesus,” and you'd have “Yeshu” would be the closest you'd get to it. Jesus, in a sense, if you were to speak it in the French is Je suis, meaning "I am," and that's what every Mason must say, because “I am” means you're ultimately going to the higher G, which is beyond even Moses or grafting, it’s to godhood. That's the secret behind the high, high freemasonry, you become as God, and it's the same thing with all the other religions if you look into them deeply enough. They all come from the same roots.

Rome took over Christianity, which really was a Gnostic type religion. Israel at that time, or certainly Jerusalem at that time was, 2,000 years ago, filled with different sects that had come in from all over the old ancient world, with the Essenes from Egypt and other groups from Egypt that really were Pythagorean in origin with their codes of silence for five years before you could be permitted to join. They wore white, meaning white as the sun, same as all the other ones, who all became white as snow, you achieved godhood. Every religion that we know today was given to us by the same originators, because they appeal to something deep within. The Catholic Church that came from ancient Rome means universal. They incorporated all the ancient gods of Rome who became saints. The alma mater that came from Persia about

500 BC became the Virgin Mary. The Virgin Mary is Virgo. Mary Magdalene, Magdala in the Middle East meant the place where the white dove for sacrifice was bred. They were bred in Magdala and that became Mary Magdalene. Everything is understandable when you do your homework.

Alex: Would you say that actually Jesus Christ was an incarnate god, or is he just a part of the story that they actually took from Egypt and from Hindu religions and basically retold the same story, or was he actually a god incarnated? Could you please address this?

Alan: The thing is, if he was a god incarnated he would not be praying to himself when he was in the garden.

Alex: Christian teaching says that it was actually [inaudible] of the godhead and so he was actually a human being and God manifested in flesh and therefore he was praying to his Heavenly Father who was not a part of the personal God, the godhead

Alan: What they mean by that, even in the old esoteric period, was Gnostic again. They criticized Constantine for stealing their deity, which was a perfection of what all men could become if they sought after the truth. That's why they said that Jesus left no footprints in the sand. It was something that was in your mind that you tried to achieve to become a god. You didn't become God until you could give – say good-bye to the past. You were not afraid of what you'd done. You had come to terms with it. You were not afraid of the future and therefore you're hung as the sun hangs between the past and the present, the two robbers, the two unworthy thieves. That's what it means. The one who is forgiven is the future because that's the one you can change.

Alex: There is not really any proof besides the origins of Christianity – I mean you cannot verify that origins of Christianity started with Jesus Christ dying.

Alan: You cannot even verify a place called Israel, because outside of the Bible, it was written much, much later and the New Testament too, there's no history in the Egyptian records or the Persian records or any other records of a place called Israel.

Alex: What about the Israeli kingdom when Solomon rose, and King David?

Alan: Solomon means SOL-OM-ON. It means the sun in three languages. That's what Solomon is. It's three times great. He is Hermes Trismagistus, three times great, SOL-OM-ON. That's all it means.

Alex: Did he exist?

Alan: No.

Alex: He didn't exist?

Alex: No.

Alan: SOL is the sun. OM is the sun and ON is the sun. Three times great. It's a figurative esoteric Masonic, ancient Masonic term for the perfected man that anyone could become. Even the name David comes from DEVI, which means God.

Alex: Right. So basically Joseph was [inaudible] and if you talk in Jewish in antiquities, he was basically retelling the bible?

Alan: It's all rehashing the old esoteric stuff, one for the public to believe in and one for those who understand and who know. If you look at even the temple itself, each part of the temple that was built, which was much smaller than Solomon's house by the way, is simply the perfect square or ashlar again; and the brass and so on all mean higher things in the esoteric religion.

Alex: Well so say all of the religions and all the philosophies are basically used for control purposes in order

to exercise control on the dumb masses. May I ask you, what is actually the truth in the world? How can I find the truth, or is there a truth?

Alan: The only truth you have is in the upper room, which is inside your skull, where you have the five senses that all come together, the five points of everything, your five senses. You must use your own and that's where you go within; and that for a Creator you must look out as well and within to come in tune with the Creator. They said that even in the ancient times and even within Judaism they say that no one knows the Creator. All they can say is what the Creator is not by what they witness here.

Alex: So basically, like the Christians or the Muslims who say that God is far away or living on other planets or other galaxies and we must reach to him--

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Because he basically left us, not alone, but he gave us the prevail and choices that we actually have built-in, innate.

Alan: Yes and that's what they say, the narrow path versus the broad way. That's why in every capital down through the ages you have a broad way. The broad way is the way of the world. The narrow path is the way for the very few to seek, because it's outside of mainstream religion.

Alex: So basically the contraptions of hell and heaven were given to us in order to scare us into submission of the actual authoritative body over the [inaudible]. Is that correct?

Alan: That's right. If you have two pyramids, one balanced on top of the other, the two apexes touching, then what you see there is as above so below. You have a hierarchy in the heavens and then they give the same hierarchy starting with the king all the way down to the bottom, the base material, the people. The religions were taught and reinforced and pushed for the divine right of those at the top, the apex, to rule because they were copying what they saw in the heavens. That's why they gave us the different members of the zodiac in the constellations that you see all over the sky. It's a story of control and then they use that esoterically and exoterically to control the public beneath them; and even with angels, you have the seraphim at the top. There's a hierarchy of angels, a degreed system, and seraphim is the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. That's why the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, seraphim if you speak it out, the abbreviation, gives you the higher order of angels or angles. That's what an angel is. It's an angle.

Alex: Alan, may I ask you another question? I know you have other callers on the line.

Alan: If you're very quick.

Alex: Okay. My last question is, many people who speak about the truth and are trying to wake people up, such as Alex Jones and yourself, I have a question. What is the actual purpose of waking people if most of them don't want to wake up?

Alan: Because the direction is not so much for the masses. The masses go with whoever directs them. The question is to help others who are awake who've asked the right questions their whole life long, generally from childhood onwards, who are awake and who are seeking something bigger and better beyond all of this.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich

That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just to finish off from the last caller is to do with what's the point of this? The point is to at least deflect the direction in which we're going, the direction in which it was planned a long time ago. Sometimes something which is big, a big mass of rubble coming your way can be deflected with something with just the right force at the right place at the right time. That's what we're trying to do is to show at least another way or get a breathing space and allow people to debate for the first time in history perhaps the direction the society should go, because we've never ever, ever had that opportunity. We've left it to groups that are well funded by the big foundations to do all our deciding for us and stating what humanity wants. The individual has never been asked what humanity wants. That's all we can really do. That's all it's about.

Now we have Harley in Michigan. Are you there, Harley? Hello Harley.

Harley: Yes I'm here. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Harley: Good, good. Hey, real quick, just want to let you know you were right. Down here in the southeast where I'm staying at, we've been hit with a serious heat wave for the month of October. We just cooled down today and also I can feel the effects of the spraying because I've been tired – just oh man. I mean I can't even count how many days. I mean on a Sunday I can probably sleep in for up to 12 in the afternoon because I'm so tired.

Alan: Yes, and I've got a lot of photographs sent from the southern states including Phoenix there and tremendous spraying all over the place, just checkerboard.

Harley: Real quick on what they're spraying and then I want to ask there – you know we should be having some snow coming here real soon. Is there a self-kit that I can purchase to test the snow for some traces of aluminum? Also, with the passports, you know that for us in Michigan for us to get over to Canada now, by the beginning of about 2008 we all have to have passports. I wondered if there's a GPS on that? I'm going to hang up and listen.

Alan: Yes. You can still buy the chemistry kits I think in some places, although it's hard to get them in Canada now, the complete kit, because my goodness you might make something like gun powder like every school boy use to make a long time ago. Secondly, yes, this new card apparently has an active ID chip in it which can track you wherever you go using the cell phone technology. What they're doing now is quite obvious is containing the people within the U.S. I do fear to be honest with you that they will release some kind of flu or pandemic down the road. It's the perfect weapon to use for controlling people, getting them terrified and obedient and also getting them to move out of certain areas into the new areas, the habitat areas which will come, which are already set-up in fact. That's what I see coming down the road. All those flotillas of gunships they put on the Great Lakes are part of that. It's for containing the American people.

From Hamish and myself, up here in a rainy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 12, 2007 (#24)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 12, 2007:
"MEET YOUR NEW SPOUSE:
RUTTING WITH ROBOTS, CLANKERS FOR WANKERS"
© Alan Watt October 12, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 12, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 12th, 2007.

For newcomers, as always, I suggest they look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free talks and downloads on the past histories of how we got to where we are today and where we're going. I mention the different groups and organizations that are behind it and there really are organizations, very organized indeed, with foundations backing them up that last for many, many generations. That's why they can plan something even hundreds of years ago and make it happen. The big builders are at work all the time.

For those who speak the other languages of Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and get the downloadable transcripts in the various tongues of Europe.

Now so much is happening all the time and people tell me that they're bored. They're bored surfing the internet, which I don't do because I've got so much going on inside my head. However, people who are bored going through the internet don't realize that they're being taken on a magical mystery tour. A magical mystery tour where anything is possible because predictive programming moved from the novels into the science fiction movies into regular movies and into dramas on television, and now it's into the internet and some of the biggest sites out there on Atlantis and so on are not run by just little individuals passing the time. You can tell by looking at them that there are big groups of people behind it, because they must keep you mystified. When you're mystified and intrigued you get dragged in very easily in possibility thinking, what is possible, and that's called predictive programming.

You'll find that you can go into all areas of what will come, never realizing there are a thousand directions that humankind could go if they were left alone; but we're guided along a certain path so that the next step and the next step seems quite logical to us, judging on what we've got already. That's called predictive programming – very important term coined by Tavistock Institute in London that really helped start off this

scientific type of technocracy using psychology on vast amounts of people.

Now what they also do is fund novelists, the big novelists that suddenly become famous and are kept up there riding on a blast of hot air for a long time before they fall down. However, those novelists especially in science fiction, the Arthur C. Clarke's and the Isaac Asimov's that churned out all the books on robotics and the interaction of robots that would come with humans and all this kind of stuff. That's predictive programming again. It's not because they have tremendous imaginations that they do this and they get away with it. It's because they're let in because they belong to the Futurist Society. The Futurist Society is a conglomerate of big foundations' think tanks who bring in the authors and finance them, tell them little bits of the truth and tell them to write stories around those truths. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages with more on this particular topic.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about predictive programming and how those things which fascinate us, the imagination is used against us by dishing us out certain stories with ideas imbedded in them that lead to predictability, so when the real thing comes along we don't think there's anything odd about it. Now we saw this with Isaac Asimov who wrote all the books on robots and "I, Robot," and I think they made it into a movie eventually, and various other ones on the laws of robots. Here again the lawyers are going to make a killing when they bring in robots with artificial intelligence, so then they always add to them layers and layers of lawyers with every new invention that comes along.

Asimov's job was to get us used to the idea that these things will eventually be in the workplace and we've seen that of course through the '60's, '70's and '80's and in the auto factories and they want to bring them into your homes et cetera. Now they're going a step further, now that they've successfully pretty well destroyed the family for most people and even the bonding between generations. That also had to go. That's been very successful because grandma and grandpa are dumped off in the old folks home where they exit the world rather quickly once they're inside and we find that the youngsters are brought up by the State. The State gives them their scientifically designed indoctrinations so that any parent that's there will have less input to the child. It will run off the child's back like water off a duck. That's what Bertrand Russell referred to when he says the scientific indoctrination from kindergarten onwards will make it impossible to contaminate the child by the parents with their old-fashioned ideas. That's been successful.

Everyone's been divided and conquered you see, and as we all think we're free in the little group that we belong to that we're in, we're being managed by Big Brother at the top who's now become the new husband even. He's the big powerful husband of the women for instance when Bush shouts out that he's going to protect everyone. Take away your rights but protect them. Give them free daycare and all this kind of stuff. You just compare what he is saying to what the Communist Planks were, the 10 Planks of the Communist Manifesto and it's all been done because now the State is Big Brother. He's Big Father too and no one else can stand against him because there's no group left in the natural fashion to stand up to them and so they've been very successful with that. They said they'd have to eradicate the family. The men themselves are busy watching sports and swigging their chemical beers to really much notice what's happening around them. Either that or they're very depressed because they have no function anymore.

Here's an article that's come up now to do with robots – because they're looking forward to the next step, you see, before they make the new man or hermaphrodite or whatever it happens to be, to take the place of

us – and it's to do with creating new robots that will be a sexual partner. Now you think of all the play toys they introduce and made rather popular among certain peoples over the years and all the masses of porno on the internet, which they made sure they never liquidated. In fact that was the first thing anyone heard about the internet, that there would be lots of porn on it to make sure that everybody went into it; and it's still on the go of course, heavily funded porno sites. There's no doubt about it.

Here's an item from Breibart.com. I think it's in the Netherlands and it says:

"Maastricht, Netherlands. October 11th. The University of Maastricht in the Netherlands is awarding a doctorate to a researcher who wrote a paper of a marriage between humans and robots. David Levy, a British artificial intelligence researcher at the college, wrote in his thesis "Intimate Relationships with Artificial Partners," that trends in robotics and shifting attitudes on marriage are likely to result in sophisticated robots that will eventually be seen as suitable marriage partners."

Alan: I can remember when all the big dating services started up and they started putting their ads on television and so on, and you just simply punched in supposedly what you wanted and what you were like and they'd find a suitable marriage partner. Here's the end product of it you see. They're going to give you something that isn't real at all, so Levy here has got his doctorate on this darn thing that's been given to him obviously because he's in the know. I'm sure he'll be related to the guys in Hollywood who gave him a few tips on what to write about for his thesis.

"Levy's conclusion was based on about 450 publications in the fields of psychology, sexology, sociology..."

Alan: There's lots of 'ologies' around these days. Have you noticed? Lots of 'ologies.'

"...robotics, materials science, artificial intelligence, gender studies and computer-human interaction."

Alan: Very important part, the human and computer interaction. This is the interfacing they've been experimenting with over the years, even from the early days of Aldous Huxley, where they want you to be in the internet, in the matrix itself, and for the outside world they'll give you a robotic partner. What they're doing is severing the ties between people altogether. That's the real intent of all this: No real human contact. You'll be a battery from the matrix.

It says here, to continue:

"The thesis examines human attitudes toward affection, love and sexuality..."

Alan: Imagine loving a robot. All you have to do is buy them some hydraulic oil once in a while and charge their batteries, eh?

"...love and sexuality and concluded that the findings are just as applicable to human interaction with robots of the future as they are to the relationships between humans of today."

Alan: That's from the United Press International and here they go with the next step of depersonalization of the individual until we're all dealing just with robots in an awakened state and in a complete fantasy when we're in the matrix. That's where they're heading with all of this. It's a step-by-step process that was discussed a long, long time ago because even the old black and white silent movies; they made movies about this very thing and here it is. They never change their agenda and these characters here like Levy, they don't dream up this kind of stuff. They're given access to information, just like the writers are given access to information so they can put the ideas in our heads that somehow it's inevitable. The more it's parroted by media and gets trendy and comes out through magazines and little documentaries, the more we'll come to think it's quite a normal step to take, until we're totally isolated from every other human being on the planet and then you're totally conquered. That's been the dream of tyrants for ages.

The problem is most of the sheeple (and I'm sure you know lots of them) will go for this kind of thing – a

made to order robot, the perfect spouse. As I say, all you need is a bucket of hydraulic oil and a good recharger for the batteries. No doubt you'll have to rent them and you'll be renting forever; and once you get addicted to whatever turns you on, you won't be able to turn it off. You'll just keep paying and paying and paying because we're so predictable. What a sin, eh? but there you go.

It reminds me of the month before September 11th, the 9/11 deal in 2001, because in the newspapers for the first time it mentioned that the annual meeting, the world meeting of the censorship committees – each nation had a censorship committee. I used to think that the censorship committee of your country were the ones who decided what was good for you to watch supposedly to keep the old system going, but I was wrong because it turned out the spiel they had in the newspaper said that their job really was to push the envelope by testing how far they could push the public with the next step and the next step and the next step. The day after they came back from this international meeting, a professor in Canada and a professor in the United States both put up articles in different newspapers which were word for word; exactly the same and they said that they'd won the rights for sexual revolution, sexual rights, sexual preferences and so on and the next step was for bestiality of all things. I'm still waiting to see where the bestiality will get introduced in comedy shows until we all accept it. They said it was okay as long as it didn't hurt the animal, because animals have rights you see under the Earth Charter from Maurice Strong.

It's quite amazing to see how we're managed by these people and everything that you think is there for a particular purpose, generally is there for an opposing purpose – definitely an ulterior purpose.

Now to get off this topic here, I'm going on to this upcoming massive exercise that's taking place in Canada and the U.S. on October 15th to the 19th that are run by Homeland Security in North America and all the other agencies in Europe; and some listener had emailed me details on Chandler in Arizona. It's sort of an attached city to Phoenix as far as I understand. Chandler seems to – when you look into Chanderaz.gov you'll see all their township info and their spiel on themselves and it seems to be pretty well a model state or a model city for his homeland type exercise they're going to have. I'll be back with more on this after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through the matrix of the new habitat areas because a lot of people are already in the habitat areas or some of the areas anyway and they don't know it yet. There have been for some years some model cities – model cities that have gone along with all the UN proposals in their building techniques and their layout of the roads and their systems with citizens committees and all that kind of thing, to do with regulations and rules; a contained society, the modern society. Chandler in Arizona seems to be one of the those model habitats, where everyone probably thinks they're very free because they can go to the store and get a lot of different things, but in reality they are one of the main places that have been picked as a model state or city for the Homeland Security idea of containment. Coming up, if you look into the news section or the news articles from Chandleraz.gov, you'll see that they're going to give out free flu shots during this exercise as well, I guess by diverting people off the main highways into a certain area where they will be patriotic and take this free—what they're going to tell you is a—flu shot. I have it on good authority too that the spraying over that particular city is pretty intense now, and I suspect they'll keep that up all through the exercise to make the people more compliant. They'll be doing studies on the people to see how they accept all of this hullabaloo exercise of Homeland Security and all the related response teams that are involved with it. There'll be a lot of psychologists there

I'm sure observing the condition of the people and just how they react.

You probably notice now when you're stopped on the street – you've already been stopped for years with the ride programs, the Mother's Against Drunk Driving, that was the method to get that brought in, getting us used to being stopped on the roads; when before they had to have a darn good reason to stop you. Now they don't. They do it as a matter of course, especially on long weekend holidays and times like that. We've being trained, step-by-step, so when the military end up on the highways we'll probably react the same way. At least most people will. They won't even ask questions. That's how laid back people are, but if you spray them enough too, I'm sure they're being tranquilized as well, because that's been discussed by people at the top in high positions of the military, spraying entire cities with tranquilizers in times of emergency to keep them tranquil and stop them from rioting and so on. I really do suspect that that will be done over Chandler and other cities as well.

Now Chandler – at least Arizona was singled out during that report that the Pentagon gave out, even though it brings in the whole of the Americas really except for the most of Latin America. For some reason they mentioned Arizona, so I think it's going to get special treatment and be a test center for a lot of different things. For those in Arizona, I'd appreciate it if you'd keep your eyes open and note any effects you feel yourself like tiredness, bronchial problems things like that. Does anything really bother you during that whole period or not, and let me know about it. This is amazing, what really is going on. What it seems to me as well, it follows up on a test that was done in some parts of Michigan where some hospitals had their volunteer staff going through decontamination tents recently, a couple of weeks ago, and at the end of that they also got these particular free flu shots they told them.

It looks to me like they're getting us all geared up for some kind of outbreak and that can be done so easily. You know, all they have to do on television now is show us the men with the decontamination suits carrying a patient on a stretcher in some Hollywood studio somewhere and we'll all really think it's happening. That's all they really have to do to get us to believe them; and then out come the Homeland Security and all the related associations to contain us, and that's my big fear. I think that's the one that they will use down the road to make us all comply; and under the guise of plagues and all this kind of stuff, they will also direct us where to go for safety. Great way to clear rural areas especially and bring people into the new habitat areas, which will just be the large overcrowded cities.

We do live in a system that's like the Wizard of Oz rules over, and the Wizard of Oz is just a conglomerate of the mass media that take their tunes and play their tunes from the big foundations: The big think tanks like The Club of Rome; one of the premiere ones. We are supposed to simply be downloaded and comply and most people unfortunately do. We're coming down to the wire now, where you have the people who are completely gone. They've never been alive, to be honest with you; and that's what that meant in all ages. Let the dead bury their dead. Those who have never been alive will never know what's really happening and you can't help them. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through some of the mind-boggling things we have to contend with today, but, as I say, unfortunately most people are so conditioned, so incredibly indoctrinated from a very early age, massive indoctrination that continues with television all through their lives. Most people will watch four hours at least of television per evening, but you'll never snap

them out of it. This war is not between them and anyone else. It's only a war between those who know and those who are doing it and bringing it upon us all.

You'll find there are historians that have taught themselves much of this material that I give out. They're self-educated as far as that goes, because the big professors in the universities tend to be again hand picked and selected and belong to The Council on Foreign Relations in the Americas, and The Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain. They know what they're doing. These are the same professors who pick the Rhodes Scholars. They pick the ones who are going to be your future leaders of different countries in the world. These were also the same professors belonging to these same institutions who picked out the guys who became spies and double agents during the Cold War, because at the very top you see The Royal Institute of International Affairs knew that they ran both sides and the poor saps who became the spies didn't know that. They thought it was very real. That's what Peter Wright eventually was finding out for himself and he worked for MI5 and 6.

Professors are bought and paid for. They're in the Ivory Tower. They have status. They have power. They get applause and they're not going to give up their big fat salaries by telling the public the truth. That's how carefully constructed the system is. They don't make mistakes by promoting the wrong people to the top in any profession. We must be kept in the dark and in the dark we certainly are, at least most people are.

The war as I say is between the three percent who understand this but don't have any power to sway it into any other direction except what we're doing, and those three percent who run the world and run the monied institutions of the world. That's what the war's about and hopefully we can deflect this. As I say, it's like a big comet coming in. Hopefully, we can just hit it in the right place and deflect it off in some other direction. When you see how long it's taken to get this far, which is really thousands of years, because the average person if they go into Revelations – which is a revealing, remember. You reveal a plan. You don't prophesy a plan. You reveal it. That's why it's called Revelations. They have all of this in Revelations if you understand the esoteric meanings.

Now we've got a caller from Germany. Are you there?

Stefan: Hello Alan. Thanks for taking my call. My name is Stefan Hoffman. I call from Germany. I just wanted to ask you about something about the importance of symbols because you talk on different levels and the one level is normal politics, and the things that are going on in another level is symbols that are encoded in movies and everything. I just wanted to know is it really important, because you don't have to know what symbols to read something like that in words. What is the importance of symbols? That is my question.

Alan: The importance of symbols is that the symbols themselves are archetypal images. This is what Carl Jung, if you go into his books on symbology, Carl Jung gave more out to the public probably than any other person. These archetypal symbols, what it means is that every child in every nation, if you give them a pen and pencil and paper, they'll sit and scribble pretty well the same types of symbols of stars and circles and so on. The occult system that runs this uses the very same symbols with slight variations here and there. They modify them slightly, but your subconscious mind does recognize these symbols and they comprise a language of its own. This language when you see symbols repeated or given in a certain sequence act like a language; a spoken language to your subconscious, and they can actually influence your behavior or your thoughts. Jung himself reduced it down to conscious mind, subconscious mind, and then the unconscious mind. Unconscious doesn't mean totally dead. Unconscious means it's the big sea where all thoughts come from. It's from the unconscious you get your nightmares where you could do things you would never do in real life, things that would be unthinkable for you to do, but they're dragged up from this big sea; this primeval sea that's within us all. It's also where the creative ideas often originate from. Your subconscious or the unconscious even can recognize these archetypal symbols, and those who understand these sciences (because they're very, very old sciences) can put them in sequences and repeat them, and your behavior can be altered or modified just by you casually viewing them on a regular basis.

Stefan: If I can recognize these signs, then I'm able to deflect them?

Alan: Yes. When you are conscious of what they are, you can deflect them. It takes a bit of practice but you

can actually do it. It's much easier when you go into the symbols and you understand every level of what each one means, because they comprise a whole range of meanings, which alters again according to the sequence they're put together in. When you understand all of the degrees of the symbols, then you become – you have a shield up against their influence upon you, because your conscious mind thinks and recognizes them for what they are.

Stefan: Okay. Last question. What about the upcoming book, are you working on it?

Alan: Yes, I'm working on that. I've been run off my feet with the wood splitting and all this kind of stuff right now. I'm working on that and hopefully I'll get it out shortly.

Stefan: Okay. Thank you very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we've got Robert in Canada. Are you there, Robert? Hello.

Robert: How are you tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Robert: Oh, that's good. Robert from Halifax. A couple of weeks ago there, my girlfriend and I, we hosted a 9/11 truth party and we had talked to Bill Deagle for a guest speaker. Anyways, after the get together we put up some posters in our apartment building just telling people in the building that we had hosted it and about the website and stuff. A couple of days ago we looked at the posters and someone had taken, it looked like a nail or something sharp and they drove it into the wall where the word truth was – It said 9/11 Truth and they were putting holes in the word truth. It seems like the word truth seems to scare people these days.

Alan: Yes. You've got to understand this is a high occultic term, truth. That's why they wrote it into the New Testament as well and you have Pontius Pilate. Pontius is bridge, remember, and a pilot is one who navigates, the navigator, a Masonic term. You find that Pontius Pilate when asked by Jesus what it meant, what truth was, he says, "what is truth?" In the occult Kabbalah, even today, that was heavily borrowed from ancient Kabbalah, regardless of what some will tell you. E. Wallis Budge that deciphered the Egyptian hieroglyphs said the Kabbalah was far older and he'd found that out by studying Egyptology. You'll find that a truth doesn't exist as such in the Kabbalah, neither does good or evil. There's only effects and guidance for those effects, and truth is something – you see, truth tends towards morality or human behavior as being moral; and I'm talking about innate morality, not conditioned morality. In the culture that we live in today, you'll find it doesn't matter what culture you live in, these are all modernly created cultures and they could reverse all the values tomorrow and those would then become the norm. Therefore, to them in the high occult, truth is a dirty word, there's only the effects and especially the planned and guided effects. Truth is a nasty word because it connotates that somewhere within humanity there's innate good behavior and they don't want to believe that. They want to believe we're just animals. So I'm not surprised somebody would spike truth.

Robert: Yes. Whenever anybody puts up the bumper stickers around the universities – a lot of universities here in Halifax where people are tearing them down all the time. Also, I'd just like your listeners to support you and buy your CDs and DVDs. Anyway, thank you Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now I've got Tim in California. Are you there, Tim?

Tim: Yes. I think I called in a couple of weeks ago and I've been listening a lot lately. I have another question – it's not really a question, something that you spoke of and I was wondering if I could get maybe a little bit more understanding of it. You talked about one time the power of the thought and I'm wondering exactly what you meant by that. Can a thought actually be like weighed or does it have a mass to it? What exactly is it? and I'll take the answer off the air.

Alan: Okay. I'll start with the latter part there: Can it be weighed and basically scientifically proven? The proof is self-evident, so science can't prove it. They can't weight it, measure it. It's like spirit. They've tried

and they've given some cons out that they could actually weigh spirit. However, unless they can empirically prove it and repeat the experiment, they can't prove anything. However, what they all admit to is that thought exists, but they all have their own various theories about thought. They do also admit that a thought that is spoken – and this is why you'll find in their book, the Old Testament, which is a rule book of a system, you'll find that first God spoke the world into existence. So speaking itself – speaking a thought, because first comes the big idea. Then comes the will to use it. Then comes the speaking or the ordering of it. That's all Masonic and that's where they get it from. It's Genesis or the gene of Isis as they call it. A thought itself can bring whole changes, changes to the whole world, as we've see with all the great movements that led up to this totalitarian system we're going into in Hegelian Dialectic. However, you'll find that people like Professor Arnold Toynbee who was a top globalist and he taught the Rhode Scholars back in the 1930's. There were two generations of Arnold Toynbee's. Both taught, I think, at Oxford University in England.

In the 1930's, '32 I think he gave an international speech to the International Workers' Association because they ran the left and the right parties from London. He said that a thought that is pure and intense can be picked up by certain people across the planet simultaneously, who will then take their idea and then bring it into action; so they themselves believe that a thought has a particular force outside of what science can detect. Now we generally call it basic telepathy – a form that all children have. Children who are best friends when they're young will often start singing a song at the same verse at the same time and they'll turn around and laugh at each other; and that kind of behavior is rapidly drummed out of you at school, where you're taught to behave, be quiet and repeat after me.

They're very afraid of this particular little gift that animals actually have. There's no doubt about it. People who have observed animals in various professions would love to deny it but they cannot deny that animals will sometimes all meet together at a certain place, even though they live miles and miles apart, and they have no idea how the word gets out and how they just know where to come at a particular time. Animals have this, almost survival mechanism. I think people have a remnant of it too, some more than others. The problem is, in this whole realm, don't go into the faker, people that are fakers that are out there. There's too many of them, all playing in the New Age and pretending they're gifted in certain ways. Telepathy itself generally is not something that most people can switch on and off at will.

It's not to do with just predictions either. However, there's no doubt about it, a thought that's pure – and this goes back to the ancient Greeks who talked about it as well. Plato, Democritus and other ones talked about it, that a thought is like a form. They called it a form. The force of the thought they called forms. In other words, an invisible force that someone could put into existence from nowhere or from somewhere they could never ever fathom; and once it was formed with a particular idea in mind, it could roam the planet for hundreds of years before it eventually faded away. They were tremendous believers in these things, and we shouldn't pooh-pooh the ancient Greeks because the aristocratic crew that comprised the philosophers in ancient times were certainly not romantics by any means. These characters were definitely empiricists. They studied the sciences. They had tremendous sciences at work in those days, and for them to admit to something like that means that they themselves believe it. I know that in the high occultic circles they still believe it today.

You'll find that in countries like the U.S. and Canada the big Masonic groups or lodges are put out in what they call "regions." The word region, even for the regionalization of countries, comes from freemasonry, as does your educational system. They started that too. They have their big lodges set up in triangles and they have these triangular meetings on certain nights when they claim, at the top, themselves, that they've forced their will upon all those inhabitants within the triangle. Whether you believe in it or not, there's no doubt that the ones at the top actually do. So does that help answer your question? I guess Tim is gone. That's what we're dealing with too. We're dealing with people who have created a form of atheism in society and yet they actually have a belief within their own groupings. A belief linked to ancient times to do, not just with a form of telepathy, but to do with force. It's always to do with force, directed force and power; and the three unworthy craftsmen of course really refer to yourself. Within yourself you can have the good craftsmen or the unworthy craftsmen. You can either be Hermes Trismagistus or you can be the three craftsmen that destroy the master builder, which is yourself again. The first thing of course is thought. You have to have the thought or the plan, and you have to have action, and you have the proper emotion or intent. If any of them are wrong, the building project will end up in disaster. That's what it all really means. Back after the

following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before we end up, I'd like to mention that I'm kept afloat here by people buying the books on the website and the discs or donating. I should really plug myself with my “shameless self-promotion” because otherwise I won't be here for very long, and this show is pretty well brought to you by yourselves for those that contribute and keep it going and get something out of it. I don't go into the hype of terror, terror, fear, fear, fear. I could certainly do so, but I refrain from doing that because there's no point in helping the Big Boys freeze you into submission through terror. Every day, if you read enough newspapers, there are dozens of articles and bills promoted by different politicians. These bills really are predictable so nothing shocks me personally. I know the agenda. I know what's to come, so the names that bring particular bills forward for law introduction, they're irrelevant. The names are irrelevant. The people themselves are irrelevant because if they weren't there they'd simply pick other ones to put out the same bills.

These guys don't run themselves. They're told what to do and they're just little psychopaths at the bottom and they want to get a name for themselves of course. We are run by psychopaths unfortunately. They don't see themselves as being deviant. They see themselves as being superior and they think this system is like the law of the jungle. That's why they have the lion king. Read Rudyard Kipling's other Masonic works and "The Man Who Would Be King," it’s a classic well worth seeing. The king of the jungle is the lion and you'll find this far back as Babylon – it's really a small lion. LON is lion, you see, and they've uncovered the walls and the gates of Babylon and you'll see the two lions at the Lions Gate as they call it. London also has the Lions Gate. At one point it was called that before it was called London. The Lions Gate is because that's where they keep their royalty, the young lions, and this system is ancient. It never really changes. It always has the same descendents at the top, at the helm navigating the ship. We are along for the ride and to produce and consume and to bring the Great Work into being for them, for their behalf basically, not for our own benefit. Once our job is over, we're completely disposable. That's what they have lined up for us.

Even this little tidbit about the robot, which is nice and funny and all the rest of it because there's lots of names you can imagine your new spouse can be called, like Rust Bucket and all this kind of stuff. However, in reality, they're going to phase out the old types of humans that have these diversions of sexuality and contact, because the next type of human won't need those things. You'll be a true Borg, an original "Bee", an original "B” indeed.

Well from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 15, 2007 (#25)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 15, 2007:
"TERROR, TERROR EVERYWHERE,
NOT MUCH TIME TO THINK"
© Alan Watt October 15, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 15, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 15th, 2007. Newcomers, as always, check into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com for more detailed talks or “blurbs” as I call them on the histories that have led up to where we are today, at least an overall picture of them, some more detailed than other sites out there. Look into the alanwattsentientsentinel.eu site where you can find transcripts for download in the tongues of Europe.

We are, as I say, in a matrix, it’s a matrix which has many layers. A matrix that most people think is quite normal because they were born into it. It's all they know and they've been taught through childhood that everything just evolved this way by some strange haphazard circumstance. Nothing is further from the truth. If you keep people in complete ignorance and give them a minimalistic education and keep them tremendously occupied with cartoons up through schooling and then music et cetera, you can make them very, very ignorant indeed and you can also stop them from using their own critical thinking abilities – something which school is very good at doing away with. They don't teach you to think critically about things. They teach you group consensus, how to be a good citizen with the crowd and get along with them and parrot what everyone else parrots. That's what a good citizen is in his Pavlovian structure, this matrix that is not ours but we are definitely living in it. We're born into it.

I want to go into some of the bigger picture here of how we're being ram-roaded into this “Brave New World” scenario. People hear little talks in the news and documentaries every single day, have for years in fact, on technology and where it's going and where it must go and how wonderful it's all going to be and you won't have to lift a finger to turn off a light bulb or turn on a television set. You won't even need a remote little device there to change the television channels. You'll do it all in your head. It's amazing to me always since I was a child how people accept these downloads so readily without question, as though they really do believe that there is a big father figure out there that just works hard and comes up with all these little gizmos to make life easier for them. They don't realize that there's not a single invention given to the public

that doesn't have an ulterior purpose, whether it's from a washing machine to a dishwasher or anything else, when you remember that the family was the first to get scrubbed in this Brave New World and that's all but been accomplished.

People don't know anymore how to even cook or wash dishes; and I'm talking about male and female by the way. They think that food comes from restaurants or grocery stores, all prepackaged and beautiful and ready for you. Nice and clean. If you were to show them where it actually came from, the animal, and you saw it getting butchered, they wouldn't believe you probably. It's kind of like that Star Trek gizmo that they used to get their dinners from. You punch in what you want and it just appears. I'm going to go into this in more detail after the upcoming messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was talking about how inventions are gradually dished out to the public, always with pre-thought out side effects or consequences to them and not by chance. Meetings were held in the late 1800's with European leaders to do with what they saw coming up, which was eventually, obviously, a global system and a system where they'd run out of wars. They even discussed alternate methods of wars, wars on different subjects. We've had wars on drugs, wars on poverty and all these different ongoing wars you see, because money is thrown into them as disposable money and so they are substitutes for war in a sense. Eventually they even knew that when they created the Soviet Union, it would be a precursor of a World System, it was a big test bed to try all these different methods out, where they taught women in school that there's no difference between males and females at all – that the whole idea of being a woman was simply "downloaded" into them, if you like, by their parents. It was a learned thing and there was no real differences whatsoever and all of this kind of nonsense. That's now being perpetrated through the schools and the whole world through UNESCO at the United Nations because that's what its job is.

UNESCO is to create a global citizen that's a model for the model state of the world. All the indoctrinations that they tried in the Soviet system have been taught here for years, long before the Berlin Wall supposedly fell down. That was simply merging the two systems together. They also talked about the inventions they would give to society to further decrease the contact between peoples, individuals, and how they could isolate individuals in their own homes, one from another by technology; and what do we have today? We have this computer where people sit and punch keys like rabbits do or rats do in a laboratory, when they could give you something that could speak to you in the 1960's if they wanted to, because they showed that on the BBC back then. The computer where the person simply talked to it, it sat on a desktop by the way, not a great big thing with tapes either. It's like a modern one and they could talk to it in any language and it would reply and do what it was told.

No, they had to give you this keyboarding stuff first to rewire your brain, so nothing is there by chance and they have successfully isolated lots of people from other people. They even did that in the bars in Britain where people met and exchanged social ideas. That was the place where the community met and talked and discussed everything. They brought in television sets and music until you couldn't hear anyone talking anymore; you had to shout to be heard. That was all discussed at the big board meetings with the various public inn-houses, the big, big, chains of national chains of brewers and so on, they discussed that, how they could stop them from actually communicating to each other. It's all been successfully done, but to the average Joe who goes through it, they think it all happens by chance and that's the big mistake they make.

Now I think we have Jeff in Indiana, an early caller on the line here. Hello, Jeff. .

Jeff: Hey Alan, how are you doing tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jeff: Good. I just wanted to thank you for the work that you do. The reason I'm calling tonight is I just had a question about the Maitreya, I believe they pronounce it, set up through Alice Bailey and Benjamin Crane for the UN and what his upcoming role will be.

Alan: That character is so old he's got no – I think he'll kick the bucket before anything happens. The Maitreya from Hinduism simply means "The Master," and anyone and everyone if they wanted to could be a Maitreya, so there's nothing special about this character whatsoever.

Jeff: Yes. They have him pumped up a lot through UNICEF I believe and there's some saying he's the coming ruler of all religions and I had never heard anybody else talk about him before, so I thought I'd give you a call and see what your opinion on that was.

Alan: Yes. It's rubbish. As I say, every person can be a Maitreya that seeks truth, as they say, and it's not confined to one person. You can have a thousand on the go at the same time because it's right through Hinduism, so don't worry about it.

Jeff: Oh okay. Well I thought maybe this was the guy they had planned on propping up and--

Alan: They give us these false flags all the time and it gets everybody excited and talking about it, but they're all diversions. Eventually they probably will give us a single religious leader along with the economics leader and so on in the Brave New World that we're coming into. We know that Gorbachev talked about creating a new religion based on earth worship which they'll teach the children, and that was in his book "Towards A New Civilization," and there he is down at the Presidio with his Knight of Lazarus Green Cross outside his window fluttering quite happily. The Maitreya stuff is out the window. They make a lot of money off it, these characters.

Jeff: Yes, I'm sure.

Alan: There's nothing to worry about.

Jeff: Well thanks for your time Alan and keep up the good work. We all appreciate it I'm sure.

Alan: Okay. Thanks for calling.

Jeff: Thank you.

Alan: Yes, we have a system as I say where we're in this Brave New World. Technology is dished out with ulterior purposes. Meetings are going on all the time every single day at the United Nations. They have departments on things you'd never imagine they have departments on, all working steadily towards this Pavlovian trained humanistic Brave New World where you're trained like an animal really. We're looked up as animals. If you read Charles Galton Darwin's book "The Next Million Years," his main concern, talking on behalf of the elite, Charles Galton Darwin went to all these global meetings. He was a physicist himself in Britain in the 1950's and he said our main problem is the worry that with the lessening of wars, disease, famine and plague, he said, the lessers, the commoners will breed too much and outnumber and eradicate we the natural intelligentsia. That's what he claimed and he said we have to bring back other means of killing them off, other forms of plague. He was backed up by Lord Bertrand Russell on this very topic and other members of the elite. It's never changed and we've got to realize that the United Nations, they do have a Department of Population Control. I often wonder – people hear these same terms as I do but they don't question them.

What do you think population control means? What do think it means? Some how that you're going to escape and that does not mean you?

No. It means you as well. These characters well they can't come out and ask for volunteers to be sterilized and so they've been at it for a long time by giving you inoculations. Check the United Nations own statistics that they give you every year to do with the sperm count in the males of the Western world, and it's been plummeting like a stone since 1950's, ever since the polio vaccine was first given out. They even claim themselves that two or three years ago the Western male was down by 75 percent sperm count than the man of 1950 or pre-1950. So we're three quarters – we're almost all the way sterile and there's no hullabaloo about it, which is your big clue that this is planned you see. It's planned that way.

In the Americas and other countries in Europe, one of the fastest growing industries happens to be in fertility clinics because everyone is becoming sterile. Now that doesn't happen by nature all of a sudden. Nothing happens in nature all of a sudden. They've still yet to prove evolution that's supposed to take millions of years and yet within a generation suddenly we're all plummeting into sterility. That's because it's planned that way and it's also to do with the food you eat as well because they've been putting the xeno-estrogens in the food since the 1950s and you can hardly buy anything even from Canada here, even your milk generally comes in plastic bags sealed inside these plastic bags. We're getting xeno-estrogen in everything that you pick up, even your pop bottles and so on. That's not by chance. The statistics again have come out from all of the scientific systems areas backing up this fact that these soft plastics have xeno-estrogens in them. There's no debate about it, so why are they still doing it? That's up to you to figure that one out.

Now I'd like to go on to the tightening of the security in this Brave New World system, this dictatorial system where democracy has been thrown out the window because it was a bad idea according to the elite. Winston Churchill said that himself in the 1920's and you can read about that in a book called "The Whispering Gallery," written by a top bureaucrat at the home office in Britain. They had to come up with a counter system so they maintain their rule and give this straw man to the public, this thing called democracy to make the public think they had rights. Pretend to help them, like health services where they inject you with all these poisons and watch them die off slowly while you still maintain your grip on everything and head towards this scientifically controlled society; a society that Huxley talked about.

The security we're under now is getting intense. We find that the police are tasering people and killing them, like the guy who got killed in Vancouver Airport yesterday. Supposedly he came off a flight they think maybe from Poland, they think, because everything is coming through the police. They won't tell you anything until it's been all tidied up you see and then given to the public via their PR department.

It says:

"A man in his early 40s died early Sunday morning after RCMP jolted him with a Taser at the Vancouver International Airport, police said. Airport security called the Mounties for assistance after an unidentified man began pounding on windows and throwing chairs and computer equipment in the customs area shortly after arriving on an international flight at 1:30 a.m., Richmond RCMP Sgt. Pierre Lemaitre..."

Alan: I don't know if these guys are real or not with names like that.

"...told CBC News. We arrived and tried to calm the man..."

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes

Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through this CBC report on the RCMP who killed a guy with a Taser at Vancouver International Airport yesterday morning. This is what the police have said so far.

"We arrived and tried to calm the man, Lemaitre said. We tried through gestures to get him to put his hands down on the desk ... to no avail. When he ignored orders to calm down, police used a stun gun on the man."

Alan: Now there's quite a thing you know. One day they used to rush people like that who were unarmed and bring them down. Now, this guy wouldn't put his hands on the table and so they Taser him.

It says:

"When he ignored orders to calm down, police used a stun gun on the man. The man dropped to the floor and police said it took three officers to handcuff him. He then lost consciousness and appeared to go into cardiac arrest and was pronounced dead at the airport, the CBC's Chris Brown reported. Few other details have been disclosed other than the man spoke an Eastern European language and a flight from Poland touched down about an hour before the incident, Brown said."

Alan: Then he goes into the usual stuff to waylay your thoughts into a different direction.

"Taser devices are controversial because of the dozen North American deaths resulting from their use."

Alan: I'm sure it's much more.

"There has been debate about how safe these devices are when dealing with certain kinds of people who are delirious or wound up, Brown said."

Alan: Why else would you use it on them if they're wound up, eh?

"Police are investigating and a toxicology report will be done to determine whether there were drugs, et cetera."

Alan: In other words, they're trying to find anything at all to save their gluteus maximus because they must do that at all costs. They'll find something, even dirty fingernails. Something must be done because they've killed a guy. Then they'll give the cops that did it special psychological counseling and time off so they can learn to live with having killed someone all in the line of duty because the man wouldn't calm down. That's the kind of world we're into today where the sadomasochists are on a roll. You'll find too that people now are being turned away trying to get into Canada on the U.S. side because the security of Canada and the States is totally intertwined now.

It's one system, and that was reported here in Canada shortly after the 9/11 incident that all intelligence, security, et cetera were being totally integrated. They've done it and the Canadian customs now has access to the FBI lists, which makes you think about sovereignty altogether. Why are they giving that to the Canadian customs? Is that the right thing to do, or what? It doesn't matter. They've done it anyway. There's no such thing as a democracy as I say. It's been done. Last week or so, two leaders of various peace organizations were turned away at the border and told they had to criminal rehabilitation forms signed. If they came back without them they'd be arrested. Other people have called me since then and they've tried to come into Canada and someone just had a speeding ticket and been charged with hazardous driving a long time ago. Paid their fines and all the rest of it but they're still down as a criminal and couldn't get into Canada. Also told that if they didn't get these forms filled out with their criminal rehabilitation, then they'll be arrested if they try to come back into Canada.

It looks to me like the U.S. citizens are being locked down within their own borders, to be honest with you. I think this big exercise coming up today in fact – starting today for the next four days is all part of this, what they'll do when they eventually release some kind of plague or at least tell us they've released it. They don't have to really do it. The public will panic with enough television scenarios. They'd believe anything. They did that with the Mad Cow disease in Britain, kept showing you the same cow staggering over this barn or over this floor of this farmyard over and over. Never showed you any other cow, just the same old cow and that's all it took to wipe out the whole meat industry of Britain.

Now I think we've got Rick in California on the line. Are you there, Rick? Hello Rick? Rick? No, I guess not. But, as I say, seeing is believing.

Rick: Alan, can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can.

Rick: Oh hi. This is Rick.

Alan: How are you?

Rick: Good, good. I wanted to bring to the attention of people some things I discovered that had to do with this TOPOFF 4 Vigilant Shield thing. It was brought to my attention through Alex Ansary's radio program Outside the Box, this woman guest came on and said there was a paper out of Harvard. It's similar to "The Project For A New American Century" and it talks about a nuclear blast on American soil that will be blamed on terrorists, in it had a map of Washington, D.C. and a map of Portland, the very same exact bridge where this TOPOFF 4 is being conducted. So I went and downloaded the paper from Harvard and the three characters that wrote it, one of them his name is Ashton B. Carter. He's in The Council on Foreign Relations and he was a Rhodes Scholar and he went to Yale, so apparently he's pretty important. The paper was drafted on April 19th, 2007. I wanted to bring that to your attention. I could send you a link to the report if you'd like.

Alan: Sure. Send it to me and I'll look into that.

Rick: I have two questions to ask.

Alan: We'll have to talk after the messages, just hang on the line right now.

Rick: Okay.

Alan: I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and we still have Rick on the line from California. Are you there?

Rick: Yes, I'm here, Alan.

Alan: You had two questions?

Rick: Yes. The first question was: this paper was drafted on April 19th of this year and that seems to be a recurring theme with Waco and the Oklahoma City Federal Building. The second question is: I knew that nothing would happen today because today is Monday. What is it about Tuesday, like stock market crashes and 9/11s, and why do bad things happen on Tuesday?

Alan: Tuesday is THORS-DAY. Thor is god. Thor with a hammer, lightening bolts and so on so it's THORS-DAY. It's the hammer coming down.

Hi. Just to rectify the days of the week, Tewesday or Tuesday is actually the god of war's day and so that's why you have the bear market where they tear things apart, the stock exchange. On Thor's-Day they hammer you and terrify you with a stock market collapse. They generally leave you over the weekend with that and then it's all right by Monday. Just to clarify what that means.

You get hammered on Tuesday.

Rick: What is it with April 19th?

Alan: April 19th, if you go further back, you'll find that was the date used down through history for famous movements, battles and so on. It's just pretty traditional with them, but it's also – see the occult have their own particular calendar. We forget that our calendar has been changed many times down through centuries, sometimes by popes, sometimes by governments. Even when they created the U.S. they wanted to bring in a new type of calendar altogether. Some of them even with 10 days in a week, going back to the days of Sumer because that's what they initially had before they changed it. These characters have tremendous data of history, collections of archives of history and sometimes they'll bring it back out. However, their year officially starts in March and so March is when you begin. That's why all armies march with their left foot and you'll see every statue in Egypt always with the left foot forward. That's how all armies start their march. April again is when they're getting into the swing of things. It's also when certain constellations like Orion tends to go down. Orion is coming up now and helps to dominate the sky. He's the hunter, which they go after, followed by his two hounds; and of course they're always on about Sirius, which is one of the eyes of the dogs that follows him. It's all occultic language, nothing to do with aliens or anything like that. Although there's lots of money in that little field, but nothing to do with aliens. It's to do with the occult language and time. These guys are the masters of time. They're the time lords of Dr. Who, you might say.

Rick: Thank you very much Alan. I'll send that to you on that report. I'll send you a link.

Alan: Sure enough. Thanks for calling. Yes, these scenarios, I'm not surprised that someone who is a Rhodes Scholar and a member of the CFR put out these talks on possible catastrophes and nuclear detonations et cetera and plagues, because that's what they did for World War II as Professor Carroll Quigley said when he was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations. He said the Royal Institute, the same group in Britain, met around a table and dreamed up ways to terrify the public so they would demand war or at least back the politicians with war. They told them they were all going to be gassed by Hitler who had millions of gallons of this stuff to spray all over Britain and they gave everyone in Britain a gas mask, even for the babies. It's to terrify everyone so you had to do something and it's the same thing here.

This is a tremendous money making thing as well. All wars are profitable and even the quiet or Cold Wars are very profitable to these characters. I read recently that even Tom Ridge, who had something to do with the Homeland Security, who has now left, is the head of one of the private security companies and he's getting billions of dollars given to him in grants, as they all are in fact and filling their pockets under this guise of terrorism. It's a boon dock thing. It's a boom industry. It's going great guns for these characters with all the technology that's dished out, all the money that's dished out, all the camera equipment that's going up. Remember, Britain started this because Britain was putting up the cameras big time in the early '80's right on down to the present time.

London I think is the most watched place in the world. You can't walk 20 feet without a camera picking you

up and they also have little special boom microphones that will pick up your voice in a doorway talking to someone – in a store doorway a hundred yards away. That's how safe and secure we are today. We have no privacy whatsoever, so George Orwell's "1984" is actually here. It's actually here and he foresaw it coming because he was in on some of the planning with some of the people. He was the darling of the socialist movement. He was picked at Cambridge University. He had the right qualifications, the right genealogy. His father was a lifelong bureaucrat and actually the high commissioner of Burma, the British opium operation owned by the British Crown, so he was a shoe-in for a high position. He knew what was coming down and he tried to warn the public, and all the socialists of his day shunned him after that because he was exposing the agenda. The only problem being, it was so farfetched at the time most folk couldn't believe him that could ever happen in Britain and it's happened. It has happened since then.

The only reason the book was called "1984" was because its publisher changed the name from "The Last Man," and it was written in 1948 or published. He simply reversed the numbers to 84 but it stands up for today. Even Aldous Huxley, who was always putting down Orwell to an extent because he had a tremendous ego (Aldous Huxley, that is), did admit that just prior to the "Brave New World" scenario where they remake human beings for specific purposes, they would also go through the Orwellian period first. That's what we're going through now is the brutal part of the system, the totalitarian part of the system and information collection et cetera, all the data banks.

Now we're under what they call Total Information Network. The average person better think hard what they mean by Total Information Network, because yes it means you as well. You're part of the total, you see, and they want to know everything about you. They have data collected on every individual in the Americas, at least in the North Americas. They have data going back to your school records; psychological problems; arguments with the teachers; reports to the headmasters and all the rest of it. They have total information on you because they want to know what makes you tick individually. They want to know your weak points, your Achilles heels, because one day they might have to question you and they'll have to use that against you. They want total information because predictability is what makes them feel safe at the top.

Anyone who is not predictable is a threat. Now for those who are like myself, rather unpredictable, you have to sort of learn when to speak it and when not to speak, depending on who you're speaking to, because we're dealing with a brutal system right now. It's going to become much more brutalized as this rolls forward.

They've raised a generation of men mainly who haven't seen their mother or their father. They don't know who their father is, half of them, and these characters were brought up on video games with a minimalistic education and they were taught that power is the only thing that matters – the right of might. Many, many years ago, long before this, even during the Vietnam War when the Pentagon was worried about the condition of the average America male who didn't want to go to war. They said “they're becoming sissified. How can we change that?” They went through all the different techniques to change that type of scenario and they've actually accomplished most of their goals.

They studied a lot of the big gangs in the cities; they found that the young men generally were from single parent families. They didn't have a man in their life and so the natural leader was the gang leader and little Johnny admired the gang leader and that's who he looked up to and the gang became his new family. That's what the military is. That's what the police force is. That's what all these special agencies happen to be; and they make these characters feel they belong now. They're special. They have a new family, the new fraternity of police or military or whatever it's called. That was all done deliberately for this particular time in history because they want people who are estranged from the general population, people who can go in there and act as one, bash you on the head, taser you, or use whatever weaponry they're given to use on you.

It's not a matter of terrifying the people by saying the truth. This has been happening in Europe for years. I have watched as teenagers were being bashed around with massive truncheons and new high-tech equipment in Europe when they were protesting the various amalgamations of Europe. Now these are, if you think about that, here’s governments paying these armies to go in with shields and all of the Ninja gear that they wear, all the protective stuff, they bash your own children over the head and break their bones and so on.

What kind of society is this?

Yet we take it so calmly. We think oh they're just crazy people. They're not crazy people. They're just youngsters, members of the general population who have more insight generally into what's happening than their parents, because they're at university or college and they're protesting what they see coming down the pike and your own governments have literally got internal armies trained to break their bones and taser them and use water cannons on them. This happened in every country across Europe over the last almost 20 years and it's been kept from the American people. Now it's coming here incrementally and it will be unleashed here in all its fury and you'll wonder what happened.

How did it happen? How did you allow it to happen?

That's what you'll ask yourself – you were too busy playing games, watching soaps, movies and having fun. That's why it happened; and having all the access to all the cheap Chinese junk that they're throwing at you then they give you easy credit and plastic cards. That's how it all happened. Egosyntonic behavior, so much so you didn't notice what was happening around you.

History teaches you one thing, that anything can be made to be possible, anything whatsoever. The most advanced countries in the world in the past often started wars. Germany was the leader of the so-called civilized world up until World War I and even into World War II they were the most advanced scientifically and they had the better education as far as sciences went for their children. We saw what happened there when a small elite got in and used sciences, psychological sciences, the sciences of tribal creation on the whole populations. We saw what happened there and don't believe for a minute that it cannot happen here. It is happening here.

What they decided the League of Nations in 1919 on behalf of the elite, remember, because there was no ordinary person employed by the League of Nations. It was elite and elite offspring who became the bureaucrats at that time and the leaders. They decided all wars were the fault of the common people – the common people, the followers, the ones who are told to go to war or else get locked up in jail. That was the conclusion that they came to; and once again, the psychopath will always project their feelings on their victim. In other words, they project what they have themselves their own guilt onto others, because a psychopath never takes responsibility and they certainly never take guilt for their own actions. They must project it onto others and so these big, big leaders; the big foundations, the big wealthy families blamed the common people of Europe for the wars and that's going on today. That's why Charles Galton Darwin was talking about the commoners breeding too much. They blame the same commoners, the Galton's and the Darwin's and all the rest of them, they blamed them, so did the Rockefeller boys too, by the way (who created I.G. Farben), they blamed the common people for the wars.

The financiers of wars blamed the ordinary people, so they'd have to reduce the ordinary people for peace and safety. That's where it all came from. For those who want to read more on this, they should go into all the books written in 1944, '45 and '46 coming out praising global world system, mainly from New York; published from New York which is also the center for communism by the way. More communist publications were put out in English from New York than any other place in the world. They were pushing for a global governmental system and also this socialized system. Most people hear the word "social," they think that's a good term. Social is nice. It's nice to be social.

Socialism is a different thing. It's a doctrine. That's what ‘ism’ means when it's tacked onto a word – the doctrine of the social. It's really under the guise of helping you; it's there to manage you. Manage everything. Manage your population. Manage how many children you'll have or won't have. Manage where you'll live. What you'll work at and so on. The Soviets were the first ones to try of this. They brought out school-to-work. They trained you for an engineer. They only train you in the actual subjects you'll need to be an engineer. If you would be trained to sweep the streets, you would get taught the very basics where wood came from and stuff like that. That's what school-to-work is today and it's being pushed worldwide. We have it here and it's pushed by UNESCO. UNESCO is there to create the global citizen of the future.

The word “citizen” itself is important because remember, citizen means someone who's born in – it used to

be a city, someone who's born into a governmental system with preexisting duties to that system. Now you cannot be born free if you're born into a system with preexisting duties to the system. It's either one or the other; and that's what some of the Founding Fathers in the USA actually talked about. It's all been forgotten today.

Same with a debt – If you're born into a debt system, a debt incurred by previous generations, you're in fact a slave. You'll find Thomas Jefferson said, that every generation should have the right to cancel its debt, just write it off and start anew because they had to be free. Otherwise they would be complete slaves and so would the offspring for many generations to come. It's called "compound interest," by the way, and that's what we've been under. Britain declared only two years ago they just finished paying the debt off for World War I. I don't know whether that's true or not. I have no idea, but it came from the BBC. I personally find it hard to believe they even paid it off, because when you realize that with compound interest it's designed so you can never pay it off. That's the whole idea of it. It keeps you in debt forever. If you go into that old high Masonic rule book, the Old Testament, it tells you there that anyone born to a borrower is therefore the lender's slave as well. This still goes today.

How can you be free, born into a system with preexisting duties, not only to the state to do what they want you to do, like be a solider, but also payoff previous generations debts? It's terrible. This is a slavery system but it's all under the guise of socialism. "We're here to help you" they say. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about some of the things that are coming down the pike. Actually, they're steamrolling ahead. For those who think it's just developing piecemeal, they're, as they used to say, "up a gum tree," because no, it's all planned this way. You're in a totalitarian system and believe you me, these guys at the top who shun democracy. They don't believe in democracy whatsoever. They give you a show of it but they do not believe in it whatsoever. They are elitists and they are totalitarian and they're starting to show their teeth now as we go down into this merger – this merger that mimics the European Union, something else that was done primarily in secret. People don't realize that the European Union started up officially but quietly in 1948. They set up the office in Britain with the amalgamation in France and a few other countries and they were told to keep it quiet from the general public. It was to be done in secret. The public were to be lied to. It was only about three years ago – now remember, it's all after the fact. Three years ago they gave any documentation to the public for the first time and written right in there it said that the public must never be told the truth that every country would have to give up its national sovereignty.

The U.S. amalgamation, the Canadian amalgamation is based on the exact same principle run by the same people, by the same organizations and it's going to get a lot worse than it is at the moment, because in Europe they had to use welfare big time for the young. There was no work for almost 20-odd years leading up to it. We're finding out in the Americas the only income they have now is on a war footing. It's the military-industrial-complex really and the fact that they have a war economy on the go that's keeping it afloat, because all the infrastructure, the manufacturing has left the country. Actually, it was forced out of the country through treaties like GATT, where the taxpayers paid to uplift whole factories and put them over to China. Realize that every taxpayer paid to have their factories moved over and any losses incurred for the first five to seven years after they set-up were to be paid again by the taxpayer. That's the kind of

democracy we live in with the “redistribution of wealth,” as they called it in the "Communist Manifesto." They just didn't add on to it that it wasn't going to people within those nations. It was going to a select few families, as always. That's what they meant by the redistribution of wealth.

So Joe Public as I say who's been playing himself for years is in for a rude awakening. Tremendously rude awakening as all the authorities come together and start interfering with your personal lives. It's happening and it's speeding up on an ever increasing basis. More and more people now are noticing the interference within their own lives from various governmental organizations and departments.

You can only speak now. Shortly it will be too late to say anything whatsoever.

From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 17, 2007 (#26)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 17, 2007:
"FASCISM WEDS SOCIALISM BEGETS FASCOCIALISM —
FOR A "BRAVE NEW WORLD" "
© Alan Watt October 17, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

I don't know what happened there, but I'm not in charge of the music. This is Alan Watt on Cutting Through the Matrix on October 17th, 2007.

I always suggest for newcomers to look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of histories on how the world is being taken step by step through wars and through a chessboard game to the global system of fascism, which is showing its fists right now. The iron glove or the fist is there underneath the velvet glove and the velvet glove is torn in shatters. I also ask people to look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the various languages of Europe.

When I talk about fascism, I'm not kidding because people should realize and study and look into this system and the various systems that have discussed about 40, 50 years ago – fascism, communism and all the isms, because they all really come from the same roots. Going through Charles Darwin and the ‘survival of the fittest’ throwing religion out the window, which is about the only thing that really kept it under wraps. They had to put some show of some sort of welfare out there for religious purposes. That was done away with too, pretty well under the fascist system we've been living under. Fascism is really the merger of corporate interests with politics, and we've been under this system for a long time, including the European countries in fact. It goes back a long ways and there's nothing new.

People today who are coming out of school seem to think that democracy has always been here. We never really had it and it's not here anyway. The reality is corporate interests always came first. If you look into politicians, you'll find that they either have been all involved as corporate CEOs or affiliated with them and they're in and out of politics and back to the CEO positions like musical chairs. That's called fascism. The corporate powers dictate and tell us all which direction we're heading into, it's not hard to guess, it's a totalitarian system where as they've said in their own writings over many years that we'll be run by experts.

The average person will be born, if they have a need for you that is. If they don't have a need for you, you won't be born. You'll be trained in a position to serve the world state. Look into the United Nations charter and the United Nations talks about this “serving.” It's all to do with service. Now I'll be back after the following messages. I hope the music doesn't go in a loop.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Now before I forget, I should thank those people who have sent donations to keep me going because it does keep me going. That's about all that does really keep me going. The printing of the books and all the rest of it pretty well just pays for itself, the costs of postage and all the rest tucked into it. For overseas people who order, remember to tack on $28 or $29 at least for airmail if you're ordering all three books because that's what it costs for posting them by airmail.

The last time I was on I mentioned – some caller talked about Tuesdays and why Tuesdays were so relevant with the stock market et cetera and things happening in Tuesday and major occurrences in the world. I mentioned about Thursday. I got Tuesday and Thursdays mixed up. Thursday is Thor’s day for sure. Tuesday is actually from Tuesday [Tewesday or Tiwes daeg], which is the God of War. Every day of the week really is to do with war, even Wednesday because you have it with Mercredi. Mercury of course is the messenger, is also the saint for corporate interests and mercenaries, so merchants and mercenaries who go hand in hand in all ages, just to clear that up.

Tonight I'm going to talk about the European Union, because it's the precursor for the rest of the blocks, these big trading blocks to follow. I'm going to read a little bit from Sir James Goldsmith's book. Sir James Goldsmith was a man who helped champion the British corporate interests for years. He was all for the union for many years and worked hard towards it. He pulled out towards the end when he saw the direction in which it was going and he formed a society to try to pull Britain back out of the union. He was just getting popular and he came across to the U.S. and spoke to the U.S. Senate, warning them in one of the most eloquent speeches I've ever heard, fantastic orator, warning them of all the dangers that lay ahead and what they'd go through if they had the NAFTA agreement and the GATT agreement go through. All the senators agreed with him but they all voted to go along with it anyway, which tells you who was putting money in their pockets: the big corporate interests.

James Goldsmith suddenly came down with a fast acting cancer of I think it was the pancreas, a very popular one for assassinating people, and he died within about four or five weeks of diagnosis.

His book is called "The Trap." Sir James Goldsmith has a question and answer with a man called Yves Messarovitch who was the Economics Editor of Le Figaro. On page 68 of this book, I'll read a little bit here. Here's what it said. It's what James Goldsmith says:

"Maastricht..."

Alan: That's where they signed the agreement for basically to bring in the whole of Europe together under this fascist system.

"Maastricht seeks to create a supranational, centralized, bureaucratic state..."

Alan: Now remember the U.S. and Canada and Latin American countries have to follow suit. We're already on the way.

"...It would destroy the pillars on which Europe was built—its nations. It would convert Europe into one multicultural space, in which national identities would be fused and sovereignty abandoned. It would coerce ancient European nations to merge into the ultimate artificial state. As George Orwell remarked, it is characteristic of intellectuals to pass over in incomprehension the dominant political passion of the age. Today, that passion is the search for nation identity. And this is the moment when European ruling elites are seeking to destroy the identity of every European nation."

Alan: Here's the question that follows:

"How is it that the peoples of twelve European nations have agreed to this?"

Alan: Here is Sir James Goldsmith's answer.

"The European..."

Alan: This is a man who was involved in setting up—now listen to what he says.

"The European Union was built in secret: not through carelessness of casualness, but in a deliberately planned and skillfully executed manner."

Alan: That's right from the horse's mouth.

"...Claude Cheysson, the former French Minister of Foreign Affairs and a member of the European Commission from 1985 to 1989 described the mechanism in an interview in Le Figaro on 7 May 1994. He explained proudly that the European Union could only have been constructed in the absence of democracy..."

Alan: I'll say that again for the hard of hearing and the hard of thinking.

"He explained proudly that the European Union could only have been constructed in the absence of democracy, and he went on to suggest that the present problems were the result of having mistakenly allowed a public debate on the merits of the Treaty of Maastricht."

Alan: It leaked out into the public and they had a debate on it; and that was a mistake according to them, it should have been kept secret.

"The British newspaper the Guardian lodged a case before the European Court of Justice in Luxembourg complaining of the secrecy in which European decisions are taken. Lawyers for the European Council of Ministers responded by stating to the judges that 'there is no principle of community law which gives citizens the right to EU documents.'..."

Alan: The average citizen is not allowed to have access to any of the European Commission’s or Union’s documents. This is total fascism.

"They went on to make the astounding claim that although heads of government had repeatedly called for more openness in EU affairs, their declarations 'were of an eminently political nature and not binding on the community institutions.' So they asked the judges to ignore the repeated declarations at EU summit meetings in the past two years in favour of greater openness. Statements by the twelve heads of

government were no more than 'policy orientations' and had no binding effect."

Alan: So you have no say once you're taken over into this big conglomerate. That's all it is, a corporate conglomerate, a fascist system. You have no say whatsoever into anything. You can't even get a hold of the records or anything they're doing in secret.

He goes on to say:

"This belief that the nomenklatura knows best and that the public is no more than a hindrance explains why there now exists a profound and dangerous divorce between European societies and their governing elites."

Alan: This is from a guy who is one of the elites. He doesn't mind saying it and he calls them the governing elites.

He says:

"What was done in secret?"

Alan: That was the question. Here's the answer.

"Quietly and progressively, power was transferred to the seventeen unelected technocrats..."

Alan: A technocrat is someone who has been involved in politics and often they're unelected. They're appointed. We all have these characters at the high positions.

"...technocrats who were the members of the European Commission. Originally, power had been entrusted to the Council of Ministers, which consists of the elected national heads of state or their representatives. As they were more interested in national policies than in the creation of Europe, bit by bit the technocrats of the Commission were allowed to take over executive power."

Alan: He says they were allowed to take over executive power. He's telling you that there's a higher authority that selects these characters and puts them in placements in those positions.

"They have been granted the monopoly right to propose new initiatives for the development of the European Union. Their ambition is not modest. Jacques Delors, the outgoing president of the Commission, declared that in future 80 percent of all laws governing economic, social and fiscal affairs of each European nation would originate in Brussels and therefore from proposals initiated by the Commission. As was certain to be the case, this rush towards technocratic hypercentralization has created a Europe which is hopelessly weak externally and unable to influence the course of world events. Internally, the power of the technocracy is employed to destroy sovereignty, freedom and self-reliance."

Alan: And he's asked:

"How do you define a technocrat?"

Alan: He says:

"Usually a technocrat is an ex-politician or a civil servant. He is unelected, virtually impossible to dislodge during his term of employment, and has been granted extensive executive and even legislative power without popular mandate and without being directly answerable to the people whose interests, theoretically, he is supposed to represent."

Alan: That is from Sir James Goldsmith, very good book called "The Trap", worth reading. You can get it pretty cheap I'm sure on Amazon or somewhere. That's from one of the guys who made a speech at the U.S. Senate, one of the best speeches ever, over an hour long warning them of all the pitfalls. What would happen to the people of the U.S. and Canada, Latin America if they amalgamated and copied the European

Union. What he didn't mention of course was that The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute for International Affairs was set-up a long time ago; 100 years ago pretty well was set-up exactly to do this, to turn the world into a three-part trading bloc and they placed their members. They put in the technocrats at the heads of all these big organizations who worked diligently their whole lives long towards the amalgamation process. The big foundations back them up. In fact many of the foundations train them and put them out there. They're unelected and we have never had really democracy. We simply live one long business plan because that's what the world is, a long, long business plan.

Once again, this goes all the way back, we can trace it through history. You can find people like John Dee who was an advisor at the court of Queen Elizabeth I. He was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I on his foreign tours of Europe, and his designation was 007 by the way. John Dee wrote about the "Brytish Empire" he called it, and how it would be based on free trade. Those who would join get special grants and be given "most privileged nation" trading status - a term that was given to China just before Britain handed Hong Kong back to China. And on it goes; big business plan. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, just bringing you up to speed on past events which helped shape this future that we now live in, the present that we now live in and the future, and how they've trained scientifically (scientific indoctrination) whole masses of people; whole nations of people to go out and play like little children and gorge themselves on entertainment and have fun while they're steamrolling ahead with this incredible totalitarian plan of theirs. People are oblivious to what's going on. They're just like little children and that's what socialism is. Socialism is perpetual childhood, where big brother or big daddy, really, because that's what we have today; big daddy the bringer of all good things is in charge and he and his buddies will decide how to take care of all of your problems for you. That's how we've been trained. These people who come out of special wombs, not like the rest of us commoners, are somehow better fitted to stay in charge and fit it all for you. You have weighty problems, things which you'd never understand, so just go out and play. That's what it's all about.

While they're doing that, they've been having wars all over the world for over 50 years. Truman in 1950 had a meeting with the top members of Congress and they had decided that the U.S. economy prior to World War II was only relieved because of World War II. That's what pulled America out of the Depression. It pulled Britain out as well and most of the European countries. The Depression was caused primarily by the failure of some German banks because the German nation is supposed to keep forking out money from World War I to all the victors, forking out money eternally and keeping their people in a state of utter depression and poverty.

World War II came along, it was inevitable, all the signers of the agreements during World War I knew that. Germany had no option but to go under and starve to death, or fight their way out of it, so along comes World War II, a predicted event, helped and financed by the way from the West as always, because the big corporations who are part of the fascist war machine were all involved in the creation of I.G. Farben that was the war machine. That was the war industry for Germany and that pulled the U.S. and other countries out of the war, then borrow like crazy on their great-great grandchildren's backs, because that's how you pay back compound interest intergenerationally.

In 1950, Truman and the rest of them realized that without war, America could go back into a slump since over half of its economy is derived from production for war. Therefore, they began to have wars on everything and they got heavily involved in wars all over Latin America to make sure that the system that they foresaw – remember the plan again was to make a world society under The Council on Foreign

Relations, this socialist controlled society. They could only bring it about by having constant continual wars all over the world and eliminate competition; and being good fascists and corporate fascists, that's what corporations do. You eliminate the competition and that also meant peoples who would arise demanding their rights, their freedoms and better working conditions or money or even the right to some property to live on. That's why they were all over Latin America calling them communists and killing them, whole villages of them for 50-odd years and then all over the world; and voila! in the absence of the Cold War, when the Berlin Wall goes down, Margaret Thatcher gives a speech saying that the next major wars will take place in the Middle East against these "radical fundamentalists" she called them, but she also broadened that to include all fundamental religious types, so people back in the U.S. should think about that.

They knew it was coming. You've got to have a war on the go somewhere, sometime or all the time. Right now, as we're going through all of this practice for general takeover of the military and police and all the civilian agencies, Operation TOPOFF et cetera, we're seeing this is not just nationwide. This is happening in different countries across the world. All these agencies, civilian agencies and emergency management agencies are now pulling off their little stunts to see how well they can communicate with each other. How they can direct traffic flows. How they can get the public to cooperate with them. They're even letting off some smoke fumes, big fumes to simulate dirty bombs; and what they've told the public is this is to watch which way the wind blows it to see what the coverage area would be. Well, how on earth would they know which way the wind is going to go when the real thing happened?

It's all to get us used to an idea there's a war going on, you see, because they must have a war for controlling us; and fascists don't know any other way to run a system but by, as I say, the iron fist on the public – the public being just animals to be led to the slaughter eventually.

There's a book out called "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler" written by Anthony C. Sutton, who was not a conspiracy freak. He was born in London, educated at the University of London in Goettingen and California. He became a citizen of the United States. He came from Britain. He was a research fellow at the Hoover Institute for War, Revolution and Peace at Stanford, California from 1968 to 1973. Now I'll be back after the following message with more information on his books, well worth reading.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about Professor Anthony Sutton, a man who was a research fellow at the Hoover Institution for War; Revolution and Peace at Stanford, California from '68 to '73. This man wrote a series of books going into who financed the Soviet system, the Bolshevik Revolution and Hitler; and lo and behold, we find the same big institutions, the big foundations and the same big corporations. This book I'm going to read a little bit from is called "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler," very revealing book, so much of it is revealing. It's hard to pick a page from, there's so much there.

This is from page 120 and it ties in with the Great Depression I was talking about that we all pulled out of because World War II came along and countries could suddenly order billions from the international bankers.

He says:

"Roosevelt's New Deal and Hitler's New Order..."

Alan: Hitler called it the New World Order and they simply called it the New Deal in the U.S. That's what it

really meant, that little Masonic term, the New Deal.

He says:

"Hjalmar Schacht..."

Alan: Hjalmar Schacht was a big banking company as well.

"...challenged his post-war Nuremburg interrogators with the observation that Hitler's New Order program was the same as Roosevelt's New Deal program in the United States."

Alan: Now there's quite the comment that came out of the Nuremberg trials.

"The interrogators understandably snorted and rejected the observation. However, a little research suggests that not only are the two programs quite similar in content, but that Germans had no trouble in observing the similarities. There is in the Roosevelt Library a small book presented to FDR by Dr. Helmut Magers in December 1933. On the flyleaf of this presentation copyis written the inscription,
To the President of the United States, Franklin D. Roosevelt, in profound admiration of his conception of a new economic order and with devotion for his personality. The author, Baden, Germany, November 9, 1933."
Alan: Here's FDR's reply to this admiration for his new economic order:
(Washington) December 19, 1933
My dear Dr. Magers: I want to send you my thanks for the copy of your little book about me and the "New Deal." Though, as you know, I went to school in Germany..."
Alan: Ah, ha.

"...and could speak German with considerable fluency at one time, I am reading your book not only with great interest but because it will help my German. Very sincerely yours, FDR

"The New Deal or the "new economic order" was not a creature of classical liberalism. It was a creature of corporate socialism."

Alan: Same as Germany. Same as Britain had in fact.

"Big business as reflected in Wall Street strived for a state order in which they could control industry and eliminate competition, and this was the heart of FDR's New Deal. General Electric, for example, is prominent in both Nazi Germany and the New Deal."

Alan: The U.S. system.

"...German General Electric was a prominent financier of Hitler and the Nazi Party, and A.E.G. also financed Hitler both directly and indirectly through Osram. International General Electric in New York was a major participant in the ownership and direction of both A.E.G. and Osram."

Alan: That's the German General Electric.

"...Gerard Swope, Owen Young, and A. Baldwin of General Electric in the United States were directors of the German firm A.E.G. However, the story does not stop at General Electric and financing of Hitler in 1933. In a previous book, Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution, the author identified the role of General Electric in the Bolshevik Revolution and the geographic location of American participants as at..."

Alan: Listen to this.

"...120 Broadway, New York City; the executive offices of General Electric were also at 120 Broadway. When Franklin Delano Roosevelt was working in Wall Street, his address was also 120 Broadway. In fact, Georgia Warm Springs Foundation, the FDR Foundation, was located at 120 Broadway. The prominent financial backer of an early Roosevelt Wall Street venture from 120 Broadway was Gerard Swope of General Electric. And it was "Swope's Plan" that became Roosevelt's New Deal — the fascist plan that

Herbert Hoover was unwilling to foist on the United States. In brief, both Hitler's New Order and Roosevelt's New Deal were backed by the same industrialists and in content were quite similar — i.e., they were both plans for a corporate state."

Alan: Corporate state, folks, that's what you live under and it's very evident. The left wing and the right wing, they're both wings that belong to the same bird and the bird is corporate fascism. Interwoven families on the left and the right at the top – so which bunch of multimillionaires do you want to vote for?

He goes on to say:

"There were then both corporate and individual bridges between FDR's America and Hitler's Germany. The first bridge was the American I.G. Farben..."

Alan: Big umbrella corporation.

"...American affiliate of I.G. Farben, the largest German corporation. On the board of American I.G...."

Alan: Because we had them in the states too you see.

"...sat Paul Warburg, of the Bank of Manhattan and the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. The second bridge was between International General Electric, a wholly owned subsidiary of General Electric Company and its partly owned affiliate in Germany, A.E.G. Gerard Swope, who formulated FDR's New Deal, was chairman of I.G.E. and on the board of A.E.G. The third "bridge" was between Standard Oil of New Jersey..."

Alan: That's the Rockefellers.

"...and Vacuum Oil and its wholly owned German subsidiary, Deutsche-Amerikanisehe Gesellschaft. The chairman of Standard Oil of New Jersey was Walter Teagle, of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. He was a trustee of Franklin Delano Roosevelt's Georgia Warm Springs Foundation and appointed by FDR to a key administrative post in the National Recovery Administration. These corporations were deeply involved in both the promotion of Roosevelt's New Deal and the construction of the military power of Nazi Germany. Putzi Hanfstaengl's role in the early days, up to the mid-1930s anyway, was an informal link between the Nazi elite and the White House. After the mid-1930s, when the world was set on the course for war, Putzis importance declined — while American Big Business continued to be represented through such intermediaries as Baron Kurt von Schroder attorney Westrick, and membership in Himmler's Circle of Friends."

Alan: This is a fascinating book; he has all the data and the proof in the back. It's just astounding to realize that something that I always knew really that the countries that went into fight supposedly national socialism and won, supposedly, came out of it as national socialist countries because the governments had taken over massive rights to rule farmers and all the infrastructure of the nation. Britain was the same. I used to laugh at Winston Churchill's replays of his old speeches when he told the British public to go off and fight to retain their way of life and their system, their ancient cherished system – while his own secretary released a book called "The Fringes of Power" and admitted that in his own particular peer class he was celebrating the fact that out of this war in Europe would come a united Europe, the dream that they'd had for ages. So we're all conned down the river, all of us and all those poor guys that go off to all these wars to fight for this socialist order never really figure it out afterwards. They're too proud of having done their bit. They can't see the big picture and they don't see where it's all going.

There's no doubt about it, even with Cecil Rhodes who started up the Cecil Rhodes Society that was meant to take over all the corporate interests and minerals rights of the world, coupled with Lord Alfred Milner's group, The Round Table Society, eventually merged together with Cecil Rhodes and became the League of Nations and then it became the United Nations. They had it all planned then, to bring in this world socialist state, a state run by the fascists at the top, those who deemed themselves worthy of ruling the lessers and also the commoners would be run with masses of bureaucracies in a communistic fashion: The marriage of fascism and communism. That's what it's all about. The right and the left come together, planned 100-odd

years ago, probably longer actually. At least the records that we now get access to are 100 years old.

That's what Alvin Toffler's book "The Third Wave" is all about, the coming together of the two systems. If you want to read Gorbachev's speech to the politburo, look up the Toronto Sun. Go back in its records and check Eric Margolis' write up on Gorbachev's last speech to them because he says to them "you'll hear that communism is dead. Don't believe it. We're simply moving into the next phase."

What does he mean by that? Go back in the writings of Lenin. Lenin said the dictatorship will last about 70 years and then we shall merge into the West. The system that will come out of it will be not quite capitalist and quite socialist. What he's talking about is this new – it's actually global socialism, a globalist fascist system at the top running the whole kit-and-caboodle. That's what it's all about and they have written about it, the big players wrote about it. They just haven't taught it in school. They've kept us all in the dark. They've taught everyone to be nice little social citizens, have a group-think, talk about what's on television and just play ourselves forever and purr like cats that have been fed and well stroked. That's how we've been trained.

This is what Aldous Huxley talked about, the methods into the Brave New World with his book that came out after it, which was "Brave New World Revisited". He was quite confident that through a scientific means and scientific education all of their plans could be brought about, they could literally scientifically train billions of people across the planet not to notice the direction in which they were going. We could be trained to believe that everything that happens scientifically and where science would take us was all quite natural, by simply putting it out in front of us. Putting it into movies to make it exciting and we'd all go along with it and unfortunately, so far it's worked. He also talked about the ultimate destruction of the last vestige of the family unit, especially between male and female.

Now you have new redefined families of all kinds. They've been very successful with that too. Men really have been neutered and they're not men anymore. They sit and adopt the image that's given to them by television and pushed by the culture at the top. They pretend they just love sports and think about nothing else, swig beer and keep their mouths shut, because, after all, all the comedies say that they're dumb stupid creatures that are kept around as pets by the women who actually stay with them. That's what they've adopted. They've adopted a role projected by the media and the entertainment business and unfortunately, the marriage system is almost kaput.

You destroy the family unit. You then separate the child from the family and as Lord Bertrand Russell said that we always believed we've have to eventually take away the children all together at birth from their mothers and never allow them to know who their parents were, in order to recondition them into a brand new system. But by using experimental schools, he said, we found that through scientific indoctrination at kindergarten the parental influence won't work on the child. It will just bounce off the child. The scientific indoctrination will be stronger. Well, lo and behold, that's happened too. A couple of years ago when there was a strike of daycare workers in Ontario, maybe other parts of Canada, the women were in the streets with plaquards demanding that big brother, you know the big daddy there, the government, takes care of this for them. So here you have them demanding the very thing that the elitists wanted a long time ago. The mothers are demanding that the state take care of their children for them to get all this going because they had to get to work. When they split up the family unit, it was not because they liked women. They don't like women at all. It was to double the tax base, for one, and to destroy the family unit, number two, and so there was no one at home to have parental influence over the child. They might give them “contaminated ideas,” and that's the terms they use at the top. Contamination of ideas must not be passed on, meaning old fashioned values.

For those who’ve grown up watching all of this, it’s been quite the study. Quite the study to understand it, to read about it and watch it being introduced so slickly that those who are targeted won't know they're targeted. They just go along with it thinking that government is so wonderful and cares about them. They believe all these pithy little speeches that are made and they soak it up and now they demand the state takes care of their children for them. Whose child is it anyway? they say.

A few years ago the United Nations came out with the laws of the child or the rights of the child; and, being good creatures that we are, no one complains because it sounds good. That's the fuzzy language they use,

because we like children, children are nice, so children should have rights. It wasn't until it was all passed and put through, as always, when people looked into it they found it had nothing to do with what they thought it did. They found out that the child had all the rights and the parents had none. That's by the state itself. That's how these things are put through. They fool us at every single turn and very few people realize it. Now, as I say, almost the whole world are doing these little fairly quiet emergency preparedness exercises because they must terrify the whole world into giving up the last vestiges of their rights to go into a controlled, dictated, dictatorial society. That's what all of this is about.

When they contained the Iron Curtain and had the ring around Russia, the Soviet system, Stalin had to find enemies within because really there were no more enemies without; and to maintain power in that kind of system you just create enemies, so they were looking for terrorists across – or, you know, they're looking for bluebloods under every bed. In the West, they were looking for “Reds under the bed.” That was the term they used at the time. You always find enemies within.

Now, with this rush towards mandatory psychological evaluation, lifelong, ongoing, they're going to find out that oh, gee, so many people are actually terrorists and didn't know it. That's how it's going to be portrayed on the media. They'll probably have a new social work department to rehabilitate you into right-think from wrong-think and all of this kind of stuff. That's the kind of world we're going through right now while the media is giving us utter trivia. Utter tripe and trivia and they've even resurrected O.J. Simpson again just to keep us preoccupied with the rubbishy trivia. They're also going on about this guy Obama or whatever his name is that’s going to run for the democrats, went on about him being related to Cheney. Well, who cares? Eighth cousin removed apparently, but why not keep it all in the family? They always did. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Now I think we have a caller still on the line. Is it Don from Oregon, are you there?

Don: Yes sir. Alan I'm here and you are speaking well and in good form tonight and I appreciate your efforts. I just wanted to read a few things to further corroborate what you're saying. It's a page out of Bouvier's Law Dictionary of 1914. I'll read the first paragraph if it's okay.

Alan: Sure. Go ahead.

Don: This is about the Potter Familias, in civil Roman law this was a position in order to give a correct idea of what was understood in the Roman law by this term Potter Familias, it is a proper to refer briefly to the artificial organization of the Roman family.

I'll say that again. "The artificial organization of the Roman family, the greatest moral phenomena in the history of the human race. The comprehensive term Potter or Familia embraces both persons and property, money, land, houses, slaves, children, all constitute part of this artificial family."

Alan: That's correct.

Don: This [Judicur] entity, the legal [petrome] family. This, which was inclusive, vested in a chief or Potter Familias who alone was and who belongs to himself was [inaudible] in Roman law that far back.

Alan: They use the symbol of the fasci [fasces] as well. If you look at the Congressional Hall when they give

their speeches either side of the president, and right on the left you see the fasci standing up right there. The U.S. was created on the fascist system.

Don: Yes. State is just another word for condition, so it's an artificial condition.

Alan: The Founding Fathers stated that they were going to copy their system on Rome. It was the best one they could find. That's right and you wonder why all those symbols are there. There's the fasci in the Congressional Hall on either side of those people. The corporate interests have run the United States since its foundation, not the people's rights and interests but the corporation's. They run the economy and when you realize that, your economy is actually the entity that gives you all of your laws. If you kill someone they put you away. It's not because you killed someone. It's because you took a taxpayer out of the system. That's why you're going to get punished.

Don: It's all based on commerce. A friend of mine amply stated one time that "commerce is war masquerading as peace."

Alan: That's what we're in today. We're in one of the biggest wars ever and the last leg of their journey. Thanks for calling. For Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 19, 2007 (#27)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 19, 2007:
"THE WORLD ACCORDING TO GATT – FOR FAT CATS"
© Alan Watt October 19, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 19, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's October 19th, 2007. For those who are newcomers, please look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloads on previous shows and the histories of this great big world of ours and how we're going into a particular ultimate fascist dictatorship to be worldwide, how we got here and who the players are behind it. Get free transcripts in the languages of Europe from alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

Last Wednesday, I was reading a little bit from a book called "The Trap" by Sir James Goldsmith, who came over from Britain and he was a big magnate in Britain. He was a big mover and shaker for huge corporations his whole life. He was all for the European Union at one time because the way it was sold to these movers and shakers, of which he was one, was that countries would still retain some sort of independence and sovereignty, but when he saw it going off into a strange closed totalitarian little parliament in Brussels, he came out against it and tried to pull Britain back out of it again. Then he came down with a very fast-acting cancer which would kill him within a month or two in fact after diagnosis.

I've got the audio tape of the speech he gave at the U.S. Senate in 1994 just prior to them signing the GATT treaty. Everyone's heard of it. I heard it on the same news as everyone else heard it from, but everyone has tossed it out of their mind because they were not told that it was important by the same media that told you about it. The General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade was a Star Chamber that was being set up to dictate who would trade with whom, which companies could do so and who would be excluded when the Star Chamber's verdict was final. There was no input from any public anywhere. It's a closed system, the Star Chamber, based after the old King James. He had a Star Chamber in his court as well where their word was law. There was no appeal, same system. This General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade was to give certain 'favored nation status,' a term coined way back in times of John Dee at the British Court in the 1500's for free trade, where the big corporations in other words would be excluded from paying taxes for import duties into other countries.

Tonight after the show that will be up, a particular audio from Sir James Goldsmith. Great speech, it was started off by the speaker for the Commerce Committee, Senator Hawley; you'll hear him at the beginning. The odd thing was they all agreed with him, then about two days later they all voted for GATT. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and before the break I was talking about Sir James Goldsmith who started a party up to try and pull Britain back out of the European Union when he realized that it was anything but a democratic institution. There was no democracy about it. In fact two years ago the head of the European Parliament declared it heresy, a heresy, mind you, to criticize any of its actions. So there we go with these psychopaths. They always get to the top in all institutions. It doesn't surprise me. However, Sir James Goldsmith was quite right in the effects that this General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade would have.

Now what you don't understand is since the end of World War II organizations were set up under the auspices of the United Nations, the front man for or the straw man really for these big corporations, these big rich powerful people. They decided to unite Europe then, and it was about 1948 they set up the first bureaucracies in Britain to covertly, mind you, because they admitted that a couple of years ago when they first released the papers that the public must not be told the whole purpose of this bureaucracy was to eventually integrate the whole of Europe under a single parliamentary system and that was 1948.

In 1947 the first agreement for the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade was done in Marrakesh and that was part 1. I think the one that James Goldsmith was talking about was part 8, that had recently been done in '94. They've been at this since the end of World War II and the whole idea was to set up a European parliament, a North American parliament initially and a parliament for the Pacific Rim nations, including New Zealand and Australia, and they had to do it quietly and it was done under the auspices of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, a non-governmental agency they claim, which just happens to have many government members onboard and on their payroll you might say. They certainly have most reporters on their payroll because you have to be asked into this institution and the reporters think that's a real boon. It's like getting the Nobel Prize to a reporter to get into that institution. The Council on Foreign Relations is the American department, which is to do the same thing for the Americas, work stealthy in the Americas, in Canada and the U.S. and Mexico, Chile and a few other countries to bring all this about.

Here you are. It was already set up and it was rolling towards finalization before we were even born, most of us, and it's been done in secrecy. I read some of "The Trap" last Wednesday, where one of the main players in this particular movement admits that it was done in secrecy and it could never have been done in a democratic country. It was anything but democratic. I really advise people to look into "The Trap" by Sir James Goldsmith because what you don't realize under the GATT treaty also came the fact that your corporations would be encouraged to go abroad. Not only that, your own governments would use your tax money to move those corporations and factories over to China.

It was also agreed that for the first seven to ten years, if those companies lost profits, projected profits during that time of set up and for the first few years, the country they came from would also pay their losses. The taxpayer has paid for the losses. It’s quite the deal for the international corporations and the western countries, primarily the U.S., Canada and Britain and so on, helped to fund that or at least the

taxpayers funded it all. The complete removal of infrastructure, your ability to take care of yourself and manufacture yourself was purposely taken out. That's called interdependence, the term that Margaret Thatcher used – Interdependence, so that you cannot be independent as a nation.

You're now interlocked, interdependent, and that was the whole point of it. As I say, two years ago, when the second last agreement was signed the further agreement into the amalgamation of the Americas at Waco, Texas they admitted that they had a few more to go and really by 2010 it will be complete. That will be the complete integration. The money has been lined up today. The dollars are pretty well on par from the U.S. and Canadian side and they'll probably stay on par until we're integrated. All they have to do now is somehow get a general sales tax or some other name for the same thing in the United States, because they certainly won't take the taxes off of Canada to merge. They'll have to bring the States up to the same high costs of living as Canada in order for a merger, because that's what they did under the GATT treaty for the British nation. They had to come up to the other countries' high costs of living. Nothing is by chance. It's planned in advance. It's done in secrecy and meanwhile the same characters who do this are flopping their lips off about democracy and they have anything but democracy in them. It's an alien concept to them.

I always remember what Toynbee who was a professor for Rhode Scholars in the 1930's said at an international meeting I think held in Denmark. He said that "we always deny with out mouth that that we do with our hands," and that's always been their strategy. They have no problem lying to the public and treating us like children. But then again, nothing much has changed down through thousands of years. All religious leaders or gods are always good shepherds, which mean we are all silly sheep and a sheep has been bred by the shepherd obviously. That's his livelihood. That's what he lives off of. He lives pretty well and he fleeces the sheep and eats them at the same time, much like ourselves.

I used to laugh when they used to sing these hymns when I was small and we're all singing about being nice little sheep that have gone astray. That wasn't me. I decided to be a goat instead because a goat you see can always climb up the mountain and get away from the sheep and look down upon them and see what's really going on. That's the kind of world we live in and that's what you have to be if you want to be a thinker and a survivor and someone who changes the course of this totalitarian fascist system, because it is a fascist system.

The integration, the merger of politics, politicians, CEOs of corporations all working together, often using musical chairs to move from the corporation into politics and back again. We are under fascism and we have been actually since at least the 1930's. World War II helped to pull out the western nations. They needed World War II and as Carroll Quigley said, "the real purpose of war is to change societies of all those that participate because you can get more done in five years of war on a governmental scale than you can with 50 years of peace and propaganda." That's the purpose of war.

Now I get lots of email coming in here and I was talking last week about this tremendous big drill they're having in the States and Canada to do with emergency preparedness. It's also over in Britain, they're having the same thing, and other parts of the world as well. It's an amalgamated effort to use all the official military, police et cetera, all working together, all the institutions along with the non-governmental institutions, the civil workers as well. They're having mock drills and dirty-bomb drills and vaccination drills all over the place. All training the public for what's to come I think down the road to keep us all terrified.

This is an email from one man, one young guy who is at university right now in Arizona; Arizona State University and this is what he said:

"I go to ASU as an undergrad here in the disgusting city of Phoenix. You were talking recently about the dirty bomb drill that is to take place here in Phoenix and how Chandler is encouraging people to participate in the vaccine drill which is supposed to access the level of effectiveness of mass vaccinations in case of crisis such as terrorists attacks or infectious outbreaks. Chandler is really part of greater Phoenix now. Indeed many people are in complete acceptance of these exercises and pretty much oblivious to the implications of such exercises even being suggested. I suppose I should completely resonate with the folks who may be over my age during the nuclear scare and being told to duck and cover in case of a bomb."

Alan: That's true. That's what they used back in the '50's and '60's and some of the '70's. They were telling the children to go under their desks and hide, as though that was going to save them, and it was all to get them trained it was a real threat. They love these phony threats you see for control purposes.

"These exercises don't serve to prepare officials for anything, but rather they obviously serve basically as Pavlovian gimmicks to constantly reinforce our fear of the potential worst case scenario. It certainly helps that a significant portion of the people are zealous religious fanatics who actually think this alarmism is a natural progression to the apocalypse and end-times which we're all destined to achieve."

Alan: It's true. A lot of the big holy rollers that lead all the big herds are preaching the ET phenomenon. For a Christian it's the end-times. For the new-agers it's extraterrestrials. I'll continue with this mail after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, this multi-leveled matrix really that we're all living in. I'm just finishing off reading an email from a student, which gives hope you know when you have students who can think, and this one can think, so all is not lost.

To continue with his letter:

"He says anyway the funny thing Barrak Obama..."

Alan: I wonder if that's short for Baruch. I bet you it is.

"...decided to come to the ASU campus today at 10 a.m. and speak for half an hour or so. No real substance in classical political pros and subsequently revert to bashing the job Bush is doing constantly repeating the slogan change. Change we can believe in..."

Alan: That's true because they use this change thing all the time in all their slogans they're getting from the marketing companies, like change is good. Well I might be on the street. You'd be on the street but that's change. Is that good? They never qualify what they mean by change but they want us all to believe in it.

"Meanwhile and I've got this picture of this chemtrails being sprayed overhead..."

Alan: That's this morning over this university.

"...and they had been releasing chemtrails since early in the morning. I came to campus around 8:20. At that time there were clear skies and I could see apparent first spray flights from east to west overhead. What was interesting is that I live in Mesa and obviously am well aware of chemtrails and I keep an eye out quite often for them and notice them consistently. However, I don't normally notice them over the ASU campus almost at all, so it was very odd to see any at all much less six, which is how many individual trails I counted that I could be certain were left overhead. Most of the time the chemtrails that I notice around south Mesa and above Chandler; in fact, I used to referee..."

Alan: He talks about some of the games he plays in that area.

"...I remember one day when I was referring from '95, throughout the course of the day the sky completely artificially went from clear to a thick blanket of chem.-clouds overhead within a matter of hours. At one point and this is no exaggeration there were easily over 15 planes in the sky to be exact. If I can remember correctly I counted 21. I didn't have a cell phone on me at the time and so I didn't have a chance to take a picture. So yes they're certainly spraying in Phoenix a great deal, which is great because that is just one more reason for me to get the hell out of here after I finish schooling."

Alan: So there's one guy who actually thinks and sees. He's comprehending things for himself and using his own intellect and rationale to figure it out and he's making plans as well. So as I say all is not lost. Now I think we have Jeff in California. Are you there, Jeff?

Jeff: Hello. How you doing sir? I just wanted to have a little bit of a question and a comment that's a little bit off topic if you don't mind. My roommate [Menelick] actually called in three weeks ago and he's been telling me about this stuff years ago. We've been friends for about seven, eight years now and the amount of knowledge that he knows was just mind boggling when he started telling me. It really opened up my eyes and I opened up very quickly of all this stuff and the first feeling that you get is my God, I've been had all these years. It was a really a strange feeling. It's almost like you wakeup at that moment and it's just like I've been had and I'm just hoping it's a trick and it's amazing how all the pieces will fall into place. One comment that I had for you because we've gone way beyond most of the stuff you've talked about. You have such an in depth understanding of all of this and you mentioned that you were going to come out with a book. What I want to do is email you – I'll email you and whatever it takes to help you get that book going, we're willing to do it because we're into the mystery at this point and it's just fascinating to even go back into ancient times and how much they knew and how nothing has really changed until now. You're right. Nothing's changed and people haven't really changed that much and like you said a lot of little technical stuff has gotten evolved, but us as people, we haven't evolved at all actually.

Alan: The same tricks that were used thousands of years ago can be used over and over. Plato said that if it worked in the past on people on great amounts of people, it can be made to work again in the future, if you know the formula. They simply repeat the same formula. They give different names to whatever. Now it's called science. Science is the new priesthood and whatever scientists say is treated as gospel truth and people obey.

Jeff: One comment that I had. Will you be setting something up in your website so maybe people can make a donation on a monthly basis? I think it's important that you're teaching all this stuff to everybody and everybody is able to contribute to you, because for the cost of Starbucks five times a week, which you're getting killed anyway, you might as well start learning something and to me it's important. I think as a transaction it's easier online if you do it on a monthly basis. That's just a comment that I have.

Alan: Yes. I'm putting up PayPal for donations only.

Jeff: That will be great. I'd love that. It makes me feel good I'm contributing something to learning real. Watching 80 channels on cable television which is completely crap.

Alan: Don't forget the main thing too. Regardless of all this stuff I could teach on ancient history and the mysteries and all the rest of it, you can get sidetracked into being fascinated and rather than being active in what's happening today and that's the main thing is you've got to be. This is why they merged the New Age with the facts of what's happening. It diverts people off into a different world of fantasy, imagination and become more of a hobby with them. What we're going through at the moment is the most serious time we've ever gone through in history and we've got to become really active and take our rights back before we lose them all.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed

Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going through some of the present day matrix because we do live in an illusion really. It's a fiction we live in. Our ideas – our ideals even are fictional and they're propagated to us by very intelligent people who use scientific indoctrinations from the day we're born. Your parents themselves who were indoctrinated pass on the initial indoctrination and then kindergarten and school picks up on it. It kills any individuality that you have left in you or puts you on drugs if they find it still there. Then television and work, then life takes over from there and most people are pretty well burned out by the time they're 35, 40. They've lost all their ideals. They're just trying to get by.

They're lives are generally living in a form of misery, even their relationships too, because no one has been allowed to have any peace, especially not the family unit when you see how much junk is put out there by television that your supposed to emulate all the impossibilities. It's meant to give you dissatisfaction. You see, most television is advertising itself. Advertising works on the fact that they can create dissatisfaction with what you are already – how you look, the color of your teeth and everything else. They sell promises not truths. That's what advertising is all about. All of the television programming in between is there to give you predictive programming. It simply takes over where the ads left off and it gives you whole bunches of little ideas to make you unhappy, generally with the person you're living with, and people don't mature anymore. They don't really talk much anymore. In fact, they hardly communicate. That television is blasting in most peoples' homes all day long and all evening long when people should be talking and discussing about things that matter to them. That's what bonding is all about. You bring in a television set and the bonding is destroyed.

Now getting back to this drill they've been having up to the 19th day, you'll find that Portland, Oregon is another model state by the UN. You see, they have model states within the United States already. What that means is that the governing bodies of those big cities, the councils et cetera have been taking their orders from the United Nations for many, many years and they've created their little Soviet type systems, where you have street committees and all these different organizations. People think that's all quite normal now, that a committee has to come down and approve your house to be painted, even though you supposedly own it, ha-ha-ha. That's a big, big joke right there because no one owns their own homes. You can't own something and be forced out of it if you don't pay property taxes. It's either one or the other, so which one is it in fact?

In Portland, Oregon this model city, they're also going to pretend that they're going to put off a dirty bomb. In other words, a smoke bomb and this is the excuse they gave the public to see where the wind carries it and what kind of area it will cover. How on earth would they know which way the wind was blowing if the real thing happened? It's so farcical. It's meant just to condition the public, terrify them all into compliance. They're setting up decontamination tents as well. You go through this tent. Get registered and if they offer you free flu shots and you do all you're told to do, you get a free M&M because M&M is pretending they are little pills they're going to give you. You get candies like they give to children and you can even apply in lottos to win different things. That's what they're using, marketing techniques to get the public to go along. That shows you how well we're all trained in our lives through television and media, through gaming and all the rest of it. All this stuff that used to be run by the mafia is generally run by the government, so have you notice that?

Here in Canada when Bob Rae was in Ontario, he actually brought up the Chicago bosses of the big casinos in the states. It was in the TorontoSun, and The Star and different newspapers. He was having meetings with mafia bosses. Bob Rae was the premiere (that's like the governor) of Ontario and he wanted to find out how to set-up the big casinos so they wouldn't get looted by corrupt employees. So they're in bed together you see. The real mafia is government. That's what it consists of. It's totally, completely corrupt and it's not just become corrupt. It's just that it's blatantly corrupt. In the old days they put out a little bit of a show on

and pretended, better pretense, but today they don't even bother and the general public don't bother because unfortunately again through the society that's been given to us, a psychopathic type culture, dog-eat-dog, who cares about your neighbor, then we tolerate more corruption at the top.

Unfortunately there's something in humanity that's never mentioned, and that is the fact that most people worship extremely wealthy. That's the name of the game in the psychopathic system is wealth, incredible wealth. People within the U.S. Senate and Congress have got up there through corrupt means. The Kennedy's were well known for it, amongst others. The Bronfman's and so on running the old whiskey scams. The whiskey trade and cocaine trade back in the Great Depression days when they had prohibition. That's how they made their fortunes. Old Joseph Kennedy used to go over because he became a great friend of the Queen and he'd live in Buckingham Palace when he was over there with his wife.

I mean they're all in bed together at the top – the legal system and the illegal system; the over world, the under world. That's how it's always been run and if you want to know how old this system is, go back into the histories of Egypt for instance and whenever you see the same symptoms, you'll see the same disease. The symptoms are incredible, incredible wealth for a few who live in incredible luxury surrounded by massive poverty; massive poverty and homelessness. You'll see prostitution everywhere. There are drug scams everywhere and anything goes, same old symptoms.

I think we have a caller from Nevada. Are you there?

Larry: Yes. Hello Alan. This is Larry.

Alan: How are you Larry?

Larry: Good. I'd like to ask you what you think really happened in two events, quite big events in the U.S. back in the previous century. One of them is Amelia Earhart trip around the world where she supposedly disappeared and the other is the Lindberg kidnapping. I would like to know what you think really happened with these two events and really what was the significance of them?

Alan: The first one is up for grabs. You could speculate forever. The second one, there was a lot of dealing at that particular period with the U.S. and Germany as Germany came to the fore, there were lots of people within the Western world supported Hitler. In fact, Hitler was Time-Life Man of the Year twice in the 1930's. Everybody was for him, including all the aristocracy of the western countries. I think he said a few things maybe he was blamed for and then he was given a form of blackmail that simply ended in disaster, so we'll never get to the bottom of it. You're as well as talking about Kennedy too. Until the perpetrators come out and tell us the absolute truth, all we're left with is incredible suspicion because the facts don't measure up.

Larry: Yes, those stories there's lots of holes in both of them

Alan: I don't even bother chasing the mysteries because that what they're put out there for the public too, to keep you intrigued forever; and when you're intrigued in the past, you're not looking towards what's happening today or the future. All you can handle and all you can do is change the future. The past is gone.

Larry: That's true.

Alan: There are so many authors put out there on purpose to intrigue you back into the past or way back into Atlantis. The only data you have on Atlantis came from Plato from his great, great uncle, Solon; and beyond that, there's nothing else. The rest of it is speculation. A lot of stuff poured out by the high Masonic clubs back in the 1800's has simply been rehashed a hundred times by new authors. The only data we have on things like that is very sparse indeed and a few histories left by various Greek historians. All we know of Atlantis is they went to war with the different countries and eventually the Spartans actually held them off and during that battle their home island went down. Many people think it was actually in the Aegean Sea where Thira and a few other islands around the rim of what once was a huge volcano; they still survive. We do know from the frescos on the walls, the hand paintings in every little room, these people were very, very wealthy. They left records of all their shipping. They were the great merchants of the world; but as far as high tech and all that went, there is no sign of it anywhere. It's purely speculation.

Larry: It's funny how people seem to put more credibility in what do you want to call it; people like Edgar Cayce or Nostradamus.

Alan: Nostradamus was the Grand Master of the Lodge in France at the time and under him was Lord Montgomery from Scotland. It's quite easy to set-up the whole scenario there because those knights practiced every day from childhood and they could literally put a lance – they could knock a plum off a stick on the gallop and so it's quite easy to get someone's eye taken out and have Nostradamus predict in advance, especially when it was his second in command who did it and that was Montgomery from Scotland. The Montgomery's of course along with the Sinclair's were the heads of the remnants of the Knights Templar. It was part of the old revenue strategy, but there was nothing magical about it and even the name Nostradamus is an occultic play on words as well.

Larry: Yes. It seems that people seem to gravitate more towards – people are more interested in going to a psychic than to actually get facts from source.

Alan: It's the same with Cayce. Edgar Cayce's grandfather, this is admitted too and published – his grandfather was one of the High Masons in the U.S. at the time and even Cayce admitted himself that everything he knew was taught to him by his grandfather that spent most of his youth with him.

Larry: That's interesting.

Alan: We've got to stop being fooled by the con men here and they put them out all the time. You see, the public are so fascinated by stuff they can never prove.

Larry: Yes exactly.

Alan: So you're back into belief systems. They give you belief systems.

Larry: We're back into paganism. We have all this ability to increase our intelligence yet we seem to gravitate towards--

Alan: What people want too – in all ages what they want is a guarantee of the future, like an insurance policy. They want to be told for them personally it's going to turn out well. Everything is going to be hunky-dory and don't worry you'll get married to a tall, dark, handsome stranger and you'll be very rich and all that kind of stuff. What they want is a prediction of good fortune for the future.

Larry: And they don't care what. Look at Jean Dixon. She made a living out of making one correct prediction and it doesn't matter how many times she's wrong, people still gravitate toward – did gravitate toward her just because of her prediction with the assassination.

Alan: Yes. You'll find too there's another one out there that's got a lot of followers amongst married women, women in their 50's and she also has made false predictions. She was sued recently, this particular one, not Dixon though. She was sued for telling a couple that their daughter was killed and murdered and she was paid for it and then they found out a while later the girl was still alive somewhere. You know people love this kind of stuff and that's why they always generally pick the ancient past and so on, because you could never ever prove your theories. It's wide open to speculation. It's a universe of speculation and these characters the charlatans know how to take the public for a ride.

Larry: Thank you for your input and just before we part here, I live in Las Vegas and the last couple of years I noticed they've really been spraying heavy, but this year I notice there seems to be an absence of it. I have no idea why.

Alan: If you get up in the morning you might see them do it. See, a lot of the places now where it's been more noticed, because they do take the pulse of the public when there's a lot of complaints going on, they start spraying towards the morning off outside the city and the wind blows it over. You'll find that's been happening an awful lot recently. I see it at night sometimes. You'll see them going under the moon and

criss-crossing away and they use the prevailing winds to bring it over.

Larry: So people seem to think that there's absence of it when you're just change the time schedule?

Alan: That's right, yes.

Larry: Well thank you Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Now I think Jeff is still on the line. Hello Jeff, are you there?

Jeff: Alan.

Alan: Yes.

Jeff: Hi. How you doing? I got disconnected before but I didn't get to my question – the main question I wanted to ask you was you had mentioned before about the gentleman that was the father of the inoculations with the polio vaccines with the cancer viruses inside. My question to you is like you've said before. A lot of what you read, they spin you off into a completely different direction and I know there's a cure for this stuff. Is there a book back that you've come across – early books that actually made some sense on this cancer virus that you know of, because the last I've read was something about Raymond Rife and the guy, his discoveries on electrodes.

Alan: I know all about that. They still sell these machines today but I've yet to meet anyone that's ever been cured of anything by one of these machines and they're very expensive. The machines they're selling are nothing like the ones that Rife used. He used a tube which flashed a light very similar to an x-ray. The one they're selling today are simply little electrodes attached to the skin.

Jeff: Right. So basically the only people that get these treatments are the elite?

Alan: There are real cures for things but the public will never have access to them. Back in '95 I think it was, the politicians of every western country signed orders in council really, agreed to put bills through to give themselves particular preferential treatment, themselves and their families, mind you, all politicians and higher bureaucrats, special treatment in high quality military hospitals. It was never explained to the public why they should have a different set up for them, but, yes, they do get inoculations that really do work. They don't get the stuff that kills us off that we get.

Jeff: My mother's got it and I took her a couple of times for her treatment and it's amazing the amount of people that have cancer. I mean the people are really dropping like flies Alan.

Alan: Yes. If you go into the cancer statistics – you ought to go into it. 30 years ago, doctors were being trained that cancers were maybe 1 in 10,000. Today, they're actually coming out and believing it's 1 in 2 and they think it's normal, so they don't know their histories, those young doctors. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix for the last couple of minutes. I'd ask some of the callers to try and keep their questions short and not sort of hog the line because other callers try to get in.

Just to end tonight, I'd like people to try and check in and see if you can get into CBC archives. That's the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation archives and look up bacteriophages because bacteriophages were used for antibiotics in place of antibiotics all throughout the Soviet era from 1917 on down, brought to the Soviet Union from a doctor from Canada who left in 1917 to help the revolution and he just knew the formula, which meant this is an old formula. They have been breeding bacterium and viruses which could literally destroy other viruses and bacterium and the CBC did a documentary special. Showed you laboratories and all you need to do was inhale a little puff from an inhaler and you were cured of pneumonia before the day was out and we never heard a peep of that all throughout the Cold War.

We're still on antibiotics today and we're slaves to the pharmaceutical companies, who are always complaining that they just can't keep up with this evolution in bacterium. It just shows you there are many, many cures out there that actually work and they kept that quiet from the entire western world. The western world knew about it but they didn't tell the public there's another way to do this. Very cheap too and extremely effective and the viruses that they'd set up to eat the bacterium literally were timed out. They could program them to only be in your system for a day or two days, and once they'd eaten up their targets they died off. Very effective and yet not a peep.

Now a company from Alberta bought that up for a company in New York. They said it would be shortly available to the public, but we'll never ever see that come on the market for the public because it actually works. These are cures you see. The cures are kept from the public and Charles Galton Darwin's biggest beef was: we can’t help the public and eradicate diseases and get their population down at the same time. Now think about that. Why should they help you? The whole idea is to depopulate. They're not out there to help you and these health services have become authorities, because whatever they're going to give you in the near future is going to be to your detriment. I can guarantee you that because you must use something the people have been taught to believe in to ultimately do you in. That's what it's all about.

Now for those who listen to my show, remember I don't get paid for any of my shows. Never have, so I'm brought to you by you and I rely upon your donations, so look into the website if you want to help out and send something off to me, and I'll come out with more and more information as time goes on. I try to stay on the relevant stuff. Yes, I could talk forever on the mysteries, et cetera, et cetera and symbolism and the many, many meanings of some of the different degrees all the way up the ladder, 360, but let's stick on the basic facts right now.

From Hamish and myself, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 22, 2007 (#28)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 22, 2007:
"FASCIST'S FACTS AND FANTASIES FOR COMMON WEE FOLK"
© Alan Watt October 22, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 22, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 22nd, 2007 and for newcomers, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for more downloadable, free downloads that is, histories of this old planet of ours, it keeps spinning around somehow. For those who speak the languages of Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for free transcripts they can print up and pass around.

The reason people should be doing this kind of thing is because we've got to get out of the boxes we're stuck in. We've got to get out of the little groups we're stuck in, the way we're taught to see things, little tunnels, you know, which group do you belong to? Which sect do you belong to? and which gender do you belong to? and the other divisive groups that we have out there that were deliberately made divisive during the '60's and '70's and '80's during the Cold War when the long-term agenda was to destroy all that was to make room for that which will be new. That's the complete new system, which is rearing its ugly head right now in all of its old black-colored uniform codes of ages past. The executioner wore black, he was a big law man. In the late '90's across most of the western world, the police stopped being the blue line and became the black line because the uniforms changed overnight.

No one was really told about this, but they did put out teams of police wearing these brand new uniforms including the combat boots and the black ties and shirts. Strangely enough, I walked through a local spud town (a spud is a potato) and I saw these four characters walking along the road with their spanking new black uniforms and it wasn't so much them I watched. It was the rest of the public because they didn't seem to notice and that's what scared me even more. People today, most of them are gone already. They're socialized. They've been trained that Big Brother is taking care of them and if there's anything worth knowing, the media is going to tell them. The media is there to tell them what to think about. That's how they see things and that's why they don't see things in fact, because the spraying in the skies has been going on for years now, all over their heads and they don't notice it. If you point it out to them, they make excuses and say it's just condensation trails because people have no memory you must understand. They have no memory of last year, two years ago, five or ten.

They listen to the media and the media really is there for them to tell them what to think. They really truly believe that. Zbigniew Brzezinski was quite correct when he said "shortly the general public will be unable to reason for themselves. The media will do it for them." That's happened for most people and the fear today is amongst those understand what's going on, but they've still got to get out of their groups and see the big, big picture and start coming together because we're going into the biggest fascist system – a worldwide

fascist system that's ever existed on the planet.

During the Cold War, and this is declassified information now, the MI6 of Britain and the Commonwealth countries and the CIA of the U.S. pretty well took over the whole culture industry; but not only that. They created all the left-wing groups. The idea being that if they created the biggest left-wing groups, then all those who had beefs to carry would join them and they'd be led along harmless roads. Be back with more after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and going over the fact that the security agencies, the big secret services were in charge of both sides of the left and the right wings during the Cold War in the whole of Europe and across the Americas. They funded, sponsored and trained the people to be leaders. The idea being that those who would become radical or had the possibility of being radical and had big beefs to carry around with them would join preexisting groups. However, these preexisting groups would be led by trained agents basically. Not only that, they had the whole Cold War mapped out, just as they had World War II mapped out when you read the old books of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations. They had world meetings before World War II where they had mapped out the world including Canada's future right in and beyond the year 2000.

It's the same thing that's ongoing today. The big foundations and the big universities are hand in glove with the governments and corporate sponsors, which is called fascism basically, and they're going full steam ahead with the next part of the global governance. This is from Mark, who sent me some information on this particular organization, I'm going to read his email.

He said:

"Jim Balsillie leads the creation of the new Canadian International Council. The CIIA to reestablish as the CIC in partnership with the CIGI."

Alan: This is like something from Italy.

"...and the Munk Centre."

Alan: This is Toronto, Ontario, September 6, 2007.

"Jim Balsillie, Co-CEO of Research in Motion (RIM) announced today a new partnership among the Canadian Institute of International Affairs..."

Alan: That's the Canadian branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Australia, New Zealand and some other countries have theirs too. It's all the same agency. In non-commonwealth countries it's called the CFR or Council on Foreign Relations. They've formed a new partnership amongst the Canadian Institute for International Affairs.

"...the Centre for International Governance Innovation (CIGI), and the Munk Centre for International Studies at the University of Toronto through the Canadian International Council (CIC). Balsillie unveiled the new Canadian International Council after receiving an honorary degree from the University of Trinity College at the University of Toronto. The CIC will establish an important national fellowship program. The Council plans to fund annually 20 fellows from the leading ranks of academic, public service and

business communities to collaborate in tackling major issues in foreign policy..."

Alan: Why are they getting involved in foreign policy you might ask yourself, because don't we have a department of foreign affairs? Of course we do. However, you see, The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Canadian Institute for International Affairs have always been running your international affairs from the very beginning. They're all in cahoots. They always have been in cahoots.

They go on here to say:

"...foreign policy, such as energy, trade and arms control. Fellows will base their work at universities across the country; the program will be headquartered at the Munk Centre in Toronto."

Alan: That's M-U-N-K.

"...The CIC promises to transform the debate about and understanding of Canadian foreign policy..."

Alan: I've got to laugh at that one. “Transform the debate.” When have the public ever been involved in any debate about foreign policy? We're the last to know what's going on and any debate that's going on is within The Institute for International Affairs itself because that's where all the debating takes place.

"...The CIC will receive 1 million dollars in seed funding from Balsillie who, as Chair, is leading further fundraising efforts in the Canadian corporate community."

Alan: There you are, your big foundations again with the front men pretending that they're going to do charitable good for the world. Very much along the way of do good for poor people et cetera, et cetera. However, they're all connected with the United Nations. You'll find most of the big players in the left-wing circles in Canada and the Commonwealth countries when they left politics went to the United Nations to work for the Department of Overseas development. They get big funding from the taxpayer of the different countries and they sink it into their fascist piles, big corporate pockets to set up plants or oil fields or something in someone else's country. That's where the money has always gone. As I say, they run both sides of it.

It goes on to say:

"The Dinner will also celebrate Angel Gurria, Secretary General of the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development as "Globalist of the Year. The fundraising effort represents a major new source of support in the field of foreign policy development, which has struggled for decades for research dollars."

Alan: What a joke.

""The partnership will enable the new CIC to look forward and increase the visibility and credibility of the CIIA's extensive national network," says Douglas Goold, incoming President of the CIC. The CIIA intends to incorporate its operations into the CIC..."

Alan: I love this stuff. You need a whole new dictionary to talk here.

"...in order to further build upon the relationship that was established last year with CIGI, with additional capacity now created through the participation of the Munk Centre in the new Council. CIGI is committed to supporting this exciting new partnership through which its research on important international issues can find a Canadian expression," says Professor John English, Executive Director of CIGI. The Canadian International Council will build on the reputation of the Canadian Institute for International Affairs CIIA as a non-partisan..."

Alan: Ha-ha-ha.

"...non-profit..."

Alan: He-he-he.

"...national forum..."

Alan: Ho-ho-ho.

"...with over a thousand members across Canada and 13 branches from coast to coast. We are engaging leaders outside government who recognize the importance of Canada's role in the world, and how important it is to our future generations of Canadians for this country to define that role," says Professor Janice Gross Stein, Director of the Munk Centre."

Alan: I think Janice gives us all our opinions in foreign affairs on the public broadcasting stations here in Canada.

"A diverse society like ours should be able to do serious thinking about our role in the world outside government and this is an enabling initiative. This is the first really national initiative in this area in half a century."

Alan: Then it goes on to give all the media contacts to do with this particular story. What they're doing basically is putting out their main fellows that are all trained in this, just like agents, into all the universities across Canada, who will then direct policy to all educators to give us new types of brainwashing for the globalist society. Not a nice fuzzy one, it's a different kind of global society they have in mind, a society of complete order, because we find the people at the top are basically fascist orientated and they see themselves as them and us. We're all rather stupid little commoners at the bottom, whereas they're the elite intellectuals with all the honorary awards they're given or they give to each other at the top and they have the right to say what goes on.

However, they're all really employees eventually when you really break it down of the big secret services like CSIS. That's our branch of the CIA in Canada. Now that the CIA is integrated with CSIS, we're all one now anyway and we're also integrated with MI6, Mossad and a few other ones and have been for quite some time. That's the reality of the world. We've been run by big organizations going way back to the days of Cecil Rhodes. Cecil Rhodes, who was put out there, who started up the first big foundation, multibillion-dollar foundation actually in today's terms, to recruit intellectuals, certain people with certain abilities to be Rhodes Scholars for world government. They combined with the Lord Milner Round Table Society and they became The Council on Foreign Relations in America and The Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain and the International Affairs Associations throughout the Commonwealth countries.

They've been running a good part of the world since before World War II and they have annual debates; annual meetings where thousands of them get together. Bankers go in there. Politicians, ex-politicians, which they call technocrats, the movers and the shakers, and they basically plan out with all the heads of the various think tanks, they plan out the future of the world. They plan out society's role. All the big journalists and media personnel that you see on television to do with journalism, they're all members themselves too. We have lived in a controlled society our whole lives and if you control information, you can control reality for most people because the information gives you what appears to be reality. They give you your opinions. They download them into you. They withhold certain information and leave you with other information or complete disinformation and that's how we're run.

Now that the supposed Cold War is over, they've done away with the little benefits they gave society in the West. Your fringe benefits, your higher welfare, unemployment insurance, et cetera, the perks that you got from employers such as drug plans, they're just tossing them out the window. All the security you had, they're tossing that out the window. They don't have to pretend they're nice anymore. There's no competition so fascism is on a roll. It's a roll to take over the entire planet and they're rather ruthless, as fascist always are. The signs are all there. And not only has it to do with the big foundations working hand in glove with governments, which is basically corporate fascism, because all these big foundations are headed by men who own international corporations.

You're also seeing the police go the same way with their buying, their purchasing of military equipment. When your police are buying what basically are armored cars in the very quiet countries, it's because something wicked this way comes and it's beginning to smell pretty bad. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost

I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and clearing the rubbish from the road because a there's a lot of rubbish in our way and it's clouding our vision and we've been pampered too long with our plastic credit cards and all our junk from China keeps flooding the market that breaks after about a month. There's no problem, you can keep buying more with that plastic card, but that's going to end one day when the time is right because the Big Boys have decided they've spoiled us too long. They don't have to spoil us anymore.

Now, just before I go on to what the police are up to, to get back to that last talk, the Royal Institute for International Affairs or Canadian Institute for International Affairs has created this new department for global governance basically. It's called CIGI and you can find that at cigionline.org. You can find their website. It's the Center for International Governance Innovation and that's what they're calling it now you see. They don't want to say “government.” That would spook us too much, so they call it “governance.” It sounds more fuzzy and kind of vague and that's what they like. They like us all to be very, very vague. Look that up and there's quite a lot of information there to do with sustainable development and all the other things which are going to be used as a big stick on you in the near future.

Here’s an article from Vancouver. We're watching the police who are the biggest purchasers, by the way, right now of military equipment. They're buying it up like crazy and have been for some time as they build up this internal police force, which is an army force, to take care of the future riots that they foresee coming down the pike. They haven't told us why they do foresee all these riots, but some of us know pretty well because one day we'll all be lining up for our bread and there'll be no more bread left. That's what they see coming down in the Brave New World that we're going into. This is from the Vancouver Sun by Chantal Eustace.

"Vancouver Police Department to get armoured vehicle: The $270,000 BearCat is needed for rescue operations..."

Alan: Listen to this now. See how they word things: “Rescue operations.” It says here:

Thursday, October 18th, 2007. The Vancouver police department expects to order an armoured rescue vehicle within a month..."

Alan: Again, rescue, rescue again. That's to con you.

"...making it the first police force in Canada to own one of the $270,000 BearCats. The Vancouver Police Foundation raised more than $200,000 last week at a retirement roast for former chief Jamie Graham to buy a BearCat. "I'll sleep a lot easier once we have one in town," said Sgt. Norm Webster of the Vancouver Police Emergency Response Team, who has been campaigning for the BearCats for more than two years. I'm hoping that we'd be able to place an order within a month. But a criminologist said armoured vehicles may present the wrong image of the police."

Alan: No.

"The police foundation..."

Alan: They generally call it the fraternity of police. You should check that out because that's a Brotherhood, folks; and if you want to know what Brotherhood is, just look up "handshakes."

"...which raises funds for things like police training and equipment -- gave the 700 guests at the roast "Fund a BearCat" information forms, listing the highly mobile armoured truck's qualities, including..."

Alan: Now listen to this. This is the rescue vehicle.

"...increased levels of safety during CBRNE [chemical, biological, radioactive, nuclear and explosive] incidents."

Alan: Quite the rescue, these are going to be real heroes, these fellows, when they go and rescue people through all that.

"Ordinary police vehicles aren't built to withstand gunfire, Webster said, so police are vulnerable now during rescue operations. In the past, Webster said he and his team have had to take off their body armour during a rescue mission and stuff it into their squad car windows for increased fortification."

Alan: Well, I stuff paper towels into my windows to keep the draft out in the winter, but I don't ask for funding.

"One of the rounds from a hunting rifle would go right through [a patrol car]," said Webster. "It doesn't really provide any ballistic protection for our members. By contrast, all six sides of the eight-ton BearCat are armoured, including the windows. Built on a commercial truck chassis, BearCats are easy to drive, Webster said, and at 2.5 metres wide they fit on most city roads."

Alan: I guess they'll expand the rest of the roads that don't come into "most."

"They cost about $68 to fuel up, Webster said, estimating their annual operating cost to the city will be about $4,000 each."

Alan: Ha-ha-ha.

"In addition to their swivel roof-top escape hatches -- which double as shields against gunfire --the BearCats are equipped with anti-lock brakes, air-conditioning, cup holders..."

Alan: That's for their Tim Horton's coffee.

"...and an AM-FM radio and CD player. There is enough seating for 10 people inside."

Alan: But they don't have a color TV, do they?

"However, criminologist David MacAlister said Monday such vehicles might not be good for public perception of the police force."

Alan: I don't even know if there's a public perception anymore. I really don't think the people think much at all.

"No doubt devices like this are handy," said MacAlister, a professor at Simon Fraser University. "But personally, I think it's going down the wrong road. I think it's just the increased militarization of policing..."

Alan: That's what it is. You don't have to think it. It is.

"...and taking police away from the close connection that they've had with the community

historically. Armoured trucks, he said, send out a strong message: "It's almost the antithesis of foot patrol and bike patrol and community policing stations. "I don't think it does a whole lot in terms of fostering good police relations when the public starts to see the police, in essence, [as] an armoured force."

Alan: Now I hear the music coming up again, so I'll read the rest of this after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and reading a bit from the Vancouver paper to do with the Vancouver police in Canada, British Columbia buying these armored vehicles. Nothing much happens in these places, but here they are wanting all the toys. These characters read all the military magazines you know and they like to play cowboys and probably did all their lives and played video games. Now they've got to a chance to get all these goodies, these big toys and they want to be Rambo, so they're buying these incredible expensive armored vehicles. It said here. This is the guy who's talking.

He says:

"I don't think it does a whole lot in terms of fostering good police relations when the public starts to see the police, in essence, [as] an armoured force. Len Light..."

Alan: That's like the lion of the light, a light lion, he's a bright guy.

"...president of Massachusetts-based Lenco Armoured Vehicles, said he developed the BearCat in 2000..."

Alan: I love how they do this. It's like inventing the atom bomb as a defensive measure.

"a defensive piece of equipment after watching newscasts of police struggling to protect themselves and victims in a high school shooting."

Alan: It doesn't say which one though.

""There were not a lot of vehicles that could defeat high-powered weapons," said Light. More than 400 BearCat LE vehicles -- a version designed for law enforcement agencies, not the military -- are in use across the U.S., he said. New York's police department has four of them, while the Virginia State Police have seven. "Police cars obviously are not bulletproof so police have been left out there," Light said. "Their technology hasn't kept up to the current crime situation."

Alan: Current crime situation, like it's going sky high, eh? Who's kidding who?

"Light said the BearCat is like a "bunker on wheels."

Alan: Why don't we use their terminology when they say someone's living in a compound. Call it a mobile compound, so it's a "bunker on wheels" or a mobile compound.

"Options include a night-vision camera, under-body blast shielding to help protect against land mines and bombs, as well as radiation detection devices."

Alan: I mean this is incredible what they're after here. These are boys going crazy with these order magazines that they're reading.

"Police officers and the people they work to protect will be safer once the new armoured trucks arrive, Webster said. "I would hope that we have this truck [the BearCat] and never, ever had to use it," Webster said. "I don't foresee that."

Alan: Well sure, sure.

"Webster said once the Vancouver police have one BearCat, they will start raising funds for a second."

Alan: Why not half a dozen or a dozen. Why not one for every cop?

"One is good," he said, but added that most police departments use these type of vehicles in tandem: "Two is much, much better."

Alan: As the Jesuits always used to say, and the Knights Templars too, they always went in twos. So there you go. The police are buying all this military equipment – and don't kid yourself, it's not just the whim of a police officer. All police chiefs across the country and in the States belong to the United Nations Association of Police Chiefs and they have their own station that's put out from the UN on satellite for them and they get their own magazines telling them basically what's politically correct and what helps their career. In other words, what to do to get up the ladder, the Jacob's ladder. They know what they must do and they're buying all this stuff because they're basically told to. This falls right in line with the Department of Defence's expose a couple of months ago that I read on air from "The Guardian" newspaper. The declassified stuff that came out of the Department of Defence for Britain, which is also the head for NATO, remember, all NATO countries including the U.S. and Canada, where they said they foresee nothing but riots and strife for the next 30 years, without telling us why on earth Joe Six Pack would be turning off his television and rioting.

Nasty things are designed to come down the pike and we're seeing these police forces which have been using drugs to increase, swell their ranks. That's how they've been recruiting like crazy for 25 or 30 years all in advance of what's to come. That's why they were doing it 30 years ago. That's how far ahead they plan the future. They plan 50 and 100 years, 200 years down the road and they foresaw what's to come within the next 10, 15 years or so, riots et cetera, as we start to go down to the third world type status.

This world is to be run by experts, where you don't pick and choose what you want to do or who you want to mate with or anything else. You're told what to do. In fact they said themselves, you will not be born unless there's a job for you to fill to serve the World State; and this is all about service. You'll find through all The Royal Institute for International Affairs propaganda the term "service." It's all through Cecil Rhodes as well. Service, service, service and that's to be the function of the new society in the near future; shape of things to come.

Lord Bertrand Russell wrote two books in the early '20's or even before the '20's and one was entitled "Roads to Freedom." It's worth reading because you've got to understand their doublespeak and their definition of freedom and who they're actually talking about being free. You've also got to read his other book, which was "Education and the Good Life," and how they could scientifically indoctrinate generations of children to be good little citizens who wouldn't think too much. In fact they'd be incapable of thinking too much and they would never cause much problems to their "betters," you know that elite aristocratic group that runs the world. Well worth reading and Bertrand Russell was given royal charters by the British Crown to carry out his agenda and his experiments. He was doing things with youngsters then that anyone else would be put in prison for, just like Skinner the behaviorist in psychology who even put his own daughter in what they called "the cage" for experimental purposes. These are the heroes of this elite who helped plan this coming society that's not far off. In fact, we're underway and going into it.

Now, shortly you'll see these armored vehicles going around to little spud and farm towns burning up their diesel, which you pay for of course, and tossing their Tim Horton's mugs out the window once they're empty. That's what's coming along the pike. The militarization of the police is standard in fascism. Read up the history of communism and fascism, it goes far back as Plato because Plato went through all these systems. Yes, all that time ago, 2,300 years ago. What they always do is give a period of what appears to be socialism

or communism and then, because of the strife that it creates, in comes the other group to oppose it, the fascist group, they take over and then you have dictatorship. They call it democracy during this fascist phase, but it actually leads to dictatorship always, and that was noted all that time ago and nothing changes.

We're going into a global system and this is where all the top psychopaths compete with each other to be the first king of the whole planet, king of the world, and there's only one throne there and they all have tremendous egos, so hopefully they'll start fighting each other at the top. That's the one thing we have going in our favor, because psychopaths crave power as an addict craves his drug. They can't stop themselves but they can cooperate up until that level and we have to go through that hell until they start fighting with each other. What we've got to watch too is we don't fight with each other. They have divided society, not only from parent to parent, or man from woman, and all things in between, everyone's arguing with everyone else. Parents are divided from their children and generations literally don't really talk to each other. They're all in their little compartments as they grow up and stay in those compartments as they grow up.

We've got to start coming together and see the big picture here and realize, hey, we're all in trouble and so all the petty little differences that there are better be thrown out the window while we come together and stop this; because to allow this to go ahead is to lead into a horror, a nightmare that this world hasn't seen. Hasn't seen, but we've seen it on smaller scales in nations and so on, but we've never seen it on a global scale where the scientists will have the same authority that priests used to have as they burned you at the stake. Who wants to go back to the days where both the Soviets and the Hitlerites were measuring your skull and taking little measurements of your nose and how long your ear was and all this kind of stuff? We're seeing that emerge in the major psychological magazines today. Same stuff, the shape of the ear and so on, and a little crease over the eyebrow might dictate that this person has criminal tendencies when he grows up. All this voodoo is coming back into the supposed so-called sciences, these new religions they call sciences, and they're being used again. We're seeing all of the symptoms of the disease right in front of us right now. Now of course they're bringing out the big cameras at airports and subways et cetera with the same kind of data in it, to look for certain traits in your face, and if this little computer says you're stressed out and could go berserk, you're going to find yourself flat on the ground and tasered. That's what's coming in this Brave New Totalitarian World of theirs.

As I say, something wicked this way comes. They also say that ignorance is bliss and it's true for the majority of public. It will be bliss until it hits them. The only ones it really affects right now are those who know, and I tell them don't become terrified, become active. They've got to speak out now and say no, enough of this. Enough of this and we better get on to these big foundations too that claim that they're speaking for us, even though we don't elect them and they go off on these strange weird tangents that we have no say in. We've got to speak out now and say no more. You have no more influence with governments. You're separate from governments. We better keep them apart because once they're combined together – you're under, you truly are under this Brave New Preplanned World where they will start depopulating in a big way, bigger than they've been it so far.

We don't live in a beautiful society here. We live in a planned society. They're talking about not only planned parenthood, which means abortion. They're talking about the planned society in general. They've already got what they claim are the maximum sustainable numbers for every particular country on the planet and they discuss these things in their big meetings. They also discuss ways of bringing those populations down.

I watched one program about two years ago on the public broadcasting to do with the United Nations and how they were helping certain Bushmen over in Africa. What they did was to guarantee them a little credit card if they got themselves sterilized, but that was the condition – if you want to eat, we're going to sterilize you. They give them this little chain and a credit card and once a month this little white van goes through the sandy land, pulls up and the guy goes in and he can buy a few tins of beans and so on for the price of his charlies; and that's being done. That's how they plan to eventually run the whole world, because according to the elite going all the way back to the days of Thomas Malthus, one of the first big major liars who was very, very good at twisting any facts and what he wanted them to be, came out with depopulation programs for the commoners and how to build homes for them on swamps and so on so they'll die off all the quicker.

He was also the man who spoke on behalf of the British East India Company and the British Royalty for

Britain and even measured the distance in the poor houses the patients should be set apart so that lice and various other contaminant infestations could travel between the patients and kill them off all the quicker. He was a beautiful hero to a lot of the economists, and one of the top economists of his day, and that Malthusian theory has never really gone out the window. It's still working amongst some of the elite. I've heard some of them talk about the commoners and they talk exactly as old Thomas did.

Some of the bankers I've spoken to in the past really believe that they give the people jobs. They give the people work by their loans, their incredible, dirty, overpriced interest rate loans and they have no respect for the ordinary people whatsoever. And you know something? The more the public take of corruption at the top, which we see more and more and more as every year passes on, the less they respect us for not even complaining about it. However, it also tells you that the corruption has spread down to the lowest levels of society. A good society cannot or would not tolerate corruption at the top, especially the amount we have today, so it's because the person at the very bottom has become as corrupt too. They don't really mind the guys at the top. They understand them to an extent, being corrupt and filling their own pockets.

The time is coming where the taxpayer will no longer be able to fund all these big projects, and that's when we're going to put to the work horse to really start turning the grindstone for them for a service type pay, probably by tokens. Bertrand Russell said that, eventually they'd phase out money. They'd claim that money itself it couldn't go on anymore in a new society with inflation et cetera and the governments then would dish out into the accounts of every citizen their credits and you'll get credits every Monday. You have to use them up by Friday because on Monday it would start again with the same amount. You could not save up your credits, so this is what they meant by an equal society. Equal for you, mind you, but there would be higher benefits for those bureaucrats and technocrats that will run your lives, all discussed 50 and 70 and 100 years ago.

That's all coming down our way now and unfortunately, as I say, we've been brainwashed through a scientific education, scientifically controlled education, group-think, where individuality has been all but crushed and where you're ostracized if you are an individualist with independent ideas. You're called "antisocial" you don't belong to the group-think. You won't go along with group-think. You're antisocial and if they haven't got you on Ritalin already, they'll find some way to try and get you on it because they've got to disable that brain of yours one way or another; and for years now, they've been picking mainly on young men. It's primarily all men that are on these Ritalin type drugs and these men would be the leaders in a new society because they're extroverted and they ask questions. They're not shy. These are the ones who have been singled out to be diffused before they become a problem. This is the same technique that Britain was famous for. When they had revolutions in countries they would start different groups and they would take in "radicals" as they called them. When the revolutions were over they would round them up, because they did not want those same people being around with their knowledge and their abilities when they realized that this new victory was no victory at all and that they're going on a different course.

The communists did exactly the same thing. They used agencies to help them get into power, the Bolsheviks, and then once they were in they rounded up these different groups of radicals and eliminated them. Those were the first ones who were eliminated. They knew too much and they would complain when they saw this revolution going off in some strange tangent that was opposed to where they'd started off with in the first place. That's where we're going in this Brave New World. Something wicked this way comes, and I'll be back after the following messages.

"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed
Everybody knows the war is over
Everybody knows the good guys lost
Everybody knows the fight was fixed
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich
That's how it goes
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with the last few minutes of Cutting Through the Matrix. Just to round off tonight, it was reported in the weekend's paper that Toronto is putting in over 12,000 cameras in the TTC (that's the subway and the bus depots and so on across the city) and this will be interfaced with the ones on the streets and the police et cetera. Huge interfacing of all camera networks so you'll be same as London. It will be much, much safer that way and no doubt they'll put the same mikes in that they put in London with boom mikes. They can hear you talking 200 yards away in a doorway to your friends. They have huge buildings setup in London. It will be the same in Toronto. There's no point having cameras if you don't have huge rooms with hundreds of sets watching every different area and all these people employed to observe you and take the data and record what you're saying. That's going up right now.

This was decided by the way about six years ago when the same company that sold them all over Britain, again with the good fascist connections, came over to Montreal to give a discussion there to the police for Canada, and the U.S. police all sent delegations up too, and they put in all of their orders. For again, this Brave New World, this fish bowl that we're all going to live in where nothing can be kept hidden, since they've got all your information on the internet and also you can't do anything because you'll be watched everywhere you go. That's what they call peace and security. No privacy whatsoever. The very thing that people fought wars for in the past was to have privacy, because the ordinary people in most countries in Europe had none. Your house could be invaded or inspected at any time at all and you felt ashamed when these people would come through your home and go through everything because you were just a renter. People literally had wars over these particular invasions of privacy.

Now they want to watch everything you do, because in a totalitarian system you must be predictable and they must have all data on you at all times and know exactly what you're up to. That's the Brave New World that we're going into, while the people munch on their chips, watch their TV and laugh their heads off or watch sports as their team beats the world and they feel great, because most men today you see have no power in their life anywhere, whether at work or at home, and here they are pretending they belong to a team that represents them. The old tribal instinct idea and he also has road rage because it's the only place he feels he has some power is on that road when he overtakes everyone at dangerous corners. That's how bad society is today. We're going into the fascist system. We're in it actually. We've been in it for quite some time. It's just coming out in the open as it really is.

Now for those who sent donations, I thank you very much. I often try to get back to people. I'm overwhelmed with work. Bear with me and please keep it coming because I need this to keep going.

For myself and Hamish the dog, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 24, 2007 (#29)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 24, 2007:
"TRICKY BANKER TEMPLARS – THE CHEQUE IS IN THE MAIL"
© Alan Watt October 24, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 24, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's October 24th, 2007 and it's been quite the busy week for me. It's also been a very rainy week up here in Canada.

It's about the second or third week of rain and I'll think we're all shrinking up here and getting smaller by the day. For the newcomers, please look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com where you can download lots of histories of how we got to where we are today, where we're going and the big foundations and organizations behind it all. It's a planned society. You can also looking into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts you can download in the tongues of Europe.

As I say, it's always busy up here. There's always something going on. Last Sunday I was standing in the laundry mat watching the dryer going round, watching my own version of "As the World Turns" at 25 cents for five minutes view and thinking about the control freaks that run our society and how cleverly, scientifically in fact we've all been conditioned from birth, as our parents were too, to think they were just progressing steadily along some strange course that only God himself would know. Nothing is further from the truth because when you hit the big thick old books, the old books that use to gather dust on library shelves and were always ignored by the general public, you find the meetings and the minutes of the meetings of international foundations discussing the kind of society and the kind of world they hope to bring in to be, and it's all pretty well here.

What's happening to day with the world as the U.S. takes the lead as it was designed in fact do to, it takes the lead as the policemen of the world forcing the last few countries into the same system. All of this was written about a long time ago and you can find some of it as far back as the 1700's. In fact, read the Founding Fathers' comments on the Federation of the World and the hope that the United States Federation could be the nucleus of it. Franklin himself said he saw a world of federation eventually that would be run by 12 wise men because he was a Mason and a Cabbalist.

They've gone on since then because they've acquired the big foundations came into being through all means that they possibly could. You can go as far back as the Knights Templars for instance, the first international banking establishment really that the world has seen but used paper notes in lieu of actual (at that time)

gold and silver. You could get a cheque from them and travel to the Middle East and cash it in, in one of their temples over there. Tremendous bankers and they even used giant chessboard for their debts and their credits. That's how they worked it out. That's where the word "cheque", the cheque that you cash comes from. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and to continue, as I was talking about the Knights Templars and the tremendous international banking system that they'd set up with all their temples across the Middle East, right all the way back through Europe and even into England and how they did their debts and their debits and their credits on a huge outside chessboard with big poles that they would move these pieces around on. That's how they worked out how they'd given out in loans and what they were due back, and even today the head of the British Treasury is called the Chancellor of the H-Chequer (Exchequer) because it was on like a checkerboard. That's where the word "cheque" comes from. They dished out paper money, which you could cash in on the other end and get it from their temple, you could come out with gold et cetera in any country and that was the beginning of it.

They also had a form of tax-free exemptions on all their profits from the Vatican and they went their own way with that. However, they didn't end there even when old DeMolay or “Jacque the Mole,” as they say, went undercover or was killed, because the boys with the treasury escaped. They had a huge flotilla of ships and a lot them ended up in Argyllshire in Scotland where their graves can still be seen today. They were also into the New World, long before Columbus came along, because at Oak Island they've done the research there and they've found the Templar insignias on various stones that were set-up in a Templar fashion again on a particular island, plus they had a treasure buried there.

Queen Elizabeth I.’s court is where they came out more openly calling themselves Rosicrucians. They do have different branches. The branches are not in opposition to each other, although sometimes they appear to be. They're actually all specialized branches with their own specialized task. The Rosicrucians initially came out in Queen Elizabeth I. court and her advisers were also not only that, they were also pirates and their idea was to take as much wealth as they could into their coffers, become extremely wealthy and later on, and as Albert Pike eventually said, "we shall become the masters over the masters of the world." Pike also authorized the beginning of the International Revolutionary Society that became the Communist Party and he trained Mazzini. He went over to Italy and started a revolution there. Mazzini handed it over and Lenin took over and called it the Bolshevik Party.

Revolution was one of their main keys, but also gathering the wealth to back it all up was the other part. This wasn't for the working people or anything like that. As I say, they run both sides of everything. It's to garnish wealth, to get power and to become specialists over the public. The public are called "the profane", those who are in the darkness. They don't know. That's what it means. However, they also see themselves having the right to profit from the “herd,” another term they use, because that's the function of a herd and we're also sheep. They are the shepherds. Now the job of the shepherd is to convince the sheep that the interests of the shepherd and the sheep both are in the same direction. That's the first con. Once the sheep accept it, they go along through their lives until they are slaughtered and eaten and their wool taken to make the clothes for the good old shepherd, or the wolf as I prefer to call them.

That's what we've been watching our whole lives. We've been living through this system as they garnish money. They have no problem in coming out in the open once in a while with their big scandals as they loot the general public. They do it through bank failures, bank collapses, depressions, and all that kind of thing and they've done it quite a few times in history, even recent history. I'm sure they have another one lined up especially with the U.S. dollar down the road. However, it's not only that, you see they see themselves as having the right to scientifically train us and they set-up and they fund the big scientific institutions. Many of the top members of these institutions are also the High Masons themselves; and just to read a little bit of this report that came out of Britain, just to show you how far the control freaks are going and this is straight out of George Orwell's "1984".

Remember, Orwell himself started off his book with him in his room and he has to jump in front of the television camera and the big television screen and start exercising in front of this image. They can see him, because physical fitness and keeping fit all this kind of stuff is part of the ultimate training.

This is from "The Independent" newspaper and it says here:

"Unveiled: radical prescription for our health crisis

Obesity, alcohol abuse, smoking: Britain is among the most unhealthy countries in Europe. Now a pioneering National Health Service adviser is proposing a revolutionary cure for our ills. By Jeremy Laurance, Health Editor, 23rd October 2007

A radical plan to persuade people to stop smoking, take more exercise and change their diets was proposed last night by a leading Government adviser. As new figures were published yesterday showing that England tops the European league as the fattest nation in the EU, Professor Julian Le Grand, chair of Health England and a former senior Downing Street aide to Tony Blair, said a completely fresh approach was required by Government to reverse the epidemic of obesity and to tackle similar ills caused by "excess consumption".
In a speech to the Royal Statistical Society..."

Alan: They even had a Department of Statistics in Orwell's "1984".

"...Professor Le Grand said instead of requiring people to make healthy choices – by giving up smoking, taking more exercise and eating less salt – policies should be framed so the healthy option is automatic..."

Alan: In other words, mandatory.

"...and people have to choose deliberately to depart from it."

Alan: Now here's what he's suggesting here. He wants:

"... a smoking permit, which smokers would have to produce when buying cigarettes, an "exercise hour" to be provided by all large companies for their employees and a ban on salt in processed food. The idea, dubbed "libertarian paternalism", reverses the traditional government approach that requires individuals to opt in to healthy schemes. Instead, they would have to opt out to make the unhealthy choice, by buying a smoking permit, choosing not to participate in the exercise hour or adding salt at the table. By preserving individual choice..."

Alan: Ha-ha.

"...the approach could be defended against charges of a "nanny state," he said. "Some people say this is paternalism squared...."

Alan: I like that, “paternalism squared” is a Mason talking.

"... But at a fundamental level, you are not being made to do anything. It is not like banning something, it is not prohibition. It is a softer form of paternalism."

Alan: So it's not totalitarianism, it's paternalism. This goes on and on, goes through all the justifications as to why they should do this. Now those who don't smoke miss the whole point of this, because the old saying is they came for the socialists and there wasn't a socialist so they left me alone. Then they came for this other one and all the way down until they came for the gypsies, Jews and so on and the Slavs, but I wasn’t one but they grabbed me anyway at the end because there is no one left to stand for me. It's the same old thing here. This is the beginning of the movement to control everything in your life, because now they want to bring everyone in annually (this is adults too) and weigh you and keep records on you. That's what it's all about, totalitarianism. You are property because they're the shepherds you see and you're the sheep and they always take care of their animals.

I'll continue with this particular piece I've been reading here.

It goes on to say here:

"...permits for smoking could be issued annually and the signature of a doctor might even be needed. This would require individuals to "opt-in" each year to being a smoker, rather than "opting out" by choosing to give up. Sellers of tobacco from supermarkets to tobacconists would have to see the permit before any sale. To get a permit would involve filling out a form and supplying a photograph as well as paying the required fee. Permits would only be issued to those over 18 and evidence of age would have to be provided. The money raised for the permits would go to the National Health Service."

Alan: Sure it will.

"Time for employees to take exercise during the working day, a ban on salt in processed food, restrictions on the sale of alcohol, and an extension of the free fruit scheme for children, are also among ideas that deserve investigation, he added. Betty McBride, public affairs manager of the British Heart Foundation said: "This sounds like nanny as Major General. We would have a problem with the smoking permit because it might suggest smoking was alright once you had the permit."

Alan: It's amazing how control freaks think though, isn't it?

"...But overall this is exactly the kind of thinking we need to be doing, asking tough questions and turning things on their head."

Alan: They certainly would, wouldn't they? Because they'll also give you a permit for food you see and if they claim you're obese, you would have to have a special permit if you wanted anything with a little fat in it, you know, something tasty. Now where is all this coming from? The war on smoking you see first came from the United Nations. They were the ones who backed it and they now have a war on obesity. That also comes from the United Nations. The United Nations is our big nanny and they have a big stick as well for other different purposes, but at the moment they are being the nanny in the socialized countries. It is only a matter of time before this same mandate is pushed in Canada and everywhere else in the world. They never go after the big companies.

Now for 40 years, they've been pushing nothing but ads for big fast-food companies that put all that junk in their food. There is very little nourishment really. That's why people are obese. Their body craves vitamins, minerals and proteins and that big burger there looks like a burger and smells like one, but it's not really a burger. It's had all of its nutrients removed from it and people are really hungry you see and that's why they eat a lot. What they fill them full of is that monosodium glutamate (MSG) and that is the stuff that really makes you think you have a taste there. It's a chemical that goes right into your tongue. It goes deeper than any natural food and stimulates it and makes you think you've actually had some tasty food there. Now there's no bans against the use of that apparently, but the big corporations can get away with pretty well anything they want.

Let's see if Kirk in California is still there. Are you there, Kirk? Hello.

Kirk: I tried to get through earlier but I guess there was a problem with the phone line. How you doing this evening?

Alan: I'm surviving, just.

Kirk: I have a question. Have you ever heard of the Knights Hospitaller of St. John of Jerusalem? Have you ever heard of that organization? Could you tell me a little bit about them as far as are they a Masonic organization?

Alan: Yes. All of these organizations – you see knight in itself is Masonic really. Anything to do with the word knight in it becomes Masonic and they're builders of society and the Hospitallers went off and they had different places even. I think they had Malta eventually and became Knights of Malta and you'll find different ones joining it all the time. Big players that come out and lead the public often get to be Knights of Malta, it's

supposedly mainly a Catholic organization, however for higher types of masons; there is also a lower order for Catholics as well, the Knights of Columbus. The Knights of Malta are generally much, much wealthier and are of a different category. You'll find there's a class system in masonry as there is within everything else and all these boys play the same game at the top.

Kirk: The reason I asked is I watched a DVD the other day and it was by a guy by the name of Dr. Leonard Horowitz, and I was listening to the things he said and there was a lot of truth in what he was talking about. He was talking about different pandemics and then he was going into the Committee of 300 and various different things, so I was listening to him, after I watched the DVD I started looking into him as I do anyone.

Alan: He's now a Knight of Malta.

Kirk: And just to verify information to see who I'm listening to and what they're all about, and I noticed that he got knighted by this group.

Alan: That's right.

Kirk: And so I sent him an email and asked him about it and of course he got a little nasty with it, kind of snippy about it and he was kind of to the effect of well you know there's good people in every organization and things like that. I'm going like hmm. This seems a little odd.

Alan: Yes, I know, but the thing is too you've got to be careful with all the leaders they put out in society. I keep telling people that. I mean even if I go on shows too, it doesn't mean I necessarily go along with the host. You can get led a marry dance as you trying to find truth and there's a lot of religion mixed up with it you'll find. There's a lot of belief systems of all kinds. You'll find there is deliberate chills put in there too and you'll find that there are those that come out of nowhere and become very popular, are heavily backed financially and books are just churned out faster than I can visit the washroom, which is impossible but that's what happens and then they go and get knighted.

Kirk: Yes. That's what I know. I thought it was very odd. That's why I was looking into him and I was going hmm. His information seemed pretty good but once I saw that it definitely kind of turned me off to the whole scenario once you start associating these groups and you have to question what his intentions are really are at some point and whoever it might be.

Alan: The intentions for all authors are right there. If you can validate what they say, that's one thing, but when they start coming in to bringing the bible back in and just get good vibrations to cure illnesses, then you've got to start thinking for yourself.

Kirk: Oh and I definitely do and that's why when I first started watching his things I was kind of – you know as any information I'm seeking out there I look as many different places as I can. I have been reading many of the books that you have recommended. They're very hard to find, a lot of them, for whatever reason that might be, but the ones that I did manage to get a hold of, "Tragedy & Hope" and "Anglo-American Establishment", "The Impact of Science on Society" as well as a few others, I mean those have really helped me understand, especially like when you listen to Huxley give his speech the one in '62 you have on your site, I mean that is pretty, pretty telling. I'm just really amazed how they just come out and tell you.

Alan: You also find another thing to be careful and watch for. If they're coming out with all the problems that we have, terrify the life out of you and then promote an organization that belongs to the United Nations to take over a whole department of your life, then that's another little clue.

Kirk: Right, because it kind of compartmentalizes you in a way.

Alan: The United Nations is just going to be one even further government so remote that none of us can get in touch with and it's not going to be democratic because the United Nations is not a democratic institution.

Kirk: They're not really interested in anything we have to say.

Alan: They have none, no interest whatsoever.

Kirk: Right, okay, I just wanted to ask you that question and that was kind of what I was thinking anyway, but I was just kind of curious to get your expertise as well. One other thing real quick, I heard you mention on one of your blurbs or it may have been on this show that you were having a little bit of trouble with your eyes and didn't know if you would like a set of glasses donated or anything.

Alan: It would depend what kind they were or if they were any good.

Kirk: I would not send you junk. Can I leave my number with a fellow and then whenever you an opportunity call me back and we can talk a little bit?

Alan: Sure.

Kirk: Well thank you Alan.

Alan: Bye now. [Next caller]

Jake: This is Jake from Texas.

Alan: Do you have a question? Hold on and we'll be back after the break. I hear the music vaguely.

Jake: Okay, I'll hang on.

Alan: Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I've got a man on the line there. Are you still there?

Jake: Yes, I'm still here.

Alan: Yes, continue please.

Jake: I would like to ask about alien encounters. I hear you chuckle there but I've had an alien encounter and I can't quite say if it's been something that was manufactured by the powers that be or the U.S. government or whatever.

Alan: Why would you call it an alien encounter until you're sure?

Jake: It's the classic thing with the Grey's and all that sort of stuff. If it hadn't been for the fact that my mother encountered, was with me in the same thing, I would not – and there was also other physical things like the fact that when I woke up in the morning I had different clothes on than when I went to sleep and the fact that my shotgun had a round in the chamber, which I don't usually keep one in there when I go to bed. The last thing I remember was racking my shotgun before this happened. I know something happened.

Alan: Something happened but the thing is you don't know what.

Jake: I don't know if – I have a hard thinking that it was really aliens because I've had other things with the government before.

Alan: Some of these experiments with government – and they have done these kind of things you know, when people are put under deep narcosis as opposed to hypnosis. Under the hypnosis the hypnotist can suggest anything into anyone. We've all had massive doses of the Grey's and all this stuff that started a whole spree of people thinking they were abducted; and that was from Whitley Strieber's book which turned into a massive movie very quickly and that's what started the whole thing off on abductions. However, under narcosis therapy, what you'll find is that people actually see people on laboratory coats around them and not little aliens and that's what is very interesting.

Jake: I don't have any memory of that particularly, but I do have a memory of seeing small figures out on

the front lawn there, so to speak, and my mother also has a history of encounters with UFOs or it could have been military aircraft for all I know...

Alan: We've had them for a long time.

Jake: ...when she was a child and living in Roswell and my grandfather was working on the base in Roswell.

Alan: We know now that all the governments, Britain too, have bases. Roswell had actually started off – I don't you know that – with the American Rocket Institute. That's where it begun.

Jake: Oh yes. I know that.

Alan: It's got an involvement with experimental aircraft. Bill Cooper did a fantastic video on Area 51. He took a group of his listeners down there. They photographed these things coming out of underground hangers. This is a military base. They're made here and the greatest cover they ever had was to say “they must be from Mars” and everyone suddenly looks at the stars. They never think of looking underground where they were actually being built.

Jake: I was born in Albuquerque and my grandfather worked at the Air Force base there and he used to, when I was a small child, he'd take me to the base and show me around and I saw a few things that I knew were obviously government projects, but you would think of them as UFOs or something like that.

Alan: They've got amazing, amazing technology at a high level that's always kept quiet from the public and we saw that during even the Cold War. They gave disinformation to the public because they'd have the public talk all the time and they had all this high-tech equipment, the scalar weaponry. They have little saucer shaped things that can whiz across the sky. I've seen them. I've seen them outside the Lossiemouth Air Force base in Britain and these things can stop on a dime. There's no slowing down. They suddenly stop and this technology is here. It's not from aliens though.

Jake: I've also seen plenty of things that I'm not sure if they're manmade or what the heck they are.

Alan: The thing is you've got to remember there's been a massive campaign to get the public, number one, to believe in flying saucers. John Dewey was the first character that came out and said in a national and international meeting, if we can convince the public that they're being attacked from outer space we can bring the whole world together as one and bring in their world government system. Here's a quote right from Lester B. Pearson who was the head of the UN at one time and eventually he was the Prime Minister of Canada.

He says: "Perhaps there is a hopeful possibility here in the conquest of outer space. Interplanetary activity may well give us planetary peace. Once we discover Martian spaceships hovering over Earth's air-space, we will all come together. How dare they threaten us like this!" we shall shout, as one, at a really United Nations!" That was said on October 7th, 1957.

Jake: Oh I see.

Alan: Then out came all the movies, sci-fi, very intriguing stuff and they even had "The Day the Earth Stood Still". The whole agenda was a spaceman came down with his robot and convinced the world they better unite under the United Nations or the world would be destroyed; then of course we had all the sightings that started, heavily publicized.

Jake: So that's why they're not afraid to show their technology openly?

Alan: The public are now convinced they come from outer space.

Jake: I understand. I have one more observation. I live here in Texas. This year we've had record rainfall. Last year we had record drought. Now this may be coincidental but near where I live there were some trailers that were hooked into the gas supplies so that they would have power, and the name on them was

RAIN for RENT. Those appeared right before the rain started. They disappeared in the night, overnight, right after the rain stopped. I've looked up that name on the internet. It's supposedly a reputable company that rents trailers for things, transporting whatever sort of liquids you want or whatever.

Alan: Remember there have been major ads in newspapers worldwide from Russia for instance offering to create the kind of weather that you want. Rain, whatever you need for a certain price. This is old technology. It's been used for ages and we have our own versions of it here in the Americas and they're using it. That's how they wiped out the farmers out west in Canada. They gave them about four years of drought and then they flooded them out the following year. You'll find always in the standing wave area you have a tremendous heat build up for maybe a hundred-odd miles or more, a couple of hundred miles and then you have rain all around the perimeter of it. That's typical. They're using this stuff right now. It's made for weather warfare. The warfare is on the public to change our ways.

Jake: The other reason I thought of that was I just put in the fiber optic lines for "the internet" and I know from working on the HAARP type transmitters at the place that made the HAARP transmitters here in Dallas that those are controlled fiber optically from the place. Fiber optics, trailers that say rain, it appears and disappears in the night, it can't be a coincidence. I also know that you could stick one of those transmitters into one of those containers. I didn't see any antennas anywhere but that doesn't mean that they haven't concealed it.

Alan: As I say, you'll find a lot of dirty tricks going on with government agencies. They have hundreds of agencies going around doing odd kinds of things all over the place under names you'd never suspect generally. However, the CIA has run most high-tech companies and the U.S., set them up and run it and still do, than any other country, so I'm not surprised at all. I've also seen the military do it here in Canada. They bring in big trailers and put them in sort of a square shaped all together and they have hundreds of small satellites on them all pointing in the same direction, hundreds of them, so they have mobile units as well for sure.

Alan: Okay, thanks for calling in.

Jake: Okay, thank you very much. Bye.

Alan: That's what we live in today as I say. The alien thing was well put out because science fiction was promoted in the 1800's by a fund from the Rothschild Foundation in England that eventually became The Futurist Society, where they bring in budding authors and if you play the game right and you say "yes, yes, yes sir," then they'll give you a contract and tell you what to write; and that's called predictive programming. Just like Bertrand Russell said, "shortly the public will be able to be convinced of anything with enough propaganda." It's happened and most propaganda is through stories that we love. They're very interesting and fascinating. They grab our imaginations and before you know it, everybody is seeing flying saucers and they think they're seeing aliens all over the place.

A study that they did on people who were supposedly abducted, they did a study on 200 of them in the U.S. and they did this in Britain too, and a study where people who had never claimed to be abducted – and under hypnosis pretty well all of them claim to be abducted, even the ones who have no memory of it at all. What they found out was they'd all read the same newspapers. They read the same stories. They started off with Barney and Betty Hill. It was in the media worldwide and all the other stories followed up until it was in their subconscious. That's how it done. It's to program us through repetition so even our subconscious becomes infected with the idea and when you're asked the right questions, you'll claim that you're abducted too. You know the formulas. You know what the other one said and you'll say it happened to you. These are old techniques again, but it's a great cover because the whole idea was to divert the public's knowledge that governmental agencies were so far ahead scientifically that they'd never catch on. It had to be from out there somewhere and it's worked very, very well indeed.

The sciences are always classed in three different levels; from professorship down is the lowest level of science. Higher than the professors, you'll find that they have high-tech equipment, portable equipment that the CIA used. Nick Begich demonstrated that on the CBC Canada years ago on Wendy Mesley hour where you could put thoughts into a person's head from a distance. They'd hear it in the middle of their head and

this was done by something you put into your pocket like little TV remote. Obviously solid circuitry, solid-state technology long before the public even heard of transistorized, the bigger stuff. This was already miniaturized and solid-state, had to be and it was all used in the 1950's by as he said the CIA. Everything that he showed there was obsolete and yet nothing was said in major universities about this kind of technology right up until recently.

Higher than them of course you have special units that were set-up during the Cold War, which really have an authority or a right to kill if need be and they travel around in little white vans around our countries and these are like the A-teams. The A-Team is actually based on certain characters who were given this kind of authority under the direction of the Pentagon.

They've had these A-Team type characters going around funded by the Pentagon, given a clearance higher than CIA. That way they couldn't be touched no matter what they did internally or externally and they're given all these kind of high-tech equipment that the public would never ever guess because it was unknown to them. It was outside of our 'ken' as they say. No one would ever have guessed they had it. They had all the voice-to-skull technologies. They could make you see things, hear things, give you hallucinations and you go talk about it and you could be locked up.

Hello. Are you there, Andrew?

Andrew: I have a question about the people way up at the top of the pyramid. I'm reading your book and in book 2 there's a quote. Can I give it?

Alan: Yes.

Andrew: Book 2, page 60, it says: "No human (accent on human) high priest of the mysteries could create the great deception that fools the whole world." That's pretty dramatic right? I thought, for me that was a cliffhanger and so I went into book 3 and another quote from page 84. It says: "Countries fall one by one by subversion by a determined group of men of secrecy, a special brotherhood with a cunning and total ruthless something at the top, something almost incredible intellect and knowledge of human behavior, something which plans the future many centuries in advance." Then a little bit later you say: "This dark thing," and so that sounded almost like the devil or aliens or I mean definitely inhuman, because you use that word a couple of pages later in describing that.

Alan: There's no doubt you're talking about something that is definitely inhumane. There's two categories. You've got human and humaneness and you have inhumanity.

Andrew: Then they could just me a bunch of inbred psychopaths.

Alan: Yes, but there's no doubt they themselves do have a religion and the religion encompasses things which are pretty well the opposite of what we think of as a normal functioning good healthy society. Their ability to guide society into forms of hell on earth are very, very real, as they've done with world wars and all the others wars they've had before. They tell incredible lies to whole nations of people without blinking, and now psychopaths can certainly do that, but they also have a belief in themselves as a form of God.
I think that's the music. Hang on and we'll talk after the following messages.

I've got someone on the line from British Columbia, talking about what is this thing at the top, this power, this force, this evil that seems to be running the big boys. The boys that plan wars, the ones who plan the takedown of societies, the ones who even figure out how many they'll lose in a war like little toy soldiers and not be affected by it because it's all just little games to them. What are these people? What it boils down to really is a society of higher psychopaths, definitely inbred for sure. As Plato said, you can breed out or in to a society any trait at all, just like you can breed traits in or out of a dog depending on the kind of dog you want. If you want a lap dog, then you make sure it's a very friendly dog that you breed another one with, both the same kind and then you just keep breeding that quality into them. However, if you want kings and queens who can rule and be ruthless at times, you want someone who is basically psychopathic. You would make sure that little part inside that old brain box that makes you truly human and compassionate is deficient and you breed them with another of the same kind and you end up with lineages of them.

That's what we have today. We know that with Charles Darwin who only married – his family only married into the Wedgwood family and then the Galton's later on, but for generations they only bred into one other family to try and get certain traits out in the offspring which they thought would be geniuses. In a sense they were geniuses along certain paths, but they were also monsters in their own right because they had no compassion for people whatsoever; and they all end up being into eugenics ultimately. Eugenics, the science of the class types, the ones who should be allowed to survive coming into a next stage and the ones who would have to perish because they were too primitive. These are eugenicists and that's what we have, this, under a cloak now of bioethics committees. That's a new term for eugenics, bioethics committees – these pseudo-scientists who use science and statistics et cetera to try and justify what they want to do with humanity. They want to improve us they say, but what they really mean is they want to kill off or cull off inferior types.

You'll find within Masonry it's the only organization that actually accepts eugenics as being a natural thing, lesser types and better types and higher types of humanity. The profane, the collective masses who never join, never clue into all their cons and games that go on, are basically the unworthy ones, the ones that have to be wiped out. They took that from an older religion because it comes from Hinduism that believes in the waves, the waves of theosophy. The waves that come and go through time through millions of years and that the lesser types are always wiped out at the beginning of a new age. They are not allowed into the New Age for fear that they'll bring down those who are “rising” as they call it. You've heard of Earth Rising, it's also the elite rising – the new type of man, the “Great Leap Forward” as they keep talking about. That's what that means. It's a eugenics religious idea.

What is it at the top that they worship really? It's their own strange traits, traits that we can't identify with because they are so incredibly clever and inhumane. Totally inhumane and they use doublespeak with everything that they say to us. They say one thing but mean another. That's why we accept all the laws et cetera that come down thinking they're rather benign, until you see the real consequences of them. It's for control purposes as they control us all along this path into the big sheep pen where they can then rearrange society, perfect that which was left imperfect (which means all of us you see, imperfect ones), and eliminate the ones that cannot come through into a new age. That's what it's all about.

Science is so close to séance and it is interesting that they've always used mediums and so on. Even Albert Pike had his own medium and of course it's a great way to justify what you're doing, whether it's God that tells you you're on the right path or a spirit or whatever they claim it is. It's good to have something from beyond to justify what really is your own psychopathic nature and your psychopathic plans.

From Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 26, 2007 (#30)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 26, 2007:
"CALIFORNIA DREAMIN' ON SUCH A SMOKY DAY –
FIRES AND SPRAYING, THE PEOPLE PRAYING"
© Alan Watt October 26, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 26, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on October 26th, 2007. Newcomers look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable information on the various groups and foundations and societies which have helped to shape this world and who are the only ones to make a plan, since the rest of us are too busy playing. Obviously someone else is going to plan your life for you and that's what's been happening in many generations up to the present. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the various tongues of Europe.

There's so much going on but I always like to mention the aerial spraying because most folk don't bother, they're so used to it now or perhaps they don't see it. This aerial spraying has been going on steadily in Canada and across most of the planet since about 1998 and before that they were testing it out in different areas primarily in the U.S. in different states to find out the effects on the public. I don't know if people can look into the various bills that are getting passed in the U.S. Congress, but one was passed a few years ago which gave themselves permission to use bio-warfare chemical and agents on the public for tests. That was very nice of them and since they were the only ones putting the bill through, there was no opposition. Lo and behold, they've been actually doing it.

We've all been getting sprayed pretty well worldwide. It's even in China now apparently. I just got word that someone came back from China and they saw it happening there. We're all getting dosed and no doubt tranquilized as well and probably our immune systems are lowering all the time. Today I was watching spraying in the sky through the clouds. They were actually spraying into the clouds and you could see the darker spray of the aircraft coming right through the clouds just like a knife. It's quite an interesting phenomenon to watch for those that bother to look up. Most people don't, as you well know. In fact, most people have no memory of what the sky looked like because they never looked up at all. That's what shocks all those who do, the ones who still have their abilities for self-preservation like any other creature on the planet; you always look around your environment. That's part of your survival instinct. Most people you'll notice don't have it and that falls right in line with various books that have been put out there from guys who worked with MI6 and the United Nations to do with lowering our ability to think or reason for ourselves.

Most people can't. They truly believe that whatever is worth knowing will be told to them by the media, as though the media was your next of kin. Only about a generation or two generations ago no one trusted the

media because they knew darn well that from ages past it was all political magnates that owned the media. Nothing has changed. The only thing that's changed is they've convinced you that somehow they're there for you: They're your brother, they're your father and they will tell you anything that's really important. Media has always been used for propaganda purposes.

Read the books by Jacques Ellul. He goes into it in great detail and he was a man who was an adviser to various big, “big cheeses,” as we say, at the United Nations.

Talking about spraying, this was sent to me today. California has been getting sprayed by the orders of Mr. Schwarzenegger and this is from News Target.com. It's from October 25th, 2007. This is from I think it's a herbal outlet newspaper type thing and the owner is Rami Nagel.

It says here:

"(NewsTarget) On September 9th, 2007 several planes hired by the State of California Food and Agricultural Department (CDFA) flying at an altitude of approximately 500ft sprayed the untested biochemical, CheckMate®OLR-F, on over 30,000 citizens in Monterey and other surrounding areas..."

Alan: I'll be back with more of this after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. This is Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about aerial spraying and all the other little tricks they're up to. You don't have to worry about the Russians or the Chinese or anyone else, since our own governments are all in cahoots together. We're under a global system and the whole world is getting sprayed. However, sometimes they go overboard with one particular area and add some more chemicals to the mix.

This is from the NewsTarget.com, which is a herbalist organization I think in British Columbia or somewhere, and they got a report from California talking about:

"September 9th, 2007 several planes hired by the State of California Food and Agricultural Department (CDFA) flying at an altitude of approximately 500ft sprayed the untested biochemical, CheckMate®OLR-F, on over 30,000 citizens in Monterey and other surrounding cities in California. This occurred without the permission of the citizens."

Alan: Of course it has, because who'd want to get sprayed?

"The spraying continued for three nights from approximately 8pm to 5am."

Alan: Once again, it's night spraying.

"About 1,500 pounds of biochemical were dumped on the cities. Many citizens did not even know what was happening when the planes were buzzing overhead."

Alan: I believe that part. I think if the whole Air Force was going overhead they wouldn't notice either, most of them.

"An 11 month old child nearly died from breathing difficulties. A six year old child developed asthma as a result of the aerial spraying and many got sick nausea, dizziness, burning lungs, and muscle aches."

Alan: That's a new one that's been coming out recently over the last six months, muscle ache from the heavy spraying we're all getting. I don't know if this was the actual drug they were using, that they claim to use in California or just the one they're using everywhere else.

It says here:

"The excuse for aerial spraying is not a deadly disease carrying mosquito, but a moth whose larva may eat..."

Alan: May eat.

"...some leaves of some plants; called the Light Brown Apple Moth (LBAM). The CDFA considers the moth an invasive species since it is from Australia. Yet..."

Alan: I like the double-speak.

"Yet, evidence suggests that the moth has been in California for many years, living peacefully. In response to the moth, the CDFA set up relatively harmless sticky traps, which have captured nearly every Light Brown Apple Moth in the Northern California region. Governor Schwarzenegger is a strong supporter of the declared emergency..."

Alan: I love these emergencies. Everything is an emergency today. It's hype, hype, hype and emergency with the new scientists in their white coats being the priesthood taking over from the old black robed ones from previous days.

Schwarzenegger says:

"...the need to spray untested biochemicals on humans to stop the LBAM from destroying crops is vital. This aerial spraying violates several state laws..."

Alan: Blah, blah, blah, then they go through all the different laws, but what's interesting in this particular spray it's a type of pheromone that's attached to whatever they're spraying, they claim, interferes with the sexual reproduction of these particular moths. What's even more funny is that this magazine here, this NewsTarget.com that sells herbal stuff has an ad on its right-hand side for the herbal variety of pheromones as well. I always get a kick out of this, that whatever the regular pharmaceutical agencies do and come up with, whatever they come up with in science, the herbal industries immediately got a counter for it as well and they're both shouting that theirs is the better for you. Personally, I don't take any of them. You cannot – when it comes to your health and big business, the two things are incompatible because everything ends up being business and the whole idea in business is to sell. They certainly do sell all this stuff on both sides of the fence here with tremendous persuasion and money and ads. You need a lot of faith in either to come through and be fit, but they always say that your faith has made you whole. Perhaps your faith in the products does more than the actual products themselves.

Anyway, there's the people in California being sprayed. What's even more interesting is there were a couple of towns in California where Blackwater, this new private mercenary army, is to be based. They put in a bid for this particular area in a town and the town, even though it was accepted by the leaders of the town, the rest of the public were not happy with it and they were going to change it with the next election that comes up there shortly, I think November; and lo and behold, the town just got wiped out by that fire that started. What a coincidence. I'm really amazed because that's exactly what's happening.

We're under warfare. This is what's happening. The public have had war declared on them a long time ago and even before the second world war and at the United Nations and at the League of Nations, the precursor of the UN, they discussed all these possibilities of what war was. They, strangely enough, these psychopaths at the top, came to the conclusion that it wasn't their fault that there were wars, it was the people's need for basic material goods that had them fighting each other. They said that one day they may have to declare war on the general public and train them scientifically into a new system. That's what's been happening.

If you look especially at the U.S., they've been more open about it because they've had ongoing wars since World War II. Even when we hear the terms wars on drugs, wars on poverty, wars on – this comes from presidents. They mean what they say. They're putting something into law. The big police armies that have been built up all across the western world have been built up under the guise of fighting drugs primarily, which is the biggest joke of all because the drug industry has been tied in forever with the secret services and even prior to what we know as the secret services, the elites had their own in Britain in fact in the 17 and 1800's. When they flooded China with the opium and the opium wars you found that even the agencies that worked for the diplomatic service for England were in charge of it and distribution of it. They haven't changed. They simply mutated into MI6 and special sections of MI6, the rest of them don't know, and the same in the CIA and they flood the world with drugs.

Marseille is where all heroin is processed, always has been processed. If you look at all the riots they've had in France to do with immigration and all the rest of it, you'll never find that Marseille gets bothered. It's always nice and quiet there. Both sides make sure that it's nice and quiet because the drugs must go through.

They made movies years ago about that and it was called "The French Connection" and there was "The French Connection 1" and 2. They went into that in pretty good detail. It's very hard to get the second one today. It seems to have disappeared from most of the shelves. However, that's a fact, everyone knows in the drug trade that the big boys at the top are involved in the pushing of drugs. When you go into the writings of Huxley and others and even prior to him you'll find that Aleister Crowley that was sent out from the regular freemasonry to start up another branch to get the young ones and the teenagers the rock industry into it, the music industry, the acting industry into their own branch of freemasonry. They also coupled it with drugs and that was his job, to try and encourage people to try altered states. They have never stopped that trick today. They're still pushing the same thing, altered states of consciousness, because they decided that drugs would be one of the best ways to defeat the intelligence and the intellect of the general public; and unfortunately, the stuff that they've been pushing has worked on them an awful lot.

During the hippy era of the 60's, you'll find that most of the LSD that was first dumped in America and Canada and Britain and elsewhere was being thrown over university walls in garbage bags. There was garbage bags full of them from limousines, big limos and these were made by the big drug industries to get the whole thing going. There's nothing better to do – when you want to control people and do nefarious stuff to them or take rights away or change society or change the culture, you don't want them thinking too straight. You want them to be happy like children in a childish state doing childish things and that's exactly what they did. They were told to be happy, make peace, make love, not war and just have a good old time to themselves and we saw the effects of that through society.

Professor Quigley said himself "the purpose of war primarily is to change society" because all conflicting sides change. The societies change because the government takes over so many roles and that's what we've seen through all these wars. Wars on poverty, there's just as many poor if not more today. The UN claims there is more and they say there is a growing gulf between the rich and the poor and there has been for 25, 30 years and it's getting bigger all the time.

Let's go back to freemasonry for a second here. You'll find that the Pope of Freemasonry, Mr. Pike said himself one of the tenants of their whole mission was to destroy private property and to destroy the family unit as it was known. The Communist Manifesto took over from that and basically pushed on that too. Then we find out in recently declassified documents from MI6 and the CIA, they ran the culture industry in the Western World including Britain and the U.S. as well. They ran the left-wing movements. They funded the artists, the mainstream artists with their nihilistic paintings that drove a lot to suicide just looking at them they were so awful and they ran the whole culture industry. They pushed certain types of entertainment and I've no doubt too they also pushed the whole drug scene as well because the culture that existed at that time prior to the Cold War and the culture we have today are worlds apart. Not only worlds apart, we've ended up exactly where not only the Communist Manifesto wanted us to be, but where obviously those that funded the Communist side all together because Communism did not come from Russia. It didn't come from Karl Marx. It originated in London and it was pushed and funded by the big bankers. They're in cahoots with what's called "The Establishment" and The Establishment happens to be the old aristocracy that have run Britain for 1,000 years. Their cousins also run the other countries of Europe and are still well in control.

Now I think I hear the music coming up. I'll be back after the following messages. Hi, folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through or cutting through some of the incredible things that have been happening in the last 50-odd years and how society has ended up exactly where people prophesized we'd end up. People 50 years ago, 100 years ago even because they knew the agenda and as Huxley, Bertrand Russell and others have said, they could make the people go any direction they wanted to with scientific conditioning and that's what we've had, scientific conditioning.

One of the main things they had to do a long time ago was to get a standardized educational system so that everyone could be taught the same indoctrinations because you take your reasoning from what you've been

taught. You reason things out according to the data and you come to conclusions, but they knew back then that we worked just like computers. A computer has a language and a computer has a certain logic, a process it must go through, and we work the same way; so, by giving you little bits and bites of information, you use your reason and you will come to predetermined conclusions as you must. Therefore, when you give the same data to everyone under a standardized educational system, they'll all come to the same faulty conclusions, but they'll all think they're right because everyone else agrees with them and that's how simple it is. They understood this long, long, long ago.

Tests were even done in certain very quiet schools 100 years ago in parts of Europe including England by scientists and they found they could rear children in an environment, a closed environment and teach them whatever they wanted and the people would believe that, the children would grow up believing it. If they told them the earth was flat outside they'd believe it. If they told them they'd fall off the edge if they went outside the house or the planet, they'd believe that too. You can make people believe anything in a closed environment. The next part is to get the whole world into this closed environment and you do it simply by giving them all the same type of education from kindergarten onwards.

Bertrand Russell who was one of the biggest players we've had that came out publicly with a lot of information and who was all for it of course. He was an old aristocrat from a very, very old family in Britain. He was groomed for the diplomatic service but he ended up being a type of philosopher and mathematician. He thought that through mathematics they could literally rule the mind. It's interesting we've gone all the way to the brain chip which works on the binary code and you think this is all just coincidence. Russell didn't dream it up himself. He worked for the Tavistock Institute amongst other big institutions that had lots of data on humanity.

We're the most studied species on the whole planet. They knew they could pull this off step by step because our lives really are fairly short and through foundations and institutions which can last for hundreds of years and have their own mandates, they knew they could simply carry it on intergenerationally and the public who lived in between would never suspect. They'd live and die never knowing that their whole lives and the major events in them were actually planned that way. We take everything for granted. We think a fashion industry just spontaneously comes out with the latest gear and we wear it and somehow it's ours. In fact, it's promoted that way. Back in the '60's suddenly the blue jeans all became popular, pushed again because all the rock stars wore them and it's quite amazing how we emulate what we're given. We become what we're given in fact.

They say that perception becomes reality, and the advertising industry has taken over our reality for us. We're taught that you buy things because it's all to do with the material world. You buy things and they just make you happy. You have instant orgasms when you brush your teeth with this particular toothpaste or this brush and of course it's all lies. Whatever problems we have can only be dealt with inside our own minds, not with what we get from outside. The advertising industry is there to completely alter your perceptions and give you placebos basically, very expensive placebos too.

Russell said they've have to take the advertising industry onboard in this quest to dominate the minds of the public; and sure enough, they combined forces back in the 1940's and '50's and here we are today. Most folk can't tell fact from fiction and how they do it is they aim the next part of the culture at kindergarten. They take children that have been inducted this year and they will give them certain little ideas. It's called predictive programming, again, little stories they give them and based with emotion. "What would you think of person who did this? Would you like them, despise them?" Then they make you feel really bad and guilty. When that person grows up in 40 years time, they'll change laws and rules and the people adapt to them very quickly. There's will be no prejudice or whatever because they've been brainwashed since birth and that's how simply it works.

You have to get the speeches of Beria who worked for the Secret Police of the NKVD back in the 1930's and he gave speeches to the Comintern, international communists committees, open speeches that were published. He talked in 1933 I think it was about the ability at that time to upgrade the culture every seven years through scientific indoctrination. In other words, put into the youngsters major possibilities of particular changes so that when they came along in their lifetime they would think it was all natural.
I think there may be music coming along I can hardly hear and I'll be back after the following messages.

This is Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was talking about Beria, the head of the Secret Police in the NKVD era of the Soviet Union, when he talked about the ability to literally indoctrinate and change culture and upgrade it every seven years by intakes of seven years between children, intakes basically, and how they could put new ideas. Therefore everything that they had experienced in their life would be programmed from an early age and the intake that would come the following year would be a little bit ahead of the last lot and so on. That's how you literally do it and it's been the same in the West as well.

It never dawned on us that we were going through exactly the same process as the Soviet Union. I used to wonder about that myself when I was young, because I thought if this was war, as they kept telling us, a war where science and technology would win, those were the best technology and weaponry would win, why would they have meetings between all your top scientists from the U.S., Britain, Europe and the Soviets every year? These would be the last people you'd put together for goodness sake, supposedly, when spies were turned as they say and all of that kind of thing. It made no sense at all, until you clued in and realized, no, this was a fake war where both sides were being taxed. One side was using mainly its muscle.

The other side was using its money, but you were getting taxed to get high technologies in a war time situation where no one really complained. That's what wars are also for. You don't complain when most of your labor is being taken back off you in taxes to keep you safe. They were using all of this money to do high technology and also funding big scientific institutions that studied human nature and psychology and behavioral psychology. They were sharing all this information between the two sides at the top, because, as I say, the war is really on the people, always has been on the people and the people don't know it.

It's interesting even in the movie to do with the Skull and Bones movie, I think it was called "Bones," the first one they put out there, they even showed you they had a place called the War Room and War Room was written on the wall. That's what it's all about because they're job supposedly to all of us profane ones, all of us in the darkness, is to enlighten us and if we can't be enlightened, then they must rule us like sheep and train us and use us too. They have no problem in using us. That's what the profane really are for, according to the higher freemasons.

Now I think we've got Rick from California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Hi Alan. It's good to talk to you. The reason why I'm calling is because you mentioned the California fires and I had to call in because I'm living in the areas affected and I wanted to share a couple of things about it. Can I do that?

Alan: Sure, go ahead.

Rick: I was noticing there have been lots of protest flyers out in the preceding weeks about Blackwater, stop Blackwater, and I didn't go out there because I don't have a vehicle but it's in this little town called Potrero. Then when the fire broke out, the first fire, it was on the border, it was on Potrero. I kind of laughed and I said to people you know it's kind of funny that the fire began right where Blackwater was supposed to be, it's probably a cheap way to clear the land and I was saying and people did say to me, oh you're being paranoid.

Alan: It's all coincidence, isn't it? They live in coincidence theories.

Rick: I also wanted to mention that the fire is a disaster area. There were thousands of upper class people being evacuated and many people came to bring food and clothes to the stadium. It was just like New Orleans and the National Guard was here and FEMA was here and George Bush came and Chertoff, Homeland Security came to my city. I find it also kind of funny that it happened right the next week after this top-off drill in Portland.

Alan: Yes, another coincidence. You know in a court of law, this is what's interesting. Taking it for granted that the guilty never admit they're guilty, you come to conclusions in a court of law by the preponderance of evidence and everything stacks up every time against the authorities and yet we still go around chewing the grass and not looking up. It's quite amazing how we've been trained not to use our own reasoning anymore.

If it walks like duck and quacks like a duck and certainly if these coincidences always fall in favor of what they want, you know darn well they're doing it.

Rick: I also want to mention that of course the news came out and they were looking through things to blame and all of them are lower class – it could be the migrant workers burning fires, smokers throwing cigarettes. The first thing I thought was I wonder what laws they're going to come up with as a result of this fire.

Alan: It's interesting there was Dr. Day years ago after being at top meetings and he said that the agenda was to eventually get everyone out of the coastal areas especially – they don't want people living around coastal areas in this New World Order (or rural areas). They said they would use fires and they'd burn them out, and that was back in the 1960's I think it was.

Rick: Why coastal areas? I never heard that before. That's interesting. Why coastal areas?

Alan: I think that part of it is that in coastal areas people can jump in little boats and get away or do what they want and smuggle or survive basically. I think that's part of it. They want everyone and I've no doubt too the elite eventually one day with a much-reduced population want the worker bees all inside where they have the coast to themselves to go sunbathing and playing themselves.

Rick: Okay. Thank you very much Alan. I just wanted to share that with you. Have a nice day.

Alan: Thanks for calling in. That's true enough. The residents there have had petitions up and they hoped, they were actually raising up this new petition for the election that's coming in November. I guess it's their local election to get them out and reverse this decision, and bang, within a week and a half they're burned out of their homes just like that and Blackwater gets its way. What gets me is – Blackwater is going to be a new private army, eventually it will blossom and be a world army. They used to call the Blackwater "the underground stream" in the occult in masonry and the Rosicrucians called it that too. Water underground would appear black you see, so they called it Blackwater and it's the underground stream. Here they are using the very terms and all the rest of it, and the people again just go on chewing their cud and accepting this mercenary army is going to be based in California. These guys are killers for hire. That's their profession – killing, not handing out bread or pretending they're from the UN and there's a lot of pretense there too, but actually killing for hire and they have only one master and that's their paymaster. They're not responsible to any Geneva Convention or anyone else or any international laws because they're private. They're privately owned and that should get us all terrified that this is happening.

In days of old, they had the Praetorian Guard to go round Caesar to make sure – that was his own henchmen. That was his private army that would stand by him through thick and thin, and yet here we have the same thing happening here. It's going to blossom on to a world scale and we're all going to be booted around by private armies, just like these creeps in Star Wars, the faceless one that you saw, the numerous numbers of them. They were just bodies for hire. That's what's coming here and I always find it interesting in the U.S. that it was the first country that was openly freemasonic from its very beginning, you might say from its foundation and all of its insignia and emblems and so on and a lot of the speeches of the founding fathers. They said that they'd modeled it after Ancient Rome, looked around at all the systems that preexisted theirs and they came up with Rome. Who on earth would want to emulate Rome that was an empire and Rome lived off of the backs of every country that it conquered. That's what it did. It was really a fascist type state, yet here they are with a private army and so should we really be surprised?

What is surprising as always to those that think is that most folk don't think at all. They're not even concerned about it. I don't think much would concern most people, to be honest with you, anymore. They accept everything that comes along and there's a lot worst to come. There's not doubt about it. The whole agenda for Agenda 21, the United Nations Agenda 21, the agenda for the 21st century, is all coming down. If you look even into the map there they have for Agenda 21 and all the areas that have to be re-wilded and all the rest of it, lo and behold, right where that fire was, there's Blackwater's military base right there on their on their map. Have a look into that, and that was done a long time ago. Nothing happens by chance. Nothing happens spontaneously. Everything that happens is planned that way on a major scale and that's how you keep control of the world. That's how you guide the direction of the world and here we are. We're

going right through it.

We find that 100 years ago they wanted a vastly reduced population. How do you get it? Russell and others talked about the problem of helping the people by inoculations and killing off diseases, and at the same time raising the population. It was counter productive and so Russell himself said the best thing they could hope for was another black plague, a black death, and Malthus said that long before him. I'm sure these characters were all related no doubt or interbred down through the ages and they all had the same agenda.

Look at the death rate today. It's skyrocketing. Everyone is coming down with cancers. The industry is gone from the shores of most of Europe and there's less smoke. They're not burning coal fires like they used to, and yet lung cancer is gone through the roof even though about 80 percent less people smoke or have ever smoked than before. Start thinking. We're being killed off gradually and that's the best way to do it, by the elites point of view, it doesn't panic with the people. Even young doctors now are coming on the news and they've been taught that it's quite natural that one out of every two will get cancer or even a few cancers and die off with it. They're taught that's normal, whereas the doctors of 30, 40 years ago were taught about all the different kinds of cancers and how rare certain ones were – one in 10,000, 20 or 100,000. Now they're told the opposite. They're told pretty well one out of two is going to come down with cancer and that's what you always do. You must brainwash those who are going to work on the people. They get the most indoctrination. That's why they're called doctors, IN-DOCTRINATION.

They've been doing it. That's the bad news. They have been bringing us all down. There's hardly a person today who has a complete immune left. I'm sure that the inoculations that they gave us when we were young that was part of the agenda. It was to help destroy the immune system so that eventually something simple that's released that we should be immune to, or we would have resistance to, could probably kill us off quite easily.

I can remember when the first so-called "Bubble Boy" came out, the first boy with a complete allergy syndrome back in the '60s, and that was a novelty then. They showed it on television, BBC and so on, he had to live in this huge bubble complex with filtered air and all the rest of it because he was immune, he was allergic to everything. That had never happened before. Now what had changed over the years? The inoculations had been stepped up and the polio vaccine came out and I'm positive that polio vaccine was the worst one that was ever given, because it's admitted to now there was over 100 monkey or simian viruses – they call them simians. That's why you have "The Simpson's," the closest thing to it. You have simian viruses; live simian viruses in every shot and the Simian-40 virus had one purpose. That's what scientists came up with that later looked at it.

The one purpose that Simian-40 virus had was to cause cancer, and who gave us this particular inoculation? The great Dr. Salk. What was the history of the great Dr. Salk?

Dr. Salk was a top eugenicist from The Eugenicist Society for many, many years who wrote about the necessity of culling off the population, so the wolf changed its clothing and became a hero and he's still applauded today.

We should start thinking for ourselves, for those at least who still have the capacity and ability to do it, because we're being taken down pretty fast. It's shocking to see how many injections and inoculations now babies are given. They're hitting them before their immune systems are even working and that's why they end up not working so well after all. That's the bad news; and how easy it is to do it when you have training the public. Once again, as Jacques Ellul said, all entertainment is propaganda, because along with the story you're being propagandized. That's why most entertainment on television or in the movies is to do with detectives, the law – I wouldn't call them service, but the legal system and also medicine. They've elevated doctors up to the superhuman ranks of gods and they're the new experts that run our lives. People within one or two generations now believe everything that they're told by doctors, as indeed the doctors do themselves since they had more indoctrination.

However, the facts stand out for themselves as well. When something happens in life, since nothing evolves, I've never seen anything evolving in my life, since nothing happens by itself, then when something changes drastically within the human body – whether it's the falling sperm count down 75 percent of what it was in

the average western male through the 1950's – it doesn't happen by itself. They discussed all these. They published their findings at the beginning of the 1900's and in the middle of 1900's and even today they publish their little documents on reducing the population and what they'd have to do to do it. Lo and behold, if you start thinking about it, you realize that they actually have been doing it.

I can remember when the political leader for the Quebec party in Canada came down with the flesh-eating disease some years ago, a little quip in the Toronto Sun just happened to mention it, and he lost a leg I think from it, Mr. Bouchard. The Toronto Sun had a little appendage onto the story and it said that Bouchard's wife and daughter both had minor flesh-eating disease symptoms on their upper arms; and I thought, where are the inoculation sites? –The upper arms, on the thighs or the buttocks. Where did Bouchard get it? –In his leg, which tells you that the upper politicians you see are always given injections for up-and-coming diseases long before the public hear of them; and certainly, even when you have antidotes et cetera, the public will never ever hear of them. That's why they changed the laws in the western world when Mr. Manning was in, in Canada, and they gave all politicians and their families coverage, complete coverage under military hospitals in times of crisis that would be excluded from the public, they wouldn't get in at all, and it all makes sense.

Now in every batch of inoculations you always get one that's more virile than others and someone will come down with the actual disease itself, and I think that's what happened to Mr. Bouchard. I'm pretty certain his family also had the injections and that's why his wife and daughter both had symptoms of it on their upper arms. Again, simple detective work. That's how you work on things. You use your reasoning – something that's in short supply today.

I don't give you the good news and I don't flog any antidotes to it either. I just tell you the bad news as it is and at least some of you who have children can perhaps make a decision as to whether to go ahead and have more and more injections. Never mind just the mercury, you have no idea what those injections really are. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just tidying up before the end of this talk. Talking about democracy as well: Democracy over 100 years ago was debated as to where it would go because it would evolve you see. They're always talking evolution and if they make it happen it's called evolution. Everything does evolve, even in a laboratory or discussion group, that's where things really evolved. They talked about the evolution of democracy. Democracy since it deals with primarily large groups like Jacques Ellul talks about, then they eventually (the large groups) would dominate and be the new type of government over the public; and if you didn't belong to a large group, you'd be voiceless, you'd have no say whatsoever; and lo and behold, that's what's happened. However, what they didn't tell you was that the largest groups in the world would be the big fascist corporate groups, the new feudal overlords that Mr. Carroll Quigley talked about. He thought it was just wonderful. He was all for it, (he) being the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations which had helped to bring it all about. That's happened already.

We're run by CEOs of corporations under the guise of NGO groups, backed by the money as well from the big foundations. These foundations were mentioned for the last 200 years in Masonic books written all along those periods and boasting how they would take over and be the masters over the master of the world through the takeover of money and power. However, what they didn't mention at the time was they would use this term democracy, something they made for themselves, knowing that through time, step by step, like the old song goes, "time is on my side," intergenerationally, they would become the only ones with voices. Voices loud enough to be heard by the governments and they made sure of that because most of the people in government have been CEOs of the same corporations that now lobby them.

We're run by the big fascist elite and it's interesting, as I said last week or at least earlier this week, that in the Congressional Hall when presidents make their speeches you'll see the two fasci, one on either side of the stage, the wall. It's on the wall, the bundle of rods covering the axe, an ancient symbol. [Fasces] The Romans adopted it in fact. It came from the Etruscans. If you try to get a bundle of twigs together and break them over your knee, it's very difficult; but take them one at a time and they break, so the whole idea was that they would all stand together. They'd be terribly cohesive. They'd always stand up for each other. The British used to call it "closing ranks" when one of their members was discovered playing with little boys or something. They'd close the ranks and keep quiet and they'll stand up for each other.

The fasci is a symbol in the U.S. and that's what we're under today. Fascism is alive and well, it never died, it was never conquered. It's always run the system and it also has learned a lot from its counterpart that it created and funded from the beginning called Communism, the big laboratory where they both worked together collecting data and make high-tech equipment that would eventually run all our lives via satellites and so on. That's where the technology for the chips all came from, the Cold War. They rush ahead and they go centuries ahead in a matter of 40, 50 years in technology because they have unlimited financing and personnel.

Well from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, on a rainy night, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 29, 2007 (#31)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 29, 2007:
"H.R. 1955 HOME GROWN TERRORISM—
HAS U.S. GONE TO POT?"
© Alan Watt October 29, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 29, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on October 29th, 2007. For newcomers, as always, check into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and go through some of the histories from previous talks I've given over the years on what led up to this position where we stand today and where we're going from here and the various organizations that are behind it. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the tongues of Europe.

I don't know how many people in the U.S. and Canada have noticed over these last few days that spraying is being stepped up in the skies there. Even though it's overcast, if you look, you'll even see the lines cutting through the clouds, the straight lines from the jets because whatever they're spraying is not water vapor. It's coming right through the clouds and leaving these very dark trails and people are becoming pretty tired or laid back. That's another effect that drugs would have on you and they're waking up as well with muscle cramps and various muscular problems. That seems to be a side effect of whatever it is that's in the spraying. Personally, I think it's the main objective right now is to get the spraying stopped, because if we can't stop what's being sprayed over us and we're breathing in every single day, then there's not much of a chance for any of us, for all the rest of the things that are going on. Sure enough, there's lots going on as always and we're the last to know. That's the way of history. The big boys write the history. They're the victors and they write it in retrospect and take out all the bad bits that they've done to the public.

We'll be the last to know too once we enter into the Brave New World of Huxley and we'll be told then of course what actually happened to the public and no one will care because you'll have a new type of human being that won't care much about anything except their drug intake and their pleasure. That's the Huxley Brave New World agenda.

Another thing that's cropped up too, this new bill that went through the House in the U.S. and I believe it was sponsored even or put up there by the Pentagon or they're taking charge of this particular bill as it was passed. It's bill H.R. 1955, called "Violent Radicalization and Home Grown Terrorism Prevention Act of 2007." Apparently it went right through the House, no problem at all, it sailed through. They did what they were told and voted for it. What they say they want is to go after all talk show hosts who they claim have advocated violence, but the wording is so typically legalistic you could stretch it like rubber bands and it said here:

"To produce exact quotes showing where the patriot or truth movement broadcasters as distinct from callers to the show and those who call themselves patriots but are not directly on the air themselves have advocated violent radicalization and homegrown terrorism."

Now that's wide open. I mean radicalization is anything outside what becomes normal, and since normal is always changing, then anything can be called radical, even fashion. Your words can be bent whichever way they want and this is the next step of the war, which is going after people who speak and that's really what it is. They want only one side of everything to be told to the public. That's worked very well but not for everyone. I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just talking a little bit about Bill 1955. Something important must have happened in 1955 for them to bring that up because they like their little games and their little tricks and I'm sure we'll find something with NSA or CIA stuck in there somewhere, some creation of something. They're going after the talk show hosts now and I have said for years that eventually that the Pentagon will dish out all of the politically correct news to the patriot stations one day and tell them what they can and can't talk about. That will come and they'll have to make an example of someone of course. This is the end of free speech and this started really quite sometime ago, about 10 or even 15 years ago.

Gradually little snippets came into the media and the media parroted it to us and they called it "anti-government." It was a new term in the West, but it was a very old term in the eastern Soviet bloc because anyone who complained about anything to do with government was termed anti-government, which is kind of a con game because when you think about it, all the parties that want into power are decrying the present governments that are in. Then they get into power and the opposition decries them, so technically all parties are anti-government when they're all complaining about each other.

However, this term came into the common usage. It just sort of snuck in like all things do and people start to accept these terms without thinking much about them, but I knew at the time this was really getting set-up for a day to come and the day basically is here, where anyone who complains about anything the government is up to is not complaining about a government policy, they're actually anti-government. That's where it's all going. The whole law on this really is no different than the Soviet state because they'll have their political prisoners shortly from the general population put into special gulags where you get reconditioned and come out like a robot saying all the right things and bowing to the right people on cue and that's where it's all going.

Now I think we have Don from North Carolina on the line. Are you there, Don? Hello Don.

Don: Hi Alan. Could you comment on Warren Buffett? Do you know if he is a Rothschild agent?

Alan: Personally, this is my take on things, I think anybody who's been in that game of politics and in that position for years, they belong to the system, the system that is not the people's. It's a lifelong career with these people. You hear their names your whole lifelong and if they haven't changed anything by now, why would you think they'd change anything for the better in the future? I tend not to fall into the leader category, chasing leaders and praising them. I've lived too long to see the same cons in every country and they always give us the knights in shining armor that say all the right things until they get into power. That's been the history of politics for as long as you can go back. We've got to stop looking for knights in shining armor and realize that we are the people and we are the ones who are supposed to advise them on what to do, but we never get asked for advice. In fact we're dominated really by a system and that's the beauty of party politics. The dialectic is right in the game of party politics. It's a lifelong party for these guys, as you can tell by the color of some of their noses. They belong to a party. They don't represent the people. They literally belong to the party and everyone wants to get up the ladder within that party, so the man at the top – as long as you control the man at the top, the rest of them are like trained seals, they clap for him. That's what Professor Carroll Quigley said in his own book in "Tragedy & Hope." He said "we don't have to own all the politicians for The Council on Foreign Relations for this agenda. He says it's only important we own the man at the top and a few advisers. The rest of them are allowed a form of competition down below to keep their jobs." That's all it is, a show for the public.

Don: Yes. Because I noticed Warren Buffett had met with Lord Rothschild. It was in The Scotsman, one of the Scottish newspapers with Arnold Schwarzenegger before he decided to run for governor and when he came back then he made his announcement on the Tonight Show and I just remember that. I also did a little research. I don't know if people know this, but Warren Buffett's father was a member of Colbert Lodge No. 11 in Omaha, Nebraska, so I know his father was a Mason, so I'm just assuming that even though you can't identify Warren Buffet as a Mason, that he may be high up enough that he's not actually associated with any particular lodge.

Alan: That's right. You have lodges at the top that can go into any lodges, whether it's the Grand Lodge or any other lodge across the world, and some of them are in the noble orders where they keep really out of the public limelight. It's not printed anywhere until one day when they retire, they'll mention it in the newspapers; but while they're in power, they generally don't mention much about it.

Don: What I'm noticing is people are so apathetic even about investigating 9/11. I'm a retired airline pilot and even my own friends they sit there and I try to tell them these things what's really going on and they say that's just your opinion. They won't even take the five minutes to even investigate and what they do is they get angry at you.

Alan: They get angry because you're bursting their comfortable paradigm where they've been trained all their lives remember. Aldous Huxley said it, scientific socialism, scientific indoctrination, you don't realize that every cartoon that you started off with was affecting you and giving you little programs and messages, right up through your schooling. Right up through the media taking over and giving you what you need to know. You have a lifelong indoctrination and under socialism, which is the intent is to keep the public playing like children while the adults, the ones at the top take care of the big problems. Most folk have swallowed that hook, line and sinker, and the problem is now you're dealing with adults who are just like children and they're living in a comfy paradigm. They don't want to look at what could be happening and even what they might notice themselves out of the corner of their eyes because it makes them uncomfortable. They know if they question one little thing or even one big thing that's going on, they might have to re-view everything they ever believed and they don't want to go there. The slaves, the happy slaves themselves will turn on you because you're bursting their bubble and you've got to realize you're dealing with brainwashed people. They really believe the 6 o'clock news you know.

Don: I mean it's just the apathy. People don't seem to give a crap about anything anymore.

Alan: Society itself and the bonds of society that held it together and got people through the worst of times has again, under socialism, been successfully eliminated. If someone in the family even gets hurt or gets sick, even family members will say that welfare will take care of that or something. There's always a government agency. They've taken over the roles of families and there's no bonding anymore between people. That was part of the whole institution they talked about as early as 1900, the destruction of the family unit and government organizations and NGOs would take over those responsibilities; and when that happens you're basically isolated. Every individual is isolated from every other individual. You live in your little cocoon and you're supposed to play and work and consume until you die and not get involved in life and with those around you.

Don: Yes. Okay Alan, thanks for taking my call. Have a good evening.

Alan: Thanks for your call. That's what we're seeing today. We're seeing a scientific indoctrination that the culmination of it, where people are being taught to be egosyntonic, they call it egocentricity. They're egosyntonic and they do what's pleasing to them. They avoid any sort of long-term gain that involves pain. They want immediate pleasure and this is a psychopathic system. Psychopaths are known for wanting immediate pleasure. They've given us a culture which we now emulate and we want to have fun all the time, which is not what living is all about. It's a recent idea that we're supposed to be happy all the time. When they married psychiatry with government a long time ago, they brought the eugenics philosophy into it and they brought in this idea that you're supposed to be happy seven days a week, 24 hours per day. That's not what makes you grow. That's not what makes you a full human being and yet that's how the people have now swallowed it hook, line and sinker. They're emulating everything they've been taught. They become what they've been taught and they don't want to hear bad news. They really don't want any bad news at all.

They don't mind people getting killed all over the planet or starving to death somewhere, as long as they're not having to see it. It might upset them if it's happening around them. It would definitely upset them if it was happening to them, but they don't want to see it. They want everything nice and clean and tidy and to live in a little bubble where the whole world can go away and they can live their own individual lives, retire and go fishing. That's what they've been taught and while they're doing that the big boys who run this world for an awful long time have planned the future and it's a future with a very different humanity that's going to come out of it, a Huxley type of Brave New World. In fact I was just reading an old quote by Julian Huxley from a book that he wrote. Julian Huxley was the brother of Aldous Huxley. The two brothers were the grandsons of Sir Thomas Huxley, who was Darwin's best friend. Aldous Huxley was a top eugenicist. He became the first director general of UNESCO (United Nations Educational Society) and the whole idea was set-up to create a world system, a world culture, which they'd already planned which one it would be, and how everyone would have to come into the same system. I'll be back with the quote after these messages.

Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and piecing things together to try and break this paradigm that everyone is involved with and most are unaware of and how it was created around them. How they've got into it and how they've accepted it. Remember that Aldous Huxley talked about scientific indoctrination along with other ones, big players like Lord Bertrand Russell. Here's UNESCO, United Nations Educational Society was set-up at the end of World War II, as the United Nations was in fact to be the embryo of a world government, not representing the public although they're very good at PR. That's their main thrust, PR, a spin to the public to appear to be this benevolent big organization, but in reality it's non-democratic. No one votes from the general public to get anyone in. In fact, it's a closed shop as far as who they employ. All we do know is that they are on about their second or third generation of employees and they interbreed amongst themselves and have their own schools to breed up further New World Order bureaucrats.

Here is UNESCO and this is the First Director General of UNESCO, Sir Julian Huxley, who was an ardent defender of Darwin's evolution like his grandpappy and who wrote the 1948 book.

UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy. That's the name of it.

UNESCO: Its Purpose and Its Philosophy: He goes on to say:

"The general philosophy of UNESCO should be a scientific world humanism, global in extent and evolutionary in background its education program it can stress the ultimate need for world political unity and familiarize all peoples with the implications of the transfer of full sovereignty from separate nations to a world organization.

Alan: That's government.

"Political unification in some sort of world government will be required."

Alan: Now here's what he says here.

"...Tasks for the media division..."

Alan: Big media division at the United Nations.

"...Tasks for the media division of UNESCO (will be) to promote the growth of a common outlook shared by all nations and cultures..."

Alan: In other words, one single culture and everybody's got to be stuffed into the same bin. They don't like untidy cultures that won't join them.

He goes on to say:

"...to help the emergence of a single world culture...."

Alan: We didn't plan this culture. There was boys at the top, you know the scientist ones that were doing it all for us, and they've changed it along the route to this final culture and we've all gone through it. We've seen the changes in our own lives.

I'll continue here:

"...Even though it is quite true that any radical eugenic policy..."

Alan: Radical eugenic policy. Look up eugenics, folks, for those who can't think too deeply or have no memory, look up eugenics and be very, very afraid.

"...any radical eugenic policy will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for UNESCO to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake..."

Alan: He's talking about basically indoctrination into the public gradually.

"...so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable."

Alan: We're being programmed to accept it you see, to be familiar with the ideas, and that's all these nature shows over the last 20, 30 years have been about. You're just another animal and what's wrong with altering our behavior, our nature et cetera, et cetera.

I'll just repeat that last part because it's so important.

"Even though it is quite true that any radical eugenic policy will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for UNESCO to see that the eugenic problem..."

Alan: Now he says the eugenic problem.

"...is examined with the greatest care and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable."

Alan: Predictive programming, that's what we've all been through. They have to go through the different bases of devaluating human life, which we've all pretty well accepted all across the board and there's as many children going up chimney's you know across America and Canada and Europe than any burnt sacrifice down through history and it's commonplace now every day. We don't think much of human life because we don't like children anyhow. That's just the way it goes at the top and we've all accepted their policies. There's from Mr. Huxley himself, a man who should know since he was in on the formulation of this particular system.

Now I think we have Andrew from North Vancouver. Hello, Andrew?

Andrew: I have something to say about Warren Buffett from the previous caller. I'm reading this book called "The Committee of 300" by Dr. John Coleman, and Warren Buffett apparently is one of the 300 most powerful people in the world because at the end of this book there's a list of all the people and Warren Buffet is there.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised. As I say, these guys are lifers and they've always been up there. You always find that with the lifers in politics, they're more than just gifted or charmed people. They have certain protection. They've always got a high position, like Al Gore too. Al Gore has always been kept around the background getting odd jobs here and there. He's a walking allegory, that's why I call him Al Gore. Then they give them a position which they probably decided they'd give them 10, 15 years ago. These guys have their lives mapped out for them: what they're going to be, the different positions they'll hold, the years they will hold them, just like a horoscope. That's how the world is run because we're going by 10, 15 year phases. They call them plans at the United Nations and they follow these plans.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I think we have Maggie from Texas on the line. Are you there, Maggie?

Maggie: You mentioned certain popular writers who are actually in the pay of the big boys as you say and are paid to put out certain ideas and you've mentioned in particular futurist types of Isaac Asimov and Arthur Clarke. I would like to know whether you put Steven King in that same category, even though he's not strictly science fiction?

Alan: Yes, I would in fact because it's kind of like some kinds of poetry. If you understand the esoteric stuff that you see on movies and in books, there's always an esoteric undercurrent with rather astounding ideas that grip you so well. This in itself is a science that is taught to people, the study of the subconscious mind and what motivates us. That's why we get gripped by these particular types of writers. They understand and it is a science, understanding that is a science and they are able to put it in their books and they often give you little clues as to what's coming up in the near future in their books, so I'd put him in the same category.

Maggie: Okay. Thank you. I kind of suspected that and I admire your program very much. Thanks for your information.

Alan: Thanks for calling. You'll find that with many of these big popular writers. There's been some even in Canada that made movies that brought out books then movies and they went right into the whole thing of sadomasochism. Some of the movies were kind of horror movies and how the body could be literally altered and the mind altered through certain types of pain coupled with sexual impact, and it's quite amazing. This is understood by these particular people, but they actually put movies out about it, mainstream movies, and the public chomp their peanuts and their popcorn and blow their bubble gum. They don't really see the esoteric side of it and how they're being basically mocked and conditioned through the movies as they watch them.

We had a Kevin in Texas too. Are you there? Hello.

Kevin: I had a little more of a practical question I guess in a way. I don't have a computer. I listen to you every chance I get on the radio. I think it was last Friday I heard a man called in and he was talking to you referring to your book. I didn't know you had written a book. Is that true?

Alan: Yes. There's three out there on this particular topic.

Kevin: Okay, what I was wondering is how can I get a hold of your book?

Alan: You'd have to write to me or phone me off the air and actually you could probably hang on for the engineer. I can talk to you then once the next break comes up.

Kevin: That's what I was really wondering is how can I get your books.

Alan: You'd have to write to me. Do you know someone with a computer because the address is there?

Kevin: Okay. I do. My son does have a computer and I do know your website, so I'll get your address off the website.

Alan: The address is there and an order form too.

Kevin: And an order form.

Alan: It tells you exactly what to do and how much they cost. I've written books previously to this whole side of it, but right now I'm just concentrating on Cutting Through the Matrix.

Kevin: I don't have a computer. I really don't plan on getting one, but I can always get to one if I have to.

Alan: Sure, you do that.

Kevin: I heard him referring to your book and actually he was referring to certain pages last week and when you all were talking, I was thinking, I've got to get these books. That's what I need.

Alan: I do go through the occult side of it. I show you some of the coding that's used everyday in the newspapers. I show you how to put words together and how the coding works on the Masonic side of it too and some of their codes and how literally they built codes into the English language, because the English language as we know it is a fairly recent phenomena in the last 500 years. Francis Bacon and John Dee talked about creating this language of the future that would be international, they meant for business; and sure enough, English is the international business language they use today. They put together a language, called it English. Before that, they spoke basically an old form of Saxon and German in England and this is the language they put coding right into the language and the alphabet too.

Kevin: Yes sir. Of course I'm American but my family is from Scotland and several of the old people when I was a kid they all spoke Gaelic. They used to talk about how English was not a real language.

Alan: It was put together as I say and they tried to say there was a lot of French words inserted, and some of them were later on, but really they put out the English language through Shakespeare and through the King James Bible and it came through the universities at the time and then proliferated amongst the people, until eventually people by mimicking about 100 years later all spoke this fairly new language. All the old words, there's thousands of old words that are long gone and are all related to Germanic and Saxon roots and even Gaelic itself has a lot in common with that too. Similar words, Vassar et cetera for water. They updated the languages because they knew 500 years ago at Queen Elizabeth I court that they were going to create a world of free trade with one system and John Dee coined the term the British Empire, and he said it would be based on free trade with most favored nation status for certain countries if they joined, 500 years ago.

Kevin: Yes sir you're right and I'm sure you're probably aware of – a lot of people aren't really, but if you look in the front of your bible, whatever bible you have at home, if you find out it was printed by the Oxford Press you may have some things to worry about there.

Alan: Even the King James Bible if you get the Scottish edition, which I have here, it's got the tribute given by the printers to King James and he's called a Sion in there. Sion, the royal Sion and he's also called that great SUN, and Queen Elizabeth that preceded him is called That Great Occidental Star.

Kevin: Yes sir you're right.

Alan: You see. Everything has been tampered with down through the ages.

Kevin: And so I could get the information to get your books on Cutting Through the Matrix?

Alan: That's right.

Kevin: Through – is it spelled completely or is it the shortened version?

Alan: It's the complete one.

Kevin: Well that's all I really need. I'll be ordering books from you.

Alan: Okay. I'll talk to you again.

Kevin: Thank you sir.

Alan: That's the reality of the game of the world we live in, it is a matrix. It's quite easy when you realize that when you keep people busy and you put them through war after war where they're tired out and exhausted and they just want to have children, have families and get on with their life, how you can introduce new systems so easily until a generation or two later you have turned everything upside down and

they think it's all quite natural. You keep them busy, busy, busy. You keep them worried and they scurry around trying to survive, while the big boys run the show and give us what they call our culture. Every country in the west has a Department of Culture Creation, something they set-up during World War II and the CIA eventually took it over for America and they went into cahoots with MI6 in Britain. Both of them came out of the OSS and they had offices in the U.S. and in London and they ran the culture industry. That included music, all the visual arts and even the nihilistic type paintings to show they were more left-wing than the left-wings could be, therefore they wouldn't join Communism. They'd join all the left wing groups that they set-up. That was the idea behind it.

Meanwhile, when everyone was fighting in the streets, Communist versus Capitalist, they were all being had, because it was the CIA and MI6 that ran the whole culture industry and both sides of it. That's how simple it was; and the media of course was all part of it at the top. Now most in the media, as you know, or the lesser media, simply take their news from routers. I call it routers, not Reuters, because they route the news and everybody else parrots it without a problem; and you have a couple of other new services. Personally, I think they're all one in the same to make sure all the world gets the same data or disinformation. They upgrade us every so often with new data and we get downloaded and then we parrot it, just like Zbigniew Brzezinski said, "the public shortly will be unable to think for themselves or reason for themselves. They'll expect the media to do it for them," and unfortunately that for most people has occurred.

They truly believe the media. The media used to come on at 6 p.m. with the news every evening across the world and they changed it to late night 10 or 11 p.m. because they found that when people are in an almost somnambulistic state, they're tired and their shields are down. Their intellect is switched off and they're easily programmed because they're under that sleepy hypnotic type trance-like state. That's why they put it on late at night. You don't criticize what you see. You're censor is down and it goes straight into your subconscious, and sure enough, you go to work the next day and you start parroting this trivia that the media has given you to talk about. That's what the people will have for their conversation.

We live in a very complex system, scientifically created a long time ago, well understood. They have departments above governments who run the real show and Professor Carroll Quigley once again talked about that in his book "Tragedy & Hope." He should know. He was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations and he thought it was a great idea to take over the world and create a single culture. He also thought it was time for the public to know. He thought they wouldn't mind and maybe he was right. Maybe most of them wouldn't mind, to be honest with you. He said the same thing, he said that for 50 years (and this was printed in the 1960's) the United States has had a parallel government running it, and that's when he went on to say, it's not important about the lesser politicians, it's only important that we always put our own man in at the top with a coterie of advisers around them. That has actually happened.

There's 50 years prior to the 1960's and it's admitted by the official historian for The Council on Foreign Relations, which is only the American branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every British Commonwealth country has its department of International Affairs. They're non-governmental organizations. They started off in Britain in the late 1800's, early 1900's from the Cecil Rhodes Foundation that was given an official charter by the Crown (the Crown is the aristocracy), and they merged it with Lord Alfred Milner group for the Round Table Society, the debating societies, put them together and the idea was to push the one system based in London across the whole planet. If you wonder where Karl Marx came up with his idea of a three trading bloc planet in the 1800's, it was from the same predecessors that formed these societies. They all knew the agenda in the 1800's. They would turn the world into three main trading blocs, with a United Europe to lead off the show, followed by a United Americas, and then followed by the Pacific Rim area and region. That's come to pass in our own lifetime. It's underway right now for the rest of the two main continents and the public have no input in it whatsoever and it's never mentioned at general election times either. They always bring you back to the basics: Welfare, healthcare, pensions and so on. That's what they keep you focused on, but they never bring up the fact that you're losing your sovereignty and yet that's what the United Nations was set up to do in the first place. It was set up to eliminate national sovereignty. That was the whole point of the United Nations. Its precursor, the baby that started it all was the League of Nations and even in its mandate they published the same thing.

H.G. Wells wrote about it. He says, "technically, this is the end of national sovereignty with the League of Nations because the politicians are bypassed with bureaucratic officials who can now go right across to any

country and talk to their counterparts in other nations." It was to bypass politics all together. That was the purpose of it. However, it was reinforced with The Royal Institute for International Affairs taking over. Most of the big media characters you'll ever hear of or see are members of The Council on Foreign Relations or in Britain, The Royal Institute for International Affairs. In Canada, it's The Canadian Institute for International Affairs. It sounds very official, like the Federal Express, but it's not.

It's a non-governmental organization and if you read any of their books that they publish from these meetings – and they do publish two sets, one for the members and one for the public if you want it – it states right on the front cover or the second page it will tell you this is a private non-political organization. They're telling the truth, they're non-political. To the average person, you'll think that everything they talk about is politics but it's not. They talk about an agenda, as opposed to the bickering of politics. They follow an agenda. That's what it's all about. An agenda is simply a plan and they make the plan happen. Their job is to put it into your mind through predictive programming through media, through repetition, which is the best tool of all, and even through the various dramas that you see, the movies that you see, you're actually being programmed with new ideas of things that will come to pass in your own lifetime. You'll accept them just like the characters in the movie accept those particular situations without thinking. We live in a very multi-dimensional world indeed.

Now another think I was going to talk about was the water grab. Now the food grab is almost over in the world and I don't know if people realize that, even when I was small and I saw the big companies come up like Heinz and Campbell's and so on giving you the fast-foods for the home, the tin foods which made us much more unhealthy. I wondered at the time how could it even arise and have so much wealth. They could start these businesses off and churn all of those cans out into this world and have everybody using them so easily and quickly and they denatured the food. There's no doubt about it. The children in my time were less active and energetic than the children a generation prior to that. However, they've been taking over the food supply for a long time. In all wars you go for the food. In ancient times they did it. You stop the food going into cities when you besiege them. You cut off the water supply. That's what you did, food and water, very basic.

You'll find that now they're going after the water supply. We know that the food is under the five big “agri-businesses” as they call them: Archer Daniels Midland, Monsanto and all the rest of them. Archer Daniels Midland is ADM, which is ADAM. Adam was the man of the earth; they take over the earth, you see, the food. They love these little jokes. Here's the water and this from – I'll talk about it after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just finishing off with this talk about water. For those who have a memory, and unfortunately people’s memories are fading fast and more quickly than ever before, we saw the beginning of the water takeover with the various “watershed acts” they called them about four or five years ago as they came around in different states and areas and provinces in Canada and tried to convince the public of how the government would have to take over everything that was a watershed. Now the watershed is anywhere where it has ever rained, basically. They've redefined it now so the whole world is a watershed. This is from Golden, Colorado.

It says here:

"Legislation is quietly moving forward in the U.S. Congress would expand the federal government's control over U.S. water to such an extent that even periodically wet ground would come under feudal hegemony a group of business leaders is warning. The bill represents one of the most expansive power grabs by the federal government over state and local control in memory," said Jim Sims, President and CEO of the Western Business Roundtable. The extent to which this bill puts states and their water resources under the thumb of the federal government is simply astounding. This bill would give federal agencies domain over virtually every wet area in the nation. It will fundamentally erode the ability of citizens, and state governments in particular, to manage our own water resources. It would cause an avalanche of new un-funded mandates to envelop state and local governments. Sims added: "It will make it more costly to grow crops..."

Alan: That's one of the mandates to put all the farmers out, whatever is left of them. Most of them are

corporate farms now.

"...provide water to cities, operate and maintain water storage and delivery facilities, produce energy (including renewable power), build and maintain public transportation systems, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. The legislation, known as the "Clean Water Restoration Act," is sponsored by Rep. James Oberstar from Minnesota in the House (H.R. 2421) and Sen. Russell Feingold (D-Wisc.) in the Senate (S. 1870). The bill's sponsors contend U.S. waters are threatened due to Supreme Court decisions in 2001 and 2006 that clarified which waters fall under federal jurisdiction. But by changing the Clean Water Act's jurisdictional sweep from regulation of "navigable waters" to "waters of the United States," the bill would have "a devastating impact on Western state sovereignty and virtually every citizen in our region," Sims said."

There you go. They're after everything that we need to stay alive and maintain ourselves, because to have things that we need such as water and food would make us independent in this whole world, under this system is "interdependence," that big buzzword from the United Nations and put out by Margaret Thatcher and parroted by every leading politician since. Interdependence means you're not IN-DEPENDENT anymore as a citizen, as a single person, as a nation or a country. It's the same thing, taking away your independence and ability to live and maintain yourself. One day it will be antisocial to grow a garden and feed yourself. That will come. You're supposed to be interdependent. You're taking work away from others by growing your own food. If you think I'm kidding, look what they've created in China. It's called Social Approval and Social Disapproval, promulgated to the citizens who now mimic what they've been taught.

For myself and Hamish, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 31, 2007 (#32)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt October 31, 2007:
"FLU SHOT—DON'T BE A PRICK, AVOID THE NEEDLE"
© Alan Watt October 31, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 31, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix.com, or actually it's not .com. That's my blurb spot. I get confused with the two. Too many matrixes here and it's October 31st, 2007.

For our newcomers, check into my website, that is the com site, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots and lots of talks I've given over the years on the histories of controlling populations through various means; religion, psychology of course is used today big time; mass psychology. Education is another way to do it. It's also called indoctrination. The two are interchangeable in fact. You can also download free transcripts of different languages of Europe from alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

We're coming up to the hype time – the hype time for the flu shot and this is when they go to town and tell you of all the terrible things that could happen to you if you don't get your flu shot and some places you have to pay for it. Other places it's free and the governments are in on the act now promoting it, even through fast-food chains and grocery stores where they'll give you a free flu shot with every 10 bucks of groceries if you buy at certain stores. Of course your government is separate from business isn't it? Ah-ha, ha-ha, but that's the way it goes. It's a corporation and it's certainly involved in business. In fact, government is the biggest business on the planet. Just look at all the lobbyists who surround parliament buildings and Congressional buildings and areas. Those are the guys who work for the big corporations and they have their boys sitting in the governments speaking out on their behalf not yours.

Back to the flu shot and I've got an article here amongst others I will read after the following break about how they hand out handouts. They're called handouts to newspapers. These come from medical authorities. They're typed up by PR spokespeople and they're simply handed out to the press that gives them to you and you read this stuff and you don't realize this is not analyzed by any reporter or anyone with critical thinking ability in fact at all. It's a straight ad and many reports that come out in the newspapers are in fact handouts. They're straightforward ads put out by governments and various organizations that do deals with governments and the big pharmaceutical industries are one of the biggest ones. Huge PR departments (public relations departments) and they come up and type all this stuff up that gets parroted to you and there's no opposing side to the story in any of it. They give you their side, their version and no other one.

Now this flu farce has even been exposed by the same government, other departments within governments in Canada. This is one of them and I'll go into this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going through our yearly flu hype that we go through that's pushed by the big businesses; big pharmaceutical agencies in cahoots with governments now that are now our big daddies as well. They tell us how to eat and how to think even: Correct think, good think, right think. They're also wanting to weigh us and measure us and just like any farmer looking after his animals, we've got to remember that too, because the animals on a farm have a purpose and the farmer is the only guy that knows the purpose. You keep the animals happy by keeping them happy and keeping them very calm.

However, here they are going with their full scale attack every year now about the flu shot and it's big business for flu shots. No such thing as free flu shots because governments pay out the difference in your tax money. Here's a little part put out in the Victoria News, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, and it's from October 19th, 2007, your standard PR blurb that's just handed out to the media.

It says:

"Not all is good..."

Alan: Next to that is a report, the good part, given by Murray Fyfe who's the head man for the health department for that area. Next to that, it's got one little column.

It says:

"Not all is good. Research suggests..."

Alan: I love how it suggests. It's called a science but it says suggest.

"...a very small risk of developing the potentially disabling neurological disorder Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GBS) after receiving a flu vaccine. A study..."

Alan: It doesn't tell you which one.

"...conducted during the months of October and November between April 1, 1992, and March 31, 2004, found up to one in ten people may contract..."

Alan: One in ten may contract.

"...the disorder after receiving the flu vaccination. The disorder can follow infection with influenza and other organisms," said Murray Fyfe..."

Alan: Of course they know there's other organisms because it's in the shot. He goes on to say:

"...Vancouver Island Health Authority's South Island medical health officer, Mr. Murray Fyfe. The syndrome, in which the body's immune system begins to attack the body itself..."

Alan: Now here's the immune system working. You get a shot and then your whole immune system starts attacking your body. It's looking for something in your joints and so on and you come down with crippling arthritis and various other symptoms and tremendous fatigue. One in ten, remember.

"The first symptoms of this disorder include varying degrees of weakness or tingling sensations in the legs. In many instances, the weakness and abnormal sensations spread to the arms and upper body. No one knows why the syndrome strikes some people and not others or what sets it into motion."

Alan: That's what they say. Now let's take that last bit again.

"No one knows why..."

Alan: This is the expert Murray Fyfe talking, head of the health department for this part of Vancouver.

"No one knows why the syndrome strikes some people and not others or what sets it into motion."

Alan: Well, Mr. Murray Fyfe, let's go back to the beginning of the column.

"Research suggestsa very small risk of developing the potentially disabling neurological disorder Guillain-Barre Syndrome (GBS) after receiving a flu vaccine."

Alan: I'll send in my bill later. So there you go. They just can't figure out why they come down with this after getting flu shots, so it's a mystery why they get this disease, and that's what we're dealing with. Most people don't really analyze the information that's dished out to them. They go along with it, especially when the experts tell them this is so and they come out with the latest theories. Science we get at this bottom level here is full of theories. A theory is someone's good guess and your theory is as good as anybody else's theory or guess. However, Bertrand Russell said a long time ago "We shall train the public not to do a thing without the advice from an expert" and unfortunately, we've had a whole lifetime of it now. We're into the second or third generation of being indoctrinated by experts who keep changing their theories but never the agenda. They're giving you all these free flu shots and then they give a list of people who should get it.

Now remember, if you're a good consumer-producer according to the United Nations you are a good citizen. After you're retired you're not so good a producer anymore. You're a consumer only and perhaps you're a useless eater.

"People 65 years and older should have and their caregivers should get the flu shot. Children and adults with chronic health conditions and others in their household."

Alan: Now, let’s go back into the eugenics program, again, children, overpopulation, yah-de-yah-de-yah and people who have hereditary problems, genotypes are being targeted.

"Children and adults with chronic health conditions..."

Alan: You know those who are a burden on society should also get their flu shot.

"Health-care workers..."

Alan: Now they're amongst the highest to come down with the side effects of chronic fatigue and all the rest of it because they get more shorts than anyone else. They go on to:

"...healthy children age 23 months to six years. Infants aged zero to 23 months."

Alan: Now their immune system hasn't even begun working then, and here they are dumping this stuff into their bloodstream. Yeah, they'll say it's intramuscular, it's subcutaneous under the skin, but it gets into the bloodstream. Now what's the first thing they teach you boys and girls when you cut yourself when you're a child and mummy grabs you or daddy grabs you and they want to kiss it all better, but they want to wash it

all first with hot water and maybe some disinfectant. You're taught that is normal because things can get into your body. You don't want nasty things in your body, but we've all been trained. Trained, mind you, like animals that something stuck right into you by a guy in a white coat is okay. That's the exception to the rule and none of us, including the guy with the white coat, has the ability to analyze what's in that actual inoculation. The whole system is base on faith. Everything is based on faith, from the consumer right up through the guys that give you inoculations, right up to the laboratories where they make all this stuff.

It's no secret that people like Bertrand Russell, Aldous Huxley and Charles Galton Darwin talked about and you'll find that in the writings of Jacques Ellul talking about these guys. Talking about the fact they would use inoculations to bring down populations et cetera, and lo and behold, there's never been such a big push for these inoculations.

As I said before the break, what's really amazing here, apart from all the rest of the hype and nonsense and unverifiable supposed facts, is the fact that other governmental departments have come out with their own studies disproving the other part of the government's findings telling you. Generally in the spring it happens every year in Canada, the blind studies they've done with controlled groups, those who had flu injections as opposed to those who did not, there's no difference at all in those who came down with the flu, except a lot of them who had the shot came down with flu-like symptoms and often had bronchial problems. Then we have this Guillain-Barre Syndrome to add on to it – one in 10. One in 10 people come down with this, but they're still pushing this poison out there.

For those who don't quite get it, you should go into all of the old books going back into the 1800's on eugenics and the eugenics agenda because it's well underway. Well underway and don't let your grandpa or your grandma go and get that flu shot. A government official called me up about a year ago. His mother ended up in bed in chronic care, intensive care after getting the flu shot and she had pneumonia. That's fairly common in the elderly once they get this particular flu shot; and it's all unproven. It's all unproven that the shot itself will prevent the flu. That is about the only thing that you can prove with blind study tests.

We have to wake up quickly and realize that we've been had. We've all been had. It's the same with the mercury in the inoculations that they give out there for all the other types of injections you get when you're a child. The heavy metal of mercury is loaded up. Supposedly, it was a preservative into these vaccinations.

They knew in the 1800's when they were treating syphilis with mercury injections what it did, not only to the brain but the rest of the body. It accumulates, an accumulative type metal like all heavy metals, and it destroys the neurons in the brain. They found it was destroying them faster in the groups that got mercury treatment for syphilis and the ones who didn't get the mercury treatment lasted longer and they had their mental faculties for years after the ones who had mercury treatment went under. Don't tell me they don't know what they're doing. We've got to stop this trusting stuff and believing their excuses: "They just foul things up along the way and it was all a big mistake." We've got to throw this out the window. These guys don't make mistakes, especially on this kind of scale. You go through even the little codings and little jokes they give us down through the years and through the generations, from pop music for the father of course, to rock music and we have the Rockefeller Foundation that was one of the first ones to push all the inoculations, and then you have heavy metal. What do you think heavy metal was all about, folks, eh?

That's when things went really crazy and the drugs came in and society was turned upside down. Mercury you see is a heavy metal and we've all had our dose of it. Mercury is the patron of mercenaries and merchants. Why those particular two groups? Because they always move together, as they still are across the Middle East. Money goes along with the troops because the spoils of war are very lucrative and tempting to big army controllers. Mercury is a heavy metal. We've all had our shot. We've all got the "message." Everyone who has been born since the '50's has got the message. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and going through the yearly farce of the flu shot and mentioning the fact that governments will, and generally in Canada they do anyway and some parts of Europe, they disclose – after all the same government hyped it all through the winter. They'll disclose their findings around the spring and tell you that has far as they could tell it had no effect whatsoever, so why the

hype to keep it going? Is it just big business and money or is there something else behind it? because remember the old saying that Bernard Baruch used who was one of the top men who advised many presidents, one of the biggest bankers on the planet. He said "for everything that happens in government there's a good reason and then there's the real reason," and that's how it is with inoculations.

You can't take risks when you've read your histories, especially the histories of the powerful people who planned world government, who planned new societies, who planned new types of human slaves, and who categorized all of the groups of people on the planet into different sections, castes, classes et cetera, according to their usefulness to the system and also about culling off the excess population worldwide. You can't read this stuff and read about the ways they talked about killing off the populations without something going on in your head to do with a big question mark. The question mark should be right above your head now looming big and tall.

What on earth is all this about? How come they're pushing inoculations to this level when their own studies in the spring always tell you it had no effect whatsoever on the disease it was suppose to prevent?

There's always a good reason and gradually, gradually the unthinkable happens. The unthinkable is my God, they're doing something really nasty to us intentionally and that's where most people end up at that point. Most won't go past that because if you read the histories and you're shocked into reality you've got to reevaluate everything, everything you've ever believed in and everything you've ever been taught and everything that you know, and most folk cannot go there. Some can cross through. They go through tremendous depressions in fact as they crash through the false floor they thought was underneath them, until they find the real floor and then they're in the matrix they can see that those around them can't, and that's the problem. We've got to start using our common sense.

Now remember that people like Arthur Koestler who, it's now announced, did work for MI6 as a novelist as many of them did. You'll find Blair that wrote "1984" (George Orwell), also belonged to it. Many novelists belonged to MI6 and in the U.S. the top poets even and writers belonged to the CIA. It's now declassified information. Some of them knew what they were doing. Others I'm sure didn't, they were ideological, but others certainly knew what they were doing. Arthur Koestler who had one of the biggest egos of all of the whole group that worked for the British side of it in tandem with the CIA because they had a joint office in London.

He said himself that he worked eventually for the United Nations groups on ways to lobotomize a part of the human brain on the general population – the part of the brain that gives the elite all the problems, the one that makes us all fight each other. He said we can do it chemically by introducing chemicals that will go straight to that part of the brain and destroy it, or we can actually inject it (and they tried different ways), or we can spray it from the air or put something in the water or the food, and his section was to deal with the psychological indoctrination but he worked alongside the guys who did the biochemical warfare research on it. At the end of his book he tells you this is the only way to achieve world peace; because from the elites' point of view, they are the natural survivors. They are the ones most fit to guide planet ship earth through space and the future, while the rest of us are just junk genes and that's where they claim the problems all arrive from is from the bottom upwards. The bottom are always squabbling and fighting and we have no manners. We've got bad breeding. We've got junk genes and so they were talking about ways to bring us all down.

Africa was to go down quickly because they didn't have the wealth or even the media to get out to the Western world of what was happening and the Western world was to be brought down, depopulated slowly by other means so that the public wouldn't panic when more of them started to die off with various illnesses or cancers. What a coincidence. Cancer is now one in every two; infertility in the Western male is 75 percent lower and we're 25 percent fertile, 75 percent sterile and the United Nations announces these statistics every year itself. It never puts any qualification on it. They just announce them, and believe you me, if it was not meant to be, there would be a crisis. They'd say it was a crisis situation. When that happens in one generation, one generation mind you, and they don't say it's a crisis, then it's because it's part of the plan and we better all wake up to this agenda. It's ongoing. It's been going on all my life and what's even more important is the experts who take over your lives like the doctors are brainwashed. First of all, you must brainwash the people who then brainwash the public and the doctors in medical school today are being

taught none of the histories of cancer or the inclines of cancers over the 40 years or so. They're taught it's quite natural that one in two gets it. Back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I don't know if John from Texas is still on the line. Are you there, John?

John: Yes, hi Alan.

Alan: Hello.

John: Alan, I have three quick questions. They're kind of yes and no questions. I'll ask them real quick.

Alan: Go ahead.

John: The first question is: Is the absolute truth darker than the elite's goal towards their Great Work? Question No. 2: Does the absolute truth have anything to do with the history and/or age of technology or level of course?
The third and last question is: Does the absolute truth have anything to do with the ancient mysteries?

Alan: It's darker than the elite themselves know. There's no doubt about it. You're looking at a category or a section of society which is interesting. I mentioned on a show last night that if you were to line up the old religious descriptions of people who were demonically possessed and you line up the scientific descriptions of the psychopath with their MOs, they're both basically the same. It's anti-human and they're inhumane and so you definitely have a darker side to all of this at the very, very top. People who can plan wars and actually work out estimations of how many millions they'll kill off in advance and then all shake hands and agree now it's done, so it will be, that's what they say at the top, "so mote it be" in their big foundations et cetera, and they go off to parties and forget all about it and have a good time. That's not a natural human trait to have and so there's a darker side for sure behind it.

Technologically wise, you'll find it far back as Francis Bacon's time. That's when the sudden rush was on towards science. The Rosicrucians or the big movement that came out of the woodworks pushed science and they all became experimenters and Francis Bacon himself died of an infection. He had toxemia because he was dissecting a chicken to find out all of its sinews et cetera and draw it all down. These guys were into science in a big way and this is the same man, remember, Francis Bacon that wrote "The New Atlantis" taking a play off of the old Plato's Atlantis and he was talking about the United States. He said it would be run by a secret government in reality, but for the people they will have a form of republican democracy and that's exactly what you have.

Carroll Quigley came out in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and admitted that for 50 years (and this was in the 1960's), he says for 50 years America has been run by a parallel government, and we now know who it is. It's The Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, and that goes all the way back to Queen Elizabeth's I court, once again with Francis Bacon, John Dee and that little clique who came up with the idea of free trade, a global system and the British Empire. It all ties in together, so it's pretty well yes to all of those things.

However, the sciences were to be kept quiet from the public, hidden from the public, the higher sciences, and so from professorship down you're given theories on everything and professors themselves don't know that there's higher levels above them. Now some of them do suspect it in fact because I've had professors call me and they admitted that maybe one in 50 professors will be chosen to get access to certain archives and they cannot talk about them once they've been shown around these archives. There are higher sciences that are kept from the public. We know the CIA has a higher level of science, a higher level of weaponry. They were using gizmos in the 50's that could put thoughts and voices into your head from a distance, line of sight, and you could put one of these little gizmos in your pocket. Nick Begich showed that on the Canadian Broadcasting Television (CBC) and demonstrated it on the host, Wendy Mesley, and she heard music in the middle of her head; and it could have just as easily been words and then you'd be locked up as being a schizophrenic. They've had this higher technology. Professors at universities didn't know about this stuff and it wasn't declassified really until Nick Begich came along and showed us all of this equipment,

which makes me wonder how Nick got a hold of it because you can't but it at the army surplus store. That stuff had to have been not only solid-state circuitry but micro-circuitry.

Meanwhile back in the '50's, everyone used the big tubes in their radios and televisions, these big glass tubes, and meanwhile they skipped the whole stage of transistors and all the rest of it and were actually using micro-circuitry and chips. They always keep their high sciences quiet and hidden from the public. Was there another question there?

John: I think the last one was: Does the absolute truth have anything to do with the ancient mysteries?

Alan: It is. It's tied in the ancient mysteries and also to do with godhood. Of course there's two versions of everything and you get the same thing with the ancient mysteries, where they talked about the whole thing was to become God or a god having power over all that your survey. The pharaohs had hymns written to themselves and they'd talk about climbing the pyramid as they marched up towards Orion, the constellation in the sky that represented them. Orion is the hunter and the pharaoh's hymn said that "I have become Orion. I am a god. I own all that walks, flies or crawls or buries beneath the earth, everything is mine," and that's basically godhood from the elites' point of view. A god is something that had the right to decide life or death to a person, and that's what we have today. We have people that have people who literally are playing God and knowingly. They can order whole vast armies to conquer the planet. That's happening. They're also working towards longevity for themselves. They have broken the gene that is called "the time gene" or the "aging gene." They've broken that. That was admitted on Canadian Broadcasting Corporation by David Suzuki, who is a geneticist and who also is one of the big players for the UN and World Wildlife Fund.

He said we can make someone live to 500 years of age right now if we want to, barring accidents, and that was all he said. This was the same man who's a eugenicist too and he said we've got to kill off – I can't remember how many thousands of people per day in order to save the planet, so he's all for this whole agenda. Whatever we're given in the papers is either disinformation, outright lies, but it's certainly meant to keep us all in the dark and believing that whatever the scientific magazines give us is the latest. We're taught to believe we're on the cutting edge. No, we're not on the cutting edge. Everything we're given is antique. Even the information is obsolete. Okay?

John: Yes.

Alan: Okay. Thanks for calling.

John: Thanks a lot Alan. Take care.

Alan: Now is Kirk in California there? Are you there, Kirk?

Kirk: Yes. Good evening, Alan. How are you tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Kirk: Good, good. I just wanted to talk a little bit about conformity. I've been reading a book – because ever since listening to you, it's really put me on a path to go find a lot of different books to read and this one is "An Anatomy of Conformity." It came out of the University of Michigan and it was funded by the Ford Foundation, yes, those wonderful benefactors of society. I wondered if I could read you a little clip of it real quick?

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Kirk: It says:

"If one wishes to produce conformity for good or evil the formula is clear. Manage to arouse a need or needs that are important to the individual or to the group. Offer a goal which is appropriate to the need or the needs. Make sure that the conformity is instrumental to the achievement of the goal and that the goal is as large and as certain as possible. Apply the goal or reward at every opportunity. Try to prevent the object of

your efforts from obtaining an uncontrolled education. Choose a setting that is ambiguous. Do everything possible to see that the individual has little or no confidence in his own position. Do everything possible to make the norm which you set appear highly valued and attractive. Set it at a level not too far initially from the starting position of the individual or the group and move it gradually toward the behavior you wish to produce. Be absolutely certain you know what you want and that you are willing to pay an enormous price in human quality, for whether the individual or the group is aware of it or not, the result will be Conformity."

Kirk: I thought that was pretty factual.

Alan: That's why they encourage groups and you always have the spokesman. Remember, every part of the chess game, this global chess game that's going on, every part of every move that goes out there, these guys have think tanks debating what the reaction will be from different segments and different personality types within a society. They start training certain people to go out and become leaders before they've even made the move that causes their reaction and they've been doing this for a hundred-odd years at least that we can trace. Lawrence of Arabia admits that in his own book, "Seven Pillars of Wisdom." He was picked at university. They funded him heavily. They sent him off to own newspapers in Arabic countries and then they hired hundreds of staff to go round the bizarres listening to the gossip to see if people were parroting the news article and how the debates were going. Therefore, even the conversations and those things we argue about are all given to us, and then they come along and they shape the direction we are supposed to go in. Then you have a counter reaction from some other group that's not happy or they're left out in the cold and they also lead those groups along as well. Through conflict they have resolution and it's the resolution or the synthesis, as it's also called, that they're after.

Kirk: Yes, it's pretty amazing. Lawrence, he worked with Ronald Storrs pretty closely, right? Sir Ronald Storrs?

Alan: He knew him. Again, these guys all belong to an aristocracy. Lawrence himself was brought up in a small castle. It was a form of a big mansion really but it was shaped like a castle and he was groomed from childhood for his position, as were many of the big elite players that went into Oxford and Cambridge at that time. He was only one of 20 students that were trained in all of the Aramaic languages and sent over there with money to start writing propaganda that would then affect the cultures of the Arabs and get different factions fighting each other.

Kirk: Yes. Just all through this, various different forms of manipulation.

Alan: Yes.

Kirk: Yes, this book is pretty frightening because it's just cold, very scientific calculated to the point it tells you right there. I encourage anybody out there who seeks knowledge to look into as many of these types of books as you can in psychology and sociology and human behavior because they document it just like we're animals.

Alan: Yes they do and they've had plenty study time and thousands of studies actually they've done across the world in repetition to make sure it always works the same way every time and they do. It's like Albert Pike said, "We never start a premature revolution." Most revolutions are started by this mystic group at the top of the planet here. They cause the revolutions and most of them just mean changes in society, like the sexual revolution, the drug revolution and all the other revolutions. They're bloodless to an extent but they change the direction of society and it's their revolution. That's why the biggest think tank that came up with a con game of global warming in the '70's published in their own book called "The First Global Revolution." They were so cocky about it. These are the guys that give the real revolutions. These are the guys who always win.

Kirk: Yes it's amazing. I mean you have to be really, really mentally deranged I guess would be a word. There's no real word for the way these people are. Deviant class I like.

Alan: Yes. They're psychopathic. There's no doubt they have every psychopathic trait. They have no conscience. They can plan the death of millions, the depopulation programs, give the okay to inoculations

that would sterilize young men and so on and all the other diseases that men and women come down with later in life as it's all done to us. They go home and they sleep well. They go to parties. They're very sociable, very polite people, but they're psychopathic in reality. In fact, psychiatry, even though they can describe the symptoms, they class it as a personality disorder. They don't know what causes it, but what they do know from big investigations in other countries including the ex-Soviet bloc is that it can be hereditary, especially if inbreeding with psychopaths.

Kirk: Yes, that's amazing because they don't class it as a mental illness. Like you said, a social disorder I believe.

Alan: That's right.

Kirk: Anyway, thank you very much for your time and for all you do, and speaking of books, I have not neglected you. I sent you a check last week and I encourage everyone else please help support Alan. I mean he gives us so much and thank you very much Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Brian in New York, are you there?

Brian: Hey, I was thinking that all the various degrees of all the societies and orders are not only a way of preserving knowledge and holding knowledge but a programming of sorts; a proven program to keep a good amount of psychopathy from turning against itself.

Alan: Yes.

Brian: And just creating a bunch of lower orders and just stamping them with their symbols and just feeding them a bunch of garbage and giving them experience to justify it.

Alan: Pike himself had derogatory terms for the lower Masons that were useful idiots and he said that they're no different from the profane. They think they are but they're still useful idiots and they don't get into the real mysteries until they come up through the degrees. It's a sifting process because psychopathic groups and aristocratic clubs down through the centuries have methods of finding their own people and testing their own. Who do you bring up and you want the same traits as yourself. You want someone who can do terrible things and yet never divulge it to anyone. You want people who will obey their superiors. A psychopath, because he’s sadomasochistic, worships the powerful ones above him, despises those below, so when you're given an order in high Masonry by a Senior Mason you are taught to obey it instantly and put all reservations of personal judgment to the side. They must not interfere. You must obey immediately without question and the psychopaths will do that because they have no conscience and they're showing they have "all the right stuff" as they call it to get up there. That's what the real purpose is of Masonry.

Brian: Yes, and when you know that, it really shouldn't be hard to understand that the breeding programs have to be progressed big time.

Alan: Yes. There's always a sifting mechanism. Special Forces has it too. The military has it, their own ways of testing and finding out who can be absolutely counted on in any situation and will obey any order. They find who they are and these are the teams they make up for assassination squads for instance. They pick the people, they test them well and they're proven and it's no different than any of these associations, but you always find crookedness and big crooks go behind charity and charitable works. It's hard to attack mom's apple pie. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, still Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to add on to this sifting mechanism, before I take the next caller, I should also add the politicians because politicians start in the “volunteer core” you might say of charitable works. That's how they get the little things on their resumes, helping in all the little established groups in your local areas. That's where they get their brownie points on doing. They don't care about what they're actually involved in. They get to know the head honcho who is one of the sorting guys. He looks at them all, all these newcomers with their tweed suits on and their briefcases, who are up and coming and who are doing regular jobs in business at the time. He takes them out on the golf course if you're worthy and that's where the real deals are made and he'll push you up the ladder and give you

brownie points. You're being sifted right from those charitable works and the boards that you join. That's how they get up the ladder.

Once they're in politics they're immediately brought into the older politicians' little groups who test them out again and see if they'll accept a little bit of corruption and keep their mouths shut; and if they don't, they're out the door or they'll be set-up. They've already had politicians in Canada who have written books on this. They would not go along with the corruption and the rest of them, the psychopaths, gather round, set them up and try and get rid of them. That's the psychopathic system.

I keep telling people in the system that we live in, which is based on money, which gives you a fear of poverty. You wouldn't have a fear of poverty if you didn't have money and no one had any money, you'd live in tribes no doubt and probably have a much better life. You wouldn't need to know who Freud was either, it wouldn't really matter, or bombs, or atom bombs or anything else. We're living in a monied system so it encourages psychopathy to get to the top. It is their system. We are taught that there is winners and losers and you're terrified of being poor, so you're taught to claw your way up to the top, use cunning and guile and then you're called successful like Mr. Donald Trump and everyone worships you. You're up there on stage. You've made it and the psychopaths can't help but make it in this system.

Now I think we have John in Florida on the line. Are you there, John?

John: Yes I am.

Alan: Go ahead.

John: Talking about in south Florida, we have Donald Trump down here which I don't like, but this goes back over 40, 45 years with Fidel Castro and why we trade with China but why – there has been an agenda and one of your previous callers talked about kind of this and you spoke on this. How come we still don't deal with Cuba? I'm an American, I'm Irish. Why don't we deal with the Cubans? Why don't we do that? We deal with everybody else but we don't deal with Cuba.

Alan: Cuba has been left alone. The CIA admits they put Fidel Castro in with his revolution and it was after he got in, oh my, my, then they found out he was a communist, like it was a big surprise, right? Castro had affiliations with Oxford University and Rhodes Scholarship and we had a prime minister in Canada who at one time was the head of the Young Communist Party in Canada that became prime minister of Canada, Pierre Trudeau. He led the delegation to Moscow in 1952 on behalf of the Comintern Party (Young Communists of Canada). Every reporter knew it but they all kept quiet and when ran for election and he was best friends with Fidel Castro. The whole thing was a set-up. They always give you a Northern Ireland scenario right next to the big player and that's what they've done. It keeps you going. They can get them in motion and war when they want, or at least the threat of war. You've always got to have someone that you can say is "over there." That's as much as I can say in this time.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 2, 2007 (#33)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN

"Ode To A (Super)Mouse,
by Robert Burns:
But Mousie, thou art no thy-lane,
In proving foresight may be vain:
The best laid schemes o' Mice an' Men,
Gang aft agley,
An' lea'e us nought but grief an' pain,
For promis'd joy!"

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 2, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix.com on November 2nd, 2007. Newcomers, check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of information concerning this big New World Order that is coming down. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the tongues of Europe.

We're going through so many changes but most changes that come our way are through the media. That's how we're informed of them and most of the media is just giving you predictive programming, little bits and bites of information, not the whole story on anything, which is meant to brainwash you really into thinking that everything is progressing along some strange path willy-nilly and we're just evolving into something else – a new system, a new type of people. Everyone's heard recently about this super-mouse that's all over the newspapers and the internet no doubt.

This super-mouse that's been genetically enhanced, it can go five miles at a trot and all that kind of stuff. This is just a leakage they put out there to get you all thinking of modification, being modified yourselves and maybe even thinking that you want to be because they always put a little catch, a little plus on it that this will help people in the future, such as athletes for instance. Athletes can run faster and jump higher and all the rest of it. You have to go behind the whole idea of the Olympics to find out what they really mean by that, because the whole idea of Olympics in the first place is to get the one at the top of the tree – the survival of the fittest, the strongest, the one who could come through.

The ancient Olympics were just the same. The winner was allowed to have offspring, generally with the prince's or the king's daughter and that's how they were chosen in those days. Modern athletics is really all about drug enhancement. Forget all the racing stuff, it's about drug enhancement to see who can get faster

and faster and it gets us used to watching them change and get stronger and put all these muscles on through the hormones et cetera they take. They all take them. It comes out every year in little drips and drabs that they're all into the drugs, the changing of the human body from what was to what will be. We're being conditioned that eventually we're going to see types of humans who are enhanced. That's what everything is about really these days.

This little mouse I hope they make a good trap for it because there's a plague of mice up my way right now. Everyone's complaining. I don't know why they are so profuse but they're all over the darned place and they're selling plastic mouse traps now, plastic ones that won't even stay open. Then if you can get one to stay open, you go down the next night and they're all tripped but there's no mouse. It's just quite amazing. Other ones that you get that are plastic ones it would take a Japanese Sumo wrestler to trip the thing the springs are so strong and so are the catches, so I hope they invent a new mouse trap for these super-mice that might be all over the place shortly munching through all your possessions.

As I say, that's predictive programming. All of the genetic enhancements, it has nothing to do with mice. They don't care about mice. It's all about getting you used to the thought of incredible changes. Sometimes, mind you, you get the thought going through your head I wouldn't mind having some of that energy, especially when you're burning the candle at both ends. You burn much brighter but you don't last as long, and I found that out this morning when I got up at noon and almost missed my whole day. I'll be back with more after these following messages.

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt, just cutting through some of this matrix and showing you that even in little news quips that are put out there are put out there intentionally and every media has got the same stories. That's why you know it's intentional. If they're all independent, why don't they have so many other stories since this is a big, big world out there, but they have the same stories. This is so you will get used to the idea of changes, big, big changes coming along and you'll accept them as new types of species and even humans are presented gradually in your lifetime, especially the young who are growing up they'll definitely see them.

There's a movie called "Gattaca", a very good movie to do with this very thing of a two-tier class system: Those who are genetically enhanced and who had all the bad genes, you know the nasty common genes removed and replaced with superior ones from the aristocracy, those with "virtue," people with "virtue," and how they become much healthier. They get all the top jobs and you have the commoners down below. Excellent movie to watch because that's also predictive programming put out years ago, in fact, that movie, but it's also the truth. There's one thing you can take from science fiction – they always make it happen to be, because all the science fiction writers get their stories from The Futurist Society, which is funded by the big think tanks that plan the future and that's who gives them the ideas.

I also find that I get questions to from people who will email me and ask me something like, "I've read the Agenda 21 and it seems quite nice. It's about the environment," and you can imagine I don't bother going any further with that kind of email. People out there are so brainwashed through their education and the media that anything green at all is beautiful. They have no idea and once they see the cozy, buzzy, fuzzy words, like environment and green and yah-de-yah-de-yah, they just go into this salivating state of la-de-da where they're totally brainwashed and therefore they can read things without realizing the consequences of what they're actually reading. What would all of that lead up to? The habitat areas on the UN's website for the habitat areas, they tell you right out there's no private property to be had. There will be no private transportation for anyone. You'll have all these street committees, this new politburo going around examining everything and where you live and your home and all the rest of it; and you couple it with the ideas of Lord Bertrand Russell where he says eventually money as you know it will be phased out.

Money has taken on many attributes. Many different types and forms. It doesn't matter what they give you, porcupine quills or beads or whatever, as long as you accept it as money, then they can make it into anything they want. Eventually he said the governments will issue everybody credits on a Monday and you'll have to spend them all by Friday because it will go right back to square one on the Monday again. You can't save up your credits. That's so that the lower level majority can't get ahead. They can't rise above each other. They'll all be equal. As George Orwell said, "some are more equal than others in such utopias," and that's the way it is with man. We saw this in the Soviet era where the Soviet – this was published in newspapers in the '70's and '80's. The Soviet bureaucracies and the technocrats were living a comparable

lifestyle to any bureaucratic position in a similar place in the West, a similar bureaucratic position. They had all the goodies, all the toys, all the stereos, the cars, the chauffeurs et cetera, so that's how such utopias work. It's only a utopia or an equality for the majority of the public at the bottom.

Now I always tell people to be careful how you guard your mind. You are the guard of your own mind. No one else is. When you let yourself be downloaded without censoring what's coming in and filtering it, then you're being brainwashed. Most people get all their ideas from the media, which they've been taught and trained to believe is some kind of altruistic special Big Brother that just is out there to keep them right, on the right track. They truly, truly believe that, whereas their grandparents were brought up to be suspicious of the media because they had the histories of the big moguls and how they'd always use propaganda and disinformation to bring brainwash people before. Now they don't question the media. The media is some sort of altruistic special type of people who get up and worry about the general public. They worry that you're not getting the right information or all of the information and they fret and fume, and cry a lot apparently, because they really want to have you informed of everything you have to know – and that's how the general public perceive it.

There are private companies and information is everything. These are information wars, widely publicized in the '80's and in fact in the '70's in some parts of Europe they talked about the information wars to come, long before the public heard of computers or internet. Even though Zbigniew Brzezinski, and check him up and see what he was into, top adviser into the military and all the rest of it and presidents, a man into technetronic warfare ideas and he wrote books in the '60's about this up-and-coming communications form that would eventually create a universal culture. That's what he said. That's what the internet would be for, long before we even had a computer.

Nothing is given to the public without a purpose. It doesn't arrive on the shelves without a purpose and even when it was happening and being pushed in Europe as a must-be, all the unemployed youth at the time were being put through computer training as programmers until I think most of the country was unemployed and going through the training as programmers. You had an overflow of programmers that were obsolete very quickly when they upgraded the computers. However, it was a must-be when you saw all that was being pushed towards it and they even used the terminology that you better get into it now or you'll be left behind. The same terminology of the ads they used to join the European Unions and all the countries. They said you've got to join it. You've got to join it or you'll be left behind. They never said behind what or what you were going into. It was just to create a fear type reaction so the people would just jump into it, as people unfortunately tend to do.

Al Gore, the allegory of Gore, is out there doing a job that he was picked to do long ago I'm sure and his ghostwriters writers write all his books for him and his speech writers write all his speeches for him. As long as he can follow the lines and he doesn't foul up he'll do a good job. It's all fake and all show because the world was planned hundreds of years before in advance, step by step by step, and for those who doubt that, look into the histories of the British Diplomatic Society, Diplomatic Corps. The diplomatic corps hired men to go out and help design ways to conquer whole nations. It might take them their whole lifetime to do it. Stir up and foment trouble. Get tribesmen fighting against tribesmen, knowing who would win because you knew who you were going to back and then once you'd won over them, you'd have someone else fighting them. This went on and on and on, and that's what Napoleon meant by "perfidious England," it kept changing sides all the time and making treaties with new ones. Those diplomats would work their whole life in the diplomatic corps going across the world fomenting these revolutions.

A good movie to see is called "Burn". It was not pushed very highly. Marlon Brando starred in it and it showed you some of these techniques being used in some of the slave colonies in the Pacific and how it worked, how everyone was getting used for an agenda they didn't realize until it was too late. Britain was a master at that. They could often go through two or three generations of bureaucrats all looking towards the same agenda before they reached their goal and that's how the world is planned. It's a long, long-term business plan with every step of the implementation being put down and working exactly as planned. People say, "oh, they're behind in their agenda." No, they're not behind whatsoever. They had it planned that 2001 would be the spark to unite "Fortress America" as it's now called and get us all together. I knew they'd have to use a different technique than they did in Europe because in Europe they'd been working since 1948 surreptitiously joining all the countries into one.

In the U.S. it was different. They knew they needed a different technique because most of the citizens of the U.S. had some memory of something called freedoms and Bills of Rights and stuff like that, and there'd be objections. However, you overcome the objections in a state of war and martial law, so we've got to all bond together. We've got to unify all our security agencies. That was announced in the CBC Canada back at the end of 2001 that it was being done already. Now it is done. It's complete. There's even FBI offices across Canada and we're all one big happy family now, except they keep the pretense of the border going because they want us all to have ID cards which are chipped. That is the reason for it.

Jacques Attali who was the top man really in France, he was an adviser to the top presidents like Mitterrand. No one could see Mitterrand without asking this particular guy's permission and he wrote the book it was called, "Millennium: Winners and Losers in the Coming World Order." Jacques Attali said – now he works for the United Nations so he's a big player. He helped unify Europe. He said eventually much of Latin America will flood into the U.S. beginning with the southern states and he said even hordes of barbarians will come in, the gangster groups, and they will cause mayhem for about a generation or two. Eventually they'll be assimilated after about two or three generations; and to use the words of Mr. Rockefeller, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs," so all the mayhem that's caused as everyone rushes to the streets that they think are paved with gold and all the mayhem that results with the clashes of opposing cultures, different cultures is just tough luck, isn't it? That's how they view it. Their agenda is rolling forward and I have Mr. Rockefeller talking about that in a meeting. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix and giving you little tidbits on how this system works and how we've all been brainwashed our whole lives really to try and see a world as it's been presented to us since birth and how we've got to see through it and see how it works. See how it all works. It's very clever. It's complete. It's called scientifically designed according to Bertrand Russell, and Huxley and others, a scientific type of dictatorship.

An odd term to use because that was really what Francis Bacon talked about when he wrote his book "The New Atlantis," and it was published in 1602 although it was already out in 1599. Bacon talked about this place in the Atlantic, which of course is the Americas, where it would have a form of republican government on the surface basically, meaning exoterically, but in reality would be run by a secret group of scientists; and those into the high occultic stuff have always been into science.

We found that with the alchemists of the Middle Ages, the Rosicrucian types and how they tried to use various means to gain powers or release powers from innate articles and metals and all the rest of it, and that led to the rush towards "science understanding nature" as they use to couch it. Bacon talked about The New Atlantis and he even called it Solomon's land after Solomon, and how it would be run by a secret society in other words with different rituals, customs and degrees, and how it would come up to appear to the world to be a champion of the free and it would not get involved with other countries affairs – a sort of Monroe Doctrine. Something that maybe they should have held to, but of course they couldn't because the Anglo-American Establishment that got together under The Council on Foreign Relations in America had decided that the U.S. should take over as policemen of the world and they've been bashing about all over the place ever since and they still are doing it.

Nothing is new at all. Things were planned a long time ago and we can find the histories leading up to The Council on Foreign Relations formation, its formation to do the job it's actually doing and how they plan to get most of the major media as members. You can't ask to join it. You must be asked to join it if you have the "right stuff" as they stay and masons love angles and the right stuff is their right angle. They give you the right angles on stuff, not really the true angles, but they give you right angles all the time.

We live in a psychopathic system and unfortunately it's been that way since the beginning of at least money creation where those who sought after it and wanted to live high on the hog like kings and comfort above the rest of the people took over. Unfortunately in a world like ours where people are fairly decent, fairly nice, those who are very aggressive tend to take over. We've got to be very careful with those who oppose them because the dialectic has been used again down through the ages and you'll find often those who oppose them are simply psychopathic themselves who are just as bad once they become the top cheese when they take over and they're in power. That's again the history of the world. It's really battles between psychopaths

at the top.

Now here's an article from "The Guardian Unlimited". It's says here:

"Hiroshima Pilot Dies Aged 92.

Fred Attewill and agencies
Thursday November 1, 2007

"The pilot of the US bomber Enola Gay..."

Alan: Nice name that, Enola Gay. It's supposed to be his mother, which is a Masonic code actually in there.

"...which in 1945 dropped the first nuclear bomb to be detonated in wartime, died today at the age of 92.

Alan: Obviously he didn't die of radiation poisoning.

"Paul Tibbets was in command of the B-29..."

Alan: That's 9, 10, 11 and B is AB, so there's 13 in this, unlucky for some according to some of the Knights Templars.

"...B-19 aircraft, which dropped the five-ton "Little Boy" bomb over Hiroshima as the US tried to end the second world war without a ground invasion of Japan. Up to 100,000 people are estimated to have died in the explosion. Mr. Tibbets requested no funeral or headstone because he feared they would attract protesters. In 2005, he said he wanted his ashes scattered over the English Channel, where he had enjoyed flying during the war."

Alan: During the war he wasn't out joyriding. He was over there bombing over in Europe, so he enjoyed that.

"He always maintained that his conscience was clear over Hiroshima. "I'm not proud that I killed 80,000 people, but I'm proud that I was able to start with nothing, plan it and have it work as perfectly as it did," he said in a 1975 interview."

Alan: You see that's a psychopathic talking there and I'm sure he was chosen for those particular traits. He didn't reflect on things, didn't have a conscience, didn't do things that would break normal people and he was able to have a happy, happy life afterwards and you see that's the psychopaths we're talking about. There's lots of them out there within all strata of society. They're born every day, some of them, and we see more of them of course in the inbred families at the top where that part of the brain just is missing. You can breed parts out, breed parts in – traits in, traits out, just like domesticated animals according to Plato and they certainly bred out that part in these characters long, long ago. Still you always have the normal catching out or breaking out in the lower strata of society as well and they tend to be recruited by military. They go into Special Forces. They go into hit teams and they tend to enjoy their job. However, Enola Gay is just an anagram if you look at it. I think I hear the music coming in. I'll talk more about this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I think we have a caller on the line. Vernon from New Hampshire, are you still there?

Vernon: Hey Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Vernon: How you doing tonight?

Alan: Not so bad.

Vernon: Okay. I've been listening to your show, man, you're totally on target. I'm telling you, you have this thing like all locked down. I'm sorry about my language; this is how I usually speak. I'm trying to be individual too. But I've just got one comment I want to make to you what I really understand about what's going on is like those people on the top, the elite, the guardian class, is that they fear unique individuals. They fear us and like they're trying to get rid of us and that's like the single biggest threat to their system, people who are going to be individual and be their true selves, know who they are deep inside and connect with the spirit part of their self, and that's what they really fear about us. That's why they're trying to get rid of us.

Alan: Even the United Nations in its mandate said that they would have to destroy individuality. This has always been a prime motive that they've got and so you're quite right. They fear the individual. They don't mind the masses who are all mass-think. They do the same things and all smile at the same time and watch the same television, but the individual is what they want to extinguish.

Vernon: They're really trying to get rid of us. They've been trying to do that stuff like really, really long like hundreds and thousands of years ago and it's like they're at that point where we possess like a serious threat for them and they're going to do whatever they've got to do to get rid of us like burying the needle in the haystack.

Alan: They've often found in the past, this goes back to the ancient Greeks, they knew when the peasantry were getting upsy or annoyed about things or when poverty was becoming extreme and they would always have little arrangements. They'd talk about wars and get them into wars because suddenly they can get more people into the military. It takes down the population. They profit from the wars at the top and so their problem is over for a little while. That's been the standard routine down through the ages with all countries and kings and so on and it's still the same today. They don't how they could possibly allow people to be free, really free and still maintain their positions over the people. It's kind of like sheep grazing. You don't want to move from that field when it's happy grazing field and you get used to it, so they've got to keep you in constant panic and stampeding and moving along this path which they are directing and you're quite right. Bertrand Russell said it, too, that individuality was their main target and they'd have to destroy it. We have only had really a couple of hundred years of what we could think of as individuality; but prior to that, people were the mass man once again. They knew very little, lived and worked in communities or farm communities and they went to church and the church taught they were all brothers and sisters. They taught them a formula and a culture and so they never had a chance to develop their individuality until about 200 years ago. Most people today, the mass-man, still doesn't know how to cope with individuality. You understand that?

Vernon: Yes and what they're really trying to do how is like they're trying to force the tiny few that know what's going on in the matrix and the system whatever you want to call it. They're trying to make us follow the masses. People around you, they're so conditioned to the system that they always try to force the few of us to try to follow what they say. "We know what's right so you've all got to follow," it's like they're trying to make you follow them and if you don't follow them they're going to snitch on you. They're going to say "what's up?" like you're not a part of them.

Alan: That's correct and they count on the general population to do it for them. This has been tried and tested in China with a form of what they call social approval and disapproval, where they've trained the masses to turn on someone who is different, and being different can be eating something different or even growing your own food. You're now antisocial, or having a second child. You don't need the military to drag off the women anymore to the abortion clinic. Your local people will do it themselves. That's called social disapproval and we see it here now. It's pretty well here now with the people being told to be snitches on everyone else and if you are you're a member of a good citizenry.

Vernon: It's getting really hard for people like me and you and those other people out there who see what's going on. We're trying to tell the masses, trying to help people close around us, but it's like a fight and a useless battle with them just trying to talk. I think a lot of these people they're asleep and we've just got to not even worry about them. They don't want to wake up. They like living in the system. They don't want to

be told nothing that goes contrary to what the system tells them everyday, so me and you and other people, we seem crazy. I feel different living in this world. I feel alienated from all my friends or family. You feel different.

Alan: That's the price you pay for truth and when people ask me for truth I always caution them. I say do you really, really want to know? I say because you'll end up a very lonely person and that's true. There's a price to pay for the truth and knowledge and you have to play two different roles. One to the rest of the public or your friends or relatives just to be accepted if you still want to be and keep the peace, and yourself that goes out with the knowledge looking for people that are asking for it, so you almost have to be an actor with those that you know and you have to live with.

Vernon: Yes, but another thing I noticed, Alan, about the masses, I think that pretty soon no matter if they are your family, your friends, once they're still inside the system, the matrix, pretty soon they're going to start selling you out to the authorities and stuff, and say, I know this guy. He used to talk bad about the system. We'll talk to him over there and he used to say a lot of stuff about the government and stuff like that.

Alan: I agree. I see it happening now. You've got to understand the majority of the public always want the sameness. They don't want even individuality. Most of them are afraid even to think in quietness you know. They can't stand quietness where they have to think so they keep something, some noise on all the time or they watch television, or they don't to think for themselves. They've given up their ability to think and you will actually make them afraid because you're coming out with stuff that's not on the major media. It's not being told to them on the comfortable media and they'll start to be afraid of you and feel threatened in their complacency. It's also a time you see where people don't want to know. They are making choices. There's something else going on in this world that's much bigger than all of this and people are making choices right now as to what happens in the future and perhaps even to them.

Vernon: A lot of people they fear knowing what's going around. They feel if they've got to entertain thoughts like that, it's going to lead to some other type of stuff and going to start affecting their DNA and all their genetics and all that stuff. It's going to make them start thinking and they put up a mental barrier to knowledge like that. They don't want to know it.

Alan: Yes, that's right. You'll also find a lot of them I'm sure you'll see it. Whatever comes out next for them to take or try and enhance themselves, they will run for it, just like the free flu shot. They will want it.

Vernon: Anyway Alan, I've got your three books. I know how you stay – we're all in the same – I'm going to send you a donation and stuff, but I've got your three copies of them books. I'm still reading it, so it's nice talking to you.

Alan: Well thanks for calling.

Vernon: All right. Thank you.

Alan: Bye now. So that's where we are folks, and yes, the masses will end up being the best friends that the elite ever had. That's happened down through history in all times where they think they're going to save themselves by being politically correct and being good. Good is only what the elite tell them is good and they will become good and they'll turn on those who don't go along. Those who even draw stares in their direction, you'll make them afraid because you're drawing stares from the authorities and will try and get rid of you or turn you in. That's what happened in the Soviet Union.

We have all the snitch programs going on here. We have COPS (Citizens on Patrol). Every want-to-be cop who has watched television all their whole life and buys detective stories now runs around in cars with little walkie-talkies snitching on everything that looks to them suspicious. I also know some of the people who have been lifted because of these programs and almost shot by mistake because of them. One guy was going into a post office to post some chocolates to his mom and a woman was passing on patrol, COPS patrol, and she phoned in 911 and said this guy looked suspicious. He was straddled against a wall in the post office, gun at his back, the whole thing, and he was told the woman didn't like the look of his face I

guess. He just looked suspicious. He wasn't her type. Almost killed the guy and that's what it comes down to when you're terrified of people around you and that's what they want.

They want to encourage that in fact, the terror that anyone around you can turn you in for the wrong statement, the wrong thought you've expressed, or maybe even just the way you look. That's a bad society and yet that's being promoted from the top down. The new Soviet system is all here. It's implemented with the NGO groups, the Non-Governmental Organization groups comprising the Soviet. That's what Soviet really means: Rule by councils. Unelected councils, by the way, and funded by the big foundations like the Rockefeller Center. I know people in the Rockefeller Center who just sign checks all day for these groups. There's hundreds and hundreds – even the UFO groups will get funded by them. That's where they get all their money for their magazines and stuff. All the New Age stuff is funded by them as well because that keeps people off and happy in la-la land and that does them no harm whatsoever.

We're run by the big, big foundations, the big monied boys, just like Albert Pike said we'd be. That's what we find, that even illuminati's top men, at least the ones that were caught in one of the lodges, like Weishaupt said. He said we shall create these foundations, multi-leveled foundations, extremely wealthy and they will then fund through philanthropy certain organizations which will become the new activists, the government activists. The governments are only too happy to pass into law what these particular groups want and that's because the guys at the Rockefeller Center and all the other foundations are in cahoots with the politicians and they employ the heads of the NGOs.

Look into all the NGOs that belong to the United Nations. There's hundreds of them. Some of them might surprise you. Some of them you'll actually think were on your side, but you have to go along with the tenets, all the tenets of the United Nations to be allowed in as a member. Remember that at all times when you're reading those lists of NGOs and that's the world we live in. The United Nations is French for one; UN is one. We're all going to be one you see and it's not a benevolent organization. It's had so much corruption stuck to it. They do great jobs, mind you, trying to get it all off. It's like tar and needs lots of petroleum to wash it off.

During the food for oil scandal that's been swept under the rug, where Mr. Annan was in charge of this, he was making lots of money through a corporation that was feeding food into Iraq during the time when they had the embargo on oil. Getting the oil out in exchange for the food and raking in millions of dollars, and the head of the United Nations didn't even know his son was doing it. It was such a surprise to him. That's how good their intelligence is at the United Nations, right? No, they're just the same bunch of corrupt sods that run all the other countries and they had to be taken over or they're going to take over supposedly the government of the world one day and they're tremendously corrupt. Tremendously corrupt and all corruption at that level always hides behind the guise of doing good and charitable works. It's just amazing how they've used this for thousands of years, this same scam, because it's very hard to attack mom's apple pie and say there is something rotten in the center. Charity works very, very, very well and good works works very well to cover up atrocities.

Now the Rwandans found this out very well. The Rwandans had that mass slaughter going on with the Hutus and the Tutsis and there was one general from Canada in there with a small contingent from Belgium, Belgium troops, to handle that whole fracas and that drove this particular general into a depression afterwards, almost suicidal, because the UN got all of these reports of the coming slaughter for weeks and weeks and weeks and nothing was done about it. It pretty well broke this man and he wrote a book about it, "Shake Hands With the Devil". Now the man himself, the general, now that he's recovered from his depression has joined an NGO group to work with the United Nations to try and stop future wars, so he's actually joined the very problem that caused it in the first place. He hasn't quite figured it out that this was intentional the Rwandans should have this big slaughter going on. They don't make mistakes like that. They don't make them at all like that; and believe you me, if they wanted to move masses of troops quickly they'll do it extremely quickly. When they don't they give you all the excuses. There's always another reason behind it.

It's interesting, too, that Rwanda is one of the biggest coffee producers. The last time they had that happen there the price of coffee went sky high and the big buyers and so on brought in millions of dollars until they were back on their feet because they raised coffee through the roof. There's always a reason for things and

big business has no conscience. The whole purpose of big business is to get profit. Maximize the profit by any ways and means possible. I watched a program to do with Sierra Leone and it was about the European mercenaries and British mercenaries that were over there fomenting a civil war and training the natives to fight each other, and it was all on behalf of a gold and diamond corporation based in London. The big CEO of this corporation was asked, “Why do you have the right to start wars with people who are at peace, all for the sake of money and business?” The CEO, this big guy with the three chins (they have generally three chins) looked astounded and he said, “All that wealth is sitting there and the natives are do nothing with it.” That was his excuse, like what a preposterous question to ask me. It's business. You see it's business and that's how it works in this world of ours. It's all business.

The same excuse was given by the little man in Toronto who was a purchaser for one of the big companies here that bought blood products from the U.S. during when Clinton signed the deal that prisons could sell tainted blood, and it wiped out a good portion of people in Canada who were hemophiliacs. Of course the little inquiry went nowhere and they waited about 15 years until most of them had died off before they came to the conclusions and the inquiry and the rewards. Of course, by that time, most of them were dead. That's what they always do. Anyway, the guy I think it was Connaught Laboratories that bought all the blood products, it was on television, interviewed on the steps, went up into his doorway and he just turned around quite casually and he said the same thing. He said, "What's wrong with it? It's business. It's business." That was his answer to it all. It's business and these little psychopaths are all over the place. It's business – psychopaths. See they have no conscience at all. They're not normal at all, but they're the most aggressive and successful in this system because they run the system and the ones at the very, very top are the king psychopaths of all. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just winding up really. It’s a pity I’m actually winding up to go, to go and do more, but we're at the end of the show. I’d just like to remind people that I don't get paid for the shows I'm on. I don't ask for money and I depend upon people to order my books and DVDs and donate to keep me going here because I have to live like everyone else, perhaps not under the same circumstances. I live in the boonies and it can be pretty rough at times, especially when the winter is coming on, so if you enjoy the stuff I'm putting out there and all the information that I'm putting out there, you can always write to me or donate some money to me and my address is on the website to keep this going. Next week I hope we go through some books with you with certain quotes, very, very important books to give you an idea into the mindsets of the types of people who run the world, the ones who are incredibly clever and scheming.

They have a natural talent and gift for it because they're psychopathic. It's a book about psychopaths in fact and this particular type of dominant psychopath. It's a very interesting book I'll be reading next week on the air. Everyone should tune in and you'll learn a lot. You'll learn about the signs and the symptoms and how their minds operate. You’ll see the MOs [modus operandi] of these characters and you'll see why they club together because they recognize each other intuitively and form their clubs, allow each other in because they're all of the same type. No, they're not walking crocodiles. No, they didn't come from Sirius, and no, they're not from Mars, just an aberrant type living within our system and many of them at the top have been inbred because certain qualities were bred out of them.

When you want a king you don't want a lovey dovey king who's awful nice to the people because he might let the people keep most of the goods themselves that they produce, then you won't be living better than they are. When you want one who can be rather ferocious and nasty at times and ruthless, and that's what they've got you see. Not just kings and queens, but the myriads of the helpers down the ladder, right down to even your local policeman because it takes a particular type of personality to want to be a policeman. They like to see people quiver. They get off on it. That's part of the job. They get off on watching people being afraid of them. Those are the bully types and unfortunately we breed them too at the bottom level. That's where they're recruited from and there's lots of them out there. That's also been reinforced by all the TV shows, all the propagandic fictional shows on detectives and how conscientious they are, but in reality it's totally different. They like to wear a gun on the hip as long as no one else does and stop your car and maybe impound it, which is stealing your car, but anything to make your squirm makes them feel very important. They get off on power. Power, power, power. What a terrible curse on the planet.

They also rake a lot of money in for the governments that now depend on all the fines. When the Toronto

police went on a work strike or a work-to-rule strike the city lost thousands and thousands of dollars per day which they bring into their budgets. They expect that money to come in because crime pays. It pays a certain few, a few people, plus it pays the lawyers in the court system, so crime does pay very much, very, very well. I haven't seen a poor lawyer. I think I hear the music coming up.

This is a weekend coming up. I hope you have a good time. Enjoy yourselves. From Hamish and myself, up here in Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 5, 2007 (#34)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 5, 2007:
"PSYCHOPATHY OF THE DOMINANT MINORITY
AND
POLITICAL PONEROLOGY"
© Alan Watt November 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 5, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix.com on November 5th, 2007. Newcomers, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much as you want it's all free, no ads and it's full of information on past histories and the present goings on. They're leading us into this new New World Order. The new New World Order, lot's of New World Order's always going on when you have the big boys and their families and descendents at the top of it.

Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download in the various tongues of Europe. I'll start of by mentioning now I don't get paid for what I do. For those who can afford to send something in to keep it going, please do so and also check out the books I have for sale, the ones I wrote myself and the DVDs and CDs on the histories and you can all keep me going.

I'll be going in tonight on some of the aspects of the personality types that run the world and probably always have run the world, at least since the invention or the con trick of money, which really came into use when cities were first created, because cities don't produce anything to keep themselves alive. It's all types of service-oriented work they do. They don't grow food. They don't raise animals. Everything comes in to the big city and so when the first city was created is what Plato referred to as the beehive.

In fact, they would use beehives to bring in this utopia, this republic, the world, and in that city the people themselves will be given a particular culture, they'd think it was normal after one generation and then they can go out and conquer the rest of the planet. You had city-states in ancient times all running with something called money. Money was the key to it and prior to coining money they used to weigh it out, and long before most of the histories are given to the public, we know that ancient peoples were mining for gold and mainly silver, actually it was much easier to get in those days, and the Phoenicians – strange people the Phoenicians, is really a Greek word for the Canaanites.

They were the ones who ran the ancient world to do with money and they ran the trade routes and the merchant ships and all of the bartering, the going on and the trading of money for a long, long time, for many centuries. Not only that, they had a brotherhood because they got their tin to mix with copper to make bronze. Weapons at that time were made of bronze and for about 300 years they kept it quiet from all the other countries where they got it from. It turned out they were getting it from a place in the south coast of England. A brotherhood in the Navy could not talk to anyone in any port where they were coming from, where they were going and where they got their goods. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back again with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through some of the histories of this old world and how the money took over from barter basically and the money boys ended up being the bosses and with that came a leisure class. The leisure class wants to maintain itself and so they hired the brightest amongst them or around them to be advisers to study the populations, to manage the populations and they also ensured they had a good religion that gave them the rules, the rules to follow for obedience primarily. Once in a while these city-states would have wars amongst themselves because the guys at the top were different. They were different from those they ruled over. They were different in that they had certain tendencies, the inability really to bond with people naturally or have empathy. Today we call them psychopaths and these psychopaths that got to the top through cunning and guile and even murder. It was no problem. They killed their parents when necessary. That shows you the types that they were, where they couldn't even bond with their own families.

They got to the top and they interbred pretty well in all the Ancient World because they always got to the top using the same monied system. Interbred and eventually intermarried each other. Kings and queens would marry from different countries and the princes and princesses and they marry their cousins and so on. This went right down through the centuries and if you follow the histories of Europe and all of the internal strife mainly between England and France and a few other countries in Europe, you'll find really it was centuries of kings fighting other kings in other countries who were their cousins. Generally these kings never took part in the battles themselves or they were at the rear if they wouldn't go anywhere near it, but they profited from it and they also kept the populations down. They discussed these facts with themselves too because they found out that when they were at war that the populace were much more obedient, less likely to grumble and they'd actually cough up more in taxation. They could even take their pigs and their chickens and their hens from them to feed the armies with less grumbling, and this went on down through the centuries up until the present day.

These characters knew in the 1800's for instance – they actually knew in the 1700's that the time would come because they have all these advisers. As I say, they always hire advisers to keep the pulse of the populace to know what's going on so they can keep on top of things, but they always did studies. Today we call them "gathering statistical data" but they've always done this. They knew the time would come when they'd all be fighting for a global system and they realized too the fastest way to create changes towards something is to direct opposing forces; and if you don't have opposing forces you create them. You have conflict creation and out of the conflict you have resolution or synthesis, same thing.

The public who go through all of these wars and the depressions that are caused and all the rest of it never catch on because the rulers make sure that their top universities publish the histories. Therefore, the winners always write the histories in a very flowery fashion and they always give you very good reasons for having these wars but never the real reasons. It was always an amazement to me to find that Britain for instance went into World War II under the guise of speeches to save your culture and your freedoms and your way of life, which really wasn't far removed at that time from the old feudal system. There was still an upper elite that everyone knew ran the country, even though you had this strange thing called voting that was fairly recent from the World War I. When Britain emerged from World War II they were a nationalist socialist country because the government had taken over all of the functions, all of the main what we call infrastructure of society. That's your farming. That's your industry. That's your transportation. They had taken all of this over and created massive bureaucracies to deal with it.

They went into the war to fight supposedly national socialism, which was Natziism, and came out of the war as a national socialist country at least on the outside, but in reality the top clique at the top, Winston Churchill and others and it's now been disclosed by his personal secretary during World War II who is now a

Sir I believe. It's called "The Fringes of Power," the book, you should read it. It's about the memoirs and the notes he took while he was the secretary with Winston Churchill and how Churchill told the public to go off and save their way of life, their culture and so on, and at parties at night he was telling his own peer group as he go happily sozzled, which was pretty well every night, that this is the greatest thing that had ever happened to Britain because they, the elite themselves, would have their age long dream of a United Europe.

Now a United Europe obviously meant you were going to lose your culture and your way of life et cetera, but these characters have no problem of lying to the general populace whom they really see as dumb stupid animals. However, nothing has happened since then. At that time, this particular clique signed a deal to de-industrialize Britain and other countries of Europe and eventually to bring in the system they have now. Britain was the first country to approach France and together they worked on the integration of Europe, all quietly all through lies and deception. They lied to the public for almost 50 years and now they've declassified the documentation from the British government admitting all of this; and at the end, it said that the public must not be told anything of this or the truth until it's all completed; and the same thing was to happen to the Americas.

These psychopathic groups they all know each other, this Anglo-American Establishment which also goes beyond England and beyond the U.S., it's worldwide now, have formed a club over the last 50 to almost 100 years knowing that they could get this global system into place. As always, down through the ages, when the top psychopaths, these interbred people and they do have a big difference because they don't have a part of the brain functioning or even possibly even there that gives them normal decency and empathy for others. They're unable to feel the pain. They can say that they feel the pain like some have said recently, but they don't actually feel anything at all, they're born actors and we're seeing it manifest today with the one who are in power across the world.

They had all signed the same anti-terrorism deal, which tells you this deal was set-up years and years before to go into operation before 9/11 happened, because bureaucratic departments do not work quickly, and yet after 9/11, suddenly almost every major country across the world had signed the same deal. That takes lots of negotiations and working with bureaucratic positions. Today we're going into it with the psychopaths in full control with an agenda which is not pleasant whatsoever. They're not starting to kill off populations. They've been doing it for a long time, because after all, they don't ask for volunteers to bring the population down and therefore they had to do it very quietly and they've been doing it since at least the 1950's and probably prior to that. They were working on bacterium and viruses as far back as the 1800's and there is now documented proof on that too, stuff coming out of the woodwork. If you read the histories of even the Rothschild family, big economists too remember.

Remember what Bertrand Russell said and H.G. Wells. They'd have to bring the economists onboard because they understood money and debt and population numbers need to payoff debts et cetera and ideal population numbers. If you read the histories of the Rothschild's you'll find that the children of the Rothschild's and these are authorized books – the children of the Rothschild's were into writing books themselves, male and female, on the transference of disease with the use of bed bugs, ticks, lice, that kind of thing, and they published these works back in 1904. These children were about 10 and 11 years of age. Now why on earth would children that age be so into the transmission of disease by this method? It's because obviously they heard their parents talking about it too because it was not a new idea.

Malthus himself talked about the same techniques in the 1700's, even how to space the beds in the poorhouses apart, what distance it would take even fleas to contaminate the person next door with typhus and various diseases. These characters who were into economics understand these sciences. Right now we're at a crisis stage because the big boys who have all accepted the same philosophy very easily because they're all psychopathic, they do understand each other, want to bring the population down in a hurry. They've also taken over 100 years to build up sciences to enable them to create global warming, freezing, flooding, hurricanes and tornadoes. Read the United Nations Weather Warfare Treaty that they all signed. They can do it. That's why they signed the treaty. You don't sign a treaty unless you can actually do it. It's proven science.

It's happening now as they terrify the public of the world and it is a worldwide agenda and spray them like

bugs, which is I'm sure is tranquilizing them as well and we'll see the long term effects start to emerge with strange diseases and early deaths and so on. That's what we're up against. We're in the middle of a war that's been going on and most people are completely oblivious to it because they've been trained and brainwashed from birth not to see it.

There's a book people should really try and get their hands on and it's called "Political Ponerology". I don't know if I hear music or not. I guess I do, so the break is coming up. I'll be back with this book after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and discussing a book which people should get a hold of. It's probably the first book where scientists, people who have gone into psychology who have lived through tyrannies pondered the problem of psychopathy and noticed that all of those main characters at the top in the present day and down through history have all the psychopathic traits. The book is called "Political Ponerology" and the author is Andrew M. Lobaczewski.

This is an excellent book. It's written obviously from someone who is truly searching. Sometimes he goes off too much into the psychological aspects and even the physical aspects of possible brain defects, which still is mainly theoretical, but at least all the signs and the symptoms are in this particular book. The ISBN # is: 1-897244-18-5. Excellent book written initially by a fellow who came out of the Soviet system, who had some persecution in his life there and whose fellows have been persecuted for trying to get to the bottom of why the leaders in all idealistic systems end up at the top after a very short time as being all comprised of psychopaths. The same MO. "Poneros" is the Greek term. That's where they got the name "poneros" for evil and "ology" for doctrine or science.

Ponerology is the name of the book. It's probably the first one to really go in to this in any depth and tie a lot together and put it across in such a way that the average person can try and understand how these people are different from ourselves. He also accepts the fact that I've said for many years those who are psychopathic cannot but help get to the top in this particular system, since it's a system that was designed by psychopaths for psychopaths in the very first place. Winners and losers, those who claw their way up in guile and con their way up and destroy lives in the process without conscience are called "successful". You'll see lots of it in the business world and this author goes through a lot of that and how this is their actual system we're living in and how they always get to a stage where they come to fear the people and they want to depopulate. They've got examples of that down through history. He goes into it in a little detail anyway. Try and get that book.

Now we have Jeff from Vermont on the line. Are you there, Jeff?

Jeff: Hey Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jeff: I've been listening to your program for a while and I'm trying to figure out leaders throughout the American history, I'm kind of focusing on that, that were ingenious and they were you could say on the dark side. I find Thomas Paine as probably one of the better like models of pure genius and just for our founding fathers I really can't find hardly anything in what he says about the rights of man, age of reason or any of his books that would indicate that he would be nothing but true, just the way he talks and the way he puts stuff down and just look how he died and what he thought about the French Revolution.

Alan: You've got to remember too a lot of what we're given and this is the problem with us. When we're told something and read something really nice by a person we form an opinion and we've got to get in further depth. Thomas Paine was a professional revolutionary that came over from England from a society and this society had already formed. They'd been there for a while. They trained in Geneva in fact a lot of them and then they went to England and Paine came from [PAYEN] and Hugh de Payen was one of the founders of the Knights Templars, one of the knights that founded it, so these characters belong to societies. He certainly seemed to say all the right things and it is true that he went over after the American Revolution to help with the French Revolution. He believed in it initially, but when the slaughtering got too excessive, he complained and he was put in prison himself for complaining. He didn't go along with all the mass

beheadings that were just getting out of hand and eventually they had to send other ambassadors over to help bail him out and get him out of there.

Jeff: Ben Franklin was one.

Alan: It was actually Jefferson came after Franklin on that. What you've got really is professional revolutionaries who often fight for the right things, but where you always lose is you'll find that in every popular movement or righteous movement and many – the State Department have given out their books over the years where they admit for instance that they misinterpreted Vietnam because it was a civil war. It was not a Communistic war, according to the books now. We know for a fact too the same thing happened in El Salvador. They tried to blame – you know the guys in the military and intelligent agencies, they're pretty well psychopathic themselves and they wanted to call it a Communistic war but it wasn't really. Wherever peasants tried to get a peasant uprising for a civil war they were called Communists. We have to realize the guys at the top that gravitate towards power after people have championed a popular cause, the ones who get in and hold on to it, then are psychopathic in nature, unfortunately they take over. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just trying to show that after popular revolutions a coterie will get in at the higher end of it and eventually take it over and gradually they take the real characters who were idealistic and push them off to the side and suddenly all the goals that they had planned would suddenly change and the ones who hang on to the old system, the old Constitution, whatever was pushed initially, are pushed off and out into the outer circles. Psychopaths always go into popular movements and sometimes they even lead popular movements. That's another problem because they sniff the winds. They look to see where the populace is going and they become champions and we've got to always beware of that because they can start the trouble or the riots when they want to. That's happened down through history as well. So just because a person says the right things doesn't mean their heart or their brain is in the right place. You have to really check them out.

Now I think we have Vernon in New Hampshire here. Are you there, Vernon?

Vernon: Hello.

Alan: Hello.

Vernon: Yes. How you doing this evening Alan?

Alan: It's pretty wet up here. There's a storm going on.

Vernon: Okay, all right. I've just got one comment I would to make of what you were speaking about. Since individuality is like the single biggest threat to the system, do these psychopaths fear that we are becoming individuals again will connect us to our spiritual self and it's like they really want to stop us from making that connection?

Alan: Strangely enough, even the harden psychologists that try and go into this ponerology I was talking about, even they go into that because you can't help but being human trying to figure out what is it that's so different from you. How are they so different and you go into all the aspects including the soullessness. At one time they were called "soul eaters" because they tend to drain people around them. You don't know why you get drained and tired when you're around them, but you do. They suck energy from you in a sense. It's because your brain is racing trying to keep up with the strange mentality that they have and some of the things they come out with. Your brain begins to race and you feel tired. You're quite right and they do have MOs. They have no conscience and in this book "Ponerology," they do go through the histories of the present bunch in the U.S.

It wouldn't matter if the next bunch come in because all the ones who are waiting in the wings we've seen, the Hillary's et cetera are from the same crew, they're all of the same type. We know that George Bush for instance loved to blow up frogs with firecrackers when he was younger and stuff and this is the sort of things they do in their early years. There's different signs and symptoms of these characters and they grow

up really with no conscience but a huge ego and they tend to disdain all the lesser people beneath them. I'm not worried about George Bush. It's the ones around him. It's the Kissinger type, the life long ones, the real technocrats that set-up the world system and are answerable to nobody. They don't get elected. These are the guys, the Maurice Strong's that do all the leg work in the setting it up the negotiations that sign us all to our doom. These are the characters I worry about.

Vernon: Yes, and all the decades of all that chemical imbalance they did to the human population. It's like they have them where they want them to be right now, so those few sentient beings who are about to make that connection to their spirit, it's like they're on a race to try and stop this from happening.

Alan: I think that's right. They are. There's no doubt about it. They're pushing the “oneness” of everyone. Everybody is “one,” but they're talking about different kind of oneness than people in the New Age even think. It’s a oneness where you're all interlinked through computers and through chips in fact through body implants so that you'll be no more problem in the future. That's what their oneness is all about.

Vernon: It's like the beehive mentality you talked about. Like you can hear like a humming going around you right now, like everybody is a part of that hive and then you seem to stand out from the hive, so they have a serious problem with that.

Alan: That's right and now they've even released – I don't know if you've seen it now, the FBI signature portraits with facial expressions that could be suspect.

Vernon: Yes, I seen that once.

Alan: It's amazing. Creases around the eyes, anything can pull you in to being interrogated and this is the old eugenicists all back in power. They can't help it. It's like any disease. They always come up with the same symptoms. You know the ear lobes, the length of the ear, the space between the eyes. All of this stuff has resurfaced. This is what they used in the Natzi era. It shouldn't surprise us. It's the same bunch of descendents that backed the Natzis are in right now, not just in the U.S. but Britain too.

Vernon: The U.S. seems to be like the test population for all that stuff going on too.

Alan: Yes it is and the taxpayer of the U.S. has been funding all of this into existence. They knew they'd do this at the beginning of the 1900’s when Britain handed it over to the U.S. to become the policemen of the world, but the average person who heard that happening in the U.S. never thought they'd actually be treating the peasant of the U.S. as the same as the peasant of China and that's where it's all going. We're all to be equal peasants here, because psychopaths only can appreciate other psychopaths and their cunning. They have no respect for the peasant of any country.

Vernon: Yes and they seem to keep wanting more and more and more power, like they're never satisfied with not having enough power. They crave for that stuff, the power over others.

Alan: That is a fact. The ego, you see they live on ego. They are pure ego. The world revolves around them and this insatiable desire for power again is so far from the normal that we can't – normal folk can't understand them. That's why they get away with it. We make excuses for them. We'll say they're just very keen. No, these characters are power hungry. They live on power. It's like a kind of ethereal food that they suck in and they love to dominate. Power and dominance is all part of it and they always, at the end, they tolerate no opposition and I mean they're ruthless. They're ruthless.

Vernon: They have that agenda they've got. They're going to do whatever it takes. They don't care if they've got to kill at least 90 percent of the population. They will do whatever it takes to get to that stage they're after.

Alan: Yes that's a fact too. I know that's the imperative in all this is we've got to stop it, because see they have been doing it through inoculations. When you go into the big players who came up with the vaccines and you find out my goodness these guys were the top eugenicists. They wrote books on reducing the population. They championed reducing the population and suddenly here they are like wolves with a sheep's

clothing on here to help you overnight. Then you look at all the diseases and sicknesses that have broken out. HIV, if you just speak it, it's called "THE HIVE," and these guys don't miss a trick in anything that they do. We know that Kissinger during the 70's said that the main thing, the main enemy to the state was over population and he put it into the works. He started off the ball rolling to get the grants for autoimmune disease viruses and these are viruses they have been working on already since the early 1900's and look at everyone today. Everyone is immune compromised. Everyone who has an inoculation has a vastly reduced immune system.

Vernon: Can I ask you a question? Alan, I don't know if you've experience this in your life, but since you've been like studying that system have you never sat down and kind of like stared this thing right in the eye and see it right in front of you, everywhere you look around you can see it?

Alan: Yes.

Vernon: That happened to me a couple of times. Like my body started feeling funny and stuff. I see this stuff right in my eye. Everywhere I turn I walk it's right there.

Alan: Yes. Psychopaths as I say they not only give you a system, the culture that you live in and think is normal because you've been born and brought up in it, it's their culture. They've given it to you and so we take on the traits of the psychopath. The whole culture is buy, sell, produce, consume and don't fall in the street. That's all they say and so we adopt those same principles. We're all terrified of falling on the street and so we tend to exploit other people. That's called good commerce and a good system. It's not a competitive system. It's a psychopathic system.

Vernon: It is. It's almost hard trying not to live in the system and not emulate them, it's like a force all around you trying to make you become like that.

Alan: Yes and when everything goes up, everyone wants to keep a standard of living that they're used to. When everything goes up and prices go up, then the guy above you passes it all down to you to pay off. You've got to exploit someone beneath you to keep that standard of living and that's how this whole ball of wax goes round in circles, round in circles.

Vernon: Yes. It's like we're going around in a circle. We're not moving. We just keep going round and round and round. That's how I see it. We're not evolving.

Alan: Yes that's right. We have an abnormal system that's been taught as the only one that could naturally be. That's what Lenin said too. He said there are a thousand directions the society could go but the public must not know it, and so they must believe that the one they live in is the only natural one that could have possibly evolved; and there's nothing further from the truth. This is an inhumane psychopathic society.

Vernon: It's not like a humane system. I could see it all around me. It's like when you grow up, you're born, you think you're growing up and that's how life is supposed to be, not a system. They switched the system around now, so now we tell the difference because of our age, but it's all their system. They gave it to us. It's not ours. We can't try to save what's not ours.

Alan: Turn on the television, whether it's Olympics, sports, all you cheer is the winner. Cheer the winner and boo the losers and tough luck, and that's what's been encouraged in life. We have winners and losers and for every top of the pyramid because only a few get there, the rest of them down below are called the base. That's the base people. That's the majority of the population and we call this normalcy.

Vernon: I call it prey and predators. Like they're the predators, we're their prey.

Alan: That's exactly what it is. They are predators. They're prime predators and they're very proud of it.

Vernon: Yes, the top of the food chain and to them we've just got to be just like – we're like their food source.

Alan: We are. We're the only ones who really make or produce anything and they live off us. They also, like any farmer, if there's too many in a herd or even like the Department of Agriculture farming here – of agriculture in Canada, they'll kill off excess deer. They'll kill off the excess herd and they see this as farming. They see it as farming.

Vernon: I think honestly deep inside we each being individual could like at least on a personal level at least deflect this thing a little bit, although we don't have much time, we're like ahead away from this whole thing coming now and I still feel deep inside we've got an opportunity left.

Alan: Yes we do and we've got to connect quickly too.

Vernon: Like really quickly we've got to connect or it will be all over.

Alan: It will be all over. These guys are moving fast now and it's worldwide. People in Australia, New Zealand, Thailand and all across the planet are seeing all this stuff coming down and it's in the air. We feel it in the air.

Vernon: You can feel it all inside your body. You can't see with your natural eye but you can see when you perceive deeper you can see it ahead of you.

Alan: A great scheme is unfolding. We're living through it and it's like with bated breath because there's a hush of expectation. We know there's more going on we're not being told. We're quite correct in that. They won't tell us until the very end.

Vernon: Okay, well I'm going to let you go. It was nice talking to you.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Vernon: All right. Bye bye.

Alan: And Joe from Florida. Are you there, Joe?

Joe: Yes. Hello Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Joe: I heard you on disc that my son has and another friend had copied from the computer and I like the depth of your conversations which I'm involved in deeply as well. I have to let you know that I am a food waster as well and I like the [Creighton] organization and so forth and so on and so forth. You talked about the lodge knights and so forth and how powerful they are which you are deeply involved as well and I do appreciate the depth and able to hear you as well, as I listen to other ones on talk shows in the morning up in Pennsylvania. Pennsylvania, USA and Florida, USA. Anyway, I know you knew where I was calling from. Anyhow, I was concerned. Are you a born again Christian?

Alan: I wouldn't go by any of the terms that they use today since I've watched every group and I don't see the tops of any born again association warning the public of anything. You've got to understand that the whole born again phenomenon is fairly recent and primarily in the U.S. Across in Europe if you ask them if they're born again, they give you a stare, even a hundred years ago. It's almost like a new phenomenon given for the U.S. for a particular time and it separates so many people on these little parts of doctrine that they're always arguing about. There's so many hundreds now of Protestant sects that on the surface will claim that they're all the same, but they all became sects because they differed on minute points of details. I don't go into religion because I don't need the rules and the laws that are given. I don't think a book is necessary to know what's right and wrong.

Joe: I hate to interrupt but if you were more or less what they call, we call or say born again, the holy spirit wouldn't give you the knowledge and the depth and how to proceed to get the depth of information and facts.

Alan: What I mean is I don't need a formalized doctrine of man, or the acceptance of others either, to say what I have to say that comes from the heart and my brain and what I know.

Joe: I gather you. I gather you, but still he has to be there for you to accept it and to ask questions and knowledge and so on and so forth.

Alan: I'll say that there's something out there like everyone has always known. There's something.

Joe: With you I get the facts from the joshing portion of many subjects of presidents and vice presidents and all the garb that they hand and fear here. You can segregate it without other problems. You know the depth. You know how to dig into it. You know what questions to ask and put on your computer and so forth. I really do enjoy it I'll tell you. Not many people can sit back and talk of knowledge of what you have and when you speak of one on the computer and so forth in which a friend of mine puts them all on discs then I get them and I listen to them. Very, very good and I was concerned with what we call born again Christian and I could say you were a Christian. I don't know other than that.

Alan: Always remember that in the days of Christ there was no word for Christian. It came much, much later.

Joe: Hey, it's been a pleasure speaking with you. I may get back with you some other time again. Thanks a lot, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. I do these talks too, I don't have staff. I don't have people punching up things on the screen for me so I can sound very important and knowledgeable. It's all in the brain or it's nowhere at all, and there's no tricks with mirrors here at all. No tricks – and a lot of shows do this these days. They have staff who will punch in any conversation, any caller. The topics come up and the host sounds as though he was a genius, but here it's the real thing. It's from the heart and I only say what I know. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and talking about the psychopathic types, just scratching the surface here about the psychopaths who run the system that we were born into and they control it at the top. They love pulling it over on people.

Here's a little quote from this book here talking about the business world itself at the top.

"Concern here is that the costume for the new masked sanity of a psychopath is just as likely to be a three-piece suit as a ski mask and a gun. As Harrington says, "We also have the psychopath in respectable circles, no longer assumed to be a loser." He quotes William Krasner as saying, "They - psychopath and part psychopath do well in the more unscrupulous types of sales work because they take such delight in 'putting it over on them'..."

Alan: Actually, they like hunting. They're predators.

"...getting away with it - and have so little conscience about defrauding their customers. Our society is fast becoming more materialistic, and success at any cost is the credo of many businessmen. The typical psychopath thrives..."

Alan: They thrive.

"...in this kind of environment and is seen as a business "hero".

That's what we have today. It's the same with these characters, these family dynasties the people keep voting in. It's often that's all that's presented to you and even you'll find that oppositions are generally related to them too, including the wives. They're all interbred. These are the monied powered elite who now lead you into the New World Order, this new system and they've taken such a long time in the planning. They've taken control over everything that you've taken as normal, your schooling system, education

system, national education, which is an international education system. Everyone is getting the same propaganda culture pumped in them from birth. UNESCO talked about this. I quoted it last week from the man who is the first CEO of UNESCO and that happened to be Aldous Huxley's brother, top eugenicist and he talked about the ability to control the minds of billions of people through a common education. Education doesn't mean you're given the truth. You're given a scientific indoctrination so you'll perceive the world in a specific way.

When they went into Iraq the first group that went in once the whole area was cleared was UNESCO to get the first generation trained to get the youngsters. Train them in a different system and they will grow up to be the leaders in a democratic – we know what democratic means now. We're all living under it as we use our passports and ID cards and so on like that. They want the same democratic system the worldwide and they also are giving them inoculations as well through United Nations. We know the history of the UN with their inoculations series. Ask Africa.

That's the kind of world we're living in. It's a dangerous world run by these psychopaths who literally will justify whatever they do. Whatever they do, a psychopath must justify, not to please you but to soothe themselves. They've got to save their own ego at all costs. If it meant destroying the world to save their ego, they would do it. That's their nature and they can rationalize anything at all. They also have conversive speech. Conversive speech is double-speak where they say one thing. The general population thinks that's a nice word. It sounds good but it's got an opposing meaning. Orwell said, "Freedom is slavery. War is peace." That's what he was telling you, it's conversive speech. We're seeing it all there today, so study this book "Ponerology". I don't get money for these books. I just push the ones that are good.

From Hamish and myself up here and a rainy night in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 7, 2007 (#35)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 7, 2007:
"RULE BY TERROR — SHOCK & AWE"
OR "REPROGRAMMING FOR BRAVE NEW WORLD"
© Alan Watt November 7, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 7, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's November 7th, 2007.

As I stand back to watch the old world turn, you hear from a distance the war drums beating from the Pentagon and even from the United Nations all about the lead up to the war they've planned to have apparently with Iran. It's hard to tell if they're simply trying to freeze the world into terror so we'll comply along a new direction, or if there's some big game plan at the top that we're not in on, which there always is of course. One way or another, they're on a roll because the war hawks have been given the saddles to ride in and they've been given a full reign to do what they want basically and they want to standardize a world – standardize it in such a way that they'll be no competing systems.

They decided along ago, a couple of hundred years ago in fact, books were published on this very topic, that this particular system, a system that began in Europe, it actually began long, long before in the Middle East and thousands of years ago, but eventually ended up in Europe for a few centuries, that the system would have to be worldwide and there would be no competition. They wanted a new type of secular world order and there's no doubt about it, even the Founding Fathers of the U.S. talked about this Federation of States would be the embryo or the nucleus of a world system which they hoped to bring in one day. Some of them in those days perhaps thought that they could take in other cultures, but the ones who have taken over the reigns today certainly do not. They want it to be their system and their system only; and no wonder, because it's been efficient by controlling the millions and millions of people all across Europe and the British Commonwealth and the U.S. for a long, long time.

Very efficient scientific system and we're all very happy slaves pretty well. We suffer from neurosis. We see therapists. We take tranquilizers. We're given stress programs, how to cope with more and more stress, but we don't complain. We just go ahead and do what we're told and cope with more and more stress. This

system is to be brought to the rest of the world in countries where they don't have the same banking system. They don't have the same debt system or usury system. In fact, the Islamic states have a taboo about the usury and of course that's really why this whole fiasco of a war is being drummed up against them.

The bankers are in cahoots with those at the top, always have been, mind you, for thousands of years and it shouldn't surprise anyone that they're on a roll now to take the rest of the world over into their beautiful Brave New World. Then step-by-step hopefully they'll reduce the populations of the whole planet, but not before they use us all to bring about the new system. That's the beauty of how they work and psychopaths certainly do take trouble in going over the details before they launch anything.

We are now hearing about this Avian flu and sure enough, for about 15 years now professionals have been going on about the Avian flu. This bird flu, it's for the birds, it's going to get us all. I'll be talking more about this and about what the government is giving out to their own employees after the following messages.

Hi. This is Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about how everything is coming together at this moment, the ongoing wars that are prepared to go in and possibly decimate a whole people because of a few at the top, they claim it is a great thing. You save the people by killing all the people. I've never really ever figured that one out, but then I'm not a psychopath. Back home, of course, they're pulling the rug from the U.S. citizens. I've said it all along. I've said it for years, as the U.S. finishes off its job of standardizing the world, they'll take down the system back home as well financially and that's happening already. Don't ever, ever believe the nonsense they're giving us that they didn't foresee the fact that all the big oil companies (which were part of the whole system) saw them going over to the Euro instead of the dollar. Of course they do. These guys planned all this 50, 100 years ago. They knew exactly what's going on and it's time to take the U.S. citizenry down as well and also bring them into their Brave New World.

Before I go on to our caller, I'd like to into this hype about the Avian flu. Now the Avian flu I've no doubt is a hybrid flu made in laboratories like most flus have been, and bingo, there's stuff coming out all the time and being declassified that they were working on viruses as far back as World War I and no doubt that's where the Spanish Flu came from. It didn't originate in Spain at all, but that's where the troops were coming back through Spain after World War I and they brought all this back home with them. What was amazing at the time, it was all the troops that brought the viruses back with them that had a particular inoculation. That was the little part in the detective story. It's not hard to figure out but they've dug up this particular flu, altered it again and that's been on the CBC television here. They dug up bodies from the permafrost in Northern Canada and they've got live viruses. They were very successful. They've altered it again. I've no doubt it's part of this Avian flu they're going to release one day.

However, the OCC, which is a U.S. governmental department, they authorize this department to take care of banking, has sent out a form to all their employees. It's mainly for the treasury departments and this came out Wednesday, today, the 7th and it says:

"Protection Against Avian Flu.

The OCC needs your opinion about your willingness to prepare for and take the antiviral drug Tamiflu in the event of an outbreak of the avian flu caused by the H5N1 virus. The agency is considering a multimillion dollar investment to purchase drug for all employees and their families and to make arrangements for individuals to get the medical evaluations required for the prescription drug to be issued."

Alan: It goes on about the antiviral effects of this particular flu and the drug. It says:

"Tamiflu is an antiviral drug that can reduce transmission of the virus or even prevent infection in addition to lessening the impact of the virus after an individual has been infected administered orally, in capsule or liquid form. Being prepared for an outbreak of the avian flu requires the agency to act now and requires OCC employees to understand and support the decision."

Alan: If you want your job you'll support it of course.

"This potential OCC investment only makes sense if the majority of the staff agree to get the necessary medical evaluation and obtain the Tamiflu prescription in the coming months and then use it as directed if avian flu strikes."

Alan: It goes on and on to tell them how to convince their families and all the rest of it and to get it before the end of November if possible. This Office of Comptroller of the Currency was created by the Congress. They “charter national banks to oversee nationwide systems of banking institutions and to ensure the national banks are safe and sound.” That's the OCC that's sending it out to all their employees now. I have no doubt something probably will come down the way when it's time and all hell will break loose because you'd would have an economic depression. You've got to have some sort of plague breaking out and you'll be at war at the same time. Three things in a row. What's better than that?

Now I think we have Allen from England, are you there?

Allen: Yes. Hello Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Allen: I'm fine. How you doing? I spoke to you a few weeks ago. It's always very assuring to hear your voice, Alan, and I did ask you about exo-politics if you remember. You didn't make any comments about that.

Alan: I understand all the theories of it and so on, but I'll tell you nothing is going to work. Nothing is going to work or change anything until we realize that there are psychopathic types within society, all strata, and this has happened down through thousands of years. We always think we're getting ahead. We knock over tyrants once in a while only to see new ones arise because these characters keep coming up and they go into all sides of politics; they speak for the people too. We saw this even in the Soviet system. It was supposed to be a system for people to voice their concerns and all agree upon where they wanted to go; and the same coterie of psychopaths got to the top in no time at all, shoved out all those that had the old system, or at least their initial values in their minds, they pushed them to the side.

Allen: It seems to me they've infiltrated just about everything.

Alan: Everything. You're right.

Allen: Including things like disclosure projects with secret programs of all sorts. Once again we have this sort of common denominator as you described them quite accurately as a gaggle of psychopaths in control. In your own personal expertise, and I'm sure many people are listening and admire your opinions on history and what you know and what you've learned and you're passing it on, but how do you see that given that there are many shows like yours that are increasing awareness and it's a growing awareness?

Alan: It is.

Allen: It is indeed and it's a fantastic thing to be living with in the present, you know? To witness.

Alan: All we have to do is do exactly to them to everyone who wants to have any power whatsoever over the public to have them tested with the strictest. We also need to teach in schools how to recognize the psychopathic traits. That's the only want you ever stop them from getting up there because these are cunning people.

Allen: Maybe that's why there's more and more people doing home schooling perhaps.

Alan: Yes, that too. There's no doubt whatsoever.

Allen: That's a statistic that they don't want to tell us about, in America in particular and also in this country.

Alan: In the U.S. it's no secret that those who are home schooled are grabbed by the universities because

they are so far ahead of the regular students that go to usual schools.

Allen: That's an interesting thought right there, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

Allen: Given that they're trying to break down the family system.

Alan: They're trying to break down the family unit, but also that's why they instituted the National Educational Association, which is also the International Educational Association. It was to standardize all views and opinions so there would be no free thought really. It was to create a form of matrix thinking, just like religion did for thousands of years. You would be in the middle of the box and all you would view was the walls of that box. That would be your parameters of thought. It's the same thing with the educational system. They wanted to standardize everything under the one system and then give you a fake reality. I've never heard it discussed in school why we have to be trained through school and given all this nonsensical history and a phony value system, trained to run out into the world to compete and get to the top and then be successful.

Allen: Stop people from thinking for themselves basically and discovering themselves.

Alan: Absolutely, like they're supposed to be.

Allen: You know your show I so admire people like yourself and there are so many of you that I don't have to mention names and anyone who is listening is that these people are doing this for no money and the important thing is that we are all living in communities and we are all just living and human beings.

Alan: Yes we are.

Allen: The great service that people like Alan that you are doing, if you don't mind me saying, is to awaken people and it's wonderful and God bless you.

Alan: Well thanks for calling. I'll tell you that's really what keeps you going and it certainly does keep you humble because you realize that you're making a difference in this world and hopefully maybe somehow you can even prevent more horrors from happening, not go down as statistics in the history books and especially with the people of Iran. I feel so sorry for these people and families over there that's going to be disseminated if these boys at the top get their way too.

Allen: Let's pray that that doesn't happen and people can see some sense. It will be an act of complete desperation by the criminals, the ones who started all of this and they're only criminals and psychopaths.

Alan: They are criminals and psychopaths. I've met plenty in the music business. You get into their homes after a big concerts and stuff and you hear them talking and they laugh and they do stuff that's so debauched. The average person thinks they're civilized and respectable. They'd be completely dumbfounded if they saw.

Allen: The only thing that worries me, Alan, is that I met a young man because I teach music technology and all that. I think I explained that to you before. I met one young man who's into all of this green sort of eco-warrior fanaticism kind of paradigm and I pointed out to him, look, the dollar is going to crash and that's all done by design and that's all 1929 all over again and it's all engineered. He said, “Oh, who cares about the Americans.” He’s supposed to be an environmental hippy sort of peaceful Green Party type. You know what I mean? He's supposed to be like that but he doesn’t care if millions of Americans die. I mean what is going on with this double-think?

Alan: Remember, in all groups and all groups will attract different types that try to get to the top. Hold on and I'll talk to you after these following messages after the break. Hi folks. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix and I think Allen is still on the line. Are you there, Allen?

Allen: I sure am. What the hell happened to Leonard Cohen then?

Alan: Oh well lots of little things in his life.

Allen: Other people have been using it.

Alan: I know, I know. It's just that one verse kept playing. I wanted other verses to play but they couldn't get round to doing that.

Allen: Really. They just had it on the loop I suppose. They just had it on a .wav file.

Alan: Yes. I mean all of those verses are very, very poignant and they're relevant to the topics because even the last verse is about the coming plague you know. "Everybody knows it's coming" because the media has been telling us for years.

Allen: They do tell us. I mean they're very blatant about it. Come on. Everyone saw the Queen the other day with the King of Saudi Arabia. It happened. There it was on television. Now what does it tell you? But I do sympathize with – excuse my croaky voice. I've been teaching all day, yelling at kids.

Alan: I thought you were singing at the school there.

Allen: Both. But I do understand the idea of the psychopathic angle because its endemic, isn't it? You get it everywhere in the society as well.

Alan: The ones on the lower strata are called the failed psychopaths. Those are the ones who end up in prison, street level, but the other ones who are a bit brighter and born into the right families who have power to start with. You also have hereditary psychopathy, especially with an elite who's inbred with male and female both from wealthy families who got their wealth from slaughtering and so on, then you're guaranteed to have psychopathic offspring and that's what we have today. We have generations of these characters all over the world.

Allen: That suggests it's like a genetic thing.

Alan: It's definitely genetic. Plato went into it in "The Republic." He talked about breeding traits in or out of people, just like animals.

Allen: Don't you think it's an ego thing? It's also the conditioning that we get through the television and we're not beings. We've been reduced to consumers.

Alan: Remember Britain – the British history is so important to all of this because it was pretty typical of the whole of Europe.

Allen: So anyone can be a psychopath. That's what I'm trying to say.

Alan: Anyone can be one, almost.

Allen: You've got to watch the Ninja turtles or whatever.

Alan: They're born without the innate sense of community or empathy. They're born without that and that's baffled people for a long, long time. It simply is not there. Now they're very good at putting a show of it on. They're the sort of characters that could go to a graveyard and even put a tear out and turn away and laugh at a joke a split second later. We actually saw this happening with Bill Clinton when they went to the Brown funeral. He stood around the grave and then he walked away and someone told him a joke and then he burst out in hysterics, and that's the psychopathic trait there you see. They don't have feeling.

Allen: That's right but I think it's all over shop.

Alan: It's highly prevalent.

Allen: I think that people emulate it. I mean in business they're predatorial.

Alan: That's what business is.

Allen: Banking and whatever, all of these moneymakers, anything to do with profit. They put profit first and service second and they don't realize that if you do it the other way around you will get money if you give service.

Alan: And the money circulates too.

Allen: If you do things that work rather than what people perceive to be right and wrong, because we've got to respect that everyone's got their own perceptions.

Alan: However, again, the problem today is here we are at the end of – I mean this is the 21st century and we kick it off with more wars and it's to be the war of all wars to end all wars to bring the global system in. Then they're going to have a war of terror on the population of the whole world because they need an enemy. This again is the psychopathic thinking. They can't let go of power and that's what we've got to understand. These characters will not let go of their deviant power structure that they've created and you're right. They give us a culture which we then emulate.

Allen: Without any doubt, Alan, they have demonstrated that they are prepared to do just about anything.

Alan: That's right, absolutely.

Allen: Anything.

Alan: Adolph Hitler in the bunker he said that if the German people failed to take over Europe and win that war then by the Darwinian standards of survival of the fittest they all deserve to perish. That's what he said.

Allen: He was funded by Wall Street and the Bank of England. We know that.

Alan: Yes he was.

Allen: And because they were more scared of Stalin because they took them downstairs in the basement and shot them.

Alan: Yes I know. And then of course Professor Sutton--

Allen: I'll get off the line now and let someone else speak.

Alan: Okay. I'll talk to you again.

Allen: I'll talk to you again then.

Alan: Sure.

Allen: I'll listen to the rest of the show. Nice to talk to you.

Alan: I'll talk to you again.

Allen: Bye.

Alan: Professor Anthony Sutton wrote two great books on this and he was a top man who went into the Congressional Records after wars and so on and he wrote "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution". Who funded the Bolshevik Revolution and became the Soviet Union? It's the same bankers, the same families in

the West and then of course, "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler." Same thing again. It's well worth reading into. These characters have been behind all wars. They've never been prosecuted for them, even though George Bush's grandfather was initially prosecuted but wasn't put in prison for trading with the enemy during World War II. They were all financing the Natzi side and we wonder why we're seeing fascism all over the place. It's the same bunch in control. That's why it's here.

Now I think we have Chris in New Hampshire on the line. Are you there, Chris?

Chris: Hi. How are you?

Alan: How are you doing?

Chris: I'm doing pretty good thank you. I've listened to your podcasts for quite a while.

Alan: Hold on a second and we'll talk after the break. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got Chris from New Hampshire who got cutoff just before the break. Are you still there, Chris?

Chris: I'm here. I hope you can hear me okay. I'm on my cell phone.

Alan: You're clear.

Chris: Thank you. I've listened to you for months now, mostly everyday on my iPod downloading your podcast, and like most of us out there I listen to you for free and I haven't apologized for never buying any of your products, but that's going to change because I want more. Like most of the other listeners I'm sure that given the time and the opportunity we would have hundreds of questions that we would like to ask you. But right now there's only one right now that's pressing on my mind. I drive to work every morning in Massachusetts and every morning I see the planes up above laying down the trails and they are criss-crossing in the sky. I watched them from my window at work and I watch them start to spread and spread and by early afternoon those trails from the jets have come into a complete cloud cover in the whole area, and frankly, I'm pretty scared to death. I mean you can't drink the water. You can't buy bottled water without getting estrogen. To coin the term that you use, we're being sprayed like bugs. I caught asthma as an adult. I'm in my 30's. I've never had it before.

Alan: I'll tell you that's the interesting thing. I've had about five people in about one month, most of them actually 40 and over who have come down with asthma for the first time.

Chris: My question would be what could I do to protect myself and my family from this aerial spraying in case it's everywhere?

Alan: That's the problem. You have no idea that it's everywhere. It's all over the world. I get it from Australia and New Zealand. All over they're doing this spraying and my mind always goes right back to Mr. Rumsfeld on the CBC news when he talked about the aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over major cities to calm the people in times of major crisis; and I thought my God they're actually doing it. If you were the boys at the top and you're bringing in this Brave New World with a completely new set of values, completely new duties as a citizen to the world state, new way of living, you would use every weapon in your arsenal. I really have to say I believe they're using it.

Chris: Yes, I do too. I do feel fatigued all the time and I myself remember the contrails or condensation trails evaporate quickly but these stay up there all day. There are there virtually all day, 10, 12, hours into the nighttime they are still out there. I've searched the internet and tried to find ways – how can I protect myself, less than wearing a HAZMAT suit, is there anything that we can do?

Alan: The main thing you can do is in the home there are certain screening types you can get that were used for underground shelters, but there's filters you can actually put over windows and so on, anywhere where you want air coming in to try and keep out whatever is in all this stuff. I know that there's different barium and aluminum oxide because I've had it tested myself. It killed my dog I had about two or three

years ago and it was eating snow. It was eating compacted snow at the end of winter and it was highly concentrated spray from the whole winter and the dog died. I got information at that time that other people's pets were dying too from the same causes. It's a highly toxic. Definitely try and stop the air coming in through these filters. There's companies that you can buy them and fit them to your windows yourself. Honestly, apart from wearing a respirator outside I have no idea how you'd stop it because it's everywhere.

Chris: That's what I thought. I thought that and I hear a lot of guys on the radio harking vitamins the same.

Alan: Now listen. I never hype fear and then give you something to sell.

Chris: I know you don't. I appreciate that. One other thing, I flew back from Florida and I was coming to LaGuardia Airport and all the TSA were out there in force and I saw them physically patting down this man who happened to be an octogenarian in a wheelchair with his grey-haired wife standing by, patting him down, searching through their stuff while people of Middle Eastern looking are passing clearly through. I said to myself, this Homeland security thing is nothing but a farce, a lie and a joke, and I am convinced that they are doing that to train us for a police state.

Alan: There's no doubt that everything that's happening and I've gone through all the laws that have been passed on the U.S. books since 9/11. Now they tried to get them passed before 9/11. Some were passed before 9/11 even happened when the Clinton Administration – that's why they blew up Oklahoma City building and that passed that weekend after that. They tried it the week before and it wouldn't pass, so boom, and bingo, it gets passed.

Chris: I remember the news announcers – I remember a newscaster saying they're bringing out bombs from the Murrah Building and then they said that there was a big hole in the ground and there wasn't the hole.

Alan: I've still got the tapes that I recorded at the time from the main newscasters and they did say that that FEMA had an office in the basement and they were bringing out all these bombs.

Chris: Well Alan, thank you very much. I don't want to monopolize your time even though I'd love to monopolize your time and ask you just dozens and dozens of questions. I thank you and again I apologize for being a free listener all these months.

Alan: You try and help out because it's the only thing that keeps me going.

Chris: I do read some of the books that you request. Some of them are very difficult to read because I'm a product of public schools and television and reading is amazingly difficult.

Alan: It will come. The more you do it the easier it will get.

Chris: Thank you Alan.

Alan: You take care. Now I think we also have another New Hampshire caller here. It's Vernon in New Hampshire. Are you there?

Vernon: Yes I'm here Alan.

Alan: How are you doing?

Vernon: Not so bad. How are you doing this evening?

Alan: I'm just surviving in this cold weather.

Vernon: Yes, I feel we all are trying to survive in the matrix. I have three things, three topics I'd like you to elaborate on because I heard that the Global Electronic Net which is connected to the HAARP has been tested on us. Another topic is about the economic collapse of the United States and the third one is about that coming pandemic which they're about to leash upon the public of North America, so I would like you to

elaborate a lot more on it.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. They've used the HAARP on the public. In fact, I think it was the people or the government of Maine had taken something out against the U.S. federal government because they were the first ones to at least admittedly to be tested on without their knowledge. They used HAARP technology on them and they were pulsing the scalar weaponry on them. This was back in I think in the early '90's and all the social services, police departments and hospitals were taking notes of types that were coming in. What was happening to the people and they found that by altering the frequency they can make them very depressed or very anxious. They found that domestic animals were biting their owners for the first time, things like that, so behavior alterations it was causing and that was tested there.

We know also Dr. Nick Begich put a lot of good information on it. There's even been programs with him on television CBC Canada where they visited at least one of the reporters visited the HAARP facility in Alaska and you saw all these antennas arrayed on the ground level, hundreds of them and they are using it. Now you can pick it up on shortwave radio because it beams within the shortwave frequencies and you can pick these shortwave radios up at some of the Radio Shack's and Circuit Cities pretty cheap, but in different frequencies there you'll hear this [vo-vo-vo] sound. Very powerful sound and this is going on 24 hours per day now.

As far as the economic system goes, yes, that's meant to really turn down the whole system into panic. Gradual control panic of course and out of it is to come a new currency. We get trained along a path to accept something until we plead for them to help us, and bingo, they come out with what they wanted to give you in the first place. They always get us to demand what they want to give us and that will come with the new Amero to be given out eventually in the U.S. at the right time, but not before your standard of living plummets for a while.

Then the pandemic, yes, there's no doubt about it. Pandemics are beautiful. I was going to read Thomas Malthus tonight who wrote a book in the 1700's on population control and what he called the positive factors that help with population control. In amongst the positive factors he had the Black Plague and putting people in swamps to live where you build houses and put them in areas like that, crowded conditions, big cities or towns with crowds of people put in them, he said were all conducive to be positive factors on population reduction. This is an old thing and this came from a member of the British elite, Thomas Malthus. His theories are still used today by those at the top, so we shouldn't be surprised that these psychopathic types are still running the show. The Darwin family was exactly the same through Charles Galton Darwin who wrote his book in the 1950's, "The Next Million Years". He backed up Thomas Malthus and all his theories and said why they'd have to kill off so many of the public and so many of the useless eaters and what he called the inferior types. The inferior types being anyone who didn't have noble blood basically; so that's true, it's all coming together at the same time. Very old plan and the only problem they had was to herd us along into this big sheep pen slowly, slowly, slowly through crisis and fear and keep us entertained as we're doing it too.

Vernon: Okay. I think I've got one more added to that list. I want to ask you what scenario you see they're planning to use to implement that National ID card which they really want desperately to give the public?

Alan: It could be done either through the next war, this ongoing war I should say, the next phase of it, for your own safety you understand; or it could even be put out through the pandemic. I know that in Britain they said that the ID card that they brought out already there has the capacity to do all your banking. All your banking is to be done through that one card eventually and your medical health and everything through it. It all ties in together and it's the same company that's made cards for Canada that gets them next year when the states get them too.

Vernon: Okay. So we're in for like a really, really like hellish time right now coming up now?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Up here in Canada you're paying $1.16 per liter. There's almost four liters to the gallon and so we're paying $1.16 per liter and the U.S. gas is way down. It's been kept down artificially. Most of the gas you're using in the U.S. is not from anywhere else except Canada. Alberta produces mostly U.S. gasoline. We're paying more in Canada than you are in the states, so you're being

subsidized at the moment, but that will get pulled off eventually.

Vernon: Actually we're paying $2.92 as of today in New Hampshire for gas.

Alan: That's still cheap for us.

Vernon: Worldwide it's getting like really, really screwed up now.

Alan: That's right.

Vernon: Okay. I'm going to let you go. It was nice talking to you Alan.

Alan: Well you take care.

Vernon: All right. Bye.

Alan: I think we have Dee in Michigan. Are you still there? Hello.

Dee: Hello. This is Dee from Detroit and I wanted to just kind of bring to your attention if you weren't aware of the company that makes Tamiflu is not the company that owns the patent to it. I believe Roche Laboratories that makes Tamiflu but the patent is owned by Gilead Pharmaceuticals and Gilead Pharmaceuticals former head went into civil service.

Alan: Wasn't that Rumsfeld?

Dee: Yes.

Alan: Yes. I thought that was him. You do know this world is so full of coincidences though, isn't it?

Dee: Oh it's just amazing. I think he and Chaney with Halliburton are having a contest. I mean there's so many people and I was one of them when Bird Flu was first coming out because my great grandmother had died of the Spanish flu. So I was really following it and being concerned and the second I dug that up a couple of years ago I just laughed and told everybody don't worry about it.

Alan: I know that Rumsfeld too was the CEO of one of the big GMO companies that pushed for GMO foods as well at one point. He certainly got around and another time he was the head of some of the biowarfare laboratory companies that sold Saddam Hussein all of the weaponry that he eventually supposedly used on the Iranians. That man has been all over the place. He's just got a finger in every pie and he's still tramping on telling us so much lies it's just incredible, incredible.

Dee: He still is the major stockholder over at Gilead Pharmaceuticals. I guess he wants everybody just to have their prescription of Tamiflu ready. By the way, I got asthma when I was 40 years old too.

Alan: Really. As I say, lots of people now are getting it for the first time and that never used to happen at all. It never used to happen. You generally had it. It would break out around two years of age and then you know you'd have it – and often you grew out of it at the age of 18 or 20. You'd often grow out of it. Some didn't, some did, but you never had people over even 20 years of age that used to come down with asthma for the first time.

Dee: I know. It's just really crazy. One other little thing too, and I'm not talking from a heavy Christian bible thumper but trying to live in this world and following the rules that were forced down our throats isn't the way we're going to survive and you used to years ago because I've listened to your old talks and a lot of the early Jackie Patru. I have your MP3s, your old then radio shows and I believe with Hehpsehboah and you touched on that power that's within us that we've forgotten. I know Manley Hall had talked about always the magic number seven because it's always the five and the hidden two. The five of everybody knows but sometimes "y" and "w" and then the five days of the week and the two weekend. But it's the five senses that are over and then the two that we're dumbed down from knowing. When I first started listening to you and

you were trying to [inaudible], but until I heard some of your archives where you started to touch on that, I have to say I kind of like listened to you with still kind of a fence around me because of being led down so many dead ends by so many people. When you've heard that I think it really touches a place with so many of us that are trying to deal with what's happening in this world. I know that that's where a lot of our power lies. I mean that's not to say sit around and go “om” and not act on anything or talk about anything or be proactive. Nonetheless, there's some very true words in the bible to love one another but it's living in the two worlds not serving two masters.

Alan: Yes. I'll address that when I come back from the break.

Dee: Right. Thanks a lot.

Alan: Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to touch on the last caller's question about what spirit is and so on and religion. See religion really has been controlled from the beginning especially Christianity because it took over – it was taken over by Rome that was already an empire and amalgamated with a ruling empire with vast lands and territories they had stolen and conquered over people and so they blended the two together and we don't know what the truth is anymore as far as who said what, what was written, what wasn't written. We know things have been added and taken out down through many centuries and you can't put a New Testament with its forgiveness next to an Old Testament where you're allowed to buy and own slaves and things like that. You had stoning people to death for what we would call minor offenses or eating the wrong kind of shellfish. I mean that's all so nonsensical and the problem is Christianity was married with a much older system of collectivism, which also thrives on economics and slavery and usury. Christianity was the antithesis, supposedly, but it was quickly taken over by a system that it was already under the system of usury and taxation to pay off the usury and that was Rome and it's never been separated since, unfortunately.

As far as spirit goes, it's that thing within you that drives you. It's something that pushes you onward. They used to call soul separate from spirit. Soul was the motivating force within you that drew you towards something much bigger or higher and it also gave you a connectiveness with other people. As you look around you today, you have to ask the question: Are there simply more psychopaths than ordinary people, or is there simply no spirit in them? That's your moral dilemma. That's your big question. Which one is it and is it really important to differentiate the two because the symptoms are identical. The symptoms of the psychopath in fact in the dominant type, the arrogance, the deviancy of them, the way they lie, cheat and steal and snicker at the public, when you look at all the symptoms they're identical to what used to be called demonic possession for instance.

You're looking at the same symptoms. One described in scientific terminology. One described in religious terminology. We're definitely going through one battle here and only those who have something in them, be it a natural humanity within them or spirit. Call it what you want. Only that's going to get us through. Nothing else will do it and even if we come through this we can't have the same system back again because it's totally corrupt. You can't transplant a part of a healthy organ if the other part of it is cancerous. You can't take the cancer in with you and this system is inhumane from the bottom from the start right to the present. It can only get worse.

We're told we're successful if we get to the top by any means possible; suddenly the people will worship you and that's true. People love to bow down to the ultra-rich no matter what they've done or how they acquired that wealth and that's a sad trait in what we see with human nature. It's not easy for those people who still have conscience to live in this society and see all this and understand it. It's only meant for those who are as I say psychopathic. They can thrive in this system.

I always remember the Rothschild saying a statement when he said, "You make your money when the blood in running in the streets," because he cornered the market on munitions and food and so on. That's how bad it is. Anyway, keep going folks and I'll be back again on Friday.

So from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 9, 2007 (#36)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 9, 2007:
"BOASTS OF THE RICH AND FAMOUS
AND
THE WORLD TO WHICH THEY'LL TAKE US"
© Alan Watt November 9, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 9, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 9th, 2007. Newcomers, look into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable material on the big players that have existed in our lifetime and many that have existed in previous generations who've all worked towards this global agenda and their Brave New World system. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in other tongues of Europe.

I'll start off tonight with my “shameless self-promotion.” It's utterly shameless in fact, but it's time I did it because I always forget and for those who haven't bought my books, my discs and the CDs, try giving it a shot because I have to keep going here and that's all I have to sell. I could be sitting back here writing and writing and not on the air and then making a big killing when I did come back on, but I choose to be on the air and saying what has to be said at this time because we're living in very, very bad times. We don't know how long we really have before all hell breaks loose, so to speak. We know that the government has been preparing for this for donkey's years and so I come on the air and try and bring you up to speed as quickly as possible. So much information but you have to cram it into so many short talks. For those who can help out, buy the books, buy the rest of the material, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can also donate money to me as well and it's all on the site just how to do it.

Tonight I'm going into the pooh-pooh stuff. The stuff that media pooh-poohs as conspiracy theories because we're taught to believe in coincidence theories. Everything is a coincidence and I'd like to debunk that part of it, because when you go into history, history is nothing but one conspiracy after another.

In ancient times and look at the history of any country. Britain is a good one. You'd find kings and queens often would have each other assassinated or their children would and that goes all the way back to ancient

Rome and even Greece, because they breed psychopaths who crave power and bumping off their parents is nothing. Sometimes the parents bumped off their own children. That's how they hang on to power and these are psychopathic types and they always unfortunately seem to claw their way to the top. They also know down through the ages how to become the leaders of popular movements. They smell the wind. They know what the people want to hear and that's why after revolutions down through the ages we often end up with a worst system or just as bad as the one you just overthrew.

Look at all the countries in Latin America. Not that they've had much of a chance with the West always interfering in their affairs. However, you end up often simply with new tyrants who suddenly change all of their decisions and all of their theories and so on. Their ideologies go out the window as soon as they're in power. I think Woody Allen did a good movie on that and it was called "Bananas," and you saw the dictator who gets into power after overthrowing the last one and he comes up with all these silly laws as soon as he's in. I'm going to continue these conspiracy theories and coincidence theories after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. I don't know if I'm back on the air or not. I didn't hear anything and there's some problems back at the station I think. Tonight, I'm going to talk about a man who should know about conspiracies and that was Professor Carroll Quigley who wrote the book "Tragedy & Hope," and he was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The Council on Foreign Relations is only the American branch of the same organization. On page 950, he says this about the creation, the set-up of this organization. He says:

"At the risk of some repetition, the story will be summarized here because the American branch of this organization (sometimes called the ("Eastern Establishment) has played a very significant role in the history of the United States in the last generation. The Round Table Groups..."

Alan: Round Table Groups. These are the ones you'll hear after all UN conferences and all the big World Wildlife Fund conferences and all these characters have Round Table Groups and it's all part of the same structure.

"The Round Table Groups were semi-secret discussion and lobbying groups organized by Lionel Curtis, Philip Kerr who was (Lord Lothian), and (Sir) William S. Marris in 1908-1911. This was done on behalf of Lord Milner, the dominant Trustee of the Rhodes..."

Alan: That's Cecil Rhodes, where you get the Rhodes Scholarships for world government.

"...the Rhodes Trust in the two decades 1905-1925. The original purpose of these groups was to seek to federate the English-speaking world along lines laid down by Cecil Rhodes(1853..."

Alan: He died actually in 1902.

"...and William T. Stead who died in 1912, and the money for the organizational work came originally from the Rhodes Trust. By 1915 Round Table groups existed in seven countries, including England, South Africa, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, India, and a rather loosely organized group in the United States..."

Alan: He goes on to name all the main characters within the United States and even mentions all the newspapers they owned including the Christian Science Monitor and all the other big ones.

He says here; this is on page 951:

"The chief backbone of this organization grew up along the already existing financial cooperation running from the Morgan Bank in New York to a group of international financiers in London led by Lazard Brothers. Milner himself in 1901 had refused a fabulous offer, worth up to $100,000 a year, to become one of the three partners of the Morgan Bank in London, in succession to the younger..."

Alan: Then they go on to mention in the same book on the same page actually. By the end of World War I

they had set-up their organization in every part of the British Commonwealth and the idea was to create front groups, many front groups with different names, all going back to The Royal Institute for International Affairs.

It would bring first of all the English speaking peoples of the world together under one complete system and then gradually under the guise of giving aid to other third world countries bring them and stall your own people over those third world countries and bring them into the same culture and give a world culture to everyone.

It was not done by people who were altruistic and fretted at night about poor starving children in far-off lands. The main members that this character mentions in his book were all multimillionaires. They were all part of the leading establishments and they still are. He also talks about the fact that they created so many movements, different movements the people joined, organizations, and led those movements that people thought they were either left wing or communist or far right wing or fascist. They controlled both sides of every dispute because their boys from The Royal Institute for International Affairs led those groups on both sides. Meanwhile, all the guys below are all haggling with each other and pointing fingers to that group over there. That's the dialectic in motion. Meanwhile all that time there was a third party working hard and pulling the strings of both sides and it's been like that for over 100 years.

This private organization that calls itself an institution is an institute. Look up the legal definitions of an institution. The Bank of Canada, which isn't a bank at all, it's called an institution. When the head of the Bank of Canada was asked to explain it, he says, no it's not really federal, it's more a kind of service that the people need. Quite the service, isn't it, to be brought into slavery through massive debt.

This is what The Royal Institute for International Affairs is composed of even today. It's the descendents of the same few hundred families, just a few hundred families. Both the male side and the female side of those families that are in all the prime positions across the whole planet and they've been working for over 100 years more openly than they ever did before because it did not start with them. The British Commonwealth idea was born, remember, in the 1500's, back in the 16th century. John Dee talked about it, a global system to come where people would use English as the main tongue. He meant for all business and sure enough, English is the international language of business. Dee also talked about the terms the countries would be admitted into this free trading zone and he mentioned the term "most favored trading nation status" would be given to those who complied and basically adopted the same system.

These characters have been taking over the world gradually, you'll find from The Royal Institute for International Affairs, The Council on Foreign Relations. They also have the Trilateral Commission and some of the members at the top, the key technocrats at the top in our whole lifetime here and they're still going yet, the same guys are all over the place making deals and signing deals with countries. Private deals in some way but given official backing by governments on the other. These are people who are not elected by anybody and they get away with it because they represent the most powerful, as far as wealth goes, people on the planet. It's to do with wealth. The whole world revolves around this odd thing called money; and money demands and money commands. Those who have it rule the world and they're certainly doing it now.

They're bringing us into a brand new feudal type system, as Carroll Quigley says in his own book – in the same book, "Tragedy & Hope." The reason he got this book published – actually got it put out in the first place was because he thought he was an inner higher member of this organization and he thought the public would accept all the things they've been doing because it truly had been behind the latent histories of the United States and Britain and the whole Commonwealth of Britain at that time. They've been behind all the major wars and they also dangle, as I say, this idea of opposition before your eyes so you would attack all the wrong fronts. Fronts which they also controlled like "feints," as they call it in boxing. A feint is where a boxer is going to hit with the right, and you go to defend yourself and you leave your left wide open, and he hits you right there and that's what they do. It's the same technique. You attack what you see is the obvious source of your malcontent and it's always the wrong one.

Meanwhile, these guys go sailing through the middle as the left battles the right and they're still doing it today. They've almost pulled off their while agenda. Now of course they're using the big sciences on us and members of this group and personally this is the top secret society on the planet because it's completely

meshed, it's completely integrated with MI6 and the CIA. In the same book in fact, this man, Carroll Quigley, the historian for this group, because they have their personal historian, they don't want to lose all their records because one day they'll give monuments to each other for what they did and all the rest of it. They want someone to keep their records. He talks about how they've been behind all of this and how it fills in the blank spots in history and how their goal is to bring in a new type of feudal system with the CEOs of big international corporations basically creating a new feudal system because they'll be the only lobbying groups left on the planet, because you need money to have a lobbying group and these guys have the money. They're backed by the big boys with the money.

Quigley mentions that their place in England, Chatham House, their main headquarters, became the headquarters of the OSS during World War II. That became MI6 and the reason it became the headquarters is because the members that comprised MI6, MI5 and all the MI's that they have out there (I'm sure there is many, many more) were members of this same group. Before that, they had what they called the secret service. The secret service was a part of the establishment, a society which could overrule any court. They could overrule all police in the country in the British Commonwealth and they could get what they wanted by showing a little passport. They acted on behalf of the Crown. There was no questioning of it and these people were recruited in fact from the elite families themselves. They didn't allow the peasants into it.

It was the clique that had plundered the earth for centuries, lived off the people for centuries, making sure that the next hundred years or so was going to belong to them as well. The way you do that is to plan ahead a society with its whole system revolving around economics and all you have to do is own the banks basically; and what are the banks anyway? They're just people who pass out paper here and there and create money out of nothing. We know the whole story for those who go into the whole banking scam. It's a complete con job. So is debt as well. It's a complete con job. The world is run on IOU's. That's how the world is run. At one time it used to be just the big kings and queens who overindulged and had to borrow money from the banking boys. Now it's down to the person in the street. Back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about Carroll Quigley and how he brought his book out thinking the public would accept the fact that for some generations the people had been manipulated heavily. Whole countries had been manipulated by very wealthy people using sometimes their own offspring at the head of big massive organizations, mainly through the foundations which they'd set-up as fronts for themselves and Quigley even goes through that in his book. He talks about the Reese Commission that looked into the scandals with the foundations and the power that they influenced over whole continents basically and it hasn't changed. These foundations were set-up as fronts for already existing very, very wealthy people and Professor Carroll Quigley thought, as I say, that the public were ready to accept this kind of almost totalitarian regime ruling over them. Maybe he wasn't so far off the mark because we know that 80-odd percent of the public, probably in all ages but definitely in the last couple of hundred years, have never participated in their own affairs. They leave it to those who rule over them. Whoever wins is who they follow and they just hope they can get their bread and water. Today it's electricity and televisions and video games and some beer, but nothing much has changed.

However, history is not changed by the bulk of the people. It's always changed by the few here and there that can eventually slap them out of their unconscious state and make them look at the world as it really is and try to appeal to their humanity. Their humanity, hopefully, is their survival link to the future. Most folk are so disconnected today from each other they don't really care and that's the truth. That's the sad truth. Again, it's a scientific type of conditioning we've gone through. I'll just jump from the actual book "Tragedy & Hope" and Carroll Quigley to a statement made by Zbigniew Brzezinski who was right up there with presidents, being advisers of the NSA and all the rest of it. He's had all kinds of hats at the top, another member of the Trilateral Commission. This other group that also forms part of The Council on Foreign Relations; they have the same boss.

Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his own book, "Between Two Ages," he says, "The Technocratic Age is slowing designing an every day more controlled society. The society will be dominated by an elite of persons free from traditional values..."

Alan: "Free from traditional values." You understand it's Brave New World there.

"...who will have no doubt in fulfilling their objectives by means of purged techniques with which they will influence the behavior of people and will control and watch the society in all details". "... it will become possible to exert a practically permanent watch on each citizen of the world".

Now these are the kind of statements – I'll repeat that for the hard of thinking in a minute, but these are the kind of statements that you imagine coming out of some ancient tyrant in Rome that thought he was a god because the people had to worship these tyrants as gods and they would say things like this, and here we have it written by the same people today. Maybe even the descendents for all we know and it's very possibly true. Either that or it's right out of a science fiction movie where The Blob says, ha-ha, I want to control the world. Here's people at the top in charge of military positions and high scientific warfare divisions boasting about the Technetronic Era and they'll use scalar type weaponry on the public and it's called "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars." The public will never know what's happening to them and we're being sprayed. We're seeing the pulsing in the sky at nights. They're using this stuff.

I'll repeat that for the hard of thinking:

" The Technocratic Age is slowing designing an every day more controlled society. The society will be dominated by an elite of persons free from traditional values..."

Alan: In other words, there's no bonding with the people. There's no right and wrong with them. They have no traditional values.

"...who will have no doubt in fulfilling their objectives by means of purged techniques with which they will influence the behavior of people and will control and watch the society in all details". "... it will become possible to exert a practically permanent watch on each citizen of the world".

And you think everything is just coincidence – coincidence theory? Read Brzezinski's book. Hear it from an arrogant psychopath yourself. Read his book and see what they say and look into Professor Carroll Quigley that didn't live too long after he published his book. He was getting too big for his boots. He thought he was too important.

Now I don't get money for promoting these books. Some of these, even front groups for Christians, are really publishing houses and they give you all these conspiracy books to read and they just simply republish stuff out-of-print and they make a killing on it. I don't do that but I do pick the books that at least have been available in the past in local libraries and all the rest of it and that's why I suggest people actually look for a lot of these books. Get them through inter-library loans. You'll find that if you go through the book searches on the internet very often, and I found this after I've talked about things like the book that was put out by The Club of Rome called "The First Global Revolution" where they discuss coming up with the idea to con the whole world about global warming so we'd all submit and surrender our wills to them and they could dominate us. On some of the searches that's been done by people I know on the internet they've found about 30 pages that have been taken out of the books since I talked about it, so get the real book. It's only about $0.75 used on some of these used book dealer's stands. I'll be back with more about this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just trying to get through to people that these characters actually publish a lot of material, a lot of very boring reading generally but in amongst all that boring reading and that's why they do it that way. It's like the Old Testament that puts you to sleep and then you miss the good part – the part that really matters where the laws and all that stuff are. That's how they tuck stuff into their books. They lull you to sleep with boring politics and so on. At least you take it as being politics, but then they come out with these little quips where they're telling you something very important and moreover they're telling other members of their own societies just how on the mark they are. They're not afraid of anything. They're so confident they can pull all of this off and they almost have. This particular group that set up from the secret services in Britain other agencies like MI6, MI5, the CIA. They sent their own man over, Wild Bill Donovan to set up the CIA after World War II and it's completely meshed and integrated with what you think are your security systems.

They also make sure, as Quigley said in "The Anglo-American Establishment," that's the other book he wrote, the other major book. He says, it's only important to control those at the top of every political party. The rest of the lesser politicians are allowed to go through their usual stuff and compete for brownie points to get up the ladder, but at the top the same institutions make sure, they vet every major candidate that will be presented to you to vote for; so it's in the bag and that's how it's run. So simple and the public never see, never see that they're being deceived and democracy and Quigley even said the same thing. In democracy we don't vote for people to get people in. We vote the last bunch out; we're so sick of them.

This is how they play this game. They put up all these different front groups. So many front groups that they have everybody battling everybody else and never realizing there's only one puppet master at the top of this whole show and it's their own agency. They also have all the major media personnel you know that you even grow up with. That's why they hang on to these characters until they're about 80 years old and dropping off their chairs because you grow up with these main characters like Dan Rather and so on; and would daddy lie to you, as this guy stares at you eye to eye every night at 6 p.m. on the television. He would never lie to you, would he? Look at the associations they belong to and don't stop when you find one of them like the CIA. Keep going. You'll find the real one behind the CIA as well because they all have certain things in common and they're placed there. They're placed there for their skill and they're placed there for their ability to always, always be faithful to the organization they serve, even if it means telling lies and complete lies to the general public. That's how it's run and that's how the whole system has run.

If you want to know where even the secret services of Britain started, go back into the histories of the diplomatic corps of merry old England because as far back as we know, say the 16th century, John Dee was a spy for Queen Elizabeth I of England and he writes about that in his own books. They're still available in universities today these books. He was a spy. His title was 007 – his number, 007. 007, James Bond, of course, means he's bonded. He's sworn an oath. You take a bond in front of the bondsman; you swear an oath. That's where that comes from.

I think we have Phil from Maryland on the line. Are you there, Phil?

Phil: Hi Alan. It's Phil. I've been listening to you for about a year now and I was telling my wife you're the kind of guy I'd like to go fishing with and sit down and have a beer, but I think the jig is up for these folks. I think that there's more and more people talking about it and with the demise of mainstream media and the newspapers and with the lies of the internet and other forms of communication that we're on to them and we know what's going on now. I think there's a critical mass forming and that they know it.

Alan: Here's the thing. They foresaw this. They saw this before they gave us the internet and again Zbigniew Brzezinski talked and published works on this coming form. They didn't call it the internet at the time, the public hadn't even heard of home computers. He said a means of communication will be given to the general public which they'll think will be enabling them more freedom of thought, speech and communication, but actually in fact we'll be running it he said and it will be forming opinions along the stream of a global government. These guys are no dummies at the top and the biggest boys, the big players that own the media, the mainstream media are right now working their way in to own all the service et cetera that you're on on the internet. They want to control all that content as well, so never ever, ever make the mistake of thinking these guys – they have think tanks to go through every chess move before they start the first move.

Phil: Oh I know. I hear you and I don't want to fall into the trap of thinking that we've got the upper hand now. What I'm trying to say is that the realization that Neo Anderson had in the movie that everything was a construct and it wasn't real is what I have had months and months ago now, thanks to you and other folks. I think that a lot of the people and the public are having it as well.

Alan: It's spreading. There's no doubt it's spreading and I'm also aware of the other boys – and I'm certain of this to be honest. I truly believe this, all the spraying in the skies and all the rest of the stuff they're doing, I think they're trying to tranquilize the public as they bring us through these changes. I was just thinking the other day when they started spraying heavily around '98 across Canada really heavily and it's been pretty well daily since in most of the world. Do you realize how many years they must have had the big

chemical companies working to produce millions and millions of tons of this stuff they're spraying in advance? They must have been doing it since the end of World War II.

Phil: I live in a flight path for Baltimore Washington International Airport and I look out the window in the morning and I show my wife, I said look at this. It looks like a tic-tac-toe board. I got up the other day. I couldn't believe the number of trails from horizon to horizon, north to south, when they take off out of BWI, I see them make their ascent. A lot of times there's two planes. One is following the other for some reason. I see that a lot and then on their low approaches, their low finals they're so low I can see the colors. Oh, that's Southwest, West Air or whoever. But I just cannot get over the amount of spraying that they're doing and then on a clear sky day you can see a normal contrail...

Alan: It disappears after a minute or two.

Phil: ...and it doesn't look that bad.

Alan: Now NASA has put out a documentary for young children at school to see to try and convince them of the contrails look like, which means this is a long term agenda that they're going for such a young group.

Phil: What's the tipping point where – I have a couple of questions for you and one of them I want to ask you is along some spiritual lines, but where do you see the tipping point for this, Alan, because it can't go on.

Alan: The tipping point will come when everyone's back is to the wall. That's when it comes and that's what the other side have always said in their history books, that when the rabble every do anything about it that's what they are is a rabble. An organized mob basically with no leaders and that's unfortunately – Zbigniew Brzezinski said it too when he was asked if he thought the people would ever rebel against the system. He says, "What do the people do?" He says, "You can beat them. You can starve them," he says and do they turn and revolt? He says, No, they turn and eat their dead". That's what they think of the general public.

Phil: Yes it is. It really is.

Alan: It's utter contempt and arrogance.

Phil: Do you think that's soon in the next five to 10 years?

Alan: It's already under way. I mean I'd like to get the medical data on the deaths that are caused by all this spraying because it's got to be accumulative in your system and I know just about everybody comes down with massive bronchitis often with these sprays.

Phil: You know I've often thought about it, you can't even take a video camera to the airport nowadays, but if you were to trace this stuff you would have to somehow something has to be added to the jet fuel.

Alan: It's not just commercial. These are military jets. I've got plenty of photographs of them. They're white. They have four massive engines, long swept back wings and sometimes they will come low. I've seen one very low and their white no markings whatsoever on them. Now that means there's an international air force based somewhere.

Phil: I've seen those but I've only seen them very, very high. They climb pretty high coming out of the Baltimore Airport here and the contrails practically from horizon to horizon, the trail.

Alan: You have to be quick now, there's other callers.

Phil: What's our hope, Alan, after all this?

Alan: The hope is if the people get back their natural humanity and realize they've been put into separate little boxes, separate from everyone else and that's what governments said they'd do is to create a form of depersonalization. That's what they call it and you end up in your little box there playing on this electronic

gizmo that's got you completely trapped. You're not dealing with real people; you're in an ethereal world of electronics. It's the trick of the elect. The electronic trick and that's what they want. We've got to start communicating in person and meeting people and start being humane very, very fast and sharing the word because it's our humanity, it's our humanity we've got to get back. Our humaneness to each other we've got to get back. That's what's going to save us.

Phil: Okay. Thanks Alan.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure. I've got Larry from Minnesota. Are you there?

Larry: Hello. Hey Alan. I'm glad I got through. I've been waiting a while.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Larry: I've been following your work for a couple of years now. Got a lot of things I can comment on but I will keep it simple tonight. I remember about a year ago you did a show with Vyzygoth and you were talking about the more esoteric kind of supernatural side of this. You made some comments about a few personal experiences you've had, like when you were at Aleister Crowley's old house, then some of the testimony you've heard from some of these higher level freemasons and their odd ceremonies with red glowing eyes and what not. I just wondered if you could elaborate on that a little bit.

Alan: The thing is I've talked to some High Masons who all told me some of the higher ceremonies and these are above the 33rd degree and separate ones. Now this could all be a set-up of course. Everything can be, but separate ones from different parts, in fact, different countries, have told me the same ritual where people are admitted into a room. That particular degreed people or members are in that room. A candidate from the lower degree is brought up on to this kind of squared platform and a light shines down from the ceiling and envelopes him and the two people who escort him. They both said exactly the same thing. You can see those who escort them, their eyes are ruby red under the lights and once the guy takes the actual oath et cetera it turns to a red. Now that could be a hoax for the public or even for the ones who observe because the other guys play tricks amongst tricks within tricks on their own people. Who knows? They do love to bamboozle the public.

However, where we are today with all of this is and here is the strange phenomena. Madame Blavatsky said about theosophy, which is a female branch of Masonry, it was meant really for females to get them into this movement to work towards what they thought would be a better world, was actually a pre-designed system that they were going to work towards. Blavatsky said our mission (in the 1800's) "our mission is to blend science and cross the barrier between science and spirit." It makes you wonder because today they can actually emulate all the things that we used to call poltergeist phenomenon. They can do it literally with high technology. Nick Begich showed machines that could put thoughts in your head from a distance line of sight, obsolete, on CBC television in Canada and they had tables of this equipment. Small things you could put in your pocket and point at someone and this was obsolete equipment. The CIA used it he said in the 1950's. They've crossed the barrier where you can't tell what is supernatural or what is actually scientific because they can emulate both.

Larry: I was just at a Halloween party and it had a black light room and there was a mirror in there and everyone was noticing that their teeth and eyes were glowing, so there's all kinds of tricks one can use.

Alan: Yes and the tricks, even on their own members, if you were to witness that and you were a true believer, a real brother amongst the brothers and that was done on you you would believe what you saw as being supernatural. It could have all been done by gizmos and science, too; or contrary to that, they could even have put this equipment that make you hear something because they can give you the language that your brain understands, the auditory language, the electrolytic signals. I'm sure they can also give you hallucinations as well.

Larry: Yeah, no doubt.

Alan: That's how far they are with these sciences.

Larry: Have you had any personal experiences with the supernatural or anything odd?

Alan: Yes. I think most people have. It's something they can't explain and even then, when I have them, I say you know it's possible they can do this with science. Was it science? I'll never know. You'll never know.

Larry: I guess that's the ultimate question, right?

Alan: That's right. Then again, too, I think the answer to that could be what did you personally get out of it? Was it meaningful? That would be the other part that might answer part of that question. If you personally get something out of it you that you needed at that time; but if you're left with a question mark, you're left with more questions than answers.

Larry: Thanks a lot.

Alan: Bye now. I think we've got Peter on the line as well.

Peter: Yes, hi Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Peter: Hi. I'm in Toronto. I want to say hello to you. The markets are howling these days economically. You're talking about the Anglo-American conspiracy business. You mentioned it one time before that the Brits signed somewhere in 1945, '46 the United Nations to de-industrialize. Canada lost the [inaudible] in the '50's. Probably that was the mark of our – the epitome of our [inaudible] in de-industrialization. When did it happen with the U.S.? Are we getting the gutting of the U.S. economy to such an extent that for example in Canada now the Canadian dollar went up. Some people are happy but businesses are going bankrupt because they can't sell their products anymore. At least according to the "Global and Mail" today, which just happens to be a business paper in Toronto. When did this come in the U.S.? Do you have a date a demarcation of when this started?

Alan: Yes. Hold on and I'll try and talk about that after the following break. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and we're talking to Peter from Toronto who's mentioning the fact which is very, very true that the biggest trading partner that Canada has is the U.S. and no one's buying the Canadian produce right now because the Canadian dollar has gone up because the U.S. dollar is falling down. This is this ping-pong stuff that they do all the time, this water-leveling act that they play. People forget that all through the so-called Cold War Japan was the one that held the debt for the U.S. They sell off your debt, by the way, that means they sell you off with it too. Japan was the one who held it. Now it's China. China is holding the debt of the U.S. – the Communist Chinese country, because it never changed, supposedly it's still communist, is holding the debt of the prime fascist country and we're supposed to buy into all this and believe it. Who's kidding who, because the big banking boys created modern China. That's who was behind it all all along.

Read Bertrand Russell's books. He tells you about it. He was sent there in the '20's to start teaching communism in the universities there. That's in his own memoirs. Peter, you're talking about when did the U.S. begin to de-industrialize?

Peter: Yes. Was there a point where from your research that you can say look it started there. Was there a definite date as for example it happened to the Brits? You were mentioning '45 signing this agreement the United Nation business to kill Britain; de-industrial Britain if I can put it that way.

Alan: Even in Britain, this is what they knew and the economists were all brought into it, the real economists, not these talking heads you get on television but the guys who advise the top boys. They always say that the economy is like a huge engine and even if you stop producing it will take 20 to 30 years for the impact to eventually hit and it will hit hard when it does. Britain was on its way out and sure enough, they started de-industrializing it at the end of World War II and by the '70's that's when it really hit home to Britain. The average person at the bottom felt it. The U.S. is very, very similar. They started the ball rolling

for de-industrialization about the late '60's, beginning of the '70's and then the big boys again with these Non-Governmental Organizations, members of the Trilateral and CFR groups working on behalf of the supposed governments signed all these deals towards NAFTA.

First it was the Free Trade Negotiations where they actually talked about a United Americas for the first time. That was back in the '80's and they said – it was published in Canada. The new capital of the Americas they were thinking would be put in Montreal. They had to get a different one from Ottawa or from Washington, D.C. and so this was all discussed. We all see and hear the same news but people don't believe it when they're told and that's when they started really de-industrializing the U.S. fast, because once they had GATT signed they'd already done all their framework for the transference of big corporate factories over to China and signed all the deals. That took years and years of bureaucratic negotiations to set-up all of that.

Then the big corporations pulled out of the U.S. back in the '90's, the early '90's. They really started rolling out the corporations, and lo and behold, we find that afterwards that every corporation that left the shores of the U.S. going over to China were getting subsidized by the taxpayers of U.S. and Canada so that they could ship all their stuff over there, set up factories. We paid for it all and we pay their losses for the next 7 to 10 years. Can you believe that?

From Hamish and myself, from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 12, 2007 (#37)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 12, 2007:
"PREDICTIVE PROGRAMMING
FOR
PREDICTABLE PEOPLE"
© Alan Watt November 12, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 12, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on
Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and an hour ago I just finished doing two hours filling in for John Stadtmiller. We did lots of cutting through the matrix and we had some good callers asking about different subjects that have to do with this reality of ours that we swallow so readily because there's all the experts, you know the big experts, those with the white coats and who use scientific terminology to bamboozle us, tell us that all mammals, all mammals including humans look towards their parents to inform them or warm them of what is dangerous to them. If your parents don't know then you'll never figure it out or very, very seldom do you do. You always know there's something wrong when you run up against the brick walls that happen to be invisible most of the time, but when you run up against them you find out really all these institutions that are there that you think are there to help you or to guide you or whatever, they're not what you thought they were at all. They're completely different. They have different functions.

This is the 12th of November 2007. For newcomers, look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable stuff on the histories of this system. It's good to see now there's videos coming out using a lot of my stuff even from 10 years ago on ancient histories and incorporating them, including the meanings that are put out there of the various words. That means it's getting out there, even though they don't mention where they got the info. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for downloadable transcripts in the languages of Europe and Scandinavia. I still call them two different places even though they are united now in the European Union.

The people really didn't have any say in the matter; but we never really did, did we? Even when they drew borders in previous times and said you lot now are called this and you lot are called that. That was done by kings and queens and sometimes they gave your lot away in a dowry, so your whole country was given away with you on it because you were just a commoner. Commoners breed commonly. They don't pick for specific purposes their mate. They run on hormones and that's quite natural, but the big boys you see they run on a

different system and their system is to do with genealogies. Genealogies, everything starts with gene, Genesis and so on, Gene of Isis. Everything runs on genealogies and good breeding is what they used to call it in the old British system and you were told to “mind your place” if you were a villain. A villain actually meant you were simply a commoner and at that time, not so long ago, actually in the 1700’s, there was no laws in place in European countries to stop the poor old commoners being killed by noblemen who had a bad hair day and just lost it and killed you in a field or wherever you happened to be working. There were no laws whatsoever to bring that person to trial because you were a non-entity. You were just a thing, an object that was bought and sold with the land.

Here we are, watching the same system going on but out perceptions have been distorted by indoctrinations – indoctrinations that your parents had before you and the grandparents too. The grandparents were a bit more savvy on things. They knew the changes in their day. They didn't have all the heavy inoculations that we got to dumb us all down. They didn't have the intense indoctrinations in school either. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm Cutting Through the Matrix here, the matrix of your perceptions, how you've been taught to perceive things in a designed way. A designed way not designed by you but designed by your betters. Your betters are those the scientific class that's been employed for over 100 years to design a system where they could control vast societies of people, written about by Bertrand Russell and all the other guys I've talked about on these particular talks I give out over the years. They were quite blatant about it how they could control the minds of millions of people through a scientific indoctrination. That's a term that Huxley used, Aldous Huxley, who was a real winner, a guy who worked for Tavistock Institute. He came from a long lineage of the aristocracy, as did Bertrand Russell. I call them the “chinless wonders” because that particular strain had inbred so much together with the Galton's and Darwin's and all the rest they had simply lost their chin along the way, and I guess that's what you pay for brains, eh?

Anyway, that's what they did and this is how the system is run. It's run by inbreeding these people and the Darwin's themselves had for generations been practicing breeding with one other family and that was the Wedgwood family of England. The Wedgwood family who owned the Wedgwood pottery that you still see all over the world, the blue and white and different colors with the Greek styling and all that kind of stuff. Charles Darwin's grandfather who really wrote the first book on the evolution of species and so on and "Origin of Species" and did get it published but it didn't go too far, so the Royal Society which was a freemasonic society of scientists, that’s official, decided to retry it with Charles the grandson. They put him up as the front man and basically set it off again and really built him up into being a superstar before the public ever, ever saw the book. That's how you do it today too. You build someone up into a superstar then you launch them. They're guaranteed to be a success because that's how easily we are conditioned.

We are taught that a person wearing rags and telling you amazing things and backing up the facts is to be shunned, but you put that same tramp on a stage in London Palladium and dress him in a suit and tie and build him up as a professor and he says the same stuff and you all believe him. There's a very good book called "Straight and Crooked Thinking," very old book too, and it's well worth the read. It shows you how our perceptions work and the elite know this. They use distortion in perception and we see the distortions thinking it's all quite real. We're taught this society just evolved up to the present stage that we're at, tripping over the occasional stone along the way, falling down and getting up and all of that, and that problems happen spontaneously, nothing is ever foreseen. Yet nothing is further from the truth because every major thing that happens in the world to do with wars et cetera takes years and years of planning before they ever start off the ball or roll the ball out and kick it around.

They plan everything years in advance and we can go back to even Teller, this mad scientist that wanted a lot of brownie points at the Pentagon, who wanted to spray the whole world with barium salts and aluminum oxide salts and use HAARP technology across whole continents to subdue the people; and lo and behold, we're seeing it done today. Meanwhile those who run HAARP, you know the military again, the military establishment, it's an industrial-military complex, claimed they just built them to admire. They like to take photographs of those big things that they build you see, big projects. They want to just admire them and just do little experiments on the ionosphere.

Meanwhile we're all seeing the spraying across the skies. We have been for 10 years, at least the ones who

can still see. The blind will never see because they're too busy looking to la-la land and they look at the sidewalk and the pavement and at their feet, but they don't bother looking up and that's a surprise to most of us to find out there are people in the world that never in their lives have looked up. Therefore, they have no memories of how clouds used to look and the elite obviously knew this, but no wonder, they've had cameras in big cities for long before we were told about them observing the public.

Psychology departments use this footage over 40, 50 years to show you how people react in certain situations by covertly observing the public and that's what they do. They put cameras up and they record movements and incidences and so on and see how we respond to things, because they have to understand our behavior in order to modify that behavior and it's an old science. Most folk they knew would never catch on that they're being sprayed from the sky like bugs like you spray some roach killer on the roaches. That's what they're doing. That's what their doing and people are coming down with all kinds of aliments because aluminum oxide, apart from making you rather stupid, that's the stuff they also put in toothpaste and call it fluoride and affects your brains. That was in the medical journal in Britain in 1973, The Lancet. They talked about the fact that those with Alzheimer's always have large concentrations of aluminum in their brain, aluminum oxide et cetera.

They know exactly what they're doing, but it also has the other effect as the scientist Teller, the H-bomb man, the man who loved big bombs and big explosions and who was well paid to make them. He wanted to spray the sky with this stuff and then use HAARP, or scalar technology as it’s also called, to pulse across the atmosphere and with these metallic salts in the atmosphere – the atmosphere would be more conducive like an electric circuit with metallic particles and it would travel further and be more effective. However, there is another part to that, too, because the longer it's done the more that's absorbed by the people down below. You're absorbing these metallic particles and the HAARP can actually hit you much harder. You're like a walking antenna.

We're watching it done, at least the ones with eyes to see. The blind must be left in the land of the blind. You can't make people wake up that decide not to. It’s much more happy to stay in the la-la land and believe that your betters are taking care of you and making all the right decisions for you. That's the socialist system. That's what they meant at the top by socialism, not what the guys at the bottom thought. Socialism was designed really during the Industrial Era to deal with the mass-man and woman, the masses, and how to control masses of people, not to help any particular individual. The individual only finds that out it doesn't work when they need the help of the associations that they think is out there to help them; the safety nets. It's not to help people at all.

This system is about economics and control and power. It's control by a few down through the ages who interbred like crazy and even if they in the past got one or two offspring or about 10 that was half savvy, meaning not done under by intense interbreeding or deformed, they were quite happy because that one was pretty well guaranteed to be fairly physically fit and have the acuity of thought necessary to be a good psychopath; and psychopaths are not worried. They don't worry about things. They're very cool. In fact, they can't handle frustration. They must get rid of their frustration rather quickly, unload it out there. Unload it on someone else and make them work through all the hassles. That's what psychopaths are good at, but they do enjoy pleasure and enjoy power over people. Power makes them feel safe and some theories say that these people have tremendous fear in them. I don't believe so. I really don't believe that. They might have a natural fear, no more than the average person of other forces, other powers taking over or stepping into their little world and taking their power away, but I don't think they run on fear whatsoever. It's not a fear-based thing.

No matter how it's tried to rationalize, these psychopaths go on slaughtering campaigns in the past. They're doing it now, too, although they use other ones to do it for them. They do use the youth of today, the young guys who aren't too bright who haven't learned much in the world. They're too young to learn. It won't be until they hit about 30 or 40 they'll start thinking and questioning anything in life. Right now they're full of hormones. They've been brought up on video games and now they're given the real weapons to go off and bash people and they're doing a good job of it. They enjoy it and they get rather vicious when one of their own eventually is killed, so they go out and slaughter a bunch of those guys over there. The guys that they're taught are somehow subhuman because you always do that in wartime. You must dehumanize the enemy and bring him down to the stage of an animal. The footage that's now coming out of the Middle East

of our brave young boys over there kicking and booting people out of their homes, children and women too, it wouldn't make you too proud I don't think. At least I would hope it wouldn't make you proud, regardless of what Uncle Sam does or John Bull. John Bull of course is just Britain's version of Uncle Sam for Britain.

That's what's happening in the world. We're living in a plundering society run by dominant elites and large families all connected – interconnected, intermarried and they have been for a long time and they run all major religions. They are at the top of all major religions and there are many, many guesses as to where their origins came from. What is interesting is that the main MO [modus operandi] all comes from Egypt, like pyramids and so on and obelisks and all that kind of stuff. It's true that they started to bring in the middle classes into their system to be the lower helpers to ensure their system would work, and that was called Freemasonry.

We're on a roll today as they go across the Middle East and they hope eventually to take on Iran this winter. If they do, your oil will go through the roof probably as planned. Mr. Rumsfeld himself said over a year ago, he says, when we can break the psychological $50 oil barrel mark, he said, the skies the limit, don't be surprised if oil doubles in a year's time. Now we're almost hitting $100 a barrel. What did he know that we didn't know back then? He's a good guesser, right? I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just going through some of the perception distortion that we've been fed down through the ages and how it's still going on and even bigger in fact because now we're being told in North America that we should rethink our definition of privacy, because in this Brave New World you see there can be no privacy whatsoever. That's the system they're bringing in. No privacy and it's their right to simply come in and look for whatever they want in your life and find anything that they want and that's really what their on is fishing trips. They must know all about you, in a society which is run in a totalitarian fashion everyone must be predictable. That's the point of all of this. You must be predictable. They don't want someone that's unpredictable because then you might bust the matrix, your little ripple there that comes through and so they want to know who you are, how you think, what makes you tick and how they can possibly win you over or eliminate you if need be. That's how it works and these guys mean business. They are psychopathic at the top and there's generations of them.

The problem is they've given us a psychopathic system and this is the culture we live in where it's dog eat dog and it's filtered all the way down through society and we unfortunately have taken on the traits of the psychopaths too. We have lost our natural empathy towards other people. We don't want to see them being tossed out their homes when they can't afford their mortgage or their rent or whatever it happens to be. We don't want to watch the bad stuff about the news when they're killing people abroad and plundering their land and all that kind of stuff. We are taking on the same traits and when we lose empathy for other people and people we don't even know and people we'll never meet, then you're actually showing that you're losing your ability for self-preservation because survival is a cohesive thing amongst humanity.

Now we've got Dan in California on the line. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: Hello, hello.

Alan: Hello. Yes, go ahead.

Dan: Hi Alan. It's a real pleasure to talk to you. I'm a huge fan and I really enjoyed your DVD. I guess my question is I've heard in the past you talk about these Norse men or north men who showed up in Europe with red hair and blue eyes.

Alan: Not so much that, we know all the stories we've been given down through the ages and this is in some of my older books too. I talked about the Vikings. The Vikings is coding for six kings. VI is Roman numeral for six, kings, and that's what it means; just like the Rothschild's were five kings sent out to take over. The Vikings were the same thing. There was five sons sent out from under their king to basically go into different parts of Europe, but no one's explained this particular branch because I don't think they came really from the northlands originally anyway. We know that for a fact the system is much, much older, came from the Middle East.

Dan: It's fascinating because you know all the clichés about people with red hair and sometimes I wonder how true they are – quick temper, all of these things. My ancestors are from Ireland and sometimes I wonder if I'm exhibiting these psychopathic traits.

Alan: Losing the temper is not a psychopathic thing. It's more temperamental. Psychopaths do it in a different fashion all together. They tend to have other people acting the tantrums and they sit back after causing arguments. They stand back and watch it. That's how the psychopath works, so it's different from the psychopath. Now we do know that even in ancient times and they've dug some of the buried tombs at Sumer and different places, Ur et cetera, and they've found that the kings and queens wore black wigs that were made from the hair of local people, but those kings and queens themselves actually had reddish or blondish hair. It's quite a mystery and you'll find that the same thing in some of the tombs of Egypt. There were many generations of people coming and going and being pharaohs in Egypt over thousands of years, but some of them had statues with blue eyes and green eyes and a lighter hair as well. The wigs that they wore were found in their tombs as well made from the local hair of the people they ruled over. It's an odd combination but if you go back into Egypt, you'll find that often the pharaohs, just like the Vatican, the main army around the nobility around their capitals, the army that they employed generally came from outside the land and they often employed blond-haired type armies and that's also in the old history books.

Dan: That's just fascinating, this whole eugenics program that's been going on for a long, long time. Anyway, thanks for your show. I'll talk to you again. Thanks.

Alan: Thanks for calling. We're living in quite the history indeed. In ancient Egypt you'll find that even though it was turned to the red heifer eventually in Egypt and copied widely by those when Egypt moved out and the nobility of Egypt moved out of Egypt eventually, and before it was the red heifer they actually used to kill, sacrifice once a year a red-haired man to the god. The perfect looking young youth that represented the offspring, so they sacrificed to the god. Now I think we have Jeff in Iowa on the line. Can you hang on? I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix. This matrix is a very old matrix indeed, although they do update it like a good program every so often and that's what they're in the process now is upgrading everything and us as well. I think we had Jeff. Is it Jeff in Iowa on the line?

Jeff: That's correct.

Alan: How are you?

Jeff: Good. How are you?

Alan: I'm surviving under this awful weather.

Jeff: Yes. It's awful. I think I'm in one of the spray capitals of the world here. One thing I've kind of noticed is they're starting to bring it down. Last week, Wednesday and Thursday were real bad and I could have counted windows on the fuselage if it had had windows.

Alan: They might as well because you see most folk they know most folk are not even noticing them.

Jeff: That's really an amazing fact and I did a little – I was moving someone. I did a little experiment of sorts. I stood out and there was lots of joggers in this college town. Joggers and bikers and so forth and just knowing me from my past if I saw somebody out kind of curious looking at something I'd want to know what they're looking at as a natural curiosity. They were doing – it was just a big time job up there and so I stood out by the sidewalk very obvious with my arm at length with my hand in front of the sun and I'd look at people. Some of them would look at me. No one looked up and one interesting thing. One guy riding a bike started to look up and his head actually jerked down and he went on, so I'm kind of glad you mentioned Huxley's "Brave New World Revisited" because they could kind of rename that book “How We Brainwash The Schmucks” basically. There's one sentence in the second chapter. It's the first sentence in the book and it kind of tells the mindset of the people or at least of him and it's: "In the Brave New World of my fantasy eugenics and disgenics were practiced systematically." You know he doesn't call it a plan, a hope. It's his

fantasy.

Alan: They do have wild dreams I must admit these guys, but unfortunately they have the power and the wealth because they are the wealth. They give us what they say is wealth and they own most of it so they have the wealth to carry it out and they certainly have been doing it. I really do go into the inoculations. I've come to pretty well suspect that the inoculation process was a hoax from the beginning, especially if you go into the British medical records in the 1800's and watch them experimenting with thousands of people and watching them all come down with the very diseases they were supposed to have been trying to prevent. Then when you read the fact that Mr. Salk, the polio vaccine hero, just happened to be the top eugenicist that worked for the Rockefeller Eugenics Society, the American Eugenics Society, before that. His main theme before he became famous was to bring the population down by every known method, and lo and behold, he dawns a white coat and is launched as a superstar to help dying people. I'm very suspicious indeed.

Jeff: I would agree with that 100 percent. As a matter of fact, it kind of appears that when you get along polio and I haven't studied it that much, but it almost appears that all they did was rename the disease.

Alan: That's right. Now you get meningitis and encephalitis.

Jeff: Yes and there's AOS that mimics the symptoms and the end symptom is you suffocate because you lose that motor control.

Alan: That's right and it has been published that what we do know was in that particular shot, the shots they were giving out, were over 100 monkey or simian viruses, live viruses, live viruses of all things. We know that the Simian-40 virus is admitted and he knew it at the time because I've got the documentary here where he was talking about it. He knew that the only function that virus had was to create tumors, cancers.

Jeff: Yes and I think basically and this goes along the lines of what a lot of people have said on the show that the best thing that anybody could do is basically just stop watching television, period, and you will – even though I never watch very much of it. I completely shut it down for two or three years and you can feel the difference and especially if you go back and watch it again you can kind of feel how it affects the brain. There's a quote, a gentleman wrote some articles. His name was L. Wolfe I think and he quotes Hal Becker who worked in the Futures Group in Connecticut. Have you read any of his work?

Alan: I probably have.

Jeff: He spent more than 20 years and his job was basically mind control and quote from him is he said: "I know the secret of making the average American believe anything I want him to. Just let me control television. The Americas are wired into their television sets. Over the last 30 years, they have come to look at their television sets and the images on the screen as reality" (which you mentioned). Put something on television and it becomes reality.

Alan: It must be true. It's on TV.

Jeff: Yes. "And if the world outside (and this is what people do) "if the world outside the television set contradicts the images, people start changing the world to make it more like the images and sounds of their television. Because its influence is so great, so pervasive, it has become part of our lives. You lose your sense of what is being done to you, but your mind is being shaped and molded."

Alan: Always, that's right and Bertrand Russell said "there'sno nonsense so errant that it cannot be made the creed or belief of the vast majority by adequate government action," so they knew they could do it a long time ago.

Jeff: Yes and I think when they basically had the sciences down that's when television was brought out. That's just my opinion.

Alan: Talking about the spraying now and I was talking about the tranquilizing effect it has on people, too,

and how they starting having memory loss and so on, people should check into "Defense Technology International," November 2007. It says: "New drug that stops the enemies will to fight on page 25." People should look into that. "Defense Technology International," November 2007, page 25.

This stuff can be sprayed or whatever and you think they're not doing it, because Rumsfeld said that on television right after 9/11 when he was asked by a reporter: "What will we do if other cities get hit in the future and there's massive panic?" He says, "We have aerosolized Valium and Prozac ready to spray over huge areas," and that's when it hit me they're actually doing it as well, amongst all this barium and aluminum oxide mix they're putting tranquilizers in too, and you would do the same thing if you were the military coordinators at the top. You would use everything in your arsenal to bring the public through an old system that's engrained in them, even though it wasn't really their system but it's what they were used to, into a new system, a new feudal system of serfdom where you are born only if there was a job for you and they need you to have a duty and to serve the state. That's what Huxley said and others said the same thing and that's also the tenant of The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute for International Affairs. You will have a duty to serve and they're talking about the world state.

Jeff: Yes and if people read "The First Global Revolution," there's a lot more in that book than I thought there was. I won't get into it. Yes. You read the main quote about ecology and then you get into other things and they basically tell you what your world is going to be like. I won't go over that at this time, but there's a couple of things that I may do later, but the last thing basically is a couple of years ago I volunteered to try to be hypnotized at a Christmas party which was quite an astonishing experience and I learned a lot about that, because afterwards I read Huxley's speech and I had to read the rest of it. I never got past the hypnotism and the placebo, but I'd never been to a show so I envisioned you know how he's going to try and relax you and talk to you and so forth. 12 or 15 people got up there and sat down and he said okay close your eyes and then he didn't say relax and I immediately I started thinking well this is kind of funny. What's going on? Then he started talking to the audience and the wheels are just flying around at 100 miles an hour and I'm going what is this guy doing? How does anyone get hypnotized? I closed my eyes and he talked to the audience. Big deal and so about 15 seconds into that I looked around and there was a lady to my left that was just sitting up with her eyes open, then I looked to my right and there were several people that looked like they'd just passed out. Their heads were slumped. They were just mush and the interesting thing about that with Huxley's speech is that those are the people that wear their red and support the troops shirts every Friday. They have the buzz cut. They take whatever comes down from above them and execute it. They don't ever question it. They don't ever alter it you know and you can watch those people to see what's being pushed.

Alan: That's right. You see they're showing they're wearing their indoctrination. They're wearing the suggestibility that functions within them and that's what Huxley said. He said, "60 percent of the public are instantly suggestible or hypnotizable. 20 percent more with a little bit more work will come under. It's the other 20 percent that can be the problem," and so they knew that test again from Tavistock Institute a long time ago and they've repeated it on vast amounts of the population. You've got to remember, too, that big psychological test they did at the United States when they did "War of the Worlds" over radio with Welles. That was Orson Welles the actor narrating it and they had people panicking in different American cities and some people even shot at big water towers thinking that was the aliens coming down in their spaceships and there was panics and people died smashing cars on each other as they tried to get out. It was announced only a few years ago that was a psychological test, a PSYOPS operation with the Pentagon funding it and the psychological staff at Princeton University who had worked it out and written the script.

Jeff: It was amazing following those people that went under right away and basically what I think is I don't think you hypnotize anyone for the most part. They were already gone when they walked up on stage. That's my opinion.

Alan: That's what they say, too. For many people there's almost a wanting to go under or cooperate and you see most of the people are followers. They want to cooperate. They want to be goodie two shoes and they're the ones that bring teacher an apple. They want to be approved and accepted and they often are not too sure about themselves. They haven't a tremendous ego so they want to cooperate and that's the bulk of the public, and they know this. The CIA and FBI in high quarters can hypnotize people just by standing at a bar and talking to you and you don't realize you're going under, and they teach some of this in high

advertising schools too. That's where a lot of this stuff really came out from is advertising schools. That's why Bertrand Russell says we must get the big advertisers onboard with this system because they understand the process of the mind and what people want and how to make them want things and how to do things and change their behavior. You'll find in advertising a good salesman will come up and he'll stand the same way as you are standing and he'll watch your gestures and he'll give you a mirror image of yourself and his hand will be where your hand is. He'll say the little things that you say like “yeah.” He'll copy these things or “ya know,” and he'll copy that and you'll feel that you've known this guy forever. He'll seem so familiar but he's copying you. That's what they do and it works.

Jeff: That's amazing. The way he could tell if you were hypnotized is he basically went and looked through your eyes, because when he looked into me and you can tell by looking at peoples eyes a little bit if they're in that kind of a mode. I have this one question and I'll let somebody else in there. You had a caller from California once that said he had overflights so he moved to the country and then he noticed high altitude anomalies and I've actually seen two of those because I'll read outside and then sometimes I'll just look up and kind of gaze and twice I noticed, one that I thought was a star moving. It was definitely an orbital altitude with a small white dot. It changed direction two or three times and it wasn't a curve when it changed directions. It was a sharp angle and I don't know what that was and the next time it looked like it was a plane. It was higher than the spray altitudes. Kind of hard to tell at night but I was following it and I'm looking at it and it was gone.

Alan: It disappeared. These have been around at least since the 1950’s and it's very highflying stuff. Bill Cooper did a video on Area 51, the military complex where they test all this aircraft and he got footage of them coming out of the ground, underground hangers and doing just that. These things can move and stop on a dime at incredibly fast speeds. When you take the altitude they're at, that means they're very fast and rather huge as well and they can stop on a dime and do right angles and all the rest of it. It's quite amazing. I've seen them all my life those things and watched them because I study astronomy and they're made here on earth because the use advanced sciences and keep it quiet from the public. They roll the stealth bomber out every year a new version and tells us that's the best they've got which is how easy it is to fool us.

Jeff: Oh I know. If you just go back and look at the articles that they talk about and even in "The Shape of Things to Come," he mentioned that just in business and manufacturing he said they have the technology 25 to 50 years ahead just in that area, and that was an admission in that book and I think that was basically a statement of fact. He was just talking about business. He wasn't talking about the military. He was talking about the high technology.

Alan: Whatever the public is given or shown is completely obsolete at the top. That's how it is.

Jeff: The oddest thing the second one did is I picked it up again and this bright light flash came out of the side of it. It looked like it was out of the side and I have no idea what that was.

Alan: These things again are just above the ionosphere and they catch the sunlight hitting them even though its dark, they’re up there and they'll reflect sunlight down. They catch the rays and as they turn, they'll often give that flash from it.

Jeff: I just wondered what they're doing up there.

Alan: They're advanced sciences. They're very quiet. These things are pretty silent and they've had them at least since the '50’s that I know of and probably before, because real science for total control is always kept from the public and from their knowledge. As I say, they roll out the stealth bomber and tell you that's the best. They give you a new machinegun for the troops and say that's the best we have, ball and powder for a thousand years, like ha-ha and so no. They actually have technologies they haven’t shown the public yet. I hope they never have to use them. If they do it will be on the public and even Tesla, the great Tesla that’s been made into a hero, his main job was to find ways of knocking out entire cities by using scalar technology for warfare purposes.

Jeff: That kind of tells you that something was written down before, because they didn't discover scalar technology in the 1910’s I don't think.

Alan: No they didn't and Tesla himself could not have jumped so many steps that hadn't been done yet on the lower level of science of creating capacitors and basically transistors to make this thing work.

Jeff: You have to wonder about older civilizations because in the book by Bacon, "The New Atlantis," as you say he goes through genetics and so forth but there's one thing in there.

Alan: You could not dream that up in the age of sailing ships, and canvas sails, and the horse and cart.

Jeff: No, not in the 1500's.

Alan: You could not have dreamt up that stuff.

Jeff: I've talked and I say the nuclear energy maybe it's extrapolation with the sun, but there's one thing in there that there's no answer for. He describes the laser perfectly.

Alan: Yes. He also describes something that gives off the light of the sun and powers the whole underground complex; that's nuclear.

Jeff: Yes. That had been around before. Well thanks a lot Alan. I do appreciate it and just a note to everybody – buy the books.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Back after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix, and I've got three callers I've got to fit in very quickly, so I'll have to ask the callers to be quick. There's Mark from Massachusetts. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: Alan, hi. How are you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Mark: Hey, good show tonight. Listen, I just wanted to follow up on something a caller mentioned earlier about television and its addictive properties where everybody goes to get their information now obviously. Intel came out with a chip, they announced it today, that's going to make the quality of Google and YouTube video, internet video is good as what you see on television now. Could you speak to that a little bit because of course like myself, so many people have watched your videos on Google and YouTube and I'm wondering how long it will be before your voice and so many other important voices are pushed aside?

Alan: What I do know is that the big companies – now the big media companies you think they're all separate but really they're not. There's two types of shareholders. There's always Class A and B. The ones with the Class A don't sell their shares. They control and it's all the same bankers and all the rest of it that own it. The Class B shares are sold off to the general public and so there's no real separate media at the top, but they're playing right now and putting bids in to take over and actually own all the main servers, so they want to give you the same standard news over the internet and eventually control all the internet. That's happening right now.

Mark: Do you think they'll hang on for a while to that kind of distinction so that when you go?

Alan: All they have to do is put more bells and whistles to fascinate everybody, distract them so they can go oh and ah and give them a super wide screen and something like that and it makes everything else obsolete.

Mark: It was good while it lasted though, right, the internet? Felt like something for rebels, didn't it?

Alan: That's right.

Mark: All right. Thanks Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now I've got Ken in Texas. Are you there, Ken?

Ken: Al, this is Ken at Fort Worth. Hey, I'll be quick. Tonight on 360 Anderson they're going to be talking about some UFO stuff. They have some kind of a conference in D.C.

Alan: The UFO stuff is Looney tunes. All that stuff is made here.

Ken: It's going to be on Anderson Cooper tonight. Another thing is--

Alan: Regardless, I don't want to hear about what you're trying to push here. The fact is this alien stuff was also an idea dreamed up by The Club of Rome to make you think it's out there.

Ken: It was on CNN and it showed pictures.

Alan: We've had lots of pictures. We've had pictures for years of them, and as I say, even the BBC did a documentary in the '70's of them coming out of the ground at Area 51 and in the military establishment where they make them.

Ken: Hey, are you following this Leo [inaudible] story?

Alan: No.

Ken: Hey, Google Christopher Story and he's got Christopher Story right now and you can read his reports about--

Alan: Listen, I've got other callers. The lines are almost up here. I'll rush off to James in Queensland. Are you there, James?

James: Okay. I'll be quick. I'm just wondering about the chemtrails in Australia. Do you know of anything that's happening here because I can't see it at all?

Alan: I know I've gotten reports from some of the big cities to the east there. They're getting sprayed. I've had a lot of photographs sent to me in fact from them and some of them are getting pretty worried about it, so some of them are definitely getting sprayed over there depending on your area.

James: I'm near Brisbane and I haven't seen any planes. I'm actually very close to a major air base for the state and there's nothing I can see.

Alan: Watch for them coming in early in the morning because they often spray outside the cities and let it blow over the main cities. You can see the shapes of them coming in before they all merge you can still tell.

James: Thanks very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. For myself and Hamish, up in a rainy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 14, 2007 (#38)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 14, 2007:
"FORTRESS BRITAIN, THE PRISON ISLES"
© Alan Watt November 14, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 14, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and this is November 14th, 2007. Newcomers, check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much as you want for free.

I go into lots of the histories leading up to this global system we're now really into and the various institutions and groups that are all working in cahoots behind the scenes to bring it all about, and how they've been planning it for such a long, long time and when you can't get the people's consent you simply force them into it through fear and terror. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts you can download in the various tongues of Europe.

Watching all of the things that are happening in the world, you can see that they're speeding up this process as they run out of enemies. They've always got to have enemies lined up in a row, this big military-industrial complex, because that's the only way they've controlled societies and nations up until now. If you go into your histories you'll find that during World War II these same groups who were funded by the big institutions and foundations that are behind the major wars in society, you'll find that they talked a lot to put front men out to talk a lot about the causes of wars and of course they blamed the people for this. Yet the last thing people think about when they're trying to earn their daily bread and get through life is to have a war with the guys over that invisible line that's been drawn on a map somewhere.

It doesn't occur to them. It takes money, bankers and governments to bring wars about. They have to tax you to make it happen and they have to get you all geared for it by dehumanizing those guys over that invisible line and that's how they do it down through the ages, but they're running out of targets now and they have them all lined up in a row. Don't kid yourself that it's just the Middle East. The Middle East is only part of the agenda because now they're starting the saber rattling and it's all a big con, like the Cold War was a con, to do with China. China, the country that was set-up by the same foundations and the big bankers from the west. China, the modern industrial complex that supplies the world with all of its needs. It's

now going to be the bad guy. Possibly, possibly mind you, not definitely, but possibly in the future because they're going to run out of all the other enemies; and how do you control billions of people without an enemy?

They have to create them and therefore they're going to put billions more dollars into this new falcon, this high altitude almost a space ship thing that will travel across the earth. I guess they forgot all about the missiles they created in the Cold War and this falcon can arrive over its target in minutes, they claim, and basically deliver all these bombs and if they wanted to they could split the world in two. We're supposed to chew our fingernails and hope it never happens because that's what they did during the Cold War. We were all going to be annihilated any second and you obeyed them very, very well through fear. Now the music is coming up and I'll be back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about all the enemies we all have to have to be controlled as we go through this totally controlled global system. You know the new horror show as opposed to the old horror shows that they had all over the world, because once you have a global society you have to find a new enemy or you've had it, it's game over, you see. That's what we found with the Soviet system because once Stalin cemented the walls in their minds around the Soviet system they had to find terrorism within. Old, old plan, until everyone is terrified of everyone else and they become puppets and they all talk puppet language and they're very politically correct because you don't know what the neighbors are going to say about you and that's what's happening across the world right now.

This is from the Telegraph.co.uk in today's Telegraph paper, England, the headline is:

"Gordon Brown Reveals 'Fortress Britain' Plan."

Alan: Fortress Britain. Now they borrowed that from the term that was in the papers in North America in 2005. It came out when they were having the meeting in Waco with the three presidentios and they had golfing and all the rest of it. Now the U.S. were told they were having a big barbecue and playing golf in Canada. We had more told about this signature agreement they all agreed to of Fortress America, where they would amalgamate all security forces. In fact, it had been done and that's the same thing that was happening in Britain so their headlines two years later in Britain is "Fortress Britain Plan" and Gordon Brown, GB for Great Britain, has announced it to the public.

It says:

"Train passengers face routine airline-style bag checks and body searches as part of a new counter-terror crackdown announced by Gordon Brown. He conjured up visions of ''Fortress Britain" as he unveiled a succession of security measures at airports, railway stations, sports venues and other public places. There is also to be a huge "hearts and minds drive aimed at diverting young Muslims away from the influence of fanatics. The Prime Minister said a review of vulnerable buildings and crowded spaces like shopping centers had led to a rethink of the way they are protected. More than 250 busy railway stations, airports and seaports as well as 100 "sensitive" installations like power stations and electricity substations will be given extra security. This could include screening luggage at major stations like London King's Cross or Manchester Piccadilly using mobile checking devices, et cetera, et cetera. More buildings will be defended by barriers to stop car bomb attacks, extra blast-proofing, vehicle exclusion zones and metal detectors."

Alan: This goes on and on about all the changes they're going to make there. They want to give out a propaganda, this "hearts and minds" thing to win the hearts of young Muslims because they're getting rather upset about what's happening to kinfolk in other countries right now. It's quite interesting to notice that the BBC itself right after 9/11 when they started the al-Qaeda project to build up the al-Qaeda it said that the security services in Britain have put out spooks (spies) there to lure young people into the internet into al-Qaeda and then in essence they were creating what hadn't been there before in the first place. It's very easy to trap young men's minds and give them their leaders, even though they're invisible, they're on the internet, and that's what they've been doing. Now they're creating this kind of movement to keep something going and of course they never saw this coming years ago when it was open borders for Britain during Margaret Thatcher's era when she opened the borders saying, "we have to bring all these immigrants in because there's not enough people getting born in Britain to pay off the national debt." That was the excuse

in the papers at the time.

However, they foresaw all of this and in fact they've been stacking the chessboard in advance of the situation because they brought in people from those very countries in large groups to get it all ready. You can't have an enemy within unless you bring people in who then become the enemy. That's how it works in these strategies and this ongoing plan as I say is to eventually standardize the entire Middle East and now they're even looking towards China after that. Now we know through the GATT treaty (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade) that they built up China. We know that China holds the debt of the West, so here's the U.S. supposedly getting ready in case there's any trouble from China in the future by putting trillions of dollars into these new advanced almost space craft that can go over their target and deliver all these incredible bombs within minutes, so they claim. This is the guff and I mean guff. That's G-U-F-F, the guff we were fed all during the Cold War because all this stuff technically is obsolete; they had and they still do have missiles that can reach their target within minutes. Why build more aircraft?

Why also even use them when you have satellites? You have the Star Wars program in space already. The satellites are repaired by the space shuttles. That's what they were designed for, not to see if we can breed spiders in space or how worms behave when they're floating through in freefall. It's all to do with repairing and putting in space weaponry and all of the equipment that's going to monitor us in the very near future when we all get our chips. We are supposed to be kept in the dark like sheep. Now sheep are pretty stupid animals. They follow each other. They scatter like crazy. They run into barbed wire fences or into ditches or swamps even and panic, and so these good shepherds look after the sheep, the people, and who fleece the sheep. They always fleece the sheep, so you pay all these taxes to build your chains. These sheep are all being terrorized into this global system where we're going to be conditioned over a period of maybe 30 years that we can't trust ourselves. None of us, not one single individual can trust yourself. You must be predictable and that's the world they're going to teach us to accept so that we give up our independence, our personal independence, piece by piece, all for peace and safety. That's the con game.

If you read the books I've mentioned before like "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin, he tells you (this great grandson of Charles Darwin) right in there that the elite themselves will not alter themselves genetically or any other way or destroy that part of the brain that gives them their survival instincts because they have to steer and guide planet earth. However, the rest of us won't need it. We won't need that, and Arthur Koestler parroted him. He said "because the general public will have all their decisions made for them personally by the state." This is the Brave New World we're going into. That's why these characters at the top, these psychopathic nut cases, have disclosed through their top think tank for the Department of Defence that they see nothing but riots and breakouts and flashmobs from the general public escalating and starting very shortly and escalating for the next 30 years.

Now what would they do to the public that would make them get off their hind ends, stop watching TV and start rebelling and revolting? What on earth was coming along the pike?

You can see them already. They've taken over the food supply of the planet because the five agri-food business that somehow just happen to get authority over it all are now in charge of it like Archer Daniels Midland. That's ADM, which is ADAM, red and ruddy, the earth, you see. They do like their little jokes. Monsanto and all the rest of it, they've all taken over the food supply of the world and now they're privatizing into it, again, a handful of people or corporations the water supply of the planet and all the other resources that you need to keep alive. That's your oil, your fuel, all the rest the things you heat yourself with, if you live in cold climates, are all going under this revision of a few people, a few corporations. Remember what Professor Carroll Quigley said. “This new feudal system will be run by the executives, the CEOs of big international corporations,” and technically they're all interwoven because the Class A shares which they sell are owned by the same people, the same few families. All the B shares are sold off to the general public.

Really, we're already owned. When that happens you're owned. When everything you need for living is owned by someone else you're technically a slave and you live, as they used to say in the Middle Ages, at their mercy. At their mercy and that's where we are today and it's happening as we've never had such a binge as before while we're going through entertainment binges like never ever before and plastic cards are flying all over the place and credit never ends and people really don't care. They've never had so many

diversions and fantasies to take their minds away from what's actually happening as today – all by intent. We've been attacked from birth with inoculations, genetically modified food, a lot of aluminum oxide basically, fluoride in the water, which they knew back in the early 1900's would actually end up in the brain and destroy brain cells. All of this was known back then, so we've been under tremendous attack to make us the stupidest generation that's ever existed.

We've also had the most mind control of any previous generation because we grew up with the TV, television. We grew up with indoctrination being given to us every night through mainstream media and through what we thought was entertainment. "Entertained" means to go under the cover, to lift the veil and go inside into a fantasy; and when you're into a fantasy, your censor part of your brain is down. You're not expecting to be attacked and you start to enjoy the themes, always in a human context because humans are fascinated obviously by watching humans. That's what they give you, but in amongst all the dramas they give you you'll find there's so many messages for predictive programming. I'll be back with more of this predictive programming and what's been happening after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. It sure is one incredible matrix but planned long ago because they don't make spontaneous enemies or just decided the day before they're going to attack certain countries, any more than they did attack Afghanistan after 9/11 if you look at all the troops that were already amassing along the border for months before 9/11. Someone knew something was up and this is just part of the domino effect as they say. They set-up the dominoes and then they knock them down in a row and it's all planned. That's what you hire thousands of these guys in intelligence to do is to plan the future and it's all to do with control. Always maintaining control over your own people first and then the rest you're going to take over. That's what it's always been about.

Before the telegraph.co.uk site, I was going to mention that people should compare this to the movie put out by Terry Gilliam of Monty Python fame and he laid it all on the line in a comedy called "Brazil." Done about 12 years ago, I think, the movie and it had everything in it including a society run where there's terrorism everywhere. No one ever sees a terrorist and they even quip about that all throughout the movie. "Mom, have you actually seen a terrorist?" And she says, no, but explosions always go off and they don't find anyone and the biggest department in the whole nation is the Department of Information Retrieval and that's what all of this is about. We're all being monitored individually. Everything about us is going into a Department of Information Retrieval and so he knew that, too, because he went to one of the best schools as well.

Now I think we've got Rick in California there. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Yes, I am. Can you hear me Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: Well hi. I wanted to bring up just say a joke real quick and then bring up a couple of two authors. The joke I wanted to say was I when I looked at this new UN treaty for the sea called Law of the Sea Treaty, I haven't look into it yet, but all you need to do is look at the acronym to "see" we've lost, the "sea."

Alan: That's right. We can all "see" for ourselves.

Rick: For those who can understand it. It just stood out to me right away and also I wanted to bring up two authors. One author I haven't heard you mention much but it confirms what you've been saying. Science fiction author Frank Herbert of "Dune," back when I read it years ago you had the intergenerational – I didn't understand it until I started listening to you. You have the intergenerational breeding program. The [inaudible] that goes for thousands of years where they plan and then another author was Julian May who I read back in the '90's. She wrote books in the '80's and it was talking about how the aliens were going to come and bring unity to man. Unity was the unified mind, like the hive mind sort of. It just confirms what you've been saying.

Alan: That's correct and also with Herbert, too, he talked about the whole deal was to do with spices. It's a kind of drug you see and we know about the spice wars in the history books always talking about the spice

wars. That was the big boys from London and also from Yale University the other group over there that were into the opium and putting the opium all over the world at the time. That was the acronym for spice, you see. It was all really opium and they called it the spice wars and that's why it was in that book as well.

Rick: Was Frank Herbert a High Mason do you think?

Alan: He'd have to be to have that insight. All these guys you find belong to The Futurist Society, which is funded by the big foundations and they pick certain authors and bring them into the backroom and say, “this is what we want you to write about, make a good story, catch the imagination, but build a story around these certain facts,” and that's called predictive programming.

Rick: Well thank you. That's why I just wanted to ask about one more author if you could comment on her. I was wondering what is your take on Ayn Rand, her background she was promoting?

Alan: She was sent out by the Soviet Union in reality and her job was to act the right hand of the same body. The body has a left and right hand, and her job was to promote individualism to an extent but then to go off in almost a fascist tangent, because at the very end of one of her books, I think it was one of the last ones she did, she talks about the main character who broke free from the masses and became almost a god-like character and he said I-ego. “My ego, I Ego shall conquer. I shall win and rule.” That was in there too. You just need to look at all her associates as soon as she came across. She also was the mistress of Lord Rothschild for a while.

Rick: Wow, I didn't know that. Well thank you. All right, so thanks very much Alan.

Alan: Bye now.

Rick: All right, bye.

Alan: And I've got Daniel in Canada. Daniel? Are you there?

Daniel: Yes. Hello Alan. How are you this evening?

Alan: Not so bad.

Daniel: I really enjoy your show and I really appreciate what you do, sir.

Alan: Well thanks.

Daniel: If it's okay I would like to share something I've learned with you and the listening audience.

Alan: Go ahead.

Daniel: It's pretty basic and imagine a lot of people will think it's naïve but the past while I've been going through and extremely bad spot in my life and all of a sudden people I don't know, strangers, have come out of the woodwork to help me. I came to the realization at the bottom of the pit as it were being a Job (without a job) I think one of the only ways--

Alan: I'll tell you, Daniel, hold on until after the break because I hear the music coming. Just hold on and we'll get back to that. Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Daniel in Canada who’s talking about how people came forward to I guess assist him when he had fallen on hard times. Are you still there, Daniel? Hello Daniel?

Daniel: Yes, hello.

Alan: Could you continue?

Daniel: Yes. Thank you. What I'm going to say I know will sound basic and naïve to a lot of people, but I

think the most important lessons are the most basic and from what I've learned from all my troubles and through the help other people are providing me is that the only way we're going to turn society around is to stop being so inwardly focused and turn outwards to other people. Bring family values to friends, to help a stranger once a week, to do some volunteering. We're all being drawn in to a me, me, me all the time from TV, from the internet, from fashion, from popular opinion and that's why I feel anyways so many people are so incredibly unhappy and they're walking around without a foundation.

Alan: There's no foundation because that was the agenda and written about long ago. The family and the cohesiveness would be destroyed and therefore government and the state and those who work for the state could contact and talk to you and demand or order you directly and there would be no one around to stand up for you. That was always the intent and of course once the television came in it isolated family from family. Before TV came in, people used to walk around and visit each other with their families all the time and communication and the communications stopped. They all sit in their own little boxes with their jaws dropped and they're hypnotized and there's no communication and now they don't know how to communicate with each other; and when they do, all they can do is like Brzezinski said is talk about what they've seen on the television.

Daniel: It's like there's all this programming 24/7 to turn people against each other and even against themselves.

Alan: Absolutely. That's true. It's also to make you unsure about yourself because people explained in the sociological books they used high socialist scientists many years ago to do studies on mass control and what makes us all tick and they found they could eliminate all competition, competition being people talking to people. They could eliminate it all and then the people would only be able to parrot what they're downloaded with from mainstream media. That's why the mainstream media always gives you a pro and a con. Two experts to debate something and one of the experts will give you what you choose is the answer. It doesn't occur to you there could be other options and other alternatives to what they say. They have us all debating little trivia things generally when the big decisions are already made at the top long before the issue hits the public in fact.

Daniel: It's like all these big decisions that are swamping people and I don't know. I feel that something that would really help is to turn to the little decisions between people like I want to help this person.

Alan: That's what we've got to do. We've got to regain our humane attitudes towards each other because we've become separated from each other. We've become inhumane because we adopt a producer/consumer society. We adopt into that and we adapt into that and we become psychopathic in a sense and desensitized to the fact that many drop to the bottom in this society, a lot more than people know, and the safety nets that they pretend are there are no safety nets at all. Generally people will come forward and help people and that's where true help comes from is from people helping each other. We've got to stop this being inside our own little head space where we think it's nice and safe thinking about last night's soap opera and start thinking about other people because that's true. We've got to get our humaneness back, our humanity back and before it's too late, because we're on a really bad slope right now.

Daniel: I'll get off the line and give other people a chance, but thank you very much for letting me just say that basic wisdom that I'd lost for so long.

Alan: Yes. Well thanks for calling. Now I think we've got Ryan there. Are you there?

Ryan: Hey, you can hear me?

Alan: Yes. Where are you?

Ryan: New York. Earlier in the talk you briefly mentioned how entertainment works because your guard is temporarily put down and I was thinking of how George Harrison has really strange songs once you become aware of the propaganda matrix.

Alan: Is there any particular ones you're thinking about?

Ryan: Yes. "I've Got My Mind Set on You" and the lyrics roughly go along: It's going to take a lot of precious time. It's going to take a lot of money to do it right; and they put it in this hunky-dory fashion and you don't really – I don't know. It could just be a joke or it could be programming.

Alan: It could be the programming, too. I know that he was the quieter one of the whole bunch and by that time, just before he died, they all knew, the survivors knew that they'd all been used. They all knew that. One continued to be used and was quite happy to go higher up the social ladder, but Lennon knew as well because McLuhan told him when they visited Canada that they were actually getting used. Because Lennon truly believed that a peace movement could literally alter the world and get people communicating, get back to some kind of value, something, and he was shattered when Marshall McLuhan told him that – because he really respected McLuhan, when McLuhan told him that you're all being used. However, they all knew eventually and I think Ringo Starr did a tour to say he couldn't remember a single thing during the whole Beatles era because he was in such an alcoholic haze most of the time, which is a great way of protecting yourself.

Ryan: They probably purposely handled them to be like that.

Alan: I have no doubt. I have no doubt and it could be a wise thing after one of them gets shot. That's how it really goes and because the whole culture industry of what was to be “in” was promoted from the top and the ones who started off the particular Beatles era with Martin and all the rest of them behind them and all the high technology they had. They had much better equipment than anyone else had ever seen. I'm sure it all came from the military-industrial complex, too, and even stereo came – I can remember when the Stones said that stereo would never take off and they were still recording on mono and Martin came out with the stereo stuff and it simply took off like crazy. A lot of psychological tampering went on with the particular Beatles songs if you listen to the style of the songs, it was meant to go hand in glove with particular types of being stoned and certain drugs that were out at the time. It was purposely designed for it. You know Strawberry Fields Forever, Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds, LSD and all of that.

Ryan: Theo Adorno, you know he's pretty tough to read.

Alan: Adorno is and people don't realize that Adorno who was a professor at different universities in Germany held the rights to all the Beatles songs up until he died and then Michael Jackson brought them over. Paul McCartney put a bid in but didn't get it.

Ryan: I think on Wikipedia it said that he died in '69, but they broke up in '70.

Alan: Adorno also had a school that started and he was at the Frankfurt School, a part of that whole team, where they started the culture creation industry. Do you realize how much the culture of the west really created the average American or North American person through all the advertising and the lifestyle and so on? They realized that it was massive psychological tool that everything that came out of the media was a tool that could be used heavily to guide millions of the population along a certain path. They also knew and this was well understood in Adorno's school by the ones who ran the West, those at the top of the West, and they had conflicts at times with people they had to work with during the Cold War. You had Trotskyites – there were Trotskyites that were recruited by MI6, ardent Trotskyites that fell out with the rest of the Soviet Union. They wanted perpetual revolution but they also teamed up with MI6 and the fascist side during the entire Cold War right up to the present day and they eventually all got together with the one path, which really is a fascist system that we’re coming into. They were won over eventually.

Ryan: Before I read or attempted to read "Culture Industry" by Adorno, I didn't even think you could even think like that. They’re so much smarter.

Alan: He himself was well versed in some of the best almost metaphysical literature which I'm sure you could imagine which contains techniques of memorization and he even said in one of his books that he hated having to write in English because it was too limited a language. He preferred German and that even though it's going to be translated and the English readers might lose the train of thought, he said, because my sentences could be a whole page long. Most people in the West it's true they can hardly read a single line

now without losing track. If it goes over two or three lines they lose track of the beginning of the sentence.

Ryan: You can't really read more than a sentence at a time in "Culture Industry" – especially without footnotes, it's very difficult.

Alan: Yes, but I could and I've read all his books and I could follow his train of thought all the way through, although he said himself that very few could. It's incredible when you realize these guys have been trained from birth for this kind of stuff, you understand?

Ryan: Yes and they think on a different level.

Alan: Yes they do and they're incredibly elitist as well. Very elitist, all these guys – see the Trotskyites also believe what the fascist believe and that was the most intelligent had the right to rule the masses. They had a right to rule them.

Ryan: It's like the guy that showed you the globe, the domed Toronto, and he didn't want to tell you why; it's probably because that's where he's going to be living.

Alan: I'm sure. He's probably been promised his own little bed in there. He's a lord, this guy, now.

Ryan: How do you end up even bumping into those people?

Alan: His name was Galen Weston and I've been through so many different scenes in music and all the rest of it you eventually get to know people, because, especially, I was versatile and I could do studio work. I could get groups together for rock musicals and play on stage and I could also go off and do solo work with classical myself. After the big shows you get to meet the hobnobs who'd ask you off in home just to show you off I guess.

Ryan: Back to the other side of the coin, is that you?

Alan: Pardon.

Ryan: I like that one.

Alan: I can't say too much. If I say the stuff I've done it would cause too many lawsuits, and there'd be some very bruised egos too.

Ryan: All right, it was good talking to you Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Yes, we do have quite a world here. It's amazing. Some people's lives you meet so many kinds of people in different situation and that's what I've been doing and also wrote various books under a couple of different names as well in the past.

Now we've got Mike in Tennessee on the line. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Yes Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Mike: I'm doing okay. It's the best you can do once you've woken up, which I wanted to talk to you. How do you get by without being able to converse with people anymore?

Alan: I tell people initially you've got to learn something which is hard, and that's to live inside of your head because you still have to mix with society realizing that they're so conditioned. Just to survive you have to mix through them or interact with them and you can't simply – even though it means go back into robo-talk. I call it robo-talk and robo-speak and you say the things they expect to hear and this usual banter that they're used to. Have a nice day. How are we today et cetera, and so you've got to down into robo-speak

and simply bite the bullet, as they say, and live in your head most of the time, especially around people that you have to live with or interact like families and so on. There's no point in creating disharmony at home. Even though you've woken up, these people are still living in a slumber land where they've suspended their ability to be incredulous. They're in suspended animation in a sense and you're coming from a different world. They truly believe the television. They believe the news and you're telling them stuff that they've never heard of before, and it can't be true or the boys on the television would tell us. That's how they really believe – they think that way.

Mike: I understand but I've had some friends that have halfway woken up. They get to a certain point and it will be like a topic on religion. They can't go any further. I mean there's stuff right there or even the money deal. They can't understand how these guys can do without money. When you explain they invented money, what do they need it for? It's only for power. All they want is power. They don't care about the money.

Alan: Here's the odd thing, too. Even though people have been hammered like never before – like no previous generation before with indoctrination and blatant poisoning basically, not all of them are fast asleep. Part of them in this day and age is also to do with deciding. They're deciding all the time a future whether they like it or not. Even if they want to live in denial, they've all heard the mainstream news that we've all heard and no one could possibly ever say today they didn't know. There's not one of them. They might not know all of it but they can't say they didn't know what was really going and what the U.S. and other countries are doing to the Middle East and other countries and they're own people for that matter. Therefore this selfishness or this behavior they have is also a decision. It's a personal decision and you have to respect that as well, but they are making a choice which is going to affect their own personal future here and if they're religious at all, elsewhere as well.

Mike: Oh I understand that. It's just so hard because I grew up in this culture and then once I woke up I can look back and see where I've been manipulated by television and see why I've made decisions from the things that they've implanted in me and it's in my subconscious; and once it's loose, it's like your subconscious starts to grow. If that makes sense.

Alan: It does. It actually soars at times. It takes off. Your mind will take off and all the accumulated knowledge that's all compartmentalized starts to come together so quickly and starts to make sense for the first time because your mind is starting to work properly.

Mike: I noticed that when I quit watching television that my IQ jumped 20 points.

Alan: Yes, that is a fact. It does.

Mike: People don't understand that.

Alan: The TV is hypnotic. They knew that when they gave it to the public. It was designed to be hypnotic.

Mike: I hear the break coming, Alan. Thank you for your time.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Back after these messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. We have John from Texas on the line. Are you there, John? Hello.

John: Yes, this is me.

Alan: How are you?

John: Oh fine, and yourself?

Alan: I'm just doing away, doing away.

John: I have a question to ask about – I was hearing some things about – I love the old ancient stuff that you talk about back from the early Egyptian civilization and how this was all started back then. I have a question about I'm hearing about how blood is part of this. I'm hearing that the elites how they use all their

spiritualism and how they all interbreed and they have like AB negative blood and that everybody else has like O positive and that they're calling their blood more perfect or efficient than ours because they pretty much are holding the AB type of blood and that's supposed to be from the early days. Have you heard anything about that?

Alan: Yes. There's a lot out there on it. However, I mean the primary cause here is the fact that even in the most ancient times – the world is a lot older than even Egypt, an awful lot older and so is civilizations have come and gone down through the ages. The psychopaths get to the top through brute force because they're ruthless and once they start interbreeding then they're guaranteed to create the same types. Even the advisers around them become the nobility as they interbreed as well into their own and you have this whole conglomeration at the top, this pyramid structure of really psychopathic personalities. The trick has always been to use something they called money. That's what they introduced into society and I don't care what money is. It makes no difference what it is, those who control it will always be in charge, so this is the entire structural system and even the United Nations has said that the purpose of the Global Citizen is to be a good producer and consumer.

Really? Is that what we're all born for, to produce and consume? It's an economic system and it's not a natural system, so you have interbred psychopathic types at the top who also will recruit psychopaths that spontaneously come out amongst the general population if they have intelligence and they'll recruit them into high positions as well because they need ruthless people to control the public. It's not really the blood in itself. It's probably genetic certainly in that you know even Plato talked about the ability to breed certain types of humans and breed out traits or breed in traits, and for kings and queens and rulers they wanted people who could be ruthless when required. That's what we've had right up to the present day.

John: Just one more question because I know a lot of people want to talk to you. Do you know anything about how the original Jehovah Witness religions started? I'm wondering if it's part of a plan to infiltrate the religious sector of our society.

Alan: All of that came out – they started movements in the late 1800's, early 1900's and I think Charles Taze Russell started off the Jehovah's. I always get them confused with the seventh other ones, Seventh Day Adventist, but Charles Taze Russell said that the gentiles had enough, they were always warring with each other and it was time for a new Israel to rule the world. Now he's buried under a pyramid opposite a Masonic lodge in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, I think, so that tells you all you need to know, and 666 is on the side of his tomb.

John: That's crazy.

Alan: That's the music coming in, and from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 16, 2007 (#39)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 16, 2007:
"BULLY BOYS AND THEIR LETHAL TORTURING TOYS"
AND
"OLD-FASHIONED BLUE SKY SOLARIUM TO THE
YELLOW EFFECT OF SPRAYING WITH BARIUM"
© Alan Watt November 16, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 16, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 16th, 2007. Newcomers, look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much information as you wish. It's all free and for those who want the transcripts in the tongues of Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where once again you can download them for free.

However, remember I don't have sponsors here. I run on the wishes of the people and when the people stop me from running and talking I'll simply stop, so it's up to you. This is brought to the people by the people and I could have other sponsors, mind you, but I would have talking ads as I bring guests on and that's they generally are. I prefer to come straight out and give you the basic information that matters in this world and trying to keep the commercial side separate.

We live in this commercial system and everyone depends on it and it will be that way until we either change it through some miracle or the big boys themselves that run the entire system change it, which they plan to do of course eventually. They'll give us tokens of one kind or another, like Bertrand Russell said, that will be deposited into your bank account by the government, which is just an arm really of the big institutes that run the real system behind the scenes. I've gone on about that so much in the past and I will keep doing it because these big institutions are completely interlocked; completely interlocked with their own branches melding with the ones next to them interlaced and that's how they can keep this agenda steamrolling ahead at one incredible pace right now. In fact it's never been so out in the open, but they also know too they've never had a population so dumbed down, drugged down, inoculated down and sprayed from the skies and mind-bombed by television as the present generation. That's why they can afford to be so open.

It's a form of boasting, really, when they present evidence to you knowing that the vast majority of the public will completely ignore it. They have created a hedonistic society as they said they would do. Hedonism is where each person lives in their own little bag of cotton wool and they like to feel nice and warm and fuzzy and they don't want to know the bad news because they're technically selfish. They're disassociated from those around them. They have no interest in what happens in the world outside their cocoon and all information is piped into them via that crazy mechanism of television, where fact is blended with fiction until

it's surrealistic and completely bizarre.

Now even when you read mainstream horror stories and there's so many out everyday, I get lots coming in here and you don't know which ones to pick really from mainstream news. At the side of their sites they have all the bizarro ads next to murders and people getting slaughtered and people getting tortured. You have these ads to buy things all jumping out in flash players and so on, all flashing these ads at you, which makes what you're reading surrealistic again, not real in a sense, bizarre, and that's intentional. That's all intentional because Bertrand Russell himself said they'd bring the big advertising agencies, Madison Avenue, into this to help control the minds of the public. I'll be back with more of the horror show after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about some of the horror stories and which one to talk about, because really we're at the stage where the vast majority of the public as I say are so mind-bombed they can't tell fact from fiction, or games that they play on the internet with real events. Everything looks much the same to them. They're desensitized.

About a week ago I talked about a man in Canada who was tasered with these high-voltage guns the police are now using on the public. He was tasered at the airport in Vancouver and he was from Poland. He had been held behind by a security I guess or put in a special room for hours now it turns out to be. Hours and hours, maybe up to 10 hours. They actually sent the man's mother home who went to meet him and they told her that he hadn't arrived. They're very good at this kind of stuff. They lie all the time. That's why they have public relations teams to do all these great institutions including the police forces and security. That's what public relations are meant to do. They distort perceptions and they decide what perceptions you're going to end up with by altering events and reality to protect themselves just like the criminals do, same sort of thing.

There's now a video of this man being taken down by the taser up on Google and those who can stomach it should watch it because the police walk right in there. Four of them, RCMP's, you know the best that they have supposedly, and they just pull out this thing and shoot him with the taser. The man was unarmed. He had his hands was up and down he went, and that wasn't good enough, because once he was down and unconscious, they land on top of him and one of them puts the shinbone over the back of the guy's neck and when the cop gets back up the man isn't breathing anymore.

That's what's happening now on almost a daily event all over the world and these little people go down as statistics you see and are forgotten amongst all the hype of Tom Cruises' latest mishap or whatever they give you in Hollywood to dwell upon. So many statistics have gone down on this old planet especially in recent years that if you strung them all together they'd go out into Zeta Reticuli and back again. That's what the world is becoming, just numbers and figures and mishaps you see. There will be investigations about this that will end up going nowhere and exonerating the police because the police now are being hyped up and hyped up and have been for years against the general public. They view the public with suspicion. You're either in the fraternity or you're not. You either wear the brotherhood uniform or you don't, so it's them and us and it's been intensified because of all this terrorism hype, plus they're given new toys and you have a generation who's grown up playing video games and wanting to wear these uniforms. It's all preplanned that way. They're desensitized themselves and only the bully types that love to dominate go in for that particular kind of job.

Now here's a similar story that's just been put out in the "Daily Mail" in Britain the 15th of November by Chris Brooke.

"Police shot diabetic in comma with taser because..."

Alan: Again, here's the excuse right away. That's misleading but the Daily Mail is a good friend of the government.

."...because they thought he was a suicide bomber."

Alan: That's the sort of thing you put in a court inquiry: "because they thought he was a suicide bomber," an excuse right away.

It says:

"A diabetic in a coma and in need of urgent medical attention was shot with a stun gun by police who feared he was a suicide bomber. Nicholas Gaubert's bizarre ordeal happened just six days after the July 7 bombings with the country in a state of high alert. But apart from wearing a rucksack and being on a bus, he is bewildered as to how he could be mistaken for a terrorist. Last night he accused police of using him for "target practice".

It goes on to say:

"The 34-year-old bistro owner and son of a magistrate has been dependent on insulin for 20 years. He was on his way to meet friends for a drink after work when he fell into a diabetic coma on the top deck of a bus in his home town of Leeds. He says he was the only passenger on board. He does not remember any more until he woke up in the back of a police van in handcuffs, initially fearing he had been kidnapped. It appears armed police had been called to the bus and shot him twice with a Taser gun after he failed to respond to their orders."

Alan: Well of course because he was in a coma you see, a coma. Check up IQ level; IQ level.

"Yesterday, after discovering the two police officers involved would not be prosecuted, he spoke out about his shocking..."

Alan: This is British humor you see.

"...shocking experience on July 13, 2005, nine days before the shooting in London of Jean Charles de Menezes. "I am disgusted that no action will be taken," he said. "The only thing that could have made people suspicious of me was that I had a black rucksack with me."

Alan: It goes on and on again. They'll do their own inquiry of the police of course and you know nothing will come out of it. This particular victim's said I think they just saw an opportunity to try out their toys, and he's lucky he woke up in the back of the police van. He could have died and if they had thrown him in the jail, no doubt he would have died because he was in a coma.

Now there's more on a lot of these victims of the tasers as the cops go crazy and it's called nomoretasers.com. Also called "World Taser News" and you can find a lot of these stories on there. They're keeping tabs on this it looks like worldwide because this is the up and coming thing with the bully boys. Now after saying that, I should advise all visitors to Britain, all visitors coming into Britain, Canada and the U.S. to learn to say this when you're confronted with these characters.

You know a gang comes up to you wearing uniforms. Learn to say this: "Yeah, suh massa boss." Right. That's what you learn to say. Yeah, suh. And then massa boss and look at the man's feet as you say it. Don't look them in the eyes and you might humor them that way. They feel less threatened when they think you're rather simple and you're submissive, but if you look them in the eyes and try to declare you have some kind of rights you've just challenged them and they'll take you down. They might kill you.

So "Yeah, suh massa boss." Everybody learn to say that and look at their feet as you say it, okay, because the blacks had to learn that years ago when they brought on for slaves and that was the first sentence they were taught. They had to learn that to keep themselves safe or get the whip. In the old days it was the whip. Now they taser you or hit you with clubs or shoot you, so this might save your life.

Now I think we have a caller on the line. Are you still there, Mark? Mark from Pennsylvania.

Mark: Hi. I'm here Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Good. Go ahead.

Mark: My family wanted me to watch Charlie Brown Thanksgiving special on TV right now and I said I had more important things to do, which is to talk to you. Tell us about Thanksgiving. Everything is a lie. Is Thanksgiving a lie too?

Alan: Well pretty well. Of course it's a lie. All these rituals and days they give you, even though they rehash the reasons for them, they're all occultic dates going back into the ancient past and there's nothing – giving thanks for what and to whom? To whom? You see, in ancient times, too, even the Catholic Church took over the old pagan festivals and added on their own festivals as well because they knew that holidays, HOLY DAYS. That's what holiday means, Holy Days were essential to keep the peasants happy because they were slaves most of the time and so you give them this day where you could all eat their hearts out and meet each other and actually have time to talk and relax and maybe get drunk. That's how they relaxed them once in a while with all their different days and Thanksgiving is much the same, even though gave all the different stories to the U.S. citizens as to how it started.

Mark: So the ships coming over, that's a lie too?

Alan: Oh yeah. You look at the ships. I mean the whole farce of history is just that. People should read Professor Barry Fell, F-E-L-L's books such as "America BC". This is a Harvard professor who unearthed artifacts going back thousands of years showing that ancient Iranians and Egyptians and other cultures, Phoenicians and so on, they found coins even the Romans had visited these shores a long, long time before Christopher Columbus and this was always known. The Knights Templars knew that. They made a base on Oak Island off of Nova Scotia in Canada in the East Coast and they even found a Knights Templars temple down there in the U.S. in the East Coast. It's still standing there yet and no historian has ever explained why it was there and it's made of stone.

Mark: I have one more question that's kind of related to that. So then can we also assume that the earth is round is also a lie also?

Alan: All you can really prove is what you can figure out yourself by your perceptions. Your own perceptions and it's true all we can tell is when you look at the surface of say a sea. You go to the seaside and you look at the sea, you certainly do see it taper off like a meniscus on fluid towards the edges, the east and the west, so you can pretty well say it's certainly not dead flat.

Mark: But I understand. I actually spoke to Dr. Deagle off air. He says that he thought it was a dihedral. Is that possible?

Alan: Anything possible but that's the world of theories you see and the beauty of theories is that any theory can be proven or attempt to be proven by convincing, convincing but not by actually proving. That's why it's a theory and NASA's the only characters as we know who's ever given us all the pictures of the earth. NASA is the only ones to that supposedly has all the high technology to show a hole in the ozone. No one else has that, or that the earth is warming and here's the proof from satellites.

Mark: And speaking of holes, they also like to take out the stars also when they take photos.

Alan: Yes they do.

Mark: Let me say and I'll let you run. I've learned more in the last four and a half months that I've listened to you than I have in my entire 40 years of living and I appreciate it. Thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Mark: Thank you.

Alan: I'll be back after the following messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm trying to show you some reality as opposed to your indoctrinated false perceptions. They're not your perceptions really. They've been given to you. You had no option but to come to certain conclusions by the way information is fed to you coupled with indoctrination then repetition and it becomes custom and then

you never question the custom, you simply go through it, just like Thanksgiving.

I always laugh really at the story of the Mayflower and the may flower in high occult is the high day of May. It's the may flower like the Mayberry. The berry of May and the old maypole flag, the ceremony they had as they ran around the maypole before they had the old orgies in the Middle Ages. They had red and white colors for the maypole, red and white also were the colors of the two hats of Egypt; red and white. The pharaoh wore them. Sometimes there were two pharaohs. One in the north and the south, and one would wear a red one and one wear a white one. When it was one pharaoh for both they wore the tet as they called it, and that was the red and the white hats together. Same colors as Canada was changed to after the red, white and blue, not so long ago in fact.

However, the Mayflower came there and then you have the whole story of leaving Plymouth. Plymouth means "many," "ply". Ply is many, many mouths came over and then they came over supposedly with a form of constitution written with a type of democracy amongst the members that had all chartered supposedly this boat and they split up the land between them. In a sense, they had certain things in common. I found an old book going back to the 1800's. It was an inquiry into the scandal that happened with the man who led the whole team and was in charge of it when they landed, because apparently he'd been confiscating everyone else's property along the way over the many, many years and acquired vast amounts of money. This book I got for about $100 in a junk store, not a book store but a junk store, and it's a fascinating read and very thick too with lots of real history in it written by those who participated at the time.

Getting back to the things that are happening in the world, there's a very good story that came out on News12 KSLA TV-DT it's called here and its got:

"CHEMTRAILS: Is U.S. Government Secretly Testing Americans 'Again'?

Alan: "Again" is in there. It's posted November 9th, 2007.

"Could a strange substance found by an Ark-La-Tex man be part of secret government testing program? That's the question at the heart of a phenomenon called "Chemtrails." In a KSLA News 12 investigation, Reporter Jeff Ferrell shows us the results of testing we had done about what's in our skies. "It seemed like some mornings it was just criss-crossing the whole sky. It was just like a giant checkerboard," described Bill Nichols. He snapped several photos of the strange clouds from his home in Stamps..."

Alan: That's S-T-A-M-P-S.

"...in southwest Arkansas. Nichols said these unusual clouds begin as normal contrails from a jet engine. But unlike normal contrails, these do 'not' fade away. Soon after a recent episode he saw particles in the air. "We'd see it drop to the ground in a haze," added Nichols. He then noticed the material collecting on the ground. "This is water and stuff that I collected in bowls..."

Alan: He put this in a jar.

"...I had it sitting out in my backyard in my dad's pick-up truck," said Nichols as he handed us a mason jar in the KSLA News 12 parking lot back in September after driving down from Arkansas. KSLA News 12 had the sample tested at a lab.

Alan: There was also the live show you can look to. I'll put the link up on my site, too, just so you can see it and it shows you the test results that came back from the lab and at the top there's actually arsenic as well. They don't talk about the arsenic, even though it's on the form if you notice with the parts per million.

They go on about the barium:

"A high level of barium, 6.8 parts per million, (ppm). That's more than three times the toxic level set by the Environmental Protection Agency, or EPA. Armed with these lab results about the high levels of barium found in our sample, we decided to contact the Louisiana Department of Environmental Quality. They told us that, 'yes,' these levels are very unusual. But at the same time they added the caveat that

proving the source is a whole 'nother matter."

Alan: Of course it is because they're all hush, hush about it.

"We discovered during our investigation that Barium is a hallmark of other chemtrail testing. This phenomenon even attracted the attention of a Los Angeles network affiliate, which aired a report entitled, "Toxic Sky?" There's already no shortage of unclassified weather modification programs by the government. But those who fear chemtrails could be secret biological and chemical testing on the public point to the 1977 U.S. Senate hearings which confirmed 239 populated areas had been contaminated with biological agents between 1949 and 1969. Later, the 1994 Rockefeller Report concluded hundreds of thousands of military personnel were also subjected to secret biological experiments over the last 60-years."

Alan: And here they have you worried about Iraq or China.

"But could secret testing be underway yet again? "I'd rather it be something inert and you know something that's not causing any damage but I'd like to know what it is," concluded Nichols. KSLA News 12 discovered chemtrails are even mentioned by name in the initial draft of HR 2977 back in 2001..."

Alan: I'll be back with more of the story after the messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and cutting through all these contrails that are up in the skies. I'm reading a story from KSLA News 12 which talked about the chemtrails and had them analyzed and I was reading about how they've tested it on hundreds – hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of tests over the years on the general public without your knowledge and admitted it later on.

He goes on to say here in the story:

"KSLA News 12 discovered chemtrails are even mentioned by name in the initial draft of HR 2977 back in 2001, under the Space Preservation Act. But the military denies any such program exists."

Alan: It exists because I copied it all down from the government at the time it happened and it certainly does exist, but why should they tell you the truth? You're just the commoners. You're the people, you see.

"It turns out, until just nine years ago the government had the right, under U.S. law..."

Alan: They still do obviously.

"...to conduct secret testing on the American public, under specific conditions...."

Alan: Now "specific conditions" is a hayfield for lawyers to decipher.

"Only a public outcry repealed part of that law..."

Alan: That's part of that law.

"...with some "exceptions. Mark Ryan, Director of the Poison Control Center, explained that short term exposure to barium..."

Alan: Now this is only one of the things they found in this test. You can see the actual video. I'll link to it.

"...can lead to anything from stomach to chest pains, with long-term exposure causing blood pressure problems."

Alan: It's good for business though for the pharmaceutical agencies.

"...Ryan addressed concerns by chemtrail researchers that barium could be meant to wear down a person's immune system."

Alan: If you wanted to eventually release pandemics which would otherwise be fairly harmless viruses your body is used to, you'd have to knock out your immune system then release it and these fairly harmless viruses would kill off those who have had their immune systems destroyed. He's quite right on about that one.

"Anything that causes ill effects on the body long-term, chronically, is going to affect your ability, it's just constantly working on the body. So from that aspect yeah it's a potential."

Alan: That's from the disease poison center itself.

"Ryan told us he's conducted research of his own about secret government testing on the public."

Alan: This is the poison control expert, so he's getting paid by local government.

"...But he's still a bit skeptical about chemtrails at the moment, especially considering that his Poison Control Center has seen no calls about barium exposure."

Alan: Well now he has one, so maybe he'll start looking up and admitting he actually sees them because these trails are all over the skies and they have been for years now. That story was by Jeff Ferrell from this News Center television, News 12 KSLA-TV-DT.

Now we've got Mike from Tennessee on the line. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Hello Alan. I just wanted to touch on the chemtrails. I'm a paraplegic and here lately I've had some problems and had to have home healthcare come in so they do my vital signs including blood pressure. Well my blood pressure went up. The nurse asked me why and I said probably because they sprayed the sky. The next day it went down when they didn't spray. So they sprayed again, my blood pressure goes up. I thought it was kind of ironic or coincidental they spoke about that in the little article that you were just reading. I touched on it today.

Alan: It definitely is affecting lots and lots of people, apart from the bronchial problems they all have. It's also causing cramping of muscles in some people, too, and in pets.

Mike: Oh yes. My pets also get sinus problems. The older dogs I have too. After I told the nurse you know she was skeptical. It just so happened when she showed up they were laying a chemtrail across the sky and right next to it was an ordinary aircraft with the condensation trail dissipating behind it. After I pointed it out to her, she started to notice that she had a lot of respiratory problems for home healthcare every time it happened. So maybe people are starting to take notice.

Alan: It often takes – again, it's like everything else. It's when it hits them themselves they have to face something is going on and they see it for the first time. They truly are so dependent on the 6 o'clock news, especially the mainstream federal type news, the big stations, and if it's not on there then it can't be worth thinking about really. That's how they decide what's important and what's not, but at least it's starting to come out now on mainstream television here and there and hopefully it will pick up if they don't get silenced.

Mike: I thought my next job I'll save the video from YouTube of that newscast and I plan on showing it to the nurse tomorrow. Just give her a little reinforcement.

Alan: That would certainly help.

Mike: All right. Well thank you, Alan, for letting me tell my little story.

Alan: It's a pleasure. You take care. Bye now. That's what we're facing. We're facing incredible deception and people should look into all these bills that were passed over the years that gave governments and the Air Force the right to test out all of this secretive stuff and who knows what else on the general public. This has been going on steadily from World War II actually this kind of testing. We know that in 1948 the City of Winnipeg was chosen by the Canadian government in league with the U.S. government and they used flying

fortresses to fly at low level for over I think it was a week to a month over the city spraying a substance at low level. Then they followed the inhabitants over the course of their lives and it's much easier once you brought in a sort of national medical database to see what's happening to the test victims. We know too that they've been testing on many other towns and cities over the years.

We had the big fiasco back even in the '60's I think and then in the '70's with the war ships in the San Francisco Bay Harbor releasing gases that blew in across the Bay onto the inhabited areas and people were coming down with all kinds of respiratory problems. And here they have you worried about the guys over there like the Russians or Chinese or people who are different you see. However, we are the rats. We're the test rats for everything and this is a war on the world. It's not a war against certain nations. They'll have to buckle under and adapt to the same system, but this is a war on the entire world. This whole program and it's a multifarious program interwoven, including depopulation because your body can only withstand so much toxic substances before it breaks down and it can't cope anymore. I'd love to have the statistics coming from the guys who have all this information, the federal governments, on the people who've died already through bronchial problems and pneumonias and you'll find no doubt it will be mainly in the young and the very, very old but it's also spreading into other age groups now.

Ask any pharmacist what their main products are for sale and it's the massive aisle now that contains all the bronchial pills, bronchial dilators, antihistamines et cetera. These are the biggest sellers because of all this spraying. It's interesting, too, in that television report is the man if you see it, the man holds up the jar with this yellow substance in the bottom. That's exactly what I showed on my own little video on my site if you look into it about a couple of years ago when they sprayed here in the spring and everything turned yellow. The puddles were yellow and I've got samples still here yet with that stuff in it, and it does certainly contain these particular substances and others, too, which it did not mention on that television show.

Yes, we're being poisoned, folks, and that's just it. That's just the way it is and there's not a government going to come out and admit that. Anyone who's tried to get the government to explain anything they're simply told that they're not doing it and it's not them that's doing that. That's what they said in Canada, "It's not our boys that are doing it," which meant it was someone else's boys and that's why they signed the Open Skies Treaty to allow foreign pilots to fly across Canadian air space. These are military vehicles and they're bomber types. They're very big vehicles. They generally spray about 30,000 feet but at night they come lower too and they also spray over clouds as well so that the clouds have mixtures of this stuff. When it rains it comes down and in bad situations as I say it will cause yellow puddles and yellow streaks on your cars as well. They try to blame pollen for it, but pollen does not contain barium. You don't get pollen in the spring, certainly not here in Canada where I live.

That's what we're living in. It's all deception. There's so much going on and I'm sure if I were at the top of the military as a strategist I would say yes, lets destroy the immune system before we hit them with pandemics and you give them a simple virus that normally they could withstand and it will end up killing them. It makes perfect warfare strategy, doesn't it? It really, really does.

That's the kind of world we live in, where governments give themselves permission to poison the people. By what? By laws and we're trained that somehow laws have a magical quality. This came from much older times when the only law that came out for 1,500 years came from the Vatican in Papal Bulls. That was law and we had this strange, strange foreign judicial system taking over and we're given this new type where they make laws and they train us all to think that they're somehow holy. Just as holy as the Vatican's laws used to be and we're not to break those laws or even question them. A law is an order. It's an order. That's all it is. Someone orders something and you obey. That's what law is, but they give themselves the right to poison and experiment on their own peoples.

Back in the '70's it came out on the BBC that big tractor trailers had gone into small towns in some U.S. states and released millions and millions of these specially bred mosquitoes during the night and the people woke up to find the outside of their homes were covered in these mosquitoes. Now they're bred actually in Belleville, Canada. It was set-up as a laboratory during World War II to alter and create these excessively big mosquitoes that would carry what they called "loading doses" of bacterium or viruses. That's why they were so big. To get an infection by the mosquito, it depends on the amount of viruses or bacterium that's injected into you in one particular go. They've been bred here and then they're put down to the U.S. especially Plum

Island, one of the big testing bases that works in conjunction with the Canadian ones and they release them. Now I don't know what they were carrying but I'm sure the government has all the data on the physical effects it would have on people down through the years, because all data now as you go into doctor's offices is fed into central computers ultimately. That's been admitted in Canada.

A few years ago there was a big scandal because they set up a supercomputer in Ottawa that had all the data on every single Canadian citizen. Every part of your life was in there. Banking, everything, health and you name it, and the hullabaloo was about giving one person the power, that kind of power over everyone and so they had a debate in parliament about it and to satisfy the public they said “okay. We’ll stop it. It should not be in all one computer. We'll make two computers instead,” and that's how they solved their problem because you see they have no respect for us whatsoever. No respect whatsoever.

We have no rights in reality. You find that out when you try to exercise your rights as they did out in British Columbia a few years ago when they were signing one of these big, big international deals and all the big boys, all the presidentios and dictators were lined up wearing new leather jackets and having their photo opportunities taken and they kept all the protestors back a long ways off and then the police sergeant told his men to start using this particular spray on them. The one that burns your eyes, your lungs and all that and they had sprays the size of fire extinguishers and they just sprayed this mist over all these people that were just standing yelling and that was the only way you can demonstrate your democratic rights is to voice your concern about something. So their answer was to get dosed with this stuff that burns your eyes, nose and lungs. That's what democracy is all about you see.

We're living in fascism, fascism plain and simple, and look into the definition of fascism. It's the combination of government and big business working hand in hand. It all works together, business and government. The people are at the bottom of the heap. That's where the people are. That's what the symbol on the dollar bill represents. The wasteland happens to be the general population. That pyramid is built on a wasteland and everything at the bottom that's the heap. That's the commoners and all the real establishments and institutions go upwards floor-by-floor on that particular pyramid. That's what it means. That's what it stands for.

Now we've got Tim on the line. Are you there, Tim?

Tim: Hey Alan. Great to hear you, man. I've been really enjoying your radio shows and I ordered everything on your website. I hope you get the order.

Alan: Thanks very much.

Tim: I had a stupid theory because I learned to question everything now. You know I enjoy smoking cigarettes and all of a sudden they came out with this big thing on smoking, but that happened at about the same time as the chemtrail thing was hitting and I have a stupid theory about that. You reckon they wanted to get people to stop smoking because it would somehow affect the absorption rate they're putting out?

Alan: Yes, I've done talks on this in fact. I did my own surveys over the years and I've found the people who were awake first and stayed awake and were more awake were all smokers; and that was the theory I came up with was the nicotine and the tar literally will somehow neutralize the effects of this chemical spraying. They don't care about your health when they're testing poisons on you from the air. They don't care about your health, so it's nothing to do with getting people to stop for their health. I think it's because it literally neutralizes some of the substances and probably traps a lot of it. This stuff is obviously meant to go through the small alveolar sacs inside the lungs and the smokers – the tar, the nicotine will actually trap this stuff and you cough it up and swallow it, so the micron size of what's ever in this stuff is so small it's meant to go right through the alveolar tissue and it can't get through those of the smokers.

Tim: It makes perfect sense, Alan.

Alan: They don't care about your health whatsoever or they wouldn't be spraying us like roaches.

Tim: Yeah, it's the same thing I thought. That's the same exact thing I thought. Well I'll let you go. I'll let

somebody else get on. Thanks, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Tim: Okay buddy.

Alan: I'll be back with more after these messages. Hi. Alan Watt back cutting more of the matrix and we are cutting through it. On the line we have Adam from Kingston, Washington. Are you there, Adam?

Adam: Yes, I'm here. Can you here me?

Alan: Yes I can.

Adam: Alan, I listen to your podcast every day and I've very grateful. I want to sincerely thank you for your work. I've got a quick question and then I'll get off the line and you can answer it on the air. I have two questions. First question is I've got a family and I'm obviously concerned about the welfare of my family as I consider becoming more active in activism. I'm curious how you deal with what must be a huge amount of terror, fear of what might happen to you. I'm also curious what your take is or why do you think you are allowed to do this or why do they allow you to persist, even the other very active people in this field, so I'd appreciate your thoughts on that. Thank you.

Alan: That's true. I mean I don't have family so I don't have that problem. Actually, no one would live with me. That's basically the problem. Women generally want safety, peace, security, comfort and so on, and that's again been used down through the ages against men. Even the ancient Romans would often tell the slaves or their wives not to have anything to do with their husbands. Don't give them any sexual ways and so on until the men buckled under and did what they were told and be more obedient. They did the same thing with the black slaves in the U.S. Women by nature want peace and security and that's what Adolph Hitler said. He said, all propaganda is aimed at the women who want security, food and so on and so on, so the big brother overrides the husband and the husband becomes ineffectual. That's why George Bush is now the new Big Brother. The image he gives for peace, safety and security. Women tend to go along with it and men have a hard time trying to get active because for fear of wrath within the home. However, we're at that stage today where we've got to understand how this game is played and everyone, men and women, have to understand to that you cannot keep your head down anymore because of what's happening.

This is a war, remember, on the whole world and it's a war to eradicate all that was to make way for that which will be new; and that means your whole society, your whole way of living, even the family itself is to go. The family as you know it has to be totally destroyed and they've been working on that for many, many years, long before this and now they're on a roll for it all, and you cannot keep your head down because they're going to come for you anyway. We can tell they're going to have crisis after crisis. There's going to be water crisis that they'll make sure happen. We're going to have floods et cetera as they step up the weather warfare. That's the "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" that was published years ago and they have all this stuff in operation and it's going to be crisis that's coming along the road.

We cannot plan as we used to do for a comfortable future. Those days are gone. It doesn't matter where you live pretty well and electricity and all the rest of it is to go through the roof as they get on a roll with Kyoto. We're to be priced out of using so much and actually you'll get very little eventually, a trickle and you'll be paying like you've never paid before. Your whole world is going to change and the Big Boys have said that themselves. They're going to make us all grovel and obey as we get headed towards the sheep pen and that's when you've had it. Once you're in that big sheep pen into the new system you've had it. They don't want you around anymore, so there's no point in keeping your head down. You can't do it. This is war on the people of the planet by a few – well instigated, well planned and we have to tell them we know all about it and we're not going to put with it. We've got to create a public opinion that becomes so strong we can delay all of this and divert it off into a different direction. A different direction – not what we had, it wasn't ours, but into a different direction.

Now from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your go or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 19, 2007 (#40)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 19, 2007:
"GREENING REVOLUTION TO PLANNED EVOLUTION"
© Alan Watt November 19, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 19, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt. I eventually got on the air. It was right on 8 o'clock when the first ring of that phone went off so did my power completely and it's been a mad dash to plug in the cordless phone into the battery backup and get a lamp lit, which is now done and hopefully the battery will last for the next hour. You'll hear this beeping in the background. That's the backup going and it's November 19th, 2007.

Newcomers should always look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloadable stuff and also some things for sale, which are not miracle cures or anything like that. They're just basically books on some of the histories and the coding of the system, a lot of the buzz terms you hear and what they mean that's put out by the media. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download in the tongues of Europe.

Here's the matrix right now. The matrix is going into its next phase. The phase of getting everyone to go along like a herd, a herd of cattle or sheep into the next new world system that's been developed, not spontaneously, not by one particular master mind, but by big foundations all working in tandem for actually centuries now with unlimited financing from these big tax-free foundations and all headed and owned really privately by the big banking boys. The banking boys have always down through history been in bed with the pharmaceutical agencies. Generally, they own them as well. If you go all the way back to Egypt you'll find the same traits in them, the MO's [modus operandi] of their trail and it's no different today. That's why medicine with the medications et cetera are being pushed to the fore, inoculations pushed to the fore because it’s all methods of controlling the people. Not to make them healthier as a herd but to make them more controllable.

Environment, of course, is a big, big part of this whole game. The environment is now being bombarded on the public by the media. They've stepped into high gear now and all we're going to hear now for the next 10 years or so is “catastrophes.” Growing catastrophes, projected catastrophes, and the sky is falling every day,

from the United Nations and the consortium that works with them and that's all of these professors. There's thousands of them. They get grants from the same foundations. They also give grants to the United Nations, so you know who the United Nations works for. In fact the United Nations was the brainchild really of the guys that put together the Royal Institute for International Affairs and from that they have different think tanks. Each one is specialized in a certain area and the one to do with where we're going and how to control the public is really The Club of Rome. They came up with the great fantastic ideas for the future and how to get the public to believe something; then they give these ideas to fixers, those who can put it into agendas that will work being propagated to the public through the media and train the children at school and sure enough, they'll all go along here. The children will grow up thinking that everything they're told by the experts is true. It's a religion. You see, science is a religion and it's being used in exactly the same way as religions controlled the people in the past.

The person in the Middle Ages was inside a kind of box, a mental box because everything that happened in his or her life had to be bounced off that boxed walls. The walls were the holy bible and what the priests were telling them and that's all they knew. That's all they knew and they didn't even question it. They thought that was true. It must be true, and it's no different today with the scientists with their global warming and CO2 emissions and now they're going back to 20 million years supposedly to check on what it was like back then, (like they know, right) and give us all this fake data and statistics and so on so that we will be terrified into carrying on the way we are and allow ourselves to go into the more managed society. That's what it boils down to.

It's a managed society. A society where you will not have a single right on what you do. It will all be made for you. All the decisions will be made for you, including what you work at. In fact including if you're even born, because they don't you if there's no place for you to serve the new world system and that was basically put into the foundations the tenants of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and its American organization called The Council on Foreign Relations. The world is a world to be of service – service to the world state. It takes years to set all this up. It takes years to propagandize it into our heads, to download it into us until we believe it all and now they're on a roll, so believe you me, it will be incessant now. Green, green, green until we all succumb and go moldy.

Now on the BBC news on Thursday the 15th of November, the Foreign Secretary for Britain is now pushing for an expansion of the union. Now you've got to understand how you perceive things. It's all to do with terminology, the way terminology is used. At one time if you wanted to build an empire you were an empire builder; and again, don't forget the roots of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation and the Lord Milner Society that combined to form the Royal Institute for International Affairs which serves the old, old aristocracy of Britain. That's who runs it at the top. They have run Britain for a thousand years and this is what they're pushing for now is an expansion of the European Union and it says here:

"Thursday, 15th November, 2007. The "EU Should Expand Beyond Europe. Foreign Secretary David Miliband suggested the European Union should work towards including Russia, Middle Eastern and North African countries."

Alan: Remember George Orwell's "1984" written in 1948. Remember that Blair who's pseudonym was Orwell; Blair said that he was raised and trained by this elite for their organization and he turned against it. He knew there would be eventually ongoing wars between three super states; three trading blocs, East Asia, West Asia and so on, and here we are moving along this way as they unite the whole of the Americas too.

Getting back to Miliband:

"He said enlargement was "our most useful tool" for extending stability. In his first major speech on the UK's relationship with Europe, he said the EU would not become a "superpower" but should be a "role model" for the world."

Alan: There you are, a role model for the world.

"...It could be a "model power of regional co-operation" dedicated to free trade..."

Alan: All the way back to John Dee and Francis Bacon, free trade, a British system.

"...the environment and tackling extremism. He said the EU must "keep our promises to Turkey", adding: "If we fail.... it will signal a deep and dangerous divide between east and west. Beyond that we must keep the door open, retaining the incentive for change and the prospect of membership provides. Mr Miliband made his address at the College of Europe in Belgium, where Baroness Thatcher..."

Alan: Baroness: that's “son of oneness.” Baroness Thatcher, Maggie Thatcher, the iron lady.

"...delivered her famous warning against "some sort of identikit European personality" almost exactly two decades ago in September 1988. US 'only superpower. Mr Miliband said that speech had been "haunted by demons..."

Alan: The speech that Thatcher gave.

"...a European superstate bringing in socialism by the back door. But he said: The truth is that the EU has enlarged, remodeled and opened up. It is not and is not going to become a superstate. But neither is it destined to become a superpower."

Alan: He's telling the truth there in a sense because the three superstates will be under the United Nations and that was written about by H.G. Wells back in the 1920’s.

"...Instead he said the EU had the chance to be a "model power" which could develop shared values between countries."

Alan: So they're going to create new values.

"As a club that countries want to join, it can persuade countries to play by the rules..."

Alan: Who makes the rules, eh?

"...and set global standards. In the way it dispenses its responsibilities around the world, it can be a role model that others follow."

Alan: He goes on to the security aspect.

"Mr Miliband said new threats, like protectionism, religious extremism, energy insecurity, rogue and failing states and climate change provided a new "raison d'etre" for the EU. He outlined four principles for the "next generation" of Europe..."

Alan: You should listen to this carefully because this is going to be the future. This is the future. It’s all planned already.

"He outlined four principles for the "next generation" of Europe for it to remain open to "trade, ideas and investment", to develop shared institutions..."

Alan: Shared institutions means standardization of your systems.

"...to overcome religious and cultural divides..."

Alan: Remember too, they wanted to eradicate all basic religions and bring in a new secular type system and where science will be the new religion actually.

"...to prevent conflict by championing international law and human rights in and outside Europe, and to become a "low carbon power". He said a successful EU must be prepared to "deploy soft and hard power..."

Alan: That's like basically blackmail, the threat of force, "hard power" is force.

"...to promote democracy and tackle conflict beyond its borders".

Alan: So they're going to go to war.

"He said the goal "must be a multilateral free-trade zone around our periphery. This would be a "version of the European Free Trade Association that could gradually bring the countries of the Mahgreb, the Middle East and Eastern Europe in line with the single market, not as an alternative to membership, but potentially as a step towards it. And the EU should extend military support to places like Darfur, he argued, to help solve problems of unwanted migration."

Alan: This is the future. These guys do tell you the future. It will be so because all these characters are members of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and I keep telling people to look in to the website for the Royal Institute for International Affairs. You'll see that they have specialized groups set up, well financed, very prominent members set up to tackle every area of society and life in general, including your food supply. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and cutting through the dark here because the lights went out right on 8 o'clock and I've got a battery backup that you can hear in the background, which is keeping a few things going here.

Now I think before I go on to anything else I'll talk to Morgan from California who's on the line. Are you there, Morgan?

Morgan: Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Morgan: Hey. How you doing? I just wanted to ask you a quick question. I'm having a little bit of trouble with my research finding anything about pre-Hindu India and the creation of the Caste System, anything that kind of satisfies my curiosity. Have you ever touched on that? Is that something that you go over in your books or anything like that?

Alan: I've given talks on that in the past, but you can find some of that in the books of Durant. Durant you have to remember he was employed by the Rockefellers to write a new history of the world, like a lot of these guys were, but he did go into some of the basics of how the Aryans they call them. Now the Middle Easterners call them the Hurrians and they did go into India and they created the Caste System. The Caste System literally was a shade of casting of your color, that's where it comes from, and they were forbidden to intermarry with the Dravidians as they gave the name to the people already living there. Eventually over centuries some of them did and they got darker. However, we know that even in Sumer the Sumerians their main trade was in the export of wool through Bahrain that was set up as an intermediary landing stage basically and that was sent to India around even before the Aryans went in, so we're told, so it's very vague. I'm sure the histories will be unveiled one day maybe at the right time. They're sitting quiet on it now.

Morgan: There seems to be so much confusion in the Hindu and the whole Yoga field and there seems to be a little bit of vital information in there, but it seems like you go in there to get it and you'll lose your mind in the process.

Alan: You'll lose your mind. It's set up that way. It's one of the best matrices out. It's been a matrix that's lasted thousands of years and for a mind altering experience you can really get lost in there and go round and round in circles going ooh and ah but never being told much of any truth.

Morgan: Yes, exactly. All right Alan, I'll let you go and I just want to say thanks for doing your thing. Just keep it up. Thank you. Thank you for talking to me.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Morgan: Bye.

Alan: India is a real mystery and most the religions you'll find really derived from India. They had their own version of Moses long before it was written down anywhere else. They have their various messiahs and everything is hidden behind very clever allegories in their gods. Their gods are all allegories for other things. It's very interesting when you understand them. That's when you really wake up and you understand the depth of understanding that whoever put this stuff together and all the teams no doubt that put this stuff together, the religions, they had incredible information on which to draw to create new religions even thousands of years ago. Therefore, the world is far older than we're told and they're always digging up new cities even up in the northwest of India. They're still digging up new cities and we're not told much about them. They're thousands and thousands of years old and they had astronomy. There were basically astronomical observations posts as well thousands of years ago, where you could get tours and go round them today. These characters were much the same as the Egyptians and I'm sure there's even a connection between India. If you look at the north of India, the Mustang area that's between Tibet and India, you'll find a lot of the people there I think were eventually exported to some parts of Latin America with some of that culture because the temples there, the headdresses et cetera, are very similar to the Incas and the facial features and so on.

Now we also have Garrin on the line. Are you there, Garrin?

Garrin: Yes. Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Garrin: Yes. I have a question. I like the logo on your website of you kicking the capstone off of the pyramid. That's cool. My question is I live in Rhode Island. It's in the United States. It's in the northeast part of the United States and I've lost two jobs from them going overseas or closing and like literally – I mean I'm not even exaggerating but like every place around here, AMJEN and GTEC, they're all either closing or laying off. Do you have any suggestions about what's a good field to look into maybe, things like that, or fields that might be good in the future, or what to do or maybe even become self-sufficient? Do you have any ideas or suggestions about that?

Alan: There's no doubt about it, the fields that will become important and they already have become important are the "green fields" as they call it. It's all to do with environment and so on, because the world we're coming into is to be a controlled system run by experts and institutions and education and authorities like health authorities et cetera. These are the areas that are on the rise and industry is on the way out, totally. Everything here is a service economy because China was built up to take over the industrial side of things and those who – I'll put it this way. The better sharks are already in the high service industries, especially to do with environmental products et cetera. That's were it's all going to be and the only alternative really is to get out of the country because we'll go through hell before we'll see any glimpse of heaven.

Garrin: So you're saying get out of the country?

Alan: If you can.

Garrin: To where? Can I hold over?

Alan: Hold over and back after these messages. Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we still have a caller on the line. Are you still there?

Garrin: Yes.

Alan: You were talking about what field to go into; and these are the only fields that are up and coming, really, are all these sort of green industries, all these things which are going to regulate the lives and dominate the lives of the general public. See, it's a war and they've already said at The Club of Rome when

they wrote the book, "The First Global Revolution," right in that book they talked about the future that they were going to bring in – and don't forget they're only a part of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the RIIA – and they said that they hit upon the idea, back in the 70's, of using the environment to control the public. That's why they've launched this blitz now that will continue and continue until we're so sick of hearing it on controlling our way of life. In a post-industrial society, or even post-technological as far as the West goes, even all the technology is really based in China, most of it, what are you going to do with all the people? Therefore you must create new industries and that's going to be all to do with green environment and so on, so unless you've got a gift in that area and you're a good shark you know you won't succeed.

Garrin: Yes, well I'm not a good shark so that's what I was kind of getting at, like something, I mean maybe become more self-sufficient and learn how to – you know in the future the way things will be, maybe become self-sufficient and learn how to you know bartering things. Learn how to live off a system.

Alan: As much as you can. You see even that they've already said and they're already doing it. They're starting to encroach upon all the rights of even people in the rural areas, so you have to do your homework if you want to move out to a more rural area, and go into all the councils – find out what all their plans are for that area during the next 20 years or 30 years before you buy anything or even moving into a small plot to start growing your own stuff and so on. You have to really check into what their plans are. Look into the local council types, all the associations in that area. Find out what their mandates are, their agendas, because you'll be surprised it's infiltrated every aspect of living. We're already in a totally controlled society.

Garrin: Yes, it's becoming more and more apparent. Now you had said something before the break about leaving the country, leaving the U.S. Which areas, nations, places would be good?

Alan: I still think that you can go into – if you can handle it, it depends if it's just yourself or if there's a family there, but you can go into places like Sri Lanka and so on into the highland areas. They're unaffected by tsunamis and so on and it's only the coastal areas you worry about, but they've already survived tsunamis in the highlands so there's no problem there. It's been tested, in other words, and therefore it's safe now. There's also even parts of Spain you can still go to as well.

Garrin: So there are places you think you can go to more or less get away from the coming--

Alan: Yes. There are some places that will be taken down later. At the moment it's the first-world countries that must get the heavy hand as we get retrained into this new dominant system, so we're getting the worst of it right now and all the laws and regulations. You see it everywhere. It's just forced basically, but the other countries that aren't geared up towards that – they're not geared towards high military visibility or high police visibility. They don't have all these associations right down to your tenant associations, the guys that tell you how to live and what color to paint your house. They don't have any of that system yet so they'll be the last ones to get it and you might just squeak through your life before they eventually get around to them.

Garrin: Are there any places in South America like that?

Alan: There are places. Once again, the problem with South America is that the U.S. has been in there with Special Forces for 50 years and so you're never sure when they're going to stir something up because the U.S. is very good at that. They've kept them in turmoil for 50 years unless they have the authorized dictator in, so you could be living quite peaceably and setting up a place and then by a judgment made in the Pentagon you're in upheaval.

Garrin: Yes, I see. I see what you mean. How do you feel about where you live in Canada? Do you plan on staying there?

Alan: Canada itself is going the same way. Canada is a member of the British Commonwealth. They're taking it a bit slower because we never really had an idea of what really freedom was. We live in this strange monarchy-democracy. You know that there's an elite running the world. You know that growing up and you take that for granted and Canada's not geared up for the heavy style military type system that the U.S. is geared for. I mean you can police the whole of the U.S. just with their military alone and they will do one

day because that was the big argument was back in the Constitution days: should they have a standing army or not? Because the history of standing armies is that a standing army is always used eventually upon its own people. Always, always down through history.

Garrin: Yes. That's why the founders of America were most of them in general were against them having a standing army. They believed in having a militia and then raising an army in a time of war because they didn't want a permanent standing army because they knew the oppression that a permanent standing army could bring against the citizens of that nation, that country.

Alan: That's right. This whole thing, too, is they tried to create a system, as far as we can tell, at least with the first constitution they tried to get a system that was not centralized. They knew that centralization of power, the very Marxist policy, the centralization of power, would give ultimate authority to a handful of people, even with an army there at their command. That's a lot of power to give to a handful of people.

Garrin: Yes, it certainly is.

Alan: As we know, really the Civil War in the U.S. was the big battle for centralization of power. That was its main objective and Karl Marx actually telegraphed Lincoln (it's in the Congressional Records) congratulating him on keeping that because it was a tenant of Marxist philosophy to centralize power and actually encourage nationalism before you bring in internationalism. You must get nationalism, which centralizes power, then it goes international through treaties.

Garrin: That was again absolutely true that that was the main element of the Civil War, of states rights versus centralized federal government.

Alan: That's what's been happening. You know you can never give up – most folk after a war are so war weary they want to go back to what they think is normal way of life and it's when you're starting to breathe again and trying to have some fun in life that these characters are working behind the scenes insidiously, backed by heavy money, unlimited wealth, and by doing so, you don't notice how they sneak up on you. They do it intergenerationally until you wake up one day and you can't move without institutions or police authorities or some kind of authority breathing down your neck.

Garrin: Yes, that's the way it's largely already become. Not much you can do without government interference interfering in your business.

Alan: If you want to get a place to live and a place to grow your food and so on, really check out the area in detail and go into all the records. See what they have planned because it's so important. You don't want to get a place and then find out they've got big environmental plans for that area and then start losing everything once again as they come in to fine you for this and fine you for that, or fine you for polluting or a substandard this or that or the other. See, all building regulations now come from the United Nations and they have for about 10 years now – that's every part of building codes of all the building codes comes from the United Nations worldwide.

Garrin: Then they're starting with the property, the water and all that water supply and all that which comes from the UN and now those policies are filtering into becoming policy in America.

Alan: Now they're even going further now where they're going to claim that you're in a watershed. Well, the whole planet technically is a watershed. Anywhere it's ever rained in history is now a watershed and they can come in and fine you daily for a dented gutter or down pipe. That's how – and its sounds ridiculous because that's why it's ridiculous is because it's nothing to do with what they're saying. It's to get you off the land. That's the whole purpose of it.

Garrin: Yes, it is, and that is the real purpose of it.

Alan: Then, too, you have the incredible housing market. At one time the person who owned the house was the person who decided on the price. Now you have the big sharks too, the better psychopaths who come in and deal with the high real estate. They gouge everybody. They put prices way up so they can a bigger cut,

then everyone suffers. It isn't just the organizations; it's also the types of personalities that we have in a system that lives off other people like this.

Garrin: The parasitic types?

Alan: They are parasitic and they live very well, and good psychopaths can always rationalize what they do and they don't need sleeping pills or they don't need tranquilizers. They can rationalize anything they do to other people and that's the problem. We have enough of them in society, not just at the top. It's down through society and we have basically they've given us a psychopathic culture to follow.

Garrin: I know it.

Alan: A person with a lot of decency in them, natural decency, is not going to thrive in a sea infected by sharks.

Garrin: That's the way I find myself. Knowing and studying and learning about this stuff for years and being the type of person who I am, I'm a little minnow I guess because I've been swimming around with all these sharks around me. That's what I'm trying to figure out, how I'm going to survive as there's more and more sharks around me and what to do.

Alan: If you don't belong to these organizations, you don't belong to the various brotherhoods that run cities and governments all the rest of it and they do, they do. There's no doubt about it. They do. If you drive in any town in Canada or the states, look at the first big billboard you see and it's all the Masonic associations and Rotary Clubs and Eastern Stars and so on. Even going into Sudbury near where I live there's about 30 of them on the board and that's telling you who owns and runs that town, right there. Anybody who's anybody is a member of one of these organizations. They're on the boards of the schools, the councils, the ratepayers, of everything you can imagine; they run it all. That's their town and that's their banner right there.

Garrin: Yes and I've seen even on TV when they're talking about a local municipality and they'll say the "Situate Corporation" referring to the town of Situate and they actually call it the Situate Corporation. I've seen this where towns and cities are actually officially titled Situate Corporation, this type of thing. It's getting real bad.

Alan: It's bad. As I say, wherever you do look you've got to go into the area; you go to the planning and development departments and see what they have scheduled and also look and see who is moving in. See if there's big building companies moving in. If that's the case, forget it because the prices are going to be jacked out sky high.

Garrin: All right thanks a lot, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. I also have is it Big Toe in Florida is it? Big Toe?

Big Toe: Hello Alan. Yes, I had one question for you and maybe a statement or two. You can enlighten the other people who are listening. I've been listening to you for about a year now and you're very informative. My question is: I was reading the paper on Friday and in a very small print in the corner of the paper they had mentioned that they're storing now the seeds in the seed bank in the Glacier Mountain over in Norway or Finland?

Alan: That's one of them.

Big Toe: If you have any knowledge of this, they're not going to be stopping that with their hybrid or modified seeds, are they?

Alan: No.

Big Toe: They're probably going to try and use the old seed where that will bear the fruit and that seed

from that fruit is fertile, correct?

Alan: Absolutely. They have quite a few across the world. In fact you'll find I think it's one of the big foundations for Wildlife and so on, I think it's World Wildlife Foundation, they have three arks across the planet. They call them arks. These are huge facilities. One is in Louisiana, a documentary was made on it for Public Broadcasting Television, and it's run by professors who also teach at local universities. In this ark they have cryogenics, huge facilities, with every gene of every species in them, animal and everything else, and they say they could reseed the earth. In other words, regenerate the earth anytime they want to, and if one goes down, there's always another two left worldwide, so they have these things all over the world. I wouldn't be surprised if eventually the space station that they put up there or when it's completed will be another ark where they have a lot of this genetic material. All that stuff in Star Trek wasn't coming out of the imagination of Roddenberry or the writers. Roddenberry was a member of NASA and he was told to write stories around up-and-coming things in the future that they plan to do. The genesis project that they had in the Star Trek series, this is something that they talked about. They can reseed the world, even if they destroy it. They think they're so god-like now they can recreate anything from new and make new types too if they want to.

Big Toe: Okay. I see, because I've not been informed or seen anything on the news other facilities like you've mentioned and like I say it was in real small print and they really don't want you to see what's going on but they're telling you.

Alan: Yes, these are legalities. Legally they tell you everything that they do. They just don't make a big deal out of the things that they don't want you to dwell upon.

Big Toe: Right, I see. Now one statement was people are being scared as you say into this global warming, go green, and you have these idiots out there like Al Gore and his cronies, but the earth it goes through its phases. The earth makes its rotation in 24 hours, one day, takes 365 days to go around the sun. The earth does not follow let's say for instance a zero latitude around it like the Equator. It may wobble or divert 9 to 12 degrees at a time, therefore you're going to get periods of global warming, global cooling and this has been proven. I'm sure that you know it also.

Alan: I've got all the books, all the books that were published to do with previous ice ages that they were publishing from the early 1900's right through the '50's, '60's, '70's and '80's, and then suddenly they reversed it and made it global warming was going to be the problem, because it used to be taught in school children's books we went through these things all the time. Hang on the line. I'll be back after the following messages.

Big Toe: Okay.

Alan: Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just mentioning the fact that we have history books, old history books, generally they've been dumped out in all the old used book stores and so on and to the dump, and that was taught in school that there has been many, many ice ages we go through. What happens between the ice age and the next ice age? You get warming periods until you end up with another ice age. This history has been known an awful long time and the only reason we're hearing all the hype about it – and forget all the scientific data. It's all nonsense anyway. We don't need scientific data and logic to see how the world goes round the run et cetera. That's irrelevant. See, we're trying to follow logic here. The point of the whole green exercise is control of the public. That's what it's for, because they had to find an enemy in a global society and they're running out of enemies. The Club of Rome said they would make the environment and mankind enemies of each other and say the war would be a war of humanity on the environment and vice versa, so you don't have to use a logic to try and rationalize what it's all about. The evidence is there. It's just not taught in schools anymore. However, all the old books are out there. All the old studies are out there and some of the guys now are out writing about the coming frying pan in this global world of ours. They used to be writing books on the coming ice age – the very same authors.

Big Toe: Right. They're just trying to scare us is all it is. Okay. I had more question.

Alan: I have to go on to the next caller, okay? I've got three lined up here before we go out. I think we

have Katherine here. I can't see because my screen is out now. Are you there, Katherine?

Katherine: Hi. When it switches over it sounds like I'm being cut off. Anyway, I have a question for you. I know that you're very often into translating symbols and I was on the internet the other day and I was looking at British heraldry and I was looking at the Order of the Garter and there were two photos presented. One looked like a demonic gargoyle and the other one I believe is being or has been presented to the Prime Minister following Margaret Thatcher. I think it's John Majors. Anyway, it's a stag and he's holding a key and the key has two ends that are joined at the top and at the base of the key there's a circle with an X in it. Then there's sort of a ribbon banner connected from the bottom of the key that goes around the stag and it's in red, white and blue, and I'm just wondering if you understand any of the symbology of that?

Alan: This goes all the way back to King John who started up the Order of the Garter and it was actually the Black Order and the Red Order to begin with. The garter itself used to be a symbol where they actually had the skin of the penis penetrated for a ring to be put on it and they did have a little chain that went there and around the leg. That was the initial version of it for the very high noble knights and they were tied – you might say they were “tied to their job” in a sense. A very long history. It meant that you were now initiated in to eligibility to intermarry with this particular elite which had served the system so well. That's what it means basically today; and the red, white and blue, again, these are colors. The blue of course is the open sky, therefore everything is out in the open. That's the Blue Lodge. That's for the guys at the bottom who don't know much. You have the red for revolution, constant revolution, culture et cetera. You have the white for high spirit because they have spirit and we don't according to themselves. The X-illumined man, you’re now illumined. I can hear the music coming up for the end, and here I am, sitting in the dark.

Katherine: Well thank you very much.

Alan: From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 21, 2007 (#41)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 21, 2007:
"SHOOT TO THRILL, TEACHING TO KILL -
SO JOHNNY (OR JENNY) GOES MARCHING OFF AGAIN"
© Alan Watt November 21, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 21, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 21st, 2007. Newcomers, go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much as you want on the histories of this poor old planet of ours that we find out isn't ours at all. You can download it until your heart's content, lots of information to do with the players and all the groups and associations and foundations that all work meshed together in this big system which they control. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts in the tongues of Europe.

I spent the last few days going over a lot of the photographs you don't get on the mainstream news, where they show you the sanitized war, smart bombs and soldiers giving out chocolate to children, and it's what the American troops and the British too and others are doing over in Afghanistan and Iraq and it's awfully disgusting, incredibly disgusting, but at the same time it's what I expected. I knew what was going on because they have raised one purpose, the generation, the particular generation to do exactly what they're doing. They created the culture for them.

They gave them their “mortality” if you like, just like Bertrand Russell said they would do from kindergarten onwards and they also gave them video games. Video games which were designed initially years ago long before we had the internet, designed for the military alone because it was to desensitize soldiers so they would kill their target without thinking. Without having any idea really there's a real human being there. That was just a target to kill on impulse. A Pavlovian type training and that's why they had the big push many years ago now to give this kind of game playing role to the children to bring them up on it, to desensitize them, and now of course they're coming out and admitting that in some of the papers. Not only admitting it but telling us they're going to push it further and that the military-industrial complex and the governments are behind it because they want a militarized desensitized next generation to take over and perhaps be even more ruthless, because this is to be a hundred years war like Mr. Rumsfeld said. We should listen to what they say because these characters, in amongst all the lies they give us, will tell us little things, little statements they make where they well us the true psychopathic truth and we ignore it because we don't

want to hear it. It's the bad news and I'll be back with more of this bad news and telling you what's behind it after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to confirm what I've been talking about for a long time in that the culture you live in is basically promoted and indoctrinated to you. There's nothing in it that doesn't have a purpose that serves the elite. Nothing at all. There's nothing in it whatsoever for you. You're taught to think there is. You're taught to think you just compete with everyone else and you get to the top, and nothing is further from the truth. Even your hobbies and the things that you do are promoted to you and your children who are indoctrinated from kindergarten onwards and you even buy them games that they demand from you, because the advertising industry ensures through their cartoons and all the rest of it these video games are shown and they'll demand it from you.

Everything is highly manipulated. In Australia I think it's already the 22nd. They're ahead of us because that shows you the world is really a cube. Just like a big ice cube, and I'm joking about that, joking. In reality, in Australia the marsupials were created because if they didn't have pouches their little babies would float off into space because the lack of gravity, and that's also why the guys drink so much beer so quickly, because if they didn't drink it up right away they'd just float up into the sky. At least that's what they tell me down under.

Getting back to this particular newspaper: It's from a Sidney newspaper by Fran Malloy, who's written this up for this Sidney Morning Herald, 22nd it will be because as I say they're ahead of us and it said here:

"Various commentators have accused Generation Y, those born after 1981, of being disrespectful, constantly distracted, unable to live without a mobile phone, contemptuous of authority, cynical and precocious. A more unlikely batch of soldiers just couldn't be imagined. But this much-maligned generation is precisely the target that the US and Australian defence forces are homing in on in their efforts to keep the "war on terror" well manned. And their key recruitment strategy? The humble video game."

Alan: Now this goes for Britain and all the Commonwealth countries, Canada and the U.S. as well. In fact they just had a tank, a military tank a couple of days ago come up Yonge Street in Toronto with some cup that some team had won, so once again they're using it as an advertising promo for recruits, so a tank going up Yonge Street certainly dispels Canada's old image of a peace-loving country.

I'll continue with this newspaper article. It says here:

"Their key recruitment strategy? The humble video game. More than 3800 US soldiers have been killed in action since the war in Iraq began more than five years ago. And as the conflict drags on with no end in sight, the US military is running desperately short of the 80,000 new recruits it needs each year. As the horrific reality of the bloody conflict deters potential recruits back home, it seems that the US Army is pinning its hopes on a video game to solve one of George Bush's biggest headaches. America's Army (www.americasarmy.com) is a key component of a drive by US forces to sell military careers to an increasingly cynical young demographic who ignore billboards and TV advertisements and who, by being plugged into the internet, fly firmly under the radar of traditional marketing. Military recruitment has huge support from the US Government."

Alan: And ain't that a fact?

"...Controversial legislation passed in 2001 compels high schools to release contact numbers of graduating students to recruiters."

Alan: Your personality profile will be in there too so they'll know exactly how to hit on you to get you in.

"...But with an estimated 73 per cent of US teenagers surfing the web at least weekly, nowhere is youth more readily accessible than in the gaming space. And with more than 8.6 million users registering to play since 2002, America's Army is successfully hitting its mark. The game is a realistic and immersive tactical first-person shooter, a free download with online multiplayer capabilities and extensive input from some of the world's top game developers. Reviewers have raved about the high production values, with sound effects

and visual detail among the best in its genre. The game requires a relatively significant commitment of time. Experienced gamers estimate that it takes at least two hours to go through the training modules before you can log on to play the game. The realism of the game is no surprise given its source."

Alan: Then it goes on to list a lot of the other ones who participated in creating this game and it's all the biggies. It goes on to tell you that the U.S. military is putting lots and lots of money into this and so is the American government, so, of course, will be the British, Australian and every other Commonwealth country. They're putting money into video games to get the children hooked on a fantasy. A fantasy and also to train them to just kill the enemy target when they go over abroad and no doubt in this game they'll be using the clothing of the target that they'll eventually be set against. That's the kind of world we're living in now and you think you're all free. You think that your children are free, and here you are being indoctrinated and allowing your children not to just be indoctrinated but to be basically brought up with a military mentality and a killer mentality, and you think that's okay.

It's astounding. It's astounding to me to know what I know and to have read all the old books of how they were going to scientifically create this reality all around us through indoctrination from a very early age. An ongoing indoctrination through television for the adults and has it ever been successful, because the average person is so out of touch, so incredibly out of touch with the only true reality there is, that it's a different world all together. They cannot tell fact from fiction anymore. Most people have watched so many gory movies and blood movies and guts movies put out by Hollywood and Hollywood itself has admitted a few years ago they were getting massive funding from the Pentagon to put these war movies out by the way.

You cannot be entertained today and enjoy it. If you watch any of these movies you have to sit and analyze them; as soon as you identify with the characters, you've lost it and you're being indoctrinated. They're downloading into you. That's what's happening, and people today as I say have no idea what's really going on. They hear the sanitized sterilized stuff that comes across the mainstream news and they haven't seen their heroes over there booting children. Booting them as they come out of houses because they're not going out fast enough and knocking them to the ground or hitting them with their rifle butts and that kind of stuff. They don't see that. It's all sanitized news that you get, so they think everything is some sort of big Hollywood production with John Wayne in it, where everyone has 1950's morality or something, and even that was all fake because again it was Hollywood.

However, that's what they've done. They've given the adult generation that's got the children a completely fake reality and they're actually training your children to grow up and be soldiers. Soldiers who will fight for a cause that they won't even care about. They won't care why about anything. They just want to wear that uniform and be like the warriors in the Star Wars movies, faceless armor-clad beings, just numbers that do what they're told and shoot and kill. That's the unfortunate part of it and not to stop there. The suicide rate within the army has shot up and it's three times higher than the 6,000-odd per year they're telling you; and that's not attempted, that's suicide, that's successful.

Now another report has just come out where they've talked about autopsies on the brains of a lot of these troops and the frontal lobe part of the brain has shrunk. My, my, my. What would cause that? The experts are stumped. They think, oh, it could be Gulf War, this mysterious Gulf War Syndrome or something. They forget all about the testing even as far back in Vietnam and repeated in the Jane's magazines and others since then (the official military equipment magazine) on the Pentagon's desire and striving towards the super-solider through chemical means, eventually becoming cyborg but first through chemicals.

The Canadian troops who are in Somalia – this is from a documentary on the CBC News (that's a government owned station, that's like the BBC for Canada) talked to some of the troops back from Somalia a few years ago and they all complained of massive hallucinations during their whole tour there. They put it down to – this is what they told the public. They put it down to the new type of anti-malarial drug they were being given, which the French themselves had banned because of these effects. One solider said he couldn't believe what he'd done afterwards because he was hallucinating through all these colored scenes, just like LSD, and going through villages and pulling his pistol out and pointing it at children's heads wondering whether to pull the trigger or not just for fun.

You see soldiers are disposable. You'll find most presidents have utter contempt for them. Contempt because

they know the mentality of them and the mentality isn't too high. It's juvenile. It's juvenile and it's kept that way and reinforced now with conditioning. I'll be back with more about it after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and trying to shatter some of the conditioning you've had by trying to make people more empathetic to their own children. It seems they've lost contact all together, which was always the plan, of course, according to Bertrand Russell and others, Aldous Huxley et cetera. All the ones who worked for Tavistock they're pretty successful. Before I go on to callers, I'm just going to read a little bit more from the article that I was reading from.

It says:

"And the game is having an impact: America's Army has consistently been rated by GameSpy in the global top 20 most popular online games with thousands of players logged on around the clock. In the online gaming world dominated by products such as Quake and Half-Life, America's Army rates as a strong contender with 24 updates to the PC version released."

Alan: It goes on and on and it tells you right here that this isn't just a game. It's a propaganda tool.

"While it may rate up there with the best in gaming, America's Army is not an exercise in largesse towards the gaming community. It's essentially a propaganda tool funded to the tune..."

Alan: Now listen to this.

"...of more than $US10 million ($A11.1 million) of US taxpayers' money designed to attract young people to military life."

Alan: Attract? No, this is to condition them into going, just like Manchurian Candidate. There will be buzzwords et cetera in those games and they'll hear the recruiters use them and they'll go.

It says:

"...The US Army spends an estimated $US1.5 million annually to support the game..."

Alan: That's just to support it. That's not to create it, 10 million initially.

"...a drop in the $US583 million ocean of the army's recruitment advertising budget last year. But the modest expense is reaping big dividends with 28 per cent of players clicking through to the US Army's recruitment site and about 40 per cent of new US Army recruits in 2005 having played the game before signing up."

Alan: Of course you think advertising indoctrination doesn't work, eh? You're too clever for that. It won't effect you, will it? People should look into this particular article. I'll put it up on my site and read it for yourself. Unfortunately, most people have little memory today. They can't retain too much and after they've read it they'll be shocked and then they'll forget it and watch the sports or watch military tanks coming up Yonge Street in Toronto with a cup on the commemoration of some team that won some game some where, because these guys like to play with balls. This is grown men playing with balls. What does that tell you?

I'm going to go on to the callers now and get my mind off of this for a second or two. We've got Laurie from New York there. Are you there, Laurie?

Laurie: Yes. Hi, Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Laurie: Thank you for taking my call. I've been listening to you pretty regularly for about four months now and I've learned so much. Thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Laurie: I have a question. Can you just hear me out a little bit? You've talked about how we live in a – I guess you use the term “pathocracy.” You were using it for – okay and basically what it comes down to is like you say the elite are psychopaths. They have no feelings for anyone but themselves, right? And they would even turn – I've heard you say that they would even turn against their own children. They don't care for anyone, right?

Alan: They have a hard time. People who have purpose for them, people they can use or live through, I mean psychopaths do one thing all down through the ages and that's they ensure they have children, mainly the sons as offspring, and they live their lives through them. That’s who takes over from them. They're proud of that.

Laurie: I've also heard you say that you don't need to look at the supernatural to understand these guys. They're in it for the power. Like you wouldn't go to a David Icke or someone like that and talk about reptilians and this and the other, because these guys the ones that are into eugenics and all this; they've been planning this. They know it's not going to be an easy deal; it could take 200 or 300 years. Do I understand you correctly when you talk like that? That in other words they're not expecting to see this in their lifetime?

Alan: That's correct, each part, each person. George Bush, Jr. there I'm sure was coached for a good part of his life for his present role, so he does have a certain part to fulfill and he'll go down and get a few statues made and a few libraries named after him, but he knows too that their family offspring will take over.

Laurie: Right. But what I don't understand is if they don't care for others and they're so cold down to the core and they know they're not going to see the so-called rotten fruits of their efforts, they must believe in something beyond this. Some evil master, somebody that's going to give them a reward, or else why would they do it? Why are they setting it up for 200 or 300 years? If you look at freemasonry or any of these illuminati type things, why would they do it if they don't care for the person next to them, their children, just so – in other words, do you know what I'm saying? I'm saying if you don't factor in the supernatural that they think there is something beyond this that they're going to get a reward from, like if you want to say the devil or Satan or whatever?

Alan: What they do know and what they're working towards and have been for quite some time and they do have this, by the way. David Suzuki announced it on national television in Canada a few years ago. They have good life extension for those who serve this “great work,” but their goal of course is to eventually make themselves physically immortal.

Laurie: That's the only thing I could think of.

Alan: It's an odd thing because in ancient times they used to talk about fixing spirit and matter within matter. Hold on and I'll talk about this after I come back.

Laurie: Okay Alan, thank you.

Alan: Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and we're talking to Laurie from New York about this odd phenomenon. It's not really so odd when you look down through history and going back even to the pharaohs and before the pharaohs. The pharaohs had themselves mummified trying to preserve their physical body and they did have ceremonies, sometimes when the son was away, as he often was, because sons were farmed out. They were put out to other relatives who were lords over satrapies of Egypt, exactly the same as the Normans did. They put their sons as basically an apprentice to a knight and he'd be a page to a knight and eventually he'd become the knight himself. The Egyptians did the same thing. When their sons were away, sometimes the pharaoh died and the son didn't get back in time, but they'd put the son next to the pharaoh and go through this process of supposedly bringing the spirit of the pharaoh into the son so all knowledge was then passed on to the son. They even had an idol where they could put the spirit and hold it for a little while. At least that's what they told the public and so they were obsessed with eternal life in the physical world.

Now you've got to realize that even as far back as those days the elite lived a life of incredible luxury, incredible luxury even by today's standards and lots of partying and all the rest of it and they lived of course on slaves. The majority of the public were slaves, with a small trading class that came and went and that was what they did. Now if you jump into even older records of the whole idea of evil. Now it's so easy to believe in a devil because when we look around the world and what's happening, especially when you understand how this world has been run over thousands of years, you can see lots and lots of incredible evil, even when it's been printed up and sanitized by authorized authors and historians; there's still an awful lot of hell there. In fact, that's why they call it hell in the north, the Nordic language, hell is the earth, this place here; and so it's easy to believe in utter evil or a force of utter evil. Of course, even talked about in demonology of ancient times – what was hell to a demon was the absence of the physical world. That was hell to a demon. They had no senses of touch, taste, anything or any sensual understandings, because it's like if you were a mind with no attachments just stuck in space somewhere you'd be awfully bored for thousands of years, so they used to say that hell to a demon or a pure evil entity was absence of the physical world. It is odd to see that down through the ages these religions try to preserve the bodies of the very important people that ran their system and these guys were bloodthirsty and utterly cruel to keep their power. They had mass executions and so on.

Laurie: So to sum it up – I don't want to monopolize anymore time. Thank you for taking so much time with me, but you would say that it would have to be that they're going for immortality? Because I can't understand why else they would do it, if you don't factor in this idea of an after world where there's a devil that's going to say here you're rewarded for all the stuff you've done, then it would have to be – do you think that the science – I mean I know we don't hear really how advanced things are, but do you think they don't have it yet, right?

Alan: They have it.

Laurie: They do?

Alan: They can give it to certain ones and David Suzuki who is a geneticist--

Laurie: I know. I'm going to look him – I've heard of him of course, but I'm going – does he have a book? Maybe I'll just look him up online and see if I could read some articles.

Alan: Remember, he works for the United Nations and the World Wildlife Fund, but he said on national television in Canada at the end of one of his shows that they have – they now have. They have it now the ability to extend a person's life to 500 years if they wish to.

Laurie: Oh boy. Okay. Thank you. That clears up a lot for me and now I'll have a lot more to research. Alan, thank you again for everything, okay?

Alan: It's a pleasure. Now we've got Ryan in New York. Are you there, Ryan?

Ryan: Hey. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes.

Ryan: In New York there's a county, Nassau County, and when you driving in to the village it says "incorporated village of Freeport. Partners with Waldorf, Germany." What would that be about?

Alan: I'm not so sure about the Waldorf, Germany, but I know about the Waldorf Hotel and all the rest of it, very, very famous family. See anything that has in it the NSA word, for instance, in Hebrew a NASI, almost like Nazi, means the head, the head man of the Sanhedrin; and it's the same thing with the NSA (National Security Agency). If you speak it, it's “nasa,” same thing, or NASA is the same thing. Again, they love these words over and over and all around you, especially in the high sciences that are running the world for you. They're talking about the head, in a sense. There's a lot of interesting places around New York and even the fact they have Rhode Island there and New York is what they call the Empire State – what empire are they talking about? It's a world empire because the whole country was set up to be a New World Order to run a

new secular order, NOVO ORDO SECLORUM, and that's what they're fulfilling. This is why they set the United States up and Franklin himself said that he hoped it would be the embryo and so did Jefferson. The embryo, these consolidated states of a consolidation of world states, eventually, run by a council or a government of 12 wise men, because they were all cabalists as well you see and High Masons. The ancient Rhodes in the upper Mediterranean or Aegean Sea area at one time was the trading capital of the ancient world and that's why you have a Rhodes there, too, and the statute they had, the Colossus of Rhodes, was the same thing you've got down there with the Statue of Liberty with the light held up as well. It was the same thing.

They built a massive one in Rhodes and it fell down during an earthquake a long time ago. Everything they've done in the past is brought back again into the present and these characters have gone down through the ages; and I'm not talking about a particular big group of people. I'm talking about the ones who hold the power and the money and who can be the head of all types of denominations as well. They always make sure they are, and money is the key to it and whoever controls the money controls the world. It's very, very simple. We're all trained for money, nothing else, just money, and we can starve to death if we have no money, even though there's plenty of food around. It's a crazy system but they've conditioned the Ancient World up to the present world with this particular system and they use their old symbols over and over again. They also have I think it's a New Babylon as well down there in New York as well. I mean why would you put a Babylon up there if you were held there as captives? Why not a Dachau or something? Would you name it that? Of course you wouldn't, so why would they name a place like that and give it that kind of name? There's a lot of societies within groups of people that keep themselves very secretive, but you'll find the tops of some of these societies have incredible ancestries and again they interbreed with people of all denominations. They run all denominations, all major religions and they have for an awful, awful long time.

Ryan: Yes. It's funny the villages there was in a time in the mid to the late '90's the cop cars turned black.

Alan: Yes. Then too you have Manhattan and that's anything with ATON in it. ATON is a sun god from Ancient Egypt, so it's the man of the sun god as well. It's amazing when you look at maps and you see it all. You've got Memphis (Tennessee) – why would they call a place Memphis in this so-called "Christian Country" that came mainly from Europe? The symbols are everywhere and you're looking at very ancient symbols of some very powerful families that control the monied system, the commerce system and the people that actually respect and look up to them. They control all of that. They own it basically.

Ryan: It seems like the instinct to fight back has been bred out, as so many people know, and nobody is really doing anything.

Alan: They won't because most folk don't care. In this world and they've done study after study and they did at universities across the western world for the last 80-odd years and asked them would they really care what flag they wore or who ran the world, if they can still continue doing the things they like to do the most? Consistently the studies show that 85 percent of the public don't care. They don't care as long they can fulfill their happy habits and so on and do their little routine things. They really don't care, so I think that's always been that way, to be honest with you, and 3 percent of the population run the world. They own the world basically; 7 percent or so are their helpers: military, police et cetera and bureaucrats; and 3 percent are the ones who know but don't belong to the societies. They don't have the financial power in this financial system to do much about it.

Ryan: And the tactics of some of these – because even when I show people the [Nicolas cancer] video on YouTube. They just resort to they don't like the way Nicholas doesn't sound educated or something. They think it's something to say.

Alan: As I say, people are conditioned again to only listen to experts – and this is why even the patriot radio and so on they'll bring out professors and they'll bring out doctors and people who worked for the military in high positions and the more so, because they've indoctrinated you. You've been indoctrinated into a military style culture and so when these guys come out from the spook agencies or spy agencies or whatever and start telling little bits and pieces, you swallow everything you say without questioning the fact that every one of them signed a National Security Statement saying they could never divulge anything under the Security Act, so how come they can tell the public? They're still working for the government generally. They've kept the patriots running in circles for decades and decades.

Ryan: There's so much going on in the screen that you kind of just coil up like a Pavlovian dog and you just resort to what's familiar, like, oh, she's pretty and it's pleasant what she's saying. He's a father figure, you know a Dan Rather guy.

Alan: Now that's correct. You get the same things over and over and over again and I always tell people to question everything, even what I say, go and check it out and try and I try and get the details where they can check out what I say; and I don't give opinions generally on things. I don't tell people how to vote. I don't believe the voting makes any difference whatsoever. I mean Carroll Quigley told us the truth. He said that they always put their own men in at the top of all parties and the top advisers as well. That's all you have to do. The lesser politicians are allowed a form of competition to get brownie points, but everyone at the top is already vetted long before the public even hear their names. That's why the agenda continues intergenerationally. It doesn't matter who you vote in or out; and then for the other groups, the ones who are trying to get things changed and patriots and so on, they always give you a middle person who says all the right things, but we know. You see, when you have a military-industrial complex and the U.S. is made up – a good part of its industry has always been military-industrial complex, so much so that Truman had a meeting right at the end of World War II and they decided then they'd have to have ongoing wars, he says, because the economy would collapse and we'd go back into 1920's type Depression.

They always have wars going and any one person who is put up there, even by some incredible fluke and miracle, who came out of the blue somewhere and got in there, he'd be dead before he opened his mouth. We saw that with Kennedy. Kennedy talked about the secret societies that run and he was meaning as well, not just the Masons, them too, he was also talking about all the other sects including the Council on Foreign Relations that make your policy for the future and they give it. They write it out. They wrote out the implementation for the Americas and gave it to the governments. They boasted about it on television here.

These are societies, we know their names and so on, but these societies are essentially very secretive. They give out stuff for the public consumption, but the rest you have to be members to get the nitty-gritty and the minutes of their meetings. They pick basically – Professor Carroll Quigley was the official historian for the CFR. He was in the record-keeping place at the Pratt Building in New York and he had access to all that. He also had access to the Chatham House one in London, England, the main one, The Royal Institute of International Affairs and he had all the records and he gives you another version of history. That's why he filled in all the blank bits and gave us the reasons and the purpose and the kind of world they were bringing us into. It's a world where we won't need politicians anyway and you'll be run by experts.

Officially authorized experts will run every facet of your life and we're now going through the conditioning process to bring us to that stage. You've got government intrusion in homes now, even though you thought they were private. Well, let's not kid ourselves. You don't own anything if you can be taxed out of it. You can't own it and be taxed out of it at the same time. It's one or the other. Now they want intrusions into your homes to check your furnaces, check this, check that, your fire alarms and yah-de-yah-de-yah. This is what they did in the British system. That's where they got it from because in the majority of homes up to Maggie Thatcher's day were owned by the local councils. Your taxpayer money paid for all these homes. She privatized them and sold them off, but you had inspectors coming round all the time and making you feel so inadequate like a peasant and everybody scurried and looked down at the floor when these inspectors came. That's all to bring you down to a groveling inferior type of being. That is the whole purpose of it to get it through our heads that we own nothing.

Ryan: Well thank you and I enjoy your books. It's like a different book every time you read it.

Alan: Yes it is. Thanks for calling. We've got John in California. Are you there, John? Hello John?

John: Hello. How are you doing tonight, Alan?

Alan: I'm surviving here.

John: Ah, gee. You disappointed me. I wanted to hear you say that you're not doing so bad. Anyway, I just thought I'd ask anyway.

Alan: It's starting to snow. That's why I'm saying I'm surviving.

John: Okay. Hey real quick Alan. I noticed your comment about the influence of the Pentagon on Hollywood movies and I'm guessing also just normal TV programming and various other theories. I was just wondering what you knew about this series in the States called “24.” Are you familiar with that?

Alan: I don't know it, no.

John: Oh, okay. I'd heard about it. I hadn’t seen it. I guess it's been out for a few years. It sounds like one of these – I guess maybe I should look at it before I even try to talk about it. I just wanted to know if you'd ever heard about it. Then some of your comments about influence. They've got a new series on the PBS channel about--

Alan: Hold on and we'll talk after the break here. Alan Watt back with the last few minutes of Cutting Through the Matrix for tonight and we're talking to John from California and you were going to mention another show that's on.

John: I guess what struck me was all through this past summer I believe it was PBS but what they were doing was advertising for this great big humongous series just entitled simply "The War." I think they started advertising in the spring and it was supposed to start in September. It has and all it really is is just a rehash of the Victory at Sea series I saw when I was a kid back in the '50s and then they got some other footage of the army in Europe and so forth and D-Day and all this kind of stuff. When you made your comment about the influence of the Pentagon on programming it just kind of struck me that I can't prove that there's any linkage, but why would they do all this advertising for something as mundane as this? I don't know.

Alan: It's interesting because once again in Canada – we get more information here than they do in the U.S. because you're restricted in what you see actually there. You may have more variety of trivia, but you're restricted in what you're taught on purpose. There was a program on some time ago about Hollywood's involvement even from the beginning of World War II onwards and how they had actors dressed up, well known famous actors of their day with military gear going around telling young men in military and new recruits or guys getting shipped off abroad why they were fighting the war and to go over and give them hell and all that kind of stuff. These young guys looked up to these actors as heroes, the John Wayne types, and of course were just children really. That's why they don't recruit old men for military combat, because they've got too much common sense.

John: We would like to think so. Like that old stuff Alan. Anyway, one other thing was I'm sure you know of a guy named Dr. Stanley Monteith. He made the observation and I thought this was very pertinent. In the year 2002 right before the March 2003 invasion of Iraq he loudly exclaims that we are preparing and celebrating a party to have a war. What he was talking about was all of the country music, Brooks & Dunn and some of those other country singers talking about kicking ass and pretty much in September of 2002 there was this great big Hollywood Country Music extravaganza for no particular reason and it wasn't an awards festivity, but it was just a bunch of gung ho battle for the flag, singing the Star Spangled Banner. It just kind of struck me, that's all, when you made that comment.

Alan: You see certain actors taking brownie points again and actually mentioning that they promote the war. Actually admitting it and it's the same in the complete entertainment industry. They do come forward, some of the big players, and pay them off. They're bought off and they give them a salary for doing it and bring them around certain functions and recruitment drives et cetera or writing songs that are all gung-ho pro-war.

John: These very cycles say that Toby Keith was the guy and then of course there was the Dixie Chicks ended up saying the wrong things and they were banned. Anyway, thanks a lot Alan. Good talking to you and keep up the good work.

Alan: Thanks for calling. That's it tonight from myself up in Ontario, Canada, and Hamish is sleeping here right beside me and it's snowing outside. Buy my books. Help with donations. Keep me going. It's all the best from me. Good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 23, 2007 (#42)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 23, 2007:
"GAMES PEOPLE PLAY, TRAINING TO SLAY"
© Alan Watt November 23, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 23, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 23rd, 2007. I always mention my website at the beginning for newcomers. You should go into it and download as much of the material as you want. It's free and that's what counts these days, isn't it? Everything is free, so they say. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts, which you can download and print up and hand around to your friends in the various tongues of Europe. As you go through this November it's pretty cold up here in Canada, at least the part I'm in, and I've had a busy day with splitting wood and so on and I'm pretty short I'm short. I'll have to get more in before it snows even harder.

To kickoff tonight, I was always sit down and I think for a minute then I decide what I'm going to talk about. Tonight I was thinking about something I'd mentioned earlier this week and that is how video games affect people. It affects the children because that's who it's designed to affect primarily, at least initially, to wean them on it and make them grow up with this ability to just kill that target on command. That's what it's all about. It's designed. These were designed these programs by the military-industrial complex and they came out really as far back as the 1950's and '60's and definitely stepped up in the '70's. Before they gave the internet to the public they had meetings in the main war departments in various European countries but mainly in the United States and Pentagon to do with how they could keep prolonged warfare going with generations of youngsters who are growing up, who are perhaps dis-inhibited towards going to war; and they saw that with the problems with Vietnam.

Some of the present players that also belong to the New American Century organization are now in power. The same players back then were involved with think tanks and ways to encourage youngsters to get back into a war type mode, to breed up generations who would be gun ho for war and who would be desensitized enough and kept immature enough basically they wouldn't see those enemies as targets, and they also wouldn't think of themselves as being killed. Now if every young person that went into the military with a guarantee they were going to be killed – I guarantee you you'd have nobody in the military except someone with an extreme death wish. Therefore they came up with video games as a way for desensitizing the public, because they foresaw this war against movements, big movements that were forming, the first scattered movements independent from each other to do with rights and civil rights and human rights and so on. They saw this ongoing war against these groups and if they got their own way eventually they'd take down this kind of system and bring in a different system, and they slapped everyone with the label of communist,

because in reality we've been run by an oligarchy for a long, long, long time. An oligarchy as Carroll Quigley said in his books "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment" who have been in control of us for a long time. I'll be back with more about this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about how video games were designed to create generations of people who would eventually become soldiers, because the games were initially used to desensitized recruits in the military long before, long, long before we heard of computers and so on. In fact you can go back into the records of the training manuals of the U.S. Army as only once instance. They'd already done it in Europe for centuries and they just copied their methods. However, they were using methods long, long ago to desensitize recruits so that they'd kill more efficiently, because they found out even as far back as the Civil War that in some of the major battlefields maybe only 17 out of every 100 actually fired their muskets (the ones who were dead), and they'd pick up these muskets on the field and check if they were fired or not. They were deciding ways they would actually train people and create a war type of culture so they could always recruit ongoing, if need be, with every generation. This was stepped up especially after and during the Vietnam Era.

It's no news today that they're going into using drugs on the military to create the new type of drug-induced aggressive solider. They've tried that out. They tried that back in Vietnam with particular drugs. You should see the movie called "Jacob's Ladder." It's well worth seeing because the drug they mentioned in there that they sprayed from helicopters was actually used in Vietnam. It was designed initially to make them very, very aggressive and they tried it on monkeys first of all before they tried it on soldiers and the monkeys literally ripped their limbs off of each other. This is the sort of thing the military is into because they don't care about the average trooper. That's just to get them in as recruits. They just want you to go off and kill people and if you get killed on the way, you're just a number anyway. There's always another one to come in behind you.

They used video games, initially created for the military, put together by psychologists and professionals and tremendous understanding of the human mind with histories to back it all up too of warfare techniques and so on, and what gets imprinted on your brain. Imprinting is very important with games and with other things too. Ask the advertising industry. Sex sells, for instance, and you mix sex with violence and you certainly have got quite the combination there, because all the primitive aspects in the limbic system come to the surface and manifest themselves. This is all really well understood in the high sectors of the military in all countries.

Now I had a letter from a woman who's trying to help a youngster who was addicted to these video games. I'm going to read it and keep the names out and it says:

"Dear Alan Watt: If anyone knows this, you do, I need any info that shows that violent computer games and films and music produce unbidden flashbacks or visions of violence."

The answer to that is: it's a fact, yes. This is known. The problem is most of the information although it's out in the higher psychological circles at universities, most of it's kept from the general public. They don't talk about this in the general media.

She says:

"As you know too well the current generation has been reared on violent video games formerly reserved for military and police training to help the trainees overcome their natural aversion to killing. Today's 18 year olds were introduced in preschool to stalking people with weapons."

That's what it is. They're getting taught to stalk people and to hunt them down with weapons.

"The full array of books, TV and music by constant connection to either the internet, the iPod, radio, cell phones is what they are offered when they become teenagers. Along with this are pop psyche courses on mental pathology. Health courses on pathology. The pathology of the environment. Along with that are do-it-yourself mental health assessments and parties for teens to fill out these questionnaires to see

if they are psychotic, obsessive-compulsive or something else pathological. I'm trying to help an extremely gifted young man who spent many hours playing video games and who had sudden visions of violence out of the blue. It concerned him. He never acted on violence and in fact has been known for his compassion and willingness to help others, even doing sacrificial things to help others. He recognized the game playing as an addiction when he was 10 years of age and gave the games up for a year almost. He played them sometimes he said with his stepbrother but he decided to go back to the games a year later. He avoided things like Grand Theft Auto and believed he was exercising some prudence but he virtually admitted this was an addiction. A year and a half ago he got into heavy metal music in several bands with names like Incubus and Succubus. He began watching Nip Tuck and CSI--

I've talked about these types of programs before.

"...which both dissect bodies while playing almost--

Listen to this and it's true. Listen to this.

"...hymnal music. Just like hymns in the background if you listen to it. It's almost like a sacred act to dissect these bodies. He began going to films with killing sprees in the movies. He took tests to see if he was sociopathic or psychopathic. I told him sociopaths and psychopaths have no conscience, feel no remorse or shame. Have no compassion. Have no sense of justice. This boy was said by teachers to have these two abnormally developed degrees. It's truly a statement on our times when a child can be said to be abnormal for having these qualities of compassion and so on. The traits still exist although the boy is trying to override them. He recently demonstrated great remorse for a time and redirected his actions. He's in touch with friends and chatroom associates and has been raised on these psychological diagnosis as well as a psychotic culture fare. These contacts reorient him to that disorienting world. As I look back on my own teens years I recall the surprises my generation got when our free choice, supposedly free choice, to take LSD turned out to be not so free. First people learned they couldn't do something as simple as go to sleep when they wanted to because the drug kept them up. Then they found the flashbacks would come out of nowhere. Later of course we found that the drug that was supposed to help us make an anti-establishment statement had been delivered to everyone by the established government..."

That's true. That's who was behind it, actually your security services working for the government. That's who was behind bringing the drugs in.

"So I compared that with the computer game violence that this generation as been absorbing since preschool and these visions of violence and wondered if like LSD these produce flashback experiences out of the blue. Because they aren't game story related, children that have them believe these are their own personal visions of violence and conclude that there must be something sociopathic or psychotic with them. Have you come across information along these lines in your research? I've read that people find themselves addicted but have not seen anything about violent visions spontaneously happening in children or teenagers or anything relating to computer game residue. How can it not happen that way? If a person is mugged, he or she will have flashbacks of the event. Anyone who has experienced a violent assault or disruptive experience will have them. These so-called games are an assault on children's tender minds and on teenagers developing minds and the experiences take place for hours at a time day after day throughout their formative years."

That's one of the many types of letters I get to do with people who understand and see what's happening to the youngsters and, as I say, what they might not know is that there are people, lots and lots of people who are employed by government agencies who are working hand-in-glove with the makers of these big violent video games, mainly from Japan. Japan is a big player. They lead the field in altering the cultures of people. They have specialists in all different mental health areas working on these things and really it's U.S. and British companies and other international companies that are based in Japan that take the lead and then market it to the children. What do you tell relatives and friends when they do what everyone else does, and that's buy your child one of these games for birthdays or Christmas? What do you do? Do you accept it and let them do it, or do you ignore what your child does anyway? Most people just simply ignore it thinking everyone's doing it so it must be all right, but these games are literally meant to desensitize your children from killing and the acts of killing.

Now I think we've got Steve in Burlington, Ontario on the line. Are you there, Steve? Hello Steve?

Steve: Yes. Hi, Alan. I'm here.

Alan: How are you?

Steve: I have to say I thoroughly enjoy the information you're bringing out and I appreciate what you've been doing. Just a question that's been bugging me. It's probably pretty trivial but I want your insight on this nonetheless. I recently bought a copy of Bertrand Russell's book and I believe it's the original '53 publication and on the inside flap inside of the cover there's a label of the owner. Just picture a window frame and the outside of the frame is grapevines and some birds and a ram on top, and a man and a woman on the left and right respectively. The man's holding an open book and the woman is holding a closed book, and at the bottom near a flask and an open book it says ex libris and below that is the owner's name typed in on the label. I thought that was just kind of curious if there's any insight you could share on that. It's trivial. It may be. I don't want you to spend too much time.

Alan: You'll find that with all of the Masonic groups in fact, because the man is the open book, meaning he's allowed to grow higher in spirit. We'll talk after the break here.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking to Steve from Burlington, Ontario who's described a picture, an inner page, the starting page of a book to do with a man and a woman with books. One book is opened. One is closed and so on. The vine is on the other side. That's the Tree of Life and in the higher orders especially, the things that Russell and so on were into, the woman was inferior. In fact, that's always been the case in the mystery religions and Pike himself talked about side degrees given to the women, like the Eastern Star, where they pretend they were members of the higher mysteries but they could never be allowed into them. They believe that women don't have spirit basically. That's what they believe. They're extremely sexist at the top and woman is also the end of everything.

You'll find that too even in the Hindu religions with the female goddess who is both the giver and destroyer, meaning mother, earth, et cetera. You're born into the world of matter and you die, your matter simply disintegrates back into matter again, it joins the rest. Whereas man with spirit can go on to higher and that's why Pike and others said that the wife can only reflect the light of her husband. She's the moon in other words. He's the sun. The moon reflects the light of the sun. This is what they teach them in the higher degrees. Incredibly, incredibly sexist and yet they have all the women joining the lower orders thinking they're going to get taught stuff, only to be used. The vine is the Tree of Life, meaning he has a chance through his intellect and proper selection for breeding to join the Tree of Life. He's grafted onto the tree, becomes a scion, which is SCION. It's no coincidence it sounds the same as SION or ZION, the same old thing. It's also alpha and omega, the spirit begins and it ends with matter; and the open book, closed book again. Does that help?

Steve: Yes, very much, Alan, and outside of this window and the image there's an obelisk and at the top of the obelisk is a shining sunlike silhouette. It makes a lot of sense now.

Alan: Yes, they're very illumined indeed.

Steve: Thank you very much for explaining all that.

Alan: Bye now. We've got Rick in California. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Oh hi. I just wanted to talk to you. Back like when you were on Sweet Liberty you did a very good job of dismantling or cutting through some of the superstars in England who spin us off into the reptilian new age and all that and I've become concerned lately. I've got this video and it's really good. It's got sound bits for the masses. It covers all of your material (it’s from Texas) in it. It covers the stuff you've been teaching about eugenics really well without crediting your name. I watched this thing and I was going to play it – considering playing it at a college or a coffee shop to open up peoples minds, but then I realized I couldn't play this video to Mexicans because this man calls them illegal aliens and so I became concerned. I started

thinking about counterintelligence and what the intended effect would be, where they take certain things and they start spinning them off into divisive camps and so I was wondering what your thoughts on that were, Alan.

Alan: You see, I have so much of the inside scoop. I know so much of what goes on and I generally don't talk about it. I've had the offers from the big boys themselves and in fact I was promised lots and lots of money if I just joined them; and I'm talking about all those who run the whole New Age and all the rest of it and even those who do the videos for them. There's always a connection between the person who does the mainstream big videos for these characters; and he phoned me up and talked for two hours and was going to do a documentary for two hours on me if – at the very end he'd asked about the alien agenda, what I thought about it and I told him what I thought. In other words, I wouldn't go along with it; and if I had I would have been on every major talk show across the planet on a weekly basis, one of the biggest shows. I got that from other guys who put out books as well. I said I would not join them. I would not mislead the people and then they threatened to get me off different radio stations if I didn't go along with them. That's just happened by the way with Red Ice. You have no idea what really goes on because this whole agenda of the New Age causing disrupting and so on of different races of people et cetera is all part of the big one agenda and it's been in the planning for a long, long time and they don't like people who come out with the straight facts. It's called intelligence gathering; and when you want to counter it, you take the same intelligence, you tack on your spin and then you'd have counter intelligence. They counter the intelligence.

Rick: I just wanted to say, Alan, that what I really like about you is that you don't belong to any group, like you're not part of any camp or philosophy, that you're not shackled by either nationalism or whatever, or you know what I mean, or Marxism. A lot of people I meet they get at the truth and they know the truth but they're still loyal to their party or their race or their country and it kind of like spins them off. It takes them away from the truth basically.

Alan: That's what counterintelligence is all about. I've always told people. Now I don't know the video you're talking about but I've seen other ones. I also know people who pump me for information privately over the phone over the years and it would end up in the next book of the big stream authors. Some of them admitted they were doing this eventually. Eventually they fessed up to it. Hold on and I'll talk to you once we come back from this break.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through more of this matrix that's very, very long indeed. I'm talking to Rick in California about some of the things that actually happened and I can't stress enough the society is always shaped over generations. Changes are shaped over generations and directed by departments of culture creation; and to create myths or create religions, for instance, it can take many decades and just gradually step it up, step it up, until, like Bertrand Russell said, people can be made to believe anything. Adam Weishaupt said the same thing. It wasn't because they suddenly realized it. It's because those guys had archives of information where they saw it happening down through history and how it was actually done and introduced into the people, reinforced and the people believe.

I think it was Charles Forte that said in every age in every era the proper authorities saw to it that the proper religion was taught properly to the people and it was done properly and the people believed properly. That's how simple it is, and because the vast majority come to believe something doesn't mean it's true, but the vast majority can be made quite easily to believe anything simply by repetition and the more people who all agree about it and the minority eventually join them. However, the dirty tricks that goes on in counter intelligence is no different from big business as well, as businesses take over businesses. It's a constant war between all these things and truth and reality. We have a lot of radio stations, for instance, that start up when they see something works for someone else, they'll start something up; and in the business of imagination there's no better one to follow than the original Art Bell Show, which is called Dreamland, remember. Dream land. That's why it was on late at night. That's why your late night news is on at 11 p.m.; it’s to keep you up, modify your behavior. You don't go to bed early. You're in a hypnotic state between sleep and awakefullness and you can get downloaded more easily. That's why these things are on so late and other ones copy that.

Now if you want to get into business and make a go of it you don't want the truth to be spoken. You want to just fascinate the people, mislead them and so on, as long the money comes in, so you have a moral

problem right off the bat if you catch on to the fact that the information you're putting out is really disinformation or it's having negative effects on people. I'm sure they all know this because first of all they do twinge the psychotic fringe who jump into real psychosis when they get into all this stuff and they'll get plenty of mail from those people telling them what's happening to them, so their conscience then has to make a decision. Do they carry on with the same format and deceive the people for the dollar, or do they tell the people the truth? I try to stick to telling the truth, but I've had people literally over the years pump me for hours and hours and hours and I used to do it, give out information, only to find out they were passing this information on directly to certain authors. Whatever intelligence I give out with facts and so on is going to be grabbed very quickly by all sorts of groups and you might think it's main figures that you see or hear about publicly. It doesn't have to be so, there are teams of them working who put the stuff together for a lot of these characters and that's called counterintelligence.

Rick: Can I say something? The name of the video is "Endgame" and you know I really enjoyed it. It's very well done but I have a lot of Mexican friends and he used the term illegal alien which is a dehumanizing term.

Alan: It is. It's a smear. It's a smearing term and don't forget they do not only expect clashes eventually. The big boys want clashes eventually as two cultures meet and not by gradual integration but by literally enforced migration. That's what it is right now and we know that the big foundations fund lots of what's called illegal immigration. They fund it south of the border from the U.S. side because that is the agenda and the more chaos they can create amongst people and tensions the government has to come in with new laws that affect everyone. They don't care about you, me, or what country you come from. They don't care about that at all, but they love the conflict because it gives them a reason to pass laws.

Rick: Yes, I feel like his show and everything – I think it can cause conflict. It could be counter productive in that way.

Alan: Absolutely. To be honest, you see I'm above even countries and it's very, very true what Socrates said when he had to drink the hemlock supposedly. So we're told by Plato and because these guys were aristocracy didn't mean they were complete liars. They often said incredible statements of truth. He said, "I die not as an Athenian or a Greek or an Attican basically. He said, "I die as a citizen of the world," and that's the term that the Rockefeller Foundation used when they give the citizenship awards to all the big players, including some that are running to be your next president. They've all been given citizenship of the world awards by Rockefeller. It's all a game to them at the top. Even nations and the creation of nations is all a game.

Rick: I hope you didn't mind me bringing this up and I just want to thank you.

Alan: Well thanks for calling. Yes, I haven't seen that one yet.

Rick: All right. Have a good night.

Alan: And you too. That's what we're dealing with. How can you separate business from profit and fact from fiction, when in this day and age it's all working together and the only system we've been given is one really of commerce and business. We've been given no alternative in what we call this modern era and with that goes a lot of morals and moral principles that are all dropped and left behind in the attempt for everyone to survive and be what they call successful. That's everyone's dilemma and I try to say that the best we can do in this world is trying to get through it and harm the least amount of people as possible. That's all we can truly do. However, behind the scenes as I say with people like Weishaupt talking about it before and Pike talking about it later on and others down since then, they always tell you we shall give the people their leaders.

For every mentality type out there, they've got a leader already out there for you to join. I find this with people who go into chat rooms. They phone me up and tell me about the battles they have in chat rooms, and I've never gone into a chat room because that's all it is. It's all egos and people with causes trying to fight the other bunch or try to persuade them to join yours and see reason. This is all intentional because Brzezinski talked about this formula that would be given to the public, long before the public were given the

internet, and here it is and everyone falls for it. They forget who they are when their ego is on the defensive or they themselves are on the offensive and they've got to defend their ideals at all costs, so they attack each other in these chat rooms and become rather vicious. I stay clear of it and you cannot make someone understand or believe the truth. You can't make that because most folk live in belief systems, not fact. They don't want fact. Fact is rather boring. It can be frightening too. It's much easier to go through life and simply live in imagination and look for aliens to come and rescue you, and they have good aliens or bad aliens, or there's a god that's going to do it for you, or Jesus is going to come back, or you can get a chance in the next lifetime. Christians get born again once and the reincarnationalists get born again and again and again. I mean it's the same kind of thing: Cop out after cop out; I'll do nothing; it will all happen in the future.

Therefore, people like myself are trying to give people a chance, maybe for the first time, by giving them just plain facts, not offering them some quick fix solution, not telling them they're going to get anything back, any system back.

How can you get a system back that was corrupt 10 years ago, 20, 50 or 100 or 200 years ago?

What part of the corruption do you want to go back to?

Do you want to go back to the days of open slavery where some other color was given the chains on them or do you want to go before that when they were bringing in the white slaves but they found they were just too weak? They died off too quickly.

What point of the history do you want to go back to?

Who made the borders?

Why are there Masonic obelisks along the whole of the border from East to West Coast of Canada and the U.S.?

Who are these Masons that agreed upon that border?

Look at your history books. See the photographs yourself. See the placements of them. They're all Masonic.

Did you vote for Masons? Did any generation vote for Masons?

We're living in a fantasy. After World War I and II, Britain and the Allies divvied up the Middle East and Asia by drawing lines on maps and telling folks that had already lived there for centuries you're now called this and your bunch over that way are called this and we're going to get you fighting each other, which they do. That's the sort of games that go on on a big, big scale. Big scale, massive scale, all the time, all the time and the public float through their lives never knowing what's going on. Most never really caring what's going on as long as they're okay and that's the sad thing. A sad comment to realize that as they said thousands of years ago, even pre-Christian, "let the dead bury their dead." You could only be conscious or alive if you were conscious and aware of what was happening. If you were not conscious of what was happening around you, you were classified as the dead, the walking dead.

Now we've got Debra in Maryland. Are you there, Debra? Debra?

Debra: Hello.

Alan: Hello. Go ahead.

Debra: You know I like the fact that you are not part and parcel of this group or that group. I can say thankfully nor am I, other than to try and awaken those who want to be awakened. But yes, you do run and I know you do run into this and I run into it people that will fight you tooth and nail and want to remain in the coma and there's nothing you can do about that. I ran into a lot of people that are constantly fighting that battle, and I tell them well why are you bothering? Why do you bother with people that don't want to be told what the real deal is and that it has nothing to do with their own concept of what they've been told. I

don't remember exactly who said it but they said religion was – organized religion is the opiate of the masses.

Alan: That was Marx then Lenin said it.

Debra: And that was a brilliant thing to say because I found that like early on in my life because none of it made sense and I was fortunate enough to have parents that allowed me to opt out of that and even though they practiced their religion and whatnot as a child they're fine. We understand that you don't see it our way and we're not going to force that upon you and it's a shame that so many people don't see that.

Alan: I know, but the indoctrination is pretty intense and again whatever becomes tradition becomes the norm and it becomes almost sacred. Culture, everything all becomes sacred to an extent because the masses remember – see you're living with people, 80 percent are called the mass-man. They enjoy the masses. They like all to agree on the same major things and they don't like anyone that's different than themselves and if we're all told to wear orange pajamas tomorrow in the streets and it became the normal they'd start stoning someone who--

Debra: Had to wear black.

Alan: Exactly. This is what works. It's the same thing. In pre-Christian times the people in Greece when they worshipped the goddess and so on used to kill often their first-born child and that was the normal thing. Then Christianity came in and the first generation suddenly you have to love your child and they were stoning the ones that were going in the old tradition by killing their first-born, so anything can be made normal and Plato said this thousands of years ago. He knew the art of creating culture and altering culture and he said that anything can be given to the people, even a completely different morality in one generation and the last ones to know it's happened are those who lived through it. They just adapt and adapt all the way through it and never question.

Debra: That's what is so astounding to me that people go through life and never question anything.

Alan: That's right.

Debra: I mean they don't question religion. They don't question the so-called news. They don't question anything.

Alan: They don't and Brzezinski said that. He said in his own book "Between Two Ages," it's worth reading, because this was a man who was working with the NSA, the National Security Agency. He was at the top of all the big major institutions. He was into the high technology aspect of mind control, psychological control and propaganda and he said in his own book, "shortly a technique will be unleashed on the public which they'll be completely unaware of," and he says, "shortly they'll be unable to think for themselves or reason for themselves. They'll expect the media to do all their thinking and reasoning for them."

Debra: That's exactly what has happened. People turn on their 6 o'clock news and that's well I was told this on the news, whether it was Fox or CBS or MSN or any of them and they're taught don't question it, don't even look into that story or why they're saying what they're saying.

Alan: It's true because that's why they hire people and keep them until they're 80 years of age because you grow up with them and he becomes like a father figure, a paternal figure starring you in the eye every night at 6 o'clock or 11 o'clock or whatever time. You never suspect this man, this father figure that you've grown up with could lie to you. That's why they paid him such big money to stay there.

Debra: But, you know, Alan, I guess I was lucky. My father worked for Naval Intelligence and he told me from the get-go it's an oxymoron.

Alan: Yes, I know. I've known people even in Naval Intelligence in the lower orders that were given stuff to do with a sort of form of programming that came across their desk to make them believe in things because the first person you must convince who's going to go out and convince the public later on are your operators

themselves. They must believe they really have a cause or what they've seen is true.

Debra: Yes, and I don't think my dad ever bought onto it, and thank God because he was the one that kept me awake.

Alan: Yes. Well thanks for calling.

Debra: Thank you.

Alan: I'll be back after the following messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and trying to point out some reality to people – reality that's beyond your conditioning. We're all conditioned from childhood onwards to be patriotic, to do the normal cultural things everyone else is doing, including, if need be, to grow up to be nice little soldiers and stuff like this. We don't realize that this is planned. The future is always planned ahead by those who are in power. That's what George Orwell talked about in "1984," ongoing warfare, and you must remember even revolutions are part of the big structure of this plan – ongoing eternal revolutions to this ultimate superman image, this godlike creature that will supposedly evolve. We know they're going to make it evolve by scientific means, but it's not going to be a free society at all. It's going to be a society of an elite, which has been talked about again going back to the days of Plato. He called them The Guardian Class. We have Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Million Years" talking about the elite themselves not altering themselves or dumbing themselves down like they will the public; and he talked about that too, by the way.

He talked about keeping the elite sentient because they will be steering the ship, planet earth, to the future through society. The masses of the public wouldn't need their ability to solve problems because the state would be doing it all for them, right down to the individual, that's what he meant; and it's happened with most people. They live under Big Brother and they don't mind. I've said for years that most folk will love socialism. They already do. It's nice to think you can be Peter Pan and live forever and never grow up and deal with the problems of being an adult. That's what people really prefer, because being an adult means you have to understand things and make decisions and act upon them, even moral decisions. That's something people would rather cop out of. It's a heavy burden in your personal life or even to do something for others that you might not ever meet in your lifetime.

If you have no empathy for those you never meet who are dying in other countries, courtesy of your taxpayer money, then why should anyone care about you when the big eating machine comes around to your door? That's what it's all about because compassion for others is a survival mechanism. People survive in groups through massive disasters. That's when they help each other. If you don't care about other people they won't care about you, which means your survival instinct has been destroyed and that's also what big writers like Arthur Koestler talked about in "The Ghost in the Machine." This wonderful man who worked for MI5, coupled with the CIA by the way, and gave you your culture all through the '50, '60's, '70's and still do today. That's now exposed. It's been declassified information. He worked with Bertrand Russell on books and unfortunately with Blair as well (George Orwell). They all worked together and they didn't always get on, mind you, because they all had tremendous egos. At least Russell did and so did Koestler, and Russell was always hitting on Koestler's wife so they couldn't make a good working team.

I'll talk about this perhaps next week more of it when I come back. On a cold winter night up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night from Hamish my dog and myself. May your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 26, 2007 (#43)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 26, 2007:
"THE DREAD THREAD - UNIFORM TRACKING - THE BEGINNING"
© Alan Watt November 26, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 26, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 26th of November 2007. For newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of downloadable material you can get from the archives lots and lots of shows, talks on histories et cetera and look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get downloadable transcripts that you can copy and pass around to your friends in the various tongues of Europe, because, true enough, we're all in this together. The whole planet is on a course right now towards a form of totalitarianism, which doesn't just have one end in sight. It has a continuum and a step after another leading to a Brave New World. A Brave New World where many people have already been conditioned mainly through science fiction and books in between as well to mold our minds into an acceptance of this gradual slippery slope into oblivion, because that's where ultimately it would lead.

Government has more to do with just handling people and managing economics so you can lead your lives. Government is in the business of maintaining power and control over people. That's its main purpose and we know from the talks I've given and citing the books from guys who certainly were in on the know that there are two governments on the go and there have been for a long time. The one that you elect or you think you elect and the real ones who are the bosses who have the real power as Carroll Quigley said, those who go behind the scenes who are not elected who have, at least they know they have real power and not just the appearance of power.

These are the real movers and shakers, sometimes referred to as the grey men. Those who go between the world of light, meaning the ones that you see, your presidents, prime ministers and so on; and the ones you don't see, the big managers of the world. This is an intertwined system, completely intertwined where you have military and the military itself is split up into so many sections: psychological warfare, chemical warfares and almost a psychiatric side of it, too, where they go into the manufacturing of specific drugs which will affect your minds, make you very calm. I'll be reading some of that later on just to backup something that Rumsfeld said after 9/11. It was Rumsfeld who talked about the possibility of aerial spraying over large cities with aerosolized Valium and Prozac in times of emergency to keep the people calm. Here's another little article come out recently along the same lines and it might give us an idea of what's already been happening to us because of the aerial spraying that's been going on for 10 years solid now. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Before I go on to a little bit about spraying and what the real boys are up to and they've been up to for a long time in fact, I'm going to mention something from the Home of Democracy, Britain, England, and this is an article from the "Daily Mail" 23rd of November and it says here:

"Children are to be tracked in school via radio chips sewn into their uniforms. The manufacturer is marketing the Radio Frequency Identification (RFID) surveillance system nationwide, following a trial with 19 pupils at Hungerhill School in Doncaster this year. The chip is embroidered into school uniforms using conductive 'smart threads'."

Alan: That gives a whole new meaning to "nice threads, dude."

"...A teacher can then scan these to view the pupil's identity, photo, whether they misbehaved in lessons and their school attendance record. Hungerhill headteacher Graham Wakeling said the pilot was "not intrusive to the pupil in the slightest" because tracking would not go beyond the school's gates."

Alan: And I'll add "not yet" to that one.

"However, the chip has drawn criticism from civil liberties groups. David Clouter, from LeaveThemKidsAlone, a campaign group, was appalled by the idea. "To put this in a school badge is complete and utter surveillance of the children. Tagging is what we do to criminals we let out of prison early," he said."

Alan: It's also what we've been doing to animals for a long time. That's really what it is, it's a sort of farming and farmers must ID their property.

"The chips were developed by Danrbro Ltd, which was set up by Andy Stewart, an ICT teacher at Hungerhill School, and a school uniform company. Schools could fit scanners to doors or give teachers hand-held scanners to identify pupils entering or exiting rooms. Darnbro said their product can "trace a pupil's every step during the school day" and that the system can be set up to limit access to doors, such as shutting the main doors of a school to pupils during class time. Mr. Stewart, 36, said the system would cost about £2000 for a small primary school and up to £14,000 for an average-sized secondary, according to the Times Educational Supplement. The Department for Children, Schools and Families supports the use of electronic registration to improve safety and security and reduce truancy."

Alan: So there we have it. I mean we all expected this because it's a done deal. It's a done deal. In fact, in the '90's on CBC television in Canada Wendy Mesley had a show, an interview with different heads of corporations that were going to make the new ID card, long before 9/11 came along. The one that is coming out next year with the active chip in it and all the rest of it was shown on television then, in the '90's, and when she said to this particular manufacturer, "what makes you think the public will accept this?" He said, "they'll be given no choice." You see all the big plans and all these big things are made at the top levels outside of the realm of what we think of as politics. It's a form of fascism because fascism technically when your government leaders are all in bed with big corporations. That's the definition of it you see and we've had this for quite a long time, quite a long time.

The guys who you vote in are simply allowed competition for brownie points to get up the ladder to higher positions within government, but they're not the bosses and Professor Carroll Quigley said that in his own books, "The Anglo-American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope," that they always put their own boys in at the top of all parties. They're vetted before the public even hear their names.

However, this ID has been on the go for a long time and whenever technology comes along it's always used on the public. This should really raise an alarm for the people, if they were fully functional people, but most folk are not. They are not fully functional. They've gone through an incredible life of inoculations where everyone has been squirted with this stuff, all kinds, and even the doctors that give you these inoculations don't even know what's in it. It's all based on faith, all the way from the manufacturer, but you don't know what's in it. We can certainly see the effects of it. That's a whole different story in itself.

When you see the scientific indoctrination we've all grown up with, it was on the go in the '50's onwards the scientific indoctrination and improving with every generation, every few years really, from kindergarten onwards, then you see the effects today and especially when the people have been trained that the media is literally some kind of partner with you. It's there to use logic on your behalf. It's there to reason on your behalf and tell you all the things that you should really, really know. Most people really believe that. When I was young the news used to come on the one television station we had in Britain. At the time it was the BBC and they had one newscast and that was at 6 p.m. every night and eventually they started to step it up and it became at 9 o'clock and then it became 10 and then 11 o'clock, because they knew that when you're staying up – that's behavior modification, by the way, you're changing your pattern of behavior to stay up for the news. That's behavior modification and you're in a somnambulistic state when it's late on at night and the censor part of your brain is in slumber land and you're being indoctrinated in a heavy, heavy style and you don't question what you're hearing, but that becomes your conversation pieces the next day. You talk about what you heard on the news but you don't question what was downloaded into you and that's why they chose 11 p.m. newscasts.

First they change your behavior – behavior modification. Now remember what Skinner said, the behaviorist in psychology. He said, "to alter a person you must alter his surroundings," and that also means your routine in those surroundings during the day. As early as World War I the BBC radio had found out they could change peoples behavior making even housewives dash home to hear their serials they have on daily radio and they always left you after the hour with a cliffhanger so you'd tune in the next day. That's behavior modification. You're changing your behavior in order to get downloaded with something that they wanted you to be downloaded with. Very, very simple stuff and you realize that's how most people are. They all have their favorite radio television stations and their serials and their soaps and they tune in every day at the same time in case they missed something and some people get neurotic almost when they're late to see their favorite soap or serial. They get hyper. They've already been conditioned and their behavior has been modified.

That goes with fiction and non-fiction. We live in a world today where fact is measured with fiction. It's mixed with fiction and so most folk today really can't tell the difference and if you look at your standard newspapers you can see the most horrific stories and the most ridiculous trivia down the sides of the pages. That puts you into a state where everything is surrealistic. Surrealistic so much that the horror that you're reading, the main story, gets mixed with the fantasy and the trivia and the divorces and the affairs and all this kind of stuff. That's intentional. That's an intentional format and that was first brought out and pushed in Britain again with what they called tabloid newspapers, the shorter newspapers. That's where they first used these techniques on the people and it worked very well.

Now even at that time you started to see big bookseller stores changing too, because books used to be labeled under fiction and non-fiction and the non-fiction was further subcategorized into romance and drama and so on. If you've noticed when you go into most bookstores today and you'll find where the biggest religious section used to be you'll find New Age and sometimes there's more aisles of New Age. They're not even labeled as New Age and you can get complete religion, which is New Age religion, without the title of religion on the book, so people swallow this stuff thinking it's fact. This is all intentional as well. It's all intentional because they didn't want a society who could separate fact from fiction and unfortunately that's been tremendously successful today when people will read the most outrageous stuff and be swayed by it and they'll actually alter their lives again around something they truly believe is true.

I've even had people talk about history and they gleaned their history from historical romances where modern authors are making a big killing on this. Lots of money to be made in that where they blend period settings and use real peoples' names and real events that happened and weave it into a story, generally around a hero and a heroine. That's where their history comes from, and when they don't get it from there they get it from Hollywood. Hollywood has rewritten history in all of its movies, so we're under constant bombardment and today we live in an age where confusion exists because people have a hard time, very hard time. In fact most people don't even think about it, separating the fact from the fiction. They swallow it all.

If you were to get a person around 1900, 1910 and showed them a modern television with the programs that come on and the ads that flash at you and the hype and screaming and the fact that they don't ever tell you what the product is or the good points, they just sell you a dream – these people would go into shock, utter shock. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we have Allen in Devon from the UK on the phone. Are you there, Allen?

Allen: Hi Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Allen: Yes good. I've spoken to you a couple of times before. Just before I ask you a question, I do agree with you when you say that 85 percent of the people just don't want to know. They're in complete denial and they just switch off and they either just don't want to think or they're just dumb I guess. But Dr. Bill Deagle, I don't know if you've heard of him, he takes it even further. He says 99 percent of the people are completely in denial with only one percent either psychopathic greedy takers as he called them or avatars bubbling up to the surface, and I'm quoting. I know you're absolutely right that people are always looking for answers outside of themselves.

Alan: What they're looking for is a hero to fix it all for them.

Allen: That's right, like Jesus or extraterrestrials or--

Alan: Aliens.

Allen: Aliens and things outside of themselves, when spiritually things work inside out and not outside in. But I did ask you before about exopolitics and you indicated how you felt a lot of it was heavily infiltrated, but what's your take about all of this sort of disclosure stuff, you know the Dr. Steven Greer with all these 500 ex-military intelligence and all those sorts of people working all sorts of black projects and things like that?

Alan: I'm always weary about them. I'm always weary of them unless they end up in the high court because I think the only person who is genuine was Peter Wright. Maggie Thatcher dragged him into the high court and grabbed his second publication, "The A to Z of Spy Catching," and had it all pulped back into pulp and she threatened him with Official Secrets Act. You cannot leave these organizations and just come out and spout out to the public what you know. It doesn't happen. They don't have to actually technically even bring you into court for that. They can just dispose of you, if need be, so I'm very weary of them unless they're talking about things that are current like the spraying that's happening, like the inoculations.

Allen: Oh yes. It's happening here.

Alan: And how we have been dumbed down and most of them, well none of them actually go there. Why wouldn't they go into the things that have been happening our whole lives to us and are happening now? Yes, we can all be mystified. This is the beauty of it. They come out with some mystifying stuff that really it's past tense and there's not much we can do about it now that it's past, and so it's almost time for that kind of disclosure. It doesn't cause any waves. The next generation growing up they don't care, but they don't talk

about what been on the go now and what's being done to us now, even though we have other information that has been declassified. Why aren't these guys talking about it? If we lose the capacity to think cogently we're goners. It doesn't matter how many books we've read, how many of the series of aliens are coming stuff we've read or anything else, it isn't going to do us any good at all if we have the inability to consciously think and be cogent about things.

Allen: It's interesting, I mentioned Dr. Steven Greer and the disclosure project and it's had a lot of publicity. In particular, they actually came out with a big news conference on May 9th I think it was 2001, six months before 9/11. Quite a lot of them came up and said I will swear in front of the Congress what I know. We don't know how many of these things are black operations. I'm sure most of them are man-made things and they also compartmentalize it on what's going on anyway.

Alan: It's true. See all they're told is what they need to know for their position.

Allen: And that's in everything, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

Allen: But I have noticed strange things in the skies myself. I mean I'm not talking about UFOs and strange lights but strange sort of chemtrail things.

Alan: They're all over the world.

Allen: That's right and early in the morning at very high altitude and crisscrossing and it's getting to the point where I feel like I need to get a hold of my local politician because it surely effects everybody, all of us, politicians as well, because we're having to breathe the air and find out what on earth is going on here.

Alan: The police have been told not to engage the public if the public start mentioning what's above their heads. They'll walk away from you.

Allen: Wow, that's extraordinary.

Alan: Even if they're questioning you about something, they'll walk away if you bring it up.

Allen: And they're in the same boat as you. I mean they haven't got gas masks on, have they?

Alan: They're probably told that some how it's to help save us from global warming or some spiel and they won't question it any further.

Allen: If it was, why wouldn't they tell us about it?

Alan: They'd probably say there will be some deaths due to this probably with the very young and the very old but we have to save the rest of the people. That's good enough of an excuse for them.

Allen: I am also noticing some very significant shifts in mindsets and paradigms in a good way. I mean here in Britain recently Webster Tarpley was here on BBC Bristol Radio. There's a lot of anti-neocon type talking. There's a lot of anti-war, anti extension of the war, Iran and all the rest of it. It just all seems crazy. I don't think the big boys are going to get their way. I mean don't get me wrong. I think they'll be a fight, but when the sleeping giant awakes and people start to learn about the 9/11 myth, a monstrous myth behind that, when they learn about free energy, when they learn about all sorts of other things, I've no idea what they're going to do.

Alan: We do know what they're going to do because they've preparing for over 20 years to deal with the public in such a situation.

Allen: It's absolutely extraordinary that they treat us with such contempt.

Alan: They do. They're contemptuous of the public.

Allen: That's right and I think your ideas is that the psychological angle--

Alan: Hold on until after the following break. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. We're talking to Allen from Devon in the UK and discussing the state of the world and the state of people's minds and how people are always looking for a heroes to come and do everything for them. We're talking about the fact the governments been preparing for over 20 years just to stop what they know will come, and that's a stage where the public will be forced to ask questions; and they're never forced to ask questions until things are really pretty bad. That's why the Department of Defence published the scenario of the next 30 years with flashmobs and riots and all the rest of it without mentioning why on earth the average person would be rioting and having involvement in flashmobs. However, it's quite evident we're in for big stupendous changes and they are ready for it, right down to even using mini nukes and so on on large mobs. This has been published and this is the top think tank for the British military and for NATO, all NATO countries. What do they know that's coming down that we don't know is coming down? Are you still there, Allen? Okay. We have Jeff from Iowa here. Are you there, Jeff?

Jeff: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello. Go ahead.

Jeff: I had just a little tie-in with the corporate end of this. There's a program and the interesting thing when I read this is that I asked a few people what they thought of it and you get shoulder shrugs. They don't even think about it and it's from an organization that was sponsored by a company I worked for called Keep America Beautiful and the acronym is interesting, KAB. It was a leading community beautification organization and it strongly supported my company because it's mission fit squarely within our environmental stewardship and community partnerships strategic objectives. It's interesting the research that they do. KAB is commenced an internet based public awareness campaign and needs your help to promote it. The campaign features a new super hero KAB man and it's targeted particularly at the 20-something generation. KAB's research shows that this generation is a heavy online user for information, identifies completely with community beautification and anti-littering et cetera but knows nothing about KAB or its leadership roles and will identify with KAB man, the little superhero they have.

Alan: They've done a whole indoctrination process, because even Gorbachev had a book out on the creation of a new religion. At least that was part of the book and the book was "Towards A New Civilization," and he said, "We are creating a new world religion based on a form of earth worship," so the society they're bringing in will be atheistic basically, except that we all must look after Mother Earth type deal. They've been brainwashing the children for years on this whole agenda so that you won't raise yourself any higher than any animal or a tree or a blade of grass and life will become even more cheaper. I've no doubt they'll be part of the sterilization process too, and people will probably volunteer to be sterilized if they get enough indoctrination to save the poor old planet.

Jeff: Yes, because you get comments like someone will say, gee, I've got to get recycling or my son will think I'm a criminal, and that type of thing.

Alan: It's quite interesting here. I watched when the recycling business started up and the public paid for all these bins to go round all the towns and cities and everyone knows especially in the U.S. here the mafia are the ones that dump all the garbage down to the U.S. side. Everyone knows this. They do it big time. Well, we're giving money to the same business to then get all this material for free that we package for them that they put back into basic plastics or basic metals and they can resell it, so it's a great booming business for these organizations and we're funding the whole thing ourselves with our tax money. It's not bad when you get the taxpayer to pay for all the basic structure, setup, machinery and equipment for your business to get started up.

Jeff: Yes and it is. You pay and they get the raw materials at a big discount and then sell it back to you.

Alan: That's right. There's always a con behind everything that's pushed on the public and they have the

public trained now to actually do all this. The public are very easily and quickly trained.

Jeff: Yes, absolutely.

Alan: We're very adaptable.

Jeff: And they do refer – and it's easy if you just listen to people or when you read this material, if you want to check it out, listen to the people around you and just bring something up to them that they would not be familiar with that wasn't in mainstream and it doesn't have to be anything nasty. It could be – I read a book, I raise bees and I read a book bees don't get arthritis and there's research going on with bee venom and muscular sclerosis and you get stories of certain things that happen and raw honey is a big antibacterial. In fact they used to use it for surgical dressing. My mom was a nurse and she did, and I mentioned this to this lady and she gave me the goofiest look like I was insane.

Alan: It wasn't on television, was it?

Jeff: No, and she goes, well, then why don't the pharmaceutical companies put that out, like if they find something good for you you're automatically going to get it from them. The bad thing about this, even if you go back to people that were indoctrinated that might be in their 60's or a little older they'll understand the basic question of why the pharmaceutical companies wouldn't touch that. They'd keep it stopped down because they can't sell it. But you come down 20 years and people even understand that.

Alan: I know. It's quite easy again to alter by the generation into a completely different way. I mean most people think they've got to get antibiotics to clear up a skin infection or something and yet hot poultices generally kill all bacteria and viruses quite safely.

Jeff: Yes, and I ended up testing this just because I didn't have anything else and it was amazing. It pretty much cut healing time in half. There was no infection. It went immediately and it healed much cleaner. But the look I got was just astounding and then it was like, "I haven't seen that on my TV. It can't be true."

Alan: What is propolis, they'll say. What's propolis?

Jeff: That does kind of the same thing the honey except it might be a little more potent.

Alan: That's right and it is good. Thanks for calling.

Jeff: All right. Thank you.

Alan: Bye. We've also got Dan from Kentucky on the phone. Hello.

Dan: Hi Alan. How are you?

Alan: I'm getting by.

Dan: Good. I've had a question and then I'll get off the air so I can listen. We all have exposure to psychopaths at some time or other on all kinds of levels, but what do you think is their greatest weakness they have that we could use against them? Thanks a lot for all your work.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure. The greatest weakness with psychopaths – psychopaths cannot tolerate frustration. They have to work it off through other people and stand back and smile. That's how they get rid of frustration. They can't handle it but they also have a tremendous ego. It's the ego because psychopaths run on pure ego. That's why politicians when their past is dug up and thrown at them during their campaigns, no matter what they've done or what skeletons come out of the closet, it doesn't phase them. You or I would blush and run off in shame, but because they are pure ego they easily – it just flows off of them like water off a ducks back. If you don't play along with their ego and bolster them up, that will deflate them; or if you simply ignore them. They cannot stand being ignored and anyone who challenges their power of course will make them go berserk. There are different ways to get to the psychopath but non-

compliance is the best way.

Now we also have Tim in North Carolina there. Are you there, Tim?

Tim: I've got a couple of comments and then a question. It's seems like these guys are run on a different time clock and they've got a play book and my question is this, then I'll hang up and wait for your answer. They seem like they're racing to this New Age of Aquarius and they're like salmon that are going back to their breeding ground and why do they seem to be that way? Thanks a lot.

Alan: They're like that because if you go into the old Bible even you'll find in the Book of Job. These are all allegories for what they knew back then and Job explains even the movements of the houses. They called them houses of the zodiac and that's why they called the tribes the house of this and the house of that. They're talking about the zodiac, not real people. Everything is taken from much older stories and just recycled down through the ages and at the end of an age when a main part of the zodiac is in ascendancy and predominates every 25,500 years or so, then they claim that they have the Great Leap Forward. That's the term they often use to couch it as the Great Leap Forward, where we suddenly transform or evolve into a new direction, so when Christianity came along for the first time people had the chance for a very, very short time to begin to be individualistic.

Most folk up until then had always been group people, group think under the command of high priests and all the rest of it. For the first time they had the chance to obey a deity, at least the laws of a deity, or their conscience, and you can decipher it as you wish, and not that of the king. There was the ability to begin individualism way back then. It was quickly suppressed when Rome that already was a superpower, an empire in its time, took it over and meshed it back into laws and rules and regulations and kept the group mentality and put them backwards in a sense. The next step is this great evolution. It's really taken from Hinduism. They call it the waves of theosophy, from the theosophy groups.

They explain that time comes in waves or great houses of zodiacs and so on, and at the end of an age the old type of man must die off or be killed off, because if they're allowed to come through with the elite who've evolved, the higher intellect ones and so on, then they'll bring down the higher intellect. Therefore they have to be eliminated at the end of an age and that's what that's all about, so that's why you have in the New Testament the allegory written in a story form of Jesus telling them to go and get a colt and the man will be carrying a pitcher of water. That's talking about Aquarius. The ride will last until Aquarius comes in. Aquarius of course pours out the water. Aquarius comes from an old story, a Greek story. It's the Roman name you're using there, Aquarius, because technically in Greece this young boy was raped by Zeus in the water, who I guess had a great time because he deified this young boy and put him in the heavens, as the story goes, is almost a god like, but technically it's showing you there's going to be a new type of man and really it's coming to the stage it will be neither male nor female. That was the ancient allegory behind it all. It's quite a story. I could tell you more but it would take forever.

We have Ken from Texas here as well. Are you there, Ken?

Ken: Yes, this is Ken down in Fort Worth. Hey, there's a new book coming out next year. The author is Abraham Bolden. It's called "Echo from Dealey Plaza" about the JFK stuff. He was the first black secret service guy. I guess he was in Chicago when Kennedy got killed and they swept him under the rug and he's come out with a book pretty quick. His name is Abraham Bolden. At Amazon you can locate it and his story needs to be told. Sherman Skolnick mentioned it years ago and I completely forgot about it but I ran across this story just lately. Are you following this Leo Wanta story about the bank?

Alan: Not really.

Ken: You're not?

Alan: No.

Ken: People should hunt Leo.

Alan: I don't scour the internet on all the – there's a thousand things you can scour. What I try to look at is what's happening on a big scale to everyone.

Ken: Need to hunt Christopher Story the guy, I think he's got in England he's got a report and he's putting out the reports and he's talking about Robert Rubin and Citibank in New York and he's not coughing up the money and but Leo Wanta you can track – he's an ambassador. He needs to be brought before the Senate and the House and talked to immediately. Leo Wanta, you can track the stories down.

Alan: I'll look into it. I try to look in the bigger picture of things because as I say there's a billion distractions and many of them are genuine and worth following up, but we have to change the main things that are happening because the time is getting short. The time is really getting short, where we're getting sprayed and we're going to get our ID cards with active chips and tracking and all of this police state stuff. We have to stop this for everyone or it's game over. It truly is game over. Everyone knows the money scam has been rotten from the beginning. It's always been – money itself is a scam, training the people, again behavior modification, to throw away things they could trade and giving them something else to replace it that someone else controls. That's silly in itself.

Now we have Maggie from Texas there too. Are you there, Maggie?

Maggie: Mr. Watt, my question is a little bit tangential but you've just been talking about the zodiac now and also I've finished reading your Cutting Through the Matrix books which doled on that at great length. It just occurred to me there has been at least one major civilization south of the equator, although most of the action takes place north of the Equator, but in Peru for instance there was the [Moche] and other cultures culminating into the Inca. Now they don't see the same constellations we see. Do they have a zodiac equivalent or do they have some system completely different?

Alan: They have an equivalent to it but they have the southern ones with southern cross and the other ones that you can't see except from places like Australia and so on.

Maggie: And is it also 12?

Alan: Yes, they go by 12.

Maggie: They go by 12 too.

Alan: You see at one time the world – there's no doubt about it, long before Columbus, that was the big trick. Column in Rome, basically, Columbi and so on, means the dove. The dove is the symbol of the Holy Spirit. Even before the Christian version of the Holy Spirit, it was always the dove. You'll see it even in ancient Egypt coming down above the pharaoh and so the name is used in Latin, of course, and often they talk about bringing the five senses to fruition, and that's why the Columbine School was used, too, the five points of the flower, the five doves. These are all occultic symbols but absolutely there was definitely contact in the ancient world and we know there's been different equators at different times in history as well. At one time the equator went across Siberia in a previous age. However, there's no doubt when you look at the stone buildings that go across the whole planet the way they are constructed and the standing stone types et cetera, these Neolithic ones and megalithic structures, they're built in the same fashions. Even in the way the stone is placed within stones like the walls in Peru and how well they're shaped. You don't need cement or anything and it withstood earthquakes. I think the music is coming up. I'll be back after the following messages for a little bit more on this.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just to finish up what Maggie was talking about there. The ancient priests I'm sure certainly long before the histories were given traveled the world because they have the same types of standing stones and circles and interlocking of hand-hewed granite type stones. Massive construction and the way they did it is similar in different countries all over the world and you were give so little information on this, but they were into astronomy big time and they had alignments of the stars and the planets to work out the seasons of the year et cetera. They went to an awful lot of work to build these things long before what we're told is civilization because civilization did not begin at Sumer. They did use the constellations of the north and the south, different ones and they wrote stories in the heavens to

parallel the system of government over the people from royalty on down to the people at the bottom; and that's really what it is. It's all to do with forms of control over the public and the hierarchies that rule us and that's why you have the noble orders based really on really stellar symbols and planetary symbols and you have your gods of war, Mars and all this kind of stuff. These are all symbols of the powers that rule over us, not heavenly bodies but people who mirror the allegories in real life on earth. That's what it's all about.

Now remember I depend on the people to buy the material I sell. It's not much. I'd have a lot more to do if I didn't do so many talk shows and bring in money, but I think it's more important to get the information out as fast as I can. I do need you to purchase them, hand them out and also to help donate. That helps keep it all going because I don't get paid for the shows I'm on. I've never asked for money for any of the shows that I've been on. All I have really is the people to back me up and when they're bored with what they hear or they're not hearing enough I'll know it's time to quit and go and teach small groups and live better than I'm living now, that's for sure.

The winter is coming on too and I have to buy extra wood in for instance because I've been so busy doing this all year. I didn't get enough in, so that's how life really works. It's an ongoing battle. I'm not selling you fiction. I'm not selling you antidotes to the system. I'm telling you the hard facts – facts that have been kept hidden from you. You've been led merry dances, merry, merry dances by certain people out there over many years, because you'll find it's much easier to entertain people and mix fact with fiction and to make them even sillier than they already are and then control them very easily, rather than give them the plain truth.

Giving the plain truth makes them make decisions for themselves because now they have to make choices. Every person who is alive today, you're going through the biggest time ever that any generation has faced because we either come through this retaining our capacities to think as sentient individuals or we become a type of Borg – a Borg like Star Trek where we're just robotic types of machines that are chipped and run by computers.

Personally, I think it would be a terribly sad thing to see us come all this way to lose the one thing that we have over all the other creatures and that's the ability to create wondrous things rather than destruction and control; and that's the choices that we have and it's not pleasant to hear all the bad news, but it's imperative. There are people out there who are glad to receive it even though it hurts. There's nothing that hurts more than to realize we've been conned and rather stupid for a good part of our lives. It's hard to face up to that. It's hard to face it that we've followed people perhaps. I haven't but others have followed people that have led them on circles and circles like the pied pipers, round and round in circles but never giving them answers. The answers are within yourselves and you are the ones who are going to decide what happens in the future, what kind of future there will be.

From Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, on a cold night, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 28, 2007 (#44)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 28, 2007:
"PSYCHOLINGUISTICS
AND THE

ART OF MASS-INDUCED MISPERCEPTION"
© Alan Watt November 28, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 28, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 28th, 2007. Newcomers, look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com for as long as it's up there and download as much of the talks and information I've given out free over they years as you wish and pass it around to friends. You can also download the transcripts in English both there and in alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts as well in the tongues of Europe, thanks to a whole bunch of very dedicated translators.

People are coming forward in this time. People who have been questioning for many years, sometimes for their whole lives as to what's really going on because we're going through this massive transition phase at a more accelerated pace. This doesn't happen by chance. We live in a world that's always planned like any big corporation plans its agenda for the company. The largest organizations plan investments and where they want to be in 50 or 100 years time and it's no different that the CEOs as they call them of the world they plan the future. It's been that way for a long, long time especially since the first international corporation was set-up officially. The first one we have in the Middle Ages, there was ones prior to that even back in the Phoenician days, but in Britain when they set-up Britain to be a financial leader for a while and invested heavily in London and they brought in the merchant bankers. They owned the merchant lines, the shipping lines, the trading routes and they owned the banks as well, so they did both. They didn’t go out and sail on the boats themselves. They sent off the hirelings to do it for them and that's what bankers do.

Out of that came Crown corporations as they merged with the royalty and eventually put their own royalty in in fact and they ran the world and still do run the world in fact to this present day. Corporations rule the world. The CIA and all these, MI6 and Mossad and so on and so on, they're all in bed together, interlaced, interlocked and have been since at least World War II and probably before with most of them, by other

names that is. They keep changing their names down through the ages. However, these secret societies and that's what you secret services are. You're sworn to secrecy organizations at the very, very top, not just the little boys at the bottom going down on their knees for the Grand Master in Masonry, but right up the top, to the big guys who plan wars and massive wars and world wars and they run by deception. The world is run by deception. These characters work really for corporations and your country is a corporation. Your country is registered as a corporation. Now the whole world is registered as one big corporation under the United Nations and they've been giving us our marching orders for a long time. The United Nations only works again for these big, big royal bankers you might call them. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just mentioning the fact that we've been under a system for an awful long time. A system that always hired very intelligent people, good advisers who specialized in understanding the minds of the populous. They ran the show. They ran it on behalf of those who owned the countries. Countries were owned you understand by royal families. They owned them and they often gave them away as dowries in marriage, with the people in it too, and during World War II Crown corporations were formed in all the British Commonwealth countries. Crown corporations is something that even the CBC Canada, the Canadian National Television that's also a government owned project couldn't get an answer to, because it's some kind of private investments involved in it but they're not allowed to tell you or find out who actually owns them but they're called Crown corporations. These Crown corporations deal with big things like energy, et cetera and technology. In the U.S., the CIA put out big, big companies real companies because technology was supposed to win the Cold War, so rather than let independent businesses grow up and takeover, it's much better if you set out the business and you own it from scratch, plus you get all the financing from the taxpayer to build it. Pretend that it's private and you lead the industry. You decide what the public will or will not be given in technology and so most of the big corporations that you know of, the big brand names, are actually run and owned by this high elite group, including your secret services that supposedly work for you but they don't work for you. We know that, it's a joke. We know that isn't true.

Here's the push that's going on right now and we're all living through this massive push towards RFID, Radio Frequency Identification. We're all eventually going to be chipped but it's a step-by-step program. It's like getting animals and you train them step-by-step not to be scared of walking into this little entrance way and then once they're inside this little labyrinth you train them to go down the labyrinth; and it takes time to get them used to it step-by-step. You don't want to spook them too much. There's been many programs even on television that I saw (before I stopped watching it all together) concerning this RFID and shows were put out there like Wendy Mesley show on Canadian television where she interviewed some of the heads of the corporations – the CEOs of these corporations in the 1990's that were making these ID cards with the active chips in them that we're all now seeing on the pretense of 9/11. It happened much later, but in the '90's they knew it was coming and when she asked one of the heads of this why they'd accept it, the public would accept this sort of ID-ing, the man said quite matter-of-factly, because they'll be given no option, and that's what it is you see.

This is a mandate, a must be. Here's a little article from it's called AIM Global. It's a big corporation that deals with RFID and they'll be heavily backed I'm sure and even their logo, if you look at their logo it's got three pyramids really. It's the three pyramids, the Orion's belt stuff again, and in the middle is an obelisk, that's the eye for the AIM and you have the sun above it but it's really a disguised Saturn, because it's got the loop there, the scythe loop which is Kronos, Saturn, the order of misrule, and they love these little logos. They're all over the place. This is from November 13th, 2007 and it was sent to me by Mark Baard of Parallel Normal.com and it says here:

"The Leading International Industrial association unveils Outreach Initiative to Educate About Consumer Benefits of RFID Technologies, Applications."

Alan: Listen to the terminology they use here. This in an in-house type thing, the terminology they use to make us all chomp away at the cud and not look up from the grass and think everything is just wonderful.

"WARRENDALE, Pa. — November 13, 2007 — Recognizing the need in the marketplace to dramatically increase positive public perception..."

Alan: So there you are. Everything is done by the way you perceive things and they want you to perceive things in a certain way – the way that they're going to sell it to you. That's what they want and they distort perceptions.

"...increase positive public perception of radio frequency identification (RFID) technologies, AIM Global, the worldwide industry association and advocate..."

Alan: So they're an advocate. This is their business that they want to make mandatory, right?

"...for supporting innovation and growth in automatic identification and mobility technologies, today announced it has launched an aggressive and proactive..."

Alan: Proactive, it's all the in word today.

"...RFID outreach initiative in the United States to educate the general public..."

Alan: They're going to brainwash the public. That's what educate the public means. They call it raising public consciousness or awareness. That means you're going to get a thought implanted in your head that they've arranged for you to perceive in a certain way. It's all like a packaged thought.

"...and policy makers about the myriad consumer benefits of RFID technologies will bring to the public. The campaign will also provide relevant, timely examples of consumer-oriented RFID applications, dispel myths promoting public concern..."

Alan: In other words, eradicate the truth.

"...about the technology, and correct inaccuracies..."

Alan: In other words, they're going to lie.

"...and misperceptions about the usage of RFID in society today."

Alan: They're going to completely turn it upside down and make you think it's just wonderful.

"The outreach initiative, already underway carries the overarching theme of "RFID: Making the World a Better Place,"...

Alan: Making it a better place. Better is a good word, a positive word, comfy word, so we'll like this terminology.

"...and focuses on the convenience..."

Alan: Convenience is good too.

"...safety..."

Alan: That's good.

"...and security..."

Alan: Oh, that's all the rage.

"...that RFID brings to consumers' daily lives. AIM Global executives are overseeing the orchestration..."

Alan: Orchestras are nice. Music is nice.

"...of the campaign..."

Alan: Campaign is a war word. We should rethink that word.

"...with execution..."

Alan: That's bad too.

"...handled by Abelson Group, Inc., a New York, N.Y.-based marketing and communications firm specializing in the technology and telecommunications sectors. The RFID outreach initiative includes the involvement of members of the organization's education and public policy committee..."

Alan: So the guys who work for the advertising campaign and their policy is going to push this and silver will cross many palms. Many palms will have their palms crossed with silver handshakes, including guys in government if it's not already done, because this is a must be operation so we become to love the RFID and you won't want to leave home without it.

"The important program, which entails extensive media relations..."

Alan: You buy off the media, you see.

"...outreach and contributed article and op-ed placements..."

Alan: That means they'll put big things in newspapers that will really be ads for it or stories about how wonderful it is. That's what that means is to make it sound like it's wonderful but it's really big ads to brainwash you.

"...spotlights a wide range of RFID applications, consumer benefits, and ongoing industry activities for self-regulation. AIM Global intends to showcase the viability and versatility of RFID technologies in familiar environments, and illustrate how RFID is already improving consumer quality of life through such innovations as the automated payment of toll road fees..."

Alan: In other words, when you're getting shafted you don't feel it so painfully. It's automatic.

"...and public transit fares, the authentication of prescription medications..."

Alan: Oh.

"...food safety..."

Alan: What do they care about food since they've altered it all for us?

"...and homeland security enhancements..."

Alan: Enhancements. Homeland security is an enhancement and that sounds wonderful. Home and enhancements all in the same little phrase there. This is how you do psycholinguistics. It's all in the way it's worded and most people read this stuff and it sounds like wonderful. It's like a little novel you're reading and how these altruistic business people, the top business people are going to make their lives better because they care about them and they think of them all the time. That's what this is about. It's psycholinguistics.

"...the quick check-out of library materials..."

Alan: No one goes there anymore.

"...and the tracking of the locations and progress of participants in marathons and other races.

Alan: We really care about that, don't we?

"AIM Global has an important role as an industry educator..."

Alan: Do you realize that industry is all there to educate us and to educate all the other industries too?

"...and advocate, and serves as a strong, positive, and proactive..."

Alan: Here's proactive again.

"...voice on specific challenges confronting its diverse international membership," said Dan Mullen, president of AIM Global. "From its inception, AIM Global has been committed to worldwide leadership..."

Alan: Oh my goodness. I wish they'd get something new. These terms are becoming antiquated with overuse.

"...within the RFID industry by providing factual online and offline materials, and by delivering unbiased knowledge and understanding for all things RFID. This awareness initiative is simply a logical extension of that role and commitment."

Alan: Now this is one of the big, big companies including the PR companies and this has a lot of PR in it, public relations, in its write-up here. They always bring out the big ones at the top of the pyramid to oversee all the lesser companies and this one is really giving the other ones their orders, because the world they're bringing in has been shown to us in probably about a thousand science fiction movies to do with how we're all going to get chipped and watched and followed and tracked and they know where you are at all times and it's all for the general good. The good of all, you see, but the ones at the top won't have this kind of surveillance, it's for your lot down there, because the world that they're bringing into view is going to be a radically different world than the one you know now. Not that the one we know now is that great, because it's completely dysfunctional. It's getting to the end of its stage or its age. It's been made to be dysfunctional with the massive indoctrinations we've had, with the massive changes going on so rapidly and with the big changes to do with even money itself.

What on earth is money today?

It's a bunch of numbers in someone's computer – numbers that you have no say over as to the value of. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and talking about how psycholinguistics, the way words are formulated and put together to indoctrinate you and make you slumber through vast changes, tremendously vast changes.

You know they used to start up these encounter groups (and Masonic organizations actually started them up, encounter groups) where they'd take leaders and executives from corporations and get them all together and they'd give out their hidden hostilities towards each other and so on, and they'd tear up pillows and bash them and all that, then they'd hug each other and have affairs and all that kind of stuff. These characters themselves had a mind job done on them, but the idea was to get them to think in a new direction. That was the whole point of it. Not to think logically, sentimentally or even humanely in a sense, but to end up coming out there with ways and formulas to get what they wanted out of life from people that they wanted. It's a type of indoctrination and it went much, much higher than that because they went into psycholinguistics and the higher organizations especially in advertising they use this science of how to string words together for specific effects and public relations people. Everyone hires public relations specialists today, even the police forces. Even your local police forces will have one. His job is to lie about something in such a way that he can't be done in being caught in a lie and also to put you at ease when the police have done something wrong.

Therefore, everybody that works supposedly for the public has a public relations adviser and office that will run you in circles and never admit to anything. That's their job, but they do it with the use of terminology

that puts you to sleep and makes you think everything is fine and hunky-dory. The advertising companies that are really the leaders in this; the marketing companies are fantastic strategists with this particular way. The advisors and even scriptwriters to presidents and prime ministers also take huge courses on this how to string words together in such a way that the general public never catch on to what they're really hearing. They use comfy little terms and phrases.

These characters could get Dachau the prison camp and make it sound like Disneyland and make you want to go there. That's their job. That's their job and everything now to do with Homeland Security and where the world is going in this big wonderful “we are all one” business, this big world prison camp where we're followed, tracked, traced and eventually we won't even get to be born unless they have a function for us in the big world corporation. They can make it sound so wonderful and there's lots of advocates from the general public too who swallowed the propaganda their whole lives and actually volunteered to work for them towards this wonderful global world where we're supposed to sit under palm trees and discuss philosophy and read poetry. That's what they think, but that's not really what it's all about. It's about a controlled world where everything and everyone must have a function. Everyone must have a function.

I can remember when all the propaganda was going on about Free Willy, they even made a movie about “Free Willy” the whale, and everyone was chatting about it as they always do. It's marketed into the heads of people and they chat about it like Brzezinski said. Whoever is popular in the media is what they chat about. That becomes their topics of conversation. I was in Toronto at the time and a little blonde girl came to the door with a tin can for Green Peace and big blue eyes and everything and innocently asked for donating money to help the whales, save the whales; and I looked at her and I said should I burst this little girl's bubble or just throw a few coppers in there and let her go on her happy oblivious way? Well, I did the latter. There was no point in shattering her ideal. She had no idea of the corruption in this world including the corruption of Green Peace and who even set it up.

Again, the big agencies at the top set up Green Peace. They set up all these big foundations and organizations that eventually demand that certain laws get passed, which just happens to coincide with what governments want. That's what happens. Anyway, I let her go on her own sweet way dreaming about freeing Willy; and that's the kind of world we live in. It's a world where ideas with the use of terminology and massive indoctrinations through our schooling and through media, carried on by media, they call it "continuing education." That's what they mean by the media, the television set and so on. That's your real continuing education and most folk go to their deaths never ever knowing they've been conned their whole lives long.

Now I think we have a Tim in California here. Are you there, Tim?

Tim: Yes I'm here. I called you a few months ago. I was talking about how I was being harassed with small planes and large jet aircraft and things like this. You said that the reason why it was probably happening was because when I was younger all the psychological you take in elementary school and so on they use that kind of as a guide to see who's average. I got to thinking about it and I started realizing that even when I was at that young age for some reason I realized those tests were not just to be used for them for their purposes, so I think what I did was kind of in my own head try and score as average as possible, because what you were saying they look for the most average and the average person will be tested.

Alan: Hold on and we'll talk about this when we come back from this break. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Tim from California that had some kind of harassment going on. Are you still there, Tim?

Tim: Yes, I'm here.

Alan: What you'll find is that experiments have been going on for over 100 years and longer, by picking individuals who never know what's even happening to them and using technologies on them. You know Alexander Graham Bell was trying voice-to-skull technologies back in his day, and he didn't start it because is father before him started up the same organization for the deaf and so on and he wanted to find a way to electronically produce voice-to-skull technology. This is where all this stuff came from. It was with these big experimenters and the big military boys, as always, catch on to it and think about it as a weapon. However,

the best way to test these things out is to use it on people who have no idea what's happening to them. I often wonder how many people down through the ages have ended up in mental asylums because they've been hearing voices; and this is out in the open now. This is old technology, very old technology.

They also put people in certain situations and then with hidden cameras and so on they observe their reactions and how they work. Psychology classes will show you a lot of these experiments on classrooms; school classrooms were fantastic ways to put a perfect little laboratory where they have no idea they were being watched and observed by their every movements as certain situations were introduced into classrooms; and then even waiting rooms in doctors places and so on. This is old stuff. It's been done on a massive scale to watch ordinary peoples' reactions in specific circumstances and it's used now on a mass scale on the public. I know of a group in the U.S. and it's primarily women who lived on naval bases and they were getting voice-to-skull and various things happening to them and it turns out that the HAARP technologies, the frequencies that they were using back in those days worked mainly on young children and women. It all ties together eventually when you get the evidence gradually leaking out as it becomes almost obsolete and the governments are – whenever they release something that means they're way beyond that now onto something even bigger and they won't tell you about that until 20 years or so has passed, what they're doing today.

Tim: What I wanted to say was I remember all the psychological tests I would take in elementary school like do you like to work with other people? Would you like to be the leader of the group, so on and so forth, and when I think back about it it took me a while but I started realizing that I don't know whether it was my willingness to conform or I realized that these tests weren't just for the school. I think I kind of in my own way just wanted to be as average as possible and as a result I inadvertently kind of set myself up to be a guinea pig like you said before for these types of tests. My question is if I don't represent the average person because I lied on all these psychological tests, why would they continue on since at least age 12?

Alan: Because they'd follow you in other areas of your life and they'll know you better than you know yourself. You can't fool them. You can't fool these characters because they don't take one simple sample. They follow you down through your life.

Tim: You always talk about predictability and how they want everything to be predictable because that makes them feel comfortable and we're like computers and basically if you can control input then you can also understand what the output is going to be.

Alan: That's right.

Tim: This is no more evident than in my own life here. I like most people have a schedule and I do things in a certain way. Like let's say for example normally I wake up and I have breakfast first and I take a shower. Now let's say I take a shower first and then I have breakfast I get more harassment, lower flying planes, jets different types of things just because I change one little thing in my daily activities such as that. I mean it could be something even smaller such as maybe I wakeup and I hear some music and I dance a little bit in my house and I can actually sense the different types of harassment going on just because I'm changing my routine. Pretty recently, I live kind of mountain community here and I like to climb the trees and stuff so I can go off and see a better view because my view is pretty obstructed, so I was climbing the trees and sure enough, I see part of the operation here. What I saw was a massive white jet type aircraft painted all white no windows and trailing slowly behind it no more than 100 yards was a little single engine type Cessna type aircraft. If there was any question in my mind that all these things are working together it's sure been answered, because I used to think that before that it was just a little single engine type and double engine type planes and now I see all these things working together. I mean if you understand anything about how these guys are supposed to be able to fly, they're not allowed to fly that close so you understand it's some type of military operation. Most recently I've been seeing Chinook type aircraft flying over my house pretty low and when I go to different places I see these same Chinook type aircraft circling over me, so it's a whole military thing.

Alan: You're probably living too – there will be something in your area that's of high security as well.

Tim: Could be.

Alan: It won't be on the surface either. In Area 51, I remember Cooper did videos down there to show you these military craft coming out from military installations that looked like flying saucers. They're built here and not by guys from Mars. They're built here and you saw a helicopter that literally disappeared into a mountain. I mean part of the mountain was a hanger.

Tim: So if I'm seeing these white massive jet aircraft, what am I to assume they are from? Who uses all painted white jet aircraft, no windows and they're flying around sometimes no more than 600 feet to 1000 feet off the ground over my house?

Alan: I know that the guys who are doing the main spraying fly these massive planes too. One came across my house very low. It was after I talked about it on the radio for the first time and it was only about a couple of hundred feet up and then it let loose with a spray right over my house and went right across my house and so I ran inside pretty quick. I didn't want to breathe that stuff.

Tim: Do think it's better to be inside sometimes when they're doing this heavy spraying like that?

Alan: If you've got everything closed, sure.

Tim: Definitely with the windows shut and everything.

Alan: Thanks for calling in and I'll have to go on to the next caller.

Tim: Can I ask one more question, Alan?

Alan: Very quick.

Tim: Okay. I just wanted to know someone like Bob Marley what his influence was and what his effect was on the whole culture creation industry and what was his purpose here?

Alan: Marley was a bit of a loner really in a sense. He was rejected by his own community and rejected by his father as well. His father was British officer in the military and Marley when he became a bit more popular he got money up to travel over to England and he eventually found his dad, who was married by then, and knocked on the house and his dad in astonishment when he told him who he was didn't want to know him, so he was very depressed and all the rest of it, but you saw that his life was in his music basically. It was kind of a happy go lucky, kind of bluesy downish kind of music at the same time. That was where he was. He was between two cultures and not really a full member of either.

Tim: Do you think he realized what his job was like kind of like, to get people smoking marijuana?

Alan: Oh yes.

Tim: ...mind control and stuff, and do you think he knew what he was doing?

Alan: Yes. You'll find all the best marijuana and cannabis was all altered back in the '50's and '60's by the military establishment. They hybridized the stuff then and made it very, very potent, then they gave it out to the public.

Tim: All right.

Alan: Everything has a purpose and everything has been done by the same characters at the top. Same with LSD, they were experimenting with that in the 1950's and Victor Rothschild was head of the laboratories at the time, Porton Down military establishment, and he was testing it out on agents of MI5 and 6, and that's in Peter Wright's book. He was a member of MI6, a real one, because he was put into court for talking about it by Margaret Thatcher and that's what he said. Victor Rothschild was the guy who was using the stuff before they gave it to the public to see the effects on the young, coupling it with what they call the "pop industry", pop for father. The rock came later. The rock is the foundation, the foundation of the high brotherhood,

masonry. Then you've got heavy metal following because it's injected into you with all the inoculations. They give you mercury who's the messenger that brings you the message. You get the message. That's your heavy metal and then the IQs all dropped and it's got worse since then. Everything has another purpose and it's always done in a mocking form because they love to mock the victim. That's how it works.

Talking about the spraying that's been going on, and I've been talking to so many people over the years and I get a good sense daily of what's happening to them psychologically and you find so many callers are tired, very tired when they're getting heavily sprayed from all over the U.S. and Canada. Other days they're rather calm, laid-back and almost tranquilized.

Here's a piece here that was sent to me by Robbie in Scotland and it's from the Defense Technology International, November 2007 issue and it says:

"Researchers say drugs could sap an enemy's will to fight."

Alan: Interesting little blurb this.

"About 90 minutes' drive from the medieval spires of Prague doctors and 20 macaque rhesus monkeys are hard at work at seemingly the most exhaustive study into the weaponization of the rave drug ketamine. While Russian, Chinese and American scientists may have similar lines of study, the Czechs are brazen enough to go on scientific record. Aggressiveness and violence are spreading throughout the world. This is comparable to the epidemics of infectious diseases in the Middle Ages..."

Alan: They're equating aggressions now with a disease. That's the one part. Again, psycholinguistics.

"...says Ladislav Hess, a scientist at the Institute of Experimental Medicine in Prague. Hess, with researchers Jitka Schreiberova, Jiri Malek, Martin Votava, and Josef Fusek, is looking for a medical solution. Pharmacological modulation of emotions..."

Alan: Pharmacological modulation of emotions.

"...has been used for decades."

Alan: There it is right there, okay, and then they go on about the different types they've used in the past with the Valium groups and so on. Remember the aerosolized Valium that was mentioned by one of our top guys after the 9/11 incident he said they could spray over large cities?

It says:

"Ways for pharmacological suppression of aggressors threatening victims are sought. The drugs used for these purposes are called calmatives."

Alan: They're calling it calmatives now. It’s sounds very nice as a drug and dopes you.

"calmatives, producing calm, non-violent behavior."

Alan: He goes through what these guys are doing and all the drugs they're using, but later on, it goes on to say in the same article that they're also calling it anti-calmative and anti-bellicosity agents. Anti-bellicosity agents that they're admitting later in the paper. This is old stuff and the West is way ahead of them.

"The first I heard about anti-bellicosity agents was late in 1950’s, half a century ago says Julian Perry Robinson, a former chemist and an expert on chemical weapons law at the University of Sussex..."

Alan: Did you know there was a chemicals weapons law organization? Did they ask the public? No.

"...Science and Technology policy research wing of ligands which can interfere with receptors, how those receptors affect behavior–a vast amount of knowledge is popping up."

Alan: No kidding.

"The use of such agents in combat is generally prohibited. But riot control agents like tear gas, for example, are permitted during police actions. What constitutes a police action, or a chemical weapon, is becoming fuzzy."

Alan: Hmm, really. That's because they're spraying us, we can't see for all the spray. It's getting fuzzy.

"Robinson and others think the Chemical Weapons Convention needs to be clear about banning behavioral agents and monitoring compliance. He's drafting such a proposal. The CWC which includes the U.S. has its 10-year anniversary review conference next spring."

Alan: I'm going to skip over all the other stuff that they talk about that they've admitted they got and all the compounds of drugs they have already to go. I'm sure they're using it.

It says:

"What the Pentagon has at its disposal is extensive archives as well as robust research into airbust munitions..."

Alan: Airbust munitions.

"...and other delivery systems."

Alan: That's the air, folks.

"General Dynamics has even worked on a 155.mm non-lethal artillery projectile. When an agent comes along its ride will be waiting."

Alan: Further down is says:

"Revolutionary advances in psychopharmacology and neurology promise wonders in treating mental ailments and nervous disorders says Steve Wright, an ethics lecturer at Leeds University (UK). He's just worried about the dark side. The goals behind artificially changing human behavior matter as much as the ability to do it."

Alan: Very good article. It's hiding a lot, exposing a little and that's how it's leaked out to you, under the guise that they're just getting into it at the very beginning of the story and then there's admissions throughout the story they've been doing this for about 50 years and they're way ahead of anything we're told. That's November 2007, Defense Technology International. Look it up for yourselves and have a read with it. It's quite, quite interesting.

Now we live in an age where so much is happening and this is all the rage at the top. The “in thing” amongst government and all their workers and employees is that the public are getting so aggressive. Well, who gave us the culture? Remember Bertrand Russell: he said that the state will eventually give the children their culture and their morals, whatever morals they decide to give them and morality could be anything they decide. That's what morality is. It's a set of values you're given for your generation and up can be down. Down can be up. It can be completely reversed in one generation like Plato said and the people don't even notice it. They just adopt and adapt to it quite easily.

Bertrand Russell said the state will give them their values and that's happened. He said if we can get them into kindergarten in four hours of indoctrination scientifically done, like you're training an animal, then whatever values the parents try to instill when the child goes back home will just wash off the child; and that's happened. A whole generation has grown up like this. The state has given them their values of moral relativity. The state gave them the martial arts programs and series that they watch and they used to go around kicking each other in the playgrounds after watching this stuff.

They gave them the video games that were designed for the military and the big boys at the top running the Pentagon and so on are still involved in the making of these games for children because they want a race of warriors, for a temporary period only, that they must use on their own people. We've all lived through this. At the top they're all worried about the aggressive culture that they've created, this tremendously aggressive culture, the dog-eat-dog culture. The ones who go to see the wrestling and say “tear them apart. Tear them apart. Kill them. Kill them,” and they get carried away. I'll say what the antidote to this is after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. The antidote, as I was saying, to the aggressive culture that they’ve created deliberately for a particular period – they want a generation of soldiers to finish off and standardize the rest of the world and then they're left with a problem of an aggressive culture, so what do you do? You tranquilize them all. Tranquilize them all. Then you ID them all and they won't mind so much if they're tranquilized and they're being looked after by big brother and they'll float through life and not complain or object and they'll pay up their death duties so that they can get buried and they won't be a burden on society. That's the perfect slave you see.

As Charles Galton Darwin said, "there's always been slavery," and he was telling the truth. It's all in the perception. He says, "but there's always been slavery in one form or another and we're just creating a new more sophisticated form of it." Well, it's happened. It's actually happened and they're just at that last road really of perfecting it, perfecting it so that the slaves don't revolt. The slaves don't mind. Most slaves today don't mind the predicaments they happen to be in because they have bread and circuses like Juvenal talked about. They've never had so many circuses given to us on such a basis as now. The television brings you all the entertainment you want. All kinds of crazy entertainment and most of it is simply downloading you with new ideas. It's programming you but you've got to enjoy your programming and most folk do. They don't realize they're being given little downloads along with even their comedy shows or their dramas or their soaps or whatever and the guys act like buffoons as they watch the sports and guzzle their beer and pretend that they're all macho and have some road rage. It's the only place they have any power. They have no power at home or in their work places so they vote or they support their local team, their tribe who either wins or loses on a battlefield and they sit back and pretend they're with them.

It's all a world of pretense of perception and distortion, but with the complete understanding of human nature both male and female, and children, all ages, right down to the time they're born. They market ideas to every age group and that's why marketing is in bed with the management of the populations, this “governance” as they call it today, governance. Most people think of government and have never looked at the definitions and have never looked at the histories of government down through the ages. They think it's something there to help them and take care of them, look after them. That's the way it's promoted and marketed to you, but government has never ever been in that business of being there to help you.

Government is there to ensure its own survival of a system, on behalf of those that own your government. That's what it's there for, to protect the elite, always, in all ages and that's the way it will be until the sun doesn't rise anymore the way it's going. Millions and billions of people in generation after generation have lived, fought wars and all the rest of it and died, never knowing they were conned their whole lives long.

Well, from Hamish and myself from Ontario, Canada, with the southerly wind blowing pretty cold right now, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

November 30, 2007 (#45)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt November 30, 2007:
"MAPPING YOUR BRAIN BY VIDEO GAME -
THE NEW BRAIN-DRAIN"
© Alan Watt November 30, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - November 30, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 30th, 2007. Newcomers, look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much of the free talks as you wish and pass them around to other people. For those who speak in the various tongues of Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts you can download in the various languages which are used in the world today and there's more to get added to that shortly.

Now I've been giving people basically almost history lessons including what's been happening in recent history that's not in the major media, because the major media has a job to do and its job is to steer you, to guide you into a type of planning. A planned future really. That's what it is. A planned future which they keep fairly quiet about but it was designed a long time ago in fact by very big foundations and organizations intermeshed with high governmental bodies and your secret services, those characters who run about spying on people and so on, but really the guys who take care of them who look after them at the top, because you must always try and hold onto power. That's what it's all about is holding onto power and ensuring that the same people who have power today can pass it on to their own grandchildren down the road. That's how it's done because society doesn't evolve and we can go into the history of this when we read the big writers that came out after World War I and science fiction began to get pushed heavily for the first time.

In the 1800's science fiction was being funded by foundations and often backed by people like Rothschild family in England who paid authors to write along certain lines that would steer the thinking of people, so that eventually when these things actually happened in life and became part of culture, things they thought were impossible at one time, they'd adapt to it very quickly thinking it was quite a natural progression; and that's called predictive programming. It was taken over by the high establishments of Britain and heavily funded since World War I and it still is today. Shortly I'll be reading a book that is published, probably the first one of its kind, which goes into the culture creation industry admitting, admitting that the CIA and MI5 and 6 and other organizations gave us the whole culture of the 20th century. They funded all sides of cultures of political parties and steered us to where we are today.

Now whenever anything is released to the public to buy, to purchase, to use at home, it's technically obsolete and yet we've been taught it's the latest gadget, whatever that gadget happens to be. I've gone into the video games for instance and I've asked you to think why, why on earth would games that were

designed for the military establishment be so heavily funded, incredibly heavily funded by government institutions using your tax money to bring up more and more vicious games and to make children really want to enter a different world of reality. I'll be back with much more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through this matrix. It's very important we cut through now because we're going into it big time and I have a feeling that once into it most people will be just like characters in the "Matrix" movie, they will think that's real life. They won't know the difference. The transition won't be that gradual, gradually enough but they'll actually go into it and they're aiming at the young as I say. Always at the young and in many of the writings put out by Aldous Huxley and others they talked about creating a world and this wasn't Huxley's idea. He just worked for the establishment that planned this future. He said most people are unhappy, therefore we'll make them happy. We'll give them a type of big brother type society where everything is taken care of for them and we'll use drugs and so on and various scientific methods to control the people and keep them happy.

Keep them ordered because the greatest thing they fear at the bottom happens to be independent thinkers. They're not worried about weaponry because they have such high-tech weaponry at the top and chemical weaponry and various types of weaponry. They don't worry about weapons at the bottom. Everything we have is obsolete but they really care about thoughts. They can spread like wildfire. That's important so they want to extinguish those with that fire inside of them and bring everybody into a matrix type society with the use of drugs and psychological techniques and advanced sciences; and here is where the games are going, the games, and this is from "The Sunday Times" to do with the virtual reality games.

Now remember as I say everything that's given to the public went through the military establishments first. Anything that can be used to change or alter society in any way at all in culture is tried, tested and approved and when we get it it's almost obsolete. They're onto the next phase.

"The Sunday Times", November 25th, 2007 and it's in their news tech and web news gadgets and gaming section. This is by Alex Pell and Christopher Goodwin. It says:

"Think carefully before you answer: is a device that is capable of reading people's minds fact or fantasy? We knew you'd say that. But scientists at an American laboratory have been brainstorming the same question for more than five years and have come up with a mind-blowing different answer. They call it Epoc, but when it is launched early next year in Britain and the US it will probably be known simply as the "mind-reading helmet", capable, supposedly, of knowing what users are thinking. The device is being hailed as a revolutionary breakthrough in the way that humans will be able to interact with computers."

Alan: This is the interfacing. They're getting everyone trained to go into the interface, but the young will adapt to it very quickly and then the next bunch will go even further.

"Its implications are massive, opening the possibility that one day people will be able to control everything from light switches to the cursor on their computer screen simply by thinking about it."

Alan: Yes, but they don't tell you, you won't be programming it. Someone will be programming you.

"However, for now, the technology will be used as the ultimate gimmick: to play computer games simply by thinking your screen character into action. Emotiv Systems..."

Alan: Now 'Emotiv' refers to emotion and there's more to this and I'll go into it later.

"...the San Francisco company that has developed the technology, says Project Epoc could mean the end of joysticks and keyboard bashing. Instead games players will be able to visualize a move in their head and that move will be replicated on the screen in front of them. So, for example, Harry Potter could be ordered to cast exotic spells, or a jedi might exert "the force" to fling his enemies around – all through the willpower of the gamer, with no buttons pressed."

Alan: They go on and on to tell you more about how this actually works. It says:

"The fact that such an advanced system has been developed for something as apparently frivolous as computer games should come as no surprise. The industry is one of the most innovative and competitive, with each company attempting to move a step ahead of its rivals..."

Alan: That's nonsense. They all got the same technology at the same time from the top. It's given to them.

"...through cutting edge technology (witness the success of the Nintendo Wii, with its wireless controller that reproduces physical movement on the screen and has resulted in a huge sales surge). The industry is also one of the biggest: sales of computer games and hand-held consoles have exploded over the past five years with some analysts predicting it could soon be “bigger than Hollywood” in terms of turnover."

Alan: Then they go on and on about the costs and the factors and so on. It says:

"...So how does the helmet work? In simple terms it relies on the fact that every time a human thinks about something, electrical impulses are triggered in the brain. This has been known for years in the medical world and is the basis of an electroencephalogram (EEG) – the technique that measures the electrical activity of the brain by recording from electrodes placed on the scalp."

Alan: Now this is interesting because you see there's also another article came out at the same time. This one is using EEG technology - electroencephalographic technology. However, what I mentioned about a month ago was the Pentagon and the British counterpart had also set-up virtual worlds with every human being that's registered in these virtual worlds and they're gathering data on your personality. Now here they're going a step further. They'll get much, much more to get your brain pathways et cetera, how you think as an individual and that will be added to this virtual world, this matrix they're setting up you see. Even though this one here is using EEG technology, there's another one coming out which is using ultrasonic type technology to go even further and try and record the pathways of your brain as well. That's going into what they call engrams, engrams or pathways where your memories et cetera are stored. They want a virtual copy of you. That's what's coming and this is what all this is for. It's nothing to do with amusing little Johnny. It's about getting to know little Johnny better than he knows himself and to create a duplicate world, which one day most people will all be in without knowing it eventually.

It says here:

"...Emotiv claims to have refined the technique to isolate and identify the electrical patterns that are given off when humans think about a given course of action, such as moving their arm to the left or right or depressing their right thumb or index finger. The Epoc helmet recognises these electrical patterns and translates them into “real” movements on the screen."

Alan: Now that was done about eight months ago if you remember that DARPA. DARPA is not there to help you. DARPA is a big part of the National Security Agency to do with Homeland Security and they gave a PR blurb out on the media when they said they'd put a chip in a paraplegic's brain that allowed him to send emails to people by simply thinking about it. So here you go. There's no competition here. Everything is already done at the top and dished out to the ones down below.

It says:

"...To look at, the helmet resembles nothing so much as a novelty head massage gadget with several spidery arms curving around the head and meeting at the top. The arms are fitted with a total of 16 sensors positioned so they are in contact with the relevant part of the head and pick up electric signals in the brain. The system’s software analyses these signals and then wirelessly relays what it detects to a receiver plugged into the USB port of the game console or PC. Emotiv says it has mapped 12 specific actions that the helmet will recognize and can be reproduced in standard games."

Alan: Now you know that back in the '90’s, in '95 I think it was it was announced on all major media, it's definitely here in Canada, that all communication devices, all communication devices, phones, faxes, computers and so on had to be accessible at all times. To be made to be so by the manufacturers to be accessible at all times by the security agencies, your governmental security agencies, and there's no firewall

sold to the public or any other gadget that will stop them having access. They're built that way with backdoors in them and you can bet, you can bet and take it to the bank, as long as they're open, that they're going to store all the data on a whole generation of children who are growing up and have their complete personality profile put into this matrix system they've already put up and built and have operating. They'll know, as I say, little Johnny better than Johnny knows himself. Predictive programming indeed, because for total control in the world everyone must be completely predicable, "getting to know you" indeed.

That's the world we're going into at a gallop, not by chance. Not because they want to entertain you. Not just for bucks at all. It's to control a society to do with control. An ongoing never ending journey where man is the material, the base material that's going to be remade, remade and perfected, perfected and used as the masters see fit. That's what it's all about. Long, long term agenda. It's interesting that Huxley and others talked about this coming world and movies were made about it where they showed you the interfacing in Star Trek series too. They had the Borg there and from an adult's points of view the Borg were horrific creatures, robotic creatures in a spaceship called the Hive. The hive, by the way, is being used in the military to talk about the general public. All public locations where people live, habitat areas, are called hives in the military now and they get documentation and in their army base as to where to go in the hive, general populations and libraries and so on. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're with Cutting Through a Matrix, which is surrounding us all the time step-by-step and one day people will think they wake up. They'll be in a different world. They won't notice it, most of them, because they've been brought with the fantasy of it. Now they'll live the fantasy thinking they're in a real world and will do real jobs in the physical world. They'll be doing something rather nasty like cleaning out a barn or something, but they'll think they're on the moon with James Bond in a skyrocket or something like that. That will be the fantasy in their head. As I was saying before the break there, this was shown; the Borg mentality was shown in the Star Trek series. They had the cyborg characters as Borgs where they were part machine but mainly human and they were all interconnected to a centralized queen or computer, a mind, and they called it the Hive. The whole ship was called the Hive. That's what they're bringing into play.

Now if they can map your psychomotor patterns for the uniqueness that is you, remember they can then reverse that flow and command your brain to act in certain ways and you get up and maybe walk to where they tell you to walk to. You'll walk into a police cell and sit down and you won't even know you've done it. That's where it's all going, you see, the controlled society. Quite something and people will flow into this without even noticing. Most of them won't notice. Many will actually enjoy it because they enjoy entertainment. They enjoy fantasy and they won't be able to tell the difference anymore. They're almost at that stage today.

Aldous Huxley in 1961 said and it seems to me perfectly in the cards that there will be in the next generation or so a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude and producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them but will rather enjoy it because they will distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda, brainwashing or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. That kind of ties in with a statement that Mr. Rockefeller made when he talked about coming catastrophes and so on, and when he was asked about the people, how will they behave, he says they will come to us. They'll come to us with perfect docility. Absolutely certain that they would and no wonder because we're all being drugged at the moment with all this spraying and we're getting dumbed down by a thousand different methods the general public are unaware of.

Now we've got Dan from California on the line. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: Hey Alan. Boy it's great to talk to you and your subject is right on. I'm a video game developer in California and when I started at Atari back in the '80's we always used to joke because Atari was right across the street from Lockheed Missiles and Space.

Alan: Coincidence, eh?

Dan: We made games like Missile Command and Battle Zone and we always used to joke that there was a secret tunnel between Atari and Lockheed and if anything ever happened they'd just hook these kids up to

these games and the gamers would control these devices at Lockheed. We thought it was a big joke. So the last game that I worked on was "Call of Duty 4," right. It's for the Xbox-360. It's one of the biggest games out there. This Call of Duty game and I can't even believe – you know I'm listening to your show. I'm working on the game and the game's a first-person shooter, all takes place in the Middle East you know with all the overtones and political overtones that you can think of coming from the Middle East.

Alan: The propaganda.

Dan: And the server that we're working on for the whole game it's called Huxley 6.

Alan: Oh really.

Dan: I couldn't believe it and just before the game starts on each of the intro levels they have little quotes and quotes from who? Bertrand Russell, Plato. I'm surprised they didn't throw in Albert Pike.

Alan: He'll come. He'll come down the road.

Dan: I couldn't believe it. I'm listening to your show, working on this game and as we're working on this game we're getting a parade of these politicians coming through. The mayor of Los Angeles. The governor, Arnold Schwarzenegger's coming to the company to see how the game is doing. I mean this is a game.

Alan: It's very important to the ones at the top and it's not the only company that's giving the information. They're doing this to all the major ones. They don't know it but they're all working together. They're all working together because information is fed to higher levels and then fed down to you.

Dan: I never wanted to believe this. I always defended video games that they were outside of the control of that system you know but this last game – I mean parts of the game just made me sick to my stomach. Playing it triggers all of those psychopathic psychological triggers. You don't get points for staying alive. You just survive. You don't get points. You get points if you kill. It's designed this and just the effects of the game was just wild. Anyway, I just was so shocked making this game and listening to your show and I bookmarked your Cutting Through the Matrix on all the computers at the development company. I won't say the name but everybody knows Call of Duty, if they're listening to your show, they're going to be affected by that game and I guess my question is you get all this stuff coming at you--

Alan: Hang and we'll finish this after the next break.

Dan: Thanks.

Alan: Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Dan from California who's involved in the making of some of these types of games, and you had a question you wanted to ask.

Dan: Well I guess the question is – I've been listening to the show for a while and everybody calls in. You have all this information about everything that's coming down. It's all true and people ask me where's the future of video games going? I say go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you'll learn all about the future of gaming and people want – the question is well how do we stop this? What do we do about that and as I began to think about that I thought well okay I'm going to study Karate because we've got the Blackwater guys moving in right down the street from us, so I'm like okay I've got to get my kung fu together and then thinking well these guys have got bullet proof vests and M16's. You better start going to the firing range, right? So then you start going to the firing range but in order to fight these guys you have to shoot first. You can't wait to counter shoot.

Alan: See, this has been the problem all down through the ages. You always get the people at the bottom fighting the organized army from the people at the bottom because they're just the offspring of us, you see, who are trained and brainwashed and the guys at the top sit back and laugh at this because they don't take part in the actual physical stuff, but what they do need and this is the big trick to everything. They need us to acquiesce to everything they want us to do in the society they lead us into, so in other words, they need our permission. In fact they want us to be enthusiastic about going into this Brave New World and we've got

start and turn around now in our private lives and start saying no to different things that they demand from us, regardless of how many people in the majority go along with it. Those who have functioning brains have to use them and simply say no and you'd be surprised how that starts to grow.

Most people are followers. When they see someone standing up and saying, no, that's enough, in this particular direction or that direction, then they feel a bit more courageous and they'll change allegiance to those who are standing up and saying no. That's what we must do in a peaceable way because they need us to acquiesce to every part of the agenda or they lose it.

Dan: Well that's the big question. How do you fight the psychopath without becoming a psychopath?

Alan: You can't just become one and you must use the traits they don't have. They don't have love for their fellow man, for instance, so you have to be real with yourself and if you truly feel the caritas, as they call it, for humanity, you must show it and let people know that it's all right to show it. See the society that has been created has made us isolated and so we're afraid of showing about how we feel about other people. It's time that we regained that and brought it to the surface.

Dan: Alan, did you say caritas?

Alan: Yes. It's love for your fellow human basically.

Dan: It's pretty scary to love one of these Blackwater guys coming through and saying you've got to have the chip.

Alan: I'm not talking about – I'm talking about the general public that you want to help. Not these characters. These guys are conditioned and when they've had enough slaughter and all the rest of it, it's only then the shock sets in and they go to pieces. That's what conditioning does. It's very scientifically done to them. They're like robots and that's why in all the Star Wars movies that you had, the series of Star Wars, they're always portrayed almost like robots. They're faceless numbers. They're just uniform. That's what a uniform is. It all becomes one. They're not individuals anymore. They're uniformly made so you've got to bypass them and go to the ones above and it's the ones who lead them and demand that you give allegiance to this system that you must stand up to and say no we're not going along with this because we know what's happening. These are the guys we must go to. The soldier at the bottom has got to be bypassed or you simply have the guys at the bottom fighting the guys at the bottom, as always.

Dan: You're really starting to go beyond, like you almost go into spiritual occultic type of a war that's happening beyond the physical sometimes, I think.

Alan: We're in it. There's more to humanity than – at least than there used to be for most, than simply the basic instincts and it can be brought out again in people. You see this in times of real disasters. Not the man made ones. The people naturally want to go and help each other. They do that naturally because it's the survival instinct, by helping others you help yourself.

Dan: I think you're absolutely right. That's the only way with this kind of humane kind of empathy that you talk about on your show as almost like a weapon against the psychopath.

Alan: It is a weapon because what they have tried to do and been pretty successful is to get everyone into a psychopathic culture of dog-eat-dog until we are isolated from everyone else and we walk past people on the streets without helping them if they fall down. That's the society that's been created. It's all wrong. It's not human or humane and it's time that we regained that because we are capable of doing it.

Dan: I mean when I run into these guys especially these politicians coming through with their security guys into my little game company and they've got real guns and my shackles go up and I want to stop them from hurting people.

Alan: Yes and we've got to do it now before it gets to the stage where they will start hurting people and that's what we see happening all over. They've made the super-structure. They're getting everything in place

for something they know is coming step-by-step as they unleash a form of hell on us and then offer us the solution. That's why the Department of Defence in Britain the top think tank projected nothing riots by ordinary people in all countries for the next 20 to 30 years.

What on earth do they have planned that's going to cause such chaos?

This is a 100 years war according to Rumsfeld and others and they plan to have their whole brand new system of the new Borg all complete by the end of that 100 years, so we've got to say, no, we're stopping it right now. That's unacceptable.

Dan: Sometimes it makes me sick that I've been part of this. I made these games.

Alan: You know this again is a system we're in, this darn thing called money, they've given people no other way to get through this system without money.

Dan: I had to do that to buy your DVD, you know?

Alan: People get compromised. People become sharks themselves because they're terrified of poverty. That's what money does in a monied system. You're terrified of poverty and that's what makes you inhumane to your fellow man.

Dan: Well I'm really happy that you have this show. It has the reverse effect of those games. When I listen to your show somehow I calm down and I begin to think differently and read differently.

Alan: It's deprogramming and that's what we need is lots of deprogramming to regain that which we're capable of having. It's innate within us. It's time it woke up and regained its right in this world.

Dan: Anyway I hope that a lot of my co-workers are going to your website and looking at it because we're in the belly of the beast.

Alan: Yes and a lot of people are compromised. A lot of people are going through problems at the moment with their conscience at the moment as they understand what they're actually involved in. Thanks for calling.

Dan: Yes, thanks Alan.

Alan: Bye now. We've also got Steve in Ontario. Are you there, Steve? Hello Steve.

Steve: Yes I'm here, Alan.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Steve: Good evening and another example of what I think would be predictive programming, I know you touched on this last weekend. There's a game called "Shattered Union" which is forecasted in the future. I think it's probably 2015 or somewhere around there and it talks about heroism in the U.S. and marshal law is the theme of the game and how some of the states succeeded from the U.S. Very interesting if you're to search on Shattered Union. You can see a flash video of the video game. I think it came out about a year ago and it's almost like I said a predictive program of what may be to come, which is interesting, and it may be a game that was released from the big game developers.

Alan: Yes. Before that even came out, some years ago there was a movie that came out. I think Bruce Willis was in it and I never went to see it because I knew exactly what it would be all about. Sure enough, it was a lockdown of the entire city by the military long before 9/11 came along and it was getting everyone ready for what was happening today with the military in charge and marshal law and all the rest of it. All of these things together are parts of the same predictive programming so that the generations who grow up in it – do you realize shortly that young people will think it's always been this way that you go into a subway and there's guys there with machineguns and all this and searching people? They'll think that's the natural way because it's all they will know. It's all they will know and that's why we have to stop this now before this

generation gets to that stage, because once that's happened the following generation it will be even easier with them. That will be the natural being searched and scanned and all the rest of it everywhere you go and that's what they intend to do. They're on their way and we've got to stop it now and it's all predictive programming. They're giving these games out to the children getting them ready for it and they'll think nothing of it. It will seem quite natural as we go into a totalitarian form of existing.

Steve: I have another question but I don't want to stir you off topic so maybe I'll call in another show.

Alan: You can go ahead. There's time I think.

Steve: The three stars pointing to Sirius December 24th, one thing I would like information on. I've been trying to do my research on this. The rise of the sun, which basically is parallel with the southern crux, which is not seen in the Northern Hemisphere. I can't find an accurate answer to that, if you can maybe talk about that in a later show.

Alan: The three stars of Sirius and I talked about this ten years ago. I know there's even videos out now with that in it. Well they got some of it wrong, but that's the three wise men of course and 2,000 years ago there was a perfect alignment of the three stars and Venus was there in the middle of the horns of the moon exactly at midnight on that particular date in December and that's where that came from. The rest of it is the dog that follows, which is Sirius, so the three wise men 2,000-odd years ago were following actually Venus and that's the Belt of Orion. That was the perfect alignment and it only happens every couple of thousand years, but Sirius follows on and in Egypt Sirius heralds the coming of the floods of the Nile that brings life to the land and brings down all the rich, rich soil and its water. It nourishes the land all the way from the mountains of Uganda. At that time of the year, too, Orion would rise and Sirius was seen in the morning rising up towards the sun, trying to become bright as the sun they called it, so they have little allegories about him, and then he was overcome by the sun.

Steve: Does the southern crux fit in here or is this maybe some misinformation that's been out there?

Alan: In mid-winter (remember their winter is at a different time) but in mid-winter the sun goes its usual east round south wise to the west again and in mid-winter it would appear to hang there in the early morning and you'd still see the southern cross there, so the god, the sun, the S-U-N, the son of the sun, or SEN in Egyptian, would actually hang on that cross for three days before and would never go further to the north and west. After three days he started moving up again and that meant that the mid-winter was passed and life was coming; he was born again.

Steve: Where would this be visible when you'd see the southern crux?

Alan: You would see it in parts below the equator.

Steve: Okay. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: That's the world we live in where knowledge is hidden and most people go through their lives having extraneous knowledge, trivial knowledge and conditioning and sure enough, as Brzezinski said, their topics of conversation are given to them on the previous night's news and that's what they talk about at work the following day. They talk about affairs in Hollywood and the stars, not realizing there's whole departments of propagandists just churning this stuff out. It doesn't matter if it's true or not, as long as you eat it up and talk about it. It keeps you from thinking about real things, or even your own personal life, or what life is, or what happiness really is. We're told in a commercial system happiness is having it all, which is an impossibility. In fact if all these things you buy worked out as the ads tell you, you'd given up buying long ago because you'd be so darn happy. How happy can you become once you're happy and exuberant? You can't go any higher.

Now I've got John from Texas on the line. Are you there, John?

John: Yes, hi Alan.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

John: Yes. I have a real quick question I wanted to ask you and I'm going to hang up and listen. I heard you say on an old blurb that they may have taken something out of the book "The First Global Revolution."

Alan: Apparently on Google there's some free books and a caller got in touch with me and noticed that 30 pages were missing and they hadn't even hidden it. They just ended at a certain number and 30 pages on resumed, so be very careful when you look up some of the e-books.

John: Can I still get a used copy?

Alan: Yes, you can still get a used copy, but understand when I got mine I got it used for $0.75 and whenever I mention books they suddenly just shoot up in price as people go and get them. Someone complained that they're up to $80 now.

John: Well I just got "Ghost in the Machine" and I paid 56 bucks for it.

Alan: Really.

John: Yes but I mean it's not the money. I really want to be able to try to convince people. That's why I'm buying all the books that you recommended on all your blurbs and I've been writing them all down and I'm just trying to – I'm not checking you out. I believe what's going on. There's no doubt in my mind about it, no doubt at all. It's just that I'm looking for good information I can put forward in front of peoples faces and say here read this. My one last question is and I'm going to hang up and before I do that, I'd like to say I really appreciate everything you're doing. My question is I'm halfway through the book "The Grand Chessboard" and I was looking for the part where they said they were going to go into Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran and Syria and I can't find it but I'm only halfway through.

Alan: Yes, you'll have to keep going and you'll find to it's scattered. They don't sit down and you see these things are written for the exoteric and the esoteric and so for the big boys who are involved they know – it's like reading the bible. You have to read through all the boring stuff where you're almost falling asleep and then you catch something that's important. That's how they write these kind of books where the actual laws or real details are put in there or you'll find politicians' memoirs or something or some high bureaucrat. They tuck it in amongst the boring stuff. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

John: Bye. Take care.

Alan: Bye now. Hi. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix. Another place to find the countries that they wanted to go through, if the website is still up, is this little club that was formed by those who are in power right now in the U.S., at least who appear to be in power, and that's "The Project for the New American Century," because they also went through different countries they wanted to get "involved with" shall we say. In the old British Empire they use to call them "problems," like the Turkish problem and so on, and that's how it's referred to in the writings of today. It's always a problem, a Middle Eastern problem or an Iranian problem et cetera. That's what they mean by that. When they have problems they want to fix those problems, which generally means they want to take over the entire structural system over there, wherever over there happens to be at that time; and believe you me, the boys who plan ahead the decades and even a century perhaps, they'll have many wars lined up after that. We're living through a schedule right now as they go through their formula, but they already have their targets after Iran and Syria and so on to standardize the whole planet for "peace" you understand. For peace and then of course we'll all be in our little matrix and living in a fantasy world where we are totally predictable and as they hope and they know it's true, most folk will enjoy it. Most folk will actually enjoy it as they get gradually led into it.

More so when they step up crisis after crisis because we all need escapism now and then and we like a little bit of fantasy to escape from the harsh realities of life. The problem with the fantasies they give us is predictive programming, which leads into the next part of real life that they've planned for us. That's the problem and not so long ago families use to sit and discuss (before the television sets), they'd have little stories to tell each other and things like that and you had storytellers. People would communicate with each

other and that was a healthy type of entertainment or they'd sing or play an instrument and so on. That's been changed. If you notice, all entertainment is done by professionals now outside of your control and when you get entertained by them you're actually being programmed by them and that's cultural creation as they call it, so I'm very careful about the books I recommend. I try to get it out quickly when I bring on another book I'm going to talk about before the guys who have all these books jack up the prices and really take advantage of the situation. There are also some groups out there on other radio stations and so on that actually own publication houses where they buy obsolete books, so I try not to go into what they've got to offer because they really soak you for reprinting these books. They're obsolete, they don't pay any royalties on them so they can churn them out and often they can be made in China or India or something for peanuts and then you pay for it all.

For those who want to support me, look into my website because that's how you keep me going. I don't have a staff here to do all the stuff that most people do. I don't plan my talks. I sit down here five minutes before I start and it just happens to flow, which is only natural way to be. Otherwise it would be commercialized and I'd be entertaining you. I'd be in the business and time is getting short.

Now from Hamish and myself, up in the snowy Ontario, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 3, 2007 (#46)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 3, 2007:
"DARPA GIVES THE NAME OF THE GAME -
ULTRASOUND STIMULATES (CONTROLS) YOUR SENSORY CEREBRAL CENTRES"
© Alan Watt December 3, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 3, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 3rd, 2007. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as many talks as you want to, and for those who speak other tongues, the tongues of Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in the various tongues of Europe for free and pass them around to your friends. It's quite something to live in this present time where all the speculations of previous generations could go all over the roadmap and yet we're going through times where you have evidence of where the future is going because so much has been published by the various institutions that are bringing it all about.

There's really no conspiracy out there. In fact as far back as the early 1900's H.G. Wells published "The Open Conspiracy" and he said the same thing. He said there's no real conspiracy. He said everything's been published. It's just the public don't bother to read the books and that's so true because the books that the public do read are generally pushed out there to fascinate them, to intrigue them. Something that Adam Weishaupt talked about. He said the best way to confuse people or even recruit people into working as useful idiots, he called them, is to give them a great mystery, a great mystery and intrigue them into your organization and then you can use them, and hasn't that ever being done and still going on today. There's no amount of people who are willing followers because we love to be fascinated.

In fact, this present culture has been reared on entertainment, so much so that they can't really tell the difference between fact and fiction and that's has been helped by the mainstream media whose job of course it is to blend fact with fiction. You have that all the time and you have your main libraries and also the booksellers who no longer really label everything as fiction and non-fiction. Everything is lumped into certain categories. Very broad categories and Joe Average can't really tell the difference often when it comes

to fact or fiction.

The facts are that we're going into a totalitarian regulated system, a system much talked about in fact at the beginning and before the beginning of the 1900's but definitely after at beginning they published a lot of work of how this democracy idea would never work and this came out from London and they planned to create big institutions. Institutions that would guide us into the real future, the future they'd planned and how democracy wouldn't work because there were too many conflicting parties in democracy to get things actually done; and the boys at the top who run their world love to get their own way and plan things and follow it through. Democracy would always hinder them as people haggled about points and fine points and so on and politicians battled with each other for brownie points and so they set-up a parallel government. This parallel government would be based at least initially in London, England, and it was given a Royal Charter to exist, so it speaks on behalf of the Crown you might say and that which the Crown stands for, which is an aristocracy of wealthy elites who realize this is their world. They've created it so and they want to plan their future. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I'm just mentioning now big meetings were held in London and other major centers in Europe because they were all connected with same people at the top who are all related actually and they said a democracy had too many conflicting parties. Parties which could never be reconciled in any way and the bickering would go on forever and this would stagnate culture. Something they really hate at the top, stagnation of culture, when they have an agenda to put forth. The agenda has always been how to control people, to make it happen actually, by studying them, putting incredible amounts of money out on studying human nature and finding ways to ultimately control all of it and then to bring the population down to keep it in check, to have what they call a manageable level. Since everything at the top is run on economics we forget that our little lives here, you and I and all the rest of the people, we're all part of an economic system and when the herd is too big it becomes unmanageable for them. It's not productive enough and they plan to start knocking it down and they were writing about that part as early as the 1700's. You should checkout Thomas Malthus's writings on population. It's quite interesting.

Now before I go onto this next topic, which backs up what I talked about last week with the types of scanners they're using for the brain now for the video games, this follows on from it. I have Jason in Pennsylvania on the line. Are you there, Jason? Hello Jason.

Jason: Yes, I'm here. I just wanted to thank you for all your hard work and I'm actually an artist trying to helpful the blanks of the Great Work for people visually and I was just curious if you had time for a quick off topic question.

Alan: It depends how far off the beat it is.

Jason: It has to do with actually the science of altering humanity through women to create the perfect man I guess, the perfect worker, which I believe is symbolized through the use of "Y" with two dots over top of it [Ÿ].

Alan: That's within the range because I've talked on this before. You see they've had many, many meetings about creating new types of worker bees for a future society that would serve an elite, an intellectual elite, very well without all the problems. See we presently need to be entertained. We need to have money left to reward ourselves with and buy things from China every month like trained little animals and it's using up what they claim is their resources, so they did target women and brought down the fertility rate actually through different means. One was simply by encouraging them to go out into the workforce (it doubled the tax base, too, of course), but also to have smaller families because they start wanting things. They want money to buy things and maybe they would shelve having children or postpone it indefinitely and buy the actual items themselves. That's what Charles Galton Darwin talked about in his book "The Next Million Years" and he was the grandson of Charles Darwin.

He said if we can entice them to get a better house or a better car or something like that or to own things and constantly buy, buy, buy, they won't have children. They'll give that up. He was right in that extent. That's true in the Western world; the families tend to dwindle right down. Most of the population is rising

simply because of massive immigration. That happened in Britain and was admitted to by Margaret Thatcher. They also went another road and that was to introduce various bisphenols from plastics into so much of the things that you drink from especially and it mimics a female hormone and it can re-upset the hormonal balance as well. Then when you see how they've gone into the massive investigation into a birth control pill and all the effects that that had, the side effects and so on, this was even noticed by Carroll Quigley who noticed the changes in structure of the male and the female in a very rapid succession. That doesn't happen in nature by chance. It happened very quickly. Women's hips are becoming narrower and men's shoulders are becoming very, very narrow, too, within one generation and this is all to do with the excess female hormones now. They're actually synthetic too so they have side effects outside of the normal estrogens et cetera. Those side effects are also reengineering us; and who knows what the food does to back this up? Now they knew about the plastics and what plastics give off. They even encouraged – they made a whole fad out of drinking out of plastic bottles. That's not by chance because they knew in the 1930's exactly what it did to the human body.

Jason: Now in your book you stated that the end goal was to almost create a complete hermaphrodite race. Am I correct on that?

Alan: That's right. Even NASA put a two-hour documentary out a few years ago and David Suzuki narrated it and they were talking about long-term space travel to go off and mine. That was the first or the major purpose of going off into space if one day they had to, and I'm sure too it will be a way for the elite to escape if they have to as well. However, they knew, they went through the different problems – this has all been discussed at major NASA meetings: interpersonal conflicts onboard a ship with male and female as they all compete for the women, the women compete with each other for the men, there'd be chaos and they thought of other ways of getting round that. They thought of even creating a human type that could be born and the whole process of coming together, sperm and ovum, would take place in a machine on route to their destination and the being that would come out of it would neither quite male nor female. In other words, you'd have no gender problem at all if you create a whole bunch of them. These are the things which they've actually discussed and talked about. Essentially you could create a being, and this has been discussed about too, which is neither male or female and basically sexless all together. No sexual drives or impetuses and you could initiate hormonal reactions to self-generate by inoculation of certain things into them at a certain time.

Jason: Now are they trying to make this being almost asexual? Is it going to reproduce or is it just solely for work?

Alan: I think it will be able to reproduce only as I say if the ones at the top give you an added hormone or a chemical or something that will set the process in motion; and perhaps one day, if you're a good model, that will be how they reward you is to allow yourself to be reproduced like a clone.

Jason: That's pretty much answers it all.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in. Yes, it a whole incredible amazing thing. You don't have to even imagine this stuff. It's been discussed at high, high level science meetings the whole future and the "problem" as they call it – they always call it down through history the problem. They had the Turkish problem at one time. They had the Jewish problem they called it at one time. That's what the British government called different factors of society that were standing in the way of something, of something that they had planned and so problem by problem they work on it and get rid of it, move it to the side and go ahead. The gender problem is the other one because in this perfect world for perfect slaves they want a society with no conflicts whatsoever amongst the workers, because all conflicts detract from the work at hand and cause problems. If you have home or domestic problems and so on, you can't concentrate on your job so that's classified as basically as unproductive. It detracts from production.

Now we've also got Ryan in New York. Are you there, Ryan? Hello Ryan.

Ryan: I used to wonder why there would be so many changes throughout the decades in America and why things would be changing so fast by the decade and there's so much access and even though we were worried about ethnocentricity in like high school. We wouldn't even know that we were like the most

ethnocentric people around and I just can't help but think that we were set-up to totally finish off these wars.

Alan: You're correct. In fact that's the most amazing thing because you'll find that some of the big authors that were involved in a lot of the culture creation. They talked about this very thing how the United States was actually created – the culture was created via the media through external forces to the people and the people adopted everything that came from the advertising industry until that was wrapped integrally with the whole culture itself, so you're quite right.

Ryan: It's like the war on drugs was just a sifting process to beef up police for the war on terror.

Alan: They had one war on something for 50-odd years. It's an ongoing state of war and it's interesting, too, that there are clauses within the Constitution where a president becomes de facto a dictator or a tyrant, depending on how you want to view it, during times of war. When you've got ongoing wars it's just like revolutions. Most revolutions are bloodless like the cultural, the sexual, various revolutions. They're all pushed from the top, though, and we adapt into the new culture. It's the same with the wars on things. They pick a topic, soak you with more taxpayers money, give you more militarized police and more rights for themselves to invade your home et cetera and it's ongoing war. This is what Orwell was talking about. Ongoing war can viewed from many different aspects. Most people think of the word and they don't go beyond what they see on television or men in uniform over in some other country. Most wars happen at home.

Ryan: When they kill they think they're evolving I guess and programming is just specialized killing I guess.

Alan: Yes and there are books out about Hollywood talking about Hollywood and the Pentagon from the earliest days and how billions of dollars have been spent on making movies.

Ryan: Well "Jarhead" says it all.

Alan: Yes and that's all intentional and that becomes, right down to the video games, you rear a whole generation who don't think much and they go into a war without asking questions. Hold on until after these messages and we'll talk on the other side of this break. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got Ryan from New York on the line. We're talking about the culture itself and how the U.S. was pretty well designed to take up its role in the world and we certainly do know that it had strange beginnings when you go into the presidents and even the first president really of the United States that was related to the British royalty that came out with a new country with no history. The couldn't use European countries because they everyone else knew that each country had in turn plundered all the rest for a small aristocracy, so they gave us a knight in shining armor and that was the United States that step-by-step has fulfilled a role of creating a Novus Ordo Seclorum, a New World Order. A new secular type of order and that's its role. It was openly freemasonic from the beginning and it still is at the top, if you watch all the signals given off during major speeches, for those with eyes to see and ears to hear. It's always been that way. Most people have to have things pointed out to them because that's what they think the media is there for, to tell them what to think. They can't think for themselves and that works very well. Do you have anything more to add to that, Ryan?

Ryan: No, thank you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. He's quite right. We know as far back as Rudyard Kipling that wrote a very good book called "The Man Who Would Be King" and they made that into a movie with Michael Caine and Sean Connery. Excellent book, it had a Masonic tale added to it. Kipling himself was also a propagandist for the British Commonwealth. He was brought up in India but he was staunchly in favor of Britain leading this world into this new British system worldwide. He came over and gave a speech to the Senate, being a High Mason you're allowed to do that, on the Senate floor and he quoted is famous poem where he said, "we pass the torch on to you. The white man's burden," and that was their role from then on. Then the Royal Institute for International Affairs created its American branch, The Council on Foreign Relations took over the job of directing the world because it had a massive tax base and plenty manpower to bring off this job. They said that the U.S. would take over and become the policemen of the world for a while. Eventually it would falter.

It would rally again a couple of times and falter at the very end and then China would take over as the policemen of the world. That's how it's all set up. We're living through the theatrics right now at the moment as they finish off their job of standardizing the planet.

Now we've also got another caller there on the line. Hello, Maggie?

Maggie: Yes. I was just thinking in this brave new world of perfect control of everything, reproductive control, just everything that you've been talking about and they've been planning, don't you think that once they've achieved that they might become a little bit bored and start to turn on each other? Secondly, do you think they foresee that problem at all?

Alan: Yes, they do foresee it.

Maggie: What do they think they're going to do about that or will they cross that bridge when they come to it?

Alan: No, they're going to use technology to stop themselves eventually.

Maggie: Really.

Alan: Yes and it's interesting because I've got an article I'll read in a little moment that backs up this whole thing about using video games and how they affect your brain, but they've already got a little ring they can put round a brain which will monitor each other's thoughts basically and keep them all in check at the top as well. It will be on a higher level than those down below and less intrusive, but it's an actual ring; and Arthur C. Clarke, I wondered where he came up with this idea but I knew he belonged to The Futurist Society and every book he's written has been about the agenda and so he was given a story obviously because this has been reported in major magazines and I'll be reading about that in a little while. They think they can actually keep themselves inter-scanned everyday on a daily basis and they won't be able to hide any nasty details from each other at the top.

Maggie: It still seems to me like some foxy individual among them is going to try to find a way around this.

Alan: I'm sure you're right because these characters are so devious and even in their own little games with each other at times and they have the ability to think outside the box and see unique opportunities to alter anything technological-wise that's made. If you made a machine that you couldn't break into they'd find a way to do it, so I'm sure it will be a power play for a while as different ones try to get into this failsafe type system they want to set-up and then conquer everyone else's mind. See the thing is – the goal itself is going to give the ability of one person eventually being in charge of everyone else on the planet. The main programmer, the one who designs all the programs for all this stuff that's coming up will be – they'll probably call themselves God or gives themselves an old deity's name. That's what we're setting ourselves up for and most people will go along with this step-by-step in the bottom levels before they get to the final stage of this. They'll go along thinking it's going to entertain them all the more and it's quite amazing to see it all happen now even in your own lifetime.

Maggie: Yes. Now once they've reach this perfect state of perfect numbness, which is what it sounds like to me, what will the pleasures of the people at the top that they still enjoy. Will it be fine music and art and food and racehorses and that sort of thing? Will they still have the capacity to?

Alan: Yes. In fact that's pretty well what Arthur C. Clarke foresaw.

Maggie: That's about it, okay.

Alan: I'll be back after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through this Matrix. I've been talking to Maggie there in Texas about how the elite themselves plan to save themselves because generally they battle each other towards the end of empires and so on for the position of top dog. Arthur C. Clarke mentioned this in his last novel "3001" where they all live in these big spiraling towers, all the wealthy elite, and they all just play themselves and have amazing experiences with all the new types of

ways to amuse themselves, this ideal rich. There's no real mention of what happened to all the old type, you know the Class B, and C and D and E and F type humans that had existed because the elite see themselves as being the chosen people to come through all of this. They're the naturally evolved types with the higher intellects and this thing called virtue that of course every other class can't have apparently and he wrote about it. Sure enough, here's a document here and people should look into this one that came up and was sent to me by a listener. It backs up what I was talking about.

It's from CNNMoney.com and this was published on July 24th, 2006 and it says:

"SAN FRANCISCO (Business 2.0 Magazine) -- Two years ago, a quadriplegic man started playing video games using his brain as a controller. That may just sound like fun and games for the unfortunate, but really, it spells the beginning of a radical change in how we interact with computers - and business will never be the same. Someday, keyboards and computer mice will be remembered only as medieval-style torture devices for the wrists. All work - emails, spreadsheets, and Google searches - will be performed by mind control. If you think that's mind-blowing, try to wrap your head around the sensational research that's been done on the brain of one Matthew Nagle by scientists at Brown University and three other institutions, in collaboration with Foxborough, Massachusetts based company Cyberkinetics Neurotechnology Systems."

Alan: This is where it all is, Cyberkinetics Neurotechnology.

"...The research was published for the first time last week in the British science journal Nature. Nagle, a 26-year-old quadriplegic, was hooked up to a computer via an implant smaller than an aspirin that sits on top of his brain and reads electrical patterns."

Alan: It reads the patterns, the languages, the languages of the pulsations throughout your brain from and to your eyes, your ears and so on. It's mapping your brain.

"...Using that technology, he learned how to move a cursor around a screen, play simple games, control a robotic arm, and even - couch potatoes, prepare to gasp in awe - turn his brain into a TV remote control."

Alan: It chats on and it chats on and now this is quite interesting because this device and this experiment was done by DARPA. Now DARPA is a branch of the Pentagon and Homeland Security. They are not in the business of helping paraplegics or quadriplegics but this is how they always introduce technologies into the public. Get the idea implanted and then it comes out in reality we take it for granted. Very simple. We don't think about the consequences for the real purpose of them, because this is going to be linked up with computer games. Computer games which will not only do EEGs on your brain (electroencephalographs), it will also use a form of transmission to and from your brain. Read your patterns. Get the ideal you, the personal you by using ultrasonic technology. This is all underway and the Pentagon is behind it. Now that should rattle us all and get us all suspicious.

What's taught at all military academies including the ones in Canada?

Every officer training corps is taught that the way to have peace is to basically eliminate all the causes of war. The big think tanks have already blamed the general public in every country for the causes of war, even though it's the guys at the top from the elite who declare wars you see; but no, they want to reduce the population step by step by step.

It says:

"Stu Wolf, one of the top scientists at DARPA, the Pentagon's scientific research agency..."

Alan: That's who's behind all these games.

"...which gave birth to the Internet..."

Alan: It gave us the Internet, the Pentagon. They had it for years before they designed and gave it to us.

It's a step-by-step process and we adapt, we adapt like rats following through a maze picking up the seed and we adapt so quickly.

"...is also without implant. Stu Wolf, one of the top scientists at DARPA seriously believes we'll be wearing computers in headbands..."

Alan: Headbands. Right from Arthur C. Clarke. That came out in the '90's, Arthur C. Clarke's one, because he was in on the know.

"...within 20 years. By that time, we'll have super fast, super tiny computers that make today's machines look like typewriters. The desktop will be dead, says Wolf, and the headband will dominate."

Alan: Right out of Arthur C. Clarke's "3001" novel. Isn't that quite amazing? Mr. High, High Mason, Arthur C. Clarke and you can read that particular article for yourself. I think we've got Kevin from Texas on the line. Hello Kevin?

Kevin: Yes sir.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Kevin: Just had a couple of quick questions. They may not be quite on the subject but I guess everybody takes it for granted. We know about the chemtrails. I mean we know that's going on.

Alan: The ones who look up do.

Kevin: I think everybody now knows what's going on, but it gets me a little bit thinking these people that are doing this have to know that they are doing this to themselves because they are not spending their entire lives indoors.

Alan: If you're thinking in what we think is real time, this is the kind of logical question we ask is why would they do this to us and not harm themselves? It isn't until you realize that science is so far ahead of anything we are told about. It literally is dished out on queue when it's necessary. They have portable machines that can literally filter your blood and you can put it in your pocket in the high levels. They can be doing this on a daily basis. There's many ways that they themselves will not be affected because their first concern is always to save themselves, always. They don't get the same inoculations that you get. They don't eat the same food that you eat. They don't eat the modified stuff and you can bet your bottom dollar that whatever they're spraying on the public will not affect them and there's some way to filter this out of their system in a very easy, simple, portable way that we don't even think of or know exists.

Kevin: I would think that they're – okay, I could understand that. That makes a little sense now to me. I mean if they're processing themselves like that, that would explain a lot of their low mental capacity.

Alan: They don't need a high IQ. They need the psychopathic ability. They hire the scientists that come up from the ranks of the general public, the certain ones that are exceptionally talented in some area, maybe a mad genius even, and they hire these characters to do all their thinking for them. They hire the think tanks to do all the their thinking for them too, but you can bet your bottom dollar these guys have methods to neutralize the stuff that we're breathing in and as I say they don't even eat the modified food that we do.

Kevin: That kind of leads into my next question, which you may or may not want to answer. First I had one little comment to make before I ask my last question and I detect a Scottish accent, I may be wrong but I do, and that's fine with me because I'm a Scotsman. I'm an American, Texan, but from Scotch descent. My mother's maiden name was Rhodes. We all know about that, don't we?

Alan: Yes we do.

Kevin: My last question was: What are you, Mr. Watt, going to do when they knock on your door?

Alan: If they knock on my door it will be my own fault for staying too long and I generally have a good intuition as to when things have gone far enough and it's time to move and I preferably won't be here. I think really by 2010 we're going to see the start of more chaos as the Kyoto goes into effect and they start cutting back on your power, your gasoline. Making you pay extortionist sums for fuel, for heating oil, for all the things that you take really up to the present for granted. That's going to be the start of the first perhaps riots because they predict we're going to have them for the next 20, 30 years. They didn't tell us when they'd start but you can pretty well say it's when the Kyoto – it's already signed into law when they start to implement all of these things and all of these high taxes that are going to be added on to all your fuel and energy consumption and people start losing even more jobs and you start seeing the credit cards being pulled in and money controlled even tighter. That's when they're going to start seeing riots. That's when they'll come out and get the people.

Kevin: I understand that, but for whatever it's worth I mean I'm in Texas now and you're up there in Canada and if I'm anywhere nearby let me knock on your door and I'll be happy to come over and stand next to you.

Alan: That's good to know that. I appreciate that.

Kevin: Take care, Mr. Watt.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we've got Andrew in Victoria. Are you there, Andrew?

Andrew: Yes. Hi Alan. How are you tonight?

Alan: I'm keeping out of this awful snow. It's a whole week everyday in the snow, just clearing the snow.

Andrew: I hear you. Here in Victoria I can tell you that yesterday we're probably the only place in Canada that didn't have snow. We just had the rain mixed with snow and we're the only place without it.

Alan: Really. That's because they made up for it. They dumped it all here right over my house, over my house. I've getting about eight inches per day averaging.

Andrew: Eight inches a day?

Alan: Yes.

Andrew: The start of a new ice age, right?

Alan: Well whatever they get. I was on another show today and I was mentioning the publication that came out a couple of years ago when the Pentagon said they'll shortly own the weather. Whenever they announce that they do own the weather and we're seeing it because I had so many emails from New England and Maine and all over the eastern seaboard talking about the most intensive spraying they've seen leading up to the storm. I've seen them do this before even in my area in previous years, so they're doing it. They've got to convince the public it's all to do with the melting polar cap and all the rest of it. They make it happen and they come forward with the solution, which is your life is not your own and we're all interdependent and you'll have to do what we tell you and follow what the scientists say.

Andrew: Well that's it. You hit a major word there, interdependence. It's a new word that we've been fed on in the New Age and what I'm teaching my daughter is skip that. Stick with independence. That's where we want to be.

Alan: Maggie Thatcher pushed that out when she escorted Mikhail Gorbachev around the world on a tour and she was the first one to really use that publicly at least on television. Although there were books published. Even Manley P. Hall, high freemason, published that in one of his books that they'll be bringing in a world of interdependence where everyone will be dependent on the whole system for every need they have and that's the point. Independence is bad. Interdependence is good and so you'll all have to play the game.

Andrew: Yes and if you don't fit in then well you must have a psychiatric illness and off you go.

Alan: Yes. In China they use it already. They call it social and antisocial behavior. Even down to having a second child is now termed as being antisocial. You're taking the food away from the rest of the people by having that second child and you're antisocial, so this has been used now across all societies this kind of terminology. If you don't want to give up independence in a specific area you have to – see in an interdependent society you have to work in a system, get your money or credits because credits eventually will be dished out by the government and you have to pay rent. There will be no private property in the new system and therefore you must work, so that guarantees that you work for the system in the way that the system is designed. You won't be allowed to choose what you work at and you'll be dependent for every need for your own personal survival on the system. That's the world they're talking about. They create social approval and social disapproval, that's the term they use in China.

Andrew: Wonderful. The model state according to the United Nations.

Alan: Exactly. That's the model state for us all to follow. A controlled society and even in China the population will be brought down drastically because they won't need a big manufacturing system to supply a much reduced population in the world, so they will be brought down too.

Andrew: That's right and China is creating their work camps. I mean you look at [FoxPawn]. They're the people that make Apple Computers. You go by an Apple and it says designed in California, assembled in China.

Alan: That's right, and you know that Eve started the whole thing by eating an apple. What a coincidence, eh?

Andrew: Yeah, taking a bite out of the apple.

Alan: And the best apple there is is a red rosy one called a Macintosh. Everything is in front of us. It's all a big joke and the gatekeeper's in control of it all.

Andrew: Yes, and then they create an illusion of competition between Jobs and Gates.

Alan: That's right. Here are the top companies in electronics that the public think is an entertainment business like SONY and all the rest of them are hand-in-glove, the same agenda to do with brain implants et cetera, because all the biggest corporations in the world are actually started up by the Pentagon or the CIA or by MI6. They're real corporations and they bring in money and they do make other products but their main thing is to make sure they're always in control of the future and technology. They could never allow a competitor to come up and come out with something drastically different and that's why the big ones are all joined together at the hip basically.

Andrew: And here as I stare at an Apple computer there's a little television camera right in the middle at the top and when it's active there's a little green light that comes on beside it to say hey you know this camera is watching you, but anybody who knows anything about computers knows it's a simple matter of just to send a signal to say turn off that light, so for all I know as I'm standing here somebody's watching me without my knowledge. It's 1984, right now.

Alan: It's right there and they've already admitted it. Some of them they can activate the microphones in the laptops anytime that they wish to and hear everything that's being said in rooms.

Andrew: That's why the computer is on or off.

Alan: That's right. In fact the biggest producer – they're made just outside Shanghai. Most laptops of all companies are made by the same company. One factory makes them of all brand makes and that's your other clue that they're all one. They've given out one to the United Nations. It's called the $100 computer and they're giving them out to people in Africa and different countries. Over here they cost about $300 and

that buys supposedly two other ones to give away to Africa and it was invented at MIT and funded again by the big dark forces at the Pentagon and they're so far advanced to anything that you're given here it's staggering. They could even work on cell phone technology; you don't even need to be hooked up to the regular internet. The sound cards are more superior and you get antennas with them as well. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I've got race through another two callers. I've got Vera from Missouri here. Are you there, Vera? Hello Vera?

Vera: Hello. The scientists who work for these elite, the super intelligent people, aren't the elite afraid of them?

Alan: No. You'll find that if you study – you see the thing is to study as many previous systems as possible. It gives you an idea of how it works and so much was written about the Soviet system and what they've found out and many books have been published about the Soviet system. It was an experimental system that's now used worldwide and the most monitored people and spied upon people were bureaucrats who work for the system and the scientific intelligentsia. They had more taps on their phones, in their rooms and so on. There was so much data collected daily on every single one of their main employees that they couldn't miss one when they went kind of haywire. They'd catch them before anything happened and it's the same here, same system.

Vera: Kind of scary but I've been studying this for a long, long time. Well not studying it but been looking at it. I have a very old book here and I'll read this really quick and I'll shorten it but it says: "There will always be individuals more intelligent than the average who will not consider themselves bound by the social laws imposed on others. They will be so intelligent that not being restrained by any moral break they will end by developing a civilization similar to that imagined by Aldous Huxley," and that was written in 1947 by a French physicist.

Alan: Yes and it's true when Huxley wrote his book "Brave New World" in the 1930's, 1933 and then followed it up.

Vera: He was talking about his colleagues.

Alan: Yes, and now we find out all these major characters worked for the British Secret Service. All these mainstream authors that really changed our ways of thinking and took some fantastic voyages and so on, they were all employed and MI6 took over that role and even big poets were even employed by the culture creators to get ideas into our minds and shape our minds as we went along with the agenda, thinking it was all quite natural.

Vera: It never looked natural to me.

Alan: Oh I know. If your mind is awake you understand what's happening all the time.

Vera: Well it's quite depressing I'll tell you.

Alan: I know. Well thanks for calling.

Vera: Thank you.

Alan: I've got Dave in California. Are you there, Dave?

Dave: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hi.

Dave: I just have a couple of questions about chemtrails. I live in the Bay Area and I've noticed the last couple of years what I call "HAARP clouds," really bizarre shapes and formations, geometric almost in the

clouds and I had a couple of facts which I don't know if they're real or not. I'd like your comment. Over the last couple of years, every now and then, maybe three or four times I wake up in the middle of the night and it’s almost like I’m connected to an electric current and I'm just wide awake for about an hour and can't go to sleep until after that. I have no explanation for it except possibly they're doing experiments.

Alan: They are using HAARP on top of the spraying and I think it was Teller that came out with all that technology back in the '50’s and you're probably getting the side effects of that.

Dave: I see.

Alan: I have to go. That's the music coming in.

Dave: Okay, thank you.

Alan: From Hamish and myself, up in a very snowy Ontario, Canada, there's a lot of shoveling too, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

December 5, 2007 (#47)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 5, 2007:
"BEND OVER PLEASE -
DATA COLLECTION ON THE PASSIVE MASSES"
© Alan Watt December 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 5, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 5th, 2007. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com where you can go into various topics on the associations, the fraternities and the royal institutes that are all connected to create your present and your future and you can download as much as you want for free. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can get transcripts in the tongues of Europe and we're adding to those transcripts all the time. There's a few more coming in from other nations.

You know just living, just living and being aware and always being aware it's not hard to project the future because most people are wrapped in the present and what they think is the present happens to be all the topics that fill their heads: the entertainment that fills their heads, the music, the movies, what they're doing in their lives with those in their immediate vicinity and they don't really see the big picture as they're actually living through it. They don't see what's coming and a long time ago I saw with the war on drugs that big changes would come in the future because I know that they created the drugs at the top. The whole culture was created from the top down and the police forces grew and I could see the security systems coming into schools until a generation has grown up in many schools by going through security equipment, bypassing it, being searched before they can get into school. Lockdowns within schools. Security guards inside the schools and that's training a generation for a future that they'll grow up in, thinking it's all quite natural and normal and they'll have nothing to compare it to.

When you don't have a time in your life where you haven't had that then it's all normal to you and those now who are coming into their 20's with their cell phones and all the rest of it, they take everything for granted thinking everything that exists is just normal, including being searched at airports and ordered around. You know at the airports there's no discussion there as to rights and wrongs or your rights. You don't have any. You're just ordered as to what to do and when to bend over and how far and all the rest of it

and most people comply, and even the older generation that did not have this going through school comply as well. Everyone wants to get along and get to their destination at any cost and unfortunately there's no indignancy in them. Most people have no indignancy whatsoever. That's not a new phenomena.

In centuries past in high circles of power, this technique of controlling the masses, the mass person who has no indignancy in them, is well understood. They go to the wall and that's why Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about them. They don't fight back. They just turn around and eat their dead. That's what he said. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix and talking about the majority of people that have always been the problem. That's why democracy was picked an awful long time ago by the elite. They knew that the masses, about 80-odd percent at least, would go and do whatever they were told to do no matter how pitiful it is for themselves. They will follow orders and do what they're told and it isn't until they're against the wall that they start really complaining and then it's too late, because when you're against the wall that's when you get shot, you see. That's what happens or you have unorganized rabbles as they say at the top because there's no coordination; there's no planning. They never really want to believe that the king or the queen or the government could ever do anything bad to them even when they're senses tell them it's actually happening and so the elite and the majority become the problem, almost working together to make this totalitarian system come into being. That's always been the problem for the those that think down through the centuries and those who don't want to go along the garden path, because there's a big, big drop at the end of it into the void and we know it's there.

Yet they've trained as I say a generation through the school system to be prodded and searched and to walk through past equipment that looks through their clothing and now the adults are doing the same thing as though it's all quite natural. There's a whole bunch of television drama shows funded by the Pentagon or the BBC in England to train you into this through drama and fiction that this is all so normal, it's normal behavior; but there's nothing normal about it. They never had this during World War II or any other world war before that. They never had this kind of intrusion into everybody's private life and it's becoming the normal now because people are not indignant and Zbigniew Brzezinski said that in an interview to one of the big magazines what he thought about the people, would they ever revolt because of all the plans they had made at the top? He says, "What do I think of the people? He says, well you can kick them. You can beat them. You can starve them but do they do anything? He says, no, they just around and eat their dead." That was his opinion of the general population and these are the psychopathic creeps that are up there advising presidents and running all over the planet having real power, by the way, because that's what Carroll Quigley said.

He said these people, these technocrats as they're called, unelected technocrats wield the real power and they're happy to know it and it keeps them out of the limelight a lot of the time. The politicians, the front men take the heat. They get the tomatoes thrown at them. They take the heat for what happens but the technocrats are the big movers and shakers and they never, as you notice, retire. They never retire. They put in 12 hours per day into their 80's and 90's. It's quite incredible to live through this your whole life, watching everything happen, knowing the bulk of the populace around you, including your own parents when you're growing up, don't know. They don't know what's coming down on them and they've been trained to trust. Trust these ones that come out of special wombs up there somewhere above them that are altruistic and just love them and deal with all the big problems while they can play; and that's what advanced socialism really means. It means perpetual childhood for everyone because experts beyond you, above you are dealing with all the big problems. You see, that's what it's all about, perpetual childhood for the people underneath them and unfortunately lots of people like that. They like that and if you could possibly get the airwaves of the entire planet and give them all the data showing them how this has all happened and where it's going, most of them would vote the same system right back in, even if you told them it would only last a few years, they'd vote the same thing right back because it's all they know.

People who belong to the majority are terrified of taking a risk or terrified of a change. They'll do anything to stay put in their little world and play. They're terrified of change of any kind and the technology that's dished out, as I keep telling people, was not given for your benefit. The Pentagon had the Internet long before the public were given access to it. It was designed and set-up to create a world system of control, world system. Every single country on the planet and the data on every individual, all the data will be in that computer and

they've already done a simulation. They have simulated matrix worlds where they have a double of you in that world with all the data which they've already acquired on you in that person.

Now they're bringing out the video games where they can monitor your brain and actually map you individual brain to put into that same structure and one day you'll go to sleep and you'll wake up thinking you're in the real world, but it will probably be the matrix world that you're in. Quite something, isn't it?

Now here's an article that ties in with this because Barbara De Lollis in USA Today that talked about this. It's also in Mark Baard's ParallelNormal.com for December 5th and it's to do with:

"Continental Airlines passengers in Houston in Houston will be able to board flights using just a cellphone or personal-digital assistant instead of a regular boarding pass in a three-month test program launched Tuesday at Bush Intercontinental Airport. The program could expand to airlines and airports nationwide."

Alan: As I say, ParallelNormal, Mark Baard's blog, here he's got:

"Report: Travelers love being scanned."

Alan: That's the data they're giving you or the PR that you love being scanned. It's good for you. You'll like it. It says:

"Happy to help: The U.S. Department of Homeland Security and Continental Airlines tell USA Today that customers can aid the fight against terrorism by allowing security personnel to scan their mobile phones. Continental says travelers love “the convenience.”

Alan: Isn't that wonderful? And here you thought it was about chatting to people across the world and asking them what they're buying and what they've bought and what they're going to buy and all that.

It says:

"The Transportation Security Administration’s scheme to scan mobile phones instead of boarding passes strikes me as high hackable."

Alan: That's what Mark thinks.

He says:

"More significantly, it provides Homeland Security an excuse to point scanners at travelers’ mobile devices, which often contain their personal, and sensitive, private information."

Alan: Well I do believe to be honest that most really won't mind, because I've heard people at checkout counters being asked personal information and they just blurt it out like a repertoire to a checkout person. That's quite incredible, or people that do polls on the phone and the person sitting next to you is blurting out all their personal data. It's just amazing. Amazing isn't it?

It says:

"More significantly, it provides Homeland Security an excuse to point scanners at travelers’ mobile devices."

"Mark my words: this three-month pilot project is just the first of many that Homeland Security will launch to gain further access to the contents of mobile phones, even to commandeer them for intelligence and data gathering."

Alan: Because that's what their really for. It's quite amazing. If they forced you to have a computer, if the governments gave them all for free and forced you all to have them, if they forced you to have a cell phone, you'd be suspicious. If you make it appealing and they make you want it and you pay for it, it doesn't dawn

on you you're doing exactly what they want. It doesn't dawn on the average person at all. Not at all. It's fantastic how people go into this. Now I've even had emails from people who will only use PayPal or something. They call it “secure,” secure transference devices. “Secure.” There's nothing secure in the internet. There's NOTHING secure. I just talked to someone who had their bank account cleaned out by someone in Zaire and the person who was cleaned out lives in New York. But they still believe this propaganda that it's secure. There's nothing secure.

Some of the high levels in Britain there at the top government that deals with the public and the public information have lost umpteen discs recently out of their whole collection with the data of millions and millions of British people. It's just gone somewhere. They know it's been stolen. It didn't get to its destination, put it that way, but people still think the internet and so on happens to be secure. That boggles the mind. The Pentagon had it for donkey's years. So did the Soviet Union. They shared it before the public were given this internet. It's called a net or a web.

Now what is a net and what is a web?

You get stuck on a web. You get stuck on it. Spiders catch you on a web you see, and a net the fish go into it and you pull the drawstring and they're all caught in the net. They even use all this terminology and sexual terminology: hard drive, a floppy, ram, and so on. They're laughing at us all the time as we parrot all this nonsense they give us, but isn't it amazing as I say that people have no sense of indignancy anymore? People used to fight battles and have wars for the right of privacy. That was one of the main reasons supposedly, supposedly had the War of Independence in the United States. You see the British troops already could walk into any home in Britain with their rifles and bayonets and go through your whole home without any warrants and so they said they wanted privacy in their own home. Today they give it up happily. I'm Alan Watt and I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just complaining – it's been a day for complaining, shoveling snow and then hauling wood up a hill and so on, but just looking at the general populace and how they're going along with everything, as always. It’s almost like seeing the wolves encircling you and the sheep are all huddling closer and closer but pretending nothing is really happening, and that's what gets most people. Yet everything that's happening could literally be stopped, never will be by the people themselves but it could be stopped, whether it's high gasoline prices or all this intrusiveness, just by non-compliance. If everybody would stop driving for a day you'd see the oil companies kick into gear and the prices drop right down. It's the same thing with airports. Stop going to the airports and my goodness you'd see it clear up very, very quickly and they'd be calling you yes sir and madam again very, very quickly. No problem at all but you'll never get the 80-odd percent of the public to go along with that, which the elite count on.

Now we've got Jason in Florida. Are you there, Jason?

Jason: Yes Alan. How are you today?

Alan: Not so bad.

Jason: I just wanted to share with you. I went to the flea market in my local town and bought to seemingly unrelated items. It was a bicentennial fifty-cent piece and a deck of cards and it wasn't until I got home I realized that they had the same picture of the same goddess on them. It was Persephone and Persephone is evidentially the statue on top of the capital building in DC and I just wanted to know what that means. Does that mean Persephone is like our patron saint of the United States?

Alan: Sort of, in a sense. It was to do with the old goddess. It's actually the nature worship because it's to do with plants and how they die and come back up again, so they have this nice fairy tale about going into Hades to rescue the fair damsel and bring her back to the surface. All these old mythologies are actually about nature and how things grow and die by the seasons and they gave them stories and how the nature goddess, with her daughter too, she would die or go into Hades and a story about how she was rescued and brought out again and was reborn. It's all to do with nature worship to an extent. But to do with money generally, even in Rome, the mint for Rome was in the Temple of Juno, so they always use female

goddesses for anything to do with the earth and their control and even call their church by the female term as well, so it's all to do with nature and nature's god, nature's laws, et cetera. They believe at the top they run nature, in other words.

Jason: Wow. Then one more thing. My girlfriend wanted me to ask you what your thoughts on Eustace Mullins.

Alan: I haven't heard too much of Eustace Mullins. Someone told me and I could be wrong that he was also into this British Israel type thing.

Jason: I'm not sure. She knows a lot more than I do. She just wanted to know if you knew anything about him.

Alan: I know there are some good historians but they often have a twist somewhere that go off in one of the other directions so I can't really comment on him.

Jason: Okay. Well thank you very much. Try to keep warm up there, Alan.

Alan: Yes. Thanks for calling. Yes, it's been cold all right and moving all that wood up a hill wasn't too pleasant either, before I burned my dinner tonight again and Hamish is quite happy because he ended up getting it.

Now there's Al from New York there. Are you there, Al?

Al: Yes Alan. How you doing?

Alan: I'm surviving.

Al: Oh that's good to hear. We need more people like you.

Alan: Yes. Do you have a question or a comment?

Al: I have both a comment and a question. Me, growing up as an African American male, I seem to think like the whole world is against Africans for some reason or these people in the top, they have a special thing for Africans or what's going on? My other comment or my question is the nation of Islam. What do they have to do with the Masons? I know there is something not too right about them. As a young African American male, those are the only groups that I thought was telling the truth for long time until I listened to you and now realize that they weren't telling the whole truth.

Alan: Yes. That's how you get people to follow. You tell them a good part of the truth and fill in a lot of little blanks for them and then you withhold another little part because one day you'll use them when they become useful, generally in conflict scenarios. Britain is a great example by keeping – they kept Northern Ireland in a state for centuries, 500 years. Canada ,which is still run by Britain, kept Montreal in a separate state. They can rile them up every so often when they want internal conflict, so they always create a situation where they can use racial conflict, religious conflict, ethnic conflicts or even language conflicts if need be, and anything at all they can stir up and get people fighting each other. Then they come forward with laws which restrict everyone and get them further ahead with their agenda. Now Africa, it's absolutely true from the 1700's they were writing about the future of Africa because they pictured people who were economists, big economists for the British Crown and who advised diplomats, in the diplomatic corps for London to do with trading and so on. They had all the different races marked out in order of preference for being saved for a future society and John Stewart Mill and then his son who took over both said that the blacks who could mimic the white man's ways would be allowed to survive. Those who would not would have to perish or be eliminated. Hang on and we'll talk about more after this break.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Al from New York on what the plans were by the elite to do with the black populations. As I say, that really was all categorized in the lists that big economists made in the 1700's and 1800's for the British establishment because Britain at that time

was building a massive world empire. The U.S. took over from them to complete the whole organization and it is the Anglo-American Establishment as Quigley called it, but they categorized different people. You'll find in H.G. Wells as well in a two-part history of the world that he wrote, called "History of the World," his son actually finished it off for him because he died in '48 so it was published in about 1950 in two volumes, but H.G. Wells also had this same category as John Stewart Mill with the certain whites at the top. They brought in what they thought were Jews because those who survived through persecutions through centuries and prospered had proven their Darwinian right basically to help and survive to help this other elite. They put down the Irish because the Irish kept rebelling against that particular system and the blacks and American Indians down as a write off. They would be written off and not allowed into a new age because under the Darwinian type laws that existed in the Brotherhood before Darwin came along, his grandfather actually wrote the first book on it, they said if they were allowed to come in to the new world, this new era, they would by the Darwinian type laws bring down the superior ones. It says those who could adapt, the few who could adapt to the white man's economic system and mimic him would be allowed to survive and that really hasn't changed today. These guys at the top are utterly racist and they use populations and they will annihilate populations if their usefulness is then over even.

Al: Alan, so you're saying they're not only racist but they adapted Egyptians or Africans way of keeping people minds but they use it – it's like the use the same thing that they use against their descendents. I mean is it that way or is it like more the concept of race like Herodotus described people by the way they looked, tribes. Who came up with that concept of race? When did that come around?

Alan: It's very difficult to know. I know that from the earliest times of definitely even commerce, the commercial system that brought in money even before it was coined and it was actually weighed out, commerce brought that system with them. Commerce was there almost simultaneously with kings, the society of kings and sovereigns who then married into their own family in fact. Even the commoners below them of the same species were deemed inferior, so it seemed to be something that came in with this advent of wealth. Wealth no longer being oats and stuff that you could eat or even tools, but wealth being what someone at sometime invented – this substitute for real wealth or real estate, which is called money or gold or silver that you could weight out. That brought this entire system with it and even then they noticed that certain people and certain tribes didn't need that system and would not adapt to it. They were perfectly independent and today they call them and the sociologists and ethnologists will call them today "stagnant civilizations" because they will not adapt to the white man's silly neurotic, psychotic, dysfunctional way of working, earning money and then being dependent on the system, so they're called "arrested civilizations" or "stagnant civilizations" because they're completely independent. That's one of the reasons they want to kill off anyone who really wants to be independent and whole peoples who are still independent. That's their archenemy really.

Al: Alan, my phone is going dead but I have one last question. Like the old Mexicans in Central America and the Mayans, they tried to have the same systems as the [inaudible] systems and control the populations, so was that their downfall? They just got overthrown by the regular--

Alan: In Latin America I think a lot of the peoples who eventually brought in the technology to design, the sciences to design, showed the pyramids and so on, showed an understanding and you'll find that there were even professors in the United States that belonged to Harvard. Barry Fell was one of them who discovered that Egyptian contact with Latin America and the Eastern seaboard of the Americas had happened thousands of years ago and they actually found Egyptian writings and ancient Iranian writings in Algonquin Park here in Canada. The CBC did I think a six-part documentary special on that where definitely the priests were here, so I think they brought the technology with them. I also think that some people who ran the seas at those times, big traders, probably the Phoenicians, transported whole peoples into Latin America. However, I think the people eventually who ran the big civilizations in Latin America left, to be honest with you, and those who had been brought in to serve them were left and they didn't have the sciences to keep it all going. That's what I suspect. They almost mimicked what they'd seen happen to do with sacrifices and so on, but they couldn't really explain it as to why they did it. Someone taught them at one time but I think they probably pulled out. They definitely had contact. "America B.C." People should try and get that book "America B.C." by Professor Barry Fell, excellent one to read. There's another couple he made as well on that topic and the big boys don't want to even talk about it, even though they've found coins that were minted in ancient Rome on the eastern seaboard. They found different coins of different

countries going back 2,000 years. It's a very interesting topic.

Now we've also got Dan from Pennsylvania. Are you there, Dan?

Dan: How are you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Dan: Yeah, I'm not so bad. I'm a little sore myself from cutting and splitting wood.

Alan: Oh you too, eh?

Dan: Yeah. It's nice to not use oil when you can.

Alan: Yes I know.

Dan: I think you have a great show tonight and what do you think of the book "King Rat" as well as the movie? It kind of shows society with the psychopaths running the show at the top.

Alan: Yes, you've got it right on and that's exactly it. The psychopaths in this particular type of system they thrive. This is their system. We have the key in fact that this is their system because they give you traditionally a psychopathic culture of dog-eat-dog and a few winners and lots of losers and we're taught that this is normal society. We have a society created by psychopaths that serve the psychopaths and they can only win in this particular system since they run the whole system: the money, the fraudulent banking and the con games of money. They run the whole show and they can't help but succeed.

Dan: We certainly see the con game of money with the mortgage paper debt all over the place today.

Alan: It doesn't even have to be paper. I mean money itself is a con.

Dan: Oh no, I understand. I'm a follower of you and I agree but it scares me about "King Rat" because people were in prison and they were still belonging to the old system and it just blows my mind because I don't think there's much hope for the general population. I think there's a small group that will see and be able to understand what the psychopaths are doing.

Alan: History has always been deflected, at least deflected from the system by the few and the masses go along whichever way it happens – whoever wins in the end, that's who they follow blindly. They don't ask many questions and take everything for granted, but you're right. Most people I think are going to go down with the system. They're too selfish and here's another thing to ponder. It isn't necessarily that there's too few good people in the world today. I've often wondered if there's too many bad people in the world today because there's so may psychopathic types out there who are so selfish, so into themselves. It's me, me, me.

Dan: I think the system breeds onto itself of course and it's strange when you get out of the system and I was fortunate enough to go sailing not long ago and I got out of the system a couple of different ways, one by destroying my cell phone and completely removing it and I felt different after I got away from that as well as the internet. When you get away from it you start to get your independence back in a strange way. So I guess we just keep throwing the pebbles in the pond as you say and get the ripples going. I have seen some results and I do keep pointing to your site, so keep up the great work and wow, what an education you provide. Thank you so much.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Dan: Take care.

Alan: Now I've got Ted in North Carolina. Hello.

Ted: Hey Alan? I was wondering – I got your stuff in the mail and everything and tried reading it. I've got to read it again because it's a little difficult the first time around, but I've noticed I start looking at words different and I'm looking on TV right now. Yeah, I still look at it but I don't let it program me, but it's just like the word they've got, “breaking news,” up there and when I look at the word “breaking” I see “a king” in it. It's like a subliminal. A lot of these words have other words in them and if you look at them real good you'll see it. Is that part of the programming?

Alan: It's part of the programming. You'd be surprised how many words out there that contain inner words. Your subconscious reads the inner words as well and it helps to program you and you don't even think about it. Even with the way they string – remember that every letter is a symbol and your subconscious understands symbology and you can actually program people through symbology when they're looking at pictures or shapes or symbols. That's what writing and reading really comes down to, and the average person can write basically. It's getting worse with every generation now but they can write and they call it spelling because it puts you under a spell. That's why it's right under that in the dictionary. Spelling and spell. Look at the two of them. It casts a spell over your mind because even John Dee put out a big book on that. It's full of Masonic coding or Rosicrucian – real Rosicrucian, not the jokers that are out today pretending they're Rosicrucian; but it was all to do with coding, under the guise of calling spirits down, if you understand the symbology of the letters and the way he strings them together. He's showing you codes and that's how they used to communicate with each other. However, we can also be programmed by codes and that's what newspapers are. They're programming methods especially when they couple pictures next to a big headline, which can often make you believe the opposite of the headline or vice versa. It's all to do with the way it's strung together.

Ted: It seems like to me when I look at the symbols and I understand some of the symbols and then you can pick out the symbols was in the words sometimes. It will be in it and it's pretty plain actually.

Alan: That's right. If you look, many symbols today have a horizontal line and above it is a capital M and so you've got two pyramids over a line, but it's also a 13 on its side. That's what it is, like McDonald's. You're seeing a 13 and you turn it up again and it's 13 but it's also a B. The letter B as well you see and you can actually break down the letters and I put that in my books how this is done and so letters are also numbers as well, if you understand how to read them.

Ted: Yes. I was reading about the defence and I've got to go back over it all. It's a lot to take in the first time around, but I'm following it pretty good. I've got the big picture of it anyway. I think I know how it really works, how the orders control it all, but at the same time you pick up the details later once you know what's happening you can start seeing it, even when they make speeches on TV you can start reading through it pretty easy.

Alan: They make very good speeches if you know what they're actually saying and when you do it can be scary because you really hear what they're really saying.

Ted: That's right. You said it. It's amazing. I always thought something was wrong because I came up very poor and I knew something wasn't right too, but no one ever told me how it really worked and I heard you on the Reality Check, you know the one that you had up on YouTube, and the first time around I said this guy is crazy, right? But then I go back and I listen to it. It was probably five times and I said no he's not crazy. He knows exactly what he's talking about and really the first time I heard it I said that's it. I said that's it and I listen to all your blurbs. I downloaded most of your stuff on the website. I think just about everything. I read the book first but I'm going back through your CDs now because I heard you explain the sound and all of that and I knew I'd read that in the book. The CDs, I've got to do something because it sounds a little – I don't know if it was the mike you were on or what. It was a little tough to hear it sometimes.

Alan: Yes and it was also on shortwave too. It wasn't the best reception. That was taken from Shortwave Radio International.

Ted: Have you ever thought about just going back through the book and doing some audio? Doing the audio as you go through the book?

Alan: I'm going to put out a lot more if I can get time to, on symbology and languages et cetera, because you find the same coding is all through every other language as well. That's the interesting part.

Ted: It's very interesting stuff and if you come out with something new I would certainly purchase it, Alan.

Alan: You'll notice too they upgrade languages always at the same time. It's fascinating to see it.

Ted: I remember you said that.

Alan: They brought Shakespeare out and the King James Bible and it basically created what we think of as the English language because before that they were speaking a form of Old Saxon German and they were doing the same thing in Germany too. Like creating High German, Luther's book brought out what we now call "High German," so every country was being upgraded in Europe at the same time in their language by the same priesthoods.

Ted: You know it's amazing that they were that organized, isn't it?

Alan: They'd already been around for thousands of years.

Ted: And they've got the archives, right?

Alan: They have the archives of information.

Ted: Okay. Thanks Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now I've got Klaus in Iowa. Klaus?

Klaus: Yes. How are you tonight?

Alan: Not so bad. Hold on Klaus and we'll be back after the break. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking with Klaus from Iowa on the phone. Are you there, Klaus?

Klaus: Yes I am here. How are you doing?

Alan: I'm just relaxing after humping wood up a hill.

Klaus: I had two items I wanted to kind of bring to your attention. They're a little bit disparate but they do relate to a lot of the stuff that you're talking about. Number one, you had mentioned something about people and societies being independent and that is not what the powers that be like to have, right? Are you aware – have you seen the book called "The Law of the Somalis?"

Alan: The Somalis? Not that one, no.

Klaus: Are you familiar with Somalia in Africa?

Alan: Yes.

Klaus: Are you familiar with the fact that they have no central government?

Alan: Yes.

Klaus: And that they are working basically on customary law?

Alan: That's right. There's even people in Iran, tribes that moved through there are very similar to that in fact.

Klaus: Right. Well I would recommend if you have an opportunity to get hold of this book. It's by Michael Van Nooten and this book was published in 2005. It's a fairly new book. It's an incredible exposition of the study of their laws and the whole system that they go by: the family, the clan and all the various levels.

Alan: You see that's how all of even Europe used to be. You didn't have whole cities of lawyers or words that you couldn't understand. They were very simple, very basic. Everyone knew the cultural laws or rules as they called them and there was no problem. Our whole system was taken over on behalf of the elite by this fake legal system.

Klaus: Yes. It kind of stems from the old biblical concepts of the tens, the hundreds, the thousands and Michael Van Nooten is very, very interesting. He was a Dutch lawyer, an attorney from the Netherlands. He died in 2002. Someone by the name of Spencer Heath McCowen took his work and edited and published it and the interesting thing is he had spent the last 12 years of his life living with the clan because he had married into one of the clans and a fascinating story. Just absolutely fascinating and it's a marvelous, marvelous book and how they basically he describes the fact that when you have central government, "democracy" and so forth, it is totally destructive of the civilization.

Alan: You become a slave.

Klaus: Absolutely.

Alan: That's all it is. It's a cover. Charles Galton Darwin said it. He says, "we're creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery," and that is exactly what democracy is.

Klaus: Yes. Anyway, I really recommend the book if you have a chance to read it. He's also got a really beautiful appendix here called the Freeport Plan, kind of an overall viewpoint of developing a Freeport city but in the clan system. It's just an amazing concept.

Alan: Well that's it for me and Hamish from Ontario, Canada tonight and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 7, 2007 (#48)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 7, 2007:
"THEY GROW YOUR CULTURE, SO PICK "YOUR" CULT"
© Alan Watt December 7, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 7, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 7th, 2007. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and if you can handle it you can get a lot of the truth there of the events leading up to the present situation in the world, why things are really happening, the organizations that bring it about, and download them for free. You can also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in the tongues of Europe and you can pass those around to your friends because that's how information is really spread. It's generally from people or to people where trust is concerned. It's very different when you're a bodiless voice on the airwaves and you'd be surprised at what goes on in the airwaves. I won't go into it; but when you actually know people or meet people in your life, they can see you. They can see the body language. They can see if you're genuine or not, they have more of an idea, and use intuition. You should pass around transcripts or even burn some of the talks to disc and pass them around.

What's interesting to me is that so many of the young people are catching on to what's been happening in their lives and no wonder, because really for 100 years we've had this mad pace, this crazy pace of change, cultural change, which when you're born into a transition phase as they call it today. That's what they call it in sociology, transition phases, when they're altering your culture and your morales or anything that goes in to creating that culture. When they're changing that into the next one they keep you in a state of massive confusion and fear while they bring it about and you adapt to it quite casually in fact. You adapt because everyone else is adapting and that's how you judge yourself, is how well you've adapted according to other

people and if you think the same things as they do then you think you're quite sane and this is a science. It's actually a science that is taught in very, very high schools and the kind of schools that you won't have access to, but the people who become the technocrats attend. That's what they attend, these particular types of schools where they're taught and they're picked very young in fact for their careers and for their role in this particular type of system.

They're given archives of information on human behavior, way beyond what was ever given out by Freud or any of the analysts. Even way beyond Skinner. Skinner went into behaviorism and how to alter the behavior of vast amounts of people by altering things in their environment. That's how you adapt. Things alter in your environment and you adapt quite easily, and so they broke down everything that creates culture. What is culture? What are the standard beliefs that become the norms that everyone adapts to? Once they understood all that a long, long time ago, they realized they could reintroduce new normals which would then be adapted to and within a generation they would replace the old normals and once again the new normals would be taught as gospel truth. It's no joke; look back in the Middle Ages when people were burned at one time if they questioned the church. They were burned as witches or heretics, and today, if you go against this system, you're condemned just the same way and simply eliminated or put in prison. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and just talking about the things that we take for granted and yet there's nothing in your existence that you should take for granted because your life is really planned for you. At least the changes in your life are planned for you. Fashions and even music is designed way ahead of this introduction into society, all depending upon decisions of those who create your culture and it's called "culture creation." They used this term in the Soviet system where actors and musicians and so on were well aware of their role. Their role was to give a new totalitarian type of image to the new Soviet man and woman so they're all working together. So all their plays and their movies were centered around production for the common good and they went to incredible extremes to show these farcical movies. I think one of them everyone came down with some kind of infection one by one until there was only two left in the whole factory and they rigged everything up with levers and strings to keep all the levers going, just to get through, to make it all happen and to prove that the Soviet human was so superior, so you gave everything. You were a cog in the wheel. A cog in the machine basically of this vast empire of Soviet and it's no coincidence that the Soviet man was viewed as a collective, because the whole Soviet system came from the West.

It was funded by the big bankers run by the big economists – the only ones who took the art of economy, the science of economy and used it on vast amounts of people. They had the histories of how economy shapes the world and how those who control money literally control the world. Very old technique and they used that system for the Soviet system where they viewed everyone as part of the collective. Individualism was out and the collective was in, and it was a sham from the beginning because there already was an elite formed very quickly and a new kind of class system was introduced very quickly and the vast bulk of the populace was down below working their fingers to the bone, all working for a better day. A better dawn, as they used to say, which never really happened because corruption was rampant at the very beginning at the top and it simply spread gradually, gradually all the way down until you had to bribe everyone including doctors. Even for an appointment to see a doctor or even bribe people in hospitals to have your nearest and dearest given fresh linen, if they were lying in urine you had to bribe people. That was the end product and this was known as the beginning of the Soviet system by those who created it in the West, because they'd already given us a system in the West of production, competition and rewarding those who are a bit more vicious than the others. Sad comment to make on humanity but it's true. That is the system we live in. The psychopathic type system.

However, both systems, the West and the East, took a lot of their knowledge, at least they used the knowledge of Charles Darwin to do with survival of the fittest and both of them went through an industrial era, where, for the first time, people were looked upon as "the masses." That's the term they put out there and everyone started parroting "the masses," the mass, and individualism as I say was gone. You were not treated like an individual human being. You were simply part of the collective, no matter how special you thought you were yourself. This has been pushed further and further into the new scientific era that we're in today. A scientific era where technology is being used to gain more control over every single person as they go into the big Borg world police state. Even here in Canada, you find today they've introduced a new driving license, which just happens to be exactly the same as the one they've introduced in the U.S. with barcodes

and all the rest of it and the holographic images, and in 2008 we'll have the new I.D. card, which is the same one as the U.S., which is the same one as the British one and everyone else's one because they're all getting made by the same companies.

They're creating a world where all your data, every part of every bit of information, the bits and bites that are you, will be made accessible by all those given governmental authority. That's everything that you purchase, belong to, buy, sell, how much you earn, how much you spend, including the items that you do buy even in the supermarket, what your particular tastes are and all the rest of it. Your health records will all be in there and you can bet your bottom dollar it's coupled with the human genome project because they're classing the people. They're putting them into classes of special people, bright people, a bit duller people, non-productive people, or people who just won't compete to get to the top. It's all categorization because the system that's coming in will eventually eliminate those who are deemed replaceable in excess. That's the whole plan.

I keep going back to the 1930's when a lot of this plan was put out there in the open by very big players, members of the high aristocracy of Europe. You don't see so much of that today where they come out themselves and write books about what they want to happen in the world, but back then a whole bunch of them came out including Aldous Huxley. Now remember, Aldous Huxley and you can find a speech that he gave at Berkeley on my site. You can download it in the article section in the audio section and you download that and listen to this man talk. He'll even make you laugh because the way he speaks can almost lull you into a dreamlike state. It isn't until you listen to what he's actually saying. He's talking about a world totalitarian state in the nicest possible manner. He tells you why it would come in and how the public would accept it. Quite casually he tells you this and even cracks a few jokes along the way. He was talking to the people who would go into governmental positions and high bureaucratic positions and therefore he could afford to be more open.

He mentioned the various scientific dictatorship theories that he and others had talked about and put forward in debates in think tanks. He was trained for his position as a novelist and also as a non-fiction writer and also to push ideas called predictive programming that would get the people to work willingly towards this particular goal and he said remember that most people are really unhappy. He said what's wrong, what's wrong with controlling their minds? What's wrong with giving them drugs or using electrical stimulation of their brain to induce an altered state to make them happy? They could be completely ignorant, in other words, of what they were even working at, as long as you were living a fantasy world in this scientific type of dictatorship, then what was wrong with stealing your consciousness? That's what he was really saying, there's nothing wrong with it, and he was talking about doing this to a whole world of people.

The reason he was talking about it was because he knew it was going to happen. The technology that we're seeing introduced today, right down to microchips, had already been discussed long before Huxley gave his speech in the 1960's, long before he'd even written his book "Brave New World" in 1933. In "Brave New World," he gives us a scenario where people will be purposely bred. Purposely bred for the tasks that they had to do to manage or to help manage the world state. How genes would be replaced, inferior and superior types replaced, and how you would be bred for your station in life. You couldn't rise above your station. You'd be very content and you'd live on drugs and various kinds of foods they've feed you to keep you very adequate for your position, but no better or duller. He talked about that being the great way too to keep down the population. The population has always been a big topic with Huxley and many others. You should read the statements of his brother who was the top man at UNESCO. The United Nations Educational Group where their job is actually to bring in a world standardized education so that everyone will think everything is normal, no matter how bizarre it is. They'll think that the world they're born into could never have traveled any other path than the one it's on. That's how simple it is to give you a reality.

Huxley himself wrote a follow-up to "Brave New World" called "Brave New World Revisited." He gave lectures around the world at some of the supposed better universities, the ones as I say where those from aristocratic families attend and learn their roles in life to help bring all this about. He said the scientific dictatorship, once it's installed and prepared the minds of the public and trained the public into it, once it's installed completely could last forever. It would last forever you see because you would not be able to think your way out of it. It would be impossible to be an individual and think your way out of it. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I should really take a call here because I've got one from Raduian in Amman, Jordan. Are you there, Raduian?

Raduian: Yes, hello.

Alan: Hello. How are you?

Raduian: Hello.

Alan: Hello. I hear you. Go ahead.

Raduian: Yes. My name is Raduian. I'm calling from Amman. It's 3:30 a.m. and so I've been considering this call for a while. Actually, I only wanted to ask you for some feedback. A few months ago I sent you a box from Jordan post.

Alan: That's right. I got it too. Yes.

Raduian: Okay. That's actually what I wanted to know because I was guessing if you had it or not.

Alan: That was the one that's a substitute for toothbrushes. It's actually better than toothbrushes and they use they particular twigs.

Raduian: Yes. Do you use it?

Alan: Yes. They work really well.

Raduian: Okay. Nice. This made my day. Did you see the documentaries on DVD?

Alan: Yes, I did. Thanks very much. It was very good too.

Raduian: Okay. Can we plan something about shadows in motion in short really briefly? It was one of the most important ones on the DVD.

Alan: You'll have to go over it a little bit again to tell me exactly what part.

Raduian: Leave it then if you don't remember. It's nothing. The book I sent you, did you have a look at it?

Alan: Yes, I did. In fact I already had a copy of it.

Raduian: I invite a question because sometimes you talk about holy scriptures. Can you talk about the Quran a little more? Because I think there are some Muslims listening to you. Maybe it's important for them to know what your vision is on this one.

Alan: Well with the Quran, my opinion on religion has always been widely known and it's generally used for control, although you'll find that there's always a lot of good societal structure and simple rules built into them. That's why people adapt to them and accept those particular religions. The difference really with the Quran was that there was an attempt made to make a workable society exist for the first time. They understood at the beginning that money and the system of money, which leads to almost a feudalistic system eventually with very, very wealthy families who dominate the rest and turn them into slaves. They understood that was the problem, a big problem and they're quite right. All that time ago they were quite right and there's no doubt that Mohammed tried to set up a system where because of those inherited large amounts of money it would be almost impossible. They had to give so much by law of the inheritance away. It had to be split between even the twentieth cousin and that way no one person could ever accumulate more money that would make them a lord over other people and then abuse that kind of power and that's what's really impressive about it. They knew that usury – remember for 1,000 years before that with the history of the Ancient World, they were well aware that usury was the means for a few people to take over

not just tribes or areas, but whole continents of people. Usury and banking was the way that you became a slave if you happen to fall for the bait, so they tried to stop that at the beginning. They did hold on to those principles right up into the 1800's and gradually, it was primarily through people from London, the diplomats that were sent over, they gradually started the corruption and tried to destroy that, but there's still a lot of people...

Raduian: That's true.

Alan: ...hanging onto it in the Middle East. They understand the whole system of usury, debt, collection and then bankruptcy, which means that the whole nation is taken over. Today that's happened. People don't even know that Britain when Margaret Thatcher was in had the International Monetary Fund in overseeing her government and so the World Bank was running through Margaret Thatcher the entire system at that time.

Raduian: Okay. That was my question. I have a proposition, a quick one. What do you think about printing your books because I'm working as a chief and editor for an Islamic publishing house into the Dutch language. We translate English books to Dutch language and we print our books in Indonesia and we are rather independent. We don't have any obligations whatsoever to any organization, so what would you think about that?

Alan: What to do is email me again. I think you've emailed me before, but email me again because when my computer went down the last time a whole bunch of names and addresses got scrubbed out, so email me again with your address or your contact number to get in touch with you.

Raduian: Okay. Because the quality price ratio in Indonesia is rather okay.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Raduian: Maybe we can help each other out here. I'll see you.

Alan: I'll talk to you if you leave me your number as well or send it to me.

Raduian: Peace be upon you.

Alan: Peace be upon you too. I'll be back after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're taking calls now and we have Mark from Pennsylvania. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: I'm here, Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. It's been a busy day though and that's that wood thing. Hauling wood up in the snow isn't fun.

Mark: No. I don't envy what you're doing, that's for sure.

Alan: People tell me who live in the warmer climates that doesn't snow look nice in the pictures and photographs.

Mark: Well not for you but it was our first snow here in Philadelphia, but three inches is probably nothing compared to what you're going through.

Alan: We've had eight inches per day roughly.

Mark: I have good news and two questions for you. The good news is I mention your website a lot at the message boards that I post at and people are finally waking up to vaccines. I would post about vaccines about a year ago and people would call me crazy and I was killing my kids and yah-de-yah-de-yah and today there are two main threads at the forum that I post at and complete reversal of what's going on, so I think that's very, very good news.

Alan: It is. In fact the authorities now are waking up to the fact that there's information about the vaccines out there and they're trying to counter it. That was in today's news in Canada.

Mark: Right and here in the states they've had very public displays of “we're going to arrest the parents if you don't get your vaccines.”

Alan: Well I can understand their point of view. They've got to poison all of us and make us all dumb and stupid. I mean that's the agenda.

Mark: Well speaking of dumb and stupid, here are my two questions in bits and bites. Do you remember where you were when you heard about 9/11?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: In Canada did you get the propaganda about going to donate blood to the Red Cross?

Alan: That came out – with the first speech that came out, I was lucky at the time because the TV that I had, the old television, broke down that day and so I listened to the news and pictured it in my mind and actually take more in because you're not hypnotized by that screen. The first speech that came out after apparently they were replaying that scene over and over, that's called psychic driving, as they imprint that into your mind, was a speech given in Canada by I think it was Allen Rock who was up in the federal government and one in the states with his counterpart in the Bush regime giving both the same identical speech, where they said: Be patriotic. Keep the system going. Use your credit cards. Use everything. Borrow and spend, spend, spend. That was the big, big speech that was given and I thought this the first time a war is starting and they've told the public to get into debt and spend and buy and that's going to save us. However, you're quite correct with the other one too. They did make an appeal for the Red Cross for thousands and thousands of volunteers to donate blood.

Mark: The question I have is what is the reason, as you say, there's the reason then the real reason. What was the real reason for that?

Alan: It was to create a real panic wartime scenario. This was a planned event. There's no doubt about it. Even on that first day, the head of MI6, the spokesperson at least for the MI6 organization, came out on the BBC International and stated that they couldn't understand it. They'd warned the U.S. weeks before this was going to happen on that particular date and nothing was done. Now that was followed by intelligence reports that out from the Mossad who said the same thing. How come? Well, the reason of course it went ahead was because they wanted it to happen. The New American Century agenda could not come into play without that happening. Arthur C. Clarke wrote about it in the '60’s in a science fiction novel called "2001," that was to be the kickoff, the kickoff of a whole new system, ending in 2010, that was the second one. These are all the ways that they write things in quietly for those who understand and 2001 was their plan. We found that Brzezinski wrote "The Grand Chessboard," talking about this same agenda basically and that something would have to happen on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate the public behind them for a war. The first casualty of the war is truth and that's followed up by massive propaganda to get the public onboard. The pirates who love ships always get you onboard. All the terminology we use is theirs, but this was an essential thing and to make it so realistic that they wanted all this blood and all the rest of it.

Now at the same time the Red Cross was down in its favor in the eyes of the public, especially here in Canada because of the tainted blood scandal that wiped out most of the hemophiliacs in Canada because Clinton signed that deal with the prison authorities to buy blood and pay the prisoners a few cents. They knew it was contaminated; they sold it Connaught Laboratories that was set-up in World War II as a bacterial warfare organization that linked to the government and so the Red Cross was really down in favor because of that whole deal. Barbara Bush was the titular head of the Red Cross at that time.

Mark: I was thinking more nefarious, as in using the blood for tracking purposes. Do you think that had anything to do with it?

Alan: I've no doubt when you realize that even the Human Genome Project and that was admitted to that everyone who has had blood taken in the socialized countries like Britain and so on for the last 30 years has had samples sent off to secret government laboratories to type you and to get your gene coding basically.

Mark: My next question is from my wife. I apologize ahead of time for this, Alan. What happens when you die?

Alan: When you die?

Mark: Yes.

Alan: All you can really know – there's a difference between belief and knowing something. Now belief can sometimes start some people on a journey that ends up with a knowing. It depends on what you personally experience in your life. As you seek truth, things happen to you and things almost come to you, but you have to bring it on. You have to be ready and the only way really is to know yourself. As they say, "know thyself." That takes a lot of examination and you have to have a hunger, an absolute hunger for truth. When that happens you'll have a few experiences that will make something happen. That will confirm in your mind for you what there is after it.

For everyone else, they've always called those who simply follow blindly a given set of rules or religion, they were always called the dead. It's even in the New Testament "let the dead bury their dead." Everyone scratches their head. What it meant was those who just accept the rules that are given at their time and never question anything; it doesn't matter what country they were born into, those people would do very well in Islam, would do very well in Buddhism. They just follow what's given to them at that time. Most people are like that and yet there are people who will use the given religions as stepping-stones and go beyond it. Unfortunately, it's countered by the whole New Age movement which leads you off into complete fantasy, fiction and actual psychosis, so you don't follow gurus that are supplied to you. If the kingdom of heaven is within you, it's within you, then it's up to you to find it. It's up to you to find it.

Mark: Awesome.

Alan: And that's the answer to that one.

Mark: Awesome, as usual. Have a great night, Alan.

Alan: And you too.

Mark: Thank you.

Alan: Bye now. Now we've got Tommy in L.A. Are you there, Tommy?

Tommy: Hey, Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes I am.

Tommy: Hey I just wanted to – I remember a while back you had spoken about the Bronfman's and Joe Kennedy and the liquor trade. I work in a bar and so I see a lot of Masonic iconography on the bottles of liquor and I'm just wondering is this just a blatant display of their power over us, over the way they control us?

Alan: Yes. If you look at ancient India they talked about a drug called Soma that they gave to the public. That's no secret in India. There are various drugs there that can lay you back.

Tommy: The drugs in Huxley's book.

Alan: They've always used drugs with the people, especially when they increase your stress level or you're half starved or you feel life is unrewarding and so they make sure there's always something. In the Soviet

Union you had to line up for bread and wait half the day or three quarters of the day to get some peas to boil at home, but you could always walk into a store and get a bottle of Vodka very quickly. That was even shown in Orwell's "1984." They always make sure there's always a drug for the masses; and for those who don't go for that, they always make sure there's other alternate drugs made available to the general public and that keeps people fairly quiet. It also sets you into a routine.

Tommy: Do you think they also use that to push vices on us like internet porn and these drugs and all these other things so they can foster their psychopathic culture amongst us?

Alan: Everything works that way, absolutely. I mean all drugs are mind altering. All drugs are and they do poison the brain. That's why when you're drunk, if you're totally drunk you won't remember what happened. Your brain has reached a toxic level and so all drugs are meant to alter the brain, the brain chemistry as well. There's no doubt that alcohol is the one that's being pushed big time for the Western countries for an awful long time. Look at the sports. Who are the main funders of all the sports programs? It used to be cigarettes and booze. Now it's primarily booze and it's no coincidence.

Tommy: Is it the sedative nature of alcohol that they--

Alan: Yes, the sedative nature and it's also because of the culture we're given here. We're not taught in this culture to be open and honest because we're all taught to compete with each other all the time; and so they say that alcohol breaks down the social barrier for a temporary amount of time. That's why people go to date and they'll drink and that's when they can loosen up their tongue. The social barrier is dropped and they'll often do things they wouldn't normally do, so it's used because the system we live in is artificial to begin with. We don't know how to communicate heart to heart to people anymore in the western world.

Tommy: Are we giving them power by consuming these things?

Alan: Absolutely and you're keeping the system going because they rake in vast amounts of money through the drugs they allow into the public that they take. Vast amounts of money and there's no doubt too that great quantities of alcohol totally destroys the entire body, not just the liver. It's one of the most toxic drugs out there really.

Tommy: Well thanks for taking my call, Alan. I really appreciate it.

Alan: Thanks for calling. We've got Andrea in Denton, Texas. Are you there, Andrea?

Andrea: Yes I'm here.

Alan: Yes, go ahead please.

Andrea: I have like a little laundry list of stuff I wanted to go through and I've been listening to you for about six months and I've gone through all your blurbs and things are finally starting to really make sense to me, you know, and like there was just one thing that happened. I'm a college student up here and I came to government class one day and they had two people there representing the Republicans and the Democrats and they were basically telling the class they need to pick a side and vote in the upcoming election. Then they had a Q&A section and I went ahead and stood up and asked something about GM foods and made them all uncomfortable and I think that spurred other people to do stuff. It was kind of interesting. I don't know if that was – you know like where that came from. The whole idea of having that just popped up in class like that.

Alan: Spontaneity means that there's something working there and that's a good thing. That's a good thing when you're spontaneous.

Andrea: I've picked up a lot of these books in the library and I've been reading them and I managed to go ahead and tell one of my friends and she agrees with me about what's going on and I went ahead and ordered your books. I sent that in the mail but I forgot to attach a letter saying I wanted the three books. I just wanted to go ahead and let you know that.

Alan: Okay. When did you post it by the way?

Andrea: It think it was Wednesday.

Alan: Okay, I'll keep an eye out for it.

Andrea: All right. Thank you.

Alan: Take care. Bye now. We also have Morgan in California. Are you there, Morgan?

Morgan: Hey, what's up Alan? Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can. Go ahead please.

Morgan: I was calling to see because at the beginning of the episode you mentioned a little bit about the culture industry. I was talking to this girl a couple of years ago at a party and she was claiming to know some people who were higher up in the food chain in the fashion industry and she was telling me about literally like a book that they had. It kind of mapped out like probably for 10 years this girl was telling me and I was actually wondering if you've ever heard of something like that, if I could ask you what that is?

Alan: I haven't heard of that but I mean I do know I've seen – I remember back in the '60's I was pretty small at the time and there was a program came on from the BBC. It's odd because they'll actually show you some truth at times, knowing that very few people have enough memory to remember things that are important. It's a form of mocking the public I think, but they showed you a panel of middle-aged people, male and female, all dressed in business suits and the women were in tweed outfits, very conservative looking, not the kind that would be into pop music and rock music. This whole panel at the BBC were deciding who they were going to make number one, number two, three, four, five, all the way down, simply by stating it and making it so and popularizing the particular music. Now these characters would probably be listening to Chopin or something like that themselves in their own private homes, but here they were running the music industry for all the up-and-coming youth and that was no mistake.

They always run the whole culture industry and at least there are some people now in Hollywood that will use that same term that they are part of the culture creation industry. They're well aware that that's their function is to alter culture and to imprint particular new ideas in a certain direction into your mind, especially when they attach it to emotion, emotive imprinting in movies. That's how we have our minds altered when it's attached with emotion. We don't question it when it's portrayed in a certain way. These are sciences and there's no doubt there's a pyramid type structure where those at the top are well aware of how it works, and they have their head people go out there and inform those at the head of the big entertainment industry, the different parts of it. There's no doubt it's coordinated and I noticed that traveling through Europe as a musician as well. When I saw laws getting passed, I saw the same fad starting in every country at the same time and that wouldn't happen if they were all independent nations with their own cultures. I realized there was an international culture industry already working at that time. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, and I better take Robbie before we go off for the night. Are you there, Robbie? Hello Robbie? Is he gone? I know there are more people calling in, but I haven't got them on the screen.

Unidentified Caller: Okay. Well I appreciate you taking my call.

Alan: Yes. Where are you speaking from?

Unidentified Caller: Missouri. We've talked before.

Alan: Go ahead.

Unidentified Caller: I am catching on to you real fast. What I haven't heard you mention – I even went back to Jackie's shows and so forth. Can you just say a little bit about some assumptions or operating assumptions that we work on? When we say Creator, I'm thinking that this was a benevolent nice guy. It's not a B.F. Skinner guy chasing us around. I believe I've heard you say we're created with a purpose, hopefully, so on and so forth. Did we kind of all start out even years back and then I can see, I think I see that we started out even and these psychopathic tendencies is almost natural selection and once they get that going, everything adds up to the matrix has been enhanced, enhanced, enhanced with technology.

Alan: That's right. In other words, a deviant system, incredibly cunning, took over a long, long time ago and basically gave to the people that would end up ruling once they had introduced this odd commodity called money and debt and bankruptcies and so on. It gave the cultures to the people and trained the people to believe it was all quite natural, this cut-throat system of winners at the top and losers at the bottom.

Unidentified Caller: Exactly, but I would like to think that maybe a couple of gazillion years back we were original people, we were in communion with the Creator and knew what we were supposed to be doing and it's hard to tell just what it is, but it's not what we're doing now.

Alan: It's not what we're doing now because in order to think beyond all of the world's things, you have to have peace; and if you notice today, most people have no peace within them because the system ensures that you don't have peace. It always keeps you with a hundred little fears in the back of your mind on a daily basis.

Unidentified Caller: Right. Are you saying that's about right that we started out even?

Alan: We may have started out even, perhaps it's time that those who can can even it out once again and start rejecting the evilness and the inhumanity of this entire system.

Unidentified Caller: Well I heard you the other night--

Alan: We're coming up to the last break now. It's actually the end of the show, so from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 10, 2007 (#49)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 10, 2007:
"EVERY BREATH YOU TAKE, I'LL BE TAXING YOU -
POPULATION REDUCTION BY FINANCIAL PENALTIES"
© Alan Watt December 10, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download lots of talks and distribute them in fact. Copy and burn them and hand them out to people and they're so cheap now, the discs, you can – it doesn't matter how many don't even bother listening to them. Occasionally a person here or there will and that's how they get in touch with you eventually, if you put your number on them. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts that you can download too and pass around in the various languages including English of Europe. It's December 10th, 2007.

Before I go into what everyone has been talking about recently and that is the new carbon taxes and the penalties they want to hit on you if you have too many children; extra money. It's just a form of the head tax that they had already when Margaret Thatcher was in Britain, just a different name for it. Any old reason will do to penalize you and to make you very poor. However, today I was changing my telephone plan, the long distance one and it's through Bell, Big Bell, Ma Bell, and you have the automatic runaround with the various automatic answers and questions and replies. In one part they said could you speak into this and say a sentence or something for voice print identification for future security reasons and of course I just kept quiet and then this automatic responder that's programmed for all your different reactions said "we can return to that later." So there you go. Now this isn't new because they've been taking our voice prints since the 1950's. They just didn't tell you. Now they're telling you to get you used to the fact that everything is being monitored. They want us all to know now. This is the age where all that was hidden will be shouted from the rooftops, all that was secret about you, that is, not about who's running the world. It's all to do with training you to automatically respond and accept that you're just a meaningless little servile slave, a little worm, when authority asks for whatever they ask for, which is usually a demand. We're all getting voice printed all the time and the National Security Association has been doing it since the 1950's.

Now the main topic of course and that came out in Australia first, something that is quite amazing because Australia used to be quite an independent country with rugged individuals; and that was the key, it was individuals. They've changed over the years, too, like all countries, all countries that come under the Royal Institute for International Affairs. I'm going to read a little newspaper article here from News.com.au. It's about the carbon tax, to save the planet, mind you, and it's put out by some doctor into some medical journal about saving the planet and how to penalize the public for the carbon taxes according to how many

children you have. It's like that Police song. Interesting song by The Police, I'll Be Watching You". It also had "Every Breath You Take" in it, and it should be "I'll be Taxing You". I'll be back with more about this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just talking about the latest gimmick to penalize people who are having more than one child. We know that the United Nations said China would be the model state for the world, where they already do that. They drag off the mother and they have forced abortions if they know it is a second pregnancy because she's being anti-social, you see, anti-social by stealing the food from other people. This is the gimmick they use there. There's lots of gimmicks in use but it goes much, much further back because after World War II they hadn't killed enough of the people of the world and the big foundations and the Royal Institute for International Affairs has so many branches specializing in everything to do with your food, transport, everything you can imagine. They plan the future and they work hand in glove with all the other institutes. They came out with the "baby boomer problem" that would hit around the year 2000 and how there would be just too many people because everyone that came back from the war, World War II, suddenly got married and just churned out children and they had a great old time. The problem would be they are just too many people down the road and then they would breed and that's why they went into overdrive on finding ways to limit and slow and actually reduce population, the massive push for abortion; they founded the organizations that spearheaded this.

Margaret Sanger was one of the ones who was in support of Hitler and communism and every other totalitarian regime. She was the one who wanted mandatory abortions by the Eugenics Society and funded by all the big trusts and foundations, and that's what you'll find with all these movements. They go way, way back in time, way back in time. Killing people off in World War II wasn't enough. They wanted new ways to kill off more and more people and actually introduce it into the culture. Make it a custom almost, like a habit, and sure enough, in the Soviet Union they didn't bother giving the birth control pill there. They just gave them as many abortions as required and that's almost the same way here now in the Western world.

This is News.com.au and it says:

"Tax Babies to Save the Planet".

Alan: Where have we heard that before?

"Couples who have more than two children should be charged a lifelong tax to offset their extra offspring's carbon dioxide emissions, a medical expert..."

Alan: There it is: "expert says," a medical expert. I guess he breathes the same as us, or maybe not as much.

"The report in an Australian medical journal called for parents to be charged $5000 a head for every child after their second, and an annual tax of up to $800. And couples who were sterilised would be eligible for carbon credits..."

Alan: Carbon credits.

"...under the controversial proposal. Perth specialist Professor Barry Walters..."

Alan: Now people should check him out. He will be a member of the Royal Australian Institute for International Affairs. That's their branch and he's been told to say this and bring it to the public attention. It says:

"...was heavily critical of the $4000 baby bonus, saying that paying new parents extra for every baby fuelled more children, more emissions and "greenhouse-unfriendly behaviour". Instead, it should be replaced with a "baby levy"..."

Alan: I like "levy," how they're going to levy taxes. It comes from Levi, to lift up. They were the ones who carried the ark, the big joke, you know the ark, the big secret; and so everything is Levied. It's levied up.

"...in the form of a carbon tax in line with the "polluter pays" principle, he wrote in the latest Medical Journal of Australia. "Every family choosing to have more than a defined number of children should be charged a carbon tax that would fund the planting of enough trees to offset the carbon cost generated by a new human being," said Prof Walters, an obstetrician at King Edward Memorial Hospital."

Alan: Now you know what his main job is, don't you? It won't be to bring people into the world, at least breathing.

"Sustainable Population Australia suggested a maximum of two, he said."

Alan: Well so what, so what. I mean don't we all have a say in this? We're so used to having groups talk for us. People just sit back quietly now and they shut up and that's the problem. That's the problem. We've all been trained like a big herd that these other groups with fancy names will do all the talking for you, until you just go down to sleep and you play like a child your whole life.

It goes on to say:

"By the same reasoning, contraceptives like diaphragms and condoms, as well as sterilisation procedures, should attract carbon credits..."

Alan: So if you have abortions and all the rest of it or get sterilized, they'll give you carbon credits. Now I said that a few years ago, that one day the children, through school training and massive indoctrination of falsity, will volunteer to save Mother Earth by being sterilized and they'll get little credits and little gold stars for doing it. Well, here it is right there you see, because this is an old, old agenda and I've been watching it for donkey's years.

It goes on to say:

"As doctors, I believe we need to think this way," he wrote in a letter to the journal. "As Australians I believe we need to be less arrogant."

Alan: Oh, really? Listen to this big cheese talking, "less arrogant." Now here's the big kicker. He's giving you a clue who he is here.

"As citizens of the world..."

Alan: Now that's the World Citizen Association from the Rockefeller Institute. That's what gets handed out there, World Citizenship awards, and most of the bigwigs at the United Nations have been given that from the Rockefeller Foundation. He's telling you he's a member of the CFR, the Royal Institute for International Affairs.

He says:

"I believe we deserve no more population concessions than those in India or China."

Alan: The guy is also racist.

"Garry Eggers, director of the NSW Centre for Health Promotion and Research, agreed with the call, saying former treasurer Peter Costello's request for three children per family - "one for mum, one for dad and one for the country" - was too single-minded. "Population remains crucial to all environmental considerations," wrote Professor Eggers, a leading advocate of the personal carbon trading debate."

Alan: This guy is getting paid off. He's probably got a grant from the United Nations as well.

"Thedebate (around population control) needs to be reopened as part of a second ecological revolution..."

Alan: We should be very careful and remember the Club of Rome were the first ones to publish a book called "The First Global Revolution" to do with using the environment. It says there right in it that they were dreaming about different things to unite the planet to get the public to do what they were told basically and help to reduce the population et cetera and that's all in there too, "The First Global Revolution".

This one here says:

"...part of a second ecological revolution."

Alan: Second. So the introduction of the pill, all the so-called services they now want to make mandatory, that's what they're talking about here and sterilization mandatory. That also includes a eugenicist list of people who should be allowed not to be sterilized, meaning the superior types, you see, and those who have less purpose for society in general – they can't serve society, they should be sterilized. This is all following on the tail of this. I guarantee it. You'll hear about it shortly.

"...Family groups rejected the calls, saying larger families used less energy than smaller ones and should not be penalised."

Alan: See, here's your groups. You always have the ones pro and con. They always give you two sides.

"...Family groups..."

Alan: You've got Family groups, capital F. It means professional Family groups associations.

"...reject the calls, saying larger families used less energy..."

Alan: Now right away they take you off the obvious answer that you should probably give, you see. In other words, Family groups should reject the carbon tax completely. Throw it out the window instead of twisting it off to the nether regions and accepting there should be a carbon tax in the first place, but not using it to penalize certain people. That's how they've bent it here. That's what the official oppositions do. They should toss that one out the window and people better scream bloody murder now before it's too late, because if you allow this to go through they'll be on a roll to compulsory (and I'm not kidding) sterilization. It's been so well documented and so many books put out by the big professionals themselves, the people who belong to these world associations. The United Nations has prattled on about it since it was called the League of Nations. They had a Department of Population Control there.

What do you think population control means?

The United Nations has the same board, population control. They don't sit on their hands making wish lists of things they'd love to do. They're paid big money. They have think tanks employed. They come up with strategies and they're given budgets to advertise their strategies into your brain through marketing companies for you to accept it and modify your behavior, and they will bring the population down by any means possible. They've already got control of the entire food supply of the planet by the five agri-food businesses. The entire food supply. Everything that you need to exist is owned by a few who are all part of a big association. Really, they're all one. They're all departments of a world system, a world government. They're not independent at all. They're not independent corporations. They were set-up and funded and brought off the ground into their present size by one single source with the task of taking over everything you need for survival on this planet.

The CIA is only a branch of it. MI6 is only a branch of it. All the other alphabet soup agencies like FEMA, they're only branches of the same thing. The Carnegie and the Ford and the Rockefeller Foundations and all the other ones in Britain and the Guggenheim and all the rest of it, are all part of one system and each one has its following of doers and the massive followers that don't even know what's going on. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back Cutting Through this old Matrix and just showing you that "everything is timing"

as they say at the top and how they start leaking this sort of stuff out, getting you familiar with it and then giving you official groups that will oppose it. At least you think they will and you'll sit back and do nothing. That's the standard technique for about 100 years and it's worked so well every time. The people sit back and watch it happening and of course it does happen because the official opposition groups always get to some strange compromise and go off on a different tangent than the one that you thought they were actually following – so stand up yourselves and bung that tax out the window.

Don't accept the tax at all because it's going to be the big stick that's going to put you into the ground. It's going to literally stomp you into the ground paying all these ridiculous taxes because they'll think of a thousand reasons for other taxes that will follow. They already have them already to go. They accept one at a time and you've had it, so throw this one out, this anti-humane. It's anti-human, period. It's against humanity. If you can't get the message of what I just read, this is anti-human. That means anti-you and anti-your offspring, so if you believe in life itself, including your own, tell them to toss it out – demand they toss it out the window. Completely out the window. It's a complete farce. It's built on nothing substantial at all. All this bogus science hasn't been proven any way at all that we're causing it, so toss it out the window. They claim there's been many, many ice ages, warming periods in between, and even their own official sites will tell you they had ice ages and warming periods, global warming, in between them for thousands and thousands of years, maybe millions, long before man was even on the planet. Well, who was letting off the gasses back then, if we weren't there? The dinosaurs maybe? Did they tax them? It's all bunkum. Throw it out, throw it out and don't even entertain a debate about it. Just throw it out and say it's anti-human.

Now we've got Chris from Texas there. Are you there, Chris? Hello Chris.

Chris: Hello man.

Alan: How are you?

Chris: Doing good. How you doing?

Alan: Getting by.

Chris: Great. I've got a question for you regarding the Bible, the scriptures. My question is like in the Book of First Kings they had a system of and also in the Book of Judges they had a system of government where there were judges over a certain number of people, and the story goes they insist on having a king and God warned them if you have a king you're going to have taxation. You're going to have them take your sons off to war and so on and so forth; and like other things I read in the Bible, like in the New Testament, the New Testament churches after Paul went on his missionary journey, he would send out evangelists and they would set-up churches and they were to be autonomous. They were to have an autonomous form of government and there's nothing in the Bible that would warrant any kind of a centralization, so it seems to me like all throughout the Bible I see different things that are kind of anti any kind of a central control. You can even look at the Tower of Babel where they started to come together, centralized power, and then God you know sent them out, confused their language, so it seems like the Bible is very much against that system.

Alan: See, there's two ways to read it. There's two ways to read that Bible. Remember that Bible has been brought in for every president all the way from New York by eight members of the High Lodge when the president is sworn in, that same Bible. It's a Masonic Bible, and you look at it one way because you've been trained to from birth to see it one way. They, having the abilities and also being taught once they get up the degrees (at least the ones who are worthy get up the degrees), they're taught the real meanings of it and what the real meanings are of this system – it's how to manage human people, masses of human people. What they tell you right there is, what they're showing you is that most people have one big weakness. They have quite a few actually. That's one of them, in that they'd rather worship a human god that walks around and promises to take care of them, to do it all for them; and that's what a king is. They're telling you that they'll always go for this leader stuff if they get one. It's no different from voting for a prime minister or a president. It's the same thing. It's infantile. You're handing all that right and power to make laws to affect you and everyone else to a total stranger and you're taught to believe that person is altruistic somehow, different from the rest of the people. They're multi-billionaires, most of them, or millionaires. They clawed

their way up there, or their ancestors did, by hook and by crook, but you think somehow they're going to take care of you. That's infantile. It's the same con, but they're telling you that people would rather worship two-legged heroes than follow some invisible deity that touched their heart in some way. That's what they're telling you right there. There's two ways to read everything in that book, you see. It's the same with all of it. Slavery is condoned in it, slavery up to the fifth generation to pay off the debt; and if your child was born while you were in slavery, that child also belongs to the slave master. There are a thousand things in there, that when you realize what it's all about, it's about a control; and even Jacob gets all the preferences for stealing the birthright of his brother and blessed by God for doing it. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and just to finish up with that last caller there, I just wanted to mention that there's an esoteric side of the Bible. It's all through it. It's a rule book. That's why the Masons have it on their temples, that old black book, the book of the law. If you understand how it works, it's telling you the system and what you are allowed to get away with in that system, if you are a member of the right group. That's why they use it in freemasonry. If you were to follow every rule in the Old Testament you'd be in an awful, awful place of confusion and I'll tell you a little joke about that, which is a true.

It's a true joke, before going on to Patty, and this says – this is from the Leviticus, if you were to follow it. "Leviticus 25 verse 44 states that I may indeed possess slaves." This is addressed to Dr. Laura, who's always quoting little bits, selective, mind you, of the particular Old Testament. "Leviticus 25:44 states that I made indeed purchase slaves both males and females provided they are purchased from neighboring nations. A friend of mine claims that this applies to Mexicans but not Canadians. Can you clarify why I can't own a Canadian?" That's an open letter to Dr. Laura, who's always quoting selective parts. You could use all the other stuff she omits and ask her the questions. You cannot be selective. If you understand they system that existed back then, you will understand the forces that are behind the system today.

Now we've got Patty from Illinois on the phone. Are you there, Patty?

Patty: Hello. Hi Alan. Just to kind of go along with what you're talking about, last Tuesday I attended the Chicago Council on Global Affairs and the man speaking his name was Walter Russell Mead. He was a Henry A. Kissinger Senior Fellow for the U.S. Foreign Policy Council on Foreign Relations, so this meeting was sponsored by the Council on Foreign Relations. They talked with the Road to 2008 American Leadership in an Uncertain World and interesting when he first got up, he stated that they're a very small group that meet, because he's part of the Round Table groups and he mentioned that, that this is a very small group and he was glad to be in Chicago meeting with his colleagues there and basically his whole talk was about bringing the Anglo-American system to the world, and he kept calling it a system. He used a lot of catch phrases, like you said in freemasonry, "bringing order out of the chaos." He also made some comments that if the Americans don't continue bringing and using God and bringing it to other countries and our system, even though we have to be kind and nice about it, we need to bring it, that catastrophes would fall on America if we didn't continue bringing these systems in. He also stated that other countries, countries that won't bring in this Anglo-American system will probably perish.

Alan: Will probably. They probably will. They'll make sure of that.

Patty: It was quite amazing really to sit there listening and the way he talked kind of reminded me of that audio you have on Aldous Huxley just saying all these things as if this is a natural evolution. He wasn't talking like there was any real powerful people, but that it was somehow some American, British, all us normal people, just want to run around and do this kind of stuff, you know.

Alan: That's right. It's evolving happenstance, happenstance evolution. That's right, it's all just happening through some strange unknown force of nature

Patty: He was promoting his book, "God and Gold: Britain and America and the Making of the Modern World." It was interesting, it was kind of expensive but I wanted to go, I heard about it and a friend asked me to go, so I thought well this would be kind of interesting. I did ask a question. I was a little bit nervous but I did say to him, because he kept saying we're spreading democracy and everything, and I asked him. I

said, his colleagues had written, devoted a whole Foreign Affairs magazine to the rise of China and in it they stated that in fact that they used to believe that democracy would bring freedom and economic stable countries, but that China now was proof that you no longer needed a democracy to have an economic giant, that you could a totalitarian dictatorship; so I asked him, since his own people said that you know a booming economy can be from a totalitarian dictatorship and given that Americans getting more and more, you know with the Patriot Act I and II, more and more laws, regulations and less freedoms, does it seem kind of odd that we're trying to go round the world promoting democracy?

Alan: That's right. You see democracy has never had a stable definition in its history.

Patty: He didn't like my question very much.

Alan: That's right and this is the thing too. One the high members of the Trilateral Commission from Harvard University, who wrote a lot of books on behalf of the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, was Samuel P. Huntington. He wrote a book called "Crisis of Democracy" where he said because of exactly what you're talking about, they'd have to change the entire system for the whole world and promote it through a thousand different organizations and it would take massive propaganda to encourage the public along this path. It's a good book, Crisis of Democracy, by Professor Samuel P. Huntington, right from the horse's mouth, Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission. They tell you right in there the kind of system, exactly what you're talking about too, a sort of benevolent dictatorship for the world, where your betters would know what's best for you and decide what you'd do for your whole life, from birth to death.

Patty: He also went on about how technology was advancing so rapidly that that would also be used.

Alan: Whatever is dished out now they had back in the '40's and '50's, it's just that they hadn't told us, so they know the score. They've planned it this way and shortly you'll see the marshal law. It's starting to step out now. It's not just on the books. We'll see it in the streets shortly. They're actually searching people going in and out of subways now. That's the start of it and so it's on a complete roll and if the public don't stop – actually, if the public start not cooperating with them now it's the only chance they've got, because it's going to get worse very quickly.

Patty: That's true, very quickly, because they're very sure of themselves. He was very, very arrogant.

Alan: Extremely so; and that's the greatest time actually to get these characters, when they're in a high of arrogance. They don't expect people to come forward and scattered all over the planet and start saying, "No, no. We're not having it this way. We never elected you to do these things"; and these guys, most of them, are not elected anyway. They're advisers and they have no more say in how the world should go than anyone else on the planet and we've got to start forcing that through there. They have no more say or rights over anyone else or how anyone else should live than anyone else has or you have over your neighbors. That's basically how it should be and it's got to be or we're doomed.

Patty: Yes. I've known people who have stood up and they have faced a big penalty for it.

Alan: Yes you will, but if more and more people start doing it, eventually they can't keep up with it. They can't put enough people in jail. They can't fine them enough. They don't have enough courts to handle it and they really hate being exposed. You see the whole trick of the Wizard of Oz is that he's behind that curtain. He's under a veil – it's almost a separation from the public and himself. He has a badge in front of him, you might say. It's got authority given to him that we are all taught to respect, but like all authority, it's only an idea. It's only an acceptance of the public. That's where they get their authority ultimately from, and what they're trying to do is turn it into the social infantile system where you view your parents in awe. You look at your parents in absolute awe when you're very, very small, they're gods to you; and that's what they're trying to do is bring that system back and make us perpetual children and to view them as somehow giants and superior as parental type figures, and we've got to put the balance back and say oh no. You go to the bathroom the same way as I do. You drop your pants on the toilet the same as I do and you're no different whatsoever, regardless of what little title some idiot has given you, but you have no say in what I do with my life or how I should live my life; and that's what we've got to tell them now.

Patty: Yes. It was amazing because there really wasn't anybody challenging him. It was really a woman who introduced him she acted like she was introducing God himself or something.

Alan: There you go. That's exactly what it is.

Patty: It's very strange.

Alan: That's what Bertrand Russell said, we shall create a world run by experts, and he also mentioned the groups that would form and they'd be devoted to them, devoted followers that would help. They'd be all the workers, the useful idiots that would bring it into being and we're seeing it. We've grown up in this society with this happening before we were born. Now it's on a roll, but when they're so arrogant and they start making their declarations, that's when you have to remember, wait a minute here. They're supposed to be serving us, everybody we elect. I keep telling people that you don't elect anybody to anything, even your local council, until their whole life and every association they belong to and have sworn allegiance to is on the table. If they won't give it to you then they should not be able to run at all for any position.

Patty: I'm hopeful that maybe things will change but when you were talking about that having them pushing having the one child again and everything, I already hear people talking that they think certain people that probably shouldn't have children.

Alan: That's right. I remember hearing my own family saying it to me.

Patty: They're already talking about it and it's like oh, my gosh you know.

Alan: That's the whole thing. This is control freak time and the control freaks even at the bottom level who've watched all the same television shows and propaganda will always side with those that they see as the most powerful and they all adopt their views as well. Of course, they always think that they're superior than their neighbors and somehow it doesn't affect them. Of course it will affect them, and that's what they always find out in the long run, it affects everyone down at the bottom, but not the elite. That's the only ones that it won't affect. However, this starting off with children is to get the children used to it, because the generation that will come up in 10 years will be told that if you get sterilized, after massive indoctrination into saving the planet, then they're doing the world a favor and they will get exemptions from heavy taxes and so on. Little brownie points if they're good citizens.

Patty: It's unbelievable. But I was at the doctor's office and there was a cartoon on. I didn't know what the name of the cartoon at the time was but I researched it later and I guess it's a popular cartoon called "The Fairly Odd Parents" or something. It's a Nickelodeon cartoon and the guy in it tells this little kid, "Eat your genetically modified food. It will make you super strong and give you powers." I was like oh my gosh, I couldn't believe it.

Alan: I know.

Patty: Right on a cartoon.

Alan: There's so much in the cartoons, even there's one there with a cartoon professor, all the animals and the rabbit was sick. What was making him sick was he couldn't eat his lettuce anymore and the scientist says, don't worry, children, we can alter his DNA and he'll be able to eat carrots or different kinds of vegetables; that was in the cartoon.

Patty: That was in the cartoon. Oh gosh.

Alan: See, everything is propaganda. Everything is propaganda.

Patty: Yes, but I guess I was brought up with Mickey Mouse and I couldn't see it. Now that I can, I know what that is, I was like oh my gosh, M-I-C, see you real soon.

Alan: They even took out all the scenes where the characters like Bugs Bunny and so on had cigars in their mouths. That's now politically incorrect so they've removed them from the old cartoons. That's the Orwellian stuff you see happening, down the memory hole, just snip out the parts you don't like. Thanks for calling, Patty.

Patty: Well thank you and nice talking to you, Alan, and I'm glad you have this show. It's been really great.

Alan: Thanks and call again.

Patty: All right, take care. Bye.

Alan: Now we've got Dan from Kentucky. Are you there, Dan? Hello Dan?

Dan: How are you?

Alan: Not so bad. How are you?

Dan: Good, good. You've mentioned in your books about hook or by crook and it made me think what you said about the pharaohs having a flail and a crook, and the good shepherd with rod and staff will comfort me, but also the phrase "hook or crook," it seems like hook is the reason they give you and then crook is the real reason.

Alan: That's right. What they use to do with that little crook was to pull on the neck of the sheep to point them in the right direction and if they didn't go, they used the rod. They'd bash them on the head with the rod, so coercion first followed by force. That's what law is based on and that's what you'll see the Queen holding, a miniature Scepter in one hand and there's actually a miniature whip in the other too. This goes back thousands of years.

Dan: I had an idea that maybe people could get together personally or even on the internet and share strategies that have worked in dealing with psychopaths at lower or higher levels even in their own families and that kind of networking; you mentioned standing up to them with their arrogance and things. If the people could even get together and strategize even on the internet or in person, that would be good idea. Also in Ancient Greece, Gore Vidal in "Creation" mentions in other places that democracy was something that they could change anytime. They'd change a treaty or whenever anything came through, so democracy could change at the whim of the people in power.

Alan: "Democracy," even Plato said it, always ends up with dictatorship, so they knew that 2,300 years ago. In other words, it's intended that it goes that way to give you a king of the world one day, at least a figurehead at least.

Dan: I had a question about Round Tables. In King Arthur they had the seat perilous or they say there was an empty 12th or 13th seat at the Round Table and I was wondering because circles depend on the center for power and what is the Masonic meaning of that open seat or space at the Round Table? And is that a weakness in their system, because this circle isn't completely strong if there is an empty space?

Alan: It's because ultimately at the top, it's the same with the 12 knights – you see that there's always a sun. The sun goes through the constellations of the zodiac, the 12 constellations, and it's called it's in the House of – that's what they call it, the House of Pisces or whatever. All the knights represent, on one hand, there's a whole bunch of levels of understanding here, but on the one hand, the knights are members of the zodiac, each with a particular function. That's why they give you personalities of each person and of course, the other one is the sun. Sometimes King Arthur himself can be the sun. He was the one who lost his light. The earth perished and went in darkness until he regained it.

Dan: Is there a difference with the lunar or solar? The lunar 13?

Alan: Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we had a caller on the line talking about King Arthur. There's so much esoteric understanding written into the stories. If you understand the story you

understand what it's all about, including the "Sangraal," as they call it, as well and the ceremony of basically emasculation. "I am wounded in the side, dear lady," when he's asked as his procession comes out of the main room and the knight is asked to go to bed with a lady and he says, "I can't, I've been wounded in the side," and they carry in front of him this mysterious object—they all talk about the Holy Grail; it's actually the genitalia. That's what it's telling you right there: it was removed. Ancient mystery religion and the high adepts once they hit a certain age would often go through that particular procedure. I don't know if that caller is still on the line but I have to go on Dan from Kentucky.

Dan: I was wondering if the 13 series of the lunar calendar, like Robert Crais talks about, what's the difference between that and the solar? And you mentioned there's a stellar.

Alan: With the lunar calendar you have 13 full moons.

Dan: So there's a stellar, a lunar and a solar system and they all work on different levels?

Alan: Yes, all the way up and even the lunar one has an esoteric to it because Saturn is behind the night time. Remember, the ancient Hebrews' day began when the sun went down, so their day lasted all night long; and Solomon went up to the high places to worship the "star" as they called it. It wasn't a star; it was a planet. It was the planet Saturn and that's why they worshipped on Saturday, Saturn's day, you see. The Christians get the sun, the open sky to follow because they're not allowed into the higher mysteries, so everything is out in the open, so they're kept like children in a sense, they worship on Sunday, the sun's day.

Dan: Thank you very much.

Alan: I have to move on.

Dan: Appreciate your work. Thanks.

Alan: Are you there, Tim from North Carolina?

Tim: Yes, I've got a quick comment. I looked up the word "inter" (the part of "internet") today and the primary meaning of the word is to place something in a tomb or a grave. I thought that was interesting because you couple that with "net." What does that really mean?

Alan: "Net" backwards, remember, is ten. You're back to the binary code, the 01, the female, the male.

Tim: That's right. It's a little scary, isn't it?

Alan: That's why you have Washington D.C. D.C., if you speak DC, dix in French, you've got ten. Everything is in front of us.

Tim: I've been reading your books. I'm almost through with them. I'll hang up because I know you're closing.

Alan: Okay, thanks for calling. For the listeners, please check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and look up what I have for sale. Buy the books, by the DVDs, CDs, that keeps me going and you can donate as well. The information is on the site to do so and I can keep putting out this information as long as I can, or before they shut me down from whatever direction. Who knows what will happen in the future? because we're going into dire times. Laws are being passed to literally shut people up, unless they use the Masonic term "toe the line" or become politically correct and nice; patriot radio stations one day will become politically correct and talk about politics all the time.

From Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, I think I heard the music coming in there, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 12, 2007 (#50)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 12, 2007:
"WHO'S BEEN TALKING IN MY HEAD?
VOICE-TO-SKULL ON A STREET NEAR YOU"
© Alan Watt December 12, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 12, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, with my list of grievances 100 miles long and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download until your heart's content. It's all free. Also, you can buy some stuff there. It keeps me going, if you want to bother, and also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. It's the 12th of December 2007.

For this last little while I've been going on about the direction we're all being herded towards, which is initially the Orwellian state which is to go into the Huxlian state, the Brave New World scenario, a state where everything will all be tidied up – none of this independence nonsense and individual rights nonsense that keeps all the big boys from getting the great work done. All that's to go by the wayside and we've been trained our whole lives actually towards it, to allow the ones in charge, the experts at the top, the ones who know what they're doing. The only ones who know what they're doing because they never really tell us until it's after the fact, but we're getting on to this new step where they're going to manage our whole lives from birth to grave, cradle to grave and that's what it's all about. The way it's done is so legalistic because in legalism and law – law comes about, even common law, by custom when something is introduced. If you accept it quietly, silence connotes consent. I hope you all understand that. Silence is consent. It's not objectionable.

You're consenting by silence and we've all been conditioned along this road where experts are running our lives. They tell us what to wear for the rainy days and we even have billboards along highways to tell us how to drive. "If you're tired, pull over and have a nap" and all that kind of stuff. We're told what to do. We don't have to think anymore and this Brave New World scenario, as they bring us through it, we're going into the police state initially while they change the whole system upside down, a system into a controlled society under complete observation, because for a predictable society everyone must have all their information out there available to the authority at all times. That way you're predictable. That's what we're going through,

step-by-step, and with the Department of Defence publishing their top think tanks' plans and what their forecasts for the next 30 years of mayhem, public uprisings and all that kind of stuff, you can see that that's the Orwellian phase that we're going into. We're in it actually, as we're taught to show ID cards and grovel in front of uniformed people and always look at their feet, just like slaves have always done, and most folk are accepting it quite calmly because at the same time we're given this scientific overload of consumerism and we like it. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and before I take the callers and there's already callers there, I'm going to read a little bit from Advertising Age. You can look it up yourself, December 11th, 2007 issue. I talked about this some time ago and how voice-to-skull would come and first be used for advertising and here it is.

It says:

"Hear Voices? It May Be an Ad. An A&E Billboard 'Whispers' a Spooky Message Audible Only in Your Head in Push to Promote Its New 'Paranormal' Program" by Andrew Hampp, Published December 10th, 2007.

"NEW YORK (AdAge.com) -- New Yorker Alison Wilson was walking down Prince Street in SoHo last week when she heard a woman's voice right in her ear asking, "Who's there? Who's there?" She looked around to find no one in her immediate surroundings. Then the voice said, "It's not your imagination." No, he's not crazy: Our intrepid reporter Andrew Hampp ventures to SoHo to hear for himself the technology that has New Yorkers 'freaked out' and A&E buzzing. No, he's not crazy:"

Alan: It repeats that again twice for some reason.

"Indeed it isn't. It's an ad for "Paranormal State," a ghost-themed series premiering on A&E this week. The billboard uses technology manufactured by Holosonic that transmits an "audio spotlight" from a rooftop speaker so that the sound is contained within your cranium."

Alan: That's your skull.

"...The technology, ideal for museums and libraries..."

Alan: Here's your spin to make you accept it.

"...ideal for museums and libraries or environments that require a quiet atmosphere..."

Alan: Probably funerals too. The coffin will speak to you.

"...for isolated audio slideshows, has rarely been used on such a scale before. For random passersby and residents who have to walk unwittingly through the area where the voice will penetrate their inner peace, it's another story. Ms. Wilson, a New York based stylist said she expected a voice inside her head to be some type of creative project."

Alan: Yeah, sure. I'm sure she thought that.

"I could see how others might perceive it differently."

Alan: This is a PR blurb actually.

"...particularly on a late night stroll home. "I might be a little freaked out, and I wouldn't necessarily think it's coming from that billboard," she said."

Alan: Here he goes on.

"Less intrusive approach? Joe Pompei..."

Alan: Another pompous guy.

"...president and founder of Holosonics, said the creepy approach is key to drawing attention to A&E's show. But, he noted, the technology was designed to avoid adding to noise pollution."

Alan: Isn't that beautiful with a psychopath, how they can twist something into the reverse and say they're trying to avoid noise pollution by putting thoughts right into your head, because that's what it amounts to, you see.

"If you really want to annoy a lot of people, a loudspeaker is the best way to do it," he said. "If you set up a loudspeaker on the top of a building, everybody's going to hear that noise. But if you're only directing that sound to a specific viewer, you're never going to hear a neighbor complaint from street vendors or pedestrians. The whole idea is to spare other people."

Alan: Ah, they're being nice to us. They're being nice to us. Good PR psychopath there.

"... Holosonics has partnered with a cable network once before, when Court TV implemented the technology to promote its "Mystery Whisperer" in the mystery sections of select bookstores."

Alan: You see how they do it? They introduce it gradually in little places like that until you're used to it. This is another article actually getting you used to it.

"Mr. Pompei said the company also has tested retail deployments in grocery stores with Procter & Gamble..."

Alan: Oh, the big ones.

"...and Kraft..."

Alan: The “krafty” one.

"...for customized audio messaging. So a customer, for example, looking to buy laundry detergent could suddenly hear the sound of gurgling water and thus feel compelled to buy Tide as a result of the sonic experience. Mr. Pompei contends that the technology will take time for consumers to get used to..."

Alan: We're going to get trained, folks. You're going to be trained.

"...much like the lights on digital signage and illuminated billboards did when they were first used. The website Gawker posted an item about the billboard last week with the headline "Schizophrenia is the new ad gimmick," and asked "How soon will it be until in addition to the do-not-call list, we'll have a 'do not beam commercial messages into my head' list?" There's going to be a certain population sensitive to it. But once people see what it does and hear for themselves..."

Alan: Intrusive thoughts, right?

"...they'll see it's effective for getting attention," Mr. Pompei said."

Alan: It sure will.

"A&E's $3 million to $5 million campaign for "Paranormal" includes other more disruptive elements than just the one audio ad in New York. In Los Angeles, a mechanical face creeps out of a billboard as if it's coming toward the viewer, and then recedes. In print, the marketing team persuaded two print players to surrender a full editorial page to their ads, flipping the gossip section in AM New York upside down and turning a page in this week's Parade into a checkerboard of ads for "Paranormal."

Alan: AM New York's gossip page got turned upside down as a promo. Here you are getting trained to

accept the next step. Now don't ever believe for a second that independent companies just went ahead and did this on their own. This is backed from the top because this will have a tremendous effect on the culture and the behavior of the people. Nothing, remember, is allowed to happen. Even Plato said this a long time ago. Nothing happens that would disrupt the culture. Everything has to be approved from the top, especially like something on the scale such as this. You'll find these companies and corporations are all interwoven. The biggest corporations are all just sections, sections of your security services, your CIA, MI6 and so on. Real companies, real corporations, but they run the technological side of things and this is going to be made more prevalent and I've no doubt they'll use it in the school systems, too, to calm the students.

Now we've got Kallam in Connecticut I think it is. Hello Kallam, are you there?

Kallam: Yes Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Kallam: I'm a long time listener. Actually, I just wanted to – I know you've touched on Cecil Rhodes quite often. At the risk of being too redundant, I found in my grandmother's old bookshelf a book called "Pageant of Europe". It's like an old textbook from the '30's and if you don't mind, could I just read a quick quote from it?

Alan: Sure.

Kallam: There's a whole chapter on him and this is something that really popped out at me and it's just basically about his Will. It says:

"The Will is proposed to establish a trust fund to and for the establishment, promotion and development of a Secret Society the true aim and object whereof shall be the extension of British rule throughout the world, the perfecting of a system of emigration from the United Kingdom and of colonization by British subjects of all lands with the means and livelihood are obtainable by energy, labor and enterprise and especially the occupation by British settlers of the entire continent of Africa, the Holy Land, the valley of the Euphrates, the islands of Cyprus and Candia, the whole of South America, the islands of the Pacific not heretofore possessed by Great Britain, the whole of the Malay Archipelago, the sea-board of China and Japan, the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of the British Empire, the inauguration of a system of colonial representation in the Imperial Parliament, which may tend to weld together the disjointed members of the Empire, and finally the foundation of so great a power as hereafter to render wars impossible and promote the best interests of humanity."

Now is that talking about Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral, all the others?

Alan: Yes. What he did is he left a Will in charge of Lord Rothschild, who took over and he helped run the society from then on. They said they would base it on the Jesuit system. In other words, based on massive deception where the public would never catch on to what was really going on and they would set-up front organizations as well. These were the social organizations that evolved into the big foundations, but again, too, this was authorized by the Crown of Britain. Never forget that. Rhodes didn't come out with this himself. He was acting on behalf of the Crown and the aristocracy of Britain at their command. That's why it's a Royal Institute of International Affairs.

Kallam: Rhodes was a mere subject as well.

Alan: Yes and the whole idea was to counter democracy to set-up a parallel government that would end up through foundations and front companies which evolved into the big high tech companies. They're all part of the same system. All the famous names ones are all part of it and they would direct our lives into a planned society. When they talk about the benefit of mankind, well, who decides what "benefit" is? It's their benefit and that's what they meant by it. They said that democracy would be so time-consuming and wasteful that they couldn't get anything done and so they'd have to create a parallel system, and so Lord Alfred Milner who ran the Round Table Society was ordered to join and they merged the two. The Royal Institute for International Affairs that came from Cecil Rhodes Foundation and the Lord Milner Society, the Round Table

Society, the Debating Society, merged together and they created the League of Nations, which became the United Nations.

Kallam: Okay, so we're pretty much on a new level. On a kind of new tier, I guess.

Alan: They're almost at the end of their function because our whole lives have been directed, the media. That came out too with Carroll Quigley, the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations (which is only a non-Commonwealth term for the same organization), and he said that this is the new feudal system where the CEOs are tied in with government and they will be the new feudal overlords of the world; and that's what we're seeing now. The big corporations and their CEOs also run, you might say, they run environmental movements as well along with their own foundations. They're all one big huge massive group organization and they also run the newspapers. They own most of the newspapers on the planet. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just to finish off on Cecil Rhodes. They also brought onboard the big scientific, in fact, they created the big scientific institutions that lead the technology of the world. They own them. They're all intermeshed with your MI6, CIA and so on, because in a technology society you can't – that's what they said in the Cold War, those with the best technologies would win this war. Therefore, that's when they started up in earnest the big corporations that also sell your computers to you and they sell your CDs and all the rest of the little gadgets you use. They're legitimate companies but they're all run by intelligent services at the very top. We're being guided along a particular path and we must become addicted to it. That's the key to it. That's why we'll acquiesce most of the way because most people will fall all the way into it.

Now we've also got Suzanne in Alabama. Are you there, Suzanne?

Suzanne: Thank you for taking my call. I've been thinking about joining the Peace Corps, but first, before I made a decision, I wanted to hear from you on what's really behind them. Who's really behind them? What their agenda really is and where they fit in with the New World Order, if at all?

Alan: The Peace Corps was designed to take over. They knew that the missionary societies would eventually, because the idea was eventually to abolish religion, to dwindle it down until it wasn't so much acceptable and that's stated in so many of the different charters that are out there, but they had to replace it. See, the missionaries used to bring, not religion with them, but a culture with them. That was the key to it and they were often backed up by military and they were also incredible intelligence gathering agencies, and the Peace Corps took over from that. If you go into all these different countries, some of them will do some good work for the people. However, outside of the advertising, you're really bringing in a culture. You want to standardize your culture onto another people who don't have your culture. In fact, they're not used to a manufacturing society, an 8-to-5 society or anything like that. A lot of them are self-sustainable. They are independent of the system and those are the peoples who must be either eradicated or made to alter their ways to adapt to the new system, according to modern economics. Really, it doesn't do them any service to go into a country and alter their culture and dress them up with suits and ties and give them a briefcase or a bible and tell them you're now one of us. That's insulting. That's insulting to the people. Now most folk go into the Peace Corps because they're advised if they want to get into politics, it's a step up the ladder to have done time in the Peace Corps or any other big charitable organizations. Therefore, it depends on what your own intentions really are. There are many alternatives to the Peace Corps that you can go into where the real work is done.

Suzanne: I'll definitely look into that, then.

Alan: In fact, I know some people who do this themselves. They go into other countries, small groups of people, and they help out where help really is needed, without forcing an ideology or a commercialized system onto the people at the same time.

Suzanne: That's what I would want to do, so I'm really glad I checked with you first.

Alan: If you email me I can give you an address.

Suzanne: I will. Thank you so much. I really appreciate your time.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Suzanne: And best of luck to you.

Alan: Thank you.

Suzanne: Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye now. Now we've got Ryan in New York. Are you there, Ryan?

Ryan: Hey, you can hear me?

Alan: Yes I can. Go ahead.

Ryan: I think a few shows ago you mentioned how the mystery religion was basically various forms of enslavement and it made me to think about how religion refers to binding and tying up and the mystery binding, like you come into this world and you go to school and you follow these laws and you're kind of binded. It's really like you kind of are the mystery religion.

Alan: Your whole culture is the mystery religion. You don't realize that everything that's happened in your lifetime, all the little formalities that you think are cultural are actually religious in nature and they were given to you. Albert Pike explained some of this in his own writings. He was the Pope of Freemasonry for a long time and he said a phrase that most people miss or they can't understand. He said including those who are freemasons but have never gone through the higher rituals. He was talking about people who haven't taken the first, second and third degrees, because your whole training in life is actually masonically based. Your own education system, if you read all the top Masonic books that are put out by the Grand Lodge of England or the Coronati Lodge of England, that's their research department, they admit that they were behind the setting up and the promoting worldwide of a standardized educational system for everyone. Your whole education came from them.

Secondly, the eradication of standardized religions was also part of their ideology. It's been primarily freemasons who went round to where your social events or even where your local government institutions were, where they would always open with some prayer or other and complain that that was offensive to them; and so they had a massive network going round and doing this and that's why they were all pulled out of these particular meetings and in school eventually.

You're living in a Masonic system and culture and it works from the bottom right up to the top. You'll find pretty well everybody on your school board is either Eastern Star or a member of one of the lodges and that goes all the way up to your federal government. You're living within, inside a religion. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I don't know if Ryan is still on the line. Are you there, Ryan?

Ryan: Yes.

Alan: I was going to mention as well that the whole idea of training in school and grading you – even a "grade" comes from a term, to grade, to build upwards, as you would build a hill or a pyramid. All the terms that you use are building terms from freemasonry that copied its terminology from the architecture of ancient times. Then you go up through your college and you're a "pupil." A pupil is part of your eye, the Eye of Ra. You are a pupil. That's why you're "the apple of the eye," you see, and you start off as a pupil and then you become a student and then you go up and then you get maybe a diploma or a degree. A "degree" is also part of the gradient, you see, as you go up the degrees. Then of course if you eventually qualify and you get your little scroll and then you're handed – that's your scroll for life, of course, that you're approved.

You're dumbed down and stupid enough now and been quality approved that you can join their system and work for them in their system. That's what that means and then they put the little cap on you. That's the "hod," the old Masonic hod. That's why it's got that funny shape on it. It's got the tassel hanging down, that means it's a limp penis, by the way. That's what it means, the tassel, and you're now dumbed down and stupid enough to be allowed to work in their system and you've been approved by their quality control management team. That's what it means. The whole system you're living in and all the signs and symbols you see around you are freemasonic. That's the religion that runs this world. Does that help to answer your question?

Ryan: Yes.

Alan: Well thanks for calling. Now we've got Joe from Florida there. Are you there, Joe? Hello Joe.

Joe: Hi Alan. Joe from Florida.

Alan: Yes, go ahead Joe.

Joe: I spoke to you once before. I do like your subjects very, very deeply. I don't know how well you are informed but it's the method used through the King James – I learned it through part of the biblical things in my time and it goes back to about 1941, '42 when I first heard of it and there are on the barns in Pennsylvania the Amish and so forth used them, they call them hex signs. Are you aware of that?

Alan: Yes, I've seen them.

Joe: Okay. Then you have a religious person that can do powwow if you have sunburns and stuff like that and you're sick, they will tell you who is putting a hex on you and what to do about it. I know in my time about three people who could powwow and one that did the hexing (true story) is a friend of mine which is still living but his sister is also living and this was done to her when she was just a little kid, a little baby and the aunt or the uncle. I think it was the aunt that was jealous of her brother having a girl first born and put a hex on the girl. She wouldn't eat. She was nervous. She was going down the tubes slowly so the father went ahead and got a powwow man and he gave her something like a bag of garlic that hung around her neck and told them who did the hexing and it was the aunt of the girl. Now, to learn of the hexing, are you aware of the Seventh Book of Moses?

Alan: Oh, yes. I mean I know Moses and the Talmud completely, pretty well.

Joe: People do not even talk about it. The preachers don't even know about it but in the seventh book it will tell you – God tells you not to read it. It's too deep. You better know what you're doing or you can hurt yourself. In other words, you're doing evil things also. You can read that same – I hate to give you information like this because probably do know of it and a lot of people don't and the people who don't know of it would do it, but I will tell you, you get the Seventh Book of Moses and you read it backwards seven times, which is Christ's number. He's going against Christ or they are going against Christ, which is the devil going against and you read it seven times backwards and eventually you will be able to perform bad things.

Alan: This stuff came out, a lot of it, in the Salem witch trials as well and of course, you had "The Crucible" movie. Very good movie, "The Crucible," that went into it but it's also drafted with the hysteria as well. To be honest with you, if you're terrified of curses you're prone to curses and the effects of curses. If you're not terrified of them, it doesn't matter what comes your way, you will defeat it and it won't even bother you. It's like the Aborigines of Australia. If the bones get tossed up in the air, they come down and they point at you, then that means they've been taught that you're going to die and they will lay down and literally wait and they will die. It's geared as part of their religion. Now the whole New Age phenomena, interestingly enough, and I hate to say this but it's true, the New Age is Old Age stuff rehashed. It's very, very old, very ancient. However, women often, because they're more nature bound, they love nature more so than the males and they love flowers and the plants and how things grow, because they give birth, they're prone to go into this wanting to control through magic. Therefore, the New Age was designed and promoted primarily at women and I know for a fact there's a lot of this cursing going on now today through various Wiccan societies and all the rest of it.

You know what happens when you end up like this? You end up with a society that was like Haiti where you go to the voodoo man. He'll cast a spell for a few bucks or a pig or something and then you end up going to the same guy to get the curse taken off you and he's rolling in the money and he's getting lots of pigs. Meanwhile, the public are all paranoid of each other. Everybody is paranoid of everybody else in that system. It's a form of madness that's created by cultural indoctrination and reinforced by repetition. As I say, if people only keep their wits about them, nothing and I mean nothing is going to affect you if you're on the right path.

In ancient times too, you have all the stories of Saul and different ones going to the witch of Endor for their magic et cetera. You have Paul in the New Testament, who the feminists used it out of ignorance really, I think willful ignorance some of them who knew, but Paul said for the women to keep quiet in church, because channeling divinities was common in ancient times, just like it is in modern Pentecostal and charismatic churches. They'll stand up there and they'll channel the deity or god or something. It was the same thing back then and when they were trying to give a sermon, they couldn't finish it because one after the other was standing up and channeling a deity to the audience, to the congregation. That's why he said to keep quiet in church, nothing to do with prejudice or anything, so this has always been an appealing thing to certain peoples down through time and it's definitely been handed down. We know for a fact a lot of them who came in with the Pilgrim Fathers belonged to societies that are still on the go today and they brought a lot of this stuff to do with the hex et cetera with them.

Joe: Now there's another portion that my sister seen it happen and this old lady which I knew of had a cow who gave a lot of milk, like 11 quarts in the morning and 11 at night. She had more milk than she ever needed and a friend of mine bought this cow and brought it home and put it in the barn right up at our place you know and I think it was a day or two later that cow went positively dry. My sister seen this lady throwing kisses at the moon one night and so forth and go into a ritual. Shortly after that, my friend had bought the cow and it went dry two or three days after and he didn't know why. It was so sudden it went dry. I never told him and he was a pretty good friend of mine. I just kept quiet about it. He might of not believed me, but now that you know what I'm talking about and not very many people do know what we're talking about and the ones I knew who knew are dead, so I wanted to find out what of it that you did know, so I'm very thankful that you had an answer for me.

Alan: Okay. Thanks for calling. Yes, this is age old, this casting spells for power, and it was very common in ancient times, right up to the present actually and you can still go to women who will give you little magic potions to get the particular man you're after. You should ask for your money back when you end up getting divorced because it was the wrong one, obviously. However, they have all these little things going on and it appeals to people; and even the raising of standing stones in ancient times was the first attempt to control nature.

That's what the Stonehenge type structures initially were and then turned into celestial laboratories really, where they could observe the stars for the high priests who end up conquering the minds and ruling the people. Initially when they rose them up, they were showing a defiance to nature itself in an attempt to dominate and conquer nature and that's never stopped. They branched out down through the eons into what we call the Mystery Religions or the Secret Societies of today and you'll find them within every organizational structure that you think is part of your culture.

You have an exoteric and an esoteric side to even your local golf club. You'll have your group who go in there for the general members, but there's always an inner clique who decide policy: who gets jobs in that area contracts and so on. The same within the Shriners and all freemasonic organizations. The exoteric for the public and even for the lower members, and esoteric that's "in the know" as they say. They often touch their nose while they say that, if you catch on to how they speak and communicate. Magic appeals to people who want to control over others and they want power over others, and then, of course, you have tremendous jealousies in spite coming out. Africa was rampant with it too, so it's not confined to any one people.

The Ancient World and the Middle East, even Ancient Greece and so on, these were all rampant with the same problems of people casting spells on others. Those who would at least put a good act on and cast a

spell and put a good flourishing show on, a very impressive show, would end up getting masses of respect from the people because they feared them. The people would fear these people who became holy people and they would give them gifts to placate them. It's a great con job and today we have the same thing going on with the TV evangelists, the superstars.

Everything in America is done in a big way. It's completely combined with entertainment and so the big superstar evangelists with their dripping of gold and all the rest of it, masses of bracelets, always asking for money. I'm always got amazed how God needs all this money, but apparently God can never have enough money and these characters do the same thing. They bring all these poor souls who are conditioned into a culture of belief and promised cures, because they worship this person actually more than they do with their god. That's pretty obvious because they've been convinced this person up on the stage who is "altared." That's what an altar is. You're now above all men. You're on a stage. That's why they go crazy in a crowd when they're up there, even in a rock concert, and they believe that you can cure them and these characters take their money. They take their mortgages of them, second mortgages and all the rest of it, and they laugh all the way to the bank and they can get a cripple to dance and sing for a minute or so for the audience.

That's basic hypnosis. It works very well and then the person is back in the wheelchair and maybe even worse than before, often, the very next day or a few hours later. Many programs have been documented on this and follow-ups and these patients are in a sad way. Some people lose their children. They'll do anything to save their children and they're ripped off, so magic is magic, even the promise of magic. None of it would work, none of this would work if you did not give your faith in people; and because people are not content with a deity, they want a god or a king on legs walking this planet. That's what they want to worship. That's all through the Bible really and that's the allegory behind the people who wanted a king like the other tribes. It's telling you once you get a king you worship the king in his way. You're worshiping another human being, but raising him to a Godly status and that's how Rome ran as well.

Even Constantine who gave you – he actually accepted Christianity as another religion. He belonged to Mithraism and a whole bunch of other "insurance policies," I call them. He joined every club there was for the afterlife and after he admitted Christianity into the group, he then had a temple built where people could go and worship his likeness, his statue, as all the emperors did long before him and some after as well. People love to worship human beings unfortunately and that's the downfall of most people. They're not content with something that's out there beyond all of this that they can communicate with personally. I've always thought it odd that Christians follow these evangelists, these superstars, when the founder supposedly of the religion they follow tells them to go into their own room or closet and pray to their deity on their own.

You don't need a middle-man. No matter how much gold he's rattling around on his arms or his neck, you don't need a middle-man to do it, but they unfortunately prefer superstars and that's a sad condition of humanity. Those who follow are not content and that's why you have the blind leading the blind. There's very few that can use their religion they're given and climb up using it to a higher level, because the same esoteric messages are contained within all religions. Poor old Christianity has been used as a bloody sword since it was taken over by the Roman Empire and they had all the Crusades and the slaughtering and the looting and pillaging, and they've got the audacity to say "it was all for Christ." What a pathetic joke. Again, the psychopaths have no problem reversing everything and giving you these justifications for atrocity, ultimate atrocity; then all the wars we've had since with every side praying to the same god supposedly to spare their men, as they tell them by the thousands to rush across battlefields and get shot down by cannon and machine guns. What a disgusting disgrace, but that's for the masses. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before we sign off for tonight, remember that there are some items on my site for sale, items which certainly will help you in your quest to understanding what's going on. The books are good in that they're designed to help you start to think as you read them. In fact, you'll see more each time you do read them. It's a different type of teaching, where you're not just getting downloaded and "here is the facts, memorize them." Most of that you just simply forget. You don't participate. You're taught not to think while you're reading. That's how you're taught at school: just remember this, parrot it and you get through. You get your little Masonic cap with your tassel

hanging down. You have to start thinking for yourself and look at what's all around you and question everything that went into making your culture. So get the books. Get the CDs on Ancient Religions. Get the DVDs and you can also donate as well to my site. That keeps me going with the information I'm giving out that's different from other sites out there. Different from other shows out there. I'm not promoting a particular way. I'm simply pointing out the way we're going and that it's up to every individual to stop looking for a champion who's going to do it all for you, because you are responsible for the future. Every single one of you are responsible for the future and we must deflect this giant. Yes, it's a giant system. We have to deflect it off in another direction.

They've told us openly in their own publications, these big foundations, the big organizations that are interlocked. They've told us where they are taking us, which is technically oblivion where you cannot think for yourself. You'll have no mind. In fact, you wouldn't even know that you were an individual personality; that's been stated. That will be utopia for the elite with their big technocracy running the affairs of people who will be programmed robots; and as Huxley said, what's the problem with giving people or taking their minds from them because they're not happy the way they are. What he failed to add is that he was well aware that the reason you're not so happy is because the big boys gave you this system and it's intended to keep you in a state of anxiety. That's how they maintain their control over you. We're in anxiety and so he was well aware of the reasons why we were so ready to give things up.

However, if we give up the one thing that we do have – and that's you. Each one of you happens to be unique, absolutely unique. You don't need some fancy guy with his $5,000 suit and a bunch of clowns with billboards saying vote for this, vote for that, to save you. They will not save you. Look at your own lifetime and how many parties have come and gone and this world agenda, this UN agenda goes on. It's time that we started to react ourselves and take charge of our own existence here on planet Earth.

Well, from Hamish my dog and myself, from up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 14, 2007 (#51)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 14, 2007:
"ENTERTAINMENT–MENTAL MASTURBATION
BRINGING YOU INDOCTRINATION"
AND
"GUARD YOURSELF FROM GARDASIL"
© Alan Watt December 14, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 14, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 14th, 2007. Newcomers should always go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much of the material on the histories of this world concerning the organizations that plan your future and who the good shepherds are and who the sheep are. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the transcripts you can download in the various tongues of Europe.

Tonight I've just been rushing around stoking up the stove getting the wood burning, because the temperature is a-plummeting, so where is good old global warming when you need it? It will hit 20-below very, very shortly. However, this is the whole thing with this world we live in and the massive conditioning we go through. I just read an article a few minutes ago on the military admitting that they have a project called "Space 2020" to do with the military, the U.S. military, which has been authorized by Britain of course, to own space and the skies and the atmosphere by 2020 and all of the projects they're doing, including the aerial spraying, the weather warfare and so on; it's all admitted to in certain quarters. Now it's starting to leak out into the public, as they always do. They deny things for 10 or 20 years before they ever come out and tell you any kind of truth and even then they will spin it off into "we're trying to stop global warming by poisoning you and spraying aluminum oxide in the atmosphere," but they're also coming out and admitting that, which we all knew, those who have had separate independent analyses done to define the chemicals in these sprays. They're admitting there is barium in there as well and it's been used in conjunction with the HAARP project, which can also be used for weather warfare, but it can also be used to modify human behavior.

This is all being done and we truly do live in Disneyland. The Disneyland of the television and those famous

faces that stare at you every night at 6 o'clock and tell you a lot of utter tripe and nonsense and indoctrination. Anything that really matters they won't tell you, but they'll tell you lots of trivia and they'll tell you about sports and politics and the stars and Hollywood, but they won't tell you what really is going on, because the media, the big media is an extension of this global government that's coming into view. Something we've been talking about for a long, long time and those who've been awake have lots of documentation. I have. I've been collecting it all my life to find out how the world is run. How our opinions are formed. How we're conned left, right and center all through our entire lives and the media never changes its method. Why change it when it works so well? Back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about this Disneyland that we live in, this Wizard of Oz scenario where millions and millions of people have grown up and been indoctrinated into thinking that we're all being taken care of by the experts. Exactly what Bertrand Russell said they make us all believe, backed up by people like Jacques Ellul who wrote about the media, especially television, it was the greatest tool of propaganda. He said everything on television, everything, all the dramas, all the soaps, everything you watch is propaganda and those that reinforce detective stories and series and serials or law courts and the hospital industry, it's all propaganda to elevate those professions above so you will bow down and respect them and do what you're told. It's all propaganda but they make you enjoy it. They always put a human story in with a who-done-it or something like that and you see all these saviors going into action to save the populace from some mad person. Or else you see the hospital industry fervently working to find a cure to save little Tommy and how they're all crying about it and discussing it in their tea breaks and coffee breaks. It's on their mind 24 hours a day. That's all they think about is helping little Tommy; and it's all propaganda.

A couple of years ago on the CBC Canada they did an expose on how the pharmaceutical companies, the big boys propagate this stuff to the public. How they get their PR, their public relations teams to write good write-ups on their products and they interviewed a lot of these guys. Professional guys, they do this sort of thing as a living and none of them would appear except behind a curtain or they shaded their faces out and they altered their voices, because these are the professional liars that are hired to tell you all these glowing reports about the drugs and how they can literally bend everything from one way to another and take out all the bad parts and bad effects and tell you all the goody, goody effects. Very, very simple and they're allowed to do it under the legal system because the legal system is tied up with the big boys and money and all the rest of it, so we should not be surprised.

However, here's a news items from "News.com.au". That's an Australia news site and it says:

> "Hundreds get sick from Gardasil cancer vaccine."

Alan: The big hullabaloo we've heard about this is going to be mandatory, Gardasil cancer vaccine. Even the term "cancer vaccine," you see they really hype up that part of it because this is all to do with venereal warts and venereal warts are found at the center very often of cervical cancer. Long-term irritation, even a low type of irritation, not necessarily a high febrile but a low inflammation over a long period of time can cause cancer anywhere in the body and this is certainly a cause of it. However, there's been no proof this actually works, this particular vaccine, but it's big money, it's big hype and the pharmaceuticals will go into overdrive to make sure that you get it because it's all profit all the way to the bank. If indeed it has anything to do with what they tell you is in it, because your general practitioner and your nurse cannot analyze that stuff. It's all taken on faith that that's what's inside that little syringe.

This story as I say is from "News.com.au" is from December 3rd, 2007 by Kate Sikora and Kelvin Bissett. It says:

> "More than 17 girls a week have been experiencing adverse reactions such as seizures and numbness after taking cervical cancer vaccine Gardasil since it became widely distributed in April. But the Department of Health and Ageing..."

Alan: Ha, the Department of Health and Ageing.

"...while revealing the number of reactions, is refusing to release the details of them..."

Alan: There's again your government department refusing to tell you the details of all these nasty reactions.

"...despite growing controversy overseas, including links to at least seven deaths. There have been previous reports in Australia of young girls fainting, experiencing seizures, dizzy spells and paralysis..."

Alan: Just "minor things" like paralysis.

"...including 20 students at a Melbourne private school who reported being sick after having an injection in late May. The Daily Telegraph can reveal that as of November 30 there have been 496 adverse reaction reports filed to the Therapeutic Goods Association (TGA). Of those, 468 of the reported cases had the human papilloma virus (HPV) vaccine as the sole suspected cause. In the US there have been reports of up to 1700 women suffering adverse reactions after being vaccinated. Manufacturer CSL has dismissed allegations of associated deaths in the US, claiming the women died of unrelated thrombosis or heart attack."

Alan: That's the exact same thing the same companies put out when they brought out the birth control pill and women were keeling over with strokes and thrombosis, clots in the brain and so on. The same kind of hit back at them.

"...When Gardasil was released earlier this year its inventor, former Australian of the Year Ian Frazer, urged parents to vaccinate their daughters."

Alan: In other words, here's the guy that's wanting to create a market, creating the market and getting the government to push it. What changes, eh? Don't you get bored with the routine? Don't you get really bored watching the corrupt sods get off with this kind of thing over and over again? It's quite something.

It goes on to say:

"It would be a pity if that opportunity was lost because of fainting..."

Alan: Well, we're talking about dying too here and paralysis, Professor Frazer.

"The national HPV program vaccinates 12 and 13 year olds in the first year of secondary school, along with a catch-up program for women up to 26. Teenager Stephanie Kemp, 17, was vaccinated with Gardasil before it was distributed free."

Alan: Here's her mummy who probably worships the white coats.

"I thought it was important for her to have it," said her mother Sue. "To have these things available I think is fantastic . . . the pluses outweigh the minuses," she said. Dr Rohan Hammett, TGA acting national manager said the safety of Gardasil was being monitored by bodies in Australia and overseas with more than 10 million doses distributed worldwide to date. He added the rate of adverse reactions was consistent with those expected with any vaccine."

Alan: What's the percentage that's supposed to be consistent with any vaccine? and why are they having it?

"...CSL (the drug company) spokeswoman Rachel David said the majority of side effects were linked to people with severe allergies."

Alan: So there you go. It's just an allergic response. Death is an allergic response to being poisoned, but there you go. That's what it is. Then underneath it they have some responses from listeners and it says here:

"News articles never give you news anymore..."

Alan: That is very true.

"...The same company MERC said Vioxx was good for you."

Alan: That was supposed to be for arthritic patients.

"...Until they yanked it off the shelf because people started having heart attacks."

Alan: They pooh-poohed that for long enough before they yanked it off the shelf. They did that for a few years. It killed lots of people.

"These companies spend a lot of money to PR firms to falsely advertise their new drug. Gardasil only protects against 4 types of HPV (supposedly)."

Alan: That's right, we have no really long-term tests.

"...They do not test vaccines for more than 6 weeks in clinical test."

Alan: Which is nothing.

"...And this is the first vaccinations that has a live cancer virus in it. You should really look at what is put into these vaccines."

Alan: People should really look into what they're putting into their bodies. It's incredible. It's incredible how we've been brainwashed to get this stuff stuck into us. All kinds of stuff and it's all taken on indoctrinated faith, from the doctor down. Everyone takes it on faith the guys above them have put into that little vial what it says on the vial. None of them can test it themselves. Blind faith, even though from polio on down, even before polio, we've watched the side effects. We've watched the autism and all the rest of it come up with the MMR vaccines given to young babies. We've watched all this stuff. The statistics are all over the place but they still want to keep pumping it into us because we're being bioengineered and this is part of a eugenics program. Bottom line, eugenics program, yep, it's that bad. That's what's happening.

Now I think we've got Phil in Maryland on the line. Are you there, Phil?

Phil: Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Phil: I've got an article here that I'd like to read just a little bit of and I'd like to get your take on it. I'm in a rural county here in Maryland. The title of the article is: "Firm Garners Data on County. For about $650,000 the county contracted Spatial Systems Associates to verify the addresses of all buildings in the county and identify access points to the building. So these guys are going around with a car with a camera mounted on the top and the director of the Office of Information and Technology Services said the information will initially be used by public safety agencies but other departments such as planning can also benefit from the information. The first part of the project which started December 3rd involves taking pictures of every occupied building in the county and checking the address even if it is displayed using a laptop computer anchored to a post near the center console, they reposition the camera to take shots of the house while trying not to photograph trees and other obstructions." I can't believe this is going on in my county. "We want to provide the county with the best possible data. It's an important project for emergency services and we definitely want to make sure it's accurate."

Then they basically say that they have software that allows them to check information the county has on file and the map technicians can see the houses that they have been to and the ones they still need to visit and then it just basically ends by saying the guys – they interviewed the guys driving around the car taking pictures. The first day we needed GPS to get around. The second day not so much."

Alan: Hold on and we'll go into this after the following messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix and Phil from Maryland has been talking about basically the government department's public safety going around and photographing all homes. They've been doing this for years in other areas of the U.S. too and it is for emergency purposes. There's going to be a lot of emergencies coming up, believe you me, for the next 10 to 30 years and they want to know all of the entrances they can smash into if they have to get in if you're not being cooperative in some way or another. That's what it's all about and back in the early '70's I knew a guy who had worked with the British system and then he graduated higher up into the NSA and he told me that the postal codes that were written down, they were getting taught to write them down with all our letters at the time. He said at the moment they're of no use, the post office doesn't use them. He said but 20 years down the road they'll be worked with a grid pattern planet-wide and he said it will start with one set of numbers then it will be followed by another set; and sure enough, that's what appeared. The other set is your exact location and this is all being used with satellite for identification purposes on a grid pattern. This is all to do with again Homeland Security. Homeland Security is all about keeping everything within the Homeland secure for the Big Boys regardless of what they're bringing down the pike, which is not a nice story, and they've got to know how they can get in that home quickly and drag you out of bed at 3 in the morning, just like they did in the Soviet system. It's going to be an exact same scenario as that. That's what it's all about. Do you understand?

Phil: I can't express how indignant I am about this and I'm really angry and I can't believe they're doing this in this rural county that's basically farmland and dilapidated barns. How do you respond to that? I mean what am I supposed to do? Put up barbed wire? You know what I mean? What the heck do you do to this intrusion?

Alan: Well, that's just it. You see in this real system, not the show system that we have, we're under a system of totalitarianism. There's a real government there but it's not the one you elect and it's come out to the front now and you just have these orders and rules and laws appearing there and they have given us no complaints department. That's just it, so you're exactly right. Who do you complain to? There's no complaints department for anybody in the public here. This is all a must-be and they said they would concentrate on the rural areas because in the near future they're going to cleanse the rural areas of people. They don't want you in the rural areas. They want you into these habitat areas. In other words, for the vast majority of the public, they have to go into the already overcrowded cities while they're building. I don't know if you realize they're building exquisite habitat areas, smaller ones all over the place for high-level bureaucrats and their families. That's already underway.

Phil: I'm just trying to grasp this. They are really taking all this data. They're going to put it in a database and this is what SWAT teams are going to use to call it up and say okay such and such an address and they're going to sit there out front of their house. They're going to beam it down to that truck or wherever they're sitting and they're going to basically have a 3D of that house with everything in it?

Alan: Absolutely.

Phil: Incredible.

Alan: You see, Total Information Network and I hope that people get that. It's not just listening to every phone call and recording every phone call or fax or internet thing that you do. It's also complete 24-hour observation as well and we are observed. I was amazed to see just what the local government had just using aircraft and how they go over every area in Canada at least once per month and photograph over your house and you can see your lawnmower outside and maybe even you as well. They have that already. Now with the satellites of course they have far more data on an ongoing basis. Total information means total information and it's all about what you're doing.

Phil: To me personally it's intimidating and I mean I don't like – I don't know.

Alan: That's what George Bush meant when he declared or made that open declaration that went through people's ears like a breath of wind just blasting through. He gave us a legal statement, a re-defining of the word "freedom." He said, "the new freedom". That's a legal classification of a new definition of what freedom now is. You better ask them what they mean by that because they will give you the new definition.

It means you have no freedom. That's what it means.

Phil: Thanks for taking my call.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Phil: Okay, bye.

Alan: And we've got Rick in California. Are you there, Rick? Hello Rick.

Rick: Hello Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: Oh good. Now I got through. I just wanted to say something. I'm pretty good at math sometimes and I've learned some numerologies. I grew up around people who were into it and there's something that I figured out. I figured out that the distance in time in days between January 1st, 1995 and April 19th, 1995 the date of the Oklahoma City Federal Building is almost exactly the same distance as the time between 9/11/01 and the end of that year. If you take a year as a line segment they're almost the same distance into the year. One going backwards. One forwards. It's 109 days until April 19th and it's 111 days from 9/11 until the end of the year and if you cross out the one in front of both of those numbers Oklahoma City and 9/11 are connected by 9/11.

Alan: I'll be back with more after these messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got a caller on the line. Are you still there?

Rick: Yes. Can you hear me okay, Alan?

Alan: Yes. I know they love their numbers and people who are into numerology generally do know that you bring it down to the lowest number and you always end up with 10, which is one and so on and everything becomes one. However, they've been doing this forever and you've got to realize too they have a parallel calendar that they go by and they still start their year off basically in March. Sometimes the end of March depending on what century it is. They do this quite often and they do love their numbers and their 9/11s and all the rest of it.

Rick: I remember Donald Rumsfeld was on TV with Larry King, I don't know end of last year, early this year and Larry King said to him. "Do you think there's going to be another 9/11 type attack? And he said, "oh yes" and he appeared so confident. He said, "much worse than 9/11."

Alan: I'm sure.

Rick: And if you count one and nine it reduces down to 109 and reduces to 1. It's like the first attack. Maybe add up 2, 5 and 4 which is the day until 9/11 that's 2. It's the second attack so if you go by the sequence of the third attack will have to be on the day that adds up to 3, but maybe I don't know. Maybe they won't go by that sequence.

Alan: What they often do is they go by old occultic important dates. I mean even 9/11 happens on what is still within the Ides of September and what it means is a system, meaning a god is born out of the head of Zeus, a goddess, by pure will of the goddess, meaning those who run the system are creating a brand new system by their own perfected will. That's what they meant by that.

Rick: If one could create an algorithm using their dates and everything, could one calculate possible dates for the next attack?

Alan: I don't live in fear of that, to be honest, because I've watched them before making dates and the internet's full of people making dates and nothing happens.

Rick: Yes, that's true.

Alan: You get caught up in it. All it is is a fear-mongering thing of predictive programming waiting for the next one and you get an ulcer waiting for it and then nothing happens. Whenever it happens it will be when you least expect it.

Rick: Yes, that's true. Can I just make one more point and then I'll get off the phone?As I've been learning about computers, I learned that your BIOS (basic input output system) and I was thinking about that. It's also like – and I was thinking about racism and how humans you know we have stored files in our brain. Old prejudices. It's like our BIOS is also our b-i-a-s. It's like our bias. So there's some symbolism there if that makes any sense.

Alan: There's always symbols. All the computer terminology is highly symbolic: your hard drive, your RAM, it's all sexual.

Rick: All right, well thank you very much, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling. We've got Robert in New York. Is that Robert? Hello.

Robert: Hello. Any suggestions for dealing with family members, who basically live in the TV world, when presenting information to them usually results in high emotional outbursts, massive denial and basically tension between us and them, to the point where we don't even bring it up anymore, but they'll actually because it bothers them inside. They'll bring it up and the screaming starts and then they just go back to denial. Any suggestions for getting through to family members?

Alan: No. I generally tell people not to try with family members because all you do – you're the guy that's waking up and you can't fall asleep again. It just doesn't happen. However, the chances of someone in the same family waking up are so small, so slim that it's almost impossible. Maybe 1 in 10,000 will wake up because they are programmed and they truly do believe television. They'll think you're mad. They'll make your life hell and all you do is cause dissention in their home and you'll be under attack all the time. It's best, if you're going to stay where you are, which sometimes it becomes pretty well impossible, but if you're going to stay where you are you have to learn to live inside your head while you're at home with them and you have to – I call it robo-land. You talk about the topics, even though it's tiresome to do so, that they've heard on the media and that's what they relate to. Anything outside that media they don't relate to.

Robert: Really the only way to connect with them is lowering yourself to that level and just to have any sort of bond with them in any way. Just another question I guess. Everything you know you've learned about in this life, your honest opinion, where do you see this world in 20 years?

Alan: Hell.

Robert: Really?

Alan: Because it's not just my opinion and apart from what's so visible at the moment with every country passing the same laws at the same time every day and plus the Department of Defence issuing its 30-year prospect or the future what they foresee; and this is the top for the NASA countries. We're looking at absolute hell. The Department of Defence is not a joke. These characters study war and their job is to always predict what's coming and prepare for it and they have been preparing for it and they see 30 years of rioting, mayhem and chaos and mobs, "flashmobs" they call it, in the population. Now what would cause the average person to go to that kind of length? It would be quite simple. You turn off their electricity. You turn off or you cut down electricity – their gasoline for sure. They want you off the road down the road. You restrict their food supply. Rationing is going to come. That's in the United Nations Charter, by the way. They said they eventually will distribute food to each country and you will be responsible for keeping your own country's population under control, meaning it's up to you to deal with the problem and bring it down into satisfactory figures. This is what's coming down the pike. The military-industrial complex are bringing it on too. They're prepared for it. That's what this whole supposed war on terror is about. It's a war OF terror on the public of the world. War has been declared on the people of the world and those in control are the real

government, not the one you elect. The one you elect are just the puppets that do what they're told by the superior government.

Robert: You've made some comments and it seems to be skepticism, but have you made a genuine attempt to look into Ron Paul at all and his record and the message he brings to the table?

Alan: I'll tell you this. You see this only works in America. I've watched American politics for years and I understand the psychology of America and they would never give you a lone hero scenario in any other country. It's designed for the Hollywood indoctrination of Clint Eastwood riding into town and clearing it up and you sit back and let it happen. They always give you a middle-man who will say all of the right things for elections and you know they don't get in. Now if he was genuine and he did get in there and he stuck to what he was going to do, all his promises, he would be 'Kennedied' so quickly because you're not up against a descent honest system here. You're up against a totalitarian regime here that doesn't mess around. Persuasion by pleading to them is not going to change this course. It's been on the books for many, many years. They'll eliminate anyone, any single individual, they'll eliminate them that tries to change it, because you've got to understand everything, all the big international corporations are actually fronts and part of your military-industrial complex, interwoven with the richest families on the planet that have run this planet for many, many centuries. They're not going to keel over or roll over and play dead because you asked them nicely. It's not going to happen. The most important thing is you. Every one of you is your own champion. Never delegate the position to someone else to do it all for you. That's why we're in the mess we're in. We've been trained, dumbed down and given a bunch of representatives to vote for and we've watched this agenda steamroll all through our lives. Steamroll on to where it's going to right now because we sat on our hands and we were trained that all these nice guys would do it for us. You cannot delegate this kind of responsibility to people you don't know.

Robert: That's why some of the older people I know they don't even pay attention to Ron Paul because they're just like he's not – I guess they've seen too many elections to have any hope really.

Alan: They don't run the government. The government you see doesn't run the system and Margaret Thatcher admitted that, there's a parallel government, and Professor Carroll Quigley wrote in the book on behalf of this parallel government in the U.S. It's called The Council on Foreign Relations. That's one part of it and he said it's a parallel government that's been running for 60 years. That was back in 1960 he wrote that book and these same characters who are in the Council on Foreign Relations and its others, it has many tentacles. One is called the Trilateral Commission. These are the characters that are advisers to presidents. They just tell the presidents what to say and do. All the lesser politicians deal with more local affairs and just do what they're told because they want brownie points. They don't speak for the people.

Robert: Maybe just to finish up and offer some hope, I think the younger generation is waking up on a massive level.

Alan: You're right. That's one of the best things I've seen. The younger generation – it's time it happened because you see the older ones have sat back too long. They were the spoiled generation. One generation had it better than any generation before, mainly because of the credit cards and easy credit and now they're pulling it all back from them, but then most folk too, I'm so sick of hearing all the people saying "thank God I'll be dead when the worst of it comes along" and I say that's advocating irresponsibility. The reason we're in the mess we're in is because the older ones dumped it all on us and now you want to dump on the younger generation. No, we have to speak up for the younger generation because they must have the chance to live.

Robert: Yes. My own mother actually does have some understanding of this stuff. She jokes and she says I'm not going to have to worry about it. I'll be too old or gone and I say you know what? It may happen sooner than you think.

Alan: What a cop-out to say I've done okay, tough luck on the ones to come. What a self-centered cop out that is, isn't it?

Robert: It's sad because these are the ones you look up to and these are your elders and they're just not

doing anything.

Alan: It's disgusting. It's disgusting and that's part of the problem. You'll find the self-centered hedonistic types are counted on by those that run the world to do nothing. As long as they are okay they get through it. They don't care about other people. We've got to start bonding with other people again for survival sake and that means survival of everyone.

Robert: They either don't want to hear it or they don't want to do anything about it.Well thanks a lot Alan and thanks for everything you're doing. You're a part in helping to save the world.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Robert: Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye now. We've got now Ryan in New York.

Ryan: Hello. I think the other day you mentioned something about satellites in space that haven't been activated. You know it's a good example of technology we don't know about, which is why I kind of get annoyed when people try to push exopolitics on me because if you don't know the level of technology you really can't be talking about aliens because they have the technology to make you think that. I was actually wondering about your opinions on Charles Forte and if you think he was coming across HAARP technologies?

Alan: He was coming across HAARP technologies. He certainly knew about that. HAARP technology is old technology.

Ryan: Yes, that's what I figured.

Alan: Tesla worked on it in fact the standing wave technology a long time ago and he was only one. Whenever we're attracted to one person's name, remember he's probably the feint – they had other departments working in other parts of the world too at the same time going even further with HAARP technology and they have a treaty at the United Nations signed in the 1970's. Now they don't sign a treaty unless they have the ability to use this technology and they said that the weather warfare technology (that's HAARP they're talking about) in conjunction with aerial spraying can cause earthquakes, tornadoes, hurricanes, droughts, famines and all the rest of it. In fact, they said basically this had made the H-bomb obsolete.

Ryan: Forte had some weird writings. He was most likely allowed to do that?

Alan: Oh I'm sure.

Ryan: They have like these humble beginnings and it could just be garbage.

Alan: They always create a big myth after a person is gone and they tack on – you'll find different groups that have belief systems tack on a belief, but you have to read the original writings of a person to understand what they actually said themselves. Often those who write about them just tack on a lot of stuff on that's not true and that's why I always advise people to get the original authors. It's like talking about the Founding Fathers. I said how many people have actually read the Founding Fathers writings? Well, I have and I know what they did say and what they thought about, as opposed to what present day political groups would want you to believe they thought about and said. It's completely different.

Ryan: I don't even think they make you read Benjamin Franklin's autobiography anymore.

Alan: It's not full of sex and violence and there's no real terrible plots in it. People today only follow what's entertaining. That's the problem, they've been trained that way and that's why we're so easily indoctrinated now because we expect to be entertained. In fact most of the history we're given today, even the History Channel is a joke. They excise more of history than they actually put into it and it's all a one-sided story basically.

Ryan: We're going to entertain ourselves to death.

Alan: We are. I can remember watching an old vampire movie and this character was eating spiders in a prison cell, this helper of the vampire, and they went through this kind of an insane asylum where they're all held these people, the helpers of the vampire, and they were masturbating, just like masturbating constantly and that basically what we're seeing. Mental masturbation is going on through the public in the form of entertainment until they can't get enough of it. They did these experiments with rats and mice years ago where they put electrodes in their brain into the sexual areas of the brain and these characters wouldn't even eat or drink. They'd just go through this tremendously pleasant emotion until they died. It's very similar to that. The public have been addicted and have had an overdose of incredible indoctrination via entertainment, mainly to do with sex and violence combined because both are contained the limbic system of the brain, the primitive parts of the brain. I'll be back with more about this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just one last comment there on Charles Forte. Forte did make some good statements or comments. He made them on the human condition and he said, "I think we're being farmed," and he's quite right because we're looked upon as animals to serve the elite and we are farmed. A farmer does breed up a herd when he needs lots of them for whatever purposes, for war et cetera, for people that is, or for feeding armies if it's actually animals and he'll cull them back when there's too many of them and that's how we're treated. We're farmed. We've been farmed down through the centuries and so Charles Forte was quite right on that part of his observations.

Now we've also got George from Illinois. Are you there, George? Hello, George.

George: Hi Alan. Thanks for taking my call. I just wanted to follow-up on one of your callers that talked about the numerology in terms of the Dewey decimal system. I have done lottery research recently and I've noticed a strange pattern. You probably are very aware of it but I was looking in basic subjects like freemasonry, 366; occult, Cabala at 133; globalization, 333; military intelligence, artificial intelligence, 1.9. Of course, all these numbers are really based on 3, 2, 7 and 9.

Alan: Albert Pike goes through that in "Morals and Dogma" those particular numbers.

George: Can you tell me your thoughts on John Dewey? Was he a person that was very much an insider?

Alan: Oh yes. He was put out there to bring in a standardized education system, again from the old Frankfurt School, where they sent out lots of "missionaries" you might say on behalf of monarchs and so on to teach a form – to setup government institutions which would make mandatory education to standardize the thoughts of the people. That was the purpose of it and to make them more manageable and well behaved by the authorities. John Dewey also was the first guy to say, "If we could convince the public of an invasion from outer space we could get the public united under a world government. They'd come together to fight what they thought was an invasion." That was a long time ago.

George: Thanks. I just wanted to thank you for all your great work. I appreciate it.

Alan: Thanks for calling. That's what's going on in this old world. Here we're in Disneyland as I say or the Wizard of Oz land. It's very interesting the word OZ, you'll find it in the Bible under UZ. The same word actually, where the wizard came out and started all this stuff off actually, if you read it. It's all allegory of a truism, but we're living in a world of deception and we're treated like children and you don't tell the children the truth ever. For whatever they do, they will give you a good reason after convincing you of falsities. You'll think it's a GOOD reason and they always have a REAL reason. It's the real reason that's the hard one to find. You have to find it for yourself and you can always hunt it down if you're determined enough to find it because they do put little bits and pieces in those dusty old books that are sitting on the shelves of libraries.

Those who have access to university libraries and can get into them should make good use of those very old dusty books. Lots of good information hidden in there put out by the big boys themselves. Read them. They tell you their agenda. It's called "The Open Conspiracy."

From Hamish and myself, on a cold night up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 17, 2007 (#52)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 17, 2007:
"EXODUS FROM PHYSICAL SLAVERY
TO VIRTUAL SLAVERY –
THE SURRENDER OF CONSCIOUSNESS"
© Alan Watt December 17, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 17th, 2007. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of information, which hopefully will try and bring you into a reality, a different reality, a higher reality than the one you're in. The one you're in is primarily indoctrinated illusion. You can go into the site you can get lots of previous talks and it's full of information on how we got here, why it works so well (the whole system, that is) and also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts and pass them around in the various languages of Europe.

It's interesting to watch the spraying in the skies, still going on of course. It's a done deal. There's an oversight committee on aerospace and the Pentagon and so on, where they've admitted they're doing this, and on one side of their mouth they're talking about saving us from global warming, and on the other hand they talk about the military purposes that it has. Of course it's the latter that's really true because it's being used to modify the weather and convince you that the crisis in global warming and we must all react accordingly as we get conditioned into a completely new way of living or existing, because the world they're brining in is going to be one of your own servitude. You'll serve the system. Servitude is the key term they're all using today.

Tonight the weather plummeted to minus-12 Fahrenheit and it's minus-24 centigrade and I think all Canadians and some of the North American ones towards the north of the border there should all get together and complain to the military-industrial complex because we're paying the biggest carbon taxes and so on for Kyoto, and where is our share of global warming? Where has it gone? We aren't getting value for money. We're getting frozen up here so we should all get a big organization together and complain to all the politicians to make sure we get a warming and representation for all this taxation because it's freezing right now.

As we go through all these conditioned changes, we've been conditioned all our lives from every program you've watched to every cartoon you've watched, every nature program. Love the animals. Love the trees, all that stuff. We've all been conditioned to our present state, which is a form of la-la land. The big boys have us conditioned ready to go into the new system of almost an earth worship, must save the earth at all costs and that sounds all nice and wonderful. After all, it is your home but the ones behind all this and telling

us to do it are the same foundations that run the corporations that exploit the Planet Earth and have moved vast mountains in order to get certain minerals and laid waste to various jungles down through the last few centuries. It's the same boys who are pushing this greening movement because the greening movement is a form of straightjacket. We'll all have to live accordingly to the new system, where we have to serve the poor old planet and they'll give us a new priesthood which will be comprised of technocrats and bureaucrats who run it all for us and we'll all bow down to them. We'll bow down for our food, our water. We'll bow down for our existence to these new priests that are coming along. They're already set-up in fact. Most folk quite enjoy it. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and after my last gripe about where's our share of global warming, as I say, we should all get together, get a big organization together because we're paying the biggest amount of taxes here to save the old planet and we should get our fair share of global warming. Tell your member of Parliament or congressman today.

However, getting into this other field of where the future is going and where it's actually at. We tend to be segregated in the generations, by design of course. It wasn't so long ago that generations grew up and even wore the same clothes as their great grandparents wore. The fashion never changed. All of that is a fairly recent phenomena in the course of history. We have been guided or shepherded along, not haphazardly but in a planned way, because the elite said a long, long time ago the biggest problem they had is to control the minds of the population. It's not difficult to control the minds of the population as long as you can indoctrinate all of the population in the same cultural upbringing or education. For centuries and thousands of years, in fact, religions did it very, very well. You'd bounce off your opinion of the world and your immediate environment to those around you and they'd bounce it back and you'd tend to all agree because the only information you had about reality at all came from your religion, which was indoctrinated into the culture itself, so everyone would agree with you. Everyone would agree with you that hell was down there somewhere and if you were bad you'd burn forever and if you're good you might just get a chance to go up into the clouds and become a musician and play a harp and stuff like that and everyone would nod their heads and agree.

It's simply gone on a step further. You have a better scientific indoctrination today and the movie "Matrix" wasn't just a happenstance movie where people fought battles inside the programs of the internet. It's actually a goal. I talked before of how the Pentagon and the CIA and all the combination of the Secret Services of the world really at the top in all the top countries are working towards this agenda to rob the minds of the public (what's left of them) and bring them into the next step, which is a virtual reality world. Not a real world, but an almost real world. A parallel world co-existing and people will be enticed initially into this world, until you can't do anything without going into it. It will become your real world for you, the only one you will imagine. Because they've segregated the generations, those who are older, even parents who've just had children for a few years don't notice the indoctrination their own children are getting through their cartoons. They buy them the games to play with and now you can buy games where you can create your own doppelganger. Your double or even a better double than you think you are because you're taught not to be satisfied with yourself, so they go into these games and they can build a composite of the character that they want to be.

Look at all the movies that have been churned out of Hollywood. Look at television of which most folk are glued to most of their lives. Look at the characters they present as stars, movie stars and it was around the '60's they began to look the same. The males looked all the same. The females looked pretty well all the same. Very little differences in them at all and part of that was because Hollywood was trying to give you an idealized picture of what you should be. Not real, but an idealized picture and it's worked so well that many people spend all their money and their credit cards and mortgage their homes to try and look like the ideal character that they see in the movies. It becomes an addiction, a neurosis and pretty well a psychosis for some. You can see that their faces are wasted away with so much plastic surgery, but that's what Hollywood is projecting because everything that comes out of Hollywood or even television or advertising is based on making you feel inadequate. You worship the heroes because you think they're better than you. They would do things that you'd only dream about doing because you'd be too scared to do in reality, so you follow these heroes and they always look like the perfected man or woman and you identify with that part of it and you want to be like that.

The children see the same thing. We're all different shapes and sizes and the different features. That's called normalcy. We've been taught not to like normalcy at all; and I mean taught, it wasn't an accident. Now they're going, and they have for quite some time, to the children to create these composite characters and the children are given selections that still look cartoonish. It's also a form of androgyny because if you look at the characters they give in these games they can build their character and have their own friends and buy their own cars and even design their own homes and so on. A virtual world has been created for them. This is in preparation for this other world that the Pentagon, the military-industrial complex has already set-up. They have all the information and this has been in the newspapers. I've read stuff over the air about it where they have a double of everyone. A double of you with all the information they've gleaned from you, or stolen from your internet, or even opened your mail and watched all the stuff that you purchased. All that's in the persona of this double. Do you see where it's going?

The children are getting taught again to go into this thing already, to want it. We have our first cases of children who are addicted to it. They don't want to be in the real world. They want to look perfect, this perfect flawless, no blemishes on their face and so on, the character that they've created for themselves with their perfect friends and the perfect possessions. It's already here and this is the agenda, to bring us into a matrix system and to make the public want it.

For the older people they'll bring lots of sex into it of course and we already know they're going to come out shortly with equipment which will monitor your – in fact it's already been declared it basically works on your brain. It's a cap you put on your head and it monitors your brain patterns but it can also send signals in and stimulate areas of your brain and you'll have what you'll think are fantastic experiences especially sex-wise. There's no doubt about it. Sex sells, always has, always will, until we're completely altered and people won't want to come back into the real world. We already have cases of males and females who are addicted to internet sex itself. They have no contact with physical people with regards to that at all. You can see where it's going.

Here's a report from the BBC News. It was 11th of December 2007 and it's written by some character up in this particular world where they're creating all this stuff and this is a form of predictive programming where they tell you a blatant truth but they don't give it any negative connotations at all, and it's called:

"Exodus to Virtual Worlds Predicted. The appeal of online virtual worlds such as Second Life is such that it may trigger an exodus of people seeking to "disappear from reality..."

Alan: Again, here's that term, the holy term you've been taught is holy.

"...an expert on large-scale online games has said. Virtual worlds have seen huge growth since they became mainstream in the early years of this decade, developing out of Massive Multiplayer Role-Playing Games."

Alan: It's role-playing games you see. It says:

"...And the online economies in some match those of real world countries."

Alan: Again, a duplicate.

"Their draw is such that they could have a profound effect on some parts of society, Edward Castronova..."

Alan: I love the names they give these people.

"...Edward Castronova, Associate Professor in the Department of Telecommunications at Indiana University, told BBC World Service's Digital Planet programme."

Alan: I think I'm going digital.

"My guess is that the impact on the real world really is going to involve folks disappearing from

reality in a lot of places where we see them," he said. Varying involvement: Dr Castronova, who has written a book on the subject..."

Alan: One of many. I'm sure there's a whole plethora of them emerging on the shelves right now.

"... written a book on the subject entitled Exodus To The Virtual World..."

Alan: Here we go. We're the slaves escaping into worse slavery here.

"...To The Virtual World drew parallels to the 1600's when thousands of people left Britain for a new life in North America."

Alan: This is how they're going to compare it to you.

"That certainly changed North America - and that's usually what we focus on - but it certainly changed the UK as well," he said. So what I tried to do in this book is say, 'listen - even if the typical reader doesn't spend any time in virtual worlds, what is going to be the impact on him of people going and doing this?'" And he predicted that everyone will be involved in a virtual environment..."

Alan: Now here you are. Everyone. That's like everyone.

"...will be involved in a virtual environment within ten years - although the level of that involvement will vary. He said while some people will be colonists..."

Alan: See the terms they give it, you're a pioneer.

"...the virtual frontier opens up and off they go and disappear" - others will just use virtual worlds to get together with distant family and friends."

Alan: It's to give presence there as though you're really there as we chat to each other.

"...But he stressed there will be a group of people that spends all their lives there, and that the big question is the size of this group."

Alan: I'll be back with more on this particular topic after the following messages. Hi. Alan Watt. We're back with Cutting Through the Matrix and exposing this matrix that's pretty well here already. Whenever they announce something that's coming, it's here, and believe you me, there's nothing to iron out. There's no bugs to iron out in it. It's all been done a while ago. That's how it's always done. We're the last to be told any truth and we're told through little exposés like this one, the one that's being printed at the BBC and published and the book that this particular character is flogging to us, predictive programming.

He says here:

Escape and refuge: The appeal, he said, is not for those in a good job, but for those working low-paid, low-skill jobs."

Alan: You know, the "losers" he's telling you here. That's what this means. It's like a fix-up house or handyman special. It means you're a loser. That's what they mean by that.

"Would you rather be a Starbucks worker or a starship captain?" he asked."

Alan: Oh my goodness, what a choice to make? I wonder what one I would pick.

"...But he also stressed that since virtual worlds are social, he sees increased interaction in them as a step forward."

Alan: They're telling you in other words that life is so boring, fearful and awful that people will just love this

virtual world; and doesn't this echo exactly the speech that Aldous Huxley gave at Berkeley University? You can look into my website. It's on there in the articles section, where he said that most people are unhappy with their lives and then he goes on to explain why they could justify basically programming us and running our lives for us and making us happy with drugs or electrical stimuli or something. The exact same, because it's the same guys behind it all. This is an old agenda. This guy goes on to say, this character here. He says:

"...he also stressed that since virtual worlds are social..."

Alan: They're social, these virtual worlds. Everybody's nice. All people are politically correct and no blemishes, as I say, so your eyes won't be offended by a pimple or a wart or something.

"...he sees increased interaction in them as a step forward."

Alan: Well, yes, you're right. You can move forward to the edge of a cliff very easily. They never explain progress, do they? They just mention the term this is a step forward.

"...And he also highlighted the difference between seeing them as an "escape" and as a "refuge."

Alan: Oh well, we'll just go into a refuge. You know the word heaven used to be the refuge and it came from a haven; a safe haven is where you brought your ship in from the rough seas. Same old deal sold under another guise.

"...And he also highlighted the difference between seeing them as an "escape" and as a "refuge. If reality is a bad thing..."

Alan: Oh, reality is a bad thing and they make sure it is, don't they?

"...and people are going into virtual worlds to reconnect..."

Alan: You're going in to "reconnect," the trick of the elect, electric.

"...the word you would deploy is refuge, refuge," he said."

Alan: We're all refugees going into a virtual world.

"A father of two spending 90 hours a week in a virtual world because he doesn't like his wife - I would say that's escapism, and it isn't anything you would say is good."

Alan: See the baby talk. It's almost like child talk. That's how they speak to us now. That's how they did it in the Soviet Union. It's all there.

"But if it's a heavy-set girl from a small town who gets victimised just because her body isn't the 'right' kind of body..."

Alan: You know the Hollywood type.

"...and she goes online to make friends because she can't get a fair shake in the real world, then I would say the virtual world is more of a refuge."

Alan: It's more of a refuge. Mind you, if you took the wrong kind of dope they'd be banging on your doors and pulling you off to prison, but this is better you see. Making you crazy and mad, as long as they control it, is better. Isn't that something, boys and girls? So there you go. A virtual world coming to a place near you and they have the little picture on this particular article of the three boob babes. The virtual three boob babes. They're all perfect as I say. There's not a hair out of place. There's not a blemish on their skin. They're all just so perfect you see. Something you can't have in the real world, so we'll see how many refugees there are that escape into this and I do predict there will be lots of them and the more they step up the fear factor and this is the key to it all. They create our system. They keep us under stress and the people

go into this in droves as predicted.

Now we've got Timothy from Massachusetts on the line. Are you there, Timothy?

Timothy: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Timothy: I just wanted to get your comments on Hayek's book, "The Road to Serfdom." It covers a lot of what you discuss. I'm just curious because the copy I have is from '44 and I guess one of the NGOs just has this big series out and they've rediscovered it. This book was such a huge hit supposedly with economists at the time and if you read the book it's really got nothing about that and it completely is – you know the chapters in there are wide as a bat. People rise to the top and the rule of law and it takes a lot of reading to get through it because of course it's written so sheep like me don't understand it, but I just was curious if you had read it and what your comments were on it.

Alan: I've read that and in fact I got that book and a whole bunch of books on similar topics that I couldn't find in fact in the bookstores from a bank that had thrown them all out and this is for their higher employees. This actually was not a bank but it was the banking tower where this main branch of the bank was installed, and they had all these kind of books there and that was one of them and you're quite right. They read those ones at the top of these economic structures, because it's important to understand how their world works for them and how to manipulate even further to the next step. Hold on, I'll be back after the following messages. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Timothy about a particular book, one of many books published on the system, the real system as it really does exist. Not the way it's promoted through propaganda which is entertainment to the general public. You'll find if you do go through the newspapers, look for book sales because they're really dumping books like crazy and they have been for the last 10 years. Look for books that are being dumped by the big banking towers, their headquarters in cities because you get an awful lot of stuff there you generally can't get made available to the general public because they're too expensive to buy. Some of the books out there you know are $500 even for a new copy or a reprint.

Timothy: The masses aren't supposed to be reading that stuff.

Alan: Yes, that's right and you'll find the same thing with some of the books for Bertrand Russell and others of that ilk. There's a foundation and they give out new books and it will cost you $500, $600 for one paperback because you're not supposed to read the kind of material when they talk to their own peer group. That's for their peer group and it's dangerous reading material for the public, if they can understand it.

Timothy: I've always got a lot of questions but I mean I've been doing a lot of reading myself and I just don't understand really what we're supposed to do. I mean my only conclusion I've come to is knowing how it works is better than going through life following your shepherd blindly, I guess.

Alan: Most people are literally going from a conditioned physical world. They've already been conditioned not to ask questions and not to even notice what's really around them, one virtual reality into another virtual reality, only this time you'll leave your body behind. Your body is going to be a battery. That's how it will be used. You'll be a robot that they can then use to do any function you wish and you will never know its happening. You'll be in the other world having a great old time to yourself, you think, and that's on the cards. If they can make people unhappy enough they'll go towards this in droves and they already are doing it to the children. There's games there that will say create a 3-D avatar; hang out with friends; you make the friends; you create them. Play games. Build a home. Design and sell things and pick the car of your dreams.

There are people who now are addicted to this other world and mainly children. They're addicted to it already. The more stress you can pump up in the world, the more people will go into fantasy. See fantasy by its nature is a healthy thing when it's done in a healthy way. That's what part of it is for. It's also a thinking process. You think through in a different realm of fantasy where you can consider things you wouldn't even normally consider in a conscious state, because some of them will touch on topics that you don't want to associate yourself with. Nonetheless, it's like a dream, you do things in a dream you wouldn't normally do in

real life, but through that dreaming process you're actually learning something about nature itself. Fantasy is a good thing but like all needs that we have, you'll find that big business and then the government institutions that want to control want to exploit those needs.

They always exploit a drive or a need to the maximum and so they're exploiting fantasy. Have been doing it since the advent of books and then followed up by "cinema" as they called it, which is just "amen-is," backwards, if you speak it and it's spoken. Then it's followed by TV, television. They exploit your basic natural self for their own end and we don't realize it because we fall into it through a natural inclination but then it's exploited.

Timothy: Well we're trained from the start, right?

Alan: Absolutely. If you're parents don't question it you won't question it.

Timothy: And kindergarten is the garden of children that they can grow and cut up and put into the bigger salad?

Alan: They put you into kindergarten and actually that's where they weed you out. They segregate them, the brighter ones and so on.

Timothy: Okay. Nice talking to you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we've got Chris from Texas here. Are you there, Chris? Hello Chris.

Chris: Hey Alan?

Alan: Yes. Go ahead.

Chris: Good to talk to you man. I just wanted to put a plug in for your books, very, very interesting, very quality material. I got your second book and ready to go with that and it's very good.

Alan: It's different for sure.

Chris: Oh definitely different and it's like you said it really makes you think. You were just talking about how fantasy is the natural thing and I think like the name of the game with these elites is it takes everything good and co-ops it and turns it around and uses it and incorporates it into their system. I think like Christianity is one thing that they've done and perverted and twisted around and I wanted to ask you specifically about – you talk about the Christianity being a continuum of the sun god and that sort of thing. My question is: Where is the source material for this because I tried to research and find out more about it and I know there's that Zeitgeist movie that's out and it seems to be they're using some nefarious sources. They quote Masons and Peter Fricke and Frank Gandy and their work, and those authors you can't find where they cite any kind of source material. I don't understand where's – I guess my question is: Where's the source material? Where are the actual texts that they're going off of for these ideas?

Alan: You can go into the other Holy Books and it's true you'll find the sameness, not similarities but sameness to do with the main hero. It's also in the wording. See, books are books. They're not holy. The message is holy and it's perverted when you start worshiping the book. Your perception changes from the message, which is important, to believing everything that's written in that book. Once you believe the book is holy, you don't realize it's getting changed with every publication. It's been altered and you still think it's holy and that was the trick of course they've played down through the ages, even when they wrote it by hand and put them in the temples of Alexandria and other places. It wasn't the only place. Alexandria was only one of many and they all had copies of the same handwritten scripts, so nothing was ever lost. However, we know that in the coding of the Bible itself, if you read them, you'll always find the God is the 'most high God.' Now the 'most-high God' is the sun; and when he's at mid summer he's at the highest, he's the 'most high God.' They have all these terms there and if you look into the original, and you can still get them from Britain, the original books of the King James Bible, you'll find the introduction by the printers promoting the book and giving a praise to King James and it says right in there, "to the Most High. You are

the Sun." S-U-N. It also calls him a Sion. It's got all that terminology in there and the previous queen was called that Occidental Star, so it's full of coding for those who understand it.

In Ancient Egypt, they used to have 10 symbols of the zodiac and they had the sun who went through the 10 symbols. Later, in Ptolemy's day they put it up to 12 symbols; and the zodiac has always changed too, because even the ecliptic that we go around, this wobble the earth has, has brought in extra constellations that weren't there before, so even the wobble of the earth wasn't always the same.

Chris: I've tried to find the parallels.

Alan: You can only find them by going through the actual books looking at the stories of the hero figure, the terms that he's called, the miracles that he does and how many disciples he has round him. It's always the same. They die at mid-winter because the sun dies, technically speaking. It goes east to the south. It can't go back up to the west again and set and so that's the death. That's mid-winter and the three days of hanging.

Chris: I know what you're saying but I don't see those – I mean in the Christian religion I understand there's 12 disciples and when you're talking about this occult knowledge and the more I look into it they have allegories and symbols for just about animal, every number, so you could basically overlay that over just about anything and get a kind of a meaning – that's kind of what I see now.

Alan: What there is, you see, if it's trying to justify a belief, then that's called faith and you understand there's no amount of proof or evidence or logic that's going to change that, because faith isn't founded upon provable fact. That's why it's called faith.

Chris: Right, but I'm asking for sources.

Alan: Go into the comparative religions books, especially the older ones – they had an awful lot of really good big thick ones, hundred of pages that were sold at the beginning of the 1900's. You'll pay a fair dollar for them but that's your fastest way to get to the actual parts that you want to find.

Chris: Do you have any material that you produce yourself that goes into this more?

Alan: Not too much more, because it's all been done before. It's all been done before and really it's up to the individual as I say to seek out comparative religions especially the older books.

Chris: I'm looking but I just don't see anything. I mean I see they say that Horus and Osiris and parallels of Jesus.

Alan: See the thing is what you're looking at is right in front of your face. It's right in front of your face. The oldest legends you have are about Nimrod and his wife Semiramis and then the sun became Tammuz; and you have the same story with Osiris and his wife Isis, who is always his sister or wife, and the sun Horus again.

Chris: They were born of a virgin.

Alan: It's all the same stories. It's over and over again and that cannot be denied. It cannot be denied.

Chris: The only problem is where's the citations? I know that there's – I mean we have those that material, the writings The Book of the Dead and so on and so forth, but why don't they go ahead and let that stuff out and they're clearly wanting to get beyond Christianity and get to this new worldly religion. Why do they put people out like Fricke and Gandy and these people who don't site sources, I don't understand that.

Alan: They'll do it at the right time. At the moment, America who has had the heaviest dose of religion for a purpose, eventually America, the U.S.'s function will be over and all that was hidden will be reveled and you'll find a whole bunch of books will be given out to the public then with all of the data that you're looking for, if you cannot find it yourself. It is there. I mean you can't deny similarity after similarity and I won't get

into religious disputes because it's a waste of time. It's a waste of time, but if you can't see the similarities, it is available in the comparative religious studies.

Chris: Yes, I'm looking but I just haven't – I mean I keep hitting dead ends and I'm looking at this stuff and they're saying well this is paralleling and--

Alan: Look into comparative religions but spend the bucks on the old books. Spend the dollars on the old books and you'll have to do the work to go through them, because it's really yourself you're going to have to convince. The battle is inside yourself you see.

Chris: Yes.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Chris: Okay, thank you.

Alan: Now I've got [Raduwan] from Amman, Jordan. Are you there, Raduwan?

Raduwan: Hello.

Alan: Hello. Go ahead.

Raduwan: Peace be upon you, Alan.

Alan: Yes, I can hear you.

Raduwan: I said peace be upon you.

Alan: Peace be upon you too.

Raduwan: How are you doing?

Alan: Well, I'm complaining that we're not getting our share of global warming here. If they moved all this snow off to the North Pole it would be back as it used to be, if you took it from my back garden here. That's how much snow I have.

Raduwan: I have a comment for you, actually about global warming. I immigrated me and my family to Jordan and I've been actually observing the skies for about 10 months now and actually cannot see any chemtrails. Would you explain this?

Alan: You may be getting it at night. That's one possibility. I know that they used to do it in some parts of the world, some parts of Australia too, were getting heavily dosed in the day. They complained and of course they started to do it at night instead or else they were doing it outside the cities and the prevailing winds would bring it across. The only way you can really tell is if you've been watching it for 10 years or more and you remember what clouds used to look like. You can now identify the new fakes ones as they come over because they have strange strands attached to them and even the shade of whiteness is different in them, so it's hard to say if they're spraying you directly.

Raduwan: Most the time it's really clear blue skies, no clouds at all, eighty-percent of the time.

Alan: Have you noticed any differences in your temperatures at all?

Raduwan: Yes. Some people are saying that actually the temperatures are not normal any more. It should be colder. It was in the past. It's maybe warming but I don't know what the reason for that would be.

Alan: We do go through cycles of warming and cooling, sometimes over 100-year periods and people forget that even during the Crusades in the Middle Ages there was 200 years of the highest heat ever, where even

back in Europe they didn't build houses with fireplaces because they couldn't have fires in their homes. It was too warm. They had to cook outside and then it began to cool again and they had heavier snows over the winters; and so we go back and forth like this. People have been taught that temperature is supposed to be always the same every year. It's not. It never was, so they're using this as an excuse of course, but they are certainly spraying the skies over Canada and the states. Even California is getting it heavily and some contacts in China now are telling me that they're now seeing the spray as well. Some teachers have told me this. Hold on and we'll talk about it after these messages.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix and we've Raduwan from Amman, Jordan on the line here talking about this lack of spraying in his particular area. I know that China initially hadn't been done. Some of the countries that did not sign the Open Sky Treaty were not being sprayed, but even the countries in Europe like Switzerland that didn't sign it are getting stuff coming in from other countries now, so they can't even escape it. One of the symptoms I noticed here, even when the sky was blue, around the horizon there's a white haze all along the horizon and that was another telltale sign that the polymer type mix (which is almost like looking through clear polythene) was in the air, so I don't know if you've noticed anything like that at all.

Raduwan: Yes, maybe. Could it not be that because this is the capital city of Jordan and the king and some other elitists are living here?

Alan: It could very well be, because that whole area is going to be built up. It already is. Up and through the gulf they're going to build and build all the way up, right into that area as a new place for the wealthy ultra elite of the world to live in the next 10, 15 years as the Western world goes downhill, so that could be possible.

Raduwan: I heard you saying this in one of your blurbs on one of your radio shows, because of the building of the huge airports.

Alan: Lots of them and even Halliburton took up from Texas and moved over to Dubai I think it was they went to. There's a lot of plans for the Middle East completely and a lot of the Arabic countries to do with the wealthy building the brand new cities and as I say it makes perfect sense as Europe starts to go down. They're projecting riots and stuff here because eventually the food and everything will go out of sight. Fuel will be so expensive we can't afford it, so the whole way of living is to be brought down in the Western world and they want a refuge for themselves to go. They'll use our tax money to build it, of course, for themselves, as they always have in the past.

Raduwan: I see that the government is changing from the dollar to the euro. One of those signs is that they are changing the police cars from American brand to German brand.

Alan: Yes and again all that was predicted a long time ago by the ones who planned it. Nothing will come as a surprise, although they'll tell the public there's a period of instability, when in reality it was all planned this way. The big boys would never ever sign the GATT treaty and all the other treaties to give all their industry away to China without foreseeing what was going to happen down the road, so it's all planned together of course. We're already under a global system.

Raduwan: I was going to go back to the main subject of this radio show is a brain chip, virtual reality brain chip.I have a theory I wanted to share with you. Would you like me to tell it in short?

Alan: Sure.

Raduwan: I've been studying religion and when I try to go and get the factual facts actually into it, then I find out that actually history is always repeating itself.

Alan: Yes, you're right in that. In fact, we could talk about that next week and I've still to call you back by the way. I will do it. I'm so far behind in stuff. I'll get back to you.

Raduwan: But if you give me your number, I can try to get a hold of you.

Alan: I will do. That's the music now for the end, so from Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 19, 2007 (#53)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 19, 2007:
"HAARPING ON ABOUT
NEW NOCTILUCENT CLOUDS ILLUMINATING YOUR NIGHT –
BROUGHT TO YOU BY
NASA'S NOCTURNAL E-MISSIONS PUBLIC RELATIONS STAFF"
© Alan Watt December 19, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 19, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 19th 2007. For newcomers to the show, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download to your heart's content all the free information that's available, plus you can buy a few things, that keeps me going, if you want to. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts in the various tongues of Europe and pass them around to your friends. That's when you find out who your friends really are and that is also when you find out that you're perhaps more different from them than you thought, because this is the time of separation where some wake up and others do not. It's almost a time of choosing because even those who don't want to know are making that choice. That is an actual decision they're making not to know.

For the last few days it's been snowing again up here in jolly old Canada. I just got down from the roof after taking the snow off the satellite dish because it doesn't work very well and I've got to upload stuff after the show to get it on the site, so I've got to scrape the ice off of it. It was quite the job and why do I do this? Well, it's because I'm absolutely stark raving mad. It runs in the Celtic gene that I inherited. We're champions of lost causes and we just don't know when to give up, so one day perhaps it will pay off and that's what we keep hoping for, isn't it?

Now last Friday I noticed the satellite as I was uploading started to really fade and fade away to almost zero and it was darkish and to the south of me, where this military-industrial complex satellite happens to be (because it's owned by the Hughes Corporation), there was a massive, light, bright cloud in the darkness. I've been noticing these clouds for 10 years at least and I talked about them maybe five years ago on a show I was on. NASA apparently has just noticed them. NASA has just noticed these strange luminescent clouds that they claim they've seen for the last three years with all their satellite gizmos and observation

decks and all the rest of it; they've just noticed. What it really is, is the creation of the weather problems that we're all experiencing because you see with the high technology that the Wizard of Oz has behind the curtain there, the guy who pulls all the levers and scares all the peasantry, we've got to be convinced there's a problem with the weather. The HAARP technology in combination with the spraying of metallic particles, the very stuff that Teller advocated to the Pentagon back in the '50's that we do, they're actually using it and it comes under "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars" and this is a war on the minds of the public. I'll be back with a lot more on this particular luminescent topic for those who are illuminated after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just talking about these new luminescent clouds that NASA has just noticed with all their billions that are thrown at them for their big part in the military-industrial complex, because they're military first, you see.

On this particular article is BBC News and it says Tuesday, 11th of December 2007 it was printed. It says:

"Spacecraft Chases Highest Clouds by Jonathan Amos, Science Reporter, BBC News, San Francisco."

Alan: They give you a photograph there that is obviously taken from a hilltop. You see other hills and some houses and there are lights in the valley down below, so they don't need a spaceship for that, but after all, they're good con men and that's the job of NASA primarily. They are the military and there's very little you can believe from them.

It says here:

"Remarkablenew images of Earth's highest and most mysterious clouds have been captured by a NASA spacecraft. Noctilucent..."

Alan: Very nice, isn't it, noctilucent.

"...or "night-shining", clouds appear as thin bands in twilight skies, some 80km (50miles) above the surface. The AIM..."

Alan: They have another probe. Another few millions dollars for a probe that probably got nothing to do with it. Probably it's got some laser beam to kill us all.

"...AIM probe has now returned the first truly global pictures of these phenomena which appear to be increasing in frequency and extent."

Alan: I've got photographs going back 10 years, which I took from the ground. I could have saved them the money. It says here:

"Scientists say their observations show how the clouds alter rapidly, hour by hour and day by day. They hope their studies will reveal the key triggers to the clouds' formation and why these triggers appear to be undergoing long-termchange."

Alan: Well, let's spell it out, H-A-A-R-P. There you are, NASA. That's for free.

"These clouds are getting brighter with time, they're seen more often and also they're being seen at lower latitudes," said James Russell from Hampton University, Virginia, US. "These are things we don't understand and they all suggest a possible connection to global change; and we need to understand that connection and what it means for the whole atmosphere," he told BBC News. Dr Russell was speaking here at the American Geophysical Union Fall Meeting. He is the principal investigator on the Aeronomy of Ice in the Mesosphere..."

Alan: That's the AIM mission.

"...a 195kg (430lb) satellite that was launched in April of this year. Sitting 600km above the Earth, the spacecraft has the perfect vantage point from which to study the clouds that are also sometimes referred

to as Polar Mesospheric Clouds. They form at high latitudes during summer months in an extremely cold (-160C), dry (100,000 times drier than the Sahara Desert), and low-pressure (100,000 times less than at the Earth's surface) environment.

Alan: Well, they just don't know why that's happening. That AIM probe managed to do a strange bit of gymnastics and take a photograph that was obviously taken from a hilltop, because you can see it from the angle. This is them superheating the atmosphere and the HAARP also uses the ionosphere way up there where these particular types of clouds are forming. Quite a coincidence. There's your little blurb there about their excuse for it. They haven't found it yet. It's probably global warming that's causing it, so they claim. Meanwhile, they're causing the global warming because we must be convinced to completely change our ways and pay through the nose for every tax that comes along to help green us all the new religion of the world.

Now we also have some callers on the line, so I should start taking them. There's Roy from Illinois. Are you there, Roy? Hello.

Roy: Oh hi. This is Roy.

Alan: Okay good. We've got you at last. It must be that funny luminescent cloud there.

Roy: Yes exactly. How's everything up in the great white north?

Alan: Oh, it's getting whiter. I was thinking of transporting this snow to the North Pole.

Roy: Wouldn't it be nice?

Alan: All this stuff in my back garden would restore the North Pole back to normal.

Roy: The whole global warming issue, right?

Alan: That's it. Where is it when you need it?

Roy: Yes, exactly. I wanted to touch on the clouds and the chemtrails. We've all been hearing about the Real ID Act and the microchip and all the fear mongering that's going on, but what do you think about the possibility of the release of the nanotechnology through the chemtrails and breathing it in and having the emissions assimilate us in that way?

Alan: There's no doubt that it can be done. It can be done. What's stopping it? Maybe a technical problem or it might simply get out of hand. I mean nanotechnology, each part of these tiny miniscule literally computers or circuits are programmed to attach themselves to other ones and form bigger circuits and you don't know how they'd even get out of hand if they're programmed to continue making one massive circuit across the whole planet. That's how they're geared. It's almost like putting a jigsaw puzzle together. That's how they work and at least that's all the theory that's been given to the public at the bottom. However, I'm sure they're so far ahead in this that when we were told about nanotechnology it was probably almost obsolete already, I suppose.

Roy: This is true. I mean any information we get has been on the books for at least the past 30 or so years.

Alan: And in use, yes.

Roy: Maybe that's where all these cancers are coming from and the reason why are eyes are blocked from seeing the truth that's in front of us, you know.

Alan: They started with the inoculations. That was the easiest way to get something in your body.

Roy: Well exactly. Tell you it's good for you and then shoot you up with all the toxic soup chemicals.

Alan: First you inoculate to make sure we're all a bit dumber than we should be. We also are more prone to infections. Everyone who's had inoculations from their birth right onwards has a vastly reduced immune system and so we are technically weak against things that are common like the common cold.

Roy: From the day we're born.

Alan: Literally, that was part of it and I'm not making that up, because I mean people talked about this in the 1800's at big meetings how to bring back diseases to bring the population down. As far as the 1950's, you have Charles Galton Darwin and Arthur Koestler talking about it too and they mentioned the easiest way is to inject something right into the bloodstream of people that would affect them. It would affect their virility. It would affect their immune systems and so on. Then we find out that when Kissinger was up there as the main character on Payton Place (you know the White House) he said that the greatest enemy to the state was overpopulation and he put it on the books and that was a legal act, as a big legal statement, and so he targeted overpopulation. That's when they allocated all the money towards certain things which would cause autoimmune problems that would actually attack the immune system and you'd have no ability against natural infections and outcomes; AIDS shortly thereafter. This is no coincidence. This is an agenda of eugenics and population reduction. They also went for the food big time, because even in ancient times food was used as a weapon.

Roy: Well it still is.

Alan: It still is.

Roy: It still is. I mean especially with the wildfires that happened in California, I mean we look at Katrina and they had everybody crammed into the Super Dome. I mean it was horrible. It was three days before FEMA even got around and then they turn around and the next one that happens is the California wildfires and they shove everybody in there and they give them three meals a day; back massages if they need it, you know food is a weapon.

Alan: Food is a weapon and that was stated at the Department of Agriculture at the United Nations where the woman who was in charge a few years ago said that down through history food had always been used as a weapon and if necessary, be used again. We saw that with the embargo on Iraq between the two Gulf wars where they starved to death—now they're claiming it's over a million people and they also withheld medical aid so women and children were dying too. This is the world we live in. It's run by psychopaths. There's no doubt about it.

Roy: Oh absolutely and it's more than just psychopath. That's a human term. Let's just face it. It's pure evil is what it is.

Alan: It's pure evil absolutely. There's no doubt about it. I can remember Madeline Albright when she was Ambassador to the UN and she was asked on television if she thought that this embargo that killed so many Iraqi men, women and children – and remember too, the U.S. Air Force went after the infrastructure. That's your water, your food supplies, everything for the whole nation.

Roy: And speaking of water, it amazed me. I had never seen Dr. Strangelove until the other night and they were talking about fluoridation of the water 50 years ago almost.

Alan: Yes, even further back in the '40's. In fact in the '30's they were talking about it and they did it in some places.

Roy: It's good for you though, right? Yeah, drink up.

Alan: They knew it did make you more compliant. It made the populations more compliant. The Soviets looked into it. Natzi Germany advocated it on countries that they'd taken over to be added to the water supply to make them more docile and compliant. However, the food today now is genetically modified. It's also de-nourishing to eat the kind of food they give us now because with intensive farming and all the chemicals with the GMO foods; they can make good looking food but there's no real minerals in it.

Roy: Absolutely. You know you look at an apple that has been genetically modified and it's the size of a grapefruit and it's nice and bright and shiny and it looks all appealing, but exactly there's nothing in it. But one topic I wanted to touch on, you mentioned the destruction of women and children and children specifically. I've been noticing a lot of subliminal messages in magazines and other things recently.

Alan: Hold on. We'll continue it after these messages. Hi. I'm Alan Watt. We're Cutting Through the Matrix and we've one more question from Roy from Illinois. Are you there, Roy?

Roy: Yes, I am, Alan.

Alan: Go ahead please.

Roy: About the subliminal messages, like I said, I've been noticing a lot recently, very disturbing. I mean you can look at a picture of any of the new presidential candidates and like Barack Obama with the word OBEY written on his forehead. It seems like what they do is they've basically taken a simple photo shop type program, write whatever they want, whatever message they want, and then take that message and make it as a 98 percent transparency so the word is almost invisible but it's just the faintest outline. I also noticed a children's book that had the most vile message about – I'm not even going to repeat the words and I was just wondering if you had an idea of how we could raise our frequencies to a higher level where we'd be able to see these more clearly.

Alan: You certainly will be able to see them more clearly if you're raised to a higher level, but you've got understand that most of the public are in a form of limbo consciousness, a trained consciousness. They're not really conscious at all in fact. They're working on repertoires and programs that have been indoctrinated into them and they've never even clued in that there's anything amiss in their programmed news; and that's where they get their reality from. When people start to wake up it's important that you get the right information to them and the process should start on its own and it speeds up. It speeds up the more you understand, the process of awakening speeds up and then you see things everywhere. It's much like the movie 'They Live.'

Roy: Exactly. That's actually what it is and I've noticed that. As we get closer, it's becoming more and more apparent signs. There are more and more signs. It's easier to see. A little bit clearer but it's just I don't know what's going to happen when the time comes when everybody is able to see at once and find out who our captors are. Who they are and they're right in front of our face this whole time.

Alan: I know. We have to move on to the next caller. There's a stack here.

Roy: Right Alan. Well thank you so much for your time and I thank you for everything that you've done for us.

Alan: Thanks for calling and now there's Garrin from Rhode Island. Are you there, Garrin?

Garrin: Yes, hello Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Garrin: Good. Keeping on track with global geological change, I want to talk about this new report by Pentra Petroleum and Chevron Corporation about supposedly what they're saying is the world's largest petroleum oil and gas reserves have now been found in Paraguay and they intend to move their center of operations to Paraguay, which will become their hub of oil and gas operations for the Americas.

Alan: You've probably noticed that the Bush family had bought huge tracts of land down there about a year ago in preparation for just having to own the land it would be necessary to build their refineries on and so on.

Garrin: Yes. That came to mind that I remember that was an AP story, so that's factual. That strange

coincidence that it just so happens to be where the Bush family is.

Alan: They've always been at this. All through World War II you had one of the Bush's was charged with trading with the enemy because he helped create I.G. Farben that supplied the Natzi war machine with what it needed through a bank they had in New York. This family has either been dealing in drugs or laundering money or in the big business, like the true fascists they are, for centuries.

Garrin: Yes, the Union Banking Corporation that Prescott Bush was involved with and it makes me touch upon a few elements what this means or could potentially mean. For one, it could be that these corporate types are ready to move their hub, the center of their operations to Paraguay and other places in South America rather than keeping them in the United States any longer, for one. Also, it plays into creating this American union of all the Americas, not just North America, economically, because it kind of reads as though the U.S. will invest billions. Of course it's not the U.S. it's the taxpayer that's paying for all of this and then it's in our interest to help Pentra Petroleum and Chevron Corporation build up this will benefit us, which of course we know that's not the way that it works.

Alan: These guys, remember, are internationalists. They always were. They know how to clothe themselves in the flags and the symbols of a tribe. They go down through the centuries doing the same thing country to country.

Garrin: Yes exactly. They cloak themselves in the American flag and say this is in the interest of the U.S., America, but actually it's just probably a way to subtly advance their program of the union of the Americas.

Alan: You better believe it. Everything they do is a long-term agenda. I'll be back with more after these messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we'll move on to Wayne from Oregon. Are you there, Wayne? Hello Wayne.

Garrin: Hello.

Alan: Yes, go ahead please.

Garrin: This isn't Wayne though, this is Garrin. I'm still on the line.

Alan: You're still on the line, okay. Did you have any last comments?

Garrin: Yes. There's a graphic to the report and its actually pretty funny in a way that they have the graphic of north, central and South America and they have the United States in red and Texas in a pink color. Then they have central and South America in blue and then Paraguay is in red. They have this big swooping arrow that gets smaller from Texas, bigger to Paraguay. It just gives you this image of like there goes U.S. companies, oil companies, gas companies, whatever interests, with the big arrow flying over to Paraguay. Like we talked about the Bush's, they're probably flying on this big arrow right along with all the other resources or the corporate types that control the resources right over from Texas to Paraguay.

Alan: That's why too they've had 50 years war in Latin America in preparation for all of this. They wanted a system already in place where they controlled all the dictators and all the rest of it so they'd have no problem setting all of this up. That's why they did it in Chile for years because they had Chile marked out to be the breadbasket. They would grow all the vegetables and fruits under the NAFTA agreement, so they made sure they kept the war going there and they funded their own particular side. They've been doing this for donkey's years and nothing's changed. These are pirates at the top you understand, the Skull and Bones men. They're pirates and they make no bones about it.

Garrin: They're proud of it. They're pirates and they're proud of it.

Alan: Yes, but I have to move on to the next caller. Thanks for calling. Wayne in Oregon, are you there?

Wayne: Okay. I just wanted to comment about your caller there before talking about "They Live" kind of moments that I recently had. I was just listening to Alex Jones and he was talking about some guy called

about the "no planes theory" and I know this is kind of like old hat. Anyway, I just kind of looked into it a little bit more and started to kind look at some of the videos and one of them was something I'd seen a long time ago where a plane was going about 500 miles and crashes into a concrete wall and just disintegrates. I guess it's a foregone conclusion but it's kind of like one of those things in a sense I mean it's like that kind of like reduces everything that you see on there of all the footage and stuff, kind of reduces it kind of trickery in a way.

Alan: Trickery has been used; the media has been doing that for an awful long time. I always tell people that before they went into Bosnia, Yugoslavia they brought a movie out about a year beforehand called "Wag the Dog" and "Wag the Dog" was about the coming war in Yugoslavia, right down to they'd written a whole script. In fact they followed the script I think for the war because everything they had in it that was in the movie happened a year later for the same reasons and even the stunts they pulled off in the movie to fool the public were used in that war for the public in real life a year later. We're being laughed at it, to be honest with you, and I guess that's the bored guys in Hollywood because they have their relatives and of course they've got their friends too in the Pentagon.

The Pentagon you realize does fund most of Hollywood today and so they were given the scripts and they'd write the stories around the particular script they're given. Again, predictive programming. The Pentagon's admitted they spend millions and millions every year and it's not new. They've been doing this since the 1950's hand in glove with Hollywood. In fact, even during World War II, there's very good books about Hollywood and war. They're very good books on how they even convinced the young troops in World War II to go off and fight the Germans and they used actors dressed up as military soldiers that the young guys would look up to as heroes, to convince them to go off and fight, but never tell them the real reasons. Hollywood has always been used for predictive programming and it hasn't changed. Now your mainstream media – if you notice your whole media, the format of the media has entertainment mixed with what's called news with sports as well with ads, bizarre ads and the whole thing becomes surrealistic. It's all meshed together and that in itself is a PSYOPS operation.

Wayne: It's funny how we could be duped not to see that – think about the old footage of planes running into concrete walls. All the outside stuff surrounding the event, it's kind of like a big act.

Alan: It was a big act.

Wayne: A play.

Alan: It was a big act, including the cameras that were set at the right angles to capture it all. This was known way in advance. It was a must-be operation.

Wayne: Including some of the actors years later too. I mean just through like some of the – was there no plane or was there? It's kind of like wait a second. Planes wouldn't just melt in to a building like that.

Alan: You see you can argue that forever. The fact is I don't think they found a single piece of a plane. That's the odd part, but they found an intact passport that they later admit was bogus. They lied about it; so if they lie about that, they lie about everything, don't they? Every TV station on the planet was ready to go with the same clips to make sure it was repeated. They use this technique of psychic driving. It's a horror moment. They used it for years with racecars, knowing that the people would tune in and they could show crashes over and over again, and they knew it had a psychological imprinting on the brain with the psychic driving, so they used the same techniques with the towers. They were all prepared for it. It was a must-be and 2001 was the year picked to do it. They went down with demolition charges. We're not that stupid. We've seen it often enough on television too. They couldn't have got this plan ahead without this happening and every country came out. The top secret services of every country came out admitting they knew about it and warned them how come it was allowed to happen. It was allowed to happen because it was planned that way. Very simple. Case closed.

Wayne: Thanks for discussing it anyway.

Alan: Well thanks for calling.

Wayne: Yes, talk to you later.

Alan: Bye now. Now we've got Maggie from Texas. Are you there, Maggie?

Maggie: Yes Mr. Watt.

Alan: Go ahead please.

Maggie: There has been a lot of very heavy spraying recently in our area. It's the usual stuff, parallel streaks from horizon to horizon, cross-hatching and giant X's everywhere, and in spite of all this, I have friends who can look at all that and swear they see nothing different from the moisture contrails that we saw when we were kids 40 years ago or whatever. Now you and other people too have said that this is really out in the open now and has been admitted to and I'm wondering if you can point me in the direction of documents that I can read that will establish this, because a Google search hasn't helped me much. I've gotten allusions to Project Cloverleaf and so on but they fall short of proof because it's somebody saying it, so anything you can help me find at the library or on the internet.

Alan: Yes there's one guy. I can't vouch for him. I'm often weary of the people who are put in front of us, in front of the public on different things. They tend to give us our champions that come out with information for the first time and you know they've got an inside handle into the information they actually give you.

Maggie: Right. There's some guy who has been based at the Philippines. He's a spokesman and that's the person I came to by myself and it falls short of proof in my opinion, although it's interesting and persuasive.

Alan: There was one guy called William Thomas and I think he's affiliated with some UN group, I'm not quite sure on that, but he did put an article out recently on the trails, where an oversight committee leader had for this particular had come out and admitted they are doing it, spun towards they're going to help save the planet for global warming. However, it did go into the other affects the military use it for, including the HAARP technologies and how it can be used to affect people physically and mentally as well. All of that was jammed in the same article and if you email me I'll try and send it to you.

Maggie: Right, okay. I thank you very much and also do you have any original documents or know where to find actual documents?

Alan: You'll have to go into the Open Sky Treaty. Now it won't give you in detail. It was an odd treaty. They only gave us one paragraph in the newspapers that countries were signing this Open Skies Treaty.

Maggie: Yes I heard about that.

Alan: You've got to remember there's two versions. One is for commercial aircraft. The other one is for military. It's the military one that you want and also go into the writings of Teller, because he was the inventor of the H-bomb and he also came up with this idea of seeding the air, the atmosphere with metallic substances especially aluminum oxide.

Maggie: Yes I did hear about that, but at the time he was writing about it he was only proposing it.

Alan: That's right but he does go through, if you look at the patents, he goes through the reasons why and what it would do, the military applications it would have. Also look into the Weather Warfare Treaty that was signed at the United Nations in the 1970's because it went through the HAARP technology plus the seeding of the air and for military purposes. That's in the treaty.

Maggie: Okay. All right. Thank you so much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now there's Daniel in California. Are you there, Daniel?

Daniel: First of all, I'd like to say, Alan, what a pleasure it is to speak with you. You've woken me up to so

much. I'd like to thank you for all the work that you're doing.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Daniel: I have two questions regarding Carl Jung. I took your advice and I picked up his "Undiscovered Self" and in there he knows so much about the war on the individual. In there he speaks of the state and this elite that's running the state. How did he know so much?

Alan: Carl Jung was born into an influential family and his father was the head of the high Masonic society in his country, so he mixed with those people and when he got up into the realms of psychology and psychiatry. Remember that he was picked along with Freud. He studied with Freud as well and the dispute they had is telling in itself. The dispute they had was that Freud wanted and told him to make the sexual drive, libido, the main driving force in all human endeavors.

Daniel: It almost like he agreed with him but he was almost like a counter.

Alan: What he did was he said I won't push this as a dogma because it's not true, and Jung was terrified. He said well there's only one other explanation for the way that humans are and if we go there we're going into the occult. You see that terrified Freud but Carl Jung knew from his own experiences there was more to the world than just what we see.

Daniel: Do you think that this book is kind of a warning or a last cry to the individual?

Alan: Yes, it's a warning. He also wrote a book. It was called I think "Memories, Dreams or Reflections." It's along that kind of line, where he goes into that further with a warning to the world. He said I see a world not with just an iron curtain, a wall dividing countries like the Soviet Union had and Germany. He said I see a world, a solid wall of bureaucracy imprisoning the rights and freedoms of every individual.

Daniel: It's amazing. I mean when I picked up this I read the first chapter and I was blown away and it opened me up so much and I couldn't put it down. I have another question regarding "2001: A Space Odyssey." I had watched this thing on YouTube that there's a couple of sections in the movie where the screen goes black but that ominous music that comes on when the monolith comes on when the monkeys are looking at it and at the end when they're on the moon and they're walking down and that music comes on. During the intermission the screen goes black and the music comes on again. Is that the monolith talking to us?

Alan: It's the monolith talking to the ones – the monolith in the story was better in the book. It's more explicit. The monolith, which again is a flat obelisk and it's actually the same as the United Nations building if you look at it. It's black too. It was testing the different members of the group to see who had the necessary characteristics to give leadership qualities to and so it literally tested them out physically, mentally and so on and picked one, and so while they were sleeping it was actually doing all this and it picks one and conditions him. It puts the spirit in him, you might say, the programming in him.

Daniel: Yes. Because when I had seen that today it kind of hit me because I noticed that myself when I watched that movie and I seen when that screen popped up and that music was coming on and it was really ominous. Almost like if it was hitting my subconscious.

Alan: Yes and I'm sure in the music too it would be designed in such a way that it would affect you that way. Music can stir particular emotions. It's a science in itself and you always notice for instance they use the horns when they're doing buccaneers and pirates and the sea and that gives the flavor of the sea, even though we can't explain why. Remember notes and everything else too are sequences of mathematics and they're also part – every sense you have has its own language and you can make it programmed even through music to respond emotionally in a certain way. It's quite easy.

Daniel: Wow. Do you think that the individual who notices these things consciously is aware of them? Blocks them out in that way? How do you think people who understand these things can block them out? Just by simple understanding?

Alan: Being simply aware of it and also aware of the emotion it tries to bring on. Simply being aware will stop it from affecting you or programming you.

Daniel: Because I noticed that TV, even commercials – there's this commercial about a credit card and the commercial it's like a machine. In the commercial everybody is passing around like a machine. Everybody is in order one, two, three, four, five and then somebody tries to use cash and it puts a wrench in the system and when I see that I say my God what are they trying to show us? That money is bad.

Alan: That's right.

Daniel: Money is bad.

Alan: It's becoming cashless. Thanks for calling.

Daniel: Thanks.

Alan: Back after the following messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we've only got a few minutes left. I think the next caller is Mike from Maryland. Are you there, Mike?

Mike: Yes, thank you for taking my call. I really enjoy your program. You really have a lot of good information. You help peel away the layers of the onion and I try to recommend your show to as much people as I can.

Alan: I appreciate that.

Mike: Just to backtrack a little bit. What was that book that you recommended by Carl Jung that the guy was praising so highly, the first book that he mentioned a call or two ago?

Alan: I know I mentioned the "Memories, Dreams and Reflections" once, but I've read them all.

Mike: The one the caller was talking about.

Alan: It's to do with perceptions. I'd have to rack my brain and go back a bit.

Mike: Okay, that's all right.

Alan: I mentioned them before in some of my blurbs; you'll find them in there if you go into the archives.

Mike: Okay great. Well the main reason I called I emailed you a few days ago something I thought you might find interesting and I wondered if you had a chance to check out my email and the two sites I've had on it. My name is Mike Cunningham. I put on the email that I've got relatives – my grandfather is from Roscommon County in Ireland, by the way, but the subject matter was gang stalking and I wondered if you had a chance to check out my email and then check other websites, especially the video or two on there. I was wondering if you had a chance to check that out?

Alan: Not yet. I seldom get a chance in fact to check out – I haven't seen a video for about a year. I don't have time.

Mike: It was just a short little video about this one woman. There's this phenomenon, apparently it's a relatively new thing and I'm not quite sure what to make of it where people are shadowed.

Alan: I know the whole story but it's a long story, but to be honest with you the government has been doing experiments. There's no doubt in picking certain individuals and giving them a really tough time by bizarre things happening in their lives and it's all to observe how individuals act when they're under stress from a situation that they can't comprehend. It's simply too unnatural and they do these particular things quite often on generally normal people to see how normal people would react and if they break down or go and

see a psychiatrist or whatever, but I've actually visited some of the people who had this happen to them personally.

Mike: Do you think this is merely an intellectual exercise or an experiment by the government to see how people react?

Alan: We do get studied all the time. They study us in school. They study us out of school. They set-up situations in civilian life and pick test subjects and of course the whole thing about a study is to not let the subject know they're being tested, so the subject tries to figure out how these bizarre things are happening to them. Going into a car park and there's no cars and suddenly six cars emerge around you and hem you in. It's all this kind of stuff to make you totally frustrated to see how far you can go before you crack.

Mike: Okay. So you don't think these are necessarily people that are political activists?

Alan: Some will be.

Mike: Or people going against the grain that are being targeted?

Alan: Some people will be. You'll get both in those particular kind of circumstances. However, that's the music coming up for the end of the break, the hour actually. It just flies in. I didn't get the last two callers, Bill and Ryan, so I'll ask them to call in again.

From Hamish and myself, up here in a very snowy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 21, 2007 (#54)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 21, 2007:
"IT'S A BIG EYE DEA," QUOTE FROM BUSH SR.
RF EYE DEA (EYE OF GOD/DESS) –
RFID INDUSTRY TARGETS CHRISTIAN OPPOSITION"
© Alan Watt December 21, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 21, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 21st, 2007. Newcomers I always ask to look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much information as you want from previous talks, where I go into a lot of the histories of the various groups and foundations and power structures that combine to create your present and your future. They also gave you your past and your parents' past too. They create the reality which we adopt when we're born, most folk never question from then on. They can be confused at times and try to rationalize things out, but they don't have the information to put them on the right path to consciousness. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts which you can download in the various tongues of Europe.

Tonight, after going into town during the day, it was absolutely crazy. I'm sure everybody's seen it. Everybody is going zonkers with their crazy shopping. They're all tense and they're all in a hurry. Everybody's in a hurry and their faces are so set and their teeth are gritting in this festive holiday season and they're preparing of course for their big relaxation on Christmas, where they get sozzled for a night to take the tension away from all this merriment making. I just got back a little while ago and just sat down here and thought about the topics to mention tonight and there's so many topics when we see how we're being bombarded left, right and center, up and down with the green, green, green and it's all being promoted by the big corporations.

This falls in line with Professor Carroll Quigley's statement that the new feudal overlords will be the CEOs of the international corporations and that's where it's coming from, as they work hand in glove with the governments who often are run by ex-CEOs of the same companies. This was always called fascism, up until the present time. Now they've simply bent democracy as democracy was meant to be bent. It's been bent many times. We never had a fixed definition of democracy. Interestingly enough, in Sudbury, the town quite

near me, it's a mining town, they voted in a council there about a year ago or so and a man wrote in the newspapers complaining they hadn't fulfilled one single promise that they'd promised during the election when they were running and he got a statement back. It went all the way up to the Supreme Court and they said the only thing a government, even local government, has to do is get elected and the only duty a citizen had was to elect them. Once they were elected the citizen basically had no rights whatsoever as to what the guys you elected did. That's your definition of democracy, for the present anyway. They'll probably bend it further into even fewer rights in the near future. That's how it's going. I'll be back with more on this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I'm just talking about democracy. It's a term that the ancient Greeks mentioned and Plato and others mentioned it and how at least a form of initial communism, its communistic rule over the masses but always a fascist elite and how it ends up with dictatorship eventually and it's like a cycle, it never changes. However, it's also a technique, if you understand how these things work, you can make them happen in the same sequence because human nature has never changed. We only change according to how our cultures are altered for us to follow. You grow culture. You can alter it. It's plastic. What's right today could be wrong tomorrow and vice versa, and even the laws will be reversed at the appropriate times to suit a new type of economic system, that happens too, because all laws ultimately revolve around the economic system in which you live. Economics is always at the top – the ECO, the echo, the big echo goes round and round and comes back and forth. Isn't it interesting, as I say, when I was in town every shop you go into asks you if you have their own particular card, where you get discounts if you have their card and they have all the data on you and it's all fed into central computer banks which the governments share. There's a big one up here. It's called Air Miles. You have an Air Miles card and they use this everywhere. Even the liquor licensing bureau up here in Canada uses it, so the government gets all this data on people and it's used in the grocery stores too.

We're being studied like laboratory rats because for total information networking you must have complete information on every single individual who exists and you don't really get discounts with having the cards. What it really is for is to give you the real price. Those who don't have the card are actually getting penalized for using cash. That's the whole idea behind it. Beautiful psychology and most folk never question it. They think they're getting discounts, but, no, they're getting the real price.

Talking about that too, I was thinking how they have to stick labels in supermarkets on certain items so that you can't go out the door without them going beep, beep, beep and giving you an embarrassing moment. One day you won't get into these stores without having these cards on you and eventually it will be the chip. That's obvious. We know we're going to get the chip. That's on the cards. The big boys are training us first use cards, then to use active ID chips in the cards and I mean active; not passive ones that are read by a short-range scanner. Then they'll be a spate of robberies and so on and big stories in the newspapers and terrible stories about poor unfortunates who have been robbed and their ID stolen, and the solution will be to put one inside you and to implant it within you. That's how they train us step-by-step into compliance and eventually you won't get into a store one day if you don't have one. That's on the cards. There's no doubt about it.

What they do is they don't force you and mandate things like this. They simply make it impossible for you to exist within their system without it. It's done by coercion. It was the same a long time ago with driving licensing because that used to be voluntary at one time. So was car insurance voluntary at one time and once they go above a certain percentage of people who fall for the bait of voluntarism, and it was also a status thing at one time, then they'll say, "now that so many are on this we'll make it mandatory," and then the rates go sky high. Old tricks but they're used over and over and it will be the same with the cards and the same with the chip eventually. You'll be coerced into either living within their system or starving to death outside their system because they won't allow you to live in the forest. In British Commonwealth countries the forestlands mainly belong to the Crown, meaning royalty. That's what it means, Crown land. In the U.S. they just call it federal land and in the U.S. too you'll find that even the forest rangers now are being turned into a militarized organization with weaponry and so on and powers, same as the military.

Talking about chipping and how it's coming in and how it's mandated, there's no doubt there's a tremendous push in all media towards this fantastic technology to make us all want it and how safe we'll be and all the rest of it. All of this can be found in old biblical books, religious books and in even older mythologies to do

with a time that would come when you couldn't buy or sell. That poses a problem to people today because we've been brought up in a scientific society pushing humanism, secular humanism where everything has to be logical and myths dispelled and what they call the superstition of religion destroyed, but it's been replaced by a scientific religion. That's what we have today is a scientific religion that keeps changing its theories all the time and we don't seem to notice at the bottom.

There's a quandary there because you have a choice between how could people in ancient times predict this coming time? It leads you to two choices. Either it was a supernatural occurrence to see something in the future; or number two, it was a long-term plan. It's not so far-fetched as being a long-term plan because you see in ancient times slavery was the norm for most people. Slavery was an accepted way of even being born into it. In fact, they thought it was quite natural and even emperors of Rome when they had uprisings by slaves like Spartacus. He commented on it when he heard about it. He said, "What is this revolt? What is it?" And they said, "Well sir, it's the gladiators and slaves. They want to be free." And he said, "Free? What an odd idea." And it was to these characters, you see, this class slavery had always been the norm as it had been in the Grecian Empire before and the Egyptian Empire. Three-quarters or sometimes 70 percent or 75 or 79 percent almost at the end in Greece were actually salves and you could actually work your way through slavery if you were cunning and psychopathic and have little businesses on the side and save money up and buy your freedom. Many of the best slave owners and the ones who captured peoples and made them slaves had been ex-slaves themselves. The whole cult of Mithraism came out of people who had gone up through the ranks in this way, because slaves were also pressed into the army and some of the biggest armies were comprised of 90 percent of slaves.

The slaves also had a little thing they'd often carry around their neck and it was part of a circle made of pottery and a leather thong, and he had half of it had been shattered and broken and his slave master would have the other half so it fitted together like a jigsaw puzzle. If he went outside the limits of the area he was allowed to roam in or shop in for his master, he'd be captured and that's how they'd find the master who owned this particular slave, matching the two pieces together. They were already using forms of identification back in ancient times. Sometimes they'd even burn it on their forehead the mark of who your slave owner was. Isn't it interesting that human nature has never changed and the masters will always want to brand their cattle, their herd? because we're run by psychopathic types. The psychopath, his nature or her nature will never change. It will always go into the same direction and use whatever comes along; today it's technology.

For more on this, people should look into Mark Baard's ParallelNormal.com website because he's got an article there about "Christian endtimers leave their mark on the RFID industry" and then he has a little note to people not to plagiarize his stuff, but it's okay for me because I mention who he is. A lot of people just take his stuff and use the material, sometimes verbatim, but never even mention his name. I get the same done with me all the time. They say that plagiarism is the best form of flattery and it may be, but it doesn't pay your bills.

He says here:

"Christian endtimers opposed to RFID have formed numerous, interconnected groups whose leaders testify before legislators in the U.S. and Europe. They've written books (some citing my own reporting)..."

Alan: That's Mark's reporting.

"...for major U.S. publishers. They've done thousands of TV and radio interviews, and protested at major retailers in the U.S., U.K. and Germany. Now, the RFID industry seems ready to admit, the Christians are costing them money. The production levels and profits predicted by the RFID industry and computer trade rags five years ago have not materialized. (This has not stopped anyone from continuing to make baseless estimates for the future, by the way.) But rather than discussing production costs, or bad forecasting, RFID industry leaders are blaming the "bad information" being spread about the technology's capabilities by Christian endtimers–even when they do not mention the Christians explicitly. RFID Journal editor Mark Roberti last year cited my Wired News profile of Christian endtimer and RFID opponent Katherine Albrecht, in a warning to RFID companies: "Be wary of religious opposition to RFID."

Alan: They have written about it in the big trade magazines.

It says:

"(Roberti erroneously credits C/Net with the story.)"

Alan: But it didn't come from them.

"Albrecht has told me she believes RFID, particularly the implantable VeriChip, might be a precursor to the Mark of the Beast predicted in the Book of Revelation."

Alan: Now I'll continue with this article from ParallelNormal.com after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and reading today's article, 21st of December, from ParallelNormal.com and Mark Baard is writing here.

He continues:

"...RFID Journal editor Mark Roberti last year cited my Wired News profile of Christian endtimer and RFID opponent Katherine Albrecht, in a warning to RFID companies: "Be wary of religious opposition to RFID."

Alan: They are talking about it and they'll have an all-out war against the Christians who are left. There's different categories of Christianity today and many of them have been looking to their televangelists to tell them if the chip is okay and some of have already said it is.

Mark goes on to say:

"More recently, I received a call from AIM Global (RFID) president Dan Mullen, who worries that consumers will think the VeriChip implant “is the same thing” as the radio tags that will replace bar-code labels on store goods. (AIM Global is a major RFID industry group.)"

Alan: They are calling reporters now and trying to, I guess, maybe sway them.

It says:

"Said Mullen: “There is a lot of misinformation out there, about what these tags can do.”

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"Mullen did not mention Christians in our telephone interview. But AIM Global last month launched an initiative to dispel myths..."

Alan: Dispel myths, you see, it's a "myth."

"...and speculation about how RFID will affect people in the future."

Alan: You can click there and listen to my coverage (that's me, Alan Watt) of the AIM Global Campaign.

"The mainstream media, meanwhile, is making matters worse for the industry, by repeatedly masking the RFID opponents’ Christian endtime beliefs and motivations."

Alan: They don't want to bring it up, in other words. It's bad publicity for their own industry.

"This year's VeriChip cancer link story, you will recall, was first reported by the Associated Press, and featured Albrecht as its primary source."

Alan: That's true. That hit them too, the fact that the implants that they were putting in animals and dogs

are now causing cancers and the owners of Fluffy don't like that because eventually when they get it will be the same – mind you, they'll tell us it's good for us. It's a good cancer, a different kind of cancer.

"The AP piece might have given the misleading impression Albrecht is a physician, by referring to her as “Dr. Katherine Albrecht” in its first attribution, although she is not a doctor of medicine. The AP’s own Stylebook discourages this practice. Albrecht holds a doctorate in education."

Alan: He goes on to tell you more about the RFID and lots of links in there too you can check on to other stories connected with this and that's what’s being pushed out. The big companies, they're all working hand in glove with governments because governments also have mandated this kind of tagging for everyone beginning with your passports and now your coming mandatory card. You carry it mandatorily this card that they're dishing out in next year in North America. They already have dished it out in some European countries and they have to have it on them at all times. Once we all have it, as I say, there will be a spate of tremendous robberies all over the world and the media will go into their hyper gear as they're told to do and terrify the bejesus out of us until they come up with the solution, which will be an implant. We'll all breathe a sigh of relief, especially if it's on the big programs and some of the big superstar talk show hosts on television, who are pretty well worshiped by millions of people, tell you it's a good thing and that's the way it is. I can guarantee you it's all ready – this is a script. It's a script and it's not hard to understand a script. It gets kind of boring if you've been studying this your whole life long and you know what's coming next in all the different areas of society.

Now we'll go on to Mike Blackford, a caller from Vancouver I think Washington.

Mike: Hello Alan? How are you?

Alan: I'm surviving.

Mike: I'm glad to hear that. We’ve communicated before a few times. I just made a remark to you the other night about the Celtic gene within yourself pursuing goals that will never come about. Well, I've got to tell you. You are making an effect on people. I can hear it. I've been listening four or five years now and I can hear it in the callers and the people I talk to at work, versus someone you can't get to because their through their TV programming has been so thorough, but you are making an effect. Hold in there, guy.

Alan: I know it's working because I know some higher-level bureaucrats in Washington, D.C. and in some of their parties they're actually discussing the material and mentioning my name; and I thought, what? I never expected that to happen.

Mike: Your message is important but I think your power is in the messenger and the way you – I think it's the poet in you that gets across. It's really kind of common knowledge a person studies or has lived some years. But I wanted to ask you about this music thing. I never have been a music person. I always felt like I was supposed to feel something and I've never cared for music. I like music and you are from the other side of that spectrum. I wanted to ask you about soffegio frequencies or these holy tones that the church tried to get rid of back in the 11, 1200's. Is there anything to that? You speak of scientific aspect of music and tonal frequencies. Is there something to that?

Alan: It's well known that you can actually put people in alpha states by using certain tones and rhythm and even the pauses and the way the music is written, they go into a hypnotic state, which is relaxing, but you can also use it then to hypnotize them and condition them. Hold on and I'll go into more of this after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. We're talking to Mike Blackford from Vancouver in Washington and we're talking about the types of music that can put you into a particular frame of mind, and the alpha frame of mind is the goal for those who induce hypnosis. You can also do it naturally when you're young. I actually used to watch my sister. Her jaw would drop open and she would be staring into nothing and she was putting herself into a natural hypnotic state. Children come in and out of it all the time and it certainly is a relaxing thing to do if you can retain it down through your life, but music can also help induce it. When you're very young you're very perceptive to the very high frequencies and low

frequencies and they have an impact on the formulation of the way you perceive and think when you listen to them, and you can certainly put yourself in that particular state.

The monks used to use it for a form of meditation, which they would attribute to a kind of communication with their god. Some of the monks went to incredible lengths to even hyperventilate by singing very quick songs and very short pauses for intakes of breath and it gave them shallow breathing and you can actually bring on an epileptic seizure by doing this, if you're prone to it, if you have epilepsy. They would get a high, a buzz (meaning lightheaded in other words) and that's when they'd have their little holy experiences. Breathing and music, verbal music or vocal music has been used down through the ages to alter moods, but it also alters the mood of the listeners. There's no doubt there's a lot of beautiful old music out there and you can also get this from a lot of the classical music, which can put you into the same kind of state of relaxation, which is quite pleasant as long as you're not being programmed. Science understands they can also use that by putting words in and so on and certain little agendas and they can program you as well. Plato wanted musicians to be licensed because of the power that they held over the youth.

Mike: Amazing. One other question, Alan, if I may. In your mind, can you think of a time in history when this elite was beat at their own game? Have we slaves always been at the losing end of this bill?

Alan: I think there was a time before money came in – you have to understand that money could have been made to be anything, but what they did was to grab something that not everyone could get their hands on, so they went for gold first of all. The Phoenicians used to pay for wars to be started. They'd pay other nations to start wars once they had the money introduced. Money at one time was weighed out before they coined it around 800 BC and they said the gold is wealth and that was the first big lie. They had to get everyone to believe in that, and once that was done, they could then hire armies. They use to get as part of their deal with countries they would get all the conquered peoples and make them slaves, turn them into miners and send them to work in mines. The Phoenicians even had mines all the way into the Urals, the Ural Mountains, as far away as that, and they used to estimate the cost of about half an ounce of gold per head, per slave; that's in the death cost it would cost to get that half ounce of gold. That was quite acceptable in those days because they always had a plentiful supply of conquered peoples to go into the mines for them. It's always been coupled with money. Money creates a leisure class, a ruling class and the psychopathic types live and they thrive in a monied system. You get to the top and dominate and enslave the rest, so before money came along, along with trade and military, and that's the key to it, because you have a mercenary who's a soldier and you have merchants. It comes from the same root word and Mercury the messenger was the patron saint of merchants and mercenaries because they went hand-in-glove into other countries. One of them forced the other countries to their knees, enslaved them, introduced the money and then the merchants profited from it and then the merchants also supplied the new governmental system and upper elite class that would the rule.

Mike: Alan, can I interrupt you here?

Alan: Yes.

Mike: I'm going to lose my signal pretty soon. I'm driving a truck with a cell phone so I want to tell you keep up the good work and all the folks listening out there this guy knows what he's talking about. My offer to help you cut wood still stands.

Alan: Okay. Thanks for calling.

Mike: You bet. Take care.

Alan: Now we've got Ryan in New York. Are you there, Ryan? Go ahead.

Ryan: Hey Alan. You had a blurb on tunnel vision I think back in the summer and it had me thinking about the American dream and what a stupid limiting way to create tunnel vision on something you love to do and then just do it all day and the only way to succeed is to not expose psychopathy in any way. No one even notices that like hedonism is slipping away from them with the entertainment industry on strike here and there and few are playing. We have to shop at like BJs and Costco, which is pretty much programming for

Soviet grain lines.

Alan: It's true. People are set into tunnels from a very early age and that often you adopt the same tunnel as your parents. It never occurs to you that there's parallel tunnels all around you just through those walls and only those above them all can see all of them and those are the psychopathic groups that control them all. Even when you get to an end of a tunnel and you're looking for truth, I always warn people that you'll see a field and sun striking that field. Sunlight will be all over it and a forest on the other side and you want to run to those trees, but you've got to get through a mine-field then of disinformation and people who will give you some truth and warp you off into a weird directions to put you back in a loop. Therefore, getting to the truth has to be a determined effort not to swallow the bizarre and the fantastic that those who rule the world finance very well into being to mislay you off in the wrong directions and bring you back into other kinds of loops. You're quite right, yes.

Ryan: I guess they have the troglodyte connection to tunnel vision.

Alan: Yes, in a sense it is. There's great old legends about the troglodytes and troglodytes just means "cave dweller" or "tunnel dweller" and you'll find them in some of the Grecian and Roman writings. They hired these people. They were a tribe and they were scattered too across the ancient Middle East and they would hire them as scouts when they wanted to bring armies to go off an invade someone else. They had odd customs. They would bury every member, any member who reached the age of 40 up to their neck in sand and then stone them to death, so there was no one over 40 years of age in their particular tribe. Even in the ancient legends including the Hebrew legends, the supposed Tribe of Manasseh, if they ever existed, were given the land to the north and it was mountainous and they interbred with (they called them there by a different name) the Horites; they were the cave dwellers or troglodytes of the north there. They interbred with them and after a period of time this Manasseh tribe became red-haired and blue-eyed because the troglodytes were supposedly almost albino. There's lots of old scattered bits of information on these particular peoples and you find them again in Sumer, because the gods never came down in spacecraft and stuff at all. They simply dwelt in caves up in mountains and the people used to eventually go up and put offerings in the caves for these particular people who became a priesthood because they looked down and observed the people. There's even older legends to say where that started from, that they were people who were outcasts. They used to kill them at one time if they were pedophiles and so on. Eventually they stopped killing them and let them live inside caves and fed them; and over time, as they added to their numbers and generations, they had time to study the people down below, watched their habits, watched the seasons, studied the stars and so on, and they came down as the priests eventually and then dominated the normal people below them. That comes even from Armenia, those particular legends. There's a lot legends on them as to the origins of ancient priesthoods that had knowledge; and who knows how far back that really does go?

Ryan: Would that be the "Wild Thing" that the Trogs were singing about, as opposed to gentle man?

Alan: That's right, the Trogs sang "Wild Thing."

Ryan: The wild man as opposed to the gentle man?

Alan: Yes and again even in some of the older freemasonic books talked about possible beginnings. Remember everything is a possible beginning, meaning no one knows, but they talked about tree dwellers and the tree dwellers were hunters. They'd come down the trees, kill mammoths or elephants and when they were coming down the trees afterwards to get their kill, these mountain or troglodytes ones would come in. They were very vicious and they'd drive off the tree people and they could actually drink the blood even of their kill and live on that, and that gave the legend to the old vampire story. Even China has them, these old stories. It's a fascinating thing but it's the stuff for novelists and for the New Ager or those who lead the New Age movement to grab a hold of and spin it off into all kinds of things, because when imagination comes into it, then imagination is the limit. There's no limit at all.

Ryan: Yes. David I. is very well trained. He even had me going for a while.

Alan: There's a lot of people going in loops there and what you'll find and this is even mentioned in one of

the men who first came out about the illuminati and Weishaupt. He was a Mason from Britain who joined the illuminati. His name was John Robison and he exposed in his own book the illuminati's project and where they planned to go, but he did mention in there that they put out false gurus for the public to follow, to get people who work for them unquestioningly—true believers. Robison said that these gurus always end up telling the people that "all they need is love" because they can't go any further with it and then lead them on holy pilgrimages to sacred places and mountains and stuff, because they can't take it eventually any further, you see. They all like to end up at the same kind of place.

Ryan: Kind of like Dr. Phil?

Alan: Oh yes, Dr. Phil. Anyone who thinks that one man can solve the problems of the world in an hour, I mean he should truly be up there in the big, big throne, but this is a technique that the TV industry was using and it really came out with Phil Donahue and others afterwards. They have about 20 or 25, sometimes 30 producers, if you look at the end of that show, and they have masses of research teams that go into the complete histories of all these people; and in one hour, they can convince you of anything in one hour. You don't realize that there's not a sentence, not a word said in that whole hour that wasn't scripted. Every part of the next part, and the next part, and the next part, until they get to the end of that hour is a kind of predictive programming to make the audience think that this is a superman that's leading you here, but it's not. This is an expertly psychologically driven show and I saw Phil Donahue once who opened a show – "it's great TV," of course, as they say in the industry – and they had four women sitting on stools and the usual audience. Now everyone in the audience is selected and their backgrounds are known, for their opinions, their religions bents and so on. That's all done too and he introduced these women and there was a quietness there and he says these are all madams of houses of prostitution and there was no claps or anything. There was a hush. Well, within an hour, he'd gone through their personalities. He had them all chatting and all the women in the audience were chatting at these women on the stages and relating to them; and after the end of the hour, he had them applauding these madams because they'd now been switched 180 degrees around with their whole opinions and they were performing a "service" in the community. That's fantastic psychology and that's how you lead them through the Delphi Technique into what your goal was in the first place. Tremendous power in television.

Ryan: The half-hour revolution.

Alan: It's the same thing with Dr. Phil and all the rest of them, tremendous power, but just look at the end of these shows and see how many people it took to produce that one hour. It gives you a clue. Okay?

Ryan: Okay.

Alan: Well thanks for calling.

Ryan: Yes. Take it easy.

Alan: Now we've got Lisa from Toronto. Are you there, Lisa?

Lisa: Thank you for taking my call Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Lisa: I want to ask you first of all. You were saying about the Mark of the Beast, the Christians and whatnot. You always talk about these people. They are the ones who created all religions and whatnot. What is your take on why would they put in the Mark of the Beast, you know throw that in there and then have it be such an obstacle, or is it an obstacle? What do you figure that's about? Secondly, what's your point of view on lucid dreaming? I want to ask you about your DVD. Do you go more into words and whatnot, and yes, sorry, go ahead. It's like a million and one things to ask you.

Alan: Religion has always been used as a tool. In fact it means to retie or rebind. That's 'religio.' That's what it means. You're bound to something and you're bound to a way of thinking according to the belief you've been taught and so when people come along and give you predictions – most predictions in ancient times,

and this was understood, were written after the events, maybe 100, 200 years afterwards. It's quite easy to write a story and say so-and-so predicted this 200 years ago, because there's no one to check out and there's no way you could find out if it was true if they really had written that 200 years ago. It was an old, old scam in ancient times in many countries, but mainly again in the Middle Eastern and even the Far East they did this sort of thing and you couldn't verify it, but it was so easy to believe and say my goodness this ancient prophet said this and so on.

However, it's also a form of predictive programming because if God says it's going to be, then it's going to be; and so you kind of feel well what can you do, it's God's will, and so it gets the whole idea in your mind that it's God's will. There's another way to look at it too, a prediction – remember, it's called a revelation. That's not a prophecy. To reveal something you only reveal a plan and so in ancient times when they talked about the God of Nature, when they could conquer the God of Nature, that meant the sciences that ran nature through mathematics and everything else. That's how it was always couched up until about the 1800's in Freemasonic circles. The quest to understand nature was all the sciences. They knew even back then they could come to a time when they could in fact break down nature and then recreate it or alter it for their own use. Hang on and I'll talk to you about more of this after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back the last few minutes of Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got Lisa from Toronto still on the line. You've got a second question there?

Lisa: Yes I do. Actually, what's your take on lucid dreaming and dreams, briefly, and I take it what you're saying about the previous question is eventually Christians will just throw their hands up in the air and say you know what? It's God's plan anyways. It's predicted and whatnot.

Alan: Many will. There's no doubt many will. They accept everything. Most Christians remember are cultural Christians. They're born into it. They don't go in because of some earth-shattering experience, but there are those who even stop attending churches and who are probably more Christian than the ones who attend, who really believe and that's their right to believe it. The problem with any group is when they try and force everyone else to believe their belief and rather than put it down to faith – faith is something different. Belief is unverifiable. That's what it's called faith, so you can't push it on someone else by force or even create a political structure and force everyone else under it into the same system, but there are those who really believe and who will not take what's coming. However, I do know that there are big Christian groups – the biggest Christian groups belong to the World Council of Churches. That's all your mainline big ones and that was set-up by the Rockefeller Foundation with David Rockefeller being the first chairman for many years; I think now he's an assistant or deputy. The idea was to standardize the religions and move them along certain ways of thinking—it changed the religions—and to get them to accept this. Remember he's also in charge of the World Citizenship Awards program for high-flying big players in politics. It's been drastically altered.

Even the WCC, the World Council of Churches, if you speak it, it's Wise or Wicca. They don't do this by mistake. They love these little jokes. However, once you join it they start to standardize them with the same topics, same thoughts, same agenda and so the standardization is the thing with the mainstream churches. Look at the book "200 Famous Americans" and you'll find that the founders of all the big churches in America were all at least 32-degree Masons, including the founder of the Lutheran Church in the Americas. They've been used down through the centuries by the societies.

Lisa: Okay. Thank you and how about the lucid dreaming or maybe sometime you might do a talk on dreams. I don't know if you find it unnecessary or what. What's your take on or do you have a take on lucid dreaming?

Alan: Oh yes. It would be a long conversation though. I did some ten years ago on some shows. I'll try and dig them up maybe and go over them.

Lisa: Oh beautiful. That would be lovely. Thank you and I've ordered your books and I've got a little something extra because I think you've given us invaluable information you've shared with us and it's only fair that we repay you, all of your listeners, in whatever little way that we can and so be of good cheer and have a good night. Have a wonderful weekend and thanks a million. Okay?

Alan: Thanks for calling Lisa, because you gave me a plug and I forgot to plug myself. That keeps me going.

Lisa: You deserve it big time more than that, okay?

Alan: Thanks very much.

Lisa: That's all for now.

Alan: From Hamish and myself, in a snowy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 26, 2007 (#55)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 26, 2007:
"NIRVANA'S BANANAS AND THE STRONG DELUSION –
THE FOLLY OF GODS AND WANNA-BEES"
© Alan Watt December 26, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 26, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 26th, 2007. I always ask newcomers to look into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the transcripts which you can download, written in the various languages of Europe. Here we are, just coming through the "midwinter crisis" as we call it. This is a time when you view the past with sorrow and the future with dismay, as Othello would have said, because we seldom ever really try and achieve that which we set out to do. The older you get, of course, you have sorrow or dismay because you know you're getting too old to actually try and fulfill any ambitions. That's why it's best to do it at the time. Don't postpone it. You don't know what's going to happen tomorrow.

Unfortunately, on the big scale of things we do know what's going to happen tomorrow because they keep telling us what they're doing to us. What they're doing to us is creating this big, vast scientifically controlled society, where we're just a bunch of animals that have to be kept in line and they've trained us, most people, to believe that in fact that you're nothing more than a bunch of protoplasm, a freak of nature, an accident, and your betters, the scientific betters will take care of you because you can't take care of yourself; and that's become the norm now. It's pushed from a thousand directions. It's a mantra and we've been living through this all our lives actually. It's just more out in the open and the whole 9/11 fiasco was simply to get the ball rolling. You always need something on a war scale to push such a vast united world agenda.

We used to wonder, some of my friends, years ago, how they would pull this off. It was easy enough to see how they would unify Europe; and with the U.S., they've been having a little de tante with Canada with Canada and Mexico for years getting it all prepared, but we wondered how they would really pull it off. They're using this terrorism nonsense to ram through the unification of the Americas; Fortress America they call it and for the Far East they're doing the same thing there. Every country on the planet almost has signed the same anti-terrorism laws into effect.

This never happened in world wars, this kind of cooperation, and the reason it never happened in world wars is they didn't have all the advanced planning and interweaving of bureaucracies that bypass governments to bring it about. Do you realize it takes donkey's years – donkey's a long time, by the way. However, it takes donkey's years for bureaucrats to get anything out of their minds and on to paper never mind get it all planned out and legislated. Back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back Cutting Through the Matrix and just pointing out to people things which they take for granted. Most people don't really think critically in much depth especially when they've been trained that the media is there to do all their thinking for them, and that has been successful with most people. Bureaucracies and federal governments don't move quickly on things. They're too big and heavy. Too many departments and divisions that all cross each other's lines and step on each other's toes. It takes a lot of planning when it comes to an international scale and the reason that they're so able in this day and age to bring out a global system is because they planned it a long time ago and set-up the bureaucracies, which are almost Secret Societies within the government themselves. These high State Departments and Departments of the Foreign Office, as they have in the British Commonwealth countries. They're pretty well secretive and they work intergenerationally.

H.G. Wells talked about this when the League of Nations (which was the embryo for the United Nations) came into being and he said for the first time now a bureaucracy from one country can bypass government and go directly to its counterpart in another country or to the League of Nations and therefore, technically, governments were becoming obsolete. He was quite right because that was the intention of setting this up. The Punch and Judy show that we have, the left and the right circus act that we get every so often, would no longer be necessary because they'd train the public, literally train them that they're being taken care of and that's where a world run by experts would come into play. That was the mantra back in the 1930's, '40's, '50's, '60's, a world of experts, until we don't how to get up out of the bed in the morning and dress ourselves without the expert telling us how to dress and what kind of weather it's going to be. That's how bad it has literally become.

Common sense is out the window and no one has any faith in themselves anymore. We're terrified to think and to work on what we think. That's not by chance, either, because individuality is the enemy of this totalitarian system. It was stated long ago that the individual is the one person, an individual with understanding and with the ability to get across to people what's really happening, that was the tremendous danger. The masses are not the danger because the masses are always asleep. They take the culture that's been infused into them without thinking and they'll think amongst themselves that they're choosing, but they're not really. They're given a select amount of things to choose from and religions as well to choose from, including the New Age. There's a whole variety within there for different personality types, but really your choices are limited and most people float through life in almost semi-hypnotic state, parroting little phrases and going through "routines" as they're called, which they think is their own personal way of being, their own individuality. When, in reality, it's simply a type of suit they've bought from a one-size-fits-all and that's the one that you like. You've chosen something that's been offered to you and that's how most people are.

Individuals are the enemy to the system. It's all group-think and this was pushed heavily through the very methods that Carroll Quigley talked about when he mentioned the new feudal system being run by CEOs and corporations internationally. The big corporations were the first ones to put out this term called "team spirit" until it became the mantra. Again, another mantra that went through all the big executive offices and "team player" was the big term they used. Are you a team player? Everybody suddenly had to be a team player and they sent them off to these encounter courses and a whole bunch of names for the same thing really, to give them more abilities to get what they wanted. To be more aggressive in their sales et cetera if they work in sales. However, the first thing they learned was to give up their ability to work alone—independence. They'd tell them that two people that were behind you, just close your eyes and fall back; and the idea being that these people would catch you and that was to get you used to the fact that you were only part of a team. You didn't need independence anymore and they reinforced this with every little trick that they gave to the candidates that they brought in for these training courses. They came out being team players and yet all thinking they were individuals, they could get what they wanted, just think and grow rich and all this kind of stuff.

Well, I think if you were to ask Donald Trump, it takes more than thinking to grow rich. You have to know the right friends; the right people and you have to use a lot of payola. It's called "payola." Payola is a strange sort of money that changes hands surreptitiously under tables and things like that or through middle-men. That's how you get ahead in this world and even then you can't get up there unless the big boys at the top open the door and bring you in. That's how it works. It's just like "free trade". There's no such thing as free trade. It's simply an easier trade for the big corporations. The small businesses are out of the picture. They can't get permits to sell their stuff under this guise of free trade. It's a cornering of the market for a select few. That's the reality and they use double-speak all the time to get their way.

We're in a big, big system steamrolling ahead using Pavlov's tricks and training us all in a scientific fashion from kindergarten. I understand someone was telling me before the weekend that now there's children getting taken into pre-day care courses pretty well. It's pre-kindergarten at the age of six weeks and this is the new step, which is closer to the step that Huxley and others talked about and Bertrand Russell even talked about in his early days. They were following Plato's old plan where in the perfect world state the Plebs or Plebeians, as they called the commoners, would all be reared and never know their mothers and fathers. The child would be removed from the mother at birth. That was to be the perfect system they'd bring in because they didn't want parents to contaminate the child's head with old-fashion ideas, like bonding and stuff like that. You know familial bonding was to be out of the picture and the world state would be your boss. You'd worship big brother.

Then they found out with experimentation that they could do the same thing with scientific indoctrination if they would get the child young enough in kindergarten. It wouldn't matter then what the parents said in the evenings or at night to the child. It would just go right through their head and wouldn't attach and the state would give the morals to the children. That's already happened. Not only has it already happened, in a span of only 20 years with government paid daycare in some countries like Canada, when the daycare people go on strike or go slow or whatever, the working women are in the streets with their banners demanding that the government do something. They've already adapted to the fact that somehow government is their husband. He's taken over the role of the husband and should take care of their children for them. They really believe that.

I can remember when they had debates about should government have any involvement whatsoever in the affairs of the people when it came to children, but now it's an expected thing. It's been successful, so it's only a matter of time of course before government mandates that they'll choose who can even have children and by what method you'll be inseminated, for a short period of time, until they get into the pure cloning types. That's coming too. Meanwhile, what's happening with all of those in the middle class and the ones who think they have a better education? They've gone through all these self-help courses and they're into the New Age completely and they refuse to look at the bad news because that's negative and they've been taught to only look at the positive side of things. Well, some of the things like getting killed off because there's too many of you, it's kind of hard to be positive about – especially if you might be the one that's going to get killed off amongst the many.

Somehow they have the ability through ego to believe that "they'll miss me. They don't mean me. They mean all those guys but not me. I'm special. I'm a very special person. I'm superior," and I guess that's what they all think as they float around and rattle the chakras and chant and talk about all their – they have religious ways of speaking in the New Age. No different from any other religion and they think somehow they created it all, but they didn't create any of it. It was all created for them because the New Age was meant to bring them in to a world as a big group again. No individuals. You're all members of a particular group, New Agers, and you'll all become one. They're teaching them through all these courses, that are run by the intelligence agencies, by the way, that's who brought them to the West and pushed them and the big foundations financed them.

They're teaching them that they're going into this beautiful new kind of nirvana and only the fit ones will come through it. Straight out of Hinduism, you see. The whole lot was copied from Hinduism and each one of them who've paid all their courses and stood on their head and chanted their mantras and so on and found out how many past lives they had and how much debt they have owing in karma. Each one thinks that they're going to come through and be saved in this new nirvana, while the rest, you know the rubbish heap, disappears and gets killed off. That's what they're being taught from every type of New Age source. That's

the mantra. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about how everything is guiding the planet and people on the planet through this "something wonderful." That's the term they use. "Something wonderful is going to happen." Now that was the term that Arthur C. Clarke used in "2001" and "2010." Something wonderful is going to happen and that's the term that the New Agers are given too. They're not sure what it is, except each one of them because they've paid for all these courses and it's amazing the class distinction within them too, because the ones who pay the more expense of gurus think that it's like buying your way into nirvana. No different from the old church system, where you could pay in advance and get more prayers said for you and all that and you could work your way up through heaven much quicker.

It's the same techniques that are used because it's all based on fear and people who go into these religions tend to live in a form of fear, fear of the unknown. The idea being you can overcome fear of the unknown by gaining special powers and becoming a god. Becoming a god, you see. You can become God, the god within, and if you're really, really good and you get good gurus you can take shortcuts and become a god all the quicker, and then go in to see your dentist and you doctor and all the rest of it – and if you're a god and you can't cure yourself, well, what's your doctor and your dentist? They must be super-gods. There's no logic involved. It's not meant to be logical. It's meant to appeal to those people who want no rules. So funny really because they're the most easy going people to be controlled by powers that be, because they won't look at what the elite are doing to them. You're not supposed to look at the negative and nasty things, all those downers. Look at the positive things and do a lot of smiling and use all their New Age terminology like all religionists tend to do.

They've all had their little experiences and they talk about the dreams and generally it's too much caffeine that causes their dreams; and I'm not kidding about that too. I've had people who've called me before who've had nightmare after nightmare and I ask them if they drink coffee late in the evening, and they do. I told them, I said do you realize that they modified the coffee bean over 10 years ago? It was one of the first things they modified and why not? Because they went for the things that are commonly taken on a daily basis by the majority of people, tea and coffee, and then they went into all the foods that you eat.

Now I can remember reading in the paper and I think it was in the Toronto Sun in the business pages, which I was just flicking through because I had nothing else to do that day, and it said the purchasers, who have the real power in anything to do with food, the purchasers got together and demanded that the growers use the modified shrubs or they wouldn't buy their coffee; and I thought, well, why? I mean the growers were not complaining about a poor turnover or bad crops or even prices. They weren't complaining so there had to be another reason for it and they had. They modified the coffee and people really do have tremendous dreams with them. Some of them like them. They have "journeys" them call them. They don't call them dreams. They have journeys and some have exciting ones others have nightmares.

It's just amazing how the New Agers fall into all this stuff and I always tell people to go into Huxley's speech, which is on my website for download. You can get the audio there in the article archives, where Huxley talked at Berkeley about 60 percent of the public in all ages being instantly suggestible, meaning hypnotics, and 20 percent more can be brought under the same state of influence with a little bit more work on behalf of the controllers, and another 20 percent are left that's much, much harder to bring under. That's how most things work in religion, including the New Age religion. It's suggestion, tremendous suggestion and the will, the need to believe in it; that's how most things happen is the need to believe in something bigger than yourself with the goal to be a god yourself. It's quite interesting but these are people who are ignorant generally of the sources of the religions. They don't know the powers that went behind the scenes to create such a religion and such a movement in the 1800's in London. That's where it started and who they even put out there, the actresses and actors they hired and trained to go out there and propagate this religion into being, which took 100 years to really get rolling and now it's heavily financed by the usual guys, the big foundations. They pay for their magazines and everything.

Very interesting history when you go into Blavatsky and you read the books by Blavatsky's sister and others and investigative reporters at the time who went into the real Blavatsky. Even her sister said she was a born actress. She used to enthrall with her own age group from childhood onwards by telling them stories and fascinating them. She was a really good actress and that's who they employed to bring it forth, old

Blavatsky. Here we are, 100-odd years later, watching it all around us. It's everywhere. It's everywhere and it all comes in with greening too – the greening of the planet. At one time when you got green, you were sick to the gills. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we have Gary from Canada on the phone. Are you there, Gary?

Gary: Hi Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Gary: Thanks for shining a light down the rabbit hole here helping me put the puzzle pieces together.

Alan: It's quite interesting journey, isn't it, going through this system here that people think just evolved out of nowhere spontaneously by the people themselves.

Gary: Quite the picture.

Alan: Do you have any questions?

Gary: Yes. I wanted to ask you about the symbol of the spider. I recently came across an artist name Louise Bourgeois and she created these giant spiders.

Alan: That's the ones they've got in The Hague.

Gary: Exactly.

Alan: There's one in The Hague. I think Canada also brought one in for the museum.

Gary: On permanent display. It's in Canada. There are permanent displays in Spain, Korea, Tokyo outside of their national galleries. Now she created a series of six giant spiders, a standing one; she got standing and crouching. The standing one was nine meters (30 feet tall). It's made of bronze, stainless steel and marble, which is steel on rock, and it has egg sack of 30 eggs and it's given the name Maman. They spell it M-A-M-A-N. Interesting numbers.

Alan: It's interesting because you see in Masonry the number 8, apart from being above and below, the two eternal circles, is also the symbol for power and money, and so 8 is very important. The 8 legs of the spider and the Black Widow, of course, they're all widow's sons, all these guys in the elite high masonry call themselves "widow's sons." These big monstrosities that they put in The Hague and so on, apparently there's clusters of eggs underneath them, meaning offspring, and it's a symbol for a new system coming into play. A system where humankind will be radically altered, because the Black Widow also eats the mate after she's conceived. You'll notice that men are becoming rather irrelevant now. There's articles in newspapers now where they can actually take female stem cells and so on and create the Y chromosome, so they're claiming anyway at least, and some of them have had this done; and you call that vanity, having a complete offspring, a clone of yourself. There's quite the prize for a complete egomaniac to have, someone who's completely narcissistic. It's got high symbols to do with a new system and the eradication of the old male as well. Power and money. It's got 8 legs, 8 is power and money, and it's got a cluster of eggs for a new species to come – widow's sons.

Gary: With the spider's web matrix, could that be considered like the spider's web?

Alan: Yes. That's why we've got the web. We have the net and the web. That's both things for us all being interconnected and you're stuck on it because it's the only system that's allowed to exist. Eventually it will do away with paper mail all together.

Gary: Would that be like the sticky gooey stuff on the web, would be what we'd call like fascination, intrigue, mystery?

Alan: There's no doubt it was designed to intrigue. I know people who are addicted to it, absolutely addicted. In fact, some of them almost kill themselves night and day just surfing the web. It's like one big roller coaster for them and they get a rush just zipping through it and they are already addicted because they're ready, a lot of people are ready to go into this alternate reality. Another New Age term, the alternate reality, but they don't question the fact that someone programmed this reality and it wasn't them.

Gary: Thanks a lot.

Alan: Thanks for calling. You're dealing with a complete system that gives us everything for control. They'd never give you anything for your benefit that might actually empower you, so they give you something that will eventually be part of the complete world monitoring system. Now we've also got Rick in California there. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Yes, yes. I'm here, Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Rick: Good. Thank you very much for your guitar piece last night. That was very beautiful. Yes, I really liked that a lot. It was very beautiful Alan. Can I read two paragraphs out of magazine I bought?

Alan: Sure.

Rick: This is from "American Interest. Its Policy, Politics and Cultures." It's edited by Walter Russell Mead and Zbigniew Brzezinski. It's one of the think tank papers and this article is called "Self Made Man" by Richard Hayes and he's talking about this British John Harris, a member of the United Kingdom Human Genetics Advisor Committee and the Ethics Committee of the British Medical Association and he says:

"Harris continues by arguing that the genetic enhancement of the human species is a public good, since those who might choose to remain genetically unmodified will benefit from the economic, social and cultural vitality that an increasingly genetically engineered citizenry will impart. He reasons that just as we compel citizens to ensure that their children are educated and vaccinated, so might we compel people to have children who are genetically enhanced. He acknowledges that a period of experimentation will be required in order to perfect such procedures. Accordingly, he says, people are obligated to serve as research subjects for genetic experiments when needed. This includes children, because (and this is his words) If children are moral agents, and most of them (except very young infants) are, then they have both obligations and rights, and it will be difficult to find any obligations that are more basic than the obligation to help others in need. There is therefore little doubt that children share the obligation argued for in this chapter: to participate in medical research."

So they're getting more honest about eugenics in everything.

Alan: They put out a movie years ago called "Gattaca," about a very near future where they'd be two separate species of humans: The ones who were genetically enhanced who would get all the best jobs, and those that were the old type that were conceived in the old-fashion way and how inferior they were. It's all about that. It's creating new classes or castes of systems within society and that's their goal. Bertrand Russell talked about that in the '30's. He says, "eventually there will be two classes of people and the ruling class will have a completely separate education from the Plebeians at the bottom." That's all coming into play. It's already here actually, that part of it. The genetic enhancement is a done deal. They want to dumb down most people. They'll enhance you in certain ways to make you a better worker, but you'll be incapable of thinking independently as a separate human being. They'll make sure of that. You'll be very, very good, very efficient at the work that they've giving you or you're assigned to, but you will not be an independent-minded thinker at all.

Rick: It goes back to what you were saying before like you said they'll make Dachau sound like Disneyland; and this guy is making what Mengele did sound like Disneyland.

Alan: Mengele was quite the character. I mean he collected blue eyeballs. That was his hobby and they're all the much the same. You see it's the same characters in charge at the top. They're sadistic psychopaths who have strange fascinations of the macabre and they're running the show. They're paid lots of money to do all this experimentation, but I do hope people get that through their heads that the elite have already said that this will not create the main problem they're trying to avoid, and that's independent thinkers with high intellect. Their whole job is to cull off those with high intellect. That was also part of their agenda. Russell talked about that and I read it from his blurb last night. I put it on my blurb what Russell said about that. You'll be very, very efficient but you'll be more like the Borg than an actual sentient human being.

Rick: Yes. I just wanted to put that out there Alan. They're also talking about the third Kosovo war. We're going to have Clinton again. We're going to have Kosovo again and it's going to be like – there's a lot of articles coming out now. I just wanted to share that one with you Alan. Maybe I'll send it to you when I'm done reading it.

Alan: Yes, I'd appreciate that.

Rick: All right. Well thank you very much and have a happy holiday season.

Alan: And you too.

Rick: All right. Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye now. That's the world we're getting trained into and it's all around us and we'll be overwhelmed with all the little disclosures in newspapers and magazines all pointing the same way, because as I say most folk have induced beliefs. They have no beliefs of their own. It's induced beliefs. They take it almost by osmosis and they start parroting the phrases and so on, and they become what they're meant to become through this induction without questioning it. That's where we're going today. I know that even 15 years ago, certain ones in India were paying big, big bucks for genetic manipulation of their offspring, very high Brahmans, and it was being done already there; and there's your problem again with humanity. You either leave them as they are and leave things to work out the way they are with the children born in the normal way and take your chances. You see people are addicted to shopping. In the Western civilization they're actually addicted to shopping and it wouldn't be hard in that kind of culture – which is the total culture really, it's a commercialized culture – to convince mothers or even give them the options of would you want a son who's 6'4" and a good surgeon, or do you want to take your chances that he might be the garbage man? This is the sort of thing that will work very, very well with a shopping addicted culture. They shop for everything. That's how things are now in the system. It's a sad system and it wasn't designed to last forever the way it is. It was designed to go into this next phase, but society is ready for it. A lot of them are ready for it and it will be interesting to watch, if we all live long enough to go through it, to watch it happening and you will hear people coming out boasting about making God-like offspring. This God-like stuff is becoming very prevalent today.

The ego is out of control. They believe all this stuff. They've really soaked up all this New Age stuff and godhood stuff and that's the great delusion, the great folly, even though every holy book including the Vedas doesn't promise that the bulk will come through. Well, if you're not an individual then you're popular. Understand? An individual will not be popular. The populace like the popular. If you like the things of the world, you'll chat about the things of the world and they'll love you for it, but they don't realize there's so many of them who are now the New Age. They're becoming the main religion and therefore, obviously, if only a minority come through it won't be them because they'll be the majority. It doesn't dawn on them.

Hello. We have Ben in Wisconsin there. Are you there, Ben?

Ben: Hello Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Ben: Doing well. I really love your work. I'd like to say that first off, I'm glad we have people like you out there doing what your doing. My question for you is: Are you familiar with a man by the name of Wilhelm

Reich?

Alan: Yes.

Ben: Do you know anything about him? I know he was heavily persecuted in multiple countries including this one where he died in prison.

Alan: He claimed that he discovered this light force, or cosmic type force and so on and Orgone energy and all that kind of stuff. That was already coming out as far back as the '30's. He copied the idea from science. It was already being discussed back in the '30's and came out with that. Now whether he was genuine or not, we'll never ever know. Personally, I'm very weary of people who come up with these technologies. Remember it's the same thing too. In Blavatsky's day they said they'd blend science with religion and that's why the New Age religions use scientific terminology combined, trying to justify the validity of their religion. They're blending them and it's the same thing with all healing today. You can heal anything if we just get this new gadget or gizmo that sparks and all the rest of it. It's very impressive and gives a nice humming sound. Again, it's the old hypnotic stuff. If you believe in it enough it will work for a little while, but there's too many shysters coming out over the years selling all kinds of stuff to sick and dying people. There's a lot of money to be made off misery because people are desperate. You understand?

Ben: Yes.

Alan: So just because they say and they claim things does not mean it's true. It's the same with Reich, same sort of problem. You're stuck in this never-never land without the proof.

Ben: He wrote a book that I thought he was right on with a lot of things – the mass psychology of fascism.

Alan: All societies are technically fascist. Even the communist ones were.

Ben: Sure. I guess that's why I'm asking, because a lot of what he claimed to discover seemed a little bit crazy to me but a lot of his writings seemed right on also.

Alan: As I say, we'll never ever know and I don't even waste my time with people who are put up there as mysteries to speculate about because you can never get to the bottom of it. It was the same with the Royal Rife machines. The ones that Rife had experimented with, and you can see the old film footage on it, used big tubes and it emitted tremendous light almost like x-rays. Whereas the stuff they sell today, they don't use those tubes at all. They just attach a couple of electrodes to the body and claim that turning this frequency or that frequency will destroy staphylococcus or whatever it happens to be. It's more a matter of faith really, because I haven't met anyone who's been cured of anything and I find that odd.

Ben: I haven't done enough research on it to know really. Now one more guy I wanted to ask you about is I've been seeing this guy's artwork a lot of places lately. Are you familiar with Alex Grey?

Alan: Yes.

Ben: I'm going to guess. It's hard to tell but it looks pretty new-agey to me.

Alan: All art – whatever the guys at the top say art is suddenly becomes trendy; the king has no clothes works wonders with the followers. I've known some top artists that were very good. I've also known people in art galleries that push certain cultures of art or trends in art who are absolutely wacko, but they know too they're kidding. They could tell you anything is art and everyone near the top, all the pretenders, the wannabes, will parrot it and say it's beautiful and it could be the ugliest thing you've ever seen, but that's the folly of humankind again. They do use art to symbolize the kind of culture you're going into. Now we know that the nihilists movement in art from Picasso onwards and all these characters were paid by the West, by the way, to bring in a nihilistic culture with their art. Art that used to bond you to society with love and so on and high emotions, they brought in these cold works of art that made your society schizoid. It splits you apart. It gave you nothing to hold on to, and that was a purpose-made trend so that they could start reshaping society and what values were.

Ben: The nihilist, does he believe in nothing? Is that correct?

Alan: Anything that was dear and near to humanity as a species was to be destroyed to kill off the old bonds. I'll be back with more after these messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just discussing how even art, all arts you see are used to create a mindset amongst the populace that takes it on by osmosis. They don't really question. They simply adopt things. It's osmotically transferred to their minds, that which suddenly appears around them, and you have to go into different pieces to find the meanings and I'm not familiar with all these particular artists. I've seen some stuff but I have to go into it in detail to find out if there is any other kind of messages there and being promoted there. What you do see now in these alternate realities, you see cartoonish figures that they're bringing the children into these alternate realities with, where they all eventually will be hooked up to the internet like brain interfaces. They're giving them what seems to be a perfection.

Very unreal and I wondered why the Soviet system when I was young was using a lot of cartoons to get the message across to the public. I thought cartoons are so childish but they went into it in a big, big way and sponsored a lot of artists to do the drawings et cetera for cartoon animations. They always had the public moral content to shape society and now we know that these cartoon figures now are used in these particular games and alternate realities. That was the purpose of it. It started a long, long time ago and the characters have no flaws whatsoever and you can actually make your own type out of composites; make a composite of yourself and design it the way you want to be, because in this society you're taught not to like who you are.

That's a very important part of the capitalization in culture that we live in. It runs on making you feel unhappy with who you are. That's the whole point of it. If you were happy with who you are, you wouldn't be running off getting all the fancy hairdos and buying all the slick clothes to make yourself look different. It's all meant to make you unhappy with who you are and they've targeted no one as much as the female of the species, telling them that this is too small, that's too big, yah-de-yah-de-yah, and just come and get this and buy that and you'll be fine. That's how commerce works. It exploits people. That's the bottom line. It's meant to exploit you and they look at the Achilles heel of the female; the Achilles heel of the male and they knew how to exploit either one of them. It's a science and it works because we haven’t changed our nature. In the society that we're raised in, we're taught not to really like ourselves as we are, unless you're part of the group, like a little part of the jigsaw puzzle that fits in the group out there, group think. Then you're a good citizen and you'll fit into the new system quite well.

It’s sad how they've used the arts down through the ages and again it's not new. If you look at the muses you'll catch on to what it all means, if you understand what the muses are in old ancient mythology and how it can be used against the people to inculcate new values, even if they're detrimental to yourself, you'll adopt them and you'll work them into being.

Well, I hear the music, so that's it coming up for tonight. From Hamish the dog and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 28, 2007 (#56)
ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON RBN
Title Copyright Alan Watt December 28, 2007:
"THE ART OF CONNING THE GROUP
BY
CON-SENSE-US"
© Alan Watt December 28, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - December 28, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 28th of December 2007, the count down, the big count down. For newcomers, I always tell them to look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the transcripts from the site in Europe. That's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and you can pass those around after printing lots of them up. Leave them everywhere, in launderettes, launderamas, restaurants, wherever. You would be surprised how many people will read these and they're written in the various tongues of Europe and look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of audios, which you can download, from previous talks and shows that I've done on this particular topic. The topic being everything, everything that gives us our reality. Only to show you in fact that it's not your reality at all. You adopt most of it as the norm and the trouble with normal, it always gets worse, because the boys at the top are always updating it just like a computer program.

I've been thinking about that today in fact on and off between getting wood in and running off to the post office and trying to look through the email to find out what is important to reply to. I get hundreds of emails per day with everything from the meaning of life questions to what size shoes people should wear, that kind of stuff. It's almost like a Dear Abbey kind of thing and it simply brings it home to you how conditioned people are into having someone else's opinion on things which they should think for themselves. That's how we've all been reared, to listen to experts on all the topics that we can figure out ourselves, all these subjects. People when they begin to follow the stars up in Hollywood, for instance, they emulate what they think they say or do or what they wear, according to the magazines, rather than think and do for themselves, but it's the same all down the totem pole.

Most people don't come to their own conclusions. What they do is to ask as many acquaintances as possible what they would do in a particular situation and so you have a consensus answer. Very few people are willing to take the risks that a true individual would take to be an individual. I've been telling people recently that, what is an individual? An individual that can take people as they are regardless of what they're actually into and you don't need a group to back you up, like "this person's in that group. They're different from my group, therefore I won't talk to them." All down through the strata of society everyone's been so divided, deliberately, by the experts again, and they use the herd instinct because the majority of the public want to belong to one or other group, all the way from religion, to what they eat, to everything, what they believe in.

That's a sad state of affairs. That's why we're so easily managed.

However, I get questions like that too, and to be honest with you, I'd need 25,000 lifetimes to answer them all and that's impossible. I don't sit at the computer all day long. In fact, I hardly sit at it at all. I really don't like the computer. I don't go surfing for anything either. I just don't have the time or the inclination and sure enough, you could have 25,000 lifetimes trying to get all the data that's out there. Most of it's useless. I'll be back with more on this topic after the following messages.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt at Cutting Through the Matrix and I was explaining just before the break what an individual is. An individual would gather information to what's pertinent in their own life and make their own decisions and act upon them without harming other people. The problem with the popular opinion is that it's comprised really of people who are not individuals at all. That's why they have popular opinions and they will tend to want everyone to be the same as themselves. Dress the same, look the same, believe in the same things. Even though the fads keep changing, they don't realize that their fads are given to them and the religious changes too and they just follow suit and follow the mantras that are handed out to them and they'll almost stone anybody to death that doesn't give the same mantra back to the group, like a password almost.

It used to be the same in Christianity. More so perhaps in the U.S. than in other countries because certain buzzwords like amen, brother, et cetera meant you were automatically a Christian and you were accepted as such, even though you could be the top con man and get to the top of the evangelical movement, as long as you said the right buzzwords you were accepted. You could be a real shark but they wouldn't see that at all. The public wouldn’t see it. The followers wouldn't see that. They like the people who are closer to God than themselves and the proof of it is always in how wealthy they become and that's how they seem to judge it.

However, it's the same with all the other religions including the New Age religions out there. One fad after another and they have their popular words, their in-words, their religious terms, which they don't even realize are religious terms and you find the same sort of thing going on inside those particular big groups.

Being an individual generally means saying and doing that which is unpopular, because is popular is for the populace, the big group, and most of the people belonging to the big group don't really have real opinions of their own. They get their opinions given to them almost by osmosis by the media. That's why if you watch the media after a president or a prime minister speaks, they then bring on the experts to decipher what you heard yourself. If you listen to either one of them, as I do, or I used to, you'd wonder if they heard the same speech as you because one will give you a complete slant on the left wing. One will give you a complete other slant on the right wing. What it's meant for is for the public because the public generally are always split in two. This or that. This or that. Up or down. Left or right; and they're giving you your opinion according to what party you belong to. It's very simple but it works so well and these sciences are understood and always have been understood at the top on how you control vast multitudes of people.

Adam Weishaupt was only one member in one lodge, of the Beenan Orden (the Order of the Bees) as they called it, of the Illuminati, only one branch, because all the freemasonic lodges were members of the Illuminati. He took the heat and he had big ambitions and he was taken down for getting too big for his boots. He said, "Oh, foolish man, what can you not be made to believe," knowing that even the ones they brought in to this what was pushed as a religion of elitists and elitism, knowing that the ones at the bottom would be the "useful idiots" as they call them. This is confirmed by the writings of Albert Pike who wrote "Morals & Dogma" and he said in his book that those at the bottom are really no better than the rest of the profane because they don't know any real secrets at that level. The big secrets are simply how the system really works and how you can use and benefit from the system, and the system is a form of predation. It's a predatory system, which lives off the multitude below. That's really how this system works and those they call the profane, those who are living in the dark, the unenlightened, are there to be used and you profit from them by using them as a good psychopath should, you see, and that's how the entire system really, really works.

The problem in society and in most societies is we have natural tribal instincts and this has been proven even with the remnants of some of what we call "primitive civilizations," meaning those that are not interdependent but are still independent from this system. They generally will elect a leader and give him a

little bit of reverence, but they don't load him up with riches and treat him like some king with a court and feed them the best foods and make them terribly special. They live much like the rest of the public they live amongst, but the problem with the monied system is that money is just a form of taking your labor from you in taxes. That's one of its main reasons it was put out there in the first place. Then the king, or the tribal leader can become king, have a big, big court and then hire a military to keep you all in line and make sure that its progeny continues the lineages for as long as he wants.

Now we have thousands of them to take care of because it's not just kings, queens, and all their cousins and their second, third, fourth and fifth cousins and their families and castles and residences. It's also pretty well worldwide. It boils down to what adds up to millions of high-level bureaucrats and their families too. It's the same predatory system run on a scientific basis with the understanding of human nature; and if you understand human nature, you can completely exploit it for your own benefit. That's what these sciences are based on, exploitation of basic human nature, because the people, unfortunately, want to look up to someone that they think is better than themselves. In this system and this society especially, we've not been given much in the way of appreciating ourselves and to accept who we are.

All the advertising you see on television or in the glossy magazines is aimed at making you unhappy with who you are; otherwise commerce would fall flat on its face. If everyone truly had the latest toothbrush and whatever gadget or gizmo is going to make you have the greatest orgasm in your life, no matter what it's supposed to be, and the best car and all the rest of it, if everyone had these things commerce would stop because we'd all have exactly what we all need supposedly to be happy. However, if you notice, we keep buying more stuff and more stuff and we're never happy because we cannot get happy by having things. Simple. Very, very simple, but the commercial system is based on making you unhappy with yourself. How you look. How tall or short you are. What age you are. What gender you are. How many spots are on your face? To get terrified if you get a grey hair, utterly paranoid, and on and on it goes. You're exploited. Every part of nature, growing up, maturing and so on, gender, et cetera, is completely and utterly exploited for profit purposes, but also to put into every individual that you're not as good as other people. That's why they give you fantasies to look up to. They give you complete fantasies to try and emulate. You cannot emulate a fantasy.

You'll see the top Hollywood stars and starlets, in their own personal life they are no better off than anyone else. Just look at how many divorces they have, fights, arguments, drug therapies, et cetera, withdrawal and all the rest of it, to see how well they're doing. How much plastic surgery they have to get done to look the way they do. It's astounding, yet that's what they give us to emulate. Fictions. We're given fictions to emulate. The women go for guys with the big jaws and so on and the cheekbones. They're artificial implants they're putting in them now. They're giving us something that's unattainable by nature, yet people are becoming addicted to this stuff and busting their own mortgages and taking second and third mortgages, running up their credit cards to always try and look better as they get older, because in this system the generations have been completely and utterly separated by design.

You have very old elderly people, experts in their fields of how the mind works and how society works. Planning, always planning ahead a future where they will manipulate the younger people and make the young people think that they're the only ones who are really alive because the younger ones that are the easiest to manipulate. They have no life experience. They're going through phases of awkwardness still trying to find their identity; therefore you supply them with fiction and fictitious identities. They understand their need to belong and so you give them the groups to belong to or the "sets," as they used to call them, to belong to; and also you tell them that anyone who is much older than themselves is irrelevant. That way there's no intergenerational communication and wisdom and knowledge is not passed on from older people to younger people. There's no respect really on either side.

The older people too have been reared up in one generation and spoiled in one generation – spoiled so much they forget how their grandparents lived not so long ago on very little. They forget too how family life was not so long ago. They forget that they didn't have to run off to psychotherapists and all kinds of New Age substitutes for healing of the mind, not so long ago. How quickly we forget, but not so long ago you couldn't even get a credit card or a bank loan unless you had something physical, some tangible asset that the bank could lean on if it needed to. How things have changed and not for our benefit. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back and we're Cutting Through the Matrix. The matrix which should be obvious to everyone but really isn't because as I say everyone looks towards everyone else to see how they're handling this reality and if they get it all from the same mainstream news organizations and they all do the same things and say the same things, they think they're quite sane. They don't realize they're being manipulated and that everything that happens in their lives on a major scale, even worldwide, is a planned event because that's how strategy works. Strategy is of no use unless you plan the future and implement it.

Now we've got Debra from Baltimore on the line. Are you there, Debra?

Debra: Hi Alan. As usual, an awesome show.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Debra: It's always interesting to me that people don't realize how they're being manipulated. They think they're getting the news when they get home from work and turn on the television and watch the program. I always like to point out to people I speak to that didn't you notice that if you were to flick between any number of stations that the same story is said the same way. The same story is put out there the same way. The same kind of spin, if you were to say spin, and that goes with people you know people like to drag in Fox News as being the mouthpiece of the White House and I'd like to say well CNN is no different.

Alan: They're all the same exactly and they all get their mainstream news through the API or Reuters. Really, Reuters and API are combined anyway to make sure that everyone gets the same news and that's not only repeated all through the general media. It's all through the newspaper industry as well, right down to your local newspaper. They just parrot the same stuff.

Debra: For people to look into who owns your media and this country (this country being the United States), it's all owned by the same five corporations that are directly tied to the military and the banking industrial complex. There's no difference.

Alan: That's completely true and in fact it's been disclosed in the past even by the CIA that they had reporters working in some of the biggest news organizations.

Debra: Operation Mockingbird and I tell people look up Operation Mockingbird. This is going back to World War II.

Alan: They even have not just reporters, they have authors – some mainstream authors work for them as well. They haven't missed a trick and even novelists. I've got some articles here on sci-fi novelists that are admitting that they do work with the government. Every thought that we have given to us that again is popular is really part of the agenda of indoctrination and the public haven't a clue, because, to be honest with you, most of the public are too far gone if ever to get a clue.

Debra: I know and that is to me part of the most distressing part.

Alan: It is because you're seeing the end effects really of a scientific indoctrination.

Debra: That started a little before my birth and continues to this day and I'm wondering how is that you were so dumbed down? How was it you feel for all of this and I didn't.

Alan: They also used inoculations too and that was something I clued into eventually. I'd always suspected it but I didn't want to even believe it myself, but then I came across the writings of a few different people at top, Bertrand Russell was one of the main ones. He said with the use of drugs and the needle they should be able to manage the minds of the public.

Debra: But you know Alan I had those same inoculations and maybe more so because I was the child of a military man who traveled overseas and somehow I managed to escape those effects.

Alan: What's interesting too, you see all batches of inoculations are not the same and for a lot of their other employees they don't want them to be dumbed down too much to quickly and perhaps you had a different batch given to you. For the general public, especially in countries in Europe like Britain, there's no doubt about it, you had the general inoculations that came from the same bottle. They just use a spirit swab and take about 15 or 20 shots from the same bottle, or you could have individual files. The individual files did not contain mercury and other substances, but that was only for the wealthy.

Debra: And that I was not, you know, and we didn't travel to Europe. We traveled to South America, Central America, so in that sense I may have lucked out on that end.

Alan: What I find, too, is that you follow the case of autoimmune problems and allergies and from the 1950's onwards, mainly with the polio vaccine they started to begin – that was the first we'd heard about bubble children. That came out around in the '60's that they couldn't get out of the bubbles. They had no immune system left, but pretty well everyone in the western world now has allergies to something. They have a decreased immune system and when you read back in the writings of the big boys, they talked about destroying the immune system of the public as well as the intellect. Hang on the line and we'll be back after these messages.

Debra: Okay. Thanks Alan.

Alan: Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix and we have Debra from Maryland on the line discussing inoculations and how we've been dumbed down and how we've conned and how we're directed to our thoughts that are not ours at all, but rather the experts have managed to inset them into our minds. We don't question as long as everyone else has the same opinions on things from the same sources. That's how we judge our sanity. It takes the rare individual to think outside of the box and risk the wrath of the populace and you will. You will. They'll turn on you because they want you all to be the same as themselves and have the same opinions. When we're all fighting each other it's much easier to manipulate vast groups of us and whole countries of us by a small minority at the top who are making all the big decisions and guiding us along the real path they've planned for us.

Talking about the inoculations, though, I always thought it was interesting that mothers were taught the child will have a fever for a few days, maybe a couple of days and then it will pass and then they'll be fine. When you really look at where the fever was based in most of these inoculations, it's in the head. It's in the brain area. Now inflammation of an organ generally kills off cells and then you couple that with the writings of Arthur Koestler and others who worked for these particular groups. In fact, it's been disclosed now, long after the fact, that he worked with MI5 and MI6 along with others including Bertrand Russell. Koestler mentions the fact they'd have to destroy that part of the brain that gave the average person their individuality and their self-preservation and self-survival instincts. They would not need it anymore because the state would be making all their decisions for them. Isn't that an interesting thing? We're seeing the effects of it now.

Debra: That's exactly right and these are people from my era in the 1957, '58, '59 and between that and fluoridation which makes them really rather just so, the reaction that I get from my peers that age group is: How do you have time to even deal with this and how do you know all this? It's like haven't you been paying attention for the last 50 years?

Alan: That's the scary thing, isn't it? You find no they really haven't.

Debra: They really haven't and it's just like whatever the media tells them they just go along with.

Alan: That's all they need to know.

Debra: Yes and the brainwashing of you're just one person. You can't make a difference. Don't even try to fight this because it's much bigger than you. You don't have the money. You don't have the backing and you'll be ostracized; and to which I respond well I don't care if I'm ostracized. I may not have the money. I may not have the bank account but I'm still going to say it.

Alan: What they're really telling you is they don't care. That's what they're really telling you if you listen to them.

Debra: Yes and the apathy part of it is just mind-boggling.

Alan: It's scary to see the apathy but I did a talk or a couple of talks on that very subject, back again in the '50's and '60's with the big think tanks that worked for governments. They said they would create a system where they would promote apathy amongst the population; and they've been very successful in doing it. They have done that.

Debra: They have and they've done it rather successfully, but for the few of us who have seen this for the sham that it is all along.

Alan: The king has no clothes. That's the bottom line. The reason they're so terrified of the public is just a matter of numbers really. They're terrified of the public because long, long ago they discussed overpopulation. Now overpopulation to the elite can be any figure they want it to be at a particular time. What they really mean is they're terrified of a magic number arriving where they simply cannot dictate to the public and make them do what they want them to do.

Debra: Right. A number of people not willing to go along with the program.

Alan: Because they see it as their world at the top. They're the dominant minority. They're hereditary classes and they own so much and they see this as their world and they have all their little societies and the Guardian Class and all the rest of it and they are the epitome of class distinction and snobbery at the top, elitism. They truly do see this world as their world and they believe they have the right to plan its future, where it's going to go, and that no one else down below has a say in the matter. It's not our place to have a say in the matter in fact.

Debra: You have the ruling elites and the peasants and we're all the peasants.

Alan: We're all the peasants.

Debra: What I found interesting was in regard to Benazir Bhutto's assassination. She was part of the ruling elite and people are not seeing that. It's just like oh what a tragedy, she was going to bring democracy to Pakistan; and I'm saying are you crazy? That was never her intention. It was just a cure.

Alan: I mean what is democracy? I mean we don't have democracy, and here we are, pretending to put this system across the planet for everyone else. We've never had democracy. It's been a sham since the beginning and Bhutto was just back from the U.S. after spending a long time with top think tanks and the CIA to fulfill her role. Now whether she had other plans, who knows? but I'm sure there's big agencies behind her death.

Debra: Oh, definitely, but I think bottom line with Bhutto was the hope that she would allow or permit a military base in Pakistan. I think Musharraf said oh I don't think so and took her out, but I don't think that Bhutto held any promise. She wasn't that popular with the working class in Pakistan.

Alan: No. They didn't trust her. They'd lost faith and again, that's the thing too. Now the ones at the top, remember, the wealthy, they still class those who will work, that means anyone who is in the public eye who actually works, as a worker bee; and they have no problem killing off those ones when required, even to spark off a civil war for instance. Everyone who works for this dominant minority, you might think you're up there, but if you're still a worker in a sense and doing their bidding, then they can dispose of you at anytime they wish to without question.

Debra: Of course. I mean my suspicions lie in the death of Dennis Kucinich's brother last week. He did not come from a ruling class. His family was very poor and yet he's where he is yet the media ignores him, kind of pushes off to the side as some kind of lunatic fringe, which is what they'll do to anyone that has the drive to try and change something.

Alan: Yes, that's right, outside the agenda for sure.

Debra: Oh yes and I think he was outside of the agenda. He wants an office of peace. He wants an end to war. He wants a true investigation into 9/11. I think that was a warning shot across his ballast like you better shut up now.

Alan: As I say, again, they direct the minds of the majority of the public. They'll even tell them who to listen to. If the experts come on and tell you and ridicule someone, it works well with the public. They won't listen to that particular individual. They do what they're told. They're very obedient slaves.

Debra: Very obedient. You've got the Democratic party choosing who you get to vote for. You've got the Republican party choosing who you get to vote for and there is no difference between the two parties.

Alan: None at all. Which bunch of multimillionaires and lawyers do you want to vote for?

Debra: Or what thieves, in this case, but you've got on top of that them (them being the media or whoever the mouthpieces are at the moment) dividing people on non-issues.

Alan: Absolutely and it's quite easy to do.

Debra: It's very easy to do.

Alan: It's an old routine. It gets so monotonous listening to it with healthcare, welfare, jobs and so on, the same old mantra. The big agenda is for unification in the world, Unification of the Americas. None of that's ever mentioned.

Debra: None and the real issues are never ever mentioned ever. Are you pro life? Are you pro this or pro that? And then to stand there in one of these so-called debates and ask what's your favorite bible quote. You could have thrown me off my chair at that point. You know they're so blatant.

Alan: There's nothing they won't stoop to, that's the whole point. There's nothing they won't stoop to. There's nothing low enough that they couldn't stoop to.

Debra: And wasn't it Karl Marx who said, "religion is the opiate of the masses?"

Alan: It's true enough and it doesn't matter what – even the New Agers have their religion and they don't realize it is a religion, most of them, and they're easily swayed as well.

Debra: And it's not even new.

Alan: It's not new at all. It's just the old rehash. They call it the perennial religion. They pull it out every few centuries.

Debra: And they think they're doing something and they're not.

Alan: All they're doing is practicing Hinduism and they don't even know it.

Debra: Yes, exactly.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in.

Debra: Well I thank you Alan and thank for your show. It's one of those things I try not to miss.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Debra: All right, take care.

Alan: Bye now. Now I've got Maggie from Texas. Are you there, Maggie? Hello Maggie.

Maggie: Oh hello. I think I'd rather listen to the last caller than talk myself.

Alan: Go ahead.

Maggie: She started out by talking about vaccines and wondering out loud how she had escaped the ill effects when so many others have suffered. I think I'm probably about the same age, maybe even a little older, but thimerosal and so on was in vaccines even before I was born and I remember distinctly that in my childhood I had maybe three vaccinations, three vaccines. One was smallpox, and one was tetanus and I don't remember what the third one was. It may have been diphtheria. This was by the age of seven and then there was one booster shot at ten and that was it. When the polio vaccine came out, to my surprise, my mother said no polio vaccine for you and I didn't understand it. She had some sense that she just didn't want to go there.

Alan: Perhaps she knew something about Mr. Salk the great hero that was going to eradicate polio, because if you go into his history the man was the champion of the American Eugenics Society and he had written many papers in their magazines about vastly reducing the population. Suddenly he turns around and gives us this wonderful vaccine to help the poor people and he was questioned on that in major newspapers at the time and of course he said he just couldn't decide – it was a judgment that he didn't know how to really make, either to help kill them off or to help them, and to help them just simply won over his better nature. That was the excuse we were given. Meanwhile, we find out there was over 140 Simian or live monkey viruses in every shot, including the Simian 40 virus which has only one purpose and that's to create cancers in people. They knew that at the time.

Maggie: I just started researching this and I wanted to call you and your audience's attention to a book called "Polio: An American Story." Have you heard about that?

Alan: I've heard of it. I've probably read other documents along the same line, so I'm familiar with the topic.

Maggie: This one just recently won the Pulitzer Prize and I haven't read it yet. I'm going to. I have heard as far as polio goes, though, not from this book which I haven't read yet, but I've heard that actually polio was starting to be on the decrease by the time these vaccines came out due to, I don't know, just more care or better health in general and Americans were healthy at that time.

Alan: Here's the big con. You see what happened is polio tended to give you the same symptoms and in fact they are the same symptoms as encephalitis and meningitis, so they simply started having meningitis and encephalitis and didn't mention polio anymore.

Maggie: Oh, is that what happened?

Alan: That's what happened.

Maggie: I see, well in any event the last thing I'll say is that I have heard that FDR had either polio or something very similar to it and he had financial interests in a clinic that he patronized himself but he also apparently owned it and he stood to make a lot of money by promoting polio and then promoting its cure.

Alan: You mean you have presidents in the U.S. who are so unscrupulous as to mix business with politics?

Maggie: Oh well.

Alan: Isn't that something?

Maggie: Yes.

Alan: I'm sure it's a good read, but if you look back there's a lot of old books out there written by the American Eugenics Society. You'll find a lot of writings by a lot of the top people who ended up being the

champions for inoculations in those books and you read their points of view and it will really scare you.

Maggie: I'm just starting to be aware of that and just one more point I want to make before getting off is that people today – it's hard to believe but people have absolutely forgotten how much healthier we all were when we got two or three or no immunizations.

Alan: Yes, you're absolutely right.

Maggie: We have a generation of kids who are just sick with everything in the book and when I went to school there were no allergies, no asthma.

Alan: It was extremely rare and suddenly it came on the scene and suddenly all the doctors that were getting turned out from the colleges, universities were being told the latest that suddenly it now is common – so common is the norm.

Maggie: Yes it sure is. You must be familiar with the work of Donald Scott because he's in Sudbury.

Alan: Yes I am. Excellent books.

Maggie: Yes, I read his books. Okay. Well, thank you Alan. As usual, a great program.

Alan: You take care, Maggie.

Maggie: Bye-bye.

Alan: We have Rick from California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Yes I'm here Alan.

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Rick: Yes, I wasn't going to call you but I heard a dog barking on the last caller and I wasn't sure if that was her or was that Hamish barking.

Alan: No, Hamish is much louder.

Rick: Oh, okay, because I was concerned that something might be happening up there, that the government might be doing something.

Alan: Well they'd wait until the program is finished because we Canadians, up here they do it more sophisticated. You know we're more sophisticated. They're politer before they kill you. They let you finish.

Rick: Okay. That's all. I was just concerned. I was hoping – my blood was like on end there for a second when I heard the dog. I never heard Hamish bark before.

Alan: Hamish has got a real loud deep bark. It tends to shake the foundations of the house.

Rick: Okay Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Rick: You're welcome.

Alan: I'll be back with more after these messages. Hi. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and we only have two or three minutes to go. Just to remind people that they can keep me going by buying the books I have on my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I have CDs, DVDs, and I don't have much time to put out much more stuff. That's part of the problem I have. I rush through life here. I hit the floor running in the

mornings and it's just go, go, go all day just basically surviving, so this really is brought to you. This program is brought to you by yourselves and I don't get paid for any of the shows I do. I could get paid but I'd have to promote certain products and so on. That's how the industry runs. That's how this commercial system works, but I'd rather just give you the basic reality of the world as it's happening and not get into the business side of it, so for those who can help keep me going it's up to yourselves. You can also donate to help keep me going as well because this really is becoming a full time job, and apart from running back and forth to post offices and packaging things and sending them off and all this kind of stuff and dealing with people on the phone, it doesn't leave much time for anything else at all. Then there's uploading at night and since the satellite system is now owned by Hughes, of the big military-industrial complex fame, they've cut back my uploading speed to twice that of dialup, which apparently they're allowed to do under the contract.

Have you noticed these contracts they give you for all the programs on the internet? You don't have a right at all on anything. You're buying something and having no rights whatsoever and not only that, they can take everything from you even though you bought it. It's kind of like if you went to a gardening store to buy a spade and you had to fill out all this documentation on the conditions of how and where and when you'll use the spade. I mean that would be ridiculous, wouldn't it? and yet we're getting all conditioned into having no rights whatsoever on the products we buy to do with the internet. What a farce. What a complete utter farce, but again the power always lies in the hands of the public; because if the public said well that's it and I'll shut it down, they'd be on their knees begging for you to start using it again.

Same with the gasoline: If we all stopped going to work for a week you'd see some very rapid decisions happen in governments and within corporations, but we don't use that because we're not unified – something that the governments worked very hard to make sure, that we're not unified. You'd find amongst your own people, those that would go along with it anyway and let you all down. That's what they count on, so for those who want me to keep going, you can certainly help keep me going because I can't live on fresh air or cold air or humid air depending on the season of the year.

We're going through into the next year and this next year is going to be pretty hectic with more and more incredible laws getting passed everywhere across the planet affecting our lives in very intimate ways now. They've stopped pretending that they serve us at the top or even at the local level. We are now the slaves and servants to them and they are dictating to us. All you need is one generation to grow up in a totalitarian regime where your life is planned for you from birth to death and then the next generation will think it's all quite normal that you have no privacy of your own in your private life. That's what it's all about.

Unfortunately, again, it's always up to the few in every generation to do the work that's necessary and pass on the information as well and to make the complaints and to let the big boys know that we know what's going on. It's always up to the few. Otherwise this regime would have been rammed through a long time ago. We're here to make sure we can deflect it off into another way.

From myself and Hamish, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"HE WHO CONTROLS THE PAST CONTROLS THE FUTURE –
INTERGENERATIONAL GLOBAL AGENDA"
HOURS 1 & 2
November 1, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – November 1, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the vows you made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is November 1st, 2007 and this New World Order agenda which has been going for an awful long time is steamrolling ahead.

For those who haven't heard me before, look into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of history concerning how we got to where we are, where it's going, the big foundations that are behind it and how they're interlocked and how they've been there all your life working away towards this brand new Brave New World that's being created right now. You can also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the languages of Europe for good transcripts out of my talks in the different languages of Europe.

It's quite interesting and today I got a taste of it because I just got back from the great metropolis of Sudbury, Ontario, which to me is a big town but they call it a city, and a woman had walked off out of the hospital there, St. Joseph's hospital, with a new born baby, so the police with the Keystone Cop mentality for about six hours locked down the whole city. Everybody trying to leave from any direction was stopped and they looked in their cars and searched them for this newborn baby, as though anyone who had planned something would be so stupid as to sit in a line up for four hours; and that's about how long it took to get out of the city. I just got home. However, that's what we have with the lower ones at the bottom, but make no mistake, those at the top are of a different caliber all together – the top of all this world security system.

Now you can go back into the history of government, government in the very first place and all of its types and forms and what it was. What is government in the first place? It's an idea. It's someone's idea. All so-called primitive societies, which are anything but primitive, they're more natural and they don't have money or taxation and you're not forced into schooling and all this kind of stuff. You live a life which is generally full of meaning and you don't get neurosis and high blood pressure or sugar diabetes and you're very healthy. However, in our system a long, long, long time ago, along with the advent really of money, money whether it was weighted or whether it was actually coined (coined around 800 BC for the first time), in came this system of money and a system of government. What they used to have were priests who would nominate kings, they would select kings and breed them, generally with his own sisters initially and then they'd inbreed all the cousins over many generations.

Plato himself talked about this. He was a member of the aristocracy and he talked about the aristocracy's ability to manipulate the masses of peoples in the world that he knew about in his day, the ancient world. Millions of people were being manipulated all by the same system of debt, basically, a debt system, because money lending and debt as a front for the king and the queen ruling the country with her advisers has been going on for thousands of years. Around the 1500's in the court of Queen Elizabeth I, you'll find a coterie around this particular queen who were called Rosicrucians openly in the history books. No conspiracy books here, history books. These Rosicrucians, John Dee, Bacon and a whole bunch of them were in the process of creating a new system. John Dee wrote about it and so did Bacon. Bacon talked about the creation of the new English language to be the universal business language, commercial language of the future; whereas John Dee coined the term the British Empire, which would one day run the world. It would run the world on the basis of free trade – free trade between nations that would adopt the same system as London was using at the time. They would give those who came into it and adopted the same system a term, a sort of title they would give them, "most favored trading nation status," something we see getting used today. China was given it by Britain and the USA.

It's not a New World Order as such. This New World Order has been going on for a long time. Around the 1700's at the Concert of Europe, all the elites gathered together and they knew they couldn't go on forever having wars and profiting from them, although it helped keep the populations down and brought in the coffers through taxation. Everyone gets taxed to the hilt for war and you don't mind so much because the big boys are going to protect you and keep you safe. That's what they tell you. However, they knew they would come to a stage where there would be no more enemies, and what would happen then? They knew they'd have to find enemies within. This is what we found with the Soviet system. Once they had their borders pretty well defined and no one could get in or out, you had to turn and find terror within – because that's the method of keeping everybody obedient. When you can't find enemies abroad you get enemies within. Anyone can be an enemy because political correctness, a term that's translated right out of the Soviet Union, is in use here and it's constantly being updated.

Around the late 1800's, certain foundations were formed around the theories put out by Charles Darwin. Charles Darwin was no genius. His grandfather had already put out a book on basically evolution, "Origin of the Species." It didn't go very far, but coupled with The Royal Society, which was also a freemasonic society, they pushed Charlie Darwin and his "Origin of the Species and Survival of the Fittest." It was a system to validate the elites' already confirmed basic idea or belief that they were the most evolved species on the planet – they proved it by breeding with the right people down through the generations, holding on to power and grabbing the wealth of the planet. That's why they're the survivors and they are the survivors of the fittest basically. That's what it's all about and that's why they had put Charles Darwin out there.

They had to also start bringing down the religions. They'd served their purposes. Now they were a hindrance, because before they used to keep the people obedient but they still left bits in the holy books that they haven't taken out over the many centuries to do with certain rights or freedoms, so that would have to be eliminated and a new system of basically secular humanism taught to the public. This was decided in the 1800's and the man who took over from Charles Darwin was his best friend, and that was Sir Thomas Huxley who taught in London and in Oxford. Sir Thomas Huxley was a champion then of Darwinism. They call it social Darwinism. He set up an organization to recruit young budding authors, people who could be groomed to be authors, and H.G. Wells was one of them. Every young man in that school became a famous author eventually and were given red ties because red is the color of revolution.

Their job was to go out there, write novels containing predictive programming. In other words, familiarizing you with ideas wrapped in story form, so that when the real thing happened in your lifetime, you would think it was all quite a natural progression. Tavistock eventually took over from that and then The Futurist Society that really dishes out the money to the best novelists and the top novelists that you hear and you've seen in all the bookstores, they took over and they give the grants out to particular novelists who fascinate you. Very fascinating people, fascinating stories, but they're wrapped in predictive programming towards a type of future I don't think any of us want really to go into.

One of the men who came out with almost the whole agenda was Aldous Huxley. Aldous Huxley, again an aristocrat, descendent of Sir Thomas Huxley, they keep it all in the family all down through the ages. His brother was the first head of UNESCO and also the top man that pushed eugenics, because eugenics coming from Darwinism they believed was the way to go. They believed that the commoners were going to outbreed all those with brains and they also said the commoners had no virtue. We're just too common, silly, stupid and rough and therefore we couldn't be “upgraded” you might say. Therefore, the idea was, and they discussed this at top world meetings, could they actually forbid people to marry? Could they forbid certain types to breed? Could they actually force – and Aldous Huxley talked about it. Could they actually force all women to accept the sperm of selected noble people? That way they'd breed all the bad types out and put their own, you know special sperm in there because these guys all come from special wombs.

That was the idea behind it and you'll find that they didn't want to do that. They thought the people wouldn't quite go for that at the time, so as people became more and more infertile, strangely enough, from the 1950’s onwards, they brought out sperm banks. Most people who contribute to the sperm banks are medical students, people with the “right stuff,” at least the right bank accounts, which means they're obviously a little bit more savvy than others. There's so many going out there, people walking around today, that actually their fathers are now doctors. You wouldn't believe it. There is a eugenics program underway. We find the United Nations statistics given out every year, the latest stats on the sperm count of the western male is down 75 percent of 1950. There's no comment about it, which tells you it's meant to be that way, and it was brought down through inoculations. That's what primarily they were for.

Go into the books written by other big players in all of this. Charles Galton Darwin (the grandson of Charles Darwin) who was a physicist, this man in the 1950’s wrote a book called "The Next Million Years." In that book he details everything I'm talking about: the elites’ fear of the commoners out-breeding the wealthy and intellectual and what they must do about it, including ways to basically introduce more female hormones into the male and more male into the female. For those who think they haven't done it, have a look around you today. It's been going on for a long time. He suggested ways again through inoculation, through the water supply and through the food supply. That's what he suggested in his day.

These guys were big players. They formed the League of Nations. The League of Nations was one of the big organizations with the other foundations, the Cecil Rhodes Foundation that merged with the Milner Foundation, the Round Table Society that became The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations, formed the League of Nations. This League of Nations was to be the embryo of world government – a world run on a scientific basis, a scientific form of humanism. H.G. Wells wrote about it once it was formed and he said: at last the whole idea of nationhood is gone, because now with all the laws they've written into the League of Nations, bureaucratic divisions from one country or another can go directly across their counterparts and bypass all the politicians. He was quite right. That's what they've been doing since then.

This is confirmed in the books you'll find by other big players in all of this. You should get the books called "The Anglo-American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope" by Professor Carroll Quigley who was the official historian for The Council on Foreign Relations. He was all for this whole Brave New World idea. He thought it was about time that it came along and he thought there was no reason why the public shouldn't accept it now; and I think he was right, personally. They're pretty well dumbed-down enough to accept anything, that's my own opinion. He published those books and in "The Anglo-American Establishment," he tells you that for 50 years there has been running the United States and other countries in the western world a parallel government. The parallel government, a government that's not answerable to the people, and that's The Royal Institute for International Affairs and all of its other affiliations. The American branch is simply called The Council on Foreign Relations. It's the same ones and they drafted up all of the papers for the

integration of Europe and they also came out on national television in Canada two years ago and admitted for the first time as a group, on air, that they had drafted up all the ones for the integrations of the Americas.

Here's a private supposedly non-political organization that's funded by all the big foundations. The Rockefeller Foundation generally publishes their books that they print on their own behalf where they say right inside the cover, "We are a non-political organization," and they're telling the truth, even though the average person thinks all they do is talk politics. However, they're not talking politics. They are telling you the agenda for global governance. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the history, just a little bit of the history, it's so vast and so interlocking of the stories and foundations and organizations it staggers the mind. I'm bringing you up to speed on how this whole world system was planned a long time ago. When Cecil Rhodes was put out there again as the first non-governmental organization but given a Royal Charter, royal permission to exist as a particular type of foundation, a foundation where they sent people across the world to grab the natural resources mainly in Africa to begin with, then over the rest of the world, the natural resources of the planet, and from there they joined the Cecil Rhodes Society with Lord Alfred Milner's group The Round Table Society. They do the debating and they work out all the plans for The Royal Institute for International Affairs. They work on the details how to make it happen and you should try and get your hands on some of the books they printed, especially in the 1930's through the '40's. Around 1950 they quieted off a bit because they couldn't quite get government through this global government idea. After World War II for about two or three years they were gung ho. They thought everyone was on their knees, fed up with war and we would accept global government, but they found out that through constantly taking the pulse of the public it wasn't time yet.

In fact, H.G. Wells said we need another war. He said that just before he died in 1948. They've had multiple wars since. They came up with the Cold War idea. That was the best one because during World War II Stalin the big dictator of the Soviet Union was called Uncle Joe and Hollywood went to town churning out movie after movie and propaganda expose after another calling him Uncle Joe. However, in the 1950's when they needed an enemy, and they always need an enemy you see, they came up with the big bad bear, so Joe turned into the bear and we had 50 years of a Cold War, where both sides could work the people to death, tax them and pretend we're all going to get nuked all the time. When you're under that kind of fear and threat you look to your government to protect you and all the guys with the spaghetti on their caps at the top and the epaulets et cetera stand there resolutely and say, "yes, we will defend you, but it's going to cost you mucho buckos," and that's what they did for 50 years.

Most of that money went into pockets but a lot of it went into high-tech weaponry – weaponry plus security equipment, the kind that's now being shown to the public today for the first time. That was its main reason. That's what NASA exists for. It's also to do with communications and space, and observation of the planet, and one day all of these satellites will be following you everywhere you go in this little planet when you have a little chip in you. That was planned a long, long time ago.

After they came out with the big foundations, the Ford, Carnegie and other ones and many of them merged actually and took over. I think the Rockefeller now runs the Carnegie. It runs one of them, but they dished out money to non-governmental organizations all what you think are the grassroots ones, the left-wing ones, the right-wing ones, and they had them all fighting during the Cold War and now it's been admitted to with declassified documentation that these were not really left-wing or right-wing leaders. The followers were left-wing and right-wing. They were having clashes in different countries. The tops of them were all members of the CIA and MI6. Well my, my. What a surprise, coming from guys who have always said they control sides of everything. Both sides are always under their control. They've now admitted the most radical left-wing groups in the U.S. were headed by their own agents. They even put out millions of dollars in the music industry to get particular types of music on the go. They also put millions out to artists to do these nihilistic paintings that would make you want to commit suicide after looking at them for 30 seconds, because they want to be more left-wing and radical than the left-wing in the Soviet Union. That was the idea and so all people who are leaning left would join their foundations and their groups and would leave Communism alone. That was supposedly the idea. The CIA and MI6 joined together and put up their own office in London where they shared this particular building and controlled the cultures of Europe including France and other

countries.

What is culture?

Culture is basically the system you're born up into. Every mammal born learns from one or the other of the parents what it should beware, what it should be afraid of, and humans are exactly the same. A child who is born into this system will find that if their parents don't know there is a game going on and they've swallowed reality as it's been presented to them will swallow that reality exactly the same way. If the parents don't warn them, the child will grow up thinking that everything around him, his fashion, his culture, the technology that's dished out to him, everything is just natural and he'll go right into it. He'll go through the school system thinking all that is natural. He doesn't know that he's getting a social indoctrination for a future shortly to be here. That's his main reason. He's being socialized. Really, he has been made to be obedient to an overwhelming system. That's what he's going through and he'll grow up to be a good producer and consumer.

He will also grow up to believe that he must save the planet at all costs, that all hell is breaking loose and we're losing everything. He'll believe that the government must take over because we're just too stupid, we're so wasteful and disorganized that we'll ruin the whole planet; when, in reality, those who have ruined so much of the planet are the big international corporations who are heading all of these NGO groups, including all the “greenies.” The reason you have green in a green party is quite simple. These are all high lodges. You have the Blue Lodge for Masons, so the conservatives all wear the blue ties in all western countries. Those who pretend they’re labor wear the red ties or liberal, so they have the Green Party as well for the Green Lodge. These are all lodges. There's also a black lodge and others that most the public don't know about.

Everything is run by these big foundations and the system is kept in place through all the organizations of bureaucracies and police “enforcement,” as they call themselves now, and now health authorities with their own enforcers, is held in place by them. Everyone you'll find at the top belongs to one of these societies, these so-called freemasonic societies. Every Mason knows that you must always obey an order instantly from a superior and any personal moral problems you have with the order you must reserve and put them to side. You must not bring your own morality into it. It's built on faith. You do as you're told. They must have a good reason from the top and that's what you do.

Now Freemasons today, even from the Coronati Lodge in London, that's the main lodge for all of their data, their histories, are putting books out now admitting yes they were behind the pushing of not just National Educational Associations but world associations, UNESCO et cetera. They want a world that is based on a particular type of culture and it's the culture that we know at the moment in the West. They decided this back in the 1700’s that all different types of cultures would have to either adapt or die, because any inferior culture they claimed that they brought into a New Age would upset and bring down the superior culture.

John Stewart Mill who was the top economist in the 1700’s and his son took over of the same name, were top economists for the biggest corporations in Britain and they advised royal families. I'll be back after these following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and there's a lot of cutting to do when you realize that everything we've taken for granted as we've been lulled into fantasy through massive entertainment coverage, et cetera, all the stuff that's been just thrown out there our whole lives is just overwhelming almost. Your whole culture has been given to you because as I say the CIA adopted the

British style and they put in a Department of Culture and culture control and culture creation. You think you're just evolving along the way from the old cowboy days and riding where we are today; it's not so. The future is always planned by governments. They have departments that do that. I wondered when I was small in Britain why Britain adopted a Department of Culture. I thought we are the culture, the people are the culture. Why would the government have a department for culture? I looked into it and found out they gave out huge grants only to specific types of authors and movie producers and novelists even. I looked into Canada and it's exactly the same, still is today. All the western countries have a Department of Culture and this how they guide you along through the changes in society.

They're constantly updating us as we soak up novels, movies, soap operas, whatever. It's called predictive programming, an idea that came out of Tavistock in collusion with the BBC (the British Broadcasting Corporation) all the way from World War I. In World War I they wondered how to get the public to tune in every day to these fictional dramas they were having about the war and at the end of every hour Harry would be left in the shell hole with a live shell, and that was called a cliffhanger and millions of people would tune in the next day on the radio to hear what happened to poor old Harry. In other words, they're altering your behavior. Behavior modification, simply by giving you or reading you a novel; and so they tied that up with the Tavistock Institute, which is the world's premiere institute for basically mind control and culture control, and they went on from there and developed different scenarios. They work hand-in-glove with the foundations and The Futurist Society that comes up with more predictive programming, the idea being that when you enjoy a movie for instance your censor part is down. You're not thinking critically, no matter how bizarre the scene is, especially in science fiction, and you're enjoying it too. Your adrenaline is up, but inside the stories there are certain changes in society that you're going to notice: different kinds of roles, even gender roles and even genders for that matter. It's all wrapped in these stories and then when it happens in real life you think it's all quite nature as a progression and it's nothing of the kind. It's planned that way.

Lenin, who was taught by the biggest bankers and some of the best scientists on this, the big psychologists, understood this and he said there are a thousand directions and pathways that humankind or society could go, but the public must not be made to believe this or to know this. He said they must think the one they are living in has naturally evolved; and that's what most people have been trained to believe today in all countries. We're going towards a Brave New World scenario – a scenario described in the 1930's by people like Aldous Huxley in "Brave New World," and then his non-fictional book that he followed it up with, "Brave New World Revisited," where he put forth why all of the scenarios in the fictional book could be made to happen and pointed out what he thought were the benefits of it.

He had a lecture given in the 1960's, about '67 in Berkeley. I have it on my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Look into it. Download it. Listen to it and you'll hear a man, remember, the descendent from the best friend of Charles Darwin, a man whose families interbred other families, just like the Darwin's did too, specifically for their offspring and a certain IQ and a certain pretty well psychopathic temperament. He'll give his justifications in that audio as to why there was no reason why they shouldn't drug people into a sort of submissive happiness.

He said what's wrong with that? He said most people are unhappy anyway; and the elite knew that because they created a system where people were fairly unhappy, a dysfunctional system. You worked 12 hours a day (when he gave that lecture) as a working class person in Europe and you didn't earn very much money at all and a pretty well fixed price and income society like Britain was. People were rather miserable, always worried about money for the basic things in life like rent. Huxley thought there was nothing wrong with drugging them or even putting wires in their brain, the precursor to what's coming, which is the brain chip; and once that happened of course he thought they'd have a form of utopia. This goes right back to psychology again to the behaviorists in psychology like the Skinner's and all the rest of the psychopaths that experimented on their own children like Skinner: he put his daughter in a particular type of box to study her and he's taught today as a hero in psychology. The man was a psychopath, plain and simple, just like Huxley and Huxley's brother. Why were they psychopaths both? Because both Huxley's were descendent from psychopaths. They were descended from them and just like Plato said, you can breed traits in or out of humans the same way as you can with domesticated animals.

Inbred psychopaths pretty well guarantee the offspring to be the same way. Part of the brain where emotion is centered and empathy for other people just doesn't seem to be there, but what does seem to be there is a

tremendous lust for power. Look at the traits of the psychopath and it's fascinating. They all crave power. In Henderson & Gillespie'sTextbooks of Psychiatry, the boys who did the big studies on psychopathy, they were shocked for the first time to realize that no, it didn't stop at working class people. That's where they used to see the psychopaths, the ones at the bottom that smashed windows for instant gratification and robbed the jewelry stores. They found that the brighter ones from the better families went into politics; and they class politicians as a particular type of psychopath, which they are in fact are.

If you see them running for elections and they have all their past history and they have mud slung at them to do with their previous affairs or whatever, they don't blush. They don't run off or cover and feel ashamed. They'll try and bluff their way out of it, and even if they're caught red-handed doing something, they're just as arrogant. Nothing fazes them. That's the psychopath because a psychopath must save their own ego all costs because they are completely egocentric, the world revolves around them, so they have a lust for power over others to dominate them. Because the one gift that they have, outside of the fact that they have no empathy for others, the one gift is the ability to manipulate others to do what they want them to do. That's why in this system that we live in, those who are most aggressive get to the top.

This is not a normal society we're living in. It's a constructed society we're living in. People at the bottom worship those at the top. They've "made it." They've got out of the fear trap. They're not afraid of poverty anymore. They have power. People bow down and respect them and that's what everyone at the bottom eventually wants themselves, but they're too meek and mild to go for it. They don't like hurting other people on the way up like the Donald Trumps do, so we have lots of psychopaths at the top and the other group goes into politics – politics of all things, where they can lie to the public without blinking or blushing. They can go through impeachments and all this kind of stuff and still not blink or blush or stammer because they're completely 100 percent confident and they have no respect for the people at the bottom. That helps too, when you have no respect for the little people at the bottom. They're talking to a bunch of ants, not people. That's why Bill Clinton didn't even wink an eye when he made his famous statement on television after blowing smoke rings with Havana cigars.

That's what we're dealing with: particular psychopathic types. This was even more studied in the Soviet bloc, and I'll be talking about more of this and the scientists that found it all out in the next section coming up after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just trying to give an idea of the world that we live in which you take for granted as simply evolving and politicians just fumble through things daily, making decisions on emergencies and so on. Nothing is further from the truth. I often wondered, you see Britain was integrated into a union, a complete union where it becomes ultimately, next year in fact, the last thing is signed with the Queen when the monarch signs the last little bit. It's totally integrated. It becomes a province – a province under this super government, this super-government which isn't in the country in fact, so any redress of anything will have to come across the water somewhere even more far away than the one in London. That was to be followed up according to Karl Marx who wrote about it in the 1800's. Check your history. He talked about the unification of Europe to be followed by the unification of the Americas and then the unification of the Pacific Rim region. They hadn't quite settled on all the other ones such as Africa but they knew they'd have to unite Africa and that's Mr. Mandela's job right now, the unification of Africa.

You'll find, as I say, nothing happens by chance in this long-term agenda. How can it happen and keep going for so many generations?

Professor Carroll Quigley once again explained why that worked. He said foundations, the great foundations have their mandates and they outlive many generations. In fact generations of their employees can work, live and retire and then die off as new ones come in and keep it going for centuries. That's why Quigley and others said, and Aldous Huxley said it, there was no reason why a scientifically run dictatorship could not last forever.

They plan way ahead and we as impatient short-lived people find it hard to believe. We try and start something off in our own lifetime and complete it hopefully in our own lifetime and it's hard for us to accept that big foundations and big governmental departments working with them plan centuries ahead. As I say, read the book "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin. That was no idle boast he put in that

particular book, and that includes all the fashions, the trends, even trends in music and everything else that the generation maybe 10, 15, 20 years down the road are going to hear. It's done long in advance. Going back to Plato's "Republic," the man that all the ones at the top worship, they all read this book. They quote it frequently in their own writings, like Bertrand Russell talked about Plato, like H.G. Wells who was an official paid propagandist for the British government and was attached to MI6.

He also loved Plato's "Republic" with this long-range agenda where eventually they would bring in the females into the military alongside the males and they hoped eventually to have an interbred military class, a separate species almost with the offspring being born in the bases and then becoming military members themselves separate from the general population. He said that around that time there would be further moves to create special types of humans for special jobs. Although, Plato talked about really selective breeding. If you want tall people to pick apples you simply breed them together over and over and over until you have tall people. If you want miners to go down mines, you want small squat people, very strong, so you bred little men with little women and end up with a good little miner. However, today they've taken it further but basing it on Plato's "Republic" and they want to give us purposely-designed people, ideal design, that's the other meaning of ID.

Like Mr. Bush, Sr. said when he gave his New World Order speech on September 11th, 1990 to be followed by September 11th, 1991 when he saw this “New World Order coming into view” and it was also a big ID he said. It all ties together and you'll find if you want to look at when the Pentagon would be a big player in this. It was to take over from Britain and rule as the policemen of the world for a time. That was printed in the 1930’s publication; 1937 actually of The Royal Institute for International Affairs when they held their meeting in Melbourne, Australia. The U.S. was to take over from Britain and then once the U.S. was exhausted it would hand it over to China, which they were going to build up after the war.

The Pentagon had its foundation ceremony on September 11th, 1941. They love that date. Why? Because September 11th still falls under the Ides of September and in ancient times, in old Roman times you'll find that the warrior Queen Diana (from the Greeks actually) was born out of the head of Zeus. Self-willed to be born out of the head of Zeus, which meant in the occult terminology of the time that something that was impossible to happen would be made to happen by the will of the one behind it. Therefore you had September 11th, 2001 happening right on queue after the book was printed, "The Grand Chessboard" by Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was a member of this coterie who all worked together in The New American Century Club that are now in power who published their own findings in 1992, their mandates, and republished it in 1998 talking about the need to take over first Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria in that order. Lo and behold, like Zbigniew Brzezinski and others said, "we need something on a Pearl Harbor scale to motive the public behind us to get the public onboard," because the first thing you do in war is to create public opinion and get it onboard. They had their wish come true when Jachin & Boaz was blown up for the second time. They didn't do it right the first time, but personally I think they put the charges in when they rebuilt it after the first bombing; and the company that did the rebuilding was the Bin Laden family group. I don't know if you know the Bin Laden's were give a special flight out of the country by permission of the Bush family after 9/11. They were the only plane that was allowed to fly (civilian plane) in the whole country. It was announced on CBC Canada that Mr. Bush, Sr. the ex-CIA and president man is in partnership with the Bin Laden family. What do they do? They make bombproof structures all over the world and it was the Laden company that got the contract to rebuild the towers, actually recondition them, after the first attempt at blowing them up. I have no doubt that's when they put the charges in – you know the demolition charges when you saw it being demolished floor by floor like any other demolition – put in there and left and put on remote and then triggered at the right time, quite simple.

“They'd never do that,” people think, and that's why they get away with it over and over and over again. They'd never do that to their own people. Here's what Cecil Rhodes did when he got in power as the head of his foundation: He sent a bunch of guys to attack South Africa, attack the Boers and he had his own reporter from a British newspaper onboard and she reported that the Boers were attacking the British. Meanwhile, in reality, it was a bunch of invaders all recruited from England who went inside killing the Boers. Once the British government heard about it, well of course they had no choice but to go in and defend the poor English that were getting slaughtered to take over South Africa. They start the problem, blame the other side and they get the agenda through. Nothing changes.

Now if you go into what a knight is – once you get up the high Masonic ladder and you've served the Great Work very well, you can keep your mouth shut, you have taken your payolas and put it in your pocket and kept quiet about it many, many times, then you're trustworthy and you might get knighted. What does a knight do? He serves a master. He's on an ‘errand’ and he also has a ‘mission,’ he has a ‘quest’ and he's told what his quests will be, but he faithfully serves his master and he does what he's told. That's what a knight is. A knight is also ‘audacious.’ You'll find a knight is ‘bold’ and our name for that is audacious. Audacious is audacity. Audacity is the ability to do something completely unexpected and get away with it; and that's what you do in big battles. You do something that's completely unexpected. It's almost not human and therefore while everybody is being fooled you give them your master's stroke and you finish them off. That's what they do to the public. They do amazing things to us, even planning wars and world wars, even funding guys like Hitler and they also funded the Bolshevik Revolution. These same foundations funded it in collusion with our governments.

You should read the book called "Russia and the Bolshevik Revolution" or "New York and the Bolshevik Revolution". Anthony Sutton wrote it anyway, and he also wrote the book "Who Funded Hitler?" All documented evidence, check into it, fascinating stuff. I'll be back after these following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt going through the matrix with you, Cutting Through the Matrix, just showing you how audacity, doing the unexpected, doing something that no one especially great multitudes would ever believe would win the day, if you were bold enough to try it. That's what these characters at the top do. It's unthinkable that people within your own system at the top, powerful people, family dynasties, foundations, could be in collusion to harm you in any way at all; and yet they have been their whole existences. They gave you the culture. They've helped destroy the old culture. You'll find that most families today are dysfunctional, if you even have any families, and governments have taken over the roles that families once worked out for themselves.

People don't take care of themselves anymore. Even people within their own families will say “there's an agency for this or an agency for that or there's always welfare,” and that's what they wanted a long time ago, because Bertrand Russell said it too himself back in the 1930’s and '40’s and repeated it in the '50’s. He said that the family unit was obsolete, it would have to go, it would stand between an individual and their government when the government talked down to the individual. They wanted a system where no one would stand around you. You'd be on your own. You'd feel helpless and you'd begin to love Big Brother, so that the family had to be abolished and again you can read that in Anthony Sutton's book, "Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution," to find out how the big bankers of the West with permission, mind you. They didn't do it on their own – with permission of the big foundations and the interlocking departments of governments that we don't even know about generally, worked together to bring about the Soviet system, a great test bed.

It was also the dialectical approach, because you toss a coin you've got heads or tails and so Communism was designed to be the antithesis of capitalism and out of that you have the two of them joining. It's called The Third Way. Plato talked about it too, and other authors have even brought out books called the "The Third Wave" and that is the joining of capitalism and communism, where all the big lessons that were learned from both are put together into a new system with the fascists at the top, untouchable, but masses of bureaucrats – armies of them with armies to back them up of police, paramilitary organizations and so on running the people down below. That's the beautiful new system. Mr. Gorbachev who was the President of the Soviet Union and who actually applied and got his permission to run his green little flag outside the Presidio in the U.S. to help save the world, before he left his presidency office as the top man and the top of the KGB too, by the way, he was given permission and the license was granted in California. He gave a last speech to the politburo. Eric Margolis from the Toronto Sun newspaper wrote the whole speech out for the public and you should look it up in the Toronto Sun's archives, Eric Margolis.

What Gorbachev said to the politburo is "shortly you will hear that communism is dead and finished. Don't believe it. We're simply moving into the next phase." How did he know that? His co-parts on the other side on the capitalist side said it's time we merged the two systems and put them together. This is also backed up by the writings of the top think tank, the premiere think tank for these organizations for world government, for mind control you might say. The ones who really design the future, especially the cultural part and what you believe and think and so on, and that's called The Club of Rome.

The Club of Rome is one of the many foundations but one of the biggest ones that comes up with ideas of fooling the public to come together in a global society. In their own book published by The Club of Rome, the two founders boast about all the different things, every scenario they thought out and had beaten through to find out ways to bring the public together in an obedient fashion, obey the authorities in a world without war. Because they found that war was the only time where people really obeyed and went along with everything because of fear – fear of their own annihilation. They said we'd have to find a new enemy, in this particular book, and they thought about everything. Could they convince the public of even an attack from outer space? They certainly could do it with enough indoctrination, science fiction et cetera and then anything would be made possible, but, no, they thought the easiest way eventually was to create an idea that humans were killing the planet and they would call it global warming. This was published in the 1970’s. "The First Global Revolution" is the name of the book. Get it. You can get it on one of these used booksellers websites for about $0.75 and there's an admission right in there that's what they came up with.

Ultimately they could tell the public that people, humans, were the enemy, the new enemy, and they'd have to fight all that humans did and governments would have to take over every facet of your life; and by God are they ever pushing that stuff now. It's being pushed like crazy since the walking allegory of Al Gore was put up in front to help lead this particular new organization, this global organization that will eventually be merged with the Green Party, you wait and see. It will be the one that takes over the world and gives the indoctrination to the children and gives us a whole new reality. They'll grow up in a new reality believing everything they're told, never knowing the past because real history goes down George Orwell's “memory hole” when it's of no use or it could be dangerous.

That's the kind of world we live in, a world of culture creation, idea creation where your reality is given to you, formulated to you. Back in the '80’s the same Zbigniew Brzezinski, look him up, a very powerful man who deals with psychotronic warfare, you know the type they use from Alaska and Greenland and 50-odd

other bases across the planet, scalar weaponry. The United Nations has a treaty signed in the 1970's by all countries who have this technology. It's old technology, by the way. In the treaty it tells you they can create quite easily tsunamis anywhere, earthquakes. They can create hurricanes, tornadoes, even guide them to their destination and most importantly of all, they can use a secondary signal and beam it across entire continents to make the people placid or make them agitated, depressed or tired – manipulation of the mind.

Zbigniew Brzezinski mentions this in his book "Between Two Ages" and the chapter is "The Technetronic Era". Get a hold of it. I got a hold of it years ago from a library. I generally don't buy books. I just read them in the library and walk out and it's much cheaper that way. There's simply too many books to read, but that's a must-read and get that book. You'll see that he boasts about the fact it would eventually be used on entire populations who would be completely unaware. Completely unaware that their mood swings, their frame of mind was being purposely designed for them by technetronic weaponry and it is being used today.

Look up Mr. Teller the scientist. Mr. Teller was the man who invented the H-Bomb and he was a gung ho to get his name up in history books even more. He wanted to spray the entire planet with aluminum oxide and barium and other particles in order to make it into a conductive circuit so that this HAARP technetronic type weaponry could be used more efficiently. It would cover vast areas and they could use more powerful signals. HAARP has been beaming for 24-hours a day for the last seven years now and you can pick them up on certain short-wave frequencies. I'm talking about the fact that they're using this on this. It's being used and I get calls in every day from people who are being sprayed from the sky. I see it myself. I've got thousands of photographs from all over the world. That was ratified by the Open Sky Treaty. There's two versions: one for commercial, one for military. It's the military one that you want to look into.

Very little about this treaty has been disclosed to the public. It is printed in little paragraphs in newspapers when they first did it. However, it allows foreign pilots even to come in and it was updated three years ago for foreign pilots can come in and use your military aircraft to go over your airspace. They didn't specify why, but we're being sprayed like bugs and sometimes when the spraying is very, very heavy, you'll notice the public are like flies on a hot summer's day. They're just staggering around with no expressions. They're tired all the time. Bronchial problems have skyrocketed incredibly and ask any pharmacist and he'll tell you what's the most popular at that time, and it's generally stuff to do bronchial dilators because people are coming down with the effects of it.

That's the world we're living in, a scientifically controlled world where even our thoughts, even the things we like in this scientifically controlled world are given to us. They say Al Gore is not a great conversationalist. He's not a great talker and his books are ghost written for him, as are they all for the ones at the top. Even the scripts they read off are written by professional scriptwriters and they are just front men themselves with very big paychecks because they always get jobs for the boys, even the wayward ones of the better families. They have to get something for them to do and they do like a little bit of status.

Now where's it all going from here?

They gave us all the internet and I remember the hype when computers first came out because Britain at that time was going through massive unemployment. They've been going through unemployment since World War II and right through the '70's into the '80's. What they hadn't told the public but have now declassified officially, yes, they had planned in 1945 and signed treaties at the United Nations in '46 that they would de-industrialize over the next 40, 50 years but the public were not to be told that this was an official policy. Sure enough, year after year as the suicide rate went up and people had no jobs, the factories pulled out and they didn't tell them where they were going. They also declassified recently that the amalgamation treaty for Europe was set, the department in Britain was set up in 1948, a select panel of bureaucrats who worked on it consistently and it said at the end of the report it was declassified about four years ago, now that it's all over and done by. They said that the public must not be told about this, it must not be admitted, this is the amalgamation of a country with other countries, until its all over and done.

In other words, they lie. All through the '60's, '70's, '80's and '90's, prime ministers would always have little quips in newspapers where they went over to France or Germany and they would say they were "cementing closer ties," the same terminology that's now being used when we see the three amigos meet from Mexico, Canada and the United States of America. They signed their little agreements. They have about three more

agreements to sign up to 2010 and then it's a done deal. At the Free Trade negotiations in the late '80's it actually came out they talked about even a new capital because you must have a new capital you see that runs the whole show for the continent. They said the best bet at that time was Montreal. That was all official stuff at that time.

We are living through an agenda. We're living through a business plan. The world itself is run on one huge incredible business plan. Once you understand business plans it starts to make sense to you as they take over country after country after country. Those countries that would not join this they decided back in the late 1800's would have to be eliminated one way or another, those people of different races. At that time, John Stewart Mill and others were talking about Africa for instance. They said those who would not mimic the white man's work ethics would have to perish. Those who would, those amongst them who could mimic the white man would be allowed to come through; and we know what's happening to Africa. They have been coming down pretty badly with various kinds of diseases that just suddenly breakout and AIDS is having a tremendous toll especially on the young and all they have there is moonshine that they make. They have their little stereos and they listen to all the much-music stuff that's sent over by the West and they just have sex all the time and pass the AIDS virus around.

Documentaries have shown this and it's an awful, awful situation, but they said they would take Africa down quick. For the West, for depopulation, they'd have to bring down aging and crippling diseases to make you unfit as a marriage partner or a mate partner and that's what we're seeing now. We're seeing young people come down with even crippling arthritis; juvenile arthritis is on the increase. Our immune systems are down. Our fertility rate is down and we're gradually being brought down slowly too. Back after these following messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He'a a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,

And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and you can't really say much more because that's part of the problem. The elite in all ages have known how tribalism works and they use it to good effect, especially when they're taking down societies and breaking the bonds of families et cetera, because every tyrant in history knows that the young want a strong leader. You find that in American cities too where many areas there are single moms there. The young guy has no father figure. He's generally low-income bracket too. He feels helpless and useless and he eventually is adopted by the local gang. The gang leader becomes his father figure and that's who he gives his all for.

It's the same in the military. They generally recruit from the lowest strata who have no power within society. They're called "nobodies" by the system. They're treated as nobodies by the system, given no respect; and suddenly they're told that if they put a uniform on, everyone will respect them and they'll be heroes. Instant heroes and are taught to go off and kill and those at the top who tell them to go off and kill, wrap themselves up in the tribal emblems of whatever flag or symbols that you have, and it works every time. That's how it works. Very, very simple techniques and unfortunately young men are not mature. They're not very bright. They're too young to be bright. They're run by hormones and they haven't enough life experience to figure things out, so they go and do what they're told; but they're also conditioned to kill by being desensitized and also the video games that we play today are meant to desensitize them even further. These were first designed by the military in World War II, of all periods. In fact they had the gun setups then for aircraft and these fighters would just flash past you and it was all to get you to shoot without thinking and they did same eventually with the military.

They found this in the American Civil War, that when they picked up the muskets, only 15 percent of either side of the dead had actually fired them. You have to train people to kill by desensitization. It's not natural for normal people to kill each other, so they actually have to train you to do it by desensitization and these techniques are very, very successful. You'll find too that since they introduced the video games around 20 years ago or more, I knew then. I said to myself, now if these are for the military, why are they giving them to young children and making such a big thing of it? Because we again we mimic everything we're taught to mimic by the media and they became very popular. They're also addictive and the children are learning from an early age that that's not a person, that's a thing, and the object for the game is to get from here to there and kill as many as possible. I knew they were going to breed a generation up for the military for the last push on the world as they standardize the one system worldwide. That's what's on right now.

When they sent the troops over to the Middle East the second time Gulf War II, I knew then. I thought to myself when I saw American soldiers with their shirts off dancing to a rap on the deck of a ship, all having fun, I thought we're sending in trained barbarians into one of the oldest civilizations on the planet and that's what's happened unfortunately.

We can be made to believe anything with the power of propaganda and scientific persuasion. The universal soldier has always been a problem because before standing armies came along it was hard for a big bully boy to get a few guys together, maybe skirmishes and little raids, but they couldn't take over other areas very easily because guys got fed up and went home eventually. However, when money came along and they could actually create standing armies, then they could go off an conquer on behalf of some big tyrant, some big psychopath with big ambitions like Alexander the Great, who was heavily, heavily funded by some of the ancient bankers of the ancient world. You'll find in fact that Aristotle was his tutor and it's no coincidence that Aristotle was sent to teach him because it was all part of the ancient agenda even back then, a world system. As I say, Plato wrote about it in the book called "The Republic." It's still ongoing today.

These psychopaths want to be king of the world and they're on the way to doing it now. You'll find so many

of them at the top emulate everything that the ancients wrote about. You've got to realize that even after Egypt took in many students to teach, there were many revolutions all over the world and these revolutions were caused by ones who were sent out of Egypt, being taught there, and went back to their home countries. Most of the Greek aristocracy in fact were all taught in Egypt, but they went back to their own countries or wherever they were told to go and settle, they'd start schools based on secrecy and codes of silence, sometimes five years of silence just like a monastery. The Catholic Church adopted that same system with the monks much later on, but they had it prior to that in the days of Pythagoras who was also taught in Egypt and who also was found to be agitating the young to cause revolutions.

Ancient ideas, still ongoing today, that attract psychopathic types into working along this particular agenda and they're going full steam ahead today. We're also taught to look for the hero figure in all of this. Britain when democracy came up—which they gave us, by the way, the whole idea of democracy, which is a very good con game—they knew that the public would eventually overthrow them if they didn't give them or appear to give them rights of some kind or another. They found that they could quell rebellions every four or five years or six at the most and eventually they'd have another one, so they came up with democracy where you could then vote someone in every four or five years with the understanding that something would change; and with democracy something does. You get the last lot of tyrants who've filled their pockets and you're really voting in a new bunch with hope – lots of hope, you keep your fingers crossed, only to see the same thing happen again.

Why does the same thing happen again?

Because there is only one agenda and Professor Carroll Quigley said himself. He said it's not important that we, The Council on Foreign Relations, Royal Institute of International Affairs, it's not important that we own every politician, we will always own the man at the top and his coterie of advisers around him. That's all you need. I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I am Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and just giving you a little insight into those things which you take as being normal because of your conditioning and showing you that nothing, nothing in fact is normal. It's all planned that way. Things are planned that way. Before I go on to this caller, I should really stress that this is the bad news. This is the bad news because culture has been taken down. The last culture we had is being taken down. The families are in disarray, mainly, there's a few left here and there that semi-function. Other ones are completely dysfunctional and that was all intentional.

It was intended that they destroy the family. It was in the Communist Manifesto. It was also in many writings of the West including those of Bertrand Russell and others. It had to be done so the government could talk right down to you. Big Brother would talk down to you just like the movie "1984," the British version, where the camera in your room watched you and a woman would come on and tell you to exercise. You, yes you, number so and so. That's what they want. There is no one around you to stand up for you. You feel isolated on your own. That's what's happening today and it's coming down to that and the internet unfortunately is actually helping to promote that. That's why they gave us it in the first place. It's the net. You're caught in the net just like the fish and it's a big web. You get stuck on the web. There's always a spider who owns that web. Remember that.

Now I think we have Richard in North Carolina. Are you there, Richard?

Richard: I think my headset has a bad wire in it. Sorry about that.

Alan: Do you have a question to ask?

Richard: A comment: I've enjoyed listening to you tonight and I hadn't listened to you before although I had been to your website, but you're is a more thoughtful commentary than many that I hear. I'm however feeling a bit pessimistic these days about any hope of really changing the matrix as it seems to be and I was wondering if you have any concrete suggestions about things that individuals might do?

Alan: Right now we have no choice, the individuals who understand what has been happening. Here's the problem. I've always explained this to people over the years, the British intelligence service and the CIA,

because they do fund big time authors and promote them heavily, they gather what they call intelligence. Intelligence happens to be people who are giving facts out, documentable facts, and they get these guys to write it into books, then mix it with science fiction; and when people hear that stuff and it's promoted, their names become pretty well known, so when you come up with the basic facts they add on to all the farce that they've read as well or heard about and they throw the truth out, the baby out with the bath water. That's called counterintelligence and so I tell people don't go into all this conspiracy stuff. You don't have to. It's published. H.G. Wells called it and published the book called "The Open Conspiracy." He says, "everything that we want to do has been published," and it has been. There's no aliens in here. There's no walking crocodiles or anything like that, all the stuff that's the counterintelligence; there's only basic facts, the facts you can see for yourself and have been verified as well by the books put out by the big players themselves. It's no secret.

It's also no secret it doesn't take the whole planet to suddenly change its mind and go along with it either. It's always up to the few. Society is changed or deflected from its course by the few who understand and who demand answers. I tell people don't waste your time on those who are in the matrix in the land of the dead. You have to get those who are asking questions and primarily I try to aim at the younger ones because those are the ones who still have a chance to do something. They're going to go through the brunt of it. They're the ones who are going to really steer the course of this and they haven't been so jaded or beaten down by life in itself, so depressed that they sit back waiting for a pension quietly. No, they're active and they have the right to guide the direction of the world that they want to grow up and live in. That's what they have. Therefore, I aim towards those and try to give them as much encouragement and knowledge as I possibly can.

Richard: I can imagine one of the problems for the youth though, at least within the America system at the moment and I'm sure elsewhere, is that they kind of get dumbed down by process of education.

Alan: Yes. It's a scientific indoctrination. Again, I'd read the book that was put out by Lord Bertrand Russell who taught both the communist side. He was sent over from Britain to start up communism in China. He wrote about it in his own biography and he started up an experimental school, one of the first experimental schools where they tried to encourage all the things that we saw break out in the '60's. They told them to have sex. In fact make schools pre-puberty in fact to see if the more sexual progression they could have in pre-puberty the less chance there would be to have a mate for life down the road, because he thought then like the rest of them, he says in his memoirs. "We thought we would have to separate the child from the parents or they would become contaminated by old ideas." He says, "Now we find out if we can give them a scientific indoctrination at the age of 2 in kindergarten then it's more economical to allow their parents to still pay for them, but we shall give them all of their thoughts." It's a scientific indoctrination. You're quite right.

Richard: In addition to that aspect, it certainly also helped eliminate any structure that people might belong to that would be opposed to or in contradiction to that coming from the powers that be.

Alan: That's correct. The culture again because people think it's all natural and because they have been taught and Russell also said this. He said, "We shall create a world where the average person will be unable to think for themselves. They'll rely upon expert advice." You can't even turn on the weather man without some expert popping in and telling you how to dress that day. It's all training you not to think for yourself. Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his own book, "Between Two Ages," he said that, "Shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll only be able to talk about the subjects given to them on the previous night's news," and unfortunately that's happened. It's worked with most people. You see it right away when you have conversations with people. If you tell them something that should be visible to them, like the spraying overhead, they'll dismiss it immediately because it's not coming across the mainstream news, therefore it cannot be important.

Richard: One of the best things I ever did and I did it quite inadvertently, but I have maintained now for about two years, is to not watch television, which has actually helped a whole lot.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. You know Margaret Thatcher when she was in power, another woman who admitted at the Massey Hall lecture in Toronto. The lecture was called The New World Order. This was

back in the ‘80’s; she said that she belonged to a parallel government comprised of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations. She says we do the real work behind the scenes and they all know each other. However, she herself was caught putting out ads on television, subliminals on the BBC and that was a big scandal at the time. All television now has subliminals in it, even the fictional things that you watch, not just the ads, and it’s affecting the people in ways that they don't understand. It's a scientific indoctrination remember. That's what the Big Boys called it themselves.

Richard: I've viewed it as a rather large PSYOP going on for a very long time certainly before the formation of the CIA, but it's after that is the part that I've looked at the most.

Alan: You see what they had with the Anglo-American Establishment was an establishment from the very foundation of a U.S. They had their establishment already up and working and if you read the writings of Elihu Yale that started up, he put the money down for Yale University. When he did it long before the revolution he said, we shall ensure the men who come from this university shall rule the country forever; and they meant that. Elihu Yale was one of the founding members of the British East India Company that made billions of dollars over those particular years even back then. They were also the guys, all the present fellows at the top that you see in the U.S. government including their oppositions and even including Kerry, and the Bush's and so on. These bones men were all – their grandfathers and great grandfathers were all involved in flooding China with opium during the opium wars and they'll use any dirty trick to bring a country down to their knees. They flooded China with bales. That put thousands of bales along the shores of China every day to get the people hooked on it and then bring the people down as the people become addicted to the opium. Then they gave their terms to the Chinese rulers. There's no trick low enough for them and they've never been out of the drug trade because they believe they have the right to rule us in any way they want to. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, this incredible reality that's all been formulated for us, a reality with major instances happening across the planet that were decided, even the date of them before we were born. Before we were even born because that's the long-term business planning. H.G. Wells wrote about three world wars prior to even World War I. Interestingly, in "Shape of Things to Come" he mentions the third one would basically not only start in Basra – the British troops are based in Basra, Iraq right now – but he also said that the policemen of the air, this new world police that would exist, would exist in the gulf. That's where they're building the biggest air bases and military bases ever seen, even bigger than the U.S. has inside its own country. That will be the base for the police of the world. Why not, it’s a nice sunny clime. It's pretty nice there. No doubt they won't be spraying their own people. They'll just be spraying the rest of us to keep us to keep us dumb, silly and compliant.

How I think we have Rodney on the line. Rodney from Texas. Are you there, Rodney?

Rodney: Yes I am. How are you this evening Mr. Watt?

Alan: Not so bad.

Rodney: I really admire the information that you give me now, it's very edifying. I was interested in a statement that you made some time back about how a lot of the non-fictional books are used to program people’s subconscious minds. I know that an associate of mine has always recommended that different people read these books and I've always been a little bit leery about that, especially since I heard you make that statement. I'd like to hear you expand on your reasoning behind or your documented information on how these non-fictional books like the H.G. Wells books and so on and so forth are actually used to program the masses’ subconscious minds. Can you elaborate on that?

Alan: The easiest way is actually through their fictional works because it's fiction that grabs us. It grabs us. We get hooked on it and we're carried right through to the end of the novel. You don't realize that within the novel especially science fiction, not only science fiction, even through stories about people and families that have affairs and all the rest of it and new trends et cetera, trends that haven't come yet but shortly will and you're being programmed to act the same way as the main heroes or heroines in the novel. Same in drama or the movies, every man will identify with the hero in a movie, the female with the heroine and children do

the same thing too. Therefore it's very simple for you to go into their role and you go along with pretty well everything they're doing and even when they're doing something that's a bit strange you don't even understand. It's maybe something that you wouldn't do, you still accept it because you admire the person and you will then mimic that when it happens in real life in your own life. That's how simple it is to put out predictive programming.

However, they also put out bigger ideas – ideas where changes in society come along, even the brain chips all through science fiction movies. They're all now since the Loyola meeting when the world scientists got together to discuss the coming brain chip that's already to go. They actually said at Loyola (that's in Louisiana) they said that the only thing they have to do now is get the writers working for fiction works to put it into comics and cartoons and into movies and make it exciting so the children, the youngsters will want it. This is all ready to go and you've got to realize that it's primarily fictional works that put down the censor part of your brain and you don't realize you're just being programmed with an idea. Whereas if you went through a scenario in your own life without that programming, you might come to a different conclusion or do a different thing in a particular instance of your life. If you see it in the movie, you'll emulate what the hero did.

Rodney: I have a theory based on some readings that I've done that one can actually program their own subconscious and not allow these evil powers to do it for you. It's not very difficult but nevertheless and I don't want to get into it, but I just want to ask you. Can one actually program their own mind and what would be the fundamental steps that the person could take to do that sort of thing?

Alan: I did it, growing up I realized what it was all about when I just turned around and watched audiences in movie theaters. I watched them. I watched the expressions on their face as they were all captivated, excited or sad or whatever, and I realized the impact it was having on their emotions. You see if you couple an idea of change with an emotion it impacts the mind and you remember it, and that's what it's done. It's emotive change that makes the reality come out in your own life, in your mind so when you realize you're being programmed I tend to study movies and not to enjoy them, but to study how they're done. What are the main messages in them? I don't fall into the trap or the actual story and get carried away and forget myself, so I analyze them and study them. You will find it's so easy not to get dragged in and you'll also see what the main points are that they want to get across to the public.

Rodney: One last question for you Mr. Watt. I heard you say that you have a lot of rare books in your personal library and some of the titles that I heard you give I actually attempted to go to some sources and get these books and I couldn't find them. If you could just recommend one, two or three books that your listening audience could go out and read and really get some substantive information out of that would help to break through this matrix, what would those one, two or three books be?

Alan: I'd tell them go in and get at least "Tragedy & Hope" by Professor Carroll Quigley and "The Anglo-American Establishment" also by the same author, followed by a book called "Foundations: Their Power and Influence," a very good book, it tells you the real agendas. They all have agendas. They are not charitable works at all, the idea being that if they can get NGO groups out there they become the real democracy. They demand what their leaders want them to demand and government is only happy to stamp it into approval for laws for change. That's the new system. It's the Soviet system actually. Soviet means "rule by councils" or NGOs. That's the same thing and the foundations run these NGOs and the boys at the top of the foundations like the Rockefeller Center they've been giving out and I have video of it from inside their own meeting halls where Mr. Rockefeller gives out citizenship awards. World Citizenship awards to all the top players that you have heard in the media. All the big players get World Citizenship awards. How can they do that and then go back into politics and claim they're national and they're standing up for your rights? It's impossible. These guys are liars. They've already sworn allegiance to a world agenda and they're going full steam ahead and they control all the big groups that you've heard of in your life that demand changes or laws put into the books. These are the guys behind it.

Rodney: Would you agree with the statement that you can tell a lot about an individual by the people that they associate with?

Alan: Oh yes, sure you can.

Rodney: Okay. Because for example I have noticed that certain individuals tend to gravitate toward the people like what you just described, the intellects, and many of these intellects are in to this eugenics and trans-humanism and that sort of thing. Personally, I just don't feel comfortable around people that I know have these sort of evil agendas. But this person that I know tends to think that you need to know their plans so that the best way to do that his to be on the inside, but I just think that's a very dangerous thing if a person has a constant relationship or association with individuals like that because it may rub off on you. What do you think?

Alan: You have to be an incredibly strong person who knows yourself. The old saying “know thyself” has to be appreciated and understood, because only then can you withstand anything and be, although they'll attempt to indoctrinate you and it won't effect you if you know yourself and you know what they're doing and why they're doing it and how they're doing it. Very few people can stand up to that, but you're quite right. People who are in to that kind of thing tend to be excited by that, the prospects of it. They tend to be a bit domineering themselves. They like power and that's the whole thing about psychopathy. The psychopath loves the one who is more superior than him who has power. They worship them in fact. They hate the inferior, those below their own ranks, and they'll do what they're told.

"Pathocracy" is another book out there people should get a hold of. It goes through the nature of these leaders that goes hand-in-glove with the system we've had for thousands of years with money. Psychopaths at the top get there by clawing their way up by destroying all competition and wrecking lives or whole nations if need be to get that power and then they interbreed to produce more psychopaths to keep it running. They give to the people down below them a psychopathic culture of winners and losers. We're all trained at school to run out of those stalls and become winners and only a few succeed. We have a psychopathic system. We've got to get a humane system back and it's a system for the people.

Now I'll be back again and that's the end of the show tonight I believe, and from Hamish, my dog, and myself from Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"FACING FEARMONGERING FASCISTS WITH A STEADY EYE"
(2 HOURS)
November 8, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – November 8, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 8th, 2007. For those who are newcomers to my voice, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of information and free download after download on the histories of how we got to where we are and where we're going, the organizations that planned it and planned your lives and planned decades and actually centuries in advance. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's the European site where you can download transcripts in the various tongues of Europe.

Up here in Ontario, it's actually snowing. It's been snowing on and off for two days now and of course nothing is really prepared. We always have a massive rush towards the end and that's the way life goes for most people. I say for most people because the mainstream media try to keep us in this la-la land of things just happening day by day, crisis after crisis that they never see foresee coming. They all go into the talking-head mode where they accuse each other in parliament buildings and congress buildings of not seeing what's coming down the path, which is all baloney because you don't hire thousands of people in big think tanks to conspire really to bring the world together and miss the banking side of it. We know that the U.S. dollar is to be in a free fall for quite some time and this is all over the media in Canada where the headlines are screaming out with one expert after another giving their prognosis why big economies must adjust. Of course, we must adjust because we're going into a global economy and if we amalgamate the U.S., Canada, Mexico and then bring in Chile, we'll be able to fight this and defeat it and compete with Europe and China. That's the message they're going to give us once we've come through all this depression stuff they're brining us through.

The Prime Minister of Canada, Stephen Harper, this is from today's "Globe and Mail" newspaper. It says:

"Prime Minister Stephen Harper for the first time voiced concern over the Canadian dollars unprecedented ascent even though is eroding confidence in it's U.S. counterpart led to concerns about a global crisis."

Alan: Oh, crisis. We're in the age of crisis.

"The appreciation we've seen is rapid by any standard, unprecedented in its rapidity by any standard, and I think it does require some reflection he said."

Alan: So Canadians are not to be too happy that ours is soaring and the U.S. is plummeting. Over the next week or so, what they'll do is tell us “our biggest trading partner is the U.S. and we're all in it together.” That big slogan used in wartime, "we're all in it together," and I'm sure they're going to end up telling us we're going to have to amalgamate even further closer ties. That means integration, by the way. That's the terms they use when they were integrating Europe and if that's what we'll do and then we'll be able to compete with the big monster, the big European giant supposedly and also China. Once we do that we'll all be competing with China in a race to the bottom because we cannot survive, we cannot compete against a country like China. It's impossible, where the workers get paid about $1.00 a day for 8 or 10 hours per day. We can't do that especially in countries like Canada where it sometimes half the year is under snow. We've got to pay to live under snow and it costs an awful lot of money for that; and speaking of that, of course, now they're talking about the oil crisis as well.

Let's see now. We've got a coming war with Iran crisis. We've got the dollar dropping crisis. We’ve got a pandemic coming, supposedly, the avian flu is flying over and the oil is going through the roof as well. We've got all these crisis on top of crisis and this is the greatest con game they've used down through the ages and forgive me for being sarcastic, but when you've read thousands of years of history you do tend to become a bit jaded with this stuff. It's so repetitive in the techniques that are used; why change them when they work every time?

Now we're being stampeded into this New World Order – a new type of society. A society planned long ago and written about by big players themselves and even the big foundations that help fund it all and put their men out there as CEOs of big corporations to put them into politics back and forth like musical chairs. They used to call this fascism but we don't call it fascism anymore because the average person in this generation doesn’t know what fascism is. They don't get taught that in school and it's a combination of fascism at the top for this global elite to run the world and a massive bureaucratic system to run the rest of the peasantry in a sort of communistic fashion, so we'll all be equal at the bottom; equally poor and you'll have this ultra rich at the top. That's what they meant 20-odd years ago when the UN started talking about the coming society where the middle classes would be evaporated and you would have a massive wealthy group at the top and an even bigger mass of the poor at the bottom. This is the big gulf or gap between the rich and the poor. This is the society they want to bring in.

They won't need the middle classes anymore they claim. The new type will be called technocrats. They will take over from the middle classes especially when the family is to be destroyed and new types of humans are to be introduced gradually through genetic engineering. I'm not kidding about this. This is literally the stuff that was planned back at least in the 1930’s when Aldous Huxley was put out there by Tavistock and all the British elite to put out his Brave New World scenario – in the 1930’s. In that book, too, he talked about the Malthusian drill. Everyone had to do their Malthusian drill every day and that was to make sure that they took their contraceptives because breeding is going to be taboo unless you're authorized to do so. He was one of an elite group including Bertrand Russell who became Lord Bertrand Russell. He inherited the title.

They talked quite openly about the need to vastly reduce the population, along with Charles Galton Darwin the physicist and the grandson of Charles. They all talked about this need to reduce the population that would just keep breeding out of control and eventually we'd overcome the bright ones, the brainy ones at the top, the psychopathic type that are inbred and that was their biggest fear, so they thought they'd have to start eradicating us in various means. Not by telling us of course because they don't want volunteers. They never ask for volunteers for sterilization, so far, and they don't want us to volunteer for instant death to save the world. If they could they would; and lo and behold, there might even be some people who would volunteer in this day and age they're so brainwashed, but that's what they're going to actually lead us into. All they have to do is train one generation into a new religion like Gorbachev talked about, a new earth worship type religion, and then you'll realize that the children will go forward. You get a little gold star or a medal or something or a good citizens pass and become sterile – you get sterilized.

That's the kind of world they're talking about because we don't have to have the pretense anymore about communism and give pensions and benefits to people that show we're just as good the same way now that communism is supposedly dead. It's actually amalgamated a system into the West; then bang go your pensions left, right and center. Bang go all the little freebies you got at work, all your free drugs et cetera that your company's boss use to throw in. They don't do that anymore. They tell you we're more civilized, you don't need unions anymore. We're too civilized. We've changed, we're good wolves now; and the people believe them and the natural fact they've no option but to accept what they say. That's the agenda for the world. It's not pretty. I don't come along to scare the bejesus out of you. I'm just telling you the truth and it's not the truth by my opinion. It's by all the data I've read over many, many years that's been put out by the big boys themselves.

The Royal Institute for International Affairs was the premiere organization set up to bring in a global government, but it was also set up to start off with the amalgamation of Europe. That was its first objective. It also set off a Pacific Rim organization to start amalgamating the Pacific Rim and this goes as far back as 1920's and '25. The United Americas was the other goal and then it was all to come together, these three trading blocks under a world government. H.G. Wells wrote about this after the League of Nations was just announced to the general public by the end of World War I; and that's been going on steadily, steadily, steadily and they could not call the organization The Royal Institute for International Affairs in the United States, so they had to call it something different. They called it The Council on Foreign Relations and they put their own magazine out every month called "Foreign Affairs" and you should read it up because in there are those particular journalists who are authorized, they're all members of this council. That's where most main journalists go actually. They belong to this organization, the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) and they give you the agenda. They spell it out for you in baby talk.

They've had writers there in the past that talked about ending the U.S. Constitution. It was an awful nuisance, you see, and they'd have to do an end run around it, rather than attacking it head on and chipping it away piece by piece. It was easier to simply go around it quietly and the public would be the last to notice it was gone and therefore that's actually happened.

We should listen to the phrases that are used at the top by people like FDR back in the '30's when he said, "I give you a New Deal." Now that was an official statement by the CEO of the corporation as the president is called in the Constitution itself and here's the top man giving a new deal. That was a new system. A new system completely and you can phrase things legally in a certain way that the public think they understand or maybe they are rather confused, but generally they don't ask. They don't ask what it means; he gave a New Deal and he was the bankers' man. He was put in by Wall Street and later on we had George Bush Jr. give us after his daddy gave us the Big Idea coming along the road, the New World Order with a Big Idea, we have his son giving us a "new freedom." What he's telling you officially is that freedom has been redefined. People should really listen to these words because they mean what they say and you'll notice not a single journalist will quiz these terms. Not a single one of the big popular talking heads will address these terms that are flung out there to the public. Yes, they'll publish them. They'll print them and publish them but they won't tell you what it means. That's the amazing part of it.

A good example of that was when Rumsfeld over a year ago when they said that oil would go through the psychological barrier of $50 per barrel. He said, "Oh wait for a year's time. It will be double that," he said and not a single reporter quizzed him on how he knew, and bingo, here it is right now going up to $100 a barrel. Listen to these guys because they're psychopathic but they also go by legalism and they will tell you the truth.

Zbigniew Brzezinski was the man who said it all in his own book "Between Two Ages." He said, "The time is coming when the average citizen will be unable to reason or think for themselves." There's a process that's been going on of media indoctrination, a generation was growing up gradually being led to believe that the media was there to inform you, to tell you everything you had to know. In actual fact it tells you everything they decided you need to know, even if it's true or untrue. It doesn't matter, but the public have acquiesced. They've given over their ability to reason or think for themselves, like Brzezinski said, and they expect the media to tell them what's going to be important in their lives. Sad state of affairs and this is called "scientific socialism," a term again going back to Aldous Huxley where he talked about the scientific dictatorship and when he said there was no reason why a form of dictatorship could not last forever with science behind it.

He was talking about all of the sciences, the sciences of the mind, controlling the minds of millions of people and it's happened. It actually happened quite some time ago.

It never occurs to the present generation that these big media characters are privately owned. Their companies are privately owned. They're not responsible to you or anyone else. They're not elected into any office. They don't swear to tell any truth to the public. It's like any other business. They're privately owned and they decide what you're going to think. The information you're fed will bring you to conclusions, albeit the wrong ones often and that's also intentional. It's a propaganda arm of the big boys, the big global government system that's coming into play. This was admitted to by Professor Carroll Quigley, the man who picked people to be Rhode Scholars, in his own book, "Tragedy & Hope," when he talked about a parallel government already existing for 50 years that was not responsible to any people. He worked for it. He was a member of it. Read his book and you'll be quite amazed. He talked about the media control. That was essential to have media control to control all of the people. That's how it works, very, very simply. Information in brings you to your conclusion and your topics of conversation afterwards. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through some of this mind control we've all been subjected to, which goes on on a daily basis by, you know, professional people that broadcast it into your head everyday at six o'clock. All the very, very respectable types, maybe even the ones you've grown up with. They're always in your living room staring right at you and my goodness, would he or she lie to you? It's unthinkable. It's like dad. He' right there right in the living room staring at you through that television set reading a dummy board that he didn't write and someone else did, but it's all fake anyway, isn't it? It's all illusion on television. That's how it works and we've all been conditioned to it and the ordinary person can understand little lies. Everyone has said a little lie in a lifetime, except George Washington of course. He could not tell a lie, or so we're told, but everyone has told little lies and we can accept little lies. We understand them and we even make excuses for other people who do it, but it's the great big lie that we can't get over because it's unthinkable to you that someone could go that far with such amazing lies and that's why they get away with it at the top. It's always been that way.

Goebbels who was a propagandist for Adolph Hitler said that same thing. If you're going to tell a lie, make sure it's a very big lie because the public they can't – they suspend their credibility. They go into suspension and have to accept it because they personally could not do that and get away with it. They'd blush. They'd stammer. They'd have a nervous breakdown, but the good psychopaths are groomed for this. They have courses from I think somewhere. I think it's called The School of Experts because everything is experts today. I don't know where the school is but they have the School of Experts to tell us what to do; what to wear; what to dress and what kind of weather we should dress for and all that kind of stuff; what to eat; how to exercise and everything else under the sun. The School of Experts, the expert society that Bertrand Russell talked about, as we train the public, he said, not to think. They can't do anything without the opinion of an expert.

That was the agenda and here it all is, as the experts drive us like sheep along this path as we nibble away at the grass more and more frantically into the sheep pen across yonder that other field over there, and that's the destination: a global society with a completely New World Order, a new way of doing things. If you wonder too what Rumsfeld meant, for those who still have memory, when he said this war could take a hundred years – a hundred years war. They love this. Go back into history and look at all their wars, and hundred years war and 30 years war here and so on. These were all economic wars as they took over other people's property, the big tycoons under different guises. He wants a hundred years war and of course we know it's not going to take a hundred years to take on the Middle East and get it over with.

What's he talking about?

He's talking about a New World Order: a new system, a new way of behavior, a completely new ordered society. They love order at the top. They're very into order and they want a society that's basically planned. Now family planning is a nice fuzzy term. They always use these words that are very friendly, friendly words like family is good and planning is good. We like to plan things; so family planning ends up being abortion and so the next step is global planning. We should all start cringing now, shouldn't we? We should all shake in our boots. They want global planning because population reduction is a prime thing on their books. It's

got to be brought down because the more people who are breeding you see the more they get terrified. They get terrified because they're looting you and that's what they do with slaves. Slaves get looted all the time and that's how they live in such incredible wealth.

Now a little secret here is to do with Plato. Plato the ancient philosopher of Greece 2,300 years ago he talked about the society of The Guardian Class he called them. He belonged to this Guardian Class of his own day, the aristocracy who all had been trained in Egypt. That's where they were educated and educated into the mysteries that taught them how to be a very psychopath and con the public. That was really what it consisted of. However, he talked about the world to come, this utopia for this elite this Guardian Class, where they breed the commoners. He called them ITS, by the way. They're all ITS because they had no mind of their own. They were all too dumb and silly. If they weren't dumb and silly they'd be an aristocrat, and that's how it was basically decided what state you were in and what status you had. He talked about breeding them especially for specific tasks and that's still been on the books and all the big players down through history have admired Plato. They've all written about Plato and how they loved his idea and to the power mad megalomaniac, that really appeals. This appeals to them so much, having a world where they can dominate the public without worrying about the public.

In days gone by and times gone by, when the public were faced to the wall, they'd have the occasional rebellion here and there and that became an awful nuisance and it was awful dirty and so on, and so they decided to use science on the public instead and also bring the numbers down scientifically. You can pretty well let your imagination go wild when you look at all the statistics of rising cancers and a population that's pretty well quit smoking and rising cancers amongst the young who've never smoked at all and so on and so on, and you compare them to all the inoculations and new inoculations they're getting all the time. It doesn't take much of a detective to start to tie things together. When did they start happening? What's happened since? What happened at the same time? What's introduced in the society? That's how you figure things out.

Now it's escalating with the genetically modified food that all these scientists – all the altruistic scientists got together to give us better food, you see, better potatoes, better spuds. They really care so much, that's why they kept it so secret from the public and that's why they tested it on the entire Canadian population for 10 years without telling us. We were the guinea pigs for it because the Canadian government had to admit eventually that the Canadians were the guinea pigs for 10 years and the government had signed a secret deal. This democratically elected group in there supposedly, signed a secret deal with Monsanto to test it on the Canadians and observe their health. Wasn't that awfully nice of them and wasn't that nice for us all to volunteer up here in snowy Canada? That's how we're led.

We're treated like serfs, to be honest with you, and the people at the top have contempt for us. The only reason we found out in Canada we were the guinea pigs was because Tony Blair at the time was going to pass the laws in Britain to use the genetically modified food and it leaked out there from an NGO group. It hit the newspapers and then hit the Canadian newspapers. They couldn't keep it quiet anymore so they had to go into damage control and gave us a few diversions in the meantime. They always give you diversions and trivia to keep you diverted as they were going through this, but they pulled out David Suzuki who is the big green man. He's the Jolly Green Giant for Canada for the Green Movement and the World Wildlife Fund, animal rights and all the rest of it; and the reduced population, which he has already said himself on live television CBC Canada. He said the population would have to be reduced drastically. Drastically and he did mention so many thousands per day et cetera and I was surprised when not a single paper in Canada mentioned that fact the day after. It's kind of hard to attack a man you've been taught that loves animals and fish and all that kind of stuff.

They're rather blatant these characters. By the way, David Suzuki is a geneticist but we know him as a narrator for all these animal shows where we see animals slaughtering each other and eating each other, but he's really a geneticist, a professional geneticist and a spokesman for these big UN type groups that are planning our lives. In ancient times, as I say, much was talked about this, how to control the public. Here's another break coming up I believe. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix, the matrix of deception, trying to break this barrier that's been put around every single person of indoctrination and allowing your own perceptions to start working in a different way, not seeing it in the way you're taught to perceive; you've being stunted basically from birth. Your parents don't know so they don't tell you either generally. Education is meant to put you inside a box so you'll always come to predetermined conclusions. You see to be controlled in a society you must be predictable. Everyone must be predictable; it makes the boys at the top very safe. They feel safer when they can predict what you're nature and personality type is like and what you will do. That's how it works. The society they will bring in is to be one where they have all the information on you, right down to what you eat everyday and buy everyday, and you're almost there right now in fact. A lot of folk are. They've gone step by step into this trap quite happily because it's so convenient and they don't mind that they're being watched and spied on all the time and all their data is being collected on a daily basis. Those people generally will go the next step, too, which is a chip implant. They'll accept that as well, if they tell them it's going to be even more convenient. You've got to understand those people will be gone. They're gone. They're called the dead, in all ages those people are called the dead and you let the dead bury their dead. That's what that always meant, even before the times of Christ.

Nothing much has changed. Most people will go that way and that's what the elite count on. That's why even Plato talked about at the end they'd have a form of republic but it would also be a type or a sham of democracy, because democracy is not mob rule as the right-wing often say. Democracy is in fact a whole bunch you can count on to go the way that the elite point them. That's what democracy is and they go the way of least resistance. The path of least resistance and the elite will then come down on those who won't go along and say, “Why don't you accept this? Everyone else does.” That's how democracy works. You can always count on the big mob to go the way that the elite point them, same with all the information gathering today.

I'm stunned when I see people at checkout counters just pass over any data that's asked of them, automatically too, with no question as where does this go, who shares it or anything else. They just pass it. Well-trained happy slaves because they can use plastic and go buy cheap junk from China that one day will start to dry up when the job is over. Right now, we're all getting spoiled with such easy credit and easy availability and massive availability of credit, but that's all going to stop you see and the goodies and the toys will be taken away. Then there'll be a form of chaos as they bring us through the next system and they have to get us on our knees until we beg them to help us. Then the big boys come out with their big plans that they pretend they just drafted up, of course, and give you something that's been lying on them shelves there for 50-odd years. That's what's going to happen. That's the reality of this world.

Nothing happens on a big scale by itself unless it's an act of God or the cosmos or something else. Everything else within this atmosphere happens and is planned to happen and that's why it happens. It's planned to happen and that's with wars. That's with financial chaos and everything else. These characters at the top have been playing at this game of money for 2,000 odd years and they understand the sequences very well. It's their job to plan ahead and when you really think about it, these are long-term planners.

Remember what Professor Carroll Quigley said with his book, "Tragedy & Hope," he said foundations last many generations and they have a mandate and so that's why they can pull off something in the far future and never falter on their step because they can hire and retire and hire and retire generations until they reach their goal. We ordinary people never think that way. We want short-term goals. We want to see things completed in our own lifetime. That's what we do and we wouldn't even think of starting something that wouldn't be finished in our lifetime, but the big foundations go on sometimes for centuries with the same mandates and they have incredible wealth to put all these things into being. That's the other key to it all too.

You see, we are totally interdependent already. We always were because those who control the money and gave us the money in the first place. At one time there was no money remember. People didn't need it and

people did live and eat and all the rest of it too, and I'm sure much happier, but the guys who give you the money and decide what it's worth will always be your master. That's even in your old holy books of pretty well every culture there is, and those who borrow are always the slaves. That's just a fact.

You'll find that Thomas Jefferson talked about the need to scrub debts clean, just wipe them off the books at the end of what they claim is a generation of about 70 years. He said, why should any generation be brought into this world having to pay off the debt of a previous generation? It made no sense and that's what we have today. He said, if they do, if they are brought in, born in with a duty to pay off someone else's debt that they did not incur themselves, that they were in fact slaves. That's what it is: Intergenerational slavery and we've been under it for a long time across most of the world, all the so-called democratic countries and we've all been born into owing debts that were incurred.

You know Britain only about five years ago published in the newspapers they just finished paying off the debt from World War I. World War I and remember that's not all the debts that they accumulated from previous wars before World War I. They had the Boer War before that and lots of other wars before that. Therefore, they never really pay off the debt. It's not intended you pay off a debt, because if you pay off a debt then the people have more money to spend. They're taxed less and conversely governments have less taxation to take from you. You know most taxation does never go to where you think it's supposed to go.

The same with charitable works. We saw the kind of charitable works that were done for all the survivors of the tsunami that most folk have forgotten already because we all have very limited memories these days because of the spraying, the modified food and all the trivia news they give us. They collected billions of dollars for that tsunami relief fund. Billions and billions and for all the money that the ordinary people were sending in, well intentioned people as always, all the governments were matching it dollar for dollar and billions were collected. Then at the end of all this they say they'll put it in a trust fund and it will be taken care of by – guess who? Bill Clinton and George Bush, Sr. Didn't you feel much better then, boys and girls? Two very trustworthy men who are going to take care of it and now they're still doing documentaries of people coming over from those regions. Nothing got there, folks. Nothing got there. Where did it all go?

You see the big mafia is at the top. The biggest gang in the world is at the top of this structure because that's what it's all about. Governments are just gangs. They're actually gangs and that's how it's always been. The biggest gang gets in power and then extorts money from you. They call it taxation now. It's the same thing. When the mafia used to go around the little stores and say, “give me protection money,” and you say, “from whom?” They say, “from us.” If you didn't give him protection money he'd drag you out of your shop, or grab it, or seize it, or kick you out, or burn it down. If you don't pay your tax money the government comes in and grabs your home. Same thing. It's all to do with perception, how you perceive things and the terminology that's changed to cover the same type of event. It's all perceptions. That's how it's done, very simply.

If a highwayman stops you on the road and demands money from you or demands you stop because he's got the gun, you see, then you're rather upset. You know what he's all about. He's called the highwayman, but if you pay him the money you might get on your way. You might just get on your way, depending on what mood he's in and you don't look him in the eye. The same thing with policemen, you don't challenge them or look them in the eye and you'll grovel a little bit and you pay or you get that ticket. In some places you actually pay the cash apparently, but you pay that ticket or you take that ticket because that's a promise to pay his boss, whoever his boss is, which is the law, the legal system, then you can travel on your way. Same thing is occurring. However, you've been taught and trained to perceive it differently. The big gang is in control.

That's what nations are you see. At the top of every nation you simply had the ultimate gangs getting in and today they are one big club. I'll be back after the following messages with more.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just trying to destroy some of the indoctrinated perception distortions that we have. Distortions that we've been taught are reality, but by goodness, how little alterations and perception can completely change what you think is going on around you. I was talking about how the mafia would come around and demand money from shop owners and shopkeepers and businesses and they'd tell you that they'd protect you if you paid up. In a sense they were right, in one

sense, because there were even more petty crooks beneath them and they would try to muscle in and they would keep them out, and government took over that job of being the strong arm because that's what rises in a monied system is the psychopathic type. The type that becomes what we call successful. We're even taught to call them successful. Those that can claw their way up and put other companies under with the jobs gone and all the rest of it and they get off on this. They thrive on this and they get to the top destroying lives et cetera by all means possible, every means possible and we call them successful and we bow down to them all the time. When they rattle their jewelry we applaud them and that's how we're taught to see this whole thing.

We are applauding the ones who get up through tremendous and awful means. That's the sad story of what they call civilization and democracy with a monied system and the banking system all combined, because everyone lives in the fear of poverty and that's what keeps us all going. We're taught to go along with this abusive system we're born into and compete and compete and compete. Most people don't bother competing too much and they're called the lower classes and they go into laboring jobs and so on. I used to wonder growing up in Britain many, many things, mainly how if Britain was ruling the world and had this massive empire. They were all the pink that was on the map. They were all pink bits, Britain owned this and Britain owned that, and I wondered how we were all living in old buildings and condemned buildings that reopened for the working classes after centuries and centuries and centuries of plundering the planet. It turned out there was only a few hundred families in London seemed to benefit from it and still hung on to the money. No one else seemed to have any. That's just the way it was back then.

I realized that that's how the world probably always had been, but I had to go into the history books to check to make sure. If you go into the history books, you'll find that's how all tyrants used to rise up in the city-states as they called them in those days. The city-states were artificial creations. That's why in high occultic systems they talk about Nimrod the first builder of the city. Some say it's Cain. Some say Cain is Nimrod and all the rest of it, but it doesn't really matter. Cane is a ruler. It comes from a cane, a bulrush, and so a cane is a measure of something. It's all to do with weighing and measuring and all that kind of stuff in the occult at the top, nothing really mystical about it. It's all little cons.

However, in a city-state where you can't feed yourself, everything must come into you and you must have something that the people will take to produce things and they had to come up with something called money and before they had gold for it or silver. Silver came first in fact. They used to weigh it out in the raw. They would weigh it out and even the present day weights really in jewelry and so on all come from ancient Sumer. It hasn't changed at all. It was all perfected way back then. That was the start of creating poverty because you don't know what you have until you're told you're poor or you're not allowed to live in the old traditions, which generally was bartering and so they had to destroy barter. They also had to make sure that all the peasants outside the big cities would accept this thing called money as well; then they could tax the peasants, kick them off their lands and amalgamate them. Even the Romans were doing that when the Roman Empire was on the go. What really finished off the Romans was not just the Goths and Visigoths and all these different characters coming in to extort money from them. It was also because the people in the rural areas revolted because their lands had been stolen by the senators primarily in the Roman Senate. They were plundering all the peoples wealth and stealing all the land.

Nothing much changes. We saw this go on down through the whole feudal system in Britain and elsewhere in Europe and that's what they did. The commons lived on the commons. That's the way they grew their food and over the centuries the feudal system kicked them off and gradually took more land and more land, and now what's left of them is called Crown land. The queen owns them. There's nothing left for the commons. The commons have nothing at all you see and that's been the goal from day one in a monied system with the same interbred types at the top running the show and conning the public. The greatest con was to tell you and convince you that you're free. That was very, very good and if you just fight one more war you'll have more and more rights. You'll have equality and rights and a say in how your government governed, and you'll even have a say in where your taxes go, and that's never ever happened, yet, to date, because along with democracy, this great paper tiger they put out in front of us that we all fight over, they made sure they gave us parties.

Like Carroll Quigley said, "We don't own every politician in a party. We just have to own the guys at the top," and they own them on both sides. It's in his own book. Read it. This is the historian for The Council on

Foreign Relations writing the book and telling you how it is and it's very true. Off goes your congressmen or your local representative to represent you in parliament or congress and as soon as he's in there, he comes back and he says, “I can't vote for you guys back home. I've got to go with the party vote,” because he wants brownie points for his career. That's what floats the whole thing and that's what he's there for in the first place and no doubt he's a psychopathic type himself. These are the guys that congregate into these jobs. They join the gang.

Back in ancient Rome again, Christians think that Christianity just took off and started leading this new way; and Christianity did take off, but it was doing that before the Romans got hold of it. The Roman Empire adopted Christianity into it. The empire married itself a political system. A fascist system married itself right into Christianity and used Christianity as a method of controlling the public and keeping them in obeisance. They then planted kings all over the place and told you to obey them because they were put there by God and that carried on down through the ages as well, but the rival to Christianity because they always give you two systems. One is for the exoteric. One is for the esoteric. The exoteric was Christianity with rules and obedience and good laws so you'd all get along together and be awful nice to each other, but they had the rival one and people didn't know about this and it was called Mithraism.

Mithraism was the biggest religion and it was an all male religion. Most of them came from the military. Recruited from the military and most of them were in the military and some of them had even been ex-slaves who were brought into the military and Mithraism was the occult religion of the day. Mithraism used what they called the Liberty Cap and you'll see old statues of Mithras with the Liberty Cap on. That's the same one that Benjamin Franklin's got in his famous portrait done by the French painter. Liberty Cap when it was erect signified the penis for virility and for generation, regeneration, and put it this way, when it was half-cocked it's half-cocked. However, that's where your symbols go back to Mithraism and it was a secret gang of people who were taught they were elites, they were special, and they strove even in their day to take over the world. Another order that branched off from it, of a noble order, that was called The Equestrian Order. The Equestrian Order were the knighted ones, the ones on horseback, the upper crust Romans and you'll find these have never stopped down through the ages.

Little boys like little gangs and little boys play with little gangs. It used to be rather innocent at one time. Even back in Scotland they had little gangs you see and they use to steal apples and one day we were all caught stealing apples and then we were told we had to eat them all and when you have – you look like you’re pregnant with all these apples down your vest. It certainly teaches you after trying to chew through all these things for an hour not to do it again. In those days, too, you used to obey the guy that caught you. They'd probably kill the guy that caught you today and steal his shoes if they were good ones.

That's how it is. Young guys like gangs and the big boys are no different because they never really mature. Psychopaths don't really mature. They just realize the benefits from gangs and they form their own gangs and psychopaths do, by the way, recognize each other intuitively. They recognize a good con man and they form their clubs and their foundations to lead us all along the path which they have designed for us, and the secret societies have never ever changed. They change form just like the Phoenix every 500 years. Sometimes change their names but it's the same organizations really with the same goals, which is mainly to feed themselves and to bring in the Great Work, that of perfecting man. Now they're really talking about perfecting all the little people down below through genetic modification to make us more obedient and more efficient, and we won't need entertainment and we won't even need talking heads on television anymore once this is all done. We'll be happy little zombies or the Borg, as they showed us in Star Trek series, as they marry us with actual mechanical equipment.

We’ll be happy little Borg, the original B, Borg. I’ll be back after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night

my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, I've seen the future and it's murder and by that I'm not kidding. The things that have been happening when you find out that so much of the illness and disease that's hit humanity in the last 50 years or so has been deliberate and this is going to come out. It's going to come out. There'll be all hell to pay and that's why it's one of the reasons, apart from all the monetary collapse they planned long ago, they've been building up internal armies under the guise of future terrorism in the Western World. It's for all the mayhem that's going to come about when the people start to wake up to what's really, really been going on and there's so much that has been going on.

We've been living a nightmare in reality where even the depressions and I mean depressions, not recessions as they'd like to call the "R"-word. Why not use the "D"-word that they had in Europe especially Britain for 25, almost 30 years after World War II were planned that way because they signed deals at the end of World War II to de-industrialize Britain over a 30-odd to 40 year span and not tell the public about it. Sure enough, I lived through that. I grew up through that, watching factory after factory just go under. Everyday on the news there was thousands more laid-off. So many people were on welfare.

Margaret Thatcher got up and said, "there's a generation growing up now that will never see work in their lifetime but get used to it" she said in her very haughty, haughty way and that's the sort of planning they do. What they call that is "making an omelet and you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." Therefore all the problems and the sorrow and suffering that people went through all those years and generations, well, it's just too bad, it was for a good cause to get the plan underway. That's how the world is actually run and Mr. Rockefeller said the same thing at one of his meetings. I think it was the Earth Summit. "You can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." That's after they stated about this present generation were the cannon fodder to bring all this about, this new world system. The people living now are just cannon fodder unfortunately.

There you go. That's how it's really worked and that's how they see the whole world view at the top. We're just cannon fodder for their agenda, and the suffering and mayhem and sorrow we've got to go through is just too bad, isn't it? It's too bad. That's the reality of the world you're living in. Nothing but nothing happens by chance. We forget that the New American Century group – The Project for a New American Century. Look it up, this group that were not in politics at the time. They'd all been in politics, of course, who formed the group The American Century put out Project for a New American Century in the '90's and I think Wolfowitz is the guy who wrote it at the beginning. The first one was published about '92. Then it was taken back and rewritten a little bit. Changed here and there, updated and put out in '98 again with the need, it said, to take over countries in the Middle East. They wanted to take over Afghanistan first and sure enough, that's where Bin Laden the caveman was hiding, remember. They guy who did it all, oh, the caveman from Afghanistan, so they went into Afghanistan first.

Then they changed sites and moved to Iraq and we went through all of that fiasco and even the media in Canada they told us that within one year they convinced the American public – this is the Canadian media saying that the American media managed to convince the American public that Hussein was behind 9/11. Utter lies, utter fiction but they did a good job and in one year and people didn't notice that the target sites had been changed from Afghanistan to Iraq. Then after the inquiry on live television George Bush said during the inquiry on Iraq why they attacked it. He says, "oh no, I didn't say anything of the kind. I never said that Hussein was behind 9/11. I just think that the world is a better place without Saddam Hussein. That's what he said. The world's a better place without him.

However, after Iraq they had it down in The New American Century plan to go after Iran, and Syria was to follow Iran, and here they are going through the whole script. Planning it all, publishing it before 9/11 happened and they're following it all and everyone is going dumbly along with this. Dumbly along and we've all been trained. I don't know if it's just the modern person is so disconnected in empathy from other people across the planet or what's happened to them. Is it the modified food? Is it all the inoculations? Is it the daily spraying they're all subjected to that's happened to do with this empathy part of the brain? Because no one seems to care. No one seems to care. Of course they'll get all these strategic strikes and smart bombs and stuff on television if they go into Iran, which is all lies to start with because under total war and this has been proven since they've gone into Iraq.

They destroyed the infrastructure of the entire country and that meant all water supplies were blown up. All piping was blown up. Food plants were all blown up. Baby's foodstuff was all blown up as well, their main plants for that. Their medicine and laboratory areas were blown up, not because they were creating any sort of nasty disease, no, but because they created medicine. Anything that kept the people alive was to be destroyed under total war and that's the agenda that they have for Iran as well and no one seems to care. No one seems to care.

Everybody's too happy back home buying their Chinese junk. Rewarding themselves every month for working hard just like trained rats Pavlovian style. I've worked hard. I deserve this. Like the old ads used to say, "You deserve it," and they've started to believe it. They're so indoctrinated they believe it until they buy the junk and it falls apart on them and doesn't make them happy after all, but that's the cons that we're sold. One lie after another and as I say it's big gangs coupled with science that's in control of the world today, especially the science of the mind and that's what Bertrand Russell said. He said, "one day we'll be able to convince the public of anything, anything with scientific means," and it's happened. It doesn't take much to convince them because you have a public today that really doesn't care, even though when Rumsfeld and these big boys mention a New World Order, a New World Order that includes them too, and this big eating machine that's going around the planet right now is going to come home as well because they include the peasants in every country. Every country, no exceptions, including the ones back in the U.S. and Canada and it will come round, this big eating machine will come round to us. I've always said when they're finishing off the Middle East, finishing off the last part of the standardization of the world where they eliminate any competing system, anything that's different at all is to be eliminated and there's only one system left. "There can be only one" is their cry at the top, and in a lot of movies too, then they go after you.

Then they go after you because they have no more care for you, the American, Canadian, British, French or any other peasant as they do for the peasant of China. They're so far removed from you in lifestyle in the

way that they've been brought up and their world view that they have nothing in common with you. Nothing at all and that's where the lies are so transparent. We watched the whole gambit of “weapons of mass destruction.” What they said was: "We shall win by slogans." I think it was Lenin said that. They've adopted all that stuff, too, and they come out and they yap these slogans repetitively ad nauseam until we're saying it in our sleep and it was all lies – “weapons of mass destruction.”

Everything they showed us was lies, too, their smart strikes at this place and that place. Meanwhile, they literally made sure that the people wouldn't have clean water to drink for maybe years. They've blown everything up – water, food, medicine. That's what you go after in today's world. That's the real world we live in and the whole art of total warfare was discussed and brought to fruition and finalized in its present form at Sandhurst Training for officers. That’s where they trained officers for British Army before World War II started and it's still taught today.

In ancient times to the present times, you go after food and water first of all because if you control the food and the water when you're besieging someone you've got them where you want them. Eventually they capitulate and they beg you for a drink of water or something to eat; or they eat each other, as Mr. Brzezinski said, and that's what he did say to an interview in a magazine. He said what he thought of the general public. How much will the general public take? Brzezinski, remember, he was up there in the State Department and all the other departments too. He said the public – we have no fear from the public, he says, you can beat them. You can starve them, he says. Will they turn around and revolt? He says, no, they'll just turn around and eat their dead. That's what he thought of the public. Yes, I'm not kidding.

These are the sort of creeps and characters that are up there deciding all of our fates for us. These are the characters that talked about using psychotronic warfare. Read his book "Between Two Ages" in the chapter entitled "Technetronic Era". He wrote about it. He said shortly a technique will be used on the public, a science. He's talking about scalar weaponry and it would affect the minds and the mindset of entire continents and keep all the people happy. Keep them all happy and dumb and it's being done as part of the HAARP technology. They did not build 50-odd plants worldwide to take photographs and admire them. They made them to use and they are using the scalar weaponry and the weather warfare.

Four years ago the U.S. papers had the Air Force come out with a big, big statement and it said, "shortly the U.S. will own the weather." Own the weather – not try to, but own the weather and it's happened. We get sprayed like bugs everyday all over the planet here right now. You watch them doing it. They try to tell you it's condensation trials but they forget some of us have memories. We have memories of what condensation trails were and how they evaporated about a minute later. These things go right across the sky and they come down and everyone gets bronchitis and lots of people get very, very tired. We're being sprayed like bugs and there is some sort of global system that had to be making this stuff for 50-odd years in order to use it and start off using it, 10 years ago almost, in the quantities that they have been using it. That's what's done to the public. We're the last ever to know what's been going on. That's your “open society” for you. We're kept in the dark like mushrooms and fed you know what. That's the reality of democracy as we know it.

Talking of taking over food, there's a little bit I have here from a site. It's called "Parallel Normal". Punch in ParallelNormal.com. It's written by Mark Baard who is a professional journalist. He writes for the Boston Globe and other papers and he has been trying to put out stuff to the public that really, really does matter. He has from November 2nd, 2007 this on his particular site, ParallelNormal.com.

"World Food supply will be Rooted in India's troubled soil. The Rothschild family is pushing Indian produce onto the global market. Also: How Evelyn..."

Alan: He's talking about Rothschild.

"...met Lynn, at Bilderberg, with a little help from Henry. Whose peas are these? Many of the Rothschild’s Indian farms are in areas where arsenic..."

Alan: This is true. It's been in the papers too.

"...has poisoned much of the soil and groundwater. Tomatoes and carrots from Rajasthan. Zucchini and baby corn from Kashipur. Europeans and the Japanese will soon be eating Western-variety vegetables, grown in parts of India where people get sick just from drinking the water. The Rothschild family is preparing to make India one of the world's largest exporters of produce, at costs likely to push native farmers in many countries off the farm. In a fawning, almost surreal, October interview with Lynn Forester de Rothschild..."

Alan: She married I think who was it? Edward or Edwin.

"...Lynn Forester de Rothschild (see link and excerpt, below), Condé Nast Portfolio..."

Alan: That's the other magazine.

"... Condé Nast Portfolio reports the Rothschild family plans to "grow and export Indian fruits and vegetables for markets in Europe and Asia. The portfolio interviewer, Lloyd Grove, also relates how Lady de Rothschild first met her husband, Sir Evelyn Rothschild..."

Alan: Sir Evelyn Rothschild. Sir Evelyn. I thought Evelyn was a woman's name. You never know these days, especially with this particular crew.

"...Sir Evelyn Rothschild. Henry Kissinger, Grove writes, brought the two together at the 1998 Bilderberg meeting. Japan and the United States already serve as test markets for Indian produce."

Alan: Good luck down there in the U.S. Don't eat that stuff if I were you.

"...India exports tens of thousands of tons of mangoes annually to Japan, as well as Britain and other European countries. The United States in May began accepting shipments of irradiated mangoes from India the first U.S. imports of irradiated fruit."

Alan: I'll be back with more of this stuff after these messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,

And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Alan: Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, the big boys always count on the next generation of young fellows growing up, there's young ladies too now apparently, that want to go out and kill people and wear uniforms and feel proud and have some respect given them back home. It's strange, they had no respect before they put on that uniform and suddenly they're respected by all, and that comes from the top down for social approval and they are all part of the problem. It's not until they're much, much older, hopefully, they'll go through the books and find out what they've really taken part in, what they've done and what it was all really for. It was for the benefit of the few; and their plans and all the stuff they're given at the time, all the propaganda is just that. It's propaganda. That's the history of wars. Wars are economic wars for the few to grab and plunder someone else's land. That's the history of it.

Getting back to this article on ParallelNormal.com about the Rothschild's setting up – now it's amazing, go back just about four or five years ago. In India they're having riots in India the farmers there that have grown their own food for hundreds of generations using their own seed and in came Monsanto and the big boys pushed by the U.S. corporations and U.S. money and tried to force them to take the modified food or seed. The seed, of course, you have go back to the master every year. You can't collect it and reuse it. It's the terminator gene, isn't it? You can't save seed to replant it so you're dependent upon the master, your new master, and they really pushed that on the people of India. They even put out massive advertising campaigns aimed at the women unfortunately and showed them their hands if you're working in the fields taking care of all this stuff, and they showed you the lady with the wonderful hands because she didn't have to go out and do that because all the weed killing chemicals that comes with it they can pour on to their fruit and vegetables will take care of all that hard work for you. You won't have to pick the bugs off and so they got their way and now that they got their way the Rothschild's are in there of course. They always go in after a killing. A fast killing as they say and they're now owning all the big, big farms, big corporate farms. They put the little guys under, which is trademark of Rothschild's and people of their ilk. They call it free enterprise but really it's just organized plunder. Now they're bringing all this food back into the West especially Canada and the States and it says:

"The United States in May began accepting shipments of irradiated mangoes from India the first U.S. imports of irradiated fruit."

Alan: They're irradiating it as well.

"...Also, USDA-certified organic food products–grown in India and certified by Indian agents, mind you will soon be flowing into the U.S., according to the U.S. State Department. The Rothschilds' Indian produce firm called Field Fresh Foods, is leasing tens of thousands of acres throughout India, including some in areas where arsenic has poisoned the soil and groundwater. The company predicts it will be growing on 100,000 acres by 2010. Field Fresh says its operations comply with multiple food safety standards..."

Alan: Of course they do because they have their own men at the top of all those standard committees.

"...but enforcement in developing countries is notoriously weak. Some Indian scientists, meanwhile, are trying to develop genetically modified rice and other vegetables that will absorb less arsenic from

contaminated soil and irrigation systems."

Alan: There you are. The Rothschild's are at it again. I remember the first main Rothschild that took over the British system. He was brought in, by the way. He didn't just walk over and take it over. They would have killed him. He said when he was asked how you make your main money that you make, when is it time to do it? He said "when the blood is flowing in the streets." They love wars et cetera and when they can't get wars they simply pay off all the guys at the top that do with licensing and regulating laws. Very simple when you've got that kind of money. The laws that affect the general population don't affect these people at the top because they have to be tried by juries of their peers and where would you get a jury comprised of Rothschild's and people of that particular caliber and wealth? You won't find one, so the laws don't apply to them.

That's the history of the world you see. It's not a pleasant picture and I don't live in a pleasant world – a fantasy world of television and happy ads where this toothpaste is going to give you an orgasm if you buy this one. Just look at that woman on television. She just found everything she was looking for with that tube of toothpaste and there's a little jingle song to go with it at the same time. I don't go along in that fantasy world. I don't watch the comedies. I don't watch whatever they give you because it's all in fact it's propaganda. Within every comedy show there's always social messages of new think or correct think or political correctness all tied in with the actual shows themselves to alter your behavior through behavior modification – very, very simple. Scientific socialism, scientific indoctrination as Aldous Huxley said at Berkeley University.

Look into the archived section of audio on my website to find that particular actual speech that he gave at Berkeley in the 1960's. Quite interesting and get it from the horse's mouth and read his book "Brave New World Revisited" where it was a non-fiction where he justifies why the scientific type dictatorship could last forever because the public would never catch on to it.

Now remember, too, the phones are turned on now and you can call in and ask various questions. In the meantime, I'm going to go to another beautiful hero in the annals of history. A hero of the elite, that is, and that was Thomas Malthus. When Thomas Malthus came out he was actually coached like many of these guys, specially bred of course, they made sure he had the right parents put together to breed him. Rousseau and others and Locke and various ones and Hume all came to visit this little boy as he was growing up and give him indoctrination, make him a top economist and he brought out his treatise. The treatise was an Essay on the Principle of Population. All the population control and how to kill off millions of people and the reasons why they'd have to do it. Malthusian economics they call it in some schools and it's still being reiterated today. The last person to put out a big book out about it with power was the grandson of Charles Darwin. That was Sir Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Million Years," which was quite a boast for a far-range projection of the elite growing the planet. Now the music is coming up again and I'll be taking callers after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Mike from New Jersey here. Are you on the line, Mike?

Mike: Good evening.

Alan: Hello.

Mike: How are you Alan?

Alan: Not so bad.

Mike: How's Hamish?

Alan: Oh, he's surviving even the snow.

Mike: You've got snow up there already?

Alan: I've got snow up here already.

Mike: Wow. Alan, I have a question for you. How can I put this? It appears everything that you have been saying the end result for us is going to be in our little habitats with a greatly reduced population and we may be brain chipped or what have you, but we will be slaves at a certain point in the future. Is that a correct analogy?

Alan: That's the agenda. That's the agenda if people don't say “no more.”

Mike: Okay. My question is simply this. I'm in agreement with you that power will never share their cutting edge technology with the public and I agree they're probably 20, 30, 50 years ahead of what we think is cutting edge. My question is, since they have all this power in their hands right now, why the slow incremental steps? What are they waiting for?

Alan: It's simple. See these guys have archives of history. They know the real histories, the study of human nature and they also know where they've failed in the past. Where they've almost lost it or even did lose it in the past and they know the speed they must take it. Every step they're training the public step by step by step and we must acquiesce to every step – we must accept it all as being normal. That's how it works. If they jump or skip a step we'd stop eating the grass and we'd put our heads up and look around us. That's how we'd behave, so it's got to be a step-by-step process. If they miss one little part of it they'll lose it. They'll lose control over the public. They want us to believe everything is just happening, we're evolving little by little along this way and that way and politicians and so on just deal with things at the time by the day. Nothing is further from the truth, but they can't jump very important steps or they'll lose it. They don't want to spook the herd. They want to make us all believe that the place we end up had to be that way. It had to be in that direction. What else could they do at the top? Poor souls. They did the best they could. That's how it must be and even when they crash the economy and so on, they'll want the public to beg for help and then they'll come out with all these dusty plans that's been on the shelves for 50, 60 years.

Mike: So what you're saying – how I'm seeing it is that their mind control techniques and technology have to be, should be, very, very advanced. They can't bring this to a quicker close than the slow incremental steps that they're taking?

Alan: You have to understand to them this is not slow. Remember that the foundations often set up an agenda and they'll say they're going to complete it in 200 years. When they set up the different big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation that gives out Global Citizenship Awards to all your federal government guys at the top that swear allegiance to America. They tell you – I've got the speeches from the Rockefeller Foundation themselves with Rockefeller talking about the agenda quite openly but they know they must do it step by step without spooking the people. The people have to believe that everything happens and that all decisions that are made at the top have to be made that way. If they miss a particular step they lose the sequence of it. We get kind of nervous. We start demanding answers. The way it's being done now we don't actually demand answers. We sit back passively and listen to experts to debate things in front of our faces on television and so it's a psychological technique. A hundred years is nothing to them.

You know both Bertrand Russell and H.G. Wells and Lenin all wrote about 1910, books in 1910, and each one of them – one working for the capitalist system. The other working for the other side of the coin, the communist system, all trained by the same people and put in power by the same people and backed by them. They all said that this new system would start to take shape and be noticeable by the peoples of the West by the end of the millennium, the year 2000. They all said the same thing in their books and that was written in 1910. A hundred years is nothing to them to implement part of the step without losing control over the public.

Mike: One last question, Alan. What would you think would be the scenarios of how this end game is going to come? Would it be crash the economy? Start war?

Alan: All of it – age of chaos. You see it's Ordo Ab Chao, Order out of Chaos, and the more chaos they can appear to create – it can be more hype than real – is all they have to do and have everybody running and worried and fretting and fuming and then come forward with their plan. They don't have to actually do a lot

of this stuff to you. They may or may not. It will depend how we accept it each step of this plan. Therefore, it's up to the public themselves. Now more and more people are truly waking up. They're starting to see things as they are for the first time in their entire lives. They're seeing it from a whole different perspective and they're starting to demand answers, not only from the ones at the top in the federal system but even those in the local systems. They're demanding answers. They're demanding to know what organizations they've already sworn fealty to, and what those organizations are associated with, where they go back to, the United Nations et cetera, et cetera. Already you have a tremendous movement and especially amongst the young who are not jaded by life and not beaten down with life, like most people are, going through this worrisome system, so the young who are going to take the brunt of it are the ones who will take the lead. They'll take over eventually and the world that they want to create is the one they will back, whichever way they want to go.

Mike: Are you finding people coming around?

Alan: Yes.

Mike: Because I don't know. We get sprayed heavy here in New Jersey. I find the people just like you were saying before, very apathetic.

Alan: Lots of them are apathetic but again because I'm who I am I get so many calls coming in, information coming in. They're scattered but they're all over the planet and they're asking all the right questions and their numbers are growing and, as I say, especially amongst the younger people who have a right since they're going to live longer hopefully than anyone else. They have a right to start planning the kind of future they want, society they want.

Mike: Okay.

Alan: Thanks for calling in.

Mike: Thank you for answering my question, Alan.

Alan: Okay. Bye now. I think we also have Debra in Maryland. Are you there, Debra?

Debra: Yes I am. Love your show.

Alan: You love the show.

Debra: I've told so many people listen. I'm not of the younger generation. I'm now 50 and there is a lot of gloom out there. There is a lot of apathy but the plus side is that there are other people out there like me and I've connected with them and I want to run for public office. I want to take on a senate seat and they're not going to like my press conferences because they're going to be pretty much a lot of what you have spoken about among other people. I guess I was lucky in the sense I grew in a military family and my father was military intelligence and I listened to him and I asked a lot of questions growing up. So I guess early on I had taken a red pill.

Alan: As I say, I think it was Bernard Baruch was the guy who first said, he was an adviser to President Wilson, he said, "for everything the public is told there's a very good reason and then there's a real reason." You probably got more of the real reasons behind the scene.

Debra: Exactly, and we're going back to the Vietnam War and that whole mess and now I see what's going on now, unfortunately. My father is still very much alive and he's aware of what has transpired and the day that 9/11 happened I was on my way down to the Bronx through where I volunteered on my day off and I knew it was wrong.

Alan: Hold on until after the break and we'll talk some more.

Debra: All right. Thank you.

Alan: Back in a couple of minutes. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I have Debra from Maryland on the line and could you continue, Debra, with some of the things you're thinking about and seeing around you?

Debra: Absolutely. I think for people to not be apathetic. To not give up. Yes, it's a huge problem but one person can make a difference. I think I'm just a peasant as it were but those of us who are the peasants can rise up because we're in terms of numbers there are much more of us. So, yes, awaken other so called peasants to what's really going on and rise up and believe for one moment in time that you can make a difference and that if you speak out or if you run for public office. They won't like my press conferences one bit because I'm going to spell it out jus like it is.

Alan: Yes, that's the thing. Again, too, we do need a new way. We've lost our way. Actually we didn't lose it, we were led astray quite easily too. We we're drugged and doped and entertained and worried at the same time and going round in circles and trying to get by, but we we're led astray along a different path than the way we were supposed to have gone on and the system is becoming more inhumane rather than more humane.

Debra: I see that every day, don't you?

Alan: Every day and the corruption is rampant. Rampant at the top, it's open blatant corruption. Fascism was taught in schools at one time what it was, and that's the interlacing of big corporations, private corporations with government hand in glove and you find these politicians are in and out of these corporations as CEOs and back into politics. This is true fascism, more so than we've seen it in the past in fact.

Debra: If anybody Googles the 14 common traits of fascism this country is there. It's been there for a while. You just didn't notice it because you were paying attention to the mainstream media.

Alan: That's right. You see if they don't use the terms communism or fascism and the media doesn't use those terms, they can tell you what they're doing, which is communistic or fascist, but if they don't use the terms the public won't associate it with what it actually is. It's quite simple.

Debra: If you speak to people, which I do on a daily basis, and you start spelling it out and you don't call it what it really is they get that something's horribly wrong. What I get from them is "but what can I do"?

Alan: I know. "What can I do?"

Debra: I said I'm running for senate and they're like, "you're running for senate?" Well, why not?

Alan: I know and what a system too. What a system where it takes so much money for any person to run. I mean that's to exclude.

Debra: That's the giveaway right there.

Alan: That's it. It's meant to exclude you.

Debra: And put you into their side. You're done. Don't accept any corporate donations. Do it all grassroots.

Alan: It has to be done grassroots. That's the way it was meant to be in the first place, but it didn't take them long to get in with the old, old European system where the bankers and the big boys back their favorite and their favorite wins.

Debra: But don't you think, Alan, in a sense it was a set up from the start?

Alan: I do personally, yes. If you read the histories of Alexander Hamilton, who's probably one of the most open psychopaths amongst them and he's not liked because of that, even though he's one of the few that told the truth.

Debra: He did actually.

Alan: He says the peasants are the peasants and he said when he was getting shown around Jefferson's home and Jefferson was showing him his heroes down through the history of the world and Hamilton says, my heroes are Caligula and Nero and Alexander the Great. He says why not. He said they changed the world and the public went along with it type of deal. He says what would you rather have, one king in charge of the whole of the United States with a family to keep in wealth and luxury, or thousands of bureaucrats or politicians with their families? He was asking an honest question. What would you rather have? One tyrant king and his family, or thousands of tyrants at the top; and that's what we have today, we have the thousands of tyrants at the top.

Debra: That is exactly it and you all go back to the same crooks and criminal right from the beginning. Nothing has changed.

Alan: Nothing at all, and again as I say Professor Carroll Quigley in his book "The Anglo-America Establishment" is quite blatant. He thought it was a fantastic idea. He believed he was an elitist himself and that the elite should rule the world and he spelled it all out. He fills in all the blank spots in history over the last couple of centuries and who backed the wars, who created the wars, who profited from them and what their end goal was.

Debra: It's the same. It's all the same people.

Alan: It is, the same family lineages.

Debra: Once you get somebody's head around that, then you've opened the door to their true freedom.

Alan: Yes that's right.

Debra: I don't see that the Americas are going to survive this. I don't see that and that's a horrible feeling for me. I don't see that George Bush and his ilk are and this empire-building scheme that they've got going down is going to be something that the people of my country are going to survive. We're going to be a third world country. We're going to be a third world country, a banana republic.

Alan: I know that Maurice Strong who works at the United Nations, he's one of the technocrats that globe-trots all over the place, he said that at I think it was the Earth Summit when he was asked about the rights. It was an American that asked him about the rights of people because it was all about rights of animals and so on and so on, and he said “by the time we're finished you'll wish you had the rights of a tree.”

Debra: Did he?

Alan: He despises Americans. You'll find the elite themselves, even if they're born there, they despise the ordinary American.

Debra: I've said to people that I encounter George Bush is all about – you know they'll say he's all about he wants to bring democracy. I said he wants to export it out of this country entirely, which is true.

Alan: It's true, yes.

Debra: His only ideal with regard to the Middle East is to secure oil contracts.

Alan: That's correct.

Debra: And there's no other – whether you're looking at the so-called democrat or republican party, no party is – there is no party.

Alan: There's no party. I mean which bunch of multimillionaire lawyers do you want to vote for? The ones on the left or the right?

Debra: This is the hardest thing that I try and get across to people who are "democratic" people. They vote democratic. They're about the anti-war movement. They're about all these other movements within the democratic parties and I say to them, what have your people done? They have done nothing.

Alan: No, and that's what I saw growing up in Britain, I'll have to say this. In Britain I studied the agenda for The Royal Institute for International Affairs. I realized that everything they planned and published openly in the 1940's and '50's they were still working through, including united Europe. This is back in the 1960's and '70's and I realized the whole world was gone on the same course, regardless of what party appears to be in power, the agenda carries on unabated without halt.

Debra: Exactly and this is what is so difficult for people to get their heads around. You can't – there is no party.

Alan: There's no party.

Debra: There's just this agenda and the agenda is to destroy you and your family and anybody underneath them and to turn the entire globe really into a banana republic.

Alan: Pretty well. See the last vestige of an idea, even though taught down through the ages, of even a memory of what freedom is supposed to be lies in the USA and they have to eradicate even the memory of that.

Debra: Isn't that so sad?

Alan: Yes.

Debra: I mean and that is what is so difficult for my father. He's so depressed and I don't have any uplifting news for him because the course that this whole thing is on, how do you turn that around?

Alan: Everyone is being used. I think that's the end of the show coming up actually. Well thanks for calling in.

Debra: Thanks so much for your time and I love your show.

Alan: Well tune in again.

Debra: I will, every day.

Alan: For the other callers, sorry for not getting around to you. I'll try the next time. Call in again. For myself and Hamish, up here in Ontario, Canada, where the snow is coming down, it's good night and may

your god or your gods go with you.

Debra: Thank you Alan.

Alan: Thank you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"ROBO-ROACHES AND NEW AGE COACHES
(MOTTO: HEAR NO EVIL, SPEAK NO EVIL, SEE NO EVIL) = STATE OF DENIAL"
(2 HOURS)
November 15, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – November 15, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 15th, 2007. Newcomers should always check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of downloadable materials on the histories of this old world of ours that's seen so much chaos and we're going through the next phase of chaos as they bring out the New Age. They can also download transcripts in the tongues of Europe at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

Now for those who suddenly wake up because they've been personally affected by the changes that occurring more rapidly today, mainly in the pocketbook or they lose their jobs and plants close down or the competition buys out their company and throws them on the street, the workers, generally don't know what's going on and they're told by the mainstream media that they shouldn't look for a job for life. It's been on for about 20 years now when they started this hype. You'll have maybe 10, 15 jobs in your lifetime and you're supposed to just get used to it. They go round in circles looking for answers and those who manage to get back into companies and businesses and corporations stop right there.

Once they get employed again they're back into the rat race. They're shuffling hard for money and they're hustling away to keep afloat and to keep their mortgages going or the rents going or families going and it's not an easy task. Therefore it's easy for them when they start to wake up to fall into the other trap, which has been laid out by the same big boys who run the world, and that's the trap of thinking that somehow there can't be human beings that run this world. It must be something alien to them and that becomes quite natural because you see you've already swallowed the world as its been presented to you and the thought that there could be people who are so well connected and organized that run the world, so incredibly detailed in their mythology, is a hard thing to grasp, so it's easier to jump off into the paranormal or into aliens or whatever rather than accept the basic truth. Part of the reason for that is because we have been given a complete fake history. A fake reality in fact and it's so easy then to jump into what must be something else because “I'm so clever, how could I have been fooled my whole life.” So you fall into the trap of it must be something other than human.

In a sense it is, in that it's psychopathic in structure and that can be verified if you want to look into the pathologies of psychopathy; it's not hard to find and you'll find these people crave power all down through the ages. Now they give us the old histories of ancient tyrants and the most recent one we're always given is Adolph Hitler, but there's been many more since even Hitler and they're born in every generation and they're born mainly in the powerful families – at least the ones you see have emerged. The ones who are lucky

enough to be born into these wealthy powerful families they take over from their parents and they become dynasties, as we see in politics, especially in the U.S.; in Britain they're more careful to hide their names, often taking the maiden name for the males even.

They're dynasties that run the world and they run it through institutions. Institutions that go up in a pyramid type structure until you have the big boys at the top and the royal families even of Europe and beneath them you have this Royal Institute of International Affairs which claims – it claims, even though it has a Royal Charter to exist as an institution in its legal term, institution, like a public institution. It's kind of there to serve a purpose for the public but not on behalf of the public. It's chartered by royalty and they're the guys who set up the League of Nations and then they set up the United Nations, and their goal has always been a world system, a global system based on the one system that stemmed from the elite of say of London, England for instance, and they'll stand for no other culture standing in their way. No ulterior alternative methods or cultures would be allowed to co-exist with them – a “standardization process” if you like.

And from there they set up the Council of the Pacific Relations. That was a branch that has dealt for about 70 years with the Far East and Australia and New Zealand and their job was to bring in that group under a big trading block for the future, which is here now, and they set up the Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch that deals mainly with the Americas. They're bringing everything together. Now people should look into their own website at the Royal Institute for International Affairs and you'll see they also have "members only" pages where they give a public description of themselves, but they have a membership only column there as well. Because those who have memberships have their own passwords and they get in to the different all multifarious sites they have. Incredible amount of sites that they have and all the organizations that run off of them. That's the Tree of Life, you might say, because it's got branches going into every facet of society.

This was started up, officially that is, by the combination of the Rhodes Foundation. Cecil Rhodes was given a charter to start up his own little private, almost the Blackwater of his day, a private sort of organization that would take over a good part of Africa especially the mineral rights, the gold and diamond rights of it, to accumulate the wealth but also to start wars and get the Boers, the Dutch out of South Africa. They did it by staging a raid on the Boers settlement claiming it happened the other way around. They even employed a woman reporter who told the British people that the Boers had attacked the British so what could Britain do, poor soul. They had to go and defend English settlers and that's how the Boer War started. It was started by a private company during a raid into South Africa and employing reporters to lie to the British public and giving the British government an excuse to do what they always wanted to do in the first place. That's how history is made you see, and that's official. That's now declared in the more modern history books.

However, they eventually merged with Lord Alfred Milner Round Table Society, another high elite organization made up of aristocracy and they became the Royal Institute of International Affairs with the goal of creating a system of free trade and not just free trade. It sounds so wonderful, “free trade,” but really it was to limit trade. It was for big corporations which they would found themselves, remembering that Britain was the premiere organization for actually founding world corporations beginning with the British East India Company. That was all funded by the royal families of Europe and the shareholders were also the same people. Ordinary people couldn't get shares in it at all. They ran the opium trades and all the other nefarious types of drug trades, which they comically called "spices," the spice wars.

Their goal then was to bring in a British type system and they created what they also called The Anglo-American Establishment. A very good book was put out by Professor Carroll Quigley on this topic and the connections of the interrelated families of both Britain and the United States with this particular goal in mind of world government and how they, through corporations and foundations working in tandem, would eventually control the world using this London-based system as the foundation. This type of culture that exists within the elite of the aristocracy and they've been behind wars from the very beginning.

As I say, the first war they had they started off the Boer War and they take credit for that too. They were the ones who started it with this private little group of Cecil Rhodes. That's how wars are started and that's how you get the desired effect, which is really to get a synthesis because out of every war and conflict you have treaties made where the victor generally takes the spoils. However, you always find, too, (and this is known in sociology and in political science) the high bureaucracy of the defeated side, because they live so

well and so high on the hog, generally merge with the bureaucracies of the victors and they become one. That's happened all the way back to ancient Egypt even. The same thing happened with invading armies in Egypt and you always found after about 20 years or even less, the bureaucracies of the invading armies, their governmental type system structure would merge with the Egyptians and it would all become one and it would grow and create a greater empire from that union.

It didn't matter who won and who lost because amongst the elite they never lose you see and often you find they're related anyway, first cousins and sometimes even brothers. The history of England alone will prove that point and you'll find from Queen Elizabeth I's court onwards they were more open with an agenda. We tend to look at the Middle Ages and think they were pretty backwards and living so primitively, and nothing can be further from the truth for the wealthy elite. They lived very, very well and even by today's standards lived a much higher standard than the average person can imagine.

Going back to ancient Rome, don't forget they had underground water. It was hot water for central heating going around their big palaces. You go back even further into the Minoan Society and we know that from little islands that are left from a huge island that sunk in the Aegean Sea where Thera [Thira] is now. Thera with all of its frescos and its wonderful living in Azure seas had plumbing to all the different houses that were built in it, hot water as well. So they lived very well indeed and you go back even further to the Harappan civilization that was the precursor of Sumer and my goodness, you find those guys rich, rich merchants too, that ran more ancient trade routes all the way from the Middle East right through to China also had indoor showers. Wow, indoor showers, eh, and we think we're so modern. I bet they paid a lot less for it then as they do today.

In the Middle Ages going back to Queen Elizabeth I court they were much more open with their agenda when they declared there would be a British or a "Brytish" empire. That's what they called it and John Dee was the man who proposed it to Queen Elizabeth I, and it would be based on free trade and those countries that would adopt the British system would be eventually called a "commonwealth" because you held the wealth of the commoners. The commonwealth, you see, and at the same time if they would adopt the same parliamentary system of aristocracy running over the House of Lords and all the rest of it, then they would be given a form of most-favored-nation trading status and that's what China was given just recently.

Nothing changes. Hundred-year-old plans are nothing at all. Four-hundred-year-old plans are nothing at all to fulfill, if you have the foundations; and as Carroll Quigley said, foundations exist and last longer than any single person. They employ as they retire older members. They employ new members and they take over with the agenda and the mandate and they can fulfill whatever they project in the future. That's how they pull all of this off. It's by planning, careful selection of their members and unlimited wealth to hire think tanks for these institutions to make sure that they can plan a future, look at all the reactions from the public in that future, and even set up leaders to sway the public off in a different direction; and that's all before they've made the first move on the chessboard. Therefore, you plan everything like a strategy in war, way ahead of time, and gradually you pull it off; and for those who wake up, they're suddenly stunned because they have no idea. They think that democracy really exists. They really do. They really think there's been such a thing as democracy, which has been the main front cover for this whole agenda all of this time. Then they find out suddenly – now all these institutions that are given for the public really don't work, or they're not there at all, or there's no real justice, so they go off into outer space thinking it must be aliens. That's why big boys are funded by the Futurist Society to put that idea in your mind and then you run around in circles for the rest of your life buying lots and lots of books and talking about Zeta Reticuli and visiting channelers and all this rubbish, and you become very, very poor, very confused. Very confused indeed and you'll never get any where near the truth. You're in la-la land.

The New Age movement was also created by the big foundations. Look into the histories of Madame Blavatsky, who was to kick-off a form of freemasonry. Even though Pike and Mackey who was the historian for freemasonry said these were side degrees. They're not real true degrees because they only give men the high degrees, but it was to fool women into joining this, what they thought was an occult mystic organization, because they had to get the middle class female population onboard, so they gave them what they called theosophy and Blavatsky was put out there as the founder. She was primarily an actress. Her sister herself wrote a book about it saying she'd been acting since she was a child and telling stories. She did her job very well and she was given backing by the media that was also owned by the same aristocracy that

pushed her.

You always give religions for the public. You give mysticism to the public and you keep them mystified forever. The best way of discrediting true information, which is called intelligence, is to grab that same intelligence, mix it with fantasy and offer it to the public who will often run with it; and those who are still given the basic intelligence are then pooh-poohed by people who've heard all the nonsense. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just taking some of the veils away to show you how very, very wealthy people who run the monied system of the world – the trick is to get the public to believe what wealth is. They say “this is wealth” and so you believe it and use it for currency. It doesn't matter what it is. It doesn't matter if it's baked beans or porcupine quills, as long as the public believe that's what wealth is and those who have control over the source of that wealth, which is generally – it used to be the gold and silver industry for the Western countries and the Middle East. It doesn't matter if it's that, or the printing presses, as long as they say so, then they are in charge of the wealth, therefore they can churn out as much as they want to – to hire thousands of think tanks in all areas of control. That's the key to it is the areas of control and it's not difficult to look into how societies have been controlled all down through the ages because religion stands at the top.

Now if you want to take over a world, you must take charge of all the religions at the top as well and you take over those religions and put your own people in or buy them off. Greed isn't restricted to any particular faith, so it's quite easy to take people over and even insert them in; and after a generation or two you'll think they're yours, like the Queen of England isn't really the top. She's the kind of pope of the Anglican Church for England – all the way back since Henry VIII, that's when it started, when he took over that role – and she sits at the head of the Anglican Church and puts this little Arch Bishop on top of the rest of the public, but she's still the head of it, and so she rules in the place of God, you see, and that was always called "the divine right of kings."

King James I got in a bit of trouble over that because he wrote a big treatise on his right to rule speaking for God and no one had the right and how dare they in fact question his decisions because he spoke as God basically. That's not too long ago, but nothing much has really changed. If you were at the top of the world and you have command over millions and millions of people, such as the British Commonwealth and it seems America is also roped in there because so many of the top politicians have gone on over the years to get knighted by the Queen, and that was again forbidden by the Constitution, but that doesn't matter anymore. It's kind of out the window as we can see and they go over to get knighted for a top honor and even top mafia guys wanted to be knighted.

You find the Bronfman's, old Sam Bronfman that ran the whiskey trade and the cocaine trade during the Roaring 20’s and prohibition, his dying wish was to be knighted by the Queen of England. An odd thing for a gangster, isn't it? Until you realize that the same group at the top run the legal world for the public to see; and when they can't use that system because the public would complain, they use the underworld to do it for them. That's how it works.

Getting back to theosophy that was created mainly for women to get them in to the occult organizations and they wanted really an the upper middle class to come in and get them “onboard” as they say, which pirates love. Then you find that Annie Besant took over from Blavatsky; and so you had an HB for Helena Blavatsky, and then you had an AB for Anne Besant, and she was followed by another AB, which was Alice Bailey. However, you go back to Besant, now why on earth would she have a name like Besant? Names are very important for front people because Besant was the name the Knights Templar gave to the flag. That's why; and her father was a Lord Besant in the British House of Lords. Again, aristocracy was in charge of the setting up of that movement to get them in. Sure enough, the women went into it and thought they were being told secrets but they were told what the Great Work was for them at least, and that was again to encourage missionary work across the world. Not going themselves, mind you, but to encourage others to do it – you know the lower middle class to go abroad and suffer the hardships and convert all these poor pagans that just needed God's help so the British could steal their land and property and all their wealth. That's what they did for a couple of centuries.

You'll find that “money rules” as they say. Money rules everything, only because the public accept it as a substitute for something or other; in other words, real wealth. That's why they call it real estate, the only real estate. That's why it's called real estate. Everything else is fake you see and even your real estate isn't yours, your property, because if you look at even your titles to your deed you'll find really that you don't own it at all and it's registered. Anything that's registered under law is not yours anymore. You're simply in possession of it. We're conned and conned and conned all the down this long dusty road.

Going back to the Royal Institute of International Affairs, they have publicly taken the credit for pushing and putting the bills forward for the income tax and property tax quite some time ago. They were the ones who did it. The CFR branch did the same thing in the United States. They've been running this world as sort of a front organization for this aristocracy, this very old aristocracy that's run the world for a long, long time that actually uses for its symbols all the symbols of Egypt even. That's an odd thing to say, but it’s true, because the coronation of the queen can show you sitting on a raised diaz or a ziggurat type pyramid, a stepped pyramid, on the throne wearing her crown and holding a little scepter (which is the world) and a little wand thing in her hand (which is actually a little flail). You'll see the same thing in ancient pharaohs as well. You'll see it on the hieroglyphics even depicting Nimrod thousands of years ago; and there it is, being performed in Britain in places like Westminster Abbey. You'll find the floor of Westminster Abbey is a checkerboard floor, the black and white squares, which is also the tesserated floor of the Masonic Lodge. In Westminster Abbey, too, if you walk around there and look at all these knights, they're put in little sarcophagi just like the tombs of Egypt. On one wall they have one for a very wealthy old family from Norman descent and they have two Egyptian obelisks on the ground floor and just halfway up the wall is another two there, very obvious Egyptian obelisks in a supposedly Christian church from the Middle Ages. People go through that and never ever question why, because we're not taught to think or reason. We're taught to parrot what we're told.

That gets me back to my original point here: The sudden shock of waking up and realizing that things are not the way it's been downloaded into your mind to be. Things are vastly different. Today we see the velvet glove being taken off the iron fist, which is showing itself and it's glistening rather brightly in all countries under this terrorism act. Britain has now declared itself to be, in the newspapers, "Fortress Britain." They copied that from the one that was in the Canadian papers from 2005 when the Prime Minister of Canada signed the agreement with Mexico and Canada to basically integrate the first open part that was given to the public on national television for the integration of the Americas, security forces, taxation systems, customs duties. All that was to be integrated and they had to make another five agreements up until 2010 and by then, the complete unification of at least the U.S., Canada and Mexico and perhaps even Chile was to be completed and up and running.

Before that, they even discussed putting in a new capital for the Americas. A new Brussels just like Europe's got and base it on Montreal, Canada. Why Montreal? Because it's under the Napoleonic code which goes rather lightly on the banking system and that's where it will be based. We're going through a script. That's the bottom line. We live a script and people have a hard time figuring that out. I'll be back after the following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just giving you a little bit, a little bit because there's so much you could give out but it would take forever. Showing you how nothing has been left – no stone has been left unturned to bring about a totally controlled society. In ancient times even in Egypt who left more records than most nations about their method of control, they simply dominated the public by giving them a particular religion with the Eye of Ra and you couldn't go anywhere in Egypt without seeing a symbol of the Eye of Ra. In other words, this eye was watching you and knew your thoughts you see. It could see inside your mind and you had to behave yourself and even the slaves were trained that this eye no matter where

they ran off to they get found and so they were the best-behaved slaves that ever existed.

They found the same technique with tyrants down through history and even Stalin had his picture everywhere, just like George Orwell showed in his "1984" black and white movie made in 1984 by a British company with Richard Burton in the movie; and wherever you went, even up your stairwell, you see pictures of the tyrant who was watching you. This stern fatherly figure and that was meant to implant itself in your mind that there was nothing you did that wasn't known, so that's the key to it all. You can either make people believe religion and keep them very ignorant and the masses in all ages remember couldn't even read and write. They were only given reading and writing for the majority of the public so they'd be efficient in industry. You can't very well make things in factories if you can't follow instructions and read blueprints so they had to give a basic education, but they also withheld archives of history – the true archives of history. All you got at school was dates, times, battles and winners. That's what you got. You weren't given the primary motivating forces behind it all and who benefited from it and who funded it; that's the main thing. Who funds all these wars? You'll find that you pay for it all but you seldom find really except maybe a hundred years after the event who actually funded it and profited from it in the first place.

By the way, why isn't there a world court to try these characters for crimes against humanity? All these big bankers that fund the wars. I mean wouldn't that be a start in the right direction? Because without their funding you see we wouldn't have the wars, but that's too obvious, that would never happen. That has been run down through the ages, so Joe Blow is waking up today and he's freaking out because he says “my God this system that I thought was mine is vanishing and I see all these armored vehicles around big cities and so on” and now they're going to go into searching people in shopping malls as you walk into the shopping mall, the shopping plaza. They want to do body searches there now because now you've had a few years of seeing these black clad goons with machine guns walking around in these shopping malls and subway stations. Now they want to search everybody coming in and out, training you Pavlovian step by step and that's how they do it with animals.

All those animal things that you watched on television and experimenting with animals, it was nothing to do with the animal behavior control. It was all to be used on you, and once you become familiar with something in your environment, that's the key to it, that's what Skinner talked about in the psychology of behaviorism and how to control millions of people. You alter the person's behavior by altering their environment. Once you accept a foreign object in your environment – and a guy with a black uniform on and a machine gun is definitely a foreign object in your environment – then the next step is to get you patted down and you'll accept that. It's always a step by step by step process of acceptance in this Pavlovian style, because we're going into an era where the changes they're making are so contrary to everything that you thought was normal, even though normal was given to you as well because normal keeps changing. It's so contrary to it that again it seems alien to you. Completely alien all of this kind of behavior; plus even bringing in the DNA testing on babies and such like that, which is going on in Michigan or Illinois and other places. This is the whole eugenics system being pushed into play step by step and eventually, not too long from now, what's left of marriage will be forbidden except for a little while amongst people who are allowed to marry for certain offsprings purposes only.

That will be the thing, then eventually we'll go into the enhanced humans and there'll be two classes of human beings. This has all been written about and published in the mainstream and unfortunately, people only believe the mainstream, but they have published that there'll be two classes of people: The genetically enhanced ones who will be superior and the inferior types, you know the junk genes types. At the moment, we're all the junk genes types, all the commoners (if you don't have a title), because the elite go by the Darwinian theory and Darwin was only a front man for those particular people.

They believed that they have proven by accumulating vast amounts of wealth and power over billions of people across the world that they have the right to rule those people, that they are superior. Even though we can classify them as psychopathic in nature, which they definitely are, they don't class themselves the same way. They see that as the natural process of nature. The top predators have the right to dominate the weaker ones. That's what they believe. We're going through this Brave New World scenario and this hundred years war, and that's what it was called by Rumsfeld himself. This hundred years war, obviously it's going to take a hundred years to alter the Middle East we know that. We know that for a fact. They're talking about whole world system and bringing this new scientific type of dictatorship where technocrats and

scientists will dominate the process of the future and the kind of world you're going to get brought up into and there'll also be a world run by experts. It pretty well is already. It's a world run by experts and that's what Lord Bertrand Russell wrote about back in the 1920's and then again in the '50's with his book "The Impact of Science on Society". He said "we shall create a world where the average person will be unable to think for themselves. We shall give them experts for everything." He's talking about using the media, television and radio primarily until one generation grows up with that and sure enough, they can't go outside without listening to the weather man to tell them what to put on or what to wear that day. That's how bad it's become.

The example Russell gave was that a mother would be unable to change the diaper on her own child without professional instruction from an expert; and here we are. We've been here for millions of years supposedly and women had no problem with that in the past, but today they don't know. They don't know and they have no confidence because an expert must tell you what to do, and that's already happened and it's happened with pretty well every facet of our lives.

Now at the top of this multifarious octopus with even more legs going off of it than the octopus's eight, going into thousands and thousands of branches they also gave you the self-help groups and vast amounts of bookshelf space has been given in all public libraries and in all of their mainstream bookstores for self-help books. It's incredible how many there are out there. For every problem there's dozens of often conflicting self-help books, because all of this was to get you into a form of throwing out our old crutches, which generally was religion you see for people, and accepting scientific crutches because the scientific ones that use a bit of psychobabble to hook you will take over. The white-coated priests take over from the black-coated priests and you think they're professional and scientific so you follow their advice, and that's created incredible chaos throughout society especially amongst families. People actually read these books and then they go out and start arguing with their mate or someone else when they say, "you've been oppressing me all my life. It says so in this book here, see, and I've got to do this about it." This has been happening. These were all put out by the different legs of this big octopus, this Royal Institute for International Affairs that's in league with all the other foundations especially the scientific foundations and all data gathering foundations because knowledge is power and those who have ultimate knowledge have ultimate power over all the rest. This is how the world really is run.

It's an integrated system of power that interrelates and interlocks with each other and they have annual meetings with specific parts of their functions going together, like the Bilderberger group where royal families and big bankers and up-and-coming prime ministers or presidents are brought in; and that's where they select the presidents in fact before you ever hear their names. Back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and trying to dispel some of the modern myths that are being put out there again heavily funded to confuse people and keep them going in circles and by that I mean also the whole New Age movement, which was started and promoted out of London once again. They were the ones who started the whole idea of mediumship or channeling as they called it then, and that flourished through people like Madame Blavatsky and through a lot of the women's circles, the upper middle classes and so on as they had little tea meetings. Tea and crumpets as they called it and they'd invite in the local channeler who would give them what everyone really wants in that whole movement, regardless of the type that they go into. They want a form of assurance that for them personally, personally the world is going to be okay and the future is going to be just nice and hunky-dory regardless of what's happening to anyone else.

That's really what all these characters prey on. They prey on the fears of the individual and sometimes, sure, they'll tell you you'll meet someone tall, dark and handsome and it's no lie because in your life I have no doubt you'll meet them here and there. It doesn't mean anything is going to happen but you'll meet them, but people are really after assurance, which is a form of insurance that they're going to be all right. In the old days you just paid priests for that thing. They prayed to their deity and you'd be blessed and you felt protected, and the more afraid you were and the more money you had you could feel much, much better after parting with your money and having all these prayers said for you. You had special protection and it's much the same. The more they pay to the sharks out there for their well being in the future the better they feel. They must live in this delusion. Not just illusion but delusion that somehow forces are going to take care of them personally as the world goes to hell in a handbasket and other ones use different techniques

too.

Pictures, as Carl Jung called them, he said they're archetypical images and you'll find that on various symbols and in cards and so on. They used that to give you readings and soak the money out of you and give you good news and maybe a little cautious news just to make it sound more real. They fleece you because you're the sheep you see and that's what you do with sheep. You fleece the sheep and they're all mutts. They're mutton you see and that's the function of a sheep and the good shepherds that come out from the top to lead the people, who have no faith in themselves, love to follow the good shepherds so they always get fleeced.

That's the history of the world and it's still going on today and as I say this whole New Age movement was designed also to bring in a new type of religion, a religion where people will be disconnected with their reality, regardless of what's happening in the world or to those around them. They live in their own little world and they wave their hands to bring down the moon and Wicca and all this kind of stuff, and feel very, very nice as people across the world are being blown to bits by their tax money in the forms of bombs and cluster bombs et cetera. They're oblivious to what's happening in politics. They want to know and that's how you disarm people. You disarm their minds first, and that's mainly what the New Age has been very, very successful in doing. A New Ager is like someone standing on the tracks of a train and the train is coming up behind them and they don't want to even turn around and look at it. They don't want to see it. They don't want the bad news and they'll tell you that. “I don't want to know. That's negative.”

Well, here's the other part of the bad news. You see, if you don't look at what's negative then you're losing your survival capabilities. That's why you have these capabilities. Little warnings that go off in your mind are for self-preservation and you're out of the running if you can't look around and see that train coming up behind you, so you've be neutralized by a very effective method. We find that MI5 and 6 have been behind it, also, creating these myths for the public.

Who would have thought that your spy agencies were involved so heavily in the creation of essentially new religions and mass movements and leading them, too? Because the old Aleister Crowley we find out later in declassified documentation, the man who was sent out back in the '20's right through the '30's and '40's et cetera, this man started up the OTO (Ordo Templi Orientis), a branch of freemasonry with 96 degrees, mainly to get the young up-and-coming budding artists that would be leading the sheep again (the people) in the near future. Sure enough, in the pop rock and entertainment world, that was their hero, Aleister Crowley and the OTO. So many people at the top were members of that. It staggers the imagination how they all fell for it, but Crowley was actually trained and put out by MI6 in fact. He even was a spy in Germany for them for a while.

Once again, even your secret services are involved in the creation of modern mythologies, so I always caution people to beware and use their own judgment and don't follow anybody, including me. Check everything I say out for yourselves and don't take anything for granted. I try to stick to the documentation that the big boys themselves have published. Books about the big boys are often slanted in so many different ways depending upon the author's intent that it can be very misleading and you don't have to read about them by other people. Read the books that they put out themselves. Read all the books you can get by Lord Bertrand Russell and you'll find in the foundations, once again they set up the foundations as even H.G. Wells Foundation another propagandist for this particular elite, you'll find there are books there for $500 and more. Those are the ones they obviously don't want the public to get. The other ones you can get for maybe $40 or under, but the other ones, the ones where they spoke to their own peer group, their equals, generally are priced out of the range of most people. Look into Bertrand Russell's books for instance. He certainly was a proponent for this New World Order where the inferior gene types, all the useless eaters as he called them himself, should simply be eliminated because to bring them all into a New World Order would maybe bring down that New World Order during its birth pangs.

It's an odd philosophy because if you look at the philosophy of Hinduism it's the same. It's the same philosophy because in Hinduism – and here's Darwin's whole theory – you start off really as sort of slime and you move from there as amoebas and just go up the ladder through evolution. You compare that to Darwin's theory, which he didn't write himself because his grandpa put out before him but it flopped and they made Darwin a superstar by a buildup in the media and his book was a bestseller before it even hit the shelves.

That’s how you create a star; it's no different today. He rehashed his grandpa's writings, which was just the inner beliefs of an upper elite who already ruled Britain and other parts of the world. Today they simply call them junk genes, junk genes being the commoners, and they actually set up eugenics societies.

The Rockefeller Foundation in the United States started up the American Eugenics Society and they published their own magazine every month with pictures of these lovely white people with lovely teeth and nice and tall and all the rest of it. Nice families who were the perfect specimens of a superior type of breeding and that's how blatant they were, not so long ago.

They were also the guys behind the funding, the Rockefeller and others of I.G. Farben that set up the Natzi industry for World War II for Germany. That's where they also got it. Adolph Hitler got all his ideas from Darwin and genetics basically and superior types and inferior types. He also was a great believer in Blavatsky. He read her books and you find that Lenin was no different. The Soviet system beginning with the Soviet side, which was international socialism supposedly versus national socialism, also believed in superior types and inferior types; Trotsky more so than Stalin or Lenin, and Trotsky came out with the idea of perpetual revolution. That's why he had to flee the Soviet system. He wanted the revolution to go on to the next step and the next step in the belief that they could speed up the process of evolution, scientifically, and kill off the inferior types at the same time generation by generation, eliminate them. These are the people in the history books the people today still follow. They still follow their beliefs. If you look into the guy who trained your various leaders in the U.S. like Rumsfeld, you'll find it goes back to a particular professor that was sent over from Natzi Germany who also was a Natzi but also believed in the Trotsky idea of perpetual revolution to evolve man through man-made impetus, speed up the process and bring them to this final superman; and here we are going through it now today folks.

I'll be back after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT

I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and it's true, you can see the vision of the future and it certainly is murder because Britain is now called Fortress Britain, where they're bringing armored vehicles into all airports and so on. They've been doing that for years mind you there, but they're stepping up the whole process and shortly you'll have them outside the shopping malls and plazas as well, as you're getting padded down and having body cavity searches with a bunch of giggling teenagers in black outfits. That will become the normal because everything eventually becomes the normal and that's how people judge themselves as sane. Everyone else accepts it, it must be normal and therefore you swallow your pride and accept it. That's how it works. If you cause a problem well what's wrong with you? Everyone else accepts it and that's why they call it democracy, because the mob, the masses can always be counted on to do as the elite want them to. That's why they gave us democracy. That's the con behind it.

Now Mark Baard who is a reporter and who is a teacher of reporters of journalists writes a column called "ParallelNormal.com" and on the 15th today he's got a page up there talking about roaches, how roaches now will follow a robotic roach and how the behavior doesn't seem to change. They accept this robotic roach just like it's one of their own and a little comment there mentions and you can follow the links to it too. The little comment mentions how it's been used on other species as well. Guess really what the other species happen to be? It's humans, of course, because they're not too interested in roaches. They don't pay taxes and they don't consume and produce, which is the definition of a good citizen according to the United Nations. It's about controlling us and also look into "ParallelNormal" and his other link on his site there to do with scientists preparing the mind reading device, November 15th, 2007, "ParallelNormal.com, and in here it's got:

"Screaming to be heard: Boston University claims its mind-reading device can get inside the heads of paralyzed patients."

Alan: Now they always use the poor misfortunate ones to bring the horror shows down on the public because these people have no time for those who don't produce anymore, but it's a great thing. The public can't get past that part. It's like attacking mom's apple pie. They're trying to help people, so they always use that to push their chips and all the rest of it that they want to insert in your brain.

It says here:

"New Scientist magazine, cited by the Beeb..."

Alan: That's the BBC.

"...in this report (link and excerpt, below), often exaggerates the nature of scientific findings and discoveries. That's why I am just a bit dubious of the claim that electrodes implanted in the brain of a speechless man are unlocking his thoughts, and relaying them to a voice synthesizer."

Alan: It goes on to say here.

"But if the scientists at Boston University can indeed guess the guy's thoughts accurately 80 percent of the time, that would be impressive. Once they take this technology wireless, calling our thoughts our own might prove impossible."

Alan: To be honest with you I think they're already there because Nick Begich showed on television in Canada on the Wendy Mesley show on the CBC television a few years ago devices the CIA were using back in the 1950's that are now obsolete. You could put this little thing in your pocket like a remote TV control and you could even put it in your top shirt pocket it was so small, which must mean they were solid-state, by the way, long before we even heard of transistors (which were the middle ground before solid-state). He demonstrated to the interviewer, Wendy Mesley, that you put a sound (he played music in the middle of her head). That's what she heard from a distance, so it worked on line of sight. Probably any line of sight and he

could have just as easily have put words in her head as well.

This is old technology but this is the bottom level at university, thinking they're just discovering it and that's why it's called research. When they call it “research” it means the searching has already been done, because there are three levels of science existing at all times. One from professorship down, for the public, and even the professor thinks he knows all there is to know, but there's a level above him and they're drafted up into areas like MI6 and higher categories within the CIA. There's an even higher group above them that keeps highly advanced scientific devices, including these things that people think are flying saucers. They've had that for years.

The BBC did a documentary on Area 51 in the 1970’s and you could see these things coming out of Air Force base where they make them and test them. They keep all this stuff quiet from the public and they create the UFO movement to distract you from what they're actually doing. “It must be from outside the world because we can't do that. We don't have that technology,” and everybody wants to fall for it because it's so amazing. We loved to be amazed, just like religions have done in the past when Elijah went off into space and Jesus went up through the roof and all that and just appeared up in the sky. They do the same kind of things today with UFOs and they get movements started and they actually fund them. Do you know the Rockefeller Foundation is the biggest funder to all these UFO movements and their leaders? I know that for a fact because I know a person who works in the Center for Rockefeller Foundation and all she does is sign checks all day long to all these different organizations. That's how the world is run, including our thoughts and our fantasies and our hobbies even and things which make us go ooh and aah. That's how it's done.

Here you are, the Boston University in "Parallel Normal" has come out with their lower version of they're just working on it, even though you'll find in a recent article put out by DARPA. DARPA remember is all to do with the NSA Department (National Security Department) had already claimed that they put a chip in a paralyzed man's head which allowed him to do emails, which I think were 80 percent accurate most of the time.

That's the world we're living in. We're living in deception and categories of science which are kept from the public, because all that the public is ever told about is technically obsolete. As I say, the BBC did a documentary on Area 51 in the '70’s. Others have made their own documentaries there, and you always see these craft coming out of underground hangars and going up into the sky and doing all kinds of odd things much faster than jet aircraft can do. Stopping on a dime and going the opposite way even, and that's supposed to be unknown to the public. They roll out the latest stealth bomber and say this is the best we've got, honestly; and they also use bombs like cluster bombs and all the damage that they do, which is phenomenal, but they don't even need that anymore.

In fact, look into the HAARP technology weather warfare. The Weather Warfare Treaty at the United Nations signed in the 1970’s. They said it made all other weaponry obsolete, weather warfare. Now they signed that because they already had that stuff and it already worked. They could knock out entire nations or continents if they want to just with the HAARP alone. They made all the bombs that you could ever make completely obsolete. There are three categories of science always co-existing and unknown to each other. That's how it works; the only ones who really know are the guys at the top who have devised the very advanced scientific equipment.

That's the world we live in: a world of deception where everything that is put on the bookshelves is to keep you in a matrix. A matrix where you'll never imagine what they can actually do in reality, but you'll think that you do. That's why we'll argue with people and say, “we don't have that technology. They could never do that. They're just working on that now.” Well, look at the books by people like Rutherford who was one of the greatest mathematicians who ever lived. He was the one that the Royal Institute sent into Egypt to do all the correct measurements for pyramids and so on. He wrote a biography and he mentioned in the 1920’s that he was working at that time—in the 1920’s—on genetics. Now why would you have a mathematician working on genetics if you hadn't found the genes yet? Because the public were told he didn't find all that until Watson came up with the double helix and all the rest of it much, much, much later on.

They keep the truth from the public because knowledge is power; and when it comes to anything to do with weaponry, anything that could change humanity, you keep secret. You keep it secret from the public. You don't tell them what's really going on, very, very simple. Now we've already had 50-odd years, almost 60

years of very, very good science fiction movies and television has been the greatest tool for indoctrination ever to be invented; and Bertrand Russell himself praised it to high heavens. All of the Star Trek series that you found, for instance, in the early Star Trek series that hooked every child. They were very, very good, well done, really were all about a future society done in allegorical form in space. That's what it was all about and they gave you little human dramas. They always give you a human drama as you swallow the bait. The bait being the human drama and along with the bait you take the poison. The poison being here's new ways of looking at life and people and everything else and even the system that you live in. It's prepared your mind to come in to a much bigger system, the multi-cultural society that was to come. The whole point of the Starship Enterprise – now remember "God bless us on this enterprise" as it says in the United States. Enterprise is to do with commerce and business. It's also a plan, a big, big plan. You enter for the prize, the prize being the world; and the Starship Enterprise had many, many missions to go meeting all these different alien races that represented foreign countries.

You'll find that all those who accepted the trading missions and became partners and accepted all the rules, laws and regulations and became similar to the earth system were good guys. Anyone who didn't accept it were all nasty and they had horrible faces. They were all ugly little characters and so they were the bad guys and they were primitive. That's what they were really showing you to do with the upcoming world system they were bringing in. You'll find that today. All the countries that haven't come under this global system, haven't thrown off the shackles of their particular religion and so on, are all backward type people that you can't trust. They're all shifty and primitive, and therefore they're bad guys and that's why we sit back here and watch people getting blown up across the world and it doesn't affect us. We've become disassociated from the rest of humanity through massive conditioning all our lives, life-long conditioning.

At one time they reserved that only for the military, who does get a more indoctrination into the dehumanizing of an enemy. You always dehumanize an enemy before you let the troops loose on them. That's why they go in there and they behave very brutally, much more than the stuff that you'll see on NBC. You also do the same thing now on the population. The population today do not react as they did in times gone by. In times gone by when people were being hit hard across the other side of the world, you still had empathy for them because again that was a survival mechanism. If you had no empathy for others ultimately you were on your own. No one would come to your aid and so that's why you naturally care about others.

People today have been dehumanized to such an extent they seldom have empathy for each other, and that's a sad, sad thing to say but it's so true. We have been cut off, divided and conquered all the way down to the family unit until people can't get along anymore. We live in little boxes playing with a silly little screen of a computer, which is actually programming you. You think it's a tool to help you but it's not. It's there to program you. It tells you what to do and you obey every step of the way. You're being programmed along.

Brzezinski even wrote about the computer saying this will be given to the public shortly with a form of communication they've never of before. He says they'll think it's for themselves but in reality will be to create a common form of culture across the world. Who do you think is making the culture? – Because you don't decide what it is. You never did. Culture as Plato said is begun at the top. It comes from the top and it's put down to the public below. Anything that came up from the grassroots has to be eliminated because it would have unseen repercussions to the elite at the top with their various plans. Therefore, culture creation is part of big government's job and business. It always has been. Always has been. Even things that make you cry when you hear certain music play because it's your national this or it's national that or whatever it happens to be and the symbols is all reinforced. It's given to you and then it's reinforced through repetition, just like Pavlovian training, and people are completely unaware of this. They respond to it but unaware of why and it's Pavlovian training. That's how we're run. That's how culture is run. I'll be back with more about this after the following messages and I'll take callers.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,

Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and that song is so true because, yes, you have the psychopaths at the top who know how to manipulate tribal instincts especially in young men. Young men aren't too bright, I've been there myself, and we run on hormones. Most young men want to be accepted by the tribe, the group, doing something that's active and gets rewards and it gets the camaraderie of the group. They want to be part of something for the first time in their lives; more so since they come from dysfunctional families in this modern day. Almost all families are dysfunctional. They've been made intentionally so. Therefore they look for, like any person who wants to join a gang, they look for a tribal leader and the gang man at the top and they give them their all, do what they're told and they're also given awards by their own country.

Now most of these characters are generally from the lower classes. They have no power. They're looked down upon in fact. A lot of them don't work or haven't had a job or can't get one, and suddenly putting a uniform on makes you all respectable and people treat you completely differently and they feel special. Once you enter the military that's what they tell you right off the bat, is you're special now. You don't belong to a civilian street. You're special. You're one of us. You're part of the team. You're a brother. Big fraternity, you see, and guys love fraternities and societies with emblems. All the way from Ancient Egypt they always started with the left foot forward. That's why if you look at the stelas in Egypt you always see the left foot forward. That's the beginning of the march of the sun going – as we go round the sun. In those days they thought it was the other way around, but that's the beginning of the march with the left foot forward, which happens in every military in the world. The whole military is part of the high occultic system and "soldier" is someone who dies for the sun, sol, the sun. That's what it's for.

Now we have Steve in Ohio. Are you there, Steve?

Steve: Hi Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

Steve: It's great to hear you. I just was interested tonight in you talking about all these things that are sent to confuse us, particularly the intelligence services being involved in that. I don't know if you've heard recently about that great truth teller that escaped from MI5, David Shayler, and his statement in July that he was a new messiah. In fact he's a reincarnate allegedly. It's very complicated actually, as we all know these things usually are, and he's now a reincarnation of a Jewish revolutionary shepherd named Astronges. It's just quite interesting when we hear these truth tellers coming out there, isn't it?

Alan: It is telling. As I say, Aleister Crowley was one of the better ones, heavily funded mind you, and given whole teams of writers to churn out all the books to start the movement up, but they have been behind all the New Age movements. It's also interesting that they used high technology on people who walk in to – this is admitted to, it came out of hearings after the MKULTRA hearings. The CIA were involved in all of that, of course they funded it all. They were also putting in the same type of equipment that Nick Begich showed that could put thoughts in your head. You'd hear voices in your head. They were installing them in lots of these meditation groups that suddenly sprouted all over the place, all over the world, especially the Western World, and some of them even guaranteed you you'd hear God talking to you and they did. They'd pay their money and they'd do their little meditation and sure enough, they'd have their experience and so they were using high technology back in the 60's and no doubt onwards from there. It makes you wonder what it did to that particular man you're talking about, even though he worked for them. It's possible they're even using it on them too.

Steve: He announced that it was through a concerted and continual use of mushrooms, Ayahuasca and Ibogaine coupled with marijuana that helped him come to this realization of his divine mission to help us into 2012. I suppose sitting doing that at the Glastonbury Symposium that would be something that might happen.

Alan: I've no doubt it could, and again, they're very famous for trying to give us messiahs this particular group. I mean to an extent even theosophy it's whole idea was to pick young men and groom them for Maitreya systems and they did groom a few and tried them out there. Krishnamurti was one of them. He was brought up by them. In fact, Besant's father, Lord Besant gave him most of his training. He was one of the highest members of the Knights Templars, Lord Besant. Luckily, he [Krishnamurti] broke away from it. He realized he was going to be used to manipulate the minds of millions of people; and don't forget what they say, that eventually they'll give us a benevolent dictatorship. They'll give us a benevolent dictator and so they've been trying to groom these characters over the last couple of hundred years and get the public to accept it. So it's interesting that someone would come out of there with maybe a bit too many delusions of grandeur and by revealing the fact he did take the magic mushrooms and all the rest of it he's kind of lost his own cause there.

Steve: Thank you, Alan. Thanks very much.

Alan: Thanks for calling. We find this all the time that the big agencies have been behind that. Now that's what MKULTRA was about too, psychic driving. It wasn't just putting on helmets with earphones and giving you LSD and then giving you repetitive sounds, music and words to alter your behavior and erase your old memory and give you a new memory, which was all part of it. What they didn't tell you in MKULTRA and they didn't show it even in the expose that the CBC did, the documentary called "The White Room" I think it was called. They didn't show you the fact that they'd also taken a lot of young children that were orphans and experimented on them too, and all of those ones still wakeup today at 3 AM every morning all together at the same time; 3 AM on the dot no matter where they are. That's what happens.

Now we've got John in Florida. Are you there, John? Hello John?

John: I've got a question regarding chipping technology and whatnot. How do you foresee them playing that out as far as like the Hegelian Dialectic?

Alan: I'll tell you it's quite easy to see where they're going step by step again. Hold on and I'll talk to you after the following messages.

John: Will do.

Alan: Hi. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and that's true this can't go on and it's time this all came to a dead stop and the people for the first time perhaps in history start conversing amongst themselves and deciding where they want to go. Now we've go John in Florida on the line who's talking about the brain chip and how it's likely to be given to the public. We can see where it's going with all this ID card stuff. Now in Europe they already have to show their ID in certain European countries to get in a taxicab, to go in a subway, to get on a bus and it's become a way of life and of course we know they're going to give a big, a big – there will be a whole stack of robberies eventually in the media about these cards being stolen, probably after we all get them here next year. They'll have a spate of robberies and false IDs and they'll say this can't go on, it's terrible. Then of course someone on a big show like Oprah, or who knows, and they'll show the benefits of the chip and how wonderful it will be and how also it can interface with your nervous system.

They've already put this stuff out to the public in science magazines and it will become more mainstream and more out into the regular newspapers shortly about the benefits of a brain chip and how you won't need tranquilization in these turbulent times, these stressful times because it's going to stimulate your own natural endorphins and so on to be released and you'll feel so much better. You'll be placid all the time, so if you stress the public enough and give them a lot of hype about stolen cards. This card eventually is meant to be your one card that will do your banking. That will take the place of all the other cards that you have. That's what it's designed to do and that's been discussed openly in the British newspapers even a couple of years ago. It has the capacity for all of that and it will be used down the road for that. Once that starts getting stolen and you can't buy anything anymore, everything is plastic, then you'll need some other method and the chip will be the way to go. It's also going to be pushed at NASA, even a documentary out a few years ago of how their particular astronauts are chipped to monitor their blood pressure and their heart rate and so on, and how safe you'd be if you had this chip because it can actually contact the hospitals before you know yourself you're coming down with a stroke or a heart attack. This is how they'll sell the whole idea to the public and all you have to do is to get a certain percentage of the public to accept it and the rest will be forced to go along with it. That's again called democracy. What's wrong with you? The rest of us have accepted this. What's your problem? However, it's also to track you everywhere you go.

They've admitted the card the forerunner of the chip has the capacity to be tracked by a cell phone towers all throughout cities and you know they put up these little arrays of antennas in the top buildings in all streets in the cities so you'd be tracked wherever you'd go. This is a totally surveilled society. Totally means totally surveilled. That's why they called it "Total Information Network." Not almost total but Total Information Network and the only way to be absolutely certain is to have the thing implanted and that's why they had the meetings at Loyola University in Louisiana over the last few years. They have an annual science meeting there. Newt Gingrich was put in as the head spokesman that starts off these talks and these guys never retire, they're always given these kind of positions. They have the top scientists who work with the chip as early as 2001 talking about the fact that it's actually ready to go.

All they have to do now is convince the public to accept it and they said this will be promoted mainly through fiction, but not all through fiction, but mainly through fiction starting with cartoons to make the children actually think it's a normal thing and all their superheroes will have them and it will give them tremendous powers. That's how they're going to get the idea into the young. It will then go through various novels for adults and movies as well. Sure enough, after 2001 we had different movies come out with Robin Williams for instance. What was it called? The Cutter, I think they called it, where you have an implant. Everyone has an implant put in their brain and they could have a complete memory – your memory was duplicated. Everything you'd seen or done in your entire life was in that chip and they could show it to everyone after you were deceased. They could show you what you saw, what you heard and what you said. That's how

they're doing it to familiarize you with the idea and then through terror and fear they promote it as a good thing and most people will accept it because science has been put up on a platform where religion used to be. It is the new religion that's taken over and that was all intentional. People are conditioned now to believe anything the experts tell us. Does that answer how it will be done?

John: Well I mean like say you always hear about you have the VeriChip you know Digital Angel down there in say like Fort Lauderdale, Florida. I know there's RFID chips in particular forms of identification, so do you think they would jump directly to like say cerebral implant into the brain?

Alan: Yes. This thing is already to go. They've had it for years.

John: I mean I've heard on your past shows you said you've got one whatever somebody in Germany. Would they – I mean how would do that do that? Would they have to incorporate a large army of the white-coats, the doctors to do this kind of thing?

Alan: They always like to get the cooperation – they love the cooperation of the public. It's the same with the flu thing. That's what the flu thing is also all about, all these flu shots is to train the public to go for their shots voluntarily. It's much easier to control sheep if they go the way the shepherd wants them – and they need our consent as well. We acquiesce legally to what they want us to do.

John: I've noticed in the past since we know you talk about the inoculations and whatnot and it seems like for some reason this particular year is like every where. I mean it's just like come get your flu shots. We've got them at the convenience store. We've got them here. You almost get sick of that. I've had flu shots like twice and every time I've ever had those twice those are the most sickest I ever got in my life, so I'm against that.

Alan: That's right and that's part of the training is to get us all to go along to the white coats when we're told to thinking it's going to be for our own benefit. Sure enough, they will give us, as I say, a spate of robberies of your ID card and you'll see the stressing stories in newspapers of poor souls that couldn't feed themselves, pay their rent for a month or were evicted because they didn't have their card and no one wants that; and so through fear they'll guide you along. That's how it's done.

John: Now as far as the cerebral implant, would it be something painful or something or you've got to go to medical school. I mean do you have one? I mean can you kind of elaborate on that?

Alan: I don't think they would even have to go to medical school to do it. They might start off with nurses. You'll simply put your head back into a rest and it will simply go in very simply and easily. I know for a fact it does have as they said at the Loyola meeting that there's a coating on it that's similar to protoplasm and it will bind to the neuron structure, the nervous structure of your own body, so you can't just pull it out again. It would rip your nerves out with it too.

John: What kind of size would you say this cerebral brain implant is?

Alan: It's minute. The one I've got here from the German company is probably an eighth of an inch and yet under magnification it's like a little factory plant with even little coolers in it and everything and little pipes in it and so on, and it's got these prods that stick up like fingers, lots of them. These are the things that interact with your nervous system and attach themselves to the neurons and the ganglia.

John: How long have you had access to that particular technology in your possession? I'm just curious. I mean maybe it's evolved since then.

Alan: I'm sure they have many others, and that's only one company with one type. They could also give it snob appeal by the way. That's another thing. That's how they were selling other ideas. You give something snob appeal. You get bronze categories, silver and gold and platinum and they're doing the same thing with the Baja Clubs where they give you an implant in your arm for the teenagers to get into the clubs.

John: I think in Miami they do that in one particular club.

Alan: The guy who's the head of this whole chain of nightclubs where all the young sexy women go and that's why the young guys go and they'll do anything to get near the young sexy women, that's nature, and they pre-charge their little chip with your entrance fee, your club membership and every drink that you buy. You just swipe this thing past your arm. The guy in charge of it just happens to have left at the NSA where he worked most of his life. That tells you who owns it, right?

John: No Such Agency. How about one last question or comment and I'll let some other people call in. If I send you a Xerox copy – I've got a badge I found one time in a garage sale in a shoebox and it looks like it's maybe from a society without secrets or with secrets or a fraternal organization. Delta Kappa Epsilon – with angel wings and it has the eye. Then you go into the middle of it and it's got another kind of a shield with – it kind of looks like the horse or a unicorn and on the other side it's got the bridge like on the treasury. Remember on the dollar bill? It's got three stars and a cross and your keys and I got some stuff in Russia at the bottom and this dates back to 1912. If I send you a copy maybe you can interpret it one night.

Alan: Send it to me. I'll be back after these messages.

John: Thanks, Alan.

Alan: Bye now.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through with the last caller some of the techniques that will be used to get people to accept a brain chip. They've already accepted for their whole lives needles being stuck into them, so it's no real big deal, is it? It's the thought of going into the back of the head that's the problem and that will be no big deal too once some of our top superstars and the people you follow. The big people who give you your opinions come out and say that they've had it done and it's no big deal and how safe they feel about it too. However, I think also they could push this with the advent of pandemics and your whole medical history will all be in this too of course and you won't be allowed into certain places if you haven't had your inoculations and that will be read automatically when you go near these sensors. There's so many ways they can force or coerce people into compliance and that's what law is you see. Law is meant to use coercion first of all, the threat of something followed by actual force if you don't comply; that's what law is. They prefer you going along and being coerced and acquiescing to the demands rather than being forced to do it, because when people see people get forced to do things they get a little suspicious and might side with the poor unfortunate that's being forced. That's how it happens.

Now Antonio from Maryland is on the line. Are you there, Antonio?

Antonio: Yes. Hello Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad. How are you doing?

Antonio: I'm feeling great since I talked to you again. I've talked with you before. I just wanted to add a little bit on to what your previous caller was saying about chips. I would dare say that they said the chip itself probably won't even need to actually be implanted into your cerebral brain case at all, that it could actually be attached to a nerve and in your hand in your arm or anything like that when they decide they want to control you.

Alan: It's possible. They did tests in the '60's, '70's onwards with military personnel even in Britain that went in for minor operations and they tried it in the spine. That was the main area. Again, lots of nerve endings and they've done their tests. They know it certainly would be efficient if they could implant it just at the base of the skull at the back of the head. It would be more effective in a sense. It goes right into the cortex area and I've no doubt they could possibly implant it elsewhere, but they're talking about using it in the head right now. The one that was sent to me with all the diagrams and the blueprints and so on has it placed in the back of the head, right where Neo had it done in the Matrix movie. That was also part of the programming of the movie.

Antonio: And to mention again about the virus shot. They have actually not disseminated but actually have given out over 100 million shots here in the United States already.

Alan: Even though in spring time in Canada after the government uses our tax money to promote the flu shots telling you could be dangerous to others if you don't get the flu shot, by the way. Again, there's that little threat there you see. When spring comes out the same CBC national BBC type television owned by the government, the CBC will tell us the statistics and will show you there has never been a difference between those who took the shot and those who didn't, with regards to getting the flu because the shot they give you is always two years old. Sometimes four from a previous flu epidemic in the Far East and what they give you each year is a guess of what strain they're going to give you this year and by their own science – this is the odd thing about it if you just think things through. By their own science, since viruses are constantly evolving you know they're little tiny brains that are so brilliant they're all geniuses and we're told this nonsense that they just can't keep up with it. That's why they can't get an antidote for instance for AIDS because they say there's so many varieties it's impossible and it keeps mutating minute by minute, hour by hour. Here they are telling us something completely different about the flu shot being the latest they have and by their own sciences they all tell you that all viruses are constantly mutating. Now which one is it? Which one is it? When something smells rotten, then it's rotten, and we do know regardless of what they really put in that shot and who knows. Even the doctor doesn't know what's really in it. He can't test it. Everything is taken on faith.

Antonio: Doctors haven't been doctors for quite a long time now. I would say for a couple at least, if not for at least three decades. They're just an arm of the pharmaceutical companies and the major medical organizations just to get you in and out and get paid.

Alan: Yes, you're right on. They're drug pushers and most of them can't diagnose now. You go in with a problem and they'll say you're in a category of pulmonary problems. They'll send you to a pulmonary specialist or off to an allergist, so they're sort of a middle man that just pushes to the other experts you see.

Antonio: Okay. I just had two more quick things and then I'm going to let the other callers get in real fast. One is there's a book out. I don't know. I've heard you say that you've written other books under other names. There's a book I've been reading that's called "Now the World Really Works" by Alan B. Jones and it actually connects the dots pretty well. Pretty much a lot along the lines of how you connect the dots, instead of giving one section of a picture and that's what most people tend to concentrate on because they're unable to actually see the whole aspect of what's really going on. The cycle of actually keeping people down. The way that the poor and the rich, the gap that has been created now because of the war basically. People don't realize it's been done on purpose. That's what's happening to the people. The government is not for the people. No government is for the people. We must wake up and understand that not only is the government not for the people at all, but they're may be some individuals that think they can do good in the government but they're most likely will be ineffective if at all.

Alan: We had one politician in Canada, we have a sort of provincial or state government as well and he went into our provincial parliament. He didn't last long. He wrote a book about it. He said that first of all they came round him like sharks to see if he would join them in a little bit of crookedness that they were involved in, because they're all rip off merchants, to see if he'd play the same game and help himself as they were. That's what they try to do to you. It's like alcoholics seeing someone who's got sober to try to get the guy drunk again. They go and test you and that's what they tried with him. Would he be bribable? Would he go this way? Would he turn his eyes the other way when this was done and that was done and money was taken from the public purse? He would not go with it, so then they tried to set him up in different ways to discredit him and so left voluntarily before they were successful in doing it. He said these people have no conscience whatsoever; and they are, they're psychopathic. That's the only type that goes in for it, unfortunately.

Antonio: If most people could just – I guess in my view if they can look and explore what the Reece Commission was trying to do, the investigation, and why it was squashed, they would find out a great amount of the information just from looking and exploring what they were trying to do and the individuals that were involved in it.

Alan: Yes, that's right and you can get the book. It's called "Foundations: Their Power and Influence." It's

excellent, it has all the Reece Commission in it and I think it was Norman Dodd himself that went to the Ford Foundation for instance and this is in the '60's I believe and he was told. He says our purpose as a foundation is to help fund into existence a union of the Soviet system and the American system and bring it together into one.

Antonio: They even found out in the minutes that even more organizations basically said that what's better than war to change the direction of the society?

Alan: Carroll Quigley said it's easier in five years of war they can get more done than 50 years of peace and propaganda because in war time they can force it through and over the public. That's true.

Antonio: Okay. Well, Alan, it was nice talking with you again and I hope you suffer the cold well there and you have a good day.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Antonio: You're welcome.

Alan: And that's what we've got. We've got psychopathic types who are well connected. They belong to foundations. They're in and out of foundations as CEOs into corporations and then into government and then back around with these musical chairs of theirs and they all belong to the same clubs, the old boys network. They are controlled in a pyramid structure from again at the very top what they do see here are royal families who like to knight these characters if they've done well in serving the Great Work. Every so often we see people going off to get knighted, even as I say the mafia leaders want to be knighted by the Queen. An odd thing to want really when you've had enough money to buy the world over a few times, like Mr. Bronfman had and yet his dying wish was to be knighted by the Queen. He found out all the charities that she donated to or presided over and gave them millions and millions every year just so he could get in the good books and be knighted by the Queen – quite the ambition.

Well, from Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"AN AGE IN THE MAKING –
DESTROYING WHAT IS TO MAKE ROOM FOR WHAT WILL BE"
(2 HOURS)
November 22, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – November 22, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on November 22nd, 2007. For those newcomers, please look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download as much of the material as you wish and pass it around, and also look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts you can find in the various tongues of Europe.

We're on quite the roller coaster ride this particular generation because so many things are happening at one time; and I never pick the topics before I go on. I just sit down here a couple of minutes before the time I speak and something pops into my head, because there's always so much in your head anyway if you bother to use it, and I was thinking about the incredible changes we've seen in this generation. The ones who are still in their 40's and so on and 50's, how they've seen the amazing advances in science thinking that they lived through the advances, but not knowing that these sciences were in fact discovered long, long ago, often before they were born, and that science as we know it is just dished out piece meal by those who control it at the top. That's why the lower orders of things do research. They do RE-SEARCH. They search again. It means the searching was already done. It was already searched long ago and there's nothing new in this because knowledge is power and so is technology. Technology and the advance of science means that those who control it have power.

Whatever is given to the public is technically obsolete. We saw this through the '70's when whole countries in Europe were being laid-off as their systems were being de-industrialized and the unemployment agencies and the government agencies were putting people through courses for retraining in the computer and various forms of computer technology and programming, only to find out of course that a couple of months after they qualified they were obsolete because everything had changed again and again. They could have given you the final version even back in the '70's. Even something the size of a chip if they wanted to, but

they decided, no, we always accept things in a gradual fashion, so they dish it out piece meal, teach us all to type and that replaces talking to people. That becomes your new world to an extent and you pay and pay and pay because you must always profit from the sheep if you're the good shepherd.

The purpose of a shepherd in every society in all ages is to convince the sheep that their direction and the direction of the shepherd are both really in the same direction. Their interests are in the same direction. That's the con game you see, but really if you're a sheep you have one purpose or two really. One is to feed them and another one is to clothe them. That's your purpose. You're an owned animal, and that brings back me back to even what Karl Marx talked about and Lenin and others where they said that all labor creates, it makes things, and that's the only system of wealth there can be, so all the wealth came from the people and that's always been this way, even from the pre-Phoenicians onwards. The wealth came from the people. The Phoenicians had factory towns along the Mediterranean coast thousands of years ago where the people who worked in them were slaves and nothing really changes.

It's all how you perceive things and we don't realize that slaves in ancient times could still in their spare time – they even had spare time, some of them, in certain societies like Greece and Rome, they could have little businesses on the side to get ahead of the other slaves and sometimes they could even buy off and buy their freedom. That was quite acceptable. Today we're much the same. We are called wage slaves because we work for this odd thing called money, which we have no control over, and even when you think like a squirrel you've stored up enough nuts, they can declare tomorrow those nuts are useless and give you a different kind of food or money and you start all over again. That's how safe all this stuff is for you. It's not meant to be permanent for you. It's meant to keep you always on the edge, so that like all neurosis you have an exaggerated need for something way beyond your actual physical needs at all and some people just save up and save up and save up. You'll find most arguments in the society, even between people and parents and so on, is about money. There's never enough, especially when they dangle all the toys in front of you.

That is the system; really it's a form of slavery. Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charlie Darwin who was a real sweetheart. All of the Darwin's were real sweethearts, these characters. They believed that they were amongst many members of the elite of their day because of their selective breeding. They specially selected their wives and often married into the same families for many generations to try and keep, not a wealth together, they had plenty of wealth, but really to keep what they thought were superior genes and superior intellects; and there's nothing new in eugenics. The ancient queens and kings of every ancient country intermarried with their sisters and cousins and so on because they were always very, very racist and always into eugenics. That's the civilization all down through the ages and nothing has changed today.

The commoners as they call them. Commoners, very important word, because with a system that originated in Asia and the Middle East a long, long time ago that had run ancient civilizations. When they came into Europe they brought the system with them of kings and queens and the whole idea was to base it upon almost a reflection of the sky and so they gave religions to the public to believe in. They knew how to do this because the priests they brought with them had the archives of how they created religions in the past for thousands of years in the Middle East and Asia. Therefore they gave a hierarchy in the heavens with a deity at the top and then a hierarchy of angel types that ran different affairs in their own little world, all the way down to this pyramid base and then they had the reverse of it down below. So you would have a king who would represent the god on earth and then he had his advisers and his courtly knights and so on, all the way down that represented the angels and that was called the "natural order." They made the public believe this and the people themselves who bred willy-nilly because generally they were running on hormones, which is nature. That's nature's way and they didn't select their mates for higher intellect or whatever else. It's hormones. Hormones picked them.

They were called commoners and the commoners were called commoners because they chose their partners in common from the commonwealth. They were the "stock," the breeding stock and the land that they lived on especially after the Normans came in with this system full blown, the land that the commoners lived on was called "The Commons". The Commons was the only land eventually left to them to grow their food on. The rest of the time they could work for their lords and produce on big farms that their lords owned for themselves. To feed themselves they had to still grow on these scrubby places they called the commons of the worst land there was; and that was the feudal system. That was the beginning of, as we know it, the takeover and the creation of private property. The commoners were left with a scrub to have in common and

they'd bring their goats or sheep on and so on, but the elite had the big farms and they made the peasants work the farms and the lords would take all the grain et cetera and use what they wanted and pass it up the ladder to their king at the top. That was used like a form of taxation.

People have always been used as slaves. They give it many different names and titles and camouflage it, but it's always the same system. Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Millions Years" comes out quite openly and honestly about it and it's good to listen to these psychopaths because they often tell you a truth unabashedly. Charles Galton Darwin said there's always existed a form of slavery or slavery in one form or another and we, we meaning the aristocracies not just of Britain but of Europe, he says, "we are creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery." What he meant was a form of slavery that the public would never figure out.

That's why you had all the propaganda to be proud of your nation and so on and you thought you were part of it, and they trained you all to believe your governments really represented you or the people. This was all really during the Cold War era or coming into it because his book was published in the 1950's, "The Next Millions Years," and it was to convince a generation that they really had rights and that somehow the history of their country belonged to them. It never had. In fact, their countries had never belonged to them at all. They were run by a feudal system that only gave this type of so-called democracy as a reaction to the Chartist Movement. In fact they paid the top Chartists to lead the movement to make the public believe they had a thing called democracy where they could vote, because they realized if they didn't do this there would be revolutions every four or five years. They knew that if they gave them this thing called democracy and the public caught on to the corruption of their government that they voted in, they'd then vote in the next bunch in instead and kick the last lot out and not have a revolution. You live in hope. They gave you hope, so democracy is all about living in hope. You live in dreams and fantasy.

As Professor Carroll Quigley said, who fills in all the little blank spots of the history and goes into the feudal system working and he was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations for the United States but also for the Royal Institute for International Affairs from Britain. That's the granddaddy of the CFR. It's all the same club and he talks about this in his books "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment" and how they were bringing together, this aristocracy of the natural aristocracies they call themselves, a world where there would be a new type of feudal system. Feudalism would basically evolve into a new type of feudalism where the corporate CEOs – the CEOs of the big corporations internationally would be the new overlords of society, and then they could abolish even the idea of democracy. They wouldn't need it anymore because they could train a generation they didn't really need it, and for a while during the '50's and '60's, sure enough, they pushed the unemployment pay out to people. They'd never had that before. They pushed a form of basic health care on in a lot of countries like Canada and the British Commonwealth countries and then pumped some money into it. Whereas prior to that, the government simply took all your money on behalf of royalty, but they had to give some back and give you an idea that somehow you're getting – it was your country. It was your world. It was your system and you had lots of propaganda to back that up.

For a while, it wasn't bad. It wasn't bad. It actually worked. People did get payouts. They could pay their rent when they were laid off or fired or whatever and they could get some retraining, but this was during the Cold War Era as well. The idea was that the CIA for the United States and MI6 for Britain with MI5 – MI5 is just like the FBI side of it, MI6 is international – they would control the culture itself of Britain. Everything that went into culture they control it all and show that they were just as good for the working man as the Soviets were. That was the idea of it and they even brought out very far left parties and funded the arts and all the rest of it. Radical left wing arts. They even told the artists to be radically left wing and the idea was that they were going to show the Soviets that they could be far more socialist than the Soviets were; and this is all actually admitted to now. These are declassified documents.

In the U.S., the CIA was doing the same thing. They employed artists to do nihilistic paintings and then have the governments buy them for millions of dollars and put out awful kinds of music and stuff like that. Certain groups were led up the garden path to an extent too sometimes, often willingly, by allowing certain people to write the wording the lyrics for their particular songs, because this is meant to be the psychedelic era where drugs would help reinforce the cultural change, but it wasn't the cultural change they were looking for. It was the cultural change the elite themselves had decided were going to be brought about.

You'll find that pretty well everything in your life has been given to you – your thoughts, your ideas, even your hobbies. Hobbies are just those things which are approved from the top that are harmless. They don't really affect anything. The fads that you go through. Even the fashions because Plato talked about the whole thing: fashion, music, the written word, all these things and play acting on stages because the people mimic what they see. They mimic behavior of the actors and they act it out in real life. All these things were discussed thousands of years ago and they're well understood. All during the Cold War era Britain and France and a few other countries didn't realize that (and the U.S.) they all had their culture given to them and intelligence services had special departments on it. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Before I go on to the next little thing I'm going to talk about, which continues from the last part I talked about, I'll talk to Mark from Illinois. Are you there, Mark? Mark from Illinois?

Mark: I've been listening to you since you've started this Thursday night show and I'm really impressed with your show and I just had a quick question for you. It's a little off topic but are you familiar with an author named Naomi Wolf? She was a Rhodes Scholar and she just published a book called "The End of America: A Letter to a Young Patriot?"

Alan: I know the name but I haven't read that book.

Mark: I saw her on YouTube where she had this speech in it and it caught me and I just want to know if she can be trusted. She's a Rhodes Scholar.

Alan: That tells you all you need to know.

Mark: She was talking about – she makes a good point that America under the Bush administration is starting to become a closed society and she had these 10 steps which we see happening every day. One, I can invoke a terrorist internal and external enemy, you know creating a gulag system.

Alan: What you don't realize, though, no, she's just doing what she's told to do. You'll find that the U.S. was preparing for this long before Bush got into office. All you're living through is part of an agenda that was planned a long time ago. They were writing about this in the newspapers back in the '70's and the '80's and all the little declarations that were given out the mainstream media by the Royal Institute for International Affairs. They talked about the end of the Cold War would come up eventually and the kind of society they'd have to bring about to keep control of the public and all the western nations. They also talked unification of the Americas and again they had to control the dissidence that would arise during that whole era and the same thing would happen in Britain when they found out they were actually being integrated into a new system with a new authority over their heads based in the new parliament in Brussels. All this was actually published and people see this kind of stuff but they don't want to believe it. Occasionally they'll take authors that are well known or they belong to the right club and they give them permission to go out and republish the same stuff again. It's kind of like republishing stuff after the horse has bolted. You're shutting the door after it's bolted, because they were preparing for this, even mass camps to put people in and all the rest of it back in the '70's and '80's.

Mark: I've seen pictures and videos of detention centers and actually I saw one in Hawaii. It was right next to the airport and there was no cars in the parking lot when I was there and I said wow this is interesting because the one around the back side of the airport when I was on vacation there and saw this huge thing, the detention centers, but there were no windows. The windows were literally only four inches wide and four feet tall but it was interesting that you couldn't see in the building and it was just a complete building that basically I didn't see any cars parked at that was fully operational I guess.

Alan: I think it was about maybe 12 years ago or more, I think it was a Popular Science magazine that published the new airliner that would come in. This huge thing much, much bigger than jumbo jets were and it would go internationally carrying prisoners from one country to the other. That would be its main job. We see all this things – they actually let it out little by little and legally they're telling us. They tell us every step that they're bringing in. It's just that the general public don't want to hear it. They don't want to hear the

bad news.

Mark: No they don't and it's amazing that I can see a caste system starting right now with the kind of foods. A Whole Foods just opened up in my neighborhood and if you want to go and you want to buy unradiated non-GMO food, the price difference from that store and the local grocery store that sells all the radiated food is so much difference. So if you're a working adult and you're barely making ends meet you're not going to be able to buy the unradiated non-GMO food.

Alan: That's right. You've got it.

Mark: So the wealthy individuals that live in the huge houses eat better foods than the poor individual.

Alan: That's right.

Mark: Then the people that are even poorer are real poor people, so they're just getting no nutrition.

Alan: That's right. I watched a program a couple of years ago on Britain and the other royal families of Europe. They still have their old feudal farms. I think even Prince Charles is in trouble. I don't know how many hundreds of small farms he still owns, they're traditional tenant farmers, and that's where they get all their food from they eat personally and even the cattle they have on it too don't have the inoculations et cetera or fed the nonsense that regular domestic cattle get fed. They already have their food supply for themselves. Tony Blair when he came under fire for trying to push the modified food, the genetically modified vegetables on to the British people, he forced it through and says you're going to get it regardless; and the one exception he made though was for all the MPs that came into this huge restaurant they have at parliament building there for the members of parliament. You're right. It's a class system. It's quite blatant and the stuff is being modified to dumb us down. We're being bioengineered actually.

Mark: Hey, well thank you for getting the word out. I don't even let my kids drink out of plastic water bottles.

Alan: Good for you.

Mark: I try to get the better food and as soon as I get paid I'm going to order your books and I just want to say I really appreciate what you're doing, but I know that when I heard that lady speaking and as soon as she said she was a Rhodes Scholar I kind of knew right away that you can't trust any of those people. They went down a different path or were selected.

Alan: Actually they're also psychologically tested. It's not just a matter of intellect. Their prime reason for being selected is being involved in social activities, that means like politics, social type politics. Socialism is to deal with the mass man which they want. They want leaders for the mass man so they've been involved in university with that. That's one point towards being asked to be a Rhodes Scholar. The second point is the ability to be completely ruthless when required, so they have a ruthless streak in them. They have a psychopathic streak in them. That's why they pick Rhodes Scholars.

Mark: I wish we didn't have to live through these times, but you can feel it every day.

Alan: Yes I know.

Mark: Alan, thanks again for your time and you have a good day and thanks a lot for what you're doing.

Alan: Thanks a lot for calling.

Mark: All right, bye.

Alan: We have George from Illinois on next. Are you there, George?

George: Yes I am. Thanks Alan for taking my call. I wanted to follow up on what you spoke about earlier

about the advanced technologies which are released incrementally. I had a very interesting experience which I think ties into what you were saying. Just New Year's Eve I went to a party. I was invited by a friend of a friend. I didn't really know these people but it was a very strange collection of people. They started talking kind of freely and openly. I guess they thought they were all like tight buddies and I was one of the few people that didn't know anyone and it turns out that these people or many of them were government agents of some sort. There was one person that was a Special Forces sniper and another a Navy Seal and a third one was working for NASA, he used to be, he's an older gentleman. What I found interesting was these people were wealthy, you could tell, just their travels and everything. They've been everywhere. The whole house was like a taxidermist laboratory, a shop.

Alan: Yes. Hold on and I'll be back with you after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between and the river's deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through this old matrix of ours. We didn't make it but we're stuck with it for the moment and we're talking to George from Illinois about some people he met at a party. Some of sort of the different types that mix amongst us. Are you there, George?

George: Yes I am. As I was saying, I was talking to those people – the party was held by the person who was the Special Forces guy. He had a lot of large animals. I guess he went on trips to Africa and Asia: half a hippo, he had a cheetah, I mean really large dangerous animals and they were just filled. It was solid. I've never seen anything like this as a collection. Anyways, who I spoke to most was the electrician from NASA and he said some very interesting things. I was a listener, kind of a fly on the wall because I wanted to see what they would say and not too much about me because I wanted to know about them. Anyways he told me – I asked him a few questions about the kind of developments and everything in technology because I really have doubts about the story of the first landing and the Apollo. It doesn't ring true because I do a lot of photography and I know that those shots don't really make any sense.

Alan: Especially with the film they supposedly used.

George: It doesn't make sense. Absolutely does not make sense. Anyway, my point was that he told me about some advanced technologies which we had never seen until recently. Mainly, he went into depth with the plasma screen. Now the plasma screen I was curious. I went online and found out about the patent, the date when it was released and who was involved. Turns out it was released in 1971 it was licensed. According to him, they'd been using it and kind of mastered it by 1967. According to the records plasmatvscience.org, which documents the whole history of the plasma screen, it says that they were collecting data in 1967. He said they were using it full throttle on covert projects, so what you said is right on. It comes from – and this is my understanding. There is a pattern here. The University of Illinois Foundation has this massive collection of studied projects which they don't release until they're ready. There's a gentleman called Charles Miriam from this foundation who is the chair of the board and he kind of holds all the patents and he grants them exclusively to specific firms.

Alan: That's right. This is the beauty of this whole system and this is again how they use the universities. They give little grants and scatter it all across and have them work on specific parts of a project and once they come up and perfect something they take the rights over, the patent and so on, because they funded it through the universities plus your taxpayer money funded it and then they give it to their buddies.

George: It's really a payoff. It's all about money and everything and kind of special favors. Owens-Illinois has exclusive rights, it's a glass company, so they give a project and I find there's another kind of an attached very prominent article in there that's very disturbing. The headline of the article says, "Vision Plate

to Replace Television," and they keep making this references which are coded for other things. Here's what it says, "Infrared technology is going to be used for more direct access," but it doesn't tell you what access. I think they're trying to get into the mind a little deeper.

Alan: They already have the equipment ready to go for brain chips and all the rest of it and they've said that you'll be trackable by all the cell phone towers all around cities, all the little booster antennas et cetera. The banks have also just announced up here in Canada the next card they bring out for your debit card or whatever will have an active chip in it that also and it's active. It's read from a distance by these scanners. In other words, they can track you through that as well; and they're going cashless, they mentioned that too with it. The cash is going to get phased out over the next year or so.

George: I just wanted to mention that, it kind of reinforces you know what you were saying you saw the pattern and gave an example of that directly and I happened to stumble upon it. I don't think he would have told anyone unless he thought I was somebody he could trust, but he didn't know me unfortunately for him. Thanks, Alan. I really appreciate your hard work.

Alan: Thanks for calling. You can get into these parties in odd sort of ways and I've been to a couple in my life like that. At one time I was asked to sing at a big concert and a girl asked me and I didn't know she was a member of the I guess it was the hardest far left communist party you'd imagine. After the show I was sitting there with all the singers et cetera and the people who ran this organization and a guy came in all the way from Moscow University who lived in California, and he was English from England, and he took it for granted I was one of them. He was giving them instructions for integrating all the different factions of society together into one cohesive force and teaching them and I asked him a couple of questions. I said you've just come from Moscow University. This isn't a Cold War, and he says yeah. I said don't you ever get stopped? I mean they must know who you are, and he gave me a strange look because no one had asked him that obvious question before. He didn't get stopped and that's when I caught on to the fact it was all a con game anyway.

If the Cold War was so real you would not allow a trained agitator in and pass through countries back and forth so quickly and easily without ever getting stopped. That's how life is run. They ran both sides of the Cold War and that was verified in a book by Perry, called "The Fifth Man," and it was also verified by I think it was Peter Wright in a book called "Spycatcher." He worked for MI5 and 6 and Peter Wright was brought into court by Margaret Thatcher, because everyone who works for these organizations signs the Official Secrets Act and you're not allowed to disclose anything for 30 years after you retire. That means you're generally dead.

Beware of the guys who come out saying I just left this or that and they come out with all this stuff. They're generally still paid agents. However, Peter Wright was put into the high court and tried and Maggie Thatcher grabbed "The A to Z of Spycatcher," his second book, and ordered it all be pulped back into pulp again and that's what they did. He basically said the same thing. He was pointing and giving you clues in the first book, "Spycatcher," of who was behind it and he could not figure out for a while why MI5 and 6 passed on their data to only one source after they were finished with it on their upcoming activities, catching spies and so on, and the next day when they went to get the spy he'd be tipped off and he fled the country. That's when they clued in that it was run from the higher source above them.

Both sides were run from the higher source above them and the biggest suspect was Victor Rothschild. Victor Rothschild had been a scientist during the war and he got the top positions in the Porton-Down bacterial and viral laboratories after the war. He was in charge of that and all the top spies that were double agents he just happened to have recruited them and they'd all lived in his house as boarders, and that's what they were trained basically, all high Cambridge and Oxford University students. The prime suspect eventually, Victor Rothschild, was given command over all the internal security forces and that's why Peter Wright brought his book out. He was trying to give you the clues that the whole thing was rigged. There was a third party running both sides of the Cold War.

They didn't want accidents to happen; one party, one puppeteer was at the top, this other group. If you tie that into Carroll Quigley's books, "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment," you'll start to make sense of it because right in the book there he says: we The Council on Foreign Relations or Royal

Institute for International Affairs have recruits who are dictators. Some are communists. Some are Trotskyites. He says we don't care who they are. They don't mind recruiting all sides into this one organization and this is the organization that laid out the plan for the unification of the Americas and gave it to the politicians to sign. They drafted it up. They publicized that on mainstream media here in Canada; and that's your democracy for you. There is no democracy. That's the bottom line and now there's no Cold War either. They don't have to pretend to give you goodies and unemployment and higher benefits. They just take it all away from you gradually until you have this rock bottom service, where if you need treatment in Canada you better have the money to get over to the states to get it done in the medical sense. That's what we live in. That's the real society.

There's a site here I'll put a link to tonight and it's from the Westminster News Group in Britain and it's owned by David Noakes in England. I'll mention more about this particular site from Britain after the following messages.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, this incredibly complex system that's been indoctrinated into our minds until it seems to take on physical reality. The physical part perhaps is real. It's just the reality is a bit altered and distorted. I'm going to read from this particular Westminster News by David Noakes. He owns the site and it's about the British Union into the European Union. It's still ongoing and the last part is to be signed. It says:

"The Abolition of Britain by the Reform Treaty in 2008. The sixth and final treaty has now been named: it is the Reform Treaty, due to be signed by the Queen..."

Alan: There's this strange democracy again with this monarchy at the top.

"...by the Queen in the Summer of 2008. This is a year before the deadline set by the Chancellor of Germany, Angela Merkel. Merkel and former French President Giscard d'Estaing are among many European ministers who have confirmed the Treaty is the EU Constitution..."

Alan: See, you get a new constitution with it.

"...almost unchanged. If they are right, it will abolish the British Constitution, and therefore the nations of Britain and England..."

Alan: I don't know about the "nations" of Britain. England, Scotland, Northern Ireland, and Wales are the UK.

"...sweeping away our Westminster Parliament, and giving the EU dictatorship the power to close it. This sixth treaty is the fastest moving and most secret the EU has drafted; opposition to and recognition of the EU as a police state is growing, and they know speed is vital. The Countdown to abolition. Tony Blair agreed to it on 23rd June 2007 as his final stab in Britain's back."

Alan: Tony was only doing what he was told to do – another Oxford Rhodes type guy.

"On the 23rd July there was an Intergovernmental Conference (IGC), when we should have seen a first draft of the Treaty. Foreign ministers agreed its terms on 7-8th September at the resort of Viana de Castelo, Portugal. There was a summit in Lisbon on the 18th and 19th October, where they hoped to sign the Treaty, but definitely before December 2007. There should be Gordon Brown's signature.

The Queen and Parliament to abolish Britain summer 2008. They plan to ratify their Reform Treaty in the summer of 2008. This means Westminster will pass the treaty, and the Queen will sign it behind our backs, as she has the other five treaties."

Alan: At least they're doing it more in the open here. I think we've got three more to go for the final unification of the Americas to be complete in 2010.

It says here:

"No referendum. The EU has chosen the sixth treaty instead of pushing through its constitution to avoid referendums in its member nations. Whereas the 465 page EU constitution would have abolished the five treaties and replaced them with a single document with absolute power the reform treaty adds to the existing five treaties bringing them up to the powers of the EU Constitution. All six treaties with appendices will add up to something like 100,000 complex and unreadable pages."

Alan: That's how they do it: All brand new laws and rights (or lack of them).

"The EU remains illegal. Each of these six treaties are completely illegal under the British Constitution, and the 1689 Bill of Rights, our treason laws, and under our common law. It is unforgivable that the Queen, her Ministers and her Parliament have committed the criminal act of treason by signing these treaties, and broken our laws to abolish our nation. The EU will always be illegal in Britain; but once the EU has complete power and control here, we can no more get rid of it than we could Germany, had their planned illegal occupation of Britain in 1940 been successful. You have one year left. Treason is the most serious of all Britain's crimes. You have just one year left to bring these vile British traitors to justice..."

Alan: I don't know how that would happen.

"...and get us out of the EU dictatorship. Around 45 million British people are against the abolition of our nation, and with the little European voting that has been allowed, it seems clear over 200 million of its victims don't want the EU. But we will never be given the choice."

Alan: It's true. They won't be given a choice. It's a done deal. It was done before we even heard of it because they set up the offices for foreign integration in 1948.

"There are ways to stop the EU - see "Your Campaigns" on the left..."

Alan: ...and so on, and then it shows you all the different copies of the EU's timetable on this particular site, and they give you the original 2009 article from German Parliament in a PDF for download as well. You can check it at the German Parliament right from this particular site.

It says:

"Where we are now: Since 1972 The Queen has illegally signed five of the six EU Treaties. The five treaties define and build the EU as an unelected dictatorship..."

Alan: Which it is, actually.

"...The EU's laws, passed by Westminster, give it the powers of a police state."

Alan: I'm reading this because this is just the first one that's going down and the second one is already underway in the U.S. and Canada. We're seeing the same thing here.

"The EU's laws, passed by Westminster, give it the powers of a police state. The sixth EU treaty will complete the abolition of Britain as a nation which the Queen signs next year. A foreign power, the EU, will then rule us, and enforce the laws of a police state."

Alan: He has all the different sites you can go into to try and complain. I don't really see anything – it will never happen because you see there's never been a democracy. That's what people are starting to realize. At least some are starting to realize. There's never been a democracy. You live a script. The script is written before you're born, like a long-term projected business plan with implementation dates for every part of the stages set and departments already working on them. That's how they can bring all this off so easily and swiftly without the public even being aware of it. We adapt as Plato said. We are the most adaptable species on the planet, and with every little change that we're given we adapt so quickly and it becomes normal. Everything becomes normal. Whatever abnormality is can be made normal and then it's normal, and that's what Plato said. That's why these boys always quote Plato at the top. They all read Plato's book called "The

Republic" – this perfect world where this aristocracy, they call them the guardian class, will run and rule the world and the commoners will be bred for their tasks. Actually bred like animals for their tasks, they'll be interbred, specially designed for their tasks and that's what we're seeing happen in our own lifetime as they go all of this particular agenda.

However, most folk won't care because in most ages I don't think people have ever really, really cared. It's always been up to the few who understand what's happening to thwart, at least delay, or push off in another direction how society is going. You don't give up and breathe a sigh of relief if you get your way because these characters don't stop. They don't give up. I laugh often at the U.S. when they're always quoting the Constitution and talking about the Founding Fathers and they don't realize that you can't go to sleep. You cannot go to sleep because these characters are right at the back door as soon as you shut the front door and the agenda goes forth again. When they give you wars it's the greatest technique for making you fatigued.

No one wants ongoing war and society is so disrupted. You want to get back to your wife or your husband or whoever it is. Today it's wife or husband or whatever, and you want what you think is a normal life and when you're doing that you're relaxing. That's when they do all the dirty deeds, when you're relaxing, and they push things through because you can't be bothered putting your hand up in the air to deny and say no. You want peace and quiet. That's how they work it and that's why after World War II and remember that H.G. Wells after World War I you've got the League of Nations, the embryo of the United Nations, for global government, but he said the public haven't quite given up the idea of sovereignty of nations, we will need another war to make it happen; and so they gave you World War II. Sure enough, after World War II they really went to town to change society, give you a brand new culture, created even the term teenager to give them a specific upbringing. Separate them from their parents. Indoctrinate them with a new state approved value system and we see the outcome today.

Here's another little news item here and it's from Democracy Now, and this is from Thursday, November 20th, 2007, something else that hasn't been talked about much.

"Homegrown Terrorism Prevention Act Raises Fears of New Crackdown on Dissent. A little-noticed anti-terrorism bill quietly making its through Congress is raising fears of a new affront on activism and constitutional rights. The Violent Radicalization and Homegrown Terrorism Prevention Act was passed in an overwhelming 400 to six House vote last month. Critics say it could herald a new government crackdown on dissident activity under the guise of fighting terrorism."

Alan: I'll scroll down here to get the rest of this because it's quite a long one actually. It goes on to say:

"The bill would establish two government-appointed bodies to study, monitor, and propose ways of curbing what it calls homegrown terrorism and extremism in the United States. The first body, a national commission, would convene for 18 months."

Alan: I'll be back with the rest of this story after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left

and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and I'm talking about an article right now that's on Democracy Now, homegrown terrorism and a bill that's been put through to deal with this mainly through the universities. They're going to set-up different bodies and it said here.

"The bill would establish two government-appointed bodies to study, monitor, and propose ways of curbing what it calls homegrown terrorism and extremism in the United States. The first body, a national commission, would convene for 18 months. The university-based “Center for Excellence" would follow..."

Alan: A Center for Excellence. I love the terminology. It's all double-speak.

"...would follow, bringing together academic specialists to recommend laws and other measures. Critics say the definition of extremism and terrorism is too vague and its mandate even more broad."

Alan: Of course it is. That's how it's written.

"...Under a false veil of expertise and independence, they say, the government-appointed commissions could be used as ideological cover to push through harsher laws. Following last month’s approval in the House, the Senate version is expected to go before the Judiciary Committee this week. Two guests join us now..."

Alan: Then they go on to discuss more and more of this and how it's going to target students. It's going to really start looking students: those who have radical ideas like freedom and rights and stuff like that, anything that’s different from the New American Century's policies of a dictatorial system where you just do as you're told. That's what it's all about and you've seen the riots that were caused by the provocateurs at many of these anti-global meetings, when the parents were all swigging their beer and watching the sports or the soaps, and the students were trying to stop this because they were only ones who knew what was going on with these global treaties they were signing, it's to stop that too. It’s to try and intimidate and coerce people in university not to participate and demanding that this dictatorial type system go on the way it’s doing and it's actually going to get worse. People should look into this.

It's quite amazing to see what is published out there and how the general public react to it, but, as you know, you're living under a system of intense indoctrination so you can't blame the parents too much. Many of them get burned out with life itself by the time they've had 30, 40 years of indoctrination and television consumption. Their life is rather bizarre. It's not like it's supposed to be. That's how they think. Most people are dysfunctional in their relationships today. They've adopted the New Age relationships that were promoted through talk shows on major television, how you were supposed to be and how forgiving and accepting you're supposed to be about everything, until nothing is functional anymore and you cannot

change human nature, no matter how trendy you try to be. That's how people are. They try to adapt to these New Age roles that's projected to them, and that again was talked about by Professor Carroll Quigley in his book "Tragedy & Hope." It began in the '60's at a big time level.

When they were watching all this stuff, their children are off getting some education and finding out that big things are happening in the world and that big, big, big corporate money and very old money, old family money is involved in setting up the new structures that they're going to have to live through. They're going to have to live through these new types of governmental systems and societies and they don't like what they see coming up, so they've been protesting. We've found the provocateurs are often police in disguise pretending they're students and starting off riots, and that's all the parents see at home. They see the riots on the television and think students are always rebelling. That's how it works, very, very simple. It must be true. Seeing is believing. It's on television. That's how simple it works.

People should watch the movie "Wag the Dog," an excellent portrayal of that they were going to do with Yugoslavia a year before they actually launched the war on Yugoslavia and pretty well everything that happened during that war was portrayed in that movie a year before. All the steps they went through and even had the place names right too. Life is a script and the big things that happen in this world also happen to be scripted. As I say, they're planned, long-term planning and that's what the foundations are involved in. "Foundations: Their Power and Influence", excellent book to get too and it shows you how these foundations are tied in completely 100 percent with the old established feudal system, the feudal families and your CIA for America; Mossad for Israel; MI6 and MI5 for Britain and on and on it goes.

They're all completely intertwined because you have to have the wealth to plan the future, to hire all the employees – thousands and thousands of employees and think tanks working each specialized area of what you think of as culture and how to promote it to the people, new ideas to the people, how to indoctrinate them more. They have unlimited wealth, so it has to combine the banking industry. It has to combine the secret services, the data collection systems in all departments of bureaucratic government to get all of this working together.

One of the conditions of the land lease programs that was done during World War II was debated during World War II that the U.S. would be the only country with money after the war and they would lend out to all the countries that participated on their side. Britain was one of the countries that got part of the land lease, but one of the conditions that was made in it was that Britain – mind you Britain was all for it. This is the trick really. They try to save face for the monarchy and the ruling elite by putting it this way. They said the U.S. had demanded that Britain eventually integrate with Europe to stop further wars, which is exactly what Britain had told them to say because the elite of Europe were all after this too. You'll see in "On the Fringes of Power," written by the personal secretary of Winston Churchill, that's what Winston Churchill was hoping for all during World War II. Because as he was telling the British people to go off and fight the "nasty Hun" as he called them in propaganda exposes, he was also telling his peer group at parties every night of the week when he got drunk, well plastered. He was telling them this is the best thing that ever happened, we'll have a unified Europe out of this; so one face for the public and one for his peer group.

It wasn't really the U.S. that demanded it. That's what they put on paper officially to save the face as I say of the monarchy who also was all for it. After all, the monarchy and their relatives across the channel in Europe, the other royal families, all own – they own in common the whole of Europe. It's their land, they're still monarchies. There's not a law passed over there that doesn't have to be signed by the Queen; and technically the Queen still has a right to dissolve any parliament she doesn't like. How can you have democracy and all the rights of the people when one person has the right to demolish the whole lot at the stroke of a pen? Of course, that means you don't have rights at all; and that's what people are gradually finding out over there.

The U.S. because it's got such massive internal wealth along with such massive poverty too that co-exists, but you have internal wealth that will keep it cropped up for a while. They have to finish off the job of standardizing the rest of the world under the World Bank system and bringing in through UNESCO bringing up a generation in all the conquered countries, who will then become the picked leaders who will do what they're told and be well paid and will enjoy it and will marry wives of similar caliber. Then you'll have a new ruling class but running the same standardized system as the West is running. That's the agenda.

However, as the Royal Institute for International Affairs has said in books as far back as 1930's, eventually the U.S. as it's finishing off the job will gradually decline financially itself. It will also owe much money to the various world banks, the world moneylenders, that they will sink and come down and then submerge itself into the very system it helped promote. That's what was all discussed in their old books at their global meetings and I have these old books here and I would read more of them, but, really, people don't want to know. People don't want to know because we all live in hope. We're taught that spend, spend, spend will never stop and that plastic is so freely available and that there's no tomorrow like today, it will never come. That's how people are.

They're egosyntonic and how did they become egosyntonic?

It only took as I say World War II and then a little boom. A boom in the economy, give the peasants a bit more money than they're used to and let them buy some of the things they've never had and they'll quickly forget what the past was like; and that's true enough. One generation grows up never knowing. Never ever knowing that great grandpa didn't have a flushing toilet or he may have had to carry his water in from a well or something like that. They have no idea. They think it's always been like this.

You'll find most people don't think terribly deeply at all, and whatever history they're given is given through Hollywood. The Hollywood movies or this comedy act called The History Channel, where like George Orwell's particular job in the book "1984," the main character Winston worked at the Department of Information where they altered all the past and they'd take big chunks out of the past and put it down the memory hole where it got burned; and then they would take blank pages and repaste things on. It's looking at old newspaper clippings and printing out absolute lies; and that's what the History Channel is for is just simply more deception. HIS-STORY. Whose story is it now?

That's how you create a reality for the public. We have the most mind-bombed generation that's ever existed. No other generation grew up with the teat of the television, brought up watching cartoons for children that could hardly walk. Almost baby sat in fact by television, by cartoons that had predictive programming in the content and brought up on fantasy and indoctrination and emotive imprinting on your brain with certain scenes. There's been no generation like this in history. The television was the greatest tool ever. So much so, that Britain in the '50's through government grants were paying a company called DER, which of course is RED backwards, to import thousands and thousands and thousands of television sets, used ones from the U.S. and refurbishing them so that the British people could get them. For the first time the ordinary British people, who most of whom didn't even own their own homes. They were all rental homes from the local councils. Your taxpayer money built these homes and you rented them from them, and they didn't have credit of any kind. It was unknown. Unless you had collateral for the credit you were going to borrow you didn't get any credit, but for the first time they made it available so that people could buy television sets. It was very important that they all had TV sets, then they could all get the same indoctrination.

The BBC had already run the radio and they set-up the BBC radio for propaganda purposes. That's in their own history books. They took over that, of course, right away and they were the only station for many, many years broadcasting in Britain broadcasting television. They gave us this fake past and all the rest of it, quaint stories and all how middle class people lived in the Middle Ages and all that or in Victoria's time. All fantasy for the majority of the public that lived in squalor, pretty well, and they never really had any breaks because it's war after war, unending wars since the creation of the Bank of England, which gave the parliament the right to tax the public to pay for the debts that they incurred. The greatest scam ever invented.

However, in Britain it was vital everyone have a TV set to get their indoctrination. I can remember when I was small in a mining town walking on the weekends looking up at all the adults. They were all out walking and they went down to the park and they used to bring towels and they sat on towels and chat. Hundreds and hundreds of families would do that and everyone talked and conversed and passed information back and forth, and that was communication, and within a year – a year that all stopped. You go to the park every weekend there was nobody there. Nobody there. You'd pass all the houses on the way home and it was getting dusk you see these flickering blue lights everywhere. The TV had taken over. The eye of Lucifer was

everywhere flickering away there and sure enough, you started to visit people and they could not turn that thing off when you visited. You still see that today. It's hypnotic you see and even when they're talking to you their eyes are still fixed on it. Even when they turn the volume down their eyes are still fixed on it and their jaws are hanging down. Hypnotic. The flicker rate is in sequence with your actual brain patterns. It's designed to be that way. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about how television has been used as the greatest indoctrination tool ever devised, up until really the internet came along and their big boys are moving in on that too, big time, to make sure they know what content you're going to see and what's going to be on it. However, as I say that was the mandate in Britain and other European countries. They all get television sets to make sure that the thoughts that the people had would be approved and authorized by specific agencies working together with government in Britain, specifically the Tavistock Institute which led the world really on this type of indoctrination process. This has also become a mandate in China who've said that everybody in China has to have a television within the next year. That's their goal there too because they know, they're copying the British style. It's a great indoctrination tool.

Now I've talked about Skinner before with his behaviorism and his psychology and he was a great hero to all the big boys when they concluded that we were nothing but animals and like all animals you can basically “recondition us” you might say. Reprocess us and make us behave in different ways by behavior modification and this has never stopped. What's happened in fact, it’s increased all this testing on children and people because we don't seem to mind now. We're in a scientific age. Science is now the new religion and whatever they say it must be good for us, just like the old religions were too.

Here's a report from Scientific American on a test being done on children. November 9th, 2007.

"Could Robots Become Your Toddler's New Best Friend? School children come to love humanoid classmate after spending five months with him."

Alan: This is quite the name this one. By Nikhil Swaminathan. Swaminathan is a pseudonym obviously, give us another robot.

It says:

"Machine Among Us. Scientists found that a humanoid robot was accepted by a group of toddlers after several months of exposure."

Alan: This is from the FUMIHIDE TANAKA, MACHINE PERCEPTION LAB, UCSD.

"According to the robotics community, it's unlikely that any robot now on the market could hold your attention for more than 10 hours. (Actually, if you have a robot dog gathering dust on a closet shelf, you probably already know that.)"

Alan: It's true enough, we’re a people of fads, they give us fads and they end up in the garage generally with the skis and everything else.

"...A new study, however, indicates that this threshold is poised to be broken—at least if the humans interacting with the machines are youngsters. Researchers found that a two-foot- (61-centimeter-) tall metal man easily won over a classroom of tykes, aged 18 to 24 months, who intermittently spent time with it over a five-month period. "Our results suggest that current robot technology is surprisingly close to achieving autonomous bonding and socialization with human toddlers for significant periods of time," University of California, San Diego, researchers report in Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences USA. QRIO, a robot programmed with a slew of social functions, was placed in U.C. San Diego's Early Childhood Education Center 45 times over the five-month observation period. For the first 27 sessions, the robot was allowed access to its full arsenal..."

Alan: That's war terminology, arsenal, here.

"...of programmed social behaviors. In addition, a controller could send commands to the humanoid, prompting it to wave, dance, sit, stand, et cetera (although there was a lag time between the prompt and when the robot made the movement). The tots began to increasingly interact with the robot and treat it more like a peer..."

Alan: An equal, you see, that's what peer is.

"...than an object during the first 11 sessions. The level of social activity increased dramatically when researchers added a new behavior to QRIO's repertoire: If a child touched the humanoid on its head, it would make a giggling noise. "The contingency coupled with the positive reaction of giggling made clear to the children that the robot was responsive to them and served often to initiate interaction episodes," says study co-author Fumihide Tanaka, a researcher at U.C. San Diego's Institute for Neural..."

Alan: Neural Computation? Neural computation. That's the bunch that are into interfacing you with the

computer too with little wires and all that in your brain.

"...and at Sony..."

Alan: You thought it was Sony Electronics but it's actually Standard Oil of New York.

"...Sony Intelligence Dynamics Laboratories, Inc. For 15 sessions midway through the experiment, QRIO was programmed to repeatedly dance to the same song rather than interact with the kids."

Alan: They say “kids” here. Remember how they would dehumanize children in the Communist Manifesto and what Lenin talked about, by replacing human terms with animal terms and debase terms, and now kid is normal. You don't see “child” anymore.

"...During these trials..."

Alan: Remember a kid is a young goat.

"...During these trials the children became far less interested in the friendly automaton. For the final three sessions, however, QRIO could once again unleash its entire social arsenal."

Alan: A social arsenal.

"Tanaka and his colleagues scored the quality of social interaction primarily based on where children touched the robot. A teddy bear and an inanimate toy robot named Robby..."

Alan: They're very good with the imagination: Robby the robot.

"...accompanied QRIO during most of the observation period. The teddy bear was introduced first and prior to the introduction of the robots was very popular. But the stuffed animal was lost in the shuffle when QRIO and Robby came on the scene. Though the toddlers often manhandled Robby, they eventually began touching QRIO in a pattern similar to the way they touched one another—mostly on its arms and hands. The only time they deviated from this behavior was when QRIO was programmed to giggle, at which point they frequently petted its face and head. Another indication that the little humans viewed robo-kid as a compeer was the way they reacted when QRIO ran out of juice and lay down as if to take a nap: Some of the children would try to wake and help it up, whereas others would cover it with a blanket. "Our work suggests that touch integrated on the time-scale of a few minutes is a surprisingly effective index of social connectedness," Tanaka says."

Alan: I’ll be back with more of this robot stuff after the following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix on this Thanksgiving Day. At least in the U.S. it's the Thanksgiving. I think Canada had theirs a couple of weeks ago. I'm talking about this experiment that's being done on young children to see if they'll accept basically walking tins cans, robots, and treat them like equals. That's the whole point of it, like an equal, one of your peers, just as you would a normal human and this is only one place it's been going on. They're doing the same thing elsewhere and it says here. This is the particular project leader talking here.

"Something akin to this index may be used by the human brain to evaluate its own sense of social well-being." He adds that social robots like QRIO could greatly enrich classrooms and assist teachers in early learning programs."

Alan: They're talking about basically putting teachers out of a job down the road by giving them this substitute, all part of the step-by-step process of integrating us ultimately with computers, literally, into a virtual reality and also a part of getting them ready for part-human part-cyborg. That's also what it's about. They don't tell you all the reasons they're really doing this. Big money goes into these experiments and many universities makes a lot or even a good part of their budget off the foundations that give them big grant money to do it, or the CIA. CIA is very, very good at that and in Canada they have their own agencies too.

During World War II in Canada you'll find if you read books like "Deadly Allies: Canada's Secret War," during World War II when Canada led the world with bacterial and viral warfare projects they used the mainstream universities, specialized departments of them, to create killer viruses and bacterium that could wipe out millions of people. Connaught Laboratories in fact that eventually got done with the tainted blood scandal during Bill Clinton's era, Connaught Laboratories was born for bacterial warfare purposes, then they went into the blood products industry and I'm sure they were always connected with part too. These things are always connected for the whole of their existence and Connaught went under apparently or changed hands after the blood scandal that killed off most of the hemophiliacs in Canada, but then Bertrand Russell would be very proud to kill off what they claimed were useless eaters – those who are a burden on society.

Nothing happens by chance. We're always taught it's just bureaucratic bungling. That's how it's put over to the general public. Therefore, my job really as long as I talk is to tell the public what is. I don't tell you what is and then give you some escape out of it by promising you that the aliens will be beaten back off into space or anything like that, or you just eat this particular herb and you'll be cured of every ill that could possibly befall you. I just tell you the bad news because my job is to wake you up into a higher state of consciousness. A higher state of reality and hopefully, amongst those who wake up to this higher state, there'll be enough people with natural human empathy for others to alter the course that we're on, because the course that we're on in this hedonistic society which has been purposely created for us. They said in their own books a long time ago they'd create a hedonistic population where we'd be disconnected from each other. We wouldn't care about each other. That's what the war on the family was.

The family was classified, not only in the communist system, but in the Royal Institute for International Affairs own manifesto, the family was an obsolete unit. In fact it was in the way of progress because parents who gave their values to the children were “contaminating” their children, and so both the East and the West who all had the same bankers and payroll guys and aristocracy running the whole thing had concluded that they'd have to remake society. Remake the shape of society and alter the relations, in fact destroy the relationships within society by every means possible.

Russell himself was given permission in the early '20's to start experimental schools up and encourage pre-pubertal sex amongst them to see if the more that they indulged in this the less they'd be able to bond emotionally for any length of time with a particular person. That was all to destroy the family unit and Lord Bertrand Russell, as he became, was all for this particular thing. He was the one who also came up with the “contamination of ideas.” You find the big psychological associations and the American Psychological Association and psychiatry too have published lots of work on how this family type system had to be destroyed and how everyone was brought up with the old values. The old values of caring and bonding and standing up for your family members and so on was dangerous in the upcoming society and how they had to destroy it. They classified it in fact as "mental illness." Those who were brought up in the '50's to the '70's were technically classified as being mentally ill because they still had “contaminated ideas” from previous generations and contaminated and distorted values.

We saw a war by the culture industry on the public to reshape everything that comprises society and it's been incredibly successful, because most folk didn't even know it was a war on them at all. They didn't know it had even begun or was continuing and still is continuing. They had no idea. Most of the time they thought they were simply being entertained with movies and music and talks in newspapers or radio talks with big, big famous hosts and so on giving them new perceptions into how they should be. They've always known at the top the public mimic what they see. They have no faith in their own opinions so they always take the opinions of experts – society where experts would give you all of your opinions. That's happened.

Moral relativism was pushed so there are no bad things anymore. Everything is a matter of your own opinion and how you judge things. There's no good or evil anymore. It's again simply how things turn out in the end. Was it beneficial to someone or not? That's how they judge it, and you're opinion is as good as anyone else's with moral relativism.

In olden times you had common law. Common law even prior to the name common law was simply called your social laws of your tribes. Everyone knew them. They were very simple. You didn't need lawyers and that's why real law is very simple. You don't need the people to be middlemen to decipher them for you. Everyone would be brought up in the tribes to know what the laws were, what rights and wrongs were, and

they were based on human nature. They evolved themselves quite naturally.

With the advent of the legal systems, of course, we saw all that go out the window and if you've got money now the law can be whatever you want it to be. You can get off with anything you want to get off with if you've got enough money. That's what law now is all about. However, law is also to do with moral relativity and as long as you're within the bounds of your duty as a taxpayer and you do everything properly, what you do in your personal life or what other taboos or little laws you break you can get off with them if you have the right kind of lawyer, because it's all relative as they say.

The new religion is not new at all. It's actually coming from the old Cabala and that was pushed through High Masonry and the OTO branch of it too, which took over the culture industry, the music and the acting industries. They pushed that same agenda of moral relativism and at a big Hollywood meeting of science fiction writers and producers, all the big ones were there. Each one was asked in turn, all these guys who wrote sci-fi and horror, what they thought of evil. Was there such a thing as true evil? Every one gave the same exact same Cabalistic answer, that, no, they always gave this allegory of a line, a straight line and so on, one side you'll say it's evil and the other side is good, then they'd follow that up by saying it's all a balance and that really there's no such thing as evil. It's just a human judgment on the outcome of something. Was it beneficial or not? That's how the Cabala deciphers good or evil. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Now for those who don't have my books, I've asked you to buy them. Don't ask me for other authors. I get people all the time ask me for lists of authors and books to read and they haven't bought mine and they want to waste my time on that. I survive on the same stuff as you are all forced to use and I certainly do appreciate it when people buy the books. I don't like going to an empty mailbox day after day. Look into my site and you'll find how to do the ordering. It's all very simple. For those that want to donate, they can also do it too and it keeps me going, and I come out here and tell you the bare facts. I'll tell you stuff you don't know as well and for those who are really determined to go a bit higher, I can also have them call me once in a while too and I'll fill them in on a lot of stuff that I don't say over the air.

Now I've also mentioned the fact that we're all owned basically in this commoner system, in this aristocracy at the top running our whole lives and planning it all through foundations and their high bureaucratic systems within government. These are the important ones: the bureaucrats, the lifers. Many of them are members of the Royal Institute for International Affairs or CFR or Rhode Scholars or all three and they're not elected by anyone. Since World War II, like H.G. Wells said, these bureaucrats can converse with their counter parts right at the United Nations and bypass the front men, the politicians, the guys that are put there to catch the rotten eggs and tomatoes that you throw at them. That's their job. That's all they're really there for is a show for the public.

However, just to show you how we're owned and how this new class system is coming into effect, and it was talked about quite a few years ago through genetics and genetic engineering how they were going to create a new class system, those who were genetically enhanced, but also to eventually terminate those children who will be born who have, what they claim will have any defects that could cost society money. That's what this particular next item is about and this is from the "Star Tribune", November 10th, 2007.

"Five drops of blood: Invasion of privacy?

By Chen May Yee of the Star Tribune

It says here:

"A phlebotomist collected blood from Shemare Jamal Brown in September, two days after the child was born Minnesota's new born screening program identifies babies who may have any of more than 50 disorders."

Alan: This is how it's put across to us.

"About 24 hours after a baby is born in Minnesota, a hospital nurse pricks a heel and squeezes five drops of blood. Three blood spots go straight to a state Department of Health lab in St. Paul. Two spots are sent by courier to the Mayo Clinic in Rochester. Within days, the family will know if the child has one of more than 50 rare hereditary conditions that can now be detected and treated."

Alan: Ha-ha.

"...For little Ella Madison..."

Alan: This is probably just a fake story but to get something across.

"...it may have made the difference between life and death. Ella has cystic fibrosis..."

Alan: See they always use poor unfortunates and so on. It has nothing to do with that at all.

"...where mucus clogs the lungs and pancreas. Such kids can die from lung infections or starve because they can't absorb food. Because the disease was diagnosed at Ella's birth, she started daily drugs and nebulizers. A charmer with big blue eyes and a dazzling smile, she now appears to be a healthy, normal 19-month-old."

Alan: You see, this is a propaganda piece here I'm sure.

"But the state screening program that likely saved Ella is now at risk as Minnesota becomes the battleground in the first big clash between genetics and privacy in the DNA age. Why here? A confluence of factors: Minnesota screens newborns for more disorders than most other states. Minnesota also passed a law last year protecting the privacy of all genetic data."

Alan: It's their property you see.

"...And Minnesota happens to be home to a very determined nurse-turned-privacy advocate, Twila Brase. Brase leads a small but vocal group of privacy advocates who say Minnesota's newborn screening amounts to involuntary genetic testing, with unknown future implications for employment..."

Alan: That's very true. They discussed this 15 years ago in major newspapers.

"...and insurance."

Alan: They won't give you insurance if they claim you may be at risk.

"...Doctors and public health officials counter that it's a small intrusion that can save about 140 babies a year from death or serious disability."

Alan: Utter nonsense.

"...Both sides say they're taking the issue to the Legislature next year. "We live in an age of predictive medicine," said Mark McCann, manager of the newborn screening program at the Minnesota Department of Health. That throws up challenges for ethicists and legal experts. Should parents' consent be required before testing? Should the state ask parents' permission to store the blood spots for research? Who should have access? Who would profit? "Newborn screening is newborn genetic testing," said Brase, president of the Citizens' Council on Health Care. "We do not yet know today how it could be used tomorrow."

Alan: Yes we do. We do know how it's going to be used tomorrow.

"Brase said she's not against newborn testing, but thinks parents should choose whether to do it. Doctors and health officials say Brase's individualistic approach imperils a mother lode of medical data they can use to improve the health of thousands and prevent untold suffering from undiagnosed genetic

conditions -- without violating privacy. Brase has the ear of some legislators. Rep. Mary Liz Holberg, R-Lakeville, who calls Brase a David against the Goliath of the medical industry, sketches this scenario: "Five years from now, when there's a breach in the computer system, and 200,000 of your youngest residents have been compromised, you wouldn't want parents to be totally unaware that the state is storing this data. That's when we're going to be in really big trouble."

Alan: Here you are again. They're at it in every sphere because many, many years ago even back in the '20's, Russell and others, all the friends and descendents of Darwin and so on and the Huxley's were talking about the time would come when they'd have the right through testing to decide who could breed with whom, even to have offspring in the first place and have the right to sterilize those who they would deem to be unfit or their offspring could have problems. This is what it's all about because the eugenicist movement is all integrated into this big monolithic system that runs our lives for us. They run the eugenics sphere of it all and they are the ones in charge of who gets the funding in all these programs, and all the rest of them down the ladder just do as they told and they execute their orders.

We're going into a society of a new caste type of system and there's no better movie to see than the one that was called "Gattaca." Good movie about a new class system or caste system where those who were genetically enhanced will get all the best jobs, and those who were just born the ordinary old way and had all the defective genes in them that made us normal, you know, will be second class citizens who are ruled by this new type of elite.

This is the nightmare we're living in and it's a nightmare. It's really always been here and as I say, we've all lived through it. We've watched the progress of it, if you were conscious at all. Most people haven't been conscious most of their lives. A lot of people go to their deaths, never, never knowing that all the major events that happened in their lives were planned that way. I'm talking about wars and big changes through policies and all this kind of stuff or work leaving the country. Everything that happened in your life was planned as a timetable long before you were even born. Even the year 2010 for the integration of the Americas was planned and actually published at certain meetings during World War II.

In fact, you can go further back to a Rosicrucian meeting where they had a big meeting in the U.S. and they made all the other Freemasonic institutions to attend. They also published it there that they'd eventually unite the Americas and the flag of – the eagle of America would be united with the eagle of Mexico. We find in the early writings of Lenin, early 1900's he talked about the end of the millennium and the beginning of the new and that's when the big changes would happen, when the government institutions would be so prolific they'd be stepping over each others toes or on each others toes all the time, so many departments and then they'd bring in the brand new system. That was backed up by his counterpart for the aristocracy in Britain who said exactly the same thing, Lord Bertrand Russell once again.

That's just to show you they're all working together. They knew what the long-term plan was, the long term agenda. When I listened to a meeting for the World Bank where Mr. Rockefeller got up (and Rothschild was there too I believe), Rockefeller talked about this coming agenda and how society would go into a period of massive upheaval and he said this present generation unfortunately will be the cannon fodder for this. He says, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs," and that's how we all are to these people. We're broken eggs.

Well, from Hamish and myself in Canada on a cold wintry night, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"TALK ON TECHNOLOGY FOR TOTAL CONTROL"
(2 HOURS)
November 29, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – November 29, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and the rivers deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 29th of November 2007. Up here in Ontario, it's been two days in a row of heavy snow. Heavy snow which unfortunately has to be moved by very light people, if I'm talking about myself that is, and that's just the way it is this time of year. It's not bad when you think about it in the summertime until it arrives and then it's a big, big mess and lots of sweat. It's amazing how you can work up a sweat in the middle of winter in about a foot of snow when you have to clear it.

Tonight I'd like to talk about the system that's coming upon us. We're actually in it, but it's coming like an express train into this Brave New World scenario, a system that's not simply progressing by an evolutionary technique step by step. It's been planned step by step and we're going into it and I can remember years ago reading the book "Fahrenheit 451" and they made a movie about it too. The movie was made in Britain which is the greatest place to make these kind of totalitarian movies and it showed a future where everyone

was totally controlled by the state and certain topics couldn't be discussed and books, certain books, in fact all books were banned. You didn't need books. Books caused friction and tension and discontent and malcontent and so on, so books were banned and the fire brigade would go around and set fire to books. That was their job. They didn't put out fires in houses. They set fires and they burned houses down. At the time, people thought that's kind of strange, a strange movie to make, but really it wasn't at all because Plato talked about the ability to create culture and control culture and to create the norms, 2,300 years ago, how you could literally alter everything that was normal for one generation and within that one generation you turn it completely upside down with morals and so on into the reverse and the last ones to really notice it would be those who lived through it. That's what we're going through right now. We've been going through it for a while.

All the norms have been turned upside down because the whole idea is to destroy the old building, the old system. That's the high builders. The freemasonic type system that the guys at the bottom don't know much about. They build the structure of society and just as in the old days when they were rebuilding or making a brand new cathedral, they knock the old church down at the same time to bring in the new, so they destroy all that was old or is, in order to bring out that which is new as they say. That's what they were doing and we've all lived through it. We've all been living through the changes and it's accelerating now. We see this coming like an express train into this controlled society, just like the book I mentioned there and just like so many of the early science fiction books and movies that came out from Britain because the guys who wrote these books generally belonged to societies which got their orders from the top and they wrote it in the form of predictive programming so that when they actually experienced these strange changes they didn't question them. It seemed so familiar to you. You just accepted them.

And we're really pretty well here. Professor Carroll Quigley, an insider who not only taught at universities and picked men to be Rhodes Scholars like Bill Clinton, he was also an adviser to the State Department and to policymakers in Congress and at government levels and even in the Pentagon to do with Foreign Affairs and so on and different cultures, how to work with other cultures or work on other cultures I should really say. He was a real insider and he talked about this new feudal system. A feudal system where the new overlords would be the CEOs of big corporations and the society we live in at the moment is a drastically different society than the one that even existed in the '50's and '60's when he wrote the book, we're more producer/consumer orientated and trained that way. In fact we literally live – our function is to purchase and produce and purchase and produce. That's what we do and that became the culture and it's an odd thing to look back on and see it all, but it didn't used to be like that.

We lived for other purposes and other reasons, often very social reasons. That's all been destroyed. We've all been isolated and separated and we want to reward ourselves for working every week or month or whatever for the work that we do, and that's exactly what Quigley was talking about and Charles Galton Darwin was talking about in his book as well called "The Next Million Years." If you can condition a whole culture, a world culture to live for purchasing things, then they would not have the family sizes they used to have and if you wanted a car, for instance, and the cost of the car and the payments you'd have to make on it for the next few years, it's like a mortgage, then you would delay having a family. You might have none at all and the population would be drastically reduced, because at the time he wrote that book in the 1950's the elite were terribly worried about the size of the population because according to them if you get over a certain amount, certain number they can't control us anymore and that's why the big push is on now for population reduction. It's been on for many, many years actually. We're seeing the sicknesses everywhere.

Getting back to the corporations, now there's a website. It's called CORPWATCH and this was written in November 27th, 2007 by Tim Shorrock about the escalation of corporations in the spying industry, especially the domestic spying industry, and most people unfortunately don't even mind this today, but those who have functioning brains and they still have the ability for survival are very, very weary of it. This is what it says:

"A new intelligence institution to be inaugurated soon by the Bush administration will allow government spying agencies to conduct broad surveillance and reconnaissance inside the United States for the first time. Under a proposal being reviewed by Congress, a National Applications Office (NAO) will be established to coordinate how the Department of Homeland Security (DHS) and domestic law enforcement and rescue agencies use imagery and communications intelligence picked up by U.S. spy satellites. If the

plan goes forward, the NAO will create the legal mechanism for an unprecedented degree of domestic intelligence gathering that would make the U.S. one of the world's most closely monitored nations. Until now, domestic use of electronic intelligence from spy satellites was limited to scientific agencies with no responsibility for national security or law enforcement."

Alan: That's true. They been using them for the same purpose, only they couldn't do it legally so they made it private and did all the private spying and passed it on to the NSA. So this article goes on to say:

"The intelligence-sharing system to be managed by the NAO will rely heavily on private contractors including Boeing, BAE Systems, L-3 Communications and Science Applications International Corporation (SAIC). These companies already provide technology and personnel to U.S. agencies involved in foreign intelligence, and the NAO greatly expands their markets. Indeed, at an intelligence conference in San Antonio, Texas, last month, the titans of the industry were actively lobbying intelligence officials to buy products specifically designed for domestic surveillance."

Alan: Here you have corporations lobbying once again all the big security agencies and police and so on, straight to them, bypassing the people all together and marketing the ideas right to those who receive all the funding from your tax money.

"The NAO was created under a plan tentatively approved in May 2007 by Director of National Intelligence Michael McConnell. Specifically, the NAO will oversee how classified information collected by the National Security Agency (NSA), the National Geospatial-Intelligence Agency (NGA) and other key agencies is used within the U.S. during natural disasters, terrorist attacks and other events affecting national security. The most critical intelligence will be supplied by the NSA and the NGA, which are often referred to by U.S. officials as the “eyes” and “ears” of the intelligence community. The NSA, through a global network of listening posts, surveillance planes, and satellites, captures signals from phone calls, e-mail and Internet traffic, and translates and analyzes them for U.S. military and national intelligence officials."

Alan: Now this is one of the biggest growth industries in the U.S. – I think it's all that's keeping it going right now to be honest with you because most of the manufacturing is done in China as we know – and this is to bring the global prison camp near to the United States, because I've always said as the U.S. funds and finishes off its job in the rest of the world of standardization into this one system they'd be pulling the rug from underneath the people back home by inflation with the dollar, which is happening because the U.S. has to merge with Canada by 2010 and Mexico, so that the U.S. dollar really is pretty well on par with Canada now. Actually, it's a bit below it and they know there's going to be trouble for the next 20 to 30 years as this full agenda of totalitarian types of government increases and becomes more obvious to the public.

Right now, you don't see too much of it unless you're traveling a lot and going through airports or going into certain cities more than others. That's where you'll see all the spying stuff and you're questioned and you may be searched and they have all these x-ray machines and so on and MRI imaging so they can actually see your naked body through your clothing. That doesn't seem to upset too many people today. That's shows you how bad they've become. They don't care. They don't care because in this world that's coming along a lot of them will be happy slaves as long as they can live their life and buy the goodies and watch television and see their favorite soaps as they always have done, and as long as that happens they won't really complain too much. They're too well trained and they are. Really, I mean it. They're trained. They don't know it but they're trained. They're conditioned. People should look into that website and read the rest of the article. It's pretty lengthy and that's CORPWATCH and go through the whole article November 27th, 2007.

What do you think this is all about?

Do you think it's just a make-work project for police and various government institutions and agencies and so on? It's all to do with monitoring you, every single individual, because as they've written for the last 50 years from the top in their own books, the only way to be safe in this Brave New World is for everyone to be completely predictable. How do you get everyone completely predictable? First you get a personality profile on them. You do it from collecting data from school and various psychological testing and so on. That's already been done and then you follow them down through your life and you look at their mail and what

they buy and so on and you get a good picture of the person. You see what kind of entertainment they like and what movies they watch and you know where their space is between their ears. You know more about them than they do themselves. They're predictable.

You can also predict how they'll behave in times of national emergency. Will they panic? Will they go into crisis? Will they cause riots? All that kind of stuff and if you're on a list that you might crack up and cause a riot they're going to pick you up before it happens. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I'm the guy that gives you the bad news because until you understand the bad news you can't really do anything about it. If you want to live in cotton wool and have selective bad news, then that's up to you, but this is such an overwhelming agenda that we have to understand as much as we can that we're not so overwhelmed after all, because every part of this agenda, right down to your own lives, your own personal life, depends on you acquiescing to demands made upon you by the big boys in every facet of your life. That's what it's all about and that's why you have distractions all the time in the general media to divert you off into fake crisis or sex scandals in Hollywood and all this kind of thing, or things happening across the planet that you can do nothing about in far away places. These are all to detract you from what's happening in your own personal life back home and you don't see the wolves gathering outside your house or around your door and that's what these agencies are. They're wolves. Wolves that pretend they're here to help you, but in reality they're here to make sure that you know your place in this new feudal overlord system that's been dreamed up a long, long time ago and now it's being implemented.

Getting back to Britain, because, as I say, Britain never really left the feudal system. In fact, when they went into this cover called democracy, a plan used and an agenda used to make the public think they had rights, for a short time that is, until they brought in the brand new system. That's the one we're coming into now. They gave us this thing called democracy and that way there were no riots for quite a long time and people stopped demanding rights because they thought they had them. It's a very good trick. It works very, very well. When in reality, Britain was a pretty damp place to live in most of the time but it was also a depressing place. There's a lot of places in Europe because they are so old have an aura about them because of the officialdom that runs those countries. They're very socialistic, which means they don't like the social people. It means that everything to do with the social people is run by bureaucracies. Layers upon layers upon layers of bureaucrats dealing with everything in your life, from school right up through onwards for the rest of your life. It's all to do with agencies and bureaucracies. It's an oppressive type system.

They never had that little bit of freedom that they've had in the U.S. for a short time, because now it's getting taken away from them too. The school system in Britain too used to be very, very rigid. In fact, it came out of the military. A lot of the teachers who started the first schools in Britain for the general public were recruited from the military and even when I went to school you had to line up outside the school doors in the pouring rain or snow or whatever in regimented lines and you couldn't move. Anybody moved and the whole line had to stand there until the teacher decided we were all punished and so on. That's how it used to be.

However, here's where it's going. Because now they're raising the school age so that you must go to school until you're 18. It because there's not enough work for them. That's one part of the problem and by the time they're 18, then they can go on social security and gets some benefits and stay in the pubs. That keeps them quiet. Margaret Thatcher said that years ago. When she extended all the hours of the pubs or the bars over there she said it would keep the teenagers off the streets so that they weren't demonstrating about having no work. That's why they're doing this. That's part of it.

This is from the "Guardian Unlimited" from Thursday, November 29th, today. It says:

"Teenagers who refuse to stay on in education when the leaving age rises to 18 will be forced to attend weekend detention centers under new plans."

Alan: That's good old Britain for you. That's typically European you see. Rather totalitarian but that's the authoritarian way of Britain and these countries. It says:

"The punishment would involve sending teenagers to "attendance centres" for three hours on Saturdays in order to deprive them of their leisure time and restrict their liberty. Headteachers, charities and youth groups condemned the plans, which were outlined as part of a Bill to raise the education leaving age. John Dunford, general secretary of the Association of School and College Leaders, said he had "serious reservations" about the proposed punishments."

Alan: Now I won't read the rest of that. People can go into that and see it for themselves, but this again is showing you what's happening in this present system we've got. Last week, I read something in one of my talks about the schools in Britain and how they're monitored et cetera, much like the U.S. has been, and this is to get a generation used to walking through a gate, being monitored, searched, maybe even stripped searched if necessary and living in a locked school. Because in Britain now they're putting ID threads, actual threads into their new school uniforms so they can get monitored wherever they go in the school and they can restrict access to certain doors. They can actually lock you in rooms. The doors won't open for you if a certain button is punched. These are prison camps.

Do you understand what they are?

They're prison camps where a generation is being trained for the future that they're expected to grow up and live in, because this is going to go outside of the school into the community. A totally observed watched society. That's what it's all about and that's why they went for the very young to begin with. They always go for the young, those who are going to grow up in a system with big changes. They can bypass the elderly. They'll die off. They always go for the young and that's what they're doing, so they're pulling the school age up until they're basically young adults, 18 years of age, and going to send them off to detention centers if they don't comply. They're all getting trained already to live in forms of prisons and that's how the system in Europe has been for a long, long time. It was a disguised prison camp even when I was growing up, because when you were 15 they'd start coming around the schools for employment duties and so on and sent officers around from the government to interview everyone. Whether you would stay on at school did not matter and they questioned you and gave you quizzes and all the rest of it. What they were trying to do was to fit you in and train you for a specific career. That's called school-to-work.

It was copied from the Soviet system. It's now in the U.S. Now they train you for school-to-work. The idea being that they'll find out what you're good at at school and train you for something where you'll benefit the society that's being created – not something that you will choose for yourself – the Soviet system. The Soviet system was the greatest test bed for all of this because that was a huge prison camp. A huge prison camp where the inmates didn't even know they were prisoners most of the time until they tried to demand certain rights or even get out of the country, then the walls went up and they were bounced right back. It was a big laboratory for social experimentation and it was done so secretively because the West or at least the public of the West weren't told what was really going on.

However, at the very top of the Soviet Union and in Britain MI6 and the CIA, they were all sharing the same data because they were all in it together. They were all bringing a future together where they'd have to understand people much, much better than they did at the beginning. That's what it was all about. You'll find even with the Reece Commission that looked into foundations, the big foundations, the big Rockefeller et cetera foundations, this all came out in the open. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and the rivers deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before the break I was talking about how the Soviet system was allowed itself to be a big experimental base for testing various techniques on the public and also in the classroom. What's interesting even when they were going to destroy the people at

Waco – if people can remember that far back. Most folk can't remember very much these days, even a few years ago. When the government had the standoff at Waco they brought over some scientists from Russia and one of them brought a gizmo over that was used in classrooms. He was the inventor of this little gizmo and it used a form of magnetic energy. We found out from him on Canadian television that every classroom in the Soviet system had one of these boxes on the teacher's desk and when it was switched on it made the students very quiet and relaxed and calm and quiet and they didn't ask any questions. They just sat and listened. That's the effect it had on the mind.

Now for those who have heard me talk about HAARP et cetera, that can also do the same kind of thing. The HAARP project with many bases, one of them in Alaska and one in Greenland and some in Iceland as well. I think there's a couple in Iceland and there's others across the world. They can also do that and that's in the Weather Warfare Treaty at the United Nations. They can do a whole range of things. However, they used these little boxes in the school classes, the school rooms in the Soviet Union and behaviorism was used. Behaviorism, the kind of techniques that Skinner was into on how to remake people basically, understand their minds and remake them into what you wanted them to be, was used extensively. Tremendous experimentation and everything we think is normal today is not normal at all. It's completely different from 50 years ago as that was from the 50 years before that. We take things for granted because we adapt so quickly. We're the most adaptable species on this planet.

As I say, the big foundations that are part of intelligence agencies in fact. They fund the NGO groups (Non-Governmental Organization) groups, big groups, and give them millions and millions and millions of dollars to set-up huge office complexes and give them pension funds and all the rest of it, these NGO groups that you think are charities, to demand certain laws get passed by government, so they become lobby groups. That's really how the Soviet system worked because Soviet means "rule by councils" and the people under the charter thought it sounded wonderful. The people would have a say and they'd demand what they wanted, but the politburo picked the leaders of these NGO groups and they did all the demanding that the politburo wanted. That's how it worked there.

Here it's the same thing really. The big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation fund the NGO leaders and they come out on behalf of the people of course and demand that certain laws get passed. The laws all head us towards the same Soviet system by the way and the book called "Foundations: Their Power and Influence" was written with an expose by Norman Dodd who was one of the investigators for the Reece Commission into the power of the big foundations, these non-profit foundations that are worth trillions of dollars. He found out – he talked to the ones in the Ford Foundation and the guys at the Ford Foundation told him their job, back in the '60's, was to alter culture in such a way that the Soviet system and the American system could be comfortably merged together into the same system. Amazing isn't it?

We think everything just evolves because we're living half in fantasy and half in irrelevancy, irrelevant news and we live in entertainment and so on and we live in boring jobs. Most jobs are pretty boring. I think most folk would agree with that and they're not really compos mentis in sense that they're aware of what's really happening, not only in their own lives but to those around them. We are all guinea pigs. All guinea pigs. The only difference is the scientists who run this whole show know exactly how to alter our behavior in the next way that they want us to be – the next society, the new society, the global society; and for over 100 years these same big foundations promoted globalism under the guise to get a lot of people working towards it. People who are very nice and often altruistically minded and anti-war and all the rest of it thinking it's going to be a wonderful utopia and lots of freedom.

Of course, they're liars at the top. That's how you rule people is you lie to them. That's always been the way. Read your history books. Read Francis Bacon. Read the books that he wrote for the king on how to run the public. When he told the king "you must always mislead the people. It's best not to let them know what's really happening." Nothing has changed. We've been heading towards this supposed utopia and it's going to be a hell on earth. A hell on earth and it's becoming that way already.

If the people really understood what's been done to them in their own lifetime, I'm talking about physically as well, I'd hope, I'd hope there'd be an uproar. I'd hope but that would be a lot to hope for, because the damage has been done to most of them has made that impossible for most of them. That's why when you point out the chemtrails in the skies, when you point out in the big cities the guys with the machine guns all

dressed in black like something out of what used to be just a comic strip and they take it all for granted, that's why there's no reaction from them. You're seeing someone who's been damaged.

Go into the books by Arthur Koestler. He was a paid propagandist. It's now been admitted to by MI5 and 6 in Britain, along with Bertrand Russell who was also paid too. The two of them were actually ordered at times to work on the same books for the public consumption and they didn't get on too well because Russell was always hitting on Koestler's wife. It was all admitted to now. They can tell you that 50 years after the fact you see. Disclose it after that. No one cares and they also gave most of the biggest authors you've ever heard of that amazed you and amused you and even altered your lives, including the poets even. They paid the main ones to write along certain avenues to channel your thought along certain avenues to create the kind of society they wanted.

They gave us pretty well everything that we thought was our culture. No big surprise in that going back to Plato. Plato's "Republic" is a must read. He talks about this coming utopia for the Guardian Class, the elite aristocracy, where it would be easy to alter culture. He goes through what's necessary to alter culture and what culture actually is. He talks about a music industry—2,300 years ago—and he called it industry, and a fashion industry and a drama industry, because he said the public mimic what they see on stage and they dress the way that they see their actors dressing on stage and they sing the songs parrot-fashion of the songs that they hear. Music was so powerful back in the days of Plato he wanted musicians to be licensed because it had such a tremendous effect on the youth, so even then they wanted all culture under the control of the Guardian Class, the elite. He said himself that anything coming from the grassroots could have such unseen consequences by rippling effects it would knock any plan haywire and therefore all culture would have to be approved and given from the top down to the people.

Every major character at the top who's had a big, big following towards this new social culture creation agenda, like Bertrand Russell and Wells and many others and Koestler, they all were paid by the same agencies that gives us our culture, which were also your spy agencies, and you thought we were just evolving. Nothing is further from the truth. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through this pretty nasty matrix by giving the bad news, which many people don't want to hear and that's okay. They can turn on television and laugh at some silly show as they're being conditioned with little messages in that show and that's their choice. We're all going through a time of incredible choice making and decision time. That's what it's all about. Everyone on the planet is going through it that's under this system. I think everyone knows deep down that this craze for rushing off to buy nonsense from stores is a way to fulfill our lives by collecting junk from China. It's funny how they used to call the old ships in China, they were called "junks," and we're buying this stuff that doesn't last long. It's not meant to last long and rewarding ourselves like trained rats for pulling the levers and getting a seed. We run out and buy all this junk all the time; it’s a substitute for pleasure that's supposed to come from human contact and living amongst people where there's social interaction, because we've been reduced down to little boxes we call "rooms", "homes," or "apartments" and we're isolated from each other.

At the time, back in the '50’s and '60’s Marshall McLuhan was talking about the professor. They guy whose material was used extensively by the CIA and other agencies because it's to do with perceptions and how people perceive things. If you can understand how perceptions are induced then you can understand how to correct them. As they'd say at the top, "correct misperceptions." Your misperception being how you really see things. They want to give you a false perception, if they give you a false perception then you're now safe; and he understood this, but he saw a time coming where everyone would be communicating the people across the planet, not as person-to-person but as isolated voices in the ether where they'd be no physical contact. He knew it was coming back then because a little birdie told him. These guys don't come out with these ideas themselves. Little birdies tell them, you see. Whisper it in their ear.

The future is always planned in advance. That's why powerful people, institutions and aristocracy, very old families, never lose power. They plan the future that you're going to live through and your children are going to live through. Otherwise, in a society of freedom they might just lose power, wouldn't they? They can't have that, so they create the system and they give you your perceptions and even give you new social values. All the time you've been given new social values as they knock down the old ones and any value that caused cohesion within society has been pretty well destroyed by design. The people follow along, never

even noticing it. They see the fallout but they can't figure out why it arrived at this part at this point. They just can't figure that part out because most people are never really conscious going through their day-to-day affairs.

Wild animals have all their instincts working and a wild animal on its route, in a circular route, even wolves do this, they'll examine everything on that route for any changes in its environment because any change could be a potential danger; but the general public take everything in their stride. They don't even look up from the sidewalk generally from the pavement. They don't even look at the sky anymore to see the spraying above their heads. That's why they're so much of it going on now because the ones at the top know that very few people will even notice it. That's quite the knowledge to know that most people—millions of people—won't notice what's being done right over their heads. Isn't that a sad statement on what's happened? They don't even look up anymore. They look in shop windows and everywhere else but they won't look up; earthbound, earthbound indeed.

How did all this start? What happened to their minds?

Getting back to Arthur Koestler with his book – now these guys were paid to write fiction and non-fiction books, just like H.G. Wells was paid. They were propagandists for this regime and Koestler talked in "The Ghost in the Machine" about the different think tanks and laboratories that worked for the United Nations finding ways to destroy that part of your brain that gave you your individuality. They called it "The Ghost in the Machine," the complete wholeness that is you, the uniqueness that is you would have to be destroyed for world peace they said. Therefore, they had think tanks set-up with laboratories in different areas of how to do this. Use psychology. That was part of Koestler's methodology; and persuasion. That's why they wrote novels as well to make you excited about the changes because they dress up with nice colors and so on, always lying to you but make you want it, but they also used physical means and chemical means.

The physical means they use of course we know were lobotomies and different techniques like this, but they also used chemicals. Chemicals that were manufactured in biowarfare laboratories that would catch on to certain uptakes in the bloodstream and it would go right to your brain, specific parts of your brain, and cause inflammation and destroy it. Your IQ would drop a little bit perhaps, but you'd become passive.

They also tried inoculating viruses into subjects. Test viruses. Now viruses are the easiest things for them to alter at the top in the big laboratories. I was reading something recently and in the "fast breeders" they call them they can literally create a brand new virus in warfare laboratories within two hours and they can specifically design it to attach itself to anything at all in the body, in the bloodstream, to be carried to that specific organ, including the brain.

Then when you go back into the writings of Jacques Ellul and others, big players and insiders, he even mentioned about the Soviet Union and how that technique might be used elsewhere where they could directly inoculate you and destroy that part of the brain in one of his books. He didn't mention the fact that it would be used elsewhere in the world, but when you catch on to things and you read your histories and you realize that even MI5 and 6 agents were catching on there was a third party running both the Soviet side and the British intelligence side. That third party's job was to make sure that the guys at the bottom were kept apart thinking it was a real war, but the guys at the top were coordinating all and giving them all the data and information from it. Some of them wrote about it and were almost put in prison. They were definitely in the High Court in England when they tried to disclose this fact because the data was to be used on the whole world; so let’s take in the modification of the human being and we're talking about the possibilities of inoculations.

Then they went after our food supply. Koestler talks in the book. He says, "we can either inject it into them, spray it on them from the skies by aircraft, put it in their water or put it in their food." Well what's been happening folks in your lifetime? You've seen all of your food modified. They didn't ask your permission. They won't even disclose to you what they've done to it, or how many genes went into making that carrot, or where they came from, or how those things combined to create drugs and all the rest of it; and that's not farfetched. Don't think that, one of the strongest drugs in the world comes from a plant, opium. They can make them grow anything they want including tranquilizers. We're being bioengineered and that's why the folk around you, most of them, are not reacting to the changes and to all the things that should be scaring

them.

Now we've got Jim from Texas. Are you there, Jim?

Jim: Alan? It's a pleasure to talk to you. Huge fan. Actually, I just ordered a set of your books and I'm actually going to order a set for my father as a Christmas. I don't think you really push your books that much and I think people need to get into them because there's just some really great info. What I was going to ask you was I noticed myself and for most people that seek truth and question things it's more of a lifelong process. I can remember being as a child always questioning and wondering and kind of thinking this is all a play or fake. You could tell it wasn't real and I was wondering if you could touch on it for a second is most people who are going to wake up are born that way or if that's something inherent at birth or if people can be transformed?

Alan: Okay hold on and we'll talk about that when you come back from the break.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Alan: Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, and we've got Jim from Texas on the line who brought up a really important point. Do you want to remake that point again Jim? Hello.

Jim: Yes sir. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes. Go ahead because that is an important thing about awareness, you're talking about why some seem to always have that and question everything and retain it to their adulthood as well. I think that's where you're going with it and then you see others who really don't.

Jim: And it can be shocking because you can present them with information and it's almost like they know but they can't – it's impossible for them to make that step. I don't know if they're scared or they literally cannot you know make that step. I used to think that was just fear but sometimes I think it's actually impossible, that their whole world will be shattered so completely that they cannot maintain an existence because this whole facade or this fake structure is all they've got--

Alan: That's all they know.

Jim: ...and they're not confident enough in themselves to make that leap into the truth.

Alan: You're right on with it because I'm sure that our listeners too have come up against this too, especially even with people in their own families.

Jim: That was another thing. I do notice that in my family they tend to be able to make that leap.

Alan: They can?

Jim: Which lends me to the idea that maybe its something genetic because I know my father he's been conned and we've all been conned but when he figures out the con he can easily make that leap well hey I've been conned, let me learn the truth and let me adapt, while as others they can't make that admission so to say.

Alan: I've often thought about that and what I do think to be honest with you – you see it's like any warfare project they want – any weapon has to affect the majority of the public. That's how it works. It doesn't matter what they make, even in the high tech industry, it's for the maximum effect but they know they don't get everyone. It's like releasing a virus. It won't kill everyone or kill most perhaps but not everyone. Some people are genetically different and if you realize you've been under literally genetic attack since you were born through inoculations and then you couple it with the modified food that they were doing long before they were telling the public, then some people are more immune to it than others. There's always a few that it does not affect in the same way and their mind, their actual brain seems to stay intact. I've noticed this with – it's like the childhood inoculations. Every doctor is trained to tell the mother that the child will have a little fever perhaps for a few days, it will go away and it's all right. Well that fever is based in the head of the child where your brain is, so they're attacking part of the brain, but some children it will go to another organ because there's a slight difference in their biological structure, their genetic structure.

Jim: I just went through that with my child and it was just shocking to me that the doctor is telling me hey get some aspirin and all this. He's going to have a fever. You know the brain's going to swell maybe. And I was like well how is this – it's just very shocking.

Alan: It is. It is and I do know people who've actually – I know one or two guys who have actually got one of their daughters or one each in both families not to have the children inoculated and these are the only children who haven't had what everyone's trained to believe they all get, these childhood problems with the earaches and the sinus problems. They've never had any of that, so I'm pretty certain that all the studies that have been done the inoculations are causing all of these problems.

Jim: I believe the same and another thing I want to point out and I've notice this that you do meet people that are awake and I've noticed even with myself when I was a child that teachers were really telling my parents he needs Ritalin. You need to get him on these drugs because I was a dreamer or you know just lost or not paying attention. But I noticed you'll see that common thread in people that are awake and they use this drug say he this guy might not fall for this con. Let's get him drugged early and that we can train him and mold him and get him to be an obedient worker instead of someone out there with original ideas and thoughts.

Alan: That's exactly it because back in the 1940's they were talking about what they would do – what kind of or part of the world or structure of the world they'd create after the war was over and they knew they were going into a global system. They planned it that way long before World War II, but they talked about using the pharmaceutical industry and that's why Huxley and others in the '30's had written books about using drugs on a wide scale across the whole of society to keep a placid, passive population all working for them. Now the thing about putting them on Ritalin and so on it was mainly to target young males, young males who possibly had leadership abilities, they didn't sit quietly in the classroom; and that's what's been happening. They're getting rid of all those who could be problems with leadership qualities for what's coming down in the very near future.

Jim: Well I appreciate you letting me talk to you Alan. Like I said, a huge fan, and I can't wait to get my hands on your books because I read some of the samples you put up on your website. And it's like I've been searching. I read Quigley and all these guys and all the guys you recommend, but when I saw some of your work I think it's really what I've been searching for to get my hands on.

Alan: Thanks for ordering them. I hope more people do because that's what's keeping me going and I don't get paid for these shows.

Jim: It would be such a tragedy to see you go off the air because I enjoy your work so much and at the same time, people need to get these books now while they can and they have a hard copy to keep in the library. I want something that I can give to my father or just something if we make it through these changes I could pass on to my children.

Alan: Yes. That's a good idea. See, knowledge is power. It's true, knowledge power and you see to the extent of how we've been conned. How our minds are controlled and even the way it's blatantly done and we don't even recognize it's being done to us. That's what I put in the books. I show you how we're being mocked all the time by mainstream.

Jim: Real fascinating stuff, but I'm going to let you go so you can go on with the show, but thank you, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Jim: Okay, take care.

Alan: It's true. I mean I don't get paid and I've never ever got paid from any show I've ever done. I do this because it's imperative that it's done and that's all I can really say and anything ever happens to me, because we know the censorship is coming down and all media is coming down now, they've passed all the laws, then maybe for a little bit longer I can keep all my sites up on the internet. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for free downloadable transcripts in the tongues of Europe. Look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I'll keep those going as long as I can, but the time is coming. It's coming very quickly. I've noticed even in other talk show hosts they keep you diverted into their mainstream trivia or voting and all this kind of stuff and they're becoming in a sense politically correct. It's okay to complain. Governments have always expected the people to complain and so they give you champions who do nothing but complain and they also roll in the money too while they're complaining and that's organized opposition. They always give the public their leaders and they plan it. They've always planned it this way and done it this way down through the centuries and the public follow the pied pipers.

I'm just trying to tell you what's really happening because we don't have much time. We don't have much time and I know too the businesses that run the airwaves, even the ones I'm on, they are businesses. They depend on this monied structure. They depend on selling stuff to keep themselves going and to pay off their engineers and so on. They've got to pay everyone. We're living in a commercialized system and unfortunately with the commerce it can lean heavily on your ability to say what you want to say, so we have this window of opportunity. Rockefeller has his. We have ours and they will close this down eventually and they'll pick guys like me up because I'm not authorized to be out here doing what I'm doing. I'm not authorized to do it and one day I'll get picked up and that will be the last you'll hear of me, and that's just the way it is and that's what you expect, but at least I'm getting the facts out to the people to show them how we've arrived at this point and where we're going with it all. It's so true with what the last caller said. We are astounded when we talk to people who are unable to get the next step. They can't go the next step because they can't ever imagine that tomorrow is going to be any different from today for their personal life.

You know what's going to happen when it comes down in a big crash to those people. They're going to go into utter shock. Utter and complete shock. We see it happening to cultures across the world as they get blown up and our young thugs that are our own offspring are over there booting them out of their houses and killing them and we think that always happens away from us, over there somewhere, some other sphere, world or planet. This is happening on the same earth that we all live on; and one day, and we can see it getting ready for it because it's gathering all around you, you're going to see it in your own streets. You don't build up massive security agencies and build internal armies and give them all the gear of armies and the machinery and weaponry of armies, you don't give them all that so they can stand and do nice parades for you. They build these things up to use and we know that all of these agencies are being trained to use all of their gadgetry on the public, on you and me and everyone else.

"The Guardian" newspaper published a report by the Department of Defence for Britain that's also the main think tank for the whole of the NATO organization, the U.S., Canada and so on. In this report they see nothing but riots and flashmobs for the next 20, 30 years. Now they're telling you that they're going to cause something that would make this happen so that the average person, the average Joe and Jane is going to be terribly unhappy and there's going to be demonstrating or rioting in the street.

Now what could they do to make that happen to us all?

It's very simple. You're going to get off the roads with all the carbon taxes that are coming down. You'll have to move into the big overcrowded cities, not all of them but specific ones that are designed. They don't want the special cities being bothered with too many of the rabble moving in, but they want to clear the rural areas, that's been the long-term agenda, and they want a controlled society. They want to control your food. Look into the United Nations Charter. Look into the Department of Agriculture. Look at the tenants of the particular branch of the organization. Look at the speeches that have been given by the heads of this particular UN organization because the world they're bringing in is where all food will be channeled through the United Nations who will then redistribute it across the world. They've said in it, the charter, that if your country does not keep the population down to a specific level, which will constantly get smaller and smaller, you won't get any more food. That's in this beautiful United Nations Charter for the Department of Agriculture and Food.

Boy, have they done a fantastic PR job on the minds of the public haven't they, with the cooperation of the media, but the media is just an extension of government. Their job is to pacify you, distract you, get you angry over things you can't do anything about and don't really matter anyway, but never tell you the real truth of what's going on and every major reporter knows this.

Why do you think all the big newspaper barons go over to Britain to get knighted by Her Majesty the Queen? These barons who own the media, and Professor Carroll Quigley wrote about it in "The Anglo-American Establishment" and in his book "Tragedy & Hope," these barons dictate to all their employees what the rules of the game are and right down to the lowest reporter he knows what those are and he will not rock the boat. It's quite simple how to control information and the time is coming rapidly when the few who give you out pertinent information will be simply gone and you'll probably never ever know where they went to. That's coming quickly.

Now we've got Solomon in Canada. Are you there, Solomon? Hello Solomon.

Solomon: Yes hi. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can hear you. Go ahead.

Solomon: Wow that was fast. I just called in to say it's great to hear you on WTPRN. I enjoy your files. I downloaded them off your site and I've got a comment and a question. First comment is one of the areas that I don't follow you so much is when you get into this sort of very deterministic fatalistic seeming approach on this ancient continuity of these current conspiracies. I'm a little skeptical there. But what I'm wondering here and I'd like to get your comment on this. I recently read this book called "The Franklin Cover-up" by John Decamp and read some extensive interviews.

Alan: Hold on and we'll go into that when we come back from the messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,

A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we've got Solomon from Canada on the line here talking about the book called "The Franklin Cover-up" by John Decamp. Are you still there, Solomon?

Solomon: Yes, yes. So my question was I wanted just to get your take on certain dimensions of that book when he talks about the nexus of satanic ritual abuse, CIA mind control and these prominent political officials. I'm having a tough time getting into the mindset of people. I know one of the foremost people alleged to have been involved in all this is an ex-military colonel. I believe his name is Aquino and he actually has a site and I've been on this site and it has things like he has the "Lord of the Rings" rewritten from the side of [Sorrin] and it's hundreds of pages. He has the Star Wars epic rewritten from the dark side and I'm really not understanding this mindset at all. This same person is supposedly involved in this horrid atrocities and I'd just like to get your take on it. Whether you still think it's going on? The extent of it and how can these people apparently be normal professionals at the same time holding these apparently very unbelievable beliefs?

Alan: There's no doubt that the whole area of this goes back a long, long way. You're wondering how things tied in from the past to the present even from ancient times and when you even go into the Egyptian writings, you find the priesthoods understood human nature incredibly well. They understood the conscious mind and the subconscious mind and they knew fantasy and they knew dreams and nightmares and they knew the effects of nightmares on people, how you remember the nightmares. They stick in your memory if they're very lucid and how when you went through tremendous times of famine or war and so on, you'd have more and more nightmares and the public would panic then the priests could move in and give them a form of control by giving them or reinforcing their religion. Religion has always been tied up incredibly with methods of controlling the mind and you always have the open mind, the conscious mind or they call it the blue. That's why you have a Blue Lodge when that part is in the open and then you have the Black Lodge.

That's the subconscious right down to the unconscious part, the sea of the unconscious mind. The psychopathic personality who lives on ego they understand these things intuitively with other people. They understand the natures of other people very, very well and they do get to prominent positions of leadership. They crave power and often the followers of these people in fact, all they see is the leadership qualities. They don't realize the person that's really beneath that. We found that down through history where people have had revolutions to find out the leader becomes a worse character than the guy he just kicked out.

The psychopaths gravitate to these positions but they have a tremendous ability of manipulability over other people. They know how to manipulate other people very easily like a gift and because they're pure ego and because they can enjoy sexual contact into areas you can't imagine because they have so self-consciousness during any act. They enjoy things to a considerable level, more so than the average person. They are not inhibited in any way, shape or form, and therefore there are no taboos in their subconscious structure and they can do deviant things. It's like being addicted to a drug. They want more of the drug to get the same high and they go on and on doing deviant type things, especially inflicting pain to get that kind of high, so they go into a realm of which there's a specialty and that is the control of the mind and especially the dark side of the mind.

They know that by manipulating the fears of people, the subconscious nightmarish parts of their structure, they can manipulate vast amounts of the general public and they do go into these ritualistic form. "Lord of the Rings" when you understand the esoteric side behind it, because this was put out by a very famous man who lived his whole life in a university. His whole life in the university and he was given a chair at that university, who went to such trouble to give an exoteric enjoyable story, as all books are. Even bibles are. There's an exoteric story for the public but there's an inner story with rules of the game and a tiered structure of power within the story. Even the characters and the elves and so on are all semblances of the power structures here on earth, “classes” if you like, or aristocracies types and superior types and inferior types at the bottom, right down to having the dead; those who are never conscious. That means the trained soldiers win the final battle for them. That's what it means and that's what you're seeing today. The dead, the walking dead are fighting all the battles. They don't even know what they're all about. They don't even care to know what they're all about or who benefits. They just want to join the military. They’re the walking dead.

John Decamp certainly did a good expose on this. I grew up in Britain. I saw more of this happening in Britain with High Court judges and so on who were found in the most unpleasant situations, often dressed in odd garments, who strangled themselves, asphyxiating themselves with ropes et cetera trying to get high during sexual performances and that was not too uncommon over there. It was a bit of a joke in a sense because it was fairly common amongst that particular set, but the psychopathic types get to these positions and Britain has more hereditary judges, just like it has more hereditary peers, the realm, than any other country. Psychopathy is bred into certain families over there and they're into all kinds of ways to get high on a thrill. They get tremendously high on a thrill. Now you'll find this down through society and all structures and I'll explain more of this when I come back because it's an interesting topic that people don't really understand too well.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just scraping the surface of the mindset of the psychopathic types that are often hereditary at the top because power marries power. Up until recently, and I think it's still done to be honest with you, genealogists pick the mates for these characters and they're looking for certain traits in them.

Again, going back to Plato, Plato talked on how the aristocracy of his day were picked and priests mated them up for specific qualities. He goes into this in his own book when he talks about they could breed the common people the same way, not for IQ traits or anything else but for physical traits for the work that they would have to do: tall people for certain tasks, short people for others. He said we can breed traits in or out, just like we can with domesticated animals. They knew this back then, thousands of years ago, and this knowledge was never lost. We forget that most of the elite were the only ones who were ever given any education up until the 20th century and the “better schools” as they called them in Europe and in the U.S. they were given classical training. They were taught the histories going all the way back to ancient Greece, to Rome and Greece and even some of the Egyptian structure as well. They were taught these methods and it's primarily to do with control over the general public and how to create a culture for that public so that

they'd never ever question it. They'd take it all for granted, which the public always do.

Solomon: I guess what I was trying to say earlier and that's actually an interesting analysis you gave of the psychopathic personality, but I was saying earlier about in ancient sort of to modern continuity, I certainly agree with you that we see a lot of the same works, you know Plato's "Republic" and various other philosophical political commentary that have been used by the ruling elite throughout the ages and there has been a continuity in that sense, but in the sense of a kind of literal genealogical continuity more than a few centuries I'm skeptical of that idea because it seems kind of pessimistic and fatalistic to just say well that's the way it always was, the way it is and probably the way it always will be.

Alan: It's not pessimistic. I'll tell you why. It's only pessimistic if you think it's fate. This isn't fate. These characters even in our age have planned what they see as the future. It's a plan as opposed to fate.

Solomon: Yes but I think there is sort of a cyclical rejuvenation of societies which these ruling elites are replaced by sometimes a better, sometimes a worst system and these eventually become decadent and in turn replaced, so I think my take and I could be wrong. But my take is I think it's a little bit misleading to present it as though it's always the same kind of ruling elite all the way through down through the millennia that are still lording it over us.

Alan: If you look back to the last 1,000 years you can trace all the British elite of Britain and Europe, they still are running it yet, right through to the Norman invasion, 1,000 years of the same families at the top. That's pretty long you know.

Solomon: Yes, but whether or not those actual royal families have held power all throughout.

Alan: This isn't just the royal families. It's a large aristocracy who are all related.

Solomon: That's what I mean. I'm not talking just about the kings and queens but there is all the various classes of nobles and there's literally thousands of them at various levels in all of the European societies. Yes, those do go back a long way, but whether or not they have really literally held the pinnacle of power all through that 1,000 years I think is the debatable because there has been a rise of the merchant class. There has been an objection of new families, say the Rothschild's I guess would be one instance of that, and maybe other families into that ruling class and there's been a give and take and I think there has been sort of a cyclical rejuvenation of the ruling classes over the millennia, so I'm a little bit skeptical to just say that sort of one line because it makes it seem--

Alan: Here's the thing, though. You see the Rothschild's and the rest of them go back into their histories and they go back a long ways as well in the merchant banking system. They didn't just start off as rag and bone men as the authorized version first told about in [Marley's] book. They literally were trained by the best bankers in Frankfurt and what you find down through the ages the wealthy even in Egypt, even invading armies they would accept certain ruling families from the invaders into their system and they always intermarried. They'll take on new blood if they're also conquerors and they have that ability to rule over people and they're wealthy, so they don't mind bringing them in to join the big, big club. The problem is we're at a stage today where they have all these sciences backing them up and they do see a future that they want to control and they're doing it through genetic manipulation. They've gone after the food. We can't ignore this and pretend it's not happening. We're eating modified food in Canada. We were the guinea pigs for the whole world here. This has happened. This has already happened and we only found about it in Canada because Mr. Blair was passing a law to use the stuff in Britain and NGO group brought out the documents that the Canadians had been on the stuff for 10 years without knowing. We didn't know. That's how we found out.

Solomon: It's even worse in the states, isn't it?

Alan: It's worse in the states, yes.

Solomon: I mean there seems to be this – if they're going to try some experimental thing on us or some sort of dumbing down drug or food or something, then they create a problem that's so huge that even if the

leadership or the people find out they can't afford to expose it because the consequences would basically overturn the whole social political structure. I think this is the GMO the way they put it first in the canola oils and all these things, so the things that go into all the processed foods. So virtually any processed foods you buy they have this stuff in it and you don't even know it and so it's basically already in everything, so by the time now this is being blown right open because the people are becoming aware of the dangers of this modified foods and there's many, many studies showing how harmful this is, but everybody's already been eating it for years.

Alan: That's right and they've altered every vegetable that's commonly used in your diet. It's already done. I just watched a video from Monsanto and they're taking old seed that were passed down for hundreds of years, generations. No one ever thought of patenting this stuff and because it wasn't patented they're putting the patents on them and fining everybody who's now using it and so they've taken over all your major food sources. Your potatoes altered, your carrots altered, your cabbage. Everything has been altered and it was done with the secret agreement of the Canadian government and Monsanto. That was admitted by our own government. A secret agreement between your government and a big corporation and they will not tell us why they chose certain genes to go into certain vegetables and so on. We're not even told the whys and you can bet your bottom dollar it's nothing to do with making a better potato or a better carrot. It's to do with what that produces and the enzymes and all the rest of it and how it will affect your body. Even the potatoes here were tested on the rats and mice and they all came down with cancers of the stomach, so they gave it to the public and that's okay.

Solomon: I'm not sure how much of the actual gene splicing selection has to do with trying to create certain consequences that eat the foods, but certainly I think that they're just trying to find ways to get more control and make more money, at least this is my take on it.

Alan: It's not. No, that's very naïve of you. It's very naïve when I've just talked about Koestler and others working at the United Nations on ways to bring the population down and make them more malleable. That's incredibly naïve of you.

Solomon: You think so?

Alan: But that's a choice. That's a choice because the data is all out there.

Solomon: They also had a lot of studies now coming out that before they were thinking that they could do just of a sort of single gene manipulation where they could alter one gene at a time, but now that they've found there's a new level of connectivity between all the different genes of the genetic code.

Alan: They knew this years ago. Whenever they tell us something it's years after the fact that they already knew this. A government that's not going to tell you for 10 years – in fact they would never have told us if it hadn't broke out in Britain that we'd been eating this stuff that was altered – isn't going to tell you the real truth on anything at any time. They're not going to do it. Why do you think they made it a secret agreement? It's because they wanted no public involvement.

Solomon: You may very well be right in that I've been naïve and it could be that they knew about this genetic connectivity that they're deliberately trying to – I can believe that they're trying to dumb us down, but in terms of genetically modified food selecting for certain traits and the people that consume them that maybe a stretch. Although you could be right.

Alan: I talk to scientists who work on this stuff and I'm right. I'll bring them on.

Solomon: Okay, do please. I've got one more comment.

Alan: No, no you have to go now. I only have about 15 minutes left. Thanks for calling. Back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. It's interesting from two callers ago from someone who's making that comment about how people can go so far but they can't jump across into the next realm of understanding, and Solomon who was the last caller may be one of them because I know his mindset. He wants to believe in a sort of hope based on something he can't really explain that somehow

there's cycles. Somehow the bad guys get replaced by good guys who may be more benevolent for a while. That's like a religion. It's a belief system rather than fact and again he wants to believe you stumble down through history just through accidents – coincidence theories as opposed to conspiracies. Now history is composed of conspiracies.

In fact even going through school when I was very young, I went through the old books on the histories of Britain and how they'd often kill their parents or they'd kill their cousins or brothers, kings and queens and all the rest of it. Then you go back to ancient Greece and they were doing the same thing there because the psychopathic types crave this power. It took people in the know to help them carry out these murders and these were called conspiracies and these were people in power, and sometimes to hold on to that power they'd have war start next door to them. They'd talk to the king next door and say couldn't we have a skirmish here because the people are getting restless, they won't do what they're told; but in times of war, where there's a threat from those guys over there, the people pull in and surround their king for protection and that's how they maintain power. War has always been used for this same purpose for gaining more control over the public and taxing them in ways you wouldn't normally tax them. They'd complain too much, but when you think you're going to get threatened you don't question why your paychecks get smaller and smaller as taxes get bigger and bigger and go to pay for all these big security agencies to spy on you. It's doesn't enter your head your head you're being taken care of.

We end up in a doublethink where we want to believe we're being taken care of. We do want to believe that because we've been trained to believe that. We've been trained that people come out of special wombs and they're faceless most of them because we'll never meet them and there are layers of them just want to take care of you in this big strange abstract organization called government and governmental agencies and bureaucracies. Yet the histories show the opposite is true. The more you become estranged from what's happening in government the more horror is put over on the people. That's why they managed to do in World War II in Germany such incredible killings of people, on purpose, by design, by plan, because the bureaucrats never saw the victims. This is in all the major history books. They were all numbers and categories and it's much easier to push from the top on down to the guys who do the killing at the bottom when you have nothing to do. You don't see these people at the bottom. They're all numbers and figures and you have organized bureaucracies dealing with it. That's why it was so efficient.

What's even scarier and this is no conspiracy, it's fact. A lot of the guys who are now in charge of this system helped build up the Natzi war machine. George Bush's grandfather was charged with it, trading with the enemy act, through the bank in New York. They helped fund the I.G. Farben Corporation, an umbrella organization consisting of ITT that made the Falkwell Fighter and all those other ones and Ford and GM and all the rest of them and Baxter Laboratories and others were parts that created the Natzi war machine, funded from London and New York, big banks, on behalf of the big elite. That came out during the Nuremburg trials and I.G. Farben, the corporations that comprised it, sent dozens and dozens of lawyers over to the Nuremburg trials with lots of money to try and bribe all the judges and the guys who were questioning, to bribe them off away from this subject of the fact that American and British corporations had funded this whole enemy that we'd just been fighting for five years.

"The Crimes and Trials of I.G. Farben." Good book to read, everyone should go through that one. It has a lot of that stuff in there. You know the stock market carried on as usual during World War II and they just put dummy companies in Sweden, a neutral country, and Switzerland, a neutral country, and they were making massive profits off this war – your own people at the top. Again, this lovely aristocracy making billions of dollars on slaughter, and guess what? They still run these companies today. Quite amazing, isn't it?

You don't have to label it all as conspiracy. It's just a plan. Just a plan. We live a plan and it's not to make it sound fatalistic. You see the only way it will alter is if we actually are conscious of what's happening and we're conscious of this plan and we dare, we dare to make the leap across and say my God I'm freefalling here. I have to let go of everything I've ever been taught to believe in. If you want truth that's what you do. You have to be willing to jump from that plane, that psychic plane up there and freefall and leave ALL your parachutes behind you. All your ripcords, everything behind you because truth doesn't come packaged to suit you and make you feel comfortable. It's a naked blade. It can be terrifying but once you understand so much you start to lose the fear because you're not being confused anymore. You're not confused and power, as

history always shows, never gives up willingly. Never ever, ever, gives up willingly.

For all the books I mentioned over the years on all the shows, you can go into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and listen to the shows and all of the mentioned books and the talks. You'll get a picture of this and how it certainly is organized. See real crime, real crime is organized crime, very organized crime. We're running under people who have been running this world for an awful long time and who understand through data collection and through hiring the best professors and those with the best knowledge of human understanding to work for them to see the problems of the future that's coming up. Long ago, when my granddad was on the go in fact in the trenches in World War I, they decided to setup the League of Nations as a front organization that through conflicts with other countries would eventually become a United Nations, which would be a global government. Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1840's.

Three trading blocs would be created starting with a United Europe, followed by a United Americas, followed by a Pacific Rim region under a central world government. The 1840's. How that's for coincidence and who paid Karl Marx to write it? Where did he write his manifesto? In London, England. Well financed, well backed and even had the first supposed, supposed working men's conferences there, international, where all the anarchists, the top paid ones, came in. You know the front ones who ran those kind of societies came in and had it and gave them the biggest theaters in London. Britain never ever allowed any organization to get anything out if it was a threat to Britain, believe you me. They would have nipped it in the bud right away and they didn't go to trial. They'd just dispose of you. Karl Marx was authorized to go out there to get the dialectic started because the working people, as they knew, were going to demand their rights. They already had The Chartist Movement and if they allowed that to continue anything could happen. They could lose their power so they gave us all the heroes to follow and it's been that way ever since. That's why, regardless of which power gets in, left or right, the U.N. Agenda continues on.

H.G. Wells wrote about that in 1920. He also wrote "The Open Conspiracy," meaning it was all published. It's just that the general public would never read it and he was quite right on that. We like to be amused. Today the public can't tell the difference between fact or fiction, thanks to incredible indoctrination through television. They can't tell the difference and that's a form of mind control. When your day is full of fantasy mixed with reality you're in trouble and that's what I'm here for is to wake you up.

From Hamish and myself, up in a snowy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"ENVIRON-MENTAL MADNESS
FOR A DEPRAVED NEW WORLD"
(2 Hours)
December 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 6, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 6th, 2007. Newcomers, look into the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com where you can download until to your heart's content a lot of very displeasing stuff about the reality we live in. The reality that's hidden and you're given the illusion to replace it by the media and your education. Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts of all the shows which are in the various tongues of Europe and pass them around to your friends because that's how the things spread, it's mainly through people passing things on to other people, even though we have this internet, this big net here, it's still controlled by the big boys and they make sure you have thousands of diverse and fantastic voyages to fill your mind.

You'll find that you'll change more people by direct contact than any other means and that's what we're living in. It's a world of incredible indoctrination because the understanding of how humans behave and how you can actually give them a reality was understood thousands of years ago. Thousands of years ago and that used to be what the priests did for pharaohs. Young pharaohs were brought into the mysteries and the mysteries really, under many allegories that fascinated the people beneath them, the mysteries are really about control and how to control vast populations of slaves basically, from the top to the bottom, by giving them another reality. A reality based on religion and a fear of what happens after this life and so if you didn't behave yourself that big Eye of Ra that would know your every thought, every nasty little thought that you had, you might go round in circles forever, sort of born again and again and again, over and over and over. They say that "hell is repetition" and I think they're right. Who would want that over and over and over again?

They controlled thousands and millions of people over many, many centuries right up to the present day and now science is taking over from religion, science with its big friend the media. You always have scribes to go with the religious priests. The priests now are the scientists in the white coats and the experts, and media are the scribes that write it all out for you and fool you once again. That's why the theories in science at the bottom level for the public keep changing. Every few years they give you a brand new theory that contradicts the last theory that was taught as the gospel truth, but on the higher levels of science of course they know what is fact and what is empirical evidence because we're tested over and over and over again. However, for the bottom level, they give us theories and that fills our minds and we chat about these theories to our friends and we all debate the theories. A theory is just a good guess, yet people come out with their little Masonic caps on and their capes on with their little diploma in their hands from colleges and universities and they pass. They pass their degrees—the degrees of this occult system—by repeating

theories, parroting theories, which obviously if a new theory comes along then the ones who passed last year did falsely, they should all be disrobed basically, shouldn't they? It doesn't happen in the world of theories, but at the top, yes, they certainly do know what they're doing.

Now every major movement we've ever, ever seen which is approved from the top always like Plato said, you can't allow grassroots organizations to foster. If they do you must get rid of them because they could have unforeseen ripple effects on this planned society that you're bringing in and you're controlling. Therefore, all major events that happen in societal structure must be approved and implemented from the top down and that's how it works today.

Now the huge environmental organization today that most people have been brainwashed into believing just came from people who went around doors with little tin cans collecting money to save trees and so on – these big organizations that are highly funded by the big institutions, which are just a front for the wealthy families that run the world, they started up this environmental system to make us all think we're killing off the planet. You look at the people who run and founded these big institutes like the Rockefeller's that plowed up more ground than anyone else to get oil (Standard Oil of New York) and now it's split up in many other companies, but they still control them under different names, and these are the same guys that fund the other side, the environmental movement. Their biggest contributions come from these particular institutions that still are involved in massive big business.

If we jump back in time to Adam Weishaupt and other authors even later with Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry, who talked about bringing in big institutions that would be so wealthy they would become masters over the masters of the world and they would direct the policies of the planet. Remember that both these characters belonged to an organization with many, many faces, like Ancient Egypt. Isis was the goddess with a thousand faces. Everything you looked at really was a sect of the same religion given different names to confuse the public and that's exactly how it is today too. These big institutions, these interlocking institutions that often have the same CEOs chair-hopping from one chair to the other chair in other institutions and go round in circles. These big institutions plan with think tanks the direction of the world and as well as the Royal Institute for International Affairs. These characters are already working with other think tanks on the whole future of food and who will control the food supply of the world and what kind of food they'll give the peasantry, because they always tamper with food to keep us nice and dumb and stupid and they have for thousands of years.

These institutions are interlocked also with what you think of as MI6 and the CIA and royalty. They're all completely interlocked. They give the public this illusion that everything is somehow independent from everything else, yet they all work together, always planning and implementing the future, bringing it into the present and going ahead. That's why we're the last to know in this world, the absolute last to know what's actually happening. Most things have already happened. They've happened when we find out about them. It's like the NAFTA Highway that's going past my place up here not too far away. It was never discussed in any newspapers. They just started building it and it's a war priority meaning they clear the snow. This is Canada. You get lots of snow up here. They clear the snow in order to keep working every day, seven days a week, summer and winter. It's a priority and we'll know eventually when it's all built and then they'll have a little debate of "should they build it?" in Ottawa. Should they build it and it's already done. That's how things actually happen in the real world.

It's like NASA. After all the science fiction we have we never question the billions of dollars given to them from the taxpayer or even what it stands for or why it's even so important. We think it's for space exploration, like that's a very important priority or something. Look at the mess of this world right here. We're always given this fake reality. Back in the '80's and the '90's Mr. Maurice Strong, who works for these big foundations and the United Nations, you always find it interlocking, who was picked up by old Rockefeller and trained and he's done his rounds. He's was even head of the World Bank at one time. He was the man they even sent into Ontario, a huge province, a big state of Ontario. They sent him in here and made him the CEO of that and he started up the privatization process to sell it off to their buddies for peanuts after the taxpayer had built it up after many, many years, and then he went back to the United Nations after that.

These characters are all over. Very busy and they never retire. They never put their feet up and go fishing and collect their pension. They keep going into their 90's putting in 12 to 16 hours a day sometimes. Quite

amazing. Dedication, there you go. Dedication. However, Maurice Strong at the Earth Summit was the guy who was asked about all the rights of animals for the Biodiversity Treaty. A big Biodiversity Treaty that was signed on everyone's behalf and you didn't even know about it and they gave rights to all the animals, all the insects and all the trees and everything that blew and all the rest of it through the air, but it didn't give any rights for humans. Someone asked Mr. Maurice Strong, they said, "what about humans? Where do we fit into this?" And he looked at this person scoldingly and said, "by the time we're finished you'll wish you had the same rights as a tree." That was Mr. Maurice Strong, this great unelected person who always gets top positions advising governments and institutions and the United Nations and so on.

That's the real world – a combination, a big gang with many faces, all interlocked together, always planning your future and that's what George Orwell tried to tell us about; and the big environment movement is the way they're going to take all your property from you. Change the old system and make way for all that that is new. That's what they say by the big builders, the big high Masons, not the little guys at the bottom. They're going to make a brand new world, a world where the peasantry as they eliminate and cut down the population of the peasantry, generation by generation, we hope, not that we want to be killed off at all, but at least they won't do it all at once. Then they're going to bring us all into these habitat areas, Agenda 21 for the 21st Century. It's called Agenda 21 by the United Nations where there will be no private property. There will be no private vehicles. That's why they haven't given you all the other technology that they've been yapping about and showing us for the last 50 years. It was never intended that you have a mobile population in the Brave New World which they're bringing up. In this controlled environment and in this controlled type city where you'll be overcrowded, all living on top of each other for a while, while of course the high bureaucracy will live like they did in the politburo in the Soviet system: big dachas in the country and maids, servants and butlers and all that kind of stuff. That's going to be how it's going to be and it's all planned that way.

You can look into the United Nations and look for their conservation areas of the future, the near future too, not far away, and they've all different colors on the maps to show you where habitat areas will be, where animal corridors will be and all this kind of thing; but what are the means, what are the methods they're using to bring this about? The methods mainly are something they don't talk about because they don't want you knowing about it, and that's weather warfare. They must convince you that you are a problem. You are causing global warming. Yes, you with your cigarette and your match there, or you who light your little stove to keep alive. You're the problem and they're going to convince you through massive propaganda and a few thousand scientists that are all on the payroll of the United Nations. They live on grants, by the way. That's why they can always find the right scientists to say the right things when they want them; and they educate the children from kindergarten on. It's already been happening. We're the problem and we have to change our ways and they're going to tell us how we're going to change our ways because it's all planned.

However, in the meantime we must go through the fiasco of watching the taxation go up and up and up for property and so on. We've already got the United Nations organization with members in every country to go round houses and domestic homes and so on and check to see if you're up to the building codes; and if you're not up to the building codes they're going to fine you thousands of dollars per day. Per day so that you'll get out of that home because they don't want you living in the country anymore. That's been going on now for a few years and I'm going to read a little article shortly about this.

We don't really care what happens to other people until it happens to us. That's something else they understand at the top. They understand this process very, very well. It's the old thing. The wolves come in and then circle the pack, the herd, and then they come out and pick one out here and pick one there and everyone else is trying to save their own skin. They don't want to see. They don't want to know. Hear no evil, see no evil, speak no evil, talk about pleasant things – another thing that they encourage through all the New Age movement. Don't look at the negatives. Turn away from them. Turn your back and plug your ears and close your eyes and think nice thoughts; and they'll tell you what the nice thoughts are. That's all part of the whole process of indoctrination, the whole New Age movement, the environmental movement, it's been intertwined and it was dreamed up a long, long time ago by the guys at the top, the advisers to those who pretty well own the world, since they own the governmental systems and they own the money supply to our entire planet and they've convinced us all that we need it.

That's the simple trick: Money. We need money. We don't need food. No, we get money to get food and we

spend a good part of our lives in the school training to earn money, not to grow food or how to raise anything else or raise animals. No, we're taught to get money, because with money, as Karl Marx said and then Lenin followed and they were all trained by the best bankers, they said they can tax it back from you. Taxation is just your labor in another form going back to those at the top and they use that coinage to hire more laborers and scientists to control you. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and for a day that's been heavy with work, getting wood and all the rest of it and going through all this snow, I seem to be kind of warming up now. I should mention before I go onto this article, before I take callers, that those who want to keep me going they can buy my books, my CDs and videos on my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and that keeps me going. That's the only income really that keeps all this together. I don't get paid for being on shows. I don't ask for money to be on shows and I could. I could go with sponsors and all the rest of it and give you ads and the ads really – that's all it would be. I'd bring on guests and I'd be plugging ads for them, and I don't want to do that to be honest with you. However, we do need folk to buy what these advertisers are doing because otherwise there's no shows and that's the bind we're in. We're all compromised to some extent in this system, this system of what they call interdependence where everything runs on this odd commodity called money. That's why it's current. It's currency. It's like a current that flows through society and it runs the system. An old, old trick that goes back thousands of years and then they coined it in 800 BC for the first time; it saved them from carrying big bags of it round in dust and nuggets.

This is about the environmental movement I'm talking about and it's something that struck me when I was remembering when I was moving this wood today and I have all these odd thoughts that pop through my mind. Lenin talked about a time that would come in the West – remember as I say this man took over the world revolutionary movement from Giuseppe Mazzini. Mazzini took over the actual Scottish Rite of Freemasonry from Albert Pike. He was trained by Pike to be a world revolutionary and he did go over to the Soviet Union and he led a big sect of it over there for a time. Mazzini actually authorized the creation of the mafia, but it was all connected with freemasonry, which again goes back to England or London where all freemasonic movements are registered. They all get their little registration there and their authorized little charter to exist. It doesn't matter what name they go under, it all goes back to that place.

Here you have the ones who control the world creating their own revolutionary to bring a different system that people think is different from the old one. It's the same ones in charge of it. That's the con and the environmental movement was to create a system where we give up everything – give up everything and go along with being controlled even more so. Lenin talked about a time that would come in the West where there would be so many layers and levels of bureaucracies and governmental departments, right down to all your different local departments and state et cetera, that they'd be stepping on each other's toes, and when that happened they'd be fighting over the people really because all their money comes from the public. We're the big herd and everything grabs the money off you. That's what it's all about. You get fleeced. That's what Masons do. They wear those little lambskin aprons because they fleece the sheep you see and the sheep's only purpose is to feed and clothe their masters. That's the purpose of sheep. Sheep are pretty dumb and stupid animals and they all follow each other, even over a cliff if it happens to be that way, and that's what they think of the public.

Albert Pike himself said that the person who will not really take their own liberty and think for themselves is no more than meat on the table and a beast of burden by choice and consent. That's what they think of the general public including the lower level Masons because Pike didn't make any differentiation between those who went up the first three degrees and the general public. They were willing fools basically. Here's an environmental movement that's taking off into high gear and it's weeding out little people here and there and you don't care because they haven’t come for you yet.

It's happening all over the place and this is from the Los Angeles Times on the 27th of November 2007. It's by Steve Lopez.

> "Out on a Limb over Trimming Fiasco.
>
> "Everybody's got a horror story about a bureaucratic nightmare, but if you can top this one, call me

collect at your earliest convenience. Ann Collard was seven months pregnant with her third child in June when an abatement notice came from the Glendale Fire Department. She and her husband, Mike, were ordered to clear some foliage and maintain 5 feet of "vertical clearance between roof surfaces and overhanging portions of trees. The Collards knew their oaks and sycamores needed a trim. And so they talked to neighbors, did a little research and called a recommended tree trimmer based in Orange County. For $3,000, the guy said, he'd remove about 15% of the foliage and they'd be in the clear. The Collards asked if a permit was necessary. Not at all, said the licensed trimmer, who told the Collards he'd done lots of work in Glendale."

Alan: And he probably had, probably for the mayor and all the bigwigs and the ones that give you all these abatements et cetera.

"On the third day of the three-day job, the city's urban forester happened to be in the neighborhood, and noticed the tree trimmer doing his thing. She saw what was happening and said, 'Stop! Cease and desist!' " says Mike, a work-at-home software and computer guy. Glendale has an indigenous tree protection ordinance that dates to the 1980's. It was enacted to discourage developers and homeowners from bulldozing or hacking trees willy-nilly. Earlier this year, because of citizen complaints that native trees were still being ruined, the city approved more restrictions and bigger fines."

Alan: This actually is coming all from the United Nations, by the way. They don't mention it in this article.

"None of which the Collards knew about. They now admit that had they read the Fire Department notice closely, they would have seen in small print that a free permit was required to trim oak and sycamore branches larger than 1 inch in diameter. But it was an understandable oversight. A week after her first visit, the urban forester was back, telling the Collards an arborist would come by soon to assess the damage."

Alan: Now I'll skip on ahead here. The fact is they've got a massive fine levied on them, a massive fine, $347,600. How's that? How's that for being a good citizen, eh? And they know darn well no one can afford this stuff, but this is where Mr. Maurice Strong and the Earth Summit and all of this big charade on the environment is going to, it's to persecute the ordinary people and one day we'll be into little rental accommodation. The whole world is to go into rental only. That way you can get penalized and authors have written about that from the big institutes. The government will eventually give you credits instead of money and that way they'll keep you in line if you're antisocial and you don't go along with all the rules and regulations; your money or your credits will be cut off. You won't get your allocated credits for the week. You can't save them up. That was Bertrand Russell that talked about that. You'll simply start with the same amount every week, so here you have this kind of stuff happening with the Collards and that's from Melissa in California.

Now this is happening all over the place. A farmer not too long ago, I think he was in Arizona, got a tap on the door and he had a damaged gutter coming down from his roof. It hardly rains there so I don't know what the problem was, but for a dented gutter they want to charge him $5,000 and $1,000 a day until he got it fixed. This is the farce that we're living in, the utter farce. They're all the greenies. That's why they created the Green Party, by the way. It's to take over eventually from the blue and the red. These are all colors of Masonic lodges and systems. That's all it is, that's what you're living amongst and they give you the tie that binds, by the way, to go with each party. These are all colors of Masonic systems. The green one is to take over from the blue or the red you see. The red is always labor and the blue one is always conservative and the green one is the one that's taken over and we all love green. It's a nice color. It's nature's color and that's what they're using, the whole environmental movement, plus weather warfare to convince you that you're the problem. You've got to change your little old ways. I'll be back with more after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong

But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting through the Matrix. Like that song says, it can't go on, this code of silence. For those who have woken up and notice that the king has no clothes, while all of the general public are all standing in awe of this king, we have to speak out now because the time is coming very quickly where we'll have to become very politically correct, where the CIA will be ordering the patriot stations what are safe topics and you'll be back into politics and religion and all this kind of stuff before you know it. That will come. That will come because bills have already passed in Congress that were actually drafted up by the Pentagon to stop people from saying their piece on the radio unless it's authorized. They're going over talk show hosts' comments to see if they've ever advocated violence against the government or you'll be whipped off to Guantanamo Bay and given your routine over there and reconditioned and set free and come back like a robot and probably go up and vote for people. I mean that shows you you've lost your head.

Now I think we've got Rick here. Rick was on the line. Are you still there?

Rick: Yes I am. Can you hear me, Alan?

Alan: Yes. You're in California?

Rick: Yes. How are you doing? How is the winter treating you up there?

Alan: The winter came in rather heavily. We're getting roughly 8 inches per day roughly of snow and then I had to haul a bunch of wood up. I've still got another pile to get tomorrow and I just finished and ate and fed the dog before I came on the radio, so it's coming in and not leaving me much time for anything, but that's the way my life has been for the last few years.

Rick: I wanted to tell you a little bit about what's happening in my life lately. I have been having long conversations about the global policy with this Mexican friend of mine and he's listened to you but he has decided to go with Marxism with socialist and I'm trying to convince him, tell him that Marx was for a lot of this stuff that's going on. He brought an article to me from the [La Prenta] and it was saying that in January 2008 the final effects of NAFTA are to go through and Archer Daniel Midland and Cargill went down to Mexico and took over all the corn production and are using it for bio-fuel.

Alan: They've already set up Chile before that. They've done that over the last ten years to do the same thing.

Rick: The article said that what they've done is they've held reserves of corn and held back from the people and they created artificial scarcity and driven up the price of corn really, really high. It's called the tortilla crisis.

Alan: It's all modified stuff they brought in too. I know that they tried to keep all the modified stuff out of Latin American countries and Monsanto through various means and I think even dropped stuff from planes to seed the fields. They've got it in there now.

Rick: That's why a lot of people are coming over here because they can't survive down there. They're forced out of their country essentially.

Alan: Sure they are and it's in cahoots. This is the whole thing with the big foundations in the U.S. I mean people don't realize that Rockefeller Foundation and the other ones, Ford, Carnegie and so on, and I think even Rockefeller runs the Carnegie Institute now. It's the same bunch at the top that run that other institution. They fund most movements in Mexico, I don't know if you realize that, including the ones that they think they're fighting for independence. They fund all sides.

Rick: I've already talked about the patriot radio shows bashing Mexicans, but then on the other side I've seen and heard a lot of Mexicans and a lot of other people falling for Marxism.

Alan: Yes, it's the dialectic. They give us the dialectic and capitalism is just the head side of the coin and then you have the flip side, the tail side of the coin and that's what they give the public. You always get in the rear, you see, and so they tell you all the things the working person knows and can see for themselves and promise you a utopia and it's exactly like George Orwell said, "some are more equal than others in such utopias." We saw that in the Soviet Union where those who work for the system, the politburo and all their relatives and dependents, they lived a good comparable life with the West, the same standard of living, while the people really at the bottom got all the junky houses and so on. It's a big con game and we know even with the big banks, the whole thing with communism was they told the people that the government would run the monied system, but that wasn't true. They allowed independent banks on the condition that they made no money of the labor of people. Now you know what lawyers do with a term like that, don't you? There's a billion ways around it, and at the end when the wall came down and they said, oh, gee, we just can't run this anymore, remembering too that Lenin said this dictatorship will last only about 70 years. He knew the whole schedule and sure enough, I think it was Mr. Solomon ended up in the British papers, the Daily Mail, he left the Soviet Union or the ex-Soviet Union at the end with billions and billions of dollars worth of the money that the big banks had collected during that entire Soviet era. Then he went off to join, it said, his relative the Rothschild's in London. Isn't that something? So you're always conned but they're very, very good at telling you what you want to hear and what you understand.

Rick: I have another question that's unrelated to this, but you were talking about the Apple and the Windows sort of being in there like a dialectic. You know either Mac or PC and I'm wondering what do you think of Linux? Is that sort of a third way?

Alan: It would have to be. I know people who use the Linux system who once they get used to it and familiarized with it swear by it, but it's like cars to me to be honest. What model car is the best? It makes no difference to me. We're all in it – it's still called the net. You're on the net or in the net, whether you like it or not, or you're stuck on the web like a fly on a spider's web. It's a system that was a must-be and back in the '70's and '80's we had Brzezinski and others talking about this coming system that everyone would have to get on and it was going to change the world. Revolutionalize the world is what they said. Now these guys when they say revolution they mean it because they run all revolutions including the physical ones, the sexual ones, the gender ones and all the other ones in between. They run all revolutions, which are cultural revolutions, and this was part of their system to get the whole world stuck on their web in order to control you basically and have data collection on every single person on the planet.

Rick: I read an article in the "Atlantic Monthly" from 1945 by a man named Vannevar Bush who ran all the U.S. weapons development during World War II and he got into computers and he started talking about in the future like a web, an encyclopedia that you could pull down. A friend of mine mentioned an old '50's advertisement of a man at a stereo with a monitor that looked like a stereo but it had a monitor and it had pair of jeans in it and it said you can shop for jeans. It was like it was online.

Alan: In World War II they had newscasts that were shown in the movie houses, the cinemas, and there was a report, it was just after D-Day and one of the main reporters from the U.S. that went in with the troops was showing all these pictures of the troops running up beaches and all the rest of it. He says you'll never guess how this is being relayed and transmitted and another camera pans into him and he's got this little cell phone in his hand with a little camera on it and a little screen on it and he said this is being directed live to the United States. He said shortly everyone will have one of these in their home; and of course we never saw it for another 40 years.

Rick: Can I download that or get that somewhere online? Is that available that clip?

Alan: You'd have to search. A really good search very quickly too now that I've said it.

Rick: Okay. Thank you very much Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Rick: You have a nice day.

Alan: You too. Yes, we're kept in the dark with real technology and I can remember the old movies they'd show you with government departments with these massive machines and reel-to-reel tapes going and this was the big computers. They were way beyond that at the higher levels. Way beyond it. They had solid-state circuitry at least in the 1950's with micro-circuitry before we were even given the transistor radio, which was another step still to come before the solid-state. They had all this stuff at very high levels of the CIA, MI6 and all the rest of it, and that's how you keep control over power. You never share all of what you have with the general public. What we get is obsolete and that's the big joke. I'll be back with more of this after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back when you were sleeping. We're all sleeping. The whole world is asleep and we've been sleeping for an awful long time and most people haven't a clue what's really going on or what's real anymore. Part of the problem is that they're overloaded their entire life with worry and stress and the training to get up there and compete, compete, compete for a living with other people, competition and to be successful. Success means you're supposed to reach a stage where you've eliminated all the competition. You've got to the top and very few ever do that except the psychopaths. They have the natural ability because they have no conscience. They don't worry about all the nasty things they've done and they live on ego. They are pure egotistical personalities, therefore they can always rationalize insane things. They'll rationalize anything to keep their own ego intact.

That's the system we're born and brought up into and to top all that off we have a psychopathic culture given to us, which is anything but humane. It's anti-humane. We're not humane to each other. We're not allowed really to be humane to each other in this system where we're all worried about getting kicked out in the streets or arrested by cops because you've got a bit of rust on your car or whatever it might be, or the latest law that you've broken and you didn't know existed, because they keep churning out laws all the time. That's again how the Soviet system was. That's so if ever they want you, you don't know it. You're breaking about five to 10 laws per day and if they do want you, they can pick you up on one of them. That's why they put all these laws out there. However, the other part is to keep you in stress and fear and always buying the newest vehicle and so on, trying to comply, comply, comply, until you're like a hamster on speed in a treadmill, that little wheel it's on, and you're just running and running in the same spot and you can't keep up. Then you give a class system of those who are better at competing than other people so that the middle classes don't care what happens to those down below them. They think they've made it somehow and all these laws, all the cost increases won't affect them the same way, until it does hit them and then they start howling to the guys above them.

That's how everyone is separated in the system. Then you add to it the gender wars that they've added to it as well and the intergenerational wars where everybody is segregated from every other generation, which is nothing like it used to be. I mean people used to even dress the same way. The multitude of people would even dress the same way for generations. There was no such thing as fashion for the massive peasantry that happened before the Industrial Revolution. Everyone is fighting everyone else and pretending they don't belong to the human race as everyone else and somehow they're special, until it hits them as well and then they start howling and squealing and demanding to know what's been happening.

That's the problem. You have to be awake to know what's happening and you have to use the gray matter – the gray matter that's in between your ears, that's what it's for, and you must start using memory, your own memory. That was a trick that was found out thousands of years ago and discussed by Greek philosophers when they bemoaned the fact that writing was becoming prevalent amongst even their own class, because at one time you used to hire someone to write letters for you and communicate for you. That's what kings and queens of England even did up until the last couple of centuries ago. In Ancient Greece they were bemoaning the fact that more people were learning to read and write and that would make them not use their memory so much, because before that people had to learn in school how to memorize things, their history as well, and they could recite history. Then, if you go into the European countries and even Scotland and Ireland you found the tribal systems they had. They had bards and the bard was brought up as a child. He was picked for his abilities and trained and he could recite centuries of history, oral history and poetry and rhyme and sometimes in song as well. Fantastic abilities and we're capable of that.

See we're capable of that, but with everyone getting a basic education (that's why they call it basic education), we're given basic education, not the true education but the basic one, so we can operate the

system for those that own it. We're not given the higher meanings of truth or anything like that, but we're also overloaded with data and trivia. That's what most media lives on is trivia. They give you lots of trivia and data to fill your head and the rest of it is generally programming. It's predictive programming, stories where it's meant to have an impact, a psychological impact, when something they want you to do or mimic or copy or trend they want to start, they couple it with emotive reasons and they hit it with emotive punches into your mind and it becomes imprinted. Then you see it happening in your lifetime, a new trend in society, the way things are going, and you accept it quite passively thinking it's quite natural.

This is now it's done and we've all been brought up in this system. Every country is the same and the last few countries that haven't gone along with the standardization process and don't ever kid yourself that the United Nations hides behind its eternal propaganda of bringing the world together with its diversities. Don't ever believe that for a minute because it was decided 200-odd years ago and written about by big economists in London that they would allow no other system or culture to coexist and so they're finishing off those countries that will not go along and become standardized in the new system. They must get rid of those things that impede their so-called progress and I've never heard anyone come out and define to the public what progress is. Whose definition of progress does it happen to be? Because it's never given. It's never given. Now of course it's never given because they don't want you to know the real truth. Someone's defined it. It's like when Bush came out with the “new freedom” and everyone sort of in one ear and out the other as usual, just more data, but he was giving you a legal statement. Here's a president who's telling you that freedom has been redefined. You better listen to that and understand what he's telling you and so far I don't think anyone who heard it has asked for the definition of the new freedom from the president or the guys that write all these scripts for him. The same guys that work for Hollywood because that's who they hire. They hire scriptwriters.

We should demand to know what he means by the New Freedom. That's an official statement. It's like the New Deal. The New Deal meant the throwing out of the old constitutional values and laws and rules. Here's the New Deal and that was a legal statement of a new system and it goes in people’s ears and out the other. Sad, isn't it? Sad how things happen. They're told legally something and it doesn't even register because they've been trained not to think for themselves. They’ve been trained that the media, like Brzezinski said, the media is there to do all their thinking, their reasoning for them so it doesn't occur to them to ask the question: What does that mean? Define it. They truly believe the media is there to do their reasoning for them – these altruistic guys on the television that come on at 6 p.m. and 11 p.m. when you're in somnambulistic state. That's why they have it on late at night. You're addicted to fear or terror or you might miss some law that's going to affect you tomorrow. That's why you stay up to watch the news, 11 p.m. when you're somnambulistic. The scientists discussed this back in the '50’s how to train the public. Train them to alter their behavior. It's called behavior modification. Make them stay up later and watch late night news and once you do that you're downloaded very, very easily because the censor part of your brain is fast asleep and everything you've been told becomes the gospel truth; and there's that guy that you've grown up with. He's tottering on his feet to keep him employed because you're grown up with him and he's about 80 years of age and would big daddy lie to you? Of course he wouldn't. He stares at your face every night on that screen while he's reading the dummy board you don't see. He's an actor. An actor who speaks with the voice of authority.

In Ancient Rome they hired professional orators, so you'll see all these speeches that the different emperors gave but they didn't actually give them. They just sat there and the orator would get up there, professional orator, and do the hand waving and the gestures, all practiced, and speak in a very, very well trained voice and read the script on behalf of the emperor. Nothing really has changed but the puppets have to do it themselves. They have to read it themselves so they come on television and read what some scriptwriter has written for them. Some of the scriptwriters for your president of the U.S. were born and brought up in Canada. They also ran both sides of your election for the candidates on the last one. Canadians did that.

I’ll be back with more after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
It I murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're going through this matrix and the words to that song are very telling because you see that's the future. That's the future. We're going into it right now and you're watching it being built all around you. You have since 9/11 and those with eyes to see and ears to hear saw it long before 9/11 when they tried to pass anti-terrorism bills back in the '90's. Those in the know who occasionally talk a little bit loosely to certain individuals were discussing this as far back as the '70's when they said that after the Soviet system, after the Soviet era that they would bring in a planned world, like a planned parenthood type of thing, a planned world that would follow the Huxlian system. Initially, you would see the force of the Orwellian type system, but eventually they wouldn't even need troops to keep you in line or policeman to keep you in line because something was going to happen that you couldn't think for yourself; and what they're talking about is chipping the public. Putting chips in you. Interfacing you with computers and literally controlling what you will think of as an existence, probably giving you a complete fantasy.

I've talked about and it's on my website too, at least one of the downloaded transcripts I've got from the Loyola University back in 2000 and 2001, the very first one where they had the world meeting of scientists and biotech engineers from across the world that was hosted initially by Newt Gingrich. I believe he talked at later ones as well, so they always give good jobs to these guys that seem to fade out of the picture. They never do fade, like Maurice Strong. They're just given other appointments where they're given more power. They're not responsible to the general public and therefore they're given more power and they're happy to wield that power and do their Great Work as they call it. At that meeting they talked about the ability—and it was all ready to go actually—to control millions and millions and millions of people and eventually billions of people in the world with insertion of brain chips in their heads; and the big corporate guys where they have the big familiar corporations that deal with electronics.

I think Sony was one of the main leaders in that field because back in the '70's and '80's they had used

silicon chips and managed to transmit signals from them into human brain tissue. Sweden had been one of the world's leaders in this area. They were using prisoners as far back as the late '70's right through the '80's and '90's to interface them with computers. Sony and all these big companies, they're not as private as you think, they're all interconnected, have been working hard on creating a chip and it's all ready to go and it's covered with a type of human protein. A kind of protoplasm which will bind with your nervous system and be able to transmit messages to your brain and receive messages from your brain and transmit them back to central or regional – they call it regional computers, which are apparently all ready to go, these supercomputers.

Back in the '90's, Canada, in a little blurb in the Toronto Sun mentioned that Canada had ordered five super Cray computers. These are massive machines that are liquid cooled and create a tremendous electromagnetic activity around them. You can't wear metal or it will fly out your pocket and will fly across this machine. Five of these things – now one of them is enough to run the data pretty well of every person in this continent and little Canada had ordered five of them and the governments wouldn't tell us what they were for. Well, with five of them you certainly could have everyone in this continent interconnected and one of the speakers at that Loyola meeting said think of the world as interconnected. He said there would be no longer individualism, to even think or imagine individuality will be impossible once these chips are implanted and he said think of it more like the hive.

Now they love the hive. That's always been their symbol for controlled society going back to the days of Ancient Egypt. He said you'll hear the hum or the buzz of words passing through your head on the way to other people and back again. And I thought immediately that's exactly what they've shown us with the Borg from the Star Trek series when they met the big cube, the perfect ashlar, their spaceship, which was called the Hive. That's what you heard was the whispering of all these thousands and thousands of voices going through your head back and forth and that's the beautiful world they planned for the general public. Unfortunately, like the way they plugged the internet and the way they're plugging iPods and all the rest of it, and everything is getting smaller and smaller and smaller, until you need a microscope to punch the keys it will be so impossible, they're going to tell you that you can do much, much more if it's implanted inside your head. Then the media will go into overdrive and tell you not only will you have lots and lots and lots of porn but you can actually be in the porn movie. You'll think you're in it and that will be the biggest seller and people and I kid you not. I kid you not. They'll go in droves. All ages will go in droves into this new fantasy world that's outside of their control because they're not programming it. It's all done by other people and you cannot fight a system like they portrayed in the Matrix movies, you cannot fight a system if you're not in charge of the programming. That's the bottom line. Once you're in it you're stuck. You won't know what reality you're in. You might think you're still in the real world as they phase you into it; plus the Pentagon and other agencies across the world had admitted they have sets, fictitious sets of you. Doubles of you in fictional form with all the data they've collected on you in programs and computers. Alternate realities with a copy of you already in them and everything that you punch out there in this big world and all that data that you give out about yourself is now getting fed into them to be a perfect image of you.

Now they've got games out to scan the brains of the user using electromagnetic imaging and so on and ultrasound to scan your individual brain and then they can send back to you senses of smell and taste and so on to get you used to it, but it's scanning your brain. That data will also go back to these computers and one day you won't know if you've woke up in the real world or the fictitious one and that's coming. That's coming, and if they can increase the stress level and confusion that they have already in this world, most people will go into this feet first or head first. They'll dive into it, some of them, to escape what they think is the stress of this world and they're quite right about that. It's meant to be stressful by those who control it. They don't give us peace.

Look at your history books and you'll find not a generation has passed that's had peace of any kind. You're always given a war to fight or financial collapse or something, but they always make sure you're worried and you scurry and you're afraid. That's intentional. That's the oldest trick in the book going back thousands of years because when it happens the public, who never figure it out, look to their leaders to help them. The abused people turn to the abuser for help and the abuser is only too happy to supply the solutions that he's already dreamed up, and we swallow it and go along with crazy laws all the time. That's the world they're bringing in and we have to stop once in a while and take a deep, deep breath and shut everything down and start thinking. That terrifies the modern person and they've done many, many tests on this particular

subject.

A lot of people who come up for instance into the country from the cities and you can always tell them on the holiday weekends, nose-to-tail cars and they've piled so much into their vehicles, everything but the kitchen sink, for a weekend and they get to their destination. They try to put up tents or they go into little cabins they've rented and so on and unload all this stuff. They get drunk for one day and the next day with hangovers they're heading back to the cities; and they call this their holidays. It's just amazing to watch them. It's like watching a foreign species if you live in the country and they're so neurotic and the thing is the noise that comes with them because they can't sit for a minute without hearing a radio blast or a television blast. They can't sit in silence of nature without freaking out, because for the first time perhaps, for years, maybe for their whole life, they hear a little voice and it happens to be their own. They're thinking and it scares them. They're not used to it.

Do you really think that those talking alarm clocks that turn the radio on in the morning were there for your convenience?

Do you really need some disc jockey, a blabbermouth, a motormouth blabbing away first thing when you wake up, or was it for some other purpose? Then you drive to work with something blaring at you. Any noise at all. Even the guys who listen to sports even if they don't care about it because they don't like silence, then the bustle and the preoccupation at work, then they come back from work in their cars and nose-to-tail. Noise, noise, noise. They get back in the house. They turn the television on or the computer is on and they're playing away with games until they hit bedtime, but hardly a minute goes by where the average individual that comes from the city sits and thinks for themselves with their own thoughts. It freaks them out. It freaks them out and psychological and sociological studies are done on this all the time because that's why you pay big bucks and throw money at all these organizations to study us, because we must always be understood and controlled and upgraded like you'd upgrade a computer program.

They upgrade us every so often with newspeak and it's very similar to the Eskimos up north. I was reading a report that came out back in the '60's apparently when they had to fly down someone from the Inuit territory and take him down to Toronto for an operation and they had to bring him back much quicker than expected because he couldn't stand the noise of the city, of vehicles even, night and day. He was used to silence, utter silence, and he couldn't stand not seeing the horizon. Everywhere he looked these massive buildings. These skyscrapers going up to the sky freaked him out and that's how we are. We're all so studied and according to our environment it will affect our mental health. We adapt to the environment and that's why people like Skinner, the behaviorist, the psychologist, said to change people, to change people we must alter their environment. That's why they gave you a radio. Your environment now is altered and that radio then will alter you. That's why they gave you a TV. It's in your environment. It's going to alter your behavior and it sure does. People sit there hypnotized for hours and never speak to each other watching television and the computer now is in your environment. It alters your behavior. Behavior modification.

All well understood except by those that use all this stuff, the people at the bottom that buy it. All well understood and discussed with top think tanks. They give reports to government departments and war administrations and Pentagons et cetera to make sure they never give anything to the public that would benefit the public. It's always for an ulterior purpose, behavior modification, alter the environment and they do.

Look at the behavior even with the RIDE programs. It started with again what people thought was a grassroots movement. Big con job. Everything is a con job. Moms against Drunk Driving. The idea was to get you slowly trained into a system where you wouldn't mind so much. It would become routine getting stopped by policemen wearing guns. In any other time in history when you're stopped on the highway by a guy with guns you were going to get robbed. They called them highwaymen. They were robbers, like Dick Turpin, and you just give them a uniform – a one form, uniform – train the public that that cloth makes the person in it different and still put the pistols on them, and he puts his hand up and you stop. Now whether it's the highwayman grabbing the money out of your pocket or the rings off your finger, or a cop demanding that they give you a ticket that you pay his bosses, it's all the same act; it's training you to obey. Obey power and weaponry. Keep you in fear. It's all to do with perception distortion and you distort perception by gradual indoctrination.

People like Jacques Ellul wrote about this in great lengths and great detail and he also advised people at the United Nations. You should read his books, he tells you how they really work. Back with more on perception after these messages.

"The Universal Solider" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and talking about perceptions and how they're distorted and altered. As long as everyone has been given the same end product in perception on a particular topic and they share that with other members of society around them and they all prove to each other that their downloading has been successful, each one will think that they're sane. “So-and-so thinks the same as I do, therefore I'm sane.” That's how people judge themselves in society. They're terrified to be different and think differently or they might even be shunned and that does happen. You might be shunned by society if you say something that's too unpleasant. They don't like unpleasant things – something that's been understood at the top for many, many, many centuries.

I'm talking about how perceptions are distorted and how you're trained and Jacques Ellul wrote about this.

He said all fiction, all drama to do with law, the legal system, all drama, that's your television series, your heroes and so on, it's all propaganda. All of it is propaganda to create a different impression of what it's really there for, it's real purpose. All you see are television series and dramas. It used to be always murders and all the police force were spending all their time and fretting and worrying over catching a murderer and this is what people really thought, but 99.99 percent of police are out there giving tickets because it brings money in and that's the real purpose. It brings money in to local governments and even federal governments; it keeps the whole legal system going.

When the Toronto police force went go-slow or kind of a strike a few years ago, the City Hall was in pandemonium because they factor all of those fines they're going to give out during that period. They factor it into their budget. They need it. They depend on it and the cops are given their quotas on how many tickets to give out there. That's been admitted to here and I wish they'd admit it all over the world because that's what they all do. They're given quotas how many speeders they catch this week or faulty vehicles or someone charged with unsafe driving because they swerved as they hiccupped or something; and this goes on all the time. They're given quotas and every cop wants to please his boss and every cop who goes into the force, regardless of what they really think about, most of them want the power of having the power to make the public cringe. They get off on it. They get off on watching the public cringe when they stop you and stick their head in your window. The public generally cringe and that really gets them off. These were the bullies at school that would never fight on their own with anyone else but they'd stand back in the crowd and cheer on their favorite leader. Now they're in uniform and they feel they have the force of the system to back them up, so they're quite happy at watching you cringe and giving off these vibrations that they just soak up like vampires.

That's what it's all about: personality types. Personality types and the distortion of what they're really there for. Most cops are there to bring in money for a system and now we have a prison industry. An industry. A prison industry. Now what's changed, when we go back to Charles Galton Darwin who wrote "The Next Million Years" when he said, "slavery has always existed," and he's telling the truth because his predecessors and ancestors and all those he was connected to, royal families and so on, had run the world for thousands of years already. He said, "slavery has existed in one form or another and we are in the process of making a more sophisticated form of slavery." What he meant was the slaves wouldn't know they were slaves. They would distort their perceptions of slavery.

When someone can kick you out of your home because you can't pay taxes on your home you're really a slave. You don't own that home at all. It doesn't matter how much money you paid the banks. You've got to cough up that money. You can't even be safe in your own home. Now you can't be safe because they're using all the codes, the building codes they're upgrading to get you out of that home and again, upper middle class will pedal faster and they won't notice it so much as those that are beneath them sink. Until it hits them, then they'll start squealing as always, because eventually no one will be able to keep up and pay all the massive upgrades that they're supposed to have every two or three years and they'll make it every six months if they want to. That's how crazy it will become. It's a planned insanity because the object is nothing to do with what they're telling you. The object is to get you off the land eventually into a new system, a new controlled society, the planned society.

Perceptions are altered through propaganda and the best method is through fiction. Fiction: that which grabs the image within, the image-in-ation, the imagination, the image. They grab your imagination, they attach a human story to it with a mystery and you're hooked, but you don't realize that as you're following that story through to its conclusion you're being programmed with little new ideas and new ways of looking at society, even throwing away old values in the process, and you're being upgraded. You'll notice the children start parroting the words they hear from television. This was discussed in the 1960's in Britain in an international meeting of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and all the Commonwealth countries associations and also with the Council on Foreign Relations to decide who would project the culture of the future to the world. Would it be the music industry and movie industry based in London, England, or should they give it to Hollywood to do? Then they chose Hollywood and it was published in the newspapers at the time.

They give you your culture and they upgrade your culture when they want to and the last ones, like Plato said 2,300 years before that, the last ones to notice are the public who are living through it themselves because we adapt so quickly to these changes. Perception, perception. Now Tavistock Institute really started

using some of sciences of human behavior and understanding of human behavior in England, helped the BBC put on their first programs for the radio in World War I using these techniques. I'll be back with more after the following messages about this particular institution.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, telling you the unpleasant stuff, but I'm also, if you listen to what I'm saying, it's to make you think for yourselves perhaps for the first time. Dare to be different indeed. Start using your own brain for a change. That's really different and it doesn't matter if those around you think you've gone crazy. They're still in old-think. They're back in the old matrix where they listen to the 6 o'clock news and believe everything they're told and they couldn't imagine that nasty, nasty people above them would do anything really nasty to them because they're really altruistic up there. They're closer to heaven, those people up there. You know, up there, above them. That's how they talk about them. They're up there.

They come from different wombs from you and I. They're kind of better people somehow. They're born altruistically with altruistic thoughts and they live every moment to please the people. They cry and worry about you. At least that's what the propaganda tells us that comes down from the politicians and they believe that. They want to believe it. That's the most important thing. They want to believe that because if they don't believe that they might have a nervous breakdown, because if they start thinking and questioning everything they've ever thought or believed in in their entire life for the first time and that's a hard, hard thing for most people. That's why they'll tell you, you'll see their eyes literally glaze over or the eyes shift from side to side if they're pleasant towards you and you're telling them something of importance but they're uncomfortable. They don't want to just run away from you. They want to actually, but they'll just look from side to side like they're switching off.

You're talking about something, some data that hasn't come across the mainstream news in amongst the Hollywood affairs and sports and all the rest, all this stuff that tells them the world is all peachy, and so you're a foreign object in the way. However, if you tell them all the regular stuff that good downloaded people are subjects would spout, then you're their best friend. They'll chat to you all day about trivia, all day long, and tell you how wonderful it's going to be for them personally. I've always been amazed my whole life. I honestly have my whole life, I've been amazed since I was a little toddler how when your tax money and your troops and Britain was always somewhere. Our troops were always somewhere, had been for centuries, ever since they created the Bank of England, which wasn't created by the Rothschild's. It was created by a Scotsman that was sent down there; high Mason, Knights Templar. That's who set-up the Bank of England in preparation long before for the Rothschild's coming in. Long-standing plan, but that's another story.

It's always amazed me how people live their lives really hoping that somehow they're favored. "Me, I. Me, I. I, me. I am favored," and your tax money is blowing people up across the planet killing people just like you and me. Just like you and me. They bleed the same way and they grow up with the same aspirations, sometimes less of course. A lot less if they can just have a family and a few sheep or something and some clothes just to keep themselves clothed, that's all, not for fashion sake. They think they've done okay and they're generally pretty good to each other because of an old culture; and we're off there killing them, slaughtering them. Meanwhile, back home the average person thinks the world is spinning around them and somehow what's happening with your money and your offspring even, the soldiers that you reared to go off and then you're proud of them. Your little mercenaries that go off and please their paymaster, they go and kill whoever they are told to kill. That's what a soldier does in peacetime because he's a mercenary and mercenary comes from Mercury the god, the messenger. He was the patron saint or god for mercenaries and merchants. That's why the words are similar, same roots, merchant, because you also had the merchants going in hand in glove with the military. Nothing has changed. Money goes hand in glove with the military. Their jobs are economic jobs. Slaughter is economically associated and Karl Marx said that too and he was right because he was taught by the bankers.

I used to be stunned to realize that people didn't care. Most people really didn't care about other people that were not involved in their immediate friends or family and that hit me very early on that that was the case. Then I looked back in history and found out it wasn't always like this, because at one time whole countries, whole nations, tribes would stand up together as one and fight oppression, but those tribes were independent. They didn't use a monetary system. That was the difference. The money brought the whole

system with it. Money was part, it was the MO [modus operandi] of the system, and then it was followed by laws and rulers and monarchs and a whole range of sub-monarchs all the way down this pyramid, and then religions to back it up and tell you why you're a peasant and why you must be a peasant and obey.

I realized that very early on that most people because of this system, in this artificial system where you're kept worrying and living in fear, they have no time for worrying about other people they'll never meet in their lives. The media and the news is always so remote now. It's about someplace that you'll never go and see in your entire life, plus most of what we get on television amongst all of the trivia and the so-called comedies with the canned laughter. I mean canned automatic response is again Pavlovian. The canned laughter comes on and you're supposed to laugh and most folk do – Pavlovian response – stimulus, response. Very simple but most people really don't care about other people and it doesn't dawn on them if the masters of their country are slaughtering those elsewhere, whether it's in Latin America, over in Europe or in the Middle East or Asia or anywhere else on this planet, they'll eventually come around to you. It's the same masters because they don't differentiate between the peasant of one country or the peasant of the person in the country they're lording it over, because these people at the top are internationalists. They always were internationalists.

Ancient commerce was international. Even then, in the days of the Phoenicians, it was international and the same moneymen went off with the ships with the Phoenicians setting up factory towns which were full of slaves and the Phoenicians paid armies because now they had money. People accepted money, then you could actually hire the army for the first time and use foreign armies once they'd taken over countries through debt, through the circulation of money and the collapse of money and recovering the money through debt collection, then owing the country. They created foreign armies and they built empires, and they used those troops to go and conquer other countries and force the same system on them. This is thousands of years ago.

The Romans wrote a lot of history. You should read the writings by Tacitus who wrote for the Emperor Nero who was fascinated by how the tribes lived in Europe and in Britain because they gave them such incredible fierce resistance. Most of the Roman army was recruited from the countries, young men from the countries they conquered. Conquered countries people who have no value as such, they're conquered, defeated. You give the young guys the chance of making something in the world and they give them a little outfit and their weaponry, and then they work for you and they feel like they're suddenly somebody. Nothing has changed. They created empires to go off and conquer countries.

Tacitus wrote a lot about the tribal systems and how they existed in Europe and in Britain and it was completely different from this ancient system. An already ancient system that had begun in the Middle East and into Asia, long, long before, completely different because the people did live communally. Not the Marxist-Leninist communism. We don't realize that all of our ancestors lived communally at one time. Everything that the tribe owned was owned by everyone in the tribe and they often had huge long huts where they'd go in and eat together and the furniture was just passed on as generations grew up, generation after generation after generation, and everyone got fed and everyone was important to the customs of the tribe. They didn't have money to turn everyone against everyone else through fear for your own personal survival. That was encouraged when they brought in money. Now when Rome changed its hat through Constantine and accepted Christianity, they simply used the same empire and conquered using religion. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're bashing through this matrix here and I never plan my talks. I just come in or do whatever and finish up what I'm doing and come in and sit here for a minute before I go on and let it flow. I don't have staff to help me and punch things up on the screen for me to tell me the topics and all the data concerning the topics so I sound like a genius and I just let things flow and that's the way it's supposed to be in life. That's the sort of existence we're supposed to have and how we're supposed to talk to each other and exchange knowledge, because knowledge, a very, very true knowledge is a very important thing. True knowledge. Truth is very, very important and it's so important to share it while we can. That's what life is all about.

I was just mentioning there how Tacitus, although he put them down for certain barbaric ways and they love to have sporting events and so on, unfortunately, in Europe the tribes did like sporting events and all that

kind of stuff, but most of the time the people shared everything that they had, because it was simple customs and simple laws that kept them going and bound them together. The system we have is not to bind us but to fragment us and keep us all separated from everyone else. At one time you could not offend any one person in a tribe or the whole tribe would be after you. That's how it was. You stood up for each other. That was very important and everyone understood the social laws because they were simple. You don't need guys wearing fancy dresses and carrying strange symbols or chanting in languages you don't understand to impress you. When that's happening you're being fooled. Everyone would grow up in a tribe and understand the basic rules of the tribe, the social rules. It was very, very simple. No cons involved and chiefs and so on often were elected by the people. The Nordic way was the same with uppsalas. They would have the big gatherings and everyone would say yes or no, and if they wanted you out you were out. You didn't have an army to stand up for you and keep you in power. That was a no-no, so you didn't have it, because everyone in the tribe was part of the militia if you want to call it that. Militia comes from the tribe that went through Ireland. That's where the term comes from, Militia.

That was the nature of the tribal system, not nearly as barbaric as they made it out to be. However, they put up incredible resistance to Ancient Rome, pre-Christian Rome when it went into Europe and then got into Britain. They took over England but they couldn't do it with Scotland. Scotland fought them off very successfully and they built walls. They love to build walls across whole places; they built two walls eventually and it didn't matter because the tribes just went over the walls anyway and went to wherever they wanted to go, as is the way it should be. Rome couldn't understand. They wanted to understand the nature of these people and what they found was they had no fear of death. They had no fear of death at all. They believed that this life here was only part of a journey of a travel and they were ferocious fighters and very successful fighters.

Really, even England itself, that part that became England much, much later, the tribes in that area unfortunately some of them were bought off because they had more contact with the traders. Money was introduced and you could buy people off with money then and they would help fight against their own people. That again is a traditional method of conquering. However, Rome, remember, was an empire, decadent at the end and they gave bread and circuses to keep it all together. Rome lived off the taxation of all of its empire. That's where the massive money came from to keep all the people in Rome itself in the high state of luxury they were accustomed to, and they were incredibly decadent and they gave literally the circus. The circus was where they had the gladiatorial sports and horse racing and the people could go in every day, the public, and they got free wine and bread and circuses, just like today. That's what you give the rabble and unfortunately amongst the general populations a big percentage are really the rabble. They enjoy being entertained, even if it's guys smashing each other in the ring or kickboxing and breaking their jaws. To them that's entertainment. Something that's been encouraged and brought back, resurrected by modern entertainment and put out for the people of the more base natures to lap up as they generally do. They did it for a purpose because they want a particular type of populace for this one generation and they've been very successful in doing so.

Knowledge is stored, stored in archives. For public libraries you get the basic stuff with lots omitted. Archives are very rare because they're held by those in power. They give access to some professors once in a blue moon, depending on who you are and if you're well vetted and you can keep your mouth shut. Even with the general histories they've given out to the public, especially the books that were put out before 1920, there's a lot of data in there about ancient civilizations up to more modern times with much more of the real agenda. They were more open about their plans for the future, the kind of society they would create and how they would use the gullibility of the public because they always give you the leaders to follow. Every side, every faction, every personality type that's out there, well they have a leader for you. Believe you me, they have a leader for you and they talked about creating a New Age movement in the 1800's and lots of money was pumped into it. The media went along with it to publicize it and old Blavatsky and others came to the fore and then Edgar Cayce and others.

Cayce was taught in high freemasonry from his grandfather, a very high freemason, and gave you all the rubbish about what was under the sphinx. It had nothing to do with what he said of course, as the Masons laugh up their sleeves at the top, because I have photographs going back to the late 1800's where the entire sphinx was dug right down to its foundations and I know what's underneath it because I've got all the photographs there. They were published in an old encyclopedia, which I got in a junk store. I got it for $2.00

this book and that's how I spent my time. I didn't watch television. I went looking, looking for evidence of the past.

As long as you don't know these things they can cover up the sand again and mystify you and send out gurus to tell you a lot of nonsense and people on late night talk shows, where the public who are half sleeping anyway are so easily hypnotized, they'll believe anything they're told. They've been experts at this down through the ages and more so than ever today, where they have access to massive media. Most people want guarantees of the future for themselves personally. That's what religion has given you: believe in this and you might be saved. You might be saved. You might get to a better place after this; or you go to a fortune teller or a card shark who reads the stars or rattles out cards there because you want insurance that your personal life is somehow more important than others and that invisible powers are going to help you because you deserve it. Even if you're not a nice person, you deserve it. People want insurance policies.

Constantine, who okayed Christianity amongst all the other religions, it was only one that he okayed out of many, after he did that he was deified as they normally were as emperors as a god. He was a god and he had his own temple built while he lived where he'd go and worship his image. He also belonged to the cult of Mithra and a few other societies because he really believed in insurance policies; he covered every base. However, Christianity as you know it, as it came in, was brought in for a different purpose all together and that was to conquer the minds that could not be conquered by physical armies. It was very, very effective and along with it when the new Rome came in, in the Middle Ages or the Dark Ages into Britain and created the Dark Ages, they conquered the mind of the people through fear again – fear of the unknown. Not only were you petrified of this life and all the rulers that had come in with the new Rome – the monarchies and so on that were above you, especially once the Normans came in, the old elite that already ruled a good part of the world – you were afraid of not getting into the next life as well.

Hell was a term that was coined from the Nordic word for earth, the ground. They didn't have that in the country of origin where the Bible supposedly came from. They had Gehenna, which was simply the rubbish dump of Jerusalem. That's where everything was on fire, because like all rubbish dumps things catch on fire and there's a lot of garbage in there, so they invented Hella.

Well this is it, folks. This is Hella all right. It doesn’t have to be. From Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, sorry for the rush talk but there's no preparation, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"THE NEW-CLEAR FAMILY AND (M)ADAM-WAS-EL –
FROM OMNIPOTENCE TO IMPOTENCE –
THE ISOLATION OF EQUALITY AND SCIENTIST AS FATHER"
(2 Hours)
December 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 13, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 13th, 2007. Newcomers should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com where they can download lots of the histories leading up to the position we find ourselves in today. The powers that be behind the scenes that actually run the scenes and they run all the visible parties that you tend to vote for worldwide. You can also go into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts, which you can download in the various tongues of Europe and also Latin America.

There are more getting added to it all the time because people across the planet are waking up in different stages, different degrees of understanding and those who have been asking questions for a long time, doesn't matter about age either, there's many young ones involved, notice that there's a tremendous pincer movement closing in on them from all around them and this is across the planet. We have a standardized system of supposed security, which is literally robbing us of any freedoms that we think we have and creating a brand new system of obedience, obedience for the public or the subjects. Really, that's what they are in this system. It's a subject system.

It used to always amaze me how the British citizens, who really are just inheritance given to royalty, generation to generation, the citizens were called "the subjects." They were subject to, from birth, the laws given out by the monarch and nothing really has changed. Many disguises to hide the fact that very wealthy, very wealthy families with vast networking facilities and the money brokers, all intermarried together and who have been for probably thousands of years, are directing the world into the Brave New World scenario that Huxley talked about and it's happening every day. There's articles out every single day on this system that's not just around the bend. It's actually here. We're over the brink of it now. We haven't gone into the depth of it yet, but we're over the brink of it.

Even now there are people on mainstream television shows who are airing their problems with their addictions to virtual world scenarios, where they go into these virtual games, create a personality, create friends, the ideal friends, relationships. They can build homes. They can buy the best car, all in a fantasy world and they're addicted to it. All of their time goes into a virtual world, which is exactly what is planned because it's been released in major media in Britain and the U.S. that the defense departments already have a virtual world setup in the internet. A true matrix system where all the data collected on you is being used

to create a double of you and with increasing encroachment on your personal lives. They'll have all the data on you.

They already have been gathering it since they gave you the internet from day one. Don't ever believe that they're just now asking or demanding that servers provide all information to them. The Pentagon gave us the internet. The military-industrial complex had it before we even heard of it. This was well known at the time in the right circles and they were collecting data from day one. Even before that, all through the Cold War, as they called the supposed Cold War between the West and the Soviet system, you found that your letters were being read back then, because Peter Wright who worked for MI5 and 6 discussed it in his book "Spycatcher."

We've never really had freedom and those who control the world gave us a thing called democracy – a placebo, you might say. Something which we were trained to believe in to make us believe we had rights, and that way we went along with everything they gave us. It was the same old game, war after war, only this time we thought we were volunteering for military and when we were drafted, well, we had to get drafted because to remain free we had to go off and kill people. This is the same old con game under another guise and this came out in the 1800's. I've been over this a few times, but it's so important that people have to understand it, because the system that was upgraded to control our minds, our lives and the future was given Royal Charters to exist in Britain, under the guise of private organizations like the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, which became the Royal Institute for International Affairs, which gave its non-commonwealth (that's non-British-Commonwealth countries) the titles of Council on Foreign Relations, intertwined with big foundations that the public thought were just charitable institutions set-up by multi-billionaires. Nothing is further from the truth.

These were all fronts of a singular power system because you direct the world through big foundations and through mass movements of people, so for every conflict in civic life and so on they give you the leaders who start up organizations, the pro and the con: the for-war, the against-war; pro-nuclear proliferation, anti-Nuclear proliferation; and so on and so on. They give you leaders for all sides and then you find they are all funded by the same puppet masters. The same thing happened with labor leaders. They're all on the payroll of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute for International Affairs.

The Center for Strategic International Studies publishes a lot of the meetings they have for the Unification of the Americas. Who is this group? It's the same thing. It's just another branch of the same group and right in there it tells you they have international meetings with some politicians, many top business leaders. That's your CEOs of the international corporations and labor leaders. Most of them are unelected and that's your key. We don't have anything called democracy at all. We have a sham, which has been a sham from day one because they found it necessary to make the people believe they had rights, otherwise there'd have been riot after riot and you would have continuations of the French Revolution over and over again. It's much better to make them believe they had freedom to keep the old system going.

I grew up in Britain knowing this system existed. I had a tremendous desire to learn from a very early age because I always wondered why a system that was so proud of a British Empire had over 90-odd percent of the public renting their accommodations after centuries of plundering the planet. It wasn't too hard to find out the beginnings of the system or the continuations of the system, because every so often down through the centuries it pops its head up and makes declarations. These declarations are simply them telling each other that there's another phase coming in, much like George Bush, Sr. on September 11th, 1990 and then on September 11th, 1991 stating he could see a New World Order coming into view. They use terms, numbers, symbols and they speak to each other in a language, which the public think they understand but don't understand at all.

The British Empire you have to understand had almost three quarters of the planet and they also knew, too, it's hard to drive slaves to produce well. They don't put their heart into it and so it was decided before World War II, when they knew they were going to have another war to bring the world to its knees, that they would have what they called "emerging nation" status for those countries, but not before they'd set-up the same type of system in that country by training a generation and bringing them up to a higher middle class standard, upper middle class, and leaving them in charge. In other words, they would be an arm of Britain. They also knew they'd have to hand the reigns over to the U.S. because they would provide the tax base for

the upcoming conflicts to conquer the world.

It's hard for most people today to understand their whole culture, their entire culture and what it is to be human. The definition to be human in today's culture was given to you by the culture creators at the top. The way we treat each other is a form of a business contract. In a supply and demand system, when you have lots of the supply and people shop for that which is supposed to make them happy, they shop for people in the same manner and that's why there's so much disaster in society. They don't know how to bond with each other anymore and that was deliberately introduced into society because the family unit, which had served the system so well breeding slaves for every generation, for century after century, it was decided the family unit could now become a problem because it represents a miniature tribe. Therefore, the government, to be all-powerful, must have everyone isolated from everyone else so that Big Brother can talk down directly to you and no one is there to stand up for you. That was always the intent of it.

George Orwell understood this perfectly well and put it into his book "1984." The book was actually supposed to be called "The Last Man," because towards the end as he's being tortured, O'Brien asks Winston "what are you?" Winston says, "I'm a man," and O'Brien says, "If you're a man you're the last man." In other words, anyone who would stand up against total corruption and cruel tyranny would have to be a true man and therefore the whole understanding of masculinity has pretty well been distorted, warped out of proportion and very nearly destroyed. I saw it even happening in the '80's when even the groups, the bands, the music suddenly changed. Nothing happens in music or art of any kind without it being directed from the top down to the people.

Every writer knows what's in, what's out, what's coming and what to push. Some writers manage to get around this political correctness because of enough skill to do so, but most don't. Most jump on the bandwagon and prostitute themselves for money. In the '80's they brought on the new transsexual type of musicians that became the sudden rage, because then they had to start distorting what masculinity was and they've done a very good job of it. Men today are almost superfluous and the standard man is superfluous in this system. Science has bypassed him and there's tremendous pushes on, not coming from the grassroots, again. Don't ever believe it's from grassroots organizations, but from the top down to reengineer society in the manner that Aldous Huxley talked about; and neither did Huxley dream this up. He didn't dream up a "Brave New World" and publish that in the 1930's without having inside information of sciences that already existed and the direction it's going to take society.

The elite have always dreamed of a utopia, which they've made many sectors of the public work towards even, especially the working classes. They were given their heroes to follow, but the utopias never really took form or materialized. However, we were looking from the wrong side because the utopia was meant to be for the elite themselves – a world where they could breed new types of slaves and servants to suit them and serve them better, slaves that would not need much to be kept happy. I'll be back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and Cutting Through the Matrix. There's nothing so difficult as to admit to ourselves often that we have been fools and that often the ideas and ideals that we cherish were given to us for someone else's purpose. We tend to work that purpose into being for those who program us; and that's what we are, we're programmed.

Where do your thoughts come from? Where do your ideas, your opinions come from?

It comes from the one-eyed monster that flickers with the blue lights inside everyone's living room, the greatest tool ever given to manage the public. We are understood perfectly how our opinions are formed, simply a sequence of data sequenced in the right formula, which is sure if you add the right emotive qualities to it to imprint on our minds and we are effectively programmed along a path which we think we've chosen for ourselves. Plato talked about this 2,300 years ago. I can't go over that too often because when you realize that culture creation, controlling the minds, the hearts of millions of people was understood perfectly well all that time ago, then you come to realize that nothing has changed. It's even more perfected today because the same propaganda is given to everyone at the same time. That's why you have your national news and you have experts, pro and con, knowing that Joe Average will pick one or the other and parrot that. That's how simple it is.

Getting back to the necessity to alter male and female: We were very handy for a long, long time for breeding people for factories. That happened in Europe when the big banking families, who got into politics very quickly, decided to repeal the Corn Laws. That allowed the countries to dump farm produce in each other's country and effectively put the small farmers out of business, because they had to get all those people and their families into the newly emerging cities; the industrial cities they were building to man their factories. The death rate was phenomenal in those factories.

Read the writings of Benjamin Franklin, who went over to Britain and witnessed thousands of people coming out of factories barefoot after doing 16 hours per day. Male, female and children in the glory of Britain, the home of democracy, and he said those factory workers who made shoes and clothing couldn't afford to buy them themselves. People who lived shortly thereafter had some memory of this and they were suspicious of governments, up until the temporary boom they give the public after World War II. Very temporary again in Britain and other countries because they had already agreed to give the manufacturing industries away. Take them out of those countries. De-industrialize those countries and they really only kept those countries going during this part of the agenda with massive welfare systems and high taxations and wages and price fixations, and all of these little tricks of economists.

Europe now has been given a charter, just announced, a charter, a United Europe with its own charter, which the people did not want. I don't think there's a single country or, as the United Nations would say, a "state" that was for this charter. They even had a lot of money spent on a new flag for this happy new family and a new national anthem, which they'd brainwash all the children to swear allegiance to, in case they had to go off and fight in future wars. That's what anthems are for and that's what flags are for as well. A flag is just the standard of warfare that used to stick in the ground and that would be your side and your enemy's flag would be stuck in there side over there, and that was the whole con game. If you won, you'd steal the enemy's flag and stick it up in your castle as a trophy inside the officer's mess. This is so wonderful they make you almost cry, more so in America than any other country, because they had more indoctrination to do with swearing allegiance to a flag. Think about it, a piece of cloth with again the usual foundation myths attached to it. They always make sure every country has a foundation myth, where the founders walk on water and never go to the bathroom and don't get heartburn, the symbol of perfection. Generations were brought up because they had to be the new military police force for the world and they'd grow up crying when they'd sing that nice song, even though the other one was only written in about the '50's by a producer from Hollywood, which they're very fond of singing, too, because Hollywood is an intricate part of the culture creation industry.

Getting back to Plato and how he said the culture could literally be grown. That's what "culture" means and that's why a small group that's dedicated or brainwashed is called a "cult." You're brainwashed and you grow culture in Petri dishes like bacterium. Your cult, culture. He said literally they could give you a whole different set of morals, which are plastic, they're fluid, and train the people to believe them and with one generation they'd be doing the opposite of what they thought was good or bad only 20, 30 years ago and the last ones to notice it are those who've adapted and lived through it. I saw this growing up, too, because I was really small at the time when the miniskirts were flourishing and I remember looking at grandmothers and mothers and daughters, granddaughters. One had a skirt down to her ankles. One had one up to about knee level and that's the type was introduced through Hollywood again, because the fashion industry goes with the movies, and that was my mother's generation. Then their offspring had the miniskirts and the ones with the miniskirts, as I was going to school, I was about 5 or 6, they would be standing at the bus stop in little plastic coats, in little plastic skirts and these kind of plastic boots freezing, turning blue. It was an odd thing because most of the plastic was white. It was a trend to be white, so you had blue and white. You had blue for the skin and they would not wear anything except what was pushed. They did not want to be different. It's quite an amazing thing to realize how easy it is to target a group and make them comply.

We've seen various trends of this back and forth, including the piercing of the body, all made trendy by Hollywood again, the fashion industry working in tandem; and the bare midriff during the winter, which is quite funny. Anything can be done, as Plato said. Many years ago with the culture industries originating in Britain with the main ones, the Tavistock Institute, which is the grandfather of intensive psychological indoctrination and studies for indoctrination to manipulate whole countries, whole nations of people by understanding their behavior, the Tavistock came out with the following and I'll read it after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between and the river's deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm discussing some of the methods by the elite, the elite that gave us programs to follow and we did, we followed them because we always go for what we think is primarily comfort; and through comfort and convenience, we have gone right into a predicted slavery. The elite have always had problems down through the ages with people having revolutions, sometimes sporadic, other times organized, and men who would fight for something called freedom. Freedom really was the right to live your life the way you wish to live it, without being ordered to by an elite above you, an elite that want to be kept in incredible luxury by having you slave for them. That was really what it was. It was anti-slavery, so men were a big problem. Men were the ones who generally did the fighting. Before World War II, when they had their big, big international meetings to do with world population and this Brave New World that they knew they'd bring in, Lenin knew it too and all the big players that worked on the other side, all in tandem with each other of course. Bertrand Russell knew it too, they'd bring in this Brave New World where you'd get a genderless type race, but first you had to destroy all idea of what normal was and we adapt to what is normal.

We're the most adaptive species on the planet. Plato talked about how adaptive we are. The whole idea was to destroy what was normal, what had served the old system and served the elite of the old system too. Remember that marriage for life was brought in by the Catholic Church when they wanted a vast agricultural population with families and the priests would match up who married who, and he'd say, Tommy, Maggie over there is the one that you should marry; and that was basically an order. It was a form of eugenics, which was well understood by the church that simply had been the old Roman Empire changing its hats.

They understood what slavery was and how to breed good slaves, so they created marriage for life when they came into Europe. That was the first law once they gained power through force because they sent militaries ahead of them and they also sent in missionaries, which were the softening-up crew. They went into the tribes and told them to love their enemies and so on, and that God would put them to hell if they had thoughts of killing or any nasty things like that; and the softening crew is fine, but it takes about a century, two centuries to really soften up people, so they often backed it up with the military.

Charlemagne was the big military leader, the first ordained king by the Vatican to be the army of the Vatican, to lead the army of the Vatican and they converted people at the point of the sword. The sword, as you notice, especially the type they used then, the long broad sword or the "real Claymore" as they called it in Scotland, the swath cutter, it was a cross. It depends on how you hold it. It's either upside down or the other way around, depending on how you view it, but the sword is a cross and that’s what lead the Vatican and Christianity in through Europe was mass slaughter and it never really stopped.

The first law they passed in Europe and every country they went into was this odd phenomenon, very odd because the tribes didn't live like that, and it was marriage and marriage for life because they wanted a feudal system where you'd have all these masses working below them on farms which they would never own. The whole idea or concept became strange, alien, that you actually own a farm, because everything was owned by the king and he shared his loot with the barons and lords that became the overseers of all the farms. That's still in practice today, by the way.

If you look into the Royal families of Britain, they still have hundreds of tenant farmers that grow all their own food and they get paid peanuts. It's even been in the newspaper. They pay the pittance wages and they're tied to their jobs for life. However, men every so often would rebel and often too when they saw their wives and children in hardship and they were pushed to the wall, that's when they'd rebel. Who would have thought, prior to World War II, except for the elite of course who planned it that way, that men would be pushed out of the picture and become laughingstocks in comedies and cartoons and encouraged to take

on a role, you know the beer drinking silly guy that's encouraged through all media. He goes to work, brings up children who don't respect him at all and who actually laugh at him, and he's always dumber than the wife and even the youngest child will be brighter than the man. That's how it's portrayed. Who would have thought they could have done it so quickly except those who planned it that way? We mimic what we see and people who take on roles, whether male or female, mimic what they see too and they will treat people the way the people in the movies and in the comedies treat their spouse.

Here's an article from "Guardian Unlimited". This was December 5th, 2007.

"Dumbed-Down Masculinity Erases Men From Parenting."

Alan: It says:

"There are numerous valid alternatives to the conventional family unit. But we are forgetting the value of male influence."

Alan: Then they promote a book here, but it goes on to say:

"There are many things I remember fondly from my childhood Christmases: the Advent countdown, the silver milk bottle-top decorations, my formative rendering of Mary in the nativity musical Only a Baby. But from a very young age I was also aware that December was the month that told the world what a family ought to look like."

Alan: Now that's the key, what it ought to look like.

"...As the only child of a single parent who had never known her father, growing up in a religiously conservative and quietly judgmental part of Scotland, I was the only person in my primary class whose parents were divorced."

Alan: That was back then, you know, like the Dark Ages, like a long time ago.

"Of course the happy hearthside tableau I used to imagine only appears so inviting because it is viewed from a distance. Within every family, however outwardly conventional, there exist the tensions and compromises and secret hurts - as well as the love - that distinguish our closest bonds. And in today's primary school, children with married parents are just as likely to be in the minority."

Alan: That's within a span of 40-odd years, turned right upside down. Remember Plato again. Always remember Plato.

"But as December comes around again, I remember my early dreams of what a proper family should look like and wonder how our continuing recalibration of gender roles..."

Alan: Simple term, but think about it.

"...how our continuing recalibration of gender roles and family structure will impact on contemporary children. At the end of last month the Archbishop of York, John Sentamu, alongside Cormac Murphy-O'Connor, Britain's most senior Roman Catholic, denounced proposed changes to (in vitro fertilization) legislation as likely to undermine the contribution men make to families by removing the requirement for doctors to "have a view" to the child's need for a father. Sentamu attacked the proposals as evidence of a "me, me" consumerist culture which was intent on demoting fathers."

Alan: Well I guess he's just noticed, eh?

"Clearly these men are motivated by their resistance to the very idea of lesbian couples reproducing."

Alan: This is obviously a bias this woman has for writing that last piece. I don't see why it should be.

"But I was struck by Sentamu's comments about fatherhood, having just returned from a trip to the US where I had been unsettled by the brouhaha around the publication of a book entitled Knock Yourself Up:"

Alan: We'll be back with more knocking up after the following messages. Hello. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix here and I'm just discussing this article from the "Guardian Unlimited," where this author is talking about the absence of fatherhood in the modern society.

She said here:

"But I was struck by Sentamu's comments about fatherhood, having just returned from a trip to the US where I had been unsettled by the brouhaha around the publication of a book entitled Knock Yourself Up: "

Alan: That's an expression I think everyone understands.

"...No Man? No Problem. Part memoir, part how-to guide, it was written by Louise Sloan, a single lesbian who, at the age of 41, chose to conceive by donor insemination and went on to give birth to a son. Embraced by feminists..."

Alan: You know how they've split society into different groups to make them think they're on some sort of winning side?

"...berated by Republicans, Sloan describes eloquently the soul-searching that led her to that decision: how she had always imagined having a child within a stable partnership but how, eventually, her desire for a baby outweighed her adherence to this romantic ideal. Much has been written lately about the commodification of love..."

Alan: Because we live in a consumer society and it's been totally destroyed through commerce. Commerce destroys everything that really is human.

"...and the way consumer culture has inflated our expectations of relationships to an unmanageable degree. We are encouraged to consider partners as wish-list fulfillers..."

Alan: That's true.

"...and, when they fail to do so, as disposable. The modern premium on autonomy and self-determination does not sit easily with the loosening (rather than lowering) of expectations, the toleration of uncertainty and compromise necessary for sustaining intimacy and providing a platform for parenthood. But it would concern me greatly if our contemporary trouble with relationships led some women, straight or gay, to excise men from the parenting picture entirely. At the heart of this seems to be a clash between adherence to the norm and choice..."

Alan: Remember the trouble with normal is it always gets worse.

"In the past, traditional notions of what a family ought to comprise have wrongly prevented many from becoming the loving parents they longed to be. This is not an argument against gay and lesbian parenthood. And a single woman who believes she is emotionally and financially secure enough to raise a child alone ought to have options. But nowadays the ideology of choice is proving just as problematic as that of normativeness in the realm of the family and it is necessary, not retrograde, to interrogate that. Certainly there is the non-negotiable disconnect between men and women's fertile life spans, which means men have at least an extra decade to consider parenthood..."

Alan: That used to be true but I don't know where this author's been, because men's sperm count has been dropping like a stone since 1950, by intent.

"...But most men I know aren't sold on the idea of late-40's fatherhood. However, while women in their 30's are constantly interrogated about their fertility choices, men seldom are. This may be because popular culture has offered us an increasingly infantilised version of masculinity..."

Alan: Infantilised version of masculinity, isn't that the truth?

"...from Nick Hornby's neurotic man-boys to the slacker dudes of Hollywood director Judd Apatow. Partnership and parenthood, responsibility and security, are set up as emasculating rather than instrumental to adult flourishing..."

Alan: That means basically removing masculinity.

"And consumer culture works in tandem..."

Alan: Of course it does because it's part of the culture process.

"...with this trend, thriving on the insecurities that drive us to buy more products. It's not the existence of lesbian parents that is downgrading fatherhood but a culture that offers young men a dumbed-down version of masculinity and a rhetoric around parenting largely based on their absence. Given the histrionics of groups like Fathers4Justice and the incompetence of the Child Support Agency, fatherhood has become defined in the public mind as an experience of loss rather than involvement. Yet British men have never been so involved in bringing up their children, and our understanding of the importance of a male presence in a child's life is advancing."

Alan: I don't know about that.

"It need not be an individual tragedy to grow up without a father, and single female and lesbian parents are well aware that there are many alternatives to providing their children with a loving male influence. But it is a tragedy if we bring up boys in a culture that signals to them that they are ultimately expendable from the profound experience of parenthood."

Alan: If you look at it further, of course, and this is only touching the surface, she won't go into the real nitty-gritty of it, because as I say when you simply start knocking down what was norm before that served the same regime in a different era but it's now outgrown its usefulness, the whole idea is to put men out of the picture all together. The only function they have at the moment is just too simply produce and consume like everyone else and to keep a military supplied with young men who aren't too bright.

Young men haven't experienced the world and they've been brought up on video games and think it's all going to be very exciting and surely, for goodness, the good guys never get killed in the movies. It's always the bad guys who can never shoot straight, so men really are in a very real sense superfluous in a society where women are perfectly capable of taking care of themselves, only on this condition within this society as it stands right now. A society which has given science out there to the public to make things easier in building and everything else where the physical strength is no longer so necessary. Therefore, it's a conditional freedom and that's the key to it, because the lifestyle that's been given with almost an obsession with purchasing and having things has become the norm at the expense of relationships with people, deep relationships. Having things is far more important to most people.

The bonds, and this is the whole point of it all, the bonds that kept society together have been given up, as they knew at the top they would give them up for another type of security, which is based on the state or the system remaining in control and remaining the way that it is at present. Because when they turn off the money, that's appearing in the newspapers from the top economists, the end of spend, spend, spend is over, and all those who helped to shape the present culture at the bottom. In other words, those who went along with it will no longer be able to continue living the way they are at the moment; and I'm talking about single people too. There'll be mayhem then; and then who's going to stand up for them when you have men that have been trained to sit back and let others speak for them? They're afraid to speak, many of them, because they've been taught that they're second-class citizens and stupid. They've been taught they're very stupid and that their opinions really don't count so much.

That's a fact because for 30, 40 years special school lessons were given to the women to be assertive, which often means aggressive, when you meet some of them, and the men have been taught that they were responsible for all the ills of the past. Quite an interesting new history indeed, because most people who get their history from television and fantasy, the fantasies of Hollywood, don't know that 99 percent of the public in previous generations and centuries, the men were down mines or doing incredibly hard jobs. They were not living and dressing like peacocks like the upper elite did with their frills and lace on their shirts. They had to work in all kinds of weather without the machinery and women had it no different. Most of them had it no different either, so they weren't downtrodden.

Survival was a necessity of having a family and offspring to help you with your farms. Absolute necessity. Read again the Founding Fathers and what they talked about in their own writings, especially Jefferson. He went into that in great detail. It was necessary to have children. The women survived with the male. The male survived with the woman and they all survived with the children to help them. Back with more after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting through the Matrix. I'm just pointing out that even the groups that spearhead the movements to alter the old normalcy, often fake though that was too, into another normalcy was explained by Bertrand Russell in "The Impact of Science on Society." He said that the feminist movement would take the credit for championing the freedoms of women, where in reality we the scientists

will have done it; and it's true. They worked like crazy from World War I right through World War II and afterwards to create the pill, the pill that would end pregnancy basically or prevent it from happening. That's what gave them liberation; and a society that was to be based on socialism that would guarantee them safety nets and priority hiring and accommodations if necessary and tuition for a career; that's really what did it, because the idea was not to help them. The idea was to destroy the one system that would stand up to government totalitarianism by separating and dividing everyone. Always another strategy on the chessboard than the one that you've adopted and most folk have simply adopted their opinions and have never thought things through.

Now we've got Phil from New York on the line. Are you there, Phil?

Phil: It's good to talk to you. I've listened to your show and your talks for the past two years and I just want to thank you for everything you've done. You've awakened me to so many things.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Do you have any questions or comments?

Phil: Yes. I have two questions for you and I will ask them and then I will get off the phone and let you answer them. My first question is I believe it was last night you mentioned on RBN you said that even at I think it was your local golf course there were two levels. One for the public and then there's the other that the people behind the scenes that make all the decisions and this brought up a question that I'd been thinking about for a while and the question is: On the local level, just how all-pervasive is this cancer, this infestation, this whole thing on the local level? On our local industries and the Chamber of Commerce and all of that. Okay, that's question number one and question number two, I wrote to you about this so this you'll probably be familiar with you. I for a number of years back in the '70's and '80's was involved in a Buddhist meditation group. I won't mention any names obviously over the air, but I will say this, that in this particular group the central figure had come back from Japan with a Buddhist title that supposedly meant that he was enlightened and people literally had to bow down to this guy. He since passed away.

Alan: Was it Bodhisattva or was it Atman?

Phil: I'm sorry.

Alan: Was it Bodhisattva?

Phil: It was Roshi. That was the title, Roshi, meaning the guy was a Zen priest and now the guy that took over from him is the same thing and people still bow down to him. But there was a number of things that made me wonder about this. After being there for 12 years I got the feeling that I was being led around in circles and for many years I just thought that it was me, that you know I'm just a failure at this. My meditation isn't working and the whole thing, but then I started talking to other people who were on the side and other people had the same thing so I started to wonder about it. I started doing a little research into this and there's a wonderful book that came which was also printed by a Buddhist scholar – can I give the name of the book over the air?

Alan: Yeah, it's okay.

Phil: The name of the book is called "Zen at War" and the author's name is, oh boy. When I'm on the spot my memory always seems to slip me, but anyway "Zen at War" and I looked into two of the teachers of this Zen Roshi in Japan and also I did some research on my own and it turns out that these two teachers during the war Zen was really taken over by the government. These teachers and the Zen masters were in alliance with Hirohito the Emperor of Japan and they were actually telling people the object of Zen and enlightenment was to – it's okay to get in flames and the kamikaze things. It's okay to kill people because you're fulfilling Zen and Japan knows best and even some of the later Zen scholars like D.T. Suzuki afterwards said this is crazy, if this is enlightenment I don't want any part of this. Anyway, this is what this person brought back from these teachers and he taught this type of Zen and it's still continuing passed on to his predecessor. If you could just talk specifically about that a little bit I'd really appreciate it because I've been questioning this for some time and I'm just wondering if it would seem a perfect way to get the people that wouldn't go into the other established religions like Catholicism and stuff like that. This would be a

perfect trap for them to catch them up in this whole and I believe this is part of the New Age movement, Eastern religion, and then you can just run them around in circles and then the inner part of this whole establishment is whatever goes on in there.

Alan: What you've really got – all religions remember are ultimately for control and the reason, too, that before World War II, Hirohito was inducted as a Knight of the Garter to the British Crown.

Phil: Wow.

Alan: That's why he wasn't tried for any crimes after World War II.

Phil: Oh my God. I had no idea.

Alan: Yes, I've got the books printed at the time with the photographs of the Royal Delegation that went over and inducted the ceremony. I've got all the photographs here, very old books.

Phil: So he was actually part of this whole web?

Alan: Yes.

Phil: And these Zen teachers that were his spokespersons, that would implicate them as well.

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt about it. You see it doesn't mean that everything that's taught is corrupt. It's never that case. It's always a matter of putting a higher group and taking over the head of an organization. It's like the Vatican. The Vatican has the curia at the top and you often find with all the systems you'll find a color-coding of robes. That's standard, even in the Catholic Church, so you have black at the bottom because they're dealing with unwashed masses, those in the darkness; and the little bit of truth the priest is allowed to speak comes from the white part showing, but the rest of the neck is enclosed in black, so he's not allowed to show all information to the public. Then you go up the degrees; they all came from Pythagoras, by the way, who got it from Egypt, and then you have the different ones near the top, the Cardinals and so on. These colors are very important and you'll find the same thing in the Far Eastern religions with the different colored codings and you'll find it also with the rosary. The Catholics use the rosary. The Buddhists use the rosary exactly the same and every seventh bead of course is a planet et cetera, if you count them, one's bigger, and et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. These are all adaptations from each other and even the little strap that rabbis will wear on their forehead with the little scroll in it, the saying for the day that he straps on, actually came from ancient China, long before Judaism had it. There's been priesthoods above the priesthoods all down through the ages organizing all the religions the people think are there own, but at the very top they're all interconnected and the followers who don't know and often the lower priests don't know themselves.

Phil: Do you think the priest, the Roshi that came back from Japan was aware of this? I mean the fact that so many people fell and people I've talked to recently still feel that they're just being run around in circles. Do you think this is on the awareness level of the higher ups, even in some of these local?

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt on that. You cannot have any kind of religion, even if it was pure, you could never have it in a commercialized society where you have money and power tied together and success. Obviously, the opposite of success is failure, which means poverty in a commercialized system, so they're all intertwined and you can't have honesty in commerce in a class system of winners and losers. You cannot have them co-existing with a true religion; it doesn't work.

Phil: So the irony of this whole thing then is that these very institutions that advertise enlightenment are really suckering the people in and they're doing just the opposite. They're just basically sending them in the opposite direction, just confusing them.

Alan: You'll find even in the '50's the Dalai Lama gave orders to start up a Buddhist military force, where the priests were given for the first time permission to be trained by the CIA to fight the Chinese. I have the old footage of it in fact and they fought the Chinese in the mountains and they were given a special

dispensation. It's amazing how they can break all the rules by the order of the top man. If you watch the Dalai Lama making his little Masonic gestures, you'll see him putting the forehead ("fore" is also number 4, remember, so forehead) and he'll touch the inferior monk on the top of the head. It's all freemasonic if you watch the rituals et cetera.

Phil: I suspected that but it just boggles my mind that Dalai Lama is involved in all this too.

Alan: Oh, very much so. You must always get the shepherds in cahoots to manage the sheep and more so in a world society that we're going into.

Phil: Well, Alan, if this is case, I mean the Dalai Lama is considered – so many Buddhists and even non-Buddhists as well, they almost look at him like he's Jesus Christ or something.

Alan: They do. The original Buddha was trying to break the belief in this dogmatic adherence of the class system that was ageless and changeless in his day. He was trying to break it because it kept everyone in slavery. This whole idea of karma and so you're born as a cripple or poor and that's just your station in life because you were bad in a previous life. He tried to break all of that and he would not even touch on the subject of metaphysics. It wasn't for 200 years later, after they had made many splintered groups, as always happens, they had a convocation, just like the Catholic Church did with Constantine, and they drafted up all the new rules of the new Buddhism and they went right back. They attached Hinduism right back on to it and went against its founder.

Phil: So this was all planned then, as you would call it the new Buddhism, but the whole thing had been.

Alan: Hold on and we'll be back after this break.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,

He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just wrapping up a conversation with Phil from New York on the Zen Buddhists of Japan, which ties in exactly with this whole idea of a structured layered society which permeates everything. Are you still there, Phil?

Phil: Yes I am.

Alan: Don't forget too that the Jesuits, who are soldiers of Christ, they're soldiers first and foremost. They were started up by a member of the Alambrados of Spain that were simply the Spanish branch of the Knights Templars who at one time fought against the church. He was a professional soldier and he was recruited by the church to start up this other organization so that what they couldn't achieve by persuasion and frightening the people through superstition in a sense they would use force. They would also use nefarious methods of getting people to fight each other and people would never figure out who was behind it. They were already in Japan. That was one of the first countries they went into. One of the very first countries and they were in league with the other religions too, as they always get together. Heads of religion always attract each other and they learn from each other and often they unite, because at the top there's always an international brotherhood. They say you must get the shepherds in to lead the people, the sheep or the sheeple.

Phil: What I find so amazing about this is just the deviousness and the craftiness of how they lure intelligent people into this. I mentioned to you when I wrote to you about this that one of the people who's is looking for an awakening. An extremely intelligent person, an extremely competent physician, my doctor, and he just fell for this whole thing hook, line and sinker and everything I tried to do it was of no avail.

Alan: I'll tell you something even worse. A woman that I know of at the United Nations said she's all for these coming wars because she believes in the karma and she believes in this religion and she believe that those people who are going to get vanquished in the Middle East deserve it because they chose to come back as they are in their present situations and countries and because of their bad karma they would perish. She thought that was quite acceptable. That's a scary thing when you realize that people like that are up at the United Nations.

Phil: Absolutely. It's interesting you mention that thing about karma because this is one of the words they swing around there and just the word itself, you'd almost say it has a hypnotic effect on people. Just very briefly, but what they do is they say that they get people in and then they say that the only way to awaken is through us, going through our program, so to speak, and if you go anywhere else, nobody else knows except for us. This is implied. They don't come right out and say it; and it has quite an effect. Someone actually when I pointed this out to her, she was just so grateful that somebody – it was like breaking a spell and just finally when I've tried to point this out to a couple of people who are deeply involved with this whole group, cult, whatever, and they get so angry when you--

Alan: You burst their bubble.

Phil: Absolutely. Yes.

Alan: They turn on you.

Phil: I lost some friends that way.

Alan: Yes, you will lose a lot, but I'll answer that other part too with the other societies you mentioned and that's to do with the whole structurized system you live in has an exoteric the people will join even in the lower orders. That's including all the clubs, associations et cetera. Now in North America you can't drive into a town without seeing the big billboard. There's always a big billboard stuck there like an official road sign and it lists all the associations in that town or city, and that's the first billboard you're going to meet. The reason it's there first, it's telling you who owns and controls that system in that city and they put your Rotary Club there. You've got all your Freemasonic Shriners and so on organizations, all the female branches of it as well, and you'll find that they're running your council, your school boards. They allocate the tendering of monies for building roads, repairing roads. It's all to do with money. Everything revolves around it; the power structure. That's the first billboard you come to and it's outside every town, city and village in North America.

Phil: Yes. You can't help but notice it.

Alan: Then the same thing too, as I say, even with your clubs, everyone who joins any kind of club, even a golf club, knows that there's a little inner clique and they will give them all respect. Those are the men you go to when you want favors done outside of the club, to do with your perhaps zoning laws or something. These are the men who can pull strings because they belong to the top Masonic groups in your society. That's the way it is.

Phil: It's just like I finally saw the movie "Brotherhood of the Bell" and it relates so much and refers to much of that too, that the members are given all these favors.

Alan: It's no different from the Mafia. The Mafia is a branch of it. It's an official branch of Masonry.

Phil: Oh my God. This is a nightmare when you wake up to it.

Alan: This is reality.

Phil: It's a nightmare.

Alan: It's the same with your police. Your police have their police fraternity. That means brotherhood. Look at the logos of all the police. Look at the little crests of all the police.

Phil: I've seen that, yes. It's all over the place. It's like a bad science fiction movie or something.

Alan: You're living in their world. It's the religion behind all religions and it's always been here in the West. I'll have to go on to the next caller after I come back.

Phil: Well thank you so much. It's great talking and thank you for answering my questions.

Alan: Thanks for calling.

Phil: Okay, bye.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Can't go on. Can't go on.
And it can't go on. And it can't go on.
And it can't go on. And it can't go on.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and just like the song says, it can't go on, because we're heading towards this chaos time, a planned time of chaos. That's why you're seeing all of the laws passed like crazy and massive infrastructures set-up all around you to deal with the fallout of society going

kind of berserk when the water's turned off, the money's turned off and all the things that they've sold their souls and each other out for is taken away from them.

Now we've got Leo from Massachusetts on the line. Are you there, Leo?

Leo: Right here, right here. First a couple of other interesting suggestions for your music. I noticed you had the "Universal Soldier" which I first heard by Buffy and I thought it was her song until I found out it was actually Donovan. "Everybody Knows" the dice were loaded by Leonard Cohen. That's a good one and While My Guitar Gently Weeps, I think kind of says it all, the lyrics. I mean it's just so perfect if you remember that song, right? Dylan's "It's All Right, Ma" says a whole bunch of things and also I was thinking when I was thinking of Bertrand Russell and the way he sold us out basically, I was thinking of some of the lines from "I Want You" by Dylan: because you lied, because you took me for a ride, because time was on his side. You know those types of lines. Anyway, I was pointed out to another book that was similar to "Brave New World" and "1984" was Neil Postman's "Amusing Ourselves to Death," that kind of sums up part of our other experience. Also, the Friday the 13th of Pope Clement, so he finally made his peace and became one with the Templars, is that what you're saying?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. You see, understand the thing is the Catholic Church from its beginning really was a transformation of the old pagan Roman Empire who knew they'd have trouble with this new religion. It really was all about individuality and the rights of the individual. It wasn't a mass movement as such, but it was the first movement where an individual had the right not to bow down and pray to kings or priests or have middle men but the right to pray to your own deity and follow your conscience as it dictated, and therefore disobey governments and kings and tyrants. The Old Empire church simply swapped hats overnight and took it under their wing, so from its very inception the Universal Church – it was called Universal because it adopted all of the old religions already in existence and added this one at the top as a cover. That's why all of the rituals and so on predate Catholicism; there's an inner church there. I'll be back with more. Hang on and we'll talk after these messages. Hello.

Leo: Anyway, there was in interesting connection between the Third Reich and the Tibetans was also the Thule Society I think.

Alan: They sent over delegations under Himmler in fact. Himmler was the guy who directed that to try and find the root or the beginnings of what they called the Aryan race and so they sought out through India and then up through Tibet as well, trying to find their origins. That was the whole key to it.

Leo: And I'm quite a fan of the so-called Theater of the Absurd but I realize it's a total misnomer. The real thing it should be called the Theater of Our Absurd Reality.

Alan: Yes it is absurd reality and as I say most--

Leo: But I mean the Theater of the Absurd doesn't really say the whole thing. I think Theater of our absurd reality is more to the point.

Alan: Most people as I say don't realize that everything that they've been taught and everything that they like in fact has been given to them and they like things that are familiar, simply because it becomes familiar, no matter how strange a previous generation or even a later generation would look at it. They become very comfortable with what they think are the same ideals of the masses around them. They judge their sanity and their opinions by bouncing their opinions off the masses and getting the same responses back; and that's how you say I must be sane because they all agree. We all agree with each other. It's a very simple con job. The Ancient Greeks knew the Earth was round and they wrote about it and so did some of the Egyptians as well.

The high priests knew the Earth was round as well, and so it was written about by authors in Greece and when the Catholic Church took over they made it flat again because they had to fit into the four corners and the divisions and how the Earth was dragged up by four corners, so they had to make it flat again. It stayed flat for centuries until Copernicus came along and they had to make it round after a little bit of a battle, so we're back to being at being round again. However, during that period of flatness, the general population

would probably have stoned you and thought you were crazy if you said it was round. You've got to understand that the mass culture, mass belief, mass opinion, it's always the opinion to be weary of because it's given to the masses at all times. The fads that you think just come through high commerce through society and ripple through and everyone adopts them are arranged fads.

They give us fads to keep ourselves occupied and to run in circles with and amuse ourselves with. This present trick of creating mass amusement where we are being amused and entertained to death, literally, because as this is happening a whole new structure is getting built all around us to control our minds 100 percent, complete and total. For what we think is an easy life of easy credit, mass production coming cheap from China, people will sell their souls to the bitter end until they pull this plug. Then they'll be howling, as always, they have in previous times, wondering how on earth they got to this state of affairs.

Leo: I kind of see that aspect but the problem is when you see that aspect you kind of become sort of divorced and super alienated and that's why I think the Theater of the Absurd kind of brings me back when things like the [Baltz] soprano. Are you familiar with that?

Alan: Yes.

Leo: Where at the end all four of them are screaming at each other and saying their own words to themselves basically.

Alan: That's right.

Leo: That was quite a dramatic ending.

Alan: Yes I know and unfortunately that's how it will go. People will live in confusion to the bitter end and literally give away their consciousness. They're already giving away the one tremendous gift they have or one of the gifts they have, and that's the ability to be sentient and aware and use the mind that they're given by themselves. Use it for themselves and figure things out. Most of have been trained not to do that.

Leo: The purposeful dumbing down of the culture is really horrendous.

Alan: It's terrifying.

Leo: Ionesco said that in the lesson, didn't he?

Alan: Yes.

Leo: The great Theatre of the Absurd culture that the basic culture misses and it's so unfortunate because all they need to do is listen – I mean Fernando Arrabal and "The Emperor and the Architect of Assyria". Are you familiar with that one?

Alan: Yes.

Leo: I mean it lays the whole pattern out right there for you to see and understand and learn. I mean I always think of theater as a real true learning experience. What we have here is an indoctrinational experience to watch out for yourself because somebody's always out to get you. Don't expect real community. There's always somebody out to kill you for whatever and oh yes, but you've got to strive for all this whatever so you can make it valuable for them to kill you.

Alan: I know, I know. It truly is phenomenal. Under the guise of defending ourselves we've spent billions and trillions of dollars into creating a sky that's covered in satellites that spy on us and a lot of them may be put up there where they haven't activated them yet. That's for when we're all chipped and so on. They're already up there and meanwhile the public simply watch more movies. They watch more fiction than live reality in their lifetimes and this is all happening around them and they're oblivious of it because they've been trained under socialism that this special group above them, the altruistic ones, that keep them in perpetual childhood, have their best interests at heart and they really believe that like children. The Peter

Pan Syndrome is alive and well. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're talking to Leo from Massachusetts about this strange reality that is more fiction than real, at least the stuff that's taught to the public on a daily basis, where we're taught what to think about all the time of all the wars over there somewhere. It's always "over there." I mean the main news we get is always in a country so far away that we're divorced from it and yet when they show you those little clips it's also all propaganda of how troops are peace-keeping. Now a guy who gets dressed as a soldier and wears grenades and carries big guns is still a soldier. Again, the distortion of perception by calling them "peacekeepers." A solider is still a soldier and when you send your men abroad you're part of an invasion force. An IN-VASION force. Not a liberation force.

The Ancient Romans used the same terminology. They used to say they were going in to civilize the barbarians to bring good culture to them, and that was carried on by Christian cultures when they took the Crusades and all to plunder the Middle East, which they did. They looted the country and that's how they often paid themselves. All the followers got a share in the "booty" as they called it, with that cross in front, mind you, all for the glory of Christ. Nothing ever changes. The propagandists use the same format. Why change it when it works so well, time after time? Here we are today doing the same thing with the Middle East.

Everyone knows that Halliburton, the big company, seemingly the only authorized multi-corporation with many tentacles through all types of building and logistic supplies and so on, has been given all the contracts over there. It's probably the only thing keeping the U.S. afloat is Halliburton right now and all of its war projects and building projects across the planet. We also know, it was on the mainstream news in Canada, that they deliberately targeted the oil fields in Iraq and part of it was strategy, again, they thought when they took over they'd like brand new, brand new oil refineries there. So they flattened what they thought were the older ones knowing that the American taxpayers and the British taxpayers and everyone else would finance new ones, which they'd then hand to the new owners for a song; and this is called plundering. Plundering is plundering no matter how you couch it or camouflage it. The act is the same act; and if it's the same act, then that's exactly what it is.

Soldiers go in. They invade a country and they plunder for their masters under all this bravado of wanting to bring a better culture to the people. Who are we to say we're going to bring a better culture to the people when our own culture here is falling apart through deliberation. It's happened deliberately. It's falling apart and we're watching the pincer movement all around us in our own countries and yet we want to make sure it happens elsewhere too. That means there's another force at work bringing all of this about. That's your clue right there. Then when you go into the writings as I say of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and all the rest of them, you'll find, yes, this is a planned society and they plan in centuries. Step-by-step in centuries because every generation that's born and brought up will accept the system as it stands when they're born if their parents don't warn them that this is abnormal. This system now is abnormal.

All mammals look towards an adult for signs of danger. If the parents have been perfectly brainwashed then the children or the animals won't even know what a predator is. They think it's all quite nice and they'll adapt into that system without thinking. The youngsters who are given all the cartoons and video games to make them want a chip, that's coming, and they must want it, will want it because they'll think they're going to be like the superheroes. We've already seen the beginning of a generation – they've grown up, they're now in the military. They were raised on the video games where the only object was to kill, kill, kill, released by the military-industrial complex; these games were solely for the use of training soldiers to desensitize them from killing. We wonder why you have isolated shootings in malls and schools and so on with a generation who've been brought up where the state has given them their morals and their values.

Remember what Bertrand Russell said, if we can get the children early enough, and it was proven in the 1920's in his own schools (experiment schools), if they can get them young enough then the input from the parents won't take effect. There will be no moral input that will stick on those children because the state will be giving them their values. Well, we see what the values are.

We have a society that can't bond anymore. Generation is split from generation. The genders are split apart and even within the genders of same sex couples they're battling each other as well, generally for money

and so on. You're seeing exactly what they wanted, a society where everyone is basically isolated from everyone else. No one to stand up for you and Big Brother can talk down directly to you and you can't look around for help. There's no one there to help you. Sad situation but planned. Planned, written about long ago and implemented. Fait accompli and most people today haven't a clue how it happened. The generation that lives through it, like Plato said, are the last ones to see it. They're still in confusion.

They're off into the next realm of creating new types of human beings. Now the reason I mentioned at the beginning of the show about the European Union is because that was a prototype of what was to happen for the Americas. This Brave New World scenario was to start according to Karl Marx with a united Europe followed by united Americas, remembering that Marx himself simply worked and was paid for by the same big bankers based in London with the approval of the royalty because it works through the dialectic. If there's going to be opposition to a plan, always make sure you create the leader to divert the people, who think they're working against it but in actuality will come to compromise, and then you blend the two together. It's called the Third Way, again talked about in Ancient Greece. Ancient strategy, works very, very well and people fight and die for these strategies, never guessing that they're all being led up the garden path.

Now for those who have heard me before, remember I don't get paid. I don't take money for the talks I give out on the radio. I try and stay away and I do stay away from pushing advertising. These programs all run on advertising. That's what pays everyone to keep going, their engineers and so on. They need it but I don't push it myself. Therefore, I depend upon you the listeners to support me, so go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and there you'll find ways where you can help me out to keep going and I'll do so as long as I can. It's tough here. I don't have staff. I'm not in show business. I'm not entertaining you and so I don't have people to punch things up on my screen and give me topics for the day or arrange callers or arrange guests or anything like that. I do it spontaneously. I don't arrange my talks. I just start yapping away when the time comes, but during the day I'm incredibly busy and I need either to work outside of here or have you support me. It's up to you. I don't belong to any affiliations of any kind whatsoever except I'm part of humanity and I do my best to try and motivate people into being their own champions. If you depend on others, the "supplied champions" I call them, to do it for you, you're gone. You are your own champion and there's a lot you can do. An awful, awful lot you can do in your own sphere if you really want to do it and it's not by browbeating people into believing what you believe. It's about simply sharing knowledge with those who are asking for it and there's a lot out there who are asking the questions. Learn how to put it over without overloading them. Give them a bit at a time. Feed them gently and hopefully you'll see them come alive. It's a process I've witnessed myself. You'll see them come alive for the first time.

In the ancient mysteries they always called this "the land of the dead." That's why it's also in the New Testament where they say, "let the dead bury their dead." Ministers and priests scratch their heads over that one, but it means that those who have the ability to be alive and are not. They don't know what's going on. They don't see beyond that which is presented to them, they're classified as the dead. It's as though they had never existed once they die because nothing was changed by their being here. Those who come alive can influence other people and help give life to other people and that's what it's all about. It's awareness and sentience and the right, the right to have a mind of your own and to exercise your own decisions in this society.

What a hell they're bringing up. What an absolute hell that we're going into in this controlled, monitored, bureaucratic, totalitarian system. That's no life at all. That's hell, a living hell. The choice is yours.

From Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"CAN HAL LUCI GENIE SIN?
THE GREEN MAN AND HIS DASTARDLY PLAN,
NATURE'S GOD IS ALWAYS PAN"
(CONSIDER CONSTITUTION)
(2 Hours)
December 20, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 20, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open
But your lips they remain sealed
While the promises we made are broken
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal
Now I need to know now darlin'
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 20th, 2007. For those who are newcomers to the station, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's my European site for downloadable transcripts in the tongues of Europe and also look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for hundreds of talks I've given over the years that you can download for free, all to do with this big matrix system in which we live. It contains all of the histories from ancient times, if you listen carefully, going way back 10 years, from ancient times up to the present and how we've been manipulated all along and now we're going into the greatest manipulation ever, which is to be the complete control of everyone and their mind.

When the mind is gone that's game over for the general population and if you look around you today, it's almost there and that's without the use of a microchip. That's just with intensive scientific indoctrination and the tricks of the electronics. That's why they call it electronics. It's the trick of the elect and we've all been brainwashed since birth into fake histories. Histories are always being written by victors and rewritten when they have to omit certain things which aren't too pleasing to governments that come along in the future, so they just cut them out like George Orwell's job as Winston in "1984". Winston's job was to edit history, edit history as it was actually happening and put all the old stuff down the memory hole where it's gone forever, because all dissention, all the causes of dissention of the past, all conflicts of the past and all the wrongs that have been done by one group against another, one people against another, have to be eradicated. John Dewey brought that philosophy forth and he said it would be taught in education, everything that caused problems in the past between peoples would simply be omitted and there would be big blank spots in history.

You can understand the logic behind it because conflicts can go back hundreds and hundreds of years between people and tribes and so on; but the other point of view is that if they're telling you lies in that respect, what else are they telling you that are lies as well? You'll find out unfortunately it's almost everything because Dewey came from the old Frankfurt school along with many, many more in an attempt to create a new type of society. They all came out of Prussia in fact. A lot of Prussian teachers were sent over to Europe and to the Americas to bring this kind of indoctrination to the monarchs, to those that ruled, and that's what's happened. We've all lived through it and yet we think everything is normal because our parents didn't know what to tell us or warn us. They were brainwashed themselves. Quite a simple technique.

I was thinking growing up myself of all the things I witnessed and the big changes in the culture that I witnessed, just growing up from a small age and observing people and how they adapted so quickly to whatever the media was pushing out in front of them. That went for fashion. That went for ridiculous fashions, fashions which were certainly not suited to winters in Britain. Plastic miniskirts and plastic boots and plastic coats and people were freezing at bus stops just standing there and they wouldn't cover themselves because it was unfashionable, and I realized then that there were forces at work and there's also an understanding at work of human natural in general. Today they call it "herd management" in fact because they understand human instincts and how a majority of the public will always try to belong to their peer group by being the same.

As they were doing all this, too, they were promoting a new religion. Very important topic because religions in all ages have been used in all parts of the world to control the masses beneath them, beneath the ruling elite. It was funny to witness this religion and hearing your elders (and even my sisters were elders) talking about channeling and the New Age stuff that was being put out in front of them. The psychedelic stuff all mixed with drugs and so on. Drugs et cetera being promoted by top people like Timothy Leary, which is a Masonic term if you break it down. He's a light bringer. Leary is a light bringer. He likes the old gas lamps in the streets. That's what a Leary is and it was a time of the Leary to light the lamps and make a new illumined new society but not too bright. Not too bright. That's why it's still a gas, and the people started using that terminology too. It's a gas.

It was all a big joke by those at the top that give us the complete culture and Leary and other top scientists and doctors were put out there on stage, on mainstream television to promote what was to become the religion of the world. A religion that would be tied in with Mother Earth and a religion that would be tied in with the greening of the planet. Now green is everywhere. You hear it everywhere. It's all through big business because like all culture it's promoted from the top down. No culture is allowed to exist coming from the bottom by itself because it could disrupt any plans the governments have laid out; and believe you me, governments don't sit and haggle in congresses or parliaments about trivial things. The real government is busy planning a long-term future and therefore all major cultural movements, which have to interweave together, interlock together through all facets of society, had to get authorized and worked out and managed from the top; and that's precisely what was happening.

It came out later Leary and others were actually CIA – paid by the CIA to promote hallucinogenic drugs. Quite amazing and I lived through that. I was a bit too young but I grew up watching people losing their minds and so on, and talking to the sky and to people that didn't exist, and at the same time I watched the Beatles but I couldn't really understand it. Of course I was too young but I watched this tremendous promotion through music and I had got Plato. I went to the adult library when I was five and I looked at Plato and different ones. He talked about culture and here I was witnessing a culture, meaning it was promoted from the top. The Beatles started off as the clean-cut young men. That was to grab the audience and to put the older generation at ease. Very clever. They had to put the older generation at ease, the parents of the youngsters that were really the target. Once they had the big following and got all the hits, then they could change their appearance and then they grew their hair long and so on, which is okay. It's a rebellion against the short haircuts of the military so I don't mind it at all.

However, then they went off to India and had had a few hits there and suddenly we hear about the Maharishi Yogi and that was all over the magazines and suddenly the people who were older than me were parroting all these terms that came from India. Terms that they were eating up and discussing and debating, and you see all these particular terms are religious terms and the people who were parroting them didn't

know that they were learning a religion; and it must be good if their superstars who are promoting it because everyone wants to follow the stars. That's what a wandering star is. You follow the stars. They give you the stars from the top. I watched all this happening and I remember reading in the papers how professors at university had seen limousines, big limos with well dressed men throwing garbage bags full of LSD pills over the walls of universities and major colleges. That's how they got it introduced. It wasn't by the little dealer in a laboratory just cooking some stuff up. It was made by the big drug companies.

Much later on I'd found they'd been experimenting with it since the 1930's. In Peter Wright's book much later on, too, I found out that even Lord Victor Rothschild who was the head of all British security during the Cold War at one point, even though Wright was pointing to him as being the main suspect for passing information on to Moscow, Rothschild was using this stuff and testing it out on MI5 and MI6 agents. Quite something and that was in the '50's they were doing that, but then in the '60's and '70's they made sure the real target got their doses and it wasn't just a drug culture and a music culture that was getting heavily promoted from the top. It was a separation of the generations that was being heavily promoted and very few people living through it, the older and the younger, even realized it. That was it's primary intent and also the secondary intent was to create a new religion. A religion that only now many, many, many years later we've come to understand was to do with the new agenda for the New World Order as they called it. They've used this term many times long before Bush. Even Adolph Hitler used it.

It was used in the 1800's by people in the Cecil Rhodes society, a New World Order. The greening stuff now all makes sense now that they have a whole generation grown up to parrot religious terms they don't even understand, that come mainly from Hinduism with a touch of Shinto and a touch of everything else like peppered in a pot. Just a little touch and a dab here and there, and it's New Age. Behind it all is an amazing technique of getting the people to pounce on it, to gobble it up because of ego. You see the religion that has been pushed big, big time, it must appeal to the ego and have no rules.

John Dewey again referred to this a long ago, the guy who was sent in to set up the educational system for the United States. He made reference to this, that there would be no real morality as we know it. It would be selective morality, do your own thing, basically. That became the term that was used. You do your own thing. No rules and no real inhibitions. Anyone who was inhibited was odd and they called them "square." When you read Mikhail Gorbachev's book "Towards A New Civilization" and you hear an atheist, who admits in the same book he is an atheist, stating that we, and his foundation and others, were working towards a new world religion which will be based on a form of earth worship. You read the eugenics experiments that are going on all around you. It's in the papers and magazines every day now and the greening nonsense we're hearing all around us, and the catastrophe with the global warming and how we're causing it – straight out of the book that invented it.

"The First Global Revolution" by the Club of Rome. That was the book. "The First Global Revolution" where they said they needed a cause to unite the planet for this agenda and they came up with the idea of saying it was global warming and the public were to blame. That was 1970's and it's being done. It's being done and you see all mixed together again with the New Age religions where nothing is real. The old Beatles song, "Nothing is Real, Strawberry Fields," and you're seeing people who should be really fairly intelligent, fairly street wise and savvy, telling you nothing is real, it's all illusion. You ask them where they get this and you get this big response. They're not sure. It's everywhere. It's in all the magazines they read. It's in the movies they watch. It's a new religion and they don't even know it, and it's a religion that ties in with the greening. It's a religion that will tie in with the depopulation program, where people will voluntarily come forward and have themselves sterilized to save Mother Earth and I do have articles here about that. It's already happening. We now have the volunteers coming forth.

Isn't it beautiful? It took from the late 1800's to create this religion that's now "blossoming," so to speak, and turning very green in our own lifetime; and yet most of the people who've lived right through that up to the present are oblivious as to how it all happened because they don’t question. They don't question and the techniques of creating a religion are so well known. They were known in ancient times, especially the one to do with the earth type, paganism. It must appeal to the ego, where you can become, going back to the Garden of Eden allegory, God. You actually have people today believing that they can become God. They'll tell you that to your face. I'll be back with more after these following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're Cutting Through the Matrix, and I thought I'd start off to say tonight by the first thing that came in my head. I never prepare anything. I don't have the staff either to do anything for me, so I don't have stuff put up on my screen that I can rattle off and really impress you. I prefer just to talk as I would talk to someone sitting across the kitchen table. After getting down from the roof, I had to go up there and scrub the satellite dish so I can beam up and upload tonight. It gets frosty and there's about two feet of snow up there too. Maybe two or three feet of snow, I got back in and sat down here and I thought, well, what's on my mind? I thought, the New Age, it's all around us and how this greening is completely meshing now with the preparation that was done many years ago on the minds of the public to do with what we call the New Age, where all normalcy was destroyed to make way for this new system.

As they say in High Masonry, "all that was must be demolished to make way for that which is new. That which is to come." You always destroy the old cathedral. You take it down as you're building the new one, because it's a New World Order with a completely new way of living, a new system. When you see what's planned for society and you read it in the papers what's planned for us, this controlled society, world society, where every individual is going to be tracked, traced and monitored from birth to death. This is only one part of the stage, one phase of the agenda (it's intergenerational), until they literally create new types of humans to serve a small elite more efficiently. This is quite something. It's a nightmare we're really living in and because you're born into it you don't think it's abnormal, especially if you parents already accepted it and didn't know that they'd been brainwashed their whole lives too. That's how mammals all react. If the parents don't warn them of what to beware of, they will accept everything even their worst enemies. That's how simple it is.

Before I go on about this, I've got Richard in Texas on the line and we'll talk to Richard first. Are you there, Richard? Hello Richard. Go ahead.

Richard: I've been curious about the whole cultural thing with regard to the Beatles and have been interested in your comments this evening. I was 12 when the Ed Sullivan show happened and I've been a big fan of their music ever since and I'm curious if you think that they were more than just manipulated and their image as a separate thing manipulated even further? Or do you think there was actually something deeper at work there in terms of their connections to any of this nasty cultural shift? It seems to me that good things that came out also – exposure to mediation as an option for humanity and I'm not sure that the mind opening experience of non-abuse of something like LSD or peyote is possibly a positive thing for some folks, but anyway your comments about all that would be appreciated.

Alan: The idea – remember, long before the Beatles came along, even when Aldous Huxley was writing "Brave New World" in the 1930's, they were talking about a future they could create if they could get the public to accept having drugs alter their minds – not to help them in any way, shape or form, but to control their minds. However, when you're living with hallucinogenic drugs you start to lose what they call "affect" (that's normal emotion); that's a side effect of it. In fact, you can get drug-induced schizophrenia. During the phase of tripping out you're technically schizophrenic, and this again was well understood and a schizophrenic society is really easily managed because they cannot discern things properly. Things are distorted. They can't perceive clearly. Things are very distorted in their minds. They used these techniques in ancient India on the peasants to control them for a long, long time, coupled with vegetarianism, too, a restricted vegetarian diet at that. Food and drugs has always been used at certain times down through the histories of different countries, so it was simply being reintroduced again.

Now the Beatles didn't simply make themselves. They were made. That's how stars are made in the music industry. It's a good Hollywood myth the movies they give you of someone with talent that just keeps pushing ahead and gets up there. That's very, very rare. Generally, stars are made. I've seen them made in fact in my own lifetime.

Richard: Brian Epstein?

Alan: Brian Epstein was well connected but again a lot of money and promotion. I don't know how much people realize was spent on promoting the Beatles before anyone had heard or even seen them. It was a tremendous build-up. Now whenever you see a tremendous build-up about something that's going to appear and it's taken millions of dollars to do so through advertising and promotion, that's going to be a success and

it wasn't the first time it had been done. They'd done it before with Charles Darwin when they brought his book out on evolution. They built it up in the British press and the World Press for about two years before they released the book and that guaranteed he'd be an instant genius in the eyes of the public and sure enough--

Richard: Was there others involved in the Beatles do you think?

Alan: I'm pretty sure that definitely others associated with the Beatles and were managing them were associated with Tavistock because Tavistock was heavy into music, long before even rock or pop music came along. They were trying out different kinds of the effects of jazz, a certain type of jazz on the minds as far back as the 1920's. There was a Jewish jazz writer in New York who was kidnapped by the Soviets and taken over to the Soviets because he had a technique that he was working on which could put youngsters, especially, they're more prone to it, into almost an altered state. That eventually was coupled with a technique that was released years and years later and they called them the beatniks, where again they introduced these guys who were kind of scruffy, they smoked weed and displayed this kind of laid-back kind of jazz, sometimes atonal jazz. That took off more in Europe but it didn't do well in Britain or the United States and so they went back to the drawing board and gave us pop music and launched that tremendously.

In Britain there was only the BBC, which is owned – it's an arm of the British government and the BBC really promoted and started off what we call the pop industry from the top down again. We know that Steve Martin and others were taught heavily into these techniques of how the mind reacts and how the different brain patterns are altered by using certain types of music and they worked heavily with Gibson in the U.S. on stereo et cetera and using what they call "sequencing" within the stereo. To the average listener you just hear certain instruments in one ear and certain instruments from the other speaker, but there's actually sequences. It's almost like pulses going back and forth in certain songs and these could actually put you in an altered state as well, very conducive.

Richard: I understand your position as well, Alan, and I wish you'd use some of your music for the bumper stuff from time to time; and from certain music that you do use you seem to indicate that you're a fan of a certain positive music. I just wondered what your thought is about good music, bad music, that sort of thing in term of the cultural influence.

Alan: I mean bad music is quite simple. It's not so much bad; remember the guys at the top don't see things as bad or good. I'll finish this after the following messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between us and a river so deep
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. Alan Watt back Cutting Through the Matrix and sure enough, this code of silence, also this state of ignorance, can't go on or we're all doomed. However, I know Martin in Britain had some of the best equipment that could be produced, way ahead of its time, and the recording studios and he worked with I think it was even Les Paul, who came up with the stereo from the U.S., the guy who also gave the Gibson guitar which is really good. They knew how it would affect the mind and they were doing experiments even before the Beatles using electroencephalographic machines and playing types of music to youngsters, especially, who are more prone to "altered states" you might call it. Even close to a meditative state, which some music can put you into. Classical music can also do the same and they also knew that they could bring out anger by certain types of music and we see that going in through the jazz. Jazz was very good for creating really freaky states in the beatnik generation and then later down through the ages we had the Sid Vicious types from Britain, punk rockers who screamed and raged, and then we went down into rap, where you wrap it up and now they're sort of floundering at the bottom now. They don't know what to do. They call it hip-hop and so on. We've gone all the way down from classical to pop, then rock and a whole bunch of

stuff, down to rap and that seems to be almost the end.

At the moment they're using a lot of techno sounds to get us used to computerized sounds because one day we'll hear that in our heads when we've all got brain chips. We'll hear the almost mechanical computer type operating sound going through our heads and that will be a new type of music to the public. When it comes to the promotion of mind-altering drugs, that was one of the functions that Aleister Crowley was given by what became MI6, who now have admitted that he worked for them. They're very good at giving us gurus and his job was to help start off, kick off this next part of the New Age movement. The old stuff was started by Madame Blavatsky in the late 1800's and we find Crowley was sent out there to fascinate the youth and you'll find him on the covers of a lot of albums. Even the Beatles had all their heroes on an album cover. Look at Sergeant Pepper and you'll see Aleister Crowley in there amongst Karl Marx and many others. Mind altering drugs, as I say, were pushed so heavily, except they didn't tell you the fallout from it all and the mental hospitals, the psychiatric hospitals got the fallout because many people didn't come back from those trips. Their minds were left elsewhere and they ended up having a drug-induced schizophrenia.

Other ones that I knew became incredibly naïve. It made them more prone to suggestibility. They became hyper-suggestible, which again is a great way if you want a public that you can make believe anything and so drugs do that. They take away your common sense and it's being promoted once again by different people and even Crowley started off the whole thing of going to Latin America for their little drinky-pooh from the shaman and he was also initiated into another Masonic order when he was over there. At that time he was only in English order, The York Order and the Royal Arch he was in, but he was initiated into the higher degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry by a shaman in Latin America. It was already over the world, you see, freemasonry in one form or another. Over there he helped to push taking the elixir that would open up your third eye and all this kind of stuff and he was no fool, this guy. He wasn't so dumb to take it himself, but he promoted it in his books as though he had.

Richard: I've been curious because having experimented just a little bit back in the early '70's with that sort of thing, my openness to these concepts that you talk about and that sort of thing, is that the result of any of that? or whether that's a completely separate issue? You know, I've been curious about that for some time.

Alan: It could be separate and you may have even gone further if you hadn't taken the drugs.

Richard: Yes, that could be it you know.

Alan: What they didn't mention too, and they still keep it fairly quiet, is that some of these drugs make permanent physical changes within the brain itself.

Richard: Maybe it's more likely that my openness to considering that as a thing to do contributed to my openness to these ideas. I don't know or not, it may be or not.

Alan: What I noticed was the incredible naiveté some of them would end up having for a personality, so naïve and they could be told anything and they'd believe it, as though their censor part of the brain was just simply gone and they were made more suggestible and more easily lead. That's exactly the society they wanted to create to control them into the next step. How else could you get a society where the laws even that we we're used to upheld life itself, and the old values of marriage and children and so on were all in natural play, how else could you change them from that system to a system where everyone is isolated? Which, remember, is exactly what government wrote about a long time ago, that they could isolate each individual and the genders and the generations from each other, then government could eventually control you, personally, by dictating right down to little old you and there's no one standing in your way. It all ties in together because it was a long-term agenda and worked just like a long-term business plan; it's been successful. It's been very, very successful as you can see, and to bring a world culture together that would be under domination you had to get all the religions and mix them together and that's exactly what they've done. As I say, Madame Blavatsky said in her own books that her job was to bring the religions of the West, mainly Christianity, and combine it with that of the East. That was her job.

Richard: All of this stuff, the matrix, makes the fact that people are saying that nothing is real, how true it is

on one level of looking at it.

Alan: Yes that's right. All the propaganda really is just that. It's mainly based on abstracts and ulterior motives because we're never told the truth until 50 years after an event has occurred because the generation that's grown up don't care what happened before. That's standard. That's why Official Secrets Acts release stuff 50 years down the road. No one cares.

Richard: I don't need to listen to that, you know.

Alan: Yes and the young ones also say so what. Anything that's 20 years old to a youngster is antique. It's just the old age stuff, so they're very good at releasing stuff and they have released that Crowley worked for them both before World War II and after in fact, and Crowley himself is reputed to have killed his own first-born son. That was another little thing he got in there too, to try and get that little act on the go and it's so curious. You see it all depends on how you view something. If you stand back like I do and simply observe and you don't get too emotionally attached – I actually try and get detached emotionally sometimes, and you see a society that at one time you were hung for murder because taking life was the major crime. Killing a child was a major crime too, you know, mucho major, and then you see the movements that were all promoted from the top down again and you saw the gender wars. You saw the revolutions starting and we know too that certain of the leaders of the feminist movement were actually paid by the CIA. The whole culture, they admit this now. The whole culture was paid and run by the CIA. Along with it came the abortion issue. That got everybody really going because everybody always takes a side for this or against. That's how people are. They always give you two wrestlers, one against the other. Which one do you like best? Two politicians. Two parties and people automatically fall and get really emotionally involved in one or the other, so emotionally involved they actually lose sight of the topic or the magnitude of the topic itself.

Richard: In our culture they've given us a situation where 1 in 13 girls get pregnant now by high school age.

Alan: Yes and we now probably abort as many as are born, and according to the bigwigs that's not enough.

Richard: Alan, thanks for your time. I love your show.

Alan: Yes, keep listening. I'll talk more about this after the following messages.

Richard: Bye.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and we're just going through some of the history of this amazing matrix we live in. I was thinking back there, Timothy Leary also went into India because that was his job too, apart from dishing out LSD and telling you that altered states were wonderful, as he took his paycheck from the CIA to promote this culture. When he came back from India he called the Beatles, who'd also just came back, "the four evangelists" because they were sent out to spread the "gospel" of this new religion and that was in different newspapers and magazines at the time. In fact Leary said that the Beatles had taken his place and that one of the albums was a complete celebration of LSD, which was true. Which was true, "Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds" and so on was pushing, promoting altered states which they coupled again with the so-called transcendental meditation states for the new religion they were bringing in. Magazines all over the place sprouted into being, heavily funded, all promoting this brand new culture that everyone fell into. Before you knew it, there was almost like chain stores of channeling groups and mediation groups et cetera as they destroyed the old and along with that came what even various professors in universities noticed too, the free love that was introduced along with it.

Now this had been tried previously in Germany in the 1920's, this what we now call the hippie era and free love and the wander folk and so on. They reintroduced it again with the drugs for the 1960's and really promoted it big time. Heavily financed it for the Western world and it worked wonders because it destroyed all the old values and brought in these already-made new set of values and I mean already-made because it was a plan. It wasn't something that was "a happening" as they called it. It was actually a plan that was being unfolded and directed by all of the media circus and the public went along with it because everything they gave you was fascinating. It was absolutely fascinating. It was fascinating to be told you could do this. You could do that. You can get in touch with entities. You could wake up your chakras and rattle them and

get your kundalini going et cetera, et cetera and it all appeals to the ego because it appeals to the ability to gain a supernatural power. If you go into it deep enough and follow all the chains that you would go through, from one cult to the next cult to the next cult, although they simply call them groups now and associations, they're still cults, you'll always end up with channeling.

It's quite amazing that everything today goes towards channeling. They used to call it mediumship in the 1800's when the Royal Society of Psychical Research was headed by Conan Doyle and they used to bring mediums in. Albert Pike had his own personal medium who would channel stuff to him. Myself, I only had one channel. That was the BBC, so I didn't get very much at all, but nowadays they've got so many channels and so many entities and everyone tells you to get in touch with your power animal or the figure that will appear in front of you, but you must ask its name. Strangely, why they have legalities in this and even types of psychotherapy now use this particular channeling method or meeting your power animal to give you power and even these dynamic group encounter meetings they have even for people who work in corporations. They send them off to these courses to give them more confidence supposedly. They also get them in eventually to meeting their power animal and channeling all this kind of stuff. It's always the same road they have to go down, which is odd because what you're seeing is the creation of a new religion, which is an old, old religion, and it used to be called Pantheism. Well understood, well documented and kept in archives and even in regular libraries if you care to go into the old dusty books.

They've simply revived something which they call the "perennial religion". Perennial because it could be brought up again and it would sprout and flourish because it always appealed to the vanity within the individual self because personal power was always at its base; and for a religion to take off, it would take over from the old established religions, it had to appeal to the ego. The old religions gave you rules. The old religions unfortunately made you feel like a worm. In fact, in pre-Protestantism there was no such thing as a personal contact with any deity. You were just one of the masses under the deity. You were a dirty rotten filthy little sinner and so you didn't have a chance in hell, as they say, of getting out of it except by some miracle. When Protestantism came along it simply grabbed the old stuff that the Catholics had already taken, written about; omitted a lot of it. They omitted the Apocrypha from a lot of the books and brought in the "born again" idea, mainly for the Americas because they wanted the Americas to still go along with this religion that worked great for making cohesion within a society; a society they were going to create to build up a world army. Now that your job's almost done it's all being taken away and even the religion is falling apart too, because all those who go through the same culture and watch television, including all the congregations that go home and watch it too, are all getting the same brainwashing so they lose their values. They're being indoctrinated by media and they copy the culture around them and not the values that they pretend to follow from the religion on a Sunday.

Religions are well understood for their value for controlling people and you can take your pick. If you want to control a particular type or create a particular type of society, you can go through all of the old religions and say which one or assortment of them can we bring together to bring out this perfect society that we want to create, this perfectly controlled society. For an age as we're going into, which couples into eventually going into a cyber world of unreality, where once again someone else will create the program that you'll be going into. It's so wonderful when you look back and see how the psychedelic era and all of the New Age movement fits right in along with the next step, where electronically they'll promise you all these wonderful miracles and people will go in. They're already selling "chi machines," electronic chi machines for energy. You know, the Chinese "chi." I didn't say tea, I said chi; and they're selling them, so the faith is already coupled with technology. It's amazing and when I say "beautiful," I mean in a sardonic sort of way. It's very, very clever. Very clever how it all eventually fits to go into what they always wanted, a fake world that would control your minds completely.

If you said this to a pre-1940's society, "we'd like you to get brain-chipped one day and observed and followed all down through your life," there would have been revolutions all over the place, believe you me, very quickly. However, today, with societies that have been created to be more unhappy and more unhappy as all the old bonding is destroyed, everyone's got hundreds of acquaintances but no real lovers you might say, and everyone craves that personal contact, which they can't handle, most of them, anymore. It's been destroyed and they're being taught that we're all one. We're all one. That's the mantra of the New Age. We're all one and sure enough, they'll all be one when they're hooked up together in the world's supercomputers which will all be connected. That's when they'll all get their wish. The only thing is they

won't be conscious enough to understand it because there will be no more you when that happens. I've gone over this before how at Loyola University the World's Science meetings to do with this particular brain chipping technology. One of the statements that stands out was: when this is introduced and works and accepted (which they know they will), they'll want it, there'll be no more individualism—the end of individuality.

Then the elite, who will not be chipped, will breath a sigh of relief because they won't have to worry anymore about revolutions and complaints departments or having to use so much energy to keep the multitudes entertained and happy, keep them peaceful. They won't have those worries anymore. They'll have an efficient programmed society where, since you're only using about 10 percent of your brain, they can use all the rest of it to accomplish a myriad of tasks and use your body, too, like a robot, because the most efficient robot is a human body. It's the most efficient. The cells regenerate themselves. You're self-repairing. We need less maintenance than the mechanical type. We're cheaper. We're a renewable resource. To the economists at the top, that's very logical to use this and do what's happening in this fashion. It's happening and we're living through it. I'll talk about this more after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and sure the future is murder. It's already going on, if the people haven't noticed that murder goes on all the time in many different ways. It's all how you perceive something, whether it's legitimized, legal or whatever, or a war, it's all murder. Killing is killing and you can't get away around that, no matter how much your ego tries to do it. Some people pretend very well

but they do it with tremendous anger. That tells you they don't really believe it themselves, because murder is murder and as we become dehumanized and taught on the one hand that we're very special, very special and spiritual beings; on the other hand we also believe this double-think we're just another form of animal; and you'll hear these expression being used by the same people. "We're spiritual but we're animals," and this gives us a schizophrenia there already when it comes to that you see and they can't really see it for themselves, but who's looking for sanity in today's conditioned scientifically controlled world?

Now we've got a caller on the line. It's Joel from Florida. Are you there, Joel?

Joel: Yes, Alan, good evening to you.

Alan: How are you doing?

Joel: I'm doing pretty good and how's yourself up in the great white north?

Alan: Well I'm okay when I'm in the house; otherwise I'm up to three feet of snow up past my knees.

Joel: I had a question for you concerning the Masons. Is it true you cannot be a member of the Masons if you're missing a finger, a toe, part of a finger or anything like that? They want you to be the perfected man.

Alan: It used to be, but there's two meanings to that and what the real meaning is – because even the lower masons can't figure anything out because they don't know anything – it was you had to be "whole in body," you see, and what it meant was you had to have your family jewels working, the two testes. That was a big part of it and of course the penis again too. The Jews at one point were banned from Masonry because they were circumcised, so part was already missing. That was one part of it, but technically what they really refer to were your reproductive powers. That's really what it was meant to be about. In the lower orders they took everything at face value and, as you say, if your finger was missing or you had an impediment of speech, then they couldn't get in or something like that that was obvious. However, it's really to do with reproductive powers because as you go up the degrees and if, only if you're asked in to the higher orders above the top ones that you know of and you've been well-vetted you will be introduced, if you're a third generation Mason, that's three sets of Masons who've been introduced to their wives, you will be introduced to a wife who's the daughter of a third generation Mason. It's a genetic thing. They really believe in superior intellect and good breeding at the top. It's all throughout their writings and it's even in the real Rosicrucian manifesto, not the fake one in California, and so it's all to do with breeding the right offspring; superior offspring. It's a eugenics thing and you are introduced to your wife through a suggestion by the Grand Master who will ask you to dinner and he will say this is so-and-so and if you get the hint and you take the wink and the nod, then you'll understand that's going to be your wife.

Joel: Right, in the clique. Okay. I have another question. Can you give me the breakdown of synagogue and then I'm going to hang up and let you finish that and it's been a pleasure talking with you.

Alan: Synagogue is an odd word because it's really from the Greek and we have this crazy history of religion where people follow the religions and don't even understand what they're following. Synagogue really meant a sort of gathering or a gathering place in the Greek, but you're right with the 'syn' part and 'agogue' also meant sloping or sloping of the head. It used to be a joke 200 years ago amongst some of the British Empire people when they saw the Ethiopians Jews because they did have sloping heads and they referred to it as the synagogue.

It's a Greek word that meant gathering place, as opposed to the temple itself. It's something that came out – that whole issue of the synagogue as opposed to a temple came out from Babylon supposedly from a captivity where it was invented because the Levi's system broke down and this new sect arose to take its place of the Pharisees that were just a small sect itself. They borrowed the Babylonian Talmud as a foundation for their religion and then the Talmud is always ongoing. It's a record of famous rabbis' sayings and there's a Hebrew version and a Babylonian one.

They're still used in courts of law. There are Jewish courts of law that still co-exist parallel with every other court of law, and when there's a decision to be made and there's a conflict between the Jewish version and

the Babylonian version, the Babylonian one takes precedence and that's a fact. I mean it's so crazy because as far as you can really tell by history itself and not by religion. Religion, remember, is to condition a people and control a people.

History, sure enough, is HIS STORY too and there's a lot of stories out there, but at least we can get some more verification of the past, sometimes, through reading lots of different histories and peoples histories. There was no Jewish "Bible" so to speak until really about 200 BC and even then, it was written in Greek for a Hebrew speaking people and the claim was it was written while they were still in Babylon as captives by 72. It's always 72 because there's 72 names of God. It's all allegories. Everything I'm saying is allegory in fact. 72 priests who lived in Egypt who wrote the thing in Greek for them, so there you go. Even in the time of Jesus they claim that he read out when he was in the temple, he read out of the Greek version, which meant he must have had an education in Greek as well, but that's what we're supposed to believe. Religions are meant to control and there are deep forces behind religions. All religions that the public never understand but those at the top certainly do understand. There's an exoteric and an esoteric in all religions, so maybe that helps to answer the question to an extent. It's hard to say because there's so much. I don't like giving small, quick, flippant answers and we'll find in today's society you can't give justice to what seems to be a simple question because often the callers don't realize the profundity of the question they're asking, and to give it justice you have to give a whole history lesson to bring it all out into clarity.

Now we've got Harley from Michigan on the line. Are you there, Harley?

Harley: Good evening Alan.

Alan: Yes, go ahead please.

Harley: What I wanted to talk about is to kind of go back to what you were talking about and I was doing some study. I'm doing a lot of study and I've been looking at some of things that we look at, the transgender society and one thing you keep hearing – I keep hearing and noticing is that they said I was born like this, I was born to be a woman. I've done some research where I found out that Procter & Gamble was actually putting estrogen in the baby formula and I was wondering if you could back that up and if that has any validity to what I'm thinking that when people actually say well I was born that way, this way, does it have some truth to it?

Alan: It's true that Procter & Gamble did come out and admit that eventually, something that people had known for years in independent analysis. This is the whole thing, back in the '50's really there was a massive push, again, aimed at vanity, with a lot of lies involved, to get women to get off of breastfeeding and they came out with the baby bottles. The baby bottles were made sometimes of glass, but the poorer folk got the plastic type and that contains bisphenol. Now bisphenol was known as far back as 1930 to be an artificial or a synthetic form of estrogen and so the softer the plastic, which they were too, plus you're putting a hot fluid in there and letting it cool, the milk, it actually gives off lots of its molecules into that mixture and the baby takes it in. That ties in with the same time period when they were talking about ways of altering the chemistry of male and female, hopefully by introducing various forms of hormones – hormones which would emasculate the male, but the side effect of this particular synthetic form would actually make many females more masculine.

Harley: So I guess in that retrospect you are what you really eat then?

Alan: Yes and Procter & Gamble did admit a few years ago that they did use this same sort of chemical, the particular chemical that was also a perfect synthetic estrogen, to supposedly sterilize the cans to put in the baby food that the baby food went into. What a coincidence, eh?

Harley: Oh yes, what a big coincidence, because it's funny to me because in other countries, a lot of countries still breast feed their children up to three and four years old, but here you would talk to women and you would talk to women like my mother's age, who was in her late '50's, and they will tell you oh yes we breastfed you guys from the time you came out of the womb until you were about a year and a half. Sometimes two years old. I'm 35 and you've got women today who won't even try to breastfeed their children but they'll go for that plastic bottle and that formula real fast, real quick because they're off to work

trying to chase that conned dollar you know.

Alan: Yes and that was the point of it too. Once again, they hit the vanity and they said, "Oh your breasts won't fall like most women's do," and so on and so on, "it's much healthier." You had all the scientists that are paid money to lie, and that's common. It's always been that way and then the children were affected. Babies need the mother's milk to give them the autoimmune system, it stimulates it because their own isn't working, so it fulfilled other functions when you tie in the fact that at the top they were having meetings and published meetings on ways to destroy the immune system at the same time. Lo and behold, these things all come out along this direction and we're supposed to think it's just bumbling and mistakes and coincidences. This is how we're always taught to see this kind of thing.

Harley: One other question too. This was a bill introduced here in Michigan. I heard you talk about this when you were with Jackie Patru. It was a bill stating they wanted young women to take a shot for cervix cancer and they tried to have that bill passed. Fortunately it didn't pass. It had a big write-up in the paper here in the local metropolitan Detroit area about it. Now I think I sent you an email. I sent quite a few people an email of this is that the same company, I think it's Merck--

Alan: Yes, it's Merck.

Harley: ...was trying to develop a drug for boys for venereal disease.

Alan: That's right. It was for warts.

Harley: And I wanted to know again this is another way to depopulate our society going back to Thomas Malthus on this and would I be correct about that?

Alan: Absolutely. There's no doubt whatsoever we're being so heavily bioengineered for over 50 years now, it's just incredible how much we've been taken over and fed all of this stuff, especially when guys like Charles Galton Darwin in his book, speaking on behalf of the aristocracy of Europe in his book, "The Next Million Years." He goes through all this, finding ways to alter the genetic structures, mainly the hormonal levels of male and female and maybe even make them infertile, and also he bewailed the fact we couldn't have another Black Plague to wipe out the population. There was too many commoners getting born and so the immune system was on his mind – how to take down the immune system. Well, they introduced tonsillectomy and adenoids. That became regular in most European countries. When you hit five years of age you went in, poof! they were taken out. That's part of your immune system gone right there and it's just amazing to see how it all fits together.

Harley: Right. Because when you're talking about the immune system, now you can fast forward it to the '70's and then they're talking about AIDS and how they introduced this to the gay community through hepatitis and now how all of a sudden why is it people of African descent have a higher population of AIDS? Have a good night. Stay warm up there in Northern Canada.

Alan: Will do. Talk to you later. Back after these messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

It certainly isn't. It's not the way we put an end to war. They've got another way to do it. We'll simply not be individuals anymore and there will be no more conflict between genders, between generations or anything else. The end, cessation of all conflict and they'll have their utopia at the top, as they ski across the planet and have their big holiday resorts for the wealthy and elite.

Just before I go onto the caller, there's a Yahoo News blurb put up there. That was in Friday, December 7th by Claire Sibonney and it says:

"Canadian Retail Chain Pulls Plastic Water Bottles."

Alan: See, there was another con. They made it popular and all the yuppies grabbed plastic water. They can't be seen outside without their plastic water bottle. That's their dummy tits. They suck on these things.

It says here:

"TORONTO (Reuters) Canada's largest outdoor-goods chain has pulled water bottles and food containers made of polycarbonate plastic from its shelves over worries about the chemical bisphenol A, which has been linked..."

Alan: It's been linked. They know it.

"...to cancer and reproductive problems in animals."

Alan: But it doesn't say humans. They know it darn well here too, even in the '30's.

"...Vancouver-based Mountain Equipment Co-op became the first major Canadian retailer to stop selling products that contain bisphenol A over fears the chemical can leach from plastic food and water containers."

Alan: It goes on and on about it there and you can also get a good sense of the chemical process they use including the use of Toluene, highly carcinogenic, used also by the water industry for spraying from the skies. It goes right through your skin and carries chemicals through your skin, Toluene, and it's all in the Wikipedia site if you want to look up bisphenol A in the Wikipedia and read up this thing I just read by Claire Sibonney from the Yahoo News, Friday, December 7th at 5:20 p.m.

We have a caller on the line. It's Andrea from Denton, Texas. Is that right, Andrea?

Andrea: Yes that's right.

Alan: I did post off your book. I did post it off. I remember you.

Andrea: Okay. The last caller was talking about how the changes in the male and the female, how that happened, and I've been particularly interested in the females and I'm 23 and I always wondered why don't I have any hips. I started looking around and listening to what you were saying and how that relates with plastic and the Darwin book and it's just crazy looking at the younger ladies and even the men. You see the sloping shoulders, like the guys around my age, and you look at an older person and you see pictures from the '40's and the parents.

Alan: That's right. You see the young men now they're losing shoulders. They're getting narrower and narrower and they noticed in the hospitals back in the '70's in obstetrics and delivery rooms that they had to do more caesarians because the women were losing the width of their pelvic structure and they were becoming narrower and narrower too. Now you don't get something happening in a few years in this supposedly million-million-year-old world of ours in a matter of 20, 30 years. Something happens to make that happen and it's done by science.

Andrea: It has to be and you talk about the plastic and I think about plastic, me growing up. It's like plastic bottles everywhere. You see everybody with plastic bottles and another thing going on around here they have like the goon squad at the abandoned houses right next to me. I live very close to campus, like running trails all week, all day just there in their black shirts and their cargo pants, but those are my comments, so I think people are starting to see so I'm trying to do what I can here.

Alan: We're right into this. This has been happening and it's almost like you're seeing the casualties around you before it's been admitted by the top. Although technically they always tell us what they want to do long before it and when big players tell us what they want to do and you see it happening, believe you me, war was declared upon the public a long time ago.

Andrea: I said that same thing when they were out there a few weeks ago in black pants and my friend was there. I said it was a war on the people, because there are some immigrants from India. They live downstairs and one lady was completely terrified. She did not know what was going on and I had to calm her down you know.

Alan: I got a fellow from England who just emailed me and he had just moved into an apartment and there's the goon squad at his door with the black uniforms. You see it's the same all over the western world now. It's all one big army and they're battering at his door and shouting we know you're in there. It turns out that these heavily armed goons, here they are at his door because the previous tenant hadn't paid a parking ticket.

Andrea: Wow.

Alan: That's how bad it's getting.

Andrea: You know and like I'm not even old. I like remember a time when I halfway paid attention in class and we had some semblance like you were saying, you know just the illusion of laws and stuff and you see that just blown away and nobody does anything.

Alan: They don't. They're so pacified now because they've also been chemically tranquilized and not only that, they're chemically tranquilized and top of that they've had such a scientific and it's very true, a scientific indoctrination not to be involved in participating in the direction of life itself, their own lives and others. That's what the elite were geared for a long time. That's what Huxley was referring to by a scientific indoctrination. They would be taught that they had a better class, literally a better class or caste of people above them that were somehow more suited to dealing with all of the major problems and therefore they'd be kept in an infantile stage and taught to play and that's the state that they're in. They also, like Brzezinski said, have been trained that the media is there to do not just their thinking but their reasoning for them. They really believe that's its job.

Andrea: I see it because I always watch television coverage because I remember being a kid watching the first Gulf War and people saying you should join the ROTC. I said you know the U.S. averages a war like every 20 years and they would never say anything. Sure enough, by the time I was graduating you know all of that happens.

Alan: Yes it happens.

Andrea: I'll let you go.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in. I'll be back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and we're cutting through this very intense, very thick, very multifaceted matrix to make sure that we get at the truth. Eventually when you take away all of the covers of deception it stares you right in the face, then it's up to you if you can handle it. A lot of people can't do it.

I'd like to continue just reading a little bit more of this Yahoo News article by Claire Sibonney on Friday, December 7th, on the fact that they're pulling some of these polycarbonate bottles from the shelves in Canada. It says Mountain Equipment Co-op was the first one in Canada first major retailer to pull them and it says:

"...Inconclusive science..."

Alan: That's a joke.

"...and regulatory uncertainty presently surrounds bisphenol-A (BPA)," the company said in a statement."

Alan: Now look up the Wikipedia articles on the same thing on bisphenol-A and you'll see that they knew in the 1930's what it did to humans.

It says:

"For these reasons, MEC has stopped selling polycarbonate water bottles and food containers until guidance is provided by the Government of Canada..."

Alan: That's after their payoffs. You wait and see what the answer will be.

"...on the health risks posed by BPA. The Canadian co-operative joins U.S.-based Patagonia in dropping the products because of health concerns. The chemical, which can mimic the effects of the hormone estrogen in cells, has been surrounded by controversy. Some North American researchers and environmentalists have shown it can cause several types of cancer as well as developmental, neural..."

Alan: That's your nervous system.

"...behavioral and reproductive harm in animals. Industry says the products are not dangerous..."

Alan: Of course it is because they're selling it.

"...citing studies from government agencies such as the U.S. Food and Drug Administration..."

Alan: That's also made up of the guys who used to be on the boards of these same agencies and companies.

"...that food and beverage containers manufactured from polycarbonate do not pose a health risk to humans."

Alan: Then they go on to try and water it down. This is incredibly deliberate. They knew this back in the 1930's and they put out many books by the big boys themselves talking about ways to do this very thing and how to get the public to go along with it. They talked about even putting it in the water supply at one point, so they decided to end up putting it in your food supply and the baby's bottle is a great source of it. Start them off young and then make it a fad. Make them all want to have pure crystal water from deep wells in plastic bottles that they'll pay good money for, and that's how we are in this society. If we pay good money for it, it must be better than normal. That's how we've been brainwashed. Quite fascinating to see how it's been introduced and we're seeing the effects of only that part of it today.

Now we've got Ken in North Carolina there. Are you there, Ken?

Ken: Yes I'm here Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. Go ahead.

Ken: I don't know if it's me but every time I turn on the TV now I just have to start laughing at these guys because I just see right through them now and I'm looking at John Kerry, old Skull and Bones, pirate blood himself and he's at the Center for American Progress Action Fund. How do you like that mouthful?

Alan: We should ask them to define progress.

Ken: He's talking about the Bali agreement, which I see that as "Baal."

Alan: It's an old Ballyhoo.

Ken: Yes, and it's the U.S. Climate change policy and he keeps mentioning the word science, over and over and over in there, and I mean it's just so damn obvious once you get to looking at these guys.

Alan: This is their big culmination of bringing everything together into the one direction now and as Huxley said and others said that they would raise science to the status of a holy priesthood and condition the public that whenever an expert talked and a scientist spoke it was the gospel truth.

Ken: You know I think they built that whole thing on a weak cornerstone. I think that foundation is weak because they built it on bad stuff. I really do.

Alan: Their whole nature is weak because these characters are psychopathic to begin with. In ancient times and tribes, they used to get these characters who could never live with the rest of the people, they'd always steal and have more for themselves and they'd break into the common granaries (they used to have common granaries in the tribes and it was rationed out all throughout the winter to keep everyone alive) and these guys would break in and they used to throw them in peat bogs and kill them. That was it, you see, and that way they didn't pass on their psychopathic genes, until someone got very, very softhearted one day and let them go and this is the problem. The psychopaths now run society the world over and they became the big feudal families that used to fight other feudal families for more power, land and the ownership of slaves, or "serfs," as they like to call them in a more genteel world, and now of course they've just simply made their big gangs.

High associations of secrecy are nothing more than gangs and we're seeing the world's top gang; and I hate to say it, but this shatters the illusions of our indoctrinations. These guys gave us the borders in all countries you know. They gave us the borders and if you go down to the border between Canada and the U.S., get off

the road and walk along the borders and its marked every 100 yards or so with a Masonic obelisk because it was a Masonic agreement between one Masonic gang and the other Masonic gang south of the border. That's how they made it, right across coast to coast.

Ken: And they sound so sincere when they're talking. They're very sincere and they convinced the whole audience that it's just all for the good of you.

Alan: Oh, of course it is, and when they gave us countries they said the same thing: "We're defending you from those guys over there who might attack you but you have to pay money for it through taxation," and we believe that. Now they see they've got to have one global gang and now they're taking the borders down because they're more impediments now than anything, so they're taking the borders down and they're going to chip all the animals, all of us, so they can keep track of us all. I mean what a wonderful system, this civilization, this progress that they give us, isn't it?

Ken: We're going to be the opposing force, right, because they won't have a force to oppose them anymore so they'll have to turn on us, right?

Alan: But there's no option. There's no option. Even Lenin said it. Lenin said with the dictatorship of a huge empire (which the Soviet Union was) and without people attacking the borders anywhere, he said, "We must find an enemy within and terrorize the people because only terror will keep them in a state of servile attitude to their leaders," and this is the same technique we saw in the French Revolution. We saw it in the Soviet Revolution and they've adopted the same policy here because it always works on the public. They're too terrified to speak out, most of them. They're sheep and they go all the way to the wall eventually and then they start crying because they can't believe this is really happening to them personally, and so it's always up to the few that are conscious; and like me, I've got an allergy against tyranny. I've just got a natural Celtic allergy to tyranny. It's born into you.

Ken: I've got Irish in me and I think that must be what it is. There's something about it that just don't strike me right.

Alan: That's right. I start sneezing and coughing and sniffling whenever I see it and I just have to react against it at all costs and it's a survival mechanism that's working. That's what it really is. You have a survival mechanism that's working. You're aware. You're sentient and that's important.

Ken: You know actually I think – I really do believe this. I believe a part of my brain started working that wasn't working. I mean I'm just being honest about it.

Alan: You're right. The more you understand the more eureka moments you have and suddenly you go into overdrive with other ideas that suddenly come together and your brain does connect. There's no doubt about it. They know that at the top as well. That's why they try to compartmentalize your brain and most of our indoctrination is going into our left part of the brain. We're taught not to use the right part. The media and entertainment does it all for us, that deals with imagination and so on, but they don't connect together. However, once you start thinking your right and your left start connecting together and you're able to anticipate and see what's going on, that's called self-preservation survival. That's the way we're supposed to be.

Ken: I think they have purposely, without a doubt, turning that part of our brain off.

Alan: They have. You see if you don't use an organ you lose it. It's no different than every year when you have to go out and chainsaw wood. That chainsaw is going to kill your arm two or three days later because you haven't used those particular muscles and that posture either for a while and your arm isn't used to it. Same with your brain. If you don't use it you lose it.

Ken: I hear the music coming up.

Alan: Hang on. I'll be back after these messages. Hi there. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix and we're still talking to Ken from North Carolina about the fact that your brain can start working like you'd never

believe before, without the use of drugs, by the way, and more clearly than it ever worked before. This has been shown even back in the '70's when the BBC did a documentary from Sweden. They showed it but they made it in Sweden when electromagnetic imaging was coming out at least to the public, in its early days to the public. They had it years ago in higher elite circles, but they showed children that had brain damage at birth and how they were perfectly normal and they wondered why they were quite normal. They fitted in. Their IQs were fine. Their personalities were okay, even though parts of their brain had been damaged, and they found out that the brain itself got new pathways and used other areas of the brain it didn't normally use to take over those particular functions. When you have an intact brain you can use all of it, if you know the ways to open it all up and getting yourself away from the illusions and the cons that are out there. Your brain will take off. We are supposed to be the most superior creature on this planet and how did we become so? Because we're the most weakest really when you look at life in the wilderness and so on.

We're not covered with fur, at least most of us. Some are, but we're rather puny in so many ways and yet we're all here. We're the most dominant species on the planet and it's because of the brain capacity and it used to work they said in ancient times, much older times, much better than it does today and there's no doubt about it because the IQ keeps dropping. The United Nations a few years ago dropped the standard IQ for the West and America and the IQ doesn't drop by itself because you're born with the innate abilities of IQ and you develop them as you get older, so something happened to make it drop. That also ties in with the fact that people who have had their brains tampered with physically or chemically will be more easily managed. You need all of your brain for survival capabilities. Are you still there?

Ken: Yes. It's Ken and Fatback, that's who's on the phone. You know my dog, Fatback. I've seen a picture of your dog in the book. I'm sorry to hear about that. It looked like she meant a lot to you.

Alan: She was a good dog. She had her problems too. She was an Alpha dog but she was good in so many ways and you do get attached to them. There's no doubt it.

Ken: Oh I love my dog probably better than I love myself. Another little tidbit too, I seen on the news this afternoon that in Britain people driving in their car with a cell phone they'd give you $120 fine. They want a 2-year imprisonment and they're throwing the lassos out now to bring it over here with the North American Union now.

Alan: That's why it's called a cell phone. You're put from one cell to another. Only worker bees get cells. You have a cell in the beehive and the comb; they call it a cell. You're worker bees and that's why they gave us cell phones, but they'll slam you in the other type of cell too and profit off you because the only function we have is to make profit from. That's our function.

Ken: I looked up that word "cellular" too and the way I read it was that LAR, the end of it, lar, was really an ancient deity and it was also the illusion of the dead basically.

Alan: That's right.

Ken: When you start looking up those root words it's frightening.

Alan: I know and people haven't a clue what they're saying half the time. All these jokers out there talking about the Nephilim, the Nephilim! and making lots of money off books and so on. Nephilim, really, if you take it into the Nordic language, Niflheim was the place of the dead. That's what it meant.

Ken: Alright Alan, I'll let somebody else get on. Good talking to you.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Now we've also got Wayne on the phone from Prante. Wayne are you there? Hello.

Wayne: Yes, from Canada.

Alan: You're from Canada, oh okay. I don't know what got in the phone. It's an odd, odd word. It says Prante here. P-R-A-N-T-E. Maybe they changed the name of the country and they didn't tell me.

Wayne: One thing I was always curious about, I know you live in Canada. I'm just wondering what symbolism you see in the maple leaf?

Alan: The maple leaf is interesting. If you count the points on it – number one, it's a dead leaf to begin with. The red one is a dead leaf remember and for the flag and remember this is a fairly recent flag. It's a newish flag. Most folk today don't even know it, but count the points up and you'll get 12, but if you count the two points where the stem is you actually end up with thirteen all together. Red and white were the colors of Egypt for the two parts of the crown of Egypt because sometimes you had two pharaohs. One for the south, one for the north and you'd have the white hat or the red hat and when you had one pharaoh running both, you had the combined "tet," as they called it, and they put the red inside the white. It was a symbol of ancient Pharaonic power. That's what it means. It's also the symbol for revolution. Canada is always so proud to lead cultural revolutions of all kinds because they have the poor folk to follow it who think they're fighting for something else and never realize the long-term agenda. White always stands again for spirit or illumined; and it's between two bars. The two red bars on the edges are bars. You've got a dead leaf in between two bars.

Wayne: Were you in Canada in the '60's?

Alan: No.

Wayne: In 1967, that was the Centennial year of Canada, right? The 100th birthday of Canada and what they did then was they made a stylized version of a maple leaf. I don't know if you've ever seen that. I could send it to you if you like.

Alan: Sure.

Wayne: It consisted of 11 triangles. The triangles of course look like pyramids. Eleven triangles stacked together and if you look at it, it looks almost identical to the Star of David except for at the bottom where the stem is on the maple leaf there's obviously no triangle there, but if you replace that with the triangle it would make the perfect Star of David.

Alan: If it's triangles and there are 11, if you take the apexes, each one of them, you've got 33, because the sun always sets on the 33rd degree.

Wayne: Right and the Star of David is actually Masonic too, isn't it?

Alan: It's male female intercourse generating power. That's what it means.

Wayne: Right. So they were putting it in our face even then?

Alan: Look at the Parliament Building. The Parliament Building is full – it's a church. Look at it. It's a temple and it's got the same thing as--

Wayne: We've got the one there in Winnipeg as well; the legislative buildings in Winnipeg are just totally Masonic.

Alan: Absolutely.

Wayne: Which is where they just came out with the Throne Speech talking about the North American super corridor and North American ID, driver's licenses and so on.

Alan: It's a done deal because we don't participate because we have a private council in Canada. It's called A Privy Council and all Commonwealth countries have a Privy Council that's composed of the Upper Cabinet. That's the ones chosen by the Royal Institute of International Affairs and major magnates in international corporations that remain unknown to the public. They make the real decisions for Canada.

Wayne: I've always said I think democracy is the biggest joke ever played on mankind, at least in the 20th

century.

Alan: Yes and telling you you're all equal too and you have rights. That worked well for a long time. We didn't have any revolutions for a while because they told us we had rights and we believed it. Now they're simply telling us we don't.

Wayne: Okay. You have a good night sir.

Alan: And you too.

Wayne: All right. Bye-bye.

Alan: Bye now. Yes. You should look at all the government buildings in your countries. Big Ben: Ben is an Egyptian word for the obelisk. They called them "Ben-Bens" and Ben-Ben was actually the rose colored one so they called it "Ben-Ben." A single Ben is simply the obelisk, which is simply the male phallus, and you walk into the main building (just like a church) through the bottom, the base of the phallus into the box, the female. That's why you have those things together like that. Then you look at the shapes of the window and you actually walk through a vagina. That's why the door has a Norman Arch on them because it's shaped like the vagina. That's intentional and then you count the flutes around the vagina because each one has a symbol in masonry. It's all highly freemasonic and it must always have a river flowing past it because, just like the George Washington Monument, it's got to reflect itself on the water, the water being the female, because she has no light of her own. This is according to Masons. They're very sexist.

All you females in the Eastern Star, you're being conned there and you can only reflect the light of the male, like the moon reflects the light of the sun. You're all being used for an agenda which you don't even understand, but you take the payoffs. You take your little perks and you enjoy the status you're given in your community. That's the world we live in. It's a world of illusion. It's a world run by very clever people. It's a society where the whole culture and everything you take for granted that's just evolving was planned a long, long time ago, including the end. The end, even though it's planned, doesn't have to be so. You have to change and become individuals again – back to being individuals.

I read a book before about the problems with individuality. It's a recent phenomenon. We've got to learn how to use it and handle it and if it's sacred enough to hold on to, we will do something to keep it.

From Hamish and myself, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"
LIVE ON WTPRN
"FOOD AS A WEAPON AND THE
GMO WEAPONIZATION OF FOOD –
MID-EAST MEDDLING BY MASTERS OF MONEY"
December 27, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – December 27, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see
that it ain't enough baby
To bridge the distance between you and me
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on December 27th, 2007. Newcomers, look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com website for lots of free downloads which you can enjoy until you're heart's content and tear your hair out for all the bad news and get some hope afterwards because there's more too it than all that you hear as far as the negative goes. There's some positives and one of the biggest positives in fact is the fact you can understand it and break through this great con job we call reality by understanding more.

Look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and download transcripts in the various tongues of Europe. I wrote a song or actually it was a melody on Christmas Day at the end of a blurb and hurriedly played it in appreciation for all these transcribers who are busy across the world turning my talks into the different languages. It's a lot of hard work so I dedicate it to them first and foremost and then to the listeners as well.

Now I'm sure everyone is recovering from this craziness they call Christmas, the midwinter solstice, and the build up to it, which is just fanatical, hyper commercialized nonsense and everyone is so stressed out generally and so is the credit cards. They're maxed out in buying all the stuff for other people because they feel they're supposed to, because everything in this system here is not ours. We think it is. We grow up in it. We were born into it. We think it's our system but everything revolves around commerce and economics and we have all these big high holy days that now really are turned into Hollywood farces and Bing Crosby, that's what Christmas is all about. Now Bing Crosby and all the old stars from the '40's and '50's seem to have taken over the message and the stores have jumped in on that and people get zapped at Christmas. They break loose for a little while. Have a little holiday. Meet their relatives, if they're still speaking, and generally get a bit sozzled at times or they eat too much and they need about a week to recover from it and I must admit someone sent me chocolates. That was my Achilles heel. I never told them but someone through intuition sent me some chocolates and I fell off the ladder. That was it. I fell off, down the 12 steps and that was me wasted. I was just completely wasted and slobbered with chocolate all over my face, all over my hands just like a child you see going ga-ga-ga for about 24 hours on that sugar high and now I've got to start the 12 steps again and come to back normalcy and ask God to forgive this little nematode here. This little amoeba because it was my will made me do it, you see, and then someone sent me something that was tablet which they make in Scotland. It's kind of like a fudge and I've got it in a tin here and haven't opened it. I'm staring at it right now but I haven't opened it. I'm trying to desist and save myself because

sure enough I'll be wasted. Utterly wasted, ga-ga.

So on we go with it, and talking about food, I've been talking about how if you've noticed for those who are really outside the box, outside of the Bin-Laden nonsense and all this hype towards a totalitarian society that's just steamrolling ahead at a tremendous pace. Something that was planned years and years and years ago and all the implementation phases and all the interactions between different departments, all working like well-meshed gears all to do with terrorism, because a long time ago in the psychological professions that were employed by the big boys they determined that we're all mentally ill. All the old people, meaning old normalcy that didn't adapt, were really mentally ill. People who thought they had rights, things like that. Trivial things like rights and individual rights and so on. They declared we're all mentally ill. If you thought that family was important and that kind of stuff, you know antiquated stuff, you were definitely seriously mentally ill and they were thinking about ways to bring in this New World Order, something which encompasses every facet of your life.

It's not just about a political system worldwide or free trade worldwide. It's about a completely new way of living and monitoring every person on the globe from birth to death and then moving on to the next step and the next step and the next step, until they can literally breed specific types of slaves, purpose-designed slaves; ideal design. That's what ID also means and they'll serve their masters, this Guardian Class as Plato called them, very, very well. They've gone after every facet what you thought was your culture and substituted it with new forms of culture, which most people have adapted to without question; because when you're born into a system where this particular method of doing this particular thing is now normal, which is opposite the old system, you don't question it. You think it must be normal and you'll even fight and argue about it and that happens all the time. People adapt without question, something the elite also know; but this article is about the food supply.

Now the United Nations, this big jolly clean green giant is so spotlessly clean and employs hundreds of PR specialists to make sure we think it's squeaky clean and we think it's out there just helping like a big, big charity putting tents up for refugees and things. It certainly has a few sidelines along that way, but the United Nations was set-up to take over as the world government once the three big trading blocks are completed. That's United Europe, the Americas and the Far East Pacific Rim Region. That's what they set the United Nations up to be. It also has a duplicate department of bureaucracy already working and have for a long, long time for every department of your federal and local government and they intermesh you see because they'll take over. If you think that the big agri-food businesses, the big five, are independent from each other, that's another con. There's only really one big food giant in the world and that's how the new system is to be run, because food, as the United Nations has stated before in different speeches from their Department of Agriculture, food has been and always has been and will be used as a weapon.

Now remember they used this on Iraq during the two Gulf wars. We had a scandal to do with food for oil, so they found out eventually that the boss, the United Nations son, his son was actually letting them have food into Iraq for very, very cheap oil, which he managed to dispose of through big companies for a good profit. That's how squeaky clean the United Nations is, but why should we expect these guys wouldn't be crooks when everybody at the top of every other system is a crook anyway. That's what gets to the top in a psychopathic system. However, they've used that as a weapon before, now they want to go after everyone's food and they've already done it really quietly with the GM food, the modified food. It's to modify us and I read some different articles from some big players on what they would used to alter the brain structure of the populace. I read it on the 25th on Christmas Day.

You should look into that blurb and this is an article here. It's from the International Herald Tribune published December 17th, 2007 by Elisabeth Rosenthal. It says:

"ROME: In an "unforeseen and unprecedented" shift, the world food supply is dwindling rapidly and food prices are soaring to historic levels, the top food and agriculture official of the United Nations warned Monday."

Alan: Of course they warned it because it's all planned that way.

"The changes created "a very serious risk that fewer people will be able to get food," particularly in

the developing world, said Jacques Diouf, head of the UN Food and Agriculture Organization."

Alan: That's the same organization that declared that food would be used as a weapon.

"The agency's food price index rose by more than 40 percent this year, compared with 9 percent the year before..."

Alan: That's true. Europe is having some riots in some countries and demonstrations in others because a lot of their vegetable produce and so on has gone up to 40 percent. It says:

"...- a rate that was already unacceptable, he said. New figures show that the total cost of foodstuffs imported by the neediest countries rose 25 percent, to $107 million, in the last year. At the same time, reserves of cereals are severely depleted, FAO records show. World wheat stores declined 11 percent this year, to the lowest level since 1980. That corresponds to 12 weeks of the world's total consumption - much less than the average of 18 weeks consumption in storage during the period 2000-2005. There are only 8 weeks of corn left, down from 11 weeks in the earlier period."

Alan: Before I continue with this, I just want to mention another thing. When the United Nations was set up with this vision of running the world eventually, they stated in their different articles that the United Nations would have the right eventually to dispense all food to each country. That would force each country because they wouldn't put your quota up if your population was to rise, then they'll force you, whoever is in charge of your country, to bring the population down. We've got to keep that in mind at all times. Once that's on the books, of course, you know they're going to demand that you reduce your population anyway. Every two or three years they'll give you a different quota lower and lower. That's how it's going to work.

To continue here:

"Prices of wheat and oilseeds are at record highs, Diouf said Monday. Wheat prices have risen by $130 per ton, or 52 percent, since a year ago. U.S. wheat futures broke $10 a bushel for the first time Monday, the agricultural equivalent of $100 a barrel oil."

Alan: They have different related articles on this.

"...Diouf blamed a confluence of recent supply and demand factors for the crisis, and he predicted that those factors were here tostay."

Alan: Of course they're here to stay because they've been wiping out the farmers for years. That's part of the agenda.

"On the supply side, these include the early effects of global warming..."

Alan: Ha-ha, global warming.

"...which has decreased crop yields in some crucial places, and a shift away from farming for human consumption toward crops for biofuels and cattle feed. Demand for grain is increasing with the world population..."

Alan: Oh that's a joke.

"...and more is diverted to feed cattle as the population of upwardly mobile meat-eaters grows."

Alan: See all these little terms, "upwardly mobile meat-eaters," they're all nasty people because the world they're going to bring in is to be a vegetarian world with modified veggies only of course.

"We're concerned that we are facing the perfect storm for the world's hungry," said Josette Sheeran, executive director of the World Food Program, in a telephone interview. She said that her agency's food procurement costs had gone up 50 percent in the past 5 years and that some poor people are being

"priced out of the food market." To make matters worse, high oil prices have doubled shipping costs in the past year, putting enormous stress on poor nations that need to import food as well as the humanitarian agencies that provide it."

Alan: Now remember it was about a year and a half ago Mr. Rumsfeld said when the oil went through the $50 a barrel – the psychological barrier they termed it in economics, and once we went past that he said don't be surprised if it doubles in a year. They knew that food and everything else related that gets transported would all go up with it, so this is no big surprise to the guys who plan strategies for wars. This is a war on the world and it's a war of terror using old strategies but on a world scale. None of this is a surprise to anybody at the top whatsoever. It's only to the people at the bottom who think there's no tomorrow and everyday is going to be the same.

"Climate specialists say that the vulnerability will only increase as further effects of climate change are felt. "If there's a significant change in climate in one of our high production areas, if there is a disease that effects a major crop, we are in a very risky situation," said Mark Howden of the Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization in Canberra."

Alan: What's interesting too, with the modified crops and with Monsanto and others patenting all the old natural seeds that were out there, simply because no one had thought of patenting them before, they're taking ownership of them and removing them from farmers and substituting them with their own seeds. When they start having all the same type of a particular corn, for instance, then they are more prone to one particular disease wiping them all out. It makes it much easier to wipe them out and this is also known at the top as well, so we're being set-up big time.

It says:

"Already "unusual weather events," linked to climate change..."

Alan: I'll substitute that and say aerial spraying and HAARP.

"...such as droughts, floods and storms..."

Alan: That's all in the weather warfare treaty at the United Nations.

"...have decreased production in important exporting countries like Australia and Ukraine, Diouf said."

Alan: I'll be back with more of this little report here after these following messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through some of this military strategy and that's what it is. It's military strategy to do with warfare on the public of the world, presented to the victim as though it's just a "happening," as the hippies used to say. It's a happening, something that's spontaneously happening by itself, and it's nothing of the kind; because this same agency has made many statements in the past, the United Nations agency for food, and saying that farming was too important to be left to farmers. Sure enough, there's been a war on farmers for about the last 40, 50 years steadily increasing and not just with the cost of their equipment and the maintenance of their equipment, but also with the massive government interference in the way that they run their operations.

We've also had weather warfare for at least openly now for the people who see it happening, openly for 10 years and we've seen a lot of the farmers in America, in the U.S. and Canada being wiped out with floods or droughts. I've watched some of them in Alberta on TV when they had five years almost of droughts every year and whenever they interviewed the farmers you'd see all these spray trails above them sprayed day after day after day. Of course no one commented it on the mainstream media about all this web work above their heads and when the storms happened you could see them doing the same thing there too. Spray, spray, spray and not a peep from the media about these odd trails all over the sky.

They've been using weather warfare on the farmers and the same was happening in the United States too. They drive them off their lands and the intent being that, as Carroll Quigley said, the new feudal overlords

for this feudal system will be the CEOs and the big international corporations they run. The GMO food agri-business companies were set up to take over the food supply of the planet and they've been very successful in doing so.

If you go after people in a war, from ancient times to present, you go after their water and their food. It's the first things you go for. In Ancient times they used to find the water supply going into the cities when they were storming or besieging a city and they'd stop it up, or poison it, or divert it, and the food stocks inside would dwindle rapidly. They wouldn't let food come in and then the people were down on their knees to surrender before you knew it, so nothing changes. Why change the formula when it works time after time? and we take everything in this world for granted.

We live in the West with an overabundance of food really because it's part of the economic system. So many people eat out today they don't know how to cook home at all even for themselves. They don't know how to cook vegetables even. They've no idea. They're very good at ordering in restaurants but they don't know to actually peel a carrot and that's a sad state of affairs. It's been known for many, many years that if you go round Toronto and New York City and collect all the food that's thrown out into the garbage from the restaurants you'd probably feed most of the world on a daily basis. That's overabundance and that will eventually cease when the big boys have eliminated all small farmers and all competition and they are then in charge, plus they'll blame the global warming and droughts and all the rest of it for the problem.

It will also lead to debates, which probably we'll hear five years down the road, to eliminate all meat products all together because as Alvin Toffler said in his book "The Third Wave," the book that Newt Gingrich was handing out to congressmen a few years ago, it says right in there that the world they're creating will be a vegetarian world and it must be so. They don't tell you why it must be so. The reason why is because they want to make you more placid by giving you nothing but the GMO foods. That's the reason behind it.

We live in a world as I say of constant war – war that's been openly declared if you're listening to the speeches since 9/11 and even the speeches before 9/11. A war that's been declared more from institutions prior to 9/11 and private foundations that have been telling us where they're going to take us eventually. This new scientific socialism that they created for the public and since 9/11 governments have been telling us where they're taking us. We know that this monitoring of every individual and millions of cameras being thrown up weekly across the planet and then complete monitoring of all internet and chatrooms and email and so on, telephone calls et cetera, we know it's got nothing to do with anybody in the Middle East or Afghanistan, nothing whatsoever to do about that or having your body cavities searched at airports by other suspicious looking dubious characters. It's all about training the public into a totalitarian system where through fear and repetition of training they will learn to obey.

That's what it's all about, and as always, around 85 percent of the public accept whatever is dished out to them without question. It's the same 85 percent or so, maybe higher, that the Soviet Union had, because in the Soviet Union when the Stasi and the NKVD came for the public to arrest them, they'd raid the people around 3:00 a.m. in the morning when everyone is in bed and drag out the victims. It was part of the Soviet system that they had to turn out the street to witness the event as part of their law, but it really was to train them Pavlovian style that this might happen to you. So there you have two or three characters dragging a couple of unfortunates out of their bed, tossing them down the stairs into the street and I'm sure the statistics were the same 85 percent or more of the public, probably 90 odd percent would turn away. They didn't want to see it. As though seeing it might implicate them somehow and then they'd get arrested. That's the sad truth of human nature for most people.

They are so into themselves and they've lost the bonding that is a self-preservation thing, really, because you survive by larger numbers. Not by just being an individual in this particular sense. Survivability depends on others cooperating for that main reason, for pure survival, and terror tries to break that and give you a new kind of unity – a unity through fear, where you obey and obey but you don't help each other. That's what's being implemented all over the West and really across the planet, same system. On Christmas Day I talked about this. I said do you realize it took probably 100 years of planning and diplomatic negotiations with the head departments in every country that signed the same bills at the same time. It took 100 years or more to align all this up through the bureaucratic departments for this all to come into existence. Nothing

happens in bureaucracy quickly. It takes a lot of time, an awful lot of time. I'll be back with more after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak
There's a wall between and the river's deep
We keep pretending that there's nothing wrong
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, this code of silence can't go on and it's rather sad to see most people, as I'm sure those who are awake have noticed and it's the bane of their life to see most people continuing as though there was nothing different when they hear the same mainstream news as we do and yet it doesn't seem to register what's actually happening. Perhaps this is the end product of those things I was talking about on December 25th. The inoculations. That was mentioned by Russell, using inoculations, food, water and so on to alter the brains of the public to make them more pliable, more accepting of rulership; "rulership by their betters" is the way Russell would rather have described it, because that's what we have.

A long, long time ago when nobility first started to come on the scene along with commerce and money – money was the key, they could hire armies then thugs to go and do their dirty work for them and take over countries. They came up very quickly with their priesthoods. Of course the priests are very important to rationalize why they were on top living the good life while all the peasantry and slaves below did all the dirty work. They came up with religions to rationalize this too and even teach that to the slaves and they'd teach them that well they had this bad karma and they came back as a laborer in the field and if you worked really hard and served your master, served the way that is, that is now, then you can work off like bad credit and you might get a better credit rating when you come back the next time and you can be the pharaoh or at least one of his helpers maybe beating the slave with the whip. That's how that kind of religion works.

They always had to come up with religions to justify how the psychopaths rode the top over the little people below and that came into Europe big time with the Norman invasion because the Normans were a completely feudalist society and they were backed up by the Roman Catholic Church. They were backed to do this because the Catholic Church always stood on the side of having a king that was faithful or loyal to the church. Charlemagne, for instance, was authorized to be a king by the Catholic Church on behalf of the church itself and he was the champion of the church. He converted countries with armies who forced people at the point of the sword to accept this strange religion they never heard of before or die on the spot. This continued right into Latin America with the Conquistadores because in came the Vatican too and they literally did strangle people on the spot with a garrote, these natives, after giving them the choice to follow Jesus or die; and these people didn't know what Jesus was. It was unintelligible to their imagination.

The feudal system that the Normans ruled with and used over the public has never disappeared. They knew that they'd have to give the populace an idea that they were somehow running things or had a hand in things by creating this thing called democracy. A democracy is what they call a "feint" in boxing. It's a con. It's not really there. It's an illusion but it tricks the public into believing they have some kind of rights and that they're involved in the way that the future is going to end up, because if they didn't give the public this particular system they knew that there'd be revolutions every few years, so they give you elections every few years instead. In democracies, no one votes in the new guys because they like them. They vote the old guys out because they've had time to see how corrupt they are and you live in hope, so you vote in the new champion who always end up doing the same thing as the last champion. Something that some people never ever wake up to their whole lives long. I've heard people in their 80's when they send vans around to pick them up to go and vote telling you that they've always voted. Yeah, they're the first to complain how bad things are getting and when you try and ask them "haven't you noticed that regardless of what party, what person you vote for, over the last 80 years an agenda is going forward and it seems to be getting worse?" They'll agree with you but then they go back in that double-think they still have to vote. They just can't quite catch on – too far gone.

Thomas Jefferson talked about that because the whole concept of democracy was not new to the Founding Fathers of the U.S. These characters had great educations and they studied and read. They read the Greek Classics and they read the histories of the world. They knew how the systems had worked and how tyrants ruled under the guise of benevolent dictators. They knew what democracy was supposed to end up with, because Plato when through all the systems including democracy, which ends up in a form of socialism, which always ends up in dictatorship. It's all been done before.

Ancient China, if you go into their histories, had done all of these. Republicanism, they tried that. They tried democracy. They tried fascism thousands of years ago, all well documented, all experimented with. The Founding Fathers of the U.S., Thomas Jefferson said "when you see an agenda carrying onwards between the different changes in Congress (meaning the different parties who get in and out), when you see a single agenda obviously carrying through from one to the other," he says, "you know you're under tyranny." What we've had since the League of Nations is this amazing step by step into the United Nations program to bring about a totalitarian world governmental system, where even in the 1800's Karl Marx talked about the unification of Europe and unification of the Americas that would come and then the Far Eastern and Pacific Rim unification. The three trading blocks which would have a form – they'd be demoted to a form of local government, a provincial government, so your federal government becomes a provincial government under a supergovernment, a world government, written all that time ago and most people today live in ignorance of all of that. It's been taken out of the school books for them and they have no inclination, most people, to go and find out; because, after all, today is not too bad, is it? Today will always be here. Tomorrow will be the same as today for ever and ever; and that's infantile thinking. That's how they're trained.

They do believe that their betters, those people on television, those famous faces will tell them all they have to know for their own good and all of those people who come out of the special wombs and run the world, you know the superior types, will just do everything for them and deal with all their heavy and weighty problems of the world. That's socialism. That's infantile thinking. That's what it was designed to do. Most people do not think through problems. They adopt their customs, their religion, the changes in the system and the religion through a form of osmosis. They don't think it through. If everyone else is going off in a direction, they will go in that direction too without question and will think they're quite normal because everyone else is going there too. That's a simple as it is and they could never believe even when it's happening and this is the strange thing about human nature. Even when the worst eventually comes down on their heads, right to the end, if they're put to the wall to be shot, they would still believe it's impossible, this cannot happen in my world. That's why they go passively. They do what they're told. They're ordered to the very end and they obey to the bitter end because they cannot believe its happening.

What's happening across the world to other countries in this perpetual war, physical war too that we've seen going on. We've had 50 years of war on the Latin American countries. All quiet wars kept from the public in the North and over in Europe, but people schooled in the School of the Americas, they changed their name but they're still operating. We don't mind other people being killed as long as it's not us. That's the bottom line. Back with more after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt cutting through the jolly old matrix, which sometimes it's not so jolly. Sometimes it is and I'm watching the world turn within the world and seeing both systems turning at the same time. That is the illusionary one that's pushed out by the media, the education system and so on, and the real one that's visible if you open your eyes and allow yourselves to really see what is there. Before the break I was talking about these ongoing wars, physical wars too, where we see people dressed in different clothes speaking different languages, getting kicked around, shot and bombed out of their villages and we're told back home it's in the nature of progress and that's how it's justified from the top. That's what they tell us. It's progress and "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." That's how they also couch it too, as they slaughter people to eradicate old ways of life, old values, old customs, because a long time ago they said that they'd only allow one system to dominate. There would be no other systems and we're living through that time where they're trying to exterminate; and don't kid yourself, genocide is genocide.

There's nothing new in genocide. It's been used in all the European countries too. It was tried in Britain when they tried to eradicate the Scots, the Highland clearances. It was forbidden – that's standard MOs of genocide, apart from killing the people – they'd hang you if you wore your tartan of your clan if you were

caught. They'd hang you if you spoke Gaelic, your language, because they must destroy the language. Everything that gives you your culture they try to destroy and that was tried there. It was tried in other countries too. Ireland knows all about that as well and it's never stopped and when they went into the Americas the genocide was on the American Indians. Something we don't want to think about even today with people here. We don't want to think about the genocides. When people are in the way of an agenda, an economic agenda that's been laid out like a plan by a ruling elite, a dominant minority, they will always have genocides and they have no favorites. Whoever happens to be in the way is eradicated. Those who then can adapt who are left to the new system are allowed into it. Those who will not are simply completely wiped out. That's standard in genocide.

The economists of the 1700's and 1800's for the British government and for the corporations, there are Crown corporations that these governments owned, listed peoples they would eradicate because they believed they would never fit in to a new economic system and the American Indian happened to be in there too.

Where I lived in my last house south of me there was a farmer who was a third generation farmer and he remembers when he was a youngster the remnants of some Ojibwa Indians that once lived on all of the land that he lived on and that his father and grandfather had taken over. He said it was pathetic watching these Indians because they were now landless and they were trying to grow potatoes in the ditches alongside the roads. It was about the only little bit of land that could be left to put some potatoes into without the cops or RCMP kicking them off. That's the greatest of the flags that we're supposed to worship. Although anybody who worships a flag has got a problem as far as I can see. The genocides haven't stopped because we fulfilled our purpose here. That's why we were all put here. Our ancestors were brought across to fill up and become the human power to create a big financial capital with unlimited natural resources that will be used for more warfare purposes as the rest of the world is to be taken over and we've been very good at that, very, very good at that.

We are a self-renewable energy source. We renew our own offspring and they go off to war and they're brainwashed into being very proud to do it without really knowing why. The standard superficial propaganda is all we need. That's good enough for them and we're now watching the Middle East being completely turned into a long-term quagmire as they try and train the first generation of young people in countries like Iraq with UNESCO who are teaching them. They want them to be the leaders to grow up to be the first generation to bring in this same system that we have here and the brighter ones will be chosen to do this and they'll be completely indoctrinated with the western "values," if you want to call them that, and they'll also be asked to join all the old secret old boys clubs to make sure they have an interwoven international old boys club that really runs the show.

I find it odd that probably not in a church across the planet that there'd probably be no prayers at all for those poor people of different faiths who are being slaughtered constantly from the air and the ground by the characters who run and dominate the West. Have you ever thought that religion is such a selfish thing? It's a "me" thing. I'm okay. I'm okay which means that God has blessed me. What happens to someone else, that's their problem; then you get told certain rituals to follow that suddenly make you different from anyone else and the point of any founder is lost in the process, but that's what we're living in – utter selfish hypocrisy. Complete hypocrisy and there are those who want to keep this system in the West going, even though you can prove to them the system isn't theirs to begin with. You can't keep something that's not yours. It's just that each person hopes secretly to get through life, their own life, and to be able to continue to do the little things they do, little hobbies and past times and all that, without it getting any worse. Let the next generation take the hammer. The hammer falls on them. That's really what everyone hopes for. That really is the sad case of truth.

When you don't have empathy for others outside of yourself who have been slaughtered, total strangers, then the big eating machine that's finishing them off will one day come round to you and ask why you shouldn't be eliminated to save old Mother Earth. What are you going to answer then? Are you going to tell them to see your God and tell him about it? What's your answer going to be? What would your answer be to your god when you were asked what did you do? Think about that. What makes you so special, so important? Really, really think about that.

For myself, I get bored living. I get bored watching the replay. It's a replay of what you know is going to happen. You've seen the movie before. You've been involved in trying to expose this. You've read the documents. You've read the big players' books. You've read the UN Agenda. The institutes that help it all happen. You've read their agendas and you watch it all getting put across to you as though it's just happening independently from one place to the other and that's good enough for you, but this is like a replay because you know what's happening step by step as they now convince the public of global warming. With an ignorant public, it's so easy to convince them of anything, anything at all. They've taken all the knowledge from the school books. Get the old ones. Read them. Back with more after these messages.

HOUR 2:

"The Future" by Leonard Cohen

Give me back my broken night
my mirrored room, my secret life
it's lonely here,
there's no one left to torture
Give me absolute control
over every living soul
And lie beside me, baby,
that's an order!
Take the only tree that's left
and stuff it up the hole
in your culture
Give me back the Berlin wall
give me Stalin and St Paul
I've seen the future, brother:
it is murder.

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

You don't know me from the wind
you never will, you never did
I'm the little Jew
who wrote the Bible
I've seen the nations rise and fall
I've heard their stories, heard them all
but love's the only engine of survival
Your servant here, he has been told
to say it clear, to say it cold:
It's over, it ain't going any further
And now the wheels of heaven stop
you feel the devil's riding crop
Get ready for the future:

it is murder

Things are going to slide, slide in all directions
Won't be nothing
Nothing you can measure anymore
The blizzard, the blizzard of the world
has crossed the threshold
and it has overturned
the order of the soul
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant
When they said REPENT REPENT
I wonder what they meant

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and yes, the future is here. The future is here and things are happening and things are sliding rather quickly, and the last ones to really want to know it are those who are living through it. They look for leaders, look for people who will be their champions. The feudal system gave the common people champions because they used to have jousts – that's where justice comes from, joust, it's on a court. A court, a big lawn where they'd ride their horses at each other with lances and battle axes and swords in front of the king or the queen for an afternoon's sport. A commoner was not allowed to fight on that field because you were a commoner. You were unclean. If there was enough of a grievance for the commoners, they could ask a knight (the holy elevated knights) to fight for them to be a champion for them and that's where the idea of politics came from. They would give the public people to vote for, who would go off and champion for them and that's how we've been conned all down this path in politics.

They always make sure that certain factions are given the particular champion, without telling you the rest of the story; and the fact is the whole system in politics and bureaucracies is so interwoven now that no one party could ever unravel it unless they threw it all out and started again. This was even stated in Canada by a Premiere, that's like a governor of Ontario, Bob Rae, who at the end of his tenure stated that we have so interwoven all the laws that we've made it would take years for lawyers and bureaucrats to unravel them and alter them. That's what's happened in federal governments too, because they've been interweaving them in preparation for a world state since before World War II. Therefore, no one party could possibly go in and change it; and apart from that, Professor Carroll Quigley told us they always have the leaders of the parties in their pocket. They train them. The vet them and allow them to run and however you're inclined by habit or nature, they have a champion for you who will say all the rights things but go along with the system once he's in it because the system is totalitarian in structure. The bureaucracies know the agenda more so than politicians. All the lower politicians are allowed simply to compete for higher brownie points amongst each other, opposing parties, but the guys at the top in all parties belong to the same group. Any man who tried to change it would be 'Kennedied' very quickly and that's just the way it is.

Now we have a caller, Moe from Oregon, on the line. Are you there? Hello.

Moe: Yes I am. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can hear you.

Moe: I sincerely I do appreciate you taking my call and your show is very, very, very, very nice and also all of us that we are your fans and can I make a few comments?

Alan: Sure, go ahead.

Moe: The first one is that [inaudible], the Canadian journalist went to Iran and terrorist regime of Iran, rape terror, kill terror and now after five years it's still – there are persons who are responsible for killing her is still intact. Last week Canadian ambassador from Iran was kicked out because of this issue and I hope that

you and your Canadian – please call the Canadian parliament, Canadian governors et cetera and tell them to shut down terrorist government embassy of Iran in Ottawa and if they do that we win one of the biggest things in the history of mankind.

Alan: It may or may not be. It may or may not be because every country really has done something similar to every other country and what we generally do is pick on an incident and it's always a highly emotive incident and that's all we see. We see red like a terrier, like a bulldog going for the bull. We see red and that's often the problem with it. We've got to get beyond that into a bigger picture because just like you don't go to war to slaughter a whole people because of one person being killed, not by all the people doing it either. Remember that. Every country has its hit team, every single country. Canada has its Special Forces that will cut anyone's throat if they're ordered to do so. Every country has these guys and Iran is no different. Iran is no perfect country either. It's been so meddled in for so long by the West as well who put their own men in there trying to create a new type of Islam even and that ended up with chaos for a while. We had British Petroleum heavily involved in there using armies and insurrections and so on trying to gain a bigger foothold as well.

If you go into the writings of one of the top spies in Britain and that was Kim Philby, he eventually when he escaped from Britain because they allowed him to escape he ended up running the head of the KGB from an aristocratic family. He also went over and lived in that area. He knew all the top muftis and everything, so sure you're always going to have your little brotherhoods in every country. It's no different because the psychopaths end up at the top of every system and they hold on to their little empires and the problem is wars between the elite of any country should be fought by the elite of every country. Put them in the boxing ring. Give them the guns. Let them go out and kill each other. It's the common people they rule over that shouldn't have to get bombed out of existence since they had nothing to do with the actual incidents we're talking about. You understand?

Moe: Yes, exactly. The problem in Iran is the revolutionary guard and with the new national ID card has arrived in Iran and people are very frightened. I mean if you go in the street and you don’t carry your national ID card you're going to FEMA camp imprisoned right away and after that, God knows what happens to you. Are you going to be tortured, executed et cetera?

Alan: Yes I know this and I know also that that can happen in any of the European countries where it's now mandatory to carry your ID card with you too. This is the same the world over, same in Singapore. We're seeing the same totalitarian system. Now this is standard with tyranny governments because in El Salvador too, when the coup happened, because all the peasants were being kicked off the land, any peasant found in any town without an ID was put on their knees and shot in the head. That happened every day there and this is standard procedure with totalitarianism and it's not going to stop with the show that we're seeing in Iran. This is a worldwide show that we're going into and we should all be terrified of it. The entire Middle Eastern sector has had no peace for about 150 years because of the West trying to get in there and install their own little regimes and governmental regimes and arming different sides one against the other.

George Orwell put it very well. He says "who we fighting today, East Asia or West Asia?" because they kept changing sides. Napoleon called Britain perfidious Britain, perfidious England because it kept changing sides and backing different people and this is what you get out of it. When two or more countries are constantly battling each other, right next door to each other, they can be easily manipulated by a third party, especially the one that's supplying them with the arms and equipment.

Moe: Exactly. The coup attempt 1953 Dr. Mohammed Mossadegh we had democracy in Iran for a long time. As soon as the CIA made a coup attempt and then they brought the Reza Shah of Iran, Mohammed Reza Pahlavi, and he's another dictator and then they get rid of him in 1979. Replaced him with another [inaudible] dictator Ayatollah Khomeini and this is what will happen. This is the program. They want – I mean these people are very dangerous.

Alan: They're very dangerous and we have watched this happening over and over again. That's happened all over Latin America too into the democratic countries. When they got democracy in the CIA went in there. They put their men down from the School of the Americas and they had their squads that went around slaughtering whole villages and terrifying and then they'd overthrow the democracy and bring in their own

dictator. This is standard procedure for the CIA.

Moe: Right and especially today assassination of Benazir Bhutto, [inaudible] MI6 as the British because they didn't like her to bring democracy to Pakistan. They want Mashariff, he's the dictatorship to be in power so they can play with him any way they want. They give him money. I mean $10 million or more per year they give him, why, and in America we are starving to death.

Alan: Hold on and we'll talk about it after these messages.

"The Universal Soldier" by Donovan

He's five foot-two, and he's six feet-four,
He fights with missiles and with spears.
He's all of thirty-one, and he's only seventeen,
Been a soldier for a thousand years.

He's a Catholic, a Hindu, an Atheist, a Jain,
A Buddhist and a Baptist and a Jew.
And he knows he shouldn't kill,
And he knows he always will,
Kill you for me my friend and me for you.

And he's fighting for Canada,
He's fighting for France,
He's fighting for the USA,
And he's fighting for the Russians,
And he's fighting for Japan,
And he thinks we'll put an end to war this way.

And he's fighting for Democracy,
He's fighting for the Reds,
He says it's for the peace of all.
He's the one who must decide,
Who's to live and who's to die,
And he never sees the writing on the wall.

But without him,
How would Hitler have condemned him at Labau?
Without him Caesar would have stood alone,
He's the one who gives his body
As a weapon of the war,
And without him all this killing can't go on.

He's the Universal Soldier and he really is to blame,
His orders come from far away no more,
They come from here and there and you and me,
And brothers can't you see,
This is not the way we put the end to war.

Hi. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and talking with Moe about what's happening in countries like Iran, Pakistan and other places where the CIA have been meddling in heavily. It was quite recently in fact the General was demoted in Pakistan who admitted that they were getting rather big payoffs from the CIA and there's nothing unusual about this. The CIA has its finger in every regime across the planet and it's not to bring them happy a democracy and "Leave it to Beaver" and television. It's to make sure that

economic interests of the powers that be, the big masters that run the countries of the West, take over the resources of other countries where people are simply in the way; and I'm not kidding about that. That's how they refer to some of these wars and justify eradicating millions of people, they'll tell you that there are people sitting on vast resources and doing nothing with it. They're in the way.

I heard a top executive from a top diamond and gold companies in London being interviewed by the BBC and how they had started -- and the company had financed 'Keeny Meeny'. It's all ex-special air service men that come out of I think it's the Isle of Wight, it's one of those little islands off Britain, different status so it has special status. 'Keeny Meeny' basically gives out these mercenaries to go and start wars and they'd send in a bunch to Sierra Leone and had an ongoing war there before you knew it and they called it a civil war in the news. It was nothing of the kind. It was an instigated war on behalf of this big company and other big companies to take over land where they knew it was rich in diamonds and gold. When the man the head of the company was questioned, he looked – I've seen many do the same thing as though the question was preposterous to him personally and he said, well what do you mean, he says, "They're doing nothing with it." That rationalized having a war on people and misery and slaughter. You see we're dealing with psychopathic personalities that have massive power in an economic system and who are interrelated often physically but definitely through the corporations and the big economic giant in which they live and work.

Britain especially has been so involved in the Middle East through its Diplomatic Corps. Now diplomacy is just how they gather intelligence and try to bribe off people and other leaders in other countries to get footholds for their economic masters to go in and reap harvests of whatever they're after. That's what Diplomatic Corps have always been about and they love it if those particular countries will adopt what they call the British Democracy, meaning the entire British system and its part of British policy. It's always been part of British policy that when they invade a country – and this came out long before World War II, during and after World War II when it was demanded that Britain give up some of its "dominions" as they termed these conquered lands such as India and so on. The Diplomatic Corp at that time said they will only pull out, only pull out when they have set up a duplicate of the British system. That means the bureaucracy, the class system and all the rest of it running that democracy and having a league with them, meaning treaties with them that are integrated into a British Commonwealth system, and those countries who haven't succumbed they simply have war after war after war or they'll fund groups within to create opposing or terrorist organizations. You're only terrorist organization, remember, until you win – then you're heroes. We've got to remember that even Israelis when they went in and were brought in during and after World War II and prior to World War II they were called terrorists in the national worldwide media because they blew up British bases like the King David Hotel with all the British families inside of it, their wives and children were there too, and they were called terrorists and now they're victors and you can't say anything about that. You're not supposed to.

The same with the Founding Fathers, they were labeled by the British giant crown as terrorists, so anyone who opposes the big boy system is initially called a terrorist unless they win; and unfortunately, after they win, too, they often then have treaties. A higher class develops amongst them, the good life. The psychopaths get to the top and then they sign further treaties so they're much more like each other anyway. That's always been the problem with people who think you simply overthrow corruption and somehow you can live in bliss ever after. That's what a lot of Americans thought after the War for Independence. There's nothing so untrue about that because as soon as you fall asleep, which most folk do, they want to have peace and quiet, the psychopaths are busy plotting and scheming how to take it all over again and this is the sad tragedy of human existence. It goes on and on, but certainly Britain has meddled there. It's created countries that weren't there before oft times. After World War I they drew lines in the sand and just told this bunch that's were you'll live. That's your home. You'll be called this and you bunch over there will be called that, and then they could always have been fighting each other down through the years and keeping it unstable. Instability is great for control. Standard techniques.

Moe: Yes exactly and I would like to bring to your attention. Are you familiar with the Garry Davis Foundation that their website is on the worldgovernment.org. They issue World passport to more than 5 million people around the world and up to now five countries they have accepted the World passports. I mean Garry Davis was the pilot who put the atomic bomb in Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

Alan: That's right and they get funded by the Rockefeller Foundation for World Government. That's correct.

I'll be back with more after these messages.

"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen

Can't go on, can't go on.
And it can't go on, and it can't go on.
And it can't go on, and it can't go on.
And it can't go on.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix and it's true enough it can't go on. Before I finish with this caller so I can get on to the other ones, I just need to mention that Canada that had this nice squeaky clean image abroad, they've have done an awful lot of work to make it nice and squeaky clean and pure and pristine, but under these pristine snows of Canada there's a lot of dirt hidden too. There was a man from the Middle East in Canada who lives with his family, a top engineer who went off to do a job abroad and when he came back they grabbed him at the airport. Actually I think it was on the way to the job, they grabbed him at the Canadian airport and in cahoots with the CIA, the RCMP, allowed him would be taken off to the Middle East where he was detained for a long time and tortured almost to death. I'm sure he's not the only one that's happened to. See every country is doing the same thing because the psychopaths are in charge at the top of every country. They excel in the system. Psychopaths get to the top and excel in this system, so what's happening across the world is exactly that. It's across the whole world, as it must be for a global society to come into being. It's a war of terror on the peoples of the world and we've got to keep our heads. We can't lose our heads and pick on individual emotive topics to justify slaughter. That's what they count on, so thanks for calling.

Moe: Thank you very much and you have a good night sir. Bye-bye.

Alan: You too. Now we've got Wayne from Oregon. Are you there, Wayne? Hello Wayne from Oregon?

Wayne: I'm right here.

Alan: Okay, go ahead please.

Wayne: I just wanted to kind of talk about these shootings that happened in the last few months. I was just thinking about how when that kind of stuff happens over here because of Prozac and video games and whatever, they're up in arms about it and stuff, but it happens many times over in Iraq or something and they just get – I mean it's not everybody is killing like that but there's quite a bit of it.

Alan: There's a lot of it going on. It get people coming back, U.S. troops coming back and other countries too, telling me what's happening over there and the fact that they've been ordered into it. What they're doing, they pick select villages at random and literally go through, they bombard them from the air and then they go in with a killing field and slaughter everything that moves and the people who stay in their houses, they go door to door and it's utterly brutal. A lot of these characters now, these guys who thought it was all fun and games when they joined up, are having nervous breakdowns when they realized what they were actually doing.

Wayne: Yes, that's pretty nasty. It's almost like they're almost the worst form of slaves. I'm not saying they really knew what they were getting into, but it's like that's a terrible job to carry out you know.

Alan: They also get put on various drugs over there. Some of them supposedly are for malaria but it's a new type. It was exposed in the Canadian press a while back. It makes them hallucinate and we must also remember that nothing happens by chance in this. They don't experiment with them. They know what the effects will be of these drugs and they've been talking about creating the great sort of universal soldier that will be more aggressive than any soldier ever made before, and of course they're using drugs to do it as well.

Wayne: Yes. It's just weird how people can't tie that together and see that it doesn't look very nice when it happens to you.

Alan: That's correct. Well thanks for calling.

Wayne: That's all I had. Thanks for having the show and all that.

Alan: Talk to you again. Now we've got Keith from Florida. Are you there, Keith? Hello Keith.

Keith: Hey Alan, I had to tell you I thought I was an individual until I broke through the matrix and now I'm just like all the other guys that over 100 questions for you.

Alan: I'm sure.

Keith: Well I tell you, I'm going to limit it to one. I hope to talk to you in the future and I'm very pleased to have discovered your show. Anyways, I was wondering if you could tell me anything interesting about a character I'm sure your recollect by the name of Alexander Hamilton, who was our first secretary of the treasury appointed I think on September 11, 1789 I believe was the year. This guy I think he might be one of these interesting cats that has some connection maybe to the Bank of England and I think that maybe he was East India Company. I think it's sort of interesting that he was the first treasury secretary or the First Central Banker and he wanted to start the first federal – found the federal government. He was the prime instigator of that from what I understand. He also had a plan for being maybe king himself. He wanted the presidents to sit for life and if you could maybe speak to that a little bit because this is just my own personal research and I hate to be selfish, I came into your show late so it probably has nothing to do with anything you guys were talking about, but if you could say a few words, I would appreciate it.

Alan: Hamilton was amongst a few of the Founding Fathers, in fact Washington discussed having a king initially and they actually sent off a delegation to France then Italy looking for a descendent of the Steward lineage to offer it to them. It was a new idea to have a president and no king. That had never been done before you see and Hamilton, who had certainly been trained by the big bankers, was under the same impression that they'd have to use the old system of kings. Jefferson is the man who invited Hamilton to his home and showed him all his pictures and portrait and paintings of famous people from the past and what Jefferson noticed about Hamilton was that out all of the paintings of philosophers and famous people, Hamilton only stopped at the ones he recognized and each one was a tyrant in previous ages. It was the Roman emperors or Alexander the Great and so on, and when Jefferson asked him why, he said, "because these are the men that change history."

There's a saying in high masonry about the light and the darkness: a pinpoint of light. That's why Bush, Sr. used that term about a thousand points of light. You'll find that in the writings of Franklin too. What they'd say is it's like a tunnel all down through history of darkness of the profane, those who never understand, and a pinpoint of light comes along every so often and lights it up for a while and changes the course of history; and to their method, because they're Kabbalistic, there's no right and wrong, so the fallout and the slaughters that happen are irrelevant as long as they do change the course in history. Hamilton was a great admirer of tyrants because he said they ruled by power and terrified the public as it should be. That's what he believed in.

Keith: The Constitutional Convention and The Federalists Papers and the Electorate College and the fact that one has to be actually born on this soil, was that due to some animosity and maybe some hostility that the state rights people had towards Hamilton? Do you think they at the Constitutional Convention sort of smelled a rat in him, some of these state rights guys, the anti-federalists?

Alan: There was a lot of disagreement. This was not a cozy period where everyone agreed on things. There was a lot of disagreement about even how the countries should go. Many people did not want, because again they knew the history of Europe how amalgamation and amalgamation towards a great country ends up always with centralized government and centralized government becomes totalitarian. That's the history of the world and so they wanted to put more and more safeguards. More than you ended up getting so that a federal government could not be even established to take over all the small parts of a federation. Really,

the compromises they went into, they knew once you compromised with anything it would simply delay the action that they knew would eventually occur – and that's complete federalization and centralization of power.

Keith: If I'm correct Hamilton's primary argument for unifying the people was through debt?

Alan: Every banker understood that, that that was the technique.

Keith: Fantastic. Well thank you so much and I look forward to speaking with you again.

Alan: Thanks for calling. Back after these messages. Hi. I'm Alan Watt cutting through this matrix on a snowy night in Canada and we have Mike from Pennsylvania on the line. Are you there, Mike? Hello Mike.

Mike: Can you hear me Al?

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Mike: Okay, very good. Thank you for taking the call Alan. Say, you seem to be very astute at the aerosolized spraying that made stop yesterday. Have you ever heard of a website called bariumblues.com?

Alan: No. I haven't seen that one.

Mike: It's quite extensive there. I'm sure you'll enjoy that Alan. You were speaking earlier about the vegetarianism they were trying to or they have been pushing on the masses here and yes, sir, if I recall correctly, there's some very old men and women that are somewhat yak herders living on yogurt, cheese, goat meat and they far exceed the age of these vegetarians. I wondered if you had any type of good exposé work exposing this foolish vegetarianism.

Alan: I've done shows before on it. You see an awful, awful long time ago certain elite in India had come up with ideas on how to dumb people down and it tied in with a religion and the peasantry ended up being rather emaciated and not too swift in certain matters but they could get their jobs done and didn't complain a lot. If you read the writings of Malthus on his paper on population, and he wrote that for the British East India Company for their plantations and for the Crown of England, he wanted to depopulate but he also talked as well about how to make the people dumb and stupid and compliant by altering their diet into a mainly vegetarian diet and then restricting even that diet with not an abundance of choices but a limitation of choices. That wasn't a new idea because you see the ancient Egyptians had done that with their slaves too. They tried different diets on the slaves to make them healthy enough to work but something that wouldn't make them too swift in the old brain-box side of things and also not too energetic that after the day's work they might want to walk off and escape. You were always too weak by the end of the day. There's nothing new in this at all except that the food has now been modified (the GMO food) and it's been modified to affect you physically and mentally. There's no doubt whatsoever about that.

Mike: Right. So I take it you're not a vegetarian?

Alan: No.

Mike: Oh very good. Have you heard of the Lakota Indian nation trying to form a separate nation within the states here?

Alan: That's right, I did hear about that.

Mike: Yes okay. That's very good. I'm glad you did and I hope that pans out and one last thing and I'll get off here. Hopefully someone else can get on. Do you foresee any decent life coming out of this, perhaps people just waking up? and I'll take the answer off the air. Thank you Alan.

Alan: It doesn't take a high percentage of the right kind of people to wake up and begin to demand the answers. You see, every part of this agenda works on our cooperation to accept it. Even being beaten on the

head by someone in uniform takes the acceptance of the public to allow it to happen. You understand? Without our compliance these people end up being what they actually are and that's just henchmen or bullies for a totalitarian system, so it takes the right people to stand up and demand answers from those who are suppose to – at least supposed to serve them and demand to know what allegiances that they've sworn to. What associations they have sworn to. All these globalist agendas and what clubs and organizations they belong to already, because they're terrified to tell you that they belong to all these totalitarian system clubs already. You cannot vote into office people who've already sworn allegiance to brotherhood societies which are globalist in their agenda, because how can they serve you as an independent sovereign nation while he's already sworn allegiance to bringing in a world system, a world brotherhood run by the brotherhood too, by the way, not by the people. You've got to start demanding. You'll find even your local police chief belongs to the Police Chiefs Association which is registered at the United Nations as a world Police Chiefs Association. That's where they get their orders from as well and the same with your counselors too. They even have local councillors that go off into other countries and study the red-light systems in Holland and things like that and bring it back here. We're already global and if you really want sovereignty you've got to demand sovereignty. The rest of the public, who are never awake, simply go along with whoever manages to win. Simple as that.

Now we also have Roy from Illinois. Are you there, Roy?

Roy: Hello. Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello Roy. Go ahead.

Roy: I really don't have any questions tonight. I just wanted to call and say thank you for the beautiful piece of music that you played for us the other night.

Alan: You enjoyed it, eh?

Roy: Very much so. Is that something that you just spur of the moment played?

Alan: I'd already done the blurb and I thought what can I give the people, so I had half an hour left, so I wrote it down and just played it right through straight and that was it.

Roy: Awesome, awesome beautiful. Well thank you Alan and I just want to tell you that I love you brother and that I very much appreciate everything you do.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in.

Roy: All right, take care Alan.

Alan: Bye now.

Roy: Bye.

Alan: And that's how it is in this big brave new world. The brave new world part of it was really said thousands of years ago in Ancient Greece by a philosopher, the idea being that why shouldn't an aristocratic intelligentsia have the right to dominate the minds and reshape the world into a more functioning, a more obedient, a more what they thought was a more efficient system. That also meant by running everyone's life from birth to grave and deciding what they should work at and so on. It's a totalitarian system. They said that free choice in anything was so untidy and you couldn't get agendas through very quickly. The same kind of thing has been stated by Margaret Thatcher and others who admitted they're part of a parallel government. I've talked about that in my previous talks as well.

She said that in Massey Hall in Toronto, Canada, at a lecture called The New World Order. She said that all ex-prime ministers and presidents are aligned together. They all interact together. They still work together. They're not responsible to the public so they're unhindered, unfettered by having to please the public or even talk to the news media, but they're working together towards this new world system, the Brave New

World that Aldous Huxley also talked about. Scientific dictatorships, scientific socialism and we see the technocrats at the top, these aging men that never seem to die and don't come down with crippling diseases because they didn't get the inoculations that anyone else got. You can count your dollar on that one. They work steadily all through their lives, these characters, moving from one position to the other and they end up at the United Nations eventually working for more of the globalist system.

The United Nations will not be a friendly organization. You already have interbred bureaucrats there who have been reared from childhood in the United Nations school for bureaucrats. They're not taught how to be decent with the public. The public are almost a foreign object to them, like a foreign species, and that's how they view the public. They will dictate down to the public. That's how they're taught and trained. They really believe they're superior and shortly they will show their teeth when you start to hear these announcements coming from the United Nations. They won't be PR type announcements that we're used to. They'll be dictates in fact, dictates coming down from them when they're risen up to be the world government.

They won't be the bosses but they're a good front for the bosses. The bosses will still be riding around in royal carriages and jet-setting across the planet to their ski resorts and their favorite places and their little groves all over the world where they do their own thing. That's the kind of world they envisage and the technocrats and bureaucrats will run all the rest of the world from cradle to grave as numbers and brain chips and there will be a peaceful utopia for this elite, who will never have to worry again about having to please the public or making sure they can enjoy themselves, entertain themselves and buy little presents for each other or themselves like Pavlov's little rats. You buy yourself your present at the end of the month. That's your reward for working through a job that you hate for a month. That's how we're all trained, but they won't have to let that go on so there's less wastage. We'll be nice quiet Borg zombies and all the New Agers will be one. They'll actually be one and they won't have a single mind of their own.

I used to think it odd that the New Agers were talking about getting to nirvana. Well you see nirvana is a state of non-being or non-consciousness and that's quite the goal to have; while some of us have the opposite goal and that's to find out as much as we can and use your mind to its fullest extent, rather than going into the blissful non-being of nirvana. But they will get their wish because anything which is popular is meant for the masses and the whole New Age movement was meant to create shepherds to bring those masses into taking the chip so they can all be happy one. Sure enough, one person will be controlling them all because that will be the person who wrote the programs that will be in. What a goal, eh? What a goal in life. They all want to be one, just like Seven of Nine, except you won't have that kind of figure. That's where we are in this world.

It's Christmas time. It's a time that we're supposed to be happy to get through another year and we should give ourselves a pat on the back for managing it, for doing it for getting through to this time of year. It's a hard slog at times and in the darkness of the winter months it's nice to see the days will start to get slowly longer and brighter until we're back into the mosquito-infested summers. We've got to eat lots of iron up until then because they'll suck us dry if we don't, and I've given enough blood to nature last year.

I ask people to use their heads. Use the abilities and functions you've been given. Learn as much as you can and act on them. Demand from those who are put in front of you, and they are put in front of you, and work your way through the layers using your intelligence and your knowledge and start demanding. You'd be surprised what can be done when cowards are called out on the floor to explain themselves, because you see they can't explain themselves. They can't – lies start dropping off them like scales until they're naked and they've nothing to stand behind anymore. They have to admit to the truth, the one thing they've been doing their best to hide from you. Truth is the hardest thing to get a hold of in this existence, the hardest thing of all, simple truth. They ensure there's nothing simple about it. Nothing simple about it at all and that's the top of the hour now. I think the music will be coming on and I'll be back again next week at the same time. We'll be into the new year then and we should all strive towards really making our world a better place.

From Hamish and myself, up in snowy old Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

April 20th, 2007
Alan Watt as Guest on
"American Awakening" with Michael Herzog

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Michael Herzog: All right, ladies and gentlemen, I'm still not ready to make nice and still not ready to back down. Good afternoon, Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas, on this Friday, the 20th day of April, 2007. I can't believe how fast this year is going. Can you? I'm telling you, it just seems like yesterday it was the holidays. Well, whatever. Look, I've got a couple of announcements to make. I've got a great guest coming on today. I've had a number of requests for this guy, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Should be an interesting day today. Got him up for the whole two hours.

But, before we get to Alan, I want to talk about the truckers. Remember, we've got this truckers' Truck Out on the 23rd to the 25th. And you know what, I have to tell you folks, this just shows you, it just goes to show you, when you think that you're just one person and you can't do anything, Wanda Pieti shows you that one person indeed can do something. She got on the phone with another, Frosty Woolridge, and I'll tell you what, in the last 20 days, this thing has gotten massive. We are, you better go get some food. You better go get some extra groceries. You better go get some water. And you better fill up your gas tanks, because I think this is going to be really, really big. As a matter of fact, I can't wait. John, Sandra and I are going out tomorrow, going to the truck stop. We're going to pass out some more flyers. This is really getting exciting folks. And it just goes to show you, we can fight back.

And speaking of fighting back, I had mentioned yesterday about this gas boycott, of boycotting Exxon and Mobile gas. Not all of the gas stations, just simply Exxon and Mobile. And I put out my email address. I said, send me an email. I would forward a flyer to you, and just send it out to everybody on your email list. And you know what, I got literally lambasted. I'm proud of you guys. I'm so proud of my listening audience. I got lambasted with emails. It took me about four hours last night just to answer them all. And I have to tell you who wins the prize, and doing the mathematics on this, if we all just sent it out to ten people, and they sent it out to ten people on their emailing list, within a matter of a week, 300 million people are going to be knowing not to buy Exxon and Mobile. And guess what. That's going to prevent the gas from going to $4.00 a gallon this summer like they want it to do. But, who gets the prize for this? I'm so excited about this folks, because, there was one of my listeners, and I'm going to mention him by name, his name is Dan, okay, that sent me an email. I forwarded this on to him, and he sent this out to no less than 62,000 listeners. Hey, do the math on that, and multiply it times ten if you will. With numbers like that, it

won't take long, and it just goes to show you, we can fight back.

Now, I have to tell you, that wasn't my idea, but I thought it was a good one. And normally I don't forward those things on, because we get a lot of spam through the email, as we all know, but this one is a good one. This gives a chance for the Patriots to fight back and show them that we do have a voice. And I think it's great. So, Dan, thank you very much. And there's a number of other listeners who sent in and promised me that they'd send it off to everybody on their list. Got to go to a break. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, republicbroadcasting.org, 12180 Short Wave. I'll be back in three, with another announcement, and then I'm going to have my guest up, Alan Watt, so stick with me.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. I want to put out one more quick announcement, then I'm going to bring up my guest, Alan Watt. You know, I mentioned Monday, or actually I think it was Tuesday, right shortly after the shooting, that they'd be throwing this assault weapons ban on the table really quick. And, sure enough, here we go. Our wonderful buddy, Dennis Kucinich is drafting legislation to totally ban guns. Can you believe that? Well, I can believe it, because I mentioned it, what happened Tuesday. I thought they would just bring this bill up again that has been sitting there since the 17th of February, but our buddy Dennis has decided that he's going to draft legislation to ban all guns, not just the assault weapons, but everything.

Now, that's the bad news. So, let me give you a little good news. There's another article that came in today, and I believe it is Congressman Nicely is his name, that is going to propose legislation to allow teachers to carry guns on campus. So, we'll see what happens with that. Mr. Nicely is a Republican. Mr. Kucinich is a Democrat. So, that should be a nice fight in Congress. Hopefully, our buddy, Mr. Nicely, at least in this respect, on this issue, will win.

Okay. You know, I've been perusing around this website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and I've had a few listeners that have called and requested this gentleman come on my show, Alan Watt. And I'll tell you what, I don't even know where to begin with this guy, because his knowledge, evidently is so broad on so many issues, that I'll probably just let him run. Without any further ado though, I'm going to bring up Mr. Alan Watt. Alan are you with me?

Alan Watt: I certainly am. Yeah.

Michael: Now, I have to ask you a question, Alan. I'm reading a little blurb on your website, right now, sir, and it's a BBC article, you were talking about, in this particular instance you were talking about chemtrails, and since you can remember giant Xs which lingered for many hours over parts of Scotland during this time period. Is that where you're from, sir?

Alan Watt: That's right. I can remember they were practicing with certain chemicals even back in the '60s, and I was small, and playing. And you know how children spin around and look at the sky until you're dizzy and you fall down? And I'd watch this, these Xs and these amazing loops. And they'd linger in the sky for hours and hours and hours. And I had an uncle who was in the Air Force, who came one day, and I asked him what it was. And he said, "Well," he says, "Really, it's not really the condensation trails." I said, "I don't know what that is." He said, "It's highly unusual." And years later, of course, declassified information was given to the public, which stated they were testing certain chemicals out, which could be used in warfare purposes on other nations. Well, they always test this stuff out on their own public first.

Michael: And this goes all the way back to the sixties, because I know this has become really commonplace here in the mid to the late 90s, I believe. But before we go any further with that, I wanted to ask you, what part of Scotland do you hail from, sir?

Alan: It's really towards the highland part, just above Perthshire.

Michael: Okay. The reason I asked is because my wife is Scottish, she's from Aberdeen.

Alan: Oh, yes.

Michael: So, you're familiar with that place, yes.

Alan: Yes. I've been there quite a few times.

Michael: Have you? I was over there, just oh, about a year ago. Fascinating place to visit. Anyway, where do we go from here? I'll tell you, one of my listeners had, one of the many that has called in and asked to have you up, Alan, was asking me a question regarding foreign troops on American soil. And he told me to go into your website and look around. And I thought, well, rather than do that, and go down the rabbit hole on all this different stuff, I'd just have you up and let you talk a little bit about it. What can you tell me about foreign troops on American soil?

Alan: You've had them on and off, and training, beginning with mainly Special Forces from other countries, now it's regular troops, since they created the NATO Pact, the North Atlantic Treaty Organization, and so back in the '50s and '60s, they were bringing in Special Forces to combine their training. Now, since about the 70s onwards, it's been regular troops. But mainly, officer training from other countries. Because I talked to some Russian ones, who were in the Base Borden in Ontario, Canada, here. And these guys wouldn't even have their laundry done by the local camp. They didn't trust them to do their uniforms. So, they were taking them, or getting women to take them in to the local Laundromat for dry cleaning. And I got talking to one of them, and yeah, they were training on Base Borden and on other camps across Canada. And they come in on influxes until they're trained. And they're being trained in basically the social laws. Almost like police, in a sense. And it's not just Russian. You've got Czechoslovakian and Belgian and other troops coming and going. So, you see, we're already international. And this con game began when they signed the NATO agreement, and then, of course, United Nations charter. It was all designed to gradually integrate all the forces, not only of Europe, but of North America and Europe. And they've been doing it, bit by bit.

Michael: Well, you know, I had a conversation with a gentleman last night, that you may know. He knows who you are. His name is Don Nickeloff. Are you familiar with him?

Alan: I've heard the name, yeah.

Michael: Okay. And the conversation got on this, because I told him I was going to have you on my show today. And he's telling me, his thoughts are, that the reason that the Bush administration continually is sending more troops, you know, under the guise of this "surge" is basically that they want really to just kill off our troops, and have foreign troops come in and invade our soil. Do you follow along with that reasoning, or do you agree or disagree with that?

Alan: I don't think it's necessarily exactly for those purposes. There's always two or three purposes at least to everything that's done in politics. They certainly are decimating troops, as far as health goes, even if they come back unscathed, they end up falling down a few years later with different diseases as you well know. We had it in Canada too, after Gulf War I, there was articles in some magazines here, with even the female troops, their hair all dropped out. Their teeth were falling out. And they were dying with autoimmune problems, rather quickly.

Michael: And this probably would be related to the inhalation of depleted uranium, yes?

Alan: I would say that's maybe one part, but, primarily since that's in the media, I strongly suspect it was also the inoculations, because some of them even came down with all of these symptoms, who actually got the inoculations, but didn't go abroad. So, I think the inoculations have a big part to play in this too.

Michael: Yeah, well, that would make sense.

Alan: But I do know that, Kissinger for instance, who was a big planner for long-term strategy, who was in on all the top NATO meetings, and I'm sure he still is, and Brzezinski and all the rest of them, but Kissinger did say that one day the United States citizens would welcome foreign troops coming in, under the right

circumstances. And he gave a speech in California, to that effect. At the time people pooh-poohed it, but really, with all the disasters they have planned, and they've told us of all the disasters to come with "global warming" and famine, shortages and all this kind of stuff, yeah, people could be brought to their knees and would hail these people as victors and helpers, if they started passing out food, you know.

Michael: Well, is that not by design though, Alan?

Alan: Sure. Oh, yeah.

Michael: I mean, this is, and I mentioned this on my show the other day. It's almost like, with all these events that are going on, they're fighting us on every angle. We've got the North American Union that, you know, Bush signed this treaty with your country, Canada, as well as Mexico, back in 2005. And we've got this influx of illegal immigrants coming over the border. As a matter of fact, right now we're fighting this thing, with the truckers. Bush has signed another agreement to allow 100 different Mexican trucking companies to come in here and drive their trucks on American soil. I mean, they're just coming at us at all angles, and it seems.

Alan: Yeah, because, this is the thing too, it's not new. Its military planning, long term. That's how the world really is run. It's not politicians that you think you vote in. They simply go into a pre-existing agenda. And you go back to the Council on Foreign Relations books, and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the same organization, but the CFR is just the American branch. It doesn't sound too good to have the American Royal Institute, you see, so they call it the Council on Foreign Relations. And they were putting books out in the 1930s, talking about the future of the Americas, and they said they would be starting with a European Union. That would happen after WWII. Some of these books were printed in the 1930s and I have them. That would be followed by the United States taking over as the policeman of the world for a period, and they'd have a few short conflicts. They would start failing, financially, then they'd rally again, seem to be winning and then they'd collapse internally through economic collapse. And then, China was to take over as the policeman of the world. This was in 1938, this book was written.

Michael: Now, this book has documented the, I mean, they had planned out the actual, the eventual collapse of the American economy and the whole. I mean, in your estimation, Alan, you know, because we hear the war drums beating about Iran and you know, nuclear weapons and all this poppycock, that they're going to have nuclear weapons, and you know, start bombing people. And according to our own CIA, it's supposedly at least ten years before Iran would have a nuclear weapon. And, as far as my understanding is that the United Nations treaty with Iran is that they can if they wish to, build nuclear power plants there. And we're saying, "No, they can't." And we're propagandizing the American public to think that they're using it to build nuclear weapons. Okay.

Alan: It's the old story. You demonize a target in the public's mind to get them onboard, then you attack by any means possible, any propaganda possible.

Michael: All right. Stick with me, Alan. We're going to be back in three minutes. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. Republicbroadcasting.org, See you in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back, and running down the road, trying to loosen my load, with Alan Watt on the line. And right now, we're talking about Iran. A short segment coming up here. Alan, I want to ask you. They've got these war drums that have been beating with Iran for the last year or so. And on the other side of that, we have what looks like an impending economic collapse with the price of the dollar getting devastated by China selling off some of their treasury bonds and so forth. In your estimation, and Alan, I give you accolades, because I know, you know, you're a brilliant mind in all of these aspects. If this nation's leaders, if our politicians are being controlled, and obviously so is the Canadian politicians and the European politicians, and there is the powers that be that are over and above that, ie, the Illuminati, then it would stand to reason that the Iranian government is controlled as well. Would you agree with that?

Alan: At the top, I'd agree. Yeah.

Michael: Okay. And these war drums that are beating for Iran and all these threats of, you know, nuclear weapons and so forth that Iran is going to have, is this nothing more than a smokescreen to promote fear?

Alan: It's all fear, but you see, fear is meant, and especially threat of war, is meant to, like Carroll Quigley said, war is basically designed to create social change amongst the population to accept something else, a new way of doing things or living or whatever. And that's what it's about. It's not just the west and the east or anybody else who has to be altered in their mindset or their own old concepts, it's the populations that have to be retrained into a new way of thinking and looking at the world. That's what it's all about. It's a psychological technique that's used. And Quigley said it. And remember Quigley advised presidents and the state department for many years. Quigley said, you can get more done on a social level with change in five years of war, than in fifty years of peace. Because in peacetime, all you have is propaganda and persuasion. In wartime, you have propaganda and the use of force, and fear behind it, to back it up. The world has to change into a preplanned direction, and it's the populations who must go along with it, thinking it's all developing naturally.

Michael: Yes, and coming from the standpoint of a person that woke up himself just a couple of years ago, and was introduced to many of these things, you know, it's all fascinating to me. It's new to me. On the subject of propaganda, I remember, you know, watching mainstream TV on a nightly basis, watching the news, and knowing in my gut that there was something wrong. I just couldn't put a finger on what it was, until I took the initiative one day to get up and start researching it for myself. And now that I've come as far as I have, especially through people like yourself, looking at your website, and going down the rabbit hole on a number of different issues, I find really that this entire society in which we live, seems to be nothing more than illusion.

Alan: It is. It's a promoted culture. It's no secret really. Within Hollywood, and within the whole cultural area, they call it the culture industry. It's been called that in high levels for over a hundred years, two hundred years. Even Plato called it the culture industry, where you basically use drama and propaganda through fiction, primarily, to download into people's minds specific ideas of acceptance or change or whatever it happens to be, because when it's done through fiction, your censor part of the brain is down. You don't have a little guard up. You don't question. You think you're being entertained. And that's when all these ideas are put down into your mind. And it's called predictive programming. And the science fiction industry has been one of the better ones for projecting the future, exciting the youngsters, because those ones are getting trained to accept changes they will experience in their lifetime, through the movies they watch.

Michael: Okay, so, the people that own a TV, of which, by the way, I'm not one. I threw mine out about six months ago, Alan. But, through the programming on the television set, and I'll give you an example. I remember Jericho. There was a weekly series that was on last year when I had my TV called Jericho, and it was a fictitious thing about a bunch of atomic bombs exploding in the United States, and what happened to a small community afterwards. And then there's shows like 24. I don't know if you get them up there. But it's Jack Bauer, and he's always torturing people and you know, he's the hero and so forth. And this is all basically done to desensitize people and to put it into their subconscious so it's no surprise for them when it actually happens.

Alan: Yeah. Because I can remember about twenty years ago when they first started giving out the beginnings of video games for children. There was just little snippets in the news at the time, concerning the right or the wrong of doing this, because they had been created to train troops and desensitize them, so that they could go into combat and kill without thinking. And, for the first time, here they are giving them to children. And I knew then, I said, twenty years down the road, there's going to be a major war. They're going to breed a generation of barbarians, really, to go and invade some country. And it was no surprise that the Middle East was targeted, since it was the last, basically, independent conglomerate, the Arabic states, that didn't buckle under the new system of democracy, which is mandated under the United Nations.

Michael: Well, you know, it's funny you should mention that, because I've had occasion to, you know, be in the midst of young children, oh, you know, pre-adolescent children, that are playing these video games.

Well, I'm going to have to hold that thought. I'll get back to that thought as soon as we come back. Stick with me, Alan. We've got another break coming up, then we've got a long segment. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas, from Republicbroadcasting.org. See you in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, with The American Awakening. And for all my listeners out there, yes, we did change some music around. That was still the Dixie Chicks though, one of my favorite groups. So, it's not all bad. Anyway, long segment this time, Alan. Let's get back to what I was talking about. On this video game situation, as I mentioned, I had occasion, on a number of different occasions actually, sit down with children, my stepchildren, and play these games, and it seems to be, it quickly becomes an addiction. Because I notice that if I'm doing it, and if somebody bothers me in the middle of a game, it aggravates me. This is pretty much by design. I mean, they have introduced this stuff to regiment our children to desensitize them, if you will, so when it happens for real that they will consider it a video game, you think?

Alan: Yeah, what happens is, you see, they studied during World War II, especially, they were doing it since the American Civil War when they found out that only a fraction of the troops who were dead on a battlefield had actually fired their rifles. And they were keeping statistics from the Civil War of America. And in World War II, they were also doing it. They were trying to find ways to speed up the killing rate of the troops. So, they studied how men are in combat and they monitored some of them too. They actually wired them up with basic electronic gear to test the electric frequencies going through their skin, for instance, and how their reaction times were, how they related to each other in combat, and so they tried to emulate the speed, especially of things occurring. And when you're in a situation like that, you're excited, your adrenalin gets up. You can actually promote a technique to get your adrenaline up, and they're using a visual technique to do that. Your body almost follows suit, into a fight or flight type of syndrome, a survival syndrome, and everything is so quick. And that's why even in combat, you can't have someone trying to chat to you, if there's enemies coming from different directions. And so, yeah, they will get aggressive to anyone who tries to interfere with them. They're hooked. They're into a fight or flight syndrome, and they're being conditioned to get from the beginning to the end and kill as many as possible. That's the whole intent of it.

Michael: That would explain it and I mean, I know, I've perused the internet and seen some of these videos that, from the war in Iraq where these soldiers, American soldiers are blowing up, you know, a building or whatever, and it seems that they're really getting excited about it. They love doing it.

Alan: They are excited. And we also saw that when they burned down the Waco Church. They were very enthusiastic when they went in. However, at the very end when they set fire to it all, with tanks and all the rest of it, we saw them actually bowing to the fire in the old High Masonic salute. They all bowed to the fire. So, they are. They enjoy this kind of thing, once they're into it.

Michael: That's amazing. Well, listen, you know, on the subject of the programming and video games and so forth, as I was perusing through your website, Alan, I ran across this segment on movies. And I wanted to ask you, because there's a number of them. Some of which I've seen, as a matter of fact, one of them that I just promoted yesterday, that I would think all my listeners, if they haven't already seen it, need to go see, because I think it's a great analogy for what kind of a world we really live in, and that's the movie, They Live. You're familiar with that one.

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Michael: It's a great movie. A great analogy of, you know the illusion of which the powers that be are painting that we live in, or making us think we live in. And it's not until you put the glasses on that you see what's really going on. But, my question to you regarding this, there's a number of them. There's They Live, there's Soylent Green, Eyes Wide Shut, The Matrix, The Matrix II, and III. My question to you is, in your opinion, Alan, do you think that these movies are put out by the industry, by the powers that be as a hint, or as a, you know, what was the word I want to use?

Alan: As predicted programming, really.

Michael: Right. Or, is it some people in the movie industry that know about, you know, the New World Order, the Illuminati if you will, and they're trying to warn us.

Alan: Well, I've always said the one thing we do know is that Hollywood, they don't come out with these futuristic movies that we end up eventually living through in reality because they have better imaginations or they're better writers. It's because they're let in on the agenda, the World's agenda. They get their stories from men and women who work at Futurist Societies, which are employed by the big think tanks. That's where their ideas are coming from, basically. There's always a few ones that come out and generally are not promoted too widely, which has good information in them. They're not promoted from the top, but they do give a good insight. But I'd say, some of the biggest ones definitely have to be. You see, all publications, whether it's movies or books have to be authorized to get out there. That's what the public don't understand. Even the ones that appear to be fighting this, because we're looking at the dialectical process here. How publishing companies work, and George Orwell found out, he was one of the first ones to find out. It doesn't work the way Joe Public thinks it does, where you write away, you scribble something down, and send off your manuscript, hoping a publisher will take up on it and fund it and put it out for you. They work as censorship houses, to see what the public will get. And often the publishers will come to a person, an author, and tell him what to write in fact. That's the reality.

Michael: So, there's a number of filters that something will have to go through. If you sat down and wrote a book, and you'd wanted to make a movie out of it, and you sent it off to an ABC producer, even if he wanted to make it into a movie, he has to put it through certain filters, certain.

Alan: Absolutely. Nothing gets out there unless it's allowed to get out there. That's by the official stamp, that is, yeah.

Michael: I see. And that's being controlled by, do we know exactly who's controlling this?

Alan: Publishing houses were set up with that purpose from probably a hundred and fifty years ago. We think it's just happening now we're losing freedom, but we aren't. All the big boys are doing is changing their system to the next level. It was always their system, the moneyed boys. It's always been that way. When George Orwell came back from fighting in the Spanish Civil War, he went off as a hero of the Socialist left from Britain. He was trained and picked by professors in Cambridge. That's how they do it. Still do. And when he came back to do the rounds, he was saying, wait a minute. I was fooled here. I've met the Communists. They're not exactly the same as us, and there's somebody over them controlling them and us. And the people didn't want to hear that. And when he tried to publish Nineteen Eighty-Four and Animal Farm, he had contracts already existing with the biggest publishers in Britain. They refused to allow those books to be published. He had to find another one to do it for him.

Michael: Fascinating.

Alan: They didn't want that information out, because they wanted the people to believe at that time, it was just left versus right.

Michael: Well, now, somebody who is as objective and has been down as many, you know, avenues and trails as we have, and I know you've been down more, many more sir than I have, but it would seem as if, once, once the Enlightenment comes, and once you realize that indeed, our country for example isn't, George Bush really isn't the "decider," then it would seem to be, based upon the conclusion that you draw, that the powers that be, the Illuminati if you will, would almost have a list. For example, they would have orchestrated out several events with which to happen in the future, just like this shooting that happened the other day, okay? You know, on such and such a date, this is going to happen, and then in the meantime while we're doing that, we're going to, you know, we're going to dumb down the American public with propaganda, and defer their attention over to this or that or the other thing. In the meantime, we're going to be putting gun legislation and hate crime legislation on the Agenda. I mean, would an intelligent individual that knows as much as we do about this, could we draw the conclusion that they literally have events planned out for the next year, two, five, ten years.

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, we don't have to guess at it. They've told us they have. Every day on the news now, we're seeing the real part of the fear tactic, which is to be climate change. The drumbeats have been beating all winter about it. Every media on the planet now has a special section every night on their news, because it's all conditioned to the world climate changes. They never mention all the spraying that happens over our heads, every day, or the HAARP banging away as it does, every day. But we have to be convinced now that there's a threat from out there. A long time ago they hoped to use high technology to create holograms of spacecraft and stuff to get us all terrified of an invasion or something. The real threat from out there that they're creating is the climate change, and how we all must change our way of living, come into the UN Habitat areas, give up our old way of life, so we can't breed like we used to, we can't pick our own mates. In fact, they'd even screen you for genetic, what they're calling abnormalities, or defects, and we're well on our way to a new type of society that will serve the elite better for the future that they have planned. We're watching, it's not just the immediate things next year or in five years time. These guys have the next hundred years or more mapped out.

Michael: And from the mindset of a layman, which I consider myself to be in a lot of areas, it's so fascinating, it's so unbelievable, that it's really hard to digest. And I'll give you an example. There was a movie that came out last year, and I believe there was an award won for it, called An Inconvenient Truth, and it's Al Gore, and it's about Global Warming. And ultimately, there's a global tax that's involved that they're beating the drums for and so forth. But again, this is all part of the plan.

Alan: It's all part of the plan. And he was picked for that role. He doesn't write his books. None of them do. They're all ghost-written for them, with teams of authors, and it was the same back in H.G. Wells' day. So, they give us the heroes to follow, or the ones who terrify us and become leaders in a certain area. This global warming is to change everything in our lives. And they now must convince us that we're causing it, the public are causing it. That's their job. And how we must stop being independent and come into the Habitat Areas, where experts will decide for us how we live in every facet of your life.

Michael: These guys are pretty slick and crafty, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Well, what you're looking for is typical military strategy. Wars don't go on just with troops fighting troops. That's what's portrayed to the people. Even in World War II they were using bacterial warfare labs, viral warfare labs and various scientists to try and find ways of destroying all the infrastructure of a nation, right down to mutating the genes in animals' brains, the cattle, for food, that was the same as mad cow disease, by the way, just coincidentally. They had it made in 1944. And other things which would kill the crops off, so that you'd starve the people out. The next thing was how to contaminate water, so that you couldn't drink it. The basic essentials for life, that's what they're all after. The UN wants the right to control and own and distribute all of them.

Michael: They want total control of us, lock, stock and barrel.

Alan: That's it.

Michael: Yeah. And that bring up another issue, and we touched on this just a little bit when we started, because I read that excerpt from you, where you were talking you were a young boy in Scotland watching these experiments with the chemtrails. And I had a lovely lady on my show last week, Rosalind Peterson, who's with, or was with the Department of Agriculture, regarding this. And she's written several, several articles regarding this. The chemtrail spraying that they're doing, let's touch on that for a minute. Do you, I believe that you wrote an article about that. Am I right sir?

Alan: I've got a few, yeah.

Michael: Yeah. What in your estimation, and forgive me, I haven't read your articles, but what in your estimation exactly are they doing with those, to us?

Alan: Again, it's probably multi-purposed, because we know, for sure, just by observation, it controls the weather. It can either bring on rain, or it can disperse clouds. It depends on the mix they're using, and

they're using both methods. About seven years ago, I first noticed thunderclouds would come. You'd get everything under cover. You'd get inside, waiting for it bursting. You'd have silence for an hour. You went back outside, and you saw them disappearing. And all that was left was a few of these hazy contrails left, these chemtrails, in the sky. And I'd never seen anything like that before. So, yeah, they can disperse it, and that's what they were doing initially for a few years, especially over the farmland countries. They had drought after drought after drought. The clouds would come in. They would disperse. They'd have drought. And then, for the last two years, out West in Canada, they had flooding. The last flooding I saw, a woman was standing outside her home, waiting for it to get washed away, and the cameras were there from the CBC. And right about their heads was a big X in the sky, with all the chemtrails, which they never mentioned, of course.

So they're bringing both on, because your farming industry was decided to get rid of it, a long time ago, because they said, even in WWII, when they were creating all their various plans for the future. They said that farming was too important to be left to the individual farmer and that the future must be given over to agribusinesses and experts. So, they've been putting, again, it's full-scale war on the farmer. Again, in World War II, apart from ways to decimate crops, to decimate the cattle for food, and so on, and make the people sick as well, by aerial spraying, which was one of their main methods, they also discussed killing off the bees, which pollinate the crops for the farmers.

Michael: Which is evidently happening now.

Alan: So, you're seeing all of the symptoms of a full-scale war, which they would use in any war, only it's worldwide now.

Michael: Well, let's go there for a minute, Alan. On the bees, I've seen reports. I haven't had anybody on that was an expert in this, but I've seen reports about the bee population that is being, mysteriously dying is what they're saying.

Alan: Mysterious, yes.

Michael: Well, that's what they're saying. And so, your take on that, is that these chemicals that are being sprayed in the atmosphere is what is killing them?

Alan: It's partly that. However, it's to do with the modified crops, because I've watched it over the last seven or eight years, and I know one of the head beekeepers, he's the head of one of the associations in Ontario. And I watched, I used to go up and help him with his bees. And his bees were coming in from the north and falling dead, all days. And I asked him, I said, well, find out what crops are growing northwards to you, because the beekeepers know which direction their hives will go in. They all have their own direction. And he eventually, like pulling teeth from, you know, he managed to get something from the Ministry of Agriculture, and it did state that yeah, there were test fields up there to the north of him, of the genetically modified crops. So, these crops are so full of pesticides, because they can dose them seven to ten times with higher concentrations of pesticide that they're lethal basically to birds basically, like the crows. That's why the crows are dying off. It's not West Nile Virus, it's the poison. And the bees are the same. That's what's killing them off.

Michael: All right. Let's hold that thought, Alan. We're going to a break. Stick with me. I'm on with Alan Watt, a fascinating man. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, we'll be back in three. Republicbroadcasting.org. Don't go anywhere.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. We've got a short segment coming up here, and we've got my special guest, Alan Watt on the line. Fascinating fellow. Alan, back to the bees for a minute. You're saying that they're genetically modified. Well, then these bees are dying because they're pollinating or they're interacting with these genetically modified plants or flowers, taking their nectar out. And the powers that be, they know this, correct?

Alan: They know it. I mean, come on, they can admit that they can take any kind of gene, and all the rest of it, and splice it with other ones and create brand new creatures, but they just can't find out, it's a big mystery why the bees are dying off like this. Well, the hives are toxic. The healthy bees that are just coming out get out as fast as they can. They're all leaving. And what you're finding too, a good sign of toxicity, is that the insects who normally take over, which are other bees, or else ants and other things go in there, when the bees have left, they're not going in at all. Nothing is going in. So it's highly toxic. That's your clue there.

Michael: Well, now, is there any truth to the rumor that I've heard that is if the bee population were to die that within four years the human population would die?

Alan: Not quite. I mean, you'd certainly come down, because the farmers do have these hives brought into their field every year, and the bees do an awful lot of the pollination, absolutely. However, don't forget that the mandate is that in the future, the near future, all we will have are modified crops, and they have different methods of bringing them to fruition, all their modified crops. They even have the terminator genes, which won't basically reproduce themselves. You'll have to go back every year and buy their seeds. So, once again, you're a slave to the seed master. They tried this in India. India has had riots over the last few years, trying to fight this. They knew instinctively if the big boys got a hold of the monopoly of seeds, and they had to buy them from them every year, they'd increase and increase until they were starved, and they couldn't afford to buy them. So they put up a tremendous struggle, however, they still got the modified food rammed down their throats. This is a mandate we're looking at.

Michael: Yeah, well, a quick subject I wanted to touch on. I'll tell you, let me ask you Alan, my phone lines are starting to load up and I haven't even opened up the phones yet. So, would you be averse to taking some phone calls?

Alan: No, sure.

Michael: Okay. I wanted to ask you one more quick thing about the HAARP program up there in Alaska, and your take on whether this is to modify the weather, or indeed if it is also a form of weaponry.

Alan: It's both. It's been used consistently day and night for the last, oh, six years, I guess. You can pick it up on some short wave stations if you tune through, and also, you can affect the mood of people, and the intellectual capacity of people by the type of frequency you put out. You can put out a secondary signal. This is all declassified stuff that's come out from governments. And the one in Alaska is not the only one. They have about 54 or more of them worldwide that we know of.

Michael: We're going to go to a break, at the top of the hour. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I'm on with my special guest, Alan Watt. Phone lines are loading up, and I'm going to open them up after the top of the hour, for your questions for my guest. Be back in three at republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I've got my special guest, Alan Watt on the line. I'm going to open up the phone lines. This is a short segment. We've only got four or five minutes here. We've already got a couple of callers on the line, but I'm going to open up the phone lines at 800-313-9443. You can call in, and if you have any kind of question for my guest, I'm sure that there's several questions that you guys will be asking, and I could be on here all day asking this guy about everything, because guys like these, I just love to pick their brain. Let's go to the phones. Let's go to Don in Ohio. Don, you're on with Alan and Michael. Go ahead.

Don: Hi, Michael and Alan.

Michael: Alan, this is Don Nickeloff.

Alan: Pleased to meet you.

Don: Pleased to meet you, sir. I've been reading your work. You're doing an excellent job, and I'm glad Michael was able to get you for an interview. I hope it's not the only one. I wanted to ask if you were familiar with the Madrid Circular, which was discovered around 1950, and a subsequent book that TH Tetens came out with in 1953 called Germany Plots with the Kremlin.

Alan: Yeah.

Don: Are you familiar and do you put much credence in the information that came out? Seems to be quite prophetic.

Alan: There was much better books put out, in fact. In fact, after I saw my first chemtrail when I was small, I went to the adult library, and I got a book, it was by Andre Beaufre, the French general who was the head of NATO, and he wrote a book called NATO and Europe, and in that book, he gave all of the long-term strategy, and why it must be so. His job was really to convince other lesser bureaucratic institutions to go along with this long-term world agenda, and he mentions how it must be played out to the public of the different countries. So there were many official books put out there, it's just that no one bothered to read them, and yet, the libraries were full of them gathering dust.

Don: Well, my attention was drawn to that, this particular book I mentioned by TH Tetens, because of the Madrid Circular. That was basically the confirmation that the SS, the underground, the underground SS in other words, after the war, intended to attack the United States over a long-term plan, and they brought them into the CIA in 1947.

Alan: Well, that's just it. You see, the CIA, that was started up with the OSS, they sent over Stephenson from England, well, actually he was from Canada, but he lived in England, but he set up the CIA for the Americans. And they brought in all the Communist guys, and the Socialists, and they also brought the Nazis in as well. This is a conglomeration of all the top elitist groups.

Don: I agree. You're very accurate, I agree. At least you're accurate in that I agree.

Alan: You see, when you look at the top agenda, with the psychopathic minds who want world conquest, who all believe, each one believes he's the most supreme being that's ever lived. He is the most evolved. And they believe in evolution and power, and the right to take power is a struggle. So, it doesn't matter if they call themselves Soviet at the top level, or Nazi, or anything else. It's the same personality, with the same belief system really, which is, they are the most evolved with the right to dominate the rest, and plan the lives of those underneath them.

Michael: All right. I have to interrupt you gentleman. We have to go to a break. Don, I'll hold you over real quick if you have another question. This is Michael Herzog with The American Awakening. And then I'll go to Mike in Pennsylvania. We'll be back in there, republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right. We're back. Come a little bit closer and hear what Alan Watt has to say. Fascinating guy. Again, I'm going to open up the phone lines. 1-800-313-9443. If you have a question or comment for my special guest, Alan Watt. But, Don from Ohio, you have another question for him?

Don: Yes. Alan, you alluded to the fact, and I agree with you, probably most listeners do, that this is a long-term plan. Back in the early 1990s, it may have been right at 1990, in Long Beach California, they signed off a twenty-five year lease allowing the Chinese to control the Port of Long Beach. And instantly Costco was born. Now, what was interesting, I looked up the board of directors, and I found Alexander Hague was on that board. Do you see that as the setup for the sometimes-predicted war that we're supposed to have in 2008 with China?

Alan: It could be a war, but I think it's more likely it will be a gradual, over a long period of time, simple

takeover, as more come in. Not only was Hague on the board, so was the ex-prime minister of Britain. That was Ted Heath. He was also on the board of it. This was again planned a long time ago. It's so amazing. This is where Joe Public cannot think. They don't think, like Brzezinski said, because they've been trained not to think. They've been trained to believe their media is keeping them informed and they tell them what's important. But if the media doesn't stress the abnormality or the anomaly of a situation, the public won't think about it. We've all lived through this transference of wealth to China through the GATT Treaty. It took fifty years to set up negotiations and bureaucracies and laws to get China set up to be the manufacturer of the world. And it didn't happen overnight. They didn't even have the people trained there. They were all training in universities in Canada and the US as engineers and designers to go back. So, that was a long-term strategy for that to happen. Now, isn't it odd too, they're still labeled as a Communist country. And here they are. You think about it, because we mentioned earlier in this show, and it was said so casually that the import was missed. China took over from Japan as being the main holder of US debt. Now, if you think your leaders would ever allow themselves to give to an enemy the purse to hold their long-term debt, that would mean your leaders were insane. These people are not insane. You don't give away your infrastructure, your means to defend yourself, never mind your economic system, to an enemy. That tells you that China is not their enemy, you see.

Don: Well, yes. And we know that Bush and Clinton have been involved in business with Lee Ka Ching too.

Alan: Oh, yeah. They're all in cahoots together. And after they had their Tiananmen Square Massacre, where the students tried to bring in some kind of Western type, again, that word democracy, we saw what happened to them. And then the President sent over his brother as the envoy to calm down the elites of China, and say, "Don't worry. America's not too worried about what you've done here to the students. Trade must go on."

Don: Sure. Well, I want to open this line to other callers. So, Alan, pleasure meeting you.

Michael: Thanks, Don, I appreciate it, man.

Don: I hope we have the chance to speak again. And thanks a lot, Michael.

Michael: Yeah. Great point. All right, let's go to Mike in Pennsylvania, and again, the phone line are 1-800-313-9443, if you have a question or comment for my guest, Alan Watt. Go ahead, Mike.

Mike: Yeah, this is Mike from Northwest, Pennsylvania.

Michael: Yes, Mike.

Mike: Alan, by chance have you heard from Jackie Patru lately?

Alan: Not at all.

Mike: No? She should be doing good, I hope.

Alan: I don't know. The last talk I had on the radio, she got rather angry, and that was it. I haven't heard from her since.

Mike: Oh, okay. Back to the aerosolized spraying, Mr. Herzog.

Michael: Yes, sir.

Mike: You're down there in Texas there, and I'll tell you what, they are absolutely, positively stealing the rain down there. These aircraft that they send out for these storm fronts are injecting potassium hydroxide, which is a super moisture absorbent. And if you'll notice, look up, look out the drought maps on the internet there, and you'll see, right where they're bringing that road up through, there is a constant drought in that area. They constantly bombard the fronts that come into that NAFTA road they want to put up through there, that Texas corridor. So, you Texans down there, instead of having a corridor watch, you better have

a sky watch and get on somebody down there. These planes are UN controlled. They have spoofer transponders on them, and the local radars will not pick them up.

Michael: Really. Well, I'll tell you. I don't want to disagree with you, Mike, but I will say this. I've been here now for, oh, I don't know, about a month, and one of my complaints that I've had, coming from Arizona, which it hardly ever rains, one of my complaints that I've had, is I haven't seen the sun, I'm seeing it today, but I haven't seen it for too many days, and although, I'm not from here, and so, I don't know what to expect as far as the weather, I can tell you in the past month it has rained here, at least in this area it has rained probably five times.

Mike: Well, sir, if you'll go down from the border there, where they're looking to jump it, with that road, it will run up just below Austin there. They are super-dehydrating that area so that the ranchers are going to give up and sell off cheap. They're making it so miserable down there, that they'll sell it for pennies, and they know exactly what they're up to. And then the USDA comes in and tries to give them drought relief money.

Michael: Interesting. Alan, do you want to comment on it?

Alan: Yeah, I know that they're doing this. They did it in Canada too. In fact, the CBC, that's the big, that's our BBC version. It's the government version for Canada of television and radio, they admitted two days ago, or stated, because they dictate to the public in these democratized countries, they dictated to the public that suicides amongst farmers are now labeled under a farming disease under climate change, because they said so many of them are committing suicide now, because of the continued or alternating droughts and then floods.

Michael: Well, let me ask a question, gentlemen, the control obviously that they have on this specific area, is this due to what they're doing to the chemtrails, the HAARP, or a combination of both.

Alan: It's both. You'll find, not only does it have the potassium in it, it's got aluminum oxide as well. That also is hygroscopic, it attracts moisture. In fact, what you're seeing, like even here today, they've been really going at it, spraying big time. There's puddles on the roads, in the fields, and yet the air is as dry as can be with a temperature of about 80 degrees. It should be humid now, and those puddles should be empty. The aluminum oxide and potassium brings the molecules of water right down to the actual ground itself. And so, you're above the ground as you're standing there. You're breathing in dry air.

Michael: Wow. Well, anything else you have, Mike?

Mike: Yes. Don't be fooled by this tic-tac-toe stuff in the sky and the lines also that we have all seen. They also start spraying roughly three to four am in the morning, and they lay down this haze pattern. Just because you see the tic-tac-toe stuff. They also have an intermediate spray pattern, where they do like a pulsed spraying, and you get a really artificial hard to see, well, hard to designate if it's a real cloud or not. So, don't be fooled by the tic-tac-toe stuff, and they spray sometimes from 5 to 8,000 ft, and these things, if you'll watch them guys, they'll just roll and churn and boil. They'll basically somewhat disappear and then evolve again. That is also a barium product there. And if you will look, one thing they won't tell you, it's not so much the CO2, but it's the actual ultraviolet compound. You have compound A, B, and C. It's the C that they're really trying to control, and it does cause blindness. But, as Mr. Watt said there, it is a multi-pronged attack.

Michael: Fascinating.

Alan: We could also add on to that another purpose. Because after 9/11 the next day, on Canadian television, I don't know if they showed it in the US. They often show us parts you won't see, Rumsfeld was asked what he would do if another major attack happened on a city and caused tremendous panic, where they try and flee. He said, we have vast volumes of aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities. And it hit me right then. I thought, you know, they're not waiting for an attack. They've been doing it for the last few years because the public are getting dozy.

Mike: Yes, sir. They absolutely primed the public's mind before 9/11 also. They went in there and sprayed early in the morning, before they dropped those buildings down. And one more thing, gentlemen, and I'll let you go. The massive, these boys have been funded.

Michael: Wait a minute. Stop, stop, Mike. You cut out there for a second. I don't know if you're on a cell. Repeat what you just said, sir.

Mike: Oh, by the way, the major upper respiratory troubles that they know that everyone is going to have from these sprayings is being covered by the American Lung Association, and they have funded it, and saying the secondhand smoke is causing it. Yes, they have. And gentlemen, I'll let you be.

Michael: Hey, Mike. Thank you so much for the call. Okay, we've got about a minute before the break. I've got another caller here, Alan. I'm going to bring up Bobby, from Texas and hold him over if I need be. Bobby, go ahead. You're on with Alan and Michael.

Bobby: Yes, how you all doing. Just talking about, you've been here for a month you say, I tell you what, before that month, we had been in a drought for two years here. And I'll hold on until we get back.

Michael: Yeah, okay, Bobby. We're on with my guest, Alan Watt. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. I don't claim to be an expert at living in Texas, Bobby, so educate me. We'll be back in three minutes. You're listening to republicbroadcasting.org, and 12180 short wave. Stick with us. Don't miss this one.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. Short segment coming up here, down at the bottom of the hour, of about four or five minutes. We're on with my special guest, Alan Watt. The call-in number is 800-313-9443. If you have a question or comment. And, Bobby from Texas, go ahead. Continue, sir.

Bobby: Yes, sir. I have a business here in Austin, and yesterday, I've been a big, I've been watching our skies here for a long time. Just waking up in the morning. I live out in the hill country, I'm on a hill, and I see these lines. And, yesterday morning, I knew that I had to go some work for a retired general of the Air Force, and they were spraying our skies real heavy, so, I couldn't wait to get there, just to ask him what he thought about it. And when I got there, and I pointed up in the sky, and I said, can you tell me what those are? He said, those are Air Force bombers and they're running exercises. That was his exact words, but he could not tell me any more than that. He said it had to do with war games. But, then he tried to tell me, they were contrails, and they were water vapors and they'd disappear. And I started explaining to him, hey, they don't. Look at them. They keep going and crossing. They hit us very heavy yesterday. And they're still doing it. My wife and I just went on an exercise right now, just walking, and they're doing it again to us, today. I'm trying to figure out exactly what they are. Just to wake the people up to it.

Michael: Well, Alan, do you have a comment on exactly what they are?

Alan: Well, a general cannot tell you. He's sworn to secrecy.

Bobby: My wife went on NASA's website, and they actually want you to count the lines in your sky per day and email them how many lines you see.

Alan: And they're also teaching children now, from documented movies made by NASA to recognize contrails, these new contrails, and just call them contrails, even though they are completely different from what we saw about ten years ago. So, they're getting the young generation, who will go through the big changes, which means there's a long-term strategy, they're getting them conditioned to think they're really just contrails.

Michael: Okay. Let's go to John in Rancho Cucamonga in California.

John: How you doing there, Michael and Alan. Good to talk to you guys.

Michael: How are you?

John: I'm okay. See, I must be the only one in the whole listening audience that doesn't have your website address, Mr. Watt. Could you please give that to me?

Alan: You can go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Or, you can go through alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

John: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'll try that. It should take me to the same place, right.

Alan: Yeah.

John: Okay, and Mr. Watt, you also referenced or alluded to several books that were written in the 1930s or 1938, and maybe subsequently, predicting a lot of the things that are coming true now. And you mentioned one that was written in 1938. And could you give me a title and an author for that by any chance?

Alan: It was put out by the Rockefeller foundation. They published it and sponsored it and paid for it all. It was the annual meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations for America. It was the minutes of their meeting, and they put it into a book called The Future of Britain and the Empire. And it was all to do with post-war reconstruction after the war. This is before the war even started, they had the whole agenda for the next century planned.

Michael: Let me stop you. I'll hold you over. I've got to go to a break, John. I'll hold you over for a couple of minutes after that. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock, Texas. You're listening to republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with us, we'll be back in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, and The American Awakening, coming at you live from Round Rock, Texas, with my special guest, Alan Watt. Without further ado, let's go back to the phones and John in Rancho Cucamonga. Go ahead.

John: Yeah, Alan, you were just talking about that Rockefeller Foundation Royal Institute of International Affairs meeting notes of 1938 I guess. Do you have any idea how I would go about getting a copy of that?

Alan: You could maybe try, I don't know about later editions. I've got the original ones. I don't know if the later editions were altered down the memory hole as they say. They take parts out. If you try the Oxford University Press you might get a copy.

John: Okay, all right. Any chance of you putting stuff like that on your website?

Alan: If I had time, I would.

John: That's an honest answer. I like that.

Michael: I'll tell you, John. You're going to get lost in this guy's website. Okay. It's a fascinating site. I've been messing around with it.

Alan: I would also get Jacques Attali's book, because that gives the future for the American unification, and what's to happen as they come up from Latin America. Jacques Attali was basically the Kissinger of Europe who spearheaded the Union of Europe. He was the advisor to Françoise Mitterand, and now, he's up there at the United Nations working. He called his book Millennium. And written in, I think it was published in 1990. It gave the whole agenda, with the borders coming down, when they'll come down. As the economy goes under, he said, in fact, and the next boat people we'll see in the world will be those leaving the Americas, looking for work abroad.

John: Oh, and the spelling of his last name.

Alan: It's A-T-T-A-L-I. Attali. And the book is called Millennium.

John: Millennium. All right. Well, thanks a lot then, Michael and Alan. Good talking to you.

Michael: Thank you very much, John. I appreciate the call. Remember the number is 800-313-9433, if you have any questions or comments for my special guest, Alan Watt. Without further ado, let's go to Richard in Texas. Richard, you're on with Alan and Michael.

Richard: How you doing today, gentlemen? I just wanted to ask you, and I called the other day. You probably were a little rushed. You didn't have time to think about it, maybe this gentleman can answer. You know, with all these new millionaires we have coming online and new billionaires, are they going to stand by and watch all their money and all their wealth be taken too from this group that wants to just reduce us on to peons? And I'll close with that. You can answer that question.

Michael: All right. Thank you, Richard. Alan, go ahead.

Alan: Well, the millionaires, you see a million dollars is nothing nowadays, really, in the way things work. They're already having their global meetings and strategies hoping they can invest in the right countries, meaning China, and they hope that they and their families will escape the worst of what's going to happen in the West. I know this, because I've been asked to go and talk at some of these meetings, in nice, exotic faraway places. So, that's what happens. The millionaires, they're already investing in China. And some of them are actually moving out. A lot of the American middle class, upper middle class, in fact, the bureaucratic class are already taking their families to the brand new cities in China, that were built for Westerners, for them to come in and help build up the infrastructure and the bureaucratic techniques are introduced to China. So this is already under way.

Michael: So this is kind of like, well, I don't want to say rats deserting a sinking ship, but a lot of people that are in the upper middle class in this country are finding other places to live.

Alan: Yes, they are. They're moving out. I know some people that are up there, and they've brought in over the last few years Chinese nannies to teach their children to speak the languages. And they're moving off and packing up and going off to China. And they have built tremendously ultra-modern cities, much further than the West even, because all the money is being put into China to accommodate them. So, yeah, this is already under way.

Michael: Well, let me ask you, Alan. You had alluded back, oh, a little while ago, to the term, psychopath. And there's a number of books that I have read regarding the Illuminati and so forth, and it seems like the large majority, if not all of these people, are psychopaths. It's like they gravitate towards this. They are power hungry, and they have to be of a certain mindset, without conscience or soul if you will. And to actually, you know, be put into this position. I mean, the lower levels, I don't know whether they're analyzed or whether they're tested, or whatever it is that happens before, they don't get up into the upper echelons of this control grid unless they are indeed psychopaths. Would you agree?

Alan: Absolutely. Even with the regular Freemasonry at the bottom, that's where they come in, that's the catchment area. And those who can keep their mouths shut, keep secrets, are gradually sifted out. The ones who don't mind getting extra free benefits from society, the profane beneath them, are watched. And if they're useful, especially in the area of creating public opinion, like a small newspaperman, or something like that, an editor, they'll bring them up into the higher ranks, because the creation of public opinion and the control of public opinion is of paramount importance as they bring us all through this. So, yeah, they look for the psychopathic traits of people who don't have conscience, who can do the most terrible things, and yet sleep well at night, without sleeping pills. That's the psychopath, egocentric, power hungry, and no empathy for other people, but a fantastic show of empathy in front of the public. That's why psychiatry is well aware that the best politicians are psychopaths. They were labeled that long, long ago. That's a fact.

Michael: So, it's an individual that has no soul, no heart, and basically can act like they do.

Alan: Incredible. They're the best actors in the world. In fact, there's a category of them classed alongside some of the best actors, who also have the same traits. An actor takes on a character role. It's difficult for an average person to do, but a psychopath has no problem, because they watch, they study other people and emulate how they react with each other, but they don't necessarily feel the emotion that's involved.

Michael: Well, you know, that brings up another question, Alan, and from your research, obviously you've done quite a bit of it. How far? I mean, this is nothing new.

Alan: No.

Michael: How far does this go back into time?

Alan: Well, we know that even the sections that were taken out of Holy Books, for instance. I mean, Holy Books and psychopaths always end up predominating, once they're cleaned out, they gradually come back in, pretending they are you and speaking on your behalf. That's how they get into power, even at the bottom level. We know that they've taken parts out of even the Western Bibles to do with, and you can find this in books, from again, Oxford University Press, on myths, it's called Jewish Myths and Fables, but it also tells you some of the psalms that they took out of the Old Testament. And they claim that in a previous time these characters had got to such a high level of control of the ancient world, that they were hunted down eventually by the people, and destroyed. And those that did escape fled and hid in the mountains, and the people pursued them trying to kill them. And that's why they eventually start coming back. That's why they always start secret societies with passwords and so on, so they can recognize each other.

Michael: Wow. It goes very deep. Well, tell me. As deeply underlying as this is, and there's several levels to the onion, if you will. And the average normal everyday guy whether he be Canadian, or whether he be American or Mexico or any place in the world, the average person just wants to live their life, you know, raise their family, make a living. We're not out for power. We're not out for, you know, money and so forth, most of us aren't. We're just out to be happy and live a normal life and be left alone. And so, we're really, people like us are at a disadvantage when it comes to these kind of people and the fact that they control us. So, in your mind, coming from this standpoint, can we look at this and say, oh, okay, is there any possible way like there was back in the past when the people finally, they stood up and they defeated these people, and the psychopaths ran off to the mountains. Is it possible with the technology I this day and age to do the same thing. Can we defeat these people?

Alan: They can be defeated, although, I must admit this time, these characters have – see, they've always pulled in professors of history, ancient religions and so on, into government high think tanks, to find out what happened in the past. It concerns them, because they know that things happen by the same techniques and same formulas. That's why the rush is on for totalitarian power and even brain chipping as the Ministry of Defence in Britain came out with in the Guardian last week. They want us all chipped so that we can't possibly speak out or do anything against them. So, they know, they know how this cycle you might say works. And once a psychopath though is exposed. If you have enough people who say, wait a minute, this king has no clothes. Not just one little boy, but everybody saying, this king has no clothes here. All his impressive suits and the way he's dressed and wrapped in your flag, your national emblems, they don't work anymore. He stands naked. And when that happens, that's when the psychopath breaks. He can't handle being called out for what he is.

Michael: You speak of the chip. I mean, I have read reports, and again, I'm not saying that this is true or not true. I'm just saying I've read reports, they've actually got plans for beyond a chip. They've got plans for things that are implanted that make society as a whole as I would say of what they would call a hive mind.

Alan: They published it in their meeting at Loyola University, the World Science Meeting. And they went through the whole formula. They said that regional computers are already set up, Super Cray computers, these are super-cooled, liquid-cooled computers, huge buildings of them, and each region, as they called it, which will handle the coming brain chips, they said, the brain chips are ready to go. All we have to do now is convince the public of the need to take them. And that will be done through fear and hype and terror.

And it's also being pushed through movies for the young, where their heroes have Super Powers with a brain chip and all this stuff. It's already appeared in movies. And they said it will be put out to appeal to the young through novels and movies and so on.

Michael: And we're not looking at very, that's not in the far distant future. We're talking about something that's really around the corner. It's closer than we think.

Alan: I'd say it's about three years away.

Michael: Three years. Well, and that brings up another thing. I had occasion to run across a situation where they were using a vaccine, or a shot if you will, to supposedly prevent people from smoking. And they had a complete set of documents, when we had gone in there, that you were to sign that was going to, you know.

Alan: A disclaimer, yeah.

Michael: It was a disclaimer. It was to give them, you know, you couldn't sue them. And I thought to myself, now why would somebody have this many disclaimers. Why would you have to sign this many documents to wave your right to sue these people, unless there must be something in that shot that's going to do something other than just, you know, take away your craving for a cigarette. And I did a little research on it later, and I found out that there are certain things they put in the vaccines that do something to, I'm not sure whether it's the neurotransmitters or synapses, something in your brain that yes, it would take the craving away for a cigarette, but it would also take away any endorphin rush that you would get from scoring a touchdown or from, you know, seeing somebody hit a home run at a baseball game, or whatever. In your estimation, have you heard of anything like that?

Alan: I know they've experimented with a lot of things along the same line. What you would end up with is a lot of very apathetic people or depressed people, ultimately, if their own endorphins can't kick in, to give you that little bit of euphoria or happiness. You would end up having depression amongst the people. However, don't forget that causing depression and apathy is also a military strategy that they've published vast screeds and screeds of stuff on. It's a known technique to create apathy amongst people. I think we're under full-scale war from all the inoculations to be honest, that they've been giving us for the last sixty or seventy years.

Michael: I'm not sure about Canada, but I know here, before I threw my TV out, and I still hear from people the commercials, the battery of commercials that they run here in the United States are just wall-to-wall drugs. You know, psychotropic drugs or whatever, for whatever ailment you could possibly think of. They're even manufacturing different ailments, like twitchy knee syndrome, and so forth, see your doctor. And this is, you know, you're talking about depression or whatever this cause, well, now they have a pill for that. The side effects from the pill that they take, they have another pill to take for that. And this is all by design, because the pharmaceutical industries are making, you know, an abundance of money doing this. And there's also laws that have been passed to alleviate you being able to sue a pharmaceutical manufacturing firm for in case there's a health problem by it. And, again, this is all by design as well. They are, as you say, they are coming at us from all angles.

Alan: Once again, they published, some of the big boys at the top, Charles Galton Darwin, in The Next Million Years, published about 1956, went through that whole agenda of using drugs and chemicals and inoculations on the public to bring them down to a manageable level, also help sterilize a lot of them too, and of course, different techniques would be used and different excuses for the inoculations would be used to convince the public of its necessity. In other words, they would be lied to. We've been lied to an awful lot, believe you me.

Michael: Well, you know, Alan, speaking of, you know, on the subject of being lied to, and I'm the first to profess that I only put on the glasses if you will, a couple of years ago. We've got a break, then we've got the final segment, but I'm going to talk to you about being lied to in a minute. Let's go to a break, and then we'll got to the final segment. This is Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Round Rock Texas, republicbroadcasting.org. Stick with me, we'll be back in three.

(Commercial Break)

Michael: All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. Coming to you live from Round Rock Texas. Last segment, short segment. There's only about four or five minutes left, and Alan, I wanted to make a quick comment on being lied to, and then maybe have you give us some closing thoughts on your take on exactly where we're at the world. So, on the subject of being lied to, I woke up a couple of years ago, and sad to say, after all the rabbit holes I've gone down and looked at the numerous websites, yours included, I'm beginning to realize, you say that they lie to us quite a bit, I think, personally, that they lie to us all the time. I haven't seen them say anything that really I could consider the truth, Alan.

Alan: Everything that's put out is authorized to shape your mind, along a predetermined path that they have chosen for you.

Michael: And so, what do we do from here? How, how do you, I mean, we do, the network here, we do everything we can do to wake up Americans, you know, Canadians, people who are the dumbed-down, mind-numbed propagandized American people. You heard the call that came in from Bobby about passing out freedom to fascism. John Stadtmiller and I, and Sandra, the owner of the network, we're going down to pass out flyers for a truck-out coming up, because they're allowing these Mexicans, the Mexican companies come over here and drive trucks in the United States, and that's going to effect all of us. This is the North American Union. The borders between your country and our country are coming down. And it's by design. You know that.

Alan: Actually, I can go further, because it was announced in Canada, after 9/11, they call it CSIS here, which is our CIA, is merged totally with the CIA of the US, and one year ago, they announced with the next part, actually, it was with the Waco signing of the Trilateral Agreement for the three part of the America unification that they all signed for the integration. They said later on in a show, and the spokesman was a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. He said, that now your customs and duty and excise groups in the US and Canada are merging. And it's even going as far as the bureaucrats, top-level bureaucrats in Ottawa will eventually, very shortly be allowed to ask for transfers down to the same departments within the US government and vice-versa.

Michael: A whole other level of legislation being implemented. And while you're on the subject of the signing, that's just one more lie, because, yes, yes, Bush signed this agreement back in March of 2005, and according to government officials that we call into that didn't happen.

Alan: Well, the reality, you see, that was a public declaration to test the water. And it started back with the Free Trade Negotiations, back in the late 80s and early 90s, and Shelley Ann Clarke came out from Ottawa. She made up all the booklets for the negotiations, and she tried to tell the Canadian public that they'd signed everything away into complete integration with America and Mexico. So she came out from Ottawa. She was the most senior civil servant in Ottawa at the time. So this was done a long time ago. And even in the Free Trade Negotiations, in the 80s and early 90s, they discussed putting up the new capital for the Americas in Montreal.

Michael: Unbelievable. So, what do we do to stop this, besides what we're doing?

Alan: You have to get people who are not misdirected, there's a lot of fake patriot stuff out there. There's lots of it, because the big boys give you both sides, and that's how you control conflict and guide it. And you've got to get people who are dedicated to spending their life working really for other people and for generations still to come. It's hard to get dedicated people to do it.

Michael: It's like looking for a needle in a haystack. Well, Alan, I want to thank you my friend for coming on. I really appreciate it, sir. You have been requested by my listeners and after talking to you, I'll have you up again, if you'd give me the honor. Okay?

Alan: It's been a pleasure. Yeah.

Michael: Thank you, sir. Appreciate it. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening. There goes Alan Watt. This is Friday; stay tuned for the National Intel Report with my friend, John Stadtmiller.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
THE AMERICAN AWAKENING
WITH
MICHAEL HERZOG
July 6, 2007

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Michael: Good afternoon ladies and gentlemen. Welcome to the Friday, July 6th, 2007 edition of The American Awakening. I am your host, Michael Herzog, and I will be with you for the next two hours.

Good Friday to you; and just to show that I'm a nice guy, I want to wish George Bush a Happy Birthday. He's a human being and he was born on this day, so I'll wish him a Happy Birthday; and also my ex-wife, Linda, Happy Birthday to you. She happened to be born on the same day.

And speaking of human being, you know I was listening to Ed and Elaine Brown show, because I am a listener to RBN even though I'm a broadcaster, and I found it very fascinating the guest that they had, John Stewart. I've chatted by email to John Stewart on occasion, and he has come up with an idea that I find is really fascinating. I'm going to explore this too a bit, because I have—a lot of you know I have read the Internal Revenue Service Code; and I mean I've read it cover to cover, because I'm a total idiot—and at the time I read it, I think it was 1,100 pages. Yes, he was talking about the difference between a person and human being. In the law, they do define us as "persons," and in reality, we are human beings. I want actually to get John Stewart up and talk about that a little bit. I want to investigate that a little bit further, because I can't tell you for sure, but this gentleman may have just found a solution to this debacle not only with Ed and Elaine Brown, but also with the rest of us as American citizens. So with that, I want to remind everybody continue to boycott Exxon and Mobile, because the gas prices, at least in Phoenix, Arizona, are coming down, folks.

Now today, I have got -- on every Friday, I have a guest that comes up, Alan Watt. A lot of you know who he is. He has cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I had the opportunity to go in and explore cuttingthroughthematrix.com last night. I actually took the time to listen to a couple of his recorded radio shows. I went in and explored some of the interviews that he's had with people who have incidences with the government in one capacity or another, regarding CPS. Regarding calls to the hospital for an ambulance and just different things. The way the government is responding now seems to be different than it was in years past. Today, what I want to do is, I want everybody to get their pen and paper out, and I want you to

write down that website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I want you to go in there and take a look around, because as RBN, we're about solutions.

I'm really, really excited today folks, not just because it's Friday, but because I had the opportunity to take the time and listen to Ed and Elaine Brown Show today. John Stewart came up with a fascinating idea that's a possible solution to the debacle over the Brown's. It's a possible solution to this entire Internal Revenue Service system. But also the solutions -- we're going to talk today with Alan Watt, about who these people are, again, that are enforcing this agenda on us, and some of the things that we can do to ultimately eliminate it, to get back to square one with a constitutional republic. I'll be back in three. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening. Stick with us. We've got a real good show today. Look forward to hearing from Alan Watt.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening, coming to you on this lovely Friday in Phoenix, Arizona—probably 110 degrees outside. Glad I'm in the air conditioning. I've got my guest, Alan Watt on today; and today, again, at RBN we like to look at solutions. I'll tell you, I have perused through Alan's website. I did so pretty intensely last night, listened to a couple of his radio shows. I'm going to allow him to paint the “dark picture” of who these people are behind the scenes that are projecting this agenda upon us. Also, he has some DVDs. He has some books that he's written that really would allow people to “cut through the matrix” (no pun intended) and to awaken themselves, to realize that once you understand who these people are, and once you realize the tools that they use to control you, with fear mostly, and once you have totally come to that conclusion—then the fear subsides. You understand who you're dealing with here; and we can take some steps to put our society back to where it was with a constitutional republic. Are you with me Alan?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Michael: How are you today, sir?

Alan: I'm doing well, thanks.

Michael: I mentioned again I had the opportunity -- I had the privilege of going into your website last night. I spent about four or five hours in there; and with you, Alan, you're such a complex individual, it's hard to know where to begin. I know my listeners have heard you on my show numerous times, and so I don't want to spend a lot of time today defining again who the New World Order is and the powers that be, but I do want you to give us a quick synopsis, Alan, of how these people came to be and what their agenda is, before I move on to some other issues that we can discuss at length.

Alan: What you have is simple trained ignorance into the public’s minds, of withholding knowledges that have been here for thousands of years, on societal control, cultural creation and cultural change, when necessary, by -- in the old days it was kings with their courtiers and they had many advisors that could keep their pulse on the public. They had spies within the public and they could always keep control, because the number one issue, of any government, in any era, is to preserve itself. Preserve itself by any means and all means possible, for themselves and their own posterity, their own offspring. These sciences, as I say, they're Machiavellian. They were in existence long before Machiavelli was trained to use them. The Ancient Greek philosophers wrote a lot about the techniques to be used on the people. Plato himself talked about how culture was given to the public from the top down (an authorized culture) and when necessary, they could update that culture and literally swing the values of it upside down, in one generation, and the existing generation wouldn't even notice the change—it would be done so slickly.

In your own lifetime, I'm sure, you've already seen that happen with the sexual mores and everything else, and slickly it's all been promoted, again, from the top, from the media, from the entertainment, fashion and so on. The very things that Plato talked about using, including drama. These were all understood thousands of years ago. When you're born into a system—every generation is born into a system, which they take for granted. They think it's natural. They think it must have evolved this way. It never occurs to them that mankind could go off in a thousand directions; and it's as simple as that.

See, all mammals—and again they even said this in the ancient times by studying all creatures. Mammals are

warned by an adult what to beware of, and if your parent doesn't know what's really going on and they haven't a clue, the child will take it for granted that everything he does, copying his parents is parents is quite natural. That's why now you have a generation growing up, they've been trained with video games—games designed for the military for 20 odd years. That was done on purpose. It was meant to desensitize troops from killing, and they gave them to children years ago, because they wanted a generation to police the planet and to police the civilian population of the planet. They wanted a population of almost barbarians that would have no moral ties to family or spouses or anything else; and they've done it.

Michael: Okay, Alan, but would you agree with me that that these people, the powers that be; the New World Order; the Illuminati whatever you want to call these people, whatever tag you want to put on them. Would you not agree with me, that in order to keep themselves safe—In other words, to keep that curtain pulled around them and not be exposed—Is to keep us dumbed down?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Michael: Because if we were to awaken, if we were to rip that shroud away from them and expose them for who they are, then they could no longer control us through their fear mongering. Would you agree with that?

Alan: Yeah. Again, every technique, every system of government that we know today, Republicanism, Communism, democracies, were all explained again by the Ancient Greek philosophers—it was well understood. They knew how to keep control of each type of system as long as possible, but they also knew that democracy was the best method to use for a final solution to their control over the entire planet, because they knew (like in the days of Plato), they would have a world domination of the whole planet by a few. They went on about democracy being the best method, because the masses of man, 80 percent of the public will always go along with what the elite want them to do. They said they'd push democracy in the final phases to make this happen.

Michael: Okay, I understand that. What I try to do on my program is to -- my key issue is to awaken people and to get my listeners to contact their friends, neighbors and relatives and to get them to listen, sort of like inviting somebody to church; and RBN is church here. We're in a position here where they're putting the final pieces of the puzzle in to cement into place their new world government, of which they have been thinking about or they have been planning for hundreds of years, literally. Included in that, I mean they have the wisest of the wise, the most brilliant people, who also I believe they educate or indoctrinate—the psychopath—into this small minority of the people, 3 to 5 percent that will do anything for power. These think tanks that they have: the Rand Corporation and Heritage Foundation and so forth, these people are put together. They've put together the most brilliant of brilliant people to basically strategize and put these pieces of the puzzle together, in such a way to confound, confuse, and to convince the dumbed down American people that this is right. This is what these think tanks do, right?

Alan: Yes. They've always recruited from universities the brighter ones that they could give scholarships to, take under their wing, and really reward tremendously well to ensure their loyalty; and they've worked on think tanks. I've done a lot of talks, you'll find them on my site on this very subject. They wrote about it 300 years ago and onwards that that's what they'd do. They'd create “great foundations” that would use the guise of charitable works, but, in reality, they would be giving particular outlets of culture to the media, which would then propagate to the public and they think it was all quite natural. There is no free media in this world, at the top. It's all controlled at the top. That's why you only have one or two main routers, like Reuter's—is router, you know, of mainstream media.

Michael: Right. Now tell me, do a brief synopsis of how this all ties in with the secret societies and the Masonic, because I know the secret societies, the Skull and Bones or the Knights of Malta, all of these people tie in. They have literally crept in like tentacles of an octopus throughout all levels of our society, and it is a large portion of the reason why they control what they do, is because of the Masonic orders, correct?

Alan: Yeah, that's right. The lowly Mason thinks that he's joining a sort of self-improvement society, at the bottom; and that's only a sifting mechanism for a centralized command to pick out those who could be useful in creating public opinion, like local newspaper editors, that type of thing. That's really what it is. It's a

sifting ground for those who can keep secrets, because they are tested, and of course the secrets are really. -- Why would a charitable organization need to take blood oaths and swear secret oaths to be killed by their fellow brethren—if they should divulge their secrets? What's so secret they must keep that hidden from the public? Think about it, (including the low Masons, I'm asking them). Think about that because the reality is their job—and they swear loyalty and allegiance to the system to uphold it against all anarchy. It's quite interesting because these are the guys who lead the revolutions in the 1700's to bring in this part of the system. They're now swearing to abide by it and prevent anarchy at all costs.

Michael: So there are promotional levels in the Masonry; and we get up the higher degrees. I've heard once you get past a certain degree, like 33rd degree Mason, they enlighten you to whatever it is that they're really worshipping. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes they do; and they use it, even at that stage, they use it—Lucifer as an allegory of illumination or an intellect at that stage; and so even guys at the 33rd still think they're just the brightest of the bright. See, Masonry brings you through a staging process of ridding you, gradually shedding you of your previous religion, making you an atheist part-way through, and then feeding you a new religion as you go up. That's how it works.

Michael: Let me ask you this question. Do you find that -- I mean obviously, they have some kind of (whether it's overt or covert) psychological testing involved to promote these people? We've got to take a break. We'll hold that thought. We'll be back in three with my special guest, Alan Watt. We're going to get into the semantics of all this, folks. Stick with me. It gets really good. Be right back.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog of The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona with my knowledgeable and brilliant guest, Alan Watt and we're giving a background here a bit on the powers that be: The New World Order, “The Illuminati.” The thought comes to mind, and I was talking about the psychological testing that they do at all levels in the military, in the police department, in the Masonic levels. I'm sure it's the same modus operandi. What I'm trying to get to here, first of all, is know your enemy and know their tactics. As a matter of fact, I think I ran across this in one of your radio interviews when I was listening last night and the Revolutionary War, it took 20 to 25 years of preparation before they ever made the decision to go to war. Is that correct?

Alan: They brought supplies and munitions in, and they had routes set up on islands of the U.S. coast to bring in this sort of thing. It was a covert action. It took many, many years of getting it all prepared to get the backup and the systems they would need to carry a full-fledged war, from beginning to end, and lots of contacts in Europe and places where ships could come in, and even setting up the brotherhood routes for the ships to come in, where the British wouldn't catch them. This was all planned years and years in advance. Benjamin Franklin went through quite a bit of that in some of this writings. Franklin also said that anyone who thinks it was a spontaneous war, over a paltry tea tax or a stamp tax, is being very silly. He said this was preplanned long, long before.

Michael: Okay; and so I'm right in saying that through all levels, and this has been going on for a long time, whether it's Masonic. They move up in the levels of their degrees, based upon watching an individual over a period of time and deciding what type of psychological makeup they have, or if they have psychopathic tendencies. It's the same in the military. It's the same in the police department. They give them psychological testing to see if they fit in to their particular modus operandi. Would that be a correct statement?

Alan: Absolutely. They've even showed it on television. They showed it on a documentary from the BBC on American personnel who worked in the nuclear submarines, and particularly, on the men who used the keys (two men used keys) to unlock each stage of the fail-safe. When he was asked, the commander of the base at the Holy Loch in Scotland, how he can be guaranteed these men will carry this out at the thought of creating mass destruction of what they're doing. He said, "they're thoroughly examined for psychopathic tendencies, and that's whey they have these particular positions."

Michael: Okay. It takes me back to when they're recruiting for the military, they'll ask the recruit if he would kill an American, and if the answer to that question is no—they'll ship him off overseas. If the answer to the

question is yes—they'll leave him here.

Alan: That's right.

Michael: So there's a number of different psychological testing, both covert and overt testing that they do, to determine who they are. The way that they move up the ranks is in their “level of evil” or deception, or the ability to take orders and to commit diabolical acts. So with that in mind, now let's move forward a little bit here, because I've got a lot I want to cover and I've got a short time to do it. I noticed and I wanted to read this to you to get your take on it.

Now it's a good year and a half at least since George Bush signed this agreement with Vicente Fox, the then president of Mexico, and also Prime Minister at that time from Canada, Martin, on this North American Union; and for all this time since that signing, Alan, they have kept it secret. They have denied it. People would call in to their congressman or senators and ask them about it. They would plausibly deny it. They would tell the person calling, a lot of times, that they didn't know what they were talking about. It was the “conspiracy theory.” There was really only one mainstream individual that was reporting on it at all, and that's Lou Dobbs. Now I find in WorldNet Daily, and I'll read a portion of this to you (a small portion of it) that all this time that we've been reporting on this in the alternative media, and all the time that we've been warning people and trying to wake them up about the North American Union, now it comes out. This was posted May 24th:

"Powerful think tank chaired by former Senator Sam Nunn and guided by trustees, including Richard Armitage, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Harold Brown, William Cohen and Henry Kissinger, is in the final stages of preparing a report to the White House and U.S. Congress on the benefits of integrating the U.S., Mexico and Canada into one political, economic and security bloc."

Now, it looks like in the fall, this is going to become mainstream.

Alan: Yes it is; and when it was done in March 2005, the actual signing, which was just a formality. They had already been integrating us before that. I recorded the shows off the CBC News and Global News Network in Canada, and I played it over Worldwide Radio that night and let them hear these guys speak themselves. They were saying all the same thing. In fact, it was chaired by the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American Branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. They said they'd drafted up the plans. They boasted they had it—the actual council had. They had presented to the government for ratification. That was an amazing announcement, especially when the CFR came out for the first time as an actual body, together, not just as a little advisor on a newscast.

Michael: Okay. Let's take a break with that. When we come back, we'll expand on that a little bit further. This is Michael Herzog of American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona, with my brilliant and knowledgeable guest, Alan Watt. We're going to get inside his head a little bit further when we come back, so stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Alan and I were talking about in the near future the implementation of the North American Union, which, by the way, they've kept secret for so long; and now it's coming out. It's going to come out and be presented to Congress in the fall. It reminds me of a quote that I read of a former member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Admiral Chester Ward. He says that once the ruling members of the Council on Foreign Relations shadow government have decided that the U.S. government should adopt a particular policy, the very substantial research facilities of the Council on Foreign Relations are put to work to develop arguments (intellectual and emotional) to support the new policy, and to confound and discredit intellectually and politically any opposition. This is put together by these think tanks. What they have done is used this vehicle to put together their “sales plan.” They already have it set up. It was already implemented, but now would you say that it's more or less just a formality, just kind of a charade; it's an act; it's a game to present it to Congress?

Alan: In fact, even during the Free Trade Negotiations, which was a precursor of NAFTA, it was already decided then, when Shelley Anne Clark came out from Ottawa (the government in Ottawa), she drafted all

the books for negotiations. She said that "by 2005 it will be announced of the integration of Canada and the U.S. and Mexico was a done deal"; and sure enough, it happened in 2005. She was going around telling people in the early 1990's this had already happened with the Free Trade negotiations. We're just living through a time plan here. A business plan with the dates already formulated of implementation.

Michael: You have to forgive me because I'm questioning you here. I'm learning a lot from you today, Alan, and I'm bouncing questions off of you that I want answers to, as well as a lot of the listeners do. I wanted to mention Alan has on his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com basically kind of a deprogramming for the dumbed-down Americans. I would think you could use this—a lot of my listeners out there are very awake, but it would always be good to go through and watch what it is that we're dealing with. But also you would think about buying this for gifts for your neighbors, friends, relatives who have no idea, who are watching mainstream TV, and who really don't know because they're so hypnotized by this. Alan, these CDs that you have, would you say that they would go a far sight to actually waking somebody up and showing them who it is that they're dealing with?

Alan: Yes, it's a deprogramming process. Everything is always a process, even when you try and deprogram someone who's been under mind control; during the Cold War, they used these techniques. You have to go through a process of gradually bringing them out of it; and that's just what I try and do, by giving them histories of ancient rule—the techniques that were used on the public. It was well understood. I'm bringing them gradually up to date of these techniques and sciences that are still being used by an elite, who have archives of information and REAL HISTORY and these particular sciences. Stuff that the public are kept in ignorance of. That's why I try to bring them through time, through an actual process of time, and how culture alters and how it's made to alter. It's made to fit the next type of system that the elite have already planned.

The idea of Freemasonry is that they build society, not structural buildings, but society, so they use archeological terminology. It's architectural terminology they're using. They build society. They also build culture. Just like the old days in the Middle Ages, when they were taking down a structure, they were also building the new at the same time, right next door to it; and that's what they're doing with culture. They take down the old system that became the normal, and when it no longer serves their purpose, they bring in a new system. These guys at the top have already told us: it's not just the amalgamation of the Americas. This is the amalgamation of the whole planet into three trading blocks.

Karl Marx talked about this in the 1840's, same thing. A United Europe followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate under a Supreme World Government. We're going through all of these changes right now. It also means not just the free flow of goods and labor, but it truly is to be a brand new system of political correctness—of experts running the show, rather than have it haphazardly working by us making our own decisions independently. That's just too erratic for them. It's not efficient. It's a complete change of what will be thought of as being culture and civilization.

Michael: Hence the reasons for these treaties NAFTA, CAFTA, where 85 percent of the manufacturing base of the American economy is being put offshore. These Free Trade agreements are being signed, because as you say, they're really taking down one country to build up another for the amalgamation of the entire planet into three sections.

Alan: Yes, and again, they did this in ancient times too. When empires were built, they'd often force people out of their countries if they were a "nuisance", and scatter them all over the globe, or else bring more people into that country to change the culture from another country. These are all ancient well-understood techniques.

Michael: --That are only available through their archives with their info. They are the ones with all the money. They have the timeline implemented; so with an enemy such as that, and a person that just wants to be a sovereign human being, live their life and be left alone and not have government intrusion, they have a timeline here of the Real ID Act in May of 2008. 2010 they want to have the SPP fully implemented. I believe there's a eugenics program involved here, as well.

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Michael: Is there any chance, in your mind, through education, through deprogramming, through enlightening yourself to a “spiritual awakening?” Do we have any chance against these people?

Alan: There's a chance if people come to realize, number one, who they are individually—not the composite of the indoctrinations we've all had. We’ve all had incredibly scientifically induced indoctrinations of normals and normalcies, even though they're constantly changing normal; and we become composites. We've got to find who we are. The public themselves, the general population would have to debate amongst themselves for the first time in history what life is all about. What is the meaning and purpose of our life, for the people themselves? Are we here to serve others? Are we here to serve the system, or is there more to life than just this? That's never been debated by the public. They never will give the public a chance to do that. They tell us what it's all about, and they plan the future. In fact, they think we're incapable of judging ourselves and coming out with any workable system.

Michael: Which brings to mind, absolute power corrupts, and absolute power corrupts absolutely. These people are obviously the psychopathic mind set that they have all the money, and so they should have all the control, and you should do and just serve them.

Alan: Yes. In fact, that really is part of their religion—the social Darwinistic theories of survival of the fittest, but they also mean by that: the most aggressive and cunning, the ones who have got to the top and held on to power through generations in their own family. That's what they believe is their MO for success and fitness: holding on to that kind of power and not losing it. That's why they specially breed each other and select each other as mates. They have no love within them for each other, in reality, but they do know that they must be mated up with similar types and marry more power, more money to keep it all together, and have those offspring that will be the same as themselves. They live through their own progeny.

Michael: When they elevate themselves or are promoted thereby to these higher levels within their system, are they incapable? Do they not have a conscience? Do they not have emotion? Is it trained? Are they indoctrinated in such a way, or mind controlled maybe, to such a point in such a way that they are just incapable of human emotion?

Alan: It's just like animals. Plato was quite right. Plato talked about this system. The elite in his day were called "The Guardians" of the system. They call them The Guardians. They're still the Guardians today. He said for the ordinary people—he called the ordinary people the "ITS". They were not people. He said, "we can breed them eventually like animals." If we want certain traits, we can breed those traits in or out of those by selective breeding and forced breeding. It's the same thing with the elite you see. When you have psychopathic traits and you marry up someone else, a woman with psychopathic traits, there's a darn good chance the offspring will psychopathic too. Of course, the more they inbreed over the generations like that, the more they breed in that particular trait, and so they're guaranteed a particular type of offspring that can be ruthless; and yes, they have no normal empathy for other people. They don't feel empathy for others. A psychopath can always rationalize any decision they make and any behavior they have, they will rationalize it instantly; and no matter how bizarre it would sound to listeners, they will rationalize why they did it to suit their own ego. They are pure ego, in fact.

Michael: Let me ask you this. Let’s talk for a moment, and I don't want to get off on a tangent here. Let's talk for a moment about some of the compartmentalized agencies, for example, the underlings in the Internal Revenue Service in the United States. I'm talking about just the paper pushers, just the people that carry out collection procedures and so forth, the lower level. It seems, and believe me, I've had personal experience with this, Alan. It seems that these people are of that same mindset. They seem to be unfeeling, uncaring, no empathy whatsoever. They're obviously put through a battery of psychological tests and so forth before they come into that position; and then, correct me if I'm wrong, but they are evidently promoted up the ranks based upon their lack of any emotional feeling.

Alan: Absolutely. An ordinary person with empathy could not possibly take the roof from someone else's head and put them on the street. You need psychopathic traits to do that. They do select them for those purposes; and again, they have a probationary period to see who can take it and who can't; and some will crack up and leave. Other ones will stay there and do whatever they're told, so they do have the

psychopathic traits. Remember too, the reason that society is so full of corruption and so on—is that psychopaths at the top give you a psychopathic culture to follow, and so the people in normalcy still emulate the traits of the psychopath. The dog-eat-dog that get to the top by any means—we call it success. That's why they public are glued on the stars in Hollywood and those with lots of money, and the Donald Trumps et cetera. The ones who can get up there by cunning and destroying other people on the way up, and be able to handle that without breaking down with conscience.

Michael: It goes back -- and this is all a part of knowing your enemy. It goes back -- you said that there was (or I said that there was) 20 to 25 years preparation for the Revolutionary War. In my mind, and correct me if I'm wrong here, Alan, but I know that we talked a while back about the way that they feel the safest is to keep us dumbed down, but if you come away with and breed, and I'm talking about on the good side, critical thinking Americans. People that wakeup. People that break through that matrix with your CDs and they find out what's really going on here—that would scare the life out of these people.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. We've got to stop the group-think. The group-think is useless. True changes in society and the world and great movements have happened with an individual here and an individual there, starting to talk with a circle around them and even tell their children; and those children go to universities. Those children then argue with the teachings because they have knowledge that the teacher didn't know they had. That kind of thing, that's how you change society. You don't wait for a messiah or a white knight to come along, or a lone gunman to come and ride in your town and do it all for you. You have to start creating ripples yourself. Each person can create ripples all around them; and it's got to be done fast, because we're at the final stages of this particular system. The present youth group that's growing up will know nothing but terrorism. They'll think it's all natural, just like their video games. They will have no memory of anything called rights and freedoms or special individual rights, and they'll adapt right into this monstrous system.

Michael: Right, and this is by design. I know that; and even I have been guilty of getting addicted for a short period of time on these video games. I have a son and I have a step-son, that's all they would do for hours at a time, when they would get out of school, is play these stupid games. I would sit down to spend some quality time with my children and wind up getting hooked on them myself, to the point where—and I'm sure they know this. It's seems that you actually reach a lower level of consciousness, because if there's any interference from the outside, for example, your wife coming in and saying "oh by the way can you go out and mow the lawn," it actually irritates you to be interrupted when you're in the middle of that.

Alan: Yes. It brings you into an alternate reality.

Michael: Right, and so doing this over a long period of time, it basically separates the individual from the reality of pulling the trigger in a war, for example, and actually killing a human being.

Alan: Yes. It desensitizes a person to do it, because the only motive of the game is to kill and eradicate whoever is in front of you, and get to a destination. There's no emotional contact whatsoever.

Michael: And that brings me -- again, I don't want to jump all around the board here, but there's so many things. There's so many questions and thoughts that go through my mind. It brings something else to mind. You had mentioned a few minutes ago, Alan, about one person that comes along -- take an example of Gandhi or a Martin Luther King or somebody that actually stands firm for change, and ultimately down the line, things happen. Now there's an instance, and I know you're aware of this, in Plainfield, New Hampshire with Ed and Elaine Brown, who have taken a stand; and I want to get your take on this Alan. They've taken a stand and they've told the Internal Revenue Service to show them the law. They've been asking them to show them the law since 1996. The government will not show them the law.

Alan: Yeah.

Michael: I happen to be listening to their show today, because I'm a listener when I'm not on the air. I listen to their show. I listen to a lot of other shows, including some of yours on other networks. I heard a gentleman today that came on their show. His name is John Stewart and he mentioned, and by the way, I have read the Internal Revenue Code service code here and they refer to all (and this excludes you because you're Canadian), but they refer to all Americans as "persons" and the reason that they do what they do,

according to John Stewart, is because we're all in the law defined as persons. There evidently is an escape in the law that he defined and he found in a particular court case, where if you declare yourself to be a human being, then these laws do not have any effect on you, because, according to their own writing of the law, they refer to you as a person and not a human being. Once you declare that you're a human being and you get their judicial entity to declare you a human being, then they have no jurisdiction over you. Now hold that thought. We've got to take a break. Let me hold that thought. We'll be back in three, Michael Herzog, American Awakening. Stick with me; we've got a lot more to cover with my special guest, Alan Watt. Be right back.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. It's a short segment coming up at the top of the hour. I want all of you -- I want you to go into www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I want you to think of the hard-headed individual that you approach. Maybe it's a Rush Limbaugh ditto head or whatever it is. Go in there and order these CDs on deprogramming to enlighten these people. If you haven't been able to make any headway with it, give it to them as a birthday gift or Christmas gift or whatever, okay, but buy these and give them out to the hardest headed people that you know—People that you can't cut through to the hard core of the truth with. People that glaze over. You know those people we're speaking of. We're talking with Alan Watt, my guest.

Alan, we were on the subject of this gentleman John Stewart that he came across this remedy in law, about the legalese and all of the writings in the Internal Revenue Service Code about people being called persons. The definition of all of us is as a person, and there's a remedy in the law that basically says under anti-trust laws, the labor of a human being is not a commodity or an article of commerce, so nothing contained in that anti-trust law shall be construed to forbid the existence and the operation of labor. This gentleman goes on to say -- I'm sorry. Go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, because the old definitions of slavery were someone who taxed your labor. It's a struggle. It's actually work—your tax, your work. You tax your body when you labor, and so anyone who took the tax from you was, in a sense, putting you in a form of slavery. That was well known a few hundred years ago. Everyone knew that; and that's why all the big revolutions supposedly took place in the 1700's was because of the incredible taxations of people, taking your labor under the guise of money, which they run as well, the same people at the top. Yes, there were always loopholes up until recently, but the fact is the guys are standing no nonsense now, as you can see. Yes, they have definitions; even in the British Commonwealth countries, you're called a subject. The same thing, you're called a subject. You're subject to the Crown, regardless of this great democracy they keep talking about. Everyone is subject to the Crown; and even the military and even the post office swears allegiance to the Queen and the Crown before anything else. Everything is a joke, in a sense. It's a cover. It's a scam; and it goes all the way back, even in the Bible. In the Bible, they defined man and woman, and they defined Adam and Eve; and the Masons used that black book in their lodges, because they know that in their definitions of the meanings, behind them are allegories for something else. That's why, in Genesis, you have in the beginning in Genesis 1, "God created man and woman," and that's the end of them. You don't hear anymore about them. Then in the second chapter, there was no one to till the soil, so he creates Adam and Eve, laborers.

Michael: So we go back in the archives that they have access to, but we don't. In their archives, they have the explanations and all of the pertinent documented material that tells us all about this, that we are never privy to. Is that correct?

Alan: That's right. Although they must give it to you in some form, and few people can figure it out, very few. I figured that out when I was a child. I said, "why are they creating man and woman in the same image, meaning God-like?" That's what it meant: same exact image, IMAGO in the Greek, and same powers; and yet, then he creates Adam and Eve because there's no one to do the work; and that was the differentiation of the classes in the system.

Michael: Interesting. We've got to take a break at the top of the hour on the second hour coming up. I've got a whole bunch more to ask you, Alan. A couple of things I ran across on a few of your radio interviews that, I'm the first to admit, I don't understand what they mean; that's why I'm going to ask you about that. Stick with us, the second hour coming up. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, with my knowledgeable and brilliant guest, Alan Watt. We'll be back in two. Stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, second hour coming up here with my special guest, Alan Watt. Alan, I've got so many places to go there. I want to mention again to the listeners to go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Take a little time. Listen to some of these interviews that Alan has done on different networks and some of the interviews that he has done himself. One in particular, Alan, there's a fellow I listen to you interview. This Butch in Missouri, and Martha his wife, when he called the hospital because she was having a problem, and what happened when they showed up. I mean, some of the things that are going on in this country behind the scenes that people are not aware of are just -- they make the hair on the back of your neck stand up. I've interviewed Alan. I've interviewed a number of people on my tenure on this network of some of the things that happened behind the scenes, with the courts and with the CPS and so forth. People just do not have a clue what's really going on in this nation.

Alan: There's a very good reason for that, because you see, back in the 1950's the cultural creation associations—and they do have them. In fact, the censorship committees are actually the ones that promote a particular agenda; they're not there to safeguard you from bad stuff on television. They decided there and then that they would put drama and police shows, and detective shows and social work shows and hospital dramas. All fictional works to give the public a fake idea of what life is all about around them; and most people really believe that, rather than believe the reality, because those agencies are not there for what you see on television, at all. They're almost laws unto themselves. We have been trained that when any expert or professional makes a statement or makes a decision—we must obey; because on television all these actors are so proper and so perfect in all their decisions and choices, and we are nothing. We're very silly people who can't manage our own lives.

Therefore, you don't realize what happened to Butch and Martha (Butch Chancellor and Martha) happens to thousands of people every day, because when you're old now, you're supposed to just go in when they tell you to come in; and they stamp you as being forgetful, incompetent, blah, blah, blah; and then once you're in, they take your pension from you. The hospital gets you to sign them over to them, and then put you in a hospice; and once you're in a hospice, you'll last maybe four or five months (if you're lucky) on the drugs that they give you, as you sit there in a coma with a drool coming from your mouth because of the Haladol they put you on to keep you sitting in that seat. Then you die and all the money that was in your home, including the auction of your home, goes to the hospices. This is a business that's going on here.

Michael: Right, go ahead.

Alan: The police and all the rest of them are all in on it. Because what happened to Butch, it was his neighbor that made the phone call that wanted to get his wife in; and she'd been bedridden for years. He'd taken care of her himself, because the hospital 10 years prior to that had performed a brain operation and literally left her paralyzed. Ten years later, she's not quite herself. He wanted her into the hospital for a checkup. The neighbors dialed 911, and these guys came in with the black-clad outfits, with "FIRE" on the back of them. They have interchangeable jackets now. They claimed they were from the Fire Department. They came through and they surrounded Butch with pistols on their hips. Have you seen firemen with pistols on their hips? They went straight in and the other team came in behind them, grabbed Martha and away off to the hospital, where they did an assessment there and decided, "yep, she's old and she's unfit and blah, blah, blah." They wanted to keep here there so they did a psychological evaluation, which is just a formality, and by that standard we'd all end up inside, to be honest with you.

Michael: Let me stop you. We're going to take a break. Let's continue with this. This touches a nerve with me, because I'll tell you a quick story about my mother when we get back, but hold that thought. We'll be back in three minutes. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, with my fantastic guest Alan Watt. See you in three. Stick with us.

All right, we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Come a little bit closer and hear what Alan Watt has to say. We were talking about this interview he had with a gentleman by the name of Butch in Missouri and Martha his wife, and the debacle that happened when his neighbor called 911. Go ahead and continue with that Alan, and then I'll tell you a little blurb about what happened to my mother. Go ahead.

Alan: When they had his wife in and held her there, they then tried to get him to come in—he objected and he said "no," he wanted her back home. They wanted to put her into a hospice, and this is the standard routine; and I told him, I said don't go in. If you go in, the same team will access you and put you in there as well, which is also the new formula. This is routine formula now: to try and get both in, and they get to grab the house and belongings.

Michael: Right. They grab the assets, yeah.

Alan: This is standard routine. It has been for years. You don't see that in the dramatized fictions on television. Eventually, because we did the show and talked about it and put the word out, and had so many post cards and telephone calls coming into the hospital, they suddenly reversed the decision that “no, she wasn't incompetent after all.” He could bring her home.

Michael: This is the key element, Alan, is that this kind of thing needs to be exposed. Now, I'm going to take a moment here and tell you my mother, rest her soul, she passed away. She had Alzheimer's disease; and she, of course, deteriorated over a period of several years, but I ultimately had to put her in assisted living facility and I took over as the trustee for her estate. She wound up spending down all of her assets, and when it came time to where she had to qualify for Medicaid, I had to put from an assisted living facility into a nursing home (full blown nursing home). Coincidentally, within five weeks of transferring into a facility and qualifying her for Medicaid, because she had spent down her assets and what that means is the government now has to pay for it. Coincidentally, within five weeks after that happened, she succumbed to pneumonia. When I had questioned the nurses about it in the report, they said she passed away with pneumonia, but what I had found out through research is that they had hospitalized her with pneumonia, and ultimately given her a pneumonia shot after she already had pneumonia.

Alan: Yeah. Not only that though, you see a lot of them, because they do put them on medications once they're in. It's a big business to get them on medications; and they don't want the nuisance of individual people getting up and wanting to walk out of there. If you do, you're a nuisance and you're put on a sedative; and if they're kept bedridden too, there's a chance of: it's called "inhalation pneumonia". Your saliva starts going backwards. It goes into your breathing tube (your trachea) and you have an infection there; and that's how most of them actually start.

Michael: It's interesting that you said that, because I had an ongoing fight throughout the entire period of time that she was in the assisted living facility, because they continued to keep sending her to a doctor, who kept putting her on medication that was supposedly to not reverse but downplay the effects of Alzheimer's disease. They were very expensive drugs and it was costing quite a bit of money, out of her estate, to continue to keep her on these drugs. My question to the doctor—of which, by the way, I was never able to talk to directly. My question was, "why would you put somebody on a drug that would make them a little bit more aware of an adverse situation that they didn't want to be in to begin with?" And so it was all about money, but when I found out, I was told that if I were to make a determination to take her off of those drugs, there's another agency that may very well intercede, sort of like a CPS, and declare that I wasn't competent to be a trustee, and in fact would turn it over as a guardianship to the State.

Alan: That's exactly right. That's the standard procedure. It's a business, and we are a business. We've got to realize that we're the only business on the planet. We produce everything, and even when we become sick, we're still part of a big business, and you even pay death duties when you die. There's no peace even then. We're owned. You see, we are property of the commercial system; and this is spoken about in higher circles quite openly. They have no problem discussing this kind of thing to each other, and it's been like that for a long, long time. We are not in any kind of natural humane system at all. It's anti-human.

Michael: Not only is it anti-human, but it's also an illusion. They create an illusion through their propaganda, through the media and so forth, to allow the dumbed-down American public to think that they're living in a free society, and unless they are ever at some instance affiliated with the system or indoctrinated into it a some juncture, they can possibly go through their entire lives and never know.

Alan: Most never know. Most never know that all these experts really have no authority. You're giving them your authority because you believe in them. You've been trained to believe in them.

Michael: Yeah, and that's my point. I mean it's sad to say, and you had mentioned previously that I've seen a lot in my lifetime, yes, and what I noticed now is that if I try to become -- I mean I'm talking about off the air now, Alan. If I try to get into a political discussion with your average American, they will parrot something that they've heard from their hero or their icon, Rush Limbaugh or Sean Hannity, but they have no depth behind it, because they're just repeating what their favorite expert has told them to believe.

Alan: That's all they can do; and that's what Brzezinski said they would do with society. He said that the average person shortly will be unable to think for themselves. They will expect the media to do it all for them. That has been projected onto us via the media, and primarily through fiction above all others, because in fictional dramas and movies, your sensor part of your brain is down. You're not expecting attack. You're being entertained; and that's when all of these dramas, which hook you emotionally, carry you through and you don't realize you're being programmed with a false impression of a reality.

Michael: Which takes me right back to waking these people up and allowing them or training them, to start critically thinking again, which would take me right back in again to the cuttingthroughthematrix and deprogramming the dumbed down American, or these people that parrot their icon Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity and so forth. Hand them a copy of these videos and tell them to watch it and let them cut through this. I have to tell you, Alan, and I know you know this, that the powers that be have done an excellent job of -- I mean they're really good at what they do. They're really good at dumbing-down the American public to the point where: when you try to speak to them, for the most part, you're almost speaking a foreign language to them. They do not even understand what you're talking about.

Alan: You're right. They don't.

Michael: You mention the North American Union or you mention forced vaccinations or you mention the Trans-Texas Corridor. Or you mention any one of a myriad of subjects, and they glaze over like you're from a foreign planet.

Alan: Yeah; but they could tell you what Michael Jackson was last charged with. That's what's given to them; and that's what Brzezinski also said, that they'd only be able to repeat their previous download from the previous night's news; and that's what you're getting in conversation now.

Michael: Right. Well, off topic for a moment, I have to ask you this before I forget it. I was listening to one of your shows last night and you brought up the term "Neutrino bomb," and I have to ask you what that means.

Alan: It's really neutron bomb. A neutron bomb works by neutrinos in sudden explosions of, basically, really high white particles, which cause a shattering effect on all the physical objects, protoplasmic objects they go through, living creatures. That's what they're designed for. They destruct your cells completely and kill you, and they leave all structures around you intact.

Michael: So you could literally wipe out a city and leave all the buildings intact?

Alan: Yes.

Michael: I see. Okay.

Alan: It's an old weapon, actually. I think they came out with that in the '60's.

Michael: You had mentioned a neutrino bomb and I just hadn't heard that term. I know that was totally off topic, but I wanted to touch a little bit on the Kyoto treaty. Now this comes into, this ties with the eugenics program. Is that right?

Alan: Everything ultimately does, because the Kyoto is all to do, supposedly. This is how they have such double meanings in things. They have nice fuzzy names about world peace. You and I would say peace is sitting down and relaxing. That's what you say, that's my "peace," but to them, no. They go into it deeper

and say, “what causes the absence of peace—and you have war, conflict, interpersonal conflict and all these things. How do you stop that? You have to find out why there's interpersonal conflict,” and then they go into the eugenics thing of classes, behavioral types, different kinds of personalities. Which ones are disruptive? Which ones are placid? Which ones could be useful in a future civilization? Which ones you should eradicate because they'll pass on bad genes? All this stuff is contained under this term "peace," you see, and the public don't realize this. Remember too, that the communist definition of peace—which is all part of the same thing, because it's all funded from London, the whole Communist Revolution is part of the dialectic—they said that peace to them was absence of all opposition.

Michael: Oh, okay.

Alan: Then they're going even further down that—conflict between a person to person, man to man, woman to woman and also the end of conflict between male and female. How would you do that? How would you do that? Think about it all, because these guys literally put lots of work on all of this; and that's why they knew, in the 1800’s, they were definitely going to try and destroy marriage for one thing. They destroyed intergenerational bonds between parent and child, and leave the State to indoctrinate them. That's what Bertrand Russell talked about in his particular books, "The Impact of Science on Society" and "Education and the Good Life" and "Roads to Freedom." You'll find that this has been widely publicized, in a sense, but not read by the public much. It's all in the libraries there if you want them. Their whole agenda was laid out, of the ending of interpersonal conflict, and so their solution was to eventually to evaluate every human being’s right to reproduce and decide which ones to sterilize. Which ones that would be allowed to be born, and right down to the fact that overcrowding could be a problem to leading to conflicts.

Michael: Let me stop you. We're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening, coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. Short segment coming up to the bottom of the hour here, and we're talking with my guest Alan Watt on the Kyoto treaty. Alan, go ahead and continue. I'm sorry we had to take a break there.

Alan: The end of conflict, as I say, is to define all those things that cause conflict. What they really mean is conflict which upsets the rhythm of their system—makes it inefficient, non-productive. That's really what they mean; and so interpersonal relationships would have to alter. That's why they brought in what they call "casual sex," and that was written about vastly by Professor Thomas Huxley, who was the grandfather of Aldous Huxley and he also was a friend of Charles Darwin. He said that "eventually they'd create free love." This was in the 1800’s he wrote this, and promote it in the next century to destroy the last vestiges of marriage. If they could get everyone hooked on causal sex, then the State would be in charge of the individual. There'd be no family unit to stand up against the State and any individual.

Michael: This treaty seems to encompass a broad spectrum, because I've come to an article yesterday. It was talking about the carbon reduction, carbon dioxide; and I'm thinking -- it reminds me, I was riding back from Plainfield, New Hampshire with John Stadtmiller, and he happened to pick up a mainstream newspaper that was talking about carbon monoxide and carbon reductions and credits and so forth, which evidently ties right into this treaty. The “spin” that was put on it in the mainstream media, and the excuses they were coming up with, and I can't even remember what they were, off the top of my head now. They were so outlandish that we were just rolling on the floor laughing at the lies they were coming up with. Carbon monoxide or carbon dioxide emissions, we're talking about taxing people to breathe, for crying out loud.

Alan: That's right. I think I was the first one to even bring that out to the public. I said, “Do you realize they're talking about your breath here? They're going to tax your breath here.”

Michael: It reminds me of the old George Harrison song, "The Tax Man". For crying out loud, tax the pennies on your ice. Tax the air you breathe. You're actually going to have -- what do you call it, a coin slot on your toilet in your home, for crying out loud, by the time these people get through. Then take it even further than that, and you're talking about splitting up, literally, they are against marriage. They're against the family unit; in China, they have a one-child policy, don't they?

Alan: Yes they do. It's enforced too. This is the technique they're going to bring on the rest of the world. It's called "the creation of social approval and social disapproval." At one time, they used to have to bring in the local militia to pull all the women out who were pregnant with a second child in China; and now the

population around them is so conditioned that the neighbors will actually do it. They'll drag out a woman themselves and deliver her to the abortion clinic and make sure she has the abortion, because they've been trained to believe that that child is going to take food from them, by simply existing, and it wasn't failed society. The creation of approval / social disapproval is being implemented even now. Here we call it "political correctness," same thing.

Michael: We're developing a nation of “tattle-tales.”

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Michael: People that are spying on each other. I know that you know -- for example, I know this is going on throughout in the medical profession. It's going on in CPS, where they will come in for anyone of a myriad of reasons, mostly unfounded. They will take a person's child, and they're getting federally funded to actually adopt out the child, and the government is paying them, I don't know, what, 5 to $8,000 per head to do this. They're actually fueling the problem as opposed to correcting it.

Alan: Yes, and actually it's going along with their agenda, because if you have parents who decide to try and give a different type of moral upbringing to that child, that's in conflict with the systems authorized method, then they'll definitely take that child away if they can, under many guises, because they want every child to have the same indoctrination by the State, which is just mind control, really. Again, Bertrand Russell and others who had the experimental schools, authorized by the British Crown, back in the 1920’s, said eventually they'd make sure that everyone the world over would have a standardized indoctrination, in school, for their particular society that they're going to create. The National Education Association is only part of the International Education Association, so every country is getting trained along the same methods.

Michael: It's getting worse by the day.

Alan: Yes it is.

Michael: You know I picked up on an interview that you had on another network. I've been stealing these other guy's good questions. There's an interesting topic that you brought up about the rat trap, and it reminded me back in the -- I believe it was the late '80s to early '90s, when they first came out with a cell phone. I wanted a cell phone, but they told me that it would not operate in my automobile. Since I spent most of my time in an automobile, they told me that I needed the car phone, because it didn't have enough wattage or whatever in the cell phone to operate from the car. So I went ahead and bought a car phone and I used it for several years; and then coincidentally, all of a sudden they come out with a cell phone that now for some mysterious reason operates in a car. But they had that technology all along.

Alan: They had it in World War II.

Michael: They had it in World War II. So what they do is they implement this. They, first of all, maximize their marketing strategy to sell off everything that they're going sell in a type of instrument, until they've saturated the market, and then they move up to the next phase, to do it to you again.

Alan: That's right.

Michael: Hold on just a second. We'll be back in a break. We’ll be back in three. My guest, Alan Watt. We're going to expound on this a little bit further when I get back so stick with us. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona. All right we're back. Michael Herzog, The American Awakening coming to you live from Phoenix, Arizona with my special guest Alan Watt with me every Friday and Alan let me continue on this.

I was going to make a point here. It seems that they sell everybody a car phone until all the car phones are sold. Then they say, “okay we've got a cell phone that will work in the car,” so everybody buys one of those. The next step up is all these people are standing in line for three, four and five days in a row to buy an iPod, then they exhaust the market with that. The same thing holds true with television sets. I went shopping for a TV set a couple of months ago, and right on the front of the brand new TV screen it says (I

think it's February 17th of 2009) this TV will not work anymore because we're going from an analog signal to a digital signal, so you either have to buy a new TV or get some kind a government box and pay extra for; and this is all by design. They have all this stuff that's all ready. The technology is already there. They just exhausting the market before they step you up to the next level, correct?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. They dish it out piece-meal; and they could have given us computers that you carry in your pocket 40, 50 years ago, because they had it in the high agencies of the secret services of certain countries. They even showed one on an old Pathe News replay of the Normandy landings, World War II, where a particular well-known announcer went in with the troops, and he said, "You'll never guess how this is being shown to you." He says, "I'm using this particular gadget" and he showed a cell phone with a little camera and a screen on it and its being transmitted across the Atlantic.

Michael: Was that by chance Edward R. Murrow?

Alan: I think it may have been him, yeah. He said, "Shortly everyone will have one of these." They kept it quiet for another 50 years.

Michael: I look at it, it's almost like rats in a maze, because you're at the iPods right now. Then you've not the National ID Act that's suppose to be implemented in May of 2008 and that's requires an RFID chip and they glamorize it through the mainstream media to the point where -- and at some point, and I am assuming that the next step after this RFID chip will probably be a brain implant, a chip of some sort to give us all of a hive mentality. Would I be far off that?

Alan: Not at all, in fact, it's a step-by-step training program. We're all being trained, that's all. Step by step you're being guided along from one mouse trap to the next to the next the big one, which really was the goal in the first place, to get you to actually accept a brain chip. You couldn't jump these stages and just hit a society, that was still on the old phone with the cords and so on, with a brain chip. There would be a hullabaloo, so you train them step-by-step until they're walking around in crowds, but still talking on the phone to someone somewhere else. That's why it's called the cell phone. You're in a cell, separated from the rest of the people.

Michael: And at some point I'm sure that these cell phones will be minimized, to the point where they will either be implanted or they'll put it right directly into your ear or something of that nature. In seeing this, you know we are in an info war. We are in a war, really, to wake up the mind of the American people. It's a war for the mind, Alan, and we have battles that we win, with the Immigration Bill that got shot down, because of the enormous pressure we put on the Senators it was shot down, at least for the time being. But in light of that, I could almost visualize if we were to lose this war, that I could visualize an underground society, “old school rebels.” For example, in some of these futuristic movies, you've seen them, one of Arnold Schwarzenegger comes to mind, "The Terminator", where they had these people underground that were the resistance.

In your mind, what percentage of the public at large would have to be awake, would have to cut through this matrix, in order to create a winnable situation for us?

Alan: It's not just a matter of numbers. It's a matter of the right people with the right facts and the ability to put it across and cut through the conditioning of people around them. It's a technique that you have to know to cut through all of the incredible indoctrination, and hit them in such a way that they're initially oblivious to the fact. It isn't until later that they realize what you've said, because their minds will start thinking about it and they can't stop thinking about it, so there's techniques involved. Science has been used against them and science has to be used to deprogram them. Otherwise, it's a waste of time. It doesn’t take too many to do it, of the right people, if they're dedicated to what they're doing. This is a war for everything. If there's no mind and no sentience, it’s all over.

Michael: Right. There's no going back. They have as much to lose as we do and the reality is because -- I mean let's face it Alan. If indeed they were to be exposed, there would be no place for them to run.

Alan: There wouldn't be. In fact, again, you see, they have their power only because the masses give it to

them. They acquiesce by their silence to everything that's done to them. That's why they chose this strange thing called democracy, knowing that 80 percent of the public will always do what the elite what them to do anyway. It's always been a minority all along, down through history; and that's what they hope to eradicate, is that small percentage.

Michael: That small percentage, yeah.

Alan: That is very powerful in itself when it goes into action.

Michael: Let's talk for a minute about the law. One thing comes to mind, and I don't know how closely you follow what goes on in the United States, because I know you live in Canada. For example, there's an article that I pulled out of OpEd News, "The Day the Rule of Law Died", and it alludes to the Bush commuting of the sentence of Scooter Libby. Are you familiar with that?

Alan: Yeah.

Michael: Here's a gentleman that basically obstructed justice. He was convicted. He was supposed to serve about a 2-1/2 year sentence and George Bush ultimately commuted his sentence. He didn't pardon him, but he commuted his sentence. My take on that, is that if he would not have commuted it, it's a good possibility that Scooter Libby knew enough about what was going on behind the scenes, he could have created a real problem for Dick Cheney and George. Do you think I'm pretty close on?

Alan: It's possible, but I think, to be honest with you, the Cheney's and Bush's have got permission to do what they're doing. They're just front-men, really. They're dedicated to it. Definitely, Cheney is when you see who were their mentors in school. You have Strauss, who came over, even though he was Jewish, he was an unauthorized card carrying Nazi, who was told to go out into the world and train future Nazis, and I think he ended up at MIT. That was the mentor of Cheney. These guys and Rumsfeld, so they're dedicated to this cause and so they're front men but they take orders from those above them.

You see, you have a parallel government above them, a shadow government; and Professor Quigley also said that in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment." He said, "there has been and has been for at least 60 years a parallel government which has run this country" and of course, he was the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations. They have their in-house historian and he was a member of it, and he didn't object to their goals. He was all for their goals. He simply thought that it was time to let the public know that their betters, their superiors, the intellectuals were now in charge, as he thought it should be. The parallel government has been here for a long time.

Michael: Carroll Quigley was Bill Clinton's mentor.

Alan: --And others. He also was an adviser to the State Department and foreign diplomats and so on, on cultural differences between nations, their histories and all that kind of thing. They use professors to implement techniques of strategy, because the world is a chess game to them at the top. International politics is a chess game.

Michael: That's why I'm so fascinated to have you on my show, because I'm a fledgling. I only woke up to this reality about two years ago. There's really no limit to how deep you go. You can go back into the history for thousands of years and see this play out time and time again. If a person were to do that, and do research now until the day they took their last breath, you couldn't cover it all. It's an honor to have somebody up here that really knows what they're talking about. Now I want to talk a minute. These CDs that you have put together of literally deprogramming, how many hours would we say that there are in total of educational review?

Alan: 24 hours. Each one of the disc MP3s has 12 hours each on the ancient cultures and how these control techniques were used then on people, mainly by special priesthoods who were trained in this. No different from the pharaohs in Egypt. The first thing that the pharaoh was taught, when he was a boy, was how to control the minds of the public because of the nature of the public. Their drives and so on. They wore the serpent in front of their head, the Uraeus, the sign of wisdom, because they guarded that which came into

their minds. Whatever comes into your mind gives you your whole outlook on things. The public were not allowed to wear the Uraeus, because those that had it in front of their minds were the ones who were dictating to the minds of the general populace, and they didn't want anything guarding their minds. Nothing has changed. It's the same symbology.

Michael: Right. These CDs basically take the individual through a journey through ancient times, all the way up to the present, and kind of interweave, showing them how they are used or how their minds are manipulated. By the way, I am going to open up the phone lines and take a few calls for some questions and comments to my guest Alan Watt, if you'd like. At any rate, back to this for a moment. We've got what? Is it two or three CDs, Alan?

Alan: There's two CDs with MP3s, and I have more to come out actually, there's a lot of hours I got put by, and also have DVDs where I explain a lot of the techniques that are used and show you symbols et cetera interspaced with my talks, which in effect open up the mind to what you're really seeing in front of you, but generally you're not on a conscious level aware of it.

Michael: I've always been of the theory and I don't know. Have you seen the movie "Freedom into Fascism", by any chance?

Alan: I haven't, no.

Michael: It's a movie that came out by Aaron Russo, regarding the Ed and Elaine Brown stance. He made a movie before they obviously took their stance, but it's about no law regarding the income tax. I've always been of the opinion that that is an issue -- the income tax is an issue that affects all Americans, and if they see that, and they see that the government is lying to them about that particular issue, then it opens up their mind and makes them a little more objective to the belief that if they're lying to them about that, then they're obviously -- they could be lying to them about other things as well. You know as well as I do, Alan, it's a lot to lay on somebody that hasn't got a clue—that lives in their illusionary reality. It's a lot to lay on somebody, that everything literally that they've been taught, all the way from cradle to where they're at, at this particular point in time, has been a lie, including their history books have been a lie.

Alan: Oh, tremendous, tremendous. I don't think there's a country in the world, outside of Britain, that's had so much re-writing of even their recent history as the U.S.

Michael: Okay, back to where we were. I mean it's so overwhelming and I take my own personal experience Alan. I don't know when it was that you started your journey down this road. I don't know how many years ago you started it, but mine was only a couple of years ago. I was so – well, how would my wife put it? Awestruck, dumbfounded, gob-smacked. There's the word, okay, in the Scottish term, that I literally couldn't function -- I mean I literally went off the deep end a little bit, for probably about six to eight weeks. I literally had a difficult time functioning, because my entire reality was dropped to a point where I didn't know how to function anymore, because I didn't know what to believe. I didn't know what not to believe. I didn't know who to believe. I didn't know who to talk to; and there's a paranoia that comes into play there for a while. Did you experience that?

Alan: No. I kind of grew up this way, just watching and figuring out and then going to study from an early age what was happening, and even going in to old libraries. I was lucky enough that I was again a different kind of a child, so I got adult library cards. I can get into the adult libraries in Europe, and especially in Scotland, and I checked out the histories of only 100 years ago, 200 years before, and books that where written at the time. I realized I was getting taught completely different histories in school. When I brought it up to the teachers, they didn't even know that the books I'd read in the main libraries even existed.

Michael: Oh, that must have been something.

Alan: They'd also had been brainwashed too, you see, that clued me in.

Michael: Yeah. All right, we don't have much time left. We've got a couple of callers back. We've got

Richard. Let's go to Richard in Alabama, real quick. Go ahead Richard, you're on with Michael and Alan.

Richard: Hi. I want you to comment on a policy that the United Nations has, and it's for the non-white nations will have the right to only naturalize people of their own race and they give automatic citizenship if you can prove your paternity, meaning through your father and his father, and they issue documents without the place of birth. Therefore if they -- one of their citizens gets inside the United States without a visa, and if they are smart enough not to admit where they were born, and their documentation doesn't show where they were born, it becomes impossible to throw them out of any of these white nations. Will you comment on that?

Michael: Will I comment on that or will Alan comment on it?

Richard: Yeah, Alan, do you see a pattern to that?

Alan: The policy definitely was -- see if you want to bring a culture down -- it isn't because they like black or white or any other color. The elite are a club to themselves. Almost a separate race and it isn't they like anyone. The fastest way to bring the culture down in this society, at this time, is to introduce mass immigration from completely opposing cultures, and out of that chaos, they will destroy the old to bring in the new. It's not because they actually care anymore for a black peasant, a Chinese peasant or a British peasant. We're all peasants to them. It's just a faster way to bring down the existing culture, especially the one that still has a memory of having freedoms or individual rights.

Michael: Okay, all right. Richard, I hope that answers your question. I've got to run. I've only got a few minutes left buddy and then I've got to go to a break. I've got more callers on the line and I want to get to all of them, so thank you so much for the input, Richard. Okay, let's go to Melissa in Texas. Melissa, you're on with Michael and Alan. I've got to hold you over for the break, dear, and then I'll give one minute when we get back, okay?

Melissa: Yeah, I hear the music.

Michael: Okay be back in three. Stick with us for Alan Watt and Michael Herzog. All right we're back. Michael Herzog. Final segment coming up before John Stadtmiller's National Intel Report. Melissa, you've got one minute, dear. I'm sorry, my lines are loaded and I'm trying to get to everybody, so go ahead.

Melissa: Okay, a comment I guess. Alan, I've been to your website and it's very interesting. Just that these people that think of themselves as the elite; they actually believe that they're a God race and they think of us as not even human. Earlier in the show, you were talking -- both of your were talking about -- I think you brought it up Michael, that the persons and the difference between persons and human beings.

Michael: Yeah. I'm talking about legalese in the [legal context].

Melissa: Right, but it also -- the human beings -- I remember years ago; this would be like 10 years ago, something about a human being is someone who is being human, but they're not quite human, because these elite think of themselves as humans and they have allowed certain ones to become human beings--

Michael: Okay, dear, I've got to stop you. I understand. Thanks for the comment. I've got to stop you though. I have very little time left and I've got more callers on the line. Okay, thanks Melissa. Let's go to John in California. John you're on with Michael and Alan, go ahead.

John: I was curious if Alan has his material available for people that do not have access to the Internet?

Michael: Alan?

Alan: Yeah. You can get the books, the DVDs and the CDs from me. I will be putting a lot that's on Internet on disc in the near future, which I can then send out.

John: Do you have a mailing address or phone number?

Alan: Yeah. If you write to me [listed above] then I can send it out to you or send you a list of the prices or something.

John: I have that address, and it wouldn't hurt to repeat it. Thank you very much.

Michael: We'll repeat it one more time at the end. Let's go to Ron in New York, real quick. Ron, you've got 30 seconds go ahead.

Ron: This is for Alan, real quick. The Muslim terrorists, they hate westerners Christians, Americans, so how are they being used in this state sponsored terrorism?

Alan: How are the actual Christians do you mean?

Michael: No, the Muslims.

Ron: No, no. How are the terrorists who hate Americans, hate Christians, hate westerners. There are Middle Eastern terrorists now. How do we match that with the ones who are being used by the New World Order to do this to bring us into a police state?

Alan: You have to realize the religious scam and having people inter-war with religions is the biggest one and the most common one down through history. You had wars going on for 50, 30, sometimes 100 years over religion. It's all a technique to convince the public that their god is right. The public end up with nothing, but the elite who started it all end up with everything. You have to stop -- you have to cross the barriers between religions and talk person to person, from individual to individual, because we're all going to perish in this -- this system that's coming up.

Ron: They're being used to bring America to a police state, correct?

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely. Terror is a fantastic method to terrify the public into giving up all their rights.

Ron: So they're being sponsored or hired and whatever the term is?

Michael: It's divide and conquer, Ron. It's divide and conquer, okay. They're using one against the other. Listen, we've got to run, buddy. We're out of time, okay. Thank you Alan. Thank you so much for coming on today. I'll talk to you off the air next week, okay? Thanks again.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
THE AMERICAN AWAKENING
WITH
MICHAEL HERZOG
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Michael)
July 13, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 13, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog today for a couple of hours. Some of you have heard me before on this station and others. I also have a website cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu. I do talks every week about not just what's happening in these present days, but how we got here. That's really important to know. I always stress the importance of how short each life is; and in our younger years, we're caught up in education and school. We're caught up with “hormonal driving,” as I call it; and then we're into work and either marriage or careers or both, and we tend to almost wakeup partway through and wonder what's happening to the world we live in. We suddenly become awake and aware, too, of drastic changes that are happening, often by intuition. We're not certain what these changes are. We just feel that there are big powers at play.

Today it's harder to get the information as to how these powers that are at play and are changing our world around us, as we live, began and who they are and their history; and never mind that you'll find that if you go into your parents or your grandparents history, or your great grandparents histories, they keep editing history for every generation. Big chunks of it are just simply taken out.

To find out what really been happening we have to go far back in history just to get the basics of an economic system. An economic system that created hierarchies and family dynasties who could then use money and taxation and create armies, which they sent off to war on peoples who often didn't use money, tribal peoples and rural peoples—people who were truly independent of any system. They'd conquer them and force a system on them, and then tax them back after introducing their coinage or the money, whatever it happened to be. With that taxation, they could employ the best thinkers to do nothing but sit and discuss and think. These thinkers became philosophers and advisers to kings and queens.

Today we have the same situation; only since the advent of Parliaments and Congresses, we have huge think tanks, which specialize on different aspects of society. Their prime importance is to always maintain a dominant minority in power generation after generation. To do this they know the changes they will bring about, because they do have plans and the world is run like one huge business plan. They take every aspect of the changes they're going bring about and look at the possible reactions from the people and find ways to offset them. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog today for a couple of hours. I'm going over some of the histories that have led up to this present situation where people are shocked to see what they thought was their system drastically changing, more by intuition, by little clips in newspapers, little bits and bites of sound is fed to them. Never a complete picture of what's happened or where it's going, so it gives them a nervous feeling to know what they thought was their countries, their systems are actually being altered by powers unseen. They’re right with the last part, because the people who run governments do what they're told, like Professor Carroll Quigley did a pretty good description of how this power elite work in "Tragedy & Hope." He was well known for picking Rhodes Scholars for a world governorship. He picked Bill Clinton and others and high-level bureaucrats now in the U.S. Federal Government, he amongst others.

He was also the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of

The Royal Institute for International Affairs. The Royal Institute for International Affairs is one of the biggest players in this. They came out of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, which merged with the Alfred Milner Foundation, both really fronts for the British establishment elite. Their purpose was to takeover the world initially and its resources: its minerals, oil, diamonds, gold, all of that kind of thing. Then they were to specialize in sub-branches, which would deal with pushing social agendas worldwide through various countries, sometimes altering the agendas according to the culture, but always to bring them to the same point at the same time. That's why the whole world is going along the same path and we're all at the same stages basically worldwide, except for the Middle East. The last bastion to this standardization system where the whole world is to be standardized under one system, scientifically controlled.

The Royal Institute for International Affairs spawned its non-British Commonwealth branches and called them Council on Foreign Relations. They also have a branch in the U.S., which is based in New York with a sub-branch, which dealt with Pacific Rim (Region) relations. Their job was to bring a form of communism into the Far East and then guide it into democracy, and then make them the manufacturers for the whole world, for the whole planet; and that's been accomplished. They wrote about this 100 years ago in their own books (members of this organization).

These characters according to Quigley, and he was one of them (he was the official historian for them), admitted they were behind the creation of wars. They were behind the panics they would set off prior to wars beginning, to get the populace behind them in preparation for the wars, so the public would demand they'd actually go to war. They did this in England in the 1930's. The Royal Institute for International Affairs met together. The top newspaper owners were all part of it, and they agreed to terrify the wits out of the British populace by giving them false information about Germany's intentions towards Britain. They told the British people every day for two or three years they were going to be gassed by millions of tons of gases that Hitler had stored up. Quigley admitted it was all fabricated lies. However, to make sure the public didn't know this, they gave them all gas masks and made them go through air raid drills and put on these masks. Anything to terrify them so the public would get to a breaking stage and say, "do something about this guy over in Germany," and that's the techniques they will use. The end justifies the means and these characters have no basic empathy as we think of it. We are just pawns in their big game, and terrifying the public to get wars started is a typical strategy all down through the ages.

You'll find they also decided that democracy (as we know it) would have to be short lived. They thought that there were too many conflicting groups and parties in the world to ever have a stable society; and therefore they would have to have para-governmental organizations—organizations that were not responsible to the voting public of any country. They set up these huge foundations, which would then be interlinked with the secret services such as CIA and MI6 and the Mossad; and at the very top of this interlinked pyramid they'd all be joined together, all of these secret service organizations; and that's what they did long ago. This was really cemented into their own laws when they signed the NATO charter, the Atlantic Charter, actually back at the end of World War II; and that became the foundation for the United Nations Charter, right from the Atlantic Charter. People should read it because that's the new constitution for the world; and believe you me, under this system that's coming in now, there are to be no individual rights at the end of it. It's a collectivist society.

One of the foundations that specializes in propaganda to the public is called The Club of Rome, joined at the hip with all the other foundations such as the Rockefeller Foundation. The Club of Rome wrote in their own book called "The First Global Revolution". They wrote in the book that they'd have to basically destroy democracy because of the conflicting sides. It was too slow to get things done when people were arguing, and therefore an intellectual elite would have to have the right to guide planet earth on its destiny.

They also said they'd have to unite the world through a terrible fear, and they talked about ideas of alien invasions. Could they make the people believe it, for instance? Then they said no it could be difficult, even if they could fund all the science fiction programs to try and convince us that it's possible. Then they hit upon the idea of finding the weather as being the big problem; and if they could make man believe that the weather was in danger of killing us because we were causing global warming, they would have to unite to fight it; and in uniting, we'd have to give up all of our rights to a scientific elite. This is in their own book. This think tank basically dishes out all of these plans and agendas to all the science magazines that you read. They dish out these agendas to all the documentaries you watch and get brainwashed by. That's how

simple it is to condition whole populations along this course. This is an agenda which is to be a totalitarian society.

You'll notice that even during the period where a welfare state in the West was created, it was in response supposedly to the Soviet system, which dealt on a social basis for the people. In other words, you get something back for the taxes you've paid for a change. During that period, they socialized the West. They emulated what was supposedly was their enemy so that the people would say, “we don't need unions. We don't need anyone to speak for our rights because the government is doing it all for us. We have these social safety nets.” If you look towards the end of the Soviet era, as it was coming down, they started to take away these same rights they'd given you. Those who begun in the early 1900’s with the unions knew that if they ever failed, you'd have the fascist dictatorship at the end of the road once they pulled all these safety nets out from underneath you. That's been happening. They don't need to pretend anymore. They don't need to quail dissention amongst their own peoples. That's why, for instance, they're also taking away all of the goodies, the freebies they gave to employees such as drugs benefits and health care benefits. Now you have to pay it all yourself and the costs keep going up and up.

Carroll Quigley in his books "The Anglo American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope" said "the new system we're bringing in is a feudal system. A new feudal system where the CEOs of huge international corporations will be the new overlords and they will intermesh with the politicians who will dictate to the people." That's where we've arrived at today. A global structure with the United Nations being the front and the public don't know really what's happening.

The United States especially has been kept in the dark with their own history. The present generation isn't taught about how their grandparents and great grandparents lived and how they struggled to get even a decent living wage—very, very difficult. America today you'd think started with "Leave it to Beaver" and "The Waltons." There's nothing before it. They don't know that for every wage increase they got, there were often riots to try and get them. They don't know that the great benefactor of the Rockefeller Foundation, after old Rockefeller, actually had strikes and all miners machine gunned down in the U.S. in Pennsylvania (and their families who were all living in tents). They brought in great thinkers and speakers for public relations to change the Rockefeller image from being a tyrant to being a benefactor.

You can read about these actual occurrences in many books put out on the Rockefellers. One of the best ones that I have read is actually by Peter Collier and David Horowitz called "The Rockefellers: An American Dynasty." You'll see how PR agents (professional PR agents) were brought in. One of them is from the Gates family, very famous name as we know. The Gates family were specialists in resolving strikes and resolving conflicts. Mainly they were specialists in getting new images to people who became benefactors of society and great philanthropists; and within about a year, he and the guy who eventually was made Prime Minister of Canada, McKenzie King, created a brand new image for Rockefeller; and this is the one we have today.

The Rockefellers give out money to thousands of non-governmental organizations every year. These non-governmental organizations are the new Soviet for the world that will speak for you without your consent. They're unelected and their boss is the same boss: old Rockefeller, who gives out World Citizenship Awards and has for the last 50 years. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing for Michael Herzog. I'm sitting actually and I think I'll sit through this one. I was talking about the great foundations and how they fund all of the big organizations which do all our speaking for us and we take it for granted. They fund all these huge organizations like the World Wildlife Fund and many other ones that you hear about on a regular basis. The ones that demand that we have laws passed about pollution, about ways of farming and many, many other things. This is based on the Soviet model, because the big foundations agreed that the Soviet structure of collectivism was a good way to manage vast amounts of people and make them obey.

However, this system, as I've said before, would have a fascist elite at the top above the bureaucracy. The bureaucracy would run the bulk of the people on a Communistic type basis and this has already happened. Those who are living today were born into it and didn't know it. They didn't know it because the word Communism was never used. We hear about changes in new laws and terms for these laws and so on, but

these are actually Communistic terms were used they're using today. Even the word "Soviet" meant government basically by councils, and that's what we have. On the boards of the big foundations, we have councils. We have non-governmental organizations all affiliated with the big foundations that fund them. These are not little grass roots organizations that go round your houses collecting money in a tin can. They have salaries, pension schemes and buildings with many floors and computers; and they are doing all your speaking for you, and we sit back and we hear them and we approve or disapprove. Most people don't even think about it. They take it for granted.

The heads of these organizations that are bought and paid for are also allowed into the big meetings, when they sign the NAFTA and the GATT treaties and the Summit of the Americas and all the amalgamations for the amalgamation of America meetings that they have one or two every year. No one votes these NGO people in; and this is what they still call democracy. See, democracy keeps changing its meaning.

In the 1700's, democracy was a bunch in Europe of nobility under kings and queens, generally in Europe, who served themselves being the nobility, the wealthy elite. The rest of the people were simply commoners, because the commoners married in common. They didn't select their mate through special breeding and choices and genealogies like the nobility did. The nobility intermarry each other to keep their money together. To keep the right genes or right breeding, as they call it, together; and everyone else below them is inferior and a commoner. Commoners never really had any rights. They had titular rights, meaning they could say, "we'll let this guy go or we'll kill him." That was really how it worked in the 1700's.

It gradually evolved into a show government, especially in Britain after the Chartist Movement when thousands and thousands of people marched to have rights for the individuals amongst the commoners for a change. We've got a show government. We still had what we called a House of Lords, which were hereditary nobilities, simply to copy the titles from their dads who had to approve all laws; and it's still the same today there. Once in a while, if a person who served the system well is elevated from the House of Commons (which is basically the Congress) to the House of Lords (which is the Senate). The U.S. that thinks it's so different—really isn't so different at all, if you go into the histories and the genealogies of the people who get into the Senate; and that's the big joke. It's really the same system with different terminology.

People in the U.S. think that they fought a war to get some kind of independence; and then they sat back on their laurels and thought, "that's it. Our governments will do it all for us," and nothing was further from the truth, because the big powerful elite of Europe don't sit back and give up. The whole world as they knew, since they've known for thousands of years, ran on a system called money and banking and loans. It was very simple to get the United States into debt very quickly, which they did. Then they sent their own representatives over from London and Paris to finance the debt, and the United States became, really, not only an appendage of the British Enterprise of global domination for a world commonwealth, but it also is to be the spearhead and the engine that would drive it. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog for the next hour and a half or so. I'm going through the histories of some of the big events, the big organizations that brought us to this present stage of going into globalism, in a new basically sovietized society run by the small dominant minority, the fascist elite.

You can read about the techniques that Plato talked about 2,300 years ago that would bring about this utopia, as the aristocracy of his own day called it a utopia, and he called it "The Republic." A World Republic is really what he talked about where the guardian class, those who had proven their ability to control and dominate the lesser "ITS," as they called the common people in Greece. The ITS would be dominated by this bunch who had proven their cunningness and ability to accumulate wealth, and hold on to that wealth down through generations. This guardian class would simply hire huge armies and literally, eventually towards the final stages, they would bring in females into the military at the final stages, which we've seen already. Then they would breed the females with the males within the military to create a special military class to dominate the rest. That's already happening in many circumstances. That's where often they meet their spouses, in the military, and the children are brought up on army bases and they think it's quite natural to go right into the military. They have a different education, a different outlook and they see themselves as special and different from the general population.

All written about 2,300 years ago. If you read the big players of the modern era, each one will always mention Plato's Republic as being one of their favorite books to read.

Why is that?

It's because it is a blueprint for a world system, where they even talked about eventually allying their fears of the masses—who are always threatening to rise up and revolt—and they delay it by specially breeding the masses and creating different types of specialized humans. This is back long before we hear of genetic engineering or anything like that. In Plato's day, they thought they could breed them simply like you breed animals. If you want traits bred in, you get a woman to mate up with a man with similar traits and then they keep inbreeding them until you had the perfect specimen for the job at hand—“purpose-made humans,” in other words.

H.G. Wells, another writer for this power elite and who wrote many non-fiction books about it, along with his fictional books about the future. He himself was an admirer of Plato and went through the agenda himself. He was a propagandist for the elite. He wrote the big slogans used in the major world wars, like: "The War to End All Wars." An idealistic slogan that made the general public go off to war, thinking when it was all over they'd have social justice for the first time. “Ha, ha” on them. They always fall for beautiful speeches and we never seem to learn, do we?

Yet, the agenda is an old agenda. Why is it always the same agenda of total domination of the individual? Why is it always the same particular agenda?

It's because the world with its system of power and money is to do with the type of personality we call a "psychopath". The psychopaths at one time were thought to be fairly rare and mainly amongst the lower classes. It was the lower class ones that were studied because they'd end up in prisons for smashing windows and stealing jewelry. It never dawned on psychiatrists until about the mid 1940’s that this trait of power and those who seek after power and want instant rewards and gratification could possibly be very successful, until they went in and looked and did studies on them—and found that most politicians are actually psychopaths. They crave power beyond the average person. The average person wants to get married, have his job, come home to his wife and children, and do all the right things. The psychopath would never find that fulfilling. He wants much, much more. He wants admiration and applause. He wants to go down in history and be famous. Therefore, they gravitate towards power; and whoever stands in their way they will take down as fast as they can. The clever ones manage to tear down many people and climb over them without getting into trouble; and then they're called successful.

If you look at most of the big families—in fact, even in the U.S., the hereditary families in the Congress and in the Senate—you'll find that's how they all made their start. We find the Kennedy's for instance worked with the Bronfman's during the depression years, when they had prohibition and they ran drugs and alcohol first from Canada to the U.S. Then when they stopped at the U.S. and put prohibition in Canada, they reversed the flow from the U.S. to Canada. That's how they made their fortunes. Once they got up there they became incredibly famous, then in the next generation they become “respectable,” and that's how all people get up to the top. You can't do it by honest means because at the top they close ranks. They decide who gets up and who doesn't. That's how strictly the world is controlled. For them to allow anyone who will try and get up there means they might lose control. They might not have control over that individual or even the products they sell, if it was high technology, and that's why they themselves decide what technology will be made and made available to the public. They're one big club. You might even say they're one big corporation, which does the manufacturing for everything, especially in the high-tech side of things.

CIA employees are interwoven with these corporations. When you see how many are interwoven with the big corporations, you realize it's all the same corporation. You'll find the VeriChip that they want to chip everyone with for identification purposes is really owned by the CIA. It's owned by black budget departments, because if you want to decide where the world is going, someone coming along with a true independent technology would spoil all your plans if they sold it to the public; so therefore you must decide what is to be made available to the public and what isn't. That was decided during the Cold War, when they kept saying and the battle cry was that the higher science will win this war. That's when MI6 and the Mossad and we find the CIA all got involved in creating front corporations and funding them into existence, to

control technology so they could not have any independent rogue technology made available to the public; and it's been like that for quite some time.

That's also why you'll find they've standardized the computer industry. If there was independent competition, why isn't there one computer way ahead of everyone else with all of its programs and so on?

Why is it, and how is it, Mr. Gates—of the same family lineage that I mentioned earlier that helped to do the PR promotions for old Rockefeller back in the early 1900's—why is it that he was given authority and doors were opened for him, and everyone else was pushed aside, to make sure we have a world system through Windows Microsoft?

It's because it's arranged that way. We must all be on the same system. Why's that?

--Because we're all to be monitored by the computers that you use. It's already happening. Most folk don't mind because folk are so socialized today. They don't mind being monitored and watched. Many people actually admit that that they have nothing to hide; and that's not the point of it. Their parents or grandparents would have natural indignation if someone wanted to know all their business. Today's people have been so temporarily spoiled that they don't mind. They like to play a lot. They've been made into children because that's what socialism is. It's the world of a perpetual child who doesn't want to grow up and take responsibility, stand on their own two feet and try and make a go of it, and be independent.

Many people, it was predicted long ago, would love socialism. They would love a world where these experts above them, whom they never meet personally, would take care of all the major decisions for them, so they wouldn't have to worry their pretty little heads. They could go out and play. Just work and play and that's the temporary set-up we have; and it is temporary, because when the next phase comes in, that will be gone. The next phase is planned fairly soon, or as soon at least as the United States finishes off its purpose. A purpose that it was designed to do, and that's to finish off the Middle East, standardize the system for world democracy; and then the U.S. is to collapse financially, economically at the end of it. It's already happening. We're being kept afloat by a service economy.

When the service economy was discussed at the European Union for Britain and other countries, the top economists admitted it's like putting a dog in water and he's doing the dog paddle. He can only paddle as long as your strength keeps up. Eventually you go under. If you don't produce items in this economic system, which is not our system, by the way, it's theirs. If you don't produce items, you only pass goods around for so long before you go down, because the debt will always accumulate more and you have no production to pay that debt off. This is all out in the open; and yet the socialized immature public think that their credit cards, their present way of life is going to go on forever because the men above them, the big business suits that you see on television and all the experts that smile to them and make reassuring sounds are going to take care of them. Big brother is truly, truly here and big brother is worshiped and admired by most of the people. We're in for a big shock.

I've previously mentioned Jacques Attali who was the main adviser to presidents in France to do with the European Union. He was really above Francois Mitterrand, the High Freemason, who, like Pierre Trudeau, had the single rose put on his coffin as a sign of his international socialism and other esoteric things. Jacques Attali wrote a book called "Millennium" after being at top-level meetings at the United Nations. It was to do with the future of the United States, and he says, "The time is coming when the borders will be brought down." This was in 1990 the book came out. He said, "There will be floods coming in from Latin America." He says, "It will be akin to the hoards of barbarians attacking Rome bringing about the final fall of Rome." He said, "people will flee northwards trying to escape," because when cultures clash like that, when a completely different culture comes together there's tremendous conflict, even if the people themselves are peaceable, the differences in their culture en masse that is as opposed to small immigration. En masse is always cultural clash and problems breakout in a big way.

They also have their rogue elements within Latin America, the crooks who will come up looking at the promised land and easy prey. He said there will be armed bands coming up from Latin America eventually and just raping and pillaging down through the southern states. This is all talked and debated about at great think tanks at the United Nations level. It's in his book, read it, "Millennium" by Jacques Attali. He said, "at

that time the economy of the United States will be going down and the next boat people will be Americans leaving America looking for work abroad."

When you look further back towards the plans even made in the 1800's to do with the Union of Europe, Karl Marx who was just a failed journalist picked up by the Rothschild family in London and told to write the Communist Manifesto, which was just the flip slide of capitalism; because there's always two sides, the dialectic to create the third synthesis. Really, your goal is the synthesis, and Marx wrote about the unification of the world with three trading blocks. A United Europe first, followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate under a World Super Parliament.

This is not a new idea. It's a very old one and it's not just an idea. It's a business plan. We have been living through a business plan. Our parents were. Our grandparents were and they didn't know it, because we think in short term projects to do with our own small lifespan. These characters who work for big think tanks work in hundreds of years, and each intake knows they will often work their whole lives towards the same agenda and do their little part in it and never see the fruition -- never see the ending. Never reap the rewards to see the fulfillment, but they do their part and the next young fellow comes in and takes over. They've been at this for a long time. Read the histories of Britain and the British Diplomatic Service, and read about their training that they got since the 1500's onwards, because they were trained in this very thing that I'm talking about—long range intergenerational projects to globalize the world.

John Dee, who worked as an adviser at Queen Elizabeth I. court, wrote about it extensively. He coined the term "the British Empire" and he gave the proposal to the Queen as to how it should be done. He said, "Each country that comes in to this amalgamation will adopt the British system of democracy." He also said "they would be given special trading rights and privileges." He said, "Certain countries will be given most favored nation trading status."

Now I'm using this term here today and I've only heard it for the last few years, but it was actually coined in the 1500's; and you think you're just going through some sort of evolution right now where we stumble from one year to the next? There's nothing further from the truth. It's designed to go this way; even the Soviet system according to Lenin himself said it would not last forever. The next phase would be neither quite capitalist, and neither quite communist. It would spread out into the world because they were part of a scheme to dominate and alter the public of Europe, socialize them in preparation for an amalgamation that would come along and fit this pretty system, which would also be a socialistic one and run on those principles. I can hear the music starting again, so I'll be back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog for the next hour and maybe ten minutes or so. I'm trying to show you the continuity of a very old plan, which is backed by the highest finances on the planet and has some of the oldest families of Europe at the top that have been guiding us to where we are today, with all of their major think tanks that work for them. Think tanks which implement agendas and they take problems and they figure out ways to combat all the social retaliation they would find when they implement each part of their plan. They even create leaders you know. Before the people even need the particular leader, they'll train someone, knowing eventually the public will need them. They train them in advance and present them to the public, who always says all the right things and then always ends up compromising and compromising until you're back at square one. Again, it's a very, very old technique, which has been used in the training of the British Diplomatic Corps. They also trained the highest and best and well educated provocateurs. Nothing really changes. Why change something when it works, all the time, every time?

In the early 1900's, they knew they'd have to give basic education to the general populations, to get them to work in the factories they're going to put up, and they gave them a very basic education, very minimal. They also knew that from the general population they could take the brighter ones from universities and give them scholarships and bring them into work on their side. That way, you see, people would not go through life and be very, very bright and maybe become a possible problem to them down the road, so they recruited them. They always say keep your enemies closer than your friends in the high circles. Therefore, they'd recruit them, they paid them well, and they'd bring them under their wing. It's tremendously easy to pay people off. Buy them in this world system, especially the psychopathic types that have no real allegiance to anyone except themselves.

They understand the elite and they will go and work for them. They have no qualms about moral decisions of any kind. It's the same type they employ in the higher branches of the CIA, and CSIS for Canada, and MI6, or the Special Air Service. They're psychopathic types and they're actually given psychological examinations to make sure they are, because the characters at the top will only trust their own kind. They understand each other and they will obey and do anything they are told for money.

The educational system, as I say, was so important. Stalin and Lenin talked about it, as they didn't do in the west. John Dewey was sent to the U.S. to set up the same basic system with the intent to give the children a specific indoctrination. A scientifically designed indoctrination so that they would disregard any input which their parents gave them on any moral type basis. They wanted to split the family unit and they've been very, very successful with that. Read the books by Lord Bertrand Russell, "Roads to Freedom" and "Education and the Good Life" to see how it was done. Back in a moment.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog for the next one hour to go. I generally do my own talks on my blurbs. I call them “blurbs.” Some people have blogs. I talk blurbs. My sites are called cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. I go through lots of this history and you can download them for free from the sites. I go through the history in fair detail covering a broad spectrum of time and I show you how this ties together. It's not a conspiracy theory. It's fact, because I give you the writings and I read from the books written by the big players themselves, those who helped implement each stage of the plan. These books are generally available in your local libraries, but they gather dust because they're not terribly exciting. In fact, they're awfully boring, a lot of them, and sometimes you have to wade through hundreds of pages to find a startling paragraph with an admission of something; but when you do find them, it's like finding gold and your mind truly wakes up.

I've done a lot of study over the years to try and make sense and piece this together, only to find, to be honest with you, the big boys themselves are beginning to boast that they were behind it themselves. The Council on Foreign Relations has come out in 2005 as The Council on Foreign Relations as a panel representing themselves on national television for the first time, when they were doing the first official signing of the integration of the Americas in 2005, the president and two prime ministers. They admitted that they were behind it and that they'd drafted the whole thing up themselves. This non-governmental organization called The Council on Foreign Relations had done all the work.

Who voted them into power over us?

Nobody did. We have a parallel government at work that works for guys bigger than themselves. They get funded again from the big foundations. Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller et cetera which are all part and parcel with your secret services like the CIA, and always have been. Check into my sites and feel free to learn as much as you want about the different parts of this agenda; and it's a massive spider web all connected together. They love the name "web". That's why they give you "Web-ster's Dictionary" or the Internet or the Web. See, it's all connected together. We the public are like the hub of an old wagon wheel, and when we look around us, we have a spoke coming off. Each spoke represents part of your society and how it's planned, and we're surrounded by all of these groups and think tanks and agencies.

We're at the time that Lenin talked about. He said in the early 1900’s "the time would come in the West when they'll be so many bureaucratic departments and governmental agencies that the general public would be unable to move." In fact, he said, "These agencies would be so superfluous they would be stepping on each others toes and territories." That's already here. We’re overruled by so many laws we can hardly move. The United States has got more laws on the books now to do with anti-terrorism, which is now always expanding even into speech, that if they implement them, even a quarter of them, they'll make the Stalinist era or the Hitler regime look like Boy Scouts. It will be hell on earth and we have to speak out now and stop it. Everyone has to start speaking out now. Don't let anyone else do it for you. Back in a moment.

Hi folks. I'm back again. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog today. I've just been informed there's a man on the line called Ted. Is Ted there?

Ted: Yes, this is Ted. You have come very close to touching on a subject that I am calling about, and that is the term socialism. Mikhail Gorbachev said in one of his books that the system in Russia where they

depended on the proletariat, the common people as a basis for their rule, was really only one form of socialism and that there was a high form of socialism that they expected to go to. Gorbachev said even Lenin before he died was cognizant of this.

Alan: That's right.

Ted: I wondered if you would explain, clarify that for me if you would. Also I'd like to make a comment that the people like ourselves, who are considered extremists, we speak in terms of what we might call the unsavory truth. It's interesting that despite the manipulations of the others, who call us extremists and so forth, the people at the top, the people behind the curtain also speak in terms of this same unsavory truth. That's a theory that I have and I'd like you to comment on that also.

Alan: Yeah, it's actually true. What you have are different definitions of socialism. It all comes from the Darwinist theories, again born in England from the Darwin family, a front for these elite groups. Darwin didn't come up with this theory of evolution, but out of it came what they call "social Darwinism," an idea of a perfect society where intellectual elites and scientists would work for the dominant minority; those who control present power and finances and wealth and so on and commerce and run the people beneath them more efficiently. The Soviet Union really was built on that idea of social Darwinism; and inevitability, of course, from the very beginning, they were elitists themselves at the top of the Soviet Union. They believed that those at the top were the most highly evolved and therefore had the right to dominate those beneath them. Arrogance sets in and corruption sets in pretty quickly, and they end up being much the same as the west, a mirror image in a sense.

The only difference being like George Orwell said in "Animal Farm" when the pigs eventually met with the old farmers and joined them, the farmers said to the pigs, "your communist system is better. We like it because it's more efficient for controlling the masses than ours." You see that's why the elite in the West adopted what is now the Soviet system. Yes, Lenin did talk about how long this would last, the Soviet dictatorship would actually last. He said towards the end of the millennium they will bring it down and then it will move and blend in with the West, because it was all part of the same plan from the West—a dialectical technique. The Soviets amalgamated many, many small countries into a huge Soviet Union, standardized them all, many languages and tongues and systems. Standardized them all and primarily gave them the same education. Education is very important to standardize peoples across the world. Today, UNICEF is doing the same thing in the Middle East, in Iraq for instance.

The Soviet system was also designed to make people beneath the politburo and beneath the bureaucracies, they were trained not to do too much thinking about the higher matters of life, to leave it to the experts. This same technique was being implemented in the West by big foundations that Bertrand Russell belonged to. He was a British Lord and he said the same thing that "the public shortly will have to ask an expert on how to change the diaper on a baby because they won't know how to do it without advice." That's happened. Socialism is perpetual childhood. Gorbachev himself was sent out at the end and he gave a speech before he left as President of the Soviet Union to the politburo. I have the speech somewhere here, and also to paraphrase it.

He says, "my friend, don't believe when you hear that this is the end of Communism." He said, "we are simply moving into the next stage that was planned long ago" and that was written and published in all Western media at the time. Everyone has forgotten about it. Eric Margolis in "The Toronto Sun" did the whole write-up if you want to go and check the archives for "The Toronto Sun", Eric Margolis writing about Gorbachev because the entire speech is in there.

If you notice, towards the end, Mikhail Gorbachev was escorted around the world and arm-in-arm by Margaret Thatcher, the Prime Minister of Britain, supposed archenemy. The reporters across the world all agreed to interview Gorbachev and his wife, and never to ask a question on politics or the negative side of the Soviet system. There's your collusion of the media doing what they're told, quite happily, to fool the Western people as to what was really happening. It was always intended that the big experiment -- the U.S. you see was called the Great Experiment, and then the second one was the Soviet system. It was the blending of the two systems together by the same dominant minority at the top with a collectivist bureaucracy running the rest of the world. That's what we're coming into now worldwide. Yeah, so you've

got it right.

Ted: The proletariat -- the purpose served by the proletariat under Russian Communism that Gorbachev said was unstable that they were inefficient and so forth, and I wanted to ask you which forces -- which groups are now under this new stage of socialism? Which groups are substituting for the proletariat? In other words, which groups have they shifted to away from the proletariat?

Alan: They've gone into really what they call "technocrats" now. The technocrats are the new expert electronic technician type experts who run all information. Those are the ones that are now working in that position over what used to be called the proletariat. Even then, in the former Soviet Union the big people who have risen up as the big magnates, already with millions of dollars in enterprise, were all specially picked and allowed to rise to the positions they're in. The few that were not authorized to do so have already been put in prison. You can't get up into any system, East or West, unless you're authorized to come up. They let you in. You must be “one of their men.” They don't allow independent players in this world system. It's a big club at the top. What happened, too, in the Soviet Union, is from the 1950’s onwards they began to give extra rewards to bureaucrats and to the politburo, because they couldn't get them to be efficient. That was the beginning of the emulation of the capitalist system into the Soviet. The only way they could get extra money was to withhold monies to the people down below, so the people below got poorer and poorer while you end up with basically a middle class in the Soviet Union. That led to its downfall as well.

Ted: Do you think the stockholders – one of the main functions of the proletariat was a political function. In other words, the socialist depended upon the proletariat for their political support. Now in this new stage of socialism, which Gorbachev recognized and which I believe you recognize, and I do to for that matter, the stockholders are one of the political groups that they depend upon for their political support. Isn't that true?

Alan: Yes. It's very much the same worldwide now. You'll find the same in the West that even these huge unions that are still left invest their monies into these big corporations, which are global international corporations, and they tell the members still what to vote. Yes, they're still used for that purpose. It's almost like looking at the American -- what's left of the working class and the middle class. Their minds are not their own. They're still trying to work in an old system which has moved on and they don’t realize that their whole procedure of politics is broken. You can't go back. You can't fix something that's this far gone; and it was gone a long, long time ago. It's not a recent thing; and yet they're still going like robots that are programmed. They still go ahead and keep this voting farce up. I keep telling people if you want to find out who really runs the world, everybody stop voting—because it won't fall apart. You'll be surprised to see. It will continue again and they'll have to come forward. Voting is a form of us giving our consent to people to rule us as they see fit. That's the only right you have under what they call democracy. I'm talking about democracy of all the signatory countries of the United Nations, including the United States. You gave up your sovereignty when they signed that charter. Everyone who signed that knew that at the time. I have all the books here from the participants and the signatories that wrote books at the time and I have them all here.

Ted: Thank you very much, Alan. I enjoy your program.

Alan: Goodbye.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Michael Herzog. Please check into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu for a lot more information on these topics going into more detail into how we arrived at this particular stage; the main forces guiding it working together in unison and how basically they've created a form of mind control over generations. Whole generations and whole continents basically through special scientific indoctrination in education, followed up by mass propaganda in the media.

I go into the authors of even the scientific indoctrinations. Excuse me for a second, I'm closing the door because of the China special going past that brings all the plastic goodies to the main stores across Canada everyday. Check into the websites and see what I have there covering a lot of this information, and show you that nothing has really changed in the techniques of rulership, from the ancient times of the Middle East and the conquests and empire builders that simply built empire after empire and amalgamated them, until the final empire is the global empire. That's the stage we're at today and they're pushing forward. The only

thing being there's going to be no real celebration. It's going to be a reign of terror, because without enemies to blame for anything, they must keep control by finding enemies within. The same technique they used within the closed Soviet Union, they had to find terrorists everywhere, and people were dragged out of their beds in the middle of the night and that was the last you'd see of them if you were their neighbor. That's happening here already, under this present guise of terrorism. Same technique. Why change the formula? It always works. Terrify the public and they stand around like sheep and do what they're told.

Is there any other one on the line there for a call? If you want to phone in you can do so and I'll see if I can answer their questions.

I should note, too, that the United Nations has declared officially that the model state for the world; the model that we're all to be modeled after is China. Now for those who are hard of thinking, China is still officially a Communist country run by a dictatorship; and it was set-up by the West. You can read about that in the books of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, going back to the 1930's. Get their books. They discuss setting China up to be the manufacturer of the world and they also, as Quigley said himself, they don't mind if they use capitalism or communism or dictatorships, they'll use any methods to reach their goal.

China, with it's one-child-policy per family and its heavily regulated system regarding individualism (which is pretty well non-existent there), is the model state for the world, officially approved by the United Nations and all the signatory governments including our own. That's what we have to follow in the near future, that's coming here. Birth control has always been a big problem of the elite. They're terrified that the public will simply breed out of hand, be too many of them and they will lose control over us. They've written about this since the days of -- you'll find it in Thomas Malthus, the great economist for the British Crown in the 1700s. Thomas Malthus was also the economist for the British East India Company. Every major person of nobility had a share in that company that wasn't open to outsiders.

Elihu Yale, who created Yale University, was a member of it. Elihu Yale himself said he was trained at university to make sure that the same system would continue in the Americas, because it would give them their leaders. That's how far back this can go; and people are completely ignorant of it, the old Skull and Bones. The pirate flag because their ancestors were pirates and buccaneers, and plundered and robbed to accumulate great wealth and become the "masters over the masters of the world," as Albert Pike the Great Freemason said himself. It's happened. It's been here for a long time. An ongoing agenda and we're at the final stages of this part of it. They call it "the end of an age." Some people call it "the end of an era."

We've gone from being an industrial west to a technological west. We're now post-industrial, post-technological; and really when you look at it, we have no real function than to simply consume now and borrow and supply military people for the armies that will finish off the standardization of the world. The elite have said themselves in all of their writings, "they will tolerate no useless eaters." They want a world based on efficiency under economics. Now people have been brought up to think that the economic system is there to serve them. It's the other way around according to the elite. You're there to serve their system. I'll be back in a moment. I'm Alan Watt.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog. I believe we have Fred on the phone. Hello. Is Fred there?

Fred: Yes, I'm right here. I did not really understand the statement you made a while back when you said that from the '50's on, the Soviet Union had begun to give incentives to the people in the bureaucracy. That may be true, but I didn't see what followed when you said that that was the start of the crumbling of capitalism. I don't see how.

Alan: No. That was the start of the crumbling of the Soviet system or it's control.

Fred: Right. You said capitalism and it didn't seem to make any sense.

Alan: What I meant was they were emulating capitalism, you see. They were giving out extra rewards to those who helped oversee the public; and the only way they could get those rewards was to hold back monies to the public, so the public were getting poorer while they were forming a middle class within the

bureaucracies. That's where it really started to fall within. When the workers started to get less and less pay and poorer conditions, they simply put less work into their actual performance at work.

Fred: Okay. You're making a very clear case and I can see exactly how that's true. Now I want to mention that yesterday on the National Intel Report, a caller from Nebraska brought up something very important as far as our own government, and that is the rise of these agencies, especially ones like the export/import bank, OPEC and these gigantic subsidies that actually violate Adam Smith's own doctrine. In other words, we're the only country that I can see that has the role of basically destroying itself economically. Adam Smith, the "Wealth of Nations" basically teaches the benefit of the individual's own self benefit. The workings of OPEC actually serve to destroy that because people are being taxed in order to destroy the industries that they work in.

Alan: Yes they are. Again, that was done under the agreement for the amalgamation of the Americas, as it was already done for the amalgamation of Europe. They said that those countries that were First World countries would subsidize the lesser countries and give them their hospital care, their education system et cetera, and bring them up. They admitted that as the first countries brought the lower ones up, the first countries will start to submerge down to a certain level, and they'd both meet in-between. Under the amalgamation for the Americas, the United States and Canada had to subsidize all the other Latin American countries up to a certain standard, and at the same time, we dropped down to theirs. That's a done deal. It's signed into their agreements.

Fred: That is so. I find it ironic that first of all, OPEC is relatively old and the export/import bank is even older. I think that goes back to the '30's. The thing I find ironic is that when our political leaders were screaming about the superiority of the free market, these plans were in place to subsidize the destruction of our own economic base. When I said a little bit clumsily but what I meant was with Adam Smith's "Wealth of Nations," this does not even fit into that ideal, wherein it doesn't even fit into the socialist ideal. It doesn't fit anywhere except this effort to simply destroy its own system. It doesn't fit into capitalism. It doesn't fit into socialism because there is no other country that's ever tried to do it this way, and OPEC is literally and export/import bank is really subsidizing the hollowing out of the whole civilization.

Alan: Yes. They've always used the big banks for this too. Britain did the exact same thing when they took over Hong Kong and they created the Bank of Hong Kong to do a similar job. What they really do with these big banks is have agreements with the governments and they also borrow heavily. You see, public/private partnership is what it's all about. For every massive loan they give out, they put you down as a guarantor (the citizen as a guarantor) for that loan. Therefore, they know in advance they're going to write those loans off because they know the recipients can't pay them; but they know you, as a second guarantor, will have to pay them. It's all a big con-game—it's a shell game.

Fred: Alan, one of the biggest issues involved with these public/private partnerships is that they're almost impossible to audit.

Alan: Yes they are. That's written into their charter, an agreement with the government. It started with the Rothschild Bank when they took over the Bank of England, the one condition they made was the government had no right, never would have the right to come in and audit them and go over their books.

Fred: What timeframe was that when they came in and took over the Bank of England?

Alan: In the 1700's.

Fred: And there was no publicity at the time when that happened?

Alan: Yes, there was publicity, but the average person had no power in those days, either, and really no more power than they do today.

Fred: There was some supposed benefits that might have been tossed about to make that change palatable possibly at that time. They said that was either necessary or desirable to do, which is like they're doing now. Something is necessary or desirable, and it may be completely illegal and unnecessary and undesirable. But

you only hear that it's necessary and desirable and you don't hear even anything about any change being legal. That is the whole process. It's still going on even now.

Alan: Yes it is. You have to realize to that they characters make their own laws as they go along, as long as they're authorized by the dominant minority; and we do have a dominant minority in every country that's interlinked with each other, above governments. They're not even answerable to governments. Governments are answerable to them. That's the reality of the world we live in—not how we think it's supposed to be, but how it really is.

Fred: Yes that's quite true. I just wanted to bring that up what I had mentioned about the rise of these agencies that is also tied in with the destruction of the economy. That's what I wanted to say.

Alan: There's no doubt they have big plans for vastly reducing the populations of certain countries once their purpose is over. That's why they're simply using them like a sponge right now and wringing them out. They'll have no use once that's over, and nothing to replace it for.

Fred: Thank you.

Alan: Is Ann still on the line? Hello.

Anne: Hello Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Anne: I'm doing fine and you were sorely missed during your long absence from short-wave. I actually went through a big box of old really scrappy notes looking for your address to find out if you had any books left.

Alan: Yes, I do.

Anne: I love listening to you. What steps would an enlighten person have taken in order to survive, should it turn out to be the case that we cannot fight off this steamroller?

Alan: I've always said that people, if possible, if they can, should try and get out of the big cities, the big present existing big cities because they are to be the new habitat areas where we are all to be corralled and you'll have no ability to feed yourself. Your water is delivered to you. You're dependent on them for everything you need. Those who can get out of the cities should have been doing it, hopefully, even if they live in a very small place and scratch out a living with vegetables or whatever. At least you'll have some way of surviving longer than those who are cramped up in cities and cordoned off with the new Nazi Gestapo.

Anne: That part I've already accomplished. I would also imagine that some sort of system would take hold. Although it's difficult to see what it would be. I would imagine that money wouldn't even be a part of it for a long time, would it?

Alan: It wouldn't eventually. There's no doubt about that. Money is a means to an end by the big boys, as long as we believe in it. We've all been trained to work for it, not for barter. We work for money, then they'll use it to the end. They've already said they're going to replace money with a credit system dished out by the new governments, when the time is right, into an account that everyone will have; and you can't save up those credits. You must use them every week to pay rent because there's to be no private property under the U.N. Habitat Region Treaty, Agenda 21. Anyone who disobeys any rules or regulations will have their credits withdrawn, and that's going to be the way of social punishment. Those on the outskirts I'm sure will get a hard time if they're within easy reach. Maybe the further away they are the better; and you'll be the wild ones, the barbarians that Aldous Huxley talked about in "Brave New World," and can at least live some kind of semblance of independence in their own lives for some amount of time. That's all we can really hope for as this system comes down.

Anne: Right. You're talking about pure survival?

Alan: It would come down to pure survival. We are under warfare you see right now. This is war on the people. It's total war. It's weather war. We have HAARP going. We have the spraying going. There's an economic war on us. This would be total survival and it all depends which way the wind blows as to what comes out of it. I always tell people don't stop with their own generation. We've got to get the young involved. We've got to train them. We've got to teach them everything we know to keep independent minds; because when the last independent mind is extinguished, it's game over. It's silence for the world and that's their goal.

Anne: Thank you for your time and you answered my question.

Alan: Thank you. So there we are. It's not an easy path. Now most people think they can save the system and I keep telling them the system was never theirs to save. We were just born into one phase of it. It was already controlled by bigger powers. We never really did have a big say in much at all; and even the formalities people had in the U.S., certain rights and freedoms, have been gone by the wayside. The judges and the courts overrule everyone today and snicker even at the people who come in. They're so arrogant and cocksure of themselves. You can't save something which is destined to be broken. It was broken already a long time ago. It's so easy to get people to give up what they have as you spoil them temporarily with a glut of credit cards and easy credit and debt. It's terribly easy to spoil them.

The children who are born right now and get handed a credit card, they think it's always been this way. They don't know any other way. They think the credit taps will be open forever and they can just play and play and play. We've got to tell them the truth; and for every one person you can truly wakeup, when that light turns on, then that's another person that can tell 100 or a 1,000; or perhaps, like myself, maybe thousands more. It has to be done quickly because the world is getting very dark and it becomes very ominous. We have to demand that every person who is in a position above us, in any legal capacity whatsoever, from a school board to your local council, to the guys at the top or even your police chief, we have to demand to know what allegiances they've given, to what organizations they belong. You'll find they're all global already and they follow that agenda, not your constitution, and you've got to get rid of them. You've got to get them out and it has to be done very quickly.

We have the right to know who these people are. You'll find they're all within the same high freemasonic organizations, and all the freemasonic organizations are global too, and they've sworn allegiance to International Brotherhood; and by that, at the top, they don't mean the average Joe. It's an elite at the top and it's an elitist organization. Even the 30th degree and 33rd degree, they call the people the profane, those in the darkness. You know, the commoners, it’s just another way of saying the commoners. It's arrogance and elitism. We have to know who these people are, and that goes for male and female. You'll find them both. They belong to these organizations. That has to be a “must be.” You have the right to know who they are because you're giving them the right to make laws that are going to affect you. Laws that if you don't obey and you don’t agree with won't matter. They'll get their hoods to come in with their Ninja outfits and drag you off to a prison somewhere, yet you vote them in.

The elite count on those in the masses that go along with them. We acquiesce to their wishes by our silence and we've got to stop it now. Now is the time to stop it. You don't let it get to the end of the road when there's chaos. An occasional person will have their back to the walls, about to lose their home and have conflicts with the police. You try and stop it long before that happens. They have their internal armies trained. They've been training them for over 20 years. It's called a Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force, a combination of military and police and all special training to deal with what they see coming up in the near future, because they know what they're going to pull off in society in the near future. They know the public are going to suffer and will not like it; and they are expecting what they call "flashmobs" to go up.

This is from the British military Department of Defense from their top think tanks. It was published in "The Guardian" newspaper a few weeks ago. Look into my website. You get the whole 90 pages of it there. Read it carefully because it's a NATO country, so is the U.S., so is Canada. They all signed this agreement. They foresee 30 years of mayhem, anarchy and chaos coming along as they implement this agenda. Go into it. Study it, and say why would the public retaliate? What have they planned that would make Joe Six Pack retaliate?

Hi folks. I'm back again. I'm Alan Watt. Check into my site at cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu filling in for Michael Herzog. I believe we have Dean in Florida on the line. Hello, is Dean there?

Dean: Hey Alan, I just want to tell you have an absolutely wonderful show. I know you don't have too long, so I won't be long. I personally believe you're on the line with Aristotle and Socrates and [Trismagistus]. I mean the knowledge you're putting out is just wonderful but just unbelievable at the same time. It's great. I have a question for you. I believe that a lot of what the elite are using is in their symbology coming from main groups such at Tarot, alchemy, astrology, numerology and divination and the like and their symbology. A couple of questions: Would it behoove us, the non-initiated the profane person to not make that a religion or anything like that but to become well immersed in that? In other words, knowledgeable of that for the purpose of even knowing what are enemies are doing against us, how to defeat them by knowing it and what's going on and by ultimately maintaining our own individuality?

Alan: Yeah. The problem is there's so much to learn about it, and there's about 15 false steps to captivate and led you off into the wrong directions along the way, put there on purpose. I will be doing a whole series shortly. It's probably the deepest on the occult ever given out. It will be in fact the deepest in occult symbology and the real, real meanings behind it all, and all the multiple levels of meanings. This hasn't been done before, so check into the site. Keep tuned and I'm going to do a series on this, because it is very important when you understand the symbology, the language that's used amongst the high groups, the very high 360-degree level characters at the top.

Dean: Exactly. It seems like just with the tarot alone they're using what people don't even realize they're calling The Book of Life. I'm hearing that goes back 25,000 years and beyond, the Torah came from that. The Pentateuch, you know the Christians call it that, came from that. Tara, Torah; and it's like, oh my God, you're telling me that all that came from the Torah? This is basic knowledge that an initiate would know of just a third degree or master. You tell most people that and they think you're the devil.

Alan: We get this symbology all the time. "Tora, Tora, Tora" was the battle cry for the invasion of Pearl Harbor by the aircraft that came over to bomb them; and that's no coincidence either. We get these little things all down through history. I'll be going into all this stuff in the greatest depth that's ever been done anywhere very shortly.

Dean: Outstanding, and once again, thank you so much. You're absolutely wonderful.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you. That's the end of it coming up for today's show, and I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog, who I think will be back next week. Please look into my website. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Download as much of this free information as possible and educate yourselves while you have the time. All the best from me and Hamish my dog. Talk to you again.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
THE AMERICAN AWAKENING
WITH
MICHAEL HERZOG
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Michael)
July 20, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – July 20, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for Michael Herzog, who called me this morning and he's overloaded with work as are we all, really, in these days and times trying to get through our daily business. Most of you who know my name have heard me on other shows, many radio shows and a few television stations as well. I tend to put most of the information up on my own website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

The approach I have to try and educate people at this current time in history is an in depth study of what history really is and how we got to where we are today. What we're finding in all times and all ages is the people who are kept in the dark with the real machinations of governments with their agendas and their long ranging plans is that the public are told fairy stories. Every generation is told a myth which they call history, a compendium of dates and times and battles and famous people. We're never told the reasons behind them or the forces that finance them into existence, because wars are very expensive. Wars take many, many years of planning before they actually take place. Nothing is ever spontaneous. You'll find even in the great invasions of the Normans coming through Europe into Britain, they prepared for many years before the invasion.

They had thousands of carpenters building forts which they could float across the channel in pieces and put together at the other end, already made; prefabricated forts, hundreds of them. They had munitions supplies and logistical supplies going back through the Isle of Wight and the Isle of Man, all the way back into Europe, in massive financing, which has never been explained to the public. Yet the same kinds of things, which go back a thousand years prior that you'll find, were happening in the ancient Middle East as well, with the wars there and with the wars with Greece. They say "there's nothing new under the sun" and that is truly the real facts of the day. Nothing happens by chance. I'll be back in a minutes after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Michael Herzog today. If you wonder about my accent, it's because I'm from Scotland, born and bred there and raised there. I'm going on about some of the histories that led up to where we are today and where we're going. I'm talking about the fact that nothing happens by chance in this world. In fact, there's no terrorist organization that could possibly exist on the entire planet today and keep its little scheme secret, because MI6 and the CIA and the Mossad and a whole plethora of others which are all interwoven at the top (and they have been since World War II) have infiltrated everything. They setup a lot of the terrorist organizations unknown to the guys below who do all the dirty work and take the blame. They become the patsies. Nothing can be kept secret in this day and age regarding terrorist ambitions.

Terror in all ages has been used to alter societies by totalitarian means. We find for instance that the Soviet plan after the revolution was to have a reign of terror copied after the French Revolution. It's very important to these guys to have their ongoing revolutions towards their goal and their agenda to use terror. This War ON Terror is really a War OF Terror.

Professor Carroll Quigley said in his book "Tragedy & Hope", "An elite can get more done in five years of war than 50 years of peace and propaganda." That's what war does because governments expand their powers

to cover every area, every facet of living. That's what happened in World War II when bureaucracies just flourished they took over industry. Basically, they became fascist in a sense. They took over agriculture and they put in heavy taxations. Once taxes are put on the books they're never lifted, even though they're called "temporary." They know what they're doing at the top. There are schools of thought at the top that are trained in much higher and older histories than the public ever get even at the best universities; and it's the same with sciences too.

Some of the best scientists that work for the elite and get the largest sums of money are actually picked out of college or university before they complete degrees; and they're given the higher truths into the higher sciences that are kept from the public. It's kept from professors all the way down to the bottom. That's how you get power. That's how you hold on to power. You do it by not sharing the knowledge of that power to the general public.

We find this little club is called "The Project for the New American Century," which comprised of Wolfowitz and Cheney and Rumsfeld and all these characters that are in on your television screens every day now. They wrote about their agendas in the 1990s. They talked about the necessity of taking Afghanistan, followed by Iraq then Syria and Iran et cetera. This is their agenda. They're going forth with it and they needed something on a Pearl Harbor scale event to occur to garnish public opinion behind them. You must always get public opinion when you want a war on your side.

Therefore, you have the Twin Towers, a very occultic symbol because the Twin Towers represent the destruction of the old man and woman; the Jachin and Boaz of the occult and the lower Freemasonry. The old man is to be done away with, you see, and all women too, as they bring in a new science of genetics to create the new types that will be their servants of the future. New types of purpose-made human beings which they've written about in the lower science magazines; and by that, I mean the ones you buy on the shelves in bookstores. They've told us that the ideal design -- the real meaning of ID; the Ideal Design, the purpose-made human will be very efficient and could probably work for days without end. A kind of Golem for those who understand the Kabbalah. A Golem is an artificial slave created by a form of magic, which is just science; and that is the great agenda for the future.

However, to get us to that step which they knew long ago they would do. I gave a talk this week about it. You'll find it on my website, in 1929 by Lord Birkenhead from Britain who went through this agenda, this glorious future mentioning higher sciences that were totally unknown to the public until today; yet it was published in a Hearst Magazine, Cosmopolitan in 1929 discussing this whole future. This wonderful of this dominant minority where they will rule the world in a form of utopia. "The Dream of the Ages" as they call it, going all the way back to the days of Plato in his "Republic" where the common people would be bred and made special for their purpose, their tasks ahead. Now they're at it with genetics, and that was always the goal of genetics. Not to help the more crippled person with Huntington's Chorea or some hereditary problem, but in actual fact to alter the whole of society except for the dominant minority who control us all.

You'll find a lot of this in the writings of Arthur Koestler who worked for MI6 as a propagandist. He also worked for the United Nations on projects on how to lobotomize the entire population without their knowing it (the general public), while, he said, "The elite will remain unaltered because they must retain their survival capabilities since they will make the decisions to steer planet earth on its course."

You have many declarations given out by the propagandists on behalf of this dominant minority. It's the same thing. We've all to be basically be dumbed down through all means possible. Koestler and others mentioned using inoculations to do it. Inoculations that would be given out under pretenses of helping us, but in actual fact it would attack the brain itself. Not just the brain but specific parts of the brain. That part that Koestler said which gave you your ability to think as an individual, your higher critical judgments, your intellect. That's what they wanted to attack. When you look at the incredible rise of autism over the last 20 years or so, it goes in parallel with the same graph as the amount of inoculations given out at a very early age.

Autism at one time used to be recognizable from pretty well birth, when the child didn't go through all the major milestones all the way up to saying "dada" and "mama." Now they're normal, until about the age of two. When they get the inoculations they have a tremendous fever, which every doctor is taught is normal

and he tells the mother so. Then, after that, the child regresses and no longer says dada and mama and the problems are there. Now it's accepted as being normal, but the graphs show they're in parallel with the amount of inoculations given within the same areas or states in the U.S. or counties in Canada or England. Well known in the higher medical authorities what they're doing. The general practitioners have a hard time dealing with it, but they themselves eventually do know; because you can't help but thinking and seeing the results. They know what's happening there.

We're under attack. An attack planned by a dominant minority, which Aldous Huxley, a member of this group actually belonged to, and he spoke on their behalf too. He said the same thing. "There's no problem with basically giving the people a false sense of reality. A make believe world. What's wrong with that?" He said, "most of them are unhappy anyway" and he knew that because the system they have given us of money and taxation and all the burdens that go with it, the hurry and the scurry. He knew that most people really are not really happy. They knew at the top, too, that no matter how many goodies they give us to buy, all these little rewards that we're taught to give to ourselves at the end of the month to make it all worthwhile, they knew that eventually that it wouldn't be enough and they'd have to do something more with the people to make them manageable. That's what they came up with ways of lobotomizing, chemically, the general public; and they believe they're doing the right thing, according to themselves. They call it "The Noble Lie". You must lie to the little people because “the little people are too dumb and stupid to understand, poor dears” and that's how they justify it.

World peace to this elite means "the absence of all opposition." The absence of all opposition means the absence of all people or any people with critical thinking abilities left. That's what it's all about; and hence, they'll put their faith in science. Through science they will conquer; and they're on the rush of genetic engineering. They're way beyond what the public are told. They have been all along. You'll find that mathematicians like Rutherford, one of the greatest mathematicians who ever lived, was employed working on genetic research back in the 1920s, long before they could actually (supposedly) see the genes and deal with them. You won't need a mathematician if you couldn't see the actual genes. You wouldn't need them. They'd have no purpose; so, they were into this a long time ago. They can now create complete human being from scratch, designer-made humans, and the only problem they have now to bring all the old world down -- as I say, the symbol of the Twin Towers, the Jachin and Boaz. It kicks off this New American Century for the 21st century.

The 21st century was always very important to them. Arthur C. Clarke, a very high Freemason, wrote "2001" and "2010", who created novels with a lot of truth in them; and this guy, remember, was a Nobel Prize winner. He was no dummy. He talked about this agenda, which would be kicked off in 2001 with a great discovery, a new change that would come all over the world.

Hi folks. Alan Watt here again filling in for Michael Herzog. I'm going through some of the deeper meanings behind what's happening today, meanings which are kept from the public. The public are given panic, hype, fear and terror because it's worked in all ages and in all times past. You have the ancient Caesar's and Nero's of Rome, who used the same tactic where they'd get a group real or imaginary, claim they're being attacked from within and they lived amongst you, and then the whole population was put under marshal law. There's nothing new in this technique. It was also used after and during the French Revolution, the Reign of Terror, and the Soviets also used it. Once the Soviets had basically completed their border and didn't expand outwards anymore, they had to find an enemy within. When you have a totalitarian government you must find an enemy anywhere and everywhere, and so they find the enemy within.

When you look at the coordination of the anti-terrorist bills that went into effect in every nation pretty well in the world, at the same time after 9/11, that should surely tell you that no countries involved were actually independent. They had all these agreements made long before it happened. They all basically pushed the same anti-terrorist bills through at the same time.

In Canada, Allen Rock, this strange lifelong politician who always got put into high cabinet positions, he was in charge of the Justice Department for Canada in the '90s. He single handedly put through a complete omnibus bill, which was exactly the same as the anti-terrorist bill, and the newspaper reporters at the time were all questioning, "What is this for? Nothing is happening in the world. The Cold War is over. They didn't have this during the Cold War even, and what's going on?” Of course, none of them dared go any further

because they're not supposed to. The media is all bought and paid for (and they like their paychecks) and this went through. They actually had it on the books before it happened, around 1998, before 2001 came up. We were already ready for it. After 9/11, it was announced on the CBC in Canada (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation), which is run by the government that basically all security forces were integrated already with that of the United States, including the intelligences services.

This was all planned. It had to be. They made all the preparations in advance of 9/11. 9/11 kicked off the event; the high occultic symbol and it falls within the Old Ides of September as they call it, where a goddess is born outside of the head of Zeus or Kronos himself. A self-born God means a new system, something which willed itself into existence in the high occultic circles, which the elite all belong to. They're taught this stuff at the top, so there's nothing new under the sun, just the same techniques over and over with occultic terminology to get an agenda going.

The biggest problem has been written on the books in sociology for the last hundred, two hundred years—actually going back to the 1700s in the days of Thomas Malthus, the economist for the British East India Company—was over population. They always believe there's a magic number the population will reach and then there will be chaos. They couldn't keep control over them. Therefore, they've been very, very busy for centuries of finding ways of culling us off. Malthus suggested they put all of the "useless eaters," and the sick and the deformed and so on, in special housing in the worst areas outside cities, over swamps and areas, so they'd die. Help them die quicker. He was a very humanitarian type of fellow; and also diet was very important according to Malthus. You'll find diet is very important in all ages.

Even the Egyptians practiced special diets for the slaves. If they wanted them to be fit and healthy physically but not too fit, they would walk off elsewhere or walk outside into another country and escape. They didn't want them too bright so they knew the combinations of foods to give them, which would feed the body to an extent but not the mind. They were rather slow you might say. Look around you today. Everything that you eat has been under attack. All of the food you're buying is processed. It's grown by big agri-businesses and it's all genetically modified, which is to modify you. Back in a minute after these messages.

I'm Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog, who's up to his eyes in work, as are we all indeed. I'm going through some of the reasons why we've arrived at this spot in history, this time where things are changing rapidly, and everyone in the general society is hoping secretly that things can go on—as they've been trained that it's normal. Really, there's nothing normal under the sun in this system. It constantly changes. The America of twenty years ago, the Canada of twenty years ago and thirty years ago is completely different to the situation today. We've been de-industrialized, a process that was decided at the first big NATO meetings after World War II, where Britain agreed to secretly industrialize and not tell the population. That's now been admitted with declassified records out of London.

Of course the generations that went through the de-industrializing process and all the misery it caused were not told any of this at the time; and after that was to happen an amalgamation of Europe was to occur; and that was planned back then in 1945. Then the United States was to amalgamate to with Canada and Mexico, followed by all the rest in turn and you'd have a United Americas, which would also gradually be de-industrialized, although Latin America was to be built up by agri-food businesses to produce all the food, all the grown produce that we would need. However, it's rather evident to anyone who's studied economics that if you're not manufacturing and you're a service economy. All the big top boys agree that a service economy is really like a dog paddling in the water until he can't paddle anymore. He runs out of strength and stem and he'll sink. It's a temporary stop measure.

What's to happen for the future?

The future is simple. The brightest of the bright (according to this whole New World Order agenda) will be hired by international corporations and they will travel across the world. They were to be the new nomads, the servants of the elite. This new high bureaucratic technocratic class, the crème de la crème, will find work wherever they're told to in the world. The rest of them will either start leaving the country as the new boat people, according to Jacques Attali who was a big mover and shaker in the unification of Europe. The Americans are to be the next boat people looking for work abroad.

What happens to those who are left behind?

They'll find ways of gradually reducing the population. They already have, if you haven't noticed, the spraying above you and the massive increase in chronic bronchitis and lung diseases that it's causing. This is all part of the same agenda of depopulation. They want the people in the rural areas to move first to move off and into the cities. The existing big cities are to be the habitat areas, according to the United Nations, where you'll all live eventually step-by-step in rented accommodation. No private accommodation will be allowed down the road, and there'll be no private transportation. That's why you've never been given these hydrogen cars or the electric cars, and all the things they've talked about and done nothing about over the years. You're only given vehicles while you lived in rural areas and traveled to cities where they had industry. Now that that's gone you won't need to travel, you see.

Our masters at the top are very, very efficient in these things; and they first saw this over a hundred years ago. They would gradually get you back into the habitat areas. Close down the rural areas by all means possible and you'll all being living on top of each other in the cesspool of the city, the most abnormal way of living that anyone could have devised; and I mean that seriously, because the ancients knew this too. Plato said we would create cities (artificial beehives), which meant that everything that happens within a city must live on a system of economics, run on money, that money is the key to everything. It can't feed itself. It can't do anything for itself. Everything was brought into it. However, what you can do in such an artificial system is you give the inhabitants an artificial way of living, and you can literally alter their culture in any direction you want very quickly and the public never see it. They adopt and obey. That's the tricks that were known thousands of years ago; and for those who want to know more, read all the writings of Plato. He was a member of the aristocracy of Greece. He believed he was a member of the elite and he spoke on behalf of the elite and their plans. As I say, there's nothing new under the sun.

I can't say that enough because it crops up all the time. Even in scientific experiments, there's a famous one they do all with every intake of students of starting off a big cage with a couple of rats. You watch them with the social behavior until they breed to a specific number and then they become deviant. They turn on each other. They bite each other. They might even eat each other, and there's all kinds of deviant sexual aberrations breakout as well. It's the same with humans; and that's why, for cultural change, those who run the techniques of culture decided that cities would be their main beehive for creating the system for the whole world, but the rural people must be put off their lands. That was a prime thing to do.

Even in the ancient times, Rome fell not just because of barbarians invading them, but because they taxed the rural population so much they eventually rose up at the end and finished off Rome. However, not before the elite got out with all their loot to start off an empire elsewhere, as they always do. Today, the elite have already been getting cities; the most ultra modern cities built for themselves in China to accommodate primarily a middle class bureaucratic white population, with all the most recent amenities that they're used to, or even that they're not used to yet. They're more advanced than America. These are sparkling brand new cities. They used the technocrats, the scientific elite, the scientific types of bureaucracies that we now have running this world, and they've also set-up and they're setting up new cities in Bahrain in the Middle East. That will expand as well, as they take country after country over.

What will happen to the old countries? They've served their purpose. America was the New World and this is a New World Order. It's moved on from America.

What do they do when an empire has served its purpose?

They collapse the empire behind it. This is standard down through history. We're already living through the collapse. We're seeing the price inflation. We're seeing all the phoniness around us. The cheap, cheap things we buy that don't last long. They all break. They're non-repairable. We're seeing the end of an era, basically, the end of a plan. We're watching the Big Boys manage the strings or the puppets and we're all supposed to dance to their tune at the bottom without thinking. Unfortunately, most people do not think. They'd rather believe that just a bad bunch took over the government recently, and that's why things are "going to pot," but nothing is further from the truth.

Jefferson was a member of the Old Illuminati of his day, from the old French Lodge, as was Benjamin

Franklin. Franklin was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge in France. They both said the same things, that the United States of the Americas would be a nucleus of a World Federation. They both knew the agenda. They said it would be run eventually, down the road, by a council of 12 wise men. They also warned the public because they spoke with “forked tongues,” one tongue for the public, one tongue for themselves and between themselves. They warned that when you see an agenda unfolding between the takeovers of different parties in government, whether it's left-wing or right-wing, followed by a right-wing and then followed by left-wing. When you see this same agenda unfolding, regardless of who seems to be in power, then you will know that you are under tyranny.

People haven't noticed that regardless of who seems to be in power, the United Nations agenda has steamrolled ahead since World War II without any halt, then you know you're not sovereign. You know you're under tyranny and you have been. The politics you've seen for the last fifty years, sixty years has been show politics. Show politics only. It's a drama put on and staged for public consumption, because they knew they had to make you believe you had rights, and that you had representation, and that these boys were really there to speak for you. If you watch what they really did during all of those different changes of Congresses, it was the same agenda. You never saw one party coming in and saying, “we’re going to change what the last party did. We’re going to throw that out.” It doesn't happen that way. They continue to take up where the last ones left off. That's what Jefferson was warning about; and it's all around you, it has been all your life.

Don't panic at this stage that you're waking up. Don't panic because you're noticing the little things that you become habituated to are changing. The prices are going through the roof and gasoline prices are going up and down. Mainly two steps up and one back, all the time. It's meant to be that way. It's just an agenda we're living through. Our lives are basically scripted for us (at least the big changes in our lives) long before we were born, in fact. These boys that run the world have long-range time-tables and they run it like a business plan, with their big projected investments in the future, which always entail the takeovers of other nations and wealth and all resources of the world.

One of the many interlaced organizations that spearheaded this Unification of the Americas is The Council on Foreign Relations, as it is called in the United States. In Canada its sister branch is The Canadian Institute for International Affairs. It's the same club. All British Commonwealth countries have The Royal Institute for International Affairs and they work in tandem to bring all this about. In Canada, when the three amigos signed their first open part of the amalgamation for public consumption in 2005 in March at Waco, Texas, it was announced on Canadian television that there'd be a few more after this. The second part is to be signed this year in Canada. They mentioned that The Council on Foreign Relations it appeared publicly for the first time under their own banner on mainstream news, said that they drafted the whole thing up themselves. This non-governmental organization had drafted up the amalgamation of the Americas to be signed.

Who gave them the authority to do so? Who voted them into any office over us?

The fact is you see no one did. We don't have anything called democracy. It's a joke. It's a sham for the public. It’s to put the public to sleep thinking they have rights. The feudal system of the Middle Ages is alive and well. They gave democracy for a while just to put everyone asleep and stop them rebelling every four or five years. That's why they have elections every four or five years.

In the 1600s the surveys they did in Britain showed that if they didn't give the people rights, there would be a revolution roughly every four or five years. Lo and behold, they came up with this new idea called democracy. However, at least in Britain and the older countries of Europe they have an elite, which they understand are there at all times, and they're called The Establishment. No one votes The Establishment in. The Establishment are above all laws and rules. They own parts of the world, big parts, big chunks of the world, including the countries they're based in. You can't argue with these boys.

Money is the key to it all. Everything in this corrupt system runs on money. I honestly don't care what kind of money it is or what form it takes, money is the key to help the elite families get to the top and hold power over everyone else. I don't see any way around it, to be honest with you, a system that wants to keep money, even though they've said at the top through their big front writers like Bertrand Russell, eventually the public will be issued credits by the State every week, every Monday and you can't save up these credits.

If you don't spend them, you start off with the same figure every Monday. If you go against the system, then those credits will be withheld and you can't buy any food, shelter, or clothing. That will be a form of social control and punishment. This again has been discussed at very high-level meetings over many years by the elite themselves. We will see that introduced once the ID cards come out. The ID that is to come out in the United States is made by the same firm that's already done it for Britain. They announced in Britain last year that the ID card has an active chip, which also will be your banking card.

This is the age that was planned a long time ago, where you won't be able to buy or sell without a number, and being tracked and all the rest of it, of the beast. The beast is the system itself. We're at that stage (almost) already without the single ID card. Just over the last ten years, I've been astounded at the amount of people you see who have a card for every shop they visit. Everything they buy is being monitored by government agencies. If you ask them if they know this, they'll say, yeah, vaguely. If you ask “does it concern you?, and they'll say, “no. I have nothing to hide.” You see, there's no indignation left in them. They have no indignation anymore. They're happy slaves. They're being good. Being good means whatever the present laws are or what they'll become; they will obey automatically. That's what's called being good. They think they're going to be safe if they just keep their heads down and play it being good, and that won't happen, because if they don't have indignation, their brains already have been attacked. It's a natural survival mechanism to want privacy.

People had wars in the past to preserve privacy, because in many times in the past it got to the stage then where Big Government wanted to monitor every person. They wanted to monitor everything you did, and bought and sold, and where you went, who you visited. That's called a police state, totalitarian state. We're seeing the exact duplication of the sovietized system being established across the world, as the elite from the west said it would be. They said at their big meetings at the Club of Rome, and their other big clubs that they have in this amalgamation, that they preferred the collectivist system. It was much easier to control vast amounts of population. Back in a few minutes after this.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Michael Herzog. I'm going through just a few things quickly to do with how we arrived at the present state we're in and where we're going very shortly. The plans were made a long time ago, and the one thing you can count on is the planners never change their agenda. They stick to it by all means possible. That's why we're in for the long haul. We're going to go through hell before we come through and see any light on the other side. There's no doubt about that. They've already hired thousands of psychopaths on the lower level to do their brutal work for them. In today's society, which is totally atheized, they've got many to choose from to recruit, guys who have been brought up watching video games and playing video games and worshipping the black outfits of the police state, the black colors of the executioner. That's why all police now have changed to black uniforms. They’re not there as police officers or peace officers now. They're there as law enforcement agents and that's why they wear black, the executioner. They've got authority to kill. Unfortunately the psychopaths they recruit that come from a generation of games where the only object is to kill, kill, kill and win at the end, and wear the same uniform as your new brotherhood. The new brotherhood that you belong to, that's your new family. The same technique they use in all militaries in all ages.

We’re in for the long haul of brutality and we've got to act now and speak out everywhere we can to stop this, because if one generation grows up watching terrorism all over the place, at least the threat of it and cops everywhere wearing combat outfits and machine guns, it's going to be very difficult to change. That type of system could last a hundred years and that's why Rumsfeld himself said, "this war might take a hundred years to complete." Now he's talking about a whole agenda into a completely new way of living, where the old ways are gone. Where you don't marry who you decide to marry or even divorce who you want to divorce. You'll have to get permission initially in one stage to even mate if they deem you acceptable, then the next step for another generation will be now they're going to make you from scratch, all in Petri dishes basically. That's where it's to go and they're not kidding about this. They're not kidding at all.

They call the commoners "the rejected genes." We're the junk genes that didn't make it to the top of glory and power. Whereas those who have held onto it through families and interbreeding of the same families over thousands of years and who have gained the power; who have gained the finances and held on to it, they're shown by their Darwinistic socialistic techniques that they're obviously deemed to rule the rest of us and act like our betters. They are our new gods in other words. We're seeing it all come out now with the

arrogance from statements in the press by the elite themselves, so we have to get used to this. We have to fight against it, too, because one generation cannot grow up wearing black clad outfits and holding the guns on the whole populations. It will become a ruthless society. Back in a little while.

I'm Alan Watt. I'm standing in for Michael Herzog today, who's trying to catch up on a lot of work. I know the feeling because you'll be surprised at even the talks I do on cuttingthroughthematrix how much time that takes to do. Not so much the talk, but all the formatting et cetera that goes on in that uploading to all the sites. I encourage you all to go in there and look at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for many, many free talks I've given over the last few years on this agenda and all how it ties together. How all the parts that are intricately woven together. Interwoven like the finest silk. All the huge organizations and branches, and the top executive leaders and how they work in politics and as the CEOs of big international corporations. We're under a type of fascism at the top, which is to run the people at the bottom under a form of communism; and that's the trick of it, the big axe of the fascia stands above the moon and the star of communism. That's really what the old scythe stood for, Saturn.

Now I believe there are some callers coming in. Feel free to call in and we'll have a chat. Maybe I can answer some of your questions for you. Meanwhile I'll continue with what I'm talking about now, which is how the Twin Towers basically was a world signal—a big occultic bang to set off a new part of the agenda. The next phase which is the new world taking a system into the rest of the world. A New World Order basically. A speech given by Daddy Bush or Poppy Bush, which is more appropriate since he has big dealings with the drugs that come in from the heroine and the poppies grown in Afghanistan. In his speech back in 1990 and in '91, both given on September 11th on the New World Order, a term he kept using but was never really explained to the public. It wasn't meant for the public, because the public, you see, are kept in the dark. It was for the high members of his own circle, like the Skull and Bones, the pirate flag, the Old Templar symbol. That's what it was meant for.

"A New World Order coming into view" he said. "A big idea." A big idea, again, it goes back to the old goddess that was born out of the head of Zeus, and some will say Kronos. Self-willed into its own existence by its own power and intellect. A new order of things. A warrior type creed, it would run over and rule over, and therefore it was dressed in armor and carrying weaponry. That was their symbol. That's why they chose 9/11 for the date. It's interesting that 9/11, as we all know, became the emergency call number for all those guys in uniform. A term they also used after 9/11 happened, when Rumsfeld said "I want everyone in uniform even the postman to put it on," because now you have an amalgamated force of one form, uniformity, and even the guys who deliver your post now spy on you, too, under Homeland Security. That's who they all work for now. Anyone with a paycheck is under Homeland Security.

This one form that's to spread all across the world, this uniformity is a standardization process where all cultures, all peoples will be put under the same system. All religions as they have stood have been demolished. Christianity as it used to be has served its purpose for the elite, and they've already pretty well demolished the old form of Christianity and brought in a new type mixed with the New Age for a New Era. That's what's been happening. Back in a few moments.

Hi. Alan Watt back again filling in for Michael Herzog on this Friday, and I'm talking about how this world is to be standardized. It's simply too untidy for this elite, you see. Untidiness means inefficiency, and these boys at the top want complete and pure efficiency. That is why the next big religion to be knocked now is Islam; and Islam is so different you see in so many ways. It's a complete culture tied up with a religion; and that's very inefficient. They might disobey and of course they knew they'd get some retaliation. When they go in every country that's invaded always does retaliate, you hope anyway, at least there's still some survival process still working there. Now it's turned into a propaganda war as we hear about all these nasty people over there who aren't too pleased about being invaded and run by a foreign power

Propaganda is used again in all wars to basically lie to the people, they must be supportive of the war, and that's the general public. We don't realize in today's complex world that little vote you don't really get to pick the person that you think you're picking. You're presented with a bunch to pick from. No different than the Politburo of the Soviet Era, and you don't realize you are giving your power, you're acquiescing all your power to that person to do as he wishes, by using your name, and that means going to war as well. They never mention these things when you vote them in of course. They never mention they have upcoming wars

planned and takeovers of entire continents and the resources. Nevertheless, if people would just stop voting for a change, instead of voting and never learning, the ones at the top would have to come forward for the first time that really run your country. You'll see that lo and behold, it wouldn't collapse after all. It would still be just as totalitarian. Perhaps a little more quickly, but you would see the teeth out as they force you to go along with them one way or another.

We're dealing with brutal types at the top. Very brutal types. Killing millions is nothing to them, never has been. World War II was completely set-up in advance. Every historian that has written about the Versailles Treaty, signed after World War I, said that treaty guaranteed a second war with Germany because they could never pay off the debts, the reparations that was demanded of them. They had no option but to eventually fight it out or go under and starve to death. We know that they ended up fighting it out. We also know that the big corporations like GM, ITT and The Rockefeller Foundation, Baxter Laboratories a whole plethora of big companies in the West, including many belonging to Rothschild's, financed Hitler into power. They financed the Nazi war machine. They financed I.G. Farben, the umbrella company that all of these independent corporations went under. They produced all the armaments for Germany.

The stock exchanges still went on through New York and London, all during World War II through these companies via Switzerland, and the big boys got rich and fat as always during wars. Rothschild himself said he makes most of him money when the blood is running in the streets; and that's never changed. No one was ever brought up after it for trading with the enemy and got actually charged and put away.

If you go into the history of the Bush family, you'll find that one of them was actually charged, but eventually they managed to pay their way out of it. Again, nothing new under the sun. They financed their enemies into being. They used them to change the world. World War II was to change the world and society. Without World War II, Winston Churchill admitted he could have never pulled off the Great Idea of amalgamating Europe, something that he was completely for. The man who told the British public that to fight these terrible Nazi demons to preserve the British way of life was telling his own peer group in parties, many parties. They had parties every night that this was the best thing that ever happened, this war, because they said, "we shall realize our dreams of a United Europe."

The public didn't know about that, did they?

They might not have gone off to fight for war if they knew that. The public are lied to in all times when it comes to scheduled wars. Professor Carroll Quigley defined wars and what their purposes were; and apart from the profit making motives, he said, "the primary purpose of war is to change the cultures on a societal level on all participating sides" and that’s what they did, because government grows so massively during wars, whether it's an act of physical war or a Cold War, government expands drastically. Today we have the War on Terror; and if you've noticed, terror has been redefined. It's constantly being updated and there's new topics being put under terror. Someone withholding taxes, or even forgetting or hasn't put down the right amount down for taxes, is now considered a "financial terrorist." If you're talking about certain subjects, you're “anti-government,” a term borrowed right from the Soviet Union; and you're also put down as a terrorist. I guess you’re a speech terrorist, a propaganda terrorist.

That's the state of the world as it is today. It's going to get a lot worse. The majority of the people will go along quite happily with it, thinking they're going to be quite safe. They'll watch their 6 o'clock news. They'll parrot their 6 o'clock news. They will not want to hear anything different. I'm sure you've all had someone put their hand to their ears and say "I don't want to hear that" when you tell them some of the truth. Because it's almost by knowing some of the truth they might be guilty of something, guilty of knowing. Maybe that's what they're really afraid of; and you'll find that as a fact. I keep telling people don't waste your time trying to wake up those nearest and dearest to you, because the odds of them waking up (when maybe one in ten thousand can wake up) it's very slim to find someone in your own family who can do it at the same time.

You also find that in the writings of Nero and Tacitus and others that they gave speeches on how they would alter society to a totalitarian society. How they would get people to give up their rights and freedoms under the threat of terror. They said they would aim all of their safety precautions towards the female, because women by nature expect (in the old days anyway) they expected the men to bear the problems and deal

with them. Nothing has changed, even though they've had a liberation forced upon them by technology and science and the birth control pill, but nothing has really changed. They still don't really want to hear. Most of them don't want to know. Some of the older ones do, because with age comes wisdom. Today we don't have enough of wise older people around. They've been shunned by society. That was done on purpose, because in the early 1900s the big tables, the Round tables and the Communist Party, too, said, "they'd have to break up the generations so that the wise ones would be put into old age homes and despised by the young." They would have to break up the family and they've done that very, very well.

If you're older today, you don't count. You're somehow senile or silly, or you're in a second childhood, and so your words fall on deaf ears if you have any wisdom at all. Unfortunately, most of them today don't have any wisdom to pass on. They have never woken up themselves through their entire lives, because for a generation or two we've been spoiled. We've been spoiled, not by hard work and rewards. We've been spoiled by a glut of credit cards. Easy credit, pay later, low terms to keep us all happy buying rewards to please ourselves. Rewards, just like you train a rat to pull a lever and collect its reward; and that's how people live today. They think that's natural. You work for a month or so, or a week, then you go off and buy yourself some goody that's supposed to fulfill your life for you.

Every ad on television tells you, if you buy this particular toothbrush, you'll have a happy smile all day long (or whatever else they're selling you). We know it's a farce. We know it's untrue, but people want to believe in that because they have no faith in people anymore. They don't believe they can have happiness with other people anymore. Everyone has been divided scientifically through an indoctrination process from the time they were born. "A scientific technique" as Aldous Huxley called it (and many more of the same ilk). This scientific technique starts with education as young as kindergarten. I'll be back to talk more about the kindergarten.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog. I think I have Rick in California that's called in with a question. Is he there? Hello.

Rick: Hi, this is Rick from San Diego.

Alan: How are you doing?

Rick: Oh good. It's a pleasure to talk to you finally. I've been listening to your shows for a long time and I have a few questions I wanted to ask. One of the questions is: if you begin to look inside yourself and you find -- because I'm starting to look inside myself and find things -- some there where I have empathy for people around the world and other things that are psychopathic or evil, and if you have that I'm disturbed by it. Can you change it or is it just sort of a product of your breeding and can you overcome it? Another question I have is you were talking on Palmgren of Sweden Red Ice, I think you were talking about in ancient times where your soul and your spirit merge together. How do you know that has happened? Is it something like a burning bush type of experience, or is it just sort of a feeling? How does one know that they have crossed that?

Alan: The old story has always been in all ages of "KNOW THY SELF." It sounds so simple until you really look at yourself. In all ancient societies and in higher Christianity—I'm talking about the ancient Christianity. Not anything that evolved from Rome, but a higher Christianity, they had to come to the big question of good and evil, which is the same thing, it was matter versus spirit. In the world of matter, we have to eat and survive and there's a tendency to be ruthless and to acquire out of this fear of dying, for lack of food or clothing or shelter et cetera. On the other hand, we also knew as human beings there was something much higher to all of this than just the world of matter. Very clever priests came along and started to fool the public and control them through this need to contact something higher than themselves. Again, the ancients knew you didn't need priests because it all happened within you. Your mind was the universe. All knowledge was contained within you, but you have to know yourself because you do have a tendency to be a tyrant or a very benevolent sort of decent person, a giver. That's been the battle all down through the ages.

However, in ancient times they also talked about the deviant creation, which was the psychopathic types. The ones they knew were born within society with no conscience and no empathy, simply was not there; and these are the ones who always rise to the top. Especially in money systems, they dominate it and then they

dominate the people through the money and armies and force. As far as knowing when you were complete, you'll find lots of the writings again of the ancient Greeks, who all studied in Egypt in the higher mystery schools. They said that when the other part (your soul mate) and that's what it really meant then. Your soul mate approached only at your beckoning. Not a spirit guide or anything like that. Something that was simply separated from you a long time ago. When it came towards you, your personality, your mind became fulfilled. You became complete and it altered you completely. You understood the good and the bad, but you also knew how to control the forces that were innate within you. That's what it used to always mean; and it's a very deep subject and I could go on forever on it, but that's a brief synopsis of it.

Rick: Can I make an observation? I noticed that if you don't have a piece of land where you could feed yourself, if you have to depend on money or the system, it's almost impossible to be perfect to not affect somebody. For example, I've been noticing so many corporations that we buy from, they are involved in horrible genocide in Africa; and how the U.S. is depriving the people of Uganda of their land in case after case. I notice everything that we buy, everything that we live in society is attached to death and destruction. I guess we have to try to do the best we can and speak out and try to pull back from society as much as we can; and yet at the same not be a complete hermit, I guess is what and I'm wondering--

Alan: Yes that's what it is. You see most people, as you probably know, don't care where their food comes from. They don't care where anything comes from, as long as they can buy it cheap in the stores. They don't care if it's child labor that's making something, which is often from China. They have no empathy. You have to understand in today's society it isn't just saving the good people who are everywhere. There's a minority of good people in today's society because most of the public have the same mindset as the elite themselves. That's what's becoming very evident. They support any war that's going on, as long as they can benefit from it themselves and they don't lose anything through it. They're psychopathic in their traits in fact. Even in their own personal relationships, they can't keep them or else they're after something from someone else. They have the psychopathic traits. We have a psychopathic culture which we've all been born into, because those at the top gave us the culture and those at the top are pure, pure inbred psychopaths. There's nothing human in this system; and that's why I keep saying it will not last forever. It cannot by its standards. It will fall apart; but we will go through hell before that happens.

Rick: Thank you very much, Alan, for talking and it's a pleasure to talk to you.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you to.

Rick: Bye.

Alan: Bye now. I think there's another caller now from Connecticut. Hello.

Henri: Hello. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes I can. What's your name?

Henri. It's Henri from Connecticut. I'm a regular caller of RBN. Yes Alan, it's great to hear you. Actually, I'm a former listener of the Jackie Patru Show. I remember when you used to be on with her and you had excellent shows. I wasn't at there very long. It was like a year or so before she went off the air. You're discussing all this stuff and it's very, very interesting; but let me get this straight. A lot of this stuff at the very top seems to be Kazarian or Kazar shall I say and Jewish or Jewish centered...

Alan: I'll answer that when I get back. Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog and we're talking there from a caller on some Jewish influence in this New World Order; this Zionism basically. Zionism has many levels of meanings depending upon which circle you join. You have to go back in history to find out really how this whole world agenda was planned; when it was planned; who participated and which groups were to be involved. If you go back to the writings of John Stuart Mill, who was an economist in England in the 1700s and then his son took over of the same name, also an economist working for the nobility and the elite establishment of London. They drafted up a series of races which would be useful to achieve this end. In fact, they also drew up a list of races that completely considered inferior, which should not be allowed to come through. They saw them as being destructive and would have to be eliminated. Hitler gets the blame

of drafting these up. He simply copied them from Mill's and H.G. Wells who worked for the British Elite.

H.G. Wells wrote a summary of history called "The History of the World, Part 1 and 2". It was finished by his son in New York, but he also drafted up the list of chosen peoples that would be useful for the dominant minority to use to bring it all about. They chose to bring in Jewish people because they said they had great management experience and great education. They'd proven through times of turbulence and horror they could still come through on top. They were survivalists and they were very good of course at managing the money system; and so they decided to bring in what eventually was called Zionism. However, it was run from London and other groups apart from the Zionists were to come into this.

You've got to understand that at the top of Zionism, which was funded in fact into existence by not just Rothschild, but also by the British Establishment. At the top, they're all psychopathic and you have them in every culture. They can be the head of some group in China or the heads of some of the Hindu groups. They don't care what name they give themselves at the top or what cover they go under, a psychopath is a psychopath, and you have a world club of the elite psychopaths today. You have aristocracy amongst them all. You have Jewish aristocracy that never mixes with the ordinary Jewish person and they intermarry, too, and interbred at a higher level.

You'll find the Balfour Declaration if you read the whole thing. It's very interesting because Balfour who was the Prime Minister of England at the time also went through this process of why they had to setup and outpost in the Middle East and they would use the Jews to do it and they would setup an [Ulster]. If you understand what [Ulster] meant, it was setting up a British post in Ireland that would cause mayhem up to the present day with Catholics and Protestants. You put a foreign people in the midst of people that you want to conquer. They create eternal strife and there has to be a resolution down the road, as people become war weary. That's why they setup the State of Israel. The British government pulled thousands and thousands of troops from the World War I fronts, the trenches in Europe and put them into the Middle East to takeover Palestine from the Ottoman Empire; the Turkish Empire that ruled it at the time. Britain did the fighting. Britain took it over and Lord Storrs was put over that on behalf of the Queen as the Counselor General and he ran Palestine. You should read his books as they setup the future State of Israel, the books are called "Orientations," and read his memoirs as well. Lots of good information written from the horse's mouth. He also said “we are setting up a new Ulster in the Middle East.” It would serve Britain for years to come. There's more to this than meets the eye.

Henri: That's very interesting what you're saying, but I also was told by a couple of sources that the British Royalty is – the British Royalty, the Spanish Royalty, and Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands are not the real royalty at all, but they are really Rothschild or Rothschild people.

Alan: No. They’re Saxe-Coburg-Gotha is their real name. They're Prussian. What you'll find at the top is that the psychopaths who have power and money will breed with any other people with power and money and who are also psychopaths. See we're so easy with this. We want to find a specific target because “obviously the ordinary gentile guy couldn't do this monstrous stuff to gentiles.” That's hogwash. The history of this world is with people beating up other people, sometimes the guy living next door to you. We're certainly capable of being very destructive to our own people. Read your own histories. I’ll tell you one thing. The ancient Egyptians did it too. The ancient Sumerians did it.

Henri: The Luciferian Egyptians when the Luciferian religion took over the original Pagan religion of Egypt, because Egypt could be ten thousand years old. Like Osiris compared to Ra. Isn't Osiris really a fake god?

Alan: It's nothing to do with gods. It's all esoteric. It's nothing to do with [literal] meaning.

Henri: Right, right. It’s a representation of man's intellect and Lucifer, which is representation intellect. I mean the Osiris and the all-seeing-eye.

Alan: It's even deeper than that; and you'll find even the Acadians, who came in initially into Sumer and started the whole ball of wax rolling, all married their sisters and they were not Semitic people.

Henri: Let me ask this about Hitler before I let you go and move on to another caller. Hitler might have

been related to Rothschild even though he didn't like Jews. Have you come across something that's similar?

Alan: There's a lot of information that they may have been, according to his mother who they claim was a housekeeper for the Rothschild's. However, you'll never know for sure. See these things are wonderful for speculation, because without the ultimate proof, that's all you're left with is speculation.

Henri: He wrote another book called "New World Order" didn't he? I mean along with "Mein Kampf" didn't he write another book but it's not widely circulated called The New World Order?

Alan: He used the term but he wasn't the first to use the term New World Order.

Henri: Right, but didn't he write a second book?

Alan: Yes, he did write a couple of books, yes.

Henri: Okay so it's a couple of books. So there's more than two?

Alan: There's a lot of articles he put out in magazines as well over the years.

Henri: Oh yes, but I'm talking about two books I mean when he came into power. I'm not talking about the pre-artist Hitler. I'm sure he did a lot of different things. I'm talking about once he was in power when he had his political thing he was doing. He supposedly wrote two books. I know "Mein Kampf" but supposedly another one, but it's not widely circulated. There are not many copies around called New World Order. I heard somebody read the unchanged edition of "Mein Kampf" and I'm going to say this and then I'm going to go because I know you've got other callers... All the stuff that he's saying about when they takeover...look at what they're doing right now with the gold market. Gold has gone up to 680 something. I'll see when gold goes to 690. They try to sell down so many tons and hammer the gold down. You know lower the price--

Alan: Oh it isn't just them. I'll tell you the biggest players in the market for gold in the world, and they always have been, are the last ones you'd think of—because it's India. The Brahmins of India sit on the largest untapped reserves of gold, but are the biggest purchasers of gold on the entire planet.

Henri: Yes, but they're not manipulating it like the House of Rothschild's does in other words.

Alan: They all manipulate it.

Henri: I thought they were just buying it for their own--

Alan: No, they hoard it too.

Henri: They're flipping it. They're bouncing it back and forth between them to Rothschild's to China and they're all playing together.

Alan: These guys all play together. As I say, these characters don't care what particular type of religion you were christened or born under. They don't care as long as you're one of them; you're one of an established elite that have proven their worth.

Henri: I've heard some of them don't want to sell because they know what's coming up even the Chinese.

Alan: It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter. This system that's coming in is going to be a system where you won't have any money. You'll have credits given by government.

Henri: Yes. Like that thing in Star Trek like Gene Roddenberry?

Alan: It's been written about by the elite themselves. They said this a hundred years ago, that they'd bring this in.

Henri: Yes. Didn't Gene Roddenberry write that in the Star Trek thing because on the Star Trek movie they were talking about credits when they're buying?

Alan: That's right.

Henri: I remember that. Okay, I'll let you go. Nice talking to you. Excellent show.

Alan: I think now there's also Roger. Is it Roger?

Roger: How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. How are you?

Roger: Very well. Thank you now. I appreciate the show and I don't mean to even sound like I'm locking horns with you because I'm really not, but it will sound a little that way at first. But the psychopathic the term is sort of an atheistic substitute for the sin nature, which is universal to present day man of course. All sins are not converted to disorders and the only thing to be guilty of anymore is guilt I guess per se, but we have all our sins reduced to these atheisized terms. I thought you were suggesting earlier that in the physical and material plane that maybe it implied that all physical existence was inherently evil. I'm not quite stating that quite right, but that's been one of the, I think, fallacies. Now the Presbyterians as characterized by I guess Calvin's doctrine, but all creation was depraved or fallen and affected by the sin nature, including you might say inanimate objects were also part of the fall.

Alan: The fall is the fall into matter. That's what it means. You fall into the world of matter where there are fixed laws in matter; and it's true enough, you either eat or you work or you die, that kind of thing. The problem is they become so engrossed in the world of matter, “and it would be much easier if I dominate all of you and then you keep me in a good lifestyle and I don't have to worry about all those fears anymore,” and that's the problem you see with the world of matter. That's how the elite arise and they're able to dominate everyone else by generally using a money system. The ancient people, remember, had no money of any kind and they lived in a tribal type setting where everyone in the tribe was important to the tribe, regardless of your fitness, physically or anything else. No one was left out of the tribe. Money really was the corrupting factor that it allowed an elite to get a leisure class that could study and study over time, and then become basically a priesthood that could then dominate you, the only learned class. Money was the key. Without money, you couldn't have had this leisured class that could sit and plan a future for the rest of the people; and the temptation in the world of matter is to become pragmatic. To do that which is practical until you throw out anything which is of a humanitarian nature; and so you have an abhorrent type creature—and that is the psychopath. The psychopath can rationalize any evil act against other people to please his own ego. They have no problems with that. They have no conscience. It's difficult for ordinary people to understand someone existing like that, but they're many of them that exist like that today.

Roger: I think the word pragmatism is the most inherently pejorative in certainly the sense in which it is used in the political realm as being apart from any moral considerations. It's an amoral posture and therefore it's an immoral one. Now it's one thing if you say you're going to put up your greenhouse in your backyard. You'd like to do this, but in the short term, they're just going to be pragmatic and throw up a tarp instead, but that's a whole different context to the usage. I guess William James or one of those pointy headed intellectuals developed pragmatism into an idealized political philosophy to be used in what I would regard as inherently pejorative context. But what I was getting at is there's -- I like to bang this going at least a couple of three times a year or maybe not often enough, and that is these elites get away with this because they're relying on the catering to our inherent sin nature, which is to always be -- we're all basically manipulative. Part of the object for all of us is to get other people to do our work, and so this is inherent to socialism. It's an inherently spiritual problem of selfishness, so we can't even think to get rid of the illuminati, one-worlder, Berger elites without at least simultaneously thoroughly discrediting the socialist’s enterprise in all its forms.

Alan: Socialism was a temporary thing and the elite who gave us socialism said it would be, but it's been during that period they would lull the people to sleep by keeping them in a perpetual childhood, so that they wouldn't care what was happening around them. They'd be too happy playing forever with toys and doing

things they like to do for enjoyment; and that's why they use socialism up until this present point. Now they're starting to pull the rug from underneath your feet and they haven't given you anything to replace it with, so you have panic setting in.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Michael Herzog, who's up to his eyes in work on this Friday as are we all indeed. I don't know if there's anymore callers. I'd like you all to check in to my websites cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. You'll find transcripts in different languages of my talks made available. You can download them for free. I'd like to thank all the staff out there that are doing this all for me, from all over the world. Very busy people who do care what happens in this world and are doing something about it.

I'll be on for the first half with John Stadtmiller coming up in a few minutes. I'd like to close off this second hour with just by stating the fact, again, that you have to look at the elite of all cultures, all peoples. You'll find they gained their power by the same means by being ruthless and cunning and by dominating and slaughtering people down through the years. Now you have one big club, a club that goes under many names. The Illuminati is simply the lowest term they'll use, but they all are working in cahoots. They have been for a long time. It's time the ordinary people start to see through this, the race game, to overcome it and survive. Thanks for listening.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
AMERICAN AWAKENING
June 22, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Tim: Good afternoon America. How are you doing everybody? This is Tim Wingate sitting in for the traveling Michael Herzog, who will be back on Monday on the American Awakening here on the Republic Broadcasting Network. What a wonderful day. It's a great day for freedom, great day to move forward. I was talking with a number of people over the last few hours and we were commenting about all the negativity. Everyone says how bad it is and it's getting worse. No-one's trying to close their eyes to that kind of thing, but the fact of the matter is if you just give in to all that stuff, you're gonna lose. If you focus on the negative and the bad that's happening, it could very well happen. Let's focus on some solutions. Let's deal with ideas and concepts to make a better world, to make a freer America, to counteract these things. Yeah, people have guns and numbers and so-called legal authority, but there's actually more of us then there are of them. The trick is who motivates the mass of people - psychologists, psychiatrists, people that are in the human development fields, the positive seminars, and anyone who deals with why people do what they do.

We know that the rough estimate is that 70% of people are "sheeple". Now come on, you know that honestly. Look at the people around you. You know how it is. You try to talk to them about freedom and they don't think anyone can do anything about it. There are things we can do. We're going to talk about some of the solutions to the problems and some of the ideas that we could do. First of all, you in your own mind have to develop a positive attitude, a can-do attitude. We're going to try to help you do that today - ideas, concepts, tools that one can use to liberate your mind, to have a freedom mindset. That's exactly what we need to have, a freedom mindset. One of the ways to do that is to feed your mind with good things, with positive things. So often in the freedom movement, we get caught up listening to all the problems. We've got so many issues that we can always point to this. There's always going to be negativity around us. The battle is in your mind and the battle is to have a positive attitude. To do that, we have to have realistic tools. Tools to be able to move forward and have that motivation inside of ourselves. The scripture says that you're not supposed to have a mind of fear, but you're supposed to have a strong mind.

We have our special guest Alan Watt today – Alan, are you with us?

Alan: I am. Yes.

Tim: Excellent, I am so happy that you're here.

Alan: I'm glad to be on.

Tim: You and I were talking a little bit earlier, as we were talking about the program and ideas and different things, and you had brought up something I had not known. We have a broad spectrum of individuals listening here who know that there are certain issues are starting to take off. Obviously 9/11 and the inconsistencies with that whole story, things you and I have talked about already – about the Bilderbergers and the elitists at the top, the globalists, and one of the other things is this issue of chemtrails. Something is going on way up above the commercial airline route that planes are doing something, they're spraying something and there've been all kinds of reports here. You told me, if I heard you right, that in Europe they're already admitting that they're doing this?

Alan: Yes, just in the last week or so. It had to come to this because there've been too many people talking out about it, that they had to eventually address it. Some of the governments have come out and admitted – see, now it's time, now that we have heard the Kyoto warnings and global climate change, to use it as an excuse that they're actually trying to save us all from extensive global warming. However, they're a bit late

and a bit of a liar, too, because they were spraying back in the 90's pretty consistently before we heard about the global warming and all the terror that's been drummed up since.

Governments do not move quickly, as you know, and bureaucracies certainly don't. It takes many years of planning something of this scale to get it into operation. It takes years of making the chemicals that they're spraying on a world basis. I get photographs from all over the world. This is going on everywhere. This has been in the manufacture for probably 20 or 30 years beforehand to get us to this stage today. Long before global warming became the con-game issue that it has.

What they're doing, I think, is to drug the populace as they're taking them through the greatest changes in history, entering the new system. The day after 9/11, on national television, Rumsfeld came on and he was asked what the government was going to do if there was another great catastrophe in another city and what they would do about the panic situation. He said we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium compounds ready to go and we can deluge whole cities with this stuff. That's when it hit me that my God, they've been doing it before this. They were doing it since the late 90's in Canada, for instance, on a daily basis.

Tim: You know, Alan, people who have been fighting fluoridation of the water have been contending that this side product of making aluminum, the sodium fluoride that they needed to get rid of, that is actually functions in some capacity as...

Alan: It brings your brain structure down, your IQ drops; it makes you more pliable to government authority. They knew that in the late 1800's and the early 1900's with the fluoride. Teller, who is the guy who came up with the H-Bomb, wrote whole treaties about this particular 'spraying of the air syndrome' that they thought about doing in the 50's. He said if we can deluge the air with metal particles, we can use electromagnetic frequency to create a circuit across the whole atmosphere, which would alter the weather, and the good side effect is that it could make people compliant by affecting their moods. They've been doing it, you see. They've actually been doing it.

Tim: This is amazing. This is science fiction. I'm a big science fiction fan.

Alan: I don't go into science fiction—I go into reality.

Tim: I understand that, but science fiction is one of the ways of telling a story that deals with the present, but you put it into the future and it makes it a little more palatable and entertaining for some people.

Alan: What it is, it's called predictive programming. All the biggest science fiction writers that have, and do, exist are paid by the future society to write stories around these things to get us ready, subconsciously, to accept them when they actually happen.

Tim: Maybe that's true for some people. Maybe that's true for the 70% of "sheeple" out there. The other 30% of us are more independently minded to varying degrees. I've often seen science fiction as predictive but not necessarily something that had to occur - more as possibly a warning of what could happen if things didn't change. The point I was going to bring up is that Robert Heinlein wrote a book back in the late 40's, it was called the Sixth Column. In it, the United States has been overrun by Chinese, and the remaining Americans developed a technology that was using electronic beams that could pacify or actually put to sleep people of different races. Of course, the Americans regularly used it on the Asians who had invaded the country. When we started talking about these EMP, and the pulse machines, and different things that are out there - HAARP that's up in Canada, and these particles in the atmosphere that could create an antennae effect or reflection, much like short wave bounces off the ionosphere, it can travel for hundreds of miles.

Alan: It can be focused on the ionosphere, and because they have 54 of them worldwide, they can put them up in convergence and aim them over entire continents.

Tim: We know that from even the Republican Convention that occurred back in New York that they already, we can see the pictures of the machines that they had set up ready to focus on the crowd to either induce vomiting or something.

Alan: That's what they found 70-odd years ago, with early experimentation with electromagnetic frequency pulse waves and standing waves—was that the secondary signal attached to it could actually induce thoughts into a person's skull and the easiest thing to do was to alter the emotion. It can either make them very aggressive or passive. That was very easy to do by altering the frequency just a little bit. They have been doing it. They've admitted they've experimented on the people of Maine back in the 70's.

Every country that signed a treaty, it was called an Open Sky treaty – there were two treaties – one was for commercial aircraft, that's the one for military aircraft that's important, and all the signatories to that treaty have been getting sprayed heavily since 1998, and some beforehand. What they've been doing, you see them making the clouds in the sky. Anyone that bothers to look up can see them making the clouds in the sky, the criss-crossing of the trails, which spread and spread. They don't go away like the old ones used to when it was just water or vapor. This is not just water or vapor. It's a polymer substance, which was developed by the military as far back as the 1950's, which can carry other substances along with it. They can certainly alter the weather with it, but they can also use drugs on the populous. On certain days and certain colors of spray they use, from the white to the blue, the blue sprays are being used in conjunction – you find everyone in the summer are almost drugged. You also find them getting bouts of irritability. Everyone you meet is irritable when the stuff starts to wear off, just as you would if you had a high dose of a tranquilizer and it's coming out of your bloodstream. You're getting withdrawal symptoms.

This is happening all over the place. Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about this coming. He says forms and techniques of electronic warfare used on the public, which they'll be completely oblivious of - and that was in his book called Between Two Ages and the chapter is called the Technetronic Era - this technetronic warfare which they're using on the peoples of the world as they change the whole new system into a brand new system. It makes perfect sense from a military strategy standpoint.

Tim: That brings up something else that you and I had talked about, which is that they haven't been hiding their plans from us whatsoever, and the fact that Zbigniew had put this in his book and that he also was the front man for the Trilateral Commission. I mentioned that if you really wanted to know what's going on, at least from the position of the Council of Foreign Relations, you need to read Foreign Affairs magazine.

Alan: This all came out in Britain from Cecil Rhodes and the Lord Alfred Milner group, which joined together. They were front groups and unofficial groups of the British Crown. They would go into countries and get little wars started, and Britain couldn't really be accused of starting a war. The Crown would say, "If they're private organizations, they have nothing to do with us." However, once these little groups had their wars agitated and people like the Boers attacking them in South Africa, then they'd say, "we have to send in the troops to defend the English." This is an old strategy. From that they created the American branch. Any non-British branch is called a Council on Foreign Relations; and they set theirs up in the United States. The other group which is designed to bring a three-part world, three trading blocks—a united Europe, Pacific Rim united block, and a united Americas—was called the Trilateral Group, which belongs to the same CFR. It was a step higher on the rung. The also have a Council on Pacific Relations that deal with the Far East. They've been working on that since 1930 onwards. This whole present situation has been worked on 70-odd years ago. Carl Marx mentioned it in the 1800's, the same three trading blocks under a world power, a world government. It's the same agenda, hasn't altered.

Tim: Then we know that they're there. To be informed is to be forearmed. What are some of the positive things that we can do?

Alan: First of all, you cannot be positive until you know what's really happened in the past. If you're just positive, you may as well join the New Agers that get taught positive thinking and just be happy and don't look back at that express train coming up behind you, which is a great form of disarming the mentalities of the people, that's why they created the New Age. You have to understand how we got here and you have to understand your histories to see why you got here. It's only then that you get any peace of mind. When you've gone through all of it, you've broken through all the levels of the Matrix, then you understand that you have personal peace of mind. Understanding clarifies an awful lot. It takes fear away. It takes the fear of the unknown away because now you know. That's so important. You also have to go back to all of the documentation written around the era of revolutions.

Tim: Ok, understand what's going on. This is what you deal with quite a bit at your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You have materials, you have books, you have seminars, CDs, these kinds of things.

I'm not talking about the New-Agey, feel good, positive thinking type stuff. I'm really talking about things that we can do to stop this, to slow this down. I'm willing to completely admit that it's taken generations to get us into this situation and it may take us generations to get us out of this situation. I came across this quote, Alan, and honestly I do not know who said it, it says this "the world can only be turned right side up by the conscious collective activity of those who construct a theory of why it is upside down. Spontaneous rebellion alone is not sufficient. Without adequate, advanced preparation, the old world will simply reappear after any rebellion, imbedded as it is in the psyches of the fabled people. An authentic revolution can only occur if there is a coherent and practical mass movement of self-conscious individuals, in which all of the mystifications of the past are being consciously swept away."

Alan: That's true, too, because I'm not here to save our system. The system is unsaveable. It never was my system. It wasn't yours either, you were just born into it. It was created by the same people or their predecessors, generally in the same family lines, who are moving on to the next phase of their system. This was all that's happened down through history. People fight when the system they've been born into is suddenly changing. It never dawns on them that it wasn't natural to begin with. They're trying to save something which wasn't theirs; it was already lost. We can't go on in this system, which is not a humane system to begin with. A system that says, "I'm ok, Jack, tough luck on you" is not a humane system. It's a totalitarian system already and it has been for quite some time. I'd grown up in a socialist country, that was Britain, and literally, you are a number from the beginning. You were followed down through your life by the authorities by that number. Everything you had to do at any major, you had to get government permission and approval or licensing.

It's just the same here now. Just because they haven't come to your door doesn't mean they don't do it to other people. That's been like that for a long time now. The system itself is corrupt from top to bottom and it cannot stand.

Tim: Part of what we need to do is understand the past, understand how we got here, but also look at what can we do to change? Some of us are here already. We've been listening, we're involved, we know what the past is, we know what they've done to us, we know about the numbering…

Alan: The answer is very simple. That is: for the first time for the people themselves to debate what is the purpose of life in the first place? If you can't get that answer, you get nowhere. The rest of it is just the blind leading the blind because we've never had that debate. We take it for granted that we're here, one way or another, to serve the system or to benefit from the system personally. That's as far as most people ever think. At one time, they knew this during the Revolutionary Wars. All of this stuff was debated. That's why government was supposed to be set up in the "great experiment" of the US – to see if the public could govern themselves with the least possible amount of government over the top of them. They knew darn well that if the people couldn't do it and if the people did not keep control of the government over the government, the government would gradually take control over them. That happened pretty quickly. The government has become the master. It was very quick.

Jefferson wrote lots about it and so did the other ones. They were well aware that hereditary families would create the dynasties in politics, in finance, and then direct the course of the country. That's happened.

Tim: You know, it's interesting that you talk about the structure of our system. Whether it's Canada's system, whether it's Mexico's system, whether it's the United States' system, government by itself, once at a certain point, becomes institutionalized. It's like it switches roles. Instead of being created to serve the people, now we find people are being told they have to serve the needs of the government. That's not the way it's supposed to be.

Alan: It's become the master. It's an old story that when people fear their government, then you're underturning. That's what's happened here. That's why the same old techniques used in Europe over many

centuries are now used here, because America has been joined at the hip with London for many, many years.

Tim: There are the theorists who do say that America never really did break away. They broke away politically but not really economically, because the same money financiers financed America. Didn't America even come back to Britain and borrow money to maintain its existence for a while?

Alan: It's the same old story. Money is the root of all evil. The love of money is a problem. Money is the first con-game ever invented in history, along with the priest hoods. That's why you have coin: it's the same word as Cohen, which is priest. It was the first con-game that came between barter where people decided what they wished to exchange for what item they would exchange it. There have been ongoing wars. The Phoenicians took the money system all over the world in the ancient times; and it's allowed privileged families to rise up above the rest who understand this game. It's thousands of years old. It doesn't matter what money is. Money itself is the con. That's our problem. We've never debated what the purpose of life is. Is it simply to accumulate this strange thing called wealth or are we here to serve each other? That is the dilemma, the paradox. If we go the way of the New World Order, we will be a bunch of robots serving them. The time is running out for everyone, including the youth. We are the last generation with the knowledge of the histories to stop this, because the youth don't have it. Later on, people will be chipped like everyone else and when that happens, you will no longer be able to even think coherently as an individual.

Tim: Ok, I can see that possibility. You were talking about, back to Jefferson, and the ideas, the American Experiment and self –governance. We had Edwin Vierra on yesterday talking about Homeland Security and I love his idea and concept, there's only one weak point in that. Once again, it is getting enough people to go along with it, to change their minds and stand up and pledge their life in the cause of liberty and freedom. I've tried to bring this out to people as I have talked around the country. I wrote the idea of an American shibboleth. A shibboleth is a word or an idea, a concept that causes a division. It makes you have to make a choice between something. The ancient story goes back to Judges, chapter 12, where you had two tribes of ancient Israel that were battling an enemy and one of the tribes called the other tribe and asked them to come and help. The tribe said no, and then the tribe that fought won the battle, got all the possessions and the tribe who sat it out wanted their share. The tribe who won said, no you didn't participate in the battle, you're not going to get your share. The tribe who didn't do anything decides to invade their cousins and try to take some of the booty. There was a battle and they got their butts whipped. As they were trying to escape back across the river to their own territory, sentries were posted by the tribe that had been attacked and they had a simple word and that was "shibboleth" that they had to say. It means nothing more than a torrent of water. The world itself doesn't mean anything; it's the pronunciation of the word. That "sh" sound was not in the dialect or the language of the tribe that had attacked them. That way they knew they were not part of the proper tribe and they could not speak it and it became a password. Through the centuries, it is a term that has come to mean something that makes a division.

I maintain that the five premises that are articulated in the Declaration of Independence is an American Shibboleth. Either you believe in these or you don't. How they're flushed out is just a question of form. It's not the substance. This is the substance of our belief; it should be the substance of our mindset. I'll just innumerate them for you very quickly:

1. The positive laws of any government are always subject and subordinate to the natural law, the laws of nature, and nature's god.
2. That all men equally entitled to certain uninalienable rights whether or not it is convenient to public officials or special interest groups, domestic or foreign.
3. That governments are instituted among men deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, and therefore can never claim and unjust powers whatsoever or impose any powers from the top down.
4. Whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter and abolish it and institute new government, the people being always morally, politically, and legally superior to any form of government.
5. When a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object, shows the design to reduce the people under absolute despotism, it is their duty to throw off such government and to provide new guards for their future security. For the fulfillment of which right and duty, the people must be organized, armed and disciplined in a well-regulated militia. The second amendment declares to

be necessary for the security of a free state.

What say you, Alan Watt?

Alan: That was fine for the time. Jefferson himself said that anything that's on paper is worth nothing unless the people believe it in their heart and actually work it into existence. That's the problem. People eventually deify leaders or they deify the Constitutional papers. They deify the object, and say, with the bible, "what's written is there," and that said, "leave it there," instead of going onwards with the information from there. If you don't live what you believe, you think it's all been done for me, well guess what? You've been tricked. If you believe that and allow others to do it all for you, then you'll find out it's the bad guys and they have already taken over.

They were well aware of that too, during the Revolution, that the public would have to believe in it generation after generation. Everyone would have to know it. As you know, it was taken out of the schools long ago. It was also worked on almost like a Hollywood fictional type of thing, since prior to the 1950's, they altered an awful lot of stuff. They started to take out information from history from the classes. Now you have a really dumbed-down population that really gets their reality from television and dramas rather from history. That's the problem. Anything that's on paper can only be of value if the people actually live it in their daily lives.

Tim: How do we get people to attach themselves and become one with the substance and not with the form?

Alan: You'll never get the masses. As we know, that never happens in history. It's always the few who are willing to go into the depths and go beyond the world they understand to think deeper, more profound things of nature and what human kind is. Beyond the selfish motives, the higher aspect – some people call it the spiritual aspect – it's going beyond all of those things; that's when you start to realize that the world you're now in is completely corrupt and it was corrupt at its foundation because there was the money system.

Tim: You're right, there are a lot of different reasons, but there is the minority. We can't necessarily totally convince the majority, that's true; but we can influence them. We can get them to go a certain direction for a while. It's like what Sam Adams said; all it takes is a loud, out-there, in your face minority lighting brushfires in people's minds. We don't need to have the big numbers. We just need to have people who are willing to stand up and be an example and to lead. Too often, we sit back.

Alan: Here's a problem, too. It really is a real problem. In all ages, there's one type of human that's always risen to the top, in all peoples, and it's called the psychopathic type. The psychopath is almost a deviant creation. It used to be called that before they had the term psychopath. What you've had over centuries and centuries is selective breeding between the psychopathic leaders who do not have the qualities of compassion and empathy for others around them. They are not bonded to others around them. They are pretty ruthless, but they do climb to the top because they are ruthless. They do it just as much in big business as they do in politics or royal families or anywhere else. What we have today is also a group of the higher ones who are also scientists now, because they take the psychopathic types, put them into to big colleges, train them to be scientists in warfare departments for creating good and new viruses and bacteriums or standing wave type to eventually infect or kill the rest of the people. That's what we have to deal with. The psychopath always can sniff the way that the public are going or complaining. They tend to come out and speak on behalf of the public and they start to lead the public. That's why in many revolutions, you'll find that people end up worse after the revolution then they were before. They can't quite figure it out. It's because the psychopaths get right in there. That happened with the communist revolution too. The psychopathics came in like droves. They didn't want to live like the ordinary people below and since the 1950's onwards they started to give themselves higher pay and increases, etc.

Tim: That doesn't happen with every situation.

Alan: It's almost all situations.

Tim: Don't you get various levels of it? I mean America's been taking some time to slide this way. Certainly there are authoritarian personalities that can rise to the top, as people get lazy, they go on auto-pilot and figure the system is set and the system will run itself and they don't keep watch.

Alan: No, the U.S. has had their share of problems since its foundation. How long was it before you had all the other wars that started? Never mind the Civil War and the many wars since. There's been one war after another and who benefits? It's no different than today or that story you read from the biblical stories. It's to do with loot and booty and corporations. Halliburton somehow has been given the authority to rebuild all over the world on behalf of the United States. Halliburton is still a private, international corporation with many of the top psychopaths who are the top shareholders. Nothing has really changed. It's about looting and booty under the guises of protecting or bringing civilization to, or bringing democracy to, or giving a religion to the pagans. It's the same old story, the same excuses. Behind it all, it's to do with looting and robbery.

Tim: I was looking at your website and I really like your official logo. He's got the all-seeing eye above the pyramid and Alan is suspended in mid-air in a karate outfit with a black belt, executing a flying kick to the all-seeing eye and knocking it off the top of the pyramid. I like that imagery, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's about time it was knocked off because we've had it around too long. You know on the DARPA logo, their official one that they've taken down, was the same thing. They had the pyramid with the all-seeing eye and I guess it was them at the top looking down through the light to the masses down below.

Tim: It was like a light beam coming out of the eye coming down across the whole globe.

Alan: Yes, total information network.

Tim: Good old Poindexter and his Freedom creation, as far as that goes. Alan, let's deal with some real practical stuff now. We've talked about all the negative and how bad everything is and that we need to understand where we came from. Maybe we need to understand the construct of the matrix and that is really is what's inside of the people that makes the difference. Do you offer a course in deprogramming?

Alan: I used to teach people privately, very few. Not everyone who asked because I don't believe in wasting my time with those that think money can simply buy ultimate truth. You pick people who have already done the journey, that have done the start of the journey.

In all ages, you have the world of the dead. In the New Testament, you have the dead where the dead bury the dead. You can't wake the dead up, they have to try and get up themselves. That's when they try and walk. That's what that always meant. You look for those that have been asking the right questions from their own hearts. Those are the ones that you can fill in. They can go beyond the natural, beyond the just, the data of the world because they have something else in them. It's a tremendous compassion that they have for other peoples all over the world, not just their own particular group. I think the U.S. would get far more approval within their country and around the world and if they stopped bombing other countries abroad, especially the Middle East.

Tim: There's no doubt about that. There's a wonderful little booklet out on the internet that is called "The Myth of the Innocent Civilian", which is a wonderful little treatise on how none of our hands are clean because we have been allowing this, at least some have not been actually protesting this, and we've created a negative situation in the world for the reputation of the U.S.A. Recognizing that there's these bad guys at the top and they're well entrenched and they've got the money and all these other things. If we accept that money and this kind of power is not real power and is not the thing that we need to go toward, what are the techniques and tools that we use to bring liberty and freedom back to a group of people?

Alan: Again, I don't think you understand that most people never knew what liberty or freedom ever was. They see it in a tunnel, the tunnel that they were born into. They think it's the normal in their lifetime or something they've heard about in someone else's lifetime. They don't realize that freedom starts with the individual mind and letting go of indoctrinated concepts.

Tim: I get your point. Let's go then and use the analogy of The Matrix movies since that's what you adopted for your website cuttingthroughthematrix. We have this situation, if everyone remembers in the first Matrix movie, where Neo is taken into the construct and he's walking along. This is where he sees the woman in the red dress. He's in the construct. This is where he's being instructed by Morpheus to 'look at all the people around you. Every single one of these people think they're alive, think they're free, think that this reality is true, and every single one of them can become an enemy'. Then one of them morphs into what they call the agents or variations of Mr. Smith; and he's warning him that 'you have to be careful, you have to find people that have been asking the right question and that are doing the right thing'.

This is a parallel with scriptural teaching of the Remnant. There's a wonderful American writer named Albert J. Knock. Knock wrote a wonderful little piece called "Isaiah's Job." It was a retelling of the story about how God told Isaiah 'I want you to go and tell these people that if some things don't happen – they need to repent, they need to change their ways – however, they're not going to listen to you, they're not going to pay attention to you. They're probably going to throw you into jail and they might even take your life. Isaiah said 'why should I go?' and the Lord says to him 'it's because your message is actually to the remnant. The remnant will be heartened by what you're saying. The remnant will be strengthened by what you're saying, and by getting up there and being out there and speaking the truth – yes the masses aren't going to listen, but those with ears to hear and eyes to see will respond to the message'. That's what we need to do, isn't it Alan?

Alan: It is, however it's such an incredible education that must be given. You can't just give ultimate truths right off the bat. You've got to bring people up through levels of consciousness until when you give them certain truths, they'll understand. If you tell a person at the bottom the ultimate truth, it goes right over their head. They don't understand. You've got to prepare a person's mind to understand. That's a lot of education. That's the thing, you can't do it in an hour, two hours over radio like a "rah, rah, rah, let's save the world" type deal. It's a very deep education. Some people do have it naturally that have already gone through the process of being born, being aware, but very few. In all ages, that's how it's been.

Tim: How do we get that Alan? How do we get that education process started for those who have ears to hear and eyes to see?

Alan: They have to get in touch with one of the few who are teaching the right things and not the misleading things or the things which are to try to save the present system. We can't save something where the elite are already shifting the system under our feet.

Tim: I think you're right. I think we're under a paradigm shift. I think many of us who are sensitive to these things have sensed that this paradigm shift is occurring. I'm not talking about saving this present political system; this is just one form. See, the whole idea that I understand it is that Jesus was talking to the Pharisees and condemning them and saying that 'you're white-washed tombs, you're white-washed sepulchers, you appear to be all bright and clean and wonderful on the outside, but inside you're full of death and deadness'. The issue is that form is supposed to follow substance; and in our situation now, we have empty, dead-filled forms. We have white-washed monuments all over DC and all over this nation that are full of destruction and decay.

Alan: A lot of them are also called churches. In all ages, those who give the teachings know darn well that as soon as they're gone, in come the ones who corrupt it. The majority of the public want ritual, they want fancy shows, they want something familiar so they become dead very, very quickly; and that's always been the way.

Tim: So what? We don't care about that. We want to reach the people. Don't we want to reach the people? How to we get the message out to them?

Alan: They must also reach out of their own religion to those of others.

Tim: Let's say that we're doing that. Let's say that's done.

Alan: I good start would be to stop killing off people in the Middle East – men, women, and children.

Tim: But to do that, Alan, then we moral people, we aware, we awakened, we spiritual, we who understand liberty and freedom, we who have touched on what you call the ultimate truth, we need to be in power to stop that happening, unless you've got some other way of doing that.

Alan: What you can also do is to demand where your tax money starts to go. No-one does that. When you acquiesce by your silence, you're acquiescing that it's going to abortion, it's going to the war machines to kill everybody else, and it's going to our own chains—because they're going to use all this technology on us, too. I would also suggest that if you're going to put anybody in a position of power where they can make laws over you, then you better have them – rather than Bush having American society psychologically tested – we have each one of them tested, even your local school master, for psychopathic traits.

Tim: Those are two great ideas on how we can actually start to work against the system, things that we can do to make it better. One of the things is to withhold your approval from what the government does in bombing innocent people, in hurting innocent people. In fact this goes right along in line with We the People Congress with Bob Schultz out of New York, where they are saying that based on a Continental Congress bill that was passed in 1774 that if government is not responsive to the people, then the people have a right to withhold their monies from the government. If that's what's going on, then those of us with conscience should be doing whatever we certainly can to...

Alan: Even the timid ones can still pay their taxes if they want to, but still put an objection and tell them what they object to, and they give this money under force and duress.

Tim: At the very least, they could ploy on their congress people to not vote for any new spending.

Alan: I don't think that's the way to it. It literally would take the people to literally launch the complaints to where the money is going, and they object to the fact that they're being coerced by the threat of force into paying it. Money that's going to change the culture, money that's going to technologies which will dominate them, that's where it's going. We're building and creating it, buying our own chains.

Tim: Alan, I think that really just because we lodge a protest, they go 'fine, protest all you want just keep giving us the money'. At a certain point we have to just pull back and say, that's it, no more. We know that they're getting desperate and there's a lot of talk.

Alan: This is uncovered now. The velvet glove is off. They knew they'd bring us to this stage over 60 years ago. They've been building up for the chaos that's going to come. They published their plans for the next 30 years in the Department of Defence documents from Britain. The head of NATO, every NATO country signed it. They're all preparing for massive upheavals in the very near future, because they know what they're going to bring on in this world and they know the public's reaction to it.

Tim: Ok, so then what Alan? What are we supposed to do? Lie down and submit?

Alan: What I'm saying is you don't do what they expect you to do.

Tim: I agree with you, so what do you suggest we do that they don't expect?

Alan: What they don't expect is for people to do it in such a way they can't imprison or kill them for protesting. That's the first thing. These are the masters of war here.

Tim: In other words, we're talking about no frontal assault. We have to be wise as serpents and harmless as doves.

Alan: Absolutely. These characters have played this game over and over, down through many centuries, and they know how the public will come on; head on like an unorganized mob, as they call them at the top, and that's what they want. They want to say, "Look, there are crazy guys running around called militias." They tried that right after the Oklahoma City deal. They want that to start so they can tell the passive public, "look, there are crazies living amongst you, we have to be under complete martial rule right now."

Tim: Edwin Vierra really laid it out yesterday that we do have the rules; we do have the tools available to us if we would just exercise them and have the courage to do that. Your second point that you made, you were talking about psychological exams for elected officials. I would say that all public servants, all bureaucrats, they all should go through a psychological exam.

Alan: Yes, because right now, Bush under the auspices of the United Nations – by the way, the United Nations is throwing all the laws out there, every country signs them into existence – and one of them is they want the whole world's population psychologically evaluated every year. Man, woman, and child from birth and on. Bush mentioned this briefly about six months ago, that he wanted every American citizen to be tested to see if 'maybe you harbor some terrorist qualities and you don't know it.'

Tim: They're not looking for terrorist qualities. They might be looking for a little individualism. I'll tell you what else they're looking for. They're looking for the authoritarian personality style.

Alan: Yes, leadership qualities are what they're looking for.

Tim: I'm not sure authoritarianism is leadership.

Alan: Instead of letting them to do what they want to do, let's change all of this and say, "all you guys who want authority over us must take this psychopathic test." You're going to find you have a very quiet Washington D.C. after it's done, because there will be very few people left there.

Tim: It is that authoritarian mindset that is amoral. They'll pretend to have morals. They'll go to church, they'll do all the right things, but behind the scenes, they have no morality and they are only interested in the acquisition of power and wealth. If we can understand this, maybe something along these lines, this test that would be at least a framework to have all public servants follow. What do you think Alan?

Alan: What you just described is the classic psychopath. The psychopath really only respects someone more powerful than themselves. When they get governments going and infiltrate, then the government becomes like a military organization where the superiors all the way down do crave power, but they really respect the person above them almost like a god because they wish they had more power themselves. They are truly psychopathic. What you have today, across the whole Western World and now the Far East as well, you're voting in the left-wing bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers or the right-wing bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers. I think lawyers should be banned from applying to get in there at all. We don't need lawyers for that. Normal people can discuss things for normal people. We don't need lawyers to confuse the issue.

Tim: I would agree. There are some that contend that the original 13th amendment to the American Constitution was referring to a re-affirmation of no titles of nobility, specifically dealing with lawyers and being esquire from the London Bar. I don't know if it's true or not. I've seen evidence on both sides; and at this point in time, it doesn't make any real difference. I do understand what you're saying about lawyers. In fact, even in the New Testament that was one of the major problems, that they were the doctors or the lawyers of the law and had convoluted and constructed the law, in such a way that it did nothing but hold down the common person, and they themselves would just flaunt it.

Alan: When you need a professional person to interpret something for you that's supposed to be simple, then you're being fooled. That's what lawyer's jobs are supposed to do. The law is supposed to be easily understood by every individual, regardless of IQ, within the normal population. They portrayed that very well in the movie "Devil's Advocate". Al Pacino, who was the devil in it, he says 'How do you think we're taking over this country and the world? We're churning out armies of lawyers every day, that's how we're taking it over." It's very, very, very true. It's meant to confuse everything to make everyone else, the ordinary people, subservient to something they don't understand. You don't understand it because they are deliberately complex.

Tim: You're absolutely right. This is one of the arguments that many of us in the Tax Truth movement, if you want to give it a name, have argued the government's position on claiming that the tax is legal is so convoluted and is so cafeteria style, picking here and picking there, and then trying to say 'this is the law'.

Ed Vierra yesterday was pointing out that you use a legal flowchart. There has to be 'if / then' clauses. There has to be cause and effect. You should be able to draw a line from the very beginning straight through to the end, without any breaks in the line that show that this thought process is normal. Basically, what I'm trying to say is I agree with you that the law has become so complicated that it is of no effect.

Alan: It's only there to serve an elite, who want to confuse whatever they're doing that passes through the lawyers and then is reinterpreted to the public. Law can reinterpret as much as they wish, whenever they wish. That's what they're there for.

Tim: Law is nothing more that just a group of people agreeing on rules, on how they're going to do something. We used to play the game of Monopoly and we would sit around and all agree on whether or not you landed on a certain space, you got a hundred Monopoly bucks. We would make up extra rules and as long as everybody agreed to it, that wasn't any problem. Law, in effect, is the same thing. The problem is now that not everybody gets a chance to agree to it. Not everybody gets a chance to follow it and we end up with a question as to what law is. Even though it's specifically written, it's being enforced by the bullies with guns out in the populous and they're telling you what the law is. Now you have to spend your time, your property, your life assets to go and defend something that you know the rules say you can do and can't do. Yet, they're in this position of bullying power, physical prowess.

Alan: They've taken over through acquiescence of the public, over a period of time, until it's become the norm and a generation have grown up accepting this as normal.

Tim: Listen, we've got a call coming in from Katie in Texas. Hi Katie, are you with us?

Katie: Yes I'm with you. I wanted to ask Mr. Watt if has any books available?

Alan: Yes, I've got some up on my site, in fact. I've got the Cutting Through 1,2, and 3 series, where I even go into a lot of the coding that's used in society with the higher Masonic groups. Once you understand it, you can reinterpret the headlines from the newspapers as they pass they're little jokes to each other. You'd be quite astounded at the language they use.

Katie: You don't have anything available in Barnes and Noble or anything like that, do you?

Alan: No. I've bypassed all the regulars. You see, I've had people offer to publish my works. However, once you do that, it's authorized to be out there and the editor then edits out little bits that he thinks are inappropriate. I went and bypassed them and did it my own way so I don't have to be censored.

Katie: Thank you so much.

Tim: Alan, I can't emphasize how important it is for people to shake off the shackles in their minds that this is the way we're living in our society; this way with supposedly depleted energy and all these things is the only way that it can be. I believe there is a paradigm shift and I don't necessarily believe it has to be toward the negative. I think that if we can awaken the remnant - it's the remnants, those that have eyes to see and ears to hear, those who respond to that internal responsive chord of liberty and freedom will start to get up and talk and influence the people around them, will start to make it known that there is something that can be done before this happens. We may be able to change things around. I don't think that the future is set, even though these guys have been planning this for 60 years, which brings me to what we had talked about earlier, privately. That is that it came up out of think-tanks, these globalists, these nationalists. Why don't we, as freedom minded people, put together our think-tanks and figure out a way to not confront them with mob action, but come up with more subtle strategies and tactics to circumvent them and to basically stop them?

Alan: Here's the problem: The big think-tanks and political movements that have tried in the past to alter our course are always infiltrated immediately at the very top. They come in, they take over very subtly to begin with, but eventually you have a talking head or a bunch of them at the top who are trained to do this. They say all the right things. They become the leaders. Before you know it, you're off in a different direction all together or you've joined the United Nations and they're all part of the problem. It's a con-game.

Tim: You bring up a very good point. This then goes to the next step that we as individuals, we as adults, we as liberty minded members of the remnant, need to stand up, shake off the shackles of the society. What I mean by that is watching TV, watching all the sports, bothering ourselves with all the things that we think we have to do and start learning about freedom and liberty, the rights of man, which is another good book to read by Tom Paine. If you have read the Rights of Man for some time, you have to go back and reread it. Reread the Declaration of Independence. Get into your mind these ideas. Then, we individually, have to start to think about ways of working the system and throwing road-blocks up. Whether it's going after the youth, which is one of the things that I like to do. I like to feed the youth with the liberty virus and give them material and ideas and help them and encourage them to resist the attempts on them. Go along, make it look like you're doing it, but in your mind stay true to liberty and freedom. You have kind-of turned the tables on them, Alan. What they were doing to Nicaragua, we've got the CIA brochure that the CIA printed up and flooded through Nicaragua to try to teach the Freedom Fighters how to resist the communist Nicaraguan regime. That pamphlet is now available. All kinds of wonderful things that people can consider doing. I don't encourage people to go out and break the law, but I consider you to start thinking about things in terms of what's actually right, what's wrong, what leads to liberty, and what leads to slavery. You yourself have to make the decision on what you're going to do; and many of us are family men and we have obligations. Alan, is there anything else that people can do to fight against this?

Alan: You don't win any battle until you've conquered yourself. To run off studying other peoples' definitions doesn't do anything except following something. You have to be your own champion. You must come to your own conclusions of what freedom is or liberty is, for yourself, by becoming it. This is a change that happens within the individual and that's the only way it's real. Otherwise, you're just following. If you follow, you're so easily led by the wrong people.

Tim: I agree, we don't need to be followers, but I certainly don't believe that learning from other examples of people who have led in liberty, I don't think that's necessarily following. It's gaining the idea. Aren't you talking about inculcating the beliefs and concepts of freedom and making them part of your own very nature?

Alan: You understand that freedom starts within the individual. That comes as a natural process of work going on, as they analyze themselves from beginning to end. You can't understand the world until you've done that first, until you know your own motivations. You have to analyze yourself and how true are you as a person? You've got to really analyze that. Understand your motivations for wanting certain things. What do you really want? What do you need? What is life about? Where do you stand in proportion with the great world you live in and others around you? That means the whole world, everyone in different creeds and cultures. You have no choice. If you break the natural laws then you're blind—The blind leading the blind.

Tim: There's going to be some folks who look within themselves and say, 'you know, I'd rather be a follower than a leader'. We're interested in those who have a positive response to the liberty message. We're looking to encourage the remnant to resist and there are a lot of good ways of doing that. Alan, I want to thank you for being with us again.

ALAN WATT
ON THE
DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW
August 14, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Bill: Welcome to the NutriMedical Report, hour two for the 14th of August, Tuesday. That's August 14, 2007. It's amazing. We're now looking at of course the cyclone Flossie, earthquake hitting Hawaii. We're looking at all these events happening now as the stock market is literally shaken by this real estate bubble that's about to burst. All of it engineered of course to take away the assets to pave the way for North American Union, which they're planning in a couple of weeks in Quebec. Our guest, who literally cuts through the matrix, Alan Watt will be joining us in just a moment.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and we will take your questions and calls in probably about 15, 20 minutes. 866-582-9933. There's so many issues going on. Alan, tell us your analysis of the latest scenarios of babble and confusion and “cut the through matrix” as they say. Your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do go and visit there. Do purchase the packages of incredible material that cut through the matrix and realize that all, A-L-L of the so-called public political systems, all of the public religions have been literally ensnared and engulfed and converted into machines for control. You need to cut through the matrix, otherwise you will be a victim. Alan, your analysis please.

Alan: I think you're quite right. The time we're in now and going into even faster has been a carefully laid plan, laid a long time ago to create massive, massive terror and confusion, with wars and plagues and all the rest of it, everything that science can actually do. I listened to your first half of your program today and I noticed you said something that was really interesting which I know myself. I feel it myself and that is how much do you tell the public? We know much more than we say because we've studied these particular issues and this agenda for such a long time and we don't want to cripple their minds and therefore we give them what we hope they can handle.

Bill: Right. Even the simplest things I call zone one, which is published in public journals and documents and their own newspapers, they don't read, and when they read it's like they don't understand what’s in the printed word right in front of their eyes.

Alan: Yes. They refuse to believe because of their conditioning in a world where they're run by experts that anything wrong could happen to them or anything bad could happen to them. They've been trained to be perpetual children and most of them still today think that somehow this particular system that they're used to is going to continue for the rest of their lives. They live in hope even when it's changing all around them by the day or the week they refuse to see it and we know for instance that the plagues are coming because they're all man made.

Bill: Oh yes. In fact, I mentioned that about the fact that RCMP is literally meeting with my pastor friend. The same with the United States. They're getting ready. They have the plagues ready. The [Zicronium-12] plague. All these things like the [clustrium deficil]. The MRSA, multi-drug resistant TB. They're all getting ready because they've passed laws to say they can force quarantine you. It doesn't matter if you're in Australia or Canada or Britain or anywhere. They're getting ready for a global matrix.

Alan: That's right. They have spelled out their agenda over many, many years of a brand new society, a much-reduced population in the society and a completely new way of living. No more rural living at all, everyone in small habitat areas and it's coming to pass. They're at the verge of it now and they are going to do some incredible things and use the media as always, the mainstream media to convince you that it's just nature evolving and that we're causing the problems. Most will believe that because they believe nothing outside the mainstream media and they will, I think, perish with it, to be honest with you. Last month, I live

next to the TransCanada Highway and the trains which go north and to the east of me and I've never seen so many heavy, heavy trains going past me as I have in this last month.

Bill: Is this going north or east, west?

Alan: These are going north and we know that there are huge underground bases for continuity of governments up north.

Bill: Let me just tell you about one of them okay, besides the one I visited personally on the Blood Indian Reserve in Canada – in Alberta in 1983 with the direction of the CSIS director, the new CSIS director for western Canada who told me face-to-face and I went out there myself. The largest single base with the greatest amount of pollution is [Coal] Lake, Alberta. The cost of that base and I've talked to special Canadian, U.S. and other country's agents who've been there, that particular underground facility costs $250 billion dollars to build it; $250 billion to build that facility. That's just one facility and you can't imagine the countless trillions upon trillions of dollars spent on these things while Americans go without healthcare. People get – they don't have proper advances that are even put into agricultural care for animals into human healthcare. They suppress technology. They suppress free energy. They don't allow people to be independent in their own rural farms so they can make their own energy. They are purposely trying to corral the entire population to put them in highly compact cities and have them literally corridors connecting then with re-wilding the spaces in between, it's right there in Agenda 21. It's in Global 2000 and they're behind the schedule. They have billions to kill before the day is done, billions to kill.

Alan: And it must be done in such a way that the victims themselves with think it's all circumstance and coincidence.

Bill: Oh yes. Just like when I had Henry L. Niemen on the program for about a year and a half and then, because of my background and I was trained by the bacteriologist Dr. Robert Brown at [Dalhousie] that was working at [Reuter] Campus and worked at the Carol Institute in the T-virus facilities in the United States for the so-called Defensive Bio-weapons Project was no less defensive than creating the death weapons of the end of the age. The T-virus killed all of his buddies that got out of the low-pressure class board insulation on a one day out of the 10 years that he was sick. These kinds of things are going on because they've got dozens of end time plagues that they've got ready to foist upon the population. The Morgellons [disease], the chemtrails. Even the deaths in the forests. They're killing the bacteria that even protects the trees so the trees are dying of pests and they want to make it look like it's global warming. Garbage, garbage, garbage.

Alan: That's right and they even admit themselves they have almost every species in cryogenics storage to re-seed the planet when necessary.

Bill: They have at least three repositories. One is up in Norway. One is in Pine Gap, Australia and there's another one overseas. They have these genetic libraries of the organisms to reproduce, like at Lake [Holley], literally the genetic Ark that they actually have these projects public. If you don't believe me, go check it yourself. What Alan is telling you hear is they're getting ready to end this age and they're getting ready to kill billions; and this is not theoretical.

Alan: You probably remember Preston Manning that was in Canada.

Bill: Oh yes.

Alan: When Preston Manning was in, it was an interesting little thing because all the politicians and their families were given for the first time access to special treatment in medical establishments within military institutions that would be denied to the public. They never explained what this was all about. That's why all of the politicians are going along with this agenda hoping they're survive and they'll be saved and get special treatment when all these plagues are released, but the general public will be denied them.

Bill: The continuity of government, and I was told this by inside contacts in the U.S. and Canada, is instantly when "plagues hit" their very first step before they go and shut off the lights is to shut the grid off. That means you've got one tank of gas that you can drive away from wherever you are at. If you don't have food,

water or things to keep yourself quarantined and you go outside, and that's the U.S., Canada and elsewhere, you are an enemy combatant. I confronted the FEMA director on December 12th, 2002 at a bio-terrorism conference in front of hundreds of military personnel, doctors and nurses, with the FEMA director saying that I have seen personally your operational manual and it is to corral the population if you blew up, and I used this example to him when he was at the podium. The Federal Center or Republic Plaza downtown Denver by the Brown Palace, you are to shoot to kill and put them in body bags. Not to decontaminate. Not to have mobile decontamination units, but to shoot to kill with lethal force. It's not to help. It's to make sure you maximally cross-contaminate and kill; and he couldn't deny it. We'll be back in a moment with more cuttingthroughthematrix with Alan Watt and if you have questions or comments you want to get on board, you want to do what you can do make sure your neighbors hear this story and your radio picks up the show.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and you can visit at NutriMedical.com and clayandiron. Just like the Book of Daniel. Clayandiron.com. Do visit our websites. Do purchase our products. Do get the DVDs and we will have the DVDs from the conference talks that I did in Vancouver shortly. We expect those to be delivered and we'll have our own production people put them together. We expect the people to contact the Vancouver 9/11 people and tell them how happy they are and I really believe in our people here that listen to the program on Genesis. They get the free archives that rebroadcasts the shows and ask what you can do. Get your local stations AM and FM to pick up the Key Band satellite. Get a Key Band Receiver and become a micro-broadcaster yourself. It's like a good shortwave. You can get crystal clear signal if the internet goes down because, believe me, we're not going to have freedom of speech here too much longer, and we have organizations like this in Canada that think they can censure and cut out talks by talk show hosts like myself who's a whistleblower on the inside. I did more talks than anyone else at this conference. You can tell this is near the end of civilization as we know it because when they sanction the supposedly freedom of speech sanction people who do ask questions and raise issues, you know we're near the end of the game and they're no longer going to pretend that they're our friends. They're just trying to corral the sheep. They're getting ready to execute us.

Let's get your analysis, Alan, on what you see coming, because we now have of course – Bush's brain has left the White House. We have Karl Rove's the Prince of Darkness. We have the about to be bubble for the mortgage lending which has all been engineered to burst the economy. We have the American Navy sitting in a ready position. Actually start a nuclear war with the Chinese saying they'll retaliate by frying 200 cities and towns with technology we gave them. We have the Russians basically working with conjoint military operations with the Chinese. We're literally sitting on the precipice of disaster and they're ready to completely corral the entire populations of the planet and kill a good chunk of us with plagues, pestilence and financial disaster; and people still want to argue. I can't believe it.

Alan: If you go back in the first World War when the big British council, the elite met to discuss how they would get all the young men into this war and go over and get slaughtered on battlefields. They used the newspapers and all these characters in the particular council for this elite owned the newspapers at the time. They had already done the studies back then in 1914 and 15 and they found that 87 percent of the public, even then, would not do their own reasoning. They also found out if they gave them enough crisis that the average person couldn't handle two or more conflicts coming at them at once and so they would literally close down and they were easily guided by the media. They'd simply adopt opinions given to them and do what they were told; and that's the scenario. That's why they picked this particular scenario of giving us the plagues to reduce the population to be herded into these habitat areas and vast amounts of the public to be killed off, with a new system emerging at the end of it. They expect the public to go along blindly in a panic almost, guided by the expert society that we've all been trained to believe in, and that's why it's all happening this way. Order out of chaos, therefore they must bring in total chaos to make us obey.

Bill: Exactly, and this is the thing. Cuttingthroughthematrix, your website is I consider the premiere intellectually unveiling the technology of the use of words as mind bombs and in the words of Mao Tse-Tung, I am not afraid of weapons or nuclear or bombs or bullets or shells. I'm afraid of a man with an idea that can display that idea to the public. They are much more afraid of those who actually display the level of ignorance; that display the level of literally willing victimness of the public to what's coming, whether it's forced vaccination, financial collapse, weaponization of our food being sprayed on and you look up in the sky and they say we don't believe. We have chemtrails. There was apparently this ridiculous hit piece documentary talking about it. I guess it's going to be back on the air in a few days on chemtrails trying to

tell us that these are just simply contrails from the back of jets and then they even -- on Discovery Channel, I call it the lack of discovery channel. By the way, this is owned by the same globalists, this Discovery Channel Network, talking about it being putting aluminum into jet fuel, when it's ridiculous. I was told specifically by people working at Denver International Airport and other airports, including the military, they have drone jets. They're shoving these out of the back of C-130s. They have three companies that service the laboratory facilities in all major airlines, including the European Airbus and the Boeing Jets, and those three companies have NSA agents and other global agents that work and put and service these particular distribution centers that are totally beyond the control of the regular pilots. They don't know what's going on. They're just shooting out of the back engines of the wings. The public – they can look up in the sky and say that looks weird. All of a sudden you see grey skies. These things just hang there for hours and they fall down, and we even do chemical analysis and people have polymer chemists and they say they can't believe it. I just want to slap them and say do you understand you're in a burning building and if you don't leave now you're going to be dead. They want to ad hominem attacks against someone like me or Alex Jones or anybody else and think that they can shoot us in the back or throw a hatchet at us when we're trying to do the very thing that needs to be done, which is wake everyone up like you are doing. Sticking our neck out. Putting ourselves in jeopardy and I don't have any patience left for people who want to snipe at each other. We're in a burning building and the roof is about to fall down.

Alan: That's what I see and to be honest with you, I think there's nothing we shouldn't do now to try and get enough people at least to understand and to start at least preparing for themselves. None of us would choose this lifestyle – particularly the lifestyle I have. People would not believe it. I would never choose this unless I had to come out into the open at this particular time and disclose to the public what I knew. I would rather prefer a hundred other ways of living than I am now.

Bill: Absolutely. Look, I finished by Ph.D. research project at age 20. I was a medical graduate studying specialty work at age 24. I'm 55 now. Do you think I want to deal with the trashing – the attempted trashing of my career by my colleagues; by my State Board; by military personnel death threats because I know about Oklahoma City – finding out special operations was even members of the Joint Chiefs of Columbine High School. Finding out that they trashed and destroyed and killed people from 82 nations at the World Trade Center, that they've got bombs in over 22 cities by the mid-90's when they planned to release pandemics. This is a nightmare. I don't want to know this stuff. I'm not psychotic. If this could be cured with a shot, please, let me roll up my sleeve and take it, but I will not be sniped at. If you think that you know better than me, people out there? You think you know better science? You think you know better analysis of it than the guests we bring on like Alan Watt? Take your questions right now. Put it on the table. Put down your chips. Put down your cards because you need to know we've been in the battle line. If we're battle-hardened warriors and we're trying to tell you what we can tell you. We can't even tell all that we know. If we do, it would blow you away so far you won't even think that we're rational. You won't even think we're from the same dimension, let alone telling you the truth of what's coming that people want to argue that even the national ID isn't coming or the North American Union when it's almost done. It's almost finished.

Alan: It's already introduced into most of the European countries. It's there. They carry them with them and we're the last to get ours.

Bill: And the Chinese. Chinese in fact – It's American companies – American companies – this is treason, in China setting up the surveillance grid in China. They have 10 million people every year leaving -- peasants leaving there going to the big cities, either for the flesh markets so they could either become prostitutes or have their tissue organs taken are being thrown in Lodi camps where they'll be slave labor. And, by the way, they're American corporations. You need to know this, that in the first term of Bush he had his first foreign mission to China was to bring in major business people including what I call China Mart to go to China to make contact with the Lodi camps, 20,000 prisons in China. WalMart said to their supplier companies, at your expense you put factories inside these Lodi camps. Put a little dummy facility outside but the real one is inside the prison and if you don't do it you can't sell through Tasco or WalMart worldwide at your cost and we have long-term consignment of all of the supplies, so they don't even have to own the material inside the WalMart. All they have to own is the shell because it's a New World Order company. That's what you've got. What do you think, Alan?

Alan: That's it. That's basically it.

Bill: Exactly. That's how bad it is, people. That's what's going on, criminality at the highest levels. We'll be back in a moment. Welcome back. It's Dr. Bill Deagle here and Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do visit there. We'll be back with Alan next week. He's in every week or two to give his wit and wisdom to cut through the matrix; and believe me, you need a sharp intellect. You need to have a sharp and clean body, which is a temple of the spirit, and you need to be ready to realize that disaster is about to strike. This is not a delusion. It is not a theory. It's a fact and we're telling you as witnesses high upon the tower that we're blowing this far. That we're telling you you better wakeup now. You better get yourself ready in every way, just like Jerome Corsi told in the hours before with Alex's program. You better make sure you're not in debt. You better have supplies. You better get yourself ready to not be in these big ugly cities if things get nuts, because if you don't have run-and-go packs, if you don't have an escape plan it's going to get insane and believe me, they do not care about you. Continuity of government does not include the Congress and the Senate, let alone the citizenry. So tell us your analysis, Alan, and I think we do have a caller from Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada. Alan, your analysis of this. Mention the COG (Continuity of Government) not even including anything other than the Executive Branch of government. Isn't that unbelievable?

Alan: Yes and really that's how it's always really been on the quiet. The show of politics is just to con the public, because Carroll Quigley said that. There is a parallel government that has been running the world since at least the beginning of the 1900's and politics at the bottom is just a show for the public really.

Bill: Exactly. That's how bad it is. That is how bad it is. Well of course your three documentaries are Cutting Through No. 1, "The Androgynous Hermaphroditic Agenda"; Cutting Through 2, "The Glimpse into the Great Work" and Cutting Through 3, "Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in High Masonic Tradition." You have to understand, and I said this when I spoke at the Granada Farm and I also spoke, which is probably why part of this is cut, although it was only 20 minutes of my hour presentation in the grand hall. The origins of the new world disorder, which isn't new in any way, shape or form, and the high priests of the illuminati, the Knights Templar, the Kings of Malta and all those high level Masonic traditions, they use these symbolisms, these architectures, these grand mathematical schemes in their various esoterics so they can make themselves feel like they're a supra species and we're simply sheep. They do this repeatedly and you need to understand this so you won't see rates in plain sight because they have to show you or even tell you before they do it they're going to release a pandemic; crash the economy; take your assets; vaccinate you; poison you; sterilize you and then kill you.

Alan: It's interesting to see that Donald Rumsfeld, right after 9/11, the very next day, said that this might be 100 years of a war; and he was talking not only about the Middle East. He's talking about a war to change the entire globe and the way of living for everybody on it.

Bill: Right, and of course to change the warriors too.

Alan: That's right.

Bill: Because their plan is not have normal human warriors. So if you out there and you think I'm real tough special-op Delta, well, you'll be tough all right against a genetically enhanced supra being that can run at 30 miles per hour and jump with a backpack on 25 feet. You're really powerful when you can deal with basically we call Spiderman super soldiers that they're actually building and making right now in underground facilities; and I'm not going to open that can of worms today, but I'm going to. We need to know that this is not theory and I'm not making this as conjecture. This has been in operation since the 1920's and '30's with the Nazis. They have been conceiving the idea of enhanced super soldiers. It's at MIT. It's elsewhere. So let's take our caller from Nova Scotia, Canada. Go ahead. You're on the air.

Unidentified Caller: Hi. Dr. Bill. How are you today?

Bill: I'm on fire with Alan's help we're like a tag team.

Unidentified Caller: That's good though. You have a great guest here. I just wanted to mention to your Canadian listeners that you and I will be starting up a 9/11 truth movement in Halifax.

Bill: That's right, Halifax, and I and my business is still in Denver. I'm a dual citizen. I'm an American and Canadian, and we're going to have a chapter in Halifax, Nova Scotia. If you want to hear the truth, then you contact us at 888-212-8871. We're going to have our first meeting in the first week or so of September. We're going to start organizing and we're going to try to get the real 9/11-truthers who really want to know the truth and don't want to play games with the truth or censure somebody for asking questions or raising issues or offending someone with a viewpoint that they don't like. I don't care about being offended. I just want to have people have a dialogue of asking questions and presenting evidence and showing why they know better than I do. If they can, more power to them. As my father used to say, if I know what you know and what I know I'll know more than you, so if you truly can teach me, good; but if you can't, be quiet and learn. And that's what need. We need to have people that are warriors for the truth and bring their special skills, whether you're a university student; you're a grandmother, you're just a listener of the show; you're welcome and we want to get citizens out there. We want billionaires. We want millionaires. We want politicians. We want people to know that everybody's life is on the line. They want to try and convince the elite that somehow they're going to get special treatment. Oh yeah, they're going to get special treatment all right, just like the Special Forces. They're going to be the first and I can tell you this from Special Forces delta and former CIA and NSA, they had agents tracking 24/7. I remember one agent I talked to back in Colorado Springs in '94 and he told me he had to carry a pager all the time, and if he didn't they would actually come up to him and tell him that if he didn't they would terminate him. They're tracking these guys with Special Forces like Seals all the time. They have agents watching because when you have skill sets and you're a Seal you can takeover a building with a fork. Okay. They're not going to allow people with skill sets walking around without somebody knowing exactly what they're doing and tracking every phone conversation, email and everything else.

Alan: That was discussed after the Vietnam War when they had troops coming home who were now trained in the military and they knew they were bringing big changes back home and they thought about the rioting that might ensue. They discussed at top levels in the Pentagon ways to inoculate the troops, they would get three or four years of usefulness out of them and then they'd come down with debilitating diseases.

Bill: Right. Just like Mark Zeller. We'll have Mark back on, Special Forces, super soldier serum, six and a half inches of height at age 29; 100 pounds in weight; became super strong for a while then ruined his health, along with experimental vaccines and these new nano-machines that attach to his cells that do all kinds of weird scalar things to the cells in his body. They used them literally like guinea pigs and even kept separate records, which is against violating the military court of justice for the military, and separated their vaccine records for these experimental vaccines from their regular health records. I know, I took care of them, and when you try to demand that they send the damn records they wouldn't send them, okay. Dealing with what I call the VA (the very awful hospital system) in these military experiments is impossible. They view them as literally no different than a desk or a typewriter or a computer screen. That's the way they view their personnel.

Alan: They have served their purpose.

Bill: Exactly. We're going to have a meeting. If you want to call, if you want to join us in September, we're going to start our chapter up and you need to start up chapters in your country and your division. Do contact us. We're going to have webinars coming up this fall. We're going to have documentary DVDs we're going to be launching. We're going to launch a lot of new services but we need your support by visiting their websites. By getting their materials. By making donations and we need you number one to get your local radio station to pick it up off the KU-Band Satellite broadcasting North and South America. You can get it off the internet. You can call the studios. Get it to your local people. Your biggest danger and your greatest asset are your neighbors, and that could be a millionaire down the road. It could be your politician's brother-in-law. It could be your sister or brother. Your danger is not Karl Rove, the brain that just left Washington, the Prince of Darkness that literally inhabited the White House as one of his names of endearment by George W. I don't want to repeat it, from the obscenities that this man has done in the White House. The obscenities that George W. has brought on the White House and the office of the presidency is beyond belief. This make the Rocky Horror Picture Show look like a garden party, is what he's done. Alan, your comments.

Alan: It's true. Again, we get all this fictional work coming out of television and dramas to show us how it's

supposed to be, and people believe that as a reality, whereas the opposite has always been true at the very top, even with the religions they promoted. The kings and queens never followed them if you look at history. They did the opposite. They committed all the sins quite openly and they flaunted it. It's no different today. You have the psychopathic types at the top who believe they've got the world under their thumb and everyone in it and we're all fools supposedly according to them because we believe what they say.

Bill: Absolutely, Alan. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Visit Alan's site. Support him. Make sure that you understand these principles because we're coming to a time of great darkness, just like the Trilogy of the Rings. We're entering Mordor, a land of great darkness and shadows enveloping a dark majesty of evils, about to literally consume our world, but we can choose not to be consumed by the light of the truth. We're going to have more shows coming up this week. We'll be back, God willing. Alan you have always cut through the matrix. Take care.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON THE
DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW
July 3, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Bill: Welcome to the NutriMedical Report and playing our show live an hour or two, for July 3rd, 2007. Our special guest, Alan Watt is on the program regularly, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Welcome to the program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Bill: Alan, we had a great discussion before airtime today, and we always do, and as we start to understand the real issue cuttingthroughthematrix.com your website cuttingthroughthematrix.com people need to get your three set, literally an expose of the real dialectic of confusion and to literally come out of Babylon. Come out of confusion—because if we don't, we're going to be victims, and the solution is not just a geopolitical one, a technical one or an environmental one. It is coming out of an understanding of confusion that has been promulgated by the overlords (the elite) that have set themselves up to be a predator class and have hidden from us our solutions. Tell us more of how we can come out of the darkness and get into solutions to all this ridiculousness that's going on, and understanding what the nature of what kind of being we are. What kind of universe we live in.

Alan: I think what people must really try and do, is when they literally stop everything and start to examine themselves first of all, to say, "who am I?" If you're really honest, you're a composite of all your indoctrinations from birth, through school and through your work life. You think your opinions are your own, but they've all been marketed into you, and when you get to a stage like that then you can start asking the right questions...

Bill: Right.

Alan: Because you say, "who am I?" you ask yourself, who runs this system? It is a completely ordered system. When you dig in to even the recent past, never mind the ancient past or the medieval past, you'll find that thinkers, great thinkers were always employed by the high courts of kings and queens, right up into the Parliamentary democracies, as they call them today, to literally plan the future. That's an odd thing for people, because we think in spans of our lifetime. That's the normal thing for the average person to imagine, is to try and do a certain thing. Buy a house. Have it paid off, retired et cetera. It's hard for us to imagine there are people who literally are paid—and I'm talking about hundreds and hundreds of think tanks to plan hundreds of years ahead in the future into an ordered society—then you realize it's always been this way. Not a generation has passed ever knowing the real truth that the major events that happen in their life, and all the major changes, cultural, wars, economic and everything were planned long before they were born, like a drama.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. They even try to tell us that the cycles of the economy are random, when in fact they control every lever and control button of the whole economy, the dialectics of war. Nothing happens but the dark the hand of the elitists that have kept us in a "state of being profane." They try to prove to us by telling us in advance what they're going to do to us, but people don't believe them in their documents when they say they are going to reduce the world population. They're going to poison our food. They're going to bring us to war. They're going to have three world wars; and they even publish it, sometimes even hundreds of years before it happens.

Alan: They do; and even after World War I and World War II, the same authors, the main authors that were

propagandists for this agenda and the British government, like H.G. Wells. After World War II he said, "We need another war to bring the public worldwide to their knees to accept this new system that we want to bring in." The new system that he was taking about wasn't dreamed up by him. He was just an employee and a lowly scribbler for the agenda. He was told all this stuff by his superiors. What they were talking about was a brand new system, an organized more efficient system, where those intellectuals and those with power had the right to not only dictate how every individual would live their life and maybe even breed or not breed, but they would have the right to decide if you should even live or die—if they had any use for you in their system. That was also part of this whole new brand new Brave New World, and guess what? We're in the middle of it right now. This is the final end of this part. We're right on the brink and it's coming down quickly with the aid of technologies, which Madame Blavatsky talked about in the 1800's, amongst other people. She was only a front actress, really, for a kind of side degree from the female lodges to get the women into the New Age.

Bill: Blavatsky and their movements were tied intimately with the Thule Society and the societies that used Luciferian channeling techniques, to get access to advanced beings from other realms, so they could get advance technical and technological things and to do literally things that we consider right out of the Bible. We're talking about astro-channeling with demonic entities. They're very real; and unfortunately, people just don't believe them. In fact, one of the greatest secrets is that these people at the top people say, "No, people couldn't be like that. They couldn't plan the death of millions. They couldn't be like that. That's not human." The thing is, it's not governed by humanity; and that's what they don't understand.

Alan: Yes, and Blavatsky also said that the goal of theosophy was ultimately to cross science with the world of spirit. When you see the technologies they have today, which can literally remotely program you from a distance, and they have already crossed what we call "the spirit barrier" into another realm.

Bill: The spirit barrier really is just a higher understanding. I tell people spiritual issues are just basically the higher dimensions of our reality. As I've said many times, if we knew what we were, we wouldn't do what we're doing. I said in a talk on December 7th, in Granada Forum in Los Angeles, that 10,000 years from now if we survive the cataclysms that are coming upon us both astrologically, geologically, geophysically, environmentally and technologically—there won't be any "religions", and people say "that's strange" because they look and say, "How's that possible?" Any advanced culture that gets beyond our stage to survive our technology has to understand what kind of being we are. Understand the nature of the universe and understand that if we don't stay connected, and literally do the will of the most high God, we cannot survive. Any sentient being in this universe isn't going to survive their technology. We're dealing with a very vast universe and we're also dealing with very great evil that has invaded our time space, not just from some where, but also some when to create great evil, destruction and death. It's been through the auspices of the New World Order that this latest incarnation of evil that's happened through previous cataclysms and ages of history, that have caused all the wars, death and destruction throughout the ages, is the same Luciferian, reptilian, satanic powers that have done the same things through all these secret orders. It's the same bloodlines and high priests.

Alan: There's no doubt. I keep thinking of Marshall McLuhan's work on perception and the creation of perception, and the alteration of perception and manipulation of perception, which he was an expert in (in a particular field). He said, "Eventually the time is coming," (and in the 1960's he said this), "people will communicate mainly through the ether", so it would be voiceless, bodiless people basically communicating through voices through the ether. It would change the whole way everyone thought and did and worked and everything else. Today, when you think about it, the technology has got us to a stage which we all like. We like little bits of it, you see, and we don't realize the other side of the coin. It's not there just for your benefit. It's there for ulterior purposes in the long run. We're being trained like rats are being trained, to go from one trap to the next trap to the next one, into the final trap; and the computer was first. They knew when they gave us the computer that people would get hooked on it very easily. That's why they made sure every major newspaper in the world, for three years, kept telling you "there was so much porn on it, isn't that terrible," knowing that would get the people in. That was the big hook, but the computer was to only last a certain time, and once it became indispensable to the average person, the next step was to bring them to—of course we know the iPod came in, and then the next step is the brain chip, which would seem like a natural progression to most people. They're already teaching them in school now that the brain chip is inevitable and only come into their superheroes, basically.

Bill: Right. That's what they do with you. They talk about you won't be unless you're cybernetically and genetically enhanced like Spiderman, you just aren't going to be in the in-crowd. You're going to be literally a "model-T human." The post-human generation is upon us; and this is what they're trying to do now. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt and more cuttingthroughthematrix.

Welcome back to the Nutri-Medical Report. Alan, I wonder if you can talk a little bit about your three set books that are available through cuttingthroughthematrix. You show a sample page from Book No. 1. Tell us about some of these materials that people really need to get, but the real issue is they have to have a personal transformation inside, just as Jesus said, "when I return you shall be as me." He's not saying that I'm going to change you. He's saying that you've got to wakeup. You've got to realize you're a child of the most high God. You've got to start taking responsibility to know that you've been led astray and lied to for thousands of years. You've been treated like cattle. They're about to kill many of you because their plans are to reduce the population. In your books, you actually show the truth of how we have been lied to, and many generations going down through the ages have been killed by these same high priests. Tell us about some of the materials in your books.

Alan: In the first One and Two of the Series, 1 and 2, I go through different coding that's being used—it's even in the language that we use; it has been encoded. When you realize this, and they knew this a long, long, long time ago, that we are basically—our mind thinks like a computer.

Bill: Right.

Alan: We have a logic: a human logic. We have a language that we're given to use. A programmer of a computer, if you were to ask him what the computer would answer, if he's programmed that computer and he knows its logic, he should be able to tell you what conclusion that that computer will arrive at. We work the same way; and when you realize that, we are not coming to opinions by ourselves. We're following a logical sequence of data that's given to us, plus encoded language, which subconsciously recognize. We are arriving at opinions that are already preplanned; and I show a lot of the coding in the Books 1 and 2, the whole language structure. Again, even in ancient times, they understood how to control vast populations by language creation and alteration. It happened again in the Middle Ages, at the court of Queen Elizabeth I in the days of Shakespeare and Francis Bacon and so on, they updated a language which they then called "English," from old sort of Nordic German into this new language; and John Dee and Bacon worked on it with other teams. Whole teams worked at it, and they introduced it primarily through Shakespeare's work and the King James Bible, the thousands of new words, which became the English language. Bacon said, "we are creating which will be the international language of the future, called English" and sure enough, that has become the international language of business and commerce.

Bill: Of course, the Germanic languages and English language were made primarily to transmit information from the high priests.

Alan: That's right.

Bill: That's what it's for. It's the implant -- the very structures, like the lines of code in programming, so you don't think out of the box. If you do and you do manage to transcend that, they try to recruit you to higher levels within the orders, which they try to do to you and to me and to many others that somehow think beyond the box. As a result, we are a danger because—not because of what we do, but because what we are. We are sheep.

Alan: What I've had, and you've probably had the same thing, are some of the very high organizations. One was in Switzerland that got in touch with me; and they're high up there with the United Nations. They all work hand-in-glove; and you'll find this that tremendously first of all intrigued with you. They're intrigued as to how you broke through all of this, because you're not suppose to break through; and then, of course, comes the offers to join their "Big Circle", and along with all the financial benefits that would come your way. You also have the agencies like MI6, who've been in the business of putting out front-men for years, from the days of Aleister Crowley, to really confuse our minds up and get the whole New Age thing going for the youngsters. They come towards you too trying to get you in, but the main thing is—and I found this down

through my life, is the utter astonishment when you don't take their bribe. They can't understand how you could refuse a huge massive gift or a bribe that would lift you into the higher realms of saying, "I have no more financial worries, ever."

Bill: The thing is they want to turn humanity into biological machines – automatons; and we are a spirit being having a human experience. We're connected to the cord of living waters. We are made in the image of the most high God. We're the children of the God of the Universe; and there's billions and billions of worlds and civilizations out there. Our God is a God that's so great he can count every hair on our head. He can know of every photon of energy in the universe; and he can be a God that can save a billion worlds and a billion universes. That's how great our God is; and so if we don't understand that that they have an androgynous hermaphroditic agenda, that's reptilian serpentine and Luciferian, that there is a great work that they've been working on that transcends ages and times, just like the cross in the front of the Knights Templar and the Knights of Malta, that have literally believe that they are the civilization keepers a crossing ages. The star of the crossing, which is the galactic cross in their front. In the esoteric order they use these signs and hand signs because they have often been hunted down when the civilization or the society finds out that these people are manipulating economies, causing death, destruction and more. There are often cut out of a society and chased down and killed.

Alan: Yes, they're hunted.

Bill: They're hunted down; and we need to start another hunt, because this is another time. That's why they have triskaidekaphobia. The death of [Mr. LaFlam], the first that was killed on Friday the 13th, and I believe it was something like [year] 1366?

Alan: It was 1314, I think.

Bill: 1314, yeah. Of course, the whole idea is that they know that ultimately we're catching on, and with things like the Internet, it backfired. That's why they want to stop private broadcasting. That's why they want to stop the Internet, because they don't want the public to rise to that level. Many of us have had these levels of knowledge, not because of human experience, but because of supernatural and spiritual knowledge that we receive from our creator. That's why they're so aghast, because they think we're just machines to be treated like cattle. That's why they want to poison our food and destroy our minds.

Alan: That's why all the terror is being forced upon the public right now; and under the guise of terror, they hope to take away all your rights, including your right of speech. It's all tied together. They are nervous. They know they're on the brink themselves. They either pull this off or they fail.

Bill: Right. They know that there's a cataclysm coming to the solar system. That's why they're building these underground cities in a panic; not realizing the ultimate protection is a transformation from us, internally, as to what kind of a being we are. Then the intervention will come supernaturally to protect us, like the ancient peoples of Israel were protected through walls of water. The peoples of the future will be protected through walls of living fire, because it's going to require supernatural protection to survive what's coming. It's not going to be something that if you're going to have enough guns, enough food, enough water, enough right politics, you're going to survive. It's literally a consuming fire. We are only going to transition this if our spirit, and the nature of understanding what we are, transcends our technologies so we're not destroyed.

We do have a caller, Jeff in Colorado. Right after the break, we'll take your call, Jeff, and others. Amazing revelations. Cuttingthroughthematrix. Get this material. You need this material. You need to know what kind of a being you are. The nature of the universe that we are a created being by the most high God, and if you don't get this deep into your understanding and your DNA, you will not survive. Welcome back to the Nutri-Medical Report. Our caller is Jeff in Colorado. Your question and comment for Alan Watt or myself. Go ahead. You're on the air.

Jeff: Yeah. I'll ask my question and then hang up. I'm at work. I can't help but notice the similarity between the Eye of Sauron in the "Lord of the Rings" and the Great Seal on the back of the dollar. Is there any kind of connection there? He wrote a book about fighting these evil people. Is that who "Lord of the Rings" was? I'll hang up and listen on the air. Thank you.

Bill: Sure. Alan.--

Alan: There's no doubt about it. The "Lord of the Rings" was allegories for a system of special bred people and lower classes, all the way down. You had the people at the bottom that were base et cetera. It's a reversed reality, in a sense, and you saw lots of Masonic symbology and the terminology all through it; and even down to where the ring, at the very end of the last one, you saw the volcano with—it was a half moon with a fire coming from it, and then of course, it turned into a Masonic star et cetera. The whole thing was Masonic. When you realize that the author himself lived in Oxford University, pretty well all of his life, even when he got married (he went into married quarters there). Lewis was a great friend of his; and Lewis said the man was obsessed with writing these books. If you mispronounced a single word or term that he used in his books, he would literally take it as real—because it was real to him. They were using real occult terminology for the people's names and all of the things that happened in that book. That was a form of religion to them. Yes, they actually show you a lot of their system; and have you cheering on what you think are the good guys, who are really the bad guys. That's pretty standard.

Bill: Yeah. That's very standard. You know the real issue comes down to this; and that's why they call themselves Masters of Light and Darkness. The original sin is, it says in the Book of Genesis, wasn't to reproduce. The original sin is to decide for yourself what is good or evil. These people often think that, in their own minds, they're doing right by reducing the world population or poisoning the people with toxic food irradiation or technologies, or starting wars, because they're doing what is right in their own eyes. That's the real issue, is that down through the ages, there are the people that have written the books; been in the universities; controlled the higher education (the high priesthood); all the medical schools are Masonic; all the law schools; all the political organizations. Everywhere in the world and every religion is Masonic.

Alan: --And all the bureaucracies, too.

Bill: Every single one and people say, "oh, no they're not." You might have good people all the way through every organization. There's good people who are Buddhists and Catholics and Normans and whatever, but the fact is that they're all being deceived. They never have the truth or the whole truth. They all have shades of things that are often dialectic to confuse and control them, because if they actually went back, like I do, to the Hebrew Greek Bible and actually see things, and if they read others books on other cultures, yes there is a God of the universe. Yes, there is a Creator; and they want to take away that, to make us either accept atheism or scientisticism, which is basically that we're an automaton. All of those are lies.

Alan: You can also find in the "Lord of the Rings" -- you see, the Pope who granted the Templar Charter to them was called Lothair, and he mentioned what was called [Nefario] in Europe. However, "Lord of the Rings" L.O.T. and then you have the R on the end of it—Lothair. There's a hidden Lothair in there, you see, consistently with the names that they give you. It was a praise, to an extent, of the new system that was given birth to—new part of their system when the Knights Templars were given their charter.

Bill: Right. I love how some of the points too, they even shown in the zodiac how this goes back many thousands of years to the various how they take the exoteric and the esoteric and combine them, so that they are straight in front of people, but they still don't perceive it. They don't understand it when they look at the ATOM, which ties in with Egyptian ATON and the darkness or matter of ATEN or ATON. It talks about the sun and the fact that many of the -- if you look at the north or the abyss, referring to the Constellation Draco, which is in the translation of Orion. All of this stuff, it talks about the serpent. You know, these things make sense when you understand this; and it's so deeply imbedded in our culture, so deep the people can't see it anymore.

Alan: --Even the names. You have Manhattan—it's a hidden Aton. You have NATO—that's a scrambled ATON. They use it all down through the system, and we rattle off their words without thinking what they really mean. It's all around us: place names: Memphis, Tennessee. It's all Egyptian and so on, and no one asks "why?" WHY would you have so many Egyptian names in a supposedly new country of America?

Bill: It's not just the names. It's the sounds.

Alan: Yes.

Bill: It's they worshiped a sound, which is why the Hebrew alphabet is specifically setup around what they call—I guess the term that I've heard, is they call it the Rotating Flower of the aleph, where you can form all the different letters using frequencies with the rotating aleph.

Alan: If you go into it the "Lord of the Rings," you'll have a Gollum, who was this sort of artificial slave. A man who was altered that you could not trust; and that's from the Kabbalah for Golem, the artificial man, the created slave, who was altered through magic.

Bill: Right. In fact, all the Kabbalists know the Gollum's, which are basically resurrected pseudo-men that can be created even from clay. They could actually make a Gollum. I mean this -- and this imbedded. That's why I tell people they have to understand when they're going to, lets say the modern culture, if they go to a lot of the Kabbalistic Rabbis, they'll tell you that they're not a lot far off from Harry Potter.

Alan: Oh, absolutely.

Bill: But the thing is, they look at it and say, "I don't see it in my group or my church." I say, really? At the top of the public television or radio ministries that are big in America, at the top of the Catholic Church or the Buddhists or any other organizations, do they not see the Satanic or Luciferian and the dialectics of these High Priests in every different religion, with a number of thousands of different masks?

Alan: You also have the Universal Churches, which the Catholic Church is. It's a Universal Church. You had an empire that had a massive hold on a great part of the world, and is a great time of change, so they knew it would be easier to control the minds of the people through religion. They transformed literally overnight with Constantine's decree, and all the High Priests at the temples that existed simply changed names and kept the same institutions, all through the early Catholic structure medieval structure too, of their churches and cathedrals. I could take people on tours and give them the story of all the architecture and all the symbols and what they mean. It's phenomenal because every ancient religion is contained within it.

Bill: Yeah. If you go to Milan, Italy, go to the Duomo, one of the largest cathedrals on earth. It's massive, and you walk in it and you think you're in ancient Egypt or Sumer. All the symbols are everywhere. It's like, “where am I? This is not northern Italy. This is ancient Sumer or Egypt.” You know it's unbelievable, all the ancient high priest symbols that are absolutely non-Christian.

Alan: Oh, absolutely; and the same as Ravinia, the Templars were heavily involved in the building of the cathedrals in Ravinia. The symbology of the occult is right in your face everywhere you look there in churches.

Bill: Right. Now of course, in a sense, the bloodline is the bloodline in the sense of knowledge, which is why they become so scant when they find someone who knows things that "they shouldn't"--

Alan: Yes.

Bill: Because they haven't given it to you. But the fact is, this is a profession that the basis of the knowledge that comes from the most high God, and that we know things and we know how to see things, because we're given those gifts, not by these people that consider themselves the dark overlords of our era, but it is the time of the end of this age of clay and iron. That's why it's called the NutriMedical Report on the Clay and Iron Show. We're not going to survive this age because we have better technology or geopolitics. We're going to have it because we have a better internal revelation of what we are. We're going to survive our technology if we understand that we've been lied to, all the way through the ages, and that they're going to poison us with vaccines and pandemics and population reduction and not prepare us for solar cataclysms, which we could because we can survive anything, but they're doing it on purpose, so that they can prove just by telling us in advance that they truly are the predator class and we're just the sheep and we're not and that's what they're totally in a panic over now because they realize the ugly truth that they've been lied to as well by themselves.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report. I hope everyone has a great 4th of July holiday. If you don't see that these materials are essential for your future survival intellectually, spiritually and economically and physically, you have to know what they're really planning. They tell you in advance—that's the amazing thing.

Your comments before I went on that little rant there, Alan, before the last break. Can you tell us your comments on all of this dialogue that we're talking about?

Alan: What we're in right now is a battle against all that which I would call “base.” The people are becoming very base as they sink into the world completely of matter. They're forgetting any other sides to them, or any kind of spiritual side at all, and because of that, they're being so easily led by the elite along this agenda. They grab every toy that comes along. They run with it. They don't question it. They don't question what the next step will be. They don't see they're being trained into getting a brain chip, ultimately, and once that happens, it will be game over; but it's already to go. They just have to convince the public now to take it; and that would be quite easy, with enough stress in the world, and they bring forth this miracle cure that's better than any kind of Valium, because it will use your own particular chemicals from your brain to be stimulated and hormone increases et cetera. It will be pushed on all the big talk shows, like Oprah et cetera, as being a wonderful thing. People will go for it in droves, and not realizing that once everyone's got it, the main switch is pulled and there's no more you. That's what they're trying to do, is to cut off our escape route, our way out of the world of pure matter itself.

Bill: Absolutely. We have a comment and question by Osa in Texas. Go ahead with your comment and question, Osa.

Osa: Hi. What's going on?

Bill: Wonderful. We're having a great time with Alan Watt. Literally, cuttingthroughthematrix is his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, of course, is on regularly, literally cutting through with a surgically sparked intellected spirit, understanding that you have to get rid of the falseness or you're going to be a victim.

Osa: Yeah. Now I had actually one quick question. Actually, two quick questions. I heard that the Real ID Act is attempted to be passed in May 11, 2008. Do you think this will go through? Do you think this is possible or do you think it will be shot down, just like the Immigration Bill?

Bill: The Immigration Bill is just one of many attempts. Your comment Alan, go ahead.

Alan: If there's no opposition to it, and I don't really think there is, the public -- there's enough fear that they go along with pretty well everything. What's got me worried is that there's a lack of indignation amongst people today. You see that. They're so used to handing their ID out in stores and everywhere else that they'll think it's no big deal to take the next step; and I already hear people saying, "What's wrong with it? I've nothing to hide." That's not the point. The point is you're supposed to have natural indignation when your privacy and your right to privacy is invaded; so you see that a lot of people already are gone. They are gone. I say they're 90 odd percent on their way to the brain chip already, and they don't know it, so you have to accept that you know.

Bill: It is amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yeah.

Osa: Yeah. I mean, that's incredible. People don’t realize that this is closer to being fulfilled; that I for one, I can't—I won’t be a part of it. I just want to tell everybody out there that we have to fight this; otherwise, we're going to be tagged, chipped and controlled like cattle.

Alan: Absolutely. You see, indignation is a part of your survival mechanism; and when it's not present, it means that has gone. Your survival instincts have gone.

Osa: I know, and it's an amazing thing. I just want to let people know out there I definitely appreciate the work that you are doing, trying to get the word out, and let people know about what's going on, because if we don't fight and speak out now, we're going to be silenced forever.

Bill: The main way to fight a common opposition to this is to become informed yourself. Realize that we're like the 101-key theory, is we get informed and we tell other people to listen to the programs. Find out yourself. Get the materials from people like Alan Watt, who are leading into this fighting against the falseness and in the fog of confusion or Babylon, the babble is getting worse not better. People think with more advanced technology it's better. Yes, we have the Internet and so on, but they want to shutdown those avenues where people can find the truth; and even inside the matrix, there's lots of people who have done great evil things, they're starting to turn. We see signs that are showing up. We talked about this before the program, Alan, how some of the top leading people are starting to think, “maybe this is not a good idea,” like Korbachev; Zbigniew Brzezinski that actually helped to found the CFR. A lot of these people are literally looking at the edge of the abyss and saying, "gee, I don't think that's a good idea."

Alan: Yes, because now they know that their own part in it will be fulfilled, and they themselves will no longer be necessary in this new world that's to come up. They won't need sports commentators or mainstream news people anymore, either, once they have all this completed.

Bill: Yeah, I know. It's amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yeah, they've worked their way out of a job.

Bill: Ha, ha, ha.

Alan: That's happened. A few years ago, Sir James Goldsmith, who helped spearhead the European Union and who worked for the Crown, loyally, began a party to try and pull Britain back out of it. He says, "this is going to kill everyone off"; and after his first few speeches and a book that he put out called, "The Trap", he suddenly came down with a fast-acting cancer of the pancreas, and he was dead within two weeks; and so he was disposed of. However, he did come over and warn the U.S. Senate; and I've got this on tape, the speech that he gave, and he was a master orator. Everyone in the Senate understood perfectly that the European Union and the American Union were disastrous for the ordinary people, but they all voted for it anyway after his speech.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. That's what's remarkable, is that it actually fixed -- many of the people are coming out and that's what we want to do. We want to recruit from their numbers. We want people -- even some of the people that have done the worst things, like George Bush Sr. and Billy Clinton. They need to know they're not staring down the lie that they're going to have extended human life spans and a wonderfully refurbished earth. That it's going to be peaceful and so on. No. What they're facing is death, shortened life spans and mental destruction in a total matrix. They're not facing something nice and wonderful. They're facing disaster.

Alan: The thing is, also, that's the interesting thing about this pyramid structure. Up until this present time, those who served it loyally were given extra benefits, a little bit of life extension, that type of thing, but they're beginning to see this coming into fulfillment. They are beginning to panic because they realize that—as the lower classes and all the rest of them are eliminated—they will be next because they will have no purpose anymore.

Bill: Isn't the words to that second world war author that talked about they came for this group and that group, and then they finally came for me and there was no one left to speak up. Well we see that now. We’re not speaking up when they go after Iraq and Afghanistan and then Iran; and then of course, they'll come after the illegals in America; and then the Muslims; and then they'll come after this group or that group; and guess what? They're going to then come after us.

Alan: --Everyone who won't go along with the agenda. You see, this is a war of terror and they are the ultimate revolutionists, who have revolutionists down through history, which they guide always, promising you to be free if you come through and help them; and you end up furthering their agenda. They knew a

long time ago where they were going, through revolution, but they're well aware that this is the final revolution; and they call it "theirs"—their revolution to pull this off. They've gone all out, because if they fail, as I say, they will go back as it happened before; and they will be hunted and they know it too. Therefore, they're going to use everything at their command. All their high tech powers and sciences to try and pull this off, but mainly, as always, they'll use terror on the public. Whenever you have a revolution, you have a reign of terror. We have a reign of terror on the whole world right now—under the guise of fighting terror. That's typical of the psychopathic personalities at the top.

Bill: Yeah. Everything is the opposite of what it says. The nice thing about your books "Cutting Through The Matrix" is you show people how to understand and deprogram their brains from this hallucination -- these lies. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Thank you, Alan. As we go into the 4th of July holiday, cut through the matrix and understand if you don't fight for the future, you won't have a place in it; and this 4th of July, we don't want it to be the last. We want to be the first of many more thousands and millions of 4th's of July's for America that needs to be an independent nation. A hundred, a thousand, ten thousand years from now, it will only happen if you cut through the matrix and understand the truth. Alan, your closing comments.

Alan: Yes. Everyone has to start their decision now if their life and everyone else' s life around them that they care for is worth saving. If it is, we have to stand up now and take whatever consequences come our way, because we won't have another chance shortly.

Bill: Absolutely. Very good. Take care everyone, and enjoy the 4th.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON THE
DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW
July 11, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and we are here to unveil the truth because the truth will set you free; and no better analyst than Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You need to get his materials. You need to find out the truth because it has been imprinted deep into our language structure. Into our organizations, our educational systems and once you see beyond it, once you've taken the red pill, once your eyes are opened, you will be transformed. You'll really understand that you will no longer be a victim and you can only be a victim if your eyes are closed with what's going on. The only way that they can have power over you is if you accede and allow them to have power by staying in a state of ignorance; and we're here to release you from that today. Welcome to the program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Bill: Alan, I want you to tell us some of the remarkable analysis of the dialectics of war. The chipping of the populations, forced vaccines and of course some of the other remarkable issues we talked about before show time today. Can you give us some idea how they are now preparing? You can see the war drums beating toward World War III?

Alan: Yes, big organizations, large organizations, which are really para-governmental. There is no such thing, as far as I see, as a democracy in any country. Britain is a good example. You've always had an organization really called the Establishment which runs the country, always has; it's from the old feudal system. The idea of democracy was given to the public to stop revolution, to make it easier to manage them when they would think that they would actually have a say in the direction of the future. However, in reality, there never was a democracy. There's no complaints department in this agenda; and the masters of war – that's who they are. The masters of war, they're also the time lords. In their little jokes, they call themselves "the time lords" because they rewrite history for every generation; and simply by removing the past, you're able to repeat the same things to the present and future populations. They have published in the past organizations like The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is a Crown chartered organization.

It's given an official Royal Charter to exist. It has a long history of creating wars, even as far back as the Boer War. Officially, the government had nothing to do with it. Officially, the Crown had nothing to do with the beginning of the Boer War, so they used Cecil Rhodes to get a little private army together and invade South Africa; and that started off the Boer War. However, England said, “There's a war started now and there's English people involved. We have to take the military in and save them.” Professor Carroll Quigley who was an official historian for this organization for this American Branch called The Council on Foreign Relations. They didn't want to call it the Royal Council for American Foreign Relations, so they called it The Council on Foreign Relations. He himself disclosed in his two books "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment" some of the history of this particular organization. He gives a parallel history that fills in all the blank spots between the dates of wars, as to why they happened and who was behind it and who benefited from it. He said, "yes, we did create wars in the past," and he said, "for the last 60 years in the United States, we have lead the government as a parallel government" and that was written in the 1960’s.

In "The Anglo-American Establishment”, he goes into how, before World War II, they started working on the public’s minds from The Royal Institute of International Affairs. All the big newspaper groups belonged to that organization, and so they had a meeting in London, all the newspaper editors and owners, and they said, "how can we panic the people in preparation so they'll all be for a war with Germany?" They said, "okay, tell them that Germany's going to gas every single man, woman and child for the entire length and

breathe of Britain, and he has millions of gallons of this stuff ready to spray"; and so they issued tremendous Pathe News propaganda pieces and asked the king if he would give out some disinformation, thinking the people would believe him more than the politicians. He did make a big declaration to the people to start digging trenches in London and all this activity to start training the public that this was real, even though nothing was happening yet. There was no war declared. Nothing was happening and they issued every man, woman and child gas masks.

Bill: What year was this exactly?

Alan: That happened around 1937.

Bill: Right. They planned this decades in advance. That's why they have predictive programmers like H.G. Wells who belonged to The Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain. They've had many of these people. I've been told this from internal sources, that if you go for example in most of the large newspapers, like "The Washington Post, "L.A. Times", "The New York Times" et cetera, these papers are controlled by government and what are called "above government agencies." They're paid a salary as a writer, reporter, editor, but they're also paid by their secret agency to insert control and act as gatekeepers of the news. I call it "the snooze", and they are to make sure that you're only fed what they want you to know.

Alan: You're fed what they want you to believe. Quigley, the historian for this organization, he worked both in London and went over for the records in New York and had access to it all. He said this was all a complete lie to panic the people. Stampede them into demanding that the government do something about Germany; so it was okay to terrorize millions of people in order to prepare their minds so they would demand war. That's what they do; and they've done the same thing again, as you can see. After World War I, H.G. Wells who was a propagandist for the same organization, immediately after World War I he said, "the public have not accepted World Government, which was to be the League of Nations." He said, "We will need another war to make them do so."

Bill: Yes, that's an actual quote. I remembering hearing that quote before; and of course, they now say that the United Nations is a toothless agency, so that's why they want the Carbon tax and that's why this dialectic, which has always been the environmental movement, has always been hijacked by the globalists. We saw it when I was one of the charter members of Green Peace, a real environmentalist doing oceanography research in the early '70s, before I went into medicine, and I saw an abomination. I saw them literally spreading false blood on seal pups saying that it's oh, such a terrible thing which they are doing to the seal pups; and what really was going on was they're trying to create a dialectic, so that eventually when they came decades later, they say "look the polar bears are drowning." As if polar bears can't swim 200 miles, and the ice does melt in the middle of the summer and there are cyclical changes will occur hundreds of years or thousands, and the carbon dioxide is followed 800 years increase in the solar activity. It is not the other way around as Igor says. It's all dialectic of lies to control the population; and the carbon tax is the most evil of them all.

Alan: Yes it is. Everything is to do with control and to bring us through a terrifying ordeal, which is terrorism, terrorism everywhere. It's been well documented that if they can get one generation to grow up and to be used to living with the threat of terrorism, to be used to having the military in the streets and black clad policemen everywhere with machine guns, then the new generation will treat it all as quite normal and they'll be rather brutal towards the people. In fact, they truly will obey, thinking they're doing the right thing when they come grab their parents or whoever they're told to grab and kill them.

Bill: That's what they're trying to do; and of course, they're desensitizing them with these movies that they have out now that are ultra-violent. They're desensitizing them with video games that are actual landscape and technology of future wars, like mech-warrior robots, remote operated vehicles and monstrosities that are part animal and part human, that are cybernetically controlled through a matrix and remote control. This is what they plan. This is the operational plan for the New World battle plan for the landscape of battles, of what I call the post-conflicts, which you can expect in the Middle East and otherwise. This is a different kind of war. The war is not one that they're planning an intercontinental exchange between all the nations. It's the threat of it that they're using against the people, as perhaps a local destruction of cities and areas of the Middle East, but their biggest fear is fear itself; and that's what they're planning, is using fear of fear as their

most dangerous weapon. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com and he does it so well. We're going to talk more about how this is done and how you can counter it and understand the dialectics; and do get the materials. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Visit Alan's website. Get the materials. This is important. We'll be back in just a moment. Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report. I'm Dr. Bill Deagle, the website nutrimedical.com.

Getting back to Alan: Alan, what other burning issues do you feel that are happening now, now that we have the USS Enterprise. We have the planned weaponization of our food. They want to destroy the Internet. There are literally Democrats putting up bills trying to get rid of alternative broadcasting, bringing back the Fairness Doctrine; which means they have to have so many talking heads that say: we that believe that we have liberty, based on our constitutional rights, are some how conspiracy theorists when we point out facts that are actual statements by documents and videos that these people actually say. We speak directly into the lives of those people who are inside the organizations, whether military or elite illuminati themselves, that you need to get out. You need to work your way out and you need to work on the inside to neutralize this big blue machine of evil that's going to destroy you and everything else on the planet, if you're listening. Alan, your comments.

Alan: We have to start working very quickly, the way they do, just to plan ahead. We react to the crisis as they hit us with the crisis. They want us to discuss the daily crisis, and they give us a hundred per day to discuss, and we must go ahead. What they're really after is a generation that they can use completely, one hundred percent, and it's the young that they're always after. Right now, for instance, here's an example of predictive programming. They had cartoons out for children 15 years ago, 20 years ago called "The Transformers". That's one example where their hero needs a machine gun. His arm turns into a machine gun or a saw, whatever he needs. They just made a movie on the same thing with real actors doing the same kind of thing. They've already trained a population that grew up with "The Transformers" and now here's real people doing it. In the movie, they have their heroes going into the Persian Gulf with all these ships and carriers to take on other countries in the Middle East. You see it's the young people's minds they're preparing to be the first generation who've known nothing but video games, combat and the enemy; and the enemy is pointed out to them. A lady from New York was talking to her grandchild, 15 years old who grew up with cartoons. He just watched the actual movie "The Transformers" and he turned to his grandmother and he says, "I think they're getting us ready to go into Iran because that seems to be the story behind "The Transformer" movie."

Bill: You've heard of "World of Warcrafts?"

Alan: Yes.

Bill: I have this from inside sources that say the Air Force is; in fact, they've been downloading for decades data from these different games. The latest of these large worldwide networks are putting into AIR, Artificial Intelligence Super Computer Networks to analyze group and corporate gaming strategy to actually put into their systems AI systems, the plan. Just think of this scenario. It's now 2014. Your 16-year old child has just received a registration so that he can become a cybernetic warrior and he doesn't even need to leave his bedroom. He can literally control a mech-warrior robot and move into another country, directly controlled by satellite that can go in and kill and destroy thousands of miles away. He could literally sit at his computer with perhaps a brain interface chip or other things cybernetically controlling warrior combat thousands of miles away. They have a building and it landed now, that in Gulf War II operated an entire series of fleet of aircraft that were shooting off ordinances, dropping bombs and doing all kinds of advanced aerial maneuvers at mach-speeds that exceed the human capacity to tolerate them; and they're doing this now. Their policy is to divert the military to a cybernetic warfare platform with remote operated vehicles, unmanned aerial vehicles, mech-warrior robots and augmented super warriors that are basically part human, part animal and cybernetically wet wired directly into a matrix. That's their actual plan. It's not conjecture.

Alan: That's right. In the Matrix movies, when Neo asked "what are we" and Morpheus had chosen a battery. He says that's what you are. You're a battery. You'll be a vehicle where your brain, ninety percent is unused, will be used as the best supercomputer there is and you'll be completely unaware of it. Youngsters have been geared to want to have their brain chipped and to have that interface. They've been taught right now it's going to be so exciting, but what they're not being told is they will not be in charge. In fact, they will

not have a mind of their own. That's the whole point.

Bill: Yes, exactly. The ultimate attack is not on Iraq or the Strait of Hormuz. The ultimate attack is not on the people of Palestine or the people of Israel or the people of South Korea or Taiwan. It's attack on your consciousness. It's an attack on autonomy. It's an attack on the very nature of what you are as a child of the most-high God, as a supernatural being inhabiting physical flesh. This is what the attack is. The attack is to take away our future, which is the future of mankind with extended life spans into exploring the stars just like the original dialogue, which is, of course, why we have these predictive programmers doing series like "Babylon Five," "Star Trek," "Battlestar Galactica" and all those other movies. They're telling you in advance what has happened, what will happen and has happened ages past; and people need to grasp that they're trying to steal our future. They're trying to steal the future of mankind as an advanced civilization that moves across the stars and can live in peace with itself and others, that can have extended life span without pollution, without toxicity, with toxic ideas as well, and toxic structures of control that take away our personal autonomy.

Alan: What they're showing you really is a diabolical plan. It's an awful word, but it's all we have in the English language. It's overused; but it is a diabolical plan of very evil people doing it their way, where they will be in charge planning it their way with the passive, almost unconscious population of slaves to do their bidding, as opposed to a natural way of doing things where everyone can decide if they want to participate or not in directing the future. That's never happened before, at least as long as these characters have controlled the world; and so, yes, they want total domination of the mind. This is a battle for the mind. In fact, once the mind is gone, they will say they have won.

Bill: Actually that in fact was mentioned in the movie "Matrix" because that is the final battlefield. It's hyper or stellar space. It's not the poly-dimensions of the universe because reality is created by an interaction between consciousness and energy, and the very fact is that the nature of what we are and the nature of our universe is the key issue to the resolution and the problem. That's why what you're doing is so important. It's not just proposing a specific religious point of view. I happen to come as a Messianic believer. It's as you start to walk away from falseness and you fill your mind with proper ways of thinking about things, you get filled with the proper way of looking at the universe and it becomes self-evident. It's not something you have to wrestle with. It's something that becomes self-evident immediately. Alan, you're doing an amazing job. We're going to continue with this dialogue and if you have questions with Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do get his materials. Do listen regularly. We're going to have Alan on, and many others, to open up your eyes; because without a spiritual, intellectual transformation, no matter what else you do, you will not be prepared for what's coming. We'll be back in a moment.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and just looking at some of the remarkable news that's been going on. There's an interesting report here. "Big Powers Give Nuclear Terrorism Treaty A Miss." None of this is in the regular media. You don't hear it because lots of the things like the North American Union are going on. "A long-awaited international convention against nuclear terrorism will come into force next week..." By the way, you can see these on a 44-page Word document that's highlighted in yellow. The top articles and then I pull up the most important stories and post them on the left-hand side with the article cut and pasted with the links directly there, so you have to do very little work so you actually stay informed. Read the articles yourself. This one is very important because "it's nine years after it was originally proposed by Russia and 10 months after it was adopted by the 192-member United Nations General Assembly." This is the law next week. Read the article. Tell us more about what they're planning in terms of the proliferation of nuclear and other weapon systems, and what they're doing in terms of the war drums here in Iran?

Alan: What they're doing is they're preparing to use any means possible, needed, or necessary to pull off their agenda; and that will be done. These characters will stop at nothing to convince the populations of who their enemy is supposed to be; and they will kill their own people. They've done this in the past, many times over, and pointed the finger somewhere else so that we all go to war and kill for them. We're dealing with probably the worst crisis time we've had for such a long, long time, because they might even pull off explosions worldwide; and I've no doubt, pandemics. That's definitely in the wings.

Bill: Oh yes, absolutely. I've got inside sources that say 2008 is a time of extreme danger between then and 2012, but I believe 2008, especially since we're coming to a time when May 11 another eleven, they'll have

full implementation of a bill passed two years that is the National ID. There's a number of states pulling back, including Pennsylvania, New Hampshire, Maine et cetera, that don't want to be. There's twelve states now pulling out of the National ID, driver's ID, which is a stealth – a regional ID that will become a global or a regional to North America and global identification. They've planned this for decades. It's just unbelievable that this is happening and people just don't think – they think, "Oh, that's the future. That will never happen," – and it's already happened. It just hasn't been implemented. That's what I find most remarkable. People are in a state of mental, spiritual and intellectual paralysis.

Alan: Yes, and confusion because they're being hit with so much. I generally don't give them all the disinformation put out by the general media with all their hype and shouting of terror, because then we help them to implement that terror, or at least the effects of it on the public's minds. It's to paralyze the public with fear, yet the public must realize these characters will use any means possible and necessary if they have to; and we have to stop them now. We've got to stop them each time they pull off these silly little stunts, like putting burning cars into the outer fences of Glasgow Airport and saying this is a terrorist attempt, and stuff like this. This is "wolf, wolf!" and we're all supposed to become paranoid and terrified and say, "please save us, government. Please save us."

Bill: Yes, exactly. It's so obscene. It's so ridiculous. It's so much a lie as to what's going on. The next is on ABC tonight they're going to have a remarkable documentary, the great debate, war, great swindle tonight on ABC television and broadcast "The Great Global Warming Swindle", which, of course, is one of the most noxious things – this CO2 garbage. There's nothing – and I'm telling you as a scientist, as a member of the American Academy of Environmental Medicine. I'm writing the position papers for the academy on the World Trade Center complex in Lower Manhattan, the 9/11, and I can tell you these lawyers have not a shred of evidence to support the idea that CO2 is a greenhouse gas. They try to say the other people are trying to say, of course, in this documentary "The Great Global Warming Swindle", which is going to be broadcast on ABC. They state very clearly that there's many, many hundreds of scientists that say these so-called consortium of 2,500 so-called experts and scientists is a pure bold-face lie by the globalists, the corporatists, and these elite have a plan to get a carbon tax to get control of populations; to make a one child policy; to sterilize the population; to make "wild reproduction" an illegal criminal activity and a crime against the earth.

Alan: That's right. They've said this. The Club of Rome actually admitted in their book "The First Global Revolution", which they published and put out there, right in that book; and I've given talks on it; and read the entire page. They said, "We looked around for some reason for the public to give up their rights and get into panic and come together as a planetary citizenship of the world sort of idea. We hit upon the idea of using the weather as the problem, global warming," and so they tell you right there, they looked for other things and then picked that one. They picked it out and magnified it out of all proportion; and with a constant barrage, the same technique as Quigley talked about with before World War II of the same media magnates and corporations. They're convincing the public that we are the problem. It's an old technique; and because a thousand or two million people with power can keep telling you these stories everyday in the mainstream does not mean it's true.

Bill: Absolutely, and this is what's so disturbing to me, is the fact that people believe these damn lies. That's what I find particularly disturbing.

Alan: You see this is the thing. We've been trained to believe that no one could be so evil as to pull off such enormous deceptions. The average person can understand a little white lie that they'll use in their own life, but they can't believe anybody would actually lie to the extent of even causing explosions in their own country and blaming other people and killing their own people to get wars started.

Bill: Look at [Baron] Corporation and the 7/7 bombings in Britain. We just passed the 7/7 anniversary.

Alan: That's right. They even have special documentation from London admitting now that they had guys at the top of the IRA that were setting bombs off and planting bombs.

Bill: Right. The IRA were actually a division of the British secret forces. It wasn't real IRA. These are phonies. That's what was really going on. This is not the IRA creating a war of attrition against the British. This was against the British creating a self-inflicted wound in order to continue the dialectic of war under

their control, which they're pushing forward.

Alan: Governments need war or the threat of war from someone “over there,” across that border, to give them the power that they want.

Bill: It's so obscene. There's some other news that I'd like to kind of highlight, taking real issues like this global warming swindle. This is a big deal and it's really heating up, literally; and we know with the major climate we have right across America they can amplify. There's five nations that have control of the weather, but they amplify the disasters that come and they steer these terms like with a joystick.

Alan: I know.

Bill: We know that there's a very high probability that the climate shift is having an effect on the crops, perhaps on the bees. We know solar minimum. We know they purposely spray them with the BT toxic genetically engineered foreign pollens, and also these [neonickentoid] pesticides, that was proven in France two years ago that it's toxic to bees, but they continue. The manufacturer, which is Bayer AG, the same company that made Zyclon B during the second World War, are the same ones behind the death of the bees. It's the same damn company.

Alan: The Rothschild's, yes.

Bill: Isn't that interesting? The Rothschild's again. It's the same people. It's like “get it people. Wake up”. You know if you don't listen, and I'm grabbing you by the shoulders to get out of a burning building, you're going to be burnt to ashes soon if you don't listen. That's why I'm very concerned that some of the population are not waking up. That's why we talk an hour on transformational issues. You've got to take care of your physical, mental and spiritual health. You've got to start reading good materials like the materials in your documents that you have on cuttingthroughthematrix. You need to get books like "Vatican Assassins". It's not to focus on the negative. You have to be a realist with a plan to survive and thrive or you're not a real optimist. You're just a fool.

Alan: As I say, long term strategy, remember Rumsfeld said, "This might take a hundred years of war," so they're planning way ahead. The parents now, while they can, should start talking to their children. Really talking to them and sitting them down and spending a lot of time with them, and saying here's another side to the story.

Bill: That's true, isn't it? We'll be back in just a moment with Alan Watt and his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you want to call: 866-582-9933. We'll be back in just a moment. Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report and we're going to have Alan back. Alan will actually be back talking about these many things on Monday the 16th, hour number two. That will be between 3:00 and 4:00 p.m. Central Standard time. He literally has a razor-sharp mind, body and spirit to cut through this garbage. There's such confusion or babble – Babylon or confusion out there, they have built the Tower of Babel. That's what they have done and they've actually been ready. They've done it in the past. They've torn down the Tower of Babel, which is the Jachin and Boaz. We talked about this in previous programs. They're ready to rebuild. We're seeing it now. I was watching a Discovery Channel on the building of the tallest building at Dubai and this is what they're doing. They're rebuilding ancient Babylon now that they've invaded this area of the world, but they're keeping the state of confusion so you don't really know what's going on. It's all magic, slight of hand. Watch one hand while the other hand is doing the real thing. What other pointers would you give to people in terms of the material that you have on your website, Alan?

Alan: They should listen to as many talks as I put out because I go through so many aspects of this to try and give them an overall picture. Not just a specialized into one area picture. That's what causes the confusion. Most people tend to take one little specialization and it puts them in a tunnel. They don't see that other parallel tunnels are around them. I try to give them an overall picture to show them how it all connects and how everything you take for granted in your conscious mind, your everyday living is actually marketed to you. You're trained to believe your system is real. You're trained to think that we're just evolving and we're on the cutting edge. We are not on the cutting edge. Everything that's given to the public is obsolete in fact.

Bill: Oh, it always is. It's part of the game and that's what's so disturbing about this. In fact I have patents literally sitting on my desk of motionless Tesla engines, that they have patents that are working models now, who go to zero-point energy. We have of course the hydrogen fuel engines. We've got water engines. We've got all kinds of technology, new carburetion systems. I have a doctor that's going to be with us. We'll have it up in the next few weeks, a new carburetion system that can triple your gas mileage. The globalists don't want you go be able to use your power at home freely, grow your own food and become an independent person with accumulated wealth and actual property rights we people don't have now. See how long you own the property if you don't pay the taxes. See if you really own the stock certificates when really all you have is a proxy, which isn't a real certificate of ownership. That's how bad it is; and even our birth certificates are used as a straw-man lien against the federal debt, which is again made of fractional reserve banking. That's how much they disregard us. They actually treat us as if we're cattle and chattel.

Alan: They also say that in their own publications like "The Next Million Years" by Charles Galton Darwin. He said, "We are simply creating a more sophisticated form of slavery," and that was in the 1950's he published that book. He was a physicist, this particular Darwin, and he got massive applause from the elite for writing it. He talked about the culling-off of the useless eaters and making an efficiently run society. He also talked about using different kinds of warfare techniques on each individual to reduce their hormonal levels, and even possibly sterilize them, and make the females more masculine and make the males more effeminate. That was in 1956 he wrote that.

Bill: That's why you see people like Margaret Sanger proposing and trying to push forward a bisexuality, alternative sexual lifestyles. It wasn't that they loved homosexuals and homosexual people are wonderful people. Let's not say anything, hate crime, but they propose these things because their ultimate goal is control of the population by whatever means. If they could do it by inserting what I call the Spiderman genes, a series of nano machines to take control of your DNA, they'll do that too if they could; fluoridate it. They would propose whatever means or dialectic, which may seem like the Nazis did to give the "women" freedom of access to jobs. They suddenly had an access of women out there that should have been taking care of their young children. Their children were put into kindergartens and while the women were out or when the unemployment was through the ceiling in Nazi Germany. This is what they did. They did this so they could get control of the family, because ultimately they wanted the state to be the parent of the children; and that's their goal: to destroy the family.

Alan: They said even thousands of years ago, historians who wrote for the Greek civilization and the Roman civilizations, they all wrote and said that the elite, their main enemy was always the rural people, those who lived on the lands; because they were independent, and to be controlled, they had to make them interdependent. All these charters we see today from the United Nations, all the talks from the politicians like Margaret Thatcher, they promote interdependence, which means literally you'll not be allowed to be independent in anything that you need for personal survival. You must be dependent totally on the system.

Bill: Right. In fact what I was told by people like Dr. Isley, a PhD physicist that runs the vitamin cottages across the western United States, and he said we want to see the oceans which they're doing now with iron oxide to have an effect on the production of carbon dioxide. We want to control the population and we want their food to be made in large grey buildings that are a quarter-mile wide and two miles long and they're made by genetic engineering, so meat or meat-like products will be made on rollers from genetically engineered, you want to call "slime." This is what they're planning.

Alan: It's funny, that, because that's exactly what you saw in the movie "Soylent Green."

Bill: Right. That's what their plan is. We're dealing with people that have monster IQ's of 170 plus. They cull them out of the population like the Rhodes Society. They take the top 300 that are genius plus. They're also psychopaths. They're brainiacs. They have a super-high IQ but they have something missing. They don't have a soul. They just don't care about their fellow man or other living things. They only care about one thing: Control, power and absolute death and dissemination; as long as they can maintain control, everything is cool. If they literally have to go down with the ship and take everyone with them, they'll do it.

Alan: However, they will take everyone else down first. That's also a trait of the psychopath. Adolph Hitler

said that. If Germany could not become the superman and dominant the world, then they would not deserve to live by the Darwinian standards.

Bill: Right. That's amazing. Again, what I think is the most amazing about this is we see the dry run of Adolph Hitler and we have people like [Wortman] who was in Nazi Germany and interviewed last week by Alex. An excellent interview and I think he's going to have her back on. This is an example of the kinds of danger that we're facing. We're facing precisely what they did: The disarmament of the population, the poisoning. Even the use of fluoridation right after the 7/7 bombings, where the populations started to rise up like the poll tax years ago in Britain that caused the population to frighten the government, that, “hey, maybe they really are going to have a revolt because of this poll tax.” They decided “we've got a solution for that. Let's just poison them with fluoridation.” Yes, a passive population is a happy population.

Alan: They have been doing it.

Bill: Exactly. Therefore, people think, “my child should have to have their vaccines. I wouldn't want them to die of some serious illness.” You're actually impairing your child's immunity. Your best thing is to make sure your child get the requisite amount of dirt playing as a child; and I'm not talking about pathogenic bacteria. I'm talking about dirt; and number two, you should give them healthy food that's non-genetically modified with no toxins or fluoridations; and guess what? You're child will grow up disease free. They will not have the asthma and allergy. We know that the children that are over-vaccinated have four-hundred-percent higher risk of asthma and allergic conditions. You can see the same population genetically, and across to Texas, that are vaccinated to death, and there's a different population that are poor in Mexico that don't. They grow up in filth and they don't have allergies and asthma; and it's because of all these policies that are destroying the health of the population.

Alan: It’s done on purpose.

Bill: On purpose, people say, “Oh, they wouldn't do that.” My doctor said listen, I'm a doctor. I've seen it from the inside and these people don't want to have somebody like me that knows what's going on that was one of theirs, and said look I've seen this. You people are liars. You're not telling me the truth, because I'm a scientist first and a person that cares about my fellow man and other creatures on this planet and are planning on mega-death. This is not just to make you rich and powerful, by the way, if you're listening, Illuminati and those minions. This is to make you impoverished first, and dead second—so pull back. Start pulling the plugs, and if you have to work inside the movement, the big blue machine, just throw in your seeds of discord and foot because that's what they're most afraid of. They're most afraid that their own little minions will decide that being a minion for these guys is not really a good proposition. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Get the material. We'll be back on Monday with remarkable revelations from Alan Watt and analyses. Thank you, Alan. You have always done a tremendous job of revealing the truth to set the captives free. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Speak up everyone and stand up now, or you will be silenced.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON THE
DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW
June 5, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

BILL: ... tested on children there, illegally in Nigeria.

ALAN: Really? Yeah I had heard a bit about that.

BILL: We have children in New York. They do LD 50 tests on children to see if the H-drugs will kill them. Now with these studies, you have to raise the dose high enough to kill 50 percent of the children. Once you get a 50 percent kill, then you stop the test.

ALAN: That's true. The people have no idea of the horror behind the other reality. They don't know, they don't know.

BILL: A lot of the time they don't want to know, but as I say, I try not to deal gently with ignorance.

ALAN: We don't have time now.

BILL: We have to grab people literally and run from the burning building.

ALAN: Absolutely, because this is the last leg of the journey here.

BILL: It is really amazing isn't it? All this stuff is actually happening, and people are still trying to argue with us.

ALAN: They're arguing and they're watching entertainment and you see they don't want to know because it's too terrifying, and it's not on their mainstream news. The mainstream news is to guide them along the secondary reality into the sheep pen.

BILL: We got fifteen seconds. Fifteen seconds we're going live!

BILL: Welcome to the Nutrimedical Report. I'm Dr. Bill Deagle M.D. and I guess you heard the dialog going on with our special guest coming on, Alan Watt, before show time. Hopefully you'll become very well informed about what's really going in our society and what's happening, as we're preparing for today's program. Amazing news today. In fact I just got informed by my son, who also helps me in doing other research, Steven, of cyclone Gonu, and this is remarkable. It is the largest super cyclone storm heading directly towards Oman and the Arabian Sea and heading directly in the storm track towards the central part of Iran. It is expected to destroy a good portion of the oil industry and production facilities, and it is heading directly towards central Iraq. This is not surprising. We know that they own and control the weather, and as with the storm Katrina - this is like the Arabian version of Katrina – we can expect these storms to increase dramatically. They are manipulating on top of this, using HAARP and scalar technologies to direct, like a joystick, the weather systems. This is hard to believe that it's real. It is in our day, and it's not imaginary. I just want to touch some other important stories and then get right into the discussion with Alan on this. Of course you probably heard; I was just informed that some of our dialog before the show started was heard. That's great; I'm glad that you may have heard a little preview of what we're going to talk about today. Alan

Watt, of course, is at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Lots of new news today. There are over forty-some pages of news articles. The most important ones you will find on nutrimedical.com or clayandiron.com. It is the last secular empire. We have to transform to higher order spiritual understanding. As children of the most-high god, we have to understand that there is the end of the secular age by these evil ones, our overlords of darkness. It is very real; it's not imaginary. There is a world they want you to perceive, and there is a real world that is much, much, much more deadly and ugly than you can imagine, and also beautiful. However, in both aspects you have to face reality if you're going to survive and thrive through what's coming, and there is no time left to be gentle with the truth. We have to face the truth squarely, because the optimist faces the truth and has a plan to survive and thrive.

Lots of interesting news here. Again, continuing deaths of American soldiers in Iraq. Continuing death, and also the danger now, of the foreign policies of Bush pushing his missile defence. This is from just an hour ago, believe it or not. Search for a long term foreign policy achievement that can offset Iraq in the history books, George W. Bush has returned to a central national security tenet of his early days as President: the need for missile defence. Of course, as the Russian missile system completely nullifies any real missile defence of all the weaponised things in space, and this is a very dangerous precedent on the part of Bush. The counter measures by Russia could be literally the match to light World War 3, which is part of their dialectic of control. We now have two control meetings. The G-8 summit occurring at Rostov, Germany, with thirty thousand protesters. Two thousand of these went rogue and broke up paving stones into chunks the size of baseballs, threw them and injured 168 eight security people, and 18 of them were seriously injured with the clashes. People are just getting fed up with being treated as cattle in this new world order. It's not a joke; it's not just from one country; they're planning on closing the matrix in the next year or so with a number of catastrophes. Of course the latest news from Washington, posted just two hours ago before this; Gonu. A super cyclone heads towards Oman and of course Iran, across the Persian Gulf. Never before has anything been seen in history like this.

Iran warns against new sanctions at talks with Germany, and of course Iran warns the UN Security Council on Tuesday against slapping more sanctions on Tehran over its nuclear work. America has realised it can't take a nuclear attack against Iran, and they've decided to use the weather weaponry - space based weapons. I can guarantee that this is the same situation behind the attacks on Katrina on the United States Gulf Coast. They warn, in fact, of 25% chances of major destruction of our oil production facilities in America this summer. That's from NOA, the National Oceanic Administration. Lots of interesting things. Pakistan of course is cracking down - BBC news just an hour ago. Punjab province ahead of new processes of suspension of the Chief Justice. Of course they closed down the radio stations and television stations and are broadcasting on YouTube. Nigeria drug tests. Listen to this - Pfizer Corporation sued for 7 billion dollars. Giant Pfizer came under pressure yesterday when the Federal Government went to court to seek $7billion in damages and compensation for 200 children affected by illegal drug tests in Kano. Literally, a drug company from Germany - Pfizer of New York, a global corporation and one of the largest drug companies - took two hundred children and tested them with lethal and dangerous drugs. And of course they do it in CPS. The Lethal Dose 50 testing of age drugs means you have to raise the dosage until half the children under CPS care die. They did it in New York City just a few years ago - LD 50 studies, which means they use them as guinea pigs when they would probably have PETA and animal rights activists rallying against the people who do it, but they did it to children. Living children, under CPS care. This is the reality, and that's a great segue to bring in our special guest Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Welcome to the program Alan.

ALAN: It's a pleasure to be on.

BILL: I guess they heard us talking before show time, I found out, which is good because maybe they heard little segues to what we're really going to talk about. We're dealing with a very dangerous world and the people who go into a state of tranquil stupidity, they're going to end up becoming slaughtered very soon because they're planning global financial collapse, ecological collapse, and of course nuclear wars, pandemics and pestilence which is really right out of the Bible there. Literally manufacturing this, or amplifying whatever natural cycles occur in our world dramatically, and not preparing the public in any way shape or form for what's coming.

ALAN: That's true. It's an old agenda, and it certainly did come out more into the open when Norman Dodd did the Reece Commission to find out that the top foundations in the United States were in contact with the

White House, and taking their orders from them. The foundations were those like Ford and Carnegie, Rockefeller, and Guggenheim, et cetera, where most of their staff were ex-OSS or CIA. They had a different format for the future of America and the world. They were funding the new reality into existence by putting out magazines funding non-governmental organisations that would push for laws to be passed all over the country and the world. Their whole job was to blend the United States comfortably into the Soviet system, because the Communist system, collectivism, was the easiest form to manage for a small elite.

BILL: In fact the Communist constitution of the Soviet Union is what they're trying to do, with administered feudal citizenship where you become an administered citizen and everything is a privilege not a right, and in fact the communist constitution says that no more than 10% of the party of the population of any country could belong to the communist party even, let alone the elite within the party.

ALAN: Not only that, but the higher ones, even in the Soviet Union, did not have to even belong to the party. That's the big kicker, the same as the Nazi system. The higher ones didn't even have to belong. They just gave the orders from the top and were obeyed. Collectivism is in a managed plan of society. We've all heard of Planned Parenthood, from Margaret Sanger, who's a champion amongst the far left women's libbers. She was a fan of Adolph Hitler and eugenics, and she was a fan of Stalin.

BILL: Absolutely. In fact the eugenics movement started with the Harriman brothers, with the Yale Skull and Bones, and was exported with the Americans to Germany, where the Germans absorbed it very willingly because for centuries they've kept cities in places where they've kept the disabled, the elderly, and the people with birth defects in separate little villages. If you went, let's say more than a century ago, to Central Europe, Germany and Austria, you would find polished little villages that had basically no one with crutches, no one with a disability, because they are spirited away, whether it be mental retardation or birth defects, to other places where you don't see them.

ALAN: That's correct. The Soviets also took over the same system when the wall went down in the Soviet Union. You didn't see anybody in wheelchairs going around, if you noticed.

BILL: We're just going to go on a break here in about ten seconds. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt. Stay tuned to the Nutrimedical Report.

BILL: It's less than a year countdown now to zero hour; that's May 11, 2008. They're moving us quickly towards the matrix, as they know we're waking up. Mankind is waking up to the reality that we're living in a lie and that the world is not as it seems. Experts like Alan Watt - cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do visit his website, do get his material and support him because he's one of the few people willing to speak out. This is life saving. If you don't understand the reality that you're living in you're going to be a victim. I see more and more of this. This super storm moving toward Iran is a good example that if they can't try plan A, they'll try plan B, hoping there won't be retaliation against America although five nations now control the weather. This is a very dangerous precedent which means we could have a push-pull of major storm strikes in America now as a contra-coo to the damage we're going to do to Iran, because you can be guaranteed this storm didn't just happen spontaneously, and if it did it could have been steered away from heavy oil production, which you know it's heading directly into, just south of the Straight of Hormuz. This will wreak havoc in terms of the oil, and prices are already rising like a rocket. Alan your comments?

ALAN: People should check into the treaty that was signed at the United Nations by all the major players to do with weather warfare. They had the HAARP technology listed there. They stated then, at that time, that it was capable of causing earthquakes, droughts, floods, hurricanes, tornadoes et cetera, so it's all documented and it's being used. They said it was a more catastrophic weapon, a silent weapon. People wouldn't expect that nature itself was controlled by the military, and therefore they would simply put it down to an act of God. However it's the best weapon they have. It's far more catastrophic than any atom or hydrogen bomb.

BILL: They've got scalar interferometer weapons, in the words of Tom Bearden and other experts going back

to Nikola Tesla, which can produce explosions many times larger than even the largest nuclear weapons. We know that.

ALAN: And they've tried them out.

BILL: The one in 1910 was basically the first try of Tesla weaponry.

ALAN: They tried it just a few years ago again over at Canada and the US. There was a report last year of car alarms and fire alarms going off across British Columbia, right down into Washington State. The next day they let out a fury of activity by bringing on scientists and specialists saying that it must have been a meteorite, although there was no evidence of a meteor coming in or the standard symptoms of a meteorite. They were superheating parts of the atmosphere and exploding them, and two weeks later on Australian news was the very same phenomenon over a couple of big cities there, where part of an atmosphere just exploded. Everyone heard it; it was resounding for thousands of miles. They have this technology, they are using it, and they're going to use it to the full, and at the same time they must convince us, the general population - the masses as we were called - that we are causing the problems. There's too many of us, and we are causing global warming, so that we go into the habitat areas.

BILL: Breathe in but don't breathe out.

ALAN: Don't breathe out.

BILL: The carbon dioxide is now a stress on the planet, the carbon tax is the most obscene strike against our humanity, our intellect and our independence, and our autonomy that I've ever seen, and of course this is what they're talking about in Istanbul, Turkey. The idea that we the people are now a people-bomb, and they met this in 1996. A UN security council actually met and decided they would use all means, plagues, warfare, biological weapons, changing our food supply to affect human fertility et cetera, and even forced vaccinations like they did in South Africa in the 80's and 90's, where they actually vaccinated against human chorionic gonadotrophin. I was given this information on March 16th 1997, when I was in Zurich, directly smuggled out along with documents that they were creating pandemics, including an avian flu from a resurrected H5M1 virus, re-weaponised, put into a specific new genetic strain, and then you can follow the tracks of the H5M1 directly under the primary flight path of the British Airways jets over Asia. This is what they're doing. They're doing this because they're getting ready to call the herd. It's not a joke; they're really going to do it if you don't stand up and start taking care of yourself and start realising we need to stop this immediately, before they push us into the matrix. It is not a conspiracy theory. It's a reality that you must face or you will die.

ALAN: Also I think people should know about the Club of Rome, which is a big think tank which comes up with guiding the future and putting out ideas to lesser think tanks - still big ones - which they then market across the planet. The Club of Rome put out a book called The First Global Revolution. They love the word revolution since they've been behind them all. They said that looking for a common cause to unite humanity because people only come together in war time, and to have common goals and work together they would have to declare war on something, and it said in the book - this is published by the Club of Rome - it said, "We came up with the idea that humanity itself was the enemy and is causing the weather problems," and that would be their official stance.

BILL: And that's what their having and of course the other one was mentioned by Henry Kissinger, a so called extra-terrestrial attack which of course is all phoney and lies, and would all be designed in order to create a balkanization of the very factions of Earth, and a frightening of the population, so they would be willing to accept a chipping and total matrix and literally reduction of human fertility, culling of the population and total matrix development in every country on Earth. They want to do it very quickly, like a shock. They have to do it quickly because they're getting resistance now in Rostov, Germany, and now for the first time at the Bilderberg Meeting in Istanbul, the list of attendees has actually been published before the meeting started. We are onto them, we know what they're doing, and we're not going to be passive about this. So they're in a desperate state and will probably, I believe in the next while, try to pre-empt the elections of the United States, set up a terror attack like the recent pandemic, major climate shift, or a super storm like the super cyclone Gonu that's hitting Iran. Crashing into oil might be a very, very strategic way because just

driving the price of oil, according to Lindsay Williams, will prevent us from being able to either sow or reap crops, and it would seem very peripheral so it would be hard to blame this obtuse cause for economic dire straits and our shortness of food, which will cull the population, on something as distant as a super weather storm that struck our enemy, Iran. Which isn't really our enemy at all, it was all created as dialectic.

ALAN: Yes and also everything you buy in the stores is transported, generally through diesel, through train or truck, and everything goes up, so it may cause tremendous scarcities at the right time. Now the Ministry of Defence in Britain published their forecast. The top think tanks for Britain published – and they've asked for NATO in it as well – their forecast for the next twenty to thirty years and they expect nothing but mass uprisings and problems from the public. They didn't say why of course, but they're prepared for it, they're even talking about using neutrino bombs on selected target populations to quell these massive spontaneous riots when they crop up.

BILL: They know that we're going to resist, that's why they want to make us particularly noxious, and in fact they want to indemnify us and even replace the military with cyborgs, remote operated vehicles and unmanned aerial vehicles. We'll be back in a moment with Alan Watt. Your questions 8665829933.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report for the 5th of June, 2007. We are looking at some amazing news developments. Of course the G-8 summit, the summit that's going on in Rostov, Germany, and the Istanbul Bilderberg Meeting. We are becoming aware from amazing broadcasts; our program and many others that are actually trying to get out the truth, and to the public out there, this is your program. That's why we need you to call in if you have questions or comments on what's going on. Become aware, look up the information and go to the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do support people by getting the materials from Alan Watts. You will keep people like them able to produce more materials and spend more time researching and teaching. This is essential. Literally the lifeblood of the future are the people that speak the truth - not getting it in this news, or the news-tainment that is trying to put you to sleep like an anaesthetic before they euthanize you, and they really are trying to. They are weaponising our food and trying to force vaccinations that are dangerous. Yes, vaccines could be made genetically identical with adjunctives, but they don't. They always make them in such a way that they will produce immune response that will cause auto-immune diseases. I posted up some articles on Nutrimedical just on the weekend. I did extensive research for many hours and posted up the link directly between vaccinations and auto-immune diseases. If you dispute it, read the articles yourself. There are over 25 pages of analysis of abstracts of all the literature published in the world in the last 20 years. So it's a fact. Let's continue, Alan. That number by the way, if you want to call in, 866 582 9933. Alan, tell us more about what you cover in the three different divisions of your remarkable book materials that you have available on cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Give us some of the highlights of what they need to know that is so essential to their future.

ALAN: What they need to know is that the sciences of controlling the human mind have been known for thousands of years, and many of the secret societies of course use this, and they boast about it in their books - the present ones - they are behind all major revolutions. The secret societies that generally are at the bottom are no different from the general population, and they sift out of that selected people who are psychopathic, and put them right up the ladder to very high orders. You'll find probably about all your top scientists belong to very high orders of masonry. NASA, you have to be a 33rd degree mason to belong to it.

BILL: Even Buzz Aldrin and these others did Masonic ceremonies right up there by the eagle, unbelievable, and people need to know that this is a historical fact that the people in the high levels, in the astronaut program, are all high level masons.

ALAN: What they said a long time ago, 200 years ago in fact, they would first knock down the traditional religions, create a form of atheism, and then out of the atheism bring in a form of earth worship to control the people, and now it's all around you. They always follow what they print as an agenda. They never deviate from it, and we are seeing it all around us. They want a world brought in that's run by efficiency. The building material for these high, the true masons, we are the building material. They want to take our

DNA and create more perfect human workers or slaves.

BILL: In fact they're doing it now. They want to replace a good portion of the quote "unaltered ones", and this literally is in their plan, at least not in the future that we want to have, the last generation of unaltered, not genetically modified humans. Not only do you GM more food and cloned food - up to 30-40% of our meat now is cloned meat - but they plan on genetically modifying the human race so they can create a cast system, very similar to the ancient Indian system. Not based on religion or breeding, but based on genetic and cybernetic enhancements with nanotechnology.

ALAN: All of this, too, is called predictive programming. They give us all the sci-fi that we love - they're very interesting and intriguing, like the Star Trek series - and they even had the genetic enhancement in that series.

BILL: They do this so we almost expect it, like the, I call it the Spiderman generation. Oh it's so wonderful, we have this nerdy guy who really doesn't get the girl, and then all of a sudden the spider bites him and genetically enhances him with 17 different types of spider epigenetic DNA that interpolates into his own DNA and he becomes Spiderman, now a superior superhuman. In fact this is what they're planning on doing. They're trying to create a cybernetic, androgenic, cybernetically enhanced superhuman to replace even our armed forces and the military and police, besides the remote operated vehicles (ROVs) and the unmanned aerial vehicles that they want to literally create through the control matrix. This is not a joke. Those people out there that think they're in the military and the police and that they're going to have a wonderful healthy future - if they push us into civil detention and death camps, they themselves are the brownshirts who will be shot in the back of the head when they replace them with cyborgs, supersoldiers, and remote operated robotic vehicles.

ALAN: And that's a worry. They have to get through to these people, and the media, because in the not too far future the media is meant to lull us to sleep and guide us along to accepting everything.

BILL: Right. It's actually part of the mind control programming called the MONTAUK program. They even have designations that go to the fairytales for the Disney Corporation which has a large tie in with MONTAUK and the mind control project. Mr. Disney was a regular Bohemian Grove visitor and a bisexual paedophile himself. People see all the externals; that Disneyland is such a wonderful place to take your child, but on the other side is the real evil and ugly face that you don't see. We have Mark in, I believe, Texas. Mark, go right ahead with your question and comments for Alan Watt and myself.

MARK: It's really great to get through to you guys today. I heard that Alan was going to be on. I follow him; I think he's got a lot of great information and mostly seems to be coming from the Masonic point of view. I wanted to ask him about a couple of things. First of all, The Beatles. I did some study on that, I sent you an email and you actually responded. I couldn't really verify anything solid. I've been through more sources, but I did notice that in some of the pictures that the Beatles were giving the Masonic symbols, tell me if I'm not mistaken, I want to get his feedback on that. I wanted to ask about War of the Worlds, and Dr. Deagle you know, this is so in depth that it's taken me a long time to wrap my mind around your information, and I just wanted to point out that in my experience it takes a long time to get up to speed and acceptance of this stuff and I suspect that for other people it takes quite a climb to get where you are.

BILL: Really it took a long time to get here, and of course I was put through a series of circumstances that I don't expect people to, but we don't have time to be gentle with ignorance. Right now we're literally running out of a burning building with our clothing on fire, and if we don't face reality we're literally less than a year from phase one of the mark of the beast, if you want to call it that. Whether you're a Christian believer or Messianic believer as I am, or you happen to be an agnostic or born to another faith group, you have to understand that this is all bad no matter what you are; that this is evil, it's an abomination and it's a violation of natural law and right. It's just unbelievable and it's really happening in our day and it's not a joke, so your comments Alan.

ALAN: As far as Adorno went, when he died you'll find that they put the rights for all his songs up for sale, because he owned them.

BILL: Right, Adorno of course is the one that wrote them all because the Beatles themselves were part of a bi-op program to put out all this information to control and steer the culture.

ALAN: The CIA had a place in London where they made the top groups for many years because they were creating the culture. They were mixed with MI6 at that time as a joint office and Adorno was part of that whole structure because he was a professional writer in music, all kinds of classical too, that's why you'll see classical influences in the Beatles' music. When he died, they put it up for sale and Michael Jackson put a bid in, along with Paul McCartney, and Jackson won. He still owns the rights today, and that is documented. Our whole culture has been given to us and shaped for us, and that part of that whole era was to introduce the drug culture and to help get promiscuity going, to get abortion clinics up and running, because that's a fallout of promiscuity, and then dehumanise the population step by step, right through the whole rock, heavy metal, et cetera.

BILL: Absolutely, and again, people need to understand that they don't even know when they're being manipulated. They think "Oh, well this is all freedom and free love" and they get into a mind altered state, and you get into all these different songs which can transport you back in a form of recall, especially previously if people did take mind altering drugs. They need to anaesthetise you and alter you. We do have some callers, Robert in Nova Scotia. We'll take their calls right after this break. Excellent call, lots of great dialog. Great teaching from Alan Watt - cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We'll be back in just a moment.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report, and we have several callers. The number again: 866 582 9933. Robert in Nova Scotia, go ahead with your comments. Then Mike in Wyoming.

ROBERT: Hi Dr. Deagle, how are you?

BILL: Wonderful. I hope we're getting people not only intellectually stimulated but emotionally enraged about the situation, and proactively deciding to go from intellectual paralysis to emotional and spiritual action.

ROBERT: That's what we all have to do. My question is for Dr. Deagle and for Alan. I'd like to talk about HAARP technology, and I was just thinking about the hurricane that hit the here on the east coast.

BILL: Very good, and I know you're a news man so that's great, because this is what is ever present. Literally as we were preparing for the program, my son came in and said, "Look at this. This hurricane, super cyclone Gonu." I was taught by NSA back in the mid-nineties how exactly HAARP works and they've been doing this for decades, and they even tried to set up a congressional office for the modification of weather. Their plan is to own the weather by 2025. They've owned the weather for a long time. There was no need for Katrina to hit the coast. Your comments, Robert.

ROBERT: I just wanted to bring up the storm that hit here a few years ago, here on the east coast. Hurricane Juan back in 2003.

BILL: Unbelievable isn't it?

ROBERT: It was. I think it started off the coast of Africa but came across the Atlantic then hit Bermuda and made a bee-line for the east coast and it hit Halifax basically dead on, and it was only about 25 miles across and it just went through here just like a lawnmower. I mean, we get hit with hurricanes almost every year, and also tropical storms, but the interesting thing about hurricane Juan was that in the forest around here in parts it just looked like someone had gone through with a harvester, or people with chain saws. It just devastated certain areas, but left other areas almost as if nothing had happened. It was just amazing how a storm can just pick pockets of total destruction. Anyway, I was wondering if the HAARP technology could have had anything to do with that.

BILL: Sure it does. What they do is they create what's called a vortex, which basically superheats areas of

the upper atmosphere, not just in one spot, but actually creates what's called a vortex so they can pull storm cells together into a spiral and they can then steer it literally like a joystick by moving these areas of convergent interferometry in terms of the scalar intendancy of a mobile scalar antenna. I have actually the pictures and photos of the technical details up on clayandiron.com, which I posted up last fall. Actually I think it was around December or November. If you just type in HAARP - if you go to clayandiron.com and just look in the news - type in HAARP by Control-F you'll see it. If you go down to search the news you'll see lots of topics on it. They have a Diego Garcia Indian Ocean small antenna, and they have a really large antenna of course in Alaska, and they can punch holes in the atmosphere. They've converted the atmosphere to a scalar transducing medium, by turning it into a plasma with these heavy metals that are 10,000 times more toxic than lead to the human nervous system. They can influence geotechtonics and trigger off earthquakes, they can change the weather, they can insert scalar signals to epigenetically cause crops to go away, and they can even affect human genetics or animals. It's really evil, and people need to realise this technology is not distant future; it is past technology and they have levels far beyond this that they are ready to use against us when they are deciding to move forward with their plans. Their main problem right now is that they're not certain who won't go along with it. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: Yes, that's true. There was even a program on the CBC about 3 years ago with a news cast of weather cast to do with the phenomenon in Toronto over the same straight line had made a swath right through a part of the city, and it took off the second floors of some buildings. They said this is a brand new phenomenon, and they gave it a name of course, and they also said it's coupled with downburst, which was a brand new phenomenon too.

BILL: Microbursts.

ALAN: This had gone right through a forest as well, as though a road had been made. All the trees cut in a straight line, straight as could be, and then suddenly gone. Dead end, perfectly clean and cut. So it's all combined with the same thing, but they're also using satellite technology along with this, and they tried it out on the whole population of the Americas about in 1999. I witnessed it; I was working under a truck when I saw strobe lights in the middle of the day. I turned on the television inside, which was rabbit ears, and it had flashing lines coinciding with the sound I could hear, and that night some people from different parts of the US and Canada phoned me up and said "You might think I'm crazy but I walked out the door and it was like strobe lights or a flash gun going off." That was a test with the star wars technology combined with HAARP.

BILL: These things are not just for modification of the weather. They're purposely causing a drought. In fact they've said that there's 5 months to go if the drought continues in Australia. They're going to literally force off their land 11 million Australians, to literally become refugees in western countries like America, Canada, Europe and elsewhere. This is unprecedented in history and they're doing this because they're getting ready to reduce the world population. They're trying to create a global economic collapse, they're trying to start a nuclear war, they want to weaponise our food, they want to vaccinate us and tell us it's fine. Yes they can make vaccines that are genetically accurate but they don't. They purposely dilute it with toxic dilutants that destroy our brains, destroy our fertility, destroy our genetics and they're doing it on purpose. This is really being done, it's not a joke and next week we'll have the data on the radioisotope ratios. The neutron flex heavy isotopes that only show up with nuclear demolitions or nuclear warfare. They're ready to blow up multiple cities, release pandemics and destroy our food supply and literally our consciousness, which is the final battlefield of this war.

ALAN: That was well documented too, in the treaty of the United Nations with weather warfare. By attaching a secondary signal onto the HAARP signal they can cause any kind of mood across the country. Everyone would be the same, be it angry, or very passive, it depends on the frequency they use, and this has been tested, tried, proven and it's being used now.

BILL: It really is happening. It's hard to believe it but it really is, and the thing is, people say "Oh well this doesn't happen." Look, they're now out of the woods. They're now talking openly about the facts that they want to actually control the weather, they want a congressional office, to actually have an office. Why would they have an office if they don't have the technology? Why would they allow a storm, when they had the technology in the 60's to cause rainstorms over Vietnam, or when they could move those storms that were

going to hit Katrina? Right now you can be guaranteed that the super cyclone that's heading towards Oman and striking Iran is going to cause devastating damage to the oil supplies. 60-70% of all the oil going the Asian countries comes through the Straight of Hormuz. The destruction level of that area could literally cut off oil for months and that by itself could trigger a crash in the world economy.

ALAN: Then, in comes martial law and with it all the planned movements of people off the land, to the big cities for the majority of the ordinary people, and these would become the new habitat areas, temporarily, as they start culling you off.

BILL: That's exactly right. Does that answer your question Robert? I think Robert's done! Mike in Wyoming, your questions and comments. Go right ahead.

MIKE: Hi Bill.

BILL: Hi Mike, go right ahead.

MIKE: I was wondering what you gentlemen think of the Wachowski Brothers films, The Matrix and the more recent V for Vendetta. Are these intended to encourage us to develop the lone rangers?

BILL: Let me explain. I'll give you a little hyperbole here to explain how they want us to come out and fight. They want people like Admiral William Fallon to say "No, heck no, we're not going to put a third carrier." They want to shake the tree, that's one of the reasons why people like Alan Watt and I are still breathing. They have actually been so effective in their brain control, their mind control, that they don't know when they're finally going to reach the threshold when their own people - we're talking about people like George Soros, senior billionaires, media people that have done great evil - will finally turn and repent and say "Oh my gosh, I don't want to do this anymore, I'm on the wrong team." That's what they're more fearful of. They're not fearful of me or Alan Watt. They're fearful of their own people finally bolting, that has their levers on the control system and is deep inside the matrix, and that's why they put out these shows; because they're trying to desensitise and control the public, and they're trying to test us constantly. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: Yes, the Matrix movies have highly fearful levels of occult meaning within them, right up to the Grand Architect, which is right from freemasonry itself.

BILL: Alan can you stay over for a few more moments because I want to continue. I want to lead this into civil defence, so we're going to continue. If you want to stay on the line Mike, in just a few moments our news will continue. Your calls and questions 866 582 9933. We're going to be joined by Todd Matello. Tell them about the first line of defence and why you need to start getting ready, because the events of the next 11 months are going to get a little bit crazy, and if you aren't prepared you're going to be very shocked by the events that will happen. We'll be back in just a moment.

BILL: We want to transition this dialog in the next, say, 20 minutes to half hour, because this is really important. People don't understand that with the super storm hitting where almost certainly they're planning - I can see with these two meetings going on that it's also a great distraction against the meeting in Istanbul, Turkey, and the G-8 meeting - they're getting ready to do something really horrific, like blow up bombs in US cities.

ALAN: You're going to see ration cards shortly.

BILL: I think we're going to have a financial collapse. I can see it coming between now and the fall. We're going to have a world financial collapse, and I don't think people are prepared for pandemics or ration curves or a geopolitical implosion.

ALAN: Yes, it's all coming out now.

BILL: I hope you get lots of response there. We keep on hitting the website and making sure that they are aware of how to get a hold of you and a hold of your materials.

ALAN: Yes, I mean all my sites are overloaded. It's just amazing the amount of people coming in.

BILL: That's good. I'm glad that they must be coming very aware of just how serious this is and how late the hour is.

ALAN: Yes, a lot of people are.

BILL: No one disputes anymore. I don't suffer ignorance.

ALAN: We can't. We can't tolerate it anymore. We don't have time.

BILL: It's literally life and death right now.

ALAN: It is. This is the last struggle.

BILL: In my professional class, the doctors are some of the worst. The mind control - the entire training process for medicine is mind control. When I went to Vancouver they had two residents each year, out of six residents, who would kill themselves. Out of 12 residents, 4 died in 1 year. People don't know this. They think "Oh you doctors are supermen." No, they're putting us through mind control. We're tougher than most but we end up becoming mind controlled robots.

ALAN: Yes it's a fact. They can see the effects that certain drugs and inoculations are having on their own patients.

BILL: No, and it was actually trained that if you see it, it's like the mind control dialectic of the grave new world, or that seeing it is a bad thing and it is somehow a form of insanity to see what is right in front of your eyes.

ALAN: That's right.

BILL: Perfect. We're going to have a great dialog here. We will get things segued into civil defence, and I'd like you to talk about that. In terms of civil defence, what you think people should do, Alan, and how it ties in with getting your documents, understanding the dialectic and how they're going to use the mind control technologies that will be more devastating than the financial and the other ones, because they're going to use the media, and other non-lethal weapons and other ones to try to completely control the population while they start to clamp down things. If you remember how they push them in their pens, around in circles until eventually they stick their heads through and they hit them on the head and they knock them out in the slaughterhouses or abattoirs before they put them down and carve them up and cut their carcasses apart. That's what they're about to do with the population.

ALAN: They are. They're going to stampede them into a directed stampede towards the habitat areas because will be very little gasoline for the rural areas, and prices for all items will be sky-high, the further they are transported.

BILL: That's part of the reason why you won't be able to live in a rural area, because the cost of just commuting to and from work will be so prohibitive you can't do it.

ALAN: That's right. The giant roads they're building for NAFTA, which really is to just transport rapid deployment forces to wherever the riots break out.

BILL: Yes in fact those are military grade highways for heavy tanks, heavy lift aircraft, et cetera. They're not designed to increase the efficiency of transport of traffic. In fact if they were smart they would have all kinds of rail systems with small cars that could attach directly to them and transport would be a more extensive

rail system rather than a trucking system in America.

ALAN: There's a highway built, right near me in fact. It's an extension right up to Sudbury, and it's the NAFTA highway, and these guys for the first time – I'd never seen this in my life before – have worked all winter long, 7 days a week. It's a wartime project, that's the only time you see that kind of massive work going on, with massive, heavy, heavy machinery. Full steam ahead. Obviously money is no problem whatsoever, and I've never seen this kind of building at such a rapid pace going on in my life anywhere. However, this is wartime, and it's a wartime road that's being built for what's coming.

BILL: Exactly. The terminus happens to be one of the most Masonic places in North America, which is Winnipeg, Manitoba. Where if you visit it, you will think you're visiting a temple in ancient Egypt with all the symbolism out the front.

ALAN: The one in Hamilton is much the same, the big one, because they run the overworld and the underworld, and they know that the mafia - that was always a favourite base, Hamilton ulterior - built a small castle there.

BILL: In fact you're right about Hamilton and in fact they were headquarters of the US mafia, who, when they came up from Chicago, would go to Hamilton, Ontario.

ALAN: It still runs that site for the dark side because they run both sides: the legal and the illegal systems, and use them both in tandem when need be. We saw that with the Kennedy thing, everybody was involved with the Kennedy assassination. There are two parallel systems working here. What we're given is democracy or republicanism that we're taught to believe exists, in voting and all this. Meanwhile there's a parallel one of masters at the top, the feudal overlords that Carroll quickly talked about, in his book Tragedy and Hope. And for the occult groups to call them the hidden masters they will come forward one day when they have completed their mission and they have no opposition.

BILL: It's amazing isn't it, how bold they are right now though, when they're in darkness and their hidden, and they only have their so called apparent government like Hillary rotten Clinton, who's actually just a puppet for the real government behind the scenes of the corporatists who actually run everything.

ALAN: Yes. Truly there is no complaints department for the general public in this system.

BILL: Ha-ha that's funny. Of course they're expanding the administrative citizenships and they're trying to desensitise the threshold.

BILL: Welcome to the Nutrimedical Report hour two, and we are going to be joined with Alan Watt and Todd Matello. We're going to be segueing over on all these issues of why this is so desperately late and why you need to get yourself ready for civil defence. Food shortages, economic collapse, chemical, biological, radiological, nuclear and dangers of citizenry out of control. The most dangerous thing is not George Bush or the new world order, it's your unprepared, out of control neighbour who hasn't prepared and hasn't developed the skill set, or even the common sense to realise that we're near a catastrophe. I'd like you to give us some more highlights, then we're going to have a dialog along with our guest of hour two, Todd Matello. Welcome to the program Todd.

TODD: Thank you very much. It's a very interesting show.

BILL: I hope that we can kind of really stir people, because the response that we've had has been good, but we need a much stronger response. Not only from those people who say that they are patriots or really listen to these shows. We are writing programs of solutions, not just talking about this. I don't get any joy out of talking about ghoulish things like this. I want to face reality though, so my family and my culture and my people and my world will survive, but what I see is an insane move by these people. A culture of death. Literally the death heads you see on the Nazi helmets, and hats of the Third Reich. We have the rise, in the

words of Jim Marrs which I have used many times, of the Forth Reich. These are the same people, we see Thyssen-Krupp, people that were of course pardoned after the Second World War, that actually built the munitions for the British, had them shipped over in U-boats, and shipped directly to the British to shoot and kill Germans in Austria. This is all part of the dialectic of war which they have always managed right back to ancient Nimrod. It says in the old book of Genesis that Nimrod was a great warrior in the face of, or against, the Lord. What they are really saying is he created the dialectic of war by firstly creating the destruction and the false flag, and then creating disillusion. Problem, reaction, solution if you want to call it. In the Bible was the very first example of dialectic of control. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: That's part of it, but if you also look at some of the old videotapes of the coronation of Queen Elizabeth the Second, you will see all of the trappings coming all the way from Nimrod around this particular inauguration, because she sits on a raised dais like Nimrod did in some pyramid. She wears the ermine, that's a black and white ermine around the collar, so did all the lords around her. You have these high priests of the church standing in specific places around that. They're on a Masonic chessboard floor in a Westminster cathedral, and yet they probably don't realise this ceremony goes all the way back to Nimrod. Nimrod was also credited amongst masons as being the first builder of the big cities. Once you create a big city, it cannot feed itself. It can't do anything. You introduce money, it runs dependant, then you get a standing army that is paid by the money, then they go out and conquer the rural peoples. That's been ongoing ever since. So why are the Queen and all this royalty all over Europe wearing the same emblems as Nimrod, from thousands of years ago? Where did that come into England?

BILL: Very, very astute analysis. So tell us of why, right now - this is what I call less than a year to zero hour - why Alan right now they should get your materials, understand the truth of this, get their neighbours and get their relatives to wake up now. We can't be gentle with people, we have to shake them hard and pull them from a burning building literally with their clothes on fire. Their night clothes are on fire and they say, "Don't wake me from my sleep. I believe the news. I believe Foxy news network, garbage news network. I believe the trash that they are trying to teach me while they are putting me to sleep. While they are ready to anaesthetise and," - like the cattle that go through a curved chute as they go towards their death where they are going to be bonked on the head and then stuck on a hook through their flesh, and they'll be decapitated and their carcasses hung while they disembowel them - that's what they are ready to do to the population. They are financially ready to disembowel the middle class of the western world. They are ready to freeze the mental capacities or the ability, they're ready to shorten human lifespan and they're ready to reduce fertility, forced or otherwise, with vaccines, weaponised foods, and so on. Tell us why they need to move quickly, and get your materials from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and why they need to start getting ready for civil defence. We will get into this Todd Matello, so that people will know, it is very, very late. Get your food. Get your water. Get yourself ready, something's coming quickly. Please.

ALAN: Yes, because it is coming quickly, and there will be food shortages, so even basic food should be stocked up on. People should also be ready to take all this stuff away with them if they have to move, because we're going to see great forest fires. The HAARP, by the way, can also create super heat over a forest and you will actually see the lightning coming out of nowhere on a cloudless day and hitting the trees. They can burn you out too. Don't take for granted you are where you're going to stay forever. You also have to have good people around you because people will need people to help each other along. It's going to be a very difficult time; a long drawn out time as well. Many people will break as we go through all of this, as their old reality crumbles everything that they believed in. They say that ignorance is bliss, and that is true until the end comes; then they crack up. You have to be prepared for so much of what's being planned, is being openly discussed, and is being published in many books and magazines, of the culling down of the population. Now, back in the eighties I talked to a guy who has a polo team - Prince Charles is on this guy's polo team, not the other way around - who was also an architect, and who also owns massive businesses across the planet. He showed me his private drawings of the future cities, including Toronto, and he had a much smaller Toronto with a big dome encompassing it. I asked him about it. I said, "What is this?" He said, "Things are going to change, and in the 21st century there will be fewer people." He said eventually those who survive will live inside these domes.

BILL: Right, domed cities, and they are planned. They want to degrade the environment so they can not only super compress the cities, they want you to live literally in biosphere domes that are connected by these covered highways, literally tunnels, just like living in tunnelled cities on Mars. That's the kind of world they

want you to live in.

ALAN: He told me that people also travel underneath by subway within the limits of that cities, and I got a book sent by a group belong to the United Nations with the very thing in it. All the photographs of these projected cities with the domes. They sent it to me and asked my opinion on their plan. They're going to have separate ones for the elderly and separate ones for the very young, like the nurseries. This is Plato's theme coming into fruition where children are born, and during the phase where they actually need a parent or a mother - because eventually they won't even need a mother – the parents won't know their own children. They'll be separated at birth.

BILL: Actually, what their plan - and I've been told this by experts inside the system - is that they want to outlaw wild reproduction. They will consider it a crime, and in fact right now it is an eco-crime if you have more than one child, and they want to enshrine that in international law. Then they will eventually want to completely outlaw wild reproduction, so women will not get pregnant. They will grow humans, quote, "genetically perfect," without any defects, able to grow in laboratories. It will be literally like some of the fairy tales. Go to pick up your child at the laboratory, but you will only be sanctioned by the state to be able to be the custodians of the child that may not be genetically related to you. They will be perfected, genetically modified, altered, and any polar-body abnormalities will be removed before birth.

ALAN: Arthur C. Clarke, who was a Nobel Prize winner and wrote 2001, 2010 then 3001 – that was his strategy – eventually said that those who had served the state and the state's system would be allowed to have an offspring down the road.

BILL: Those will only be the upper cast, the upper cast who will be genetically vetted and allowed to reproduce because they have done a great service to society. Of course what they will do is have human life extension technologies only for the super wealthy. That's not just wealthy in terms of finances, but genetically and cybernetically enhanced.

BILL: Welcome back to the Nutrimedical Report, and our special guest Alan Watt, and of course joining us in an hour or two, Todd Matello. We are going to get into this discussion but I want to hear just a little bit more. We do have a caller. I didn't quite get your name. Caller, your name and where you're calling from, and your questions for Alan Watt and myself.

JOHN: Hi, my name's John. I'm calling from San Diego.

BILL: Wonderful John, go ahead.

JOHN: Great program. I just got through reading Cutting Through book 2, A Glimpse into the Great Work. It is so true. It is such a valid eight paragraphs that it's so salient and couldn't be more accurate, let me tell you that. Secondly, my question is concerning the electrical power grid failure of August 14, 2003, which affected the northeastern states as well as, I believe, the province of Ontario. I was wondering if you think that was an orchestrated event or if that was just an accident, and could this type of thing be done in the future to globalise people.

ALAN: It will be done.

JOHN: I will hang up, and I appreciate your show.

BILL: You're talking about the event that happened when they wiped out power to I think around 40% of the province?

JOHN: The northeastern states as well.

BILL: I have some inside information on that, but go ahead Alan. Your comments?

ALAN: We know it was brought on because there are many parallel failsafe systems to bypass defective lines, et cetera, and even their top guys themselves gave us about five different versions of what went wrong. When you ever get five different versions you know they are just giving you a spin. This was a definite plan. They took massive polls within the populations that were blacked out to see how they were coping and what the effects were. Social work departments were out in force, collecting data to see what the stress effects were on people mainly in cities. All that kind of thing. Massive data collection to see what would happen on a larger scale and probably a more prolonged scale. Remember in the Kyoto, all energy in the world is to be reduced vastly.

BILL: Yes, this is one of the issues that I picked up on the news today. In the G-8 summit they're vastly pushing this carbon tax. This Kyoto, of course, this is the key issue. This is the fulcrum to literally make being a human being, living here on earth eating meat - they're going to outlaw eating meat - a crime against the planet itself.

ALAN: That's right, and anti-social behaviour - if you, eventually, even have your own garden - because you are supposed to be inter-dependant in the system. If you're not inter-dependant, it means you are independent, and the United Nations has declared that their war is on personal individual independence.

BILL: That sounds serious. I have a garden. I will continue to have a garden and I will defend it verbally, and with whatever force is required in order to continue to have my right to have a garden. People need to start getting these skill sets. They don't think "Oh this is important." Yes it is. You had better have food storage. You had better have water filtration. You had better be prepared for radioisotopes. For they are going to plan on mopping up the population by crashing the economy. Short lists of food and ration cards. They don't want to attack the public on a frontal axis with the 94 million armed Americans and many armed Canadians, for example, just in these countries. That's why they are moving towards trying to disarm them. That's why they have the Virginia Tech. shooter. The Virginia Tech. shooter, you can be certain, is part of one of these mind control projects. They sent him out there to kill. There were lots of warning signs that this individual needed to be hospitalised, but they didn't.

JOHN: That's why people have to start now, and we can beat these people. All the things we're talking about here today, for an average person, are very scary, but on the other hand, the way I look at it is that there are six and a half billion people in this world. We're 300 million here in the United States. There might be - what would your guest say of the people who are really in charge - a hundred and fifty thousand people? Twenty thousand?

ALAN: They say the top 3 % of the world are the elite themselves.

JOHN: Alright, so 3% of 6 billion people are 180 million people.

ALAN: Probably about that, and even then there is a hierarchy above them, up to the very top of course. It's almost like a military structure.

JOHN: Let's say there are a billion of them. There's five and a half billion of us, and they haven't beaten us yet. The reason we feel this way is because they are having their will, and they haven't really enacted everything. Even though they've enacted a lot of stuff, they haven't really twisted our arm physically yet. There is going to come a time when they are going to have to let the secret out.

ALAN: They already are. They already have been, in fact for thirty years, publishing articles in major magazines, et cetera. David Suzuki, who fronts for the World Wildlife Fund, does all the nature programs in Canada. He's actually a geneticist, he is funded a bit from the UN too, and he's the main character in Canada pushing - as he said on national television 2 or 3 years ago - that they would have to cull off over three quarters of the world's population to save the Earth. There was no reaction from the general population when he said that.

BILL: It's part of their game too, to put up a trial balloon. We have this wonder professorial Asian icon in Canada, which is also seen across America in these documentaries, and they say, "They have got to believe

him." He sounds so believable. The solution to the Earth dying is to kill yourself! How ridiculous! The fact is, we are going through galactic and other cycles, and if anything they are going to amplify the problem. We know the sunspots that were just viewed in the last few days would cause storms to form, like the super cyclones. You can guarantee they steered it, they amplified it, and in fact when it hit landfall, that super cyclone got more powerful, which it is not supposed to do.

JOHN: That's why they are talking about getting rid of all the food supplements. People just lay back. People should start preparing: if you started today, and every month hereafter starts stocking yourself, you would be way ahead of the game.

BILL: People better start getting their things ready now or they are going to find three to five days until chaos. That's all we've got. We're going to be back in a moment with Todd Matello. Our special guest Alan Watt will continue in this dialog.

BILL: Welcome back the Nutrimedical Report and the globalisation by the corporatocracies. These high level Luciferians have been plotting and planning for ages, literally thousands of years, to do what they're about to do in the next twelve months and in the next several years, which is to literally push us into an electronic matrix. You need to start preparing now for food shortages, fuel shortages and difficulties with climate shift, and this super cyclone is a very good example. I was just picking up on the news here also, that the Pearl of Kamchatka geysers were lost in a massive mudslide. It is one of the UNESCO world heritage sites in the Kamchatka peninsula of Russia. Of course this was destroyed because of the massive climate shift; it is not caused by carbon dioxide. It is caused by solar activity. We're moving to the galactic plane; there's a solar minimum now but there is major geothermal activity occurring around the world and we are soon going to see super storms of unprecedented size, plus famines, pestilence, and other terrible conditions. This is not a joke; it is not to just frighten you. It is to get you stirred into action now or you will face disaster down the road. Your comments Alan and Todd.

ALAN: It's true that it is to do with the different shifts of the Earth. All through history it was noted from thousands of years ago that we go through cycles. We don't just go round the sun in a perfect circle. There are variations and sequences to it which can be tracked and followed. These are arcane sciences; they are kept in archives, so they have the histories of them, and they know when they are coming up. We have many ice ages, big ice ages and warming periods in between, so this is a natural phase we are going through, but yes, they are using this to their best advantage to convince us that we are the problem. And from now on, they are going to hammer us every day on the news media with more terror of what we are causing by simply existing and breathing, until we are convinced.

BILL: By being here, literally the fact that we are breathing is a crime against the Earth.

ALAN: That's right. So I hope they take joggers first and fine them, because they take the most, you see.

BILL: Find the joggers because they are generating too much carbon dioxide?

ALAN: That's right, yeah.

TODD: That's right, and it is a shame that what you say is true. They are trying to scare everybody, and in reality there are a lot of ways in which people can protect themselves without great and terrible expense to themselves, and they need to pay attention to what is going on in the country and the world, and not believe all this ridiculous stuff.

BILL: The latest and most obscene thing is the carbon tax and this whole idea of the solar activity, of Igor as I call him, who is doing his foolish little slide show and who has no scientific or actual background. We have Doctor Tim Boll who has blown this complete scam away - the so-called global warming scam. We have solar activity and we have increasing under-oceanic geothermal activity. I did oceanography. Now, a third of a century ago - before I went into medicine - I could tell you that it was a bold-faced lie by a fool and I would

debate him in a second, or any other idiot who thinks that they know what is going on. Firstly, carbon dioxide and methane gas will be released by solar activity. However, just from seeing the spike in methane, from the methane class rates in Siberia alone, there are 440 billion tonnes of methane class rates just in Siberia, not in northern Canada, that will be released when we hit a certain level of global warming. The fact is that they are doing it on purpose. They have put these aerosol particulates, like aluminium and barium, to heat the atmosphere, to melt and literally open up the North West passage. This is a fact. I was told it face to face by senior NSA and other agents, and pilots flying these jets, so I know face to face what they are up to. The lower level people all thought it was just to reflect the sunlight out, like they do in the primer readers for those in kindergarten school, and so on in grammar schools. However, the real fact is that they are trying to create the environmental catastrophes but the same time they have the dialectic of the solution, which is to kill us. Now here is the thing that is so important that people should realise. Doctor Webster, of the Saint Jude research centre in Memphis, Tennessee; Russians scientists; the head of the World Health Organisation. All of these experts are saying that we are on our way to a pandemic. We have climate shifts, we have an economic catastrophe, we have a president who believes in Armageddon - who believes we need to bathe the Earth in fire - and these sock puppet fools are ready to do it. Even their own military are saying, “No way on my shift,” this is Admiral William Fallon, “are we going to launch a pre-emptive strike, a nuclear attack, on sovereign nation Iran.” Of course this latest attack, with this hurricane Gonu, is just another example of the foolishness and evil; that they are willing to go to any end to have what they want. The cyclone Gonu - look it up yourself today - is the largest super cyclone in history to hit the Arabian Sea. This is unprecedented and it will produce dramatic changes in the ability to produce oil and gas in this area. It is a direct attack against Oman, and against Iran. You can see this; it’s as obvious as the nose on your face, and it’s right here in real time as we’re speaking live here on the Nutrimedical Report. Your comments Alan.

ALAN: I’m just waiting to see the gas prices go through the roof again. Isn’t it interesting how nature always cooperates with them at the right time, when they want this to happen? The New American Century project said that they would need a war, beginning in the Middle East - in Afghanistan, in Iraq and Syria, et cetera. And bang!, in 2001 it happens just like that. They keep winning the lotto. Then they want the prices of gasoline to go up to stop us from driving on the roads, and nature just cooperates and hit New Orleans.

BILL: They actually planned this though. They actually talked about this, last fall of last year and the year before, about the prices of oil going through the ceiling and up to $150 to $220 per barrel if that happened. These are the words of Lindsay Williams and others. They talk about Gull Island; the massive amounts of oil up there in the Prudhoe Bay area near Alaska and northern Alberta and the North West territories. The amount of oil there is a hundred times the entire preserves in the Middle East. There is no shortage, it’s all foolishness, it’s a bold-faced lie, and they are literally doing this because they are getting ready to crush us.

ALAN: I have old schoolbooks, that were Canadian schoolbooks from the 1920’s for primary school children - that’s under 12 - with the photographs of the capped wells throughout Ontario and other parts of Canada, and these were everywhere. There were hundreds of them just in Ontario alone. They were all capped in the twenties and left.

TODD: It all comes down to the fact that people have to start taking charge, period, of everything. Not just their health, but everything in this world. You have to start taking charge; you have to shut that crazy television off. People have to unite. We talked about getting close to your neighbours, but you have to do it.

BILL: That’s right, you need to take action. I hear the bumper; we’ll be taking calls right after this break.

BILL: Another concrete example, as we return to the last segment here with Alan Watt and Todd Matello. A good example is this latest news story. JFK arrests raise issues of pipeline vulnerability. This literally came in just a couple of days ago. A foiled plot to blow up a jet fuel pipeline under John F. Kennedy Airport drew attention to what counter-terrorism experts have warned could be a key target. On Saturday, three men, one of them a former member of the Guyana parliament, were arrested and one was being sought in Trinidad as part of a plan intended to cause greater destruction than the September 11 attacks. Now, they

have to keep the state of terror up. They have to keep it up with biological terror, financial terror, and economic terror. We all have to stay in a state of terror. After spending billions, hundreds of billions of dollars, trillions on this stupid war, killing - literally functionally since 2003 – probably three quarters of a million Iraqis, more likely 18,000 dead Americans, and probably 64,000 mortally wounded and having serious defects if they survived it at all. This is just an abomination. It's absolutely unacceptable, and we see more and more of these foolish lies just like these, and they get these patsies out there. Tell us your comments Alan and Todd.

ALAN: This goes back even further, this whole strategy, because in the French Revolution it wasn't just a middle class revolution. It was a high Masonic revolution, and that's wide open. There is so much data on it, even written at the time. They wanted to depopulate France as well after the revolution, and they already had charts made up prior to the revolution of how many serfs or peasants they wanted in the different parts of France to serve what would be eventually a remaining elite. They took what they called the excess population and put them in barges in the rivers, and in ships, and sunk them; they cannoned them. The same strategy, under the same groupings, has been done through history. They never change their agenda; they simply have more of the sciences now. The Cold War was fantastic for them because they could tax all sides to the hilt, and everyone said nothing because, after all, they were protecting you. All this money went into the very equipment which they planned to use in the 21st century on the whole world.

BILL: In fact, trillions upon hundreds of trillions. MI6 founded the CIA, and the CIA is actually the operational level of MI6: the primary exporters of drugs worldwide to the western nations, the source of most of their black-op money for their weird underground projects, their genetic hybridisation, their off-world facilities, and all the other evil quote, "lethal and non-lethal weapons." Mind control and their genetically hybridised super soldiers. I was told personally by Dr. Wallace that there was no limit to the budget if you could justify it for scientific or technical advancement for their purposes, and I literally was absolutely in shock and wrenched back at seeing of the horror of what they were doing and thinking it was just a scientific endeavour. No different than entering the lab of Dr. Mengele during the Second World War. The same scientists were brought into America and the Soviet Union. They divided the spoils of these evil Nazis, which were literally the minions just of the new world disorder. That's all they are; they're just the operatives of the plan that they have written in the books. H.G. Wells - all these authors - were actually just doing the predictive programming in advance. Tell us about them Alan.

ALAN: The predictive programming is essential to create a secondary reality which the majority must believe in, and what they do is, starting with children, give them cartoons and give them ideas. The cartoons now, after the Loyola meeting of world science to do with genetics and the brain chip, will promote the brain chip as a positive thing to children, beginning with cartoons, then little novels at school, and then eventually into the movies. Now all the movies that have come out since, and the cartoons, have their superheroes with brain chips that give you special powers, so the children want it. That is predictive programming. They make you want something, and when it comes along in your lifetime it seems familiar to you, and therefore you accept it as a natural evolution. The whole culture is actually directed, and has been for hundreds of years.

BILL: And the worst are things like my profession. The program that they did was so vicious that I remember it when entering residency in Vancouver General, in internal medicine, in 1977. Then, out of 12 residents, 2 committed suicide in the first year, and 2 in the second, within the first 8 months. That's an example of the tremendous crush that they do, and I remember one sequence of dates when I was actually on duty, 22 days straight sleeping on the floor underneath the nursing station with no actual quarters. That's the kind of torture they do so they can crush you, so you won't even see what is right in front of you. But I wasn't very crushable I guess, so I am still fighting against stupidity and arrogance. Against things like mercury in vaccines and mercury in dental amalgams; the only other place it's safe is in the toxic waste dump. Against the insanity of weaponising our food with excitotoxins like aspartame, MSG and other things that cause neurological defects. And against the actual spread, through vaccines, of microplasma fermentans, with experts like Garth Nicholson, who had to write his book Operation Day Lily. If you don't think the pandemics are coming, if you don't think the food shortages are coming, just go back to sleep and drop dead, because you will. Todd, your comments.

TODD: It's just like the movie they just showed over the last week at Arkansas in Canada. This was another pandemic movie, this was a different one, and people were wearing masks but what they really were, were

surgical masks. They did absolutely nothing, but they let everybody believe that they were safe doing that, and they let everybody believe how they could quell the people, and keep the pandemic away from other people. You should have seen it; it was ridiculous. They really did that!

BILL: It is designed to see if people won't respond, it's telling people, "Don't respond." I guarantee you that because they have people with fat, full stomachs, and lots of bullets and guns in America, they have to crash the economy; they have to cause a pandemic; they have to start blowing up bombs or devices in cities in order to paralyse the public. They have to have super storms, and I see all of these as very real possibilities in the next 11 months. Look to the summer. Start getting ready people. If you don't - just like the people before Hurricane Alley down in the south - God help them if they don't have enough food to last even a few weeks. A run and go pack. They had better be aware that it doesn't matter about their pension plans or their fantasy homes and their cars; they're going to die. They're going to die really quickly too.

TODD: People are so materialistic, and so worried about keeping up with the Jones', and when I hear people talk about how, "In 5 years from now I'm going to retire and then I'm going to live over here," or, "As soon as my kids get out of college we are going to do this," and, "We are just going to get a boat," I mean, nobody is...

BILL: They are going to retire to a mass grave dug for them and many thousands of others who also don't believe the truth when we tell them it's coming. They think that we are doing this for entertainment. Neither Alan nor I nor you, a former Special Forces, Todd, are doing this for entertainment. I do not believe this is entertaining. This is ghoulish, it frightens me, but I have - as they say in the military, or if you are a doctor - you have to steel yourself against the fear when you are cutting through someone to save their life and clamp off arteries, or if you are trying to save someone and you are in a battle, you have to steel yourself against these fears. You have to realise that you have to swallow your fear and move forward, because if you stay paralysed you will die.

TODD: You will die, and the point is that people have to realise that we have families. We have grandchildren. We want to live a happy peaceful life too. We certainly are not getting rich on this stuff, that's for sure. Do you think we are doing this because we have got nothing better to do? No. We are doing it because we love our country. We love God, we love our country, and we care about people.

BILL: That's it. That is the only way that you as a human being are wired. You have to care about community. You have to care about your progeny. You have to care about other citizens, other people of different colours of skin and religious viewpoint. We have to care for all the other living things on the planet. We are the gardener of the garden of Earth. And if we don't, there's something here for humanity, that's why they want to desensitise us with video games, violent movies, and these wars. These gentlemen that are young men that are being sent over to be desensitised, they are getting ready to bring them back here like black water to put us down in death camps. It is really being prepared people, step by evil step. Your comments Alan?

ALAN: We will go through hell before we come through and see the light on the other side, and that's coming. We have to accept that it's coming.

BILL: We will get to see the other side, but we are going to have to go through quite a battle, and many of us are not going to make it. But as I say, if you don't fight you will die, but if you do engage you might live. You certainly won't die the death of a coward, and that's for certain. Thank you Alan Watt and that is cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

ALAN WATT
ON THE

DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW

June 11, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Bill Deagle: Welcome to the Nutri Medical Report. We have a cameo by Dr. Frank B. Fischer, one of the top pain doctors in modern history. We're going to hear his cameo first and then a very important response from Alan Watt, literally with the sharpest tool to cut through the matrix - www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can get his materials by going to his website. This is one of the most incisive intellects in our modern era to understand the dialectics of control they've used for ages. The science is very, very advanced—the science of the mind. They don't teach this in school. You need this information to survive the days, weeks, months ahead just as much as you need the hand tools, the heritage seeds, the water, etc. because if you don't have your mind clear as to what's going on you won't know what to avoid otherwise. So let's hear from Dr. Frank B. Fischer telling us the latest in what's going on with the war on pain and then we'll hear the response by Alan Watt. Welcome to the program for this cameo, Dr. Frank B. Fischer, with your very erudite and astute intellect and voice.
Dr. Frank B. Fischer: Right now, we're not really having a war on pain. What we're having is a war on people who have pain.
Bill: Very accurate. If you have pain, you're like the Rosa Parks of years ago who was the wrong sex, color of skin, orientation, etc.
Frank: Actually, Rosa Parks was lucky. They just wanted her to sit at the back of the bus.
Bill: Right.
Frank: If you get the disease we call chronic pain your doctor is going to despise you. He's going to discriminate against you and torture you. If you can't get over it on your own, he's going to let you die from it after he tortures and abuses you. That's why I say this is a war on the sickest and most vulnerable people in our society, and it's killing about a million people a year and leaving another ten million completely disabled and non-functional.
Bill: In fact, it makes me repent of actually being a doctor when I think of my colleagues actually trying to train new doctors to believe in this insane dialectic of control, that if a patient suggests that they aren't getting control that it's really a patient who is evil somehow, manipulated and addictive. Really, what they're doing is they're dying. In fact, I read the latest report of a young lady who had a serious problem and she died in the hospital after going back three times because the doctors would not believe her. She literally writhed around on the floor and even the janitor walked around her until finally she died. Right there in the hospital.
Frank: I read about that. That happened in an emergency room down in Los Angeles, California. What happened is the lady came back for a third time and the emergency room staff labeled her as a complainer.
Bill: Oh, better stop complaining.
Frank: So she lay on the floor and writhed around, like you said, while her large bowel ruptured; and what that does effectively is it coats the inside of the abdominal cavity with feces. It's like having an extremely bad burn over nearly the entire surface area of the skin. That's the seriousness of this condition. Basically they let her roll around the floor and they ignored her while she died, because she had pain and they didn't really want to be bothered with a complainer.
Bill: No. Listen, you better not complain or else we'll just let you die. Right here.
Frank: Either way they were going to let her die, whether she complained or not, because the complaint was of pain. This demonstrates how people are treated in Emergency Rooms when they show up for second or third times with an undiagnosed pain complaint.
Bill: Now people think all this is an anomaly. No, I can tell you right now, whether it's worker's compensation dealing with a toxic exposure--but the most serious and the most evil is this pain issue. There's millions and millions of Americans who can't get a doctor to treat them, and believe me, not every pain can respond to selective nerve root block or surgery; only a tiny minority and only for a tiny period of time. We do have the magic bullet. The latest horror is the Perdue Pharma drug company now has been caught saying that there

wasn't an addictive potential to the long acting former narcotics. All the doctors have prescribed this, knowing that there are people who are going to get problems, but again, so what, we aren't responsible for every single thing. We have to deal with the patient in front of us dealing with a crush injury, progressive disease, or pain syndrome that by itself is a separate problem. Tell us about some of your analysis of this very serious crisis and the interference in the criminalization of the practice of medicine—a big question.
Frank: I don't know where to start. [Laughs]
Bill: Wherever you want to take it. It's all up to you. I intend to rant and I just let you go. How's that?
Frank: I know, but when you do that my mind goes blank.
Bill: Ah, this is meant to bit somewhat overwhelming because I want to get people to have an emotional response. They need to know it's them the hospital, it's them at home; it's them begging their doctor, who are a doctor themselves or attorney or a judge. I know federal judges that are in dire agony from our practice in Colorado. Those doctors, those people, and those politicians they get seriously ill, god help you, try to get someone who will treat your pain when surgery isn't available, when treatment with interventional nerve blocks won't work and the only thing, the magic bullet – you can't have it. It's narcotics—and if you ask for it, even if you're dying, you could get "addicted" even though you could get dead real soon.
Frank: The problem here is the politics of fear. The mass media has been very successful at projecting an image around the so-called narcotics, which are actually opioid-analgesics, that they're the ultimate evil. People are susceptible to that sort of thing, particularly coming from the television medium because it's not interactive. It just runs one direction and it fills our brains up with this garbage.
Bill: You mean that people don't think anymore? [Laughs]
Frank: In order to be able to think clearly, people have to have a good quality of information and an interactive process, and all we've had coming across television about these valuable pain medicines is scare tactics.
Bill: Why would they want to do this? Why would they want scare tactics? Because the whole anti-pain war is a big industry?
Frank: It's bigger than that. The way they control the population is to scare them and then offer them protection. We see the same thing with the war on terror.
Bill: That sounds like the Sopranos. They're the "Pain Sopranos" I guess.
Frank: It's the same as the war on drugs. What they're offering us is first to scare us with these evil possibilities, with either drugs or terrorism, and then offer to protect us in exchange for our freedom.
Bill: Wow. That's a very astute analysis. So, what are they going to do? How are they going to protect us from our suffering, which many times pain itself is a terminal condition? It causes cardiac disease. It causes de-conditioning. It causes suicide. It causes people to end up with many other illnesses on top of it, and it kills millions of Americans every year because of under-treatment. Yet they try to say that they're going to not interfere with unnecessary extensive regulation, when doctors do continue to do pain medicine; and despite the dangers to try to be compassionate, they get routed out of practices. Their carcasses get thrown into prison for the rest of their very miserable lives.
Frank: The government isn't really offering to protect us against pain, which is the primary evil. They're offering to protect us against drugs. That's a whole lie also, because drugs are freely available to anyone who wants them except for pain patients who don't have the resources to get them.
Bill: Right. That's why, in fact, it's very obvious to me that even though the government is incomplicent with narco-terrorists like Vincente Fox, when they signed their free trade agreement we've had free trade on drugs coming into America by the DEA and the CIA for decades. It's well known with people like Sally Castille* that the government's involved with laundering and bringing the drugs in, but by god, if you are a pain patient or a doctor trying to treat someone suffering from pain, god help you if something happens down the road. It's almost like if you gave somebody a pair of shoes and while they were wearing the shoes which you sold them, they committed a crime; and you were somehow complicent in the crime because they wore the shoes you sold them.
Frank: That's what's called a strict liability standard.
Bill: That's the kind of insanity we have. I can't believe that this kind of insane logic can hold up, and even the so called lawyers who know the rules of evidence and attributable liability would even suggest this conforms to any rational standard of logic.
Frank: It isn't rational at all. The basis for it is generally known as the big lie. The big lie is repeated over and over and this time it's about the opioid-analgesics. I don't think its coincidence that the government selected them, because they are the best class of medications we have; and that makes them the most valuable on the black market.
Bill: Wow. Can you sit back for just a moment so I can hear Alan Watt's analysis and then your comments?

Alan Watt, literally with the sharpest tool to cut through the matrix - www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com – you can get his materials by going to his website. This is one of the most incisive intellects in our modern era to understand the dialectics of control they've used for ages. The science is very, very advanced—the science of the mind. They don't teach this in school. You need this information to survive the days, weeks, months ahead just as much as you need the hand tools, the heritage seeds, the water, etc. Thanks very much for being on the program, Alan.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure to be on. It's an interesting topic but it goes back much earlier in history, as to how this has come about, because when they set up the League of Nations with the department of Population Reduction, they discussed all the possibilities of a future world with a managed society with a fixed population. --Where they've been brought down to a fixed population. They found that it would be counterproductive to actually give out good medical aid for pain, since that was going to be used down the road for one of the reasons for euthanasia. Chronic and long-term pain takes the life out of a patient of course. It wears them down until there's no quality of life. It would be counter-productive to give them actual pain medication which worked and bring down a population at the same time. Now it's mainly people who hit their 40's and 50's who start to get the aches and pains, and all the damage that they've had when they were young, will start to show itself for the first time. It's a gradual decline from there. Now, in the new world order, the world that they envisage coming into view, they don't want people to live too long after retirement. In fact, they'd rather that you just walked into a booth and got zapped and be out of the way.

Bill: Right, like "Soylent Green".

Alan: If you treat the pain, you're actually being counter-productive. They want to bring on euthanasia. They're going to have more programs on this and it's all going to be with people around the retirement age who have suffered so much, and will all be very emotional about it, and they will pass the euthanasia bills.

Bill: That's what they're talking about right now. In fact, the main thing driving the euthanasia bills is the fear of terminal pain, when there is no excuse. Experts like myself and Dr. Fischer can more than adequately control the pain. There's no reason for anyone who has even the most horrendous condition, if they're dying or if they're suffering a chronic pain condition, suffering to the point where they can't feel like the next day is so much a burden they can't breathe or do anything in the future. It's just ridiculous. It's obscene. Our medical profession are a bunch of scared ignoramuses and they don't want to know the truth because it will put more guilt on them; and they're under the control of mind-control technologies. Your comments, Alan, in terms of this?

Alan: Years ago they said they would use the professions to bring all of the new world order about. Stalin said the same thing. He knew the agenda and so did Lenin. Eventually socialism would blend with capitalism.

Bill: He said, 'Let me control the doctors and I will control them all.' That was his actual statement. 'Let me control the doctors.' That's why he wanted to get the Greek orthodox clergy, first in the Soviet Union. That's why they had to get all the physicians. In fact, it was Stalin who went and asked his juniors to say, please get a doctor, I'm feeling unwell. He said, I'm sorry Mr. Stalin, there are no doctors because you have killed them all.

Alan: Stalin also said, we must pay so much money, much more money to teachers because they will be the prime indoctrination force for bringing up the generations. Then, of course, the police and the military were next, but beginning with the professionals because the professionals would have power. In the west you began with Health Services, they're now Health Authorities; and that was the whole plan along the way. Then you have the Club of Rome, which is one of the top think tanks for this world structure. They pass on their ideas to the Bilderbergers and the lesser think tanks, then implement them into action through the media. The Bilderbergers, too, one of their main jobs along with the Club of Rome was to find ways to reduce the population, to make life intolerable and then point it out to the public so that the public would go along with a vast reduction in population. Pain is always the greatest one because when you're living in chronic pain, you simply can't do all the things you otherwise could still be capable of doing to give life quality. This all fits together. It's not by chance.

Bill: No, in fact it also fits in with the saying over the top of the Nazi death camps, "Work to Live", which is the modus; and they had built death camps in Nazi Germany. Most Germans I knew that lived during the Third Reich in Germany or Austria weren't even aware of the camps – we are. We know the Kellogg, Brown and Route. We know the Bechtel Corporation has built them above and underground. We know that these corporations have built them with taxpayer money: 660 of them for one hundred thousand, two for one million, one that's being completed for 2.5 million people; believe it or not. They have converted all these ex-military and other bases; and they have created literally camps not just for "illegals or Muslims." They've created them for us.

Alan: A few years ago, it was in all the national papers, one of the camps in the United States had over the gate “Work Makes Free” and someone pointed it out that was a direct translation from one of the old Nazi camps, and they did take it down. They said they were so ignorant they didn’t know.
Bill: I think that was the marketing genius of, who was that?
Alan: It was actually the top boys from NY who set up the I.G. Farben Company, which funded the whole war machine for Adolph Hitler.
Bill: Oh wow. Basically, nothing new is under the sun. It's the same marketing geniuses that have done this.
Alan: Yes, and the I.G. Farben company was just an umbrella company of many corporations which still exist today: ITT, which made the Falkwell fighter, GM was over there, and Ford. They both successfully sued the US government back in the 1980’s for destroying their plants where they were producing tanks and armored vehicles in Germany; and US taxpayers actually funded the recompense for that.
Bill: They had to compensate them for bombing their places. They weren’t supposed to bomb them because, in fact, by orders coming through the British high command, through the British air force, the Canadian air force, and the American. They were not to bomb these plants who were producing the death weapons, even munitions which were sold to the British and paid for by British gold bouillon from the queen’s gold bouillon stores. This is how evil this is. They are literally setting up dialectic of conflict. This latest war against pain patients and pain doctors is the most vile of all of them.
Alan: Yes, but that's essential, as I say, because Holland was the first country to actually legally come out and authorize doctors to use euthanasia on certain patients. They've already had some foul ups because one nun was euthanized without permission. It wasn’t until she was dead that they found out she was actually a nun, but they managed to cover that up pretty good. You cannot give the authority for that kind of thing to the state, which is exactly what the state wants – who lives and who dies.
Bill: Your comments, Dr. Fischer?
Frank: This discussion about euthanasia reminds me of a little story by Kurt Vonnegut about ethical suicide parlors. His proposal was to control the population by putting one next door to each Howard Johnson’s and giving it a purple roof rather than an orange one. There would be ethical suicide hostesses who would talk people into taking the plunge, and show them a movie and give them their last meal and all.
Alan: That was shown in fact, and then in was incorporated into the book, and then the movie “Soylent Green,” where you see the person, the elderly fellow, getting put into one of these places. The music comes on. The walls light up with these giant screens, he sees birds, flowers, and forests, hears the music and then he's given the injection and quietly drifts off.
Bill: Wow; and this is what they want. We need to continue on the battle. Dr. Fischer, I appreciate your cameo today, we’ll continue the dialogue with Alan Watt from www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com Thanks a lot, Dr. Fischer.
Frank: Okay. Thanks.
Bill: Alan, let's continue this, we're going to talk about the infiltration of the alphabet letter agencies into the media and what it's doing to our society. We have Robert from Nova Scotia, go ahead with your question or comment for Alan and let's stimulate some dialogue here. We need to get people trained on the basics, to recognize the enemy, the tactics of the enemy, and then they can simply say just like a master of martial arts – I like the picture that Alan has on the front of his website - www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It shows him flying through the air, knocking the all-seeing eye out at the top of the pyramid. That's what we need to do here intellectually. He's training us up to the level where you’ll understand and then be able to neutralize them with a karate blow or a martial arts blow. Robert, your question.
Robert: Hi Alan, just a quick question, I was just wondering what the possibility of drug companies with euthanasia and everything these days, if they could just plant things in the drugs – like vitamins and whatnot – to help reduce the population? Just simple things like that.
Bill: I taught the course four years ago to the special-op in delta in North America here in the United States and Canada, and I was literally sitting-in while we did the international seminars for doctors in Australia, North America, and Europe on bio-terrorism. I was the main professor on February 12th and for the next four or five days we traded stories. In fact, they were doing war games simulations with what’s called binary toxins, where you can put something in the air and something in the water or something like that—like something with some means of ingress into your body. And only if you have both, just like one of those little Batman specials. I think they had a special, years ago, where they had a binary toxin. Believe it or not, they've done this. They've got binary toxins and you’ve got to think about it like GMO “Frankenfoods”, the World Trade Organization codex. They add these toxins all together they're going to fry you. If you’re eating excito-toxins like aspartame, if you get GMO “Frankenfoods” that have got genes that don't belong there with organic acids, if you add to that all the crazy vaccines, you’re not going to think straight or even want to

resist. You add these together and with the right trigger, it can kill people. I've heard stories of even water systems where they have water release valves that can be operated by remote control by, I believe it was Janet Phelps and she showed me. We talked about this almost two years ago on the program. These things are very real. They are war-gaming themselves, so they can send out binary toxins. Your comments, Alan?
Alan: I knew for a long time in fact that the synthetic plants or vitamins you see on the market had alternate purposes built into them, but they've been doing this along with the inoculations since at least the 1950's, too, where you can get your initial inoculations and it might not be, that's like cocking the hammer on a gun, and it won't be until you get your boosters – maybe when you're 30 or 40 that you'll suddenly come down with massive arthritis and stuff like this. See, we've had this for a very long time because population reduction is definitely one of their priorities. It always has been.
Bill: We've seen this with the actual plans that they've done with these vaccines. They know that they're cancer-laced, like this Gardasil having massive reactions, and they are still trying to ignore it. This is his so-called vaccine. They say, 'it's not contaminated.' I even had people try to email me, 'there's no DNA in this.' I said, 'really? Do you know how these things are made?' I said, 'I worked in the lab. I can tell you they cannot remove cancer DNA from these vaccines. That's not possible.' Also the immune reactions, they know the third round of these kiddy vaccines are laced with mercury or other toxicants like excito-toxins. They even put aspartame in vaccines. Now tell me why you put a sweetener in a vaccine – aluminum or other agents. They cause the third round to cause these kids to turn into autistic kids. That's what we find. It happens all the time, the third round. I've seen it personally. We've given these things. I am literally on the ground floor as a doctor. We've seen these things. The last vaccine I saw was given to my daughter 15 years ago with Down syndrome, and she probably that evening had a respiratory arrest. Luckily, I had an ambu-bag and put an airway, actually a ventilator saved her life on the kitchen table. I'm going to tell you. I'm pretty angry that my professors and doctors try to lie to me, and if you read the product inserts, doctors, and if you think you're going to take me on. I will do a mental autopsy on you here on this program. I dare you to call in. Let's continue Alan.
Alan: I was going to mention that the aspartame. Aspartame is such a blatantly High Masonic term. You have the asp, which is the serpent; of course, of Cleopatra, she did herself in with them; and you have tame. See, you tame the person—and you do that by going for the brain cells. However, who was the one who got it through into the US Food and Drug Administration? It was Donald Rumsfeld. Who did Donald Rumsfeld work for? Prior to that, he worked for the company. He was a CEO of the company that brought in aspartame. This guy was a leg boy for bio-weapons in the chemical industries for many years. He was the one, it's on video, who took the weapons over to Iraq in the 1970's and 80's. They eventually were used for gassing Iranians. This boy has been a leg boy for the chemical warfare department for a long, long time. This is the guy who brought us all aspartame.
Bill: It's amazing but it's actually true. He brought us aspartame and he's also the one who brought the toxic dangerous weapons to kill the Kurds in the north, same guy. Don't believe us, just read the news. You need to check it out for yourself and then you need to react. Don't just stand there and think, "I don't need to prepare. I don't need to deal with the fact that they're surrounding the Browns when they're letting the illegals come into the country. I don't need to be worried that when I get on an airliner they don't have a bio-bag and a HEPA filter in every aircraft and send it off to a biological weapons lab to make sure there's not resistant TB there. They're going to follow it down later. They wouldn't let me get on the flight if I could get poisoned or toxified or killed, or they spread a pandemic through the silver birds that fly every day and don't follow migratory routes." They don't care. They want to kill you; and if you don't get it, I'm telling you from the inside, a doctor for a third of a century, you better watch out. You need to go to our side. You need to join our team. We're the winning team. We're the team that wants you to do well. We don't want to take your life. We don't want to take your future and your genetics. We are the people who care about the continuation of society. The people who have hired you: the police, the firefighters, all these people who have been lied to. The people who have gone to the wrong side inside the military. REPENT, turn back. Realize that no matter what you've done before, if you don't stop doing it you're going to die. You're going to pay for it; and it happened in other cultures where they took those first people. They're the highest liability. You know what they're doing because you're doing it. I talked with one guy who was a CIA and the NSA and I said, how do you retire from the CIA? He looked at me kind of with chagrin and he said, you retire by being double tapped. I said, what the heck is that? He said, you get shot twice in the head and twice in the heart with a .22. He said I have to carry a tracker around in my car with me all the time, in case they have to call me out, and if you don't carry these things, you're done. They'll find where you are and they'll take you out. You need to know this. If you're former Navy Seals, for example, and you're asked a question, "will you shoot on Americans when you retire from the Seals?" They're watching you everyday.

And 25% of UPS drivers in the US and worldwide are NSA or other alphabet agencies – the same way in Canada, the same way the Otis and Krupp elevator men, 95% of those guys are government agents with their trucks with little electronic gear to surveil people. Your comments, Alan.
Alan: I know more about the UPS that works for the government.
Bill: You better believe it. The only time you can feel happy is when you serve your fellow man. The very first step towards restoration of the constitution is to maintain the physical constitution, that's why you see the primary attack of the Nazis, which was fluoride. The latest Nazi thought up the World Trade Organization 'Codex Alimentarius' in the early 60's. Literally, they implemented in the mid-90's and they're now trying to put it into act worldwide as a standard of poisoning the population with a molecular holocaust. This fits in with the dialectic of control. It goes right back to feudalism in the middle ages and thousands of years before. Tell us some of the basis upon which they're doing the attacks against the population, Alan.
Alan: If you go back to the early economist that we know of, that worked for the British government, back to Thomas Malthus from the 1700's. He was also the head of the British East India Company, where all the shareholders were members of royalty and the aristocracy, their relatives. He talked about how to depopulate excess populations when their purpose was over. They had international meetings in the 1700's about that very problem, between them and their sister company the Dutch East India Company. Both were owned by their own families. He suggested even putting housing near unhealthy areas, near swamps, etc., crowd them together and then disease would spread much easier through them, especially the young and elderly would be the first to go. These were things they talked about quite practically from their point of view. They're very pragmatic as they see themselves; and people are there to serve them. They see from the top, they see the average person at the bottom as a different species. We have to understand that Darwin helped to champion their cause by introducing a validation of the class system. Under Darwin's theory of social Darwinism, the elite deserve to be at the top because they have the survival instincts and the cunning and all the abilities necessary to be where they are, which left everyone down below as basically belonging to the "junk gene" group. You wouldn't evolve any further, so your use basically was to feed the elite. When they had no more purpose for you and you couldn't produce for them, then you simply should be culled off like any other animal. This was talked about in the 1700's, the 1800's, the 1900's, up to the present day; and it still is talked about at the top of the United Nations. We should take this very seriously. These guys mean what they're saying. They don't believe in an excess population in a postindustrial society; and they have been depopulating by introducing all of these diseases, which come out of laboratories. If you don't believe me, read some of the stuff put out in Canada by the Toronto Star reporter. It's called "Deadly Allies". Canada leads the world in bacterial and viral warfare, and has since 1942.
Bill: Right, and it is in Winnipeg in fact, because all the nasty weapons from America and Russia are sitting in their laboratory without proper safeguards and they know it.
Alan: Yes, and of course the other part was to sterilize the male, alter his hormonal reproduction mechanisms and effeminize him. They don't want an aggressive male society when we're going through vast changes; and viola, what you have today. You have the statistics given out every year by the United Nations, quietly, calmly on the sperm count of the male in the west. It's down 75% of what it was in 1950. There's no comment as to why, which tells you right away it's intended to be that way or otherwise it would be a crisis. There's no crisis, and yet we're ¾ sterile. That tells you there's an agenda behind it.
Bill: We see it already. Young couples, 20-25% of all young couples in North America are functionally sterile. That's why you see all of these women, not only young, but now in their late 30's trying to get pregnant and they can't. They can't because there's estrogens. There's toxins out there. They're not properly ovulating. They get heavy metals in their brain stem, which means they can't cycle properly and then they try to use artificial means to do it, which causes multiple pregnancies and great danger to the woman and the babies. We get premature babies who are very small. It's all the same system. They want to outlaw "regular" reproduction. The step is firstly Igor. A lot of people think he's great. I think Igor (or Al Gore) is his better name, is a fool. Of course, he wants to step on the stage as a savior even if he's not president. He's an evil man. You might say one little fact that seems to make some sense, but the rest of it is pure evil. They want to make "breathing out" a tax. They want to outlaw "wild reproduction," so that human beings can only reproduce in a laboratory under government control.
Alan: Arthur C. Clarke, who's one of the biggest predictive programmers out, there always has been—there's a lot of occultic stuff written in his books with time, dates, and everything, of implementation of the agenda. His last book was "3001"; and at this particular period in time, you would have to serve the state very well to be authorized to reproduce your offspring in a normal manner.
Bill: That's exactly what they're up to. People say, oh no, you can't be saying this. Read the book! Get the materials from - www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com this is real and if you don't prepare intellectually,

spiritually, physically for what's coming, and you don't keep your body, mind, and spirit clean from toxins, because they're going to attack your mind so you can't think straight. They want to fill you with fear so you won't be able to plan. They want to impoverish you so you won't have the resources. They want to outlaw even having home gardens. This is what's so amazing. It's so obvious sometimes when they want to reintroduce toxins, like 7 of 9 banned pesticides in 179 countries. They want to put them back in your food. They want to put in GMO "Frankenfoods" when they already know some of these pesticides, like the neo-nicotinic pesticides already outlawed in France, are killing the bees in North America. They're always so surprised that it's lethal. It just drives me nuts that people want to argue over stuff that's already over, like mercury toxicity or depleted uranium, thinking, oh we can use bluster and tell you you're a fool if you think depleted uranium is toxic.

Alan: It's interesting that Canada was a test bed. We were the guinea pigs for the GMO foods. It was announced to the public in Britain first. It leaked out to Canada from Britain and then the government admitted they'd actually done secret deals with Monsanto to make the stuff, grow it, and test it and observe the health of the Canadian public. Under a national healthcare system, it's quite easy to trace everybody in their healthcare. It was a perfect guinea pig laboratory. For 10 years, we did not know this!

Bill: Now one of the things is the criminal prosecution by Monsanto – I call it Mount Satan – against farmers of Saskatchewan that had the Monsanto contamination of their fields. They literally said that because their fields now had contaminated genes in them, that somehow Monsanto had the right to those crops and could sue the properties. This is how insane it is. You criminals out there in the chief justices, you need to know you're destroying your future; because there's a point at which if you get your right to rule given by us, it's ceded from us, and if you abuse it at some point, we're going to pull it. If you think you're going to regulate doctors or military personnel or engineers, you can to do it without any regard to us and our autonomy – think again, because the sheep are growing long claws, have big muscles, and we got fangs now that are made of titanium. We're not going to take this lying down. You better think about it when you start surrounding people like the Browns down there. You might figure it's going to be a frontal attack and we'll be stupid enough to fight you straight on. Don't think that we'll be that stupid. You won't see it coming. It's going to come as information and spiritual war, but many others, so think again. Join the real winning side—the side that cares about you and your future because your masters don't.

Alan: It is coming, and more people are waking up; and the boys at the top are realizing it. We've got to keep pushing now.

Bill: They're in for a real surprise, so don't think this is going to be a pushover, people. Think about it. Switch sides now while you can, because your masters will take you out first, not us. Remember to visit Alan's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Stand up and speak out now or you will be silenced.

ALAN WATT
ON THE
DR. BILL DEAGLE SHOW
June 27, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and we're going to have Alan Watt here. Hopefully, we also may get a cameo. We may be able to connect to VC Laughton and to Leuren Moret, who's an amazing presenter of her information. We have some links up on today's news talking about the not-so-depleted uranium, and I considered Leuren the Lady Diana of not-so-depleted uranium DNA landmines. Very similar, parallel, as Lady Diana suffered great persecution of the British Royals. Leuren Moret has had physical harassment, you know, tracking, everything is done on her. Her computer has been attacked and materials were taken when she tried to cross the border into Canada, but she has still persisted and she is winning the war.

In many states now there are laws coming forward. She's exposed the poisoning by depleted uranium of paradise in the Pohakuloa testing range on the Big Island of Hawaii, and how this has spread toward the beautiful beaches of Hawaii of the Kona Coast. This is extremely deadly, very dangerous, genotoxic, neurotoxic, and globally, an attack against the DNA consciousness of mankind; and so many things are coming. Not only the weaponization of our food, but the fluoridation of water, and the scalar pollution from cell phones and electronic space stations. All of these are final death throws of the end of this age and they have a plan. The globalists have a planned future age with a transition, even to their minions is very painful, very messy, but they don't care.

They consider themselves the keeper of the wisdoms; and of course, we're going to have a very wise speaker who's on here regularly, Alan Watt, today. Let's continue with the dialogue that was started on your Alex Jones interview a few days ago, where the globalists have a plan for us. We must seek an alternate plan, Alan, for us to survive and thrive through the coming catastrophe that is about to come across and come upon, not only us, but also the whole world.

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt about it. It's out in the open, really. It's been discussed and published from high level sources to the public; and, as always, they can publish their plans for a future, which they're not kidding about. They do. You can count on them. They always try and pull off what they plan; and they don't give up, that's the other thing, too. When you think you've beaten them at one little point, they go round it and come back again. They plan a world where everyone is predictable, because only with predictability for every individual, can they feel safe. That's what totalitarianism has always been about, making things predictable.

In this new system of electronic type surveillance, from cradle to grave, they will feel far more secure when there's nothing we can do that isn't monitored by them. They will bring us in for psychological evaluations if they suspect there is wrong-think or wrong-speak, or you're not quite politically correct. They also expect all of the repercussions from the public, who start to object about this, along with all the other things they have planned, like water rationing and food rationing and all the rest of it. They've planned 30 odd years in advance, on scenarios, from think tanks for the Ministry of Defense, and published them, that they expect mass uprising and flashmobs and situations where the governments will have to use Neutron bombs on the public. This is all published from the highest levels.

Bill: Yeah. In fact, the Neutron bomb thing is quite important, because as my work as a munitions forensic, with the Oklahoma City Forensic Munitions team that went from Colorado Springs to go to the Muir Building and come back, they have removed two unexploded micro-nukes. There was radioactive debris. They removed a C4 pineapple thermate RDX and high explosive cord. We have evidence of tridium at the World

Trade Center complex. We had a great discussion, Dr. Steven E. Jones and myself, about the scientific basis. Again, this is a scientific dialogue, not a conflict; and we're working hard to find out if there are other evidences of other types of layers of munitions, including the presence of the first generation micro-nukes. If they are not present, based on multiple sample testing, it supports even more Professor Jones thermate alone, or super thermate. Perhaps other types of high explosive munitions; and if they are present, it means thermate was present, plus the presence of nukes to destroy the core of the building.

We're talking about a quarter mile high of giant steel girders. 47 four-by-four giant steel girders going a quarter mile high into the air. Millions of tons of steel turned into literally a vapor, atomic and small tiny particle and nano-size particles. A great deal of the building itself literally blown away—that's not in the debris pile. Even if you take into account the eight to ten floors in the mall, you also have to account for that debris, and terms of the total floors; and it should have been a third of the initial height of building. Instead, it was less than 10%. So, we have very significant and horrifically damning evidence that the globalists will stop at nothing, including their simulations of Virginia Harbor. The April 27th of the 100-kiloton nuke going off with national and international forces.

Yesterday, and Sunday, when I was literally speaking in Vancouver, I got material from Fred Schwartz in Philadelphia that they had 50,000 homes delivered with a box with a U.S. postal service worker and a Philadelphia policeman, armed, presenting a box with, of course, obviously the program is: take the shots or get shot. We're talking about totalitarianism. You cannot refuse these: The president passing presidential edicts. The Supreme Court now passing, literally, a Bush vs. Constitution decision last week, that the U.S. Constitution and the Bill of Rights are no longer relevant, in terms of the war on terror. Bush, therefore, has a carte blanche as the emperor and his edicts are the final arbiter of justice.

There's no such thing as due process, and renditions can grab you and take you now, so all they need is a final event of a disaster, of any nature. He can, by personal decree, without any consultation, set-up a total police state instantly. Alan, this is pretty bad, isn't it?

Alan: It's bad, but it's already here, in fact. All this stuff is just more dressing on what was already here. It took them many, many years to prepare all the terrorist bills and the future they were going to create. It took them a long time to prepare that—long before 9/11. 9/11 was essential thing to pull it off, to introduce it. They made as many covert jokes in the past about how 2001 would be the kickoff for the new system, and lo and behold, they win the giant lotto and they get their wish, and they can go forward to with their Great Plan to takeover the Middle East, and standardize them as well. It took a long, long time to bring this off; and Eisenhower warned about it too, the military industrial complex.

People don't realize that the biggest private corporations are not private, at all, especially in the areas of technology. They're CIA sponsored and run, because they don't let private organizations come up with new equipment and technology and sell it to the public without their okay. They always said that technology and science would win the Cold War. They didn't suddenly stop that after the Cold War. You find Hitachi and all the big boys are now in the business of microchips et cetera, and that's no coincidence, because they've all been funded. All the big companies are all one big company at the top, and that's why the CEOs can go from one corporation to the next and take all their supposed secrets with them.

In a real life situation, if they were all independent, you couldn't walk off from Sony into another place, a competitor, and take away 50 years of planning with you to your supposed enemy. They're all one, at the top.

Bill: Yeah, exactly. In other words, the whole idea that somehow they're separate is not true. I spoke 3-1/2 years ago to a Sony executive, flying back to New York City from Denver, and he was saying – well, I said, well what's new. We're sitting up in first class, because I get a lot of extra air miles, and he was saying, "We've got this new micro-laser supercomputer laptop that doesn't require electricity. It's all in these micro-lasers." I said that's really interesting, because I have a senior NSA contact that was there in 1947 when they set up the NSA, who was a cryptographer in the Second World War, and he had a supercomputer laptop with a plasma screen in 1962, with micro-lasers [and or on off] circuits, because of advanced technical training in some of these areas. I explained to him exactly how they built it, and he says, "there's no way you could have done known this stuff." I said the reason why I know it, is that these technologies

were leaked to these corporations, just like the NSA is an industrial spy agency for the good of the global organizations. That's what they do. Amazing isn't it?

Alan: That's the name of the game. They have all the power; they don't let you have it for free.

Bill: Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, with our special guest, Alan Watt. Alan, tell us how we can plan an alternate future. A future that is not one where there's a vast reduction in human population. Where they've turned us into biological machines with predictability. A future where they've destroyed human lifespan down to 30 years or less. A future where they plan on destroying, literally, the spiritual connection to our body. A future where they destroy the DNA and our ability to produce, except in a laboratory. These futures are what they plan. They are a predator class. They think that because we don't resist their actions, we proved that we are indeed their cannon fodder for wars, their body parts places. There are those who they can recruit upward into their ranks, if we are sufficiently twisted and evil like they are, to do their will.

Alan: That's the problem. It isn't just that you have a class at the top of psychopathic inbred dynasties. It's also that they have so many helpers, all through the different strata of society, in all countries; and that's a problem that's never been addressed, really. You see, you have as many psychopaths in every class system as you do at the top. They come up spontaneously, some of them. However, the ones at the top are pretty well guaranteed, because the male and the female have long lineages of psychopathy. However, we do see them cropping-up down the ladder, too. These are the guys that become the shock troops and the special forces, and the cops and the guys who do torturing. The saddest thing is we're looking at a situation today, where there's no lack of recruits to do the torturing in these countries, in the 21st century.

Bill: No, there isn't. In fact, the setting up of 80 prisons at Kellogg, Brown & Root and Halliburton Corporation, the setting up of 100 civil detention death camps, work to rule camps, work to live camps, like that had the moniker over the top of the German Nazi death camps. Two camps of a million and one camp of 2-1/2 million in Canada, for American citizens. I personally visited one in 1983. These are real. They're palpable. They're present and they're across many administrations, so if you want to say, "it's the Democrats; it's the Republicans." How about, "It's anyone who gets to the top." That's why they try to put people out that are very viable candidates, like President Ron Paul. They want to put Big Sister in, and they're doing everything they can to completely discredit or disconnect the public from really getting a proper dialogue of who and what options they have. They're giving us two different -- you know, the devil we know, and the devil we don't know. Well, Big Sister, I think, is even going to be worse than Bush, if that's possible.

Alan: They generally will put in a female when they're going to give you the hardest time. They've done this down through history, with Blood Mary and different ones, because they don't really like women much, at the top, so they always give you one that you won't like when you go through a horror show. This is just all propped up for the public, because I don't even talk about the political game, because I have no faith in it, whatsoever. It's a joke. It always was a joke. It's totally contrived. The candidates are vetted from university onwards, for their whole careers, to make sure they're trustworthy. They play the game for the public.

We must get beyond this game, because the big boys, who are above the politicians, already have. They've decided our future for us, while we watch the Punch and Judy show of politics. We've got to get above the wrestling match here, because that's all it is, is a wrestling match for public consumption. We're sitting playing the band here of politics, while the Titanic is sinking and we're on the deck. We've got to stop it and get off in another way, because this system is designed to collapse. The big boys have made it so; and the people down below still want to retain the old system, which was never theirs in the first place.

This was never our system; and since I've been born, this is a completely artificially ordered system. There's nothing humane in this system. It's a system where money and greed and power dictates what success is, and there's nothing humane in that, when people dumped on the streets. Mental hospitals get closed down and patients are just thrown out onto the city streets. What's humane about that? What humane about a system that dumps people who have legs amputated or children, as third class citizens, because they're not productive anymore? Who wants to keep this inhumane productive system of being a good consumer/producer, who pays taxes to keep this elite system going? Not me.

Bill: No, exactly. See, this is the real issue: this system is basically fit for destruction, so that they are ready to tear it down, because it's just like the Tower of Babylon. I was reading an interesting article, while I was flying back and forth to Vancouver, that we are literally seeing the builders of the Tower of Babel plan its destruction, which is why they knocked down the Twin Towers, which are the same supra-towers before the Temple of Solomon, which are in Hebrew--

Alan: The Jachin and Boaz.

Bill: The Jachin and Boaz.

Alan: The Jachin and Boaz of the same old thing, from ancient times.

Bill: Right. Jachin and Boaz is: I shall restore in strength, which means those that build up, shall also tear down. The cross on the front of the Knights Templar, the Knights of Malta which run this world, the corporatists, is the Galactic cross of the ancient keepers of the knowledge; and to pass from one civilization, as it ends, to start another; and that's what they're doing. They're getting ready to cull the population to do all these things, because they're ready to create a new civilization on the ashes of the old. The ceremony of [Pahanouk], the ancient ceremony of Sumer. The ceremonies go back to ancient Atlantis, and before that, they have done throughout the ages; and this is not the same time. This particular disaster that's pending is going to be much more cataclysmic; and much more determined we have to be, that we're not going to let these overlords of death and destruction, the worshipers of the death heads run us over the edge of a cliff again.

Alan: Yeah, and as I say, Revelations, to me, is just a big, long business plan from ancient times.

Bill: Of course it is.

Alan: Everything that they predict in that -- it's not prediction, actually. It's not a prophecy. It's a revelation. It's a revealing. It's a plan. Everything that they put there can be done scientifically today—every darn thing, with no exceptions.

Bill: It's amazing isn't it?

Alan: Yes, they followed that to the letter. They knew they could do it, because it's true enough, they have archives of real history—not little public libraries for public consumption. They know the formats. They know the procedures. It's all simply sequences, like mathematics, and they know what they can introduce at one time in the past, can be reintroduced again, and the public will follow that format, through their logical system. It's all known in the archives; and these characters really know they've brought us to the end of this road; and they're bringing it into the new age. A few will come through, according to them—the ones that they select—and the rest will be killed off. That's why they have all these gene specific bacterial and viral warfare projects on the go, which have been publicly disclosed in the newspapers in Britain.

Bill: Right. In fact, they've moved all the bio-weapons that the Russians had to American and Canadian laboratories. They don't have bio-safety protections. They know we have XMDR-TB, the ultra drug-resistant tuberculosis. We've got the Avian flu; they've weaponized many other plagues. These are all going to be played out in the next years. That's why they plan on doing this; and people say, "no, that's too extreme, they wouldn't do that. Human beings wouldn't do that." These are not the normal strain of human beings as you know humans are.

Alan: These are the guys who literally planned world wars, and to them, this is the third one—the third and final, the trinity. We're in it now.

Bill: Exactly. It's already started -- literally the start of the final, if you want to call it, "the shot at the start of the race" was 9/11, and the warm up was Oklahoma City. We're into it. This is not a theory. This is a reality. We'll strip back more. Cuttingthroughthematrix, which is the website for Alan Watt. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Do get his materials if you want to know what's going on; and we'll be back in just a moment.

Welcome to the NutriMedical Report. Our special guest today, Alan Watt, and he has three volumes: Volume 1, Androgynous (Hermaphroditic) Agenda; Cutting Through No. 2 "A Glimpse into the Great Work" and No. 3 "Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition." This will explain -- when people see this -- if you want to call it, “the deep roots” of what’s going on. People can see the hand signs, but this is the geopolitical, all the signs that are embedded into our culture that show all the universities. All the political systems, all the medical schools, all the law schools, all of the organizations of all the corporations are completely and thoroughly Masonic, and all of them are subservient in this rising pyramid of evil that is planning the end of the age and the planning the transition into a New World Order. Many of their minions will be eliminated, as the brown shirts, as they transition through this cataclysm, which they have planned. That's why the long count was known by the Mayans; and I don't like the Mayan civilization. It's a blood-thirsty civilization, but they're astronomers; and the elite there, just as the elites in our country, are really no different. They're really no different.

We want to think we're so wonderful because we don't decapitate people on the high steps, but, yes they do. They put depleted uranium and poison and assault the lands of Kosovo, of Iraq and Afghanistan. They send millions of our young men and women to be polluted by vaccines and depleted uranium. They destroy nations and worlds. They divert money away from healthcare and natural wellness into toxic drugs. Literally, they will not repent; and as it says, like in the Bible out there, Pharmacia Revelation 9. This is very obvious. They have a plan to kill, steal and destroy; and it's going step-by-step, like a dice step, directly over the cliff of the end of our age.

Alan: Yeah it is, and as I say, they know it, because they planned it. That's why they breakdown eons of time into ages; and India is even more specific, because they have much longer histories in all of this. They have about seven previous ages that they have in their records. The old Druids, according to Tacitus (who recorded the Druid religion for Nero when the Romans went into Britain) claimed the Druids said there were three that they had on the records, three previous ages. These are just eons of time.

Bill: Even things like the Trilogy of the Ring, is not supposed to have been just a theoretical study. It's an actual study in the nature of control of civilizations down through history. That's one of the reasons why people are organically attracted to the Trilogy of the Ring, because when this was written, it was based on historical fact, not on something that was abstracted just in the imagination of one individual.

Alan: Yes. It also had, under the guise of elves and pixies and fairies and so on, that the different classes of "humans," as they call it, because they have us all classified into certain categories, in allegorical form, which is pretty typical of what they do.

Bill: Yeah, and they also try to create those, which is why the Lords would not properly feed their people; and from the 12th century, the height of the average person in middle England dropped from 6'1” down to 5'2”, because they malnourished them, on purpose, to create the different class.

Alan: They're doing the same now. That's what is so amazing about watching this, is they've gone after the entire protein supply of the planet. Even the Ministries of Agriculture, apart from all the foods they've altered and the cattle and pigs and so on, by putting human genes in the pigs and tampering heavily with the cattle. They've also -- I watched one from the Canadian Ministry of Fisheries. Our tax money, again, hard at work; and they were literally injecting the altered DNA attached to e-coli. They use e-coli to insufflate, basically, this particular gene right into the fish. They take the fish out of the lakes, altering them, putting them back into the lakes, and that gene eventually replicates itself through the entire fish. They're going after the entire protein supply.

Bill: They're actually trying to change our DNA, too. It's not just changing the fish. When they put scalar pollution out there, we know that, for example, when they convert the air to a plasma with barium, salts and aluminum, they can actually send scalar signals that epigenetically they can switch on and off your genes. They can insert into your experiences and emotions like fear. They can actually change the genetics of crops and other things; and Morgellons Disease is a scalar pathogenic pollutant. It literally is introduced, just like we had Lyme Disease, which is a bio-weapon. This is a new class of pathogens that is a scalar DNA epigenetic controller. It literally controls or changes or switches on and off and then generates even new

DNA sequences by controlling the cells. This is the extent to which they will go; and they will use technologies that we don't even think in our wildest imagination exists.

Alan: Also, there was a program special, here on the Public Broadcasting, one rainy Sunday I watched and it was about the World Wildlife Fund—they have arks. They call then arks, which are big cryogenic laboratories, where they have stored the genes of every original plant, animal and insect on the planet; and that, worldwide, which they say they will keep in case of world catastrophe. Meanwhile, we're eating all the altered stuff.

Bill: Exactly. In fact, they have this ark. I've seen one, actually in a cave system, in Norway, so they've got them prepared. They're literally ready to destroy the life on Earth. I had an interesting argument with a professor of chemistry, when I gave my presentation. Nikola Tesla, over almost a century ago now, basically said that before Marie Curie discovered radium, and of course, they discovered polonium and all these other radio isotopes. He stated very categorically (Nikola Tesla), that it was very simple for him to use scalar technologies to convert radio active to non-radio active materials; and this is not just a chemical change. It's an actual change to cause a rapid degradation of radio isotopes so that they would not be radioactive. You can be determined, if they released a pollutant like this—at the same time they must have also have a technology to neutralize it, so when it's spreading worldwide, they can cleanse the Earth. They have these technologies before they release it, just like the Avian flu or Lyme Disease or any other pathogen.

Alan: Yes. It's the old Star Trek stuff of reseeding the planet.

Bill: Yeah, it's terra-forming, terra-forming the Earth. In fact, I call it the reptilianization of our planet, the serpentization. Of course, we know of the Luciferians as the serpent class. They consider themselves the only Hu-mans; and the word "hu" is a Welch word for "serpent." That's why the Magna Carta was not written for the commoners, because they were not allowed to own property, only the lords and only the "humans." People have appropriated the term for everybody that belongs to mankind, but in fact, in British Common Law—and the basis for all the common law of all the nations from India to Russia to America and Canada—it is based on Hu-man rights, which means those are of the serpent class. So the British authorized registry or the Bar Association of the lawyers, they are one step below a knight and one step above a gentleman; and that's the reality. The reality is the queens and the royals and all the others are still in firm control; and they have now reabsorbed America into the fold.

Alan: Yeah, and they did it a long time ago. That's just it, too, very cleverly and slowly and carefully.

Bill: Yes. Tell us more about this alternate future. How do we make a choice and move forward with actual actions that will give us an alternate, Alan.

Alan: Well there's no magic wand to please everyone, because, as you know, a lot of people (maybe even the majority of the public), will go to the bitter end of this road, trying to keep hold of it, even as they're sinking. It's all they know; and unfortunately, it's all a lot of them want to know. You cannot save everyone on this planet. What we have to do is start to reevaluate what it is to be truly, truly all human in the real sense, humane in the real sense; and what our new values should be—natural values instead of this shark-infested system they call democracy or civilization. This is not civilized. This is a degradation of the spirit and it can't lift anything up at all.

Bill: Yes. Even during the decency of battle in the Middle Ages, people would go off and have their honey mead, and they would go and stay in the same inns. There was some degree of dequorum, not the destruction of civilization populations. What we see now is literally an absolute disregard for civilian populations, in the daily discourse of international corporations poisoning us, and the attacking and destruction of millions of citizens in Iraq, Afghanistan, and now a planned nuclear attack against the population of Iran. This is an abomination, it is a degradation of society and morals, publicly, and of our leaders, down through the ages, that it is going to culminate in determination of the leading class. Their days are numbered.

Welcome back to the NutriMedical Report, and our special guest has been Alan Watt, who will be on regularly, because without a very sharp intellectual mind cutting through this understanding of this dialectic

of confusion, because the average neo-mind would say, “no one would do that. They wouldn't be both doing good and evil. They wouldn't be setting up this dialectic of balkanization and confusion at every level.” Even up to the university levels, you only have access to 4% of the total database in the public arena; that 96% is on a "need to know" basis, controlled by the globalists. They are the keepers of "sacred knowledge"; and they consider the rest of us profane. With the rise of the Internet, with the rise of the education system, many of us are becoming aware, which is why they’re in a panic to poison us with weaponized food from the World Trade Organization, to spray our food with sulfural fluoride; to bathe us in electromagnetic scalar pollution, and to destroy our future. Literally, their attack is, again, consciousness and our DNA. It's against our autonomy and us as a sentient cognitive being; and their plan is to destroy that future, so we do have a plan for an alternative.

Please give us a summary of some of the steps we can take, Alan, to kind of start looking at an alternative future to what they're planning.

Alan: We have to, each one of us has to decide individually what life is all about or supposed to be about, or should be about; and it isn't just buying and selling and profiting and getting to the top. That's the same old system. If that's all we live for, some kind of reward and approval by the elite, then you're back into the same loop. We have to get a different way—another way completely. We must also find ways to find the deviance within society, the psychopathic types that simply will start the same thing all over again. We must also demand; and this is a demand—we must demand that all of those who get positions over us in legal format, and politicians, anyone can make any rule or law effecting us that we supposedly vote in or they serve us—these servants must be given the psychopathic test, to make sure they're ordinary people and not psychopathically inclined. That's a “must be...”

Bill: Absolutely.

Alan: "...because most of them are psychopaths. That's just it.

Bill: They seem to rise and they become more psychopathic. We have Mary Ann in Arkansas. Your question, for Alan Watt or myself, go ahead.

Mary Ann: Dr. Deagle, as always, I appreciate what you're doing, so much. If my people, which are called by my name, will humble themselves, and pray, I will hear from heaven and heal their land. There has been a tremendous call for fasting and prayer. Bob Schultz at We the People Foundation.org has called for June 1st to be a national day of fasting and prayer, and I want to read one scripture from Jeremiah. If you will remain in the land, then I will build you and not pull you down. I will plant you and not pluck you up, for I relent concerning the disaster I brought into you. I’m hopeful that God will hear our cry and deliver us from the hand of the enemy.

Bill: We're in a very desperate time; and as I say, the ultimate answers are going to be spiritual. I happen to be a believer. I really think that prayer is very important. It brings us back to basics. We aren't always clutching and grabbing at the next thing we can buy, or the next thing we can consume. We start to connect to living things around us, like the beauty of the forests or a good walk on the beach. We start to think about other fellow human beings in other countries. The idea that we need to be a strong but independent nation, that can help, because you can't give what you don't have. If your nation has been impoverished, like they are planning, by bringing in an uncontrolled immigration into America, they'll impoverish it, bring it down to a second world status that will have no dispensable wealth, except that in the hands of the globalists billionaires. That's what they want to do. They don't want to have an independent people who fear the most high God, who want to do the right thing, who aren't "religious" but they're more spiritual and they really do care about their fellow man and other living things on their planet. That's what needs to happen. You're right. Prayer is absolutely essential for people to get back to the basics.

Mary Ann: Thank you.

Alan: I think what they have to do, also, is realize: it's not just for the land, it's for the lands. You reap what you sow; and you can't be furnishing the people to go over and cause dissention in other lands, without expecting it to come back home. That's the other key to it. Most people want to save their own little

hemisphere or little place or home; and we've got to stop thinking like this, because what we do to others will be done to us, just the same.

Bill: Yeah. It's a simple process. You know, people can call it the law of the universe. I consider it judgment. You do these things and eventually it comes back. You see people, they steal things, and they get things stolen from them. They do evil, and evil comes upon them. It's basically the way the universe works and the way judgment works; and the globalist leaders, that have consumed their populations, have literally bought and sold people and souls. Have destroyed the health of people. Have crushed down the professions, so doctors are afraid to speak out, when they know that they don't know what they're doing. They know this. They know that they haven't read the product inserts, when they're doing vaccines. They know that these drugs are dangerous. Now, more and more physicians are realizing that neither the drug companies, nor the regulatory boards or the medical schools, will protect them when they're finally sued for the sins of their mentor drug companies or medical schools, for what they did; and this goes on and on. It's in every single profession. We see it in the industry. We ship industries to China. They pollute us, and the pollution blows back in California, and we wonder why the people are choking, not just from car exhaust, but from pollution from industry we ship there; while we also impoverish the public and they don't have jobs. We need to realize it's the end of the road. We can no longer say, “If we just can go home and rest and watch our television and have our beer, we'll be fine.” It's not going to work anymore. We’re at the end of this age. We’re at the end of this period of history. It's not the end of the world, but we have to choose an alternate future, and that requires action and sweat.

Alan: It does take a real big mind-shift to get away from the old paradigm of: me, my family, mine—and realize that we're all concerned here. It concerns everyone across the whole planet; and we can't say they're warring games, anymore, because they supply the leaders to every side, and they always have.

Bill: Hamid Karzai, the Unical executive, is now the president of Afghanistan. Of course, they met in Crawford, Texas and said to them (to the Taliban), “you know, we set you up. We gave you arms to fight the Russians and now we can decide to carpet your nation with depleted uranium or with gold. What shall it be?” I guess, because they were destroying the crop of heroin that the MI6 and the globalists want to spread around the world for a trillion dollars, they decided to carpet them with depleted uranium and destroy the genetics of their children, and cause them to have birth defects, to crush their nation, like they have done to Iraq; and again, they crushed Babylon so they could build Babylon up. So, we can see the rise of Babylon in the very plans of America and the globalists, while you see them destroy it.

Alan: You also find—even the Bibles in the west are censored; and they have been censored with each publication, down through the centuries.

Bill: Sure they have.

Alan: You'll find old psalms that have been removed, where they talked about those who came through from the previous civilization. If you read the old Hebrew texts, you'll find that they were hunted down by the people in the deserts, and they ran and lived in caves. That's why they started all over again with secret signs and passwords to recognize each other, and start the whole thing all over again.

Bill: Right. In fact they have sequentially, step-by-step, that's why they've inbred; that's why they've maintained these signs; they've changed their names. That's why when you look at the pictures of statues of Nero, if you go to the Louvre or you go to Italy, you'll see Nero looks exactly like Bill Clinton; and you say, that's really strange. It shouldn't be strange. They're the same bloodline. If you look at George Bush and Bill Clinton, they are related on eight sides in their family trees.

Alan: Also, many of the pharaohs of Egypt—we know this because we found their wigs in their tombs. They were red-haired or blonde-haired, as were some of the kings and queens of Sumer; and they wore the black wigs that came from the ordinary peoples’ hair around them to disguise themselves. Yes, these characters have been around for a long, long time.

Bill: It's so bizarre isn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Bill: It's just so bizarre and we have now caught on. We have got you. You shall not escape our grasp; and we'll even recruit among your own. What they're doing is they're trying to tell the police and the military, oh you're safe. We've got a nice future and a nice pigeon-hole. They have a mass grave. In fact, the first to go are those—the upper echelons that are supporting the capstone. The first to go are the police and the military, because they plan on replacing them with cyborg super soldiers that are part human. They plan to replace them with UAVs (unman aerial vehicles) and remote operated vehicles; and they plan on culling the population. They're the first, not the last on the menu.

Alan, you've done an amazing analysis. So, we need to choose an alternative future, and become first aware. We need the materials. Get them. Support Alan. Go to cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Literally, cutting through the matrix. You need to know this material if you want to have an alternative future—you're the master of your own fate. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Bill: Thank you everyone for listening. Do stand up and speak out, because if you don't, you will be silenced forever.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"FEET TO THE FIRE"
WITH

JAMES ARTHUR JANCIK
August 19, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

James: All right. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. Learn the science of Religion Creation-Domination. Rather than simply stating current events and details, Alan attempts to deprogram the listener and reader of his works. He has authored three books, made available CDs and just completed DVDs on the subject. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix (an appropriate title) cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'd like to welcome back to Feet to the Fire, Alan Watt. Welcome Alan.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure to be back.

James: I thought of you because there's a lot of hoopla going on with the presidential elections and so forth and there seems to be an air in a way that some people think that things can change. What kept bringing back to my mind from the other times you were here is that they already know what they're going to do ten years or more in advance and that this illusion of changing things is just that, an illusion.

Alan: That's right. These presidents are picked years before the public even hear their names. Often they're groomed for their positions even from university onwards and Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, in his own book, "Tragedy & Hope," said there has been a parallel government running the country for 60 years. He wrote that in the 1960's, so he said they always pick the leaders of each party and the top cabinet, meaning the vice presidents and advisers. He said the lower politicians are allowed a form of competition amongst themselves between different parties, but the upper ones are always picked in advance so that the agenda can carry on without problems, without a hitch. That's how it is.

James: So I wonder now and with that being said then I think of Ron Paul when you read what he says he makes a lot of sense. It's almost somebody should be saying and so my question is: I wonder do you think Ron Paul himself is like a plant, or is he the real deal and that's why he's being kind of snubbed by the media and so forth? Does he really have a chance? Those kinds of questions.

Alan: I really don't know about the man himself. However, how many times do we have to vote, election after election, to hear all the right things said by somebody, only to see the agenda continue once they're in power? How long does it take us to learn this? Because it happens our whole life long and that's what politicians do. They tell you what you want to hear. They know what you're saying at the street level. They know the problems and they will tell you what you want to hear and down through the years they've always given you different ones to vote for. The lone gunman that's going to ride into town and save you all so that you can sit back and drink your six-pack and enjoy life as normal. It doesn't work that way. You have to be involved in life. You have to be involved in the creation of your own destiny. Somebody else is not going to do it for you. In fact, if you had it over to someone else you're in trouble. You're in big trouble.

James: By the way, we've got a couple of hours. I'd like you to talk about things that perhaps are on your mind that you're working on. I'll pop up things so it's going to be one of those potpourri type things, so feel free to talk about a particular thing that you might to along the way. I'm bringing up Ron Paul because it's kind of funny. I'm not a big political type guy. I kind of think the whole system hasn't been listening to us for a long time. But anyway, it's just funny how somebody can come along and really hit some things on the head out of left field and I'm wondering about this whole 9/11 movement. The movies that are coming out. The workshops that are going on. People are being aware. They're waking up but could this actual waking up be something that would bring in, say another terrorist attack to bring in martial law or something like that?

Alan: We can only go on facts as we know them and we know that Bill Clinton tried to pass a complete anti-terrorism bill and a Homeland Security bill back in the '90's and we know too that it didn't go with the Congress. They wouldn't vote for it; and suddenly they all changed their minds and voted okay. With the Oklahoma City bombing, across the world every news station was broadcasting the same clips of these militia types going through forests and groups, to try and connotate into your mind that that's who was behind this. That was so obvious. They wanted the public to think that the militia was behind this so that they could bring on martial law and say, "see, there are crazy people living amongst you and you don't know it. We have to protect you." We do know that they have tried to stimulate people to have small uprisings here and there. That would make their job of totalitarianism much, much more easy if we'd cooperate and have an uprising. Now they know we're going to have an uprising because the Department of Defence in Britain a couple of months ago published in "The Guardian" newspaper a nine-page report from a 90-page report from the top think tank of the Department of Defence, outlining the next 30 years or so; and all that's in it is uprisings by the public all over the place. Flashmobs they call them. They didn't say why Joe Public would get up and switch off his television and go and riot, so obviously we know that they're planning something on the other side which is going to cause them to riot and they're even prepared to use, in their reports, neutron bombs on the general public. Now this isn't just for Britain. This is for all NATO countries. When you look at what really is happening, we're moving into an expert run society. It's a planned society. We've all heard of Planned Parenthood. Well, here's the planned global society. That's what's coming in, where there will be no decisions for the average person to make their entire life long.

We know that at the Kyoto conference they talked about reducing all energy consumption: gasoline, North Sea gas, all the different types of energy we use on a daily basis. It's to be scaled right back to perhaps even pre-1950's level. Now you can imagine what's going to happen across the Americas and Canada and the rest of Europe for that matter. They know there is going to be uprisings. We see the massive overreaction to supposedly a terrorist strike in New York, even though the very group that's presently fronting for the big powers in Congress – even though that very group are the members of "The Project for a New American Century," who published in the '90's their own agenda for the 21st century starting with a war on Afghanistan, followed by one on Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. The same group is in today and we're watching it all unfold. They needed 9/11 to happen. That is obvious. There's no point in trying to prove who really did it. It didn't matter who did it. The fact is they wanted it to happen. It did happen and you can't be that lucky when you play the lotto and win the jackpot just when you want it. It was planned that way. It's obvious. It's obvious to anyone and even Zbigniew Brzezinski who wrote "The Grand Chessboard" also parroted the same thing: that they need something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to motivate public behind them on this project for the Middle East.

James: Well, you know I agree and I'm glad to hear you say that. I figured you would because it looks to me like they're laying down in front of us a path that we would kind of naturally fall down. It's like making a little rut and gravity kind of pulling us along and I'm wondering what you think about the idea and I've been kicking around of simply withdrawing from the system. Now I know if I do it, it won't necessarily do much and if they care, I would be put in jail or whatever, but I'm wondering if somehow, whether it be coincidence of people waking up or if there is a spiritual force behind it or what have you, that if a critical mass number of people just pulled out of the system – if that could stop the forward motion or if they would just use Plan Z and do something else?

Alan: What they've done in the past, down through history, is when their first plan tends to falter and peter out a little bit, they do give you another terrorist attack or strike or the threat of it; and the general public, who might be waking up, suddenly are terrified again and then look to the government for the solution.

They've done this so many times down through history because we're run by psychopaths basically. It's the only ones who can get to the top in this particular type of system. They're called winners and they get to the top by every and any means possible, even if it means killing those to get up there, they'll do it. That's standard in psychopathic behavior and that's who runs this world we're living in. They have no problems about killing millions of people. They plan world wars. They plan world wars in advance and often after the world wars they'll actually come out here and there and admit it, so millions of people are nothing to them. The end justifies the means. It's in the works for a long, long time, this global society, and they've had many, many top think tanks all working together, Department of Defence and Pentagon and so on, all figuring out how they can control the vast populations of the world in this new system which is to be run by experts and bureaucracies. How do they keep track of everyone? How do they control everyone because mankind they say has always needed an enemy to make them work together and so the common enemy they've come up on – there's two actually.

They're going to blame us for changing the weather, causing weather faults and that's admitted in the top think tanks, the Club of Rome's own book called "The First Global Revolution". They admit that they sat around the table in early 1970's to find a way to make everyone unite together and give up their rights and so on, and they struck upon the idea of convincing the public that they were causing weather changes – when in fact it's all been done by sciences, as HAARP technology and the spraying that goes on. That's the main thing that they hit upon to give us a common enemy and we end up being the enemy; humankind itself. It's very clever but that's published by the founders of the Club of Rome in their own book.

James: Yes. That's what I'm kind of thinking of is like we've talked before about Lord of the Rings and you pointed out some good points about the king being of a supreme race and all that and it was a point well taken and I really kind of look at that. I remember that when I look at it. One thing I still keep going back to is how the overall winning in this Lord of the Rings was to approach what that lord liked the most, which is power and his ring, to reject that power. In fact discard that power, destroy the power and he couldn't even fathom that approach, even though he had superior military and whatnot. That never entered his mind and I'm wondering if there's an analog we could use where if the powers that be here are thinking of controlling and manipulating the money and oil and energy and all these power type things. If some critical mass of people would simply walk away from that, which would be unfathomable for them, do you think that something similar like that could happen here?

Alan: It would take a miracle but you're right. That's what it would take. It would be a miracle. You need people literally stop giving them the attention they want. You see government itself is only an abstract idea. That's all it is. That's all government is, is someone's idea and you've been conditioned to believe is a concretized thing in your mind and very real and you're afraid of it. That's why they use force. They prefer to use coercion, but they always back it up by force if you don't obey, but that's all it is. If people just stopped and said no, enough, enough, and the king has no clothes, and you point out the psychopathic personalities for what they are, they've nothing to hide behind. They need the public's acceptance of them. We acquiesce to every demand they make. We have to agree to every demand they make or they can't make them at all, no matter what law or code it comes from or the highest court, it makes no difference if we simply say enough and no. That's what it would take.

James: Of course the question is you can't teach people to do it, but what I'm kind of banking on is a little bit more metaphysical and I realize that metaphysics is just another technique a lot of times for control. I've been involved in groups where I've seen through that, but I'm wondering that if not in the background individual people are being readied in their own individual worlds so that there would be this awakening unconscious to conscious level where people would kind of like all come on with this same idea of bedding up with the system. They've had enough of it. They're pulling out, without enough warning and in enough masses. Now I know I'm doing a lot of "ifs" there, but I'm trying to think of something. I'm kind of putting hopeful creative energy forth with some plan other than to just throw up our hands and wait to be eaten.

Alan: The problem is most people don't think things through at all. What they're trying to do is save the system as they know it because it's the only one that they know. However, you can't save something which is totally corrupt from top to bottom and held together with Band Aids. You can't save it when it's already completely corrupt and even if you could keep it this way, it would stay corrupt. You'd still have injustice. It's not humane. It's not a humane system. It's anti-human in fact. It's for as I say the psychopathic winners. It's

made by them, for them, to serve them and the culture they give us is also psychopathic culture where we're taught not to look at all those who don't quite make it up the ladder of life and it's tough luck on them. That's how we're taught to think. That is anti-human. That is again survival itself. If you look at the primitive tribes, the ones that can survive through anything, the whole group looks after everyone else. Everyone is important in the group and it's only in this culture that we discard people and reclassify them according to their economic income, their abilities and their usefulness to this particular society; and yet we're all slaves in this society. We're wage slaves and tax slaves, so you know really what you're looking for to get out of this is a different way. A different way that they haven't thought of, because they do expect people to hit them head-on in the traditional fashion, which is with fists and guns and so on, and they're all prepared for it. They've been prepared for a long time. What we must do is find another way and decide for ourselves for the very first time, because it hasn't been done for 1,000 years or 2,000 years, we have to say: What is life about? Is the economic system here to serve us, or are we here to serve the economic system? That has to be worked out and hammered out and a new way found, but not the way that they have planned. We must go a different course.

James: Well I tell you if I could say amen in this I would. I'm encouraged. I see that that's the answer. The odds are against it. You said a very important point I want to underline. It would be the first time in history, but it seems to me like the stakes have been raised enough so that either we're going to do it or go down in it, if you will. It seems like the motivation might be getting high enough and depending upon how long we don't do the right thing is going to be how bad it gets, so to speak.

Alan: There's no doubt. There's no doubt and even if people don't do this and they carry on as they think is normal, even though normal is changing by the day now, most people are going to perish anyway, because the elite really mean it when they talk about their 21st century agenda: "Agenda 21," with vast population reductions, moving the people into these new habitat areas, which really are just overcrowded cities, and starting to bring down the population rapidly. They mean what they say and you'll find that from the United Nations "Agenda 21". People should look through it. These guys are not kidding, so we have no option anyway, you see. We either do something and figure out a new way which is not their way, or sit back and pretend everything is fine and allow ourselves to be chopped off one by one.

James: It's like volunteering to let go of your system. I mean the system that we use. We go to work. The taxes, the housing, the banks. To voluntarily walk away from it and if there is a certain amount of people that will do that who create a freedom through that, which would have a cost and a price to pay, or be whittled down so we're all going to be killed for fodder anyway. I mean it's like which way do you want to go? Do you want to try to do the right thing and go down if it comes down to it, or do you want to go down? It's like you've got no choice.

Alan: You have no choice and I say the other choice is no choice at all: the one which says you can keep what you have, you can keep this system. As I say, this is not our system and never was our system. It's a psychopathic system run by those at the top, very rich people, very rich families, a few thousand of them and they run basically the whole world because they own the entire resources of the whole planet and they look upon us as resources as well. Only now we're becoming burdensome in an age of technology and robots. They don't need so many people anymore and they plan to kill us off. They've written about it in their own books at the top.

James: Okay. Well hold on right there. We'll come back and continue. We are talking with Alan Watt cuttingthroughthematrix.com, books, CDs, DVDs et cetera to share all this knowledge. We're only going to be touching a small fraction of what Alan has to offer and the phone lines will be open and emails and chats and what not for people to get your questions directly in, 888-863-2722 and the email is f2f@innersites.com. Those in the chat room know what to do. We'll be back live right after this. And we're back live with Alan Watt and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

James: I appreciate you taking this time here because I have been doing a show here for well my fifth year and I'm talking with people through my life. It's rarely though I bump into somebody who's got like this clear edge they can see through things and it's great because from a different perspective you show a little details

and I'm like oh yeah so I kick it around and I appreciate you coming out and doing this. No doubt there is some kind of a risk I would imagine since you may end up waking up people, but I guess perhaps they're so arrogant to think that it's more amusing than threatening to them.

Alan: They're pretty confident now that they've got it all in the bag because they spent such a long, long time and preparation for this. They were writing about this global society at the beginning of the 1800's and all the problems they could encounter. Different authors were employed to be front men for the Royal Institute for International Affairs and like H.G. Wells and they talked about the global society to come, which they call a utopia, which for the elite it will be a utopia when they have everyone brain chipped and brain dead basically. This is nothing new. They've prepared for this for a long, long time and everything in their system goes in threes, so you have World War I, II. This is World War III you're in right now and this war, Rumsfeld summed it up and we must listen to these little phrases they use. They really mean them. They're high, high occultic Masonic phrases they use. Rumsfeld said this war might take 100 years, and you look into history and you see the previous wars that were 100-year wars, even though the first one really was 115 years. They love these repetitions of previous times and bringing it back to life again.

The 100 years war is to change all of society: men, women, children, everything. The whole way of marriage is going out the window. The whole way of living is to go out the window and you've literally come into an Aldous Huxley – a real Huxlian "Brave New World." That's their goal where we will serve them happily as slaves and be unable to even think consciously as an individual separate person. This was discussed at their major global meetings sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce and held in Loyola University in Louisiana. They had the top scientists there from biotech companies and they said that the new society will be chipped. They have the chip ready to go. They say it's only a matter now of conditioning the public of the necessity of taking it and making them want it, because the super computers are set-up regionally already to handle vast populations of programming and they said there'll be no more individualism. It will be impossible to even perceive of yourself as a distinct separate individual when this chip is implanted.

They said they would use novels, cartoons, movies to promote it to the young to make them want it; and lo and behold, since that meeting, we've had a whole slew of the very things they're talking about come to pass and the youngsters actually want this chip; they think they will have super powers. That's how you condition the vast herds of people. Everything in our life that we think is natural in the culture is actually given to us and marketed into our heads. There's nothing natural in the system at all.

James: That's where the mutants come in with the X-Men and so on.

Alan: That's right.

James: Actually I never thought about that with the mutants of it, that they could be like them by using this kind of thing. You notice a lot of these people it used to be that they looked at rock bands and what have you as heroes, but now we're getting more into the biological, chemical, political war type heroes people want to emulate. I have a question here. You had mentioned before a couple of time about psychopaths and what have you. How is it that these group of people seem to have a disproportionate amount of the psychopathic mentality to succeed? Is it because they're coming from a rich family and they're being groomed or is it genetically passed on or something else?

Alan: Plato talked about it 2,300 years ago. Plato was a member of the aristocracy and he wrote the book "The Republic." That was a prototype or a ground plan really for this New World Order and he talked about a time to come when they could literally breed people for specific tasks and functions just like you breed animals. You can breed large ones and small ones by selecting their mates for them. In that book he gives away the very process by which the psychopath is created, at least perpetuated, and that is that the elite have always selected their mates for the same qualities of power and riches, whether it's male or female and the priests matched them up for that. As Plato says, we can breed in or out of a person specific traits or qualities, so for a king or those who are in high power you want them to be fairly ruthless and less emotional and that's what we have. We have hereditary psychopaths at the top who are guaranteed to have the offspring the same way.

James: You know another thing is when you think about the way it's been shown to us that the kings chose

their sons or what have you is you wanted to keep the genetic material which made the good king. It's kind of skewed that you have a good wise king, of course he's going to send out wise seed and then he's going to train that wise seed, but in reality the opposite is true like you're saying. Generally you'll have a good guy and it seems to dissipate if not the next generation, whether it be business, whether it be a government, it's the bad guys who seem to persevere.

Alan: Absolutely. In a monetary system that's all that can really get to the top because those without conscience can do that. They're ruthless. That's the only way to get to the top is by being ruthless and very cunning and you sleep well at night. You don't need tranquilizers or sleeping pills. You get rid of whoever is in your way by any means possible. Generally it's through intellectual power games and that's how you get to the top, so this is a purpose-made system. In a money system that's all that could get ever get to the top, to be honest with you. It's always been like this.

James: There's a question coming before we go from the psychopath. Is there any scientific works out there concerning the psychopaths I guess such as these and their creation?

Alan: Yes there are. You can definitely go into the study – strangely enough, there was lots of studies being done right up into the 1970's when psychiatrists began to look at the psychopathic traits. Instead of looking at the crook at the bottom on the street level, they started to see the same phenomena all the way up to the top into political groups. Henderson and Gillespie, their Textbook of Psychiatry, written about 1972, did quite a good expose on the personality types and there's other books out there as well on pathocracies. If you look for the term "pathocracy," you'll come up with different books. Mainly it's a term derived from the scientists in the ex-Soviet Union who were doing studies on their own leaders and realized they were all psychopathic; and then when they looked into the personality profiles of the Western politicians, they realized they were the same as well. This system can only the psychopath at the top – remember the psychopath doesn't feel emotion, but they grow up like a camera watching other people work and interacting and they're very good at acting, incredibly good actors. They understand intuitively what the public want and they will be what you want. They'll be your man. They'll say what you want to hear and that's why they go into politics where there's power, so there are standard traits to the psychopath. The one good thing about them is when you understand their nature they're very predictable, very predictable. In fact, they can't go any other way than the direction they're going in right now for total control.

James: When we think of this aspect of this control, what came to me was years ago I just was thinking about Reagan going to Gorbachev and talking about tearing down the wall and I kind of fantasized or theorized the statement was: look, you guys over here are using muscle and guns to control your people and we can show you how to do it by getting them to want to go along. We can talk people into going along and so you guys use guns and force people, that's old hat, tear down the wall. We'll share or make a deal or what have you so that you can control your people so that they will do what you want to do by free will.

Alan: Yes that's right. You see there's nothing new in culture creation. You're born into a system and if your parents don't know that it's all wrong or manipulated, the child will take it for granted that it's natural. Lenin talked about this and Stalin talked about it. Lenin said that the public will never know that there are a thousand ways that society could go off and live. A thousand different directions but they mustn't know this, he said. They must believe that the system they're born into is the only natural one that could possibly have evolved; and that's exactly what's happened to everyone. They think this can be the only natural system there is, like a natural progression. It never dawns on them that every step of their lives, their parents' lives and their grandparents' was guided to where we are today. It was all planned that way.

James: On that same kind of vein, when you have the system set-up for you and that people have gone along with it so long and it becomes normal and then people who step out of line, it's actually easy for the incumbency to keep the status quo by simply pointing out that the guy or the gal or the person who actually has the right idea in seeing truth is the really the one who is nutty.

Alan: Exactly. Lord Bertrand Russell was one of the big players in this very system. He worked for Tavistock Institute, as did Huxley and many others who wrote about the coming system. They did lots of experiments on patients that were brought in and they put wires in their heads back in the 1930's and '40's and '50's, and tried stimulate them to see if they could turn them into robots in fact. Bertrand Russell said after studying

and having the access to archives written by very high professors, archives that are kept fairly secret from the general public on human behavior, he said, "There is no nonsense so errant that it cannot be made the creed or the belief of the vast majority by adequate government action." That's exactly what he said, his very words; and it's like Adam Weishaupt. He said, "Oh, foolish man, what can you not be made to believe?" These are sciences. These are sciences which are taught to a very few people, kept in archives, as opposed to public libraries, and the leaders get their lackeys to work for them and they get access to these archives and they sit in think tanks and literally plan the future. They plan what fashions you're going to have five or ten years from now, what kind of music you're going to have, what effect it will have on the psyche of the young. This is how it's all planned and it always has been planned this way. Plato said that nothing can be allowed to occur in the grass roots culture-wise because it would have unforeseen rippling effects. Therefore, all culture must be authorized from the top down. That's music, fashion and drama especially and Plato when into detail on those particular sciences.

James: I think there is a quote that's coming to mind here from Einstein. To make the perfect sheep you have to – gosh what was it? I'll get it. I'll bring it back up as we go along here. We're talking to Alan Watt and it's your chance to ask questions. I'm getting emails and all this stuff in here. We do have a phone line and that is the preferred method since this a talk show where people do like to sit back and listen and just send a type in, which we will do, but hopefully somebody would choose to talk with us rather than just throw a line at us. Oh here it is. "In order to form an immaculate member of a flock of sheep one must, above all, be a sheep." So is there – I mean we're hoping for a savior. It seems to be the inbred thing, but gosh, is it possible that one might show up?

Alan: A savior?

James: I mean is there an outside chance possible?

Alan: For a savior?

James: Yes.

Alan: For a savior there's an outside chance because everyone can be their own savior if they really try, because everyone is being given a choice and has been given a choice their whole life as to where this society is going. Most don't take up the challenge. They let it pass them by and let others do it for them. No one can really ever say I didn't know what was happening. They can't really ever, ever really say that. No one on this planet can say that. So you know you are your own savior. You are your own champion. It's a matter of accepting the challenge, accepting the responsibility to yourself as well and being true to yourself before you can be true to others.

James: We're talking with Alan Watt. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com live on Feet2Fire. We're going to stop, take a little break and come back and continue. Hang in there. We'll see you. We're back live with Alan Watt and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

James: Someone sent a message here and there may be questions that may be slightly redundant as far as points you've talked about but you can also use as a launch pad to fill in around. A question coming in from the chatroom is: What is the illuminati's Achilles heel?

Alan: Their Achilles heel ultimately – it doesn't matter for the public because by the time this happens the public will be mainly destroyed and altered, but their Achilles heel is that power cannot be satiated. It's a deviant need that they have. The psychopath basically is a deviant. They're called the deviant creation, even in ancient times, because they would kill without conscience or have others do it for them; and that's really the trait is to have others do it for them. Their Achilles heel is that there'll be one throne of the world shortly. The first king of the world and they can cooperate to an extent until they see the throne and then each one wants it, so they'll start fighting amongst themselves towards the top. That can be counted upon. However, when the Titans fight amongst themselves they tend to destroy the little people at the bottom along the way, so it won't save the general public. They will have already annihilated most of them by then.

James: Well that's a good point. I've often said that in looking at the service to others and service to self mentality, which some call the positive or negative aspect or good or evil, is that the problem with the service to self or negative or evil is that there could only be one person left ultimately, because every time you have more than one they're going to fight for that one. So if evil does win you would have a world with nobody but one person, but then after that the whole point of having the one person would be to control the masses, so you would have one person who would win and then would sit down Alexander and cry because there's nothing else to conquer.

Alan: That's right and when the psychopath has nothing left to conquer they just simply turn around to be cruel for the fun of it. It's like breaking the legs on the cattle in a field and then kicking the cow because it can't get up. That's the mentality of it. See a psychopath only worships power and those who are more powerful than themselves. That's why they stick together like crazy for a long time on the way up. Each one will bow down and grovel to the one above them. They worship that person because they have such power. They're very faithful up until that point, but they also hate the ones who are beneath them who are weaker. They despise weakness in society and of course we see this in the eugenics programs that are now called bioethics agendas. They've changed the terminology to fool the public, but the same people that brought you the Eugenics Society before World War II in the U.S. through Rockefeller and his family and the foundation and brought Adolph Hitler along is the same people in charge today. They can't change their nature. That's why I say. The psychopath can be predicted because he has a predictable nature and they always use the same formats. They hate the weak and they will want to try and eliminate the weak and eventually they'll start bringing new definitions of the weak or the unsuitable and the categories will go up and up and up, until most people are included in them. That's how they work.

James: You could see that in some movies where you have the individual respecting the warrior or they kill in some kind of respectable manner, while they kill in a disrespectful manner the lesser people. But all in all, it's still killing. It's just that one's more honorable I guess.

Alan: That's right. As I say, they have an odd code amongst themselves. They love the term "knights," even though they're not really knights at all because they don't personally take part in the battles that they start and the wars that they start. They sit behind desks and drink brandy and have fun. That's the psychopath. In fact, they sneer at all the fools that do the work for them. They think they're so intelligent and superior.

James: Yes. That's why we can see that in the troops who are fighting in the wars here. If they really did revere the service they did when they come back and are no longer fighters, be it injured or simply their tour of duty is up, they simply throw them in the trash can because they are of no use anymore. There's a distain even more for the warrior who comes back injured than there is for the person who doesn't even go.

Alan: That's right. You can see that in the VA hospitals. I get a lot of fellows phoning me and in awful shape some of them and they're just discarded. They're completely ignored and discarded because they are now weak. Yes, they're physically weak and so on and they're despised by their superiors and there's nothing new in this. This happened in the Falklands war with a young captain in the Scots Guards in fact and he got part of his brain blown off by high velocity bullets and they did manage to save him but he was paralyzed for a while, but he came in to the officer's mess with his full uniform on and eventually he was told to stop coming in because he was embarrassing the rest of the men with his crutches and so on.

James: Well that's great. That's why I think if you really want to see this thing – if you are out there listening and you're growing up and thinking that, well I'll say this. In fact, I had a guy on last week. Nothing personal with the man. It's just his position was that the United States is the good guy in Israel fighting the bad Arab terrorists and what not and so on and people grow up and attach that kind of thing to their government and it's up there with God and country. If they were to look at the evidence apart from the emotion and just looking at how the warriors are being treated when they come back as injured, right there is a strong message to the distain that these individuals have for those who actually go do the ultimate service for them.

Alan: Yes. They've always been discarded. This happened in World War II when they used mainly Canadian troops and some British commandoes to go into Dieppe in France as a test for D-Day and Winston Churchill

knew that it was heavily defended. They knew it had altered since the plans were first laid and Mountbatten, Dickey Mountbatten, or "Tricky Dickey" as they called him, it was his show and he wanted to get done anyway. Well the night they all went in they were getting slaughtered. Thousands of men got slaughtered. It was a suicide raid and Mountbatten and Churchill were up drinking brandy all night and having a good old time. See, only a psychopath could do that. They knew what was going to happen. Winston Churchill was playing with toy soldiers and doing his battle reenactments in a big room he had in Blenheim Palace, his big country home, right until he died and he saw those little toy soldiers the same way as he saw the human ones. There was no difference in his mind. No difference at all in his mind. They were all just unrealistic, unnatural. He was a psychopathic personality. He couldn't identify with real people.

James: In fact we've got some questions but we're going to take a break in about 30 seconds, so I'm going to come back. I have a whole line of questions or maybe I say a broad subject to talk about, like what is exactly Zionism and what is Zionist? Because there seems to be this trick that's being played, just like when you talk about African-American politicians or something, that if you're against an African-American politician then you're against the African-American or the black; and if you say Zionist then you are an anti-Semite and I'd like you to comment on, but first we'll take a break. It's the top of the hour for local station identification and all that stuff and we'll be back to continue. We have a full hour with Alan Watt. The phone lines are open 888-863-2722. The emails, chats and all that stuff is open. Now is the time to get your questions. An hour is going to go really quick with this man, so hang in there. Stay tuned and we will be back.

"Working Class Hero" by John Lennon
As soon as you're born they make you feel small
By giving you no time instead of it all
Till the pain is so big you feel nothing at all
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
They hurt you at home and they hit you at school
They hate you if you're clever and they despise a fool
Till you're so <expletive> crazy you can't follow their rules
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
When they've tortured and scared you for twenty odd years
Then they expect you to pick a career
When you can't really function you're so full of fear
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
Keep you doped with religion and sex and TV
And you think you're so clever and class less and free
But you're still <expletive> peasants as far as I can see
A working class hero is something to be
A working class hero is something to be
There's room at the top they are telling you still
But first you must learn how to smile as you kill
If you want to be like the folks on the hill

James: Boy, I tell you, this song could be a guest of what we're talking about here. We have Alan Watt, live from Canada, cuttingthroughthematrix and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yes, it's good to be back.

James: You know so John Lennon wrote this song pretty much hit on the mark and he's dead. I mean did somebody like him or other people, did they just die from circumstance or was he thought to be a threat or something like that? I know it's kind of guess but I'm just wondering.

Alan: No, it's not really a guess. I mean there's no doubt it was known that he was – see, Lennon like

others who were put there and followed certain rules to get up there thinking they were working for a different kind of utopia because the professors that took them over and so on. They did believe in a classless society. See, all culture's created and some of the biggest bands are promoted for certain reasons and some of them were even created. Some of them don't even know each other before they're picked out of a line-up and then put together and told to sing certain songs. However, Lennon was more of a natural rebel. He was in a dilemma too because he married a banker's daughter from Japan, so he sort of betrayed his own system but he couldn't live with it.

When he was killed, I remember it was strange circumstances because I think it was a Congressman's son that just happened to go out and shoot him in the head that night. How he knew where he would be, I don't know. That's rather mysterious in itself, but where he shot was outside the door of the house that was used for Rosemary's Baby, the movie, the first real horror movie to do with the occultic elite; and that in itself is highly symbolic. He could have been trouble down the road because he was starting to speak out and sing out the very fact that he himself had been betrayed. I think he was rather angry about it. He'd been kind of set-up to led the youth and then he realized I think that the ones who were guiding him were perhaps the enemy.

James: We do have a phone call coming in. I'll just grab this. Hello, you're live on the air with Alan Watt.

Jean: Hi. This is Jean from Rockford, Illinois, and Alan, I wanted to make a couple of comments first of all and then ask you a question. First of all, on the John Lennon thing I'm not convinced that he was led by them so much as I think he knew what was going on, if you read some of his writings, and I think it was from you that I first heard about the fact that the Beatles might not have written all of their own music. Was that from you?

Alan: Yes, that's right. They didn't own their own music in fact. They didn't own it.

Jean: Right and if you look at some of the readings of John Lennon, he implies that Paul would come in and just throw the music down and say you write the lyrics and so it's almost like in some of his writings he's telling us that Paul didn't write all this music so I think it was Paul. Secondly, about his murder, I'm convinced and certain other people are that have read a lot about him that that was perpetuated by, oh, I don't know what England's, what is it M15 or whatever their CIA counterpart is over there.

Alan: MI6.

Jean: And I think it had something to do with Reagan coming into office and Bush 1 and this whole new sort of economic social thing that was going on with these neoconservatives. Now maybe I'm wrong but it just seems like it's sort of fit in there.

James: Let's hear what Alan has to say about it.

Alan: No, it wasn't about the neoconservatives. You see the neoconservatives is a term used in Britain before you hear it in the U.S. Margaret Thatcher first used it to describe her own party. They called it the "progressive conservatives" in the U.S. and it was really a code term for the takeover of the elite to run the system the way they decided it should be run without all this democratic nonsense as they called it. They said that democracy was simply too confusing. It took so long to debate any point that nothing could be done and they decided they would rather run it through an agenda and give a pretense of political fighting and that's what we have today. There is no politics. It's just a show for the public. The agenda is full steam ahead, so they didn't care about Lennon that way.

What they cared about is someone like him who could spill the beans on a lot of stuff to do with the culture creation industry and the scams that go on and how they had created the mindset of the youth. How they had helped destroy the family unit by the types of music they were told to promote and also how to so-called liberate the sexes until they were so sexed out they couldn't bond with anyone anymore. That was all written about in the early 1900's that they would do this. Lennon understood this perfectly well and he had a lot of rethinking to do. He also, when he came over to Canada in the 1960's, he was a big fan of Marshall McLuhan, the professor who really went into different ways of perceiving how the society perceives things,

and McLuhan told him, he told Lennon, he says, "you're being used," and that's when he suddenly became very depressed and all the problems started because he respected McLuhan's opinion.

Jean: I see. Okay.

James: I notice that Lennon got in trouble really when he came back into popularity and his album was rather, you know, family, nice, loving type of a thing. When he was kind of mad on the outside it seemed like it didn't matter. It just seemed like all of a sudden, hey, a new album coming out. It's doing really good. It's got good potential. It's like stop this before it gets any farther. All right, well thank you for calling.

Jean: Thank you.

James: All right, I've got an email coming in here from someone. There's a couple of questions on here. I'll throw one out for now and we can come back to it. He also by the way recommends buying your books and CDs. Two Reality Check DVDs that are extremely informative. So the question is: Can you talk a little bit more about the brain chip the mechanics and how does it work in your brain? What effect will it have on people to be connected to regional computers? How far back in time in the beginnings of the development of the microchip does this agenda go?

Alan: They have it ready to go. I have copies of the ones they're talking about. I have the actual photographs and the blueprints of it from the company that makes them and they are ready to go. They've been tried and tested and they're active little chips, which can be activated by even the heat from your own body. It converts it into electrical energy so it's an active chip. Now as far as how far do they go? Back in the 1950's, we know, now, that they did have solid-state, actually micro-circuitry, the type that we are using right now and we are told it's the latest thing. Back in the days of the tubes for television and radios, before you even got the transistor radio, they already had micro-circuitry, the solid-state circuitry that we see in computers and wrist watches and so on. The CIA were using high-tech weapons back in the '50's that they could slip in their pockets. They could put thoughts right into your brain and this was shown on national television in Canada by Nick Begich who does the HAARP monitoring and he demonstrated it to the host Wendy Mesley on her show and he made her stand 20 feet away. He pointed it at the back of her head and she heard music right in the center of her head and as he said it could have just as easily been words or something else he put into her head if he wanted to. The only thing he didn't answer is: how come he had all of this equipment?

James: I was just going to say that.

Alan: I mean you can't buy that at the army surplus store and I'm always a bit weary because they give us our heroes with a very good start, you know. However, they had this technology a long time ago. There are three levels of science on the go at all times. At the bottom level, what the public are fed is called re-search. That means to search again because the searching has already been done on a higher level and there's a higher level above that because the true controllers will never even share their high-tech weaponry with the military class at the top. They always make sure they have the highest stuff. However, back in the 1960's a new phenomenon occurred in psychiatry where schizophrenics used to come in with traditional types of hallucinations and delusions, mainly to do with religion or hearing voices and that type of thing, but generally with a religious content in it. Suddenly, very, very suddenly, hospitals were getting people coming in who claimed they had chips in their spine and they called them chips or mini-computers and they said that big computers were controlling them. This is before even the term "computer" was popular in the public mind. It turned out, when you followed a lot of these people up who claimed they're being controlled remotely from a distance, they'd all been ex-military and often had minor operations while in the military where they were put under general anesthetic, so I'd imagine that's when these chips were implanted in them. They were testing them back on individuals back in the '60's who hadn't a clue that they were the guinea pigs.

James: Now with this chip aspect of it, is it 100 percent? Like if they get it in you it's over type of thing? So all they have to do is just stick it in like food or what have you and people ingest it and have it like just cling on to maybe your esophagus or something and then that's it?

Alan: That's one type that can be done. We saw this in a movie called "Fortress" about an underground

prison, where a lot of the major ones are now being built, underground, where they make you swallow something that attaches itself to your stomach and it can cause pain, inflict pain and do things like that. However, the one that they're going to give to the public is to be inserted in the back of the skull, just like the Matrix plugged in. That's where it's to be inserted and here's the odd thing from the company that I got the blueprints from. Above your head there'll be a ring like a halo that you can wear on your head. It will be a form of an antenna which will amplify the signal. It just happens to be that Arthur C. Clarke, who got the Nobel Prize for predicting that satellites would one day be round the world and in communication with each other et cetera, only because he was in the in crowd, who wrote "2001" and "2010" back in the 1960's, meaning that the New World Order would kickoff in 2001 and be all complete by 2010. In his latest book "3001" he just happens to mention that this little chip with the ring on the head, in his novel, by coincidence – these guys don't dream these things up. They're given this information and they write it into a fictional form and that's called "predictive programming," to make us think that it's a natural evolution when it actually appears. You get the idea first and then it seems quite natural when it comes into reality. The chip is ready to go. It will be implanted in the back of the skull and now they're pushing for the next step already. I'm sure that's ready to go as well, eventually which will be the nanotechnology. I don't think the nanotechnology is quite perfected yet to be predictable.

James: Because actually by following it through its logical conclusion the movie "The Matrix" would be like old technology. Old sloppy big technology compared to what's coming down the pike.

Alan: It is. In fact, even when they made the movie it was old because Sweden was the first country that publicly announced, even though Britain had being done it doing this in Tavistock and Huxley talked about it in the 1960's, but Sweden in the 1970's admitted that they were using certain prisoners to interface the brain with the computer with wires et cetera in what we now call the old-fashioned way. Even that was old stuff, really.

James: So what I guess I'm thinking about is with this technology it seems like it is already over and yet I don't sense that. I mean as much as the odds are against it I still think there is something and we've talked about part of it before; but when it comes to this technology, what could we possibly do to resist it, other than try to avoid having this stuff in us, which seems to be just a matter of time?

Alan: It's a matter of time, but remember it's like the old song to Satan: "time is on my side". That's how these guys run. They run intergenerationally. We think in short term. They think in generations. When you realize that everyone – no one could have predicted amongst the general populace that we'd all be sitting and playing with computers right now and are using the cell phones. Some people can't even do without the cell phones. They have it strapped to their ear everywhere they go. They're ready for the brain chip in fact. They've been trained and they're ready for it. The thing is, these characters literally can introduce this and make the children – it's the youngsters they're after. They're aiming all their movies and their superheroes with brain chips and so on at the young to make them actually want it, and they'll come into it thinking this is as natural as the computer is to the previous generation. They'll actually want it. It isn't until enough have it that they'll flick their main switch and the real purpose kicks in and there's no more you. A scientist at Loyola said think of it more like a hive. That's the actual words from the top Japanese scientist from Japan that they brought over. He said it will be more like the hive. You'll have no quietness in your mind. You'll hear whispering of voices to and from the computer to others around you.

James: On that aspect with the pulse devices and all that, is it possible there might be some kind of a – I think of the movie H.G. Wells "War of the Worlds" where they have the virus, a kind of a small little insignificant thing to us, which kills the invaders, could that not be in a way something that could happen, a small simple device which would render the chip ineffective or something like that?

Alan: It's possible. However, this chip literally will be constantly sending signals back and forth to central computers and will inform them if there's anything aberrant in its signals or any other signals interfering with it. These characters at the top are so far ahead in all of this. They think all of these things out in advance.

James: Well that's true. I mean I think of these things and about everything I think of, they're going to be thinking of – other than the discarding of power. I have a question coming in about Ray Kurzweil promoting cybernetic enhancement. Can you comment on that?

Alan: It's all over a lot of magazines now. They're pushing this. You see, we've already been conditioned towards the idea even through the Star Trek series and many other things that we've seen and gotten, but your subconscious never forgets. With the Star Trek series, they eventually had the space station at the very end of Babylon something. They called it "Babylon 5" or something and in that series the doctor on the station was the most intelligent person and he was genetically enhanced, where they removed what they called "defective genes" or problem genes and replaced them with superior genes to make him perfect. You also see it – we've already had conditioning in movies like "Gattaca", a future where there's two classes of society: those who still mate in the ordinary way and give birth in the ordinary way and become second-class citizens; and those who get all the best jobs and have respect because they're superior, they're genetically enhanced. This is already being pushed through magazines and novels and drama et cetera to make people – to get them accustomed to the idea so they'll slip into the transformation. See most people don't live their lives. They float through their lives. The ideas that they have and the opinions they hold are induced opinions. They are marketed into their minds for them. People floated through the whole transfer of technology and the factories to China back in the late '80's right through the '90's. Most people didn't even notice it happening. Now it's all normal that everything is made in China, but the average person doesn't even reflect on how come, what made it happen. They don't realize that 60 or 70 years in preparation and negotiations had to be done to make that happen, so most people don't live their lives. They are technically unconscious. They drift through their lives like creatures of instinct.

James: It's like speaking of John Lennon, a quote that "life is what happens to you while you're busy making other plans."

Alan: That's right.

James: We have another question coming in from Neil who says: Hi James. What does Mr. Watt think about the story coming from Benjamin Fulford, the ex-Forbes magazine Asia desk editor, about the conflict between the illuminati, especially the Rockefellers and the Chinese Secret Society, regarding the use by the illuminati of race specific diseases to depopulate Asia? Well we can hold that. We'll come right back to that. Also I did forget – I wanted to ask you about the full use of Zionism and anti-Semite and all that stuff, so if you can just hold on for a second we will take a break and then come back with those two things to kick off, gosh, the last half hour. See I told you. When you have Alan on here time flies and it's a lot to think about. 888-863-2722 we'll squeeze you in the last half hour. It's live. It's Feet to the Fire and we'll be right back. All right, we've got to get in here and welcome back Alan. As we have you on the show, people start to get involved in it and now questions are flying in and we've got a half hour left.

On that question that came in about the illuminati versus the Chinese Tong, I think it was, is that something you talked about where you have the Titans fighting, so to speak?

Alan: I do know that the Chinese were upset when they went into the SARS outbreak we had in the Far East and in Toronto a few years ago because they've narrowed it down to being a race-specific virus, which they think was bioengineered in a laboratory. We know they have them because I've got documentation that was in the "Daily Mail" some years ago by a reporter who went in to see the scientists at Porton Downs Laboratory in England and he sat around their table and he said these guys were quietly calmly discussing at their lunch break about all their race specific viruses they had. They could kill any race off they wished or any DNA type that they wished. The Chinese have sort of narrowed the SARS down and possibly this new Avian Flu to being man-made in a laboratory. It's a very simple process today. They can do it in one day, in fact, alter a virus and reconstitute it into a new type. It's a very quick process today and so they're very upset about it. They think that they're going to be the guinea pigs to have their race brought down fast as well, so I wouldn't be surprised if the Triads and the Tongs were at least talking about some kind of revenge. That would make sense.

James: I wonder if maybe part of our synchronistic hope is that with the evil not wanting to share power and that there is an end in sight, it seems like the end game is coming, that they might get a little excited and start fighting amongst themselves early, so to speak.

Alan: They might but you see China is in a unique position because so quickly this supposed Communist

system, that's still Communist supposedly in theory, has created a high middle class, very rich, incredibly rich, very quickly, with a vast amount of underdog population. There's a tremendous gulf between the two and naturally they're in a better position down below to see what's coming their way. They know that if the world's population is to be reduced drastically in the West it also means that they'll be no need for all those laborers and factories in China and they're quite right. The elite will only need a few factories to keep up with their own needs for themselves since the vast majority of the public are to be culled off down the road. The Chinese certainly are in a position to have a better perspective on what's happening and they study Western politics far more in detail in school because they're supposed to be Communistic. They have far more data on what's happening in the West then the average Western person gets taught themselves.

James: Back to this Zionism thing. I was a little surprised when I had this guest on last week who was a Christian anti-eschatology theologian type thing and he was toting the United States and Israel being the good guys type thing. How does one go about walking a very politically, publicly type balanced position to go against, say, Israel as a governmental agency versus a Jewish state, Jewish people; and say, for example, the United States versus the American people type thing? How do you? It's kind of a tough nut to crack because of the faithfulness by those in power.

Alan: You have to get past the emotional qualities, the emotive forces behind it and go into the history of it. You find that when Britain was pushing its empire in the 1800's, that's when the royalty, what we call "the establishment" in England, the ones who always owned Britain and London, they pushed to have a whole bunch of agencies set-up that would promote the British Empire as being a good thing abroad. The first thing they had to do was convince their workers, their own upper middle class that were strutting around the globe in red uniforms and epaulets et cetera, that they were the chosen of God so they invented British Israelism. That was an invention of a particular group associated with Cecil Rhodes and Lord Alfred Milner that now runs the Round Table Groups for the UN, which is part of the whole British establishment, by the way. That's the old agenda and so they had to create factions of the ordinary British people to make them believe through religion that they were actually the lost tribes of Israel and Jews were their cousins and they should all work together towards a common goal. It was just after that and this movement really started off and took off and people even today, mainly in the U.S., still believe that they're members of the lost tribe and it is a fabricated thing that came out of the Royal Institute of International Affairs to make them believe they were doing the right thing as they conquered the globe and brought supposedly a Christian civilization to the world. They were doing "God's work."

Religion has always been used by the powers that be to control the minds of the people and to use them, and there's nothing greater than a common cause under religion to motivate the public so they invented British Israelism. After that, Lord Balfour gave the Balfour Declaration in cahoots with Rothschild to take over or put in a group within the Middle East that would cause dissention with the people who lived there already years down the road and the man who was lieutenant governor for Palestine in the 1930's was Sir Ronald Storrs. He literally had the power of the king or the Queen of England over in Palestine and you should read his memoirs of how they set-up Israel and he said a little phrase that everyone misses. He said, "we have set-up in this land, this hostile land, a little Ulster." Now what that means, England put a whole bunch of foreigners into Ireland a few hundred years ago that became Ulster and they were hard-wing Scottish Presbyterian fundamentalists that ended up ruling over the Catholic majority and they were hated up to this day. Here's a British lord with the power of a king, the authority of a king, set-up in Palestine saying we're doing the same thing here and who do they use for that was to bring in primarily Russian Jews and settle them into a new place. That was their new Ulster. A place designed to cause dissention for decades and decades to come. That was from the horse's mouth.

James: I think you said it in your very first sentence. The deal is to separate yourself emotionally from this aspect because in his scenario they are doing God's will and will be rewarded as such and in that same sentence they're justifying killing; and yet their name being of Christ who obviously didn't teach to kill. To me it's so ludicrous that I don't know. How do you deal with these contradictions and not lose your temper?

Alan: You can't deal with them. George Orwell explained it in his book "1984." The process of doublethink is a conditioned process close to psychosis where an individual can hold two conflicting opposite opinions in their head at the same time and believe in them both. That's psychotic. You can't argue with that.

James: You know what? I just realized something. That would explain why I get nutty when I deal with people like that. I mean I still should be able to be calm about the whole thing, but I mean it kind of gives me the insight because I'm so passionate and honest with my feelings. You know I'm real so that when I deal with this stuff it makes me nutty and that explains it because it is nutty.

Alan: It is nutty. There's no logic to it. Supposing you were lined up by a firing squad and they said we're going to kill you because you're a gypsy or you have the wrong colored eyes and the reason we have to kill you is because our holy book tells us so. I mean you could never talk your way out of that. These people would be mad to even think that and it's the same thing when you here these supposed, supposed Christians which are as remote from original Christianity as Pluto is from the moon and they don't know it. They are technically mad.

James: I actually feel better. I was thinking about it. That is the answer and now I can get myself positioned as such, that if and when I'm in the position I will remember that and I think that will help me personally very much on that. One thing I like about you is that you're talking from a very educated authoritative type position. I mean you're not just – stuff isn't just popping in your head. I mean you've done a lot of research and all that. How could you come across with this strong logical position and not have an ego pounding type thing? You're not out there forcefully pushing some type of a face. You're just talking about it and it's refreshing.

Alan: You have to because you can't get involved in emotive debates. Emotion without knowledge is pretty well homicidal. We see it all over the world with homicidal types all fighting for what they supposedly believe in and yet they don't know their own histories, most of them. It's beliefs they fight and die for. The average American troop who joins up in the military today is a mercenary. He's grown up playing video games to kill people. Be on the winning team and the good guys in the movies always live. They never get killed and the bad guys can't shoot straight. You can't deal with someone who's been brought up and conditioned that way. They have to find out for themselves unfortunately; and in academia, they're allowed to talk about Zionism. They're allowed to talk about all these emotive topics because they don't lose their heads while they're discussing them, but the general public unfortunately, because of the conditioning they've had from the top, go overboard with emotion and they'll fight each other. Even on camera we see some shows on television where they start fighting each other physically over emotive topics. They can't handle their own emotions and some of the higher occultic, the old stuff is very, very true. The three unworthy craftsmen all belong within yourself. One is the architect because you plan your own future if you're a wise person, and you have emotion, and you have wrong action; and unless you balance all of them together you'll end up in destruction or destroying others.

James: I've done some reading on a work that's called the Ra material. It was actually channeled by this Ra entity and when I was listening to it there seemed to be some pretty good concepts there. I immediately suspected that it was manipulative in nature and that they do give you some truth along with some manipulation and I seem to be able to have something inside me that little truth stuff sticks to me until I work around it. But one of the things that I thought was interesting was the concept of this service to others, service to self and what have you. It seems that the real idea of service to others in a corporate sense including yourself is being manipulated by service to others as enslaved to others.

Alan: You find all these channels – I never watch TV so I have different channel for everything. Channel, too, of course, you must understand channel means "the way of El." You see a channel is a path. It's the way. It's where you put water down and it flows. You channel it; and so you have all these words that people don't even understand what it means when they're using them. They adopt them, as I say, they adopt their opinions. They're induced into them and they just repeat them like parrots without thinking. However, words themselves will affect yourself subconsciously and motive you in ways which you don't understand. It's called "psycholinguistics" and it's used against the public. It's well understood; but service to others is exactly what the elite have said a hundred years ago in fact with the Lord Milner Group that became the Round Table Society of today. They will create a society where the average person, the majority of people, their only function will be to serve the state, meaning others, technically others, but it's the state itself they will serve. They're really heavily promoting this service, but no one asks: wait a minute. Who's making the decision as to what service means and for whose state? For whose world? For whose future? It's for the elites' again of course.

James: Right and that's where they take a principle that may strike truth inside someone and then manipulate it very cleverly so that you can go toward them. Like for example you mentioned the word channel and this for me personally there's words and things that I just don't like. Now I didn't actually go into the etymology of the word "channel" but every time I heard it, I just don't like it. Now is it possible that there is some kind of communication going on with that word but beyond my consciousness?

Alan: In a sense they could, they can. They admit they can use the HAARP technology and it has been proven and disclosed and it's declassified information from government. They can put a secondary signal on the HAARP and actually make you think you're hearing things in your head from the HAARP itself.

James: I mean what I'm referring to is my not liking the term. It's almost like when someone says well they had a channel it's like--

Alan: It still happens today in Pentecostal churches and charismatic churches, but it's always generally an elderly lady who stands up and starts channeling God and the message is always the same: "You must love one another, blah-blah-blah." That's their little spot of the limelight for the week, but that's an innate thing within human nature, all these religious motivations, archetypal motivations, so it's almost a normal thing in a sense. It doesn't mean that it's true, though. You'll find that Zeta Reticuli was the main source supposedly in the '70's and '80's of all these channeled events from aliens in Zeta Reticuli star cluster; and once that got out on the internet eventually, every channeler was adopting the same thing. It's done through induction. They just copy one another.

James: I have a question coming in: Could Alan comment on whether or not this problem in the global economy is being caused on purpose to lead us to the North American Amero? Also, the Federal Reserve people mentioned last week that the Federal Reserve could not lower rates unless there was a calamity. Sure enough, the next day they lowered the discount rate. Was this done on purpose to tell us something if we were listening?

Alan: We have been conditioned for years now that we're going to amalgamate. We've already got it in our heads because we see it with Europe. Once it has happened one other place it seems quite natural it will happen to the next place and they know that. They have us all prepared for it and over the last few years you'll see that the American dollar, the U.S. dollar is gradually getting on par with the Canadian dollar, almost cent for cent, and once that happens and we amalgamate the two, the next thing is to drop us like a stone as we go down towards Mexico's level and we'll meet somewhere halfway up. That's the agenda and they have written about this a long time ago. In 1906 I think it was, even the main Masonic lodge in Pennsylvania had a world meeting, the Rosicrucian lodge brought all the different Masons in from the blue lodges and all the Eastern Stars and at the convocation there they discussed the eventual unification of the Americas including Mexico, where they'll join the eagle of Mexico back with the eagle of the U.S. This is old stuff. We're just living a plan. This is a long-term business plan and your grandparents were living it too and your parents and they didn't know either.

James: Another comment that came in was we talk about channeling. Forgetting the word channel, but how about saying information that pops into your head? Do you allow for the possibility that there would be coming from a spiritual side of oneself as well? I mean do you have an opinion that there is a spiritual being here that's there another side to us and that communication may be valid but must be tested to see where it actually comes from?

Alan: Whenever information comes, yes, it should always be tested.

James: I mean I don't hear voices. When I say things popped into my head I don't hear like la-la-la. I mean it's just like an idea. It just kind of comes out of nowhere and I would imagine that's from my infrastructure, be it my subconscious or a spiritual connection with a higher soul or what have you, but I would think that the false things could be tested for a difference that's always close but [inaudible].

Alan: That's right. Even in ancient times they always said "test the spirits," meaning to test the information that comes or as is presented to you, to think it through. There's no doubt that the elite themselves believe,

and I know it's true, there is such a thing as telepathy for some people, not for most. I think a lot of people have lost it over centuries and it's definitely drummed out of you when you're a child once you get into this economic system starting with school. They start drumming all that out of you and tell the children don't talk nonsense. Stop playing. Stop having such silly ideas and you start getting trained to earn money. That's the whole purpose of school, so that you can pay taxes. Telepathy in itself is a natural thing. Arnold Toynbee talked about it at his meeting that he had in I think it was Sweden or Denmark in the 1930's and he was the professor who taught the top Rhodes Scholars for world government. He said that "an original thought can be transmitted from a person in the right way who thinks it and be picked up by individuals all over the world at the same time," and that is true. An original thought or idea, if properly thought out and powerfully thought by a powerful individual, it can be picked up across the world by individuals; and that's the fire that you were talking about earlier that can start. Many tyrants in the past, Mao Tse-Tung and other ones, have said they're not afraid of guns and bullets. They're afraid of someone with a true idea that can catch like fire amongst the people.

James: Well you know what I like about what you're doing is you're giving sobering data but there's actually real hope or it doesn't look good. I mean you're not like coming up with flowers here, but the people who I've talked to generally get pieces of it. They'll get this, they'll get that, but then there will be a position of them that's kind of like flawed, then you figure well no one can have it all. It's nice to see that you can look at things very pragmatically but yet you then also look at things and say if the ancients wrote about the spirits in telepathy and all that it's refreshing to have somebody who is able to look at all these sides.

Alan: If you can get above – that's the whole thing is getting above all the worry and all of the indoctrination that's happening daily with so much news bombarding us of what's happening. It's like psychological warfare and psychological warfare the top boys say it doesn't matter if they give the bad news to us or someone who's opposing them is giving the bad news to the public, as long as the public get the bad news, that's the whole point of it. I don't even follow into all the daily bad news. I know the agenda. I get above it all. I don't let time stop me. I don't let this little life here stop me. I see the past and the future and that way you see all aspects of it and then you're above it, then you see a path through it. Maybe not for everyone, but for some.

James: What do you think – I've got a question coming in here and I want to phrase it because I don't want to get into individuals, okay. But what do you think about, whether they be authors or talk show hosts or what have you that are self-proclaimed worst enemies of the New World Order types. You know that type of thing. How much of that is ego? How much of it is true and how much is simply somebody being used by the system for propaganda or whatever?

Alan: Well, as I say, the elite always know that for every action there is an equal and opposite reaction, so traditionally in history they have given us our heroes to follow. That again is standard technique and you can read all about that if you go into the histories of the British Diplomatic Corps. They trained these guys in starting up oppositions to themselves to plans which they would bring abroad. They trained these guys to be provocateurs and how to lead people against them and always to their own dismay or chagrin; they ended up being defeated. There's no doubt amongst the rating business in radio or television, business comes into it unfortunately and then egos take over. You see, I'm disgusted with commerce in itself. I don't like commerce. I don't like this commercialized system at all and when you find it within the business of people who are playing the patriotic part who start fighting with each other over ratings, it's rather disgusting. It's sad. It's sad to see that so many people are relying upon them and here they are, tooting their own horns and fighting over trivia when so much is at stake, because their businesses won't be there either, if they just think it through, if the elite have their way. We've got to stop fighting each other and get real here because the big boys are being very real to us.

James: Oh, Alan, you said it so well. I first hand can talk about this battle, which I will not get into, but we're out of time. Tell us quickly where you can go. I have your website. I want to have links and banners to your stuff because people have got to get a hold of this. How can they get a hold of you, cuttingthroughthematrix?

Alan: One site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the other one is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for all the foreign language transcripts they can download for free. Go in there and in the matrix one you'll find

hundreds of free talks giving histories and so on of this particular system and where it's going.

James: There is tons of stuff there and I highly recommend it. Alan, I appreciate you spending time with us and we'll be talking with you about ways we can come out with your stuff here on our system with banners and what not. Thanks a lot for your time and your honesty.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Glad to be on.

James: All right, there we go. We'll be back again live next week, Feet to the Fire, and we do have to get past the fighting and look at the real enemy and get together. I know it can be done. Anyway, we'll see you next week.

(Transcribed by Linda)

February 25th, 2007
Alan Watt as Guest on
Feet to the Fire with James Arthur Jancik

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik...

(Tom Petty's Won't Back Down, Intro)

James: Well, that seems to be the theme song from our next guest. Alan Watt, a researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the UK covertly into the European Amalgamation. There has been an open warning to North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. Learn the science of Religion Creation-Domination, rather than simply stating current events and details. Alan attempts to deprogram the listener and the reader of his works. He has authored three books, made available CDs, and just completed a CD on these subjects. He spent a good part of his life in the music industry and has had poetical works published at major University Presses, mainly under a pseudonym. Cutting Through the Matrix is his website. And welcome to Feet to the Fire, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

James: Yeah, you know, we hear a lot about these secret societies and what have you, and one argument I didn't like from, we'll call them mainstream people, is that if these things were really going on in the background, we would see it on the news, we would see it in newspapers, we would read about it all the time, biggest stories, biggest headlines. Well, why is that not a good answer?

Alan: Because the media, the major media, itself, has always been a part of government. It's the media. It's the middle. They peddle the info from the top to you. That's their job. They give you a version of reality which you're supposed to believe in. And you'll find, why do you think they call all newspapers in all big cities; there's always a Sun, there's always a Star, etc. You know, these are all the symbols of Freemasonry, or the Mercury. They're Masonic. They're all Masonic. They're controlled. And if you look at the big empires and empire builders within the newspaper industry, and also television industries, and they get knighted. It doesn't matter what country they come from. They go over to Britain for their knighthoods,

because they've served the system well.

James: And if the system's medias are part of the deal, well, of course, they're not going to expose it. But then, how do we explain things like Richard Nixon getting nailed?

Alan: I don't think he was nailed. I'll tell you, I really don't. Looking back at it all, and even with the way that they play their own people, who are not at the top. They appear to the public to be at the top, but they're put there. Nixon himself, you'd have thought would have gone and held his head in shame somewhere in some backwoods somewhere, because he'd be ashamed to see the public. And it wasn't until he died that the public were informed that all that time, all those years, he'd been the main envoy to China, the most important job that was coming up for world trade. He was setting up the whole Chinese industry and all the communications between the West and China for China taking over the industry. So really, he wasn't demoted, he was promoted.

James: Well, he retired. Yeah, I would think that if somebody were to do something, they would go to, if I did something like that I'd be in prison, where he got a pardon. And I understand that they take care of their own, it just seems like, from Nixon's perspective he would have just went on a walk and went on his merry way, and yet there was some kind of a spanking there. It seems, is it possible that maybe somebody inside the media did something and the word got out somewhere along the way that they had to do things, so in essence they'd have to do them in a way of lessening the blow.

Alan: It's very possible. It's very possible. They do take care of their own. There's no doubt about that. But it also seems that they had him lined up for this job all along. And they do give the public tremendous drama. We talk about all these things that are given to us to talk about, and most of it, you know, is really drama. It's no different from the rags you get at the supermarket, at the checkout counter. It's almost gossip which they write for us to parrot about. That's what keeps the little people occupied is all the drama. But we never get into the real stories behind the scenes. Never.

James: Well, I would clearly say that when you're in a company, you have a golden parachute if the company goes out of business. Wherever you see the presidents of the company, or those that are board holders, actually becoming poor, I laughed when I saw the documentary on ENRON which had Ken Lay. Ken Lay? He was talking about how he lost millions and millions of dollars in this and he could understand about the people losing their pensions. It just so happens that he had several million left over. But he still couldn't understand losing it. Well, they should have nothing left over then, especially the way they did that company. There should be nothing left over. There should be no comeback. I know Nixon was brought in to be a mediator. I think there was a baseball game umpire strike or something, and he came in as a mediator. And it's funny how he was not shamed, if not imprisoned, at least shamed away.

Alan: It's a different set of laws for those who have risen above a certain rank. And that's part of the key to all this Masonic business. The lower members of the orders, until they get into the noble order, you see, once you become a noble, you cannot be tried by anyone except a jury of your peers. That means other nobles. And that never happens. That's why they don't go down the hill to the lower court. They can only be tried by their own peer group, and so that's been, once they're knighted they're above it all. They're into a new category of regulations and rules, and they have protection.

James: Well, it does seem, well, I guess why I'm asking on it is that it just seems like, yes, he didn't get what was coming to him. It seems like it's still a surprise that he got anything.

Alan: Yes. And not just anything, but as I say, that was a major thing, because this was years, remember, they put him there years before the public got a whiff of NAFTA or GATT, the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs, and then Star Chambers that would decide where World Trade would go and set up all the business to be set up in China, and all the industry to be transferred from the West. I mean, Nixon was sent out there as the first man really to set that whole thing up, you know. That was a big job, yeah, very important.

James: Maybe Nixon did something in the background that maybe somebody did a power play, and someone dropped the dime on him outside to try and keep him involved. Maybe it was an internal struggle but they

used a bit of the outside to keep him in line.

Alan: It's very possible. I know that, I'm sure Kissinger had some run-ins with him. I mean, Kissinger really ran the show. And small as I was, I could tell that the struggle was going on between them. So, I wasn't too surprised when he got set up.

James: Well, along those same lines we have Kissinger, we'll say, running the show on that point. People have alleged that the current president, he's not running the show, he's the front man for it. Who would you put in the current administration as being the guy running the show, or is it somebody behind the things here?

Alan: The ones closer to the public view are always the Vice Presidents. In the higher Masonry, you always find #2 is the main man, never #1. That's standard. So, #2 is more important, if you understand Pike's numerology, you'll understand what he's really getting at, and he wrote the rules in his book, so the #2 man is the boss. So, it's always the Vice President, and then it's the scriptwriters, who write the scripts for the president. You think about it, why even have a president if he's reading someone else's speech. You didn't elect the writers, you see. But somebody picks them. Somebody trains them. And these speechwriters are coordinated with each other, in every country. So, you see, there's a parallel system set up here, and they're all trained from a central core. They all write the same kind of speeches for every prime minister and president at that same time. So, they're coordinated from a central core. They're far more important. And they understand psychology of the masses. They know what to say and how to say it, when they write the speeches. And I really think they should get some kind of Oscars and let us see who all these characters are behind the scenes, that do the scriptwriting.

James: Maybe there's something we can work out, where you can actually have the best actor and the best award.

Alan: Well, they could always give the actor's one to the presidents, because all they do is read them. And then give one to the scriptwriters too, a separate one.

James: But in all reality, it's really not a funny thing. It's terrible, because we're having a world run by these people, using us as simply cattle or animals or slaves or what have you to do their bidding. They feel that they're better than us. They are treated better than us. They have all these ideas. And where did that come from? Where did this start? How did, did they wake up one day and decide that we're going to be the elite?

Alan: I think the techniques and the elites have been here for a long, long time, maybe thousands of years. You just need to read the ancient history to catch how the ancient system in commerce and trade and banking was done. And it hasn't changed. And they understood the mentality of the logic of the masses. Even in ancient times. What's fascinating is to read the philosophers from Greece and others who wrote about the mind and how the mind worked and how the masses would perceive things. And then you follow up through kings and queens, backed by the Vatican for centuries, with their own advisors. And then you see there's the same technique being used all down through the ages where they always say the right things and do something else. But it's a science of guiding and controlling mass behavior that really is at play here. And you can go into Machiavelli, John Dee, and Francis Bacon and others, who wrote almost, books basically intended for kings to read, showing the king how clever and devious this person would be as an advisor. And they wrote books on how to manipulate people. That was a standard science in the Middle Ages for instance. They also had the British diplomatic corps, that was probably the world's best for centuries. And these guys were really spies in a sense, trained in the chess of life, the chess game of life. And they would go into countries and agitate for revolution, and have the current governments overthrown, and then they would dispose of those who started the Revolution and bring in the British to protect the chaos, the fallout for the ordinary people. And that's how they took countries over. It was very Machiavellian. They understood how to use peoples to fight for them. And these people would always think they were fighting for themselves and their own peoples, only to find out they'd all been fooled in the end. This was a standard technique. And Marlon Brando did a movie on this technique, in the 1960s. It's called Burn. B-U-R-N, and about how the British took over some of the Caribbean islands from the Portuguese, and how they used the blacks to rebel. Then they used the Portuguese that were third or fourth generation to rebel at the same

time, betrayed the blacks and eventually betrayed the Portuguese leaders, and then came the British as a brand new empire to take over. This was a standard technique. They used the same technique in India. So, these are sciences which are taught in special diplomatic corps in a high level.

James: Now, you can see that clearly in the Mid-East now. We have been told we're going in to get rid of these weapons of mass destruction that were just waiting to destroy us, and well, there wasn't any. And if there was any, they were so legally poor as a definition, of what they were. And it's still like, oh well, we didn't find them, but he was a bad guy any way, so we're going to still do it. And I know people are starting to back off of this and the numbers are going down and all that, but can we really do anything? One of the things I do on the show is I want to expose truth. You know good and bad. Sometimes the truth is good. You know, and you're relieved by it. Sometimes it's ominous, but you need to deal with it. But what can one do? And we'll go through that throughout the night. What can one do, for example, on this current thing with Iraq?

Alan: To be honest with you, none of the standard things that you could do will work. Because we never had a say in this thing in the first place. It was planned years before the event. It wasn't a spontaneous thing to do with 9/11. 9/11 was a must-be that had to happen, to enable them to put their plan into motion. And the public have no idea of the realities behind it all. We've all seen all the lies that came out with the weapons of mass distraction and mass imagination which went nowhere, but it did its job at the time. And what you find is, in history, whenever your boys are over there, you see, it doesn't matter which party you then vote in to change things, they immediately turn around and say, well, we can't pull out now, there will be chaos. That's been used for dozens and dozens and dozens of times. It's standard routine. So, you could not do it by traditional methods, to stop it. You'll never get the big boys at the top to admit to anything until fifty years after the event. That's also how they work it, when they declassify information. I tell you, the ways you'd have to change it now would be for people and relatives and parents to disown their own sons who join the military. That's what you'd have to do. That's the step you'd have to go to, because they depend on the little people at the bottom that do all the complaining to send their own sons and daughters off as cannon fodder, which enriches the big businesses, and helps them fill their coffers for the private corporations. And the little guy has nothing at the end of it anyway. You know. So, you can't, you have to think outside of the box for a change, because all the complaining in the world is not going to change this.

James: I think that's a good point. I mean, writing your Congressman, the only possible way that could help is if you were able to have your Congressman out from the office. So what I suppose you can do, I mean, maybe as a collective of many things would help, to effectively hold their Congressman's feet to the fire about this. If they don't fall out, I will vote for the next viable candidates, even if I don't like the guy, just to make sure you're out of there. You know, that type of deal. And that's kind of weak, but that's the only power we have. That's the power of writing a letter. That's the power of voting someone out of office.

Alan: What's interesting, I mean, the whole thing of democracy was explained by Plato what democracy is. And really, if you understand what he's really saying is that it's a front. It's a front for big power and big business, which can convince the public that they have rights, you see. It's a con game from the beginning. It always ends up with dictatorship as well. That happened thousands of years ago. It happens today. So, it's a con game. We don't vote these people in. They're picked long before the public ever see them put on exhibition to vote for. They're selected. They're weaned. They've been given the okay. Politicians even at the grassroots, who don't belong to family dynasties, to become a politician, you are encouraged to join charitable groups. They're all run by Freemasonry, by the way. That's the induction method. And there's always an older character there who will also be the Grand Master of the local lodge. And it doesn't matter what kind of charitable group you get onto as a board member, you will sit there, and you'll learn the ropes of what to say, what to kiss, and what not to ask. That's how you play politics. And then if he gives you the nod, he'll pull you aside, he'll tell you about a higher board with more contacts and he'll allow you through, but he'll also advise you to join a Freemasonic organization, be it male or female. And the more you do, the merrier. If you know what not to ask, when you can take the hint, when he's encouraging you to stay off a certain subject, you'll get ahead. So, these characters have been vetted and screened for years before the public ever get a chance to vote for them. That's a fact. That's a fact of life.

James: And if we get to vote at all, it's picked from say two candidates which are already okayed.

Alan: That's right. Exactly the same as it was in the Soviet system. They gave you four members to choose from for president. You had Politburo Member 1, Politburo Member 2, 3, and 4. Which one do you want? They were all vetted by the Politburo. It's the same thing here.

James: And it could be an internal game of challenge for them to get, who can get us to vote for them, would even make them a better choice, because they've got us to vote for them out of the three, so who would be a better choice for the job anyway, because he has the better ability to dupe the public.

Alan: Well, Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley, that picked a lot of people that are now in your bureaucracy in the federal government. He picked them for Rhodes Scholars. He gave the okay for these guys. Bill Clinton was one of them. And, of course, the Rhodes Scholarship was set up to serve the British Empire for furthering a system, worldwide. And he said, it doesn't matter about the lower politicians. They're allowed a certain amount of competition. But he says, the Anglo-American Establishment always put their own men in at the top. That's all they have to do.

James: All right. Well, hold on. We've got a good start here. We've got a lot to talk about and go through this. Take a break and continue talking with, Alan Watt. Cutting Through the Matrix is his website. A lot of information, books, CDs, DVDs, a lot of information there about this. We're only going to barely scratch the surface of what he has to offer. And we will continue live and take your phone calls as well, and emails and chats. 888-863-2722, if you would like to ask a question directly. We'll be back live, after this break.

All right. We are back and we are live worldwide with Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. And welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be here.

James: And so, what I kind of do, is I kind of just jump around, so we'll skip around and come back and continue, but, what's in my head now, you see, and other people are seeing it, and they're talking about it. People are waking up. Not necessarily in alarming numbers as far as we'd say; but why are you allowed to continue doing what you're doing, than rather just kind of silence you? Is it like a cat playing with a mouse, just fun letting them, so how many people get it and so forth? Or is there some other, we'll say force for good behind you?

Alan: I think that they constantly take at the top and they always have done, is kept their pulse on the people's opinions. Poll taking is a continuous thing. At one time they used to simply hire thousands of spies, and London had thousands of spies employed in the 1800s, just going around coffee places, teashops, and bars to listen to the conversations of the public. And they would insert in the newspapers topics of conversation, dramas and so on, and the public would get involved to see if it was taking, if it was working with them, to create public opinion. But they also listened to see if there were original thoughts out there at all. And to be honest with you, in this age of mass downloading of entertainment and so on, and the speed of life today, they know that as far as a majority movement goes, it will never happen. They have the minds of most people. Most people go through their life never even coming close to figuring out that the system they're living in is a planned system. It didn't evolve by itself. Every stage was planned. And the major events that would happen through their lifetime that were outside of their control were also planned. Most people never wake up to that. And they never figure out that we're in an artificial system, which can only spawn more deviancy with every generation. They've known this even with animals since the 1700s. They still do the same tests today for psychology students, where they put rats in a cage, a big cage, and it starts off, they have a magic number and all their social behavior disappears and becomes deviant and they attack each other. It's the same with us today. They're cramming more and more people into cities. Plato talked about the city being the beehive, which would be used to bring in this new elitist form of control. He called the Guardian Class were the ones who were the elite. And he said, we shall use the beehive, where the people will be put, because once they're in the beehive, where nothing is normal, any normalcy can be given to them and constantly changed according to their plans. And sure enough, that's what's happening today. A city cannot even grow its own food. It lives in a completely artificial system, a pariahical system really, where you have an elite at the top, or at least the ones you see visibly, in the public eye, and everyone feeds off the person below right to the very bottom. It's an anti-humane system, built on being successful and fit

enough to compete. And if you don't fall into the right categories you end up on the street. And we call this civilization. Civilization was shown in a Masonic movie called 2001: A Space Odyssey, written by Freemasons, and put together by Masons. And they show you a lot of their religion in that movie, especially at the beginning. And they believe in evolution. They believe that the first ape-man as they say had the right, the one who became civilized for progress's sake killed an opponent for the first time. So, taking a life for the first time was the beginning of civilization, by using a weapon, and that's what they call progress. Civilization is a brutal mechanism which serves a few.

James: Well, I saw that movie and I was moved by it. It was fascinating, and yet I disagreed with it. And I like the way that you put it that way. It actually, I was grieved when they "advanced" by killing the other ones. But it seemed like that was where they were looking at being the stronger. And now you put that to the latter part of the movie, when you're drawn to Jupiter, and we're the ones, the apes we'll say, who are going to rise to that next level, and you've made an analogy that that next level is to subdue those underneath it.

Alan: Sure. Dominate. And you find that in this system, where most people at one time were taught when they were bringing in, especially the banking systems, where they could sell off national debt, like the Bank of England for instance. At one time people believed that the economy or the economic system was there to serve the people. Now, of course, in higher universities, they teach that the people are here to serve the economic system. And that's the truth of it. That's how it's taught today. That's how it's understood and perceived by those at the top. We are here with a function to serve the system. And this system with its money and all the rest of it is just a tool. Money is a means to an end. It's the biggest trick in history, is to get you to accept money, until you have a whole world training its youngsters to be busy bees, to be picked up in yellow-and-black school buses, and trained from 8am to 4pm, which is just like going into a job once you leave school. You're being trained to participate in a system which you have no, basically, import in creating. So, it's an artificial system designed long before us. We are sold into debt before we're born through these borrowing money from international banks. And Jefferson himself said that a generation born into paying off a previous generation's debt were de facto slaves. That hasn't changed. Slavery has always been here. It simply hides itself. It hides its form from sheer brutality to the next level. So we now have a more genteel cover over the name slavery. It's called citizenry now. You're a citizen. And when you're a citizen, you belong to the country. You're owned by the country. The definition of a citizen today in dictionaries is someone born into a system with preexisting duties to that system. It doesn't mean you're free at all. You cannot be free and be born into it with preexisting duties to perform. You're owned by the system. And that's why immigration takes such massive boards is to see who's going to get the right to tax you for the rest of your life, if your old boss or your new boss. That's what immigration is all about. And giving you status as a citizen.

James: Well, we're seeing this stuff, and when we get more into the next hour we'll talk about, I don't happen to think that this is done and over. I realize that when we've figured out Plan A, they've already drawn up Plan B.

Alan: Yes.

James: So, it's a chess game. They've already figured out all the moves on the board, and so they're not even worried about it. In fact, if people do kind of surprise them, it might jolt to them, because they'll say oh, man. And then they go with a backup plan. I say that there is something that can be done that will surprise them. And I go to the movies, I shouldn't say the movies, because a movie won't change things, but Lord of the Rings has been a very good example for me. I've been reading it over and over again, about how, no matter how big they were, and how they always think using their same logic, and then something as illogical as somebody working together and actually losing out on those things they hold dearly, was the, it turned the tides.

Alan: I'll tell you though, for every movie you watch, there are two sides of the story. And if you understand. You see, the public are meant to view things and identify with the heroes. That's how simply it works. That's how drama has worked in all ages. We emulate that which we see. The man will identify with a hero. The woman with the heroine. And what you don't realize is they're writing an occult story behind it, from their point of view, as well. Because the Middle Kingdom was mentioned by John Dee and

Francis Bacon. Francis Bacon put it in his New Atlantis, and he talked about the people in the valley and people in the Middle Kingdom and the Upper Kingdom. You're talking about a Masonic side of it, which they don't explain to the public. And what they used to win in the end were the dead. It was the shades, the ghosts. Those who are already dead were used to win the battle for them. And then, once they had won the battle, the dead disappeared. Their usefulness was gone. They're talking about the people. We always fight the battles for them thinking we're fighting for ourselves.

James: Yeah, I can see how you'd take the movie, I can see that slice of it, as you quote that. And that's well said. I was looking at... And I've always been bothered about the high blood and the low blood and I want to get into that too, of some aspects of what that might really be. But I'm kind of not looking at that part, I'm looking at the part where each one of us plays a part into it, that can take down the big, you know, people without control and all the power and all the money and all the knowledge that their arrogance and their greed blinded them to their Achilles Heel. And of course, what's after that, the bookends, and there's no story about how the other people worked together, or how this one worked with that one. I mean, it's just a story, but I'm kind of looking at that aspect where if we could unplug from this Matrix and stop feeding it, like, in fact, you mentioned about the soldiers. There was a song I heard called Universal Soldier. And the group escaped me, but it was kind of like an Irish folk group. But anyway, when they got done with the song, they walked you through it, and the end result is, who gets blamed for war, is actually the one pulling the trigger.

Alan: Well, ultimately they are. You see, we are the willing fools. Masonry talks about the willing fools, all over and over. Including their lower members. You're a willing fool. You believe you go into something for the right reasons and it's your belief in it that makes your part to serve their system work for them. And young men are picked for old men's wars because young men are pretty stupid. They haven't grown up yet. That's why they pick them at 18. You haven't even learned what life is about yet. They're still playing soldiers one day and then wearing a uniform the next. They're living half in fantasy than reality. And that's why propaganda movies are so easily, work so easily, because they use at the top, they use tribal psychology on the young people. It's well understood how tribal psychology works. Every ballgame you watch is based on the same thing. And every young boy wants to be the hero that's applauded by his peer group. And so, they use these techniques in all these propaganda movies where the enemy can't shoot straight and you're always the good guy. And of course, they never go into the politics or who benefits from all this in the movies. All the young guy sees is being a hero and getting the women, the status he'd never get in the city street, and all of this stuff. It's a technique that's exploited by very old men who have access to old sciences.

James: Yeah, I see that. In fact, I like how you're slicing things, so, I want to keep as it goes, I want to keep going to get your slice of it. Because I like how you're slicing it. There's many ways to slice things, and they all have purposes and so on, but I like how you're slicing it. So, when I throw the movie The Matrix into that, what's your slicing on that one?

Alan: The movie, The Matrix showed you many, the sides of this. One fallout of The Matrix movie and I've had some calls from young people, part of what you see in movies is predictive programming, getting you ready through a novel idea. It used to be books, now it's movies, which grabs your imagination and carries you off into another world to come and The Matrix is almost, actually, it is here. But what it showed you in a movie is that you could fight the system from being inside the internet. And I had to tell these, and there's movies out already on top of this, which are encouraging the same thing, that you could fight it by being part of it. And I tell people, look, if you're inside a computer program, if you were hooked up to it, which you can do, they did that in Sweden back in the 70s on prisoners. They put chips in their brains and wired them right to their computer. And that's open. That's acknowledged. If you were inside a computer program, you didn't design the program. There's no free will inside a program that someone else designed. Everything that you could think of has already been thought of inside that program. So, predictive programming was unfortunately a side effect of that movie, however, on an allegorical side it showed you the system really as it is.

James: All right. I want to continue on that, because I've got some observations of the Matrix. I actually, I got the impression out of unplugging from it, but then they do go back into it and fight the Matrix from within it, rather than outside of it. So, that's a very interesting point. But hold on. I tell you what. I'll call

you back at the top of the hour, because I have a report now for this week in free energy. So, we'll give you a call back and continue.

Alan: Sure enough.

James: All right. Alan Watt will be back after a little report. We are going through and cutting through even deeper into this kind of Matrix aspect idea of they are setting the playing field. And even when we think we're breaking out, we're still playing one of their games.

Announcer: And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik.

James: Well, with us tonight is Alan Watt, live from Canada, who's making these points, John K. Stubbs made in '60, '68, where we ended up putting our head in the sand like an ostrich, because there's nothing we can do. So we might as well just go along with it. But the problem is, we're going along right into the slaughter. There is no medium. The people who are running things here seem, they're not content with we'll just use you a little and feed you a little, like the old slave model so to speak of limiting freedoms, limiting creativity, but providing health. It's like now, you know this is getting boring just having these people tag along. Let's just kind of destroy them. It seems like we're going to the point where we're going to see how bad it can get. How much can they manipulate us? How much can they kill us? How much can they get us to kill off ourselves? How far can they push that envelope? Now if you think I'm exaggerating, well, how about corporations who lay off as many workers as they can, raise the prices as high as they can, lower the quality just as much as they can, just to see how far they can push that company. It always goes bankrupt. Pow, we went too far. Well, we'll buy this other company and we'll do the same thing. Eventually we'll get to see how far into it. It reminds me of Kramer, driving his car to see how far he can, how close he can get to empty for the car to stall. But it's not really funny. We're back to Alan to talk more about this in a minute. And back to Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

James: You know, back to that Matrix thing. You know, you bring up a good point. And I like what you're doing, because you're really focused on slicing this right at the bone and the marrow of the meat so to speak. That's good. We need people to have things that they look at and we can throw stuff at them, and they already have their paradigm shifted this way. And then you could slice it. Boom. Oh, I see, there it is. Keep doing it. And then all of us can assimilate that point, and that we all have our specialties, we all do it, and we all share with one another, and then we have a consciousness. That we can see what's coming down and it's nice to see you do that. And I never thought about that, as much as I love the Matrix, and the answer is to say no. It's what Neo did. He still was in the Matrix.

Alan: That's right. He was in the Matrix, and in the last movie, remember, he gets to see the Grand Architect, who runs all the programs. And the Grand Architect is the Grand Architect of the Universe, the Masonic Grand Architect they call him. And he asks Neo a few questions. Now, Neo, remember is new. And Anderson, is son of man. That's what it means, from the Greek, Andred, so it's the New Son of Man. So, he's the Jesus character for the New Age. And he meets the Grand Architect. The Grand Architect throws a few questions at him, and behind Neo, there's about 50 or a 100 screens of television there, which shows Neo going through every possible reaction in answer to the questions. So, everything is predicted. Every conclusion you come to is already figured out in the programs by the Grand Architect, who tells him that, that there's nothing new that you can think of yourself in this program, you see. So, you could not possibly fight it from within.

James: I did not see the latter movies. A bunch of people I've talked with about it have mentioned about how the last two deviated from the message in the first one, so I actually didn't watch it. But giving the account, what you're doing, it seems that way. But, I don't agree with that statement. If it is all over and all thought of, then why be here?

Alan: What they're showing you is a predictive programming because there's movies followed up in different venues along that theme, which have really got the young going, who think they can get into the Matrix and fight it. In other words, literally by using a chip in the head. That's what I'm talking about. You see, you've

got to understand that side of it. On the allegorical side, simply allegory, they were showing you how the system does work. If you understood it already you understand the movie. They showed you the legal system run by the programmers of the system. Everyone in the Matrix thought they were normal. They were given a fake life to live. And they saw their fake people they thought were very real doing jobs. And then they also showed you the Frenchman who was in charge of the underworld. Well, just like this system, the same boys at the top run the overworld, the legal system, and the illegal system. Everything is the Duad, everything is the Hegelian dialectic, where both sides are always owned by the capstone. So there's a lot of allegory of the real system of the world as it is now, in the movie. However the movie takes place inside basically the internet. You plug into it. So, it's a different world as well they were showing you. Two worlds; one allegorical of the present, and one that could possibly come.

James: I see what you're pointing at, which is well taken, but outside the movie, our real world, we'll say, where there's a lot of things that are comparable allegorically, where does our own connection with the higher beings, our souls, God, where does our intuition, our ability to get information from outside of the Matrix? I've had things, dreams, and things pass into my head that were outside. I mean, how does that play into this? Is this a card they don't believe exists?

Alan: No, they know it exists. That's why they gave us religions and that's why they also would take the beginnings of a religion and then use it against the people. I always say if there was another Jesus Christ or anybody like that or a Buddha, within ten years the big boys would control him and give you a different version. So, religion has been used as a control mechanism. And we think within the box. If you're brought up with a set type of religion it's hard to get outside that box to even envisage some kind of Creator that's completely different from the one you've been taught, you see.

James: Oh, yeah. I would agree with that. I actually had a breaking of my paradigm, years ago. I restructured or allowed to restructure following truth as I went along, and it showed a much different paradigm and actually quite better.

Alan: That's right. And it's a more independent or personal level which is outside of the "us" group. You see, religions are meant for the masses. That's why they gave the mass to the masses. And you're taught to think as a mass, and even the born-again Christians think they're going off to heaven like some giant posse, all together. It's always a mass thing. And even in the ancient times, pre-Christian, the Enlightened Ones who always pop up now and then and know that it's nothing of the sort. The light goes on one at a time in different places all over the place and not as a big group. The mass culture will always go the group way, and they're easily led. That's why they have a shepherd, a good shepherd. And every religion has its good shepherd at the top. A shepherd owns the sheep, you see. And he lives off the sheep and he feeds off them and he clothes himself with them. The sheep don't know any better. So, anyone who's got a good shepherd should throw it away, and bolt, bolt for the hills, you know, as fast as they can, until they can think for themselves. But yeah, often thought will come from way beyond all of this when you're ready for it.

James: I want to get into some of the spiritual aspects of this in a minute, but you bring up an excellent point that I brought up here, that there are many people out there who are telling us that we're sheep, and that we should not be sheep. But, in reality what they're saying is don't be sheep following them, be my sheep.

Alan: That's right. And you fall from the frying pan into the fire, again, old techniques. That's why the Big Boys always make sure they... When they know that a religion is dying off, they can sense it, they have their polls again, and they're great at keeping statistics. And when it's dying off, they'll give you something similar, because people, what they look for immediately once they try and leave the old sheep pen is to look for something with the same kind of rules and familiarity that they can jump into. So, they always make sure that there's one with some similarities they can walk into. And they keep doing this. And the people, sure enough, they do walk into it. The whole new age movement was talked about and planned in the 1800s; and the New Age was the Freemasonic magazine's title of the Scottish Rite of Freemasons. They put the magazine out every month back in the 50s, and that was the title of their magazine, the New Age. And they said right in there, they would bring in the New Age for a new period, a new era for the world. And sure enough, they have created over a hundred-odd years, they've created a whole new religion. And the people who have drifted into it, buying the books off the shelves and being fascinated, it never dawns on

them that it was all being created the same as the old religions were created, by very clever people, with expertise in this area. Nothing happens by chance, as Plato said, as far as culture goes, the elite always give the culture, and they can promote it from the bottom up if they need be. But in reality, it's decided and created at the top. Any grassroots movement and religion would be outside of their control and could have incredible consequences to them. So, they never allow a grassroots movement to actually come out of and be and exist for long.

James: Once the grassroots movement starts, they immediately try to hijack it. They can't squelch it, or if they think, well, we could use this to our, but here's one of the things I was thinking about, that the best lie to tell would be the lie that has the most amount of truth in it, with the least amount of interference and using the smallest amount, smallest part, at the right part of it, to be able to deflect people wide of it. The best lies tell a lot of truth, before they have that lie inside there to be perfectly placed to really shoot you off. And so, my question to you is, are they, end up, if we can wake up, they're in their own way are providing us with information that would allow their own overthrow if we could separate the wheat from the chaff.

Alan: Yeah, they are, because they're tremendously legalistic. They must always show the antidote to whatever poison they put out, in the full knowledge that most people will never take it up or even recognize it as such, but technically, it's in there somewhere, heavily camouflaged, though it may be. They do give you the antidote, which would take a miracle to be honest with you. And the antidote, you see, the Old Testament is the rulebook of a system. It's not people. All the names you get and so on, it's a rulebook of a high, very high occultic system that the high Freemasons understand. Not the little guys with the pot bellies and drink beer and all that stuff. The high ones understand it. And the New Testament is an antidote with hidden allegories, inside it, which preexisted Jesus, had been used before down through the ages in other major religions, because they always give you the antidote within each religion, knowing that the people won't take it up, because to do it, you'd have to be so idealistic in your own nature, that you'd have to completely alter your way of living, behaving, etc, in the full knowledge that the bulk of the populace around you won't give up all those little things that they hang on to, which keeps the system going. You see, man's inhumanity to man is what feeds this whole system. As I say, it's like every generation breeds another crop of young foolish men, who are easily used for war, the purposes of which they never really understand, often for their whole lives afterwards. They don't realize they're working for private business and corporations at the top. It's nothing to do with the propaganda that's fed into them so easily. So, we are in a sense our own problem, and yet until we solve those problems, the elite will always use us for their own advantage. They use human nature. They take the drives that we have, the instincts that we have, they amplify them until we're neurotic with them, and then they sit back and watch the fallout. We saw that with the Sexual Revolution, and where that went to. If you take anything, any advertiser will know, if you want to sell any kind of food, you just repeat it and repeat it over and over and over, especially late at night, when people are almost somnambulistic, they're in a hypnotic state, and it sinks in. The people will want the food, even if it had never dawned on them before in their lives, until they saw this particular delicacy. It's the same with sex. Any need or drive that you have can be exaggerated beyond a neurotic response, until it becomes obsession, and then you watch the fallout. And the fallout is always predictable in advance, as well. Then you create chaos in society. Then you bring out your solutions, which were formed long ago, when you formed the whole plan. These are all techniques that have been used over thousands of years and repeated when required. We saw this with the fall of Greece. The same techniques were used. The same with the Fall of Rome, as they change the ages. They had the same thing in ancient Egypt, when they finished the line of the Rameses, or Aries, which is a Ram in the Astrology, Astronomy, the Zodiac. They finished the line there and had havoc in Egypt as they changed the ages to the next age. They had Jesus change over, he's the fish. The fish is the symbol of life. He says, I come to bring you life. And now, we're into the Age of Aquarius, where he empties out the pool, the gene pool to an extent too, where the base material, those who can't come through into the next age, the New Age, must be eliminated according to the esoteric tradition. This is also written into the Hindu religion, which is heavily involved in all of this. So, most people go through their lives never understanding any of this, although, personally and around them, they react to the fallout of it. They suffer from the fallout of it. And they're part of the problem too, as they go through it.

James: What you're saying, it fits very well. And I'm wondering if what if you took that saying, and you're seeing it from a perspective of the people running the show are calling these shots and doing it and so forth, and it's therefore, let's say a negative reason, or a controlled reason or whatever. What if that perspective

was actually a spin on, we'll call it a positive evolution, where the solutions are laid out because, how do I say this, myself. Where this is a positive evolution, we grow spiritually. But because the dark side will say, well has the same knowledge, or at least very high knowledge, of the program, that they will spin the result, pre-spin them, so that they have them, and they fall in line, people go, oh, Gee, it's just like you said, this is all part of a negative plain. But in reality, it is a positive allowance for people to go through to choose the right way out. And the people who are throwing stones inside, the demons or devils, or whatever you call it, the negative side, are trying to make it look so that the architect "God" is the controller involved, whereas in reality the people inside who are trying to derail it are the ones throwing stones.

Alan: Well, that's part of it. I'll tell you why, because, you see, it's also in the traditional religions, even though most people don't know that, because they read it in a different way. They read it in the way they're trained to read it or expected to read it. In the ancient religions, including the Greek, you had different levels of deity. And the levels of deity represented parts of a system. They also had the Demiurgos in Greek, where the Demiurgos was basically the devil, or the dark side that was in charge of the world of matter. This is the world of matter that we live in, you see. And beyond him there was much higher levels of more enlightened levels, intelligent levels, but when it came to the world of matter, they had to dominate this world, the dark place, and therefore, in the world of matter, since even Marx goes into this to an extent, Karl Marx, the wars are always about the material, who's going to own the material, who gets the big share of the material world. And also with the female, she is mother, which is moter, which is matter. It comes from that. So, everything comes from the mother. The male part...

James: Hold on. We've got to cut for this break. If you want to just pick it right up where we left when we come back, that would be great. Just hold on for a minute.

Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix, literally, live on Feet to the Fire. We're back again after this break

We're back live, talking with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and welcome back, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be here.

James: So, if you could just pick up where you left off.

Alan: Yeah, this world, which is matter, is the Middle World, that's what they mean by it. It's the place where spirit and matter meet, and where the future of both is decided, perhaps on an individual level. However, it's a battleground, because the material is always looking for more material, and everyone in this world of matter knows, what, what is right really? If we all did the right things, the whole system would fall apart, as far as the slave system goes, and yet, we'd have to trust each other to help each other out in the meantime, which we could all do, you know. We could all do the right things, and stop saying, well, I'm okay, even though the family down the road just lost their jobs or got kicked out of their homes, so they can't pay their taxes. We're the only species that actually kicks out its own out of its home, because they're poor. Or they lost their jobs, or they can't pay. They don't even do that to turtles that carry their homes on their backs. We're the only species that has to pay for your shell, you know. This is an exploitive system. And we all know it. However, when each one is riding high or getting by, and affording enough entertainment and all the rest of it, we don't want to see that which is below us. Where we might even have been ourselves at one time. We don't want to look there, so we ignore the fallout around us, even in the worst of times. This is a cruel system, which doesn't let up, even in times of Great Depressions. The taxman still came round demanding money from you, and he was trying to get water from a stone. No one had any. So, you went out of your home. So, the system carries on, even when it's broken, and you at the bottom always suffer, and yet rather than kick this system out the window, we hang on to it as long as we're okay. It's crazy. And so, man's inhumanity to man is bred into the very system from the first day at school when you're taught to compete with each other. It's already there. And you're taught to do that all...

James: Competition is used to learn, but it's kind of terrible I think.

Alan: And it works on your basic, exploiting the basic fears that we have within this system, which is not fear of being left alone by a tribe, which it used to be. That wouldn't happen in the old tribal system. With money came in the isolation of everyone from everyone else. And you didn't help each other out. Each one

was racing ahead, trying to keep up for themselves, not for the whole group. And so that, all your fears were exploited and that's your basic fears of loneliness, poverty, ill health, all those things, starvation. They're exploited in this system. And it depends on our corruption, our personal corruption to keep itself going. It needs that to keep itself going. But we could all, we all know what's right and wrong within ourselves and how the system could be, if we all trusted each other, and not be stupid, either. There's always the psychopath amongst every level here, right down to the bottom, but we all know what's right and what's wrong and what kind of world it could be without all the exploitation of everyone else. We worship those who have clawed and stabbed their way up to the top, to become multibillionaires. People worship the stars. That's why they give us the stars. Even on your newscasts you get half of Hollywood and the stars. People who are very rich, and really haven't done much to get it. And then, when you go into the lives of some of them to find out how they did get up there, you're kind of shocked, and maybe not so shocked. It's a dog-eat-dog system from the top to the bottom. And we worship the guys, the top crooks who can get up there. And that's what they are. That's what they are at the top.

James: I'm sitting here, for lack of a better word, I'm saying Amen, brother. I mean, it is just crazy. There's no other way to say it. And we are literally willingly doing it. Now, how much do you think metaphysical influence do we have, other than simple flashing light and buttons down here. Do you think there is a spiritual war behind the scenes, doing the same thing, from another dimension, astral dimension or what have you?

Alan: There's a spiritual war for sure. Rather than classify it, it's much easier to realize what they've given you in the past, in all the major religions too. And they always give you the little warnings. And they say, fear not those that can crush the body, because they can do that at any time. But fear those that can kill the body and the soul. It's the soul they want to kill. It's that spark that is actually you. It's what they call the psyche. It's you, your whole mind, you as a person, not the body you inhabit. It's your mind, it's everything that is you. They want to destroy that. And if you look at most people today who have come through the last twenty, thirty years, they're dead before they're forty or fifty. Physically, mentally, they're dead. They just come in and zonk out in front of televisions. They're in a routine. They're waiting to go to the old folks home and die off. I mean, they're dead already. The spark of life, the zest has gone out of them. Their soul has been destroyed. And that's a technique again, which they understand at the top. To retain that spark that is actually you and never to lose it, through all the things that come your way, is the ultimate goal here. You must retain that. When you do, you are alive. You are really alive.

James: You're not advocating a mass conscious change in as much as an individual conscious change, which will result in a mass conscious change.

Alan: I wouldn't say it will result in the mass. I've never said that the masses would ever survive. It's never happened in previous times. In a sense, you see, every individual is choosing what they want in every age, and what they're going to do with it in every age. They're deciding for themselves. It's not a mass movement. It never was a mass movement, this world. The masses always go the way of matter. And that's what they choose, ultimately.

James: I guess that's been my problem. You mentioned about what you're saying about the mass way, like the narrow road versus the wide road, etc. It's all over the place. But, I guess my thinking was, is if people around are simply kind of blindly following this path that's been laid out that's destructive in front of them, and that a person around them in their sphere of influence has a different path, they may be awakened by osmosis so to speak to another choice for no other reason, than, well, what is that? I think I'll try that. And then, once they're there they see the benefit of it. And I guess that's a big assumption that I'm making that really.

Alan: Well, you'll always find that someone who can grasp what you're saying has already been doing some thinking along that way for themselves. That's what you'll find. Someone who's, and this is true, it's even in Masonry too. They call the people the profane. And they mean the dead by it. And that's what's behind all religions, when you're picked up from the dead, you stand up, you pick up your bed and walk. It's the occultic stuff, written into all religions. It's the same story in all religions, actually. So, when you stand up you become alive. That's what it means. And you're given life. However you can't make someone do it. They must want to do it for themselves individually. It's always, always been this way for thousands and

thousands and thousands of years. So there's truths in there, heavily covered up, of course, for the masses. But you cannot make a person wake up, if they don't want to. It's almost a choice to stay where they are in slumber. And some people will tell you, they're afraid to wake up because they'll have to change their worldview on every single thing that they ever thought they knew.

James: Oh, yes. It is literally everything. It's like when you turn from looking toward the left to toward the right, your peripheral view still looks at things and so forth and so on, but when you actually wake up to this paradigm shift, you're in another whole world. I mean, and I'm just picking up an analogy or whatever, but if you look at a TV, and you look at someplace to educate. And you take this red pill as the Matrix says, and you wake up on the other side, you see the whole structure of that destroying, destroying matter, sending beams into your head, programming yourself, the companies behind it trying to maximize their profits and pay people small. I mean, it's just this whole thing. It's like, holy cow, it's just a TV, and it turns out to be this whole system involved that you can see through.

Alan: Absolutely. It's the biggest tool that's ever been used for culture creation and alteration and guidance, worldwide.

James: I've got a part of the chat room here, it says, once you wake up a little, you need someone there who knows the rest of the way out or at least, is a couple of steps ahead of you, so you're not thinking you're crazy. Because, as you start waking up, it's like, wait a minute, everybody is wrong everywhere at all times. It's like wait a minute, I'm the one that's crazy. Can I be the one waking up and everyone else around me is wrong, and so, it's good to have someone there who has at least a couple of steps ahead or around, so they can say, yeah, yeah, and help you out of there.

Alan: Yeah, that's true. It's true. If a person is totally sincere, because there's no such thing as I want to wake up, but I want to hold on to some of that which I believed in before. I always liken it to freefalling from an aircraft. You jump out there, with or without a parachute, generally without, and you must be willing to do it, not knowing where you're going to fall and how you're going to land, because if you're truly earnest in wanting "the truth" you must be willing to discard everything you ever thought you knew.

James: Now, that's a very sobering point. In my life I'm in a position where I had no choice but to literally discard everything and start from zero. I mean, it was almost to the point, do I go to death or insanity, meaning like, just turning off, whatever that means. Or, do I allow myself to be rebuilt from the bottom up. And I chose to go with, well, I'm talking with you, so I didn't choose to die, but I choose to submit to truth. And I believe, and I don't even know why, that there was a truth, there was a benign force, literally that was interested in empowering me to be the best I could be, to learn, to understand, without taking anything from me. And we'll call that God. And by believing in that, I took this step forward, I leaped out of the plane, basically. And the good news is, that even though, as bad as it sounds, once the readjusting starts to get, you know a little bit, you get some facts together and you start to see things, you won't want to go back. It's like you can't imagine how you even were there.

Alan: It's a completely different you that emerges. And this is what has always happened again with individuals, as I say in every age. In every age being a period of time, that's called ages, just so we can recognize when one they're talking about for historical use. But that's always happened. It's an individual thing, where you're born again, and it was adapted into a Christian religion. It was even pre-Gnostic. It always existed, but it happened by being so sick of the present you and how you related to the world and your own indoctrination you had to literally die from it. That's what it meant. You died and you were reborn. You died to the old, the old understandings of everything, and you became reborn. Meaning you started afresh, with a completely new perception, on everything that you looked at. That's what it's always meant, in all lands in all ages.

James: And it's almost like there's a small portion of people, whatever that number is, that will actually see this, and that number is kind of written into the equation and so that are we'll say, the dark forces, are going to be like, yeah, a few will get away, but we'll get hold of them.

Alan: Yes. And what they do is they understand this process, and that's why they put all, so many of the fakes out there to distract the people into cults and into the so-called esoteric groups that have them

dancing around in circles and doing all kinds of rituals, so they make sure that you get trapped up in those things, for the unwary, and most of the people will actually go that way, again, because of their training from a previous type of religion, with ritual, with all of that stuff, they'll look for something familiar and that's why you have these groups with their degrees and all the nonsense. And all it does is put you back in another prison.

James: Yeah, I was surprised, when I got out of, we'll call it the Judeo-Christian type of religious structure, which does not have anything to do with Jesus or God. It's like the structure. I went into a kind of a New Age structure, like okay, I really went back to zero, I want to learn, start all over again, I'll learn every side. I'd listen to anybody. I mean, I didn't jump in, but I listened. And I was very, one spiritual teacher after the other, one after the other. I learned a lot of stuff from them, but one thing I universally learned is every single one of them was like meet your new boss, it's the same as the old boss. You've got to do it my way. Here's the rules, here's the levels, if you're not, you're going to be shunned and you're going to be made fun of and thrown out. And I was like, wait a minute. That's not New Age. That's Old Age. It's the same old story, with just another king.

Alan: That's right. That's right and they have professionals, you know, trained. I don't know if people realize that MI5 and MI6 in England, London, the British version of the CIA, much older, much wiser. In fact, they created the CIA from the OSS. MI5 and 6 have a complex in England, where they train people to go out into the world to create mystery and confusion. And they admitted in declassified documentation a few years ago that they sent Aleister Crowley out, the high Freemason to set up a new branch of Freemasonry to attract the youth in for the coming New Age. And he started the channeling stuff and all of that, made it popular, made the drugs popular to go along with it, the free sex, all that kind of stuff. And that was created by a division of the British Secret Service. They haven't stopped, they haven't stopped, believe you me.

James: It seems like when you put it into those terms that selling drugs or getting drugs into the inner cities is not that much of a stretch.

Alan: And make it popular. Make the youth want it. Tell them that they can channel entities, they can bring Egyptian gods into them, and let their imagination just go rampant. And then you have your chaos going. Then you control the chaos. It's much easier to create chaos and then guide the outcome of it, give the solution. And that was all generated years before the sexual liberation, years before the pop revolution, rock revolution, and all the revolutions. They're real revolutions. A revolution is a turning around. That's what to revolve means. And they use revolutions. Most of them are bloodless, but they change the culture, and they're planned way ahead of time. And they sent Crowley out there in the 1910s and the 1920s, to set up that whole structure of the OTO, the Order Templi Orientis, another branch of Freemasonry which they created to bring the youth in. And you find most of them who end up in the rock bands and the groups all belong to the OTO. That attracted them in. It's all through their music.

James: Well, when you put all that together, I bet there's a lot of people out there who are listening who are just gelling together. I mean they're starting to come together. They're going wow. You know, they're getting little goose bumps, and whatever kind of internal type of a, I call it a resonance. When I hear truth, there's a deep inside profound resonance, and I really can't even go farther than that. And when I actually go check it out, I learn, I just didn't believe anything, and I just didn't believe me. I went and checked it out, and so I had more and more conscious resonance. What do you do when someone says, you know, they're waking up now, and they're seeing this, they're seeing the terrorism turn into this thing I was talking about. They're seeing the destruction in their life. The church, even though the people in their church may themselves be nice people, they're still part of the church. What do you tell them? It's like the gospel when you go to a Baptist Church and they take you and they give you these lists, and they follow all this stuff. In your case, you're still going to have to tell them something, even though you don't want to make them disciples; but what do you say to somebody who's just waking up from this?

Alan: You have to feed them little bits. You can't feed them a lot at once, because you overwhelm them with what you know. It's impossible. It's like trying to get a thousand volts into a one-and-a-half volt battery.

James: What would be like the first step you know, in the general sense, what would you recommend?

Alan: You help them, really, rather than impart information, you help them to start thinking. Because, up until then they haven't done much thinking for themselves. You, there's a process to thinking, truly, which they haven't even begun. Because even from kindergarten right through the schooling system they've had indoctrination, but they haven't been taught how to think logically or critically. At one time critical thinking and logic were taught in schools. That's been completely eradicated now, and now it's all groupthink and consensus for democracy, and where individualism is frowned upon and shunned in fact, and punished. So, they haven't, especially those who are maybe thirty and under, they haven't, they don't know how to think for themselves. When they do try and think for themselves they'll explain whatever they're talking about through a series of movies that they've watched. And they don't realize that's where every idea and conclusion that they're now coming to has been given to them is from the movies, you see. They've never ever thought originally for themselves.

James: Well, I think that's a good point that when you're waking up or thinking, it's like never realizing that to stand up it's going to be a little weak at times. You're going to have to learn how to think. I mean, it really is becoming a born again, in the most literal sense, and also I'm glad to hear you not, and I missed this in our little group of people, I call them program observers. One of the things is, we're noticing that you're not looking to follow. You're not trying to set yourself up to be a leader. You are out there kind of walking around, you know, from my perspective, sharing your wisdom, but you're not, looking to, you know what I'm saying, you're not looking to make the followers of Alan Watt.

Alan: That's right. And also, to be honest with you, I'd rather teach a very few in a lifetime than masses of people. And those who teach masses of people are always used, ultimately, and abused and because their ego grows so huge. And so they fall for traps laid in their way, and then their followers go around in circles as well, and then leave and go off to another group. That's not how truth works. Truth works, as I say, on an individual basis, and where as in the past I've taught individuals, a very select few. I won't take anybody on, or for money either, for that matter. So, I have to know they have the qualities and the genuineness has to be there, and the ability to understand and learn has to be there, because you put an incredible amount of energy yourself into a person, in more ways than simply talking to them, there's more to it, than all of that. You give a lot of yourself bringing a person up into life, you know. So, it can be exhausting.

James: Oh, yes. In my case, not that I'm any kind of messiah, but I've got these things, and I've woken up along the way, and I went to people, I went to people thinking, wow, look at this. They'd go, wow, you know, which is almost never. And secondly, it was almost like my responsibility to do it. I felt responsible to share with people and I learned that that's not my responsibility. My responsibility is for me to wake up and for me to get this stuff together, and then, as I go through life, I will connect with people along the way and share information, like I'm doing with the show. I have you on, and other people on, sharing information. I'm not attached to them making sure that they know what I'm saying or they know what you're saying, it's just, here's what said. You know, some of it is incompatible, incompatible with other principles. And it's up to the people out there who listen to it, and it puts in their head, yeah, okay. It's not up to me to make them, or feel responsible. When I became not responsible, it was like the weight that came off my shoulders was incredible.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. You unload a tremendous burden when you really do break through. You dump such a heavy, heavy burden of indoctrination, and you do. You feel free for the first time.

James: Isn't it funny how we're taking phrases here that are literally direct quotes from Jesus, and those same phrases are said in a church and the differences between the two. I mean, we're literally talking freedom here, and they're literally talking slavery.

Alan: They are talking slavery, because as a group, who are authorized to exist by the system they serve, you'll find that the huge churches are part of the whole culture creation structure, and they stand up for this system no matter how inhumane it is. It's incredible how they can even pretend they're following one type of religion, while they promote and practice the other. They allow their tax money to go to make bombs to slaughter people all over the planet. And all this kind of thing. They allow their tax money to be used for aborting children all over the place, and used for research and development to ultimately clone us and to

perfect types of workers. They applaud this system and stand up for it. It's amazing. And yet, they're such hypocrites, because they should be on the streets promoting the opposite of all of that. You know. But they're not. And they wear their suits and ties, the Masonic uniform too, and they don't even understand they're in Masonic organizations.

James: Well, I could keep going on and on here. We're coming to the end. I wanted to make sure to give time to people to get a hold of you in any way you want to be put out there so they can learn and draw from all the items you have, such as your website.

Alan: They can look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and there's other mirror sites going up all the time. And all I have really is the lack of time. But they can get lots of shows for free there. And they can buy the few things that I have up there, which helps to keep the whole thing going, so far.

James: In fact I had a person who wrote in here, was heralding the fact that I have free archives compared to others like Jeff Rense who you have to pay. And I said, well, I can assure you that while the archives may be free, it is not free to make them.

Alan: That's right.

James: And I rely on people who see the value of it, who will either buy the products or donate money or what have you, because it takes an incredible amount of time and energy to do something, and the drive is not to be famous or rich, the drive is to share the information.

Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. In fact, this is the only, there's nothing else to do for me in this world except do what I'm doing, because nothing else can compare to it. There's nothing else as urgent, either. There's nothing out there.

James: Well, I agree. You know, I tell you, I'm encouraged to hear you talk on these things that are, you know, keep on keeping on. It underlines the necessity of getting information out there for people to, and I love it. I'm a listener as well as the host of the show. I learn, it's like, a long time ago someone gave me a statement. He said, if you want to learn, teach. And in this case, I don't end up teaching as much as I put the whole thing together, and I learn a lot, and I ask the questions, and we have the open lines and have people ask, and it's very important for that, so.

Alan: Yeah, absolutely.

James: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's really the best way to do it and then, from there you have a bunch of other items. Well, I appreciate it. I'm going to end up here with my man here going to cut us off, but I appreciate you being here and talking about these items, and I'd like to have you back on and be in touch with lots of other things, and I wish you well, and keep on keeping on.

Alan: I'll do the best I can.

James: And you know what, that's all you can do and it's rarely the whole idea of somebody doing the best they can do has become foreign now. It's doing the least you can do, get the most out of it, get the least amount of quality you're experiencing. Well, God Bless you.

Alan: And the same for you.

James: Thanks, we'll be talking.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

James: Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix. It is, I'll tell you, it's good to hear that stuff. It's real and it's the deal and if you don't listen, and let stuff come in, you're just doomed to kind of just wander around. And actually there are people who don't want to know, they don't want to learn the stuff, and they want to wander around, and of course in that one movie, the Matrix, it shows a guy like that. But, it's wake-up time,

and we’re all waking up. We can all do it together.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

March 25th, 2007
Alan Watt as Guest on
Feet to the Fire with James Arthur Jancik

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of talk radio, James Arthur Jancik.

James: John Lennon, he was right on. He was dead right on. I thought that song was fitting for our next guest, Alan Watt. He was on a few weeks ago, and brought up some very good points. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. Many CDs there, DVDs of his stuff. So, we're never going to cover a fraction of it. There's twelve hours per CD I was looking at, a lot of things. But when he was here last time, we brought up or touched with him, and I can't remember if it was on the air or off in our chatting, but he touched up his ideas on the alien agenda, being not actually an alien agenda, but actually being an Illuminati/powers-that-be kind of a pretend scenario to get us to pretty much embrace a world dictatorship government, as they protect us from those bad aliens. And we've heard of course, Reagan's speech and so forth. This is a very interesting point. And a lot of people who have been on my show haven't brought this part up. They talk about the aliens being real beings and so on. So, I thought it would be great to have Alan back to talk about it. And welcome back to Feet to the Fire, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

James: So, if we could, and anything else that comes up along the way, kind of stream of consciousness, on the way, but I would like you to kind of develop this, because we really need to know this. We need to have options to find out what really is truth and to quote your name there, Cutting Through the Matrix, we want to cut through what is being pre-planned for us, to see truth. And I have heard this before, but coming up I think with synchronicity to bring it up and really kind of lay it out there for people. So, it is your intention or suspicion that this whole idea of aliens attacking us is a staged event to get us to allow to become a one world order for our own being.

Alan: Yes. It's not so hard to understand, really, when you understand that the world is always, or the future is always planned by those in control. And there's nothing staggering about that. The only staggering part is the world is constantly fooled into believing that politicians run the show, and that they stumble across problems and deal with them day by day, and nothing is further from the truth, because power elites in all ages have always made sure that their offspring would run the future. So, they simply plan the future. And when you look at all of the tricks they were up to in the 1800s for instance, the big

foundations which had arisen, those various Rothschild foundations and eventually the Rockefellers came up in the 1900s, and other ones shot up. They're all connected and they all had an agenda of basically running think-tanks to promote ideas for the future, which they called predictive programming. And they hire authors to write science-fiction and stuff like that, which initially puts in the thought, the idea of a possibility through an imaginative novel, which captures you, and you ride along on the imagination. So, once it's in your head that this is a possibility, they then step up the process, through entertainment, especially, and eventually the entertainment creates a reality, at least in the people's minds, who have gone on this roller coaster. So, it's not so difficult to understand how our minds and our imagination are captured and programmed to accept a possibility down the road from something, which might not even exist. And even the ancients knew how to use this technique by using religion. We know that in every age, you always get children who are scared of a closet in their bedroom for instance, or thinking there's something under their bed. And they're not happy till the parents come in and open them and show them, and say there's nothing there, see. Well, you see, it's the imagination that captures the possibility of something being there. And it won't be dissipated until someone of superior rank comes along and admits that to you, that it's quite safe. On the other hand, they can use that same technique, put in, interject the possibilities into your mind, and then promote it on a massive scale, especially through science fiction. And it's no big deal when you realize that the biggest authors and novelists have been funded by the big foundations. And even today, most of the big ones belong to what they call the Futurist Society. Donations and funding comes from the foundations, and that's where they get the themes for their stories, which they then encapsulate in a novel form and sell to the public. That's predictive programming. Therefore when something comes along in your lifetime, and otherwise would be bizarre, you will think, well, I guess that's inevitable, it's possible. And you accept it step by step, until you've been completely fooled. These are sciences which have always been understood. And you can actually trace various techniques through psychological institutes on these processes, which are well understood.

During the Cold War, and even during World War II, you find that governments had so many secret projects on the go, for instance, that they not only fooled their opposing country, Britain would fool Germany. They would fake runways up and fake planes made out of plywood and cardboard even, that were lacquered, but even the locals who'd get within reach of viewing these craft wouldn't know if they were real or not. So, the technique of fooling the people is quite an old idea.

James: Well, yeah, I guess, I guess the difference in this time is not really different, like you mentioned about the going back in time with the lacquered plywood, is that we're looking at, well, wait a minute, how could they possibly have spaceships that beam things up and do all this stuff, and creatures that look all funny. But, in every time frame, if this group of people are, you know, 20, 30 years ahead of the rest, well they can always come up with something that's going to be supernatural or super science.

Alan: Absolutely.

James: And it will appear to be magical or far apart, but really it's only, you know, 50 years or whatever it is ahead.

Alan: Yeah. Arthur C Clarke was one of their main novelists for predictive programming for the elite, the man who did 2001 and 2010. And he himself said that magic is only science that the public don't understand yet. In other words, they're so far ahead with their sciences, and that's how you maintain power. You never share the latest with the public. Whatever the public actually get to buy from the shelves is always obsolete. In the high levels, like Area 51, they're way, way ahead in the sciences. And even from professors down, they don't know either. That's how this technique works so well. It's only those who are chosen to come into these projects who eventually get in on the know, if they're trustworthy.

James: We have a quick fast-blast from Alex. It says, were the Brothers Grimm with their stories predictive programmers for 200 years ago, doing the job that TV does today?

Alan: Very similar, in fact, because as I say, you see, you have a subconscious mind, and you also have what they call the unconscious, where all ideas, rough ideas are seething around in this big, unconscious sea, you might say. And so, when something is familiar or you identify with something, it's because the idea is already innate, what they call archetypal symbols. They're already within you. And so, all these fairy stories

have the same types of story, with a hero, the anti-hero, the shadow figures as Jung called it and so on. So, yeah, they understood the science of the mind pretty well, even back then. It's not a new science. It's a very old science, the understanding of the mind. It was understood thousands of years ago by those who used religions in India. And they even wrote about how they created religions for different areas, in India, after studying the inhabitants of a select area. They would literally purpose-make a religion to suit the mindset of the people already there.

James: So, another blast coming in on that. What would be the difference between the Creator and the Great Architect of the Universe, and also being, having Enlightenment or being Illuminated, or Illumined?

Alan: And there's different levels of understanding. For the Mason, he would think he was Illumined once he simply got into the secrets which would explain certain things within society which he noticed, but didn't understand. In other words, he's just taught the inner meanings, whereas the ancients, of course, always talked about someone who was Illumined as simply someone who had a numinous experience, as they call it, which is a paranormal type experience, where suddenly, on their own, without things being explained to them, they saw through things. They broke through. So, there's a truth of Illumined as far as understanding goes. The light goes on in the head. And there's also the Masonic way, which is a taught thing. And it also depends on which level you get to as to what truth you're told. Because there's only little bits of truth given out in any particular degree. And even then, even up to the 33rd, these are the lower orders. So, you don't get to the truth until you're at about the 40th degree. That's why life begins at forty.

James: Yeah, I guess, in many ways. But now, if one was listening to you, they could skip ahead and say, well wait a minute. Is God an invention? I mean, is there really a God? Is there really somebody who is a good spirit, a good? Or are we just animals? Or is the whole religion, I don't mean religion but I mean actual spirituality in a God, is that simply an invention?

Alan: Well, first you'd have to define God, number one. You could have ten people sitting discussing God, and all saying God is Good, and they'd all agree. And God takes care of his own. You all agree. God hates the Wicked, and you'd all agree, and yet, you could all be sitting talking about a different deity. You understand? It's a generic name. And every god in the past was a god. It's a generic term and it's made purposely that way. God comes from the word Good in English. God is Good.

James: Okay, well, I guess to define that, I would point to a real source of all things as opposed to a something invented by humans to explain the unknown.

Alan: Well, I think there's always an innate part in everyone, almost, you could actually say an intuition. Some people might say a suspicion, but, of something else beyond them. However, it can't be codified into a standard, because an experience a person would get for instance, can't be given to someone else. It cannot be given to them. That's what religion is for. It's for people to believe on faith that someone else had the experience. You see, there's a difference between religion and the experience. Only the experiencer would know on a personal level, and yet they couldn't really share it.

James: That's a very important distinction, because even though, that's why someone would stand up in a church and have an experience and people would like that, because it would then underline the reality. Oh, you see, there's one who had an experience. Now, they may never have it. And they'll lament, maybe I should try harder, or I could be good, or I could do all that stuff, and I would have an experience too. There's almost no difference between a generic Baptist Church and the idea of having degrees of Masonry.

Alan: It's the same thing, actually. In fact, every church when you look at it, and you understand the symbols and the altar and everything else, and the aisle and the nave, everything is a Masonic structure within that church, in fact. That's why you have the steeple. The steeple is the phallus. You go through the steeple to get to the box. That's the main hall. It's the male, the female. It's all Masonic. It's a very, very old religion that was tacked on a couple of thousand years ago to be renewed. It's the same religion over and over.

James: So, actually I want to get back a little bit to this alien agenda. So, when people say they've been abducted. How would you, I mean, other than people who are lying or people who are crazy who are, but,

let's say somebody you know is a real, you know, the guy down the street, you know him and you kind of, you're kind of familiar with him, or you would think that you would know the person and they have an experience. I mean, are there really groups from, we'll say, the powers that be or the Illuminati or what have you, that are going around staging abductions as a kind of...?

Alan: Here's the problem with this. It's quite simple really. Even if you have an experience – now that we know, for instance through people like Nick Begich who was chosen to show to the public a lot of very high tech, advanced equipment which was actually obsolete. Equipment that could project into an individual's head voices or maybe even a picture. He showed this on the national television in Canada on the Wendy Mesley show, a few years ago. And each device he showed on this table was about the size of a handheld television remote. And you could put it in your pocket. It had to be solid-state circuitry, and yet he said, this stuff is all obsolete. It was made in the 1950s and used by the CIA, or at least divisions of the CIA. You know yourself everything is, they have segments and cells within every organization. So, even if you have an experience, knowing that they have this technology, nowadays, you could never be certain if it was a real experience, if it was a psychotic episode, or if it was scientifically induced. That's the problem.

James: And that's what I, I listen to people talking about mind control, and something popped into my mind. And of course, there goes my next question. How do I know what comes into my mind is coming in from the higher intelligence of a God structure, but before we go there, what comes into my mind is that mind control is not necessarily erasing things in your mind, but implanting or polluting your mind with things that would be incriminating or would lose credibility. So, they would implant things, and so people would have an abduction experience, and that's really kind of a combination of perhaps kind of pharmaceutically enhanced hypnosis or something like that, that would put this experience in there. Very real. I mean, they're telling the truth. They would pass a lie detector test and what have you. But it wasn't real. So how do we know what is real?

Alan: That's exactly it. That's the problem. You would have to on an individual basis, and only the person that had it could possibly try and analyze it, and even then, still put it in a question box. They'd have to say, why would they pick me? Where did they pick me, when it happened? Now, the thing is too, just like any religion, when it's promoted and it's something which is a fantastic experience, or bizarre, and sure enough, the abduction stuff was really pushed from the top, through all the novels and books and talk shows and so on. You can also have a lot of people who are suggestible who will unload this. They'll download this information in their head and over a period of time it becomes real to them. They are very suggestible, like Aldous Huxley said. 60% are instantly suggestible. That's why advertising works. And so, they did tests for instance, in Britain and other countries, and found the same conclusions with the same subjects. They had test subjects. Half of the subjects claimed they had abduction experiences and they took another random selection of people who had no memory of any abduction experience. They gave them all hypnosis, and sure enough, the ones who claimed they'd had abductions came up with a story, the same stories you'd read in the paper, starting with Barney and Betty Hill. That was the first time it was publicized, worldwide, that story. That was the implant. And the other test group of course, that had no recollection of it, under hypnosis they found that 80% of them could relate the same events. And what they concluded was that through the years of reading these stories, the message was implanted already in their subconscious.

James: Alright, well, hold on. We're going to take a break, and we'll continue talking with Alan Watt. Alien Agenda is kind of the thing we're talking about, but it's open to all adjacent ideas, about this elite race who's been leading us around by the nose for thousands of years. When we come back, I want to find out, how do we know, for example I want to ask Alan how he knows that what he's saying is not being given to him, and that he is perhaps another "family" fighting against the other "family" and he is being trained or training us to go, you know, actually be a slave to someone else. So, we will be back, live, Feet to the Fire, right after this.

We're back live, with Alan Watt. And welcome back to the show, Alan.

Alan: Yes. I can hear you.

James: So, how would one, how would we know, say we were listening to you, and you've got pretty good stuff, and okay, it's cool. Well, how do we know that you're not from another one of these "families" who

are coming in to get us to see through the other “family”. I use the word family like the old mafia thing.

Alan: Well why would you even want to start going on to that track, because it’s still verifying something which isn’t verified, which is aliens in the first place?

James: I mean, the verifying is a good point, because you can’t verify really much of anything, because of their secretness to us. There’s pollution. There’s got to be some inner, guiding, truth light, some inner, guiding truth that one has to be able to lock onto, and they can trust and use that type of infrastructure to compare everything else that we read, sense and feel, even, to make sure against. There’s got to be some kind of grounding or it almost doesn’t matter.

Alan: Well, there’s two ways to look at it. For one thing, the last thing people want to do is to look at themselves, personally, that’s how they are. Secondly, most people would rather chase fiction forever, because it fascinates them. It makes them feel good. They’re egosyntonic. This is understood at the top. So, they will do that which they enjoy doing, and procrastinate or deny that which is unpleasant. So, that’s why they spend their lives chasing the front people who were put out there to push this whole alien idea, which blends in with the whole New Age phenomenon, which they talked about creating in the 1800s, in think-tanks in London, which they’ve done. And they created a whole New Age movement that blends Hinduism, past-life experiences, reincarnation, all of that stuff together, soul travel, astral travel, and of course, aliens, all into the same bag. They said they would do it. They have done it. It’s been successful. Most of it was promoted through the culture creation industry of music, movies, science fiction movies, which are really good. There’s no doubt about it, they’re well done. It grabs our imagination, implants the idea. And in past ages, of course, they had demons that would visit people, and you’d get burnt as a witch. Today, in a scientific age, it’s rocket ships and aliens and flying saucers. And it’s the same thing. It’s something visiting the people, and many of the people who are suggestible grab this and run with it, as though it’s an ultimate truth. They don’t go into a logical thought process of investigation, and read their histories before they start believing in something. They don’t think about the movie, that kicked off the whole thing, which was The Day the Earth Stood Still, where a UFO comes and lands on the White House lawn, and Michael Renny, the actor, comes out as a visitor from another planet, who’s promoting World Unification through the United Nations, because people are just simply too barbaric and nationalistic to get along with each other. And so, they’d have to give up all their rights to live in peace. That’s what kicked it off. And about the same time, the first sighting, supposedly of UFOs over the White House happened. And it was reported by a pilot, who just happened to have just been discharged from the CIA.

And then, in the ’60s, we had the Barney and Betty Hill. They got at least two or three pages in every newspaper, worldwide. Why was that promoted to such an extent worldwide when there’s people every day who come out with such kind of stories? It’s because it was meant to be. It was to put the idea in our heads for a coming time, which is now. Then they brought out the Star Trek series which gave us lots of, downloaded lots of information into us. And then they came out with Erik von Daniken, The Chariots of the Gods, and once again, across the whole planet, it was, my god, these ancient Aztecs had craft that could fly in space, and here’s the pictures of them, and rock carvings. And this was pushed through three or four different books that the man supposedly wrote, and being promoted as a fact, until some enterprising journalist from England went out looking through Mexico, found the guy who was carving the stuff for von Daniken and selling them for a few pesos each. And that fell flat, but they don’t stop. And it’s still on the go today. And now, it’s part and parcel of what is taken for granted as the New Religion, the whole New Age Movement for the Age of Aquarius.

James: One thing you say that’s very true when looking now, is that some of these things have been talked about many years ago. About, you know, the think tank reports. And so, you can look in the past, and say, wait, they were talking about this and now it really happened, 9/11, etc. But what I’m thinking is that I’ll hear something, somebody will say something, and inside me, I get a reaction, kind of a yes or a no, or a yeah but, or a no but. And I follow this little lead, and I am led to things that expose, we’ll call them lies or agendas, or I find things that underline and keep pointing toward truth. So, my thing is, and the reason why I really like talking with you on here, is that I can feel, I can sense from internally, that you do have a good sense at cutting these things, so of course, I want to ask you more, and I want to throw more questions at you, and then have you parse them. You slice them and it comes back, and I start to form, we’ll say, a three dimensional graph of your looking at life, and I can take your how you look at it, and incorporate it in

with mine and start to look at it. But you see, I'm all doing it internally. So, how does one internally do this? First they're going to have to admit like, I need to learn this, I need to learn what is truth, and then they have to internally train themselves and tune themselves and then go out and go through all this stuff, and watch how they internally react with it.

Alan: But they have to educate themselves, too. It's one thing to take something on faith, and that's how this whole thing is promoted. As I say, it captures the imagination. It's exciting. It's extra-mundane, and so people catch on to it, since most of us have pretty mundane lives in this world. And it seems exciting. And the books are never-ending. There's tremendous... I mean, if I wanted to really make money, I'd have no problem doing so, because the market has been made for you to walk into and churn out these kind of books. But I don't do that. I don't encourage the lies and the deception that's promoted from the top.

James: And what I also want to mention is that you mentioned Star Trek. And I've been a pretty good fan of Star Trek. I really like it. And what I find in there, I find a lot of things that point me toward truth. Now, here's my question. If someone is going to really do a real good lie, my guess, is since that perhaps if I can assert that we all have, whether we use it or not, or whether it's weak or whether it's atrophy or not, we all have like a truth meter in us. We vibrate or are attracted to, or run from, but we still sense truth. The best way to lie would be to tell as much truth as possible and the lie be placed in there in such a way as to lie just a little, at the perfect spot to totally derail the person. Maybe they can derail them a little at a time so they kind of just drift apart. But, in that same aspect is that they are telling us truth as well, and we can kind of look, weed through that stuff, in spite of their attempts and learn truth.

Alan: You already would know the truth. You see, they take the common truths and wrap it in the story. That's your bait. In other words, they understand your logic. So, they must have human stories which you can relate to, even though they take it somewhere else, off planet, and wrap it into aliens and so on. If you look at the Star Trek series for instance, we know that Roddenberry, who ran that whole series was a high Freemason, he was a member of NASA. He was allowed to sit in on NASA think tanks and part of the NASA program is projecting the future, where it will be fifty years, a hundred years down the road. And he incorporated some of the sciences they were working on into his fictional movies. Stuff that we wouldn't see till about now, of course, with the computers and all the rest of it. Even the cellphone. They had a cellphone little communicator there, that all came from NASA. They already had these things a long time ago. And his idea was to predictive program us into the world they were creating, because the world of aliens and all the different conflicts they had and reconciliations was to do with the Starship Enterprise. Now, remember, part of the US logo on the great seal is "Bless us on this Enterprise". You also have the United States ship, Enterprise, the big carrier. And, of course, the prize, Enterprise ship that was traveling through space, supposedly, on Star Trek, it was there on behalf of the global government of Earth. And its whole idea was to bring other worlds, which represented countries, into the galactic federation. And what it was teaching you was the new world to come of multiculturalism and how we must all adapt to each other. This was a training exercise. A basic, educational training exercise, psychologically produced, put into fictional form and sold to us as entertainment, which was very good. It was very well done. And it pretty well achieved its objective.

James: But what is wrong with accepting one another? I mean, that to me would be a good thing to do, to allow people to be who they're going to be and maybe go under the code of not harming another. Like, if you want to be a jerk...

Alan: Let's get back to the point of it. The fact is, it was done deceptively, number one.

James: What's the deceptive part of that?

Alan: The deceptive part is they didn't come out and say, this is really the world we're talking about. The Enterprise is the planet. The galactic federation that you must join, you'll notice all the ones, the planets that didn't join the trading federation, remember, with special privileges if you joined, anyone who didn't want to join it was a bad guy. Did you notice that?

James: Or they, even if you were a good guy, you didn't want to join, you were now going to be beaten up by the Klingons, who were the bad guys.

Alan: They're bad guys, because they clung on to the past. That's why they were called Cling-Ons. They were primitive. This was the United Nations they were programming into the public through fiction. Now, if they can do that through fiction, they can make you believe anything through fiction. One year ago, the best example was actually admitted to in a form, a sense, on CBC television in Canada, when they brought over the new episodes of the longest-running daily soap ever produced on the planet, and that's Coronation Street. It began I think in the 1960s. And that series was a Tavistock creation, the Tavistock Institute, where they knew what future they were going to build for the public, and therefore they worked out through drama form all the conflicts they would have as they gradually changed society, right down to the family unit, and all the conflicts they would have. And what happens with the public, they mimic or emulate that which they see. And so when they have the same scenarios happening in their own family, as the changes that happened in Britain were to come, actually happened, they would emulate how the performers on the series worked out the problem the same way. And here in Canada, they showed us the staff that were on Coronation Street. They had professional psychiatrists, helping, working on the scripts, professional psychologists, sociologists, divorce lawyers, every specialist you can imagine in the human sciences—to put out a soap opera? Because this is how they plan and download into your mind all the predictive programming that you will experience in real life as you go through life, and you will emulate that which you see. The world is always planned in advance.

James: One of the blessings in disguise for me is I have difficulty reading. I mean, I can read, but it takes a lot of work. And I stopped watching television in the 90s, and stopped watching movies for the most part, and it would be coincidental that I started seeing through a lot of things, so, when I did glance at something, I kind of saw through it. But people who have been watching TVs and movies for many years and who have been drinking aspartame and following particular diets and all this stuff, they're all being groomed or destroyed. Well, so that's the message. So, how does one, because last time you were on we talked about The Matrix, and you pointed out some things there that I missed when I saw it. How does one really then get out of it, or can one really get out of it? Or is one getting out of it actually like living on top of a mountain by themselves and hunt grizzly or something? I mean, is it that bad that you can't get away? Is death the only escape of...?

Alan: It depends what you're really after you see, for what you're after. The reason people can be so easily led by religions, by ideologies that are given to them, it's both of them, is because many people want to be led, number one. They want someone else, a tribal leader if you like, the hero figure, to take care of all their problems for them, and let them play. Go play. That's what Socialism is. It's perpetual childhood. And you can actually encourage it, of course, and that has been done through governmental programs and especially education. They've trained generations to be good little immature people, who simply acquire and work hard and pay out. As long as they pay out big taxes for the boys at the top, they're good citizens, and just entertain yourselves and play. Leave all the big important things to your betters, to the specialists, to the experts, as Huxley and others talked about. Bertrand Russell, he said that too. He said, shortly people will be unable to work out anything for themselves, or reason out. He said, everything will be told to them by the experts. That's the society that government has fostered intentionally, because it's easier to manage children than mature thinking rational adults.

James: Yeah, and that's good, a good point. I've got a problem with experts. Now you're really getting me to think about myself, because I've always had a problem with authority and experts. I've always questioned why. And even though I may, we'll call it fall for something for a while, there will be this little growing thing in it. So, why does that happen? Why does that happen to me? Why does it happen even more refined in you? I mean, why me, and why the next one, no? These are the questions I'm wondering, like, why?

Alan: I think some people have an innate need to understand, not only the world around them, but themselves too. And you compare yourself with others. Now, sanity according to the average person would be if you held the same opinions and maybe beliefs as your neighbors. You bounce off your ideas from that to them, and if they come back in the affirmative then you'll say, well, I must be sane because they accept me and no fighting goes on. However, the same people who run the world can tell you the Earth is flat for a few hundred years, after the fact, after they knew that it was round. The ancient Greeks wrote about it, it was round. The Catholic Church had all the documentation; so they made it flat again, so that became the

norm. And everyone bounced it off and said, the world is flat, isn't it? They said, yep. Yep. Well, you're sane. Yeah. And now it's round again. In other words, most people will take what they're given by authority figures and simply parrot it. It saves them the trouble of having to figure it out for themselves. And they're scared. They're scared to be different.

James: But one of the problems for seeking truth or questioning authority is you're going to be in for a bumpy ride in life, because everyone wants you just to go along, to fit right in, to follow the program.

Alan: Especially the schools, because they are on the lookout. And they have been for a long time now for those with rational abilities, critical thinking abilities, and maybe even leadership abilities, especially the males, and they're sticking them on Ritalin, and that damages the brain. We know this. They know this too. They knew it before they gave it to the children. And they're knocking out potential leaders, which, once again, makes it much easier to control the future, if they don't have people with leadership abilities to come forth. This is intentional. When you read even the Soviet, the incredible psychology used by the Soviet regime, knowing that what they wrote about, and what's been exposed now from them, was also known in the West. And then you apply those things to what you understand has been happening in your own lifetime to yourself and others, and it all begins to make sense. They have been using these techniques on everyone, since long before I was born, in fact. So, yeah, we are composite people, that are basically made up and approved and stamped approved and numbered, we're all numbered, for a very efficient society. We're not terribly efficient at the moment but we're better than we used to be. But they want to go to the next step, which is to eliminate the possibility of people breaking through, wisening up, and saying, hey, enough. And that's where encouragement through movies and so on, to the eventual brain chip is going. And this is a certainty. It's not a possibility. It's a certainty, they're going there.

James: So, as you look into the future, do you think, I mean, this is kind of half-way unfair, but do you think, I mean, inside, Alan Watt, when you're sitting around in the backyard and looking out at a tree or whatever, you're relaxing, do you think that there is hope for true freedom of breaking this and becoming free thinkers, or is it, or do you think it's possible for some, or do you think there's any hope for the planet as a whole to grow up to that next step, to become what we're going to be, or no?

Alan: I don't say it would be possible for everyone to wake up. That's never happened in history. The bulk of the populace will always go along with what they call popular opinion. Popular opinion is what's promoted and approved from the top. So, what you have is an elite crew at the top with all their psychopathic helpers, who are well paid to manipulate the public and fool the public, and enforce laws on the public, regardless of whatever that law may be. And then you have in between the mass of the population, you have another small group, who don't have the finances, don't have the psychopathic traits, and don't have the power, and they're stuck between, because the mass as well will turn against you if you're too different from them. That's another problem, which we cannot deny. The mass are so easy to manipulate. We saw people during various wars getting beaten up if they happened to be German or Korean or Japanese or whatever else it happened to be, by people from the masses, within Western countries. So, the mob will turn on people instinctively, almost intuitively, because it's been projected into them that these people are bad. They take propaganda easily. They're downloaded easily. And it works through them very easily. They don't rationalize or think very deeply about things. They react to things. That's why you can get a psychopath who decides to have a war and then he's surrounded by another bunch of inbred psychopaths, who can take a whole country to war, and where do they get all the people to go to war from? They get it from Joe and Jane Blow from their offspring, and they send their offspring to war. And very few people complain. The masses accept it. They tolerate it. Well, where's the logic and critical analysis there? They also accept the fact that the government, this strange, abstract creation which they all serve. They serve government. It's not the other way around. It can put them in prison if they don't go to war or they stop their children from going to war. If you want godhood, I would say look at those guys at the top, because that's what they mean when they speak about god, they're talking about themselves.

James: Yeah. They know what's best for us, and if we fight them, or don't do, it's like, how dare you, you people low down there? You don't know. And how dare you. And you're going to go along with us or you're going to be in trouble, so they destroy you or imprison you or what have you. But they themselves...

Alan: And government, you see, this is the thing too. The technique that's been used since after World War

II, especially, was to always show us dictators, like Fidel Castro, or Hitler, or Mussolini, in uniforms, or Mao Tse Tung, even. Always in uniforms. And they always show you the same stuff, every year. You'll see umpteen shots of the same things over and over, to make sure we get that, because they want us to associate the psychopathic leaders and dictators and tyrants with a uniform. And so, our presidents and prime ministers come out in business suits and ties, the respectable, Masonically-approved garb of the good, you see. And we don't realize, when we listen to the same speeches given by the guys in the suits and ties that the Mussolinis and the Hitlers and the Stalins and the Lenins all gave, we don't associate them as all being the same. But they are the same. Psychology, again, too.

James: One of the things that really helped me out is when I went and visited a few different countries in Europe, I got to realize that the people are people and it's the governments or particular groups or areas that are arranging them into something that they're not. They're just people.

Alan: Wherever you go, the ordinary people are still the ordinary people. They have the same hopes, ambitions, dreams, family problems, family loves, all those things, and they care about each other, and that's the bottom line. It's again in our system, and this could be a trait that's always been here, we do have psychopaths. Psychopaths are almost a separate species, because they don't have what we think of as empathy for other people. They're born like this. Now, it's also intensified when they're born into families that are inbred. And we know that the elite in all ages are always inbred. Their wives are very often their cousins, sometimes their nieces. And if you have the traits of a psychopath being inbred over and over, you're guaranteeing the same offspring, and these people are vicious when it comes to protecting their system. And they have the power to do so, which is the monetary power. There is so-called respect, they're at the top of the countries, often they're the national symbols of the country, in fact. So, you have psychopaths who have no empathy. They have an innate cunning. They understand how humanity works and ticks, but they don't feel what you feel. They emulate what they see, so they're very good actors, but psychopaths always end up looking for more and more power. Their speeches become almost primitive, when they try to use the old symbolic type vernacular to get us all stirred up to go and fight the foe. They call them the same demons. They use the same kind of speech with their scripts and the script writings. And it's the same old stuff. And even when they're caught lying about weapons of mass destruction, etc, and it's exposed on the same media, you'll see them saying the same things the following week, without blushing, without blinking an eye. You see, normal people could not do that, but psychopaths do that every day. We're run by deviants. Deviants are in charge. And it can only be this way in a monetary system, a monetary system where profit is at the top of the totem pole, that's the god almighty, which means that profit comes from those beneath or from someone's future work. That's what investment is all about. We worship those that get to the top by any means possible, and they become stars, and we're told to emulate them. Well, that's a psychopath at the top.

James: Oh, yes. You could say that. Excellent. Hold on for a minute. If I can hold you over here, we're having difficulty getting hold of our next guest, and I had asked if you could stay for a while, and you agreed, and I appreciate that. So, if you could just hold on, we're going to take a break at the top of the hour and then continue. Alright, hold on.

Alan Watt is here sharing with us his wisdom. Your phone lines are open by the way. It's great to listen to, but I'd like to have some of you throw some questions out at him, because when you pose the question, that's your brain working, and then when it's answered and talked to, that's another perspective that you can put in there. So, give us a call in the next hour. We'll be back after these breaks.

(Commercial Break...Howard Beale Network Movie Intro)

James: ...Thanks, Alan, for sticking around. We do have a caller, so maybe if I can take this call for you, we can take the caller in and then we can kind of wrap it up, and you can tell people how they can get a hold of you and so on. So, let me. Hello, you're live on the air, Feet to the Fire with Alan Watt.

Caller: Hi, how are you doing?

James: Good, how are you?

Caller: Very good, thanks. My name is Robert. I'm calling from Nova Scotia, Canada. I have a question. It's kind of unrelated to what you were talking about, but it's just something I thought of today. I was just wondering if Alan could comment on what might be the significance of Mick Jagger and Elton John being given knighthoods by Queen Elizabeth, and is it because of their lifestyles and roles in the entertainment and how it's benefited the cause of culture formation by the global elite?

Alan: Yeah, that's exactly right. It was to do with the fact that they promoted a drug culture. They helped further destroy the family unit, that was part of it, the free love, free sex, all that kind of stuff. And yeah, that's why they were invited for doing so.

Caller: Okay, thank you.

James: Alright. Thank you for calling. Well, is that when people are knighted, from the outside, so to speak, is that because they've done very good to support the cause, so they kind of bring them in a little bit and give them a little cookie?

Alan: You do. When you get into higher Freemasonry, you're now in a noble order, so you've climbed the ladder even higher. But yeah, you've served a cause, because the whole movement was approved from the British government at the top, at least the Secret Service, working on behalf of what they call the Establishment in England. That is the ruling elite of England. They exist, all right. You don't vote them in, but they've never lost control. So, they decide the future. They decided the family stood in the way of government and the individual. So, to get the family out of the way, they would simply disrupt it and destroy the causes for even mating or marrying and all that kind of stuff.

James: Well, I do appreciate you coming by here, and I want to have you back on a regular basis as far as I could, as we can work it out in our schedules, because the people are definitely interested in hearing what you say. I am definitely interested. I have guests on here, I learn things from guests here and there and so on, but what I like about you is your way of thinking is good. I like how you think, and how you, I call it parsing the data, and that's kind of refreshing because most people have, we'll say an agenda to push, and maybe it's a good one, maybe it's a nice one. Maybe they believe it and so on. It's like your agenda is "finding agendas".

Alan: That's right. You've got to think for yourself. That's the bottom line.

James: And it really is going to be, that's going to be our hope. Our savior is going to be us, and that's no disrespect to God or Jesus or what have you, because if you read the real principles contained within a lot of great philosophies they are talking about us doing the right thing, seeking truth and not just following. In fact, I joke around about Jesus. The only person he really got mad at was the actual Church that supposedly was carrying the name of God. And it's when we actually find truth, it will set you free. You can't be afraid of it. You have to kind of let go of those untruths that you find comfortable to allow in truth, and when you do that, it might be scary at first, because you've been told it's scary and you might go to hell or you might not be picked or favored. But it really is better when you live real, and the only way you can do it is try it.

Alan: Yeah. It truly is. I mean, it's a tremendous burden lifted from you when you break through all this. And there's a joy in being able to think and rationalize and understand by yourself.

James: Yeah, it's just, one of the things when I went through my metamorphosis is I found myself saying, I just like being me. I mean, I could sit there and say, here I am and just sit there and there's a joy in that, where before you had to be something or do something, or have somebody, or give yourself to somebody. And now you just are, and it's good enough.

Alan: It's good enough, that's the way it should be, absolutely.

James: And if you think about how, they talk about God his name being I am, when they wanted to give him a name of some kind of all-powerful or all-ruler or all-whatever, his response is, well, I say he, I just have it, is, I am. You are. Just being has got an enjoyment. So, I really appreciate you taking the time with us and

staying a little bit over and so on, and being available to share this so people can start thinking for themselves. And that there's a lot of people out there who are looking amongst the sheep to find sheep to be their sheep and somehow being their sheep is better than being the other sheep. And really the answer is not being sheep. And I really think that you definitely bring data in for people out there. So, I really appreciate it.

Alan: That's right. We've got to get rid of the good shepherds, because if we are sheep, then we are to be fleeced and eaten. That's our function. So, we've got to stop. We've got to see these shepherds for who they really are.

James: That analogy is pretty good. Fleeced then eaten.

Alan: Yeah, it's a wolf in the sheep's clothing.

James: All right, again I appreciate it. And can you tell people how to get a hold of you. You have a lot of goodies online. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We do have links to that. But tell people if there's anything else of how they can get a hold of information for you, from you.

Alan: Yeah, there's other sites there too. There's the .com, the .net, and so on, and there's another couple of mirror sites there, so, even when they're downloading they can spread it around from different ones, and that way I don't use up all my space in the month. And there's always new stuff going up, all the time. And there will be even more coming up shortly with a new site, that's going to be a little bit different, with transcripts available in different languages for Europe (alanwattsentientsentinel.eu). So, that's the next step.

James: All right. Well, excellent. I wish you well. Keep us informed if anything is happening, and we will be in contact for a return.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

James: Thank you. That's Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT INTERVIEW:
GUEST ON GODBOX CAFÉ PODCAST WITH TAMURILE

ORIGINALLY BROADCAST: JUNE 16, 2007 ON GODBOXCAFE.BLOGSPOT.COM

June 16, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Tamurile: I'm happy to announce to all of our listeners that we have the pleasure of welcoming Alan Watt back. We had some technical difficulties, which remain a mystery, but we took that instead of an obstacle, we took it as an opportunity, and this brought Alan back to us. The lost 15 minutes will be compensated with a full additional hour. I'm happy to say we took a negative and converted it to a positive with Alan's good graces; and I welcome you back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be back.

Tamurile: The pleasure is ours, as well, so it's really good when it's mutual. I would like to start again because you have your own podcast, you have your own information outlet and I'm not about to usurp that. My objective with our continuing dialogue is to get a little bit more of the man behind the message. When we were rudely cut off in the first attempt at continuing our dialogue, we had left off with you talking about going into the short wave radio. Can you give us a little bit more of chronology so that we can take it from there to where you're at now? Also, include please, you had embarked on a musical career and I have heard your music and it is absolutely wonderful. Can you address that a little bit in terms of what made you leap from music and what you were doing in that to delve into this?

Alan: Yes, music was something I was always involved in from an early time. In fact, I got into it so easily that it did not seem like work to me, to be honest with you. It was so enjoyable and easy to me the way it came, that even when you were doing it and earning the money, it just seemed like you were not working.

Initially I studied other things and so on, and I have a few things to put on the wall if I ever wanted to, not that I have even bothered. Eventually in my career, I traveled across most of the world. I noticed the changes that were happening from Britain and laws being passed, and then going into other countries, maybe the following week, to hear the same things on the news in those countries, which made me realize that the same laws are being passed across the whole of Europe at the same time. However, no country thinks that any other country is doing it. They think they're all independent because the newscasters never mention the fact that these are European laws that are being passed in all countries. It was easy to see that there's a form of an equalization process in the legal system going on at that time. It was also happening with the economic system, of course; and they're telling the public all the time that it was just to do with trade and commerce. Every student of economics knows that the laws of a country, all laws of a country, all the criminal law revolve around your economic system; so you can't sort-of or kind-of integrate an economic system and retain your sovereignty. That was obvious. I knew they were being lied to. Then I got to talk...because after big shows or concerts, I did all kinds of music, because I also wrote music and sold a lot of music. I could do from folk, to rock, to whatever and even classical occasionally, on my own, in large concert halls. Sometimes you get asked back to politicians' homes in other countries after shows. They'd often say little things to you as they sort of looked at you and almost analyzed you, and they'd feel you out. It wasn't until afterwards, of course, that these little things would come back to you, like 'what did this person actually say to me?' One of them in Norway was a woman up in the parliamentary system there. She's now at the United Nations.

Tamurile: No surprise there, I'm sure.

Alan: Yeah, and I remember her saying some odd things about some reality to do with culture, because I was in that business, it's culture creation. Most people don't think of it as that, but it is what it is. I already

knew, of course, by meeting different managers and arrangers and people that there was a tiered system within the music system of what they wanted from the top. They even put on a rumor mill where they made suggestions at the top for formats of songs that were likely to be wanted in the near future. Little politically correct things would be inserted and come down to the writers. Therefore, you knew there was a political agenda at work as well. Sometimes you get around it depending on how carefully you phrase the words in a song. Most of musicians go along with it. Much of the music is rewritten in the studio by professionals. Then the bands are made to be hits or stars, because the elite have decided that's what they want pushed. However, she was talking about this, this politician, and she mentioned the fact that most people don't know that they haven't had any sovereignty since the United Nations charter was signed at the end of WWII; and that the person who inherited it, there was a parallel government at work which was not elected by the people. These things are floated through me. I gathered them as I went along, hearing other people say the same things in powerful positions.

Tamurile: Now was she sharing this with you in order to determine whether you could be manipulated?

Alan: I've had this often. I mean even when I had scholarships given to me, and people would come up from the Ivy League colleges or universities from London. Not just once either, no, they kept coming and kept to trying to convince you to come along. I knew by they really did analyze you. It wasn't just a conversation. They were feeling you out to see where you're … See, most people, here's the thing, I don't think people understand this—and it's what made me delve into the whole area of the psychopathic personalities who generally dominate history through violence, force, and cunning, primarily because they are willing to use violence or get others to use it for them. In this kind of system, that's what conquers. That's what generally wins in a commercial, monetary, 'winners and losers' type system. What happens is that the higher the intellect in most people, not all, but in most people, it's almost like they lose or they don't have that little part—they're more psychopathic, they lose compassion or they don't have that little part of the brain working which gives them compassion.

Tamurile: Missing a chromosome.

Alan: Yeah, and that's very true. See, most have it, but not all have it. There are some good people out there, but very few. Even the ones who have that compassion or empathy, once they're in the Ivy League system and being groomed for higher positions, they're afraid like everyone else is in the system of poverty, loneliness, bad health, and no money. Therefore, they get a payoff and status in the society, which guarantees them a fairly easy living; and they're reluctant. Even when they know what they're doing is wrong for the people in high bureaucracies, they will still go along with it. I gathered all of this down through the years. It's the same thing in all culture creation. Culture creation was mentioned in the days of Plato, by Plato. That it doesn't come along spontaneously. The dominant minority in every era, the same term that Aldous Huxley used in his speech at Berkeley, the dominant minority always exists. Often they are very quiet behind the scenes, but they have a total grasp on everything because they hire underlings to keep the pulse of the public, take the pulse all the time.

Therefore, any change that came from the grass roots that was not planned by them or authorized could have unforeseen consequences on the power structure. Therefore, they implemented culture changes from the top on down. That was the old, old agenda. Many of these, strange in all the years, all times and periods, you've had secret societies in one form or another or fraternities where people swear allegiance to each other, to uphold each other, stand for each other, and, if necessary, lie for each other in court as they still do today in Freemasonry. They all swear to lie if need be to save a brother. That's how they pick the ones they can use and push up the ranks. There's no doubt about it, a lot of the people at the bottom who do believe initially that it's a charitable organization, a self-improvement type thing, they become the front cover unwittingly, most of them. Those who are psychopathic get picked out and put further up the ladder, because they are tested and tested and tested to see if they can keep a secret.

Tamurile: It's almost like a selective survival of the sickest?

Alan: Yes, it is, and little payoffs come along, along the way. Because behind all the charitable things, once you go up, you find out that one scam on top of another scam where all the money and benefits come form the public purse. That's where it all comes from. They get into the big honey jar of the public purse is what

they'll do, ultimately. They've been tried and tested to see if they can keep these secrets; and that's why they're selected. They really are tested along the way, because they'll take certain gifts, or some people would call it bribes, they're now blackmailable, should they change their minds. However most of them, even at the Ivy League level, where they're often initiated, hand-picked, know that they will open themselves to blackmail if need be and they're quite content with that situation, because to the psychopath that's a natural thing. They would blackmail if they had to too, so they understand that.

Tamurile: And given now that they try to attract you with honey and you didn't bite, I think that there were a few of my listeners who were asking about how you would be able to broadcast this information without any threat and without any potential harm coming to you. If you'd like to share a couple of anecdotes, I know you've had specific incidents occurring where that indeed did happen to you.

Alan: Oh yeah, I almost had my last place burnt down. I had both of the flexible brake lines on the front of my car cut. Luckily, I didn't have far to go. I just went backwards down the driveway and went in the ditch; and, of course, I had different agencies watch me. One of them watched me with night vision one night when I was walking the dog. A green light, a luminescent light was reflecting off his face. That's how I spotted him. He didn't have them up to his eyes. I set the dog loose on him and he chased him and he ran into the swamp, which I knew was there—so I left him there. Then I had my phone line, it started to go at half volume. I opened up the box outside to see if it needed to be cleaned. This little chip was wired into the circuit. You could see it was a semi-transparent chip wired into that circuit right there, so I just cut it out. You get all these things.

What you have really in this system, which is like a pyramid, it truly is under total control, pretty well total control. You have different agencies, a myriad of agencies, and each using different levels of science down to agencies at the bottom that use standard old fashioned stuff, which they think is the latest. They overlap each other. Meanwhile the ones at the top keep silent. They are the ones who've always tapped phones, long before 9/11 came along, without warrants and so on. That's the real world. That's how the real world has always been since we were given the telephone. You have one system for the public to believe in. That's what this woman, this politician, was referring to. That is the matrix. That's why I use the matrix in my talks, because that's the matrix that we're all conditioned into believing is natural and real. It's like Jack C. Lowell said, and he was a top sociologist who eventually worked for the United Nations. Jack C. Lowell said, "The public never know what's really going on". They're given their reality from the news and they believe it. They truly believe they are on the cutting edge of all information. The same guy, Jack C. Lowell said "The western society are completely unaware that every individual from the city to the smallest village to the isolated rural area, every individual has had personality profiles made on them since 1952"—that was before the public cared about computers or anything. He said this information has been gathered in such a way that the public must never be told how the data is collected.

We've always been under…You see it's like the Reese Commission, I don't know if you've heard about Norman Dodd, who was sent by US Congress to investigate the big, charitable foundations like the Rockefeller, Carnegie, and Ford and so on. This guy was just a typical example of a guy who believed in all of his own indoctrination from school up. He talked to the guy in charge of Ford Foundation, because the Congress had wanted to know why these big foundations, these charitable foundations that were tax-exempt and dishing out millions and millions of dollars every year, were funding what seemed to be left-wing organizations. They guy at Ford told him, and I've got it on tape, and he said, "You don't understand. Everybody here at this foundation is an ex-OSS member." That's the precursor of the CIA, and is also staffed by people that are ex-CIA. Then he said "We take our orders directly from the White House". That ties in with what Professor Carroll Quigley talks about in "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment", where Quigley said "For 50 years or more there's been a parallel government with its own agenda which gets things done in society." They realized a long time ago that with the conflicting party system and the arguing and debating and the egotism that goes on, they couldn't get things done fast enough. Therefore, they have this sort-of private organization powering it, which would then go ahead and make the big moves; but it also funds culture and the rest of it.

Tamurile: They always say the pen is mightier than the sword. I was in the film business for 16 years attempting to try to change the system, all single-handedly. How's that for naïve? My son is completely obsessed with music, so what you did before is certainly near and dear to my heart on a personal basis,

because I would really like to tap into your wisdom on what I could possibly recommend to him, since music is his passion. I really don't know how to advise him effectively. Nor do I want to burst his bubble prematurely and say 'Unless you want to play the game and act as a puppet on behalf of an agenda by people you'll never meet, you better just play your guitar for yourself and never take it any further than that'.

Alan: Yeah, it's true. No-one bursts out as a star unless they make you a star.

Tamurile: Oh yeah, this I've seen on more than one occasion working within the Hollywood machine. Definitely.

Alan: This all started in Britain; and even yet, today the big foundations all go back, through the White House even, back to London. It was at London they formed the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which was to bring in a League of Nations, which then was to bring in a global government system, a standardized world of efficiency. The Council on Foreign Relations is just the American branch. You'll find most of these characters who run the big foundations are members of the CFR in the US, and the Canadian Institute of International Affairs in Canada, for instance.

Tamurile: So geographically speaking, London would basically be what would constitute head office?

Alan: Yes, it's the main office. In fact, their office at the Royal Institute of International Affairs became the MI5 headquarters during WWII. It was one in the same thing because the guys were all working in the same company. They work in both.

Tamurile: Tell me Alan, going back a little further, as far as say the French Revolution and Russian Revolution. Were those also set up not by the serfs who were attempting to knock a few monarchs' heads off, was this also something that was orchestrated?

Alan: Yes, it was orchestrated, because we know the history. I read all the old books written before, during, and after to do with these revolutions…

Tamurile: Yeah, I'm not about to trust, which is probably why I had a resistance to history. It all sounded bogus to me when I was expected to memorize and regurgitate it, so it was definitely not my best subject. Could you share with the audience what your version how these revolutions came about? Certainly any type of these massive uprisings wouldn't be allowed.

Alan: They wouldn't be allowed, and not only that. The elite are never stupid. They don't wait for something to happen. They always have spies out. It's traditional that London had over 1,500 spies working for the crown, just working in the city in London on a full time basis, just going around the bars and coffee shops listening to gossip; because that's keeping pulse on the public, what their chat is, what they're talking about, what their topics are. Also, even then, in the 1800's, the elite were inserting pieces in newspapers to keep the people debating and talking; and then they'd go round to bars to see if that was working and they were taking sides. They gave us our thoughts then and they still do today (and our topics). The French Revolution followed the United States Revolution. The United States Revolution was the first openly Masonic revolution in history, openly. The used all of the symbols of Freemasonry, prior to them building up and through the revolution itself. Even some of the tokens they used during the revolution, most of the tokens had the pyramids on them, the great seal, long before it was put on the dollar bill in the 1930's.

Tamurile: Was that just to stake their claim on that territory?

Alan: It was, what they claimed was a New Ordo Seclorum, which was a new secular, or you could say worldly, it's up to yourself, secular order. In other words, what Thomas Jefferson said in his diary, he said, "we shall make the natural aristocracy rule the country"; and by "natural aristocracy", they were talking about the high intelligentsia.

Tamurile: Were they actually anti-monarchists?

Alan: Not totally, no. There was a schism there. Even the Founding Fathers, some of them wrote about the myths that they had created to get the war going. Franklin himself said that it's a myth that the taxation was the cause of the war, that Britain wanted to tax them. He said "who cares whether I'm spending a couple of pennies on tea every year?" That was a myth they kept going to get it all going. In fact, they used, as always, young men to stand up at Lexington and kick it off. It was just to get the ball rolling. However, they had taken almost 30 years to prepare for it. It was not spontaneous. It was the first time in history they themselves called it a 'great experiment', a form of government. It was followed by a similar type, but went a step further, which was the French Revolution. Then we find in the old books written at the time from England, by some of the aristocrats, that the Soviet or Russian Revolution was the second 'great experiment'. Then you had followed up by Time-Life "Man of the Year," twice in the 1930's, Adolph Hitler. The aristocracy, just like the Soviet Union, they've gone over from London, and visiting, and watching, and observing because this was another experiment. They had chosen long ago that a form of collectivism would be the best and easiest way to govern the people by a small, aristocratic elite.

Therefore, what you have today is the coming together of what, they claim, are the better parts governing the people, a Fascist new system of international corporations. Carroll Quigley, in his book, called it the "new feudal system", where the feudal overlords will be the CEOs of international corporations. He was all for it.

Tamurile: In your previous podcast you were talking about many movers and shakers today in the film and television arena were present at these meetings, where this type of agenda was being organized and planned out. People like Gene Roddenberry and members of that ilk. Could you elaborate on that? A lot of people simply don't look at their entertainment as a means of programming them.

Alan: Yes, Tavistock Institute in London was the base for the world's psychology; and the changes too, come from them. They experimented in areas where, today, you would begin to become horrified, not that the lesser laboratories aren't using the same techniques. Tavistock was using wires on peoples' brains back in the 1900's. Alfred Huxley was part of that. He went there often, he was a member. He observed it and he thought it was just great.

Tamurile: He was indeed an author as well.

Alan: Yes, he was descended from the Thomas Huxley, who championed Darwinian theories. He was a best pal of Darwin. That's another part of the story of selective breeding. People don't realize that Darwin himself was one of quite a few families at that time that were selectively picking their mates. Charles Darwin's grandfather married only from the Wedgwood family, the big pottery company. His father married a Wedgwood, he married a Wedgwood, and when his wife died, he married his mother's sister.

Tamurile: "All in the family."

Alan: This has been going on, this selective breeding. His grandfather had written the actual "Origin of the Species" before he did himself. That was the first proclamation of a hidden religion, in fact, that had been here and traced back for thousands of years. Nothing happens by chance. I can remember watching a panel of people in London. These were middle aged people, had the Ivy League education, they all wore tweeds, male and female. Sitting right up at the table were about twenty of them and they were deciding who were going to be number 1, 2, 3, and 4, right down in the charts for the coming month. Now most people think (it's propaganda to the public) that those who sell the most records and albums will get number 1, 2, and 3, and that's how it works, but it doesn't. Panels of very much older people decide which ones are going to push and make it. The public, you see, buy what they believe are the winners. That's how easy it is. As long as you say they're popular, they're the best, youngsters who want to fit in with their peer group are afraid to be left out, so they'll all start pirating the same thing, saying "so and so is great", "this guy is great." This works very well, but they're actually chosen long before and it has nothing to do with sales, because that's been guiding the type of culture that the want.

Tamurile: That indeed was the case with The Beatles, was it not?

Alan: Yeah, with The Beatles too, they gave them a cover background. A few flashes of them supposedly in

Germany, and suddenly you call it a rhythm and blues type band with the basic three-chord stuff, and they're just churning out hit after hit after hit. Literally, they were getting a hit every week at one point. Most groups who sign contracts are lucky to get two albums out in a year. That's part of what I did at one point, was to go in when they hadn't fulfilled, or they couldn't fulfill, their obligation to churn out another album. I'd write the stuff and lay down the tracks for them, and get paid and walk away and leave it to them. It's nothing that the people think it is. I've seen some of the top producers come down to the studios as well and literally alter or demand this be changed, that be changed, certain formats be pushed—because it's a culture guidance and alteration technique. I wasn't until years later that I found out that the top think tank, part of the destruction of a culture in order to rebuild it, is the creation of nihilism and apathy. Especially during the time I was going through it.

Tamurile: Oh, it's rampant now as well. I can assure you from what I've seen, indeed.

Alan: I can remember when they really started cranking up the volume of the guitarist and so on over the voice, and so you couldn't really hear the words too well. I wondered why this was so? —It was for the segregation of the generations. The parents wouldn't think about trying to find out what the words were. At the same time, they started to print the words inside the albums or the cassettes for the youngsters to read, and these parents had no idea what these bands and groups were all about.

Tamurile: Now the way that they're getting around that, based on the music that my son is listening to, again by virtue of peer pressure but he has a much more eclectic taste. Nonetheless, the stuff that's quite popular now, you don't have to worry about the volume of the vocals, because they're screaming. It's not singing, it's screaming. You can't make out the words because it's so loud. I don't even think the guy who's singing the words can hear what they are.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact; and again the parents never know and they don't think to check.

Tamurile: It's unbearable if you can't even stick around long enough to listen to it, to be able to figure out what the words are.

Alan: Yes, that's right; and yet the top think tanks again, for cultural change, must demolish the old to create the new. What they were doing was creating literally a stage of apathy and nihilism and helplessness amongst the young.

Tamurile: Yeah, I'm seeing that amongst Richard's generation. I either see anger or defeat. There's this fatalistic, "there is no future, I have no role models, there's nothing for us to do, there's nowhere for us to go". That's literally the feedback that I'm getting from the vast majority of them, and it's breaking my heart.

Alan: Yes. It's awful, but it's all around. It's in every country too. It's the same thing in every country; and again, this is traceable. It didn't happen by accident. Nothing in culture, let out to the public, happens by chance. Even the art, even the paintings, it's now declassified information that the CIA from the 50's onwards, and probably before it, but from the 50's onward they had a Department of American Culture and they were the ones who led all the cultural changing, including the nihilistic art. They funded all the major ones. They funded all the major authors, novelists, and poets from the 50's on down to today.

Tamurile: Rumor has it that Stanley Kubrick was embraced into the fold, but the moment he released "Eyes Wide Shut", shortly thereafter he mysteriously expired. According to them it was a heart attack, but...

Alan: Yeah, he was colluded with Arthur C. Clarke, a high mason with a Masonic agenda, actually, in allegorical form written into the movies 2001 and 2010, and 3001 was his last novel, with their whole agenda in it as what they hoped to bring about. That was done in the 1960's; the first movie was done in the 1960's. He said there that this new sun would be born in the sky, kicking off in 2001. 9/11 happens in 2001. That was for the higher ones in the know. They like their entertainment, their own entertainment. 2010 was to be the completion of the unification of different continents.

Tamurile: You had the mass panic of Y2K. Everyone assuming that because the computers were all,

because of the binary code, everything was just going to do a global meltdown as a result.

Alan: Yes. Everything is given to us, even the things we worry about, how we should respond to things that happen in our lifetime. Culture creation is the most important thing. If your parents didn't know that the songs that they danced to and sang were also done by the same people, for different reasons than just entertainment, then they don't know to tell the child. If a child is born into a world where an adult does not warn them or tell them about things, they will take it all for granted, thinking it's natural, it's a natural evolution; that's how simple it is. All mammals look toward an adult of the same kind to warn it and show it what is dangerous to it. If the adult doesn't know, the young have no fear. They think it's all natural.

Tamurile: Of course in this case, ignorance is not bliss. Do you think the elite scored a big success, at least in my humble opinion, the fact that the family is fragmented and you've got this obsession with consumerism that has both parents working, children in day-care, elderly in homes that are visited twice a year for Christmas and Birthdays? I would say that that was a serious coup, in terms of the cohesion of the family being a means of people feeling assured of that support that you were talking about.

Alan: Yes. Again, when you read the biography of H.G. Wells, H.G. Wells was initiated early as an author. They did pick certain people with certain abilities. This was common from the 1700's, actually, onwards, was to write novels with social problems contained with them and give them solutions that would seem to the average reader to be desirable, never realizing there was another ulterior motive behind it. We never get what we fight for. Wells was picked up and trained with a small group in the 1800's by, again, Thomas Huxley, granddad of Aldous. They were all given red ties. Red was the color of revolution, and for High Freemasonry too. They have red, green, blue, and black and also yellow or gold. He was picked and trained for his position, along with many others that became very famous at this time. They wrote these things in fictional form, but also put in predictive programming. Predictive programming is the Tavistock method of familiarizing you with and idea which does not exist at the present time, so that when it comes along in your lifetime, because you are so familiar, it seems like a natural progression and you don't really analyze it any further, of all the consequences of this. Mainly through fiction, they programmed people for what was to come. That's been done through cartoons today, all the way through. It's a science that Beria talked about. He was the head of the NKVD of the Soviet Union in the 1930's that became the KGB. In the Comintern meeting, internationalist communists meeting at the time, he said, "It used to take us 70 years to alter the culture of a people in a more desirable direction". A whole generation took 70 years. In 1934, he says "now we can do it in 5 years. We can make major changes through scientific indoctrination by getting the young, about the age of 2 or kindergarten." That was the same agenda that, on the supposed other side, you had Lord Bertrand Russell writing in his book, "Roads to Freedom". "Education and the Good Life" had the same agenda. They said, both decided that we must destroy the family unit. Russell said "we used to think that we'd have to take the children from the parents at birth to sever the ties of contaminated indoctrination from the parents." He said, "but now if we can get the child at the age of 2, in kindergarten with specialized indoctrination, when they go home anything the parents say will be negated. The child won't even listen." They already knew these techniques back then.

Tamurile: Oh yeah. It's going on its merry way. The polarization between home and what rules might be set by the parents, versus what the teachers are telling them, with regards to curfews, and mental abuse, and you must report anything that you would consider... the definitions are almost absurd, and I'm not even going to give the time to pursue that. Even things as ridiculous as curfews suddenly become mental abuse, and you can't discipline the child whatsoever, so you definitely have the polarization. The parents' hands are tied. The teachers' hands are tied. They're completely at opposite ends of the spectrum. The kids know full well now they can go around and murder people and not have to answer for it or face the consequences if they're minors. This is almost like a rite of passage where if you kill somebody, then you can join this particular group. This is a way that you can prove you belong. By resorting to planned homicides before you turn 17.

Alan: Yes, and also then the elite themselves that bring all this on. Again, through culture creation and music and movies and so on, which actually began in the 40's when they started putting out the gangster movies. Then the elite turned around and said, "Look at the chaos in society. None of you can be trusted. We have to take all your rights away for safety." This is an old technique.

Tamurile: Between that and now what they call 'New Age', which doesn't seem to be new at all, where everyone is supposed to just hug everyone else and assume that everything is beautiful. Everyone is handed the rose colored glasses and is programmed to ignore what's happening right before their eyes.

Alan: That's a fact. The New Age movement was vastly written about in the 1800's, because that's when it really started the big engine rolling. It took 100 years for it to get fully implemented. They wrote about it then, what they would do, what the public would think of it, what they would believe and then they also wrote about the real agenda.

Tamurile: So you went from minstrel to messenger, and that was a result of encountering all of these highly powerful people and realizing what they were really after, and not being able to produce music for the sake of producing music?

Alan: That was part of it; and yet, even before that, from a very early age, I was already digging into histories to find out the real reasons for things I couldn't understand. Why an empire like Britain had the vast majority of the people, their working class, who rented and who lived just from week to week? I couldn't figure that out. I knew the money was going somewhere. The wealth was going somewhere. It was all going to London to the same elites. I thought, "how come, if literally, we've evolved emotionally and we're not so supposedly primitive as we once were, how come the same elite have no conscience, they haven't evolved?" Then I clued into the whole con-game of the reality we've been given and that we're constantly changing. Again, in declassified information from the CIA, said the Department of Culture for America was working hand-in-glove as the same department as MI5 and 6 in England. They even sent their agents there to get trained in the culture industry, to harmonize it all across the western world at the same time. The departments in France and Holland and everywhere else had offices everywhere. They funded it through the great foundations and blank budgets. They funded the present culture and the culture from the 50's onwards into existence; and that's in the art worlds, all the arts and entertainments, and in the music.

Tamurile: I assume that those in the film business, that's the only area that I know anything about, during the McCarthyism era I'm assuming that those that were blacklisted and ostracized were the ones that refused to fall in line.

Alan: That's right. In fact, again in the Reese Commission or Committee that investigated the tax free foundations, you find that the head of the Ford Foundation, which is now run by the head of the Rockefeller Foundation, that the head of them told them that they were promoting the culture of the future, in all areas and all countries, for a different kind of world than one that presently existed. Yes, they really do hold all the reins of power to the things that we think are all normal. They funded the movies. They decided what movies they'd make popular, what format they'd have to make popular. You know, even the gangs of motorcycles, Hells Angels, didn't exist before a movie came out with Marlon Brando. When the movie came out, before you knew it, it was like 'monkey see, monkey do'. Here's the young malcontents, is what they thought themselves, emulating what they saw in the movie, and suddenly you had motorcycle gangs in existence. That's how it happens. The whole sexual revolution was part of it too, because they thought... and it's so clever, because how would you get people to accept everyday abortions across the world? That was their goal, depopulation. They said, 'What you do is create promiscuity, create the problem of pregnancies and then you come out with a solution." That's what they did. They tried it in the 1920's when they introduced jazz. Prohibition was the greatest thing that they did. The Bronfman family that was based in Canada, Bronfman in Yiddish is "whiskey man", just happened to have the name to fit what he did. He was getting contracts from the Canadian government to open up these booze towns along the up-and-coming railroad lines, and brothels and all the rest of it. Old Sam said himself, he said: "I'll get what I want". This is when he was accused or his brother was accused of murder. He said, "I'll get off because every politician, I put him there."

Tamurile: They were all in his pocket.

Alan: Yeah, and during that era he teamed up with the Kennedy's and other families in the US; and he ran the booze. It made this exciting to the youth. Anything that was prohibited, it becomes exciting. They've got the booze cans; they brought out the mini-skirt for the Charleston and all these dances.

Tamurile: When it comes to understanding human behavior, they've certainly got that locked down; and it's quite unfortunate that we're that predictable. Was it Bertrand Russell that coined the phrase "useless eaters"?

Alan: He repeated it, for sure. He did say that in a couple of his books, talking about the "useless eaters". When he was talking about a world efficient system that would come to pass, he did say there would be no place for useless eaters. See, everyone in this up and coming system, and it's still promoted as a tenant of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the world they're bringing in, it's a world which will constantly be in transition, because they have goal upon goal to go through. Our lives are just single phases of it. We are the building material to be used, altered, and worked towards it. Everyone must become a servant to the world state, to serve the state. The world state will be your reward. Russell said that those who do serve the world state may be given the right to breed their own offspring, because at the top of this you have a eugenics system. They're true believers in eugenics and superior genes.

Tamurile: Which produces people like Paris Hilton. Oh, that's joyful. So, Alan, how did you go from a small mining community in Scotland to landing on the Canadian Shield? So, you went from one mining area to another?

Alan: I got so fed up going back to Britain and watching the devastation during the 70's and 80's, as it was being completely industrialized and people were out of work. Every night on the news you get these bland statements of factories closing down, so many thousands unemployed. This was daily. Then when Maggie Thatcher came out on national television and said in her very arrogant way, "There's a generation of youth growing up now who will never see work in their lifetime, get used to it." That was the end for me, because pretty well everyone I knew in Britain, and had gone to junior school with and so on, fell under that category. Their lives were devastated. They lived on welfare. I mean, this was amazing. Thatcher also opened all the bars all day long. She changed the laws so they could be open all day long.

Tamurile: Well, yeah. That way they'll all be drunk and they'll either kill each other or pass out.

Alan: She said, "It's better having them in the pubs, spending their welfare checks, than rioting and protesting on the streets." Big brother was alive, had never left Britain from World War II. The authoritarian, bureaucratic system is a model for the world - Massive bureaucracies and ministries for everything, which simply dictate down to the people every night on the news. It was such a depressing state of affairs. In the 90's, they altered it just to get us through this part of the big change. They gave people increased pensions. For the first time, they let anyone get a credit card, before you couldn't even get a bank loan unless you had some collateral to back it up with. For the first time they started showing credit cards. People are living on credit cards today.

Tamurile: Most definitely. People are mortgaged to the hilt, and you've got to pay for the car, and the cottage, and the Rolex, and the BMW. You just wake up in the morning and go to work, go to sleep, and start all over again.

Alan: That's right. Everyone, pretty well is only about one or two months away from the street themselves.

Tamurile: Yes, it's really living hand to mouth. What really makes me agonize all the more is the fact that our children become indentured servants.

Alan: That's right. In fact, we have all been put down as collateral to pay off the debt, since the last Great Depression.

Tamurile: I was loathed to even register my son for a social insurance number, because I know what that social insurance number really means. He might as well tattoo it to his forehead.

Alan: That's a SIN, yeah?

Tamurile: Yeah, precisely.

Alan: It also means you're in the darkness, an old Hebrew word for the moon. You're in the world of darkness. You think there's a light you're going by, but you're not in the sun. That's for the higher illumined ones. Everything is a joke in our faces.

Tamurile: Well, but I don't know, I'm not laughing. Where do you see us 10 years from now, given what you know, Alan?

Alan: There's no doubt about it, the agenda was to really kick off big time for the big change in 2001. We're now headed rapidly towards the amalgamation of the world, where that has to at least have it in the open that we're now under world government. Getting to there in 2010, 2012 is this world government, 2010 is the amalgamation of the Americas to be completely integrated. They have to bring enough chaos on us, too, that the public will go along with it thinking, 'I guess this is the only solution.' That's what they have planned. However, this is called the "never ending story", that's where the term comes from; because once this goes on, they expect riots for the next 30 years as they bring on greater changes. You see, eventually, like Bertrand Russell said, you won't have a job, as such, with a paycheck or a reward. You'll have little credits given to you that go into your bank every week, but you cannot save up.

Tamurile: Right, and then you'll be allocated a specific amount of food for that, enough to put clothing on your back, and have to be grateful for that alone.

Alan: He said that this will be a form of social punishment. If you don't go along with the system or you criticize it, they'll withdraw your credits for the week and you won't be able to buy food or pay rent. The world to come will be a world of renters; and that's written into the United Nations' Habitat, the charter.

Tamurile: Where does the brain chip come into play?

Alan: The brain chip will come in, again, for world peace. There are two methods to get it in. They're always working, they bypass the older generation as they go for the young, to get the young to want it. That's why all the superheroes now have brain chips.

Tamurile: Right, be a mutant, it's superior.

Alan: Then you start at the other end of the spectrum. The young and the elderly, they're always the first. They've already passed laws in Britain and California and different states to mandatorily put in chips. Now the chip, it's just accepting it. Regardless of where they put it, you accept it first, but they want it put in people with Alzheimer's [disease] in hospitals, in patients and so on. That's the start of it, the elderly and the young, then they'll make the system so difficult to get along without it, because all your registration in a cashless society will be from a chip. It will eventually go into your brain. That's where they want it put. They had the meetings at Loyola University 4 or 5 years ago. I have the 600 pages they put up there. It was a world meeting of scientists, the top scientists and bioengineers and all the rest of it, and I got it pulled from the library before they pulled it down. I knew they would too. A guy from Japan talked, a specialist in this area, they created a plasmic-type chip. This chip is almost like a form of tissue.

Tamurile: So the body doesn't reject it.

Alan: It won't reject it, but it is also meant to integrate with your nervous system, directly into the neurons. Therefore, it will receive and transmit to the person its put into. He says, "This is ready to go. We already have the original supercomputers, which will then program and run the people."—Because you can be programmed to do any task. He said, "The only problem you have, the only problem, is now to convince the public to accept it. This will be done partly through the promotion, through movies and fiction and novels and so on." Again, through predictive programming, so we'll think it's quite natural.

Tamurile: I'm quite fearful of that being executed, simply by witnessing all the people lining up for flu shots.

Alan: --And even fighting each other.

Tamurile: Yeah! In the malls! It's just baffling to me that everyone is just walking, completely willing, into the 'gas chambers,' so to speak.

Alan: Yes, they are; and that's always been the way of it. For the people that swallow the complete, 6 o'clock news version of reality and the newspaper reality, never question.

Tamurile: You've got your work cut out for you, Alan.

Alan: I have, and we all do.

Tamurile: Yes, but you're one of the front runners with regards to attempting to, in any way, shape, or form possible, relay this information to as many people as are willing to understand and listen. How would you recommend that we try to get the youth listening?

Alan: It truly is difficult. I always say it's best to concentrate on those who are trying to wake up, at least ask questions, because they are confused. They're at least asking the questions, they just don't have the information. It's the information you must impart to them, in the proper way that you don't overload them and you don't depress them.

Tamurile: Right, that is indeed crucial because they're already in that very delicate state of mind. I don't blame them, quite honestly.

Alan: I was reading the lyrics that someone sent me, from a typical album that's popular here. It's a sort of apathy and nihilism. This is from a guy called Gnarls Barkley.

Tamurile: I'm familiar with him.

Alan: G...N...A...R...L...S. Gnarls, a dog can chew a bone or can gnarl a bone. You have "bark" after it, you see, that's a typical little giveaway. Then it's called "St. Elsewhere, 2006".

"Necromancer" Lyrics:

Wake up, wake up, wake up
Don't wake up, wake up, wake up, wake up
Ah-hah

Alan: Ah-ha, by the way is from the OTO, the Ordo Templi Orientis, which runs the New Age. It's a high Masonic group that runs the whole New Age.

Tamurile: Really? There was an Icelandic group by the name of Ah-Hah as well.

Alan: Yes, that's why it's there. Aleister Crowley coined it; he worked for MI6.

(Lyrics continued)

wake up, wake up, wake up, wake up
It's naughty, very naughty necrophilia
Without a care I'm compassionate about killing her
I'd have my way with what's left of the will in her
Cosmopolitans, and cocaine, and an occasional pill in her
When she spoke I saw a spark, but it was dark so
I drove her home when she died, sexy suicide
Sweet nothings for the numb, you feel where I'm coming from?
Have no fear, everything's fine, my girl parties all the time
Did you hear what I said? With this ring I thee wed
A body in my bed, she was cool when I met her
But I think I like her better dead

Ha ha ha…

Alan: I mean, this is what the children…these are the words to the stuff that you hear them screaming, chanting. These are the words they're listening to.

Tamurile: Oh my God, I'm horrified.

Alan: This is exactly what they set-up: nihilism and apathy. That whole gothic era that the youngsters went to, the ones who think there were rebelling, copied something from "Buffy the Vampire Slayer". It starts off fighting vampires, ends up as good vampires, bad vampires and they can drink blood. They all wear the dark clothes. It was created by the culture industry, by people, very old people, very wise and they're guiding that whole culture. Every movement the youngsters think they can join is actually planned that way. There's nothing coming out of their own minds.

Tamurile: We've just got to do as much as we possibly can to circumvent that. I know that 2012 seems to be the cutoff date that everyone is talking about, with regards to the Mayan calendar, but I think it's clearly got nothing to do with the Mayan calendar.

Alan: No, Mayan, even the calendar supposedly, is nonsense; they had it for 100 or 200 years and still didn't come up with the idea of calendar until they decided to write it. See, predictive programming uses prophecies. You create prophecies. People, if they believe in them, will let it happen. Like the Christians think, "Oh it's God's will, Revelations said we're all going to get punished and killed." There's nothing in Revelations that cannot be done by science.

Tamurile: Right, and you relinquish your own free will because you become fatalistic about everything.

Alan: Exactly, it's the same with all the whole New Age thing. It is written and then you had…

Tamurile: Then you've got instant surrender. No bloodshed.

Alan: No bloodshed, and then you have people like Zechariah Sitchin. Zechariah Sitchin is typical; he comes out with a unique version of the translation of the Sumerian Tablets.

Tamurile: Oh, is that how it started?

Alan: Yeah, and everyone else at the universities don't even talk about it, because that can't even take him seriously, because he's got his own translation to try and make people think "oh it's the Gods from out there." That's where all the serpent stuff comes from (and walking lizards). Again, fatalism, with the year 2012 wrapped up in his writing. His final book of course just happens to be the 13th one. He is a member of the Ashmolean Society, which is a High Masonic group in Britain, all connected with MI5. They give youngsters fascinating stories and then end up brainwashing them into fatalism, that this is inevitable. John Dewey, who was sent out to set up a standardized education system in the US, was the first one to say, "If we were attacked by aliens from outer space, we'd all have to come together and work together altering the world."

Tamurile: Then you had War of the Worlds by H.G. Wells and Orson Welles.

Alan: Yeah, and then again a book put out by the Club of Rome, one of the top think tanks on world policy and planning, published in one of their own books, The First Revolution, it's called. It had looked around for common enemies in the 1990's, and this is written by the two founders of the society. These guys put their plans to the Bilderbergers and all the rest of them, because the Club of Rome is the big think tank for policy for long-term future.

Tamurile: To this day?

Alan: Yes, to this day. They had looked around for a common thing to unite the planet, because they tried all these ideas and this wasn't working, that wasn't working, etc. They said "We decided eventually to use

the weather as an enemy, and annihilation of our atmosphere as the enemy that would unite mankind, because only a war against something has ever really helped us in the past to create changes. We shall conclude that the enemy then, therefore, is man himself." That's what they said in their own works.

Tamurile: However, would that not also backfire on them, because they breathe the same air? —Because if they're spraying the chemical trails, they're breathing that air, as well. Does that not impact them and diminish their capacity to travel freely?

Alan: What I've come to see here—I do know that from professorship down, in society, they themselves are taught one level of each of the sciences, which they believe is latest cutting edge stuff. Above them, you have another group. The CIA, from stuff that they've even shown us on television, were using technology which can insert thoughts in a person's mind—in the 1950's. They got shown that on CBC television, with the Wendy Mesley show. That was obsolete, she said; so that was on that was a higher level. This is long before we even knew there was even micro-circuit or solid state circuitry; they had micro-circuitry back then. At that time, we were still using old tubes in the television. There's a higher level above them, above the CIA, in medicine, physics, etc, which are even further ahead of that. They have methods, just like they do for people with kidney problems. You see these huge, bulky machines in the hospitals where they do dialysis. They have small portable units that certain people can wear all day long. It fits in your pocket. They can decontaminate themselves on an ongoing basis. Then the President Manning was in all the newspapers, an odd thing was mentioned. In all countries at the same time, this was for the politicians. The politicians were putting a bill forward, for themselves, that all politicians and their families, and their members of their families, would be given special treatment in high advanced military hospitals. That was in the newspapers in Canada, too, at the time. They were doing the same in Britain at the time, and everywhere else at the same time. I said, "Why would they be getting special treatment? Why isn't the treatment that regular people get good enough?" It's because they get advanced treatment for what was to come. Now we're being sprayed, and these characters, they all know it; they're all getting paid off, getting privileges, which the public will never see. The same thing happened when Bouchard, do you remember Bouchard, that so called flesh eating disease?

Tamurile: Yes, Ebola.

Alan: The little bit in the Toronto Sun at the time, if I remember, it was interesting. It said he came down with it quickly. Eventually they had to amputate his leg. He was the head of the Quebec party. However, it did mention that, it was two lines; it said his wife and his daughter also had it superficially. Both of them had it on their upper arms. The two of the three main sites for injection or inoculation are upper arm or the thigh. Therefore, it dawned on me, and this tied into declassified stuff that told us, in books like "Deadly Allies" by the Toronto Star writer, that in bacterial viral warfare that they'll always have antidotes to every new disease that they make in laboratories. That's international law. For every step of that disease, they must have antidotes.

Tamurile: That's my understanding where AIDS is concerned, as well.

Alan: What they've been doing for years is giving their good workers inoculation against certain diseases which are going around in society. In every so many inoculations, you'll have a batch where the virus or bacterium is not quite dead, and it will actually start working within the person. I guess he got a bad one, or maybe it was intentional. However, the fact that his wife and his daughter…

Tamurile: He might have been getting a little too big for his britches.

Alan: It could have been that, a warning of some kind. Anyway, they do get real stuff. In a world of depopulation, they wouldn't give this stuff to the rest of the public.

Tamurile: Of course not. Share with us some positive feedback with regard to the people that you yourself have touched and helped in some way, so that we can end this conversation on a positive note.

Alan: What I find, by trying to get through to the ones who are asking me questions and who have just joined sides, or solidified they're thinking into someone else's opinions - I find the young ones, a lot of young

ones who have gone through incredible confusion, who are getting in touch with me; teenagers, early 20's, and so on; who are putting together for the first time, to make sense by listening to what I'm talking about. Knowing that stops them from thinking they're just crazy, or the world is just crazy.

Tamurile: You might even avert potential suicide.

Alan: That happens; I've had quite a few of like that too. It's almost like a social work department here, without an agenda.

Tamurile: Well God love you.

Alan: Yeah, you can get through to them, and you can give them reasons now for all the bewilderment they've had growing up. It truly is difficult today, it's always been difficult for a teenager, but today it's worse than ever, it's a Fantasia, a circus. When you give them grounding in something, then they can start becoming active and do deep, quick studies and start to inform people in the right ways, especially their own peer groups.

Tamurile: Yeah, that's where it's got to happen.

Alan: Then we have to rethink the whole thing of life, because we have never had an input into what we exist for. It was given to us.

Tamurile: Yes, and anytime there's been a fight against a particular system, quite often there hasn't been a good one to replace it. You would end up, as my mother would always say, "Same trough, different pig".

Alan: That's right. I always say this all began with the commerce and money system, thousands of years ago.

Tamurile: So you would advocate as a better way to going about living one's life? Because you certainly are an example of that, given that you cut your own wood and lead a very aesthetic existence. Which is not to say that a person has to turn around a become a monk, but, still, you are relying on the technology to get the message across, but you know that it's just a tool, and that would apply to how you live the rest of your life as well. So that you're not compromising your principles by subjugating yourself to just make that extra income happen and make yourself cluttered with things around you.

Alan: Yes, that's right. You see most people who attack what's happening in system we're in really want to stop time here and now, and ask it not to get any worse in their lifetime. Rather than saying, "wait a minute here", because I know people in some of the shows I'm on hope and think the technology will save us. I say "How could it save you when you never a say in the direction it's going?" However, the elite know where it's going, they directed it. You can't compromise with something that's already planned and stated that most of you are going to be destroyed.

Tamurile: Looking for the easy way out is never the right solution.

Alan: It's not easy. I tell people that's the hard thing. You got to think, "What is life about?" We have to bring humanitarian thoughts into this system, because not only do you have a pathocratic, psychopathic inbred culture at the top running the show, you have a psychopathic culture created by them that everyone else adopts. When you adopt it, you have winners and losers (most folks), there's always 100 or 1,000 that don't get that job—the one "winner" gets it.

Tamurile: A lot of people go off at the mouth, but when it comes down to what people are prepared to sacrifice, that's a whole other story.

Alan: Until extinction of consciousness, that's when they say there will be world peace, when the majority are unable to even perceive themselves, as it was said at the Loyola meeting, as an individual, distinct being. That's your alternative; and we have to regain the humanitarian bonding, the natural bonding. We could not have the same system, because this whole system is theirs, not ours.

Tamurile: This may be why I've always gravitated and worked extensively with the First Nations people, because at least they, well they have a lot of problems with their young as far as high incidents of suicide and alcoholism, which is why they open their doors to people like myself who are not native born, to pass on their traditions because it is basically their last hope; and it's our last hope to share that knowledge. Now this is not all about that "tune into Mother Earth" thing, which is the next agenda, the whole "Gaia". They just have an understanding of the cycles of existence and synchronize with those cycles in a completely natural fashion. That's something we need to do to just save ourselves.

Alan: We have been trained to earn money and buy things, which are supposed to—every ad will tell you, from toothpaste to exercise machines—it's going to make you smile. It's a big lie; we all know it's a big lie. We're losing, but we're losing our humanitarian aspect along this whole process. That's what's allowing all of this to happen without our objecting to it. We have a psychopathic culture given to us, where it's a shark-infested ladder where everyone is forced into a system, where it's dog-eat-dog; you have winners and losers. The ones who get to the top, who claw their way to the top, are called successful regardless of whom they destroy on the way up. That's success—and that's not humane, yet we are using the society as if it was normal. This is not a normal way of existence. It's anti-human.

Tamurile: We're putting those people on pedestals. The cutthroats are the ones that are emulated.

Alan: We're told, those are the stars, those are the successful ones, and you too can get that if you're ruthless enough.

Tamurile: Alan, can you share with the listeners who may have missed previous episodes where they can get further information? You have published several documents and put out CD's. Tell the folks where they might be able to get a hold of you and order that.

Alan: They can check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com, .net, or .ca. There they'll find lots of free downloadable talks I've given, with a lot of the history in all of this. The players involved and the societies in the pyramid structure, all the way down to the bottom. I tend to try to use their own books, put out by the elite themselves, or written for them by well-known authors, "authorized" authors, that's why they're called authors. Then they can't deny their own words or agendas when they put it out themselves.

Tamurile: Absolutely, that's a brilliant strategy.

Alan: It's not debatable when you see what they wanted in the 20's, 30's, 40's, 50's, 60's, 70's, etc to today. You'll see that they planned it all. They made it happen.

Tamurile: I applaud you for what you're doing Alan, and anything we can do to bring that out to as many people as possible, you can be assured, once again, I'm on side with you. I would very much hope that, I know that your schedule is insanely busy, but perhaps we can keep in touch with you, maybe on a monthly basis, just to get a progress report and share some additional anecdotes and insights, with regards to what you're presenting and what the state of the world is.

Alan: I'd be happy to.

Tamurile: Thank you so much Alan. We will be talking to you again very soon.

ALAN WATT INTERVIEW:
GUEST ON GODBOX CAFÉ PODCAST WITH TAMURILE
ORIGINALLY BROADCAST: May 31, 2007 ON GODBOXCAFE.BLOGSPOT.COM
May 31, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Tamurile: Hello loyal listeners. I am back from a long journey but it's been well worth the wait. Much like Diogenes, the illustrious philosopher cynic, I have been walking around with a lantern looking for an honest man and I can happily report to you all that I have found one. I have found an honorable, noble, honest man and I am happy to present to you an interview that I conducted with him. The good news is I retrieved it after serious technical, let's say, obstacles. Fortunately, he recorded the same interview. The tail end was lost but that just gives me an opportunity to meet and talk with him so we can share more of his wisdom because there's so much of it that he has that you would benefit considerably from hearing. I'd love to present to you, Mr. Alan Watt.
[Tape begins]
Tamurile: Listen up all you useless eaters. Now since we are in the Land of Oz, whether we care to accept that or not, it's about time to expose the little man behind the mirrors and the big voices. Now, to make the best use of both we've agreed to do this interview via a machine gun approach, meaning that I'll fire topics at Alan and you burst a light beam on all of these things because most of us, whether we realize it or not, are being duped and disinformed. First and foremost, for the sake of our listeners who may not be acquainted with what you're doing, Alan, could you give them a bit of a background on how you, as a youth were making your journey through life and discovered what was going on. What opened your eyes and what led you to commit yourself to this path?
Alan: It was really when I was very small, I lived in a mining community in Scotland, and when you're small you're ignored by adults, which is pretty handy if you want to watch people [Laughs] and listen to them. I went from friend's home to friend's home and I found the same arguments in the every home with the parents over the basic necessities of life at that time. They didn't have credit cards or anything like that. They didn't have a welfare system when unemployment was really on the go and it was always about food and rent, food and rent, food and rent. I thought, this is Great Britain supposedly with all these centuries of empire and looting other countries. I said where did all the money go? Of course it all went to a couple of hundred families in London. I went in early into libraries, adult libraries, to find out some of the histories, to find out that even when I was five years old I found out they were changing the history that was being taught at school. I would check it up with very old books in the reference libraries, and we had really good old books, some of them going back to the 1700s that were still in the reference libraries.
Tamurile: And undoubtedly covered with dust because no one actually went in to have a look at them.
Alan: That's right. They even had collections of newspapers, of the local newspapers written at the time. I thought my goodness; they present a completely different history now in school. When I brought all these things up in school, the teachers were astonished because they didn't know themselves. However, I could present them with the facts and authors and even reporters of the time. That's when I really got onto it, that everything was just like George Orwell, I later found out. History goes down the memory hole with every publication and republication of every major book. That sent me off on the whole path of wondering why. I can remember too there was a miner's strike. That was one of the first miner's strikes and there again was no strike pay. There was no welfare. I think it was Harold Millen, at the time the prime minister, from an aristocratic family – they're all lords and so on – was in the front page of the newspaper telling the public that they'd never had it so good. Meanwhile I and many other people were getting brought up in reopened condemned buildings. They'd been condemned one hundred years ago. In one room four of us. That was pretty standard in these communities and here's this character telling us we'd never had it so good, you know?
Tamurile: I wonder who he was referring to by "we," it must have been the royal "we."
Alan: Oh yeah. They always had it good for sure. This was the arrogance you see that had carried over from a previous century was still alive in Britain – very well camouflaged in Canada and the US. They've worked on it harder to pretend it's a classless society, which is a real joke. Whereas in Britain you even have an

accent which will place you in your category of class. It was a very snobbish country. The people were totally controlled, as I grew up I noticed just flicking through different newspapers in different counties and areas you'd have the same starting pay for the same jobs and then the same maximum pay. I realized you literally had a fixed rate, prices and wage system across the whole country and in England too. That took organization to make that come into play.
Tamurile: What, in effect, you were growing up in was very similar to a caste system as they have in India.
Alan: Absolutely. There's no doubt about it.
Tamurile: You have untouchables, which would be the vast majority of the blue collar, and the fiefdom.
Alan: That's right. What I found out was freemasonry for instance runs Britain. Even my local area, pretty well every major character was a freemason. The big lodge was in my town and it was 300 years old.
Tamurile: Were you approached at any point? Because being the bright child that you were, regardless of what your humble beginnings might have been, undoubtedly you're precociousness would make you a likely candidate to be lured into that particular organization. Did anyone at any point approach you to join?
Alan: I had people come up from Oxford and Cambridge and other big universities throwing scholarships at me.
Tamurile: These are the recruiters.
Alan: Yes, and when you turn them down the first time they don't give up. They keep coming back and you have interviews with them. They promise you everything and one of them even said, "do you want to live like the rest of the people here? Don't you want to come down to a place where your future is guaranteed and you have a good income? You won't have the worries of the ordinary people." Yes, I had all the speeches given to me.
Tamurile: Why would you resist when so many have succumbed to all of these temptations?
Alan: Partly intuitive really. I knew there was a lot more too it. I also still knew I was too young to understand it all, but I had read the biography of one guy who went to Oxford. He said that he was taken over when he entered the hallowed halls and looked at all the granite and then all the busts of famous people and authors, and anyone who was anyone in British history is in there somewhere. This author said that it took him over. It literally took him over becoming part of that.
Tamurile: Is it very much like the mafia? Once you're initiated in, and once you've been taken in, it's not like you can say, "I've had enough of this game and I want out."
Alan: That's right.
Tamurile: There is a great deal of ritualism.
Alan: They have the order, the Oxford Circle, that's their initiation into a little bit higher order of freemasonry and pretty well everybody in MI5 and MI6 from Cambridge or Oxford have either been in the Oxford Circle or the Cambridge Apostles, they call them I think.
Tamurile: Now that's however permeated on a global scale, has it not?
Alan: Yes, wherever Britain went, and this is still the agenda because the United Nations is based on the British Empire and system is the model for the rest of United Nations and democracy as they call it.
Tamurile: To this day.
Alan: Yes. Whenever they went into another country and they dominated for at least 40 to 50 years, and they would ensure they created a type of middle class system with a British culture instilled in them and the same freemasonry and the same democratic system. That's why they waited so long to pull out of India. They tried to set the same thing up there before they pulled out. That's still, by the way, a UN mandate. When they go into a country they still have that written in their charter. They won't pull out until they've put a little mini-democracy there that is really based on the British system.
Tamurile: Could you perhaps give us a bit of a historical overview on this, the origins of this group and some key names when it first began so that people can do their own referencing and searching?
Alan: Yes. The earliest that I could find, that's available to the public - now remember, and this is an interesting thing to find too - for the public you have public libraries and for an elite you have archives.
Tamurile: Aha!
Alan: It's a big difference because I've had professors tell me that there's maybe one in fifty professors is given access to an archive.
Tamurile: You know I encountered that personally myself here when I was doing, I'm actually on my own journey and I'm not going take away from your discussion here, but I'm validating exactly that. I was actually doing a small paper and trying to get some research on freemasonry for something entirely other in my undergraduate studies and there was definitely a list of books which were within the database system but I simply couldn't get into the room where they were kept.
Alan: That's right, and that's why certain authors are allowed access to the archives. They're vetted. They're

approved. They're sworn. They're bonded and their job generally is to give something a little bit more to the public once in awhile. That's why specific authors come out going over the same materials supposedly and yet giving you a paragraph or a page of information that's never been released to the public before, which makes you ask the obvious question: if all the previous authors on that particular subject had access to the same information, why didn't they mention it before? This new material or information? You realize no, everything is authorized for its time and place.
Tamurile: Indeed. There are always more questions than answers.
Alan: Yes.
Tamurile: What is the distinction between freemasonry and illuminati? Those are words that are bandied about all the time.
Alan: "Illuminati," this was a bit of a clever deception. We could go way back, again back to the names that first come into history openly as what we would call today freemasons, that was Rosicrucian society – the real ones, not the ones you send off your money and they send you a couple of pamphlets back.
Tamurile: [Laughs]
Alan: There's one in California like that. The real one's in Philadelphia.
Tamurile: There's one in north Ontario. A few Dutch people seem to be into that.
Alan: There's a big one in Switzerland. John Dee was the first one to openly come out. It's a mixture of what they call Christian kabbalah. They brought the kabbalah of the Aramaic countries in Hebrew as well and put it in with this new form of Christianity. John Dee wrote books on it. He was the man who coined the term British Empire. He approached Queen Elizabeth I with a suggestion of how to go about creating; he called it a Brytish B-R-Ytish Empire based on a form of free trade for those who would join. Those who wouldn't join would be basically black listed and they would get no trade. However, along with the free trade was to come the gradual merging of the member countries with their legal systems so they'll be all once again based on the British type structure and system. That was in the 1500s.
Tamurile: So that was a prototype that everyone did as a means of establishing the same thing in other cities and other continents.
Alan: Yes, and in his day too, John Dee was also a spy for Queen Elizabeth I, and that's admitted. There's a lot of declassified stuff down the centuries and his number was 007. That's where they got the name from. He had the largest library in the whole of Britain in his day. He also did a lot of encryption. That's part of their whole technique is to encode things in words and writing, so he put a big book out on calling down the spirits. However, the whole thing really is Masonic coding. There's an esoteric for the people who read it and they then read the abstract, they call it the spirits; but in reality it was nothing more than giving out to members the codes.
Tamurile: I see. There's a lot of numerology and symbology involved.
Alan: Yes and even the letters of the English alphabet are there. However, along with him, and Queen Elizabeth I, that was the first real openly Masonic court that was Francis Drake. You had other ones. They were pirates too. You call them freebooters. They were authorized to go out from England and raid all the other shipping because they were to acquire as much wealth as they could to build up massive navies for the future to create this British Empire. That's what it was all about.
Tamurile: Ah so the church followed suit with the crusades.
Alan: It's an old ongoing thing. There's nothing really new in it. However, they knew as well that the Catholic Church had ruled the world for a long time with no opposition really. They also know by their own laws of studying humanity and populations for many centuries that you need opposition if you want to create a direct change. It was around the same time you end up with Luther coming out, another catholic priest whose coat of arms is also the rose and cross, by the way.
Tamurile: And we the unclean are stuck between church and state.
Alan: [Laughs] That's right. It's quite interesting. Then of course you had Francis Bacon who came out – again an advisor to royalty – with the new Atlantis, which was under a story form he was also giving the format for a country which would rise in the west. He's talking about America.
Tamurile: Oh. So there's a lot of metaphor here?
Alan: There's a lot of metaphor; and in fact it's in the Talmud that the country that would feed the world would be a star of the west, not of the east, and it was called Merica. The new Atlantis was to be a country that would give a new value system to the world. It would technically be on its own and independent. There would be a republican form of government on the surface.
Tamurile: We're referring to the US here.
Alan: That's right. However, he did say, and this has been the same in all ages too, if you want to hide something you bury it or you put something out of site. He talked about an elite would rule the country over

the republic system. The real government would be living inside mountains or under the ground in special manmade rooms and he even said laboratories. His book was written in the late 1500s and published in 1602 and here he is writing about laboratories underground. He also called it Solomon's land; he used the early word for Solomon S-A-L. Solomon of course is the whole Masonic thing again. It was a Christian Masonic thing but in this fictional story that he wrote, and remember its time period, he said that at the end the hero, the visitor to the island was allowed to be escorted into the underground laboratories where they could create any kind of vegetables by specifically combining them but not by crafting them.
Tamurile: So this is in fact a precursor, a blue print, to where we are right here and now.
Alan: Yeah and then he went on and said in the next room they created all kinds of animals knowing what the end product would be, but you could design them from taking the minutest particles from one and combining them with another.
Tamurile: That's genetic manipulation.
Alan: Here's the other part [laughing], there was even a huge machine, he said, which would control winds and hurricanes and create rain or drought.
Tamurile: A cloud machine. It's all there in black and white.
Alan: This was a bona-fide genuine publication that's still found in universities in the old form. I have the old books here too. How can you even bring that up in an age where they're still using the sailboat, horses and carts, and reading my candlelight? Yet here he is writing about this country that was going to lead the world into a new system.
Tamurile: Can you tell us a bit about how the hierarchical strategies work in terms of this elitist core? Is it a bloodline thing? Because now you've got all of this Da Vinci Code razzamatazz going on and the whole notion of these holy grail bloodlines and what have you, and it's the question of specific lineages, and then you have a second echelon of people who are recruited by virtue of what I consider to be faulty genetics because they have no conscience and no capacity to have compassion for their fellow man. I think those are prerequisites if I'm not mistaken.
Alan: They are. In fact, again, there's nothing staggering; the more you learn about it you're not staggered by it. There's a lot of disinformation out there too.
Tamurile: Oh it all makes total sense if one's just observing carefully.
Alan: Yeah, even with the Da Vinci Code too, that's the old stuff that the masons always rehash, rehash to fascinate the public. It's even deeper than that, because you can go back to Plato, who was a member of the Greek aristocracy. Plato wrote the book called The Republic. He studied most of his life, like most Greeks did, in Egypt. He learned it from the Egyptians who'd already run the ancient world for a few thousand years at that time. In "The Republic" he describes a future world where guardian elite would rule it. These guardian elite would interbreed with themselves because they were the brightest of all and they had the right to rule because they had acquired all the wealth of that age. That was a prerequisite. Beneath them there would be a helper class where they could recruit from, a lower class of the brighter ones, once again, for certain qualities (today we'd call them psychopaths) who would serve them well and they'd form a military class out of that. Eventually, he said when the republic comes to its fruition in the future, then we shall bring the women in and then we shall have a class of military which shall interbreed and reproduce the same aggressive type.
Tamurile: So you've got programmed drones and the women are basically spawning more of them.
Alan: That's right and he also talked about altering people for specific jobs. He said if we want a person to pick apples – this is his little joke – he said, we can take a man and a woman who are tall and keep breeding them and breeding them, just like domestic dogs, and get the qualities you want. A miner, you can keep breeding small and squat people until you have little stocky sturdy guys that can go down mines. He was talking about making purpose-made humans for specific functions. He also said just like you can bring qualities in, he's talking about mental qualities, you could also breed certain qualities out. You wouldn't want them to be aggressive. You'd want them to be like the domestic cow for instance. It'd be very efficient as well.
Tamurile: So you can just pump them up with estrogen and diminish the amount of testosterone levels and turn them into passive.
Alan: He was also referring to people because you can also breed the people the same way and that's just it. See if you want the king or the queen, and I found this interesting even about the Rhodes Scholarships, to get one, apart from having to know the right people and that's a good chunk of it. Now the Rhodes scholarship again was a part of this ongoing British Empire for world conquest for a system set up by Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild and Lord Milner, eventually. Lord Milner chucked his lot in with it too. They created a scholarship to bring in bright students from all different countries and train them for pushing

towards world unification and the same standardization system based on Britain. They're in all bureaucratic departments in federal governments worldwide in every country now, those guys. To get a Rhodes scholarship you have to have been involved in the acceptable social policies of the day, the acceptable demonstrations, etc. We always think we're demonstrating against something. We never think that sometimes we're demonstrating for something else because we're ordinary people. We're decent people. We don't think like a psychopath. Their idea was to create NGOs which would have financial backing, backed by the big foundations which would demand...
Tamurile: Can you explain what an NGO is first?
Alan: They're Non Governmental Organizations where the public would think they were grassroots, just people collecting money around doors and protesting from their homes and writing all this stuff on the kitchen table. However, in reality the biggest Non Governmental Organizations have office buildings and staff, and pension funds and all the rest of it. They're paid by big foundations like the Rockefellers because all the big foundations (Ford, Carnegie, and Rockefeller) are part of this world corporation. They're all high Masonic institutions and they fund the NGO groups that they wish to fund. They then go to governments and say we demand this because this is wrong or right and then the governments are only too happy, you see that's just what we wanted you to ask and they pass a law.
Tamurile: Indeed, what about the people that are part and parcel of these lobbying groups?
Alan: The same thing. An NGO is just another form of lobby group authorized to be out there for specific changes to be brought into society by governmental action and law.
Tamurile: Has there ever been a time in history to your knowledge where these groups, although they seem to be very well united against the plebeians in terms of achieving complete control, are they competitive amongst themselves?
Alan: They're allowed a certain amount of competitiveness and just finishing the Rhodes part, the one prerequisite to be a Rhodes Scholar is that you must have leadership abilities and you must also have the ability to be very aggressive when required, almost dispassionate.
Tamurile: And be able to read cue cards that someone else has written for you, when it comes to public speaking. So there should be a certain element of charisma there, too, because if you're the front man you've got to persuade thousands of people that what you're saying is true.
Alan: There's no better personality than the psychopath because a psychopath doesn't feel empathy for others. However, as they grow up they study and watch how others interact with each other and they become the best actors you could possibly imagine.
Tamurile: So they're brilliant mimickers?
Alan: Fantastic.
Tamurile: Even though there's no authentic or genuine ounce of feeling in them.
Alan: In fact Henderson and Gillespie psychiatry studies in the books they printed back even in the '70s had all the latest at that time, the latest information. Psychiatry used to, because it was a fairly new science, look at or find the common psychopath at the street level who ended up in trouble with the law by breaking windows and grabbing things because a psychopath generally wants instant gratification. That's what they thought a psychopath was. Then they were catching on – "wait a minute, we have the same personality types up in politics." That's when the governments came down and started trying to get this all hushed up. Because that's where they gravitate towards, the brighter ones who are born in families of influence gravitate towards power. They want power because they love to dominate. They are egocentric; they're pure ego, a psychopath.
Tamurile: The agenda is pretty clear. It's a question of control of the global economy and the people in it. Let's get down to how that has been planned to be effectively achieved.
Alan: Getting back, it's an interesting thing you brought up was Illuminati – what's the difference between them and masonry.
Tamurile: Yes, see those words are bandied about and some people don't really know the distinction between the two. It's almost becoming cliché.
Alan: It is a cliché and it's meant to be a red herring. They brought Adam Weishaupt up and they keep going on about Weishaupt as though he was the first guy to come up with this agenda and he wasn't. He was only one member of one branch of freemasonry who got caught at it basically.
Tamurile: Oh so he got a little too big for his britches and he started bragging, did he?
Alan: Psychopaths love to brag. Here's a little clue to that. Even the serial murderer who eventually gets caught and has been so careful, when he gets caught he has no problem in disclosing to the public every single thing he did and all the details because he thinks he was so clever. He's proud of it. It's the same with these characters.

Tamurile: Hubris is their downfall here.
Alan: That's it. Weishaupt was just a member of the Bavarian lodge whose symbol was a standard, a very common Masonic symbol, the Beenan Orden they called it – the order of the beehive or the bees because that's their symbol of a perfect society with the queen, with the priests, the drones, and all the workers down below.
Tamurile: Oh irony of ironies and look what's happening with our bees now.
Alan: I know. You're looking at a system, but the problem they've had is since the creation of the larger bureaucracies as the governments grew you have the constant inbreeding of psychopathic types now amongst themselves just like the elite. Because, as I say, Plato said you can breed a quality or trait in or you can breed a certain quality or trait out. That's your emotional part, that empathy and so on. You have ruthless people basically in politics all working towards this agenda and serving their masters because psychopaths do worship those who have more power than themselves. We see that in military situations for instance where they worship the guy at the top. He gets all the glory because they wish they were that person. You're looking at a tremendous system that's been put in place. It's been on the go for a long time and they knew back in the 1930s – I know this – what the future of the world was going to be – because I have some of their old books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs that really is an arm that came out of the Rhodes foundation and the Lord Milner Foundation.
Tamurile: Is this something that's accessible to anyone or is it just that they assumed that no one's going to be interested or will take the time to go to that level of depth?
Alan: It's a ladder. They pretty well know. Legally, it's amazing how legalistic they are. They'll put things out for the public to consume, or at least legally see, knowing that they probably won't read it because there's no sex, violence, or a happy ending in it. They're dry boring books. However, when you get ahold of the old Royal Institute of International Affairs books, which is a royal charter corporation really that plans the future all reporters in the empire, and it's still the empire, it's still the common wealth, belong to it. The ones who don't want to belong to it, they wait until they're asked so they do all they're told until they're asked to join. You can't submit yourself to join. They come to you. The American branch they set up in the early 1900s, the Council on Foreign Relations. They couldn't call it the Royal American Institute of International Affairs.
Tamurile: Oh no. That would blow their cover wouldn't it?
Alan: [Laughing] it would blow their cover, yeah. They called it the Council on Foreign Relations and it's just the American branch of the same thing. You'll see that all the top politicians in the US are members of it; and in Canada, pretty much everybody in parliament is a member of it.
Tamurile: Once again these are drones that are carefully cultivated on the basis of very specific instructions and plans.
Alan: Yeah. No one in fact in the public eye gets to be in that position of influence unless they've been vetted and trained and cleared many times over before the public even hear their names.
Tamurile: These meetings like the Bilderberg, these are to, where they get their walking papers and are given their instructions as far as what they're expected to do within a certain time frame.
Alan: That's right. They did the Bilderberger meeting – again, even the name, when they chose the hotel in Holland they probably even built the hotel for the meeting because you're building the mountain, the berg, you see. It's the builders. They call themselves builders and so they love these little names and stuff to congratulate themselves on their cleverness. They lay these plans down. The club of Rome did the same thing.
Tamurile: Now, I'm just curious because I'm living in Canada what is your angle on all of this hubbub regarding Conrad Black. You know he was supposed to be one of their...
Alan: ...one of their group boys.
Tamurile: ...raised and taken into the fold and now all the sudden his name is mud. Is this another red herring?
Alan: What we get at the public level is drama.
Tamurile: [Laughing] this is the same thing as Brittany Spears, oh my goodness.
Alan: Yes. We get drama. I kid you not. I watched all this stuff for years and they always give us topics like Zbigniew Brzezinski said and he's advised god knows how many presidents. Brzezinski said in one of his books, shortly the public – this is in the 1970s in the book called Between Two Ages – shortly the public will be unable to come up with ideas or topics to discuss on their own. They'll only be able to repeat that which was downloaded into them by the previous night's news. Then he went on to talk about the technotronic era of methods of technology that will be used on whole populations and they'd be completely unaware of it.
Tamurile: Have you heard of the Second Life, Alan? They've started these virtual realities where you can live in a computer.

Alan: Yes and that started with the movie, The Lawnmower Man, as predictive programming to make children want that idea, to make it exciting. They always program us through fiction before the reality comes our way. These are all scientific techniques that are well understood.
Tamurile: Repeatedly.
Alan: Repetition and it's always exciting. They don't tell you the real story, that once you get your little chip in your head you'll no longer be you. You will be gone.
Tamurile: But it's all for your own good.
Alan: Oh, it's for "world peace," and it will be peace because it'll be peace for the elite, you see.
Tamurile: [Laughing] Because no one has a freewill.
Alan: That's right.
Tamurile: And no one has a brain left.
Alan: That's correct.
Tamurile: That's as Orwellian as one could possibly imagine a future.
Alan: I know. It's terrifying really; but that's what's on the cards and now the British Ministry of Defence which is a part of NATO, which is a scrambled Aton, you know, Aton is the old sun god of ancient Egypt.
Tamurile: Indeed!
Alan: Even their symbol of NATO is a disguised swastika if you look at it with the two tone colors there.
Tamurile: Oh you're absolutely right.
Alan: Nothing changes. They put things in plain view, like Albert Pike said, the great pope of freemasonry. He says we put things is plain view of the profane who never understand what they see or hear. They do this all the time. It's the same with what is the mystery of the Mona Lisa and it's "Amon is all".
Tamurile: Yes indeed. People once they're given bread and circuses that's all that's really required. They're easily entertained.
Alan: They love a mystery and these guys have experts and teams of authors to churn this stuff out to you.
Tamurile: It's part and parcel of the propaganda.
Alan: Drama is fantastic because for their British mindset, for Canada say, because they adopted more of the British system, the CBC is based completely on the BBC the way it's presented.
Tamurile: It's not even camouflaged as such. It's most definitely an imitation.
Alan: Even China has got the same BBC guys working for them and they have the same format in China now. It's interesting. The BBC started it off with the British public. Canada adopted it, so did Australia. For us, because we're not so into the oh wild sex, or staring at people and stuff in the streets, they give us a guy who appears to be fallen like Conrad Black, but he's not fallen at all. It doesn't matter what happens to him, he won't serve time.
Tamurile: He stepped up to the plate to draw attention to himself so that the real plan can be carried out.
Alan: Or, like Brian Mulroney with the kickback scheme, he'll come back.
Tamurile: He's got some nice little offshore account somewhere and he sold Canada down.
Alan: Or he'll end up suing those who accused him and getting billions out of it just like Moroney.
Tamurile: Speaking of accusations, I want to clear up for everybody this whole notion of conspiracy theories, where that phrase was coined and why people like yourself are painted with that brush.
Alan: It's an interesting term put out by what they call counter intelligence and people mimic what they hear or see that's what Charles Galton Darwin talked about who wrote "The Next Million Years" on behalf of the elite in the 1950s, mid 1950s. He published this book called "The Next Million Years" and he said, we create the culture, the public will follow, they mimic what they see, they sing what they hear and they adopt the fashion and everything else. Everything that Plato talked about in ancient times, creating the fashion industry as Plato called it, the music industry, and the drama industry the public mimic. These are old sciences that are still being used. Charles Galton Darwin rehashed it, but he also went further and talked about the necessity of either sterilizing most of the males or changing the physique of the women through excess and different hormones that they could either inject into you directly or put it in your water supply or spray from the air.
Tamurile: It's happening as we speak Alan. I read an email from a friend of mine that was pointing out that in Texas they were trying to make mandatory a vaccination amongst girls between the ages of 9 and 11, which is supposedly to prevent the possibility of cervical cancer.
Alan: The Human Papaloma Virus. Of course they only admit themselves that it supposedly only works against one particular type of Human Papaloma Virus.
Tamurile: That's because they don't work against viruses.
Alan: I don't trust them, whatever they tell us now. When you go into Charles Galton Darwin's stuff and Arthur Koestler's stuff – he again was hired as a propagandist through fiction at one time to basically push or

help the left along, because they're on both sides left and right. Koestler, who had worked for Stalin at one point he helped oversee the great famine of the Ukraine where they starved millions to death. He thought it was just wonderful and he admits that in one of his books. He said it was historical necessity at the time. That's how a psychopath rationalizes mass murder. Then Koestler went over to New York and he worked for the United Nations, and he came out with a book called “The Ghost in the Machine”. It's a term that's used often for what are you, you know who are you, are you just a bunch of protoplasmic cells and synapses and neurons and so on; or is there something else to you – the complete you, the sentient you, the individual you, that's what he meant. His whole job at the United Nations was to find ways of illuminating you, the ghost, again for world peace. He went through all the different factions working at the United Nations. One was trying to do it surgically by lobotomies. One was trying to lobotomize specific parts of the brain by injecting chemicals and specific altered viruses that would target and be up taken by the brain, by the receptors and burn out certain parts that give you higher intellect and even aggressive parts or the parts really which give you your self-survival instincts. He came out with all this and then in the last chapter, he thought it was a wonderful idea, and once again there’d be world peace.
Tamurile: I think Bertrand Russell was also quite good at submitting strategies along those lines.
Alan: Yes, the same thing. See they all work together, that's just it. These guys all work for a central hub command, that's why they all wrote about the same things, same techniques as well. I should say this, see counter intelligence works by, and this is well documented by guys like Lawrence of Arabia who was trained at Cambridge as a spy basically, counter intelligence puts out sometimes thousands of people in a big city to gather nothing but gossip in bars and so on.
Tamurile: Yeah, sit in a coffee shop and listen to particularly the youth who still think they have free will and a choice. Ha!
Alan: What they do is to find out if the topics they’re putting through the news in the media and the newspapers are being discussed, you see. They give us our discussions.
Tamurile: And whether they’re being accepted.
Alan: Therefore when word comes out of certain things they’re true and they’re not good for the public – that’s what’s called intelligence, something that might be harmful for those that control. Therefore they have counter intelligence agencies that then pick up the same stuff. They fund people to go out into the limelight. They fund them to the hilt. They train them to become the leaders of what appears to be opposition to the elite. Then they spin it off into outer space with fantastic stories and literally lead all the followers through a maze of mind control basically.
Tamurile: These are deliberate provocateurs that are planted in order to get an uprising and that way weed out people who might be considered a threat.
Alan: Yes. What you do with counter intelligence, as I say, you put the fact in. You make sure that the guy appears to be ‘on the ball’, and then you bring the spin on it – which is often ludicrous by the way, it’s the fantastic spin that gets them. When you come out and just present the basic facts they’ll say, “oh you must be one of those reptilian guys and ha ha ha.” In other words they throw the baby out with the bathwater. They throw the intelligence out with the ridicule.
Tamurile: This is exactly why I want to be sure that our listeners are clear about this whole conspiracy theorist business and how you do not fall under that category in any way shape or form. I want that clearly understood.
Alan: That theory really was put out by the big boys themselves to be adopted by those in certain movements and they adopted the term quite happily. It really does work. People adopt the terms they’re given not realizing they’re ridiculing themselves.
Tamurile: You did mention in the last phrase the whole reptilian agenda. Can we just blow the lid off of that?
Alan: Oh yeah. You see years ago...
Tamurile: It must not have been a very cost effective thing in terms of this whole extraterrestrials taking over that would have been a very expensive proposition, would it not, to create holograms of ships and that sort of thing. Is that why they abandoned that whole thing?
Alan: That’s partly the reason. Their studies showed they could not convince enough people anyway. It’s true, you see Aldous Huxley, who worked for Tavistock Institute and who again put out a lot of stuff in fictional form, but it was also part of an agenda which he worked towards. Huxley himself said that 60% - all studies have shown, and this is from a lecture at Berkeley, you can get that on my website too for download – 60% of the public are instantly suggestible, hypnotics basically.
Tamurile: 60%.
Alan: He said another 20% with a little more work and persuasion can come to believe it just as much, which leaves 20% that they could not affect. These are old studies. They're repeated over and over and over up to

the present and it hasn't really changed. In other words a lot of people will believe anything if authoritative figures tell them over and over.
Tamurile: This is the man in the white coat.
Alan: Yes. Experts. This again was meant to discredit a fact where psychologists had come out years ago studying the great dictators of history, and coming to the same conclusions that psychopaths were basically the types that run the world system. They said that these are unfortunate terms, they said, there's a part of the brain where all your survival capabilities, reproductive, everything is in this little part of the brain and they unfortunately gave us a slang term called the reptilian part meaning that all animals, even reptiles have this little part in them for reproduction, aggression, all of the baser things which are drives and also aggressive at times. That was starting to get known so they had to bring out something that would make it ludicrous, you see. Therefore books came out about real reptilians and shape shifters and all of this stuff; and now when you mention that part – "oh yeah, they turn into reptiles, don't they?" It's good counter intelligence.
Tamurile: How about over population. The whole notion that the world cannot sustain the people that exist on it now let alone in the future.
Alan: Again, that all goes back, this is not new again, but it was well documented. The technique was documented by Malthus in the 1700s. He was an economist for the British crown and for the British East India Company. He was the first one to fudge these brand new phenomena called statistics. They say there are lies, damn lies, and then there are statistics. It's hard to argue, you see.
Tamurile: [Laughs]
Alan: It's hard to argue when they see statistics. Malthus really fudged it. He made graphs that predicted that within 100 years in the 1800s they'd be walking all over each other on the planet, all the commoners, and they might overthrow the elite. He came down with all these ways and means to eliminate a vast quantity of those that were undesirable. He even suggested building public housing on swamplands so they'll get infected and their children will be prone disease and all the rest of it.
Tamurile: Just wipe them out with a plague or two.
Alan: Yes. That's exactly again what Bertrand Russell talked about. He says we're in a bind. We help the people to live longer and more of the wrong people will breed. This is what we're up against here. These are real psychopaths. They really have an agenda.
Tamurile: Let's take advantage of your being here now and I'll say some catch phrases and you just burn the light on them. For example – and I'm going to go with things that are just rife in the media, we're just saturated with it, and that to me is a warning sign. The moment that the mass media is pumping it out there on every single channel, then that gets my alarm bells going. Let's say for example this whole global warming problem. That all the sudden all of the scientists and all the people in the lab coats who know better than we do about everything, are up in arms about. We've only got a specific time frame to deal with, otherwise we're all just going to go to hell in a hand basket.
Alan: Yes. Years and years ago the first man to mention world unification through terror and fear where we'd have to unite to fight a common enemy was John Dewey, who helped set up the US Educational system. He'd give lectures and he mentioned that often in his speeches. The only way to unite the world would be to get a terror from out there and from them on came the vast books on science fiction and aliens and alien attacks and all that stuff.
Tamurile: H. G. Wells.
Alan: They tried all kinds of gimmicks. They put millions out there. They paid millions to authors to write science fiction to get all this idea, this predictive programming into our minds as a possibility and they did lots of CIA tests and organizational tests on big parts of the populations. They even did Orson Welles' "War of the Worlds". They broadcasted over radio. They terrified.
Tamurile: People committed suicide.
Alan: People were even shooting at the big water tanks up on the tall legs they have feeding towns, thinking they were alien craft. There were car smashes, people trying to get away and all this stuff. Then it came out years later, it's declassified now, that it was the US government that was behind it with the departments of the psychological teams at Princeton University as a psychological warfare test. That's declassified now. They were trying this and of course they couldn't get enough people to go along with it, so it's much easier to say we're going to get hit with a comet. We send guys off that can blow comets up so you have Deep Impact and different movies that all came out at the same time.
Tamurile: It's amazing how insidious that is. You just throw it into the cinema and you can affect a staggering amount of people very easily.
Alan: Yes. The next thing was in the 60s they thought, oh I wonder if we should have another plan B or C

because they never have just one plan. Teller came up with the hydrogen bomb, he was the first man scientist to say, you know we could just spray the atmosphere. Vast spraying exercises with aluminum oxide and different metallic particles if we want to either cool or warm the earth. He also worked on projects to bring polymer, and you'll see this spray today. You can see polymer spray which spreads fast and it's very hazy. It's like looking through a plastic film in the sky. That's the polymer. Polymer was invented to carry certain viruses and bacterium to the earth for warfare purposes.
Tamurile: Biological warfare.
Alan: They found that they could do either heating or cooling of the atmosphere on a grand scale depending on the types of mixes they used. They're like the grand alchemist in the sky. They're up there everyday. People will notice that since the heavy spraying began after all the countries, including Canada signed the open skies treaty it's really warmed. It gets warmer. The more they spray it the warmer it becomes because these tiny particles are like reflectors. They reflect light all over the place and back and forth towards each other so the rays don't strike the earth and bounce off or are absorbed. They literally go back and forth in the atmosphere and it heats the entire atmosphere underneath it.
Tamurile: I in fact experienced that this weekend walking the dogs. It was a beautiful sunny day, not a cloud in the sky, and the temperature was appropriate for an April morning and then two hours later, of course, I saw the criss-cross patterns and did my own cursing under my breath as far as who would be motivated to get up there and do these things and absolutely I felt the difference in the temperature. It became quite unbearable and overheated within two hours.
Alan: It was five years ago now that they started to use HAARP alongside this. Teller suggested that you could bombard the atmosphere with electromagnetic pulsations. Then by so many meta or metallic particles in the atmosphere, the atmosphere would become like a circuit, more conductive and it could carry at vast distances that way.
Tamurile: Now, I'm aware of the HAARP that's based out of Alaska. Is there any place else?
Alan: There are 54 of them they admitted to a few years ago.
Tamurile: Oh god in heaven.
Alan: They can use them all in unison too.
Tamurile: They manipulate the weather.
Alan: Yes, and not just the weather. If you go into the United Nations treaty on weather warfare, HAARP is in there. That was signed in the 1970s and everything that they'd been known to do is in that treaty and so every country signed it, not to use it. Now there's the interesting part with the United Nations. It says they will not use it when states war with each other, but it says nothing about not being able to use it on their own public.
Tamurile: Ah, so of course.
Alan: It's the same with the bullets the police now use, the hollow points. It's not allowed to use hollow-point bullets in warfare against another country because they're so lethal and cause so much damage, but they allow them to use it now in Canada for instance.
Tamurile: They've developed bombs that will keep buildings intact and only kill the people.
Alan: That's also disclosed that they're going to use them from the Ministry of Defence of Britain they published a week ago in the Guardian. Their whole agenda for the next 30 odd years including the use of neutrino bombs to bring down specific ethnic populations.
Tamurile: This has been openly...
Alan: I read a whole thing on the air just a week ago. It's up on my site in fact.
Tamurile: Can you please tell everyone where they can look up your website and your podcasts I have been listening to for months on end and highly recommend everyone to go immediately to after they listen to this. Tell everyone where they might be able to get in touch with you.
Alan: If you look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com they can see all the stuff that's there for free downloads. The other sites I have, I've now put them up in Europe with transcripts in different languages: that's alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.
Tamurile: How long have you been doing this podcasting, Alan?
Alan: I started, I felt I had no option but to start to come out and I got into short wave radio, international short wave, in '98 and I've been on that on and off up until about 2002 or 2003 if not 2004. Then I put my own sites up to get more information out.
Tamurile: And Mr. Watt has indeed been doing that ever since. I am one of his regular listeners. He has numerous books and CDs available for sale via the website. Our conversation is nowhere near over, and he has agreed to grace us with his presence for a subsequent interview.

ALAN WATT
ON
"INVESTIGATIVE JOURNAL"
WITH
GREG SZYMANSKI
(Two Hours, Continuous)
July 31, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Greg: Welcome to the Tuesday addition of the Investigative Journal. I'm your host, Greg Szymanski. I'll be here for the next two hours and hopefully in the next two hours we're going to have on today Alan Watt, and he is a person that – boy, I'll tell you. He talks about a lot of new things and he's got a website called cuttingthroughthematrix.com . At this point, we're trying to wait for Alan to get on the phone, but we'll be with him in a minute. We'll spend the next couple of hours discussing many different things with Alan, including the Vatican's connection to the New World Order and much, much more.

I wanted to mention that my new time is 4:00 to 6:00 p.m. and that's Pacific Time on the West Coast, and I'll be on Monday through Friday on Liberty Radiolive.com everyday Monday through Friday 4:00 to 6:00 p.m. You can also go to my website and that is www.arcticbeacon.com and you can get a lot of articles regarding the New World Order and much, much more. Alan, are you on the line yet? Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Greg: Oh good. I didn't know if you were there. I'm glad you're here. Alan, you have a website called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Why don't you tell the people what you've been working on lately?

Alan: I've been very busy doing my talks that I give out every week on the histories of this system that we live in, and how we got to where we are now, and all the different agencies and religions involved in controlling the people down through the centuries up until this point. Into the new scientific dictatorship that we're moving into now, a world run by experts and professionals that was taken over from the old priesthoods, but they still use the old priesthoods to their advantage.

Greg: You talk a lot about hidden history. I guess we can start from a point – where would you like to begin?

Alan: Just the fact that because of man's basic needs to get in touch with something he thinks is out there bigger than himself, which is their deity, their god, their creator, whatever, that in all times, especially in the ancient times, priesthoods arose using that knowledge and distorting the truth and saying they had the truth; and because of that they became very dominant over the people. They control the people's minds through religion; and with them, wherever they went, they brought the money system with them. That's very important because the money is a form of slavery. Once you get people to accept money, you can then tax it back from them. You can hire armies and go and conquer other countries. We're really seeing a culmination of thousands of years of this very technique coming to an end with the Middle East, and they're put under the exact same system for global domination. This agenda has been on the table for an awful long time.

It also takes the cooperation of all existing religions to go along with this. If you notice, not one of the major religions or religious leaders is warning the public about the future and what it has in store for the general public, either in the cloning field, the genetic engineering field, the eugenics field, and the depopulation programs that they've been putting forward for a long time. None of the religious leaders who have the power and the authority to tell people, "look, start thinking about this." None of them seldom even talk

about it or even discuss it. It tells you they're all in on this together at the very top levels.

Greg: Right. You're talking about all the major religions at the top levels perhaps working together to mislead the masses, and this goes back a long, long way. Can you give us any kind of history that you uncovered throughout the centuries that lead you to believe this is true?

Alan: It's not just coming to believe it. It's when you stumble across major figures in history like Alexander the Great for instance. Alexander the Great, his mentor was Aristotle the philosopher and Aristotle was married to one of the biggest international money lenders of his own era; and the same money lenders from the Middle East funded the Macedonians and the Greeks. They go into Persia and take it over. They paid for the war in other words and all the people who were taken over had to pay it all back through taxes to repay the money sharks. You find the same thing all down through history. Money-lenders, the leaders that teach and put up front men like Alexander the Great, or maybe a George Bush in our time, it's all the same old con game. They're all interrelated we find through their wives and through their mentors. They're all intermarried and interrelated. This is their world as far as they're concerned.

John Kerry's the same with his wife who's involved in the Heinz industry. They said they'd take over the food industry you know 40, 50 years ago, because when you take over the food industry you have war on the people. War, in all times, takes into account economic war, food and water, all the basics when you're having a war on a city or on a whole country on in the world. They go for those primary things. It's just a coincidence of course we have John Kerry who's married to the Heinz Dynasty, who I'm sure have been modifying those foods since they created the company called Heinz. Modification of the food is modification of the people.

Greg: Yes, exactly. You know what? I'm looking here on your website and you only have three books available correct? One is "Cutting Through 1," and then "Cutting Through 2 - A Glimpse into the Great Work" and then "Cutting Through III - Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition."

Why don't we start with your first book and tell us what that's about? Go ahead.

Alan: Really, hermaphroditic has different meanings in the occult industry. In ancient times, they talked about the perfection of the human being where the right brain would be working together – emotion versus reason. It would come to a harmonized point and that was the perfected man or the illumined man as they called it. You'll find the same thing hidden behind major religions. In Genesis, the deity he makes a double of himself and from that double he then subdivides Adam and Eve from it, meaning the deity himself was male and female. That's the meaning in Genesis.

You also find the same things in the writings of Plato. The deity they worshipped was male on the front and female on behind when they walked the other way. They're talking about the ultimate perfection is going to be a creature which is neither male nor female, which can self-reproduce. It's an odd agenda, too, you might think, but it’s always been here for thousands of years. Now they have talked about the creation of the perfect worker human being that would be both male and female and could self-produce. That way there's no conflict. The world they want to bring in has to be conflict free. Free from conflict of nations or races, ethnic groups but also no conflict of gender conflict. That's what they call their utopia, their peace on earth. However, the elite themselves said they will not alter themselves. They will only alter the worker bees to be more perfect; and one day if you serve the system of the state very well, the honor you will have is the right to reproduce yourself, an exact model of yourself.

Greg: That's the first book. You talk a lot about that, correct?

Alan: Yes and also how it's all done through the Masonic coding hidden in the language, right through so many different words that we use commonly without thinking of what they really mean. Our language itself was given to us to contain coding, as all the high freemasons know.

Greg: You know just before we get into your other works, the second and third books give us your thoughts about religion. About the Bible. About the Koran. About how all these things fit in your thinking and whether

it's important to follow one of these groups or whether you feel a person can find the creator without any of it. Just give me your thoughts about religion, the Bible, the Koran and all the Jewish books that tell about ways to find the creator. What do you think?

Alan: The mainstream religions all have (for the west anyway) all came from basically the Hebrew versions and split off – the Christians would say it was the culmination or a completion of Judaism to have a Messiah. Most Jews think the messiah is still to come; and you can have many messiahs within Judaism, anyone who furthers the cause is called the Messiah. Mohammedism was slightly tailor-made and altered to suit the Arabic peoples, the desert peoples and give them strong laws basically to make it more cohesive as a society. They all come from the same root.

You'll find in every region of the world there's always a trinity of religions which are associated from a main root; and so for the west, they gave them Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedism (or Islam) coming from the same source. You'll find in the Far East they give you Shintoism, a form of Japanese Buddhism and another mainstream religion or Taoism as well. You always have a trinity of religions for each region of the planet; and that's how it's set-up, slightly altered for the mentalities of different cultures. That's the only difference there is.

Greg: Now looking back at the Vatican's control over the centuries, do you think they were involved in creating any of these religions?

Alan: I know it's been said they've been involved. Roman Catholicism itself you have to look at through history's eyes to see how it even evolved.

Greg: Yes, go ahead.

Alan: You have to realize that what you had was a Roman Empire, that knew it could not continue—it fell towards the end because it could not tax all of its colonies sufficiently to keep Rome in the lifestyle that had accumulated and was used to. They thought religion was a better way to dominate the minds of all people more cheaply, more effectively, especially if you could indoctrinate the young, you will never lose them when they grow up. The Catholic Church, remember, took someone else's religion, the Gnostic religion really. The Gnostics had a Jesus type figure who they said was mythical. He was a myth of a perfected man which they all hoped to emulate, so it was almost like a mascot you might say of a perfected man, not a real person. They were arguing with Constantine when he had the first great meeting in 325 AD to form this new Universal Church as it was called at the time. Since the Gnostics wouldn't go along with the Vatican saying Jesus is a real person, Constantine sent out armies to try and kill off all the Gnostics because they knew, according to them, that it was not a real person that had existed.

In Judaism they have references to a Jesus in the Talmud and other writings of Judaism, which would make you think there was at least one character who could have been called Judah or Yehuda, whatever, but probably not Jesus. We know it meant the fish from the Greek, Iesous, and it was for the Age of Pisces, the fish that it was created.

Greg: Correct.

Alan: In every era it's the same long before that. You had the Ramses line for the pharaohs in Egypt because their lineage began in the reign of Aries the ram. They always give you a religious figure for the particular constellation that rules for 2,500 years or so. Jesus was meant to fulfill a period for 2,000-odd years and then you're into the Age of Aquarius, which we're coming into now, and then he dies off and a new one takes over. Everything is stellar occultic, lunar occultic and solar occultic in the world's history; and the priests down through the ages simply change hats as they did for Rome. The high priests of Jupiter changed their hats overnight and they were now called the Universal Church. Then after hunting down all what they called were the pagan priesthoods, the Roman Church then began to adopt those very tenants of those priesthoods back into their own religion.

Greg: We have that battle between Constantine and the Gnostics. The Gnostics saying that Jesus was a mythical figure and then we have Constantine's new religion who's going to the Roman Catholic Church, who

was going to say that Jesus was an actual man. Now he's translated in the Bible as an actual man. How did that come about? I guess what I'm getting at is let's deal with firm Bible believers and firm believers of the Koran and move on, but what would be your answer to a Bible believer who says this is really the only way to God? The words in this Bible have been written by God and as they're written, they should be read and believed, and this is the way to heaven. What are your thoughts?

Alan: In a sense they're right, in that very clever people put the Bible together, giving you the simple rules that would give you a really workable society if everyone followed the rules, including those who lead your countries, you see; but never, in any age, have the rulers in this system followed the religion they make the people adopt. We know that by history itself. The leaders have never followed the same rules as the public. Yes, it would be workable for the people if everyone did adopt and follow simple rules. However, these religions are very Hegelian because there's always a truth contained within. The falsehood is well-contained within, but the truth is that they're supposed to be stepping-stones to much higher truths. They're not meant to stay static and become dogmatic as a religion. They're supposed to progress onwards and upwards and carry the person who's truly seeking into a higher realm of understanding towards a creator. If you notice the main deity of Yahweh for both Hebrew is very much of a human character: Very much of a human god with his failings, his anger, his temper, and his favoritism. He can also change his mind when he wants to and kill you if he has a sudden rage. It's really a projection of the human oriental despotic king that you would find in the Middle East at that period. It was something the people could understand.

The Greeks talked about the Demiurgos, the base god at the low level of godhood, claiming there's four levels and that the base god is in charge of the world. He is the Lord of the world and he – because the people are base, they've had stringent patriarchal type rules to make their system work – he's unforgiving. If he puts you off guard, you're never sure if he likes you or dislikes you. However, he's not supposedly the only one. He's one level, so he's a Demiurgos; and Jehovah fits that level perfectly well.

If you notice for instance the story of Jacob. Jacob cheats his brother out of the birthright and the blessing by pretending that he is the brother and he fools his own father who's blind or half blind, so he lies, he cheats and he steals the birthright and he disobeyed his father. He broke all the rules and yet the god blessed him for being so crafty and cunning and made him the father of Israel. Now that's how the mafia would work. You have to understand that there's high Masonic rules in there too, because they do believe you should get away with things if you do it craftily and enough cunning and to get your way. The rules of the high corrupt system are also contained in that Masonic Bible, the Old Testament, if you understand them. What deity that's for justice and all the rest of it would ever allow that to happen and actually bless the criminal?

Greg: Exactly. Now getting back to talking about the Vatican's role in the creation of all these religions: What have you learned through your studies regarding that whether the Vatican was involved in the creation of Islam? Whether it was involved in the creation of Christianity in a sense as we know it and what is their role in the Bible? Have they been involved in rewriting that?

Alan: Yes. The Bible has been rewritten many times, always for political purposes, including the King James version was written to make the people obedient, because King James thoroughly believed that he was God's representative on earth ordained by God. He even wrote a big speech about that. King James said how dare the people inquire as to his decisions. He says "don't they realize that I have the power of God given to me by God to do and say and do as I wish?" That's what he truly believed. In the King James Version, he had all the writers stress that point that the government was put there by God and you should obey it. It was written for a political purpose with a lot of High Masons at the time working on that very project. Francis Bacon and others helped to write the other.

If you go back into the ancient Middle East, into Zoroastrianism really, that was the start of all of these religions. The Zoroastrian religion is the first one to come out talking about a good deity and a bad deity. Later on in Judaism, you have a god and a devil, even though the devil, if you read Job, worked for God. God told him to go and torment people. He was a worker. He was employed by God. Zoroastrianism seems to be the one they've all taken their queue from, and he created Judaism from it and Christianity as well.

Greg: How far back are we going?

Alan: It's a very mythical figure but it's hard to put Zoroaster. It also calls them Zarathustra; and Zoroaster in the old, old system meant seed of Ishtar. That's where the name comes from, Zoroaster. Zoro also means the man with the mask, like Zorro, and you also have the same thing in the Old Testament with the Zoro-Babel, which means the seed of Babel. Why would anybody who had been a slave in Babylon call themselves seed of Babel? You're looking at coding in there for the wise to understand, and of course the profane are never taught the reasons as they call them. You're looking at very clever people running a system down through the ages, running an exoteric for the public—be it Judaism, Christianity or Islam by teaching a high esoteric tradition for the ones “in the know” at the top who laugh up their sleeves at the public all the time.

Greg: Have you ever had a chance to see that video Zeitgeist?

Alan: No. I've heard about it. I haven't seen it though.

Greg: I wanted to get your thoughts about it. I recommend you take a look at it because it goes back and talks about all of the astrological symbolisms that are contained in all the different religions and how they relate to the zodiac, regarding what we were talking about earlier, the Age of Pisces and coming onto the Age of Aquarius.

Alan: It's even in the New Testament if you understand what you're reading; and I wrote that in the third volume. I went through the whole zodiac a few years ago and explained what each one of them meant in the higher esoteric meaning. You'll find that even George Bush, Sr. said, “Everything is going to the heavenly divine plan.” What he’s referring to was the zodiac and what they mean, because the zodiac to them is a timetable. Each part of the zodiac is part of this system that must come into play at a particular time according to an old, old plan. The Aquarius is even in the New Testament, where Jesus says to his disciples “go into town. Find the man with the mule and ask for his mule. He'll be carrying a picture of water,” and what he's telling them is that Aquarius, the man with the picture of water was Aquarius. The whole thing is astrological.

Greg: Right. What happens here once we begin talking in these terms of the astrological similarities that religions use, you know December 25th we get into the virgin birth and the other things, the resurrection things like that in many, many different Jesus figures throughout history have had the same characteristics, it begins to upset people that have this strict belief that Jesus was an actual person put here as the Bible says, "God's son put on earth." I wonder how you reconcile that? How can there be any reconciliation? Let's just say for argument sake, what's the difference if I believe if God is a myth or Jesus is real or Jesus is a myth? Can we get to the same place and that is an understanding of truth and finding some type of meaning in life or creator? What are your thoughts?

Alan: I think that people can find the higher truths beyond the base truths. The laws are given for the base public. I think the individual who is truly seeking will find it if they seek hard enough and they'll even go beyond whichever religion they've been given on the base level, a common religion. Very few do but some are able to do it and use that like a stepping-stone to get up and come in touch with something far greater than themselves, far bigger than the basic Yahweh character with the human characteristics of the battle-angry old man. There's something much greater in the world than that and some people can go – even I've talked to people from Islam who've gone beyond Islam on the same path too, and come to the same conclusions only because they've done the journey themselves. They've left the dogma behind them, the dogma given to the general public who need those basic rules at a certain period in their history.

Greg: Exactly. We're going to take a break shortly. We’ve got about a minute and then we'll come back for our second half hour. We'll be with Alan Watt for the next hour and a half and you can find him at his website www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can find there a whole bunch of different works and articles, and I can see you've been doing a lot of radio shows lately. You've been on many, many different broadcasts and I'm wondering in this last minute. What are you finding people want to hear? I mean you have a very broad scope as you go back into history, but what topics are you finding that many people are wanting you to discuss these days?

Alan: What's getting them eventually is I'm trying to get through to them that even though they're sort of

waking up to what's happening, now in their lifetime at this period with the big changes that are underway, what they want to know is how we got to this point. Then they're realizing what I've been saying is you don't understand. This has been going on for thousands of years and what you think of as normal (meaning your culture) was not normal at all. It was one of many cultures they could have given you; and they changed culture from the top and the people simply emulate it and copy it. The America of today is vastly different from 20 years ago or 40 or 100 years ago. It's constantly being upgraded as you upgrade a computer program and the public don't even notice. They simply adapt.

Greg: Yes. I think what we'll do after this break, we'll go back into history and really try to trace how we got to where we're at with Alan Watt. We'll be back in three minutes after these short messages. Okay, real happy to be back for this second half hour of The Investigative Journal on LibertyRadioLive.com. I'm you're host, Greg Szymanski. This is The Investigative Journal. My guest today is Alan Watt, a website called www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com , a website that I recommend you go to and read. You can learn a lot about lost history and Alan's trying to bring us up-to-date with that. Before I get back to him, I just want to mention that on my show yesterday I had John Levy, attorney for the Croatian victims of the Holocaust -- excuse me -- of the genocide, and that is in a case called Alperin v. Vatican Bank that's going in the federal courts today. I want to mention go to my website and you can read all about that case and it will give you a little insight on really what the Vatican's up to and how they really play an important part in our geopolitical world. They're not to be left out of the picture when you start talking about who are the really spiritual controllers of the New World Order and how they are trying desperately to turn this into even more of the fascist country. They want total control and I say to people, beyond all the understandings and wisdom of religion, we must deal with actual people on this planet right now and we cannot forget about the Jesuit General Father Peter-Hans Kolvenbach, probably one of the most powerful men in the world works at out of Borgo Santo Spirito. That's right next to the Vatican where the Jesuit headquarters are, and you need to just look him up. Do some research about him and see if you agree with me and many of my guests who have come forward to say we've got to check on the Jesuits. These guys are not going to let you go easy and they've been behind many, many assassinations including the one -- we had CT Wilcox on yesterday who has documented the assassination of Abraham Lincoln and actually the Jesuits were behind that. We've also talked with others who talk about their role in the Kennedy assassination and also their role in creating the Federal Reserve system, the banking system; and, also, we can't forget that if we do not deal with this issue fairly, we will never get to the real nuts and bolts truth about the New World Order, who they are on this planet today. So, with that, let me get back to my guest Alan Watt.

Alan, you say this on your website and we're going to get back to what we were discussing at the break, and that was how did we get to this point where America seems to be coming apart at the threads and why are people in such a dilemma? You look at everyone and many, many people are just – "what is going on in this world" they say to themselves and they feel something but they can't put their finger on it. However, let me read this. You say:

In all ages, in all lands there have been those seek truth. This seeking is an individual search for something more than self and much more than the confines of this worldly system that we live in. It is the seeker who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to going to the unknown. The process of awakening has begun. The discovery is underway.

You give a course of deprogramming and I want to get into that. However, let's go back. Can you give us kind of a brief historical look back at how we got to this point and maybe that will help people be able to cope with it a little better. Go ahead.

Alan: We got to this point when money was introduced into civilization with cities. That's what civilization comes from is the city. You're a citizen of the city. The definition of a citizen is someone who is born with preexisting duties to a system. If you're born with preexisting duties to a system, it means you're not born free. They talk about Nimrod being the first builder of cities; and a city cannot supply itself with anything it needs to simply survive. It needs an artificial system and it is an artificial system. It must have this thing called money. It can then hire people who don't work for food; they work for money. You buy your food and they tax it back from you and create armies to go off and conquer. Therefore, even guys like Plato said that they would bring their utopia, their world republic into being by using the cities, because in a city the culture is plastic. It is fluid. It is flexible. You can shape it and direct it into any direction you wish them to go and

the public adapt so quickly in the city. It doesn't matter what kind of society it is, the public will adapt to it if they think it's normal.

A child born into a system where the parents don't know it's abnormal, it means that the child itself will think everything that exists in that system must be normal and they will never question it. That technique has been used for thousands of years to be a form of slavery. Charles Galton Darwin admitted this in the 1950's. He was the grandson of Charles Darwin. He was a physicist and he said, "there has always a form of slavery and we (meaning the elite) are simply creating a more effective form of slavery today." That was in the 1950's. That form of slavery is already here. People are wage slaves. They work like rats work in a laboratory where they pull levers and get a seed, and that rat then begins to think that's normal and that's the only way that you eat. It's the same with people working for money. They are wage slaves. If you add up all the taxes and hidden taxes that you pay, it's about 60 percent of your income.

If you go back to the Middle Ages, the feudal system, the average serf who did not own his land had to give 60 percent of all his produce to his lord and he's left with 40 percent to feed himself, his family, any cattle he had and any other labor. The rates are the same from the feudal system to the present system; and yet today, through propaganda they keep telling us we are free. How can you be free if you don't really own the roof over your head? How can you live in a truly advanced society, what they call progress and civilization, when someone that you will never meet in a city far away decides to send the taxman after you and they take that roof from over your head and seize it? That's called stealing, you see. They steal your property and through propaganda and through altering perceptions, the whole population's taught that this is somehow normal. It's incredible how they can distort perception by the use of words. It's the same type that goes with – if you have a highwayman on the road and he draws his pistols and holds you up and demands ransom money or you won't pass, and you pay him off, you see this guy as a highwayman. He's a robber. If a cop does it and demands he gives you a ticket, or even cash as some of them do nowadays, for their bosses, he's doing his duty for the law, the legal system. It's the same act. If the highwayman comes and steals your stagecoach, you know he's stolen it. If the police impound your car, they call it impounding not stealing. It the same act. Perceptions are altered in this system to fool the public and the public are trained to think this is all normal. That's how you distort perception.

Greg: Exactly. So we begin with this monetary system that creates us into slaves, but can you get into some historical sequences that bring us to this point with the people in modern times, in a sense, from the formation of our country and how it's changed from the beginning until now.

Alan: Even the creation of the United States, there's no doubt about it; it wasn't a sudden idea to have a revolution. It took years of planning and the Founding Fathers admitted that. They had to do negotiations with countries long before -- in advance they could supply them with powder and all the rest of it and logistics. They had the islands all mapped out and ready to go where they would bring all this pirated stuff. They also had treaties made with France who would finance them through this war. It took a lot of planning and preparation to set it off and it was a Masonic led revolution. That's why 33 of the 50-odd Founding Fathers signed the Declaration. It was for the high number 33 because the sun rises on the 30th degree and sets at 33. The same as Jesus comes on the same age of 30 and dies at 33. It's the same old Masonic stuff down through the ages and they do like to stick to their formulas.

Greg: Yes, that's right.

Alan: The Founding Fathers, like all countries that have been created through this technique, England was the first you must remember because the English Revolution was before the U.S. Revolution. Everyone seems to forget that. The colors of the Revolution were red; and then they had the Blue Lodge for the color blue, for open freemasonry, because the sun is blue when everything is out in the open; and white is for the spirit that would really guide it. That's the colors of revolution: red, white and blue. Therefore, every country that had the revolution—Britain, United States and France—ended up with red, white and blue on their flag because it's Kabbalistic and only the Founders understood this religion. The lower peasantry didn't understand anything about it at all. When they got together in the convention hall, they barred the doors. They pulled the blinds. They put sentries on the doors to keep the public out; and that was a Masonic meeting they held in Philadelphia, because they do it in the temple that has no windows. That's why no one could see in. It was a Masonic meeting and they came out and said to the people, "we have given you a

government." There was no vote by the people to have that government. The public have no say in the whole thing; and then they give you the foundation myths that George Washington could not tell you a lie and all this stuff. These are called foundation myths that they always give every country. That's to make them feel good about themselves.

Greg: So definitely we had a Masonic influence in the creation of America?

Alan: Yes.

Greg: The Revolutionary War: Can you tell us what was the real reason that you found for the creation of this country?

Alan: They had meetings in Europe before the Revolution and they had the Concert of Europe and they had different ones they called them. The elite wanted a world society. They knew the way they were going. They couldn't war amongst themselves, the psychopathic crew, again at the top of this monied system that there are always psychopaths, and then they become inbred psychopaths and then hereditary psychopaths. They knew they couldn't keep on having wars without eventually having a global society, because every war led to a takeover of other countries and amalgamations that started with alliances to become amalgamated to become empires. They knew eventually they'd end up with one global empire but they knew they couldn't do it quickly with the countries that were already known for plundering every country they went into. That was Britain, France and all the other Germanic countries and so on. Therefore they had to create a new knight in shining armor that stood for freedom and democracy and all the this stuff; and so they created the United States of America, the elite.

They also knew by the size of the Americas and the natural resources that it would be built up through immigration and manpower to lead the world. They'd be the richest country in the world. They could finance wars. Wars are very expensive and global war would cost an awful lot of money and manpower for a military, so they had to create this; then they gave the world this new one that didn't have a history of plundering other nations when it started off and it led the charge. Today when you go across the world, even 20, 30 years ago when you traveled across the world, you'd meet people coming from Georgetown University and students doing their work abroad to help the peoples; but what they were really doing was bringing the American business system with them and furthering American corporate interests abroad. That's really what they were doing. The U.S. has caused more wars and done more war-like things through international corporatism than any other way.

Greg: Exactly. The story that Americans are given about the Revolutionary War and the purposes for this country I think are naïve, and when we see what's happened through the course of history and how our country has been subverted. How the Constitution now is gutted. How religious organizations like the Vatican have bound together with the secular world with our government to move in a certain direction which limits our freedoms in almost every area we look at. It's high time we do something about it, and is there anything we can do at this point?

Alan: Here’s the dilemma. The people have come to this point thinking the past was normal and the money system was normal. Their industry has gone abroad. Most of them saw it happening and didn't recognize it at the time. They floated through the changeover to China as the industry was leaving shores. You can't get America back to a phase because all the industry is gone; and under this economic system, if you don't produce product, then you're a service economy. Service economies, as the big economists tell you, were meant as stop gap measures between industry and something else. If there is nothing else to take its place, the dog that's paddling will eventually flounder and drown. It looks to me like the U.S. is going to be vastly depopulated in the future; and that ties in with books like "Millennium" by Jacques Attali. A man who helped spearhead the unification of Europe and who wrote about the next phase, which is the unification of the Americas in his book "Millennium," written about 1990. He said that eventually when the borders were going down in the Americas, the Latin Americans will flood up and for a while, there will be mayhem as even the big gangs move up. He said it will be similar to Attila the Hun invading Rome et cetera. The Huns and the Goths and Visigoths invading Rome when they come in, but eventually it was settled down. However, that they knew, America would never come back. In fact, the next boat people would be Americans going across the world looking for employment. This has all been discussed at top think tanks at international levels for

many years.

Greg: You talk about the depopulation of America. Tell us what you mean by that. How do they plan to do that?

Alan: The depopulation on one aspect will be say mass immigration out of America eventually, but they also believe at the top that they don't want (and they mean this) they don't want what they call "useless eaters." These guys at the top want an efficient system where you're not born just to enjoy yourself and eat et cetera, but rather to produce for this system. They've said before: if there's no work for you to produce for this system, you are therefore a useless eater and they will not tolerate them to live. They mean what they say. They want to vastly reduce the population over the next 10, 20 years. If you look at all the agreements that have been signed by every country in the world, including the Kyoto Agreement, they want to kick back countries like Canada and America to the pollution standards of pre-1960. Pre-1960 had a much smaller population than today and electricity, your gasoline, all of those things you know. That's the China express that's going by my house, by the way, so they phone up all the Costco stores across Canada.

Greg: What part of Canada are you in, Alan?

Alan: I'm right up where the TransCanada Highway Ontario goes across the whole country from the east to the West Coast.

Greg: Okay. Go ahead. Go back to what you were saying about depopulation.

Alan: As I say, people like Bertrand Russell and the Council on Population Control at the United Nations have put out these statements that they are going to have vastly reduced populations that will live in these habitat areas. The United Nations has websites up on these habitat areas. What it boils down to is initially the habitat areas are the existing cities that are going to become tremendously crowded, but they also had habitat areas with armed guards and perimeter fences with high-tech homes for the high bureaucratic class that will be running the Americas. This is modeled on the Soviet System where no one could leave their area. They all lived in a form of almost a British third-rate level, except for the bureaucracies that serve the system had dachas in the country where they had servants and they could get away and enjoy themselves. That was the model that we're now based upon. These special habitat areas, high tech ones, the present ones will be for advanced professors and people who have control over parts of indoctrination processes, which is very important. Lenin said it himself. He said you must pay the police, the military and the educationalists very well because they do the indoctrination and they keep people obedient.

Greg: I don't think they'll get to that point, the New World Order. What are their plans? I mean just actual plans. In America are living now many people just like nothing's happening. Everything is normal. What do you think you'll see, to wakeup I guess the people that are sleeping, to understand that there's big changes along the horizon?

Alan: The people who are sleeping will stay sleeping. It's been the same in all ages if you read history that the populations, the vast of them will go to the wall rather than admit what's happening. They want to believe the propaganda. They want to believe the six o'clock news. They want to believe that the experts are running their lives for them efficiently. They don't want to know the hard, sad truth about the world. They're perpetual children and that's what socialism is, you see. They'll go to the wall holding on to the myth and stay in denial until they personally get hit or thrown out of their homes, or whatever it may be, and then they'll start howling. Then they'll start mobs and then they'll riot, uncoordinated mobs which will riot and the governments are prepared for this. They've been preparing 30, 40 years for this by building up big internal armies and rapid deployment forces.

The British Department of Defence, a couple of months ago in the Guardian Newspaper, released nine pages from the Department of Defence for NATO as well as Britain; and the U.S. is part of NATO. They all signed the same thing; and for the next 20 years they project from the top think tanks in the military, they see nothing but riots and what they call flashmobs from the general population getting increasingly worse over the next 10 to 20 years. They are preparing through their think tanks of every possible scenario of what they must do to handle and control the public, including the use of neutron bombs on selected target groups

within the population. This is from the biggest Defence Department on the planet. Now what on earth is going to happen to make Joe Six Pack get off his chair and actually take part in something, albeit rioting? What it will be is the effects of things like Kyoto. They're going to stop giving you your gasoline. It's going to get rationed in the future. They want non-essential vehicles only, eventually, on the road for the habitat areas. They're going to cutback electricity usage drastically, all the conveniences that you have and they're also going to give you less and less employment. You're going to get rioting breaking out, an uncoordinated riot that will be dealt swiftly by the police and the military type forces that are being trained to deal with this now.

Greg: And with the best of your knowledge, how far away is this when these drastic measures start taking place? We're now in 2007. What do you think?

Alan: Once the United Nations has declared the sovereign government of the world and the United Americas has taken place officially, the last part of this signing of the Americas will be done in 2010. I think the second or third part is being signed this coming month in Quebec with the president and the prime ministers of Canada and Mexico. By 2010, the Americas have to be united completely with its own form of a Brussels type government; and they even discussed creating the new capital of the Americas in Quebec. That was decided back in the 1990's when they did the Free Trade Negotiations. In 2012, the U.N. is to be made the official government of the world. That means the Congress will be like a provincial government and so will the Canadian one.

Greg: Right. And we'll be united with Canada and Mexico, correct?

Alan: And Chile and a few others, yes.

Greg: Let's take a two-minute break at the top of the hour. We'll be back right after these short messages with Alan Watt.

HOUR TWO:

Greg: We're back on the Investigative Journal. My guest is Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I think if you'll go there you'll find it quite interesting. Alan's really asked to appear on many, many shows all over the internet and that you can hear him on many different stations. I want to mention this: that Alan is a perfectly, like he says on his website and this is important, he's a perfectly genuine human that has no agent or manager to arrange any of his interviews. He belongs to no group, sect, or political party, has no hidden agendas, which is good to know. He'll say that upfront and if you would like to hear him more, just contact me at my website and we'll have Alan on again; and I'm sure he has an upcoming schedule I'm seeing here. He's on a number of shows coming up and I can see why. There's a possibility, Alan, the type of person that you are and I can add to that. I belong to no group, sector or political party and have no hidden agenda. Our type of free thinking ideas, no matter where they go, won't be seen in this world maybe in another 30 to 40 to 50 years. What do you think?

Alan: In that time they planned to have everyone brain chipped so people won't be able to think at all; and I'm not kidding about that. They've actually done testing on this. This is the big push now making people think it's a natural progression from the computer to the little Blueberry that they have, the little machine to the cell phone and then to the brain chip. People are getting indoctrinated that this is a natural evolution. However, once that brain chip is installed—and they've had world meetings on this at big universities like Loyola University in Louisiana, the World Science Meetings. The chip is ready to go. It does interface with your neurons, your nervous system. It will be able to transmit to your brain and transmit from your brain to central regionalized computers. This is ready to go. All they have to do now is convince the public to accept it and they're doing that through movies and fiction. The youngsters, it's already through their cartoons. They think it's going to be a wonderful idea, but what they're not telling you is once you take this chip and they flick the main switch and the real purpose kicks on, you will no longer be you. What they said at Loyola was – In fact, you'll be unable to even perceive yourself as a distinct separate individual.

Greg: Very interesting. We have a call from New York. Judy's on the line. Judy, do you have a question for

my guest, Alan?

Judy: I probably had about 25.

Greg: Go right ahead.

Judy: This is a great show Greg and Alan it's always a pleasure to listen to you. The agenda that you're describing was obviously crafted a long time ago and it seems to be going along according to plan, even thought there seems to be a whole industry that has sprung up around these events such as taking on the New World Order and 9/11 truth, which to me just seem more like confusion than anything else, unfortunately. Now I think that you basically answered my question, because from what I've been hearing, it looks as if we're in the final chapter of the USA and there's no hope for people like me who's a useless eater; and unless the answer is spiritual and that's probably what my question has evolved into.

Alan: It does. Ultimately it isn't how much you know about this and how much you understand about it, ultimately it comes down to life itself, the purpose of life for everyone; and is there something beyond it that we have to fulfill ourselves on a different path, as opposed to where governments have decided they're going to take us. It is obvious to me it's only a spiritual type shift would shift us out of this dialectic of government and us opposing the government in traditional methods, which they're well aware of and very used to. We have to go on a different path, and in the past there has been spiritual movements that have always shifted gear for the people into much higher things which ultimately end up with different ways of living. We do need a different way of living, but we don't need the elite's planned agenda. We can't go on the way we are, where it's dog-eat-dog in a psychopathic culture and success depends upon how many people you can destroy on your way up to the top, and there's people going homeless on the street or can't afford operations. There's nothing humane in this system. This is an inhumane system. So from a spiritual point of view, and spiritual is such a dirty word. It's been stamped into the mud by the New Age movement and everyone else so many times it's almost like love. Love means nothing anymore either, and so we have to go beyond that and find out what that other part of humanity is. What is a true spiritual connection between you and some creator and those around you as well? How do you manifest it? We certainly can't manifest it in a monied greed corrupted system of dog-eat-dog and very clever con-men and psychopaths getting to the top and feeding off us all. We've got to change this system into a new way.

Judy: Do you think there's any truth, any validity to what people are saying about as we enter the Age of Aquarius we're going to be in a different frequency. We're going to have our "junk DNA" activated and so there's going to be almost like that 100 monkey syndrome where people are going to start reaching a critical mass in consciousness or do you think that that's just wishful thinking of the New Age?

Alan: The whole New Age movement unfortunately was led from the Masonic groups from the beginning and they've kept them running in circles. They've kept them in denial. In fact, they teach them don't look at the negative things, and because of that, they're the most ignorant of all of what's actually happening. They're taught not to look at the bad sides of daily life. Just look at the positive things; and it's a very me-orientated type new religion. As far as Aquarius goes, you have to understand the higher significance of Aquarius. Aquarius comes really through the Roman legends from the Greek legends, where Aquarius was actually a beautiful young boy that was raped by Zeus, a homosexual rape; and the water that he carries is not just from the sea where he was raped, but it also means the pool of life, the gene pool. When that gene pool is emptied out, you'll have a new type of man in the Age of Aquarius, which is neither quite male nor female. That's what it stands for.

Judy: So we can go either way at this point. Sometimes it just seems so hopeless and especially if they chip us. I'm a believer in the soul. I can't prove it but I think I can prove it and it sounds as if once we're chipped we will be soulless. Our thoughts will not be our own. It sounds like we're just doomed.

Alan: That's the problem. Put it this way: What we know about the brain itself is one thing. The best neurosurgeon cannot tell you what the mind is. We know when the brain gets damaged certain parts of the mechanisms fail to work properly like a machine, but we still don't know what the mind is. Is that what your soul is? Soul used to be the activating principle that drove you towards higher things called spirit. That's what it meant. The brain chip is going to stop interfacing or have the possibility of going beyond the natural

to something greater. It's a form of stopping you getting it; so, yes, you'll be “fixed.” Basically fixed in the world and be unable to even have higher critical thinking on any topic that's not programmed into you by the elite themselves.

Judy: Then what happens to the mind, since it appears that the whole world is mind?

Alan: At the Loyola meeting the professor from Japan who'd been working on this brain chip, which is ready to go, said that think of it more like the hive rather than individuals. You'll have a hive mentality where you'll hear whispers of instructions going to those around you and whispers of their thoughts going to you back to the main computer. That's exactly what you've been watching on Star Trek with the Borg. That's what the Borg is all about and the Borg are all one. In the New Age movement you hear the mantra that we're all one. Sure, for the New Agers that all of them are going to get their chance. They'll all be one. It's just that they won’t retain their individuality to do anything with it.

Judy: I think I've said that mantra myself a couple of times but I didn't mean it that way. I meant that there is an interconnectedness. I don't know whether it's quoting [Kardashdan] is any better but that there is an interconnectedness, just our one arm is interconnected with another that we don't see it and it doesn't mean to me turning us all into Hare Krishna types. It means that what I do to you, I do to myself, basically.

Alan: That is a truism. For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction. There's no such thing in this world as free when it comes to certain choices, the tremendous consequences from what we think are flippant choices as they come back in our own lives; and these are natural laws. That's true.

Greg: Judy, stay on the line and I want to ask both of you a question because we're going down this path that seems to be a path of hopelessness. I mean people that are listening, including myself, we get this idea that all these people are all powerful. They have the power, the money, the control and I guess what I'm saying is I've always cheered for the underdog and I'm always looking for ways to clog up their motors and to slow them down a little bit. What I mean by that is: Do you guys think (and I'll ask Alan first and then you Judy) that if we were stronger individually, all of us, and we could somehow harness this and actually pinpoint who these people are and nail them to the wall and to show people that not just by talking in generalities but by specifics. Okay, this guy involved in this political organization is involved with this religious organization to do one thing and that is to destroy this country, to take away everything. If we could get this kind of change where we'd get rid of all these people in government who follow these people; rid of all these religious leaders who are untrue and who are deceptive and just so cunning and just so evil. Is there a way to divert this and to stop it and to turn it into a country of good people ruling each other and religious starts in people working together to find that creator? What do you think Alan, and then Judy you can chime in after? Go ahead.

Alan: One thing is you can't save that which you never had. You see what we've had in the past is only parts of the same elite system that they've given the people and the people grow up thinking it's natural. What we need is new way. A humane way of getting back to what humanity is all about. This system we're in, we can't save it. I wouldn't want to save it. I keep telling people I'm not here to save this system or to stop it.

Greg: I'm agreeing with you. I mean that wasn't clear. To change it into something new and better.

Alan: That part there is exciting itself when you realize that the culmination of thousands of years are happening right now. It's here, it’s now. In previous times, people could read all their books or their holy books and imagine but never know. We're living in a time when they can stop you buying and selling. We're living in a time through technology and science being able to cause the earthquakes, floods, famines and the pestilences and the diseases. They have all that done with science today. Now is the critical time for the few people across the whole planet to start living a completely different way of life and manifesting in their own life to those around them; and it's only through that and the questioning of the purpose of life itself and how can we become more human, which means more spiritual as well. That's all part of being human, and alter this rather than go get our heads locked together in battle with the elites armies. That's what they want. That's what they expect. That's how they're used to dealing with us and that's how they're used to us dealing with them down through history with counter revolution. We must make a different way.

Greg: What are your thoughts, Judy?

Judy: I totally agree. I think it was Einstein I'm going to paraphrase. He said that you can't solve a problem on the level on which it has been created; and it reminds me of a drug dealer on the corner. You can arrest the drug dealer, but two days later they'll be a new drug dealer because this is the level of consciousness that we're at now; and for some reason the people that are attracted to this game, and no matter from what they call themselves, they really are psychopaths and there's plenty of them. More than I ever realized. So if we can start – I think that the revolution has to be a spiritual revolution. Otherwise, we're just going to have a war and they have the bigger and better weapons. The bigger and better toys and we're lost. They can microwave us as we're walking down the street.

Alan: That's right.

Greg: Judy, you could still stay on the line. I wanted to get to this course that Alan has in deprogramming and maybe you could tell us a little bit about that and maybe use me as a guinea pig. How can you deprogram me from the past?

Alan: It's a matter of showing you what you already think of things or believe things are, or how they are, and then showing you how they really are. As I say, even when I was simply talking about perceptions of events, when you see something which is the same as something else, same thing no matter if they call it a different thing, where the cops impound your car or a highway man steals your car. It's the same act. How can one be unlawful and one lawful? Stealing is stealing. Therefore, it's a matter of showing you how your perceptions have been warped so that you don't actually realize what's really happening, and that's what I mean by deprogramming, plus showing the coding through the religion and the words that they use in their language. We think like computers. We are, in a sense, computers in this physical world. Every computer has a logic and it has a language given to it, and a good programmer should be able to take a question from you and tell you the answer that the computer will come to, because he knows the logic and the language of that computer.

If you watch the techniques of all education and media pronouncements and documentaries that are given to the public, they are given in specific sequences using the language of your culture with words that are specially selected, given in a certain formula form so that you are going to come to a prearranged conclusion. A conclusion planned by the purveyors of that documentary or the news or whatever. That's how we are worked. In fact, there's an incredible psychology that's used on all of us from the time we are born. It's a perfected psychology because they know our language; and by feeding us specific information and omitting other parts of information, they know the conclusions that we always arrive at; and that's what they want. They have written about this and boasted about this and we are living it now. The public are programmed on a daily basis, mainly through the media and through the movies and fiction too.

Greg: Yes. Judy, anymore questions?

Judy: No. Alan, when you were just talking about that I was thinking about the alternative media, because I've watched myself react just like a Pavlovian dog to certain buzzwords and we know that they're out there to have me react that way, or to sell a product or whatever, and it's almost like you have to have almost like a Zen mind, you know.

Alan: Yes.

Judy: You have to just discard everything that you think is going on. I don't know how you feel about – some people say and I guess it comes from Hindu cosmology. That the world is basically a mirror and we're looking in the mirror and we're so busy trying to clean the mirror, as opposed to looking within ourselves. If we can start looking within ourselves, we can start recognizing the evil, the pillar, the primal rage. We won't have to project it out into the world so much and maybe we can raise our level a few notches.

Alan: That's right. People, as you know, because they're trained in a system that's inhumane and runs on fear in this world and always has in a monied system. Fear of errant poverty, homelessness, having no

friends, being sick and being unable to get treated; it's run on a fear based system and that's why you have the most insured countries in the world, Canada and the U.S., it's a fear based thing. Everyone's terrified of being poor and because of that, you get a neurotic exaggerated need for wealth and so we have a psychopathic culture which promotes success by all and any means possible at anyone else's expense. If you can get up there without being put in prison, then you've suddenly become respectable and you've made it. You can go like the Kennedy's and sit in the Congress forever. It's the same con-game. Yes, we've got to get away from this system and stop emulating people we're told are now heroes because they got up there, the Donald Trumps and all the rest of them, and start taking our worth as fellow human beings, not by what we neurotically accumulate in the bank.

Judy: These exoteric religions, all they do is promote fear. If we had a true sense of spirituality like I believe or I think I know because of certain experiences I've had that my life will not end with the final curtain on planet earth. Now if I could really internalize that so that I could eat, breathe and sleep, there would be nothing to be afraid of because I wouldn't have to fear death. Death is one of the great ones and what's going to happen to me afterwards in religions that you know I'll give you the hell, fire and brimstone or whatever, you're going to pay the piper. It just makes it rather than to give you some solace, it seems that they do just the opposite. I've taken enough of your time gentlemen. Thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Greg: Okay. Thank you, Judy.

Judy: You're very welcome.

Greg: Judy from New York. You were going to say, Alan, go ahead that we never get the time to really--

Alan: Sit and ponder life itself. We're always worrying, scurrying, running off to try and accumulate or keep up with the Jones's or pay the latest fee or taxes or whatever else it happens to be, and it's constant – we run through our whole lives and never get a chance to stop relax and wonder. However, you know most people are living and hiding a great misery within themselves. They have a great hole insides themselves, a gapping hole and they've been taught that only by purchasing and buying are you going to be happy trying to fill that hole, but it's a bottomless pit because they're looking in the wrong directions for what makes life worth and gives it happiness and contentment. They don't have that in the western societies because it is corrupt. It is built on a hierarchy of dog-eat-dog and get to the top. Why are we so surprised when the people at the bottom are ripping each other off in a corrupt system that the boys at the top are ripping us off in a bigger corrupt system? Why are we surprised? The whole system runs on corruption.

Greg: Yes, good point. How are you going to cope with the changes coming if they do? What are your plans? Practically speaking, are there any places in your mind that are safer than others? Is there a way to cope with the coming clamp down I guess on our freedoms and on our things we normally need to survive in this world? What are you plans?

Alan: I would hope that those who have enough into what I'm talking about and there are a lot of people out there who are getting to that stage now that have done their homework. They've looked at all sides of everything. They've looked at the heroes. The anti-heroes and all the group leaders that you're given down through society and realize that you've got to go beyond all of that to change society; and they are speaking out. They are demanding to know all of the affiliations the people that you vote into office belong to. You must ask if they are members of occultic or Masonic or Freemasonic or related groups. You must ask if they've given oaths for world societies or globalism or "the Brotherhood of Man" as they often couch it, because you're giving authority to these people to come in and make laws that are going to affect you; and that goes from your local school board to your local plan council, all the way up to the federal government. You have the right to demand that these guys' lives are fully laid out for you. If they want to rule you and perhaps even sentence you to death with their powers, you better find out who these people are and demand to know. If you do find out they belong to these organizations that have sworn allegiance to a global society, they are already traitors to your national system anyway.

Greg: Exactly. Practically speaking though, are there any places in North America safer than others in the

coming days?

Alan: I don't know so much about safer. Probably more in the sticks and the boonies at least for a period which is coming where they will give us all the shortages. The foods, the energy shortages et cetera. It certainly would be much easier in the country to survive if you can stand a little bit of hardship, as opposed to stuck in the city where they turn your water off. Stop your food coming into the grocery stores and then you're dependent upon the United Nations to give you a handout, always with a little something attached to it. They give nothing for nothing from the United Nations; and that will happen. The city would be the worst possible place to be because you cannot support yourself even individually within a city, unless you go and plunder the guys next door and rob them of their food.

Greg: Right, and then you can in so many different ways, figure out ways in the country to survive with alternative types of power, with water sources that are more abundant that you can filter water; and also in a sense gather together with the people living in the country for some type of food source, where people can get together. It may come to the day when you have to go out in the woods and hunt again.

Alan: Yes, and that's where all the gizmos and gadgets that they sell for survival have to be thrown into the river, because you can't haul all that stuff around with you. All you need are a few basic tools and the knowledge how to use them. Hunt, trap and all the rest of it and live as simply as possible. Any technology is going to – you spend more time fixing the stuff than you will be using it.

Greg: It might not even be a practice for people to practice this, you know, technique. For example, there are different parts of the world you need different survival skills to really make it in the wild; but like you said, if you are in the desert area, there's certain skills you should learn. If you're in the high country of Scotland, there are different skills. If you're in the Rocky Mountains, and like you said with a flint and basically a little bit of basically something to hold water and there's even ways to get around that, you can survive a long time if you know what you're doing off of the land. Many of us have no idea what berries you can eat; and this may sound primitive, but when it boils down to it, man has a strong sense of survival and if you use these techniques you may be able to continue on. None of us – basically, man's sense of survival is based on our primitive needs – right now we are so dependent upon the system for that. We must start learning how to do it on our own, and no better place than to start thinking about the desert land, the different ways to survive in the high country; and like you said, you don't need a lot of tools. All the things they sell, you don't need those things. You need common sense.

Alan: Common sense and simplicity.

Greg: How are you going to stay warm in the winter if you're up in the mountains? How are you going to stay cool if you're stranded in the desert for a week? Do you understand the difference between – it's impossible to discuss everything now, but if it boils down to that those are the kind of people that may survive, while the rest of us don't, correct?

Alan: Yes. It's also to do with how long will that period last. We know – they've told us from the top, they're going to give us massive energy cutback, pandemonium will break loose on and off, down through the next few years et cetera. Therefore, at least knowing how to survive through the basic times, the basic equipment is all you really need to get through those times, and then hope for the best.

Greg: All right, let's take a short break. Will be back with Alan Watt after these short messages. Okay, we're back on the Investigative Journal for the last half hour. My guest has been Alan Watt and if you want to call us, let me give out the number, 559-781-3773. Alan, what I wanted to talk to you about this half hour was specifically—and I kind of taken on a lot of interest in trying to uncover the evils of the Vatican because of their history. One of the ways they do wipe out people, even in the modern world, now through genocide, through constant wars. We can look back to Rwanda. We can look back to the Balkans in 1992 and then back to World War II of course. This is an organization that I believe is involved in the occult connected with freemasonry under the table, as was found out when Pope John the First was killed. Before he was killed in the Vatican, he uncovered more than 200 high level archbishops involved in Masonic lodges, which is supposedly a violation of Canon Law and a matter of excommunication. However, we have a hypocrisy going on and because this organization is so large around the world, and so wealthy and powerful, it needs

to be dealt with. I wondered how do you deal with it in your research and what do you recommend people do about this organization, but I guess begin in a bad light during the time of Constantine. Go ahead.

Alan: These organizations have been maybe for thousands of years. Some claim they go back to a time when they tried to create a global world system a long, long time ago—and at the end it didn't quite pan out for them and they scattered; and the people hunted them down and tried to kill them because of what they brought upon the world, and so they started off again with their secret signs and passwords so they'd recognize each other. I wouldn't be surprised if there was truth to that, to be honest with you. Why would big charitable institutions need to take blood oaths of death if they betray secrets? What's that got to do with charity and self-improvement of an individual? It's really the sifting point of a big sieve where you put in the big drain and most of comes through. They sift the ones they can use and put upstairs into the higher truths of Masonic coding that let's them into this big mafia world system where they're allowed to fleece the profane. They believe the profane—those that live in darkness, the general public, the people who accepted the world as it's been presented and indoctrinated—they believe they have the right to fleece the sheep, and they have no qualms in doing it. They boast about it, in fact, all the scams they pull off. That's what they boast amongst themselves. We've got to realize this is not a good charitable institution. You cannot have a free society and secret societies co-existing together. It's an impasse. It's one or the other. You'll find that even Kennedy gave great speeches about having to end the secret societies within government itself. That was one of the last speeches he gave to the United Press Club before he was assassinated. It think it had something to do with it. Yes, there's no doubt at all about it that even the ancient church fathers of Rome wrote about the fact of having an external ceremony for the masses. That's where the mass comes from and Clement and others said “once the mass have gone, we the higher orders have our own private meeting ourselves once the doors are closed.” This has always been within the church.

Aleister Crowley, who was recruited while a member of the Anglican Church in England, he wrote about that in his own memoirs, said that every authorized religion is also recruiting to serve as their agents. They take people into the higher degrees into the higher orders of those who can be used to go higher; and that's always been the case with religion. In fact, if you understand what the Bible really is, you'll see the hidden coding in all of the little stories. That's why that Bible is on every freemasonic temple on the altar. That's why the eight members of New York swear in the president with the Bible escorted by those eight members from New York to Washington, D.C. with the swearing and ceremony of every president. That's the Masonic Bible and if you understand the coding within, you understand how the system is really run. In the Old Testament, slavery is accepted by the deity for instance. There's nothing put out there that's bad about slavery. Making mass profits off the stupidity of others is also hidden in there if you understand it too. It's showing you the con-man's rulebook through world domination, basically. That's how I see it, and that's used by the high freemasons as a guideline of how to run the system and maintain it for themselves.

Greg: What about the idea some people said that the Vatican is setting the world up for not only a one-world government, but a one-world religion. What are your thoughts about that?

Alan: What's interesting is that it's not only the Catholic Church, but those involved in this push towards the creation of the world religion; a New Age religion for the world like Gorbachev who has written in his own books, such as "Towards a New Civilization". He said, "We are creating a new religion for the world which is to be based on earth worship." When you look at who could possibly bring this about, who has all the documentation on religions and all the formulas of pushing religions down through many, many centuries, but the Catholic Church itself. If you look at the fact the Catholic Church took into itself all of the old pagan deities and called them saints for instance – if you see all of the hidden meanings in their architecture, which really are open (to me at least). I could give guided tours around cathedrals and point at the whole occult right there. Why do they have Matthew, Mark, Luke and John in the Bible? The North, South, East and West? Why do they have each one painted in the Sistine Chapel in the Vatican: Matthew, Mark, Luke and John as the eagle, the lion, the man and the bull as Taurus and Leo et cetera and Aquarius as well? Why is that in there? Who were these evangelists? These four apostles or was it completely a stellar fiction to begin with? This is known by the high priests and the curia. They understand all of this stuff very well.

Greg: You know, I happened to live and work in Italy, in Rome for six years during the '80’s and learned a lot from these priests that I would meet and some of the secrets that they would tell me that were down there and how they manipulate it. They would even openly say, if you ask them a question about certain

things, they would say the masses hear one thing. The people hear one thing and we know another; and they can never know this or there would be mass chaos. That would be their answer to me all the time when I questioned some of the Vatican's architecture. When I questioned other things about the real underpinnings of the Catholic Church and what it made me see was that it was such a huge controlling mechanism funded by billions and billions of dollars in gold, amazing. Nothing to do with salvation of people. They would care less I think. You know what I'm saying.

Alan: Yes. It's one huge business you see. The Catholic Church interestingly enough promoted the whole idea of the same monied system throughout Europe. They brought in the usurers throughout Europe. They forbid all the gentiles to use usury, but they wanted the usurers to be all throughout Europe in order to spread the money. They could tax that money from the people because the Vatican runs on money itself.

Greg: Exactly.

Alan: It has accumulated incredible wealth over the last couple of thousand years and has investments across the planet in some of the biggest corporations in fact on the planet. What's a religion that's after your soul and takes to your soul, running a complete antithesis? The monied system which can never be clean. Money can't be clean.

Greg: Yes exactly. They have the biggest hoax ever put on mankind and that is how they hide or held Jesus hostage, when in fact – an interesting way to look at them is for example a recent article in this magazine in Rome called [Christianiata]. I had a guest on who was talking about the pope being gay and there was high level information that he has a 24-year old lover, and this came from the head of the Monte Carlo P2 Lodge amongst others who were a bit upset about it. All you can say, all I asked my guest was why, and they say they're still here in Italy, this masculine, this upsetness over homosexuality, even though in the by-dark rooms they accept it. They still find it difficult to accept the pope was gay. After these kind of stories came out, one of the more high level people in the Vatican who works in a religious group, he works for one of their research centers, wrote a scathing article saying that I should spend more time – and this came out in a Catholic publication in the Vatican – that I should spend more time looking for Elvis Presley than to criticize he Vatican and that I was completely out of my mind and insane to think they were involved in any of this wrongdoing. However, at the same time, I researched an article that this guy – he gave an interview in 1993 to a magazine and admitted that he was a Satanist and had very many experiences with the occult, worked closely with the Vatican and was a Catholic. Now go figure that out.

Alan: It's interesting too that Malachi Martin came out, and he'd been an advisor to two or three popes and he was a Jesuit priest, and he wrote his book on "Windswept House" and different ones explaining the corruption that had gone so far that the Vatican was rotten. That it couldn't be saved and that the deviancy was rampant throughout all the different orders of priesthoods, but there's nothing really new in that you know. What man wants to dress up in a woman's dress anyway and live his life with other men and have nothing to do with women? What does that tell you?

Greg: Exactly.

Alan: It's either that or the army.

Greg: Yes. In fact, I interviewed another archbishop. He's a former archbishop of Guatemala who lives in your country in Canada. He was a former emissary between the Black Pope, the head of the Jesuits, and the Pope and worked in a high level position in the Vatican before becoming archbishop of Guatemala. He basically verified exactly what you were saying about Malachi Martin and the high level corruption in the Vatican and the satanic elements there; and he left the priesthood and lives in Canada now. Here's a living archbishop, former archbishop, who's verifying what we're talking about, yet no one believes it. That's the real mystery to this old story.

Alan: It’s not difficult when you realize that when you indoctrinate children into a perception of one thing, or just viewed in one way, it's very difficult for them ever to imagine any other way. It's through incredible indoctrination, but all religions work on the same principles.

Greg: I grew up as a Catholic, Alan. I understand that. Maybe I'm one of the few. I don't know why I've been able to find, to understand this. It wasn't easy in the beginning because I have this close connection to the church as a youth. I mean as kid I grew up as a Catholic boy. I was an epistle reader. I wanted to be a priest when I was ten. I can remember and then went off to Catholic high school. I can understand that, and that's how all religions work and that's why they are so limiting to mankind instead of really helping.

Alan: They always end up with the perverted class within them because it's an easy life for these guys that join the priesthoods. The guaranteed a good wage. They're guaranteed a lot of perks and benefits and they have good pensions and good healthcare. It's an easy life for these characters.

Greg: Yeah, I mean who's taking care of it for them?

Alan: It's a business you see. Did Jesus ever say take a company job and a company benefit and all of it? No, he didn't say that. He says go out in life and take your chances. You're to live on faith, not the corporation.

Greg: Exactly.

Alan: Here you have a business thing going, it's a corporation really, and running the supposed soul's lives of other people – the spiritual life of others. Again, Protestantism is just as bad. They don't go into the basic meanings of Christianity. They're just another dogmatic institution that is used for control. They don't even understand the basic double-speak within the Bible where freedom was pushed to the limit and the guy that they're supposedly following died standing up to the system.

Greg: Yes, good point. We have about maybe eight minutes to go. I didn't want to forget those two other books that you have for sale on your website, if people want to go read your books go to www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com . I wanted to talk about the second one and the third one. "A Glimpse into the Great Work" and the "Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition." If you could briefly tell us what those two books get into and maybe we've covered some of it, but anyway I wanted to finish with that.

Alan: Yes. I go into the higher meanings, the different levels of meanings as you go up through the occult or masonry. Occult just means the hidden. That which is hidden from the public. It comes from the eye – the oculus, the eye. The seeing eye, the third eye is your mind. That's what your mind is. No matter what your eyes actually bring in, it's your mind that must figure out the information and put it in the proper little slots and so on; so I go through how your mind should work. I show you how to make it work through the use of the symbols and explanation. In the third book, I go through Revelations according to the high solar, stellar and lunar religions; and it make sense of Revelations for the first time when you go through it. It can't even be argued about once you see what it really means. In the third book, I also go through the creation of money from the ancient times and how with the introduction of money and commerce the elite arose, created an idle class of thinkers that became their civil servants that they could then dominant and run society. You couldn't have had that without the bringing of money to create a leisured class with time to sit and ponder the great things of society and rule them. Money is the key to it all and I go through the history of how they use money to set-up nations. Use those nations to start wars and fund wars and then how they pull the money out of that nation, once it's served it's purpose, and move on down through time and history from the earliest time, and it's from all ancient sources and so on that I use the history that's documented.

We've got to understand we're not living in a natural system at all. We're living in an incredible unnatural system, anti-humane system that must come to where it is now. It has no choice. Once you leave Eden, which means nature, and go along that path out of Eden, science and this corrupt system must always end up trying to dominate everybody on the planet for full control, because full control means that every individual on the planet must be predictable; and that means total surveillance. It literally means owning your mind. That's where it takes you once you leave Eden. We've got to find a different way to get off of this path and find a new path before it's too late.

Greg: Do you see any difference between the way Canadian citizens are reacting to what's going on in North America than American citizens, or is it primarily the same to you? Canada's no different than America

anymore. Maybe it never was.

Alan: It never was. Really, this whole business about the borders is such a farce. The elite knew that to tax people they need warfare or the threat of war, and so they gave us the borders. That means the Order of the Bee. BEE-Order is a border. That's a high Masonic joke. If you go along the U.S./Canada border, get off the main roads, and walk along the border, both sides, you will see Masonic obelisks that mark the borders of Canada and the U.S. from coast to coast. It was a Masonic deal, and in the 1800's they finalized the border, and it was one of the Rothschild's who was given another lord title who came over and fixed the borders for U.S. and Canada.

Greg: Interesting. I never knew that. You can actually see the obelisks as you walk the border?

Alan: Yes you can. They're right across the border, both sides.

Greg: We're getting to a point where most Americans anyway, I think basically if they can allow a person like Bush to take office, what's next? I look at the future of this country and I have a hard time politically to see it – I mean it's a joke. It's almost as if we're living kind of a fantasy. If we looked at the reality of what we're doing, I think what you said earlier, we need a change. It's not going to work inside the same system anymore.

Alan: We can't. As I say, they set up the system and the agenda of free trade and the amalgamation of countries under free trade for democracy back in the 1500's in London at Queen Elizabeth I court. John Dee was the guy who coined the term the British Empire, based on a system of free trade where countries will be given most favored nation status, as we've given China recently. This is a 500-odd year plan. This is the part of the plan we're living through today. London has been putting their boys in, the interbred people, into politics for years in all countries including the U.S. It's funny that every U.S. president pretty well is related to the British Royalty and has been for the last – even Washington was; and once they've done their job, they all go over to get knighted by the Queen. Haven't people ever figured this out yet?

Greg: Yes, it's just amazing to me. We've got a couple of minutes here, and this is an interesting topic I get into with people. I think I believe the same way you do, and you say: "For those who wish information on Reptilian people, rather than waste my time, please check the entertainment sections of major bookstores..."

This reminds me of a small argument I got into with Davie Ike when he would mix the Vatican in with the reptilian people, and I just wondered your thoughts about that. I think you made it clear here. To me though, it's a waste of time and a diversion to be thinking in those terms. What are your thoughts?

Alan: I mean the whole reptilian business was put out there as almost like a counter-intelligence; because if you want to discredit truth, you just mix the truth that's been spoken—the intelligence. That's what they call it. The true intelligence has been spoken by smart people going around halls and have been for 50, 60 years. You take that intelligence. You add the farcical to it and you discredit the intelligence, or you throw the baby out with the bath water.

Greg: Yes, good point and I agree with you on that whole-heartedly. One last thing before we go. We've got about a minute. If you were a betting man, what does the world look like in 2012? The United States?

Alan: The amalgamation is already over with – the amalgamation of China and the rest of the Far East is almost complete, and 2012 is the time that United Nations is supposed to be in charge of the world then as a supreme government.

Greg: Interesting. Listen, Alan, I want to thank you for being on the show and again I want to give out your website: cuttingthroughthematrix.com. When you go there, read a lot of what Alan's written about. Thank you so much for being on the show.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Greg: Okay, Alan. That was Alan Watt and we'll have him on again. That about ends it today. We've got a

good two-hour show. I want to thank our callers and also I wanted to mention I'll be on tomorrow, same time everyday on Liberty Radiolive.com. You can get the copy of this show on Liberty Radio's archives and then about a week later, you can get it on my website at arcticbeacon.com and you can go there and get a lot of past articles over the years and past radio interviews. Hope you do that. Support my cause. I'm always looking to keep the truth – to keep a search for the truth, we really need your help. You can support me by going to that website, and until tomorrow, good afternoon.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT TRANSCRIPT
JEFF RENSE INTERVIEWS ALAN WATT
March 22, 2007
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jeff: Okay, welcome back and it's a pleasure to welcome a new voice to the program. He is Alan Watt, W-A-T-T. Alan was recommended to me by several people and I'm very pleased we'll spend some time with him to get to know him just like you will as well. He is an iconoclast as it were, an unusual man who sees things very clearly and I'm sure many of you will appreciate exactly what he has to say. It's great to hear a fresh perspective on things we deal with constantly on this program. We can never hear too many honest perspectives and true insight. Alan, welcome to the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here. Thanks for asking me on.

Jeff: It's my pleasure and if you go to Alan Watt's website, just click on his name. It is cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you'll read something at the top I want to underscore because this is really important. Most of the people in the truth movement, whatever angle they're working, who are sincere, who are honest, are not making any money at it. They're doing this basically out of their own pocket, if they have any pockets to go to, and at the top of Alan's website he has just a note here for people. It says: "Your support finances this information into existence. Each bootleg copy of the books, CDs, and DVDs starves the source into closing down. Your choice. I can return to teaching small groups in person in order to survive. I receive no payment for all the guest appearances on radio and TV which are available for free download. So, play fair, help the source." and I would underscore that. We need to all play fair and support people who are working on all of our behalf to try to shake the lethargy off of what's left of the thinking American public and it's no mean feat. It's a very tough task and Alan is one of the people working very hard to do that. So my friend, you're here and we're all ears as it were and cuttingthroughthematrix.com rather sums it up.

When did you become aware of the great game that was going on? Not that it's a game of fun. It's a very deadly game.

Alan: Really, as far back as I can remember I knew that things weren't as they appeared, even from childhood, just by observing adults and watching and listening to what the arguments were about and being brought up in Britain especially I thought, well, an empire apparently was ruled by London for centuries and how come in all these working class areas everyone was just scraping by to pay their rent, their bare essentials. They didn't have credit cards back then--

Jeff: Wage slaves even then.

Alan: Yes, and yet when you're small and you visit your friends' homes, you're ignored by the adults so you can listen and every house I went into I could hear their parents arguing about the same basic things.

Jeff: Alan Watt, the fly on the wall.

Alan: Yes and of course it didn't take too long to dawn that you lived in "a rigged system" where even the wages were rigged. You could go from one end of the country to the other in any occupation and there was always a starting wage and a maximum wage, which had to be fixed and organized too, and supposedly they called it "a free market," so it was an oxymoron. If it was a free market there'd be all kinds of incentives; they were not there.

Jeff: Right. Fixed wages. That should be a giveaway for anyone looking at a paradigm to walk into. You're right. What we have going on here is – I guess if we completely lose our sense of humor we're finished. We have to laugh at some of it. It is so despicable and so absurd. Alan Greenspan and I have the story. I don't know if you happen to see it or not, just the other day. I'll try to find it, said that he wanted more foreign workers of technical skills brought into the country to lower the wages paid to American skilled workers because they were too high. They need to equalize everything. That's his solution to people who work their entire lives to train themselves to become skilled and to get ahead. His solution is to bring in more visa workers from India and all over the world to work at one-fourth the salary to knock that terrible wage that these people are earning down to a more equitable shall we say Communistic level, which is what it's all about. This is all collectivism.

Alan: Collectivism – it's a fascist elite, a "pathocracy" is the proper term for them.

Jeff: Pathocracy. Very good.

Alan: They are technically psychopaths and they are hereditary psychopaths that buddied up a long time ago and they breed with each other, and this is an area of psychology that's been persecuted in fact even behind the Iron Curtain when it was on the go. Some of them then had to ask, how come these leaders

always end up as utter butchers? and then they went into a field of psychopathy and realized this wasn't a new idea. Many had studied Napoleon and other tyrants who came under popular demand and then went a different direction, and then you find out that there's a fringe group in every generation of very intelligent people. If they're born into families who already exist with power, they are psychopathic and they hold on to their power; but they employ from the lower classes of psychopaths the bureaucracies and the military characters to keep their power intact. This is an area as I say that no one wants to touch. They have certain MOs [modus operandi] in every era. They always have their wars ongoing. They always pick what appears to be a moral stance and they always turn their own countries into prison states because they're terrified of the public. That's the bottom line with pathocracies.

Jeff: That's a great term, pathocracy. I'll remember that. The issue of bluebloods and people of – I'm not going to say upper caste, but people of money and power and greed and psychopathy do stay together, do breed together. It's all in the family and for those of you out there again who are Al Gore supporters, that's fine, but understand that Al Gore ran with Joe Lieberman in the year 2000. Now if that doesn't tell you an awful lot you're not listening. Your ears are plugged and your eyes are closed. Now let's follow that just a half step further and bring it closer to Gore's family. Who did Al Gore's daughter marry? I told you folks this before. Al Gore's daughter married the grandson of Jacob Schiff, okay. If you don't know who Jacob Schiff is, Google search it. It's all in the family. This is one small strata of people in the Western world and probably the Eastern world as well who maintain almost diabolically complete control over billions of people and uncountable resources. It's extraordinary. So again, these people play together, they stay together, they marry within their caste and that's how they perpetuate it.

Oh, here's the Greenspan story. Let me just read this for a moment if I might, Alan Watt, and this is fascinating. Alan Greenspan is worried about – now think about this, alright. Think about communism, fascism whatever label you want to hang. It's a little bit blurry these days but let me read this story to you.

"Alan Greenspan is worried about income inequalities in the United States. But before you jump up with joy that Greenspan is finally speaking out against the skyrocketing salaries of CEOs, hold your celebrations for another time!

Greenspan's big worry is that "skilled workers" get paid way too much compared to the rest of our population. Judging by Greenspan's comments, when he talks about "skilled workers" he isn't talking about CEOs and other assorted corporate fat-cats that earn multi-million dollar salaries -- he is probably talking about you.

Give Greenspan credit for one thing -- he not only identifies our national problems he offers 'solutions'! Of course, if you happen to be a skilled worker, Greenspan's solution won't sound too appealing. The hero of the corporatocrats and plutocrats wants to distribute your income into the hands of needy billionaires by using H-1B visa 'skilled workers' to knock you off your haughty middle-class pedestal. Clever, huh?

Here's what Greenspan said:

"Our skilled wages are higher than anywhere in the world. If we open up a significant window for skilled workers, that would suppress the skilled-wage level and end the concentration of income in America."

Well there you have it. Now, what do you call that Alan?

Alan: Well this is just the agenda. See, they've written about this agenda for years. Many of their own members have written about the agenda. These books are never made popular by the media, who'd rather have us focusing on what's happening in Hollywood, but the Brzezinski's, the Jacque Attali's who wrote about the unification of America back in 1990, and he was the Kissinger of Europe, Jacque Attali. He spearheaded the European Union. He said, the next boat people leaving, traveling the world would be Americans looking for work abroad. That's what he said when they eventually bring the borders down. You're watching the global plantation come into view.

Jeff: What is his name again?

Alan: Jacque Attali. A-t-t-a-l-i. He wrote "Millennium," that was about the American Union.

Jeff: All right. That's 17 years ago, so they don't really hide much anymore. They put it out there but in the rush of media frenzied self-aggrandizement most Americans don't see it, couldn't care less, really.

Alan: That's the media's job.

Jeff: It is exactly. It's a diversionary drug and we'll be right back with Alan Watt. Welcome back to our conversation with Alan Watt. Alan is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out; and boy do we see it now. It is right there rearing its multi-headed faces into our faces, Alan, it's called the North American

Union. They've rolled right out – it's right there in broad daylight. No more subtlety, no more stealth. It's there and they're pushing it and it's coming.
Alan: It's coming and they've prepared for years for any fallout from the American people by building up massive internal armies, myriads of them under different names to deal with the problem which they foresee. Europe went through – pretty well they were fooled to the bitter end and even when the countries voted against the European Union they were told they were going to get it anyway. However, they didn't do much more than complain about it, but they do expect some problems within the U.S.
Jeff: I was surprised and remain so and I did indicate that on a number of occasions in the past, at how easily Europe was steamrolled. I thought that the countries of the EU had more backbone. I thought that they had – well certainly they had centuries and centuries of history, of artistic, literary, scientific achievement. They had catastrophes like all nations but my God these countries were almost each in their own way in terms of their history and so on and they folded up like a house of cards. At least that's how it appeared over here.
Alan: That's how it appeared. However, you see what was released after the union was complete and the parliament was set up, they declassified the documentation to do with the union which had been started. It had been signed actually in 1945 under the UN auspices--
Jeff: Really.
Alan: And each country in Europe had a covert department which officially set up in 1948 with bureaucrats working across the channel with each other and having annual meetings as they gradually set this up, and it stated right there when they declassified it that "the public must never be told the truth until it was all complete and finished."
Jeff: That was a 50-year plan.
Alan: That was a 50-year plan. These guys work with 50, 100-year plans, just like the Soviet Union did and just like the United Nations did, and this is how it works you see and first they introduced decimalization into Britain many years before. I knew that was the start of it as they changed the currency and then everything went metric; and sure enough, each prime minister lied and lied and lied and denied they were actually uniting. That was their job because governments do not serve the people. They never have in actual fact. They serve a plutocracy of these psychopaths basically. They're picked and vetted by them before the public even see them to vote for.
Jeff: Correct. And on the odd occasion when someone does get through who is unique, who is outspoken, who doesn't want to play the game, they don't get far or they're eliminated. That's the bottom line.
Alan: Absolutely, absolutely. And because, once again, even the higher bureaucrats are picked. They're given psychological examinations. They know they have psychopathic qualities and traits so they're also picked because they will only serve their paymaster and they have no conscious as to what's to be done to the people beneath them. This is how this entire structure works today.
Jeff: Sure. Many of them of course are tricked, compromised and then blackmailed or threatened with same. The methods of control are certainly many but the bottom of the issue is always one of control when you boil it down to talking about control. They can control anybody they want at anytime and if they can't, they'll kill them.
Alan: They kill them and also if you go into Aldous Huxley who was one of them and he was descended from Sir Thomas Huxley who chose the main authors to write fiction and non-fiction for predictive programming purposes to get the public to go along with these agendas. He chose H.G. Wells in fact and Huxley said himself at Berkeley, he says, I don't see why a scientifically run dictatorship could not exist forever. He said the reason the elite in past ages failed is because they couldn't supply enough bread and circuses to the people, but he says under a scientifically controlled dictatorship where you can get children from kindergarten and indoctrinate them scientifically and then you get the culture industry which gives them their culture, then he says there's no reason why it should ever fail.
Jeff: Who was it, Stalin or Lenin, who said, I don't care about your adults, give me the children and we'll take care of it from there.
Alan: He said that after, in fact, Ignatius Loyola also said the same thing. He said, "give me a child before the age of seven and I'll make him into whatever I wish."
Jeff: That's right. That's exactly right.
Alan: The techniques never change because they do work you see.
Jeff: Oh, they work perfectly, cradle to grave now and the scientific aspect of world dictatorship, which I don't care what – I mentioned earlier, labels. Labels mean next to nothing anymore. It's all about power and control. That's what it is.
Alan: For total control. It was Beria who was the head of the Secret Police in the old Soviet Union in the

1930's when it was the NKVD. He said at Comintern (internationalist communists) meeting, he said "we can now alter the culture and upgrade it every five years, where it used to take us 70 years to make one change."
Jeff: And when did he say this?
Alan: 1933.
Jeff: Wow. I guess that's about the time Tavistock cranked out its engines as well. Social engineering. Edward L. Bernays of course the "father of spin, the father of mass propaganda," practiced by the Germans but practiced just as well as the Germans did by practically every other so-called major power on the planet. The Chinese had a goal, the Communist Chinese to put a television in every home by the year 2001 and I believe they met that goal and they know. We'll talk more about TV perhaps with Alan Watt and many other things in just a few minutes. Glad you're along. Don't go away. Visit Alan's website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.
Okay, welcome back. Talking with Alan Watt. Before we talk about television, Alan, on your website many of your listings on the left are topic oriented but you always have, almost always have, musical selections, a song or something which states the issue or at least leads the way and further amplifies the matters under discussion. There's one that I ran into on Google Video written by Leonard Cohen. I don't know the name of the song.
Alan: On my site?
Jeff: It's Reality Check with Alan Watt.
Alan: He has a few there. He has "The Future." He puts it all into one song called "The Future."
Jeff: Yes, that's what it is. "You don't know me from the wind"--
Alan: That's right.
Jeff: "You never will, you never did. I'm the little Jew who wrote the Bible. I've seen the nations rise and fall. I've heard their stories, heard them all, but love's the only engine of survival. Your servant here, he has been told to say it clear to say it cold, it's over, it ain't going any further. And now the wheels of heaven stop, you feel the devil's riding crop, get ready for the future, it is murder. Things are going to slide in all directions. Won't be nothing, nothing you can't measure anymore. The blizzard of the world has crossed the threshold and it has overturned the order of the soul. When they said repent, I wonder what they meant." Interesting set of lyrics.
Alan: Yes, Leonard knows what's going on.
Jeff: He does.
Alan: He's well aware. He's well aware of the culture industry's part in all of this because we do have a culture industry and so did our parents that guided us all up to this point and gave us our ideas. We copy the fashions. We copy the sayings, the dances.
Jeff: Culture industry/religion.
Alan: Yes, and a lot of what Leonard takes too is from the mysteries and the Talmud because there's a lot of truth in there too and it's all to do with the inner religion of the elite at the top because they do have an inner religion, which I think it was Bush, Sr. when he gave his first New World Order speech on 9-11-1990. Odd date to give it and then he repeated it the following year on 9-11 as well.
Jeff: Come on. He did?
Alan: Yes he did.
Jeff: What are the odds, folks?
Alan: Yes and we're supposed to take this all as usual and that's when he said, "I see a New World Order coming into view," but he also added that "it's all going to the heavenly plan" and they never explain to the public and of course the media know not to ask what he really meant. He's given a high decree to the high order of occultic masonry at the top, the high degree type, and it's going to the zodiac. The zodiac is a time clock and every figure they have in the zodiac has nothing to do with telling your future. That's the lower thing for the people to believe in. Each part of the zodiac is part of the plan and we're now going into the Age of Aquarius.
Jeff: Oh really.
Alan: And that's the whole point of it. During the Age of Aquarius, why do you think they waited until recently to bring up the homosexual movement to prominence?
Jeff: They certainly did that about 20-25 years ago. It began on television with – what was that old TV sitcom that was the first – two gals and a guy and the guy was played a young John Ritter who was – he was homosexual?
Alan: Three's Company.
Jeff: That was it. Three's Company. That was one of the first one I remember seeing which pushed it and I

said okay like you did. Here it is. This is the first of an avalanche that's coming.
Alan: Then you had the lesbian movement which actually demonstrated for the rights of homosexuals. No one could figure this one out because they were all funded to do this, by the way. Because in the Age of Aquarius, Aquarius is actually a male god who was the most beautiful boy who lived in the Grecian Islands and he was raped by Zeus, it was a homosexual rape, and placed into the heavens and this is the time for the new man to come forward. That's why the Age of Aquarius is what it is.
Jeff: They're also portraying man and have portrayed males on television now especially in these sitcoms. I have another word for it, but they portrayed them of course as weak and subservient to the domineering female. This has become a feminist culture to a large degree and elevating homosexuality – especially male homosexuality has been a key component of this for a long time. The destruction of the nuclear family in the United States with the breadwinning male and the supportive and steadfast wife and the children, that's over. That's really ancient history now. It's all gone.
Alan: One month before 9/11 happened, it was in the newspapers a little few paragraphs about an International Censorship Meeting. Now most people think they're own Department of Censorship for television, radio et cetera is to protect your culture. That's what we presume.
Jeff: We would.
Alan: However, at this meeting they stated "we have broken through the barriers for various rights for homosexual and lesbians and that we're now pushing the next step which will be for intergenerational sex" and that would be promoted on television. The following day in the newspapers one professor in Toronto, one in I think Harvard in the states both gave the exact same speech in different newspapers to back up this very thing. Our censorship committees do not work for the people. They're there to test the waters to see if it's ready to push the next part of the envelope.
Jeff: How low can they go? That's amazing.
Alan: We are guided. Our thoughts are not ours. Even those groups who think they're benefiting are being used to destroy the old to bring in the new, which is a completely isolated individual in society with no small tribe to back him up. No family even to back him up. The government will talk directly down to you and that makes it much easier for those at the top to control everyone.
Jeff: The issue of dominance is now made so easy. There are very few random events anymore, but there are accidents of course, but in general any large political issue or geo-military issue is usually well planned out in advance. There are a few resisters on the planet. North Korea perhaps. Although they are certainly the agent of the Communist Chinese in many ways. The Iranians. Saddam Hussein was one. The Taliban made the mistake of not saying yes sir at the right time. It's all an articulated setup, folks. Back in just a minute with Alan Watt.
Okay, back with Alan Watt and go to Rense.com, click on Alan Watt, his name and you go right to his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. A lot of material there. Very interesting indeed and if you're not able to click on his name just hit reload and make sure your load that page frequently. Things change often at Rense.com. Usually, it's the news that changes but we often change other things as well.
Alan, what about television and the media? Let's talk more about this. Our young people now are absolutely reverential towards these really vile, hideous, vapid, role models that are shoved down their little intellectual mental conscious throats 24 hours a day. These people that are put up there as role models are in so many cases as you've indicated fully deserving of the term "psychopathic." They're mentally aberrant. They're certainly sexually aberrant in many ways. There are hardly good role models there for our young people and yet that's what worries me. With the government school system now being as crude as it is and as effective as it is with the curricula that it is offering, I don't know how our young people really have much of a chance anymore. Do they?
Alan: To be honest, they don't. In fact, the generation that's up-and-coming have less chance than the previous ones because within every generation they've targeted literally the brain through inoculation and it's a horrific thing or conclusion to come to, but when you go through the history of inoculations you come across people like Salk who gave us the polio vaccine supposedly and then you follow the rise of autism that followed in its wake and the amount of different learning disabilities. These are all literally levels of autism and then you couple in Salk's background.
This man was a member of the World Eugenics Society.
Jeff: He was right in there.
Alan: He was a true believer in culling back the "lessers" at the bottom, which is always the fear of the elite: that the amount of ordinary people will overwhelm the psychopathic crew that run the world. Suddenly he comes out as the benefactor of society supposedly and then you find that they knew that there was over a hundred odd live simian viruses in every polio shot--

Jeff: SV-40.
Alan: They also knew exactly what each one would do the human body. Then you come across writings by people like Arthur Koestler who worked for the elite. He worked for think tanks at the United Nations. His job was to find ways to bring viruses or bacterium or chemicals and guide them to specific parts of the human brain to lobotomize them and he said "to lobotomize that part of the brain that makes you, you, your higher critical analytical capabilities would be gone. This must be done to the general population for world peace." Then you go into his history before he worked for the United Nations and New York and this man was an officer under Stalin who tells you in his own book, "The Ghost in the Machine, that he helped to bring on the starvation, the massacre of millions through starvations in Hungary under the orders of Stalin and he put down to historical necessity. They had to be wiped out so they starved them to death and he felt nothing. Well the man never changed his whole life because he was a psychopath and he truly believed that his job was to find ways to lobotomize physically every ordinary human being on the planet and he said that his team at the United Nations was only one team working on the same problem. He said, "we have the methods to do it. We can target any area perfectly. All we have to do now is to decide whether to keep using inoculations, add it to water or the food supply," in his own book.
Jeff: Right. Well like I say, no stealth. It's really all out there. They don't hide it. That's the bizarre part about this. They just know that very few people are going to go looking for it and even those who find it will have very little success gaining any kind of media access through which they can publicize it in and who's going to believe it anyway?
Alan: Well that's what Brzezinski said in his own book. Now Brzezinski's a big player in all of this. You find the same people never retire from being advisors to governments and presidents. That's their jobs. Being good psychopaths, they have certain skills.
Jeff: And look at the crew in Washington now. How many have been there for decades?
Alan: Yes. You've got a real crew of top-rate psychopaths there who've been behind many wars and many murders and they sleep well at night like good psychopaths and they don't need sleeping pills. Scary.
Jeff: It's amazing. I have up at "featured stories" at Rense.com a number of very important – it's an excellent line of stories and material that I would urge all of you to read. One of them is particularly fascinating to me because I've been aware of this for quite some time and as you know Alan and as many of you folks know, when you see it in print and they talk about their experimenting with that maybe someday they'll be able to do something it usually means they've already done it--
Alan: It's already done.
Jeff: It's old news. Now the ABC news story is entitled "Erasing the Pain of the Past." Scientists Are Developing – read Developed – have developed – Drugs That Could Eliminate Traumatic Events From Our Memories.

"I'd take it in a second," said Sgt. Michael Walcott, an Iraq War veteran, referring to an experimental drug with the potential to target and erase traumatic memories. Walcott, who served in a Balad-based transportation unit in Iraq that regularly took mortar fire, now suffers from PTSD. Since returning to the United States two years ago, he has been on antidepressants--"

That's another tool by the way of global control and governance. "And in group therapy as he tries to put his life back together and heal from the psychological scars of war." It goes on from there but the bottom line is that they are now on the verge of formally announcing medications that will help people forget. Now it's not hard for you to imagine where this is going to go. Talk about the old communist term of "rehabilitating someone," Alan.
Alan: There's no doubt about it. It started after Korea in fact with a psychiatrist who became famous in the industry for bringing out in about five-minutes post-orbital lobotomies and he performed them on American troops coming back one after another in huge lines and he could do it by inserting a probe round behind the eye and literally cutting part of the frontal cortex.
Jeff: Five minutes.
Alan: They've been at this for a long time.
Jeff: That's amazing. Well yes we are certainly chemically on the doorstep now of formally being able to alter the brain's memory. I think you know where it will go. They'll do it next with electromagnetics. There are many people now who believe that that technology already is extant as well that they can get into the mind, change it, alter it and so forth. There will come a time not too far down the road when people probably will be given the choice by the courts of going to prison for 20 to 25 years or submitting to a chemical lobotomy. They won't call it that. They will call it something else but that's what these drugs basically are all about.
Alan: It's already been done in Britain in some cases where they mandate in court a chip in the brain. That's

there. It's here now.
Jeff: Well there you go. This is all really being unfurled at an incredible pace, Alan. I honestly didn't think – I knew, not perhaps with the articulation that you've been viewing life but I knew that things were going in a very, very depressing and morbid direction for a long time. I did not expect it to be rolled out this quickly.
Alan: They have to. They have to because they have a time schedule.
Jeff: They have a window and they've got to jump through it.
Alan: They have to. If they let it go on too long there will be too much opposition from the ordinary people who start sharing intelligence and right now we've got so much counter-intelligence to wrap it up into weird areas to divert them, but they know they can only hold this for so long before they start to lose it, so they must give us crisis upon crisis as they ram it all through.
Jeff: Sure and their step of course is to push ahead a mile and then retreat an eighth of a mile if they have to and back off, but they've still made enormous gains every time. Three steps forward. Two steps back, whatever. You're still ahead and even if you're falling on your face, you're still moving ahead. So they just don't know backwards. That's right.
Alan: It's a massive machinery of coordination from the top down through all their employees, the bureaucracies, methods of control. They all work together and try to mesh this all together at the same time and if something happens and a whole area is out of sync, they start to lose and they know this, so they're very edgy right now.
Jeff: It is amazing to me to watch again the electronic media in this country and how powerful it's become. I pulled the plug on television almost 19 years ago now. I don't watch commercial television. I don't have commercial television. I do see it occasionally out and about and what I see is appalling to me. The imagery. The commercials. The pacing. I remember 20 years ago watching so-called children's television and being stunned even then having come from a background in television, news and production. The commercials then, Alan, they had in a 30-second commercial sometimes between 50 and 60 different scene cuts and none of the scenes were static shots. They'd all be moving shots so you have this visual amphetamine diet that children are fed and then of course the audio would be fast paced as well and so these kids are literally strung out on speed, audio-video speed, and then they're going to class at the age of five and expected to sit still and after being fed a huge dose of sugar for breakfast. Nutritionally depraved food. It's not even food. It's something else – products. This is all anticipated and then they did what next, as we go to our break. They decided to name this disorder ADD or ADHD and then they did what? They introduced drugs to cure it. This was all planned. No surprises. All right, standby. We'll be right back with another hour to go with our conversation tonight with Alan Watt.
And welcome back. Talking with Alan Watt. It's two hours tonight getting his views on things. Many of the views of course are amplifying what we've talked about for many, many years. Alan, what would you like to discuss this hour that – I don't want to lead the conversation all night. You've got much to talk about.
Alan: I think people have to realize that everything which they take for granted as their culture was literally meticulously planned for them from the top from professional people. This was stated by Lord Bertrand Russell back in the 1950's when he said that "we the elite must bring in the big Madison Avenue crew that can do marketing and market culture straight to the people." Now they'd already been doing it for long enough but less scientifically and they thought they could bring the specialists in to give us our opinions; and sure enough, everything is marketed to the public through fashion, through music, through entertainment, even through the novels you read. This is not new.
In the late 1800's, the Rothschild's set up foundations for novelists. They would fund them to write specific stories concerning even future space travel and this was all to get us to go along with this particular idea of thought, so that when it came into view way down the road in the next century it would seem quite a natural road to have taken. That's called "predictive programming" long term. Everything that we are fascinated by in fact is marketed to us and we think it's our ideas, even the music.
I used to be in the music industry in the studios and writing for different groups and individuals, and I've seen it all. I've seen how it's produced, how it's made, what it is to be promoted. It comes down through the grapevine what's politically correct to push to the youngsters and every writer gets the word. There is nothing that happens which we take for granted in fact that isn't decided, planned and debated by think tanks--
Jeff: Excuse me, Alan but this goes back to Dr. John Coleman's book on "The Committee of 300" and Tavistock and he made it quite clear that the entire psychedelic rock music era with the Beatles and so forth was no accident. People laughed and said what do you mean, the Beatles weren't working for the globalist elite. No, but the music that they were producing was certainly given fast-track and was quite good at the time. It was as if the actual times were structured to accept that kind of a sound rather than the other way

around.
Alan: Yes, it was. In fact, it has been tried before you see. Initially, they tried to start the destruction of family life by bringing promiscuity back in the lat 1800's. Once again, it was the tutor of H.G. Wells who put that forth that free love must be made a big part of culture for the youth. In the 1920's or the Roaring 20's, you had a miniskirt for the Charleston dance. They made booze cans very attractive places to go. They brought cocaine in at the same time, but the fallout from it all was massive unwanted pregnancy and venereal diseases and that's when the Boy's Towns and all the orphanages suddenly opened up and they didn't have the freedom of abortion clinics, so they had backstreet abortions. So they went back. They repackaged it. They waited their time. They tried the jazz first through the beatniks and drugs. That didn't take on in Britain but it took on in Europe and so then they repackaged and came back with what they called "the pop industry" and then "the rock industry." Father was pop, you see, and then you have rock the foundation of the builders.
Jeff: Got it.
Alan: And rock, so they brought in the drugs again and at the same time a new type of music, the miniskirt again, but this time they also starting pushing the pill.
Jeff: Birth control pills.
Alan: Birth control and abortion and they had penicillin for the basic venereal diseases--
Jeff: So that was the second launching of that whole thing. It didn't work the first time. It got out of control but the same thing was brought back, repackaged with a scientific veneer as it were and it worked.
Alan: It worked and they used professionals behind the Beatles and other ones to make those records. You know that the Beatles never ever owned the rights of their songs. Theo Adorno owed them until he died. Theodore Adorno is a fascinating character who really was a student of the Hegelian dialectic, amazing mind but he was also psychopathic.
Jeff: His name again is Theo?
Alan: Yes, Theodore Adorno, Professor of Music at a university in Germany and eventually in London and then New York.
Jeff: A-D-O-R-N-O?
Alan: Yes.
Jeff: He owned all the rights to the Beatles music.
Alan: Then I think it was in the '80's he died and Paul McCartney put a bid in trying to get them and Michael Jackson outbid him, so at the present, Michael Jackson owns them.
Jeff: He owns – it's called "The Beatles Song Book," a catalog. Interesting. Very interesting. Well the whole pop culture – well I'll tell you this from the music of that time. It worked magnificently. The results I think probably exceeded their fondest expectations. They introduced LSD. They introduced marijuana. Cocaine again came in and there's more cocaine in this country than probably any other kind of narcotic or drug I understand now. But in the '20's, I've seen and the '30's Hollywood starlets they had high-heeled shoes and in their high-heeled shoes they put their cocaine. I mean it was very common back then. You're right and in straight-laced England, I guess things – that was a strange thing, the late 19th century where the parlor was the entertainment stage of an entire culture and illusionists and magicians and all kinds of metaphysical things were very much in vogue and look how they've come back too.
Alan: That's right. You see they had to launch initially – see, they had a lot of men in the upper middle classes into what they called freemasonry, higher masonry, more of the noble orders, and they had to get a middle class to bring in the middle class bureaucracies they needed to run the next part of the phase, so they brought the lower orders of freemasonry into view and in the late 1800's they had to get women in as well, especially middle class women, so they brought out Madame Blavatsky and trained her to go out there and to be mysterious and attract women all in preparation for the coming century in fact. Blavatsky said it. She said that her mission was to blend Christianity with Hinduism because they wanted to destroy Christianity. That was the last vestige of the old culture, and sure enough, in the 1960's all of that was brought forth. The Beatles were told to go over to India. At that time they had millions of fans who mentally followed them. The bookstores across the U.S. and Canada suddenly and Britain became flooded with New Age books on Hinduism, Tantras and all the rest of it and Yoga and that was the start of it. They took a hundred years to prepare that whole phase.
Jeff: Somebody emailed and asked why they plan over such long periods of time when many of them won't be alive to see the results of it?
Alan: Because they are the builders. If you understand even the masons, the real stonemasons of the Middle Ages, never mind the architects, they would plan massive cathedrals that could take five or six or seven generations of stonemasons to complete. These are intergenerational families who plan the future

knowing their offspring will take over and "make it be" as they say.
Jeff: That's remarkable when you think back about 20, 30 years ago what was going on and what's going on now. I really – I feel very sorry for our – I'm speaking in generalizations. All of you know that, but I feel very sorry for our youngest people. They are going to grow up in a world and they'll not know – they'll never know the kindness and the values and the gentleness of our youth, the way things were. They're going to know only crime and violence and overcrowded urban areas and non-stop noise, countless diversions, lack of accountability, no responsibility. They'll know that if one does seek to achieve independent study, independent success, very often the peer group will tear at them viciously and pull them back down because they don't want to be left behind and it is a threat if someone who's different. So I've never seen such self-policing in my life among young people. These kids are just regimented to the teeth.
Alan: The elite themselves understand that amongst the people beneath them, the commoners as they like to call them, in every generation there are people who have a higher intelligence who understand what's happening and they say that certain types of individuals are their worst problem. The masses are easier to control. However, that's why they declared a war and officially on individuality. That's their main enemy. That's why in schools, everything is group think now. You're not allowed to have an independent decision or opinion on something; in fact, the class are taught to shun you if you do.
Jeff: And they do. I've taught high school for a couple of years in California. I think it was about 15 years ago and just couldn't do it, even then and now having some teacher friends and so forth and friends with kids in high school, it is grim. I don't have to tell you folks that out there who have kids. What do you do? You home school but then you're kids are going to be ostracized too and even if you put them in a wealthy private schools it's the same TV, it's the same pop culture, it's the same US Magazine, People Magazine, same trash. Listen to their music now. It all sounds almost the same. It's just amazing. Back in just a minute with Alan Watt.
Okay. And now here we are, after the turn of the century, even before the new millennium began, we had the age of the Internet, Alan Watt, and it continues to explode and push in so many different directions. At once appearing to be a great forum, a new or perhaps last bastion of free speech and freedom of expression, but in reality it is an incredible tool again of manipulation. Whenever there seems to be any progress made there are of course agents, provocateurs, agents disinformation, agents of all kinds turn lose on the Internet working for big corporate interests, government interests, intelligence agencies. You name it. The Internet is a jungle, in my humble explanation, estimation as well, and I don't know how people can actually be expected to walk into it and come away with any honest information without a great deal of research and intuition. I mean it takes more than that and that's one thing I think that they are trying to breed out of our young people and it's that inner voice, that intuition that we all are born with. They don't like that.
Alan: They also know that if the parents aren't aware of reality themselves and this is a mammalian thing. All mammals look towards a parent or parents for what they should be warned about, what they should be afraid of. If the parents don't know to tell them, be on the look out – watch education, not everything you're told is true, et cetera – the children will accept everything they're born into as normal.
Jeff: And they do.
Alan: They don't question it whatsoever. In fact, deep down if you really ask them, they'll say the adults wouldn't allow it unless it was okay. That's what they'd tell you.
Jeff: And that's what the adults say. Well the government wouldn't allow it unless it was okay. The FDA wouldn't allow me to eat this unless it was okay. The U.S. Department of Agriculture wouldn't allow us to eat this beets and other tainted commodities unless it was okay. This idea of passing the buck and allegedly trusting authority is probably the biggest lie of all.
Alan: It certainly is and Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book, "Between Two Ages," talks about this coming communication that they would give to the general public. He didn't say Internet but that's what he was referring to, and he said it will be given and promoted as a fantastic tool of information but he said in reality it will be a device of control. It will be a standardization because through this particular device of communication you could create a new global culture, but also it would allow the people to put all information on the computer and authorities would have an instant retrieval of everything that each individual was doing.
Jeff: And that's what they have and they'll give up as I say. They'll take three steps forward and a step back. They'll give up a step back and people will be able to publish the truth on the Internet but they're not worried because they have – they're holding nearly all the cards.
Alan: Well they actually said, they called it "information wars" before they gave it to the public. In other words, they didn't wait until there was an opposition of people with knowledge after they gave us the

Internet. They already had trained teams and individuals thousands who would put up sites, big fancy sites that would attract people in and then guide the people below. There's big sites out there giving out what seems to be some factual information, but it's mixed with incredible disinformation. The big boys don't wait until there's a problem. They foresee it because they have think tanks working always on problems that will come up in the future.
Jeff: No. They don't play catch-up at all and they have access of course and have always had as long as they've had them, access to super computers and they run models all the time. They're constantly running scenarios. We call them war games in a military sense, but they're running any kind of situation you can imagine into a supercomputer. They know plus or minus two or three percentage points how any given event is going to play out in advance. They know what the public will tolerate within a few reasonable percentage points. This is really a scientific effort and as every year rolls by they make quantum leaps further into total control through the Internet. They're now talking about making all America a wireless Internet hookup so you will not be able to escape it, I mean literally, and you have palm held Internet terminals now. It's mind blowing what can go on out there.
Alan: It's a training exercise step-by-step to the final thing which will be the brain chip, which will also be controlled by all the little microwave towers that are all across the cities.
Jeff: They call them cell towers but they're multi-purpose, believe me. They'll be able to do lots of things with these and first they'll give up – well they won't give up, they'll offer people the option of giving up their keyboard. How would you like to give your keyboard up? All you have to do is speak into – they could do that right now if they wanted to, and then, after that, why even speak when you can just think it. You can see all this playing out. It may take 50 years--
Alan: They had the global meetings on the brain chip at Loyola University and they said it's ready to go, all we have to do now is convince the public step-by-step to take the chip.
Jeff: It may take 50 years but again, they've got the time. At the rate things are going, I wonder. We have a break coming up here, Alan, but when we come back we might spend a little bit of time talking about the patriot movement, at least in terms of 9/11 and efforts to expose the monumental psychopathy which is now running this country and the western world as it were. I'm not going to spare the eastern world either. It just looks a little different over there. Stand by. We'll be right back with Alan Watt as we continue. I'm Jeff Rense. Glad you're along. Do visit our website at rense.com. That's R-E-N-S-E.com. We try out best to bring you the best from the world of news information by which you are encouraged to think and make your own decisions so I do present lots of conflicting material. You know I don't buy into all of it, but I think it's good to read things that you don't necessarily agree with to try to shake things up a little bit. We'll be right back with Alan in just a minute.
We're having a conversation with Alan Watt tonight. Alan, how do you counsel people when they sally forth into the land of the Internet?
Alan: I find most people are already on it.
Jeff: I mean in terms of – all right, let's talk about people who are already on it but who are confused. I mean I have never seen more smut and mud flinging and character assassination and slander and libel and discrediting and fighting and disinformation in my life. I mean it is daunting for people like you and I and others who make our living really on the Internet to a large degree, but my goodness for the average person it must be quite a challenge.
Alan: It is. The problem is and the elite decide this and it's like Albert Pike said, talking about the coming revolutions – remember, we've gone through many revolutions. Most of them are bloodless. The sexual revolution. The feminist revolution. Even the pop revolution. These are all part of the alternation of history and Pike said, "we always give the people their leaders." They give leaders to all factions and so I tell people be very careful not just to follow someone like a pied piper. There are people put out, and this has always been done, even prior to the Internet, to lead people who seem to speak for you but you led you off in circles and nullify any affect that you would have. That's their purpose.
Jeff: And some of those people I might hasten to add don't even know they're being used. They're just ego-maniacal morons that know how to play word games and spout recorded sentences in how to whip people up and down and so forth and they're used. Their careers are fast tracked--
Alan: Albert Pike said, "some of them are just useful idiots," he said.
Jeff: There you go. There you go.
Alan: And they tend to be the best one because they are often sincere--
Jeff: The most passionate. They sound sincere and people buy it, exactly.
Alan: So I tell people, look, you are your own champion. You've got to start remembering that and regaining that inner power that they have. Each person is their own champion. In this culture you're always taught to

look for a hero--
Jeff: Isn't that the truth.
Alan: And that's the game and we are our own champions. Everyone has power to speak out, to petition, to demand. In fact, even right to your school level and go to your school board and demand to know the histories of these people and the associations they've sworn allegiance to already and you'll be surprised. You have that right because you're voting people in over you who are going to have authority over you, so you have the right to know everything about them, including all the oaths they've taken and to what they've taken those oaths to, until you find they're all internationalists. They're all into one freemasonic group or another, which are all one at the top and who are all globalists by the way. Then it starts to make sense as to why you have this massive network across the world all making the same rules in education and every facet of your life, even your local councils, all making the same little laws and rules at the same time. We're already global. That's the thing. They just haven't told the general public. We have the right to demand that, to know that.
Jeff: Well we do and that's the best kind of activism that we can practice. Individual and local. Get after it. Do we think the world has now been, with the exception of Iran and what was Iraq and North Korea and so forth, a few holdouts, do we think the world has largely been harmonized as they say or homogenized as I say?
Alan: That's right, standardized.
Jeff: There you go. That includes Communist China. That includes--
Alan: Communist China was set up by Britain.
Jeff: Of course it was, 100 and how many years ago now?
Alan: They set it up. They funded it. Lord Bertrand Russell was sent over there to teach in the first university the whole idea of communism. He writes about it in his own memoirs.
Jeff: First they drug the Chinese and turn them into opium addicts, in the middle of the 1800's I guess, the East India Company and then they went over and gave them culture.
Alan: Yes and Al Gore and Bush and all these boys made millions because their ancestors made millions in that very opium war, all the boys from Yale University.
Jeff: Okay. Do we see, and I think we do, a measure, maybe it's a last gasp but maybe that's why Bush is probing in Eastern Europe and well specifically Czechoslovakia and Poland with his so called "anti-missile system". There is now very provocative geopolitics being thrown in the face of Vladimir Putin and the Russian general staff. The oligarchs of course being allied if not downright run by the Rothschild's and so forth and the globalists in the UK do seem to be at war with Putin. There does seem to be some nationalism there. Of course, nationalism is anathema to globalism and I'm wondering what your take is on Russia right now?
Alan: I think they're just setting up another straw man in case they need to bring out another big bad bear in the future. You'll notice before World War II there wasn't much said about communism. During World War II suddenly Stalin became "Uncle Joe" through all the propaganda in the U.S. and then immediately after World War II they needed another enemy to tax us all and to protect us from and so he was "Bad Old Bear" again. Well they always have an enemy that's on standby in case they need them, but they're all working in cahoots together. The same global bankers lend to every country and they're all internationalists. You cannot have in this day and age a man doing his own thing at the top because it's so easy to assassinate him.
Jeff: Well Putin supposedly has survived at least six or eight documented attempts to take him out. The Chechen war of course largely bankrolled by exiled Russian oligarch Baranovsky who calls himself "the father of the Chechen revolution" and all that to try to continually bleed and drain Russia. At least that's the surface of it.
Alan: However, the thing is, too, when you go back into the British home department, the strategies before World War I, they talked about the Turkish problem because the Ottoman Empire run the Middle East at that time--
Jeff: The sick man of Europe.
Alan: They went into the Soviet, the Russian. There was just too many little countries and the Baltic countries too and they had to standardize them all quickly to get a standardized culture, education system, government system and so it was decided to go ahead and finance communism, the fastest way to bring them all together by force, leave it for about 70 years and then pretend to give them independence. You found you had the same set up across the whole country as Britain, which was called democracy. This is an ongoing plan but they also said their final battle would have to be against the Muslim countries to bring them in under the same standardized system.
Jeff: How long have they been saying that?

Alan: They've been saying that since Churchill wrote about it just after World War I.
Jeff: All right, then they're certainly setting the stage for that now. It's non-stop. Back in a couple of minutes with Alan Watt. Oh, and the controversy over the film "300", I shouldn't call it a film but a major propaganda effort of course, which paints the Iranians known as Persians as the big bad guys on the planet right now. Be right back.
It really does stupefy one who is able to see and those of you out there are many who can see what's going on. We are being assaulted literally from every possible angle, Alan. I can't imagine one angle that our senses are not being probed and measured and tested, if not toxified by something or another, and certainly our food and our water are right at the top of the list. I mean this issue of fluoride has been known since World War II. It absolutely decimates the part of the brain that we derive our initiative from and our proactivity from, it pacifies. They are now finding out that aspartame does much the same sort of thing to rats. It takes away their interest in defending their territorial areas that they will in the wild, even in the cage setting, so it makes rats – this is aspartame, NutraSweet, pushed by Don Rumsfeld of Monsanto.
The toxins in our food are just astounding in number and absolute--
Alan: That's deliberate.
Jeff: And awesome in their deliberate effectiveness, correct.
Alan: They don't put it in first and then find out the effects after which people understand before they put it in.
Jeff: Well MSG and all the rest of it.
Alan: Because, as I say, these psychopathic groups down through history have always tried to find ways – the ancient Egyptians used techniques on their slaves. They had food worked down to a perfect science. What type to feed them. Just how much to feed them and what to deprive them of so that it would keep them sluggish of mind but fit in body. This is an ancient science that's been used over and over and down through the ages.
Jeff: Sluggish of mind and fit in body. An email from one of our listeners with a question, she says, I wonder what Alan's assessment is of the current psychopathic evil from a spiritual perspective? Are we in a spiritual battle with evil or are we in something else?
Alan: If you boil it down to a spiritual battle – now with the New Age, spiritual means it's almost so diluted and multifaceted it has no meaning left; but really, yes, at an individual level the spirit is the spark of life, your initiative within you that makes you you, the complete you. The real ghost in the machine, that's what they mean by that, and so this is a battle for the sentient mind. It's the last battle. It truly is the last battle. If that goes it's game over for everything to come. We are the building material for these people. That's how they see us. They can reshape us and recreate different types. That's all in the books and if we let this happen it's game over for all the things we call humanity or humanitarian abilities, the things that give us love, pleasure, kindness, all of those emotions which make you a complete total human being, it's game over for that; and yes, from that side of it, it definitely is a spiritual battle and these elite at the top certainly do have their own particular inner religion.
Jeff: Right. The patriot movement, more specifically the 9/11 truth movement, is a catastrophe right now in my humble estimation.
Alan: I think it's on purpose.
Jeff: Well of course. For all the good work that has been accomplished, there has been at least an equal amount of destruction that has been wrought deliberately with great intent and malice of forethought toward many who are trying to do good work. It's quite an ugly automobile crash to bear witness to.
Alan: Yes. I've seen the machinations even when it was all shortwave radios and the wars they had between them over the years and the takeovers, and just like any other business it was ruthless and the people concerned often were ruthless; so, yes, I think it's a deliberate attempt to now confuse the followers. First you get the followers; then you bring them into a stage of confusion. This is part of a strategy as well, by the way, it's been used before, until people don't know what to believe anymore. They give up and when they give up again it's like that part of the spirit dying. That's what's wanted by the elite. Psychological warfare tries to defeat an enemy before you make the big move.
Jeff: Oh yeah. You don't have to physically defeat them. You take their will and their drive and their spirit away and it is in a sense a spiritual battle for the individual's spirit if you will and I'm talking about spirit in a rather secular sense. Once you take that drive and determination away from someone you effectively do spay or neuter them and then that's game, set and match.
Alan: And that is the purpose. It's happening right now and I was waiting for it coming because it's been done before. It's the normal strategy at this stage of the game because the next step of the game is going to be horror because the United States has thousands of more laws put on the books than Adolf Hitler or the

Soviet Union ever had.
Jeff: Thousands more. You can repeat that all night long as far as I'm concerned. People have not a clue about the laws that are on the books now. Many of them are buried in Executive Orders. Many of them are appended to various pieces of legislation that no one even reads and don't even know they're there.
Alan: When you use one fraction of them and you see them used in force, you are under the biggest tyranny that's ever been devised on this planet.
Jeff: I'm so sorry for people who put their heart and soul into trying to wake others up thinking we're going to somehow turn this around. That these evil psychopaths are going to walk voluntarily away from their captains' chairs of authority and control and life and death literally over all of us and over much of the planet. They're not going to give up. They'll take all of us down with them before giving up.
Alan: That's the standard – Hitler said it in the bunker. He said that if the Germans couldn't become the superman and dominant the world, he said, they don't deserve to live.
Jeff: Hitler was by far – he was not the worst of the lot in the last century.
Alan: No, he wasn't. He was one of many in fact but they're all the same. They grab popular causes. They're psychopathic in nature. They know how to grab a hold of popular sentiment, rise to the top and then turn it off in some odd direction to suit their own ends, and of course the elite at the top are no different. The only difference is they are born into the families who are already wealthy and have all the advantages of power. They're in power already.
Jeff: Sure. You mentioned about the alignment about the last great war against – in this case the last great war would be West versus East, the Muslims and there are billions of them. They are so far very unorganized. They don't show any signs or ability of organizing and becoming a real viable threat, with the exception perhaps of Pakistan but that is apparently so well penetrated now that I don't consider them much of a danger to anyone. Your views on this. We have just a few minutes left.
Alan: Yes, that's a fact. They knew that eventually they'd have to destroy all of the old religions because old religions helped to give culture to families, especially families which are the remnants of tribes really and tribalism is a threat. Any group that stands up and says no together is a threat.
Jeff: Well tribalism and nationalism are first cousins.
Alan: That's right and so therefore they said that they'd have to destroy Christianity. Christianity is so watered down and so diverse you can hardly actually call it – it is nothing like original Christianity at all, so the only thing that's left now is Islam and they said they'd have to completely eradicate Islam.
Jeff: Because it is a solid, viable, historically accurate if you will religion.
Alan: Absolutely. It is a complete culture. It still has the family unit. It still has the extended family. They're still willing to stand together for each other, whereas this world that's coming into view will have you and a computer at one stage of it and a government bureaucrat just like Orwell's '84 talking directly to you number so-and-so.
Jeff: Glad you mentioned Orwell. Very quickly, your view of Orwell and what he tried to do.
Alan: Orwell was definitely trained to be part of this. He was picked at Cambridge as many of them were by an elite. He believed in what he was told. He was told it was to bring in a new better society. He was the darling of the socialist movement and he went off to fight in the Spanish Civil War. He thought the communists were good until he met them, then he realized that the communists and the socialists and all the other groups including the right wing factions, Republicans, were all being led by the same capstone. When he came back to teach in the socialist groups and tried to say, hey, we've all been had, they all turned away. He couldn't get his book published, "1984," to warn them, even though he had three contracts with the biggest publishers in Britain and that's when he concluded that the publishing houses were all one group. Their job was censorship, not publication.
Jeff: It was a done deal even back then?
Alan: Yes. Information is power you see.
Jeff: He was I guess in a way a heroic man, wasn't he?
Alan: He was. They tried to kill him in the hospital when they had been treating him for tuberculosis. He was hemorrhaging from every orifice when his friends pulled him out of there.
Jeff: Prolonged his life for how long?
Alan: A few years. He went up to an island off Scotland to try and get away. He knew eventually he'd die or they'd kill him and he put so much in to trying to tell the people, look, every side is being conned, there are no sides here; and he tried to tell them to regain their human values to survive.
Jeff: Like General George Patton figured that out too at the end of World War II.
Alan: He did.
Jeff: They took care of him. Alan, thank you very much for the wonderful conversation tonight. I look

forward to another visit in the future if you would?
Alan: I would be. Happy to do so.
Jeff: Very good. I wish you the best of luck. Keep me posted. If there's anything I can do to help you, let me know and in the mean time we'll continue to send people to your website and I wish you the best.
Alan: And the same to you.
Jeff: Thank you, Alan.
Alan: Thanks for having me on.
Jeff: My pleasure. Good night.
Alan: Bye now.
Jeff: Alan Watt and do visit his website. He has lots to say. All right, we're going to pause at 21 hours. We'll be right back with you tomorrow night. See you then.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"THE JOHN STOKES SHOW"
July 12, 2007

(Originally Aired Live July 12, 2007 on
KGEZ 600 AM "The Edge" - Kalispell, Montana, USA)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

John: Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I am.

John: I can't believe the difficulty we had this morning.

Alan: It's pretty standard.

John: It is so odd. I'm dialing a number that's saying it's out of order and I reported it to the program director. I said can you get this thing out, and between my computer and her computer, the number changed. That's weird.

Alan: I picked up the phone when I realized it was after 10-past to phone you. There was someone else on the phone, and I hadn't dialed anywhere and it didn't ring here.

John: I think they're trying to put the squeeze on us, Alan.

Alan: Yes. It's pretty common.

John: They're watching us everywhere.

Alan: They are you know.

John: Now I've been telling folks that you're one of the foremost expert historian and researchers on these secret societies and illuminati, and you go back to the beginning dirt on this stuff.

Alan: Yes, you have to. It's not a recent thing to control vast populations of people. It's been recorded from ancient times and taught to the high courts of kings and queens down through the ages; and it simply got much, much bigger and more refined when it went into large governments with bureaucracies and secret services like the CIA and these kinds of things. Society has always been planned ahead of time because those in power literally plan the future. They don't want to lose control but they must convince the public that they're on the cutting edge of evolution with each generation; and it never dawns on them then that every major thing that happens in their life has actually been planned a head of time and that's why it works so well.

John: The earliest mind control guy, was it Nimrod?

Alan: It goes back even further. It depends even whose histories you take. India probably has the oldest histories in their archives, because every country has archives as opposed to public libraries for the people.

John: Governments like to keep records.

Alan: Yes, they do, because if something works and a formula works, then you never change the formula;

but you don't want the public to know that you have the formulas. Even Plato himself talked about the techniques of creating cultures for whole peoples and whole countries, and how it was well understood in his day, and how nothing would be allowed to happen in the culture that would upset the dominant minority, the rulers. Therefore the dominant minority had to employ great thinkers, great philosophers and people with an academy to always update and help modify the culture from the top down. It was great to live in the '70's and '80's and watch the tail end of the pop-rock culture and how it was really pushed from the top by multi, multi billionaires really. It wasn't a grass roots thing at all.

John: We always think it's our idea, don't we?

Alan: We do. Yes.

John: Now one of the best ways to control civilization and I've always suspected this was through an omni-present god. If you're going to be around government controls so you can live out of the country or whatever, there's always that fallback thing that there's a god watching you and so you just better go ahead and pay your taxes. I think the early kings or the Masons or the echelon I guess, the elites figured this out and said, "hey, to keep these people in line and not overthrow me, one, they've got to think I'm connected to the gods or I am a god myself and I'm everywhere and you can't overthrow me because I'm here to protect you. I'm a wonderful guy and protect you from invasion, but you guys have got to pay attention and that way you won't kill me when I ask for your gold."

Alan: Yes. The structure existed before the days of Sumer, there's no doubt about that. Sumer really was the sort of what I would call the more modern prototype of the present day society. They obviously had the knowledge from previous civilizations, the Hurrian civilization that existed before that. We're going back 10,000 years, 15,000 years.

John: It just seems so hard to wrap your hands around a dynasty or families that can stay in power behind the scenes and control nations, control money supplies, control wars, control famines; and it's like: no, people really aren't that evil or how come they haven't interbred – you know, how come we're not seeing this?

Alan: Yes and that's the technique again. Kings and queens always had front people to speak for them. It's no different from today. Today we have governments to speak really for an elite and we're taught to believe that governments are in charge, so the governments take the heat off the real rulers. That's the job of the front-men. In Britain, they always had a chancellor or something before that for a king and he would take the heat for all the decisions that were made, because the king was above all that, you see. He was a nice guy and it kept him a nice guy, so the chancellor would take the heat; so, it's the same thing in all ages. Today we have a better cover called "democracy" in most of the countries and democracy is a favorable thing. Plato talked about it in 2,300 years ago. He said, this system, this perfect utopia for the elite (the Guardian Class he called them) will use a form of republic and democracy; and because with democracy you can always count that 80 percent of the people will do what the elite want them to do. Therefore, they'll pretend it's majority rule but 80 percent will do what they're told to do. That's what it really meant.

John: It's so obvious today. There was just a vote in our U.S. Senate yesterday and I think it was 99 to zero, about basically reprimanding Iran and say if you continue to fund bad guys over there we're not going to like it. There's like no debate. It's like they turned on the mist machine and they all went to sleep or they're all under some sort of gigantic mind control. I thought that's the most worthless bill or stupid thing I'd ever heard in my life and it's 100 percent vote?

Alan: I know and this is the thing too. We've got to realize that there's consensus behind the scenes through societies within government. All major politicians, if they stayed in government for more than one term (even in the lower ranks), they're allowed into a higher parallel rank where they're told part of the agenda and they must agree to abide by the rules of the decisions made by their superiors; and so they vote the way they're told to vote. Professor Carroll Quigley wrote about this in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment." He was authorized to pick people to be Rhodes Scholars for world government. That was the purpose of the Rhodes Scholarships. He picked Bill Clinton amongst others; and he [Quigley] was the official historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, this parallel group that actually

makes – in fact they drafted up all the plans for the American integration, this non-governmental organization and they are simply the American branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs.

That's the British Commonwealth branch, and so it's run from London. He wrote about this and he was all for it. He was part of them; he was a member. He said then in the 1960's, in his book he said the United States government has been run by a parallel government for at least 60 years (and that was in the 1960's) and he talked about the whole agenda. He's filled in all the little blank spots of what led up to wars and what was behind them, and admitted that he and his group and other groups that belonged to the same circle worked in concert to bring on these wars. He laid out the plans for the whole global empire for the future; and it's not just the politicians that they bring in – certain politicians. It's also a vast amount of your higher bureaucrats because the bureaucrats are more important and they have been since World War I with the League of Nations; because then the bureaucrats had lifelong positions in particular offices and departments and they bypass the government and go straight to their headquarters, which is now the United Nations.

John: We're on the air with Alan Watt. You can go to his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.net and you've got three books out right now, or you have a three volume set Cutting Through the volumes 1, 2 and 3. It's available for our listeners out here. Go on to his website and order it directly. Also has DVDs that you'll never think the same. One of the things we're doing down here, Alan, is that we have embarked on an agenda here the station – and I own it, a real small station. We have the most powerful station in the west up here. I sense that the time is very, very short and we have now got to get the information, get the truth out here as fast as possible. That's one of the reasons we wanted you here on the show is that we're trying to lift the matrix that everybody's been under here, and it seems like we're finding out every core belief we've had or every political thought has been a lie.

Alan: Yes it has. It truly has. I was discussing with some people about the problems with the Middle East and why it's going on. I said you have to go back into the memoirs of British officials, sort of counselor generals, people that were put in charge of whole countries that the British Empire set-up a long time ago. Read their own memoirs and you'll find for instance that Sir Ronald Storrs was the Lieutenant Governor. He was put in charge of the British takeover of the country called Palestine, back in the 1920's and '30's in preparation for the creation of a State of Israel. What he said in his own memoirs – and it's very flippant for those who don't understand history, it's very important – a little quip and that's how history is made or missed. He said, "We have set-up in the Middle East another Ulster." Ulster in Ireland was set up by London, to cause frequent distention and troubles down through the present century in Ireland with the Protestants and the Catholics, using religion primarily as a motive of war and eventual takeover. It was to keep a constant pot boiling and simmering that the whole world would feel the effects of; and that's how far back, we're talking 1920's.

John: I think Samuel Adams said, "Fear is the foundations of most governments."

Alan: It is.

John: Then you hit on something that was very profound for me. It was as if governments fear peacetime.

Alan: Yes they do. They admit themselves that the first reason for government existing is to protect the rest of the little people, even in a tribal situation, from those guys over there across the other side of the pond that you drink out of; and so the biggest guy in the tribe was picked. Now the problem then is if you start spoiling the big guy and he has to drop back down into your way of living, your standards of living, he might not like it. At least the tribe could overcome one person and that's why the tribal system it was easier. He couldn't get a standing army together until money came along. Money was the key to standing armies.

John: The little guy like we can relate to the middle class that once you start to gain cash or affluence or spare time, you can do positive things with that whether you want to run for office or you want to do charity work or start buildings. You become wealthier and wealthier and it becomes a threat to them.

Alan: It becomes a threat and that's why; and we're all trained. You see the whole world – when you think of the whole world trained to use this thing called money, which is really a trick, because once they bring money in, they can tax it back from you. The word tax means to labor. You tax yourself on your labor. They

take part of your labor back, then they employ more people; and as long as everyone believes in this money, you can hire armies – whole armies and police and think tanks to keep the people dominated. Money is the key to it.

John: I think there was a quote from one of the old Rothschild patriarch women that said, "Wars don't start unless my boys want them to start."

Alan: That's right. They don't start. I was watching a program two years ago on Public Broadcasting and it was about the troubles in Sierra Leone. Sierra Leone is rich in tremendous minerals, diamonds and so on. They found out that companies – these companies in Britain primarily and New York working in tandem – had hired thousands of mercenaries, British and American primarily, to go in there and train the natives to have revolutions in order that they could take over the vast diamond fields there. They talked to one of guys at the head of one of these big London corporations of gold, precious metals, diamonds and platinum, and he literally couldn't understand the reporter when the reporter says, "how can you possibly plan something like this and kill thousands of people for money?" The man looked and he saw this as incredulous, he says, "It's business. Don't you understand?" That was his answer. "It's business."

John: It's business.

Alan: He says they're sitting on all that land and doing nothing with it, so kill them.

John: Yeah. Let's use ourselves and exploit it and make them slaves. Now there's the Rockefellers. Our audience is very much aware of the Federal Reserve Act and the Income Tax Act and how these criminals – the ruling families or the wealthiest families basically came in and created their own money supply and own our money supply; and a lot of people are still ignorant about that, but not this audience. We've watched the dollar value go from – it's worth a penny today, compared to what it was. Montana, just from the '60's, we went from the fourth in per-capita income in the nation to dead last right now, because we are a resource based state here and you know what they've all done with our resources. They've locked them up. Sent them all overseas and now we import them, so there's an agenda to destroy America. I just can't figure what mindset these people have, because America was good to them. It made money and now they're saying let's merge Canada and Mexico with the United States and that plan's going on, and the rest of the world is starting to reject the Federal Reserve Note, so "Aha! We'll issue you a new currency."

Alan: All we're living through is a business plan. The whole world is just one big long business plan. Karl Marx talked about the unification of the Americas, in the 1850's he wrote about it and he said eventually the world that we are planning – Karl Marx, remember, was employed by the Rothschild's in London while he wrote the Communist Manifesto with a bunch of people; a whole team of people. It wasn't just one person who did it. He was a failed journalist and that's why they hired him, not because of his belief system. Karl Marx talked about the unification of the world under a super-government which would come probably in 100 years time, which is the end of the millennium. He said there'll also be three main trading blocks [blocs]. A united Europe will be first followed by a united Americas and then followed by a united Pacific region; and that's exactly what they've been working towards.

John: Now I think some people may have the misconception that there's going to be global governments, like "okay, fine. We're going to have a place to settle our differences like the UN, or there's going to be a world premiere or three premieres and we'll have a great body of government to run the world." I don't see it that way. I see the shadow government running the world and the illusion of this country is still around.

Alan: Yes. The whole thing is to always use nationalism, and this was the key even to communism. It was the flip side of capitalism. It was two sides of the same coin. It's the dialectic technique of steering the populations of the world into where they wanted them to be – the big sheep pen. Therefore, the whole agenda was to get the public to use nationalism first of all, and then through nationalism and wars and conflict they would come to a war-weariness, and then they would suggest we amalgamate to end the wars and then give up your nationalism gradually. The only country really that's had an overdose of nationalism is the United States. The rest of the countries have had the rug pulled from underneath them about 50 years ago gradually, because the United States was chosen to be the engine to bring all this about. As the U.S. is finishing off its main job of standardizing the world and the Middle East, they would gradually bring the U.S.

down to the same world standard as everyone else.

John: I've been warning people that for decades. I said this idea of unions and trades is not, even thought they say it's going to create American exports, American jobs, raise the standard of living. No, it is to lower ours to theirs.

Alan: Yes it is. Maurice Strong, for instance, first started off with Rockefeller. He was chosen and groomed and he's a big player for the United Nations and big enterprises across the globe, but he also drafted up the Earth Charter, which gives everything else rights except us.

John: Yes, along with Mikhail Gorbachev.

Alan: He was asked at the end of '92 Earth Charter meeting what he meant about the rights of animals. He was asked, “Why don't you give humans rights?” Now this is an American who was asking him the question, and he says, "You Americans, you'll wish you had the rights of trees by the time we're finished."

John: Now you know something. I've heard you on other shows and I've listened to you quite a bit on your website, and for our audience out there, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.net. I encourage you, please by his DVDs. We can't cover everything here today. Alan, you also do a weekly blurb I think on there, too, don't you?

Alan: I do about three, generally.

John: We want to get our audiences acquainted with you as they possibly can through your books, your DVDs and through your internet broadcast that you have on your website – if you're just hearing Alan for the first time today.

Interrupt me, and you take over anytime we’ve got get in the right direction, Alan. Now you hit on something about American's democratization of the Middle East or standardization over there. Explain a little bit what the future and the plan is for the United States, because a lot of people need to hear this; and from what I can pick up that we were – this was all planned about us going in there decades ago, and then there's something that's supposed to happen us.

Alan: Yes. You can go back even to the main societies that stuck their head up that probably always existed under one name or another, but they put their head up in the 1800’s. That was when the big push to really forward the Darwinistic theories came along, which was to dispel all the ideas of the old gods and old religions and bring in a scientific dictatorship type of system where we'd be trained by experts. We would believe the experts the way we used to believe what priests said; and that has happened. It was Professor Thomas Huxley (who was a best friend of Charles Darwin) who picked certain people to be authors that would be made to be famous, like H.G. Wells in the 1800’s, and they predicted the whole set-up for the 1900’s.

They talked about creating a system of ‘free love’ to destroy the last vestiges of the tribal system, which was marriage between man and wife, and how they would separate the children from the adults and the state would bring up the children under a scientific formula, where the children would become basically almost robotized wards of the state. They would do what they were told. The whole thing was to dominate what they called “inferior types,” those with less IQs. They believed being Darwinists that they had the right because of the superiority of intellect and wealth to run the planet and direct the planet as they pleased. Their biggest problem were the masses who might object, so they'd have to train the masses in different ways without the public being aware they were being trained; and the ideas that they would have, their opinions they would hold and even fight for were not actually their opinions. They'd been marketed right into their minds; and you'll find that's happened today. However, they wrote lots of books about this from the top, the main players. Right up through the 1900’s we have many of the major players that helped formulate this system and actually have brought us where we are today, writing about it in their own memoirs in the early 1900’s onwards, if people read the books.

John: We always thought 1984 was just a bizarre piece of science fiction fantasy. It seems like every page is

coming true today.

Alan: Yes it is, because once again, if you go into the history of the author (Blair was his name) and he came from a family of high bureaucrats and people who worked for the home office and the foreign office in the British government. His father in the 1930's was the overseer for Burma for the British Opium Corporation; and that came out in Parliament by a politician called Thompson, because they just found out they had a Department of Opium. They didn't know; and when they checked into who owned this opium corporation that the British taxpayer was funding and paying salaries of all the employees, it turned out to be a Crown corporation. It was only the British Nobility and royalty that had shares in it.

John: Now it seems like heroin and opium production was five times higher than before the war started.

Alan: Yes it is.

John: You said something about the Crown and this is another misconception a lot of people have. They think of the crown, they think of the Queen Mom and for whatever reason Americans have been brainwashed thinking, "gosh, if we only had a royal family like that" – it was pathetic the way this country almost went into national mourning over Princess Di. I thought, wait, she's not ours. Sorry, get over it. They just longed to be subjects or something; but the crown, people misconstrue that to mean the monarchy. The Crown is a completely separate entity.

Alan: It is. The Crown goes back into a feudal system where they had their own laws, and they still do have their own laws for royalty and nobility. They cannot be tried in a normal court of law. They must only be tried amongst their peer group; and of course, they have a different set of things which they're allowed to do, which is pretty well anything at all.

John: Isn't it true they operate out of the six acres called The City of London, which is basically a separate nation state?

Alan: It has a sovereign status, yes, and definitely does have some of their big organizations based there. Yes, they live around London and in the areas around London and they have offices in the second and third and fourth homes within London when they have to go in, all the big players. We call it, in Britain, "The Establishment." It's always been there above government.

John: One of the stories you've told is what made you wakeup. What set the light bulb go off when you were a young man living in Scotland after World War II? The same thing we were promised here, the peace dividend. Oh, once this war's over we don't need to spend all this money on military. The peace and prosperity will be unbelievable. We're all going to – thanks for sending your kids to die for us. Now here's the results, we're going to reap the benefits; and that never does happen, does it?

Alan: It never happens. Once in a while here in Canada they'll show you old reruns or history, Pathe News types of reruns going back to before World War II and there was a big rush then after the League of Nations was signed (it was a precursor of the United Nations). You saw all these British ships dumping thousands of tons of ammunition and high arms into the oceans, under the pact we signed to disarm; and while they were doing that, the same boys who owned the armaments, the companies were pushing for a second war with Germany, so they had to re-arm all over again. After World War II (and before World War II) they said if we fight this war – and they said the same thing in the First World War – then everyone in Britain will have a home to live in, because most folk at that time in Britain never owned their own home. It was a foreign concept to the average person in Britain. It was only a small minority who actually owned their own house and everyone else had to rent. The wages, incomes and prices were pretty well manipulated and fixed so the average person could never save money. That was the way the British system was so rigidly regulated.

After World War I came along and they were running out of them, and so they said "we'll build all these houses for you with your tax money and give you something back for the first from your tax money if you just fight this war." After the war, it never happened; so, they tried the same thing in the Second World War and then they opened up old condemned buildings to house the people in. I was born in one, a one-room apartment with four people living in the room; and that was long after World War II.

John: The peace dividend.

Alan: I thought at the time when I started to realize what was happening, before I was five I went into libraries where I could read before I went to school. I looked at books to see all these things because everyone is still talking about what happened during the war. In 1951, they were still giving ration cards to every British person for food.

John: Unbelievable.

Alan: I went into the libraries and lo and behold, I read this kind of stuff. I asked: If Britain is such an old empire and they fought wars for hundreds and hundreds of years, and they looted all the gold from Spain and they looted gold from this country and France and so on – how come only a small minority in London and their descendents ever benefited from it? That was my wakeup call right there.

John: They are masters at mind control and brainwashing and I'm a victim of it. I learning during the last couple of years, just about everything I believed in has been a lie. One of the things that's a hot debate in this country is healthcare. Oh Hillary-care, oh my God. You're going to turn everything over to the government? What can the government do right? They have basically turned us against our own government. Government according to the way this country did start off was WE THE PEOPLE. We the people are the masters of our government. They are subservient to us and we hired them to do things that we can't individually do, such as build roads, bridges, armaments, defend the country so on and so far. When it comes down to say healthcare, it's like “oh, you can't have that. Corporatism is good. Privatization is good.” I mean they're selling our ports. They're selling our public roads. I mean they brainwashed us into thinking everything public is therefore socialism, evil, but give it to the capitalist elite and they can take care of it better for you.

Alan: Again, that is what Quigley said in his own book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment" his other book. He said we are creating a new system more along the ways of a feudal system. A new feudal system of public/private partnership, which in reality he said the CEOs of the big international corporations will be the new feudal overlords.

John: My understanding of public/private partnership has always been fascism.

Alan: Yes, total fascism. What it means really is that the public pays for the building and the maintenance of, and the private partners reap the profits.

John: A good example here in this country is our dams. We built these dams out of public funds to provide of cheap low-cost electricity and somehow they all got sold off.

Alan: They did it worldwide. You must remember that everything that's happening to the United States has always been happening to most other countries in the world, long before, and we're the last one to use the system to be brought “into the fold.” You'll find the same company based in London, it will end up owning the water rights of the world. Every little pool, pond, dug well, drilled well, whatever across the planet will be owned by them eventually (and natural gas).

John: We've seen it here in Montana already. One of the biggest hoaxes is that these super, super capitalists are the ones who fund and they love communism. I mean communism is their favorite form of government because they only have to deal with one or two enemies at the top and they can control all the masses through a totalitarian regime, but it's unbelievable; and if you look at America and compare it to the Communist Manifesto, we've adopted almost every plank here in this country.

Alan: You have and it was meant to be so, because there's a dialectical process. You must create an enemy to terrify the public so you can tax them even further and experiment with a new type of system, which will be brought in globally; and that's why they created the Soviet Union. The Soviet Union was heavily funded from New York and London from the very beginning and even some top players who were lords in the British government system. Like Lord Bertrand Russell, he in his own memoirs said he was sent to China back in the

1920's to teach at universities and to teach the beginnings of communism. Why would the top capitalist, the British Crown and royalty be sending one of their own brethren, a lord over there to teach communism? It's only when you go into the histories you realize they created the supposed opposites and the synthesis was the reason, because when you create two conflicting systems, eventually you get war weary people that want peace. They're terrified of being bombed out of existence; and that was really pushed in the '60's and '70's to terrify everyone; and then you amalgamate the two systems together into the third way. Plato called it the third way. He says the technique to create two opposites, warring factions, make the people war-weary and then blend them into a combination of the two. That's where you have a fascist elite at the top running things unhindered and they have a communistic type bureaucracy running the people in a communistic fashion. They have written in all their books all from the capitalist side that they favored collectivism more than any other form of government for controlling the public.

John: That's such an easy sell to an ignorant masses, because you promise them something for nothing. "We're all going to share the wealth. We're all going to be the same. It's going to be the benefit. No one's going to be richer than others, each according to his needs" and all that kind of boloney, which never comes to pass. That's just the sales tool.

Alan: I remember when they had decided – I'm sure when they decided to set-up the Soviet Union they knew when they would dismantle it. That's how far ahead they plan everything. When the so-called Berlin wall went down (just by chance, of course) and everyone says, "wow, that's strange," then I remember reading in a British newspaper, I think it was the Daily Mail and there was a big picture there of this man coming out of a building with a big, big bag. It happened to be a Guy Solomon who was the chief banker for the soviet system who happened to be a cousin of the Rothschild. There was big write-up about the strange concept of this communist country that supposedly didn't use the capitalist system; and yet this Solomon was leaving the Soviet Union with all the loot – billions and billions in dollars and going back to London.

John: Wow.

Alan: Yes, they were completely ripped off.

John: You know one of the great mind control things is to make people live in fear. What I never could, even as a young kid, understand is why the average Soviet family wanted to annihilate the average American family, and keeping our society separate with news blackouts, "the communists live in, all these people are living under horrible, horrible" and you guys and whatever stories they told them about us; but never did we get together. It was always the saber rattling of our leaders we'd see on TV, and like "oh my God. Looks tough. They're going to nuke," so we just blindly follow through with whatever they want us to because of the imaginary bad guy.

Alan: It was the same to with Lord Bertrand Russell. Lord Bertrand Russell while he was promoting this communistic style and free love in experimental schools authorized by the Crown back in 1920s', right through the '50s and '60s. He was still alive and he was the guy who set-up the anti-war movement; and it was him that took the old occultic sign and turned it upside down for "ban the bomb." He ran The Committee of 100; you'll find that in his own memoirs. The Committee of 100 was the radical side that would storm American bases and smash down the outer perimeter fences. It was all a show to get big publicity to terrify everyone of a reality that was never meant to happen, but the psychological impact was to terrify the whole world and to get thousands of people marching for peace and also to give up all their rights in the process.

John: You know it's just like when they have G8 meetings and the planned anarchists are always there to riot; and they're funded by the same people.

Alan: They're funded and coordinated. I'll tell you one thing. I used to be heavily involved, much bigger than most folk now, because I used different names in the music industry for writing and for performing and also in other ways, even session work in guitar and so on. Sometimes you'd go to a country and someone would approach you and say "could you sing a charity event?" and you'd say sure. In Canada, I'd come over for a visit at the time. I was living in Norway and I came over for a visit, and a girl says would you play at a

workers meeting? I said sure. It's a big, big function in Toronto and I sang a couple of songs and sat down, and I was invited into the backroom where the major members came in and the other players and performers, but also the people who were there were the ones who ran the left-wing movements in the country; and then, after that, there's a select few taken even later into the night into another place outside to an apartment. There was only about 12 of us there; because this girl had asked me, she says come along and I went along.

A guy came in who just came over from the Moscow University, just got off the plane. He had been based in California before he went to Moscow University and he was also English, and he started telling them all of their plans for networking all of the radical groups together. All radical fundamental and atheistic groups all together. Combine them all, including the homosexual movements and lesbian movements, and I sat and listened to all of this and said what is this?

John: I just came to play a song.

Alan: The thing was and it got me is I asked him – this is during the Cold War – I said, “How come you can come from Britain. Go live in California, run the top communist societies in California. Go over and study in the Moscow University and then walk right into Canada and no one bothers you?” That's when he stopped and gave me a strange look. Nobody had asked him before. You see, it told me that all of the agencies in all of the countries would know him, there's no doubt about it; and he worked for a higher group than any of them, higher than communism – the ones who controlled communism and capitalism. That's why he had a free hand to go anywhere he wanted to.

John: Wow. Now I've been fighting the environmental extremist movement here for gosh, 25 years and these poor working ants at the bottom, you know the ones that show up that wear their flannels. They go tie themselves to a tree and file the lawsuits, and the same with the radical lesbian gay movement, the militant part. They don't even realize that they are a creation of the people they hate.

Alan: That's right. They're all being used and that's the macabre beauty of this technique. They find people who are on the fringes who are left out of society and they give them a form of hope; and they also boost their egos, telling them some of them will even take over and fund them too; and then lead them. They always use these groups; and then, once they've used them, they destroy them. They have no personal interest in what you think, what you believe or your sexual preference or anything else. They don't care. You understand those at the top almost see themselves as another race. They are psychopathic. They are inbred psychopaths. They don't have empathy for ordinary people. They don't have it at all. It doesn't exist in them.

John: You have to be a psychopath if you think killing four billion people is a good idea.

Alan: Yes, or even a thousand.

John: Twenty, two or one.

Alan: To these people, the end justifies the means; and they have used this down through the ages to get wars started. They've used covert groups to start the killings and blame someone else. This is a favorite technique down through the ages.

John: How do you see – because obviously you've been on the inside and gotten their plans or talked to folks. What is their agenda or the means on how they're going to exterminate four billion of us? I've got some hints: Perhaps famine. Perhaps the biological bird flu. I don't think nukes because it's going to mess things up a little bit too much for them.

Alan: See here's the thing too. Down through the ages they've used all of these methods. Nothing is new. Nothing at all is new. When you look back in old times when they would besiege a castle – and most castles were like city towns with big walls around them – they would cutoff your water supply, so they had to own your water. They had to stop food from coming in and wait until you'd used the food within until you're starving. They used plagues because they knew even thousands of years ago that it's easiest, like smallpox,

people became immune when they recovered. They would use those as special troop companies and they would fire infected bodies over the walls to the inside people and spread plagues et cetera. They used all this kind of stuff I past ages. These are standard warfare techniques. Warfare isn't just the 'bang, bang you're dead.' It's many things including economics.

John: They used to catapult diseased animals into the fortresses to spread disease among the fort.

Alan: Yes, and not only animals, they used humans too. They'd find where the nearest plague was. They'd get the guys who had that particular one and recovered and they would use them to handle the bodies and to fire them over.

John: Great.

Alan: You see, they don't even have to do that because they're already training those young children who are growing up now into whole new belief systems, a new reality. Mikhail Gorbachev, we forget that he was the president of the Soviet Union. Mikhail Gorbachev has written books. He now works for the United Nations.

John: He lives in the Presidio in San Francisco.

Alan: Yes and he has the Green Cross of the Knights of Lazarus flying outside. They're all knights. He wrote in one of his books, "Towards a New Civilization" then "Towards a New Beginning," he said, "I myself am personally an atheist." Then he goes on to say "WE", (he doesn't say who WE are), but he says, "WE are presently creating a new religion for the general population which will be taught to the young. It will be based on a form of earth worship." What he meant by that is that through indoctrination of catastrophes through over population, global warming, all of the terrifying scenarios they can create in the minds of a child, those children will voluntarily allow themselves to be sterilized for Mother Earth.

John: I connected the dots all by myself before I even knew any better. I said there's always been a desire for world domination, whether it's through the Catholic Church or Genghis Khan or the Emperors of Rome. I said but there's always been a pocket of resistance somewhere, whether it's a slave uprising or people get tired of it or they overextend themselves, so they've never had complete – no one's pulled it off yet, and I said there's one way they can do this. You find the most common enemy that everybody is going to agree with and then they'll all lockstep go towards it. I said it's going to be the earth. It's like "save the planet." We all have something in common now. Let's all work towards saving the planet; and damn, it's unfolding before our eyes.

Alan: They have many think tanks in a pyramid structure, from the top all the way down, working on different aspects of public planning propaganda, information and so on; and one of the big think tanks is called The Club of Rome. The Club of Rome, the founders themselves published a book called "The First Global Revolution" and it's about actually the first type of a new type of revolution, but it's called "The First Global Revolution". In there, they talk about how the founders had been told to find ways of uniting the planet and they discussed invasions from outer space. Could they convince the public to unite et cetera, et cetera? That might not work; and then they said we hit upon the idea of using overpopulation and threats to the environment as the very possible thing they could implement and make people believe.

John: Rothschild's Dynasty is the main mover behind the environmental movement. Is that right?

Alan: The Rothschild's are only one of them. There's about 12 major banking families, but most of the people who really run this world never have their names mentioned in newspapers. They have incredibly large amounts of money – very old dynasties, and they keep out of the public limelight.

John: Where would you recommend our listeners go to get news? I mean we've got the Internet obviously. We've got this radio station; but when you look at the mass media, whether it's the magazines, the TV, other radio stations, cable, satellite, I mean that is mass hypnosis.

Alan: It's incredible, yes, repetition. They all say the same things at the same time to get it across to us;

and you can't really. What you have to do – because even most coast-to-coast, even the little AM stations like Toronto, all they do is parrot the main news given to them by Reuter and API, and so what you have now is really controlled news all coming from two sources. They just parrot the same thing and the more they parrot it, the more the public thinks it must be true because everywhere they tune in to, they're saying the same thing. It's a simple technique to dominate the media.

John: I've challenged a lot of people to debate me, and once I get passed their repeated clichés, they're pretty empty.

Alan: Yes, and you see you have to go into people's lives like we're talking about George Orwell and his father. In his own biography he tells you his father was in charge of the British Opium Corporation; and then he says, "I myself was groomed to work for the same establishment." That's why he was let in on the understanding of the techniques of revolutions and wars to bring us to a future world where terrorism would be everywhere. He knew the whole agenda and he turned against them after he came back from the Spanish Civil War, when he realized that the communists and all of the other opposing factions at the top were joined at the hip. The people down below didn't know.

John: I think I was listening to Rense the other night and it was just a good example of how these people stay within themselves. Al Gore's daughter just got married a month or so ago and she married -- he gave the name out and Rense said go look it up and I knew who it was. I can't remember right now. It's J.T. somebody but it was one of the original families that was at Jekyll Island. It's like, damn, they don't get out of the circle much, do they?

Alan: They don't. They are incredible. Charles Darwin the same thing. Charles Darwin belonged to some of these secret organizations. His father had brought out a book on "Origin of the Species" before he did because all it was the higher Masonic belief system of evolution. It's really Hinduism. You start off with slime and amoebas and work your way up. His grandfather's book didn't get very far, so they had to make Charles a star. They built him up to be a star for a whole year and all the media (before the public eventually saw his books on the shelves) they made him into a star by saying he was one, over and over, and a genius. Charles Darwin himself only married into one other family as his father had, as his grandfather had; and that other family was the Wedgwood family that has the big pottery factories and so on. When Charles' wife died, he married his mother's sister who was a Wedgwood. They were all Wedgwood's', so the Darwin's only intermarried for generations into one other family, Wedgwood's.

John: Now it's hard for people to believe that they are being hypnotized. I mean the grid's out there. The Matrix is out there, the constant reinforcement everyday. We don't even know what they're dropping on us from the sky. I mean they like to pooh-pooh it because somebody discovered chemtrails. They say, "Ah, that's that conspiracy wacko stuff." Well, then stop it if it's not a big deal.

Alan: You see here's the thing. After 9/11, many little quips come across television programs and news stations, which the big boys or at least the front men say themselves. I was watching a little bit of someone else's television because I didn't have one at the time; I didn't want one. Rumsfeld was asked "look, if another terrorist attack happens on a major city like this on a bigger scale, how are you going to stop or control the panic?" He said, "We have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to spray over large areas when required" and that's when it hit me because I knew they were using aerial spraying to modify the weather under weather warfare. That's in a treaty that the U.S. and Britain and other countries signed at the United Nations in the 1970's. They would spray the atmosphere with aluminized content (aluminum oxide) and other metals and then use HAARP on top of it, because HAARP then works better because they can make a better circuit out of the atmosphere by the spraying. However, I thought there'll be more to this than meets the eye because they never do two things or one thing at a time. They do multiple things. It made perfect sense they would also use tranquilizers to tranquilize whole vast populations, while they bring us through the greatest changes in history into a completely new way of living.

John: We say all the time and most Americans do: How could those people in Nazi Germany been so stupid? Didn't they see what was going on before their eyes? We're living through what I believe may a worse nightmare.

Alan: It is worse. You've got to get people to jump from where we are as ordinary people and jump into the mindsets of military planners and strategists. When you see what they plan for the future, and it truly is a completely radically different society than the one we know now, and of course a planned society, you won't have a child unless authorized. You will serve a world state; and they've said that in all their charters, including The Council on Foreign Relations.

John: All your information will be censored, even on the Internet.

Alan: Yes. Eventually you will have no ability to even think independently as an individual, because they really do mean this. They're going to take us from computer (which was really a conditioning method to get you hooked on something), then to the iPod, then to an implanted chip; and they've had global meetings. They have implanted chips ready to go, which will interface with your nervous system into regional computers; and you find this at the Loyola University (unless they pulled it) in Louisiana, because that's where they had their global meetings on this brain chip. A training method from computer to get us hooked on it, to the iPod and then cell phone et cetera, right down to a brain chip and how much more convenient it will be. However, once everyone has it, they said at the Loyola World Science Meeting on this particular chipping process, they said once this happens and everyone has the chip, they'll be unable to think of themselves as separate individuals anymore. It will be impossible to think of yourself. He said, "think of it more like the hive" and that's when I thought about the Borg from Star Trek. That's what they're talking about.

John: They're here because I remember seeing stories about how they sell this. Here's a family that's volunteered to take the first chip and “oh we're so happy. We'll always know where our child is. I'll never lock myself out of my house again. I just swipe my hand and I'll never have any worries about medical if I'm unconscious. I'm so grateful you gave this to me,” and it's like all the networks sell this thing. It's like “here's Mr. & Mrs. Future Couple, and look how happy they are because they've taken the chip.”

Alan: That's right and they also have companies right now which are really fronts for the NSA, because the guys who head them admit they're NSA ex-employees. Chipping teenagers like the badge of clubs – nightclubs across the world. They have them in Holland, Spain and elsewhere, where they chip you in the arm with a passive chip, but they can actually put your ID in there and put a whole bunch of credits in there that you pay for in advance. You can show off by not having to pull money out of your pocket for the girlfriend and just swipe your arm passed this little infrared thing.

John: I saw a story just two weeks ago where this large chip company has started chipping the babies in the hospitals, and, of course, it's a little band they put on their leg and it's right out of the womb. We put this band on so therefore they'll never ever be a problem with baby swapping or losing the baby; and so they've already conditioned the young couples, “yes, this is a wonderful thing. I'm going to be absolutely guaranteed this is my baby and the medical records are right there for anybody who comes in and checks on it, and I'm so much better. Thank you.”

Alan: That's right. The British government and other governments have already said they will implant – it's always the same two groups they begin with: it's the very young and the elderly. The most powerless you go for first. They've said that they're going to implant all those who possibly have Alzheimer's with the chip. That’s going to be law.

John: Let's talk about HAARP a little bit. What do you know about HAARP? Some folks who know about it say, “It's that Tesla experiment up in Alaska that’s going to cook the ionosphere, and may be free electricity for us all.” They've got over, what, forty-four installations of these things now?

Alan: There's over 54 – 57 I think that they admit to. They can coordinate them together and hit any place on the planet, or a whole continent if they wish.

John: These are multi-used machines from my understanding because when I had just a fraction of knowledge about them, they can alter weather. They can focus destruction beams on anywhere in the world they want and also for mind control.

Alan: Yes. From their point of view, it's a wonderful tool. It's an old technique. They've put a lot of money into it and they've already admitted they've put their faith in science to control the world and the population; and they mean it. This HAARP technology literally as I say is signed into a treaty at the United Nations. Everyone should look it up signed in the 1970's. They can also cause earthquakes, tsunamis, droughts or flooding with it for warfare purposes.

John: That's a great way to extort a nation.

Alan: It's happening. They're using it. If you go through the short-wave bands, you can actually get over 20 places where the HAARP is being used 24 hours a day now. That started about six years ago. I have them all written down here, I have all those frequencies. What they also can do is carry out secondary carrier signal which can pulse at the same frequencies as the human brain. That's also documented in the treaty at the United Nations; and they can make whole populations either very aggressive or very passive or anxious. This has all worked; this isn't a trial and error thing. It's down to a fine art now.

John: I've had listeners over the years call the station and talk about tunnels. "There's alien bases. There's super military stuff under there," and I was brainwashed, I was conditioned and I pooh-poohed them off. I go "yeah, yeah right, right;" and then when I was listening to you the other day and you talked about a machine that is owned by the Rand Corporation that's currently up in Greenland.

Alan: They have many of them.

John: It can dig; I don't know what diameter, but dig a tunnel of five miles an hour?

Alan: An hour, yes, it can go through any kind of rock.

John: What diameter are we talking about here?

Alan: The largest one they let the public know about – remember, this thing passes through and also melts rock and it will solidify behind the machine and cause a casing, so it's all-in-one. It forms all those purposes. You could actually put in two railroad tracks side-by-side, going together one way and the other, when it passes.

John: How big is this network here in the North American continent?

Alan: We have no idea except they've had these things since at least the end of World War II. You see, science is the greatest thing; they've done a very good job in the last 15 to 20 years in convincing us that they let us know all the latest technology and science they have; that's the biggest lie ever.

John: Here's your iPod.

Alan: People forget during the Cold War people were getting killed or assassinated if they knew too much about high military secret technologies; and they've always kept the higher technologies secret from the people. The trick is to make the people convinced that they are being told what the latest attempts at whatever, cloning or electrical technologies. That's the trick, is to convince us; and that's why they fund these big magazines like Popular Science, and the average reader will think, "I know it all. I know what they're capable of doing." No you don't. You're kept in the dark. That's the purpose of Popular Science.

John: I've heard that whatever we see, the military's had 60 years before.

Alan: I'd say even longer.

John: Think of the money, the old industries that keep going. If we've got tunnel-making machines here that can be mass-produced, I mean what's it cost now, 20 million-a-mile to build a stupid ancient highway?

Alan: Yes, because we live in such a corrupt system; and that again is another thing we have to understand. What we see at the bottom and we call corruption is normal practice above higher, higher levels.

John: We all know we can get hydrogen from water. I mean it's there the technology. We've all seen the machines. We've seen the cars run on it. Why are we still going down this asinine path of oil?

Alan: It's because it was never intended to last. When they gave us the car, they already had planned a whole hundred years – as I say, the world is just a business planned. They'd already planned where they would take the world and they wanted people to travel, build up the factories et cetera for a short period while they financed through their taxes this global takeover and armies et cetera. However, they also wanted at the end to create a world society, a collective society city-state. Now they call them habitat areas. They don't want people to have cars in the very near future. That's why they never gave you any other technology.

John: I just saw in today's morning paper out here in little Podunk Montana, somebody wants to build 700 houses on 80 acres, little postage stamp lots, cluster housing. We won't need big yards anymore. We'll all be packed into together. We'll have this little open space for you over here. It will be wonderful. It's all Agenda 21.

Alan: Agenda 21: even that's not the final solution to them. It's a stepping-stone. We're conditioned like you train rats step by step. Once you accept one step, it's easy to accept the next step. It's seems quite natural and it's evolving. That's how we think. The habitat areas at the United Nations – you've got to go in to the United Nations and Agenda 21 – they state right there that the world we are creating will eventually have no private property. There'll be habitat areas. There'll be no private transportation – essential vehicles only.

John: You'll need passes to go from city to city.

Alan: You'll need passes, permission and so on; and again, this is all a control mechanism for a small elite who will not be brain-chipped. A small elite who will have the freedom to travel the whole world and go hunting in the bush when they want to, by helicopters dropping them off and picking them up.

John: Now let's get back to the immediate short term plans here for the United States. This Middle Eastern war has been long since planned. The next step is Iran and Syria and it is planned to break us militarily. Expend our resources. Financially bankrupt us, which is happening daily, probably at a more accelerated rate than anybody wants to realize. The Federal Reserve Note is crashing around the world. If we can't finance the war or finance our day to day debt here in this country, we'll be begging for a new central bankers' currency instead of having our Congress do the right thing and call in our own money like they're supposed to. I see this thing happening within months and months, not decades.

Alan: It was decided in the 1930's they would build China up; and you'll find this in the books of The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs. They'd use the U.S., right through to the end of the millennium and into the new, and then they would be planning the process of a new superpower China to take over as policemen of the world for another temporary phase. That's true, the U.S. has a particular function for a particular period of time and then they go down. They will go down as they're finishing off the Middle East.

John: Now as this plan pans out and it comes to fruition for them, that will be the time I think when they decide "let's get rid of the labor force that brought us here because we just don't need them now. We got what we wanted."

Alan: They're afraid of too many people – see they can't keep giving us a service economy, which we're on now. We're on a service economy and we don't produce things anymore. The big economists, at the beginning of this whole service economy idea, admitted themselves that it's like going into water and dog paddling until you couldn't paddle any further. It was not intended to keep going forever. It can't and therefore it will go down. It's a temporary stopgap as you go down.

John: I tried to explain that to my friends. I say here's our usefulness as a nation. We're consumers and producers. We produce. We consume. We no longer produce. All of our consuming is based on credit,

whether it's your car, your house, your monkey-wards bill, your Visa, your credit card. You're living paycheck to paycheck. Everything we're buying from China and importing is on credit. Once the world quits issuing us credit, we're done.

Alan: Yes.

John: We can't produce. We can't consume. We crash.

Alan: That's the agenda. You see those at the top have always been globalists no matter where they're born, and these top families that you think, even the ones in Britain that ordinary English people think well they're ours. They're our kings and queens and nobility. No, they're not. They're internationalists. They've always been. They only marry their own cousins from abroad. In fact, they've never married into the populations that they actually dominate and preside over. They've always been internationalists and they've never seen their world as a local world at all. It's always been an international world. The trick was to make us who are tribal-based think that we're still nations.

John: Yes. Kissinger and his boys Brzezinski and Rockefeller's are all getting ready to push legislation this August to introduce the Security and Prosperity and Peace Agreement for North America, which is the North American Union; and even that, people say "ah no, no. They'll let us still have our little flag. We can still have our little national anthem and go to our baseball games," but the shadow government is going to be completely integrated.

Alan: Actually, it already is. I mean it has been since even World War I and President Wilson. That's when it really came out more into the open when they found the League of Nations. The U.S. funded the setting up of the League of Nations and Colonel Mandell House was the real boss behind Wilson. The president is never really the boss man. It's always the man behind him because he's the one who goes between the big bankers, the big internationalists and back to the president. Mandell House, his contact for London was Sir Earl Grey who worked for The Royal Institute of International Affairs to set-up this world system based on the colonial system of the British Empire.

John: Our audience is listening to Alan Watt. He runs a web page cuttingthroughthematrix.net. I encourage all of you to support Alan. Keep his fine work going for all of us. He's very helpful in this fight for the truth and peeling back the Matrix. Go to his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can get his books there. You can get his DVDs there. Do not copy them and share them. This is the way Alan makes his money and we've got to support people that are on our side that are trying to help us out here. Alan's got no other motive than getting the truth our here to as many people as we can to help mankind. Not to sit back and profit and say well I've got mine. I'm done. I'm going to retire. I mean Alan truly lives the life – you live almost off the grid up in Northern Ontario I believe it is, isn't it?

Alan: Yes, in the north here. I still get my wood in for the winter.

John: One of our callers asked me to ask you a question about the significance, because these people trade in symbolism, about us being in Babylon where the final battle here is Babylon, which is i.e., Baghdad today.

Alan: Yes. Babylon is an amazing – occult terminology really. LON always comes from lion, and you also have the baby lion as well; and you also have the BAB, which is a high master. They can literally take a system – Babylon was a system more than just a place. You can transfer that system elsewhere across the world and build up and take down empires and always move it to the next empire that you're building up; and that's what is being done down through history. When they move out of a country, they take their wealth with them and down comes the country and they build a new empire.

What's interesting to me at the moment is that if you look into places like Bahrain, how heavily the U.S. is funding Bahrain to build it up as the most modern place in the world; and even Halliburton, which, as you know, is the only authorized global massive corporation to do rebuilding and restructuring across the planet. No one voted for this at the lower ranks. It's all the top guys who decided. Halliburton's moved their headquarters from Texas to Bahrain. The Louvre in Paris is building a second Louvre, a pyramid shaped one like the glass one they have in Paris over to Bahrain as well.

What is even more interesting is that H.G. Wells, who was an officially authorized propagandist for this system, wrote in one of his books about the final war, which would be a war – they would even gas the public from the air in "The Shape of Things to Come." He said the freemasons of the air (the scientific brotherhood) would gas the people from the air to conquer the whole world, but they would use the place where they had the final war eventually that will become their capital. Therefore, it's like from Babylon back to Babylon. That's what so interesting – the circle of this. He even said in that book that eventually with Britain the final war would begin in Basra, which is Iraq. It's a city inside of Iraq and that's where the British troops when in. The U.S. went to the north and Britain went into Basra. This was written in the 1920's and he knew – he had the formula for the next 150 years or so. It's from Babylon back to Babylon. That's the symbology that's tremendously interesting about this, because the elite in all ages have never been massacred and fell and lost everything and a new elite takes over. They move from the empire they dominate to the next one that they're setting-up, all down through history.

John: There was a broadcast last week on Rense and Makow did the story about I think it's [Benjamin] Fulford. He was the Forbes Asian editor of their magazine over there, basically giving an ultimatum to the illuminati from the secret societies of China that said, "you keep it up, we're taking you all out." How much credibility do you put in there?

Alan: I don't know yet. Actually, we just wait and see what starts to happen. You know that as the people start to get rubbed out what's happening.

John: When I read that story and heard the interview, I didn't think is was really such a bad thing.

Alan: Here's the bad thing. We're dealing with people who are ruthless at the top. There's no doubt about that, if it takes killing millions. I remember when they were starving the ordinary people in Iraq during the 10-year period between Gulf War I and II. Madeline Albright, who has an incredible history – her grandfather set-up while he was the communist pal of Stalin (he was a very close friend of Stalin, her grandfather), he set-up the beginning of the Green Party, which was to lead the world into this global government. There she is representing the United Nations or the U.S. Department of the United Nations and she was asked on national television. The guy said at that time they killed about 10,000, 20,000 Iraqis, men, women and children through starvation; I think there was even half a million, 500,000; and without blinking an eye she was asked, "Do you think that's really worth the goal to make one man capitulate with his henchmen at the top?" She [Albright] says, "absolutely" without blinking an eyelid.

John: Unbelievable.

Alan: You're looking at either something that's a demon talking back to you or the ultimate psychopath beyond even the average psychopath.

John: Here in America we like to think we're the good guys. We wear the white hats, based on the propaganda history they've told us or led us to believe; and they don't tell us some of the real war crimes that are going on through Eisenhower and prison camps and Agent Orange and all that kind of nonsense. However, they know for a fact that this depleted uranium that we're spreading all over the globe over there and it gets in the atmosphere. It gets into the dust, in the lungs, it is killing people by the tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands, deforming babies and it's going to pollute that area and cause genocide for thousands of years.

Alan: It's very possible. On the other hand, to these characters at the top, who think primarily of their own survival at all times and ages, have already created massive underground bases for survival for themselves, where they could live for another 1,000, 2,000 years or more if necessary. They have done this using our tax money again. Margaret Thatcher admitted that when she was prime minister. The "Man Alive" series in Britain, very much like "60 Minutes" – here's a very important part I'll go into. It's all connected.

There was supposed to be a pamphlet, a booklet given to every British citizen or available from their post office or library, put out by the government and it had the whole agenda what to do if there was a bombardment by radiation in a city or cities, or bacterial or viral warfare. All NATO countries signed the same

agreement and were supposed to have given every citizen a copy of this.

John: I didn't get my copy.

Alan: Eventually, "Man Alive" had to get one from the government and it was heavily censored and blacked-out (this freely available copy), because in it, it stated that every signatory to NATO, that includes the U.S. and Canada and all the other countries, here's the formula. If there's a biological attack or a viral attack in a city or a part of the country, the military is to surround that whole area. Any individual trying to escape the quarantine is to be shot on site. If whole groups or mobs try to riot and break out, they're to be bombed by CS gas from the air. No one is to be let out – and the whole lot is to be contained basically until they die. That's the NATO plan. They ["Man Alive"] then went to Maggie Thatcher and they said, "what's the plan for the elite?" because they found out that there was military bases underground that the elite were to be flown to immediately with Harrier jump jets and helicopters and picked up. She says, "We'll get in there" and she said, "our families will be in there." She was asked, "What about the average person?" She said, "If they try to get in, our special troops or SS will shoot them down before they get in." I mean this is on national television. We're dealing with monsters at the top. We are scum to them.

John: They've also had to draft or recruit these special-op forces from the masses here. You know when you think about how could this massive building of tunnels go on in America involving crews of 50, 60,000 people and having military guys guard them day and night. How come the story is not getting out? What kind of mind control brainwashing have we done on these people where they think it's a good thing to keep it from us?

Alan: They showed us again a documentary special on how they did Cheyenne Mountain in the U.S. where they make big military bases. They literally hollowed out a whole mountain and they built a railroad track going up to it to take away all the dirt; and yet, when you go into it all the higher contractors et cetera, which is part of the beauty of bringing in outsiders, always. They can bring in foreigners and different people from all over the globe to do the contracting and the work and then send them back to their own countries. They ask no questions. They don't think any further and it's lost. It's not difficult to keep massive projects quiet from the public.

John: Do you see warring fractions among the world elite? Say for instance the Rockefeller's maybe pissed-off the Rothschild's. The Rothschild's say you know what? We're going to finish you off and destroy your little Federal Reserve Notes here.

Alan: I don't see really that kind. There's more cooperation amongst them because they know that money is just a con-game anyway. It's only important that we believe that it's useful and accept it as the only way to live. It's their trick. It's a means to an end for the elite. Eventually we're all to be given credits. They've said this in the big books for the United Nations. Every citizen, when there's no private property, will be allocated so-many credits at the beginning of every week into your bank account and you can't save them up. If you don't use them all up, you'll start again with the same amount on Monday; and if you don't go along with this system or you become a problem, you'll be punished by having credits withdrawn so you can't pay your rent or buy your food. It's to be used as a tool for punishment.

John: Wow. We are on the air with Alan Watt. He's got a website called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You've been on every major radio station that I know of, and websites and interviews for newspapers. I encourage all of our listeners to – we haven't even scratched the surface here with Alan's knowledge and wisdom that he wants to share with you – please get his DVDs, his books. Let your kids read them. Let your parents read them. We've got to keep supporting folks that are helping us in this battle. Alan, we're getting ready to take off here and I've had you on for about an hour and a half uninterrupted, which I think is great.

What do I think one of the biggest fears – and I may just be having unbased hope here – I think one of their biggest fears is that we are waking up. We may be forming a resistance to them. There may be some of us who have not taken as much fluoride or breathed as deep or putting those chemicals on our skin and our body. Is there hope for a resistance of a grand awakening where we call bullshit on this whole thing?

Alan: I don't think there will be a grand awakening to be honest with you. Most people are too far into a

scientifically designed conditioning to break through. Most people will find it impossible to believe that there are absolute monsters in charge of them. They've been trained to believe these are the good guys and they cannot believe that people are so evil. We judge people on an individual level as to how we could manage things. We can image a little white lie or whatever, or a little bit of deception, but we can't imagine something so horrible as the subject that we're talking about today. People are actually planning this cold-bloodedly; and yet, that's the only reason they do get away with this kind of thing. So most people know they will not wakeup; and it does boil down to an extent on a personal choice. “I want to be believe. I'm being well taken care of,” and it's also true that lots of people will love socialism, as long as they think experts are taking care of all the big problems for them so they can go a play forever like little children.

John: I get my pension.

Alan: Yes, that's it; and so it's not up to big amounts of people. It's up to people who are awake to start vocalizing their knowledge and creating ripples around them, until all these little pools, these ripples start to merge with other ripples. That's how you start a movement, but it has to be done very quickly.

John: It has to be done quickly so there is hope out there for us. I don't think things are going to change too much. The plan is going to play out and then we pick up the pieces from there.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it and they're on a roll right now and can't stop now. They know if they stop and give us a breathing space from terror, terror, we'll fall back to sleep. Remember, terrorism, and Carroll Quigley said it, "the main purpose of war is to change societies on all sides." He said, "because government expands massively its powers over the control of every individual during warfare." That's what we're seeing.

John: Is there anything our listeners can do on a daily basis to stop the mind control, or is there someway to unplug something? I mean I loved one of your sayings the other day. I think it was you. No, that was somebody else. That was Lindsey Williams who said if Jesus were alive today he would go into the Federal Reserve and unplug the mainframe.

Alan: The thing is I mean we really don't need the Federal Reserve. It's just a building. It's just a con where you don't really even have a treasury. It's just a con and what we have to do is to get through to the children. See this is a long-term strategy and Rumsfeld said it himself. "This could be a 100 years war." If it takes 100 years to bring this new society into the making of total control, they're willing to go that far, which means they're already working on the minds of the children—which they plan to own. They want to own their minds.

John: Here in Montana there's a lot of families that home school their kids and the brightest, smartest, most intelligent kids I've very met in my life. I mean they are university grade level at 14; and they're always trying to pass laws to criminalize teaching your own child – like you're abusing the child. You're not having social engineering here. You're not giving them Prozac and you report to the school anyway.

Alan: Most parents, as you know, who send their children off to school, it's two parent working families. They don't have time for their children and they even expect the state to entertain their children for them and give them playgrounds after school and ballgames and so on. It's almost like they're incidental to each other. There's no real communication; and unless the parents get involved and realize the responsibility that they do have to continue – it's not just the life that you know, what I’m talking about is you're continuing the ability of the beauty of the individual thought or thinker. That's what they're about to extinguish, to destroy that ability to be an independent thinker who appreciates the beauties of the world, of people and all the better things of life. They want to destroy that.

John: What can we expect out of Alan Watt here in the coming weeks and future? Have you got a new book underway? You got some more DVDs?

Alan: I have. I just am so busy – I'm a one man band here, and there's a lot of work involved in this; and believe you me, if I wasn't motivated to an imperative to do this I'd choose something else, but there's no choice. We're at the end of a particular road and I think we all have a responsibility to change this and no

matter what it takes, and if it means burning into the ground, then so be it, because evil like this cannot be allowed to continue.

John: Alan, we're here for you anytime you want. The radio station is at your disposal. We hope to get you back on in the future. I truly appreciate your sharing your valuable time with us here and I want all of our listeners to at least visit the website cuttingthroughthematrix.net. If you can afford it, please purchase his DVDs and books. It will help Alan out and the more information that we can get out to all of us, the better we are going to be. Knowledge and wisdom is probably going to be our only tools to survive this if we can. Alan, thank you so much for joining us here in KGEZ.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

John: Thank you so much. I'm glad we finally hooked up. Thank you, sir. Goodbye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"MIDNIGHT RIDER RADIO"
WITH
MIKE CHAMBERS
ON
REPUBLIC BROADCASTING NETWORK
(Originally aired August 13-14, 2007)
August 14, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Mike: Welcome back to the Midnight Rider here at the Republic Broadcasting Network. It is my extreme pleasure and honor to welcome to the program somebody I have listened to a little bit. I've been through his website some, but you stay here for like a year and probably not go through all the information more than once. Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. He has a website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and folks if you've not been to his website you need to. There is so much information there you could literally camp out there for quite some time and just read yourself absolutely crazy and fill yourself up with knowledge. Alan Watt, welcome to the Midnight Rider. How are you this evening?

Alan: Oh I'm fine, thanks very much.

Mike: It's my pleasure to have you on the show. You were born in Scotland and you started watching the ideas I guess of this coming together I guess of different nations into what we see as the EU now. What kind of altered you to all this? I mean did you just kind of wake up one day and just kind of notice this or was it a process period that brought you into this?

Alan: It was a process that started very young and I realized that the history I was getting in school when I compared it to the reference libraries, the adult libraries and I used to get into adult libraries when I six and seven or five even. They were changing history. History that was written at the period was now vastly and drastically altered, and so I questioned my teachers about it. Of course, they had been taught that the most recently history at college, too, and they didn't know so I gave them the crux of it. They were rather stunned and realized that Britain especially is the master at controlling and creating cultures, and not only for one country but for the world itself. When you went back into history you realized that the British Empire, truly empire making is a science and a science which was known thousands of years ago. It's not known to the public but it's kept in the archives and shown to certain professors and I have that is fact from a few professors who've been allowed access to these archives.

Britain in the 1500s decided to make a global empire based on free trade basically. John Dee was the guy who came up with the term the "British Empire" and the term "Free Trade" including the term "most favored nation status" a term we hear today even with China that's given most favored nation status to trade freely with Europe and even the Americas. This is an ongoing conquest in fact to bring a world together under one system, a system started off by even the Rosicrucian's who surrounded Queen Elizabeth I at the court in London. They were all Rosicrucian's, Francis Bacon, Dee and a whole bunch of them and even King James that authorized the setting up of the King James Bible was a member as well. You find that nothing really evolved in history, and when you get into the science of creating empires, you realize that the Hegelian Dialectic was on the go long before Hegel renamed it; because the whole ideas was to create opposites and get people fighting and nations fighting and then come out with the solutions of the treaties or the compromise really of what it is in the long run. That's been going on right up to the present time and we're

now seeing the culmination of the last part of it where the Arabic and Aramaic worlds come under the standardization process and a global system comes into view.

Mike: They're resisting a little more hardly then other have. I think part of it to is the fact that they've fighting amongst themselves for so long that war and the talk of war for those in the Arab world is literally a thing of life, and so it's even somewhat engrained into their own religion and what they believe.

Alan: It's not so much even that. It's the fact the inner system which was discussed again a long, long time ago based on money and wealth. Money is a substitute for real wealth. If you understand that process, you understand how that works. There's always been a small psychopathic elite that at one time used to be called "the deviant creation" thousands of years ago. The psychopaths themselves the whole idea is to get everyone else working for them and to have more of the material goods and the food and comforts and get everyone else down below working for them. Slavery was the first form of it and money came in and as others have said. Even Charles Galton Darwin said it in the 1950s that money really creates a new more sophisticated form of slavery. You don't realize you are a wage slave even when 50 or 60 percent of your taxes, which is just labor, goes back to keeping a few at the top in vast comforts. Even Aramaic countries it's always the psychopathic types who end up getting to the top in every country where money is used.

Mike: I noticed that the psychopaths -- I had read an article here recently by Ray McGovern, of Veteran Intelligence Professionals for Sanity along with a psychiatrist. I think his name was Dr. Justin Frank and they had done an analysis on George W. Bush, a psychological analysis based on what they've seen him do I the past. His behaviors, things as a child. That fact that he liked to put firecrackers in frogs and light it those type of things. Basically, what I determined from the article, because they don't come out and say it in so many words, and essentially this man has an attachment type disorder, who has no remorse for the actions he takes and everything he believes he does is right and it's just and that everything that he does is for the right. There's no compunction, no guilt, no nothing whatsoever about mistakes or lives he endangers or lives that are taken and killed in the quest for the fulfillment of his agenda or the agenda of those above him.

Alan: Yes that's true. A psychopath is pure ego. They run on ego and they will rationalize anything no matter how absurd it seems to the general population. They will try and rationalize it, not to suit you or to please you but to please and suit their own ego. They save their ego at all costs.

Mike: And they're so charming. I mean they come out and look totally like somebody you just want to embrace or the hit of the party. The life of the crowd. I mean look at George W. Bush when he was running, even Bill Clinton before him, they looked very charismatic. People want to go and be around them because they're perceived to be these charismatic great leadership type individuals and they totally are ingratiate themselves to the masses just by turning on that little bit of charm and people follow right along.

Alan: Yes. The psychopath, really, if you went to visit them in their office they'd make you believe that at that moment you were the only person in the world when they stared and listened at you. They'd make believe truly that nothing else mattered, but as soon as you're out that door, if they had to have you killed they would just say remove them. Just instantly in fact.

Mike: Yes and I was amazed because it had so -- reading this article my wife and I had taken care of a number of children over the years and some of them were found to have these same type of attachment disorders, and I mean everything from – one of them actually hit my wife and broke her collar bone and she was four years old. They types of things that they're able to accomplish and that they're able to do because that mind of theirs is running totally on instinct and getting what I want. No is not a response they want to hear.

Alan: That's right and especially to a child. A child that has a detachment conflict especially – you see the elite themselves and this is true of Britain that was the home of all this. The elite themselves and the elite families, the child is detached from the mother almost at birth and they use to have wet nurses that even fed the child and then the nanny took care of them until they went off to boarding school. If they ever saw their parents, it was maybe once a year. The whole idea was to remove the attachment qualities, the emotional bonding and they make perfect leaders and rulers for a psychopathic core above them, "the dominant minority" they're called. So they are perfect for that matter.

All the tyrants in history have known this. Children, when they're separated from their parents and told that they're parents are of no power whatsoever, the children seek power. They seek the powerful, and if the parents aren't there, they join a gang or the Hitler youth or the Young Communist Party. Whatever is given to them is what they join, because they do want a form of discipline and with the psychopathic personality they love uniforms. They tend to start to admire those in uniforms for power. Even Winston Churchill himself who was dried out a few times during World War II because he drunk so much booze everyday it was incredible. He was diagnosed in some hospitals as a psychopathic personality.

Mike: Hold that thought right there. Hold it right there, Alan. We're going to grab a break. We'll come back and finish that up on the other side. This is the Midnight Rider here on the Republic Broadcasting Network. Back here on the Midnight Rider Program. My name is Mike Chambers. It is a Monday night. Our guest tonight is Alan Watt. We'll take your calls starting at the top of the hour. The number is 800-313-9443. Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and Alan when we went to break you were talking about Winston Churchill and a psychological diagnosis given him.

Alan: Yes. Winston Churchill was rather typical because he played with toy soldiers his whole life long. He had a room set aside in his big mansion for battle scenes with toy soldiers and he'd play war games right up until he died with them, and he didn't really see those little toy soldiers any differently than the real soldiers that were sent in waves in World War II. He was dispassionate when it came to that. However, he was the first to admit that he himself had no bonding with his father. His father was exactly the same as he was and his father was a lifelong lord as well who died of syphilis eventually. These characters truly -- not only that, you see it's not just the lack of bonding. It's the fact that there's a genetic problem, too, because over the many, many centuries, in again a monied system, the psychopath gets to the top and then inbreeds with other psychopath females so it becomes a hereditary trait with them; and that's the problem we have with so many of them today in every country.

Mike: Right. And it certainly has extended here. If you look at just members of the Bush family alone, George Herbert Walker Bush was sent off to boarding school as a young lad. So were the others and those boarding schools even for young students I found had their own set of secret societies.

Alan: Yes, they do.

Mike: So the training and the indoctrination for these children begins at a very, very young age even while still in the womb.

Alan: Yes and then their headmasters to and the masters that teach them. The dons and deans are all members of the same culture and societies as well, so it becomes tradition.

Mike: Yes, most certainly. What finally brought you to North America? I know you're in Canada but what brought you to this part of the world?

Alan: I just kind of knew I'd end up here somehow. I didn't know why but I did know that what I saw happening in Britain and especially in Europe, I saw the amalgamation coming long ago and it was a step-by-step process and they kept using certain buzz terms in the news media, which is the prime minister's off to sign contracts with the French president and the German president and so on, and they said it was to form closer ties. That's all they would say is "closer ties" and I thought well in the standards of economics when you sign economic treaties all your laws come and circle around the economic system that you have. Therefore, if yourself economically that you're binding yourself nationally as well into a new system of culture and that's exactly that was happening, so I knew it was time to get out of that particular area before it went downhill. Then, sure enough, I also knew that Britain had signed a treaty with the United Nations in 1945-46 to de-industrialize gradually beginning in the early 1970s not to tell the public why we're being industrialized, and so they had a tremendous era of depression in Britain as I was growing up, right through the whole time. Tremendous unemployment, whole generations went on welfare and Margaret Thatcher came out on national television and said "there's a generation who will never see work in their lifetime growing up. Get used to it" and I thought well it's time to get out.

Mike: So while we're undergoing an economic boon in this country, the exact opposite is happening there in the UK?

Alan: That was right, yes.

Mike: Wow incredible. And that's part of the thing too, Alan, is the fact that the news that we get and the news that each different country sees is so narrow. The amount of information that's disseminated on a daily basis is really next to none.

Alan: What I noticed when I was in the music business I traveled all across Europe and the world. What I noticed in Europe especially when a law was being passed in Britain, I'd travel to France and West Germany and Norway and so on and find the same law being passed everywhere, but they never mentioned that it was getting passed everywhere else. Everyone took it for granted it was a national law and I saw the binding process happening so covertly, and yet, in a sense, it was in the open as well for those who could see. I also got to meet some of the top politicians in Europe because after concerts they'd ask you home and they like to show you off type of thing, and they'd often say odd things. I did meet one of them in Norway that is now at the United Nations and she was telling me about the future that she foresaw. At the time it was a bit over my head but I caught some of it, and she did talk about the amalgamation process that would happen and how drastically the cultures would be altered and the whole world would be altered eventually.

Mike: How long were you in the music business? Were you a musician?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean I wrote a lot of songs for a lot singers, but I also played session as well and laid the tracks down for a lot of the albums and I could play solo as well on concert, either with groups which occasionally formed for stage musicals or else I played solo and classical.

Mike: What instrument?

Alan: Quite a few but mainly guitar was my favorite.

Mike: Mainly guitar. Excellent, excellent. All right, we're going to grab a break. Alan Watt is our guest. We'll come back on the other side with more again at the top of the hour we'll take your calls. Back here on the Midnight Rider. Our guest tonight is Mr. Alan Watt. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and it's a great website. You need to check it out. Back to our guest Alan Watt. Alan, you use a term that to me is so much more fitting for these people. A lot of times even in patriot radio you hear the term the elite use. You use the term "psychopaths" which I think is a much, much better term and I'm glad to see somebody using that on a regular basis.

Alan: Yes. They're also called "the pathocracy" because "the pathocracy" is a term coined by a lot of psychologists and psychiatrists that came out of the ex-Soviet bloc and they were studying the tactics of their own leaders. They realized that there were psychopaths running them, too, and a label was eventually put on of "the pathocracy". We find with Aldous Huxley, who was a member of this dominant minority, he called them "the dominant minority." Huxley said at his speech in Berkeley in the 1960s that there had always been in history a "dominant minority" and he could see no reason why there shouldn't always be one, and, of course, he knew that because they ran what we call the "economic system" entirely. They're the characters who own the resources of the world and the merchandising of the world. They own all of it basically and they run the politics too.

Mike: Why would anybody think that there should be a dominant minority? These people have done nothing but brought pain and misery on the majority that they've tried to keep as inferior.

Alan: That's right and that's the interesting part of it. I mean even Plato talked about this because he was also a member of the aristocracy in his time. In the book called "The Republic" that Plato wrote, he laid out the foundations for this world system, they call it a utopia for themselves and he called the dominant minority "The Guardian Class," those who are the guardians of the world. It's their world but he talked about a time when they would bring out thousands of what we now call bureaucrats – we call them helpers, that would help run the its. The ITS were the common people beneath them. The vast majority and they'd

actually breed them for special tasks and purposes like you breed a domesticated animal, so every one of the top characters goes by Plato's philosophy. They think it's the natural order of the predator and they have no problem talking about this amongst themselves. They are a predatory class, and when you breakdown the word predatory, you have PRE-DATE. In other words, they pre-date what we call "civilization" or history. They've always been here and they call it "the law of nature", so they have a thousand rationalizations and justifications for why they should be at the top and why they should act gods on the world.

Mike: And yet, we have the small helpless sheep that without astute shepherding we'd all be lost?

Alan: That's right and the sad part is they understand tribalism. In the 1960s The Royal Institute of International Affairs with its American organization called The Council on Foreign Relations, same branch, same thing, they discussed this very topic of a future society led by this dominant elite and rationalized why they had the right to do so. They said that 87 percent of the public had no mind of their own. They simply adopt whatever opinion is given to them by the expert media, and therefore, by the very fact that they would not reason for themselves, they had to be mastered and they had to be led or pushed, and these are the words that they use. They're very arrogant at the top but they do publish what they say.

Mike: But the fact that they say 80 percent of the people don't think for themselves, I think that that's probably fairly accurate.

Alan: It is accurate but then again we look into the conditioning that we have, and this is a scientific process of conditioning that we've been in since the basically the beginning – especially the television era. Massive indoctrination even through cartoons when you realize that cartoons themselves are conditioning that child from an age of two years ago to experiences he will notice in the future and accept and adopt. It's called predictive programming, and then once you're into the school system it's further reinforced. Stalin said the same thing. He says the first people you must pay very well are the educators because they will condition the minds so that the public will perceive the way that we want them to perceive, and that's very true. It's a scientific process.

Mike: It's working well. I mean the dumbing down of the children here in the United States just from generation to generation is incredible. I can go to a kid, if you find one standing outside, you could ask them for directions and they can't tell you where things are around them in their own neighborhood. I mean it's literally amazing.

Alan: They have no interest of it. That's the other part. They have no interest in their surroundings or people, but you put them in front of a computer and they act swiftly and precisely. It's quite interesting to see that they're already being programmed towards the next step and we know what the next step is because they've published what the next step is, and that's interfacing with computers.

Mike: Right. My wife and I took our kids out of town over the weekend and we spent three days in a little one-bedroom cabin, kind of stuck out in the woods. We weren't very far from civilization but there was no television other than a VCR with a few movies, but mostly movies they're not interested in, and there was no x-box, no video games, no internet and the kids were literally going stir crazy for at least two days. On the third day they discovered outside, that it's not all that hard to create your own adventure and your own fun, and last night we left this morning came back. By the time we called them in last night at 10 o'clock they were out traipsing around in the dark with a $2 flashlight having a ball and it was just them discovering that hey I can do this. I can have fun doing this.

Alan: Yes. They can start to use their imagination rather than have it all laid on for them. That's just it. You see everything today is laid on for you. You come home from work even as an adult. You turn on that television tube and you zonk out and you're programmed. You don't participate in anything. In fact, people don't even talk to each other very much any more in the same families. However, children have to use their imagination because that's how they work out not just problems in life but that's how they work out who they are individually and they gain confidence by doing so and exploring.

Mike: Oh most certainly. You had mentioned that you had gotten into the adult reference library as a child. By the time I was seven or eight, I was going through encyclopedias like you couldn't believe. I mean I was

just hungry for any type of knowledge I could find, but today to try and get one to buy a book – you know to read a book or anything – I mean I went out and bought my son, who's 11, a number of classics, Tom Sawyer, Robinson Crusoe, things like that, thinking they would just really trip his trigger. He had no interest in them. They weren't on a video.

Alan: What's happened, too, you see they've done tests on all of this stuff, but the cartoons, if you watch the cartoon, there's no still in that cartoon still scene for more than two and a half to three seconds and this is intentional. It's to decrease the attention span. If you look away, the child will miss part of what happens next. You have to be so attentive to make them – it puts them in a hypnotic state because of the fast action, fast movements, but when they grow up their mind is still going at that speed and they cannot sit still for a minute and actually read something and think and this is the side effect of being brought up with television.

Mike: Right and I know for me, Alan, that the effect of having a book in my hand I retain the information better with a book in my hand than I do actually physically going through information on a computer. If I've got the book in my hand I'm going to retain it much better than having it on a screen for some reason.

Alan: Most people have said the same thing. It's because of the flicker rate which you don't consciously see but subconsciously you do, and so you're in a semi-hypnotic state. They're not retaining. It's not going deep.

Mike: Well that makes total sense, so I'm hypnotized most the time throughout the day.

Alan: Most of us are, yes.

Mike: Most of us indeed. So you come here to this part of the world because you're in Canada. Now have you lived in the states at all?

Alan: No. I've been through the states. I've recorded there in some places.

Mike: So you come to this continent and you see the exact same thing happening here that happened in the UK.

Alan: Yes.

Mike: What were your thoughts when you first arrived here?

Alan: I saw it fairly quickly actually. They were already underway doing nefarious little dirty deeds between the politicians, but I realized that the U.S. would have to be taken down in a different way. When Kissinger himself gave the speech at California where he said that eventually Americans would welcome UN troops coming in under the right circumstances I knew they were going to use terrorism or catastrophes to make it so.

Mike: Well and they certainly have done a good job especially with 9/11. Again, we can go back to the programming again. We're six years removed 9/11 and nearly every day there will be an article out claiming that a new terrorist attack is on the horizon.

Alan: That's right. It's a stampeding effect you see. This is well understood from the French Revolution onwards, that when you're changing a system drastically into a new way of life in fact and that what it's to be. A completely new way of life for everyone and that's the end of marriage and the end of private property ultimately and so on, then you must bring in a reign of terror. You must terrify the public and keep it going for as many years as possible; and when Rumsfeld said this might be a hundred years war after 9/11, he was talking about the whole agenda into this New World Order. A new order of society, a planned society run by the experts that's what he was referring to. We must give up all our old antiquated ideas of picking a mate, having your own children and all that kind of stuff, picking your own job. That's all to go. We've all to serve the state in this future society and this has been written about by the leaders of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. These are the guys that with the American branch the CFR that drafted up the unification of Americas and gave it to the presidents to sign.

Mike: Absolutely incredible and the thing is Alan it's all right under our noses.

Alan: You had it on television. In fact in Canada in 2005 in March when they signed the first open part or at least public part of the integration, The Council on Foreign Relations came out with a blurb on the news openly as The Council on Foreign Relations and they said that they had actually drafted up this whole thing for them to sign. They were proud of it.

Mike: Well they're definitely proud. Are you surprised at the amount of resistance that has been presented so far to this North American Union idea here?

Alan: No. They predicted it 20, 25 years ago and that's when they started to build up new forms of internal armies under many guises and all the different swat teams and all the rest of them to amalgamate multi-jurisdictional taskforces is what they call them now and they've been training them. Bringing them in from the military and put them into special police sections. I read an article last year that said I think it was nine of every ten policemen in the U.S. have come right out of the military, so they're already combat trained for the future. They have two sets of uniforms in Canada as well as the states. They have the ordinary one for their beat, which is all black now in Canada and the ones you tuck your pants into the combat gear for the actual urban warfare that they expect to come.

That's also been declared publicly by the Department of Defence in Britain a couple of months ago in "The Guardian Newspaper" and find this on my website. They put out a 90-page report of what they foresee worldwide for the next 30 years, and it's nothing but uprisings by the peoples and ‘flashmobs’ they call it going against the government all over the place; and they even say that they're ready to use neutrino bombs on the public if necessary. So they know what they must do in this striving towards what they call "utopia," a completely new society. They know the resistance they're going to have because there's to be no automobiles in the future. That's in the Agenda 21 from the United Nations. No private vehicles. No private homes. It will be rental only because they want to issue credits by the government instead of money. You'll get so many credits per week in your account. If you disobey government they'll withdraw your credits and you can't pay your rent, so it's to be used as a form of social punishment. This is all mapped out and you can find a lot of this stuff from Lord Bertrand Russell who was a big player and he drafted a lot of this stuff up for The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the front group for this global elite company.

Mike: Wow. I don't want to use the term ‘fear,’ but a chill went down my spine, Alan, when you brought up the fact that they already know that at some point in time we will rise up and try to stop.

Alan: Yes and they know what will cause it and that's just it. In the 90-page report there was nothing but their reaction to the public. They didn't say one thing as to why the public would react in the first place, and it has to be very drastic because under the Kyoto and all the other grabbing of all natural resources and energy they're going to drastically reduce your way of living down to a third world status.

Mike: Certainly and they're doing a darn good job of that already. I mean look at the economy of this country. You've got all of the high-tech jobs are going overseas. They're out of here. Manufacturing has been disseminated in this country. You combine that with the influx of illegal aliens and you've got wages starting to drop in meat kind of at a midpoint close to the minimum wage and it will get to the point where people cannot a living.

Alan: They know that because that's the intention. I always said that when the U.S. was used as the big machine and the financial and the manpower machine to take down the Middle East, they'd already be pulling the carpet from under your feet back home and that's exactly what they're doing.

Mike: Yes and we keep coming back to this programming. When we come back from the break, Alan, I wanted to talk a little bit about how we start to reverse the programming because that seems to be -- if the programming has been their achieved weapon, in my mind it seems that we must the programming itself and change it.

Alan: You must change it, yes.

Mike: We'll talk about it when we come back. We're talking with Alan Watt. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You're listening to the Midnight Rider. The telephone number is 800-313-9443. This is the Republic Broadcasting Network. Short segment here to take us up to the top of the hour on Midnight Rider with Mike Chambers. My guest tonight is Alan Watt and as we we're going to the break, we were discussing really the idea of programming and how we've been experimented with and we've been watched. We've been toyed with. We've been maneuvered not only in the 21st century and the 20th century but for centuries itself. These people, these psychopaths have been able to do quite a case study on us and know exactly who we are and how we function. Alan, with all this programming that we undergo on a daily basis that with each passing year increases and increases, how do we start to reverse the program?

Alan: It's starts with the individual. Generally, people, when they start waking up, look for groups to join and that's the first mistake, because when you realize the scope of this thing, pretty well every big major group out there is authorized to be there so that you will join them. This is an old technique that's been tried over the centuries as well. For instance, even Lenin said that they would use – initially they used Freemasonry to get Masons in for the revolution, but they also wanted a personality profile on people with leadership abilities, so they all joined these clubs and after the revolution they rounded them up and killed them. This is rather typical of how they do things. Old strategies that are still in use today and there's a lot of fakes put out into society to mislead the people and really to get their names and personality profiles on them too. Colonel Bo Gritz was doing the rounds of shortwave for years and he had his own show on short-wave, and yet, the day after 9/11 he was on the Congressional steps, and he was interviewed on national television. When he was asked who did it? he said it would be those crazy shortwave patriot types that see black helicopters and so on. So this is a guy who was a plant all those years sent out by the Pentagon to fool the people. There's lots of them out there.

Mike: Of a percentage of those people in the patriot movement, what in your mind do you think is a percentage of those who are indeed plants?

Alan: You'll find every major group will have its plant. In fact often they'll start up the group, say all the right things and live very simply even, if necessary to attract members and names and so on. See today, you can keep nothing private and therefore I always tell the individual the change starts in you yourself, and if we realize we've got nothing to lose anyway, that's when you start becoming active and telling other people. You don't act as a group because groups eventually will be used to start off the chain reaction which the other side expects you to do, in fact they want you to do. They do want trouble to start from the patriot side so they can say to the general public "look there are crazies living amongst you. They can't trust you with firearms and so on and so here's what we're going to do." That's what will happen.

Mike: So the mass meetings and the getting together and showing strength and stuff is almost there unknowingly as a way to bring these people about and actually physically allow themselves to imbed into what we're doing?

Alan: Absolutely. There's a guy in Canada who spoke out about this when he woke up. He didn't know the whole story and because he advocated a march on Ottawa he was automatically targeted by CSIS. That's our CIA, and they were camped outside his door everyday. They followed him to work and he got to know them. He was bringing them coffee in the morning. They thought he'd educate them on why they should change their minds and become patriots, and I think one of them had a hangover one day and he said, "You don't understand Brian. We want you to cause a revolution," and that's when the ground dropped away from underneath him when he realized that he was doing exactly what they wanted.

Mike: Wow. Hang on. Back in 70 seconds on the other side here. We'll talk more with Alan Watt our guest. Our phone number if you want to get involved in this conversation 800-313-9443. That's 800-313-9443. You're listening to the Midnight Rider on the Republic Broadcasting Network. Hour number two underway here on the Midnight Rider. My name is Mike Chambers on the Republic Broadcasting Network tonight. Welcome aboard. Monday night now to Tuesday morning. The 13th of August into the 14th. Glad you're with us tonight. Our guest is Mr. Alan Watt. Alan's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. My website is Midnightridershow.com. Back to our guest Alan Watt.

Alan, it really makes it difficult then to do anything as far as growing a movement or growing people to come

together as one if the danger of this infiltration like COINTELPRO with the antiwar movement if that danger is so high just forming a group itself is a danger all together.

Alan: It would depend upon what your format was. You see what the elite have always expected as a natural reaction which is head-on resistance and opposition, totally opposite Hegelian method, and what they don't expect of course is something of a different nature something they haven't predicted. They're always ready for people coming against them in all ages. That's standard. First of all before you start to panic and say what are we trying to say or keep, you have to realize that what you've got already is a culture that was given to you in the first place, including with everything you think is normal is not normal at all. It's just what you've been given as a normal. You have to rethink the whole process of society itself and what is the purpose? Do you want to keep an inhuman society? Not that you could. You couldn't keep this system because the elite own it and they're changing it to the next level. Society today is anything but humane. It's inhumane. It's a dog-eat-dog society because a psychopathic elite or the pathocracy at the top give you a psychopathic culture they call success. Getting to the top by any means possible. You get the best treatment in hospitals if you've got the money. You get tossed on the street to die if you don't. This is not a humane system and it's a dysfunctional system right now, because those things which held it together in the past, the family unit has been pretty well destroyed for most people.

Mike: Right and the family used to take care of each other and you would have generations of family living together and you no longer do that because the message was put out that you're 18. You get out of school. You go to college or go to a vo-tech and you setup life on your own away from mom and dad.

Alan: That's right and even mom and dad can hardly get on because they've both have been so conditioned into media to want fantasies. The men see nothing but the young females, you know the boob girls on television all the time in everything, but the females also are watching all the young fellows too. This system is marketing into your head complete dissatisfaction and they make you want complete fantasy, so you can't have a normal relationship anymore. Most people are fighting all the time or most of the time.

Mike: Be back in a minute. 800-313-9443 is the number if you would like to join us here on the Midnight Rider 800-313-9443. That's the number that will get you right into us and get you on the program with Alan Watt. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, I think you're actually starting to confirm for me some things that I have thought about. Some things that I have talked about on the air on occasion and you talk about the one way that you war against these individuals is by changing tactics. By going in differently than what they would expect and I have believed that to be true and I believe that we hold a weapon in our arsenal that they can't understand nor can they deal with, and that weapon, Alan, quite honestly is love. It's very simple. The whole thing is simple.

Alan: It's the only engine of survival as I say so. The thing is people have to get down to basics about their whole existence and be honest for the first time in their lives because people are not honest. They're conditioned into a false reality where everyone pretends all the time that they're doing okay, but they're not doing okay at all in their lives or in their personal lives, and we have to start getting honest very quickly. However, more than that, we have start very quickly teaching everyone the mind of the psychopath. It's not difficult to teach and start to point the fingers at these characters at the top, because the one thing that psychopaths cannot stand is having his cover blown. He can't handle that and he has to personally answer.

Mike: And when the emperor realizes he has no clothes, all bets are off at that point. They don't deal with it well at all and quite honestly, Alan, I don't think that I would have ever realized that these people were exactly what we've been discussing had I not been around these children with attachment disorders, because when you start looking at what they do their actions mirror these kids 100 percent.

Alan: Yes and when you realize it's like having a dog with rabies. You don't hate the dog because it's got rabies, but you do realize that it's a very dangerous thing. When you have a few thousand of these people at the top and families that are interbred generationally like this, they're very dangerous because they do hold the reigns of power, of money and wealth and think tanks and all the institutions that they can call at will. We have to realize these are very dangerous people because they will stop at nothing to get their way, and unfortunately we've got to a stage now, where, as I say, it's like the man with the axe on the chopping block. The axe is swung halfway down. He can't stop it now. To them it's all or nothing because if they start

losing now they'll release a lot of toys in their arsenal. That is the psychopathic mentality. It's like Adolph Hitler. Hitler said in his last days in the bunker that if the German people were not fit in a Darwinian sense of survival of the fittest to dominate the rest of Europe then they must perish. In other words, they'll take everybody with them.

Mike: Phones are lining up here. Joe in Rhode Island welcome to the Midnight Rider Show you're on.

Joe: Hi. How are you tonight?

Mike: I'm wonderful. How are you doing?

Joe: Great. I was wondering if I could speak to Alan for a second.

Mike: He's here. Ask away.

Joe: Okay. Alan, how are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Joe: You've talked about deprogramming before and I'd like to give my answer to how that can be done. I believe that we're in the end times here and I think it's very important to go to a source that can speak for us and when the one worldism and when the end is near to this earth age I think in the Zachariah chapter 8 in scriptures it says "these are the things that ye shall do." In other words, this is the great deprogrammer, the understanding of the scriptures and it says in that verse 16 "speak ye every man the truth to his neighbor." This is what you're to do. Execute the judgment of truth in peace in your gates" and from verse 18 to 23 is actually a deprogramming that would take place, it's known as the fast of the tenth month.

Alan: I wouldn't disagree with it because people have to start getting honest very quickly right now because the longer this farce goes on the more power their gaining. I don't think people realize how many laws are passed every single day now. They're all meshing together and we can't pretend anymore that things are just fine. You might be able to go out now and have a good meal at a restaurant, if you can afford it, but those days will come to an end. We've got to act now before they get to the final clash. We've got avert the final clash all together and once we start rolling with the honesty and asking what is another way to live, because there are many, many ways society can go, then we'd have a chance of survival. We can't go backwards. We can't go back to an industrial society because that was their system too. They are the guys that gave their industries to China and set up in China. They are still their industries based in China, so we can't go backwards. We have to find a new way which is far more humane because this is not a humane system, and one way or another it will come to an end.

Joe: Yes. The last verse of those verses that I gave I'd like to just read that verse and explain it.

Mike: Real quick there Joe, real quick.

Joe: This is verse 23. "Thus sayeth the Lord of hosts. In those days it shall come to pass that ten men shall take hold of all languages of the nations." This is one-worldism. All languages of the nations even shall take hold of the spirit of him that is a Jew saying we will go with you for we affirm that God is with you. This is the deprogramming that has to take place.

Alan: As I say, we have get moving fast, and even with the children, because the children having left out of the book of the equation by their parents to who are so busy chasing after the things of the world, they give them money and they don't give them advice. The children are starved for communication, human communication, personal communication, instead of that they're getting it from a television or from the computer screen and that's all handled by the big boys upstairs.

Mike: Right. Joe, thanks for your call. Appreciate your call tonight. Let's go to Mark in Pennsylvania. Mark, welcome to the Midnight Rider.

Mark: Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: You're the man.

Alan: I'm the man, eh?

Mark: I have a question about speaking of being humane. When I go to explain to my friends and family and have a very tough time explaining what's going on with the truth about 9/11 and that sort of thing, they always say the same thing. How could they kill so many people? Who could ever do that? And I try to explain and then I have a dilemma because are we sort of psychopaths in the sense that when we -- they think of us as ants, right?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: And we think nothing of stepping on ants, so how can we expect anything different for us?

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Mark: I mean how is it different? Then we get into the old ‘do we eat meat?’ Well is that fair to the animal that we eat and even a plant? Who's to say that a plant doesn't have a brain and that's wrong to. So I wanted to get your thoughts on that.

Alan: Yes. They'll always go off on these tangents to waylay the main problem. The fact is, if you look at the rest of nature, you could always say nature's also eating the grass too. There's a lot of grass eaters out there as well and that's just the way they were made. The fact is we're the only mammal basically that kills each other. We do that. Ants do that and some bees and wasps will do that, but man is the only mammal that kills each other, not because they're in the way of something else but because for powers sake itself, they actually kill thousands of people to gain more power, and that's what all wars are about. All wars are economic wars ultimately because only a few -- if you look at Britain had centuries of war after the Bank of England was created, you could then tax all the people to pay for the wars indefinitely and they had war after war after war right up to the present time it's still going on. They're still over there in Basra and you know it's got to stop. We're slaughtering for a few people at the top in London and in New York and Washington and so on. We're slaughtering people just so they can gain the power over the entire planet and that's really what it is.

George Orwell said it himself in "1984" and he was trained remember and groomed to be a helper of the elite. He came from a long lineage of bureaucratic families. His father was a governor general of Burma for the British Empire and he turned against them. When he was writing "1984" his book when he asks O'Brien why he was being tortured so much when it wasn't necessary and why they even have to torture, O'Brien said it was for powers sake. Everybody had to bow to the knee or bow to the knee for powers sake, and we've got to understand that is the psychopathic personality which thrives in an economic monied system. This is their system. They gave it to us a long time ago.

Mark: So before money was it ethical to eat meat?

Alan: Meat isn't the problem here. We're not talking about mass cannibalism. We’re talking about slaughtering people for a different reason all together. If you eat, it's because you're hungry. That's different. Everything in nature is hungry. Even the bacterium gets hungry. You can't equate the two here. We’re talking about people slaughtering for different purposes for powers sake.

Mark: So it's the intention?

Alan: It's the intention and it's an aberrant intention. It's a deviant intention.

Mark: Thank you. We'll hear you on Dr. Deagle tomorrow. Thank you.

Alan: Okay.

Mike: Thanks for the call Mark. Okay, back around the quarter we get more calls 800-313-9443. This is the Midnight Rider. We're with Alan Watt tonight. You're listening to the Republic Broadcasting Network. Back here on the Midnight Rider. Get your hands in the air mama. We're talking with Alan Watt. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Let's go back to the phones. It's either Phil or Bill in Texas on line three welcome to the program.

Phil: Hi. It's Phil.

Mike: Hi, Phil.

Phil: I don't know where to start but I mean there's so much but I do want to make a few comments and then get Alan's response.

Mike: Go right ahead.

Phil: I too have often believed that since my younger days that love is the most powerful thing that exists in this universe. For some reason I've always understood that yet today's churches or the clergy or whatever I never have been able to actually feel committed to go full substance of what's going on in the world. I guess my question to Alan is: Is this part of their design also and would you say that the scriptures are part of their design? Because I heard you when you were taking over for John when you were on his show you were saying that this goes so far back, so if one is seeking for actual truth say from our Creator where is one to go? The other question I would like to ask, I feel that we are dealing with evil in its purest form and I trust and I hope that the Creator has the grand design to someday put this to an end. I would just like to hear Alan's response to some of these things I raised.

Alan: Yes. I mean even the word love has been so muddied and dirtied by Hollywood and by the music industry too that it means nothing anymore. It could mean anything from having sex to buying a new product. It's been completely thrown out and that was intentional too. That had to destroy even the terminology that bonded people together at one time and this has been written about in think tanks like the Tavistock Institute and Britain a long time ago.

In the 1800s they said they would have to destroy the terminology of bonding and religion. Religion was a prime one to move out of the way. They claimed it had served its purpose and that was true because the major countries used religion and gave you a cultural form of it and slightly different in every country for different peoples, so it was as control mechanism. However, maybe even compassion is a better word because once you get above the emotion you get a thing called compassion when you see the big picture and you see the vastness of society and the vastness of those who suffer within society. Same problems. It's drug addiction. It's young people being thrown out on the streets or thrown in jail. This is called a functional society or progress. No, this is a dysfunctional society. You have to have compassion. This was all intentional.

It was all brought out and planned and every step of it was foreseen by the big think tanks and the reactions to it. Only through all the side effects and the fallout they've been able to make vast internal armies now. This paramilitary force now called the police and all of the various agencies combined. It was all intentional. We've got to always keep compassion for people, even for those who fall, it's true enough, and lots of them have. I get lots of mail from people that have fallen big time on drugs and all the rest of it and who are starting to pick themselves up and stop blaming themselves for the ills of the world. That's what we've got to stop doing is blaming ourselves and looking at the culprits and realize that we have better sides to us if we wish to use them. We've got to bring that to the fore and we've got to point at the ones who are causing this, including all their think tanks that are basically funded by our tax money to make our own chains. We've got to start shunning the people, and I mean that personally, even the families start shunning those that put on the uniforms, stop being proud of them because eventually they're going to turn on you. We've got to start doing this now because times are becoming critical. They've published what they foresee for 30 years. It's 30 years of utter hell and it's our choice now whether we're going to go along with it and just

nibble our food and hamburgers and watch television while its happening, or whether we're going to stop it now.

Phil: Well I see this everyday. Do you feel that the Bible is something that was given down by the Creator? Is this something that has been corrupted by them also? I mean where does on really seek truth from this Creator because I do feel that we've been created by superior beings that has our best interest in mind, but yet somewhere down the line something was corrupted and where do we seek this truth?

Mike: Alan will answer that on the other side. Grab a break here and if you want to join in 800-313-9443. Don't go anywhere. This is the Midnight Rider with John R. Cash. Back in a minute on the Republic Broadcasting Network. Back here on the Midnight Rider and thank God for them. Monday nights into Tuesday the morning the 13th of August and the 14th tonight. Our guest is Alan Watt. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and Alan Phil asks a very legitimate question as we head into the break about the Bible and are we truly in the last days or is this a situation where these guys have read the book too?

Alan: They've not only read the book I mean they've reformatted it down through the ages always for their own political purpose, and, of course, you can actually see many of the changes they've actually made, especially where they wanted to put authority in the hand of the governments. They've added a lot to it and emphasized a lot and omitted others. However, even though religion has been so muddied as well and totally corrupted, there's no doubt about that. It's completely corrupted. It's a cultural all through society including religion in every country that there's so little bits of truth there, which are eternal truths which can't be changed. This is an end of an age as far as the astrological or astronomical cycle goes, because these characters at the top do have their own religion and they use the Great Zodiac as their big time plan. George Bush, Sr. has referred to it in different speeches. He talks about "the heavenly plan going as it should." He's talking about the Age of Aquarius coming in and the Age of Pisces which is the Jesus -- the fish, the fishermen of men coming to an end. That's what that means and so these high occultic characters at the top do have their own religion and they do use religion to their own ends. Now most people will obey all the good parts in religions but the elite do the opposite. They are the wolves. They know you will obey all the good parts because the good parts in all religions give you a good society, a workable society.

Islam itself has more rules to do with good society than any other country, or any other culture I should say. They even put in their rules certain ways that people couldn't get too rich and form these particular types of dynasties, because they've have to give so much away in their wills when they died that they're offspring couldn't accumulate great wealth. They tried at least in that particular religion to stop it, but the other religions, Christianity unfortunately went hand in glove with this system of commerce and money accumulation then taxation, which is slavery, and it's come to where it is today. The big boys at the top, the good shepherds in all ages have always worked for the ones at the top, because if they're the shepherd and you are the sheep, then you're the dumbest animal on the planet. That's obvious. A sheep is the dumbest animal there is that will run into barbed wire and the rest of them will all follow it in fact. Therefore, when you realize the terminology that's used, you have to be very, very careful of what you're actually following. However, inside the religions there are always eternal truths that never change to do with the individual itself, because any change that happens in life doesn't happen just in the world. It happens within you and then you go into the occultic and they say that you are the microcosm. Everything in the outside world happens within you and vice versa and there's a truth there as well.

In other words, you can move universes by what you do and say and think and how conscious you have become within your own life, cutting through, as I say, all the illusions that are downloaded into you through your upbringing and your lifestyle and indoctrinations, so you can overcome a lot by using little bits of any religion in fact. If you go into India and Hinduism, you'll find that in Hinduism within the Brahamanistic culture they are more fatalistic in a sense that nothing can be changed and even that the elite themselves will always dream of utopias, can never truly pull it off because amongst the creator in Hinduism is also the destroyer that comes in. In a sense that happens with a personal life as well on an individual level. We have a great period of creativity but we all die too. So it doesn't matter what religion you look at there's bits and pieces of truth and you can certainly take those parts that you can use to better you own perspectives on life and overcome the problems of life. However, ultimately, you will see that this is a plan that's going on down through the ages. It's a great big business plan in fact, a project to take over the entire world. Not only to take it over but to run it in a systematic in a preplanned way. All the plans have been laid for the next 100,

200, 300 years. I don't think people realize how far this has gone.

Mike: Right. Most don't realize how far back either. They don't realize that this plan is all encompassing and these guys are serious about their business and it's not just George W. Bush at the White House.

Alan: No it's not Bush. No. I mean they publish the take over of the Middle East in the '90s with the The New American Century Project, so they're quite open about what they intended to do. They also were quite honest that they need something on a scale of a Pearl Harbor event to get public opinion on their side. Well they got it on 9/11 and even the mocking -- it's typical too of the arrogance of the psychopath how clever they are and how they wink at each other when they keep us all in the dark. George Bush, Sr. gave that New World Order speech, "the New World Order coming into view" on September 11th, 1990 and they repeated it on September 11th, 1991. I mean come on. How much do we need here? How much do we need before it sinks in? These guys are mocking us.

Mike: I know. Anthony in Alabama you're on the program with us. Welcome to the show.

Anthony: Hello, Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Anthony: I called originally for last year the advice or a question on when you was talking about forming groups. I had been watching this movement since the early 1990s and me and several of my friends at that time that was really watching and paying attention chose not to go run and join a militia or anything. Just to keep yourself out of the public eye and they've since then chose to try to strategically talk to certain people and enlighten them on it and then make them come to you to want more information. Is that correct way to be going about this?

Alan: Yes it is the correct way, and also, wherever you go you can always say little bits to each person and if you see a sparkle in their eye and they ask questions you can give them a little bit more, but you never download them with all that you know at once or they'll think you're crazy. When you realize that they're living in a different reality. They're still at the 6 o'clock news version of reality and you're feeding them information, so you've got to feed them very carefully. Groups are a favorite method that's been used down through the last few centuries anyway to control and predict the population and even to use those groups when require always to their own detriment.

Anthony: Yes that's correct. As a matter of fact this formed a second question I had for you while I was waiting on the phone I heard you say something about the militarization of the police state. I actually talked to a young man several times at work who worked with me and he finally came to me and said okay I've heard enough. Now what do I need to do? The guy -- for number one now I'm ex-military myself and I actually chose to get out during the Clinton administration because I absolutely refused to wear blue beanie. I said first thing you need to do is first shoot a couple of weapons and they he came to me several weeks later and said okay, I've got $1,000 I can play with. Can you help me? And I went to looking through magazines like the local buy-sell magazines trying to find him something that was used and he didn't have to sign his name for because he'd never bought a gun because I was a firm believer in telling him if you go buy a new one you just told the whole world hey I bought a gun. They know exactly where you live. If it ever came to coming to houses and I responded to an ad and the funny thing about it was when we all met together I went with him it was a policeman and the rifle we was buying you know I ask him what's the deal with it because I was a armor. I use to work on them. Has it got any problems? If it does tell me I can fix it.

Mike: I'm going to have to move you along. We're running out of time my friend.

Anthony: Oh, okay. Actually to make a long story short this is more of a comment. This policeman actually told us he just got on a team and was issued an M4, M6 and said he didn't need this gun anymore so I'll leave you with that and maybe you can help folks along with that.

Mike: Anthony thanks for the call. I appreciate it. You have a good night. Thanks for listening.

Alan: See, even in Canada, too, from about 1990 onwards we started to get little photographs. These are publicity photographs for these little BATF type characters they have in Canada now, initially in the streets of Toronto or some suspected gunshot or something that probably didn't happen at all, just to get the public use to seeing them. Then about 1997 the blue uniform with the blue shirt they used to wear as police changed overnight to be completely black uniform all over Canada, and no one (this is the scary part.) No one made a comment on it. Even their tie is black and their shirt is black. Here they are from one day to the next changing uniform walking through the streets and no one made a single comment, but what they all have been issued really is much more advanced firearms, and I think it's the MP5 submachine guns they all have now and different things. They're also getting an awful lot -- the biggest purchasers of the non-lethal and the more advanced even scalar type weaponry are the police forces and the military, so they're way ahead of the ordinary firearms when the big crunch comes and I think they will use them eventually.

Mike: Danny in Texas you're on the Midnight Rider Program. Welcome aboard. You're speaking with Mr. Alan Watt.

Danny: What is your feeling of the John Birch Society and one more question after you get to that, please.

Alan: I don't really know too much about them, I know what they supposed to have stood for, but I have also heard the other side that they collected a lot of money against the United Nations at one time and used it for other purposes. So I don't know. Again, they were so widely touted to lead a particular section of society, perhaps up the garden path. I really don't know but I imagine they were authorized to do so. I always tell people, whatever personality type you are, they have a group already made for you.

Danny: Well that's amazing Alan. Have you heard of a book called "The Great White Lie? It's about cocaine being white not racial but what a great white lie it is. It's a bestseller book?

Alan: If you're talking about the Great White Brotherhood, that's an ancient thing that goes back to the days of Enoch and before because really symbolically the illumined man whose risen above everything, as I say, is washed as white as snow. It's a very, very old idea. However, around the second century AD, first century AD, it evolved into a racial thing where interbreeding of illumined people became the new Great White Brotherhood supposedly based in India after the Aryan race.

Danny: It's a book about cocaine. It's a CIA agent who arrested some cocaine dealers in El Salvador or whatever. I think it was first to turn loose by the federal government and he asked them why and he said because they don't want to stop cocaine. It's a bestseller book called "The Great White Lie."

Alan: There was another also. It was called "Dope, Inc." It went right through the whole history of the big authorities bringing in the drugs, but if you look into the China opium wars, you'll find all the big players today with the Bush families, the Kerry's everyone that you know that went to Yale. All their predecessors in the same family lineages made millions when they were dropping bales of opium on the China shores a couple of hundred years ago. This is old, old stuff using drugs against the people. I've got even talks on my website where I've gone through the reports of other agents who did catch other agents that they use to work with bringing in the drugs from South America. This is well known. It's been in the newspapers in Canada. The first thing that Bush did when they took over Afghanistan was to allow the re-growing of the poppies again; and you should see the movie "The French Connection" and "French Connection II" because in that those movies they were pretty factual. All the heroin that you see goes to Marseille in France. Always has done. Marseille has protection like you wouldn't believe. It's left alone and that's where they ship the refined stuff out to distribute and it's distributed through the rest of the countries by the Secret Service and Britain, MI6 and the CIA in the U.S. This is the absolute truth.

Danny: Would you agree that when Truman was president he actually gave China to the communists by having ammunition taken to them that wouldn't fit their guns that were slaughtered on the battlefield.

Alan: You've got to understand that Truman always use to quote a poem at the end of every major speech, and it was by Shelly the poet and it was about the federation of the world, when the guns war no more et cetera to come to the federation of the world. He was a globalist. You'll find pretty well every president before that was also a globalist. If you go back into the writings of Benjamin Franklin and others, you'll find

that they said in their own memoirs that they wanted the United States to be the embryo, the beginning of a federation of the world. Therefore, this is going exactly to plan.

Danny: Do you think Franklin wanted the United States to lose its sovereignty or do you think they wanted it to be the manifest destiny where IRA would especially control the world for its own protection?

Alan: No. The United States might use that guise for a little while for the lower orders but the higher orders in the U.S. always have been internationalists. These people have always been internationalists.

Mike: Danny thanks for you call. Appreciate it. We've got to head to a break here and when we come back on the other side we'll talk with Chad in Alaska. The opium crop in Afghanistan, the Taliban Alan it had completely wiped it out. I think the first domestic produce now of Afghanistan is up like 400 percent.

Alan: That's right. It's doing good in there. Yes, that's where their investments go into. It's doing really well for the big boys.

Mike: Oh yes indeed. Back in a minute. This is the Midnight Rider on the Republic Broadcasting Network. The final segment of the Midnight Rider with Alan Watt. Return to the phones quickly. Chad in Alaska, you're on the program. Welcome aboard.

Chad: A question for Alan and I'll hang up and take his answer off air. I'm calling to see what Alan has to say about a taboo subject in Christian teachers circles, and that is the subject of overpopulation. I see this factor at the root of almost all of mankind's problems including freedoms and private property forms the basis of freedom and overpopulation eliminates it. I mean we really don't have many problems on this planet when we only have a few hundred million people. There's always some place to find land between water and freedom but whenever I raise the single people just say that's not a problem. There's plenty of room and God will save us before it ever gets bad and people just seem to have no problem populating and they don't care to limit themselves and without evil powers that control people on earth. I think man will just populate and populate until taking from each other is the only taking left. So I see your problems is much more complex than a battle of good versus evil because man cannot control himself and will populate until he's forced to leave.

Alan: Well here's the thing--

Mike: Hold on. Chad thanks for the call. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: Understand exactly that theory that's put out by the elite by the way and that's rubbish because if you look at the birthrates of more advanced people when they have enough of the basic things in life, the population drops drastically. In fact, some countries like France and so on they pay them to have children. There's not enough so that's utter nonsense. In fact if you look at the statistics in Britain and their populations were falling since before World War I and drastically reduced after the wars et cetera et cetera and still fell, most parents only have one child at the most if they have any at all. In fact, many decided to have none and that's happening across the whole globe, if their basic needs are met they don't have as many children and that's a fact of life. We're constantly given this overpopulation nonsense from the days of Malthus who wanted to cull off the useless eaters and we've got to stop listening to their propaganda and look at the facts and the history and their own statistics because that will prove that it's true.

Going back to the previous caller, to remember the drugs scandal with Colonel Oliver North, we forget all about that where the U.S. government admitted in court that they were bringing cocaine in the U.S. and distributing it on the streets of America to young children to get guns for the Iran-Contra scandal.

Mike: And Alan this shapes up to be -- you know this isn't not only a battle for our survival but it also determines whether or not we move forward as a species.

Alan: Absolutely.

Mike: Whether or not we defeat these people. As long as they're in power they keep us down on the farm

and I really think that once these people are eliminated our ability to evolve and become better human beings the chances of that happening are increased probably are increased a thousand fold.

Alan: Oh absolutely and we'd also have to always be on the lookout. Every child should be taught what a psychopath is. How to recognize them and we couldn't again go into the same monetary type system because the same characters would take it over so quickly, so cleverly. They do it by instinct and we'd all be working for them again so we need a new way but only by discussing it quickly and being honest about ourselves and to each other and learning to give and receive in all different ways can we actually do this.

Mike: Again, it all comes down to love. Alan, two hours has absolutely flown by. This program has gone in a much different direction when I thought we did down the illuminati trial but as always the direction that it takes and the things that are discussed are always much better to come out as they are suppose to as opposed to trying plan something but I appreciate having you on. I hope to have you on again. This has been a great two hours.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Mike: The pleasure has been all mine. Your website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and so we'll hopefully have you on for another two hours and we'll come up with another group of subjects we can bat about and just let the show go where it goes.

Alan: Yes, I'd like to do that.

Mike: Yes indeed. Well thank you for being on the program tonight. Find somebody you love. Tell them you love them. Spend some time with your kids, your friends, your family. We'll see you tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"NATIONAL INTEL REPORT"
WITH
JOHN STADTMILLER
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for John)
August 8, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 8, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for John Stadtmiller. You've heard me on cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I'm also on alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Those who want to check in to my sites and get a lot of information for free on all of these things which have been happening to the world and to the U.S., Canada, Mexico, the unification of the Americas and even the unification that's happening in the Pacific Rim countries.

They say there's nothing new under the sun, and that's very true. What we have is a population who are the last to know what's really going on because we're dealt with stealthily. Stealth is a technique discussed at think tanks working for big, very wealthy people back in the early 1900's. Stealth is a way to alter cultures, alter perceptions, alter pretty well everything in society through intergenerational training. People think when they grow up and they're going through life that life is evolving as they go on by chance almost. They see politicians once in a while on television shouting and screaming about this bill or that bill, and why they should or shouldn't pass it, and it gets monotonous. We switch off mentally and we should in a sense, because that's all show for the populace.

There's always been a parallel government in existence. Jefferson talked about this in fact in his own memoirs. He said that the standard technique used in Europe at that time was for bills to be introduced along an agenda line, and when new parties were voted into office regardless of which party it was, when you see the same agenda rolling forth under either party, – then he said you're under tyranny; because they knew that back in those days. They'd watched and studied the old countries of Europe. All of us today, all of us who are listening now, in fact, will find the same thing with us. We've grown up watching an agenda unfold and it's an agenda to do with a unification, a new society. Not only a new society, but a new way of doing everything. A new way to live and a society run by experts, as they said it would be back at the beginning of the 1900's; in the end, in fact, of the 1800s. It was just too messy leaving people to make their own choices in life and to go out and to compete in the big bad world.

In a sense it's true, because they gave us the old big bad world, too. We served their old system and those who owned the old system, very wealthy families going back down through history who interbreed and they married money. They married more power; and they hold on to this money and power very successfully. Never let go of it. They still run this system today.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller and I'm just touching on some of the history as to how we arrived to where we are today, to explain the bigger picture of how we're not evolving towards something. Rather, we're being pushed towards something—pushed in a very delicate careful way by invisible hands, the hands of the culture creators and those who give us our indoctrinations. Most indoctrination is done through schooling and from your own parents who've had their own conditioning. They pass it on and then the media takes over through fiction primarily for the young and even music. Plato talked about the arts being used to manipulate the minds of people 2,300 years ago. It was a science back then; and we have the media, this great media—the middle one. That's where media comes from. They are in the middle. They pass on all the data through us down below, we the people who then work with computers take that data and process it like a computer with our logic and language, and come to preconditioned

preordained conclusions which the big boys know you'll come to.

There has never been a democracy as such, although it's well touted today from the top. “Democracy” supposedly being the will of the people, but for those who don't like the idea of democracy, they'll say it's mob rule. However, the mob themselves never have any original ideas. In fact, they look to the media to give them their ideas. What the big boys count on at the top is that the mob will vote the way they're told to vote, which they do. You'll find in most elections they give you the good guy and the bad guy because that's how they give you the wrestling matches: “The Giant Haystack versus Mountain Man.” Mountain Man is going to take your pensions away, so you know who not to vote for. It's very simple, very, very simple.

They used to use very old men in the past to run for presidents and prime ministers because it tended to go with an older conservative-valued system. In the '60’s and '70’s they brought out some younger men because they had to get the women to vote for them. In Canada, we've got Pierre Trudeau. Made him an image as a sort of swinging type guy and got him a good life. He's a real swinger with big floppy hats at the time of the hippies; and yet this guy, Pierre Trudeau had been the leader of the Communist Party for Canada and led the Comintern delegation to Moscow in 1952. Yet, when he ran years later for prime minister, not one newspaper mentioned that very important fact. He was also a Rhode Scholar, and you tie up the Rhode Scholarship from England from London and what it was set up to do, bring in world governments, you started to tie the ends together. You find that communism was just a creation of the capitalist countries to standardize big parts of the world, give them a common culture, a centralize government (very important) and then, as Lenin said, gradually bring it back into a new system not quite capitalist, not quite communist. It talked about that at the beginning of the 1900’s. They knew the dictatorship was not to last too long. Just long enough to change whole regions of the world that used to speak different languages and have different systems of government, now standardized under the communist one. Centralization is the key.

We're just going through our part of it now (those who are alive today) as they finish off the untidy bits of the world, the Middle East. The Middle East being the countries which still cling to family traditions. They cling to their religion. They also keep out of the world banking system. If you've noticed over the last few years with the United Nations going after certain countries, which is Bosnia, Yugoslavia, countries that did not belong to the World Bank, they were bombed into submission. They were bombed into poverty and then they have to go borrow from the World Bank. This is the standard key. The same thing is happening of course with Iraq.

Iraq is interesting to note that the first ones in after the military were UNESCO. That's the United Nations educational group, whose goal it is to grab young children and train them into the western valued system, hoping that they will grow up to be the first real democratized standardized people running their own country, for the United Nations of course.

The second thing they did was to make a law that the farmers couldn't use their own seed anymore. They had to use the modified seed.

Why would that be made law in countries you'd just conquered that have been self-sufficient?

Self-sufficiency is the key. Under the world that's to come into play, there is to be no self-sufficiency. In fact, individuality is to be eradicated. You're to be interdependent. That means you have to be dependent on the system, the world system for your water and your food, your clothing and for everything else you will need to survive. This is a long, long-laid plan carefully spelled out in books written by many of the big front players over the last 150 years. Books that gather dust in libraries because they're rather boring. Many written by top-level bureaucrats and the Kissinger's of their era. Those types of books. They spell it out in black and white.

They name the think tanks and associations. They create reality for you. They tell you to that these think tanks are specialized. Each one has a specialization. They even have gender specialization ones when they want to manipulate the male more than the female, or vice versa. They also have think tanks that deal specifically with child psychology. They then get the format of how they want those children to grow up and what kind of adults they want in 20, 25 or 30 years. Those think tanks then go into action and come up with cartoons and certain things they'll put into cartoons that will be taught to those children who are 2, 3 or 4

years old today.

Recently, someone in Thailand sent me some of the teaching aids that they're getting over there now, and it's a cartoon figure of robots. Their teacher being the main robot and when the class starts it says “now we'll all become robots” and they talk in a robotic language using almost robotic terminology. This is the sort of thing your children watch when you baby-sit them with the television. They're being programmed for a world of cyborgism: part human, part machine, a world where they will no longer truly be human. They call it trans-humanism, "the Great Leap Forward" is the term they couched it with as early as the 1700’s. Everyone else thought this is an evolution, some sort of spontaneous evolution; but no, they knew back in the 1700’s it would be done through scientific means and they'd create new types of humans to serve a world system better, more efficiently.

This individuality idea of growing up and using skills that you had or perfecting skills were just too untidy and unpredictable, and the boys at the top want a very predictable world. That's why they have to have all data on every single individual on the planet from birth to death. That's what all this is about today – all this terrorism nonsense, this reign of terror that's been put over the entire planet. A reign of terror well discussed. You should read the books about it from the French Revolution and you should read the books about the reign of terror from the communist point, because they always follow up a takeover and the creation of a huge change in society with a reign of terror over the people. That's what we're living through today, as they stir it up and train us all to passive and submissive subjects on the roads or going onto aircraft where they do body cavity searches. Nothing is more humiliating than that; and that's to train you that you are nothing at all and to accept it passively and be humiliated.

This is the technique of the prison guards at camps before they exterminate you. Here we are having all this nonsense today, nonsense that we didn't even see during the Cold War when they trained everyone they were going to get blown up any second. However, suddenly it's on the road today because of a couple of Arab countries. Arab countries that the New American Century Group published in their agenda in the 1990’s about the countries they wanted to take over: Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria, and so on. The same group in now giving us this reign of terror are the same guys who belonged to this New American Century Group. What a coincidence, eh? However, they didn't design it. It was designed long before they came along. This stuff was even talked about in the 1950’s – this stage we're at today, as long ago as the 1950’s. They had the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations), which is just the American Branch of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, a group set-up with a royal charter by the British monarchy to bring in and create a standardized world under a super world parliament, which is to be the United Nations. Everything ties together rather easily.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller, and I'd like you to look into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can pick up transcripts in English and in other European languages for free, and also see what I have to sell. Not much actually, because I never have time to write anymore, and there's a few things there which keep me going and I'd appreciate the orders coming in.

In a moment I'll go over the history of how we arrived in this condition, where people are beginning to wakeup to an extent on a low level when they realize the world around them, their immediate world is changing quickly. In some of the big cities they see all of this increased security. They see men with machine guns in London and black outfits and black uniforms. In some countries they already are asking for ID for your children. You must take it out with them all times, and this is becoming the normal. This is the stuff that Adolph Hitler wanted to bring in. This is the type of stuff the Stalin's had. You couldn't eventually move out of your own area for a visit to someone, even a relative, without permission eventually; and that will come here too. It's all part of the technique and strategy; and why change the formula when it worked so well in the past and will work again?

This is to train us all that we are nothing, basically, to psychologically defeat the people through acquiescence to superior forces, superior minds and the very powerful people above them. The military, police et cetera and all these various arms of government they have today. The arms of government that guys like Carl Jung said would bring a hell on earth; and that's what we're seeing coming into view. It's a hell on earth, and this hell will last if the big boys get their way and we accept it, until they bring in their utopia.

A utopia where no one will be born unless they need you to be born to serve them. This has been written in their own books at the top.

The brain chip is well on its way. I've got the documentation from Loyola University. I had to search for it. I have the full, unabridged edition from 2001, and then next year and the next year's edition of the world's science meetings to do with this brain chip. The first one was headed off by Newt Gingrich of all people. These guys don't fade away, just carry on in the background. He opened up that meeting at Loyola University in Louisiana talking about who was funding this great meeting of scientists, and it happened to be the U.S. Chamber of Commerce. The reason it's the Chamber of Commerce using your tax money is because you see you're all slaves, basically. You're owned. You are property and that's why you paid for this huge meeting. At the meeting, they talked about this chip being ready to go, to be implanted in people. The regional computers they said were already set-up, super computers, big Cray machines and they could program millions of people in each region quite easily and quickly.

The only problem they had and have at the moment is getting the people gradually to accept the inevitability of it. They didn't think they'd have much trouble with the children, because they were going to pay producers, movie-writers, novel-writers and science-fiction-writers lots of money to put this in the books and movies to make it sound exciting to the youth, who really are becoming excited. They want to be part-cyborgs now. They've been brought up with it on their cartoons. They want to have super powers and super strength and nobody will bully them. What they're not being told though, is that once this chip is inserted and you all have it – yeah, you might have a few good times before they pull the actual switch, and when they pull that switch – you will no longer be you. You'll be whatever you're programmed to be. You could be a plumber one day and an electrician the next, if need be, and that's what's called efficiency and utopia.

The people who realize this, of course, are the media themselves and those in the entertainment and the culture creation business, because when this happens (it's not too far off) they will no longer be needed, and they know as well. Or it didn't dawn on them that they'll also be chipped, because they will become "useless eaters" as Lord Bertrand coined the term. This system that's coming in does not want useless eaters. They made that very, very plain. They've been going on about depopulating a good portion of the world for some time now in many of the books from the top, discussed at big universities, big ivy league universities and openly even by people like David Suzuki who does nature shows for the World Wildlife Fund, where Prince Phillip is the head.

What are we looking at here?

We're looking at a well-laid plan which spans a long period of time. That's why it works so well. Most of us, because we have a short life span and we rush through it, we're kept very busy rushing through it trying to survive. It's hard for us to imagine that people can actually plan three, four, five, six generations down the road and still pull it off. That's exactly why it does work and always has worked in the past.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller, and I think there's a caller on the line. Rick from Canada. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Yes, I am. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: Excellent. Thank you very much and actually, great show thus far. I always enjoy when you sit in for either Mr. Stadtmiller or the guy before. I'm calling from Canada, really close to where you are in Estaire there. I'm on the southern end of the Georgian Bay. I have a two-part question, totally off topic, but do you actually get any hassles from the federal government in Canada here with the way you let things out, by way of hate filled laws that we have here in Canada. The second part: How do you vote in federal elections? The American public probably doesn't realize that we in fact have a three party system in Canada, but we also have splinter groups as well. I'm just wondering how would you go about voting as well? Thank you very much and keep up the great work.

Alan: I'm proud to say I've never voted in my life because I knew it was a con-game when I was small. I

listened to the older men talking about all the different elections and realized they'd all gone through the same thing, voting for one side then the other. What you find in democracies is that you're not voting a new party in. You're voting the last one out because it's so bad. When you vote, you'll notice that the big plan, the big picture, like the terrorism business or the amalgamation of the Americas or even the world is never mentioned. It's just pensions and healthcare and the usual stuff, so why would you even vote in the first place? They don't run the world. Professor Carroll Quigley and others made that quite clear, since he was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations that came out with all this stuff.

He says there's been a parallel government running the United States – and he meant Canada as well and the rest of the world – for 60 years. That was written in the 1960s and it's in full-steam ahead today. As far as the authorities go, yeah, the last place I was at they tried to burn my place down when they flew a helicopter over it – two helicopters actually, at night and threw down which seemed to be a phosphorous grenade down the chimney. Luckily I had a hose all coiled up with no water in it inside and strapped it on fast, ran up the roof and I could have touched the skid as this guy was taking off, and I poured that on for about half an hour. I cleaned the chimney that morning in fact. There was nothing in it and this white blazing stuff went on like there was magnesium in there, too, for a good while; then I got it out and saved the place. I've had the usual black SUV, black-tinted windows that would drive up the country roads when I'm walking the dog and just stop. No lights on the whole way, twenty feet from me just to give you intimidation. The same vehicles would sit outside your door and when you went outside to give them a coffee or something and have a chat, they'd take off very quickly. I've had the intimidation and I've had all the nonsense with the phones clicking, tapping away.

At night, I get a lot of calls coming in here; and at night, they put the young guys on who are the night shift, the newcomers, to listen to boring conversations. If you talk about the occult or different stuff like that, they're very quiet and enjoy it. However, if you start talking politics, there's someone on the phone, they start clicking and he can do two taps for yes and one for no; and I do all these little games with them and we have some fun. Yes, I'm being observed all the time and it doesn't worry me now, because everyone else is being observed too. This is total information network. They meant total. That's everything that you read, write, send out in your computer or receive or do, and, of course, most of your purchases now are all recorded because everyone's using cards. This is total information network. Does that answer it?

Rick: Thanks for answering that. I was just wondering because of the laws that are here in Canada. They're very difficult to get the word out of either alternative media and that idea and we do appreciate the work you're doing.

Alan: Thanks very much.

Rick: Okay. You have yourself a great day.

Alan: You too. This observation stuff, you get used to it after a while. You get used to being followed and watched. You also have to be on your guard against people trying to infiltrate to you, because they always send someone to you to get to know you and gather even more information about you. Therefore you live a reclusive type life as much as possible, to keep yourself going as long as possible. We're dealing with information that really they'd rather keep quiet at the moment; and I expect one day they'll either kill you or put you out of business, one way or another, many ways to do it. On the other hand, they're also so arrogant now they're on a roll. They know if they create one more big panic in society and the media goes into action with the panic – whatever is being said about the truth will be suddenly forgotten in the panic by the people, who will then look to the government to help them. They know this too.

We're living in an organized system, a planned system with a planned future where they plan to cull a good part of the population and bring in a “utopia.” Utopias have been talked about since the days of ancient Egypt. One thing that Egypt used to do was export something to all countries. They would bring in students and train them from all other civilizations and send them back after being initiated into the high occultic sciences, but they all went back to their own countries or other countries and started up the nucleus of a revolution. It was a revolution to be done through secretiveness, through brotherhoods to take over and create a utopia. A utopia that would serve the elite, who believe themselves to be gods, being the most intelligent and having access to all real information, and the ones who invented the mythologies for the

public in fact. They were an elite. You'll find that with Pythagoras who was sent to Egypt and he went to Crotona, which was a colony at that time of Greece but it's really in Italy. What they did was recruit just like monks. Monks are very important here, because the Catholic Church did not start up these monks with these vows of silence.

They joined the Pythagorean society in ancient times. You had to have an oath of silence. You listened to the masters. They still use that today in the Grand Lodge of England, at least on their crest. You watch, you look and you listen; but you keep quiet, silence. Pythagoras also recruited young women for the first time and trained in a good education, and then sent them off to marry the nobilities of other countries, and then report back and then influence their husbands into certain decision-making. When this was found out, the people of Crotona rose up and they burned down his school and killed a lot of his members. It was never known if Pythagoras got away or not. It was from Pythagoras that we even get words in the English language like ton and tone for weight and color. In fact, shades of color. These are very important. Nothing is new under the sun as I say. It comes from ancient times.

You find the same with Socrates who said a lot of wise things. There's no doubt whatsoever, but Socrates himself was actually killed, condemned to death for influencing the young to rebel against their parents and the system of his day. There's a lot of nice things about Socrates, too, because he had a wife who never spoke much. He said she kind of growled at all the students; and they asked, “Why on earth do you keep that wife around?” and he says, “to keep me humble.” I thought that was a good answer.

Yes, they exported revolution – an ongoing revolution that would bring a utopia, a planned world, a planned society where a small group with intellect and sciences, sciences they knew they'd accumulate down through the ages and keep secret from the public would be used to create this perfect society.

You also find the same with Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis" about a utopia that would exist. A utopia with very advanced sciences hidden from the public of their own country. Scientists would even live underground and inside mountains with laboratories that could manipulate weather. They could create hurricanes and tornadoes. Make it rain. They caused earthquakes if need be. They said the whole facility was powered by something that gave off the heat and light of the sun, very much like nuclear power you might say; and that was written in the late 1500’s and published in 1602. You couldn't dream that stuff up back then, unless you had some modicum of knowledge into the atomic theories.

Now this sounds very far-fetched to some people, but when you realize that even in ancient Egypt 2,500 years ago and in Greece, they had the Atomist Club who already knew that matter was not solid at all, and they'd have tiny, tiny little particles they called atoms swirling around each other. How could men possibly know that when they were using candles and oil in lamps, and supposedly had no microscopes, electronic microscopes or even atomic microscopes? but they did have these schools that knew all of this.

Knowledge is kept secret from the public and it's dished out a little bit at a time, down through the ages when it's necessary to bring the next step in to the public. Francis Bacon, as I say, in the 1500’s writing the "New Atlantis" talked about genetic engineering. He didn't use the term “genetic.” He simply said that these people would also have the ability to take any type of life, take little parts of it, mix it with others and create different species – even humans, if necessary. He could not have dreamed this stuff up in the days of sail and canvas and the horse and cart, unless you already knew of sciences kept from the public. That's how it's done.

We find the same with Isaac Newton. Most of the famous players in history from the 1500’s onwards belonged to the same group of the Royal Society, the first Masonic chartered scientific society to exist, once again chartered by the British Crown. The Royal Society was a very secretive society that Newton and others belonged to. They were given secret information, archived information and then told to go out and work on these particular projects, so these characters were not inventors as such, at all, or great minds. They were just men who were given information that had been kept secret for a long, long time from the public.

They also had to give their wives away to join this society, and make preparations to pay their wives and their children to be kept somewhere else. It was a male-only society and many of them in fact were homosexual, like Isaac Newton. Isaac Newton lived his whole life pretty well in university in England and

seldom went off campus. He was even going to bring in his boyfriend from Italy, Flavio, at one time and that fell apart and Newton fell apart, so they made him master of the English mint for coinage instead as a reward for all his work in the Great Work.

History, as I say, gets one version for the public, starting at school and all you have is dates, names and times and places and battles; but you never get the nitty gritty of who started these battles. Who brought in these wars? Who profited from these wars? Who gave the famous players the information for these discoveries that they would rediscover? because they'd all had them before.

Benjamin Franklin did not create for instance the lightening arrestor. If you go back to ancient Rome in the Temple of Jupiter, they had lightening arrestors there, which, with copper coming all the way down from the roof, would actually light up in a blue haze the actual statue of Jupiter on certain stormy nights. There's nothing new as I say under the sun. It's just that knowledge is taken away again and we're given a farce for history; and this is ongoing today.

One day when they unite the whole of the Americas, and because the public on a whole don't care really – but the students care. They're the only ones who know what's going on. The historians who are authorized to be historians will write it down quite calmly that the people didn't resist. That it was a natural evolution and it was no big deal. It merged quietly and smoothly. That's how they'll write it. They actually think way ahead and I'm sure the authors to do all of this are already picked for the job. That's how the world really works, just like presidents are groomed for their role, like Bill Clinton was, when they were students at university.

Everybody who gets to the top, according to Carroll Quigley, is groomed for a presidency position or an advisor's position. Quigley said it didn't matter about the lower orders of politicians, they're allowed to do some small type of competing in one party or another for personal aggrandizement. That's the real world we're living in. Our lives are planned. We have most people that – if they really knew, or care to know – wouldn't mind so much because they've been socialized. This was a system they talked about a long time ago, bringing socialization to a world of experts until the public would remain mentally as children. They'd live and work but they would entertain themselves to death, leaving all the big problems of life to the experts above them. That's perpetual childhood and that's what socialism is.

Most people today have been socialized to such as extent they actually like it. They don't want to know the big problems; and those who are trying to wake them up I'm sure realize that this. They like playing themselves and leaving the big, big problems of the world to these priests above them – these new priesthoods of experts and scientists. They also want to believe that great social net out there, which is true, they are there – it's just they're not in the same way that they're described to you, because if you ever need these social networks because of some mishap, you'll find they're not all they're cracked up to be, whatsoever. Once you end up under the thumb of the social work departments, they run your whole lives for you and they have law on their side. At least they claim they do. "Our policy" is as good as law to them now. They run by policies and that's what they'll tell you. "This is our policy." We are, as Charles Galton Darwin said in his book "The Next Million Years," slaves living in a more sophisticated form of slavery; and that's where we are today. I'll be back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller and I believe there's another caller on the line. That is Carol from Idaho. Are you there?

Carol: Hello.

Alan: Hello.

Carol: Yes, Alan, hi. I enjoyed listening to your may I call it "monologue" there. I've often appreciated the breadth of your study and the depth of your wisdom that you come to because of it. I totally agree. Truth is so much broader than anything that our political or church leaders seem to have ever wanted the people to know and express. What triggered me to call in, Alan, was about 15 minutes ago when you mentioned that you knew even as a child that voting was futile and you mentioned that the controllers put in – take out one group and put in another. That's so obvious we know that too. You're right and I'll excuse you for being in

Canada and not now at this time getting behind one candidate that we have going here, and that is our Congressman Ron Paul. Honestly, you can't vote there but I just want to say this for all Americans who can. None of these controllers that have held us hostage, none of them are God but we do have a God who is a source of all divine eternal and creative wisdom and we are his and he is ours, and so I think we still need to come back to that. Yes, we've been under bondage and we still are terribly under bondage, but I'm hanging my star on right now the gift of God that we have here in American in the name of Ron Paul and his candidacy. I believe that all over the world there are in fact many nations who are also supporting Ron Paul because they know that we are one globe. One world here and if America totally sinks under the global system of tyranny, then there's no hope for any other nation. So all I wanted to say is that we need to realize that our God wants us to win and intends us to win, and he's given us a gift right now. A gift of hope that if every person in America and even around the country any way that anybody can support this man Ron Paul who as far as we can determine is not put in there by the controllers. He is opposing them and he is for the people. That's all I wanted to say. Let's receive the gift of God and put everything we have behind it because we and the gift of God are a majority. We are the power and so let's use it.

Alan: The thing is, too, I'd add to that is that we have a question of will here as well. I don't think we leave it all to one person. I think everyone here has a part to play. I don't care who they are.

Carol: You bet.

Alan: In their personal lives and in their daily lives and interactions, because believe you me, it takes a lot of people to start the ripples flowing and we have to flow very quickly. It is true that once the U.S. goes down that the death nail for the rest of the world is to follow suit. No one actually wants that to happen, especially when we know the psychopaths that are running the system up until the present.

Carol: You've expressed it in so many ways so well that we were not created by these power mongers. We have an all powerful loving God who created us and that power is in us; and as you just said, it is the responsibility of each of us to use the God given power that we each have to rise to the highest point we can and link arms together with men of like mind and move this planet forward in the direction of light and truth and wisdom, so that those ancient wisdoms that have been swallowed up and covered up for so long that they may rise to the surface again and become the knowledge of the common man.

Alan: Yes, because this is the thing, those in charge right now certainly are a very dark crew. They live on authoritarianism. They are psychopathic. They are addicted to power and they love to see the people tremble because they're sadists as well. I mean these people are really honestly truly sick.

Carol: Christ is hope and these are anti-Christ.

Alan: I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller and we're discussing all of these problems going around today. Long-laid plans of mice and men, hopefully, will “gang aft agley,” as they say in Scotland. We have one more caller on the line. Is Henry still there from Connecticut?

Henry: Hello. Yes, it's Henry. Let me ask you something. Have you ever heard of a magazine, which I find this magazine really fascinating, called Mother Earth News?

Alan: I remember seeing it years ago.

Henry: I have the June/July issue and stuff with solar energy and wind energy and other things. Of course the stuff is getting more advanced. They had it in Europe for a little while in Germany they were doing it for quite a while. You see one of the things the other lady talking this stuff she's saying but I always believe that this stuff with all this paying for the utilities with the electric and to heat their water and I am thinking about all the stuff in this country it is so stupid. I don’t believe these people in charge having us continue with this stuff. You notice there is no law passed for any new homes that are being built to have any kind of solar or anything on them. I know some places can't have the wind okay. It depends on the area and zoning and so forth, but they could have something and it seems to be this philosophy and it seems to be this older s -- I can't say the word because we're on the radio, but people out there know what I mean that are running this country, that everything with them has to be price for everything. These people, all of them, the illuminati,

the people that you're talking about I already heard that stuff long before I found out about you and I found out about you through Jackie Patru, but long before I was listening to her I was listening to William Cooper. He read books similar like the stuff you researched with these people and some of the books like some people from the Nixon administration and so forth and even further back than that. It's always all this stuff on this religious stuff that it must be control and it's a very like religious, how could I say it? I'm really just like sick of all of it and I'm wondering with all these utility companies and everything I don't believe this stuff is totally because it's just making money. You can correct me on this and I'll shut up and I'll listen, but I personally believe that the reason why we have all these gas company, utility company pay for everything, from your heat to your hot water to your electricity, is not for the purpose of money but just because they just want the people to struggle and strive and there's got to be some principle. Everything should have some price for everything since they are religious and principle oriented and logical or scientific or practical oriented, especially particularly with that generation and not all of them. I'm not saying all but the ones who -- I notice even now I spoke to a guy named Ralph Epperson and he even told me there's very few people 40 and under, but there are some, but not as many joining the lengths of masonry and stuff like there was in the 1930, '40's and '50's. Now correct me if I'm wrong.

Alan: You didn't have to. You see, the boys who ran Masonry at the top, like the Coronati Lodge in London, already had created a new type for the next generation, and that's called the New Age. They created the New Age and Wiccanism, which also has main degrees just like Masonry.

Henry: Yes, I remember you said that about Wicca. I remember you told me that before, but here's the difference though. They burned the witches in England. I read a book where there's a guy named Dr. Fionn or Flionn and they burnt him at the stake and they implemented the Catholic Christian Church after the Roman Empire fell, and I think that was used all this religious moral stuff to kind of take away the knowledge of some of the ancient Europeans had with herbs and nature and things, and so they try in some way to control them and have this kind of destiny for mankind. I heard Cooper reading some of that stuff.

Alan: What you've got though -- here's the thing. It wasn't that. Philemon was the name. You don't understand what Philemon is. Philemon is a fiction because Philemon is literally the king-fisher.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller today and just to finish off replying to the last caller. Philemon was the ancient figure, a figurehead of the fisher-king, the one who would go out seeking those to train into the mystery religions, so they sneak them into history for those with eyes to see and ears to hear to understand what they're saying. History is full of hidden meanings put there for the illumined ones themselves, but you'll find that this world you see is not meant to be the system anyway for the world coming up. It's not meant to be one of independence. What you're seeing is a reaction against individuality.

That's why it's the time of the mass-man, you're seeing this revolution to bring back in fact a system of collectivism where everyone must be – and you've heard this term from the United Nations on, downwards. Everyone has to belong to the system. You have to be interdependent. Now that means not just nationally for all your goods and necessities, but also it means interdependent personally. You're not to have any independence for anything you need to sustain your life. That's power, water, food or anything else; so, yes, this windmill idea is a temporary little façade really, because they can't power enough for a large population. It's not meant to. If it powers any population at all, it's to be a vastly reduced one and the present bulk of the population are paying for the setting up for the next lot to come along, once they drastically reduced their numbers, then it might work for some of them but even they will pay.

The system to come in is to be one where they will do away with money as you now it and simply call it credits. It's to be dished out every year to every individual every Friday or Saturday and you get the same amount as everyone else, and it will all be gone if you don't spend it by the end of the week. You can't save it up. That's the new equality they're talking about for the lower ordered classes, which is really what most people will be then. If you don't have a specific function as a "technocrat" as they call it they need, then you'll be in the lower order and you'll get X-amount of credits; also, by withholding credits from you, you won't be able to pay rent because there is to be no private property in habitat areas. It's to be rental only. No private vehicle ownership, essential vehicles only, and that's the reason – we're not going to be given more freedoms – if you listen to the term carefully, Mr. Bush keeps using he calls it "the new freedom." Now that's a legal term. He's telling you that freedom has altered it's meaning. It's a new freedom which is

obviously different from the old freedom. It's a “new rights,” in other words, act of what rights you do have, compared to those you thought you had in days gone-by.

It's a completely new definition of freedom. It's freedom under authority – freedom to do all that you're allowed to do by those over you in authority. That's what it means. Yes, you're not living in a system designed to help and improve for everyone. It's a system to bring down into a common denominator of masses at the bottom needing everything for living from those who own all of the facilities for energy et cetera.

The Kyoto Accord is going to cut back probably every year now on your gasoline, natural gas, everything that you use for energy, electricity. It's to be cutback to pre-1960’s levels.

How are you going to do that with the same population?

Obviously, you won't have the same population for that to even work for a few years. They plan to reduce the population drastically and this is the war that starts it, because wars are their favorite method of reducing populations. They've also got all their scientists going around the media saying, “We're going to get wiped out by plagues.” We've created more plagues and bacterium and viruses than ever could have occurred in nature. They've been doing this since before World War II in laboratories. It's a fine perfected art nowadays and they've actually disclosed many documents, declassified them from government institutions as to how far they've actually gone. At least that's what they're telling us. I'm sure they're much further ahead than that.

What we do know is that these characters are monsters and they do plan to reduce the population by all and every means possible. They've been ‘harping on’ about this since the days of Thomas Malthus in the 1700’s, the big economist that worked for the British East India Company and the British Crown, and this guy talked about statistics. I've heard this saying: There are lies, damn lies and then there are statistics. In other words, it's easy to expose the lies, but when they use the scientific term "statistics”, you find it hard to argue about, because now the statistics are basically causing the decisions of appropriate acts to be done by the very statistical data they give us itself. This is the con-game that goes on.

They want us reduced drastically and have said it in many of their publications. Jacques Cousteau, the great lover of animals and fish and all the rest of it, gave an interview before he died in a magazine where he gave the actual figures. It was over three-quarters of the world's population had to be culled off to save the world according to him; and he belonged to all the big UN meetings. Look into Jacques Cousteau’s history. You'll find the man was a eugenicist. While he was working for the British MI6 in World War II, his brother worked for the Germans in Vichy, France and published the Nazi publication for them all during World War II. They ran both sides of the battles. That's how the world really is. There are no real opposite sides. There's always a third side that runs the other two and make sure everything works out according to plan.

As far as Wiccanism goes, yes they did give the public Wiccanism. They planned that as far back as 1880 when Madame Blavatsky was going around and they said they would create a New Age religion for the people, based on a form of earth worship. This has been reiterated by Mikhail Gorbachev with his little green flag of the Knights of Lazarus flying outside the Presidio where he resides. They've said that they're creating a New World religion for the planet, where people would be taught to worship the planet. In other words what they're really meaning is youngsters in the future will happily be sterilized “to save Mother Earth” if they've been conditioned to believe that they're all part of the problem. That's the world we're living in.

You're in massive pincer movement, every one of you, where there's a thousand or more think tanks, a thousand and one perhaps according to George Bush Sr. when he called it "a thousand points of light". What they meant was the non-governmental organizations, big foundations funding them. They're all working along towards the same agenda from every possible angle to bring this all into existence. This is not a haphazard plan. It's very thorough, well coordinated, completely interconnected and they use it and implement it through generation by generation. We’re simply seeing parts of the final effects of this phase of it in our own lifetimes; but we have to speak up now because you cannot leave this to the children.

The children have been given the worst education that's been given to any generation for many generations.

They don't have the data. Many of them have been damaged by all the inoculations they've been given; and that was really the purpose of giving them inoculations, to drop the IQ, to cause problems with the brain. That's where attention deficit, autism and all the other degrees of autism come from. Attention deficit and so on is only one degree of autism. They've all been targeted, and they've written books about targeting the brain of every individual so that they'll have a population going through the changes who will not complain. They want to destroy the survival instincts as we go through this part of the agenda from one society, one "age" as they call it into the next age. You can see the effects all around you.

I keep telling the young: stop blaming yourself for not succeeding in this psychopathic culture, where it's dog eat dog and top dog gets to the top and is worshipped by the people. It's not meant that you win the big illusion. You're created at school for what you're going to be, if you're going to be anything at all, and that's what they train you for. You're living through the big change where they've decided they don't need you anymore. I can remember when Margaret Thatcher got on national television in Britain and said "there's a generation growing up now who will never see work in their lifetime, so get used to it." Those were her words. The great Margaret Thatcher that was elevated up into the House of Lords for all her wonderful work.

That's the kind of psychopath we're dealing with. They're authoritarian; they're ruthless. They could kill millions with an order and sleep very well at night. That's the psychopath for you. You cannot reason with psychopaths. Psychopaths will only look after their self-interests and are terrified of the public at all times, because they know what they've been doing to the public all these years and their own families before them. If the public gets wind of all of this data, they know they're in trouble. This is a dangerous stage we're at because they know that the information on their own families and what they've been up to with sciences, inoculations and the creation of diseases to bring down the population – they know it's getting out there and they're becoming paranoid, ultra-paranoid of the public. Therefore, this is a dangerous time and that's the real reason why you have massive security forces across the planet all going along with the same agenda ready to battle their own.

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller, and I think we've got Chuck in California on the line. Are you there, Chuck?

Chuck: Hi, Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Chuck: Excellent show as always. I had three quick questions and then I'll hang up. The first one is: What was the story of Hitler and why did the Illuminati betray him and so called murdered? Second question is: The Protocols of Zion and the third question is: Are the Jews behind all of this or the Catholic Church or is that just a scapegoat for the illuminati who's carrying out all these plans? That's my questions. Hitler, the Jews or the Catholics and the Protocols too. Okay, I'll hang up now. Thank you very much for your information.

Alan: Adolph Hitler is an interesting man and it's true he was recruited by the German intelligence towards the end of World War I, and I've no doubt trained for his particular role over many years. He lived like a monk almost, if you look at his history. Very dedicated to what he was taught to do. However, I do share the view that Stalin did in his letter to Winston Churchill that Hitler was never killed at the end at all and that the corpse that they kept showing was not his, whatsoever. Stalin was convinced of that after the Russian experts had examined that charred corpse.

You'll find with the Protocols of Zion, you've got to understand something right off the bat. If you look at the British version of the King James Bible you'll see in the Forward Dedication to the king, King James who was called both the Sun (the capital S-U-N by the publishers) and he's also called the Sion (S-I-O-N). A Sion is also S-C-I-O-N, which means the cutting of a plant which is then attached in the occult to the tree of life; and so there have been Zionists or Sionists long, long before it was picked up even by world Jewry. This is an ancient thing to do with the Sion. You'll find that the first group even before the Knights Templars were given a charter to exist by the Pope, it was actually called The Order of the Priory of Sion and they started their own banking institutions.

You look at Charlemagne who was the king who forced people to convert to Christianity by the sword, on orders of the Pope, as he took over countries and pushed Catholicism. They also set-up a bank under Charlemagne and they set it up in what eventually was called Switzerland and it was called the Bank of Sion. Sion in the high occultic does not mean just a mountain. It's an imaginary mountain, a perfected mountain. It is in fact a pyramid that's been shaped. That's what it really means, and it's comprised and is typically occultic of two words: and that's the moon, which is SIN and it's also ON. ON is the phallic virile force that starts and generates the whole procedure SION. That's where the word actually comes from. You can use a "Z" if you wish, which means: as above to below, the top and the bottom connected by the diagonal. That's all high Masonic stuff.

Now there's no doubt that whoever wrote the Protocols of Zion or the Learned Elders of Zion knew what the future is all about, but you'll find copies of that were published and circulating in France almost 100 years before they were rehashed and brought out in Soviet Russia. It's interesting, too, if you just look at it and think – just think a little bit of the man who supposedly wrote it up and sent it over with Mars, the warrior or the planet of war. The guy's name was Nilus. That's like the Nile, the river Nile, another Masonic clue; because the high groups of Masons during their initiation call themselves Jews, after the Jews who were initiated by the fictitious Hiram of Tyre. That's what it's all about. It's nothing to do with what you think today as World Jewry. Yes, this is a high Masonic man, not the usual Mason stuff of the 33rd degree, way above it. It was the noble orders who brought this into being; and the noble orders also included all of those that you will find wearing epaulets and wearing military clothing at the tops of Europe. That's why they knew the future. There's no doubt about it. They talked about the creation of sports arenas all over the world. They keep the people dumb and stupid and occupied. They talked about inoculations being used to reduce population and cause diseases; but these were not actually Jews. However, Jews can join these higher occultic groups if they so wish, just like anyone else. I hope that helps a little bit to explain this.

You have to understand we are emotive creatures. Emotion tends to overrule logic or wisdom. You have to go into the past to get the stories of the present.

Hi folks. Alan Watt here filling in for John Stadtmiller. I'd like you to look into my website when you get a chance at cuttingthroughthematrix.comand the European one which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you'll find lots of talks on many of these subjects that I've given in the past, which you can download for free.

We live in such an amazing confusion because in ancient times they created parts of religion, including the scapegoats. The scapegoats, generally there were two of them in fact. They were supposed to go out into the world or the "desert" as they called it, carrying the sins of the people; and this technique, of course, applied to humans as well. It doesn't mean there are no Jews involved. Of course there are. There are psychopaths within every nation, every people, every creed who join the elite and they have their own aristocracy, too, as all peoples do. You have Japanese and Chinese aristocracy, even though they claim China is communist. The same old families still run China as they have done for thousands of years, very, very wealthy families who did not gain their money and their wealth and power by being nice to people.

They gained it by massive slaughtering and beheading of lots of people. That's what we've been living under, and really since the beginning of money and the artificialness of cities. That's why money and Nimrod go together in the mysteries; we've had this system with us. People in a city need coin because they can't grow vegetables or have their own food. They're dependent on everything coming into them, therefore they need something to purchase it with or exchange it for; and so you find money and the big cities hand-in-glove in this agenda. That's why it's coming down to the massive habitat areas, which are just the new super-cities for the bulk of the populace, at least for a while until the population is reduced.

While they're doing that, they're building very expensive habitat areas for the bureaucracies that will manage us all during this phase; and those habitat areas have much more advanced housing. They have all the modern conveniences built into them and they are nice surroundings. It won't be cramped like the cities are, but for the average Joe, we've all to go into the cities, these super-cities and create big slums out of them, which will last for maybe a generation as they start killing us off.

We have to look into even the Department of Defence from Britain, the top think tank released a report of

their projections of the next 25 to 30 years. Remember, this Department of Defence think tank is the same one that gives their orders out to the NATO countries, including the U.S. and Canada, and they foresee nothing but sporadic risings of the people. They call them mobs and mob flashes and flash mobs. They don't tell us why we'd all be suddenly rising up. It's because of all the Kyoto cutbacks et cetera. It's to do with the economic cutbacks as they start reducing employment for the people and keeping the taxes going up, and people are losing their homes and moving to the cities. It's all about that. It's all about the massive changes we're to come to very shortly in the next few years to get us all in our new place, our new habitat and a new way of living.

They foresee nothing but resistance. Not organized resistance, just mob rule for a while as they all try and kick back unorganized as they are. The Department of Defence says they'll use then neutron bombs and various other high-tech weaponry on their citizens; and this is from the top. They're not certainly looking towards a rosy future; and since they work for the guys who plan the future, they know the reasons why there's going to be all this mob uprising as they call it and reaction to whatever policies come down.

You have to understand the world is to change drastically from now on and your way of living is to change drastically. In fact, you'll be turned upside down when this war, which might last 100 years according to Rumsfeld, at the beginning of it, is to bring out a whole new system with a different perception on everything, including no individuality. No picking a mate for yourself. No breeding with who you want to breed. It's to be a purpose-made society. ID also stands for Ideal Design. We have to be redesigned and made more perfect to serve this elite. This same elite who've written in their own books like Charles Galton Darwin's book (the grandson of Charles Darwin) in the 1950's called "The Next Million Years." He said, "We the elite won't change ourselves, of course, while we will introduce hormonal changes into the populations down below and make the males more effeminate and the females more masculine." We've all lived through this. We've seen it happen.

It's been done and you can always count on these guys when they write these big books. They're writing with authority because they belong to those institutions which have the power and influence to make it happen. They don't make wish lists and hand it to Santa Claus. They actually make it happen and they've told us what they plan to do a long time ago. They're still telling us what they plan to do; and we have to catch up very quickly and say "No way, Jose. Enough is enough." We must re-think society because we can't carry on with this society which is broken and corrupt as well.

We are losing our humanity as time goes on rapidly. People compete for everything today. It's nothing more than one-upmanship. We have been trained to be very good producers-consumers as the United Nations has declared the perfect citizen to be; and you're not a good consumer if you're elderly. Now you're on the scrap heap. You're a "useless eater", you see. We can't go on like this because we've come to the end of the road. What we have to do is start rethinking it all and deciding which way we can take this world – not the way of the elite and not in opposition of the elite, because they control oppositions. They've had thousands of years of experience in controlling direct opposition. We must find a new way and actually get back our humanity, because things even in society are falling apart so quickly, and relationships and people to people, that it can't last anyway.

We're living in a time where even the child can't get on with their parents. They're taught not to listen to their parents. They're taught even through the cartoons that their parents are a joke. They're taught through the comedies they watch that their parents are a joke; and the parents don't have the time to even talk to their children. They're living in a dysfunctional period; and we haven't ever, ever debated amongst ourselves because all the debating is always done by experts for us, if you notice. We've never had a chance to participate in other possibilities and other ways of living which will bring out a caring society, instead of this psychopathic culture that's been given to us by the psychopaths or the pathocracy at the top – where the one who gets to the top is the most vicious and cunning and is applauded once they get there for doing so. That's what people worship. They go down in front of the beast. They down for "mammon" as they say; but we must find a new way, there's no doubt about it.

Now if there's anymore callers that would like to call in, please do so now and I'll continue talking here in the meantime. I really would suggest that people look at Charles Galton Darwin's book The Next Million Years." Read through that book carefully. We have a Kevin in Texas. Kevin, are you there? Hello Kevin.

Kevin: Yes sir.

Alan: How are you?

Kevin: Oh, just fine. How are you?

Alan: Doing good.

Kevin: First I want to thank you for all the information you give us. I catch you on several shows and I kind of had a question, it follows up from the gentleman that called a little while ago. He was asking you about the Catholic Church and everything like that. I was really wanting to get your opinion or your thoughts on the part played by the Jesuits through all of this through history.

Alan: All religions, including the Catholic Church, always from its beginning had an exoteric for the public, for the mass. That's why you call it the mass. You're going to the mass and an esoteric for the high priesthoods. Even the lower priests don't often know the whole story. However, when they created the Catholic Church there was nothing new in this at all. Hats have been changed overnight in previous religions on political decisions. When Constantine took it over, of course, at least trying to formulate a new religion as his armies were waning, it was easier to control the minds of the people through a religion. It was called the Universal Church because within it, it incorporated all of the ancient mystery religions and paganism of existing religions of that time.

Down through the ages they've always had secret brotherhoods. Ignatius Loyola who began the Jesuits was brought in, against all the usual nonsense that you'll hear that he was caught and captured had an interview with the Pope and then he came out as the first black pope. That's a bit of a nonsense because Ignatius Loyola was in fact a member of the "Alumbrado" they called it, the illuminated ones of Spain, the Spanish order of the Templars. The Templars already had merged long before with the Hashshashins (assassins) of the Middle East. Old, old brotherhoods that had run the other side of things down through history, started wars down through history. The Jesuits were simply brought in to create the dialectical process. However, they were very good at it, very dedicated too, and they studied history very well. They studied the old secret societies that had used the same techniques even with Equestrian Order of Rome, which was a noble order of Rome. Same kind of thing, same techniques: They go out and create wars between people. Have everyone fighting then Rome would come in to calm everything down and takeover the warring factions and their land. That was similar to how they used it for the Jesuit order.

You'll find that the Jesuit system became taught through the globalists. The Jesuits were called in to advise the globalists on how to bring the world together in a covert fashion so the last people who would know were all the citizens who were going through the changes. You'll find that Lord Cecil Rhodes (who started up the Rhode Scholarship to train world leaders to bring the world together) brought Jesuits to teach them all these secret techniques of manipulations of whole countries, including the starting up of wars and then having to get a system to go in and quell those wars to bring in world peace. This is an old, old technique. What you find is that since World War II definitely all of the controlling agencies of the world and all religions at the top combined. It wasn't just national leaders combining us all into the UN. It was a combination of all the religions, the religious leaders at the top of the world, as well, bringing it all together. They knew they couldn't keep on fighting each other. They'd have to merge one day and they all merged. The techniques of the Jesuits absolutely are still used today; only it's by the global system. The global elite, the global “club” I call it that are bringing us all to the grand finale of this age. I hope that helps you with your answers.

Kevin: Yes sir, it did. My research was leading me. I'm sure you know you could find people who would say the Jesuits or the Catholic Church are behind everything, or you could find other people that will -- and they'll bring out a lot of proof to you, but they'll say that the Jews are behind everything, but I believe they were just like you said the Jesuits are being used as a tool. They're actually working for someone else.

Alan: You'll find the leaders of all churches and peoples’ movements merged a long time ago on a global level. You'll find even one of the largest Islamic groups that pushes and Evangelical system across the world. The head of it isn't a Moslem. The head of it is a Dalai Lama of Buddhism. They're all in this together at the

top as they bring the world into the “sheep pen,” as they like to call it, and the worshipers don't know. That's why all religious leaders are called "good shepherds." We are the sheep, and the sheep is the most stupid animal you'll ever see.

Kevin: Oh, yes sir. I worked with them a lot.

Alan: Yes, they're all around you.

Kevin: You helped me a lot. Thanks very much.

Alan: There you are. That's the thing. Religion has always been used. Religion comes from the term in Latin to bind – to re-bind, to tie and it ties you. It ties your mind, your psyche, your intellect to the religion. Hello Richard. Are you there? Richard in Texas?

Richard: Yes. I just wanted to ask you a quick question. It really sounds like all these super-secret powers are going to have to merge, because it looks like to me the more people like yourself Alex, John, there's so many people learn about these secret societies now – I just go to History Channel, Discovery Channel, they're not giving the exact facts like you are, the black pope and all that. But it seems like the masses are picking up on this secrecy game and like we could never believe. Eventually we've got to do something. How is it going to end? If they destroyed the economy and all that, eventually people are going to come after them. I can't see six billion people just laying down for a handful of super power sickos. I just can't see that happening. I don't care if it's Rothschild's, Rockefellers. I think eventually the people are going to realize who did it to them so how are they going to continue with this? I listen to your show it sounds like the whole planet is on the table. We know their entire playbook. I just can't see six billion people just laying down to allow this to play itself out.

Alan: Yes. You're right on that; and that's what I mean with the Department of Defence expose which they came out with over 90 pages on what they see at the top for the future, and they've been preparing for this for about 25 years. They've been building internal armies and training the present generation to automatically obey within the military to kill anybody they're told to kill. They knew it was coming before I was even born and most of you were born and maybe preparing with their higher weaponry and so-called "non-lethal" and "lethal" advanced weaponry to tackle all this. They know that the public will resist the massive change, sporadically and unorganized though it may be. However, they are prepared to use all ultimate force to get their way. This is a very dangerous time; and in fact it gets more dangerous the longer we allow it to happen, because these guys have crossed the line. They cannot go back now, like at the beginning of a plan and say, “we're sorry we made a mistake.” They've crossed the line; they’ve started the killing. They've been killing people off for a long time now with diseases et cetera and they've gone too far. The axe man's axe is half way down.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I ask you to look into my websites. There's lots of talks on this kind of information. You can download it for free and checkout the books for sale that I write myself. You'd be surprised how much information is out there and I've been putting it out for years. Yes, we must stop fighting each other. We've got to realize that all religions are in cahoots here because they all have their good shepherds; and shepherds are important to control millions and millions of people and bring them all to the same pasture, which is a new sheep pen. Much smaller one, mind you, in the end – but we'll all be penned in together. We've got to avoid that at all costs and we have to bypass the front-men who led us and start leading ourselves. Something that's foreign to many people, this whole idea of leading ourselves, but if we can't handle individuality – then it's collectivism. That's what they plan to give us. Back to the feudal system of collectivism.

Individuality and the whole idea of individualism is a fairly recent phenomenon. We never had that in the feudal days. We never had that prior to the 1700’s. It was always collectivism in some way or another with hereditary overlords. What you are seeing today are these same overlords and their families who plan to continue for thousands of more years with a brand new society. We have to change all this and find our own way here before it's too late and before all the nasty action actually starts which will come. We see it all around us. We're seeing them panic at the top and become edgy. It's a dangerous time for everyone and we've got to keep our heads during all of this and not go blaming each other and fighting each other, which

is exactly what they want. We have to keep our eyes on the characters, at least the front men that we have access to and start making them accountable probably for the first time in their lives in fact, because they haven't been accountable to the public for as long as I know.

Today we have vote fraud. We have all these different scams, so it's difficult to change anything along the right path with all the games that go on; but they watch them like hawks, because they're certainly watching us like hawks and they're using high tech equipment to do so. We have to start making them accountable before all the troubles start, because once the troubles start, it will be chaos for everyone for maybe a whole generation. What comes out of the end of that generation is up to us right now; and if it's not up to us, it's up to the elite and they'll get their way. We have the choice right now. We can keep silent and quiet or we can start demanding that these people be accountable to us now, or it's game over for everyone.

I think that's almost coming to the end of the show. It's about two-minutes-to. I don't know if there's any more callers on the line; is there? No. Anyway, that's where we are with all of this. We've come to the end of an era as the end of an age and it's up to us where we take it from here. Those who care about other people are the ones who will do it. Those who are selfish will go under and perish with the rest.

Thanks for listening. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"NATIONAL INTEL REPORT"
WITH
JOHN STADTMILLER
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for John)
August 9, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 9, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm standing in for John Stadtmiller for a couple of hours. He's still on holiday. I seem to be in a lot of temporary work on different stations filling in, which adds to the workload.

Those who have listened to the different shows that I've done before will notice I pick a different approach to where we're going. I always start really in the past as to how we actually got here and why things are happening at the present time. Things are not simply evolving, as I keep telling people. We're following a long, long-range business plan. A business plan that was laid down a long time ago; and because we live a short span of years, really, one person's lifetime, it's just a blink, it's hard for the average person to imagine that plans can be laid intergenerationally and followed through. If you look at even the medieval side of Europe when the Normans came in and there was tremendous buildings went on of cathedrals and churches that took sometime seven or eight generations of stonemasons to build it. During wars, during plagues and famines and so on, this building went on because the money and the resources were always found to complete it.

That's how we must start looking, not just a history but at the present time and we where we're going from here, because we do have a problem at the moment. We are at the end of an "age" as they call it in the higher mystery schools. This end of the age is leading to a new type of man, a new type of human what they use to couch under the term "The Great Leap Forward." This evolution will not happen by nature. It will happen by those who have studied nature (which is science) and they're going to make it happen and unfortunately they have the tools to do so. They have the resources to do so. They have the sciences and all the financing to do so. All they have to do now is bring us through a period of intense prolonged chaos until we beg for help or relief from all the fear and tension; and, out of the end of this will come the solution, which is already prepared, which is a completely new ordered way of life.

We naturally get very fearful at the thought of this system as it is at the moment disappearing and a new type coming in; yet I always remind people that the system we had in the past was designed by the ancestors of the present elite, world elite. It was a global elite. So you can't save something really which was never yours to begin with. The system of commerce and massive capital investment really was there at the beginning of the creation of the Americas in a big way, and before with the British East India Company, a company which was one of the first global companies with branches in Holland and other countries. They traveled the world and took over the resources in the 1500's when they chartered it. Their flag too, if you look at the flag was the red, white and blue with the stripes with the stars on the left hand side – very interesting thing to look at when you wonder where the capital of commerce is today. You will find that there's nothing new under the sun.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller and I've been talking about a little bit of the past and the present, which is leading to a very different picture. It's the difference really that scares the people, because between an age they change society according to the role of society; and we don't think of society as really having a role. In fact, we're not really taught not to think very much about it, just accept it. We're taught that you're born into a system that just happens to be here by chance, therefore it must be natural; but

there's nothing of the kind involved with that. The future is always planned by very big think tanks. If you go into the British system and look at their long term plans and goals, you'll find in the days of Francis Bacon and before Bacon they were making plans for a global empire based on commerce and free trade. This was written about by John Dee who was an advisor to Queen Elizabeth I court, and this was the first openly Rosicrucian court to come out in the open as such with all of the top members being Rosicrucians. The Rosy Cross as they say. The precursors of what we now know as lower freemasonry.

John Dee coined the term “Brytish Empire” and proposed to the Queen that Britain should lay the foundations towards a global empire based on free trade, with members who would join getting special benefits with regards to import and export duties to the same countries, a conglomeration of countries. Those who went in first and joined Britain would be given special status of ‘most favored nation status’ as they called it back then. It's the same status we've all given China under the present Free Trade negotiations, so we're looking at something that's hundreds of years old.

John Dee also said that in his day – and Francis Bacon confirmed this in his writing – they were creating a new language for the future. This is the language of business which is English worldwide and that it would be used by every country in the world with regards to commerce. When you read these books, which are not reprints but the actual original books and you find they are genuine and very old, you have to stop and say to yourself: How many generations have lived since then, not knowing that they're living through an intergenerational plan, a business plan to conglomerate the whole world society and standardize the planet under a central bank?

Not only that, but everyone on the planet is supposed to conform to the system. If you've noticed over the last 15, 20 years, all the little loopholes that allowed someone to live independently outside of this system have been closed gradually. Now they're speeding up. In fact, there's very few if any left at all, then one day you'll probably need a permit to even have a garden with vegetables because you'll be classed as "antisocial," trying to feed yourself. You're supposed to be interdependent on the entire system for all your needs and that is how China is today. China is the model state according to the United Nations for the entire planet to copy, to follow.

At the moment this whole war of terror – and that's what it is, it's a war of terror or a reign of terror – it's training a generation, remember, those guys who are joining the military today at 18 they were only about 11 years old when 9/11 happened in 2001. The ones who are four or five now are going to grow up never knowing that there was any previous type of system or any previous time when people had individual rights as such, and that laws had to go through certain formulas and procedures before they could just grab someone and walk away. They're to be able to take all of this as being normal because no one is around to tell them otherwise. They're also taught at school not to listen to people who are older, including their parents, because they're old fashioned, set in their ways and they're just not trendy enough. This is what they're looking for is a generation who have never known anything to do with individual freedom and rights.

The old days of movies with the lone cowboy that would ride into town to clean it up are gone. Now it's all collective, if you notice. The television shows on detective stories and all the fictional works that you watch is all to do with teamwork. Teamwork is the name of the game. Are you part of the team? They're trained in school in group-psychology type forums where individual opinion is shunned by the group until you conformed with the group’s decisions, the mass opinion, and then you’re accepted again.

This was all laid out in the 1920’s by school experimenters such as Lord Bertrand Russell, who was given special permits by the British Crown to try these types of experimental schools where they could create this very type of society, including “sexual freedom” as they called it from the 1800’s onwards. The sexual freedom would also promote promiscuity prior to puberty if possible, because they found that children who went into this very early were unlikely to have a permanent mate later in life. The idea being that they could destroy the family unit, the last vestige of the tribe; and when the family unit is gone, then the government (just like George Orwell's "1984") would have no one standing around you when the government wanted to talk to you. No family, no friends, everyone would look away and you'd be on your own. This is to make the individual feel helpless and powerless; and, as I say, this was written about in detail in old books, still probably in the libraries that no one bothers to read except those who are trained to work in today's present think tanks. The think tanks that are giving ideas and parts of the social agenda, and who have to make it

work through marketing it into your heads via television, radio and all the media and magazines. That's how we get our thoughts. They're induced thoughts.

Most opinions people come to today are evaluated on the data you've been given about certain topics. If you're not given all the data, you can never come to the right conclusion. You will think you have because you think you have all the data. The reality is you're given bits and pieces, like bits and bytes of the computer information. You change whole pictures, whole vistas by simply withholding little bits of the truth to give faulty conclusions; and the conclusions we're coming to are predetermined. Predetermined conclusions worked out with the problems by top psychologists. The best brains in the world are always taken out through scholarships and brought up to very high levels, very quickly, and put into think tanks to work for the governments that Carroll Quigley talked about (the mentor of Bill Clinton), the man who picked students to be Rhodes Scholars for global government.

Quigley said in the 1960's when he wrote his book "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment", both are must-reads, he said that in his day this parallel government had already been in existence for at least 60 years, so we're talking about the very beginning of the 1900's. He said the reason it came into existence was because there were too many conflicting opinions and viewpoints by too many conflicting groups to get things done efficiently. This is the same explanation given by The Club of Rome, one of the top think tanks which is put out there to find ways to manipulate your psychology, to manipulate our beliefs. To bring even a form of earth worship, nature worship so that you will obey the new laws when you realize you're just another creature walking the planet, no special rights, no higher than any other animal. That's part of their agenda.

We have channels like the History Channel, which is very good at distorting history, through emotion as well; and, if you notice, school children are given lots of videos to watch on nature and so on, and even people's type dramas to show them psychology, but it's always the worst negative type you could possibly have with bad families. These are emotive indoctrinations. You imprint an idea into a brain or a mind when you attach emotion to a particular visual scene. Once these imprints are there, it's very, very difficult to show a person another way about a particular subject. They're fixed in their belief system on that particular topic and they might even become violent if you go near that topic and show them any other way. That's where we are today.

Conflict is used by the elite and always has been used to change society. Professor Quigley said war is the main reason, apart from the booty and the looting, the main reason for war is to change society – all societies of all sides, because you can get more done in five years of war, by government methods with growing bureaucracies that take rights and freedoms away, than you can with 50 years of peace. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages. I heard a bit of music in the background there.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller. I'll let that guitar music play a little bit there because I like that kind of stuff, having done a lot of it myself.

I'm talking about history today, and the present and the future, to show the listeners that nothing happens spontaneously in this world. In fact, back in the 1970's when the top agencies in Britain, the Secret Service (which is above MI6) released some of its reports that said that the time of the 1960's it was impossible for any group anywhere in the world to pull off any particular terrorist act without foreknowledge being known to them, because everything was infiltrated. That's why the whole idea of the 9/11 fiasco was known by every side.

In fact, the same day it happened, the top of MI6 came out on the BBC and said that they'd warned the U.S. that this was going to happen and they knew it was going to happen. The Mossad informed the U.S. it was going to happen. It just seems the only people who didn't really take seriously, supposedly, were the president and all his men. In other words, it must happen. It was a "must be"; and, in fact, some years before it The Project for the New American Century Club, the same group that's in power (or at least appears to be in power today) had talked about something necessary to happen on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event. The reason being, all history books will tell you, the first rule of war is to get public opinion on your side so that you can go outside of your country and attack someone. That's the oldest trick in the book.

This was followed up by Zbigniew Brzezinski's book "The Grand Chessboard" where he also reiterated the same facts of the necessity of going in with Afghanistan. We tend to forget Afghanistan was the first target. We also tend to forget there was a big build-up of so-called allied forces around Afghanistan before 9/11 even happened. 9/11 had to happen because, as they say in the high societies, it was a "must be." It was a historical necessity to get this agenda underway, once and for all.

Back in the 1960's, Arthur C. Clarke, the High Freemason wrote the book "2001." Behind the story of space and space travel was Masonic allegory from beginning to end, including the illumined man overcoming the God and becoming one himself. Hal was the son. Hal was a computer. You had an allegory within a story for the high ones to understand, but it was to set off a whole sequence of events beginning in 2001 and ending with the second one in 2010. In "2010," his second book, a new sun is born in the sky, another sun and "as above, so below." You have a new type of human that will come forward on earth, plus we have the Unifications of the Americas to be completed by 2010. That was discussed as far back as the 1980's with the Free Trade Negotiations, before NAFTA came along, as was the new capital of the Americas and at that time they had talked about making it Montreal in Canada.

It's quite amazing when these big events are taking place that we have all these minor destructions to do with some murderer, generally involved in sex, because people seem to be tremendously addicted to the nitty-gritty nasty stuff of violence and sex, as Hollywood can certainly testify. Therefore they give us big stories like that or a Michael Jackson with his latest scandal and how much it's going to cost him to get out of it. These are the sort of topics that captivate the minds of the general public when we're sailing through some of the biggest changes, these illegal takeovers you might say that we're faced with. At the moment, with the war on terror or the war of terror on the public, everyone is being trained that this is a long haul. This is to take maybe 100 years to complete.

Now what do they mean by 100 years to get this war over with?

It's not just a war to standardize the Middle East. That's part of it. It's not just a war to raise a generation in all of the countries of the Middle East, who will then accept this strange term called democracy, the biggest con game I've ever heard of. It's also a war to change what we even think of ourselves as being from human to cyborg. A purpose made Ideal Design ID. That's what it means. ID is also Ideal Design. The Ideal Design being a purpose-made creature to serve the system better – a creature that will cause no conflicts or problems for their masters because you'll be programmed efficiently by computers. That's what they're talking about.

The whole movement in the '60's and '70's to do with lesbianism that led the charge for rights for women, and the same lesbianism groups, strangely enough, led the rights for homosexual males. They led the vanguard. They helped create it all. We're not allowed to do so because the big boys liked them at all. I'll be back in a minute to finish this part off and explain myself further.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. Before that break there, I was talking about how groups are funded and led and used, always for different purposes than those involved in the groups think they're being used for. It was decided long ago they would have to destroy everything that was thought of as being normal to bring in a New World Order – a new system, a new culture, a new global society. A global society which would go through one of its phases before the final phase of chipping in the brain and accept that collectively they were one. This is why the New Age was taught, to preach this oneness doctrine as far back as the late 1880's.

The groups used were always what they called "the fringe groups" and top psychologists know this, so I'm not really telling them anything new at all. You use the fringe groups to alter society for your own ends, and not for the particular members of the groups themselves, so people are used one after another and played off against each other to reach a goal, like a game of chess. They don't even know they're on the chessboard and that someone else has rigged the game. The idea, as I say, being that any idea of what was normalcy before it all began was what they called the traditional family; and I'm not saying the traditional family was a happy lot, either. Most were not, even back in the '50's and the '40's. They were dysfunctional. They had already become dysfunctional – not nearly as bad as they are today.

It's difficult for anyone, male or female, to get through this life today without massive indoctrination and all the of the ads that hit you per day from billboards, magazines, television, radio, the whole thing being to make you feel unsatisfied with everything. That's how things are sold. Of course, you must dissatisfy the person and offer the solution. The solution, of course, is always the lie; but back in the early 1900's, 1920's and '30's they brought Madison Avenue, the big marketing companies to work with the special agencies. The agencies that became eventually the CIA in the U.S. and MI6 and MI5 in Britain. Ideas are marketed right into our brains, but the idea again of using dissatisfied groups was to send leaders out to get them organized and to network together towards a goal, which sounded like to them utopia, but in fact was meant to remove what was thought of – even though, mainly, it was a memory at the time of normalcy. Once you have nothing to compare anything to as being normal, then you're in flux. Your life, your emotions, you're not fixed or grounded. You're in flux; and when you're in flux and the whole society is in flux, you can move rapidly with a new type of culture planned from the top and marketed to the people; and that's where we are today.

We're going through tremendous changes, not just globally but individually. The children who come up through school today, if you ask them about certain topics, will give you such strange answers, strange to people born in a previous time. Yet, all their peer group, the children of their own age will have the same pat answers to tell you because that's what they're taught in school. All down through the ages, different groups are taught to come into conflict with each other. The racial issue has been used for thousands of years in other countries. Religious differences are also used to the fullest extreme and neither conflicting side ever achieves what they though they'd achieve, because there's always a third party that guides both of them; and that's what we have today. The changes we're going through are supposed to upset us so much, and train us at the same time to obey, obey, obey and have body cavity searches at airports and stuff like this, that we're being dehumanized. When you accept dehumanization then you lose confidence in yourself. You become almost a non-person. You do what you're told – obedience to authority. That's where we are today.

Will this improve?

No, it won't, until the public themselves say enough is enough. We have the choice today of going along with this, and it's a creeping cancer; it's everywhere. It's all across the world – the same system, the same agenda. It's been written into law in every country across the whole planet, because it was coordinated before 9/11 to do so. However, we have the choice today of saying no to all of this, enough is enough; and then when we say no, we have to for the first time perhaps – maybe the first time in thousands of years start asking ourselves what is life all about. What is the purpose of life? Are we just good consumers and producers that the United Nations calls the perfect citizen, or is there something more to life than just this? We've all been trained to be consumers, just like you train rats in a laboratory. You can train a rat in a laboratory cage to pull a lever for its seed. Then you make it do all sorts of weird and fantastic things and it goes back and pulls the lever again. That's what we do as wage slaves.

We go out to accumulate and produce and consume, and we reward ourselves at the end of the month with some toy in China that breaks in a month or two. That's what we're doing. We're trained to be very, very selfish. We're trained, in fact, to be disassociative with each other; and in an associative state, you ignore each other. As we ignore each other, we become dehumanized and we're easier to control by those in charge.

Now for the next hour and 20 minutes or so I can take calls. Anyone who wants to call in about their own experiences going through this life, what they've seen themselves and the questions they've asked perhaps, and maybe we can fill in some of the answers.

The agenda, as I say, is very old. There's lots of books out there on it. Jacques Attali has a very good book to read. It's called "Millennium: Winners and Losers in the Coming World Order". He talks about the influx from South America or Latin America of millions of immigrants looking for work and 'the good life' as they think it will be. He also talks about the mayhem it will cause at this particular time, but he also talks about people leaving en masse from the United States as the new boat people looking for work abroad. If we follow Europe and see what Europe has done already, you'll find that the crème de la crème, the brightest children and students from all countries in Europe can apply for jobs anywhere in Europe or they must leave home. The rest are left behind where they are, and basically written off to low-level jobs. The low level jobs

are just service economies. Service economies are where nothing is produced. Everything is brought into the country through middle-men and others, and then passed around to other sellers, all the way down the line. It's not meant to last forever.

North America has gone into this incredible service economy. Pretty well everyone that is listening today has lived through the transfer of all major industries to China. It didn't happen by chance. We all lived through it. We lived through the negotiations. We lived through the GATT Treaty that enabled it to happen. We all heard of the factories pulling up stakes and moving, yet no one asked the question why. Today we think it's quite natural that everything is produced in China. When you realize that nothing on that level can take place without massive planning for maybe 50, 60 years, then you start to get a bigger picture. A different picture of what's really going on. Bureaucracies don't work quickly. It takes them years to formulate all the written material and have negotiations and then interact with counterparts in other countries, never mind the stacks of lawyers they have to deal with, and then back to the drawing board again.

In the 1930's, 1937 to be exact when The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs had its international meeting in Melbourne, Australia, they discussed the setting up of China in this present day position as the manufacturer of the world.

How come the public were never consulted on any of this?

The reason is we've never had freedom, just illusions. That's all we've been fed. The media is there to entertain you and to mislead you and to keep children happy; and we are all the children, regardless of our age groups. That's what the media is for. We're not supposed to concern ourselves with such weighty matters. We've been taught and trained to leave it to the big experts. Russell said the same thing back in the 1950's that they'll train everyone not to have an opinion but to listen to experts; and regardless, if you're watching the weather station or anything else, they always bring on some expert to tell you how to tie your shoe laces or what clothes to wear or what you should wear that day for the weather, as though we're children; and guess what? It's actually working with a lot of people. They cannot think or reason for themselves.

Zbigniew Brzezinski said that in his book "Between Two Ages." He said, shortly the public will be unable to come to a rational decision by themselves. They been trained to repeat their downloads from the previous night's news and that's all they'll be able to talk about the next day to their friends. That's where we are today. The people expect the media to do their reasoning for them. That's perfect for a tyrant. You couldn't ask for a better society of trained children – children who want to perpetually play. Play forever and have all the free time they can and leave all the weighty matters to your superiors, whereas in Britain we're taught to say "our betters." That's what we have today; and we gave up all our rights and all our ability to think and decide. We gave it all away quietly, without even yelling. That's how slick this scientific system is. We didn't even notice it happening, at least most didn't.

In all mammal society, a mammal born will look towards its parent, one or other of his parents for signs of danger. What he should be aware of. The creatures they should be weary of. If the parent doesn't know, the young mammal won't question anything and it will go right up to its enemy that will then eat it. It's the same with people. Children who are born into a particular time expect their parents to tell them all the major things they should know of, what to be weary of. If the parents have been indoctrinated into an ignorant bliss and don't know to tell the children, the children think the system as it stands is quite natural. When you understand that, you understand how the system is working so easily. There's no one to tell the children that this is not a natural time to live. There's nothing natural about it.

There's nothing natural about everyone having to carry an ID card. Now the ID card is already being carried by children in Europe. They can't get on a bus without it or a taxi. They're taught even in the fictional dramas on television, they always slip in "take your ID card with you, son." That's how they're training them. This ID card is the same ID card coming out in the U.S. shortly (and Britain, which uses the same card, too) has already admitted that the space is on it for all your banking, because it will eventually be used for the cashless society as part of the total information network. That will happen very easily because people adapted to the card system. Already plastic cards, credit cards, special shopping cards rapidly to save time they thought.

When I first saw this about ten years ago I kept out of the supermarkets. I kept away from them and I had to go to a major one one-day. I think you needed roller skates to get around it, it was so huge. I watched the people at the checkout counters and every single one of them just swiped their card past this little machine. I thought they've been trained like animals and rats, because all you have to do is take the card away and put a chip in the wrist and they've already been taught to do the same action. This is how you train animals. It's known by zoologists. It's known by sociologists and ethnologists; and here we are all adapting quietly, and why do we adapt? It's because everyone else does. If you take cash into a store, now they look at you strangely; and if you have $100 or something, you think you'd handed them a million bucks. They don't know what to do with it. Meanwhile, you can put $10,000 through a plastic card without them blinking an eye. That's how unusual it is to use cash today. Everyone is ready by using the cashless system already for their ID cards to be used with a credit system, step-by-step training, perpetual training. In the 1940's, there was a bishop, the Archbishop of Canterbury in England. He was called the Red Bishop. I'll be back after these coming messages to tell you about this Red Archbishop of Canterbury.

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt back, standing in for John Stadtmiller, going through some of the darker recesses of my mind, trying to remember how we got to where we are today. As I was mentioning this particular Red Bishop, which is actually the Archbishop of Canterbury, back in the '40's and '50's who put books out strange topics that at first seemed to do with what he called "continuing education"; and I thought, what does he mean by continuing education? This perpetual night school or something for adults? When I go into his books, I realized what it was. He worked with big agencies such as Tavistock Institute in England, the premiere, really, of mind psychology and manipulation over mass control.

He said that everyone would have to be trained from birth to death, gradually, incessantly towards a brand new system, trained in such a way they wouldn't know they were being trained. They'd never figure it out. This supposedly was to lead to what he called "world peace," something which most people hopefully would want. When you realize what this particular group means by world peace, they're talking about their own particular utopia. It's a utopia for a very old and wealthy elite. A utopia where there will be no chance of the peasantry causing problems as they have down through the ages – the perfect society; but, to get them to that stage, this bishop talked about continuing perpetual education step-by-step into new formats, new formulas, new ways of doing, perceiving. Especially perceiving, because perception can be distorted so easily if you know the tricks of language. These are the same tricks used by the big marketing companies on a daily basis.

You know this toothbrush is going to make you smile like you've never smiled before. This treadmill machine – have you ever seen these people on treadmill machines? If you see someone laughing their head off as they go along them, then they obviously are crazy; but we're supposed to think this is what you wanted, all this is what was missing in your life. All these ridiculous ads that we're so used to and accustomed to in this consumerist society.

Consumerism is based on creating dissatisfaction, not satisfaction. If we were all satisfied, we'd be quite happy with everything we'd already bought and the system would fall apart. You've no sooner bought the latest gizmo to make you happy and fill that void, and here's another ad telling you, no, this is really what you need. This thing over here, and so you rush out with your cards and buy it because everyone has to have it. This is incredible training when you think about it. We're supposed to be the highest creatures on this planet – supposed to be – yet we're trained easier than most animals. Why is it so easy? It's because nothing on the planet has been studied as much as mankind itself from the earliest ancient times. Nothing. It's only the last 100 years or 200 years they got round to studying the insects and the other animals. Freud himself was a front-man for this particular agenda.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I've been talking about different bits of this puzzle, this puzzle called life and showing you how we're not simply evolving through a little phase of history. We're actually being guided along by experts who stimulate us into particular directions of thought, doing and being. This system of advertising, marketing, is a very powerful tool, as is drama of course. If you want to read about how much the ancients knew of this, read Plato's Republic and his other works because he talks about the culture creation industries. He called them industries 2,300 years ago. He said it involves the music industry. It involves the fashion industry and the drama industry and sculptors and paintings. They all

work together and always have worked together to control the minds of the people.

In ancient Greece it was law that everyone who lived, including the slaves, all that time ago had to attend the major traveling shows that came around. These shows came all across the Middle East and into Greece.

Why did they have to go and watch them bylaw?

It's because even the elite of that time realized that they were shaping society, always guiding them towards a new future, and they wanted to have the correct downloading; and you get your downloading through primarily fiction, because it's coupled always with drama, intrigue and emotion. That's how you fix it in their minds, and as Plato says, "the public mimic what they say and mimic what they hear." Music itself was such a tremendous tool especially on the youth that Plato even advised kings of his day to pass laws to license musicians because of the tremendous power it could wield over the youth.

Today you think it's not licensed; and, in a sense, it isn't. It's done more efficiently than licensing. You have very powerful people, only a few families, to control the whole music industry and they decide who will be made to be a star and who will not be made to be a star. They decide what music a particular generation is going to hear and what they won't hear. If they want a violent culture, they'll give you a violent music. If they want a laid-back culture, they'll give you a laid-back type music. It's all very simple when you run an industry and you run all the big recording labels. Not difficult at all.

If you noticed when they started to give the rap type videos, the ‘gangsta’ type videos out for the youth – and the youth do emulate and they talk just like the gangster rappers and walk like them and the movements. That's how children mimic. Read Charles Galton Darwin's book about that, too. He said all the public mimic what they see, because we're supposed to be a “higher ape”. You'll find that they gave the rap music for a generation that was to be very angry and aggressive about everything. This was to tie in with the generation that would get brought up using these video games, these war games, because 20 years from then, they'll be going into the military. They wanted a militarized society. These are the guys now donning uniforms and one day might turn their weapons on you. I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I've been rambling on here about some of the history, some of the techniques that are used on our minds on a daily basis. Ideas that are really electronically, mainly, tunneled into our minds and we're so used to it. We’re brought up on television. We’re weaned on television and television, as they said many years ago, it would be the greatest tool for shaping the minds of the public; and it certainly has been. I think, to be honest with you, we've got to a stage where it's very difficult for most members of the public to tell fact from fiction. I get the examples of this everyday by people calling me up and asking me about certain people and reptilian people, or is it written I the stars and all this kind of stuff, because well-financed authors out there are putting this kind of material out and people are believing it. I don't have the patience or time to deprogram them and fill them in on all the facts. This is where society is today. They’re ready to fall for anything, and they are falling for everything.

Our weather is manipulated. Look at the treaty that was signed in the 1970’s at the United Nations on weather warfare. They didn't sign a treaty of something that they didn't have yet. They had it back then. They were perfectly capable of causing—and it's written in the treaty—earthquakes, tsunamis, hurricanes, tornadoes, floods, famines, whatever they desired. That's why they wrote the treaty up. They have over 54 of these HAARP type facilities worldwide. There's a huge one in Alaska and another huge one in Greenland run by the U.S. and another one in Pine Gap, Australia. They can triangulate these and work together and cover whole continents if they wish; and, if anyone cares to look up, look at the skies. We've been sprayed like you spray bugs for the last 10 years solid.

I think in the United States they were getting spraying before we even had it in Canada; and then when they signed the Open Skies Treaty – and there's two treaties. Don't be misled by the commercial one. There were two treaties that were signed and the Open Sky Treaty is done in double-speak. If you look at it carefully, you'll be very confused. I tried to find out what they mean when they said that foreign pilots can fly your military planes over your countries. It's a Dr. Strangelove policy. Each person's pilots goes to another nation to ensure the spraying is done evenly across the planet. We're being sprayed with a variety of aluminum oxides and barium and other metals to be used in conjunction with HAARP, but there's also other chemicals

involved, possibly even tranquilizers. Donald Rumsfeld said himself on the news in Canada the day after 9/11 that they had vast amounts of aerosolized Valium and Prozac ready to spray over entire cities to stop or allay panic, should another big terrorist event occur. That's when it dawned on me when I started yawning heavily after heavy spraying, my God, they're already doing it. They're doing it; but then if you were the Generals and making war on the public, wouldn't you use all these covert silent weapons on our target to bring them through the biggest changes they've ever faced in history? Of course you would. It makes perfect sense.

A few years ago in the United States papers they published a report from the Air Force that said in a few years time, maybe four, they would own the weather. They would own the weather; and they have. The whole weather scam is just another part of their arsenal to make us give up all our rights, to convince us we are the problem. There's just too many of us breathing carbon dioxide and eating the world's resources up. That's what it's all about. Look into the book by The Club of Rome, where the founders of this think tank, this premiere think tank that puts these ideas out to lesser think tanks that then work it into the world. This main think tank, The Club of Rome, the authors admit in their own book that they published under The Club of Rome called "The First Global Revolution".

They admit that they sat around tables wondering how they could unify the world. They thought of aliens and spacecraft and invasions from outer space and all this kind of stuff, and how it would work with the public; and then, one of them says we hit upon the idea that weather – man was at war with the world and the weather was reacting to him. The weather would be used to convince man that he had to give up his rights and all his freedoms and come together globally. They admit it in their own book; and so it is happening as they step up all the freak weather. You'll notice when they spray heavily, storms happen. I'm so used to it it's predictable. I don't look into the weather station. I don't watch television at all now. I don't have to. I used to only watch it for the weather. Now I just go outside and look at the skies and watch what kind of spraying they're putting in that day, and it will tell me if it's going to be hot and muggy and humid, and everyone is going to be sneezing as this stuff floats down from the sky that they're spraying above you; or, if it's the darker sprays, they're going to cause a storm in order to get everything that's outside under cover. That's how predictable it all is.

We are living literally in a big laboratory where we're treated like children. Since they've trained the public to wait to be told what's really happening by experts, then, sure enough, the public will not reason for themselves, even if you point out the trails above their heads to them. That can't believe you, if it's not on the 6:00 o'clock news, which is their only reality. They've been trained to believe that then it doesn't matter what you show them, and what they see with their own eyes, that would be impossible. They're denying their own perceptions. That's the beauty of mind control. Remember, under mind control, which works perfectly well if you start it on youngsters and brought them up into adulthood. People under mind control are the last ones to ever figure out that they are under it, in fact. They will even fight you; maybe even kill you to retain that illusion.

I'm Alan Watt. Generally, you've seen it at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Please look in there and you'll find lots of history on how we've got to this present stage in history; and it gives you quotes from the big boys themselves, the big authorized authors that tell you where they're taking us. You can also get free transcript downloads in different languages from my other site, alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Make use of them, and they are free; and who knows how long it will last? I don't know. After looking at the bills that were passed last week on the confiscation of all properties of anyone dissenting against this agenda, then I don't think we'll have too long to continue with the present type of talk. They mean business. If you look at all the laws that have been passed worldwide, but mainly in the United States, the States is always ahead of everyone else. If they introduce just a fraction of them into reality, not just on paper, they'll be a thousand times worse than Nazi Germany or the Soviet Union. This is the psychopath's dream, this particular type of society under total, total control.

How easily it was given up. All you have to do is spoil one generation with lots of credit, easy credit, and tell them to dance and play forever as they grow up, never mature, just one generation. All the battles of the past that people fought for, including the right of privacy, including the rights of privacy and security in your own home, are just washed away so easily. Hardly a murmur from the public because each one thinks "it won't affect me." When the big monster starts gnashing its teeth and chomping away, it might start off in the Middle East but eventually it works in a circle right back to you; and that will happen, because this war is

a war on the whole world. It's a war upon every culture and every people on the planet to change it all under a brand new system – a scientific dictatorship. The same scientifically elected dictatorship that Aldous Huxley talked about in his talk at Berkeley University in the 1960's; and I have it on my site, if anyone wants to look in and listen to this man talk.

Huxley even cracked some jokes in there. If you're not intent on listening to what he is saying, you might actually like the man. However, here you have a top interbred psychopath calmly talking about a scientific dictatorship being able to rule the world forever. He saw no reasons why it couldn't or shouldn't because it would control the minds of the public. He even tells you the elites' reasons for doing so. He said, " Most people aren't happy anyway. What's wrong with controlling them? What's wrong with drugging them or controlling their minds through electronic means or others?" Remember, this is the 1960's. I hear a spot of music coming up and I'll continue with this after.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller. I'm going through some of the techniques and sciences which were used and have been used on people the world over, but mainly in the west. More intensively certainly in the west, all of our lives, not to mention the inoculations which had rather nefarious purposes and not the purposes we were told about.

A long time ago, the elite talked about ways to bring down the IQ levels for a particular people during a phase of great transformation of society. They didn't want bright, intelligent, well-educated people fit and healthy to go through a transition phase. They would stand up and rebel against it, so they figured out ways to dumb them down. Inoculations was a favorite discussion in the big think tanks, because then specially made bacterium or viruses or even chemicals could target specific areas of the brain and destroy certain cells. The parts of the brain that were literally targeted were those parts which give you your higher critical thinking abilities, the very part you need for self-survival. They thought, once again, if you killed off those cells you wouldn't need those particular areas of self-survival or preservation, because the state itself (and these are from their own words), "the state would be making all the important decisions for you. You wouldn't need it anymore." That's what's been happening.

If you look at the inoculations that children get today and then two days later, or a day later, they're getting a tremendous fever. The fever is based in the head. The head is where the inflammation occurs. It's in the brain itself. If the child recovers, it's lost quite a few of its grey-matter already, and then you have the problems with attention deficit or the variations of the strata of attention deficit disorder, which is only variations of autism itself. Autism being the worst type, that's all, variations of the same thing. Every doctor in this beautiful system is trained in his own generation with new statistics, new theories to believe that this is all normal. So normal, that it takes many years for GPs to figure out simply by seeing the children coming back in the state they're in that the inoculations have anything to do with it.

We are living in very bad times. Very bad times where a pathocracy, a pathocracy of psychopaths interbred powerful families, dynasties of them rule the world. We're living in their system. This system of money and debt and taxation is their system. They own the entire system, and shortly they will come out and admit this because they have no opposition. When they come out and admit it and they tell us to give up the last vestiges of any kind of freedoms, they will actually ask us to be reasonable about it to see their point and view; and, lo and behold, you'll be shocked to find that many people you know will agree with them.

I talked to a sister of mine three or four years ago in Britain, and she watches television all the time. She started off the conversation about a drug bust two or three doors down from her and how bad it was getting, and I said it's the same the world over because the big agencies that run our security forces bring the drugs in. She then changed topic and says, "well you know, I think personally there's too many people in the world" and she lives in a built-up crowded area surrounded by hundreds of square miles of forest fields. I said to her, "Liz, you've got to stop watching television because you're being programmed to believe what the big boys want you to believe, so that you will acquiesce to their demands one day. Maybe you'll go and volunteer to kill yourself to save Mother Earth." People will go along with all these little slogans they hear – these repetitive slogans. Repetition is very important to brainwashing. They've done studies and found that each person must hear the message a minimum of eight times in advertising before it sticks in their mind.

When you see the Condoleezza Rice's or any of these characters coming out of any of their big confabs and

then talking to reporters, don't you notice where they all use the same little slogans like “weapons of mass destruction. Weapons of mass destruction,” over and over and over again. We are run by science, including the science of the mind to give us our opinions, which end up not being ours at all. Here's the music coming up again. I'll be back after the messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller and I think there's a couple of callers on the line. There's Ed in New Jersey. Are you there, Ed?

Ed: Yes. Thank you, Mr. Watt. Thank you for taking my call. I just want to point out that you mentioned "Tragedy & Hope." I was very fortunate to get a first printing of that back in the '70's. I have various books here about the conspiracy and my eyes have been opened for a long time, and certainly you're a wealth of information and you've added to my knowledge. I appreciate that.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Did you also read the book called "The Anglo-American Establishment?"

Ed: I don't think I read that one. I got the first one or the early ones I got reprint of "Proofs of a Conspiracy" by John Robison. That one I've got and also the other one was "World Conspiracy" by Nick Olove and the other one was "The House of Rothschild" by Count Corti. What I want to ask you is there is a wealth of information in those books and also your knowledge is tremendous. I want to ask you something. I've never heard this asked before and I hope you can enlighten me. I happen to like classical music especially the great German composers, Bach, Beethoven, Brahms, and so forth along the line. Are you familiar with the great classics?

Alan: Yes.

Ed: All right. I want to ask you have any of these composers been involved leaning with the conspiracy, helping the conspiracy, or have they been above the conspiracy, meaning they're so intelligent in their composing and their gift is so great that they didn't have experience or any knowledge of the conspiracy, Adam Weishaupt and the Illuminati and so forth? I'm a great lover of the Europeans, Russian, Shostakovich, Tchaikovsky, Hungarian, Bela Bartok and so forth. So I'd like to know – I haven't found any information about the great classical composers.

Alan: Most of them joined freemasonry when it came out, and that's well published in fact. Some of the great composers were approached to try experimental music to see how it would affect the audience. In fact, some of Beethoven's ones had very discordant music put into them intentionally and they brought down these scientific observers to watch the audience to see how they would react when the discordant music was inserted. They found out that by using certain techniques of sounds that they could make the public either very anxious – the same feeling you'd get when you scratched your fingernails down a blackboard or chalk on a blackboard – or, they could even get the public to turn on each other and fight each other in the audience, which also happened on a few occasions with a few experimental pieces.

Ed: That happened with [Bercothiov] Le Sacre du printemps (The Rite of Spring). There was a riot.

Alan: That's right.

Ed: You're familiar with that?

Alan: Yes, and so they definitely were into experimentation on behalf of others above them and paid to do it, of course. It doesn't mean they knew all about the conspiracy, but they certainly were aware that they were involved in not only in music but in an actual science which affected the behavior of people.

Ed: Do you feel I should change my mind about classical music? I mean I'm really very emotional about it. I love it and to me it's out of this world. Some of it to me is the greatest thing that ever happened in the world.

Alan: Absolutely, it paints pictures in your mind with a good piece of music and you don't even need words to paint the pictures. They're induced by the particular instruments used and particular pieces. That's why

the Hollywood movies always use the horn and so on to do with pirate ships at sea. It induces that picture in your mind. It's a picturesque type music, although it's auditory. However, there's no reason to stop listening to it. I myself will cut out the discordant type music, which I knew was for experimental purposes.

Ed: What is your favorite composer?

Alan: There's too many, like everyone else too, and the fact I don't like all of the music, just certain pieces from each one.

Ed: I am saying that do you happen to go to say Demtri Shostakovich or any of the Russian like Tchaikovsky or Rimsky-Korsakov or do you leave those composers alone?

Alan: I like those ones. Tchaikovsky is good. I've got a lot of other ones here in my collection.

Ed: One other thing: I want to mention that Hollywood made a movie years ago. I have a copy called "The Brotherhood of the Bell" and to me it should have been entitled The Brotherhood of the Illuminati. Glenn Ford is in it and Maurice Evans and what have you about a conspiracy and it's really a terrific movie. I wish they would play it more often on Turner Classical Movies because it's an eye opener and it's fictional, but to me it's about as close of a movie as far as the conspiracy goes that you can get.

Alan: I think Glenn Ford's son has a foundation and he sells that movie because his dad was compassionate about the conspiracy. It was based on reality.

Ed: You've heard of that movie, right?

Alan: I have it.

Ed: I have it too. I have a copy. It's an excellent movie and it's something that I'm glad was done because I show it around. One other thing is to try and explain to people about the conspiracy. It really doesn't sink in. I've got a family here that considers me a little weird, you know, and I'm standing alone here on this thing. But my forefathers in 1776, I'm a member of 31 years of the Sons of the American Revolution and I take pride in that. The chapter president Elizabeth Town holds it, so I'm going to continue on. My family is not very supportive.

Alan: That's really common. It's very unusual in fact to have two members within the same family who've woken up to any high degree.

Ed: Okay. I appreciate what you're doing. Continue on and you're a patriot as far as I'm concerned.

Alan: Thanks very much.

Ed: Bye now.

Alan: Bye now. Now there's a John in Illinois. Are you there, John?

John: I am and I just want to tell you that it's a pleasure listening to you fill in for John Stadtmiller. I'm a big fan of his and I've only been listening here for about a month, so it's been great hearing you yesterday and today. I just finished reading a book. I took it back to the library today, in fact, called "War Against the Weak" by Edwin Black. It was published in 2003. Yesterday when you were on the air I pulled out the book and I noticed that all individuals that funded the eugenics movement in American, which people don't even know existed – California and Indiana sterilized a lot of people. All those foundations and people like the Carnegie Foundation and Rockefeller, they still push the same agenda. The last chapter was called new eugenics; and in the last chapter they actually said that they put in that book the author who wrote for the New York Times said that they put a human embryo in a cow already. It was just scary. I'll make one point and I'll listen to you off the air, but the author's point was – everybody had fertility problems and now we're moving into designer babies, where, if you don't have the money, you're not going to be able to have a child. I just wondered if you knew about the book and your point of view on that. I'll hang up and listen off

the air; and it's fabulous listening to you. Thank you so much.

Alan: Yes, the eugenics movement was on the go from Charles Darwin's day onwards more openly. It had always been in the background. People who were in Europe even at present times might have memories of the tremendous class system that was all pervasive in Europe, very open. In fact, it's very much like the Brahmanistic caste system. You're born into a particular position and you mind your place, they tell you, and you keep to your class. The eugenics movement came out of the same high Masonic group, not the lower Masons. They don't know this, but the high Masonic groups, the noble orders of Europe have pushed eugenics for a long, long time. Part of it was a world they dreamed of where there would be too many of the commoners, the inferior types, and they were afraid that they'd hit a certain number and then they'd take over and kill off the elite. That's what they were terrified of. Charles Galton Darwin wrote about this in his book.

Charles Darwin himself was a eugenicist as well. Although he wrote his book, he really wrote his grandfather's book because the Darwin family were practicing eugenics at the time. The only family the Darwin's ever married into for five or six generations was just one other family, the Wedgwood family of Britain. Charles Galton Darwin's father, who also wrote about evolution, his father married a Wedgwood and Charles himself married a Wedgwood. Charles had ten children, and because they were so interbred, eight of them died and one died in a mental institution. When his wife died (the Wedgwood wife), he married his mother's sister, another Wedgwood. They've already been practicing eugenics and interbreeding for centuries, these particular family lineages. They weren't the only ones doing this.

When they put up their big foundations – these foundations front for the elitists under the guise of charitable works and doing good, that's their cover. It's always been their cover down through history. It's hard to attack "mom's apple pie" and see the nasty stuff in the center, but we have to do it and look behind the curtain. The Rockefeller Foundation still sponsors eugenics programs across the world. The entire abortion industry is part of the eugenics program. The man who started up the abortion in Canada is now working for the United Nations using our tax money in third world countries. Morgenthaler said on national television in Canada that the reason he wanted to kill off unwanted children was that they would grow up to be Adolph Hitler's. That was his excuse. That was a psychopath talking. That was his condemnation.

Yes, the eugenics program is well underway; and even in the days of Plato, who was an aristocrat himself and a member of the secret society of his day, said that they would use the ITS. He didn't call ordinary people, people. He called them ITS. He says we shall breed the ITS eventually for special made jobs. They'd be bred for that job height wise, width wise and so on. Tall ones for picking apples and short squat ones for mining underground. Stuff like that. This has always been the dream of the elite – to create purpose made humans for specific tasks. Now they have the sciences to do it; and, yes, because they have knocked down all the norms in society, we have nothing normal to compare anything to. The most acceptable people about all this today are the very young. They think anything is normal, anything at all. Eugenics is big, big part of this plan.

Thomas Malthus, everyone should read his book, his "Essay on Population." He worked for the big British companies, the Royal companies like the British East India Company. He was an economist, and economics is tied in with the eugenics movement. You have to have the bankers in because that's their business to project populations in the future and commerce and so on. Malthus advised setting up housing schemes or areas in swamplands and places like that to kill off the children that would be born on them, to reduce the population of the commoners. He said one day there'll be just too many of them and we have no use for useless eaters. In his day, at the beginning of the Industrial Revolution for Europe and Britain, they already knew then, they projected that the Industrial Era would only last about 100 to 150 years and then they would have no work for these common type people. They'd have to start culling them off by warfare or disease. This has been well, well discussed in the past.

Nothing new under the sun, once again. However, the psychopath, you see if you understand the nature of the elite psychopath, you understand how they think and they're very predictable. In fact, they cannot change. You can't get through and give them empathy for others because they have none; and the only thing they have empathy for are their own offspring because they live through their offspring. They like to pass power on intergenerationally. It gives them a thrill to think that they are perpetual in a sense. They live

on through the children.

In ancient times in Rome, they had the ceremonies of the Lares – the sacred fire in the home, each big house of the wealthy elite had the Lares fire, where they said that was where the spirits of their ancestors dwelled. However, they also believed in their own religion that the spirits reincarnated into their own family lineage. Not into someone else's family lineage, but into their own family lineage. You'll find the same thing with the Egyptian pharaohs. That's because the psychopathic mind that thinks it's so special and powerful, they think they are so different from the ordinary people, and they believe that's why they have so much intellect, cunning and wisdom, because it's the same families reincarnating into the same family dynasties down through time. It doesn't mean it's true, but it's the way that they bolster up themselves for self-confidence.

We do live in quite a world where the ones at the top who have taught everyone else, the atheistic have their own inner religion at the top where really they believe they're gods. When you define what a god is, technically they are if a god is all-powerful over everything on the planet. If a god has the power of life and death over every individual, even down to where you should be born or whether you should be killed at birth or before birth – that's being a god; and so technically they are gods. I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. Please check out my website cuttingthroughthematrix.comandalanwattsentientsentinel.eu. I think we have Chuck in California on the line. Are you there, Chuck?

Chuck: Hi Alan. It's me again. I had a few more questions for you. I love to talk to you. You're so knowledgeable. I'll go through quick and then I'll hang up. First one: What do you think the future of gun ownership in the USA is? The second one is: Is there any hope for us to fight against them if there was a war to breakout against anybody that was invading our country? And the third one is: Do you think the elite look at the Bible and do things so people will be influenced by that? In other words, the thing where they're in Bethlehem and all this kind of thing? Do you think they read the Bible to act out certain things so people will say it's coming to pass?

Alan: Yes. They use predictive programming; and in different countries, they'll use the different holy books of that particular country. For the west, they follow Revelations like a business plan and they're making it come to pass. They have the abilities to create plagues, famines, we have warfare and sciences to give us signs in the heavens. We're seeing them at night with the storms they create and the bacterium, the viruses and so on. All of that is child's play today, all done through science and it's a very handy tool when a good part of your population will believe it's God's will and there's nothing you can do about it; it makes you apathetic and that's what it's meant to do.

Chuck: What about guns and fighting them?

Alan: I know that they're after the guns in the U.S. There's a very good piece people should look at by Mark Baard who is a professional journalist. He's writing about a columnist on the New York Times who's talking about hyping up the fear, to sell newspapers of course. However, Mark Baard has written about this particular fear tactic, including trying to get the public terrified of gun owners. People should look into ParallelNormal.com. That's ParallelNormal.com by Mark Baard, a professional journalist with his view on this other journalist at the New York Times who's creating all this fear to influence the people. They want the people to be so terrified that they'll demand that everyone gives up their firearms in fact.

As far as standing up to foreign troops and so on, that would be the will of the people themselves. Personally, I think most people are so controlled today in their own little prisons that most of them would think if the United Nations came in they would be their saviors, if there was enough turmoil to bring it on. That is, again, where you find the big players like Rockefeller said. In California years ago, he said that the public will welcome the United Nations in under the right circumstances. They'll come in as your saviors.

Chuck: That was ParallelNormal.com.?

Alan: That's right. Mark Baard. That's B-A-A-R-D.

Chuck: Okay, thank you very much. So you think that a lot of religion then is just kind of done by the elites to kind of make people think there's a future and a hope? Do you think that?

Alan: That, or else even the bad news if they believe it's God's will, then they won't resist in any way, shape or form.

Chuck: Okay, thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure. Bye now.
I think that's the end for today. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller. I'll talk to you again, whenever I'm called. Bye for now.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"NATIONAL INTEL REPORT"
WITH
JOHN STADTMILLER
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for John)
August 10, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes, and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

I'm Alan Watt. I'm standing in for John Stadtmiller for a couple of hours. It's funny how that last rebroadcast tied in with this one. It was almost like déjà vu you might say from a previous recording. What I've been doing in the last few talks is to try and show the continuity of planning that goes on, on a grand scale unknown to the public. A planning which takes part in big well-financed think tanks, paid for by big foundations and the group that in England is called the Establishment. The Establishment have always been there, consisting of high aristocracy and those who gained wealth over hundreds and hundreds, maybe even thousands of years and never lost it. In fact, they just add to it.

The secret of controlling people on a grand scale is to give them one reality, while you live in another, if you are a controller. Even those who help in the think tanks have their own particular degree of reality. They're not told the whole story. They are simply well paid, rather intelligent and cunning and they understand the natures of the people beneath them. That's how marketing companies work. In fact, marketing companies will take any product and find some way to make you want it. If you noticed that advertising on television seldom has anything to do with the actual product – it's meant to sell you happiness.

Why would they sell you happiness?

It's because, as Aldous Huxley said, in his Berkeley lecture, "most people you see are unhappy" and he knew that because he worked for the people who made you unhappy. You can't keep control over happy people. They tend to get uppity when you try to move them off their land and little things like that, so you keep them in a state of tension – never knowing if the economy's going to crash tomorrow, or their jobs are going overseas, or if there's going to be a war with guys at the North Pole or wherever they decide it's going to be. That's how they keep you unhappy.

Since the 20th century and the introduction of television – an interesting word if you break it down. TEL, in Old Aramaic meant something that was built on a previous system or place; so, Levi and Sion comes into it, as well – the high priest of the occult mystery; and, no, it's not Jewish at all. It's much, much older than Judaism and it's still in effect today. It's the principles of controlling opposites – the sun and the moon; and that's what they're talking about here – controlling nature, primarily the nature of human beings down through the ages. If you're in a happy condition, like happy sheep you might get used to that field you're grazing in. You might like the grass. You might even like the surroundings. They like the familiar. Therefore, to move you from that pasture to another one takes either sheep dogs or something to frighten you. When you're frightened, you generally go the way of the one you trust the most and that's the good shepherd. Their very careful to supply us with good shepherds; and today it's experts and scientists that tell us what to do, because we're rather too silly to understand all these things ourselves, and we have been trained since birth to be obedient to and follow the experts.

Lord Bertrand Russell wrote copiously about this back in the 1950's and '60's. I hear some ads coming up and I'll be back after these messages.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller for a couple of hours. I believe we have a caller from Pennsylvania called Mark. Are you there, Mark?

Mark: Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: You are a (I hate to use the word) hero. I don't use that lightly and I'm using it for you. You're the man.

Alan: I'm the man, eh? Okay.

Mark: I've several questions and I'm going to run through the real quick. Anyone who is knighted, would they be considered on the other team?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: For example, and this is really going to disappoint my wife. Elton John who she loves so dearly, he's knighted.

Alan: Yes.

Mark: You're in the music industry so you probably know a little bit more about him than most people do.

Alan: Yes.

Mark: Ron Paul. Is he delivered to us as a hero as you talk about?

Alan: That may or may not be. The fact is with Ron Paul – let's be honest. Politics is a con game. We've been through this with Pat Buchanan and a whole bunch, David Duke and they had a whole bunch before that. They always give you a hero, and the problem is it's the publics fault because they look for someone else to do all of this for them. That's the problem.

Mark: There's a website that has quote from him in Congress praising the Vatican and actually that what's kind of -- because I was a Ron Paul -- for the first time I was going to vote in 22 years. I know you've never voted. I was all excited about voting for Ron Paul and I know this isn't going to bode well for the station we're listening to, but that kind of opened my eyes and then there were a few other things that he's talked about. For example, he's denied that he has any links to the 9/11 Truth Movement and that sort of thing. So I think people should really look into that. Hopefully we're wrong about that. It would be nice to have someone who is so into doing the right thing; and also, isn't the word "Constitution" the first three letters CON?

Alan: That's right. The CON is the CON. It means a lot of things in the old mystery religions. You'll find very important words come from CON; and sure, it's a con. It is a CON.

Mark: I mean when they say that he's Mr. Constitution – that's not a good thing, is it?

Alan: It's the CON of standing. In freemasonry (and the Founding Fathers were freemasons), they talked about people in good standing, upright people; and so the Constitution really is the CON of the standing. They did leave this prosperity to their offspring, but they were talking about themselves at the time. That was the big trick. The ordinary person had nothing to do, no input into the making of the Constitution because Masonry at that time was set upon setting up a new type of feudal system and society that went all the way from Voltaire who had his own township. He was the lord of the town. If you wanted to get married, you'd have to introduce your future wife to him for the okay. They did the same thing with the [Owens] system that same over from England to create utopia in the United States. Even Henry Ford did the same thing with his Ford family foundation. All of his workers had to basically go to him. He would come into their homes if there was even disputes with the workers to settle the affairs. They believed they were "high

knights" and had the right to rule the lesser in a beneficial way.

Mark: I have two more things then I want to actually help you. David Ogilvy of Ogilvy & Mather. Do you know anything about him?

Alan: I know the Ogilvy's in Britain.

Mark: He wrote books on advertising and I'm in the advertising business, which is actually listening to you for the last two months. I've been listening to your podcasts so often that I actually haven't been begging for sex as often to my wife. It's probably a good thing for her. But, in all seriousness, he predicted 13 – nice number, 13 changes in his book on page 217, then he went in the advertising business can see this and prediction number seven is: "Advertising will play a part in bringing the population explosion under control." And so is he one of the propagandists then?

Alan: Absolutely, yes.

Mark: And "Loose Change." I'm always trying to wake people up. Is "Loose Change" a movie that I should wake people up with or is that a distraction?

Alan: I have to say that I haven't even seen it.

Mark: Really?

Alan: I haven't seen it, no.

Mark: Have you heard of it?

Alan: I've heard of it, yes.

Mark: It's one of the movies that came along and woke a lot of people up to 9/11 truth. All right, so now here's my proposition. I've heard you say in several of your podcasts that you know of a handful people who have donated to your cause to help you out. I would like to add to that. How do I go about sending you - you want an international money order. Maybe you might want to explain that to people who don't know what that's all about.

Alan: If they're in the U.S. they have two options. They can either send a personal check or an international postal money order you get from your post office. It has to be international to get cashed in Canada. However, a personal check will be cashed all right in Canada without a problem from the U.S.

Mark: Now here's the key. You said that you get some of your mail opened and you said you can only count on a handful of people. You actually know the people who have donated to you. How do you know that money being sent to you isn't being stolen to further quash your speech?

Alan: Most of the ones who send it will email me that it's on its way.

Mark: So you do respond to email then?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: Okay. My final question is: What would put a smile on your face?

Alan: A smile on my face?

Mark: What can we do that will put -- because let's face it. You're depressing, Alan. I mean I listen to you religiously and I don't want you to be depressed. What can I do and what can people listening do to put a smile on your face? What would be utopia for you?

Alan: The only utopia is to – rather than go the way we're supposed to go by the way we're guided, or by opposing them in the way they expect us and actually predict that we shall oppose them – we have to find another way out of this and we have to start being humane to each other for a change. We've become so selfish and cutoff from each other that we have lost what we called society; and when we lose society, we lose everything. Once people start to change this – turn off that television set and communicate with each other and really communicate, then, believe you me, the agenda will be in trouble very quickly.

Mark: So this is a doable thing? I mean it doesn't take someone -- you see I think when people say protesting and screaming into a bullhorn and all the other radio show hosts we know about, that's really BS quite frankly. All we have to do is wake the people up. In football, if we all know that the blitz is coming, if the quarterback knows there's a blitz he's not going to run the blitz right?

Alan: Yes.

Mark: My mom always says -- she's not with me on this one. My dad's starting to come up on the side. She's like "what can we do about it?" I said I think we need to talk about it. We need to let people know that if they're saying vaccines are good for us and we reject that, then they won't do this to us.

Alan: The thing is, too, we must spend time with the younger ones because most people today are caught up in being busy and running around, they ignore the youth and the youth are getting all of the reality – what they think is reality from television and school and they're cutoff. They have no bonding. We've got to get through to them to give them that will, to start that will off, because they're going to get the brunt of the changes you know. We cannot leave that to them.

Mark: Is turning off the TV probably the biggest step people can take?

Alan: Absolutely. All the big boys said back in the 1950's that television would be the main indoctrination or instrument that would be used; and that's why they imported millions of them into Britain. The government imported millions of them, refurbished television sets from DER Company (which is RED backwards) and they made sure that everyone could afford it in Britain, these cheap television sets. China has done the same. They wanted the whole nation to have a television set by 2005, so it's very important for them to have the propaganda instrument right there in the home; and it's also the main agent for the destruction of the family. If a man is sitting looking at young nubile dancers every night of the week he's going to start to lose interest in his wife and vice versa. The women are looking at the soaps all day long and looks at old Harry over there with his working hands and he becomes less appealing. This is meant to destroy. It's also meant to condition the youth into looking for the powerful, because youth who have no contact with any authority will actually try and seek or crave authority, and they take those who are most powerful. What they see today as powerful are the soldiers, the guys in black uniforms with machine guns. We have to break the cycle before it's too late.

Mark: It's interesting you say that. Let's call a spade a spade. Women get romance novels as their porn also, correct?

Alan: Yes. They do.

Mark: Is that delivered to us by the big boys also?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, if you go to any used bookstore they'll tell you even if they have collections of collectors books their biggest turnover, the thing that keeps them all going are recycled so-called romance stories. Sure enough, I had no idea until some people pointed it out to me these romance stories are just completely having sex with one stranger after another.

Mark: Yeah. You go to the Goodwill or used books – one of them type places and it's mind blowing how many romance novels are there. I'll let you run, but I still didn't really get the answer on what would put a smile on your face. If I were to send you and the people listening to this were to send you $50 or $100 or $500 obviously – well maybe not obviously with you. I have a hard time telling. Would $500 put a huge smile on your face or is that too much or too little?

Alan: I say it would put a smile on my face. Yes, that way I could pay the insurance on my old truck.

Mark: Okay, so if five people listening right now sent you $100 – that would put a smile on your face?

Alan: Absolutely.

Mark: Very good. Great talking to you.

Alan: What I'll do now is answer the first question. I think you mentioned the knighting. Elton John is part of the culture creation industry.

Mark: Yes. Please go into this because my wife is almost there on the truth side and this is going to devastate her, so go ahead.

Alan: It's not really to devastate. I mean the music is good and he certainly is a fantastic pianist. However, the guy who writes the words is a different author who writes the actual words. Elton John simply adds the music to it. I'll answer more fully after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller and I'll finish up on the last callers question about the knighthoods. The British Empire in all the Commonwealth countries including Canada gives out these orders even to cartoonists and political cartoonist that play the game of illusion creation for the general public, and the culture creation industry being so important for directing the minds of the people especially the young. What to wear: That's where you get your fashions shown. How to behave, how to dress, how to be aggressive or sentimental – all comes from culture creation. People like Elton John were big up there in it too and did very, very well in the music industry. He also promotes certain movements and that was another part of it too. "Political movements" you might say and that's part of the reason he got rewarded.

However, there's also a scam involved that came out recently with Tony Blair because he was handing out knighthoods to different musicians for about 40,000 pounds contribution to his party. There's also corruption at that level. It really doesn't mean so much. However, there are different orders of knighthoods. Once you get up into the Order of the Garter, then you're really in the big time. You're on your way. You're "joined at the hip" so to speak with the people at the top. In fact, you're allowed to breed amongst some of the aristocracy yourself and have aristocratic offspring. The culture creation industry definitely is showered with these honors as having served part of the system.

If you look back at the rock and roll period, the real hard rock in the heavy metal eras and so on and the drugs that came in with it. The drugs were not made by people in basements. They were made by the big pharmaceutical companies on behalf of MI6 and Britain and dumped over walls at universities in sacks. That's how they got LSD off the ground; and they knew they would literally break the bond of a generation. That was one of their intentions. If you could break the bond of one generation between the old way of life and their parents and the new, while they indoctrinated them with the new culture, they could help end the family unit. That was the main reason for it, so music was terribly important to them along with the drug industry that came out of it heavily reinforced.

The BBC itself ran all the music stations at that time in Britain, including the television stations that promoted the new youth culture of free love and all this kind of stuff. It was all intentional. Every British Commonwealth country gets knighted. It was so interesting to see even Mayor Giuliani after 9/11 went over and he got knighted by Royalty for going into his basement concrete place where they had continuity of government and fulfilling his role there. Kissinger got knighted. Poppa Bush got knighted. So many of them go over to Britain and get knighted; and there's a key to this, because if you go into people like the Bronfman family, the family that came in from Russia, sat on a farm and bided their time while the railroads came through in the early 1920's, and then suddenly became multimillionaires with the booze industry during prohibition.

Old Sam Bronfman, who would have bought and sold most people in the U.S., his dying wish was to be knighted by the Queen; and you ask, why would he need this? Why is it so important to him to be knighted

by the Queen? It was because the system that runs the legal above system also runs the illegal down below system and they run both sides of it, and have, all down through the ages. It's back to the laws of nature and the controlling of opposites once again. That's how you control whole civilizations down through the ages. You have a legal system and an illegal system and you run both sides of the game. That's the control of nature. Sam Bronfman donated millions of dollars to the same charity that the Queen and the King donated to, in the hope he would be noticed and asked over to be knighted.

Now today I don't think he'd have any problem, but back in his day, it wouldn't be seemingly – would be terribly comely for royalty to knight a known gangster. It's interesting, too, old Joe Kennedy who also was a partner in this whole game with the Bronfman's and shipped stuff back and forth. When they stopped prohibition in the U.S., they reversed the flow because Canada brought in after the U.S. stopped it, and they reversed the flow of the booze back into Canada. Old Kennedy was a prime mover in this vast undertaking at the time. He spent most of World War II in Buckingham Palace with the Queen. Great friends they were. You have to ask, what's this relationship with the British Royalty with gangsters? It's a very interesting thing to go into, with lots of history behind it; and then you find that the top bands that brought in the drugs, they brought in the dysfunctional society to break up the family. Even the free love which came out with abortion, the whole industry that came from it, you find all of those big groups being knighted by royalty, and yet royalty supposedly was there to keep the old culture going, the old traditional ways. Well, we're finding out now aren't we? I'll be back after I think these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller for the next hour and a half or so and tell things as they are. Some people might think I'm depressed but I'm not really. In fact, the visitors who come here, the very few who are allowed come here generally have a good belly laugh once in a while, and sometimes quite frequently. However, the topics we're discussing are of the gravest importance, because the more you understand the predicament we're all in, the heavier the situation; and we have to understand this. It's difficult I know when money is coming in, you have a good job and you're doing pretty well, and you have your sex 2.5 times per week, and you have a family and all the rest of it, and you can keep up with the Jones. However, you see that's not going to last very long and all hell will break loose because the elite themselves have decided that they don't want this system as it is to last too long. They have told us they are going to drastically change it. Change it by methods which are rather horrible, in fact, to do with population reduction on very large scales. That's a hard thing for people to imagine when they can go out and go to work and do their work and come back and play around and so on, but this actually going to happen. The boys at the top are not kidding when they talk about their depopulation agenda.

It's even more horrific when you realize they've actually been doing it since before we were born, through inoculations with cancer viruses in the vaccines. That's all been admitted to; and of course they always tell you it was just oversights and mistakes. That's how they get away with it, until you look into the authors of the vaccines and you find out they're all eugenicists who belong to the eugenics societies, "survival of the fittest and best," and they believed in reducing the populations and suddenly they're presented as the great benefactors of mankind.

We live in a horror show in reality; and to try and be exuberantly happy with the knowledge that you accumulate would mean that you are actually nuts. I'd rather go on an even keel and explain what's happening to society for those who can understand it without cracking up and going to pieces, because I am well aware, too, that bad information on a daily basis can overwhelm a person and depress them and put them into a form of nihilistic despair. That's not what I'm about. What I'm trying to do is show you the bad side, first the terrible side and then tell you to start having some faith in yourself and start working towards another way, a better way; because the elite have said this system as it stands now is not sustainable. They decided that a long time ago and published all their findings and they keep republishing their findings to an audience that doesn't want to hear it.

We have to find another way but not their way of coming out of this, because we have the potential to be far, far greater than we are at the moment. Right now, we're so separated from each other and that again was intentional. The separation of not just the family but the bigger family, the people themselves, are so divided and conquered almost that we don't communicate at all to each other, except on trivia and work events and what we've bought and we're going to buy like trained robots. We're not expressing human feelings towards each other. That's gone by the wayside and that's why people soak up the movies that

come out, because they crave contact on a deeper level with other human beings. We don't have it in real life anymore. We don't even know our neighbors; and sure enough, some of them, who are so far gone, you might not want to know. That's also true because we have a psychopathic system all around us, where even ordinary people brought up in it take on psychopathic traits of the dog-eat-dog and they compare each other with what they have, rather than who they are; and that's a tragedy. A tremendous tragedy because the ancients always said to listen to a king or a pauper, you'll always learn something and that's very, very true.

We live in a world of projected illusions – projected through mass marketing companies, but planned in much higher think tanks that comprise specialists in specific areas of society and sociology and psychology. They keep us running in circles chasing rainbows and illusions while they go ahead with an agenda which is not to our betterment at all. We have to understand this and we have to understand the gravity of the situation we're in. We're dealing with people who plan wars. They plan mass killings in advance like a business plan. They plan how many of the populations they have should be reduced. What types should be reduced. What gender should be reduced. What age group should be reduced. They plan this cold-bloodedly and perfectly and they make it happen. That's what we're dealing with.

We're dealing with people now who are manipulating the weather. I keep telling people to try and get a hold of the book; it's a paperback book. You can pick it up for seventy-five cents I understand. It's called "The First Global Revolution" and it's written by the founders of The Club of Rome, one of the premiere think tanks on sustainable development. They came up with the term "sustainable development." In the book you'll find the founders talking about the creation of terrible weather through scientific means and then blaming the public, convincing the public they were causing the problems in order to give up all their rights and be managed better by the experts in control.

This is all real stuff. They are manipulating the weather. The biggest problem people have today across most of the globe are bronchial infections, because of the heavy aerial spraying of aluminum oxide and barium and other metallic substances. Ask any pharmacist and they'll tell you what their biggest selling products happen to be. You can't dose the air with all of this on a daily basis and we've had it now continuously for about ten years. You cannot add this to the air without side effects showing up and we're experiencing it. If you were to compare the person of today at 20 years of age with someone of 100 years ago at the same age, we have about half the physical strength they did, half the stamina. Our immune systems have been targeted by biochemical weaponry through inoculations that we were trained were going to help us boost our immunity. They actually helped destroy out immunity because they wanted to bring the populations down. They discussed it in think tanks. They published their findings and they're going ahead with even more inoculations for the very, very young, even before the age of two years old, before the immune system is even working.

We're dealing with a horror show in actual fact. That's the reality of it; and one day, one day probably not to far away, we'll wake up to a few shocks as they bring on chaos – because their motto is ORDO AB CHAO. They're going to bring order out of chaos. Chaos to them means that everything that you thought was normal will be turned upside down and you'll be panicking in a thousand directions. I've read Revelations to some students I've taught over the years and explained the true meanings behind them, because Revelations was written by the mystery religion. It's written in the typical mystery language of the mystery religion, where they talked about a different type. How many would get saved and how many would perish. How, with their plagues, famines, and war, they'd have earthquakes in various places and all this stuff that had been used in ages past; only this time, because of hard work and the gathering of the sciences of nature, they have the techniques in the sciences to actually make it happen.

HAARP itself can cause the earthquakes. It can control and start tornadoes and direct them. It can do all the things pretty well that Revelations describes, the laboratories. It's hard to imagine there are people maybe even next door to you that go off to work every day and get paid fat sums of money and work on creating new viruses and bacterium, and one day are supposed to be released upon the world to kill off a lot of people. They come home to their wives and children and they seem maybe like normal people to you. These psychopathic creatures exist and they're sought out very early at school for the particular traits and trained in a much higher level of knowledge than even professors attain, because there are three levels of all sciences. Three levels on the go continuously, parallel to each other, and yet the one at the bottom doesn't know the middle one exists.

I can remember when Nick Begich was on the Wendy Mesley show on television in Canada, and for some reason (I haven't asked him yet), he had all of these little handheld gizmos about the size of a television remote. He told Wendy to stand 20 feet away and then pointed at her head and he asked her what she heard. She heard music in the middle of her head. He said, "this equipment was used by the CIA in the 1950's. It's obsolete." Now what size do you think that equipment would be today? You can bet your bottom dollar that was a solid-state circuitry – micro-circuitry, and this is before the public had even been given the transistor for the transistor radio. They were way ahead of what the public were told they are; and that's the same today. Whatever the science magazines tell you they're actually working on was done on a higher level a long time ago; and that's why it's called RE-SEARCH. The searching is done already. You have RE-SEARCH, and yet the controllers above the CIA have even higher weaponry because they wouldn't give it to their workers. They keep that for themselves, just in case.

We are living in a time when the old allegory of Eden is coming true, because Eden was really an allegory of a perfection of nature; and if nature wasn't good enough and you leave Eden, then there's only one direction out of it and that path leads to exactly where it must always lead; and that's where we are today. It must always lead to man trying to become God and man trying to conquer nature because it wasn't good enough for him. That's even in the Masonic literature, that they're there to perfect all that which was left imperfect, not just the basic human being himself.

Therefore, you'll have an elite who will always use all of these secret sciences because knowledge is power, and if you want to maintain power, you never share all of it with the public. The most powerful sciences you have you never share with the public. One day that will be used on the public to bring us to our knees or annihilation, one or the other. If we're brought to our knees, it will still be a form of annihilation. The Borg of the Star Trek series that came out of NASA, by the way, because Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA. He was told to write predictive programming around what their findings were at NASA; and so pretty well everything that is to come you saw in the Star Trek series. A predictable society where everyone, everyone is chipped. Chipped in the brain and controlled by central computers, just like the Borg because when they can predict what everyone is doing they will feel safe at the top.

Psychopaths, you understand, because of all their dirty deeds fear exposure. They're terrified of exposure. It's the one thing they fear the most and they fear the public. They become paranoid about the general public. They hate in fact the general public. They've always wanted to dominate them completely. In the past they've used religions and rewritten every holy book in every land to make the people obedient to the government of whatever type it was or is, but it's never enough. There's always that little possibility that someone will try to obey their god rather than the king and if that happens the king might be overthrown. They've work very, very hard to bring us to this new level where science will control all of us.

Now all they have to do – according to their own writings and what they've released from the World Science meetings – all they have to do now is convince us, the people, to accept it. I've no doubt this will be marketed to us by the big spokespeople that people worship on stage, like Dr. Phil or Oprah or others in other countries, the same types. It will be promoted. It's a wonderful for finding your children, not getting lost or even making a cell-phone call from inside your own skull. Something that DARPA's already done, basically, according to their own literature. With a paraplegic, they tried a brain chip. He can now email people on a 70 percent success basis just by thinking about it. That's how they'll sell this whole idea. The public have been conditioned step-by-step from television to the computer, to the little Blueberry handheld gizmo and the iPods, to the cell phone. It's really a training exercise into getting you to accept the next logical step, which is a chip in your brain, which you'll be told will do all of the previous things; but, in fact, it will be there simply to control you completely.

At Loyola University they said that once everyone is chipped there'll be no society as we thought of it before. There'll be no ability to think as an individual person. He said think of it more like the hive (and this a professor from Japan). He says think of it more like the beehive. You'll hear the buzzing of thoughts coming from the central computers that are programming the people, and the programs coming back from the people to the computers. Everyone will share this buzzing sound in their head. That is their utopia that they're talking about; and to be honest, it's a bit of a nightmare. I don't think I should be too happy about the prospect of it. I don't think any of us should be too happy at the prospect of this and we better start

speaking out now before they bring it out.

They're already conditioning children on a massive, massive scale and they said they would to this at the Loyola University meeting at Louisiana in the first one about 2001. I have them on my site under the archives. You should check into them and they said they'd promote this. This will be promoted they said through novels, through cartoons where the superheroes will have the chips and all these powers. It will be in movies et cetera. These guys never once talked about politics. They knew better. They worked for the elite.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller. John will be back tomorrow. He's going to fill in for Jack Otto's show. That's tomorrow, Saturday. I've just been informed as well that my voice has been all scrambled this last while, and it's not this phone here and I'm not on Skype or anything, so I don't know if someone is tampering along the way with the telephone. That's not uncommon when I'm on, mind you. I get that in my personal phone calls as well. I also get lots of tapping if I'm talking at night with people. If I talk about the occult, they'll give me peace and quiet because they enjoy that kind of stuff. It's better than the George Noory show, but if I get on to politics, the young people who are put on the night shift listen in, get fed up and they start tapping the lines until I change the topics again. However, it seems that something is happening with my voice right now.

Remember tomorrow as I say John Stadtmiller will fill in for Jack Otto tomorrow, Saturday. You can look up RBN for the times. As I was saying to finish off this hour though, when you understand more and more of the length of this system and how long it's been going on. The incredible cruelty that's been inflicted upon countless generations of people by a small group of elite using a monetary system, which they can actually employ whole armies by and use on the people. It's really been a horror show for most people up until fairly recent times. We've only had a short break, really, between wars of some kind, of prosperity and a little bit of relaxation, yet even the relaxation was filled for us; because the elite said if the public have too much time on their hands they might communicate all the more. Hence the drive to give us vehicles to occupy our time with, such as television and music and so on. These were again discussed back in the 18th and 19th centuries how to occupy a public that has more free time on their hands. Remember, in those days, people worked 16 hours per day and part of the reason was so that they wouldn't be idle, because idle hands creates idle minds that create mischief. The elite classes were terribly worried about communication that might happen between working peoples to each other. They worried about losing control over a public that had nothing to do for a few hours everyday except tell their sad stories to each other, and perhaps pass on some wisdom. Who knows where that might lead?

So there we are. I hope we're still coming in loud and clear, and if not, maybe I can get a new connection for the second hour here and try and bypass this particular line. I have heard that Skype is prone to do this, and apparently is coming in like Skype but I am not on Skype, so the landline should be better. Perhaps I should phone back into the radio station and see what line I can come up with.

We are living in as I say dangerous times. It's not a time for panic but it's a time for resolution. We'll have to be resolute in our ideas and we do it by educating ourselves and communicating with other people in a very precise manner, by showing them the documentation that's put out by the present groups that control us. They're still in publication, these books; and once they read these books, everything will become clear to them. The whys and the wherefores of the present wars, wars which are going to change the entire world and the entire way of living – because that's what wars are really for. Not just for the plunder. The plunder is certainly part of it. I hear the music coming on at the top of the hour and I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt back again standing in for John Stadtmiller. I disconnected my line. I tried to phone in on a different line. Sometimes that happens you get a better line connection, and the oddest thing happened, because for the first five attempts I couldn't even disconnect the phone, so I don't know what's been happening and whoever is listening in between me and the station, but something has been going on. For those who think we're all living in a free society, I tend to get proof of the opposite quite frequently. I'll mention to now that John Stadtmiller is standing in for Jack Otto tomorrow, so look up the RBN stations for the times who want to hear John talking on Jack Otto's show.

We've covered some ground today about knighthoods – the knighthoods that are very important to those in

the culture industry. The industry that we take for granted as being of our own, but in reality, it's there to shape the direction of society. In ancient times, philosophers mainly in Greece discussed the fashion industry, the music industry and even the drama industry, because they said that people will mimic and sing what they see and hear. People copy. We are taught to copy. Children do it naturally. That's why television is so important for babysitting them from the elites point of view. Children mimic what they see.

I can remember when the Spice Girls were made to be well known, and really what you had was a group of actors that would have failed in any other job, who were put together and songs were given to them. They acted the parts and they targeted an audience that really was from ten years old to about 14 years old. I only saw one of their videos where they were supposedly naked sitting behind seats with their legs spread rather wide open, and that was the message they were giving to even pre-pubertal girls – was how to be an attractive little potential whore. That's how they market these ideas into their heads.

Parents think it's all very wonderful when the children start to emulate all of this and they laugh at it, never suspecting that all of this was discussed with producers and people who belong to think tanks before the public even saw it. That's how ideas are put into our heads. We're unsuspecting. We think we're being entertained and we think it's all wonderful when little Sally starts to dress up like the Spice Girls, all spicy and nice.

The degree of indoctrination through many, many means is really overwhelming. Television as I say has been the main instrument to do it, but all media. Media means the middle. It gives the thoughts to those down below. It brings you to your conclusions (what you think are your conclusions) by picking certain bits of information, omitting others and knowing your logic – you'll come to the proper conclusion, which you'll think is your own. It used to be laughable in Britain with all of the different types of newspapers, which I'll go into after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller on this Friday. Before the last commercials, I was talking about the newspaper industry in most countries. Britain really ran the prototypes of the different kinds of newspapers that would come out. They used to have the staid old conservative types, which were large newspapers. They were meant for reading in trains for the business community as they traversed from the urban areas to the cities, but then they came out with the tabloid types. It was comical even with their names because the tabloid types would have The Star or The Sun, all these occultic Masonic symbols, while the state conservative types would have The Observer and The Globe and stuff like that. Nothing really changes. They understand the psychology of classes of people. It's ridiculous to think if you do think they live in a classless society. Some people are so naïve they really have fallen for this, because the class system has always been alive and well.

In fact, the monetary system in its essence is a class system. It created the class system of different categories of people who are successful within it. The tabloid papers would always start off with “page 3 girls.” Of course that's the first place you'd look at when they used to do that. Understand now it's page “3 boys” because apparently tastes have changed somewhat over the years. However, that's what they used to have and they'd always have sports on the front page, as though that was the only important thing that the working person was supposed to think about. Unfortunately, it often was. It certainly became that way when things were happening in the world around you and in your own immediate environment, and yet, all they could talk about on front page was some team scored a goal. It's quite an interesting thing to observe in a detached sort of way. Then they'd have even their favorite cartoonists and those cartoonists would play the political stuff by doing caricatures of the current politicians, all very acceptable because it still made you think that politics was real. It was funny to see members of the cartoon community being knighted, as well, or at least getting the Order of the British Empire, the OBE as it was called.

I can remember when the Beatles first got their OBE for doing their work towards the system. At least in those days, when Britain decided to go to war somewhere and make some unpopular decisions, the Beatles had the guts to hand back the OBEs because they disapproved of what was happening; so it was rather annoying to see later one Paul McCartney accepting a knighthood and becoming Sir Paul McCartney. Whereas, if Lennon had lived, I would like to have heard what he was going to say because he certainly understood the game and he didn't want to be part of it, certainly towards the end.

We live in a very manipulated world where reality as you know it is not normal at all. It's only one perception that you've been taught is the current appropriate perception, and you'll bounce off that from other people around you to see if you're normal. That's how people test each other. If they have the same opinions as me, then I must be normal. Now they could tell you the world is flat again, if it suited them, and as long as everyone else parroted "I guess the world is flat", then that would be the new normal and you'd think you're quite sane. Normal is whatever they give you for any particular period in history.

If you read the writings from ancient Egypt and Greece and the Middle East, they'd always understood the world was round. It was really to suit a biblical concept and to dumb the people down in a more appropriate manner of control that they reintroduced the flat earth idea. We all know as I say that the world really is round, because after all, we've seen the NASA pictures, haven't we? so we take that for granted too. We live in a matrix, a matrix that projects images to us all the time. Each perception you have is done through sound or touch or hearing or seeing, and we interpret it what we think is correct and then bounce off our perceptions from and to other people. It never occurs to us that each sense that we have is a language, a specialized language on its own – a language that can be fooled. We can be fooled by sounds, for instance, and be mistaken.

Today we can create artificial emulations of real sounds or real creatures. It's the same with visual perception. These things were discussed by guys like B.F. Skinner, the guy who really went in to psychology in a big way for behaviorism, the part of behaviorist psychology which was really sponsored from the big think tanks to find ways of manipulating human behavior on a mass scale. Skinner was given all kinds of awards and credits for coming up with these ideas from empirical tests that he carried out on animals and with his own daughter. He made a cage for his daughter and put her in it and observed her reactions to different things. This is the kind of person that was employed by the big boys. Now you can imagine if your next-door neighbor was doing that it would get into the newspapers in no time at all, and he would be called all kinds of names and put inside prison. However, when it comes to the elite doing the same kinds of things on a much greater scale, there's a silence and then there's applause because they're given a Noble Prize or something. We actually take their findings and respect people. We even respect monsters because we're taught to respect monsters. He did a great thing for society we're told. He helped unlock all of those things that make us tick, but who does it help? Who benefits?

The psychopathic elite at the top benefit because they have new methods and insights into how to control us and how to manipulate our reality. What makes us happy? What makes us sad? How to manipulate both of those extremes. It's very simple. Just look at the biggest, most popular television shows over the years. Some of them were very simple with a handful of actors revolving around a bar in a neighborhood where everyone knew everyone else. You had your postman and your barman and barmaid and all these different characters, and they'd have their fallouts and little dramas. They'd always get back together again. The reason that those little comedies were so important was because it filled a great gap, a gulf, a big black hole in everyone's soul today. It gave a sense of belonging and a sense of community. Something which we have lost that's been hammered out of us in fact by our current system, yet we still crave it. Those programs become more dear and the fictional characters in those programs become more dear than people we actually know. That's what's happened to society. It's effectively been almost destroyed; and simply because we can cooperate with each other when we're driving to work and not smash into each other through aggression or whatever, doesn't mean society is actually working. It just means we're all cooperating along an economic system and as long as we all share in it a little bit at the bottom, we won't turn on each other.

When the money supply one day is turned off and you can't buy those essential things that you have been taught you need to survive for your basics, you will see society turn in to a chaos, a planned chaos. Then the solutions will gradually come forth and you'll find that most people will accept those solutions because they'll have no option and they will actually see no other option. That's what we're being trained into. Again, these scenarios have been discussed and published by the top think tanks that are employed by even people like the Pentagon and the Tavistock Institute in London, which really is the world's premiere, the first major think tank to deal with behavioral psychology on a grand scale.

That's the world we're living in – a planned predictable world with a planned agenda. Anything that could evolve from society by itself is immediately infiltrated and taken over, because, as they've always known for thousands of years, any true movement that came out from the grass roots that was unauthorized would

have unseen rippling effects through society. It could upset the whole apple cart and throw off any agenda and certainly upset the elite's plans for the future. However, that's what we must do. We must start becoming humane again, bringing back all of those faculties and abilities to the fore that helped us get through hard times in the past.

When you think back, it's not too far at all in the past when we lived collectively, before Karl Marx – before he came along with his Marxian ideas of communism or the Trotsky's idea of continuous revolution. At that time, people at least felt some security with each other. They could count on each other to help each other out during hard times, and they had many hard times. They were also a suppressed people in the Middle Ages, for instance, which really didn't stop until around the 1700's – even then very slowly. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller and just enjoying that little bit of music there, which took me back a little bit. You know it's hard to put a lot of knowledge across to people that are not prepared for the knowledge because it is so dark. It's outside of what they called normalcy. It's outside of their traditional daily indoctrinations from mainstream media. It's outside the experiences they perhaps have in their work places, and it's certainly outside of the conversations they have at home. Now we have Mike in New York phoning in. Are you there, Michael?

Mike: Hi Alan. Regarding the encroachment of the police state, which is happening on a daily basis now, it seems to me that the United Kingdom is the exemplar where all of these totalitarian measures are being tested and actually implemented. For instance, the country's blanketed with these CCTV's all over the place, where you have watch your speech if your talking in a bar, for instance The media, especially the BBC, it's all sort of sappy. It creates a blameless public that's very docile, which makes me very dubious about whether people would even recognize what your message was all about even if it was spoon-fed to them. You know talking of the UK, it seems that barely a day passes without another grievous example of an invasion of privacy. For instance, the police are now testing helmets with miniature cameras in. They can take a sample of your DNA if you have a minor traffic violation and enter this in the national database. Another example is the local councils can now walk around your house, and if they think you've made any improvements, they can slap on a tax. It's so amazing to me how much abuse the people can take without it sort of eliciting any objections.

Alan: Yes, I understand that, there's no doubt about it. Britain certainly was in advance of all the countries to do with the techniques of controlling the people and the people's minds. Part of it, of course, as you know was the early programming put on television to do with police, like Dixon of Dock Green was one of the first ones and stuff like that about your local police. It gave you a completely false perception of what the police were really all about. Then they give you all the old worldly stuff, the 1920's or even an Edwardian England where everything was ordered and very simple. It was a skewed view of reality, but Britain really was the premiere for controlling difference classes of people and knowing what to project to them, to keep each one always divided but fairly content with each other, under apparently a cohesive nationalistic purpose.

They were very good at convincing the public that each war was going to somehow benefit them or the world in general for the greater good; and yet, as you know yourself, the general public did nothing but suffer.

Mike: Exactly, yes. Do you agree then that the UK is in fact a testing ground for all these totalitarian measures?

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, when the OSS, during World War II before it became the CIA, when it really started merging with MI6, they said in their own publications at the time that they would have to adopt the British system of mass control for population, for the control of the mind to ride out the storms of the future. They sent masses of scientists over to the specialists laboratories in England like the Tavistock Institute to learn the techniques of doing it.

Mike: So you think that not one in 1,000 has any idea what the hell is going on?

Alan: That's right. They haven't a clue what's going on.

Mike: It's kind of ironic that the warnings of George Orwell, you know what he warned about has taken place in the country that he was born.

Alan: It is.

Mike: In fact, he was born in India.

Alan: Yes.

Mike: Okay Alan, thanks.

Alan: Talk to you again. Back after these messages. I'm Alan Watt. Hi folks. Alan Watt here again standing in for John Stadtmiller and we have Robert in Canada on the line. Hello Robert.

Robert: Hi Alan. How are you?

Alan: Not so bad.

Robert: That's good. It's Robert from Halifax. I've just got a couple of questions for you Alan. Years ago I was a member of the Knights of Columbus. Since then, I'm not a member and lost a lot of my beliefs, but anyway, is there any connection between the Knights of Columbus and freemasonry?

Alan: Yes. The Knights of Columbus really came out of a freemasonic movement that hid itself even from the Pope at the time, coming out as a Catholic institution. Later on, it was the following Pope who realized what they were actually doing when they asked for a Masonic charter to be introduced; and that's when he banned freemasonry for a while and they kind of went undercover. However, since all the leadership in the world including the Good Shepherds of all peoples are all in cahoots and they have been for most of the 20th century – they have to be all connected to bring all the peoples of the world together, then they're out in the open. Knights of Columbus members now are allowed even to go to the Blue Lodge and mix with the Blue Lodge members in what they were taught before were their archenemies. When you look at all the symbols and passwords and so on, they're identical including the Green Man and all the rest of it. It's all freemasonic.

Robert: I think I remember the history of it there. It started in New Haven, Connecticut. I think it was 1882 and it's funny like New Haven's also where the Skull and Bones I believe is based. I don't know if there is a connection or not. Also, I think you mentioned one time on another show, I think it was on the Vyzygoth show how the Protestant Revolution was like a dialectic to usher in the Industrial Revolution?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. There's no doubt on that. In fact, Luther himself was a Catholic priest and he was living in the days when people were burned for heresy et cetera and yet he was called out to see his bosses and allowed to go free and continue his work. If you look at the Coat of Arms, it's very telling because you'll see the Rose and Cross (three roses and three crosses) the Rosicrucian. That's what it stood for. He was sent out into the world. They knew, the powers elite that be that always controlled the world, that they'd have to create the dialectic, because Catholicism itself was really meant and created to control an agricultural society of serfdom in a feudal system. However, they had to introduce a new system of thrift and money and a form of meanness you might say and a middle class, so in came the Protestant Revolution. They used to say that a good Protestant (back in the 1700's and 1800's) was a man who was sitting at his desk all day doing figures and his books and working out all his incomes et cetera. That was classified in the church as being a very good Protestant, a dedicated man. That's the reason for it.

Robert: Is that the Protestant work ethic?

Alan: That's right. That's where that came from.

Robert: Also, say when like Lutherism entered into Germany and Angloism into England and whatnot, I think Henry the Eighth took over the Catholic churches in England and I guess they became his possession, I

suppose. Who would have also taken over the monasteries, the churches, the gold and the wealth? Was it the state or would it be some of the leaders at that time, the rulers?

Alan: It was all of that. The king and the aristocracy, their cousins and hundreds of cousins, the nobility all shared the loot of the old abbeys et cetera. King Henry the Eighth himself became really the Pope of England. Even today, the head of the Anglican Church is the present monarch.

Robert: Right. The Queen is still the Defender of the Faith?

Alan: That's right. Prince Charles said a few years ago he changed it to the Defender of Faiths (plural) and Prince Charles himself is the head of the integrated eastern religious societies as well. It's quite interesting to watch this progress.

Robert: That's all pretty interesting. Thank you Alan and I'd just like to invite your listeners to check out your website and to purchase your DVDs and CDs because it's all very interesting. It will help to open all of our minds and I want to thank you for taking my call.

Alan: Thanks for calling in.

Robert: Okay, thank you Alan.

Alan: Yes. The Knights of Columbus, at the bottom ranks they're no different than the Blue Lodge. They have their little perks. They get contracts of local government. Little deals like that to get off with certain fines or fees et cetera, so there's little perks along the way. They get promotions within the society by fellow members, but they really don't know the bigger picture. They used to call Isis the goddess with a thousand faces, and what it meant was the thousand secret societies that all think they're independent that are working towards the same goal. That's still in effect today. It's also used for the thousand points of light that George Bush, Sr. gave amongst his New World Order speech on September 11th, very interesting date in 1990 – which he repeated on September 11th, 1991, just by coincidence of course. However, he talked about a thousand points of light. They're working towards this very goal right now.

You'll find in the memoirs of Benjamin Franklin that he called himself "a point of light." This is "the illumined one." That's what it meant. He was an illumined one. Today it also means the illumined NGO groups, the big organizations that are all working together towards this common world goal of a “eugenics program,” where only the illumined will have conscious minds and the profane, those in the darkness, the "junk genes" as they call it, will be no more of a problem to them.

You can go into the works of Adam Weishaupt. He's widely touted by mistake and by design I think as being the first person to start the Illuminati – and that's utter nonsense, because if you go into the Oxford Dictionaries going back over the centuries, you'll find that the term "illuminati" was first used in the 1500’s, long before Weishaupt was on the go. If you go into the creation of the Jesuit Order, you'll find that Ignatius Loyola—when he was caught by the Catholic Church for attacking different monasteries himself with his band of outlaws—was actually a member of the Alumbrados or the "Illumined Ones" in Spain, and they were a remnant of the Knights Templars that had been disbursed. They called themselves different names in different countries. The illuminati have always been there. However, Weishaupt, because he was such an arrogant boastful type of psychopath, did put out a lot of information about their agenda; and he was only one part remember of a whole organization that was worldwide at that time. He did say that through the creation of great foundations and wealth, they would promote their agenda through charitable works. That's how it would appear to the general public, through charitable works for good deeds.

When we hear of a good deed being done, we seldom look at it in any close detail. It isn't until you open the curtain and look behind it you find it has a different agenda or some other outcome will come from this good deed. That's how these big foundations work. They call them "philanthropic organizations." You'll find the same thing said by Pike, the so-called Pope of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, who talked about the creation of foundations. He said, by the accumulation of money by all means possible, even the stock market, we shall become masters over the masters of the world; and that was their agenda.

The Scottish Rite of Freemasonry also gave you famous people like Jessie James and others who robbed and collected the money for the organization to create these foundations. That's how they got started, tremendous history in all of this. You'll find before Jessie James, when the pirates were on the go with their Skull and Bones flag called the Jolly Roger, they were just the remnants of the Knights Templars who had the largest fleets in the world at that time, and they plundered every ship they could find of its cargo and its treasures to accumulate wealth. They buried them often in the eastern seaboard of what became the United States later on. Some families just happened to be allocated certain plots when they moved into the Americas and happen to be sitting on these treasures, and those particular families are the famous ones of today. They knew where they were going and they knew where the treasures were buried. This is old history and you must go into the old histories written around that period to find it, but it's not too difficult if you're determined.

There's a lot to this world of ours that we take as just happening by chance and thrift and a little bit of intelligence, whereas in fact it's a planned agenda, as was the creation of the Americas. We know that the Knights Templars came across to Oak Island as it's called off Nova Scotia, and that was supposedly where they buried a vast amount of their treasures. Remember, the Knights Templars were the first real international bankers of their day. They introduced a form of checking accounts. Checking comes from the checkerboard of chess, because on a big, big board on the outside air they would move these drafts around and that was their profits and loss and what was due them, their debts et cetera. That's how it was worked out and even today the man in charge of the British treasury is called the Chancellor of H-Chequer. That's his official title.

These guys have been on the go for thousands of years, thousands of years using secret societies and forming new secret societies. In the last couple of centuries, they've added female societies to it, although the females, as Albert Pike said, are not allowed into the true degrees. They're given side-degrees which are false degrees, because females according to them are unable to understand the higher mysteries because of emotion. They don't like women very much at all, to be honest with you. That's part of this whole agenda at the top is to eliminate any problematic types within society including women itself. They want a new type of human being that can be either cloned or reproduce itself. They'd be primarily male or left-brained in aspect. This can be traced all the way back to the allegories of serpents – not serpent people, by the way, that the counterintelligence boys has got everyone mystified about walking reptiles et cetera. It’s very good for the imagination and it certainly catches the unwary, it seems, because lots of them phone me to explain all this rubbish to them. I have to tell them that counterintelligence takes real truths, using real people and real history, mixes it with farce and you throw the baby out with the bath water.

However, to be tremendously amused if you follow along those particular roots, the serpent really is the left part of the brain. It's logic and intellect. That's what it represents. The other part, of course, is emotion, often represented as the female. The Egyptian pharaohs wore the Ouroboros around their head, which is the serpent in a circle around their head, meaning all-encompassing. It meant that everything that happened inside that mind was perfected. It was perfected by intellect dominating over emotion and it was guarded. The forehead was guarded by the cobra, the snake the symbol of pure intellect. No emotion in a snake you see. That's what it's always simply meant and even the early figures of Christianity had Jesus Christ on the cross, surrounded and intertwined with the serpent – meaning logic had broken over and won over pure emotion. There's much, much more to the story than the people have ever been told. Much, much more and I used to go into this in great detail with select few people who are able to be taught the higher mysteries.

We live in, as I say, a tremendously manipulated world, including the use of religions and societies and clubs and organizations, which have a capstone. The capstone is the top think tank, basically, that runs the world. All the boulders or shaped stones or ashlars beneath them are the organizations which make it work. Even on the U.S. dollar bill, the pyramid stands, if you look at the bottom, on a wasteland. The wasteland is the world of the profane, those who are not organized. They're too emotional. They have wrong thinking. They have wrong will and they have wrong action, which really are "the three unworthy craftsmen" as they call it in freemasonry. Freemasonry itself is totally corrupt, as all institutions must become after a short time. Sometimes truth starts off within a small group and it becomes a bigger institution, but they always become corrupted through living in the world, the world of matter. The same word that mother comes from Mother and the Matrix, in fact, is the battle between the spirit, the battle between the Earth itself, the physical needs – because in the law of nature there's no right or wrong as such. It's a pretty cruel world. Nature

doesn't care what happens to you or that little deer, that little Bambi that gets eaten by the big bad wolf. That's the reality of the world of matter. The struggle is always for spirit to overcome it and go beyond it and that's called the Great Escape. The first true leap forward is to escape from the pure world of matter by becoming "illumined" as they used to say. Not the illumination of the Weishaupt's and all the other psychopaths that grab on the bandwagon rather early.

Now remember tomorrow, Jack Otto's show will be taken by John Stadtmiller who's back from holiday and he'll be standing in tomorrow that Saturday. Now if there's any more callers, you get your calls in quick because we're getting to the end of this hour.

Meanwhile I'll continue a little bit with, as I say, a little bit of the mysteries, the stuff that's had people confused for an awful long time and no doubt will continue to do so if they keep churning out well paid authors with big backing to confuse us even further.

In ancient times, the pole star was Draco. Draco was the simply the charting of that star as it moved from the elliptic. They're not really concentric when we spin this planet. We have a little wobble of five degrees on either side - 5-1/2 degrees, but when you chart the stars you can follow a snake type pattern, so they put a snake with wings and called it a dragon.

Hi folks. Alan Watt here again standing in for John Stadtmiller. Before the break there I was talking about some of the original meanings of things which have confused people intentionally, mind you, by those whole rule our minds, our religions and now our sciences – the new white-coated priests called scientists and experts. We're taught to believe them just as we were taught to believe everything that ministers, priests and rabbis have said all down through the ages. It's the same old con-game.

The ancient cults which studied the movements of the sun, the moon and the stars charted them; and when you chart the movements of them, you'll see patterns and therefore they would put names on these patterns. If you followed Venus, for instance, you have what you now call The Star of David over the course of a year. These were known before Plato's time, before Pythagoras's time. They've been studied thousands and thousands of years ago, long before we're told they started at 10,000 BC. It's more like 250,000 BC, because for empirical testing and for watching and observing the Great Zodiac, which takes 25,500 years to complete, you had to at least have watched it once before to say this happened again exactly the same way.

That's how precise all of this is and that's why knowledge is never lost. It's always kept by a few during what they call ages, the changing over of ages. We're now moving from the age of the "fish," the age where Jesus, ruled, the son of the sun. The son of God into the Age of Aquarius. Aquarius, where a new type of human is placed in the stars that's not really male nor female, if you look at the story behind Aquarius who was the most beautiful boy who ever existed on the Grecian Islands, and fell into the sea and then was raped by Zeus; because the deity or the Demiurgos doesn't mind who or what he rapes. Generally it's done for power's sake, being a good psychopath himself, which we're all supposed to emulate in fact. That's behind the stories of stories.

When you understand these things and you understand the psychopathic personalities who know what I know and who are taught this in schools, which are not available to the general public, then you'll understand what we're really up against. We're dealing with people who in a sense think and believe that they are gods and they have the power of life and death over everyone. They discuss it quite calmly at their meetings. They discuss the bringing down of the populations and to a desirable amount.

I'll finish here for today. I hear the music coming in and I'll just say tune in tomorrow for John Stadtmiller who'll be filling in for Mr. Otto. Thanks for listening. Bye for now.

(Transcribed by Linda)

December 16th, 2009
Alan Watt on "National Intel Report" with John Stadtmiller
on Republic Broadcasting Network

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

John: We're back, ladies and gentlemen, second hour of the National Intel Report, on this Wednesday, 16th of December 2009. And you thought you weren't going to make it through the year? Congratulations, you got more of the same stuff coming next year on steroids. I have with me, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his website. Alan, how you faring my friend?

Alan: Oh, just battling away, and keeping the place warm as can be with about a foot of snow. 10 below freezing, because of all this global warming.

John: (Laughter) Yeah, I heard Al Gore lost his stuff over in Copenhagen.

Alan: Oh, he lost it, but he was caught today, giving another lie out. The North Pole ice is going to disappear in five years, and the guy who did the study for him, got up and said, I said nothing of the kind in my report. That was at the meeting. (Chuckle)

John: The last time somebody challenged Al Gore, the last I heard, what was it last week, he was at some book signing, some event, and about a hundred people descended on him and said, hey Al, you're full of monkey milk. He panicked, ran down the alley, jumped in his limo and drove off.

Alan: Yes, it's a one-sided propaganda field for these guys. And they can't take the heat. What's interesting too is that another conference in Copenhagen, one of the leaders of the IPCC was doing a book signing ceremony there too. All the big boys do their book signings over there, and a journalist during question period asked him about the emails that were leaked, and would they have any effect. They got an armed guard to take him out, because he asked that question. A United Nations armed guard.

John: I saw that. I saw that video clip. As a matter of fact, I think we had it posted on the website yesterday. Yeah, there's some, Alan, last hour you weren't around to hear me say this, but the reason that I called you to be on the air today. I've got, I don't claim to be psychic. I don't claim to be a soothsayer. I don't have the ability to see into the future, but I am feeling some really funky stuff coming our way. Are you kind of getting the same feeling?

Alan: Oh, I have no doubt. I have been following it, and you can predict, because if you read all their articles and their books over the years, they are simply following something they wrote about an awful long time ago, to the letter in fact, and you're seeing the full implementation of what used to be called the Communist Manifesto, right now. You've got to understand, even Marxism, Marxism is based on theory of materialism, and he said that the only production really comes from labor. He also talked about the transference of wealth, redistribution of wealth across the world, into a world managerial class that would handle it all. However, you just take that labor, equals energy and how they compute the carbon taxes that take energy and turn it into carbon. This is how the whole, so basically, they're bringing in the same Manifesto, with another guise on it, a scientific guise you see, to confuse the public, to redistribute the wealth across the world, and make us all equally poor.

John: (Laughter) Yeah. And just imagine the poorer countries even getting poorer than they are right now. We think we're in bad shape in this country? Oh, brother.

(Commercial Break)

John: I saw that you were on Alex Jones' show today. Is he allowing you to say that you're on this network and you do a program every day Monday through Friday at 7pm central? Is he allowing you to do that yet?

Alan: He doesn't give me any instructions. And generally when he phones me up, it's a sudden, you're right on the show, so whatever you're doing, you just stop and to be honest with you, I don't even think of it, I just wait for the questions coming and I just answer them.

John: Well, next time you're on there, why don't you do that. Because he's included you in a lot of his videos.

Alan: Yes.

John: Yeah, and you do some production stuff, but you mainly get your funding to heat your cabin up there, up way, way up north, you're not in this for the cash, you're in this for

Alan: Oh, no. In fact I'm not even breaking even to be honest with you, right now.

John: Well, and boy, I know what that feels like by the way.

Alan: And plus, I've got, you see, I can only upload shows and do shows by satellite internet. Xplornet is the only company Canada can use. Xplornet is a subsidiary of Hughes industrial corporation. They have put me, my speed down by over half in the last five weeks.

John: Really?

Alan: Yeah, I can't even download my own audio from a show as I'm doing the show. And they've had me going around in circles. I read an article the other day that Britain, now this is part of the commonwealth countries, remember Canada, so Australia, New Zealand, and so on, they're doing this to people they don't like being with a voice, basically. They're covertly just telling the providers to cut back their speed, give them interference, give them the run around, and I've been picked for that. So, I'm just crawling right now, just trying to get the shows up.

John: Well, have you had any thoughts of coming down south of the border here?

Alan: I have, in fact, because, to be honest with you, there's not much left to save in Canada. Most Canadians are even further gone then the U.S. In the U.S. you have the more radio shows. Here, we're in la-la land. We're in Happy Land actually. We get happy news generally. Lots of trivia, and we don't get anything about what's really happening in the world, because the British Empire led the charge for this unification of the planet, as you know with your history. The British Empire was to be the embryo, according to the CFR, of a World Government, and that's what they based it upon. So, the idea is to gradually, through about two, three generations, get the public not to even get involved in what's happening in politics,

to accept they're being governed, and that's what they mean by governance. When they use the term governance, it means there's a special class dealing with all the big problems. Don't worry your little head about it. Just go and play. And that's been very successful in places like Canada.

John: Yeah. Well, but they are, they're going after the hate crimes up there. The laws that have been passed.

Alan: Yeah, they have for quite a few years now. They had it passed here about four or five years ago.

John: And lo and behold with all of what was heard and seen and done, they just had to get it done in this country.

Alan: Yes.

John: And I'm telling you what. That was a blip on my radar. I took note of it, but I've not changed a damn thing that I do on air, nor am I ever going to change. If somebody wants to stick a gun in my face, and say that well, you're radicalizing, or oh, you're a hate monger, or you're hurting people's feelings. Hey, tough noogies. This is America.

Alan: What's even more astounding is that the United Nations, in one of their own documents talk about the hate laws. And what they say, technically, when it comes to writers and authors, in a multi-cultural society or world, no one has the right to be offended, which totally contradicts their hate laws scheme. Because some people seem to have more rights in this world than others. You know, and it's okay for some groups to hate apparently, and give out their view on things, but all the rest are not, and that's literally what you have here.

John: You know, I was looking at your site. (Chuckle) The verse here:
"Copenhagen Treaty Sweet for Those in Deal,
Salivating Over the Cash They'll Steal,
Capitalists and Socialists come Together
Where Profits and Power Merge and Tether,
We're about to be Plundered Again, Alas,
To Ward Off Effects of a Minute Gas,
By High-Priests Preaching Climate Salvation
With Fudged Data, Mainly Confabulation,
From Anointed Computers, Way Above Macs,
Which Spew Out Everything, Excluding Hard Facts,
Oh Save Us, Sterility, Death and Abortion,
Cry of Social Utopians, Their World-View Distortion,
One Thing for Sure, There's No Reliance
When Politics and Finance are Driving This 'Science' "

(Laughter)

Alan: That's it.

John: That's a beautiful piece. By the way, I'll volunteer. I'll be your point man here for your relocation, anything you need, you just pick up the phone. You want to get the heck out of Canada. Come down here, you've got high speed, no problem man.

Alan: Yeah, because as I say, they're really pushing ahead here and in so many ways copying Britain. And people have no idea that Britain that leads the world in this, how bad it is in Britain right now. It's even beyond the communist or the nazi police state. It's beyond it.

John: Where are you originally from?

Alan: Scotland.

John: Scotland. So, and you still have friends that are over there in the Isles, so to speak.

Alan: Yes.

John: And you've got first-hand knowledge. And we only get a tiff over here in this country of what's actually going on in England, but every time we see one of these Draconian little things pop up, we remind people, if it's happening in England, you know, people, Alan would think, hey, you know, oh gosh that happens in California. Well, they're just a bunch of nuts out there on the West Coast. And we would tell them, hey, if it's happening in California, it's going to be spreading through the States but as country to country. All you have to do is keep your eyeball cast on England, and what's going on there. It's happening here, it's already transpired in Canada, and the disease and the cancer is spreading.

Alan: They're putting television cameras in people's homes, by governmental proclamation. And that's what they do in Britain, they proclaim things, and that's it. And thousands of people already have them in their homes and in their bedrooms, in their hallways, in their living rooms. So the government can make sure that the children are being brought up properly. That's what they say. Not only that, there's an army of children now. There's town councils and city councils hiring thousands of children eleven years old generally, to go around spying on the adults, to see if they throw away their parking tickets. To see if they litter. To see if they fill up their dust bins and do it all properly, the right stuff in the right dust bin, and close the lid. There's a massive fine if you don't close the lid. The people are terrified of the children now.

John: Ah, well, yeah. And we saw this in this country when they started with the U.N. Rights of the Child. When that started to happen in this country, it snapped my head around, because, legally, by law in this country, we're responsible for our little adults in training until the age of 18. After that, hey, they're their own person, recognized by law. But I saw this starting to come around, and I thought, what they're doing is their trying to pit the children against the parents.

Alan: It's an old, old technique to raise one generation with a heavy indoctrination. A scientific indoctrination as Bertrand Russell called it, and he had the first authorized experimental schools in the 1920s to try and alter one generation in that school to be completely different from their parents. And he said by the proper scientific indoctrination, from kindergarten onwards, he said, the children will not listen to their parents. All morality, the new morality will be given by the state. He said, it's successful, that was back in the twenties. Well, they've been doing it ever since. And he said, that way, the morality of the parents will not contaminate. The old morality will not contaminate their offspring.

John: Well, and I'm old enough, I'm a child of the sixties. I was born back in the fifties, but I grew up in the sixties. And what I was indoctrinated with back then Alan, was well, having property is a crime. Free love, you know, hey, trip out, smoke out whatever, and free love. And then we saw the heavy hand of the Women's Movement, come in in the sixties, and into the seventies, which was a furtherance of busting up the family unit, the home. And Alan, believe this or not, and I've said this on air. And I've never gotten one angry call, or one angry email, or one angry letter. And I have said on this program, that the mistake this country made. You know, we had women's suffrage. I said that the problem we had at that point, was the women having the vote. And this was nothing that they are a lesser, sub-species, less intelligent than us "manly men." It was the way this country was set up. The way that women were respected and held out of the fray. The man was the cave man that went out and you know had to club dinner and drag it home. He was the one that took all that the world had to offer, while his wife and his family were in their small little castle being protected. So we roll in and....

Alan: You see, that was the problem to the whole Communist movement was that remember, part of the planks, one of the planks of the Manifesto was the destruction of the family unit. And they said they'd have to literally encourage women to a revolution. The love revolutions. Most revolutions are bloodless. I keep telling people that. They're bloodless. And they used an old technique of going over the heads of the men. We know about Bernays, the guy who they say gave America in the 20th century its commercialized culture. The buy, buy, buy stuff. Bernays was heavily involved with the U.S. government during his whole lifetime in fact. He helped drum up the reasons from WWI and WWII to get the U.S. into it. They needed wars they said, because then they could get the women into the factories, because there'd be a shortage of men.

When they get them into the factories, they'll start to empower them. That was the term they used.

John: Rosie the Riveter.

Alan: What they said was, if a man is not married to a woman, and there's bonding there, and they have children, and then there's nothing for the man to stand up and fight for. Do you understand? That's been very successful. The guys have nothing to fight for now.

John: (Sigh) Well, I loved the days when men were men, and women were women, and cars were cars. We'll take the break here. Take your phone calls as well. 1-800-313-9443. Alan Watt is my guest, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is his site.

(Break)

John: Here is that clip that Alan Watt mentioned earlier here, and it is on the website. Let me play this quickly here. Well before all that starts. This is Professor Steven Schneider's assistant requested an armed U.N. security officer, who held the filmmaker, Phelim McAleer, what a name, ordered him to stop filming and prevented further questioning after the press conference itself, where the Stanford academic was launching a book, and here's what happened.

McAleer: What do you think of the behavior of Professor Phil Jones in asking colleagues to delete emails and the destruction of publicly funded data was gathered by public funds?

Schneider: I don't know what he asked, what he said. I don't make comments on redacted emails presented to me by people whose values I don't trust. I would have to see the whole thing, so I cannot very well comment. What I can say is that private communications that people have between each other certainly are not public documents.

McAleer: But the university has confirmed that they are accurate.

Schneider: Everybody says privately. Well, no, let me, I agree. We'll make it short.

John: They were trying to take his microphone away from him, during this as well. And he's sitting here, and he's just waiting for a follow-up question after the little conference had broke up.

Security Officer: I'd like to see your badge.

McAleer: Sir, I am a member of the press. I want to

Security Officer: If you don't shut that off, I'm going to take it away from you.

McAleer: Sorry, we are the press.

Security Officer: I don't care. I asked you to shut it off. If it happens again, I'll take it away from you, and you're going down.

John: Somebody need to kick that, that was some U.N. security guard, a little sergeant. I would have kicked his fat dumpy little butt, right there on the spot. And the last exchange that you heard on that, was actually somebody else that was filming, the photojournalist that was there, he had the cameraman shut it off. Now folks, this is supposed to be a warm, fuzzy New World, where everything is based on trust and mutual agreement, and we're all going to work together. These are absolute tyrants, that don't want to be recorded. They do not want to be held accountable to what they are doing, and what they are saying. Alan, this.

Alan: You've got to remember too, that the U.N. runs NATO. It runs so many different organizations. The ministry of agriculture for the whole planet. Every department that you have in your federal government has a counter department at the U.N. It uses the term democracy whenever it wants to invade another country.

We're bringing in democracy. And yet here you have at the heart of them, a UN officer, saying, this guy says it's freedom of the press. And the guy says, I don't care. You see, they're liars. The United Nations was never set up to be a democratic institution. It's a dictatorial institution, and it's to be run by experts, it already is, who are simply telling us what to do, and we're supposed to obey them. And if we oppose them they just turn the guards out on you. We better get used to it because this is what's coming down worldwide right now.

John: Well, maybe in their world. And, Alan, I don't know how you feel about this, but this certainly wasn't the country I was born in.

Alan: No, no.

John: And this is not the country I'm going to die in of old age, but life has in my estimation, from what I understood of freedom and liberty, my life has ceased to exist. I'm like the other millions of Americans in this country, like George Romero's Night of the Living Dead. And people had better start grasping that this move for a global government, which by the way, the United Nations, its secretary general has always, without fail, been a Communist. So, that includes the guy from Austria, Kurt Waldheim. You know, he was a useful little character there for a while as well, but people do not understand. I mean, they see the loss treaty. The UN is going to be, well, they're going to be chipping everybody and tracking everybody, including, and if you think you go outside of the territorial limit of your own country, you're going to be tracked. Commercial traffic. Every boat on the ocean is going to be tracked. I mean, Alan, I don't think people understand really what the heck is going on with them.

Alan: They don't. They really don't. It's so interesting to read so many of the big players in the Communistic movement. Many of them were multi-millionaires, and folk can't put the two together. In fact, the whole Communist regime was funded by banks from the Western world. Even the Bolsheviks were put in from the U.S. primarily, to take over the Soviet Union. And they ran it, right through. Two hundred families ran the Soviet Union for its whole existence. Now they and all their offspring are running the Western World when we amalgamated. When the wall came down, we amalgamated exactly as the Reece Commission found out was going to happen in their inquiry back in the 1950s when they'd talked to the foundations, who said our purpose is to so alter the culture of the West, especially the U.S., that it will merge seamlessly down the road with that of the Soviet Union. That has happened. That's what all these revolutions in the 1960s, 70s, and 80s were all about, the Cultural Revolution. Same as Russia. The Feminist Revolution. The Free Love Revolution. These were all revolutions. That's why Khrushchev said in his trip to the U.S., he said, the U.S. will fall without firing a shot.

John: Boy, that's the truth. Hang on, we'll be right back.

(Break)

John: Oh by the way, Alan, the old Hegelian dialectic. We have capitalism vs communism. But Communism doesn't work, because it's the state, everybody's supposed to own equally, everybody's supposed to pitch in equally. Well, we know that doesn't work. So the illusion that the grand masters of the world Union are up to, is, well the illusion that you're still able to work and earn, but you're going to be taxed. You're going to be taking care of people in Zimbabwe or some dark dank third world backwater country. The wealth distribution, that is called Socialism. And this is what they're after, a Socialist New World Order.

Alan: It's purely Marxist. It's Marxist completely in concept. And what people can't get their heads around, is, why would the capitalists go along with it? And you have to read the top capitalist's book to understand why. And the man himself was Lord Victor Rothschild. He was also a scientist. He ended up being on top, the head of all the British security agencies during the Cold War, and yet, once he died, and once the Berlin wall came down, and once we're all merged together, they could come out with declassified information in a book called The Fifth Man. And they can confirm his whole life story. He joined the Communist Party when he was at Cambridge. He ran four or fives spies or more in Britain. He also eventually belonged to the Mossad at the same time. He belonged to different organizations, and then he went back into the banking later on in his years. But he explained, and by the way, his mentor at Cambridge, was John Maynard Keynes, another top Communist, that gave us the Bretton Woods agreement when they took the gold

standard off as well.

John: And knowing full well what was going to happen with the dollar, because it was debt-based currency.

Alan: Yes. So, here's Lord Victor Rothschild, who said that the old world state will wither away, right out of the Marxist idea. But he said, money can be anything. He said, serving the state with credits can be a form of money. Naturally, what they envisaged in this compromise, this coming together of the two systems, is those who have always managed the money system, will still manage the new money system with the public/private partnership deals that you have. Even though it will be a form of credits. Now, from there you jump to Lord Bertrand Russell, again a man who was all for this whole scheme. And he said that eventually everyone will serve the world state, and you'll be issued credits from the government, or an institution on behalf of the government. Everyone at the bottom level, the masses, will get the same amount of credits every Monday, put into their account. They'll all be on the same level. You cannot save it up. And that way, at the end of the week, if you haven't used it all, it disappears come the Monday. The same account goes back into the same numbers for everyone.

John: You know what's fascinating to me, looking back in world history, there was one continent at one time. It was the Pangaea continent. And their ideology, even though the people still have the illusion that we're in separate parts of the world, and that we have different culture, different language, these people are setting up the economic and cultural one continent, even though we're separated by language and seas, and everything else. People, Alan, years ago, when I would talk about the New World Order, the immediate response from the press was, oh, you're one of those, you're one of those extremists. You're one of these nuts. All the while that they're talking in their own language about setting up their global government, but yet, I was just a disenfranchised and unappreciative person. I even had these people Alan, three of them, come down to New York to Texas, when I was at an expo to specifically corner me, and they were almost pleading with me that you know we're not arguing with anything that you're saying, but you've got to adopt the approach that this is not a long-term planning goal. You've got to take the view of accidental history. There was just circumstance that were taken advantage of. And I looked at these people after an hour and a half, and I finally looked at them, and I said, gentleman, I think your job is done here. I am immovable, but I thank you for your time, and well, your effort has been genuine, but I'm not biting. Thank you very much and have a good day. They never bothered me again. I mean, I've had so many people try to have me adopt the accidental view of history that there really is not a global one-world conspiracy, that they quit trying. Let's go to the phones here. Mike in Ohio. Hello, Mike, you're on with Alan Watt.

Mike: In Ohio here?

John: Yep, you're in Ohio, if I'm here in Texas.

Mike: All right. Okay. Well, John, first thing. I want to thank you and for running, it's inadequate just to say thank you John, because you are, whether you know it or not, you are running a 24 hour a day university, for those who want to learn.

John: As opposed to the university with higher level, where they have the stores of knowledge. Do you know why the university have all the stores of knowledge? The bright people show up, and then they leave it there.

Mike: Oh, okay. Well, it's different from, there's not an agenda, your university stuff other than the truth.

John: Just freedom and liberty, and get the hell out of my life and leave me alone.

Mike: Last night, I called Alan Watt, because I was kind of curious about what they do up in Canada as far as owning firearms. And after he'd explained about all the permits and everything, and I asked him about a bear. He said, in Canada, you have the right to stand there and be eaten alive. And that made my mind roll. I started thinking. I thought about that all night long, about how people take a second amendment here for granted, yet there are people right next door all the way around our borders who don't have that right.

John: That's right. That's why the destruction, and I'm sure you'll agree with this one Alan. That's why the destruction of this country necessarily had to take place without standing and exchanging rounds. Because we have 200 million Americans, and folks, there's a hell of a lot of hunters that are very familiar with 30-aught rifles with big scopes, that can pick a dingle berry off a gnat's butt, at 500 yards. There's a reason why we had to be destroyed, not by force, and you're exactly right. By the way, I wanted to tell you Alan, I don't know if you remember the quote, before the big to-do here. We had Nikita Khrushchev that made his little appearance here in America, and one reporter had asked him, well Mr Khrushchev, what about the Communists here in America? And he smiled and pursed his lips and feigning, you know finger, you know index finger over his lips as if to say, Shh. He said, here we don't call them Communists, here we call them liberals.

Alan: That's right.

John: And how many years later, we have people running around proclaiming themselves to be liberals. They're progressive thinkers. They're progressive people. They don't even know that they're the carriers of Marxism. And folks, you think you're looking into the future by looking at Barack Obama. You must understand this, that this man is the right time for their agenda in this country. Because what has he just done? George Bush started it with a little bailout for the banks and some of the companies that were in trouble. Look what Barky just did. Nationalizing, taking over, government making decision. And it's a strange mix Alan. At times it's pure out of the box Fascism, other areas it's Socialism, other areas it's Communism. Hell, I don't even know sometimes when I look at this. I don't even know if I'm looking at an "ist" or an "ism" or just a flaming idiot.

Alan: You have to look again at the Fabian Society. That was the technique that was to be used in the Western countries, and it's been very successful. Step by step, incremental changes in the cultures of the public and the institutions, gradual Socialization. But remember, the technique was to blend the Soviet system with that of the West, eventually, according to the Reece Commission. 1953 that was done. And the Big Foundation leaders that were funding all the Far Left Movements had an investigation done into them, in the Reece Commission to see, why were they funding what seemed. Why were these multi-millionaires with these foundations funding all these Marxist organizations? And Professor Carroll Quigley said in his own book, Tragedy and Hope, and the Anglo American Establishment, being the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, he said, there's a lot of truth in this. He said that their goals are very, very similar. It's a combination of Fascism, as I say, where a Fascist, Darwinist elite, ones who have proven their right to rule over the rest through generations, will rule from the top, an expert society, with masses of bureaucrats hired to manage all the public down beneath them. And that's the combination of a Fascist system and a Communist system. Communistic for all those on the lower level, the masses as they say, and Fascist for those at the top. That's the perfect Fabian Socialist society, the merger of the two. And that's what Lord Victor Rothschild was talking about. And it's an excellent book, it's by Perry, P-e-r-r-y, The Fifth Man. All declassified stuff now that Rothschild's dead. And you know something, with these astonishing announcements by declassified government information from MI6 and MI 5, no one cares. No one cares.

John: Mike, thanks for your call, I appreciate it.

Mike: Hey John. I wanted to mention to Alan. Alan, I hope you take John up on his offer, to come on down here. If you need any sponsors, I'm sure we can arrange to have a whole list of sponsors for you if you need it.

Alan: I'd appreciate that. I'll tell you another thing too. They are going to go after even the wood fires up here until you're forbidden to heat yourself with wood.

John: Well, and of course, that's putting all the carbon dioxide out there.

Mike: Yeah, but you're way up in the Thules; there's not even a gas pipe near you, is there?

Alan: That's correct. And even if you do heat by oil, it's twice the price of what you'd pay in the States to heat yourself by oil. And even then by the way, three years ago, they, the government decided, the federal government decided you needed a permit of inspection from government agencies to inspect your furnace,

your oil furnace to approve it. You have to pay for them coming in. You pay for inspection. You pay for any alterations, upgrades. You pay for the guy to come in again to inspect it and approve it, then you're given a permit, so you can buy your oil, and stay alive.

John: Mike, thanks for your call. I appreciate that, and I might bring out the call if Alan is staying one step ahead of the New World Order. It's here. It's in full bloom here in the United States, but at least it's better than Canada or England or anyplace else. And I tell people, you know, Alan, people have called me and told me that I had to get out of the country. And I say to them, you know, well what do you think you're doing. If you're just carving out a few years until you go back into the earth, and become dust once again, that's fine. But, if you're running from the New World Order, I would stay here and try to restore the Republic in this country, because we're the lynchpin. Once this country goes, so goes it all.

Alan: Absolutely. The U.S. has been the greatest friend to this whole system by fighting all its wars, which were conquests to take over and promote the U.N. Socialism agenda. You have two more wars to go. One with Iran and one with Syria. That was put out by the New American Century group. Once that's finished, they want to flatten the US back home. They're already starting the flattening process through the incoming carbon taxation. Everything that you purchase will have carbon taxes attached to it in the purchase. Everything.

John: Well, do you see actually, an agreement of any sort, or are they going to have to drop back and regroup in Copenhagen.

Alan: We can't ever think these guys are stupid up there. They have incredible tacticians at the top. They've got all the guys, the Brzezinski types work for them. The Kissinger types work for them. They have so many think tanks. They know psychological tactics to use long-term, short-term, and the only thing that would really stop them is some kind of waking-up process, or even a kind of spiritual, that's one thing they were terrified of, was a spiritual reawakening in the U.S. That was their big enemy, religion, that's why they had to attack it so viciously and incessantly from Hollywood and so on. That's what they're afraid of. You're right. The U.S. is the only place left. And most don't know it, where they have any rights left at all, and they're losing them so fast.

John: Right quick. I remember when the Berlin Wall fell. A lot of the dumbed-down masses were celebrating and taking shards of the wall as a memento. And this was great because Russia died, Communism was dead. And I remember hearing out of West Germany, although heavily muted, these people were taking in the East Germans that were the day that they were born, were staunch Communists. And all of the sudden, West Germany was flooded, and that was a Capitalist system if you will. But they were highly disturbed that these people were coming over from the East, and it wasn't just jobs and economy, it was philosophy. And the West Germans were freaking out. They're going wait a minute. We're not sure the wall wasn't a good idea. It was not impassable, but it was more of psychological barrier than anything else. And when that got let down, I remember thinking to myself, Alan, there it goes.

Alan: There it goes, and then Gorbachev gave his famous speech to the Politburo. He said, shortly, shortly, and you can find this from the Toronto Sun, Eric Margolis was the foreign correspondent. He wrote the whole article. In the speech, Gorbachev said, shortly you'll hear that Communism is dead. He says, don't believe it. And then he went on to expound how Communism was moving into the next phase of the merger and infiltration of the West as the two come together. He says, this is the next, the next step, of Communism. Now, with his head of his own particular parties in the world, he's involved with this whole IPCC thing at Copenhagen, he's promoting World Socialism. It's in the newspapers, he keeps saying, it's World Socialism, and that's what he's promoting. That's what they're calling it now.

John: This, I still cannot believe, and I am not going to put myself in a position for apologizing for the millions of dumbed down, I hate to say this, for thinking these thoughts, but the "useless eaters" in this country that have forgotten, what an absolute, and I mean this, Alan, this has never been done in recorded history, that we had a free market society, with a government that was supposed to guarantee certain rights, and it was the quest of mankind for thousands and thousands of years to bring about a functioning society based on a rule of law. And it was fair, mostly, it was fair and equitable, and you could become the captain of your own ship, the king of your own castle. And we had the ability to talk and communicate and

contract, and do what we would in our lifetimes, according to what our own specific needs, and our own agenda was. But they had forgotten something on the way to this wonderful prosperity. They forget what it was like to make sure that that was there for our progeny, the successive generations yet to come. They went to sleep. They got lazy.

Alan: Absolutely true. Plus, they stopped teaching the history to the children, and they replaced it with a new doctrine, basically, based on John Dewey, and globalism.

John: The one thing I wanted to bring up to you. You saw the European Times story, about U.S. Northcom and Barry Soetoro here, working with the Air Force General over at U.S. Northcom. And this is, folks, this is about 6 weeks away. By January 30th, of just next January, I'm talking about the end of January, he wants a million more soldiers at the ready and according to these reports, he has been in constant contact at the Pentagon, and U.S. Northcom preparing for civil war in this country. I can see this coming. And I myself, Alan, as many years as I've been doing this, as many years as you've been doing this, there is a part of me that still does not want to believe this, but I had to reach out and email Alan Watt today, to get you on the program, because I see this stuff coming, rapidly.

Alan: It's so easy to bring on. All you need is another real or fake crash, we never know what's going on, because it's all planned. We see the effects, but again, reading over many of the papers from the 50s and 60s from the different Communist books that were out there published, by the way in New York most of them on behalf of the Soviet Union, they talked about ways of creating revolution within the United States, physical revolution if things had to be done that way. And they talked about creating a massive welfare system, causing a crash, withdrawing the money, and waiting for the chaos. And then the chaos would ensue, and as you know, the Communist idea was to come to the top during these periods of massive turmoil. They come in as the saviors, restore some kind of order, the people would sigh with relief, and then they'd really go at it, and implement their whole system and their dogma.

John: Mark in Texas. We'll make you the last caller today, Mark. Hello.

Mark: Hi there, gentlemen, how are you.

John: Hi.

Mark: Well, what's interesting, regarding the Gorbachev comment, in the Toronto Sun, is that he knew even then that the Communists had simply changed their spots, simply by changing their names, which is a common tactic used with this group throughout history. Since of course the administrative procedures act of 1946, we've been on a rather accelerated course to form what we have today, which is a Communitarian system. And I have question for you Alan. First of all, do you concur with that? And secondly, do you think that the fat cats that suppose themselves conservatives and that are doing very well in this welfare economy, because welfare goes both ways, corporatist as well as the democrat flavor.

Alan: And it keeps the cost of labor down too.

Mark: Do you think they're going to be immune from being taken down themselves in the final end game?

Alan: A lot of them think they won't be because, at least, and this is the psychopathic mentality. They look at their own lifetime basically, not even their children some of them, and they have been promised that they'll be part of a governing structure during transition. They already have perks that you don't even know about. For instance, back in the 80s, Canada and the States passed laws that all politicians, all top bureaucrats and their families were to get special hospital treatment at all top military hospitals. The general health system was not good enough for them. Anyone asks anything further. So they get a lot of perks and benefits. They're brought in 'on the know' as you might say. Once they come into 'the know,' they believe they've made it. They're going to be saved you might say, and indispensable to the system. But they will be in for a shock, because when they find out they're not as needed as they thought they were, once the big boys really take over.

John: Mark, anything else?

Mark: Well, just that, you know, when I think about all the fat cats that could be doing something about what's happening in our country, that have their heads stuck in the sand, because they themselves think they're part of this elite group that's going to be part of the new philosopher kings taking over.

John: They eat their young.

Mark: Oh yeah. It just saddens me to no end. And that's why, I mean, I applaud what you do John and you too, Alan. I just wish that there was more that I could possibly do, except speak up and lend my voice.

John: Well, and, this is all about education. Mark, thanks for your call. I really do appreciate it. This is all about education. I mean, we're not going to be able to stop the fat from getting in the fire. That is not going to be possible. They are going to accelerate their agenda. The thing that struck me, Alan, about this, is they could have waited until you and I, and maybe the prior generation here, wouldn't be too many years, we'd be gone from the face of the earth, and they could have this without any contention whatsoever. Not only in this country, but worldwide. But why are they so stupid and arrogant? Why, I mean, do they feel they have revealed enough that they can't lay back and then just wait until the people in this country go through the stupid schools and the stupid universities, and keep voting for stupid people like Barrack Obama. Why didn't they stop, and just hold this in abatement for another 20, 30 years, until they could walk in and do this without anybody with giving at least a whimper?

Alan: Part of it, part of it is the unknown factor, the "x" factor. During a period where they're not pushing ahead, then who knows what kind of idealism might emerge from a source that was not under their control. That's one thing. The other part is, they literally go by incredible business plans, long-term business plans. That's what the world is. You know, in Communism, they had their five, ten, fifteen, fifty year, a hundred year plans. United Nations publishes reports all the time, with the same type of agenda. We'll have this done by 2050, this done by 2060. They literally have a time table, and they stick to it like any top business leader, and they really work hard to make sure that the populace is ready for anything at all, that they're prepared psychologically by the propaganda media. So they're always pretty cocksure they can pull it off. And they're pretty sure now they can go the whole way.

John: We are the "x" factor, and we are the only ones standing that is going to be able to defeat that in this country. And make no mistake about this folks. We beat them here, we've got a good chance of beating them everywhere. We must stand. Alan, give me a call, when you're ready to take a move. We'll talk about that some more. Throw another log on the fire, Alan Watt will be up in just one hour on the network. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

John: Okay sir, we'll see you tomorrow folks.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"NATIONAL INTEL REPORT"
WITH
JOHN STADTMILLER
July 20, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

John: Good afternoon ladies and gentlemen. This is the National Intel Report and I'm your host John Stadtmiller. We're live from the studios of Republic Broadcasting Network on this Friday. It is the 20th of July 2007 and on today's program for the first hour, I have Alan Watt on with us. We'll get to him in just a couple of minutes.

By the way, I just visited the Williamson County Tax Assessment Office today, and I'll tell you what, they're now listening to Republic Broadcasting Network. I just dropped a bombshell on these people. You know what they're trying to do? They're trying to collect taxes off your business machines, your computers and everything else. Now when you buy this stuff to begin with you're already paying the states the sales tax and everything else, and basically this is a business tax and it's really unfair because it has no representation. In other words, there's taxation without the representation. It's thrown into a general fund, and off and away we go. I told the tax assessors office this morning that, look you don't have a check mark here or a box that I can check for unconstitutional and illegal taxation, so therefore I didn't get a hearing in front of the board. However, I did have a good time sitting there talking to those fine folks and I know they're out there listening today. Hi guys. Because after I got done with them, for about a half hour they were real interested to find out more information.

I looked at these people and I said do you enjoy paying income tax? "No, they scare us to death." I said quit being scared. Don't pay it. "My god you've got to." I said really. I said how many dollars do you think of the $1.2 trillion dollars they collected last year went for government services. "We don't have any idea." I said the answer to that is zero because they're paying the interest on the money that the government borrowed, and they're running out of paper to sell to the planet. That's why our dollar is only worth about two cents. I said we have a couple of attorneys that just took the DOJ and the IRS to lunch (and I don't mean for a burger either) and I said they'll never hear back from the IRS for the rest of their lives. They were very, very interested in hearing what we had to say on issues of constitutionality and legality, so we welcome the Williamson County Tax Assessment Office to the program today. Hope you guys keep listening. You're going to learn a lot.

All right folks, it is Friday the end of another work week or subjugation week, however you want to put that. I want to just let people know, this network you noticed it took a hit back in January from some unscrupulous people. In a way that's kind of been a blessing, because you know what that did? It just dug my spurs into this even more. I got a little tired of doing radio and people not really paying attention and not really using the tools that are available out there. Up until that time, maybe my attitude was a little lackadaisical, but that kind of shocked me back into reality and how important this network is. We're looking at right now putting up another 'bird,' putting up a whole new line up of talk show hosts. We've got business consultants looking at this business for investment purposes and we also have an affiliate relations. People that are going to be representing this network now so you know folks if I'm going to pull my hair out, I might as well pull it out over a big deal. Pull it out over a big deal rather than a smaller deal, so there you go, the best network that was out there before we got whacked and hacked back in January. We're going to be on top and we're going to be the biggest and baddest radio network out there for the alternative media, which by the way folks, it's the alternative to the media, not the alternative media.

I have with me this afternoon Alan Watt. Good afternoon, Alan.

Alan: Hi. It's a pleasure to be here.

John: I appreciate you coming on with me. I know that you just substituted for Michael Herzog for the last two hours. I have no idea of what you were talking about because I was busy doing business and on the phone and talking to people. What were some of the subjects that you were talking about, Alan?

Alan: Really where we've been in history and how we're seeing history in the making for the next phase of it, and that history doesn't happen as you bungle down through time but really is planned in advance. The big agendas are always planned way ahead of time by big think tanks that work for a global elite, and how the push is on now for the whole New World Order. It's a complete world order. The old world order, as they used to talk about, was the Soviet versus the Allied, U.S., Britain side during the Cold War. This is the New World Order for the whole world and it's to do with a completely new way of living if they get their way. A way of living where most people will be pretty well dead in a sense in that they won't be able to think at all, they'll be brain chipped. They'll be lobotomized. They'll be purpose-made for their work tasks. This is the glorious future that we're being told is all in store for us, but meanwhile the elite must standardize the rest of the world under the one system to pull it off. That's why the war is going on in the Middle East right now.

John: That's what I wanted to talk to you about because it's always been my contention -- I've been looking at this Iraq deal and I looked at Afghanistan and of course we saw the governmental reasons for going in. Al-Qaeda or was actually us that sold Saddam Hussein these nasty weapons that he used to kill some Iranians with. I'm looking at this scenario and I arrived at this conclusion about a year ago. Alan, I'm looking at this and I'm thinking, wait a minute here. What is bigger on the table here is that the war in Iraq, the quest for oil to go in there and deconstruct the Arab world and nation build the way the United States and Israel and England would like to see it, or is this an exercise of distraction? The Mac-Daddy of all distractions, I think, all tolled maybe up to a million people have been killed so far. I'm thinking to myself, the bigger agenda here is what the globalists want and they want their world order. So if that is the case, what a magnificent distraction this is.

Alan: It's also a beautiful way of numbing the people. Wars and the threats of wars numb people into not thinking too far. They're afraid to cross a line of thought and actually question the big picture. When they're numbed and they're afraid, they do what they're told. What you have really happening in the Americas and in Europe, all across Europe that signed the same anti-terrorists laws into effect at the same time, which tells you they were all drawn up long in advance by a cooperative upper elite within every country. What it’s showing you is you've got a reign of terror. I call it reign of terror. It's not a War ON Terror. It's a War OF Terror to terrorize the public to go along with this whole new scientific system they're bringing in, where it will be run by experts who will dictate to us and social services that dictate to us. The technocrats as Aldous Huxley called them that will run our lives. That's really what the big push is for to change an old way of life, which they now consider obsolete and inefficient, into a new system where eventually generation by generation, maybe or two or three—you won't get born unless there is a purpose for you to serve the system.

John: Many people are looking and we have some victories, although albeit small in the face of what we're looking at here: and that's global dominance, globalization, global government, New World Order. When you look at this and I think the American people did a pretty good job with the issue of illegal immigration in this country and this crossed the lines. This affected liberals and conservatives and everybody in between in this country literally. I mean they came from all quarters and when people have a sense that they're being threatened and they can identify the source they will go after it. However, what most people don't recognize and why George Bush after six years, almost seven years of his presidency has done nothing with that southern border. That was part and parcel of the North American Union deal to have these migratory workers not only from Mexico. Central and South America, Canada if they wanted to come down and go to Mexico. For I don' know why anybody would want to go from Canada to Mexico to want to go to work but just for the sake of argument, people have been scratching their heads and nobody in the mainstream media has hit upon this idea when we knew it all along.

Alan: We know that the mainstream media is an arm of government. They could never have pulled off this con game over all the generations going back to about World War I without the cooperation of the media. We come to conclusions depending on the information we're fed, so naturally you make sure that you

dominate the information that goes out and we come to predestined conclusions. We have no option to; and they keep us in the dark. It's a very old technique, very simple. In the Middle Ages, they just told the people little bits out of the Bible and it was the only education they had. They didn't know anything else. They didn't know about the ancient Greeks or the ancient Egyptians. They didn't know that the world was round 3,000 - 4,000 years ago. The same technique has always been used because knowledge is power and they don't share power to the public.

John: Last night, I was watching the Colbert Report. I don't know if you get that in Canada or not.

Alan: I think they do.

John: He had Michael Moore on last night, and of course, Moore's big thing is really a push for national health care, no matter which way you slice it. He's going in and demonstrating the inequities, the unfairness and the rip off artists with corporations and I was pretty astounded that even he got it and Colbert got it and this went on over the airwaves last night that look it's pretty simple if you look at this. How can you do news? How can you do information when the very same corporations that are making money and funding your network, you're not going to negative stories against your money ties and I was shocked to hear that and at least Michael Moore that I think he's a diversion unto himself but he's got a lot of popularity in this country. He keeps making these movies that gets everybody riled up and they all cheer for Michel Moore. But Moore, I know knows differently because I have friends up in Michigan that have knocked on his front door talked to him. Handed him documentation and said, "look this is what's really going on." We've had our people literally in his living room talking to him and yet he still continues down this path. It's really frightening to see that because Michael Moore could be using his notoriety and his past works to really do some good works, but I don't know who's got their hands in who's pockets here. The American public is constantly being read a bunch of garbage. They're constantly being pumped full of disinformation and propaganda and it's to the point right now Alan, I don't think if you literally held a gun to any -- take any American on the street out there if you held a gun to their head they wouldn't know which end was up. If they had to say one thing to save their life and expose their knowledge base they'd have to die because they don't know and here's the said thing about it. The American people by in large do not know who's playing the game and who's pulling the strings.

Alan: They don't. Again, it's a great method to teach people. See generations have been really highly indoctrinated into believing that these characters at the top are somehow superior. These guys who get into office and become presidents are superior breed almost and this is a socialistic idea of keeping us all in perpetual childhood. Let the experts deal with the major problems and it gives us time to play forever until we die. Perpetual childhood, it's been very effective. The public today will not question the media. Fifty years ago, everyone knew across Europe not to trust any of the media because they were all owned by big elitists corporation entities, very rich people who worked hand-in-glove with elite families. They knew this then, but today through great propaganda processes, they do believe the media.

Brzezinski said, "The time was going to come when most Americans would not be able to even think for themselves. They'd allow the media to do their reasoning for them. That's happened.

John: It certainly has happened. I mean any place in American, I mean in any corporate office buildings all you have to do is listen to the conversations, and Alan, all that you hear is what transpired on the news the day before. I mean today it's Michael Vick. Okay, Michael Vick quarterback for the Atlanta Falcons as a rookie he was involved in dog fighting and how that goes it's sickening and it's inhumane but this is coming out of the ghetto and gang-banger stuff that it pervades and what's being popularized in our culture here today. These are our icons. These guys that come from the ghettos and bring their stuff with them. That's what's replaced what America used to be. We'll be right back with Alan Watt.

Alan Watt's websites and there are two of them. There's one for the North America and there's one for Europe. Are you ready to round, round ready write? I'll give you another second to grab that pencil. All right here it is. The North American site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com exactly how it sounds. No dashes, no underscores, no capitalization, cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site is Alan Watt spelled A-L-A-N W-A-T-T sentient sentinel. I'll spell that all out so there's no confusion here. Alan Watt, A-L-A-N W-A-T-T, sentient spelled S-E-N-T-I-E-N-T, sentinel S-E-N-T-I-N-E-L.eu. (alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) So hope

you've got that copied down. How many visitors do you have to your sites Alan?

Alan: Enough to crash most of them and I have ten out there and I just juggle them every night because they're really -- it's incredible the thousands that come in everyday to download.

John: Information is what the world is lacking and we've got a pretty large European audience. We've got people that listen and we have the breakdowns of the Internet, at least who's hitting from foreign countries; and I was really amazed. Here inside the United States, we have number one and number two listening to this network are actually Mexicans and Mexican organizations, which is pretty fascinating. I don't know why they were eavesdropping. Maybe they were afraid of the restructuring of our immigration laws here. Maybe that's why they were listening but we've got people in England and Europe and Germany and Japan and Australia and Belize. I mean they even get us on short-wave down in Belize if you can believe that better than probably what we can get it here in this country. Alan, as you take a look at the grand chessboard here (and I'll steal the title to somebody's book), as you look at the grand chessboard and you see the world, are they waking up to this globalist plan or what's going on?

Alan: There are more waking up. Again, they wake up to a primary level, the first step really, when they notice things changing in their immediate vicinity -- their immediate lives, things which are affecting them personally. We see it in Europe where you've got to show your ID card to get on a bus or to get on a subway or even in a taxi. They even have it in comedy shows in Europe such as in Holland where mom will say to the child, "Don't leave home without your card because you'll need it for the policeman." So it's getting propagated through fiction and non-fiction that the card is normal and being monitored everywhere is normal. So that's spooking some people but what's scary is the amount of people in countries in Europe that were occupied in different wars by people who wore black clothing and machines guns were carried in the streets accepting it now and many of them were alive during World War II are still alive today and witnessing it. It's the older ones that are seeing it.

John: Yes. The older generation. I've said this before. Alan, if we do not make the change and make it now and start the awareness process to the point where it really becomes a detriment and a real slow down for the globalists, because this country is the linchpin. I mean they didn't necessarily go after Canada and they didn't necessarily go after Mexico. They turned the full brunt of their efforts on the United States to drive it into the ground because as many people see this is that the United States is the linchpin. They drive this country down they have their New World Order.

Alan: You can go back into the books of The Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR from the 1930's. I have them all, including the minutes of their meetings and all the speeches that were made and by whom. You'll find that they said that the upcoming war against Germany (this in the 1937 one), the upcoming war with Germany we must all unite to save Russia. At that time up until then the Soviet Union was supposed to be the arch enemy of capitalism and yet here the top capitalists saying they must defend and save the Soviet Union. See, they were in on the bigger picture. They knew down the road at the end of the century they'd amalgamate the two systems as all part of the dialectic process.

John: I was just going to use that term. It's the Hegelian Dialectic of the thesis antithesis synthesis where they create the problem and then demonstrate to you how bad it is and then they come up with their solutions to fix the problem, which they started in the first place.

Alan: That's right. Then they went on to say that after this war (World War II) that the U.S. would takeover as the policemen of the world, of a time where it would go forward, appear to be successful and fall back again, and then go forward a couple of times just as Rome did, and then fall back into the ground. Then China would takeover as the policemen of the world. This is in the 1930's this was all talked about.

John: You know it's amazing to me, people if they had a working understanding of what's going on in their lives, it's starting to affect them inside the United States, not just the world but here. People like Dennis Kucinich which is a big UN guy, Hillary Clinton. We know where Billary has been for all these years. She's been square in the camp of the socialists and the communists out there. If they really knew what was driving the political landscape in this country today I would venture a guess here that they'd be up there in Pennsylvania Avenue marching on the White House and tar and feathering the people that are occupying the

White House and Congress because they've all been in on this fix.

Alan: Yes they have. That's just it you see. Professor Carroll Quigley, I mean he let a lot out of the bag in "Tragedy & Hope" and he worked at Georgetown University that was the leader for this world push. They train people to go out in the world and create world government.

John: Okay, hold that thought right there, Alan Watt. We've got to take a break. When I get back on the other side, I'll give you those websites again right after we return. All right boys and girls get out your pencils. I hate that. That is so condescending boys and girls. Gee, slap me okay right through the glass. I've got it.

All right, here's the websites. cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Just spell it out the way it is all lower case and that is the Americas side of the website and the European site is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and that is A-L-A-N W-A-T-T. Sentient is spelled: s-e-n-t-i-e-n-t and then the word sentinel s-e-n-t-i-n-e-l.eu. You've got that registered the cuttingthroughthematrix in the United States. That's why it doesn't say ca at the end of that?

Alan: That's right. I've got a .ca one as well.

John: What is that one because we have a lot of listeners in Canada?

Alan: There's about I think ten of them, all cuttingthroughthematrix, so I've got us, ca, org, et cetera, et cetera.

John: Okay. So they can just use cuttingthroughthematrix.ca as well?

Alan: Yes.

John: Okay great. You have ten websites?

Alan: About that many, yes.

John: Really? No wonder your servers are always crashing.

Alan: Even with them it goes down too.

John: There's been a lot of discussion about this; and you've been tracking and tracing this, Alan, for how many years now?

Alan: Too long, a good part of my life really.

John: Are you encouraged with the number of people that are waking up to this global great plan that they have?

Alan: I am in some ways, but there's more people who are beyond as I say the primary steps of waking up; and as they go a bit higher they realize that there's more at stake then just losing what we thought was a system; a cultural system. Personally, I know that the last system was theirs too. Culture is a created thing by experts at the top, an ongoing thing. In fact, most of the culture, including all the left-wing culture in the U.S. and Canada and Europe was run by MI6 and it was run by departments in the CIA. It's now declassified. They created what we thought was the left-wing culture in the west all through the Cold War and they still run the culture industry. So there are people who have come above that level and they realize that they're simply updating a new culture for a New World Order and it's one of perpetual socialism. A fantasy-land for people from birth to grave while they go on towards the next step.

They do plan eventually to forbid marriage. To raise one generation of children who will believe that Gaia (Old Mother Earth) here should be saved at all costs and they'll voluntarily allow themselves to be sterilized. It's quite easy to indoctrinate children from birth into that kind of thing and eventually that step after that will be to purpose make humans for particular tasks from scratch. They call it "genetic enhancement" in the

early phases and then "genetic completion" in the final stage.

John: Is that the eugenics programs that they have been running for quite some time?

Alan: Yes, that's the same one. They talked about this as early the 1700's in the big think tanks of Europe of how to perfect humans to be good workers. It went on from into the 20th century when they came out into the open with the American Eugenics Society funded by Rockefeller, the great benefactor of mankind who believed in superior types and inferior types. They foresaw a time coming where there'd be just simply too many inferior types. They'd have to get rid of them.

John: Are you familiar with Edwin Black's works?

Alan: Yes.

John: Okay, because he was the one who that wrote a book and basically spelled it out. He' been investigating the history of American Eugenics, and it was funded largely by the wealthy elites including the Rockefellers and the Carnegie families. They actually believe that the feeble-minded should be subject to forced sterilization in order to create a stronger species. This is what people like Adolph Hitler and other people also saw as a real advantage for the Mother Land or the Father Land, however you want to put it. We can go back to the days of who was it? Cromwell in England where they had a little problem and he said "look, we don't necessarily have to do anything with these other people that aren't English. We'll just breed them out"

Alan: Yes, that's right. What's interesting with the Rockefeller Foundation and Ford and Carnegie and many other that are all colluding together. That's the real system of government. They dictate to all the guys in government what the agenda is supposed to be and this whole schedule for the next 100 years or 200 years is already written down for them how generation by generation they will simply take over the children by scientific indoctrination and give them a brand new culture which they will totally accept. It's very easy to do that to children. Very, very easy. And even Gorbachev in his book "Towards a New Civilization" said, "I myself am an atheist," but then he goes on to say, "WE are presently creating a new world religion. A New Age type of religion based on Earth worship. It will be necessary for the future generations to sacrifice themselves to save the Earth."

John: Gorbachev is much with glasnost in his whole front is this eminent front that they put up with Russia and oh the Iron Curtain is falling and we've got glasnost and perestroika. It was all a sham and the guy had quite a bit of notoriety and he could have been used for the furtherance of their global union but Mr. -- this guy has dropped almost out of sight. I mean you don't see the little guy with a round face and receding hairline with a little map of Albania on his forehead anymore. He's gone. Why are they keeping them in stasis?

Alan: He apparently, I don't know if it's true or not, according to some news reports, had a falling out with them over the European Union and the direction its taking; because they did surveys of the European Union, this great amalgamation where your representatives are supposed to speak for your nation. There's so many people at the European Union Parliament, that they worked out that the average representative from any country in one year would only be allowed six minutes of speech. That's how efficient it is. Therefore, he fell out with them over that. He said, "It's more of a dictatorship than anything else."

John: We saw the way the European came about. It was the common market and then of course there was associated problems and inequities here so we've just got to create a bigger system to fairly treat everybody and kind of get them on the same playing board and they never proposed to the Europeans and the countries especially the people. I'm not talking about the governments because the governments have been corrupted worldwide for I don't know how many years. Tens or hundreds of years it doesn't matter because all these people are on the same page as you pointed out earlier with the war on terror. The first people I saw pop up was Spain jumping on George Bush's war on terror and then every other country almost simultaneously jumped onboard with that. And I look at this but then again I look at the people and I don't know Alan call me -- I try to be a middle of the road kind of guy. An optimist in life is too often disappointed and a pessimist too often surprised so I try to take the middle ground and take a more realistic approach to

things. But from my vantage point, if they wait too much longer, their window of opportunity is closing on them.

Alan: That's what the whole terror thing is about. In one of the speeches at the Rockefeller Center, Rockefeller himself -- now remember Rockefeller who dictates American policy to the politicians on even higher authorities than himself he speaks for them he gives out Global Citizenship Awards. He's been doing it for twenty odd years and all the top names that you know of have all been given these Global Citizenship Awards. These guys are supposed to represent you are already global citizens you see. I mean we've got to wise up to this. WE don't have governments as we think we have them. It's a sham to keep us believing we have rights and we have a say in things while this new system concretizes itself into existence.

John: The Rockefellers have been working on this for quite some time. I remember when we had our bicentennial celebration down here in the United States back in 1976. What we saw hitting that very same year was a Rockefeller Foundation piece that they were funding and they were working on it for about ten years and what they introduced. They really didn't officially introduce it. We caught wind of it and we actually got copies of it was the New States Constitution and it was very, very similar to the United States Constitution and its original ten Bill of Rights except with one difference. It was granted to the people as a privilege and not a right.

Alan: Yes. See all this goes back to Britain. People have to understand this. In the 1500's at the court of Queen Elizabeth I, John Dee who worked for her as an adviser came forth with the idea of the British Empire. He talked about free trading and he said, "we shall bring the whole world gradually into our system modeled on London and it will be based on free trade eventually for those that adopt the British system completely, and those countries which are vastly different in culture and technique for a while will be given most favored nation status." This is in the 1500's that term was used.

John: Nothing new under the sun. When the Brits were having their hay day we saw the Romans just about encircle the entire globe. If you didn't join them, you were ground in the dust. The British Empire they were setting up, business around the world. There was even an old saying; and I don't think even people realize when they're hearing phrases and terminologies that have been used in the past, I don't think they're connecting the dots; because at one point in time it was the sun never sets on the British Empire and it literally didn't; but this was all part of a colonization process to bring them in to a global governance. See Alan the thing that really disturbs me about this is this is a conspiracy theory. We can provide so much documentation. So many people involved in this. We can connect the dots until we're blue in the face but yet we still have people that will look at this and go "oh that's just a conspiracy theory. You're some kind of a nut. Why don't you do something really constructive with your time."

Alan: Yes, that's right. And H.G. Wells in his book and he was an official propagandist paid by the British Crown that wrote a book called or a chapter called the "Open Conspiracy." He said, "the public will never realize that all the information concerning this agenda has been made available to them. He said, nothing really is secret, it's just that it's not widely publicized."

John: And what a lot of people aren't grasping and that's why I'm hard on people like the Michael Moore's or the -- and I have nothing and people have misunderstood me on this subject before about true ecology moves. Who is in favor of peeing in your own pool? You know, I don't come into your house and try to take a bath in your toilet so therefore I don't want you piddling in my pool. But you look at this and even these groups and the hierarchies of these groups or where they get their funding and their money, they only have one part of the equation and they're sent down a path to go after that but they don't have the full picture. What the full picture here is ladies and gentlemen is international banking, the governments of all the little players are now on the global plantation and of course the transnational corporations. We have seen this come about here in the United States where we have lost seventy-five percent of our manufacturing base. We have millions and millions and millions of people that used to have good paying jobs. The United States had one of the highest standards of living on this entire planet, only to see this whisked away and for inexplicable reasons that the mainstream media will not tell its viewers and listeners, they do not go down that rabbit hole as to why we're in the shape that we're in. This is part of the grand agenda or the master conspiracy plan and it really is a conspiracy plan.

Alan: It is. Anything kept from the public is a conspiracy and that's how governments ran right up until they

gave us the sham of democracies in Europe. They had to give the public democracy, or at least the idea that they're being represented; because they had done surveys and they found out that the public rebelled every four or five years because of the heavy taxations. Therefore, they gave them this con game of democracy where they pretend to give you a government who would tend to speak on your behalf.

Meanwhile as I say Jefferson and guys like him wrote that is you see your own Congress or own government change hands between parties and yet an agenda is picked off from the last party and taken up and carried on from house to house and changes of government he says you know you're under tyranny. We've had this since World War II since they signed the NATO Pact was the first one and then that was followed up by the United Nations Charter. We've had this agenda ongoing since then. Every law across Europe, America, all the Americas in the building codes, housing codes, land ownership codes, et cetera, et cetera all come from the United Nations and have been for years.

John: Many people do not know that.

Alan: They don't know and it's simply signed into law by your government.

John: They're to serve and protect us. By the way, I don't some of the terminologies and colloquial sayings. I don't know if they apply in Canada but you'll hear the American politicians talk about in service to the America people. I'm down here in Texas, it's a big cattle state, and down here, we understand what servicing means as far as the cattle goes. Let's go to the phones here. Clarence in Oklahoma. Hello, Clarence.

Clarence: Hello there, John. I haven't talked to you in a while. Greetings to your guest there; and this has been a most interesting exposition. I'm really enjoying this. You spoke earlier and your guest Mr. Watts there spoke earlier about the identification. Let's talk about the Real ID Act that's going to put us all under the National ID card and that's one of the first indications that your freedoms going is when they want to ID everyone.

John: If you noticed a lot of the states are coming onboard right now with legislation at the state level blocking this National ID and that was in anticipation of this Immigration Reform Act that they tried to cram down the American peoples throats. The states and the peoples in the respective states saw this coming and at least tried to buffer this for the protection of its own respective citizens in their own states and it was somewhat successful. You know Alan this is one of the few battles that we have fought and actually won here. We haven't had and the government make a move since the Immigration Reform Act has been shut down but that's not going to make them go away. It's temporarily putting that in stasis. Their real ID there was many other things in that legislation that would have been extremely detrimental to this form of government in this country. But at least -- and I was encouraged because it affected people not only that had their eyes open, strict constitutionalists, libertarians, old stogy, the old-schooler Republicans or the old school Democrats. This was even affecting the liberals in this country, which I found truly amazing. This was one issue that crossed all those political lines and that's part of the problem here in America. Everybody likes to play politics and do their straight party ticket voting and they don't even realize or understand who these people are and what the true agenda is. Hang on caller a second. We've got a short segment coming up. We'll have to say good-bye to Mr. Watt unless you can stick around a while longer.

Alan: I could.

John: Okay great. All right, 800-313-9443. We'll be right back. We are back here. Clarence, do I still have you there?

Clarence: Yes, I'm still here John.

John: Okay. Have you got any follow-up questions or comments?

Clarence: Yes. One comment and maybe one question here. The comment I'd like to make is I was stationed in Germany 35 years ago and I was in the Air Force. The only thing that got me out of Vietnam which I'm thankful for, but I was there and when I was stationed in Germany, I was in what they call

Security Police. You know you work the gates and people come in and out. I found out the German people had to carry what's called a [Reisa-Pass] all of them. It's not a driver's license. It is literally an internal passport that they all -- and any official officer, police officer, even us would demand to see their [Reisa-Pass] when they came up and that's kind of a scary thing. I don't think they've totally gotten over it and maybe across Europe like you said the people in the Netherlands. The children are not to leave home without their cards. This is the whole deal. "Your papers please" type thing and that's scary but the other scary thing for me and Ill put this out as a -- I'm getting really concerned here John that things are starting to come to a head here. I mean really people out there don't think. Some of them don't think. It's starting to get really scary and we're seeing the face of the real dictatorship and the tyranny.

John: I've said this before, Alan, that you know they're talking about impeachment of George Bush and Dick Cheney, which would leave the presidency open to an unelected person, the leader of Congress Nancy Pelosi. This really wouldn't be a detriment to them at all because Nancy Pelosi is in on the fix as well. It is scary here in America to watch how deep the control of this government and it started with the State Department and probably even beyond that before that. We really started seeing the mechanizations and the movements from the State Department back in the '40's and '50's. Alan, you still there?

Alan: Yes. That's true and as I said the whole agenda was set up really at the beginning of the 20th century and the wars. They would need to bring all this about to unite Europe followed by a United Americas and followed by a Pacific Rim Region. You can go back into the writings of Karl Marx's and "Das Kapital" and he goes into that there to the three trading blocks under a world government. This is an old agenda and it's only now that people are waking up when they see it actually affect their personal lives and at least that's something because a lot of people in Europe have adopted the ID card and everything else that goes along with it quite naturally. But you have a generation being brought up with a minimal education, the worst ever, a terrible low base culture and they've been winged on video games with little characters with black suits on and machines guns and so they want to emulate those guys with the suits and machines guns because they represent power and they respect power. We can't allow one generation to live under street patrols of these black clad goons with machine guns because they'll think then it's a normal. They could keep that going for a hundred years or more and it was Aldous Huxley that mentioned that once the scientific dictatorship comes in he saw no reason why it should ever be upset.

John: We're seeing one of their best efforts put forth on the global warming issue right now.

Alan: Yes.

John: And that scientific leadership, unelected people, their information is being passed on to respective governments and they're acting accordingly. All right Clarence, thanks for your call. I appreciate it. Roger in Tennessee hang on I'll get your call next. 800-313-9943. I've got one of the best experts out there ladies and gentlemen on the Illuminus the New World Order and all the subjugations and little offshoot groups that you're ever going to hear on the airwaves. We'll take this break at the top of the hour. We'll be right back with you.

We're back ladies and gentlemen. Second hour of the National Intel Report on this Friday. Yes, it is the end of the week. The 20th of July 2007 and from time to time people ask me why do you give you the date? If you listen to radio programming, they'll come in and tell you it's a minute 25 past the hour; and the reason they do that is because we have different time zones and people listen to the programming in various parts and various time zones around the world. For instance, we've got a lot of listeners in England and they're six hours ahead of us. So jus to let you know that we don't do that; but the reason I do the date, it's for the government, okay, because we have our own archives and we have our own records that are always duplicated and stored offsite. You might ask the reason for doing that. Because I can see one day ladies and gentlemen when the federal indictments will come after us for hate crimes or some other pretended legislation and for the information and the how should we put this politely. For the concocted charges against myself or anybody associated with this network they will try to twist it, well, we have a working record in context that we can draw upon. So that's why I always do the date at the beginning of every show. It makes it easier for the Feds and it makes it easier for us.

Let's go to Roger in Tennessee I think it is. Hello, Roger. You're on with Alan Watt.

Roger: Hello. How are you?

John: Good.

Roger: I wanted to speak with Mr. Watt for some time now and I had a question regarding predictive programming but I'll get to that in a minute. A couple of things I wanted to touch on were the indoctrination of children. One of the leading proponents of that appears to be Mr. Ted Turner and he runs this cartoon on his Cartoon Network, which is on practically every cable channel. Every cable service carries this Cartoon Network and he has a character which he created himself called Captain Planet and the premise of the show is Gaia, the spirit of the Earth sends five magical rings to five special children and these children have special powers over -- you know one has water. The other has fire. The other has earth and they fight the big polluters of the world. You know, you and me and everyone else. He also has a show called "Code Name Kids Next Door" and the whole premise of this show -- it's a cartoon but it's a worldwide organization of children in a mutual struggle against adult tyranny. It's played for laugh that they've got this big huge tree house and they craft these guns out of wood and all sorts of things but all the villains are your stereotypical adult figures like the father figure. The lunch lady; all sorts of different adult figures. They're all the enemies you see. And now a reality show has just made the networks prime time. It's called "Kids Nation" and that's put out by Turner Broadcasting as well and the whole premise of that show is these kids are put into this New Mexico ghost town and they're supposed to create a society free of children and parents. Try to create a better society.

John: Roger, hold on one second. We'll let Alan Watt respond to that. When we get back from the other side we'll pickup with Roger, Dan, Mark, Bill and others and I'll also put out his websites once again when we return. All right we are back. Roger, hang on a second. Let me put out this gentleman's website again cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That is also .ca if you put cuttingthroughthematrix.ca. How many other websites do you have under cuttingthroughthematrix Alan?

Alan: I think there's almost ten now.

John: Just through cuttingthroughthematrix?

Alan: Yes.

John: And there's the European version of that. alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. That's A-L-A-N W-A-T-T. Sentient spelled: s-e-n-t-i-e-n-t and sentinel s-e-n-t-i-n-e-l.eu. Roger in Tennessee what else did you have sir?

Roger: I wanted to -- you know, those shows that I had mentioned if Mr. Watt was familiar with those things and then just a couple. I'll be real quick. One is just more or less like a mainstream conspiracy theory, but I just thought it was an observation that may be true or not, but Georgia Guidestones being in Georgia, it seems strange their a close proximity to Ted Turner himself who is based in Atlanta. I wonder if maybe he is R.C. Christian or if R.C. Christian was one of his provocateurs or agents. One final question if Mr. Watt can answer the question about predictive programming. One thing I don't understand about predictive programming is for instance I look at Steven Spielberg as someone who fits the profile of a propagandist for the New World Order. He covers a lot of these futuristic types of themes with Minority Report.

John: Roger, I don't know if Alan's able to keep up with this. I'm barely able to keep up with what you're bringing up.

Roger: As far as the predictive programming I was just wondering if he could answer the question as far as -- it's seems a lot of these movies they present the themes of the future and technological tyranny. However, there's always a hero who is fighting against so it almost seems like a cautionary tale and I'm wondering if -- it just seems out of character for a propagandist to have a sympathetic character like that and I was wondering if he can comment on that.

John: Okay.

Alan: The first part really was to do with the indoctrination of the young through cartoons followed up by movies as they get older and that came out of Tavistock Institute in England that Huxley and others and Bertrand Russell were members of. It was to do with scientific experimentation on the human mind right down to even inserting wires in the brains of humans and controlling them remotely. This was all done back in the '30's, '40's and '50's and it's interesting to read their books because Bertrand Russell was given authority to create special experimental schools where he could try some of these techniques on British school children under the auspices of the Crown. He was given a Crown Charter or a license to try them in the 1920's and he said he would try and promote sexual conduct between male and female before they had reached puberty to see if they could eventually destroy the bonding process or the need for a mate as they grew up. All these experiments were tried by people like Lord Bertrand Russell many years ago, but he also talked about predictive programming. He said that eventually anyone would be able to convince anyone else of anything if the proper techniques of science are used upon them. He said if we can get children in kindergarten and teach them a different set of rules; a different set of morals et cetera we can literally eradicate any input given by the parents when they're taken home that night because the scientific indoctrination will overcome it. That was to be augmented by children's stories and with cartoons and the use of the visual media.

John: We also saw the United Nations making the strong moves here with the UN rights of the child. Here in this country, you're responsible for your children at least until the age of 18 but they tried to circumvent that and undercut the American family and hierarchy of that family which is the basis of any working culture is the family.

Alan: That's also what Russell said. He said that -- at one time you see the elite thought they'd have to take the children away from the parents at birth. That was the British objective eventually to create a Plato's Republic and he said but now it's more economical to have the parents pay for them, raise them because we shall control and own their mind.

John: Why would you want to take on the total financial burden of raising a child because -- you know it's funny I was just talking to a guy today at a bank and we were talking about children by the way. The people at my local bank all know what's going on and I made the comment to him I said -- he said Moe, I said how you doing and he says I'm doing well. I'm expecting and I said oh good. I said is this your first? He says, no it's my second. I have a three year old and he says people ask me how many children are you going to have? He says, as many as I can afford and I said most people do not look at children as being an 18-year commitment. Not only one legally but the amount of money that it takes to raise those children. If people thought of this before they started having children that they couldn't take care of that ended up in either being latch key children that the wife and the husband has to work or the vaunted Child Protective Services moves in on you because there's only one parent in the household whatever the case may be. He says and you're exactly. He says, what people in this country have forgotten is it's a life long commitment with your children but legally you're held to that standard until the age of 18 but if more people thought about having children and what it takes to raise that child, we wouldn't have quite the population that we probably have in this country. Roger, in respect to your vaunted Ted Turner there, he said this several years ago. He said a total population of 250 to 300 million people and he was talking about worldwide. He said that's a 95% decline in present levels would be ideal and we already know in coming out, Alan, from the Tavistock Institute and their little brain thrust that they would like to eliminate at least 75% of the earth's population because they consider that to be a manageable level. Just enough serfs out there to keep and feed the machine.

Alan: Yes. Also, the thing was to separate the generations. Now you can find this in speeches given in the great Soviet Union which was the big test bed for all of this to be used and Beria who was the chief of the NKVD there at the time gave a speech to the common term the Communist International parties and he said, "it used to take 70 years a whole generation to alter the culture by indoctrination of the young and to see the fruitions of the indoctrination." He said now (and this is in 1933) he said, "we are able to put such great changes every five years if we can get the children early enough." Each intake has been upgraded like a computer every five years. That was back then. Today, the child going into kindergarten has been indoctrinated in a world that's already prepared for him when he hits 30 or 40 and he will accept all his indoctrination quite casually because that's how predictive programming works. It's familiar. You don't

question it when it comes into being. You think it's quite natural.

John: Even Albert Einstein or MC-squared guy here said that years and years ago he said the ruling class has the schools and the press under its thumb. This enables it to sway the emotions of the masses and that's your predictive stuff. I mean this guy knew that and where was his head at?

Alan: What's even more important than the financial burden of children is if you're going to have children, you better make sure that you communicate to that child, because most parents today don't have time for children. All the generations are separated and the state, the media and the television is left to give them their ideas and their indoctrinations.

John: There's another phenomenon that has kind of been sweeping in this country. I don't know if it's been happening as much in Canada as it has down here where parenting it is not the authoritarian type of parenting that we're used to. We have the mother and the father. They set the ground rules. They do the discipline. More and more parents are treating their children as their friends and not their children, which you know folks look at it this way. All of us were born into this world. We're all children. We all have to learn and these are our direct mentors. Yes, there are lifelong friends that's for sure, but these are the people that make sure that we have most of the tools that we need to get through this life and their working knowledge and cutting off that predictive timeline – Alan, here back in the '60's, and this was a planned project also in this country. By the way, ladies and gentlemen, I still remember the '60's. I survived them that remember you weren't to trust anybody over 30 and the government was all full of malarkey and it was peace, love and dope and we should not have any property and they were picking up all kinds of communistic and socialist ideas. These are the people now that are having the children that they're running through this process now and they don't even recognize it when they're looking at it.

Alan: That's right and also as I say it's now declassified from the U.S. government that one of their specialized departments within the CIA led all of these radical far left groups.

John: It is simply amazing. Alan, I want to do these calls. Our phone banks are loaded here. But I want to get into the subject matter with you with the Illuminus, the Masons, the Jesuits, the Zionists, the Jacobonists, the entire linty of the groups that have been working towards global government and I want to get your idea and your take on who's doing what to whom because we can track back Zionism. We can track that back and you talked about them earlier. The great Marxist carrier. I call them the water boys for Marxism by Karl Marx. Communism started in Russia and who was behind it were a bunch of Zionists. They were pretended Jews but they were really Zionists. That was part of the antithesis against the corporate estate or capitalism. They always have to have one side drawing against the other and fighting all the while behind the scenes like in the Wizard of Oz, "don't pay attention to that guy behind the curtain." I don't know, Toto was smart enough to pull back the curtain and I'm going to tell you something folks. This ain't Kansas no more. We'll be right back with more of your calls. We have loaded phones here and let me for the fairness of the callers let me roll some more of your calls before I get into the Mac Daddy of questions here for my guest Alan Watt and we'll give out his websites again. Dan in Texas, you're up next. Hello, Dan.

Dan: John and Alan, I just had a quick comment regarding the Rockefellers and conspiracies. I'm sure both of you gentlemen are aware of the fact he published his memoirs in 2002, "The Life and Times of David Rockefeller" in which he states, "conspiracy theorists like you and me have been making charges against him and his family for decades, that they are involved in a conspiracy against the best interests of the United States in favor of a one world government. He goes on to say not only is he guilty of this, but he is very proud of it.

Alan: That's right.

Dan: So when my friends, family, neighbors and so forth want to call me a conspiracy nut, all I can do is chuckle because I believe I know who the nuts are.

John: Thank you. I appreciate that call Dan. Alan this is hard to grasp for a lot of people and I've said this repeatedly on the air before. I said look what is the one thing -- 230 some years ago a group of men, yeah they were Masons, some were Deists. It doesn't matter because if you look at what the Founding Fathers

had done most of these people died broke. So if they were in it for the money or in it for the glory, they didn't do a really good job. What they did do is start a very good country and I'm a little upset that people would want to rip apart the Founding Fathers. They were not perfect and they had their own baggage they were carrying at the time; but as I look at what they have done, why create a government with a Constitution and a Bill of Rights and make them invalid, and then give advice as to if the government ever stops working for you, well just dismantle that one and move it a little bit further west. We're flat out of territory and in my estimation we're flat out of time because the globalists are putting the final pieces of this puzzle together. This has been an ongoing project for hundreds of year.

Alan: Oh it has. I mean Albert Pike who was the granddaddy, the Big Pope of Freemasonry for the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, which wasn't Scottish. It came from France. They were given a charter from France as B'nai B'rith is also a member. That's the Jewish section of the Brotherhood of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They're all Masons you see all these groups that we commonly hear about. Albert Pike talks in his book written in the 1800's and he said, we shall create foundations and that through foundations (as did Weishaupt by the way) they both said the same term 'foundations' and they used that term. They said, "we shall gather masses of wealth of the world and become masters over the masters of the world." They wanted to run this world the way that they saw fit, because they truly believed that they were the most evolved and intelligent species on the planet, and they had the right therefore to decide the direction the planet would take and everything in it.

John: I'm glad you brought that up because that was one of the things I was going to ask you about. These people firmly believe that because they are leaders of corporations, international transnational corporations, the head of World Bank, the World Banks. They are so enmeshed in commerce and business that they actually believe -- their psychological makeup is that they actually believe that they are the chosen people to do for the human beings their little underlings what they cannot do for themselves. That they firmly believe that they should be the masters of all for the betterment of mankind.

Alan: That's right. They do believe in evolution. In fact the high religion of high Freemasonry, not the lower orders, even the noble orders they believe very much the same way as Hinduism. It goes back to Hinduism. The whole theory of Darwin when through Hinduism that we came from the primordial slime and just worked our way up from amoebas. They believe in all this stuff and they believe that they are the most advanced on the planet and the proof to them is the fact the same elite families worldwide from all races deserve to be there because they've held on to their wealth and their power over others generation after generation. That's the proof that they need for that to be allowed in.

John: You know it's amazing and I've told the story just recently a couple of days ago on this network when we would do preparedness shows. In other words, mass gatherings of patriots and five, six, eight, ten thousand would go through an exposition on the weekends. There was a crew that came down from New York, Alan, there was two of them and they were very nice people and they talked to me. I let them go for a couple of hours to make their position and they said there's only one thing that we would ask you to do, that you keep saying that this is a grand conspiracy and what we would like you to do is adopt the accidental view of history. So in other words, there was just opportunities and times in not only this country's history but worldwide, people just took advantage for the betterment of man. I remember them using that term and that we're just here to tell you it's not a grand conspiracy. You just need to adopt the accidental view of history. That was their entire message to me and I looked at them and I smiled and I shook their hands and I said gentlemen thank you for your time. Go back to your masters in New York and tell them I'm not buying and I never saw nor heard from them again.

Alan: Oh, I've had documents sent to me from the United Nations in New York of projects that they're coming up with and asked me to review these things and get back to them and give them my opinion as they try to win me over on their agenda and Switzerland too. I get lots of calls from Switzerland asking me to join the elite groups there too.

John: My soul is not for sale at any price. We'll be right back. Callers are holding on. I appreciate that very much. Let's go to Mark in Illinois next. You're on with Alan Watt.

Mark: Hello. John, I just wanted to tell you I'm a first time caller. I've been listening to your show for about

a month now and I'm very happy with your show. I've got two questions then I'll get off the line. One is I worked as a contractor in Iraq for a very well known company that's been around for a long time. While I was there, some of the guys that I was working with they had just left Alaska where they said they were building a concentration camp that held half a million people. They had photos on their telephones they said they weren't supposed to have and had cars; and I just want you to address that; and I have a question for Mr. Watt. After there, I went on vacation. I went to New Zealand where there was a young Rothschild who'd written a child's book about the global warming. Seemed like a very nice guy, but he talked about how he lived on his own ranch and he grew is own food. I came home and moved into a house in the suburb and I tried to find some corn seed that weren't genetically modified. What I don't understand is why I can't purchase regular food to grow in my own yard but that guy can grow his own organic food.

John: Hold on one second, Mark. Let me have Mr. Watt answer that. I know he's got the answer for it.

Alan: If you've noticed for the people who know the history of Europe and the elite families they own farms all over Europe. Traditionally the feudal overlords have tenant farmers that work for them. Prince Charles was in the paper a few years ago because his tenant farmers were still on some incredible minimum pay and were required to give Charles most of the produce. The Royal Families and the Elite have all their own foodstuffs including the herds of cattle that don't get injected with all this stuff that our does. They have all their vegetables that are non-modified. They have their stores set up for future use for the elite worldwide. When Blair tried to pass the law for the GMO foods in Britain to make it mandatory the public must use them, he made an exception for the huge massive cafeteria for the politicians and Parliament. Their food could be non-modified but not for the general public. This is a warfare agenda you must understand. It's a war because you go after all the things in the war including food and water and we've all to be modified and dumbed down and malnourished or de-nourished I might say through the food we eat while the elite already have their thousands of natural organic, real organic farms using natural seed. It's not going to be made available to the public eventually.

Mark: Mr. Watt, I couldn't find an actual corn seed that wasn't a hybrid where I could grow it again by planting it. I found it amazing.

John: And that will do two things by the way caller Mark. That will prevent you from being outside that system and growing your own food wherever and whenever you wanted to grow it so every growing season you have to keep going back to the producers to buy their genetically modified seeds. That's another little trick that they're playing to control the food because if you control the production and the distribution of food you control that particular country or culture or society.

Alan: It's interesting to note to that the United Nations forced the farmers in Iraq to only use their modified foodstuffs and seeds. They've also forced India to use it as well through massive advertising campaigns and they've had drives in India ongoing with the little farmers who are well aware that this is taking away their freedom and their right to continuously grow their own food. As you say, they'll have to go to the masters with their cap in hand and plea for it in the future.

John: In this country, Mark, back in the '50's with the technologies and the fertilizers that we had back then we were able -- the United States was able to feed the world's population. Not once, not twice, not three, not even four, but five times over. That's the food production capability we had in this country. So they have to control it in order to control the populations.

Alan: It was also said by the head of the -- you see, for every department you have in government, you have a duplicate super department equivalent at the United Nations. They have a department for agriculture, and the spokeswoman in that department a few years ago said, “down through history, food has always been used as a weapon to control people, and we shall use it. We shall use that power.”

John: Mark, I apologize. What was the question you had asked me?

Mark: It was about why do they need all these detention centers or concentration camps in America for and then I'll get off the line. Yahoo News reported weeks ago that Americans are two inches shorter than they were 30, 40 years ago and now they're not the tallest than in some Scandinavian country is. Do you think

that that has to do with our diet?

John: Absolutely. Absolutely it does.

Alan: Britain was always kept in a state of malnourishment for the general populace. In World War I the average size of an 18-year old recruit or 17-year old recruit was only 5'4" and within three months of army food, the first real good meal they ever had, in three months he sprouted 4 to 5 inches. They've always been doing this sort of stuff with the population.

John: If we notice; and Mark, thank you very much for your call.

Mark: Thank you so much. Appreciate it.

John: How did you start listening to the program, Mark?

Mark: Bouncing around the Internet and I found the Radio Avenger, Rick Adams but he came on too late and I stumbled across you; and you had a good program on. Everyday I raced home from work to get home by 4:20 so I can click on the Internet and listen to you. I really like your show.

John: You can hear it in its entirety. You can go into the archives. We do not charge for the archives. You can go into the archives and listen to any program that you'd like at your own leisure but do me a favor, Mark. Spread the word.

Mark: I'm telling everybody about you. Thanks so much for your time.

John: Thank you, Mark. I appreciate it. This is the trick to it and I'll get back to the calls in a second. Alan, what we have in this country I do believe millions of people who have woken up to the true agenda and the true facts but for the life of me I have yet and I've tried to wrap my brain around this and understand this. I've bee broadcasting for almost 15 years. This is my second network that I created and started and we have a good number of educated people out there but we have seemed to hit a brick wall. The numbers aren't growing exponentially the way they should. Do you have any inside poop on that one?

Alan: It's standard again. You see most people when it comes down to marshal law techniques become afraid and even those who have been following things and speaking out in the past, many of them will duck down again. They're terrified to be singled out by governments or harassed or punished in some way or another. Many of them also are told and this is a fact the women are also used to get to their husbands to make them pull their heads down. Wives want security. They want to be left alone to raise a family. They don't want the heat of the government coming down on them. There are many factors involved in this whole agenda and it's all been tried before in the past. Yes, unfortunately people today are cowards. They hope truly that this present part of the system will not get any worse, with all of its corruption and its heavy taxation and its stress, they hope that time will just stop and they can live and retire and the next generation will take the brunt of it. I'm telling them now you cannot leave this to the next generation because the next generation their IQ has dropped. It's official by the United Nations. They know why because they've been using inoculations big time on them and they don't have the vocabulary. They don't have the history, the knowledge to do what we're doing. It's up to us to speak out for them and save them

John: And the way I've got this thing pegged. I've looked at this thing from 360 different angles, if you will, and the only solution that I have to this problem is education. We can give them the framework and we can teach them to the point where they can plug in their own pieces to their puzzle and come up with a picture that they need to see. People have said to me, “John, you seem like your edge is off. That you're not as hard hitting as you used to be.” What I discovered also is if you want to get somebody's attention, what you don't what to do is tell them that their backside is on fire because they're going to run away from you at Mach three and burn up into a cinder. I take a more reasoned calmer approach. We have some people out there that like to shock and scare the snot out of people and that does not work. That might be good for getting them over to the campfire and warm their hands for a few minutes but once they understand where the heat is coming from, they'll run like banshees. However, I appreciate the way that you present this evidence. It's just a matter of fact. There's no panic in your voice and you're not ranting. You're not raving.

You're just putting out the information as you've discovered it. You've researched it. You've been doing it for a long time and obviously there's a lot of people that listen to your calm approach to this.

Alan: Yes, you have to keep calm. You see you cannot hit people -- psychological warfare works by giving out very bad news. Terrifying news and the elite don't care which side gives it out as long as the public hear it. That's how it works as long as you get your dose of it. It's meant to immobilize you psychologically and make you give up before you've actually done anything. It seems so overwhelming but in reality, it's always been small groups of people down through the entire course of the ions that have eventually stood up at the last minute and said and done the right things that have altered the course of the elitists and this is happening again now.

John: This is the whole enchilada. This is one time in human history that this has never been attempted before and they are so very, very, very close. Let's go back to the phones. Thanks for holding. Bill in Alaska. Up there in Alaska. Hello Bill. Bill are you there?

Bill: How are you?

John: Good.

Bill: I just wanted to send greeting there from the most beautiful spot on God's green earth.

John: The Canadians might have something to say about that but go ahead.

Bill: Who cares what the Canadians think?

John: Wait a minute. You're talking to one right now.

Bill: (laughs) I also wanted to thank Alan for all the work he does. I've been into his website several times and it's just fantastic. I wanted to ask you guys if you heard about Darth Vader ascending to the throne temporarily while [Minnie-me] goes in for his colonoscopy.

John: No, I didn't hear that one and what are you in reference to?

Bill: Cheney is going to takeover for Bush tomorrow while Bush gets knocked out for his colonoscopy.

John: Oh, really.

Bill: Oh, really. So I thought that presented some interesting possibilities. You know God forbid anything should happen to Heir Bush while he's under anesthetic. I won't even consider what might happen there.

John: Do you remember Haig during the Reagan administration when Reagan--

Bill: Sure, Al Haig.

John: Alan Haig came out and said don't everybody panic. I'm in charge. And he wasn't even the vice president.

Bill: We know how bad Johnson wanted Kennedy out of the way so he could get in. We know how Daddy Bush wanted to get Ronnie Reagan out of the way and tried to have him whacked so he could get in, so it will be interesting to see what happens while junior is out cold and Cheney takes over as president of the United States.

John: Wouldn't it be an interesting scenario, Alan, I'm just pulling this out of the top of my head here that maybe George Bush has some complications and he's not able to resume his presidency and Mr. Cheney takes over. In your estimation Alan, which is more dangerous Bush or Cheney?

Alan: It wouldn't matter. What is also true though down through history especially in this history they given

us this new form of democracy they keep talking about is that the number two is always the real boss not the guy in front and there's no doubt that Cheney was definitely groomed for much higher things long ago. This guy, remember, went also to Yale. He dropped out. He had to go back to get himself out of being conscripted for the Vietnam War and then when they still could take them from Yale he got another loophole and married very quickly to get a child to get him out of the war and he was a lifelong Halliburton big CEO. So you've got a Halliburton crew at the top, the real fascist crew, the global corporation they call themselves coming up to the desk. It will depend if his handlers keep him under control or if his ego gets the better of him. He might slip out a few things he's not supposed to because of his giant ego. We'll wait and see.

John: All right Bill, anything else?

Bill: No. Just thought that was pretty interesting so I guess we'll see what happens.

John: We'll keep our eye on it.

Bill: Great show John. Thanks for all your hard work and Alan you too.

John: All right Bill, thank you.

Bill: Take care.

John: That made me think when you mentioned that. You're familiar with the movie the Wizard of Oz?

Alan: Yes.

John: And all the subtleties and all the messages that were put into that movie. The golden path or the yellow brick road; the gold. The poppy fields all of that. But a lot of people never caught this. The Wicked Witch of the West her little minions they didn't recognize the words in the song that they were singing and it was kind of ominous and I don't know if you remember it or not. It used to go something like "all we own we owe her" and it took me years and years and years after watching the Wizard of Oz -- I don't I bet you I've seen that movie 30 times, until one day I had my mind someplace else. I hear this in the background and those words came through me like a ringing of a bell. I heard the words for myself "all we own we owe her" and it's the same situation we've got right now.

Alan: It is. But the good thing about the Wizard of Oz is that behind the curtain there is a little man pulling all these scientific strings and churning knobs and so on. We are being run by sciences today and sciences can be overcome by the human spirit, if it's strong enough.

John: You took a look at the one thing that discovered the deception and it wasn't Dorothy. It wasn't the Tin Man. It wasn't the lion and it wasn't the scarecrow. It was Toto.

Alan: Yes that's right. His nature was still in tact. He wasn't swayed by anything that humans were scared and his nature won through.

John: Jeff in Vermont. Thanks for holding Jeff. You're on with Alan Watt.

Jeff: Hey guys. Hey John, hey Alan, I appreciate what you guys have to say. Very good. I don't think it's a conspiracy if they legalize everything. It seems like with the Patriot Act, the Military Commissions Act this new thing that Bush did today. The Fifth Amendment is gone like we ever had it before. It's just like Heller. Heller didn't break any laws. He legalized everything. He passed all the laws he needed to pass. We could do without the people and everything. It just seems weird that everything is out there to look at if people look at it. It's not a conspiracy if it's in front of everybody's face.

Alan: Exactly, it's in the open. It's law by decree. It's the symbol of totalitarian government down through the ages and it's mandatory. It's police searches, warrants, suspicion, fear, no rights. It's the same old thing rearing its head. It's complete in all of its aspects and it's there for anybody who wants to see it. Most of the public haven't seen it directly affect them individually yet.

John: Not yet.

Alan: But when the laws that are already on the books are put into effect. I mean there's about fifty times more sets of laws than the Soviet Union ever had.

John: All right, hold that thought. We'll come back for the short segment and the closeout of this addition of National Intel Report. All right let's take Mike in New York and Bill in Idaho. We only have about four minutes and ten seconds left so go Mike.

Mike: Hello. Evening John. Evening Alan. I have a quick comment and a question about the U.S. economy. Even though the U.S., if one goes by the Dow as the old time highs. It took a big snuck down today there's wrought in the basement in terms of this subprime mortgage bond collapse which is now spreading to higher grade mortgage securities and corporate bonds.

John: Yes, they're running out of ways to repackage it, debt.

Mike: I think John I referred to it a couple of weeks ago as the Rosy where's the buffet O'Donnell gorilla factor where about she's not only swallowing the economy's coal mine but ripping down the [references] as well. My question is this Alan. Do you think that the housing bubble was consciously engineered with the intent to crush it in order to trap people into indentured servitude thereby making them more pliable to the dictates of the New World Order?

Alan: Yes, it's all of that. It's also to do with taxation because governments knew they'd have to keep getting increasingly massive amounts of taxes in and they encourage this kind of thing because as prices seem to go up in value you're taxed on more and more of your property and much higher taxation rates. It's a complete scam at the top. There are no free markets out there to be honest with you. They're all managed along the same direction.

John: If you take a look at the housing market right now -- if you take a look back during the depression what happened when people couldn't pay their mortgages. They lost all their equity and all the property and the structures reverted back to the banks to bring the system back up and sell them all over again.

Alan: That's never really stopped.

John: No it hasn't. Mike thanks for your call. Bill we've got about ninety seconds, go.

Bill: Yes. Bless you both. Thank you so very much. As Alan mentioned and it's very much appreciated the quality of information and the ammunition he keeps on sending out that we can replicate out here in the field is the exact point. It is part of the self-targeting left behind out of Tavistock that was injected via OSS into CIA, FBI that gave us 9/11 and the end results of a criminal conspiracy to defraud at a congressional level. Mr. Watt. The best way to focus the "reeducation" and recovery of the younger class, the younger people. Your best understanding of how we should focus this information and John would you please get in touch when you can?

John: I will do that and I'll tell you what I'm going to do here. I'm going to forego Mr. Watt's answer to that. I want to take this opportunity to put his websites out again and Bill I know and I'll be talking with you and Alan I'll be talking to you this weekend.

Alan: Yes.

John: cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .ca. Go to that website and the European website is: alanwattsentient that's s-e-n-t-i-e-n-t sentinel.eu. (alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) Alan, gosh, we just scratched the surface here. We could burn up another couple of hours but you've been on constantly now for four hours on this network. I think we're going to have to let you go.

Alan: Okay.

John: All right, Alan Watt thank you so much sir.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

John: All righty. Folks, that will do it for us today. We'll be back with you Monday with another edition of the National Intel Report. Spread the word folks. The only way we're going to defeat these globalists is by an informed populace and you are the key. Get busy. Do it now. We don't have a whole lot of time left. God bless you. We'll see you back here Monday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

May 11th, 2007
Alan Watt on "National Intel Report" with John Stadtmiller
on Republic Broadcasting Network
(2 Hours)

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

John Stadtmiller: Good afternoon ladies and gentlemen, this is the National Intel Report. I'm your host, John Stadtmiller. It is Friday, ladies and gentlemen. It is the 11th, 11th, yes, yes, it certainly is if I can get out 11th, of April [actually May] 2007. There's a lot going on, a lot of which you know, some of which you may not know. We will fill in the gaps. We will give information. We will take phone calls. We will take your questions and/or suggestions. And anything that comes over the Airwaves in the next two hours, it's a Friday folks. Alan Watt with us in just a few minutes. Stay tuned, we'll be right back.

All right, we are back. And I have Alan Watt with me, and Alan, I do believe you're from Estaire, Ontario, Canada. Is that not correct?

Alan: That's right.

John: I don't think I've ever had you on the program before.

Alan: No, no you haven't.

John: And, Michael Herzog, I guess had you on recently [April 20th], and you're going to be back on his program here real soon.

Alan: Yes.

John: And he said, you've got to get this guy on. You've got to get him on. Well, here you are and he says that you've gone down the rabbit hole so to speak. And you know exactly what's going on with the Globalism and all their little projects and everything else. If you can, as much as you can, what's your background? I didn't even get a bio on you sir.

Alan: I've written books in the past on history. I've also got quite a history as a singer, songwriter too, and a session guitarist as well. And also books out on poetry and history.

John: History, history is what a lot of people don't seem to remember. And I don't know if this is

convenient, because we're just too busy trying to repeat the mistakes of others, but I remember Alan, a friend of mine had above his desk, it was a word of caution, and I guess a philosophy of life. Pay attention to the mistakes of others, because you don't quite possibly have enough time in your life to repeat them and do them all yourself. So learn from the mistakes of others, and I think history is a good teacher on that. But that's something that is not really put into a philosophy for anybody anymore.

Alan: Not for the ordinary people. That's true. However, it's always taught to the elite themselves, because they have archives of history. They don't have public libraries. Public libraries are for the unwashed masses at the bottom. And if you want power, you hold on to power, because knowledge is power, you see.

John: And of course we have libraries, and it's handy for reference materials or current history, or entertainment value. But, yeah, you're correct. There's a lot of history that is yet to be discovered, because it's been in the hands of those that, well, don't want anybody else to know what's going on.

Alan: That's a fact and they really started to hide history, towards the end of the 1800s and the beginning of the 1900s. After 1920 everything was completely whitewashed, altered, lots of history was taken out when books were republished in new editions. They just put the history down the memory hole that Orwell talked about, never to be seen again. And of course, then you have an edited version, with all the good bits, the reasons for things happening taken out of them, and you're left with nothing but battles and dates and winners and losers.

John: Yeah, you can watch the History Channel and pretty much find that out. I was thinking in terms of Iraq, you have written a lot on history, and I'm sure that you are familiar with some of the history on Iraq, and these aren't a bunch of towel head wearing sand people, nomadics, uneducated, backwards type people. Some of the history that you have come across on Iraq, and I've always warned people about this, that I do believe they were the first organized society on this planet to actually have electric lighting in the streets as like a public utility if you will. Mathematics, engineering, in Iraq, many thousands of years ago, they developed hydraulics and those very same principles are in practice today. So this is not exactly a backwards nation.

Alan: No, not at all. Not at all. It's all part of old, ancient Persia from Iran, right through Iraq, and they certainly were the leaders of the ancient world. They were the New York of their day, the New York empire. It's almost based on it in fact, the same sort of thing, commerce, trade, and the intellectual industry, the business industry was all based in old Babylon of course. So they had a tremendous history, and they were the scientists of their day as well.

John: Well, and I noticed with our foray, of course if you look at the Middle East right now in its current configuration that's thanks to the British Empire and their tinkering in the Middle East. We come on their heels to further take care of business in the Middle East, and it seems to me, just watching the American, if you can use the term, expeditions into Iraq, it seemed to me that the robbing and the pillaging that was going on, yeah, some of it was aimed after plunder, but most of it that I saw, was going after its history and its historic values and basically robbing that country of its won history and relics and artifacts.

Alan: It was actually organized. It was organized. There was even a documentary special put out in Canada on the CBC, just prior, about a month prior to the invasion of Iraq, and it was about a man in New York, who was a multi-billionaire, who was arranging to sell all the artifacts in the main museum in Baghdad to private holders worldwide. He was taking bids on them. He was confident he would get them, and sure enough when the American military went in with the CIA with them, that whole place was looted and every item that he had on his list just happened to disappear. So, you do certainly do have organized crime at the top, beginning with the CIA.

John: And well, we don't have to go back too many years, I think 1953 for Iran was a magical year for them, with the installation of the Shah of Iran.

Alan: Yeah, and long before that even. I mean, Winston Churchill in the 1920s, and again in the 1930s in books that were ghost written for him. None of these guys write their own books. It was ghost written for him. He said that eventually they would have to go in there and take over that whole area, because of all

the oil that was present towards the North, towards where Kuwait is. They'd have to eventually go in there and confiscate all the property for the oil itself. More than that, they had a plan for regionalization of the planet, back in the late 1800s in Britain. And they wanted a United Europe. That was part of the Cecil Rhodes agenda. A United Americas, and also, they needed to get Africa, including the North of Africa, United as well through revolutions. And of course we know now that Britain was pretty well behind even Nelson Mandela's push to take over the African continent really, with the ANC.

John: Yeah, isn't it fascinating that every time we have any dealings, have any influence militarily, economically, whatever, diplomatically. That seems to be a thing of the past now. Now it's diplomacy at the point of a gun. But it seems that everywhere that the Americans have gone on this planet, just the wrong kind of people are installed in power.

Alan: Yes, it just happens that way, isn't it. It's such an amazing coincidence. However, they have their usefulness for a time, and old Saddam had his usefulness for a time, you see, the USA put him in, backed him, gave him all the armaments. In fact, Rumsfeld was the legman who came over with the money, and the poison gases that they put over Iran. Rumsfeld has always been involved in politics and the Chemical industry you'll notice, especially the warfare side of it. And it's so ironical that Rumsfeld just happens to be one of the boys in power, with Bush, when they end up going up to take out Saddam. He's served his purpose, it was over.

John: And, well, it served its purpose as long as we were selling them weapons of mass destruction to use against the Iranians.

Alan: That's it.

John: Just recently, Almidjanibe, out of the Al Jazeera online version, came out and said that a law is being considered by the Iraqi Parliament, and again, this is people that are installed in power that are conducive to the United States aims. They said that this would enable the US companies to take control of Iraq's oil industry. And a proposed bill, approved by the Iraqi government, this is back in February, after months of wrangling, opens the country's oil sector to foreign investors, thirty-five years after it was nationalized. And according to Ramsey Solomon, an Iraqi economist who worked in the Iraqi oil ministry for some thirty years, he said this law is designed for the benefit of the US oil companies.

Alan: What a surprise though, eh?

John: Yeah, I mean it's...

Alan: What a surprise. You know, it was on the CBC here as well, when they were, the US Airforce was demolishing the old oil wells, which they said were antiquated. They already had the plans to use American taxpayer's money to build brand new refineries, modern ones, which then would be given to Halliburton. You know, so this is just the big boys and their business schemes. War is just a business to them, and so is government.

John: Well, and I've said this before Alan, and I wanted to get your take on this. After looking at our adventurism here in Iraq, back in the early 90s and again in the year 2000. I'm looking at this, and I'm feeling more and more that this is a grand Wag the Dog scenario, which would tie up a lot of energy, a lot of resources. The myopic focus of the American people on what's being presented to them on the mainstream media. And I've looked at this situation Alan, and I've thought to myself, what a perfect Wag the Dog scenario. Because they need some time to further, the globalists that is, hijack the United States, and what a perfect cover in which to do it.

Alan: Well what we're seeing, it's like many, many prongs, or spokes of a wheel all coming towards the hub at the same time from so many directions. And we are the hub, the people are the hub. You have all these networking companies, organizations, foundations, the great foundations, NGO groups which are authorized by the United Nations, all coming together into a new society, where we're going to be controlled from birth to death, and told what to do by experts.

John: Experts, the people that don't really care about human life. It's us proverbial rats in the maze here or running in the treadmill that they need for right now, but their plans are to eliminate quite a few of us of course, to cull that herd to make it more manageable for resource and control in general. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

John: We are back. We're talking with Alan Watt here today and we're covering a myriad of subjects. We will also entertain your calls at 800-313-9443. Let's go quickly here to Fred in Philly. Hello, Fred.

Fred: You always hear on the media that Iran is supporting the Shiite fighters against the Sunnis. Well, the general, the American General who's in charge of that Iranian border on C-SPAN said something really ridiculous. He said that he also is claiming that Iran is supporting their enemies militarily "to keep the thing going." And if you believe that, then I have a lot of other questions for this general.

John: Of which, by the way Fred, you'll never be able to ask. And they're never asked by the media, and they never really drill anybody on it, and they always give people a pass.

Fred: Yeah, and have we ever heard a single person in the area talk in their own words, how they feel or why they are acting a certain way, any Iraqi or Iranian average person. Have we heard that? No, we only hear if there is a story about the Iranians, it's always a pre-packaged answer to a question. It's never an interview or a town meeting or anything like that.

John: Right, right. Is there anything specifically that you want to ask Alan Watt?

Fred: Well, you're talking about so many things I guess, what's going to happen with the way the media is run in the future? How will the regionalization of the world, if it comes about, or if it's desired, how will that affect how the news is covered?

Alan: It won't be much different than the way it is right now. You see, we are already global. The only reason that they sometimes hoist the flag is when you're paying money to keep an army somewhere to fight the final battles for globalism. We're already global, and everything is going electronic, and you'll find they've already set up the main filtering agencies to cover the internet in about ten regions of the world. And I know that because they bombard my firewall every day and you can get their addresses off them. They are authorized to be there by the United Nations. They have the ability to go into anyone's computer, no program that you buy can keep them out, that's by law. And so we're already global. So all the media in the world gets filtered through two or three main channels, which are really one, the Reuters and so on. Good name Reuter, Router.

Fred: So you have like a multi-disciplinary expertise in the workings of this. I mean, it's amazing, there's so few who do. I'm listening very intently. I have a concept, and John, I have this concept that I want to bounce this off of Alan and see what he has to say about it. I believe that there is a technique or a trend to create an artificial reality. And it doesn't have to work with everyone, every time, or it doesn't have to work all the time with everyone, but statistically, it seems to be being pushed on people and the odd thing about it is that very smart people are actually quite susceptible to it.

Alan: Yes. The thing is it's the virtual reality, and it's in all the big business magazines. How they're going to create virtual business meetings, where you won't leave your home. This is all to lead literally to a brain chip. This is a fact, it's not fantasy. The cell phone was the start to get you talking to people, to voiceless or faceless people through the ether, that was the start of it that Marshall McLuhan talked about back in the sixties, who worked for the Big Boys too, on how to alter perceptions. Now they're putting in all these connections in buses in Boston and other places, to encourage people to get out of their cars, and so you'll have maybe forty people on a bus, all talking on their cell phones to people you can't see. However, they won't turn and talk to the real person next to them. That's to get you out of reality into this ether world of abstract voices.

Fred: Right, and what about our elections too? And also, what about the French elections where, and John,

there seems to be some sort of counterpart to this VNS over there in France. There was a little blurb at the bottom of the screen where, you know, it seemed to indicate results furnished by such and such a company for three networks over in France. And it seems as though, if you can do it here, by media, you can steal elections over there or anywhere else.

John: Yeah, hang on a second. We're up against the break here. My guest today, Alan Watt. The phone number is 800-313-9443. Fred, hang on a second, we'll address some of the things that you have brought up and we'll do that right after this short break for the network.

(Commercial Break)

John: We are back, and Fred hang on a second here, because what we were, I pulled up something here that I'd mentioned a few day ago, and Alan, this did not hit, this did not hit any medias here in the United States. We had the great Queen over here the other day, a lot of pomp and ceremony. We're going to have Tony Blair, he's giving up the ghost sometime in June. He has his handpicked successor for the Labor Party, but in the BBC News as the dear Queen is over here visiting our king, the BBC News put out on their internet sites that the US and EU agree to a single market. United States and European Union have signed up to a new trans-Atlantic economic partnership at the summit in Washington. Alan, did you hear any of this up in Canada?

Alan: Yeah, I did. I did, but it's not really a new signature to it, it's just an update to something which they'd already signed back with President Wilson, that long ago. That's how far back this goes, this part of it. They said once they United Europe and then they were almost completing the stage of the unification of the Americas, then they would create a trans-America-Britain treaty as well. So that was written about back in 1920.

John: Fred, you brought up a lot of subjects. Is there anything that you want us to concentrate on or any questions or anything?

Fred: Well, just you have an excellent show today. And I just wanted to say that my concept was not really, that what is going on is not specifically about virtual reality, but more of a artificial reality, I call it AR and it would be concerning like social psychology, because we have perceptions that are molded constantly and we do not have any defence against this molding of our perceptions.

John: Well, you do in some respect and I'm in full agreement with you Fred that yes, we have been, our minds have been molded as clay as Mr Rockefeller once proudly announced. We have had a dumbing down effect through the controlled medias. The only thing that really stifles that is free speech internet programs such as this. But we're not mainstream reaching, or have the ability to reach the majority of the American people in a radio audience venue. And that is sad. And of course, that's exactly the way they want it. And, as far as they're concerned that well, a few networks, little networks out here, you know that relieves the stem. People are talking, they think things are getting done. In the meantime, we're just cutting through with what we plan to do and it's an accelerated rate. Hey, Fred, I thank you for your call. Appreciate it. Alan, this has been in the works for many, many, many, many, many, many years. I remember ten, twelve, thirteen years ago talking about this, and well, the media's response to anybody that was bringing up anything of this nature, well you're just wild-eyed conspiracy nuts or you're anti, that was a favorite, you're anti-government. I'm not anti government. We need government in large populated societies and countries. Otherwise it would be just anarchy, or it would be Stone Age, and we'd be living out of caves, whatever the case may be. Organized societies need forms of governments. And I do believe that we had one of the best forms of government that was ever put together by the hand of man, and if they would have stayed the course on that, well, that's if they would have stayed the course on it, we would not be having one one-hundredth of the problems we're having right now. But this has been an ongoing, an ongoing program for them. And they are just about ready to sew it up.

Alan: This is the final, this is the final push right now, actually. People think, you see, in short-term projects. The average person thinks that way, because they only plan what they can do in their lifetime, and even that they're not sure of. So it's hard for them to imagine that there are families and big powerful organizations and foundations which plan things intergenerationally, hundreds of years down the road. And that's the

problem. We see the end of one thing happening, and everybody worries about it, not realizing that the Big Boys are already introducing the new at the same time. They're constantly changing, upgrading us towards a particular plan. The end of the independent American countries, that's only one phase of this whole thing. As they're doing that, then they're bringing us down all globally down to a common level, into habitat areas where there is to be no private property, according to the U.N.'s own agenda. No private vehicles either. And then of course will come down the elimination of the population rate. No more picking your partner and deciding to have an offspring. They're going to fulfill their whole agenda over a few generations.

John: Let's go back to the phones. Jeff in Vermont. Hello, Jeff.

Jeff: Hey, hey John. Hey, Alan. How are you guys doing today?

John: Good.

Jeff: I just want to know what Alan's take is on the election in France with Nicholas Sarkozy.

John: That was one of the questions I was going to ask. Go ahead.

Jeff: Yes, it seems, you know, I'm not French, and seeing if I was from France, I'd be a Frenchman, and I'd probably want a French president governing my affairs, because they're French and we'd have something in common. We'd have a common bond there. But they elected a Hungarian Jewish man, and not to say that he's a bad man, but how, why would a society, you know, elect somebody that wasn't like them or wasn't for them or was for. Because he's, if you read what he's doing, his cabinet, he's getting people from Israel in his cabinet to direct the French people. And he's importing people from out of the country to direct the French people. And it seems to me that these people aren't getting it, or they get what they get.

Alan: Well, number one, no one elects who they think they elect today. We get whoever has been decided that we're going to get. And that goes for every country. And it's been like that for a long, long time. The problem with Europe, and it's shortly to become the same here is that once you amalgamate into a Union, then you can get a person from Paraguay for instance being the president of Canada or the US. Because they'll all be American then you see. And then anyone already in Europe who has a dual citizenship can come outside of that union and also apply to run as a president. So the whole world, we're going to see our share of the same thing here too. The people don't elect them. There hasn't been a genuine election for about a hundred years.

Jeff: The main, yeah, but the people are falling for it, regardless if there's a general election or not. The mainstream media, or whatever the case may be over there is leading the people on like a master leading their dog on a leash.

Alan: And that's the job of the mainstream media. You'll find most of the elite leaders there in the mainstream are members of the European branches of the Royal Institute of International Affairs or CFR, same thing. And it's a global network that you have. The media's job is to pacify the sheep, keep them in the sheep pen, and help them guide them into the next sheep pen when required.

Jeff: That's a good description.

Alan: Yeah, you'll find that most of these. You see, once you become a journalist, you get a license. And if you don't play the game, your license is gone. And so you're told what to do. You're a prostitute and they know it, too. I've had many of them admit it to me.

Jeff: So, I just watched this debate they had in Oxford England about AIPAC in America and how nobody talks about AIPAC and it's like this hidden rule. And they had Norman Finklestein, who's one of the dignitaries from America talking about it. And Norman Finklestein said, well, you know we're in Oxford, England, we're talking about AIPAC, about not being able to talk about AIPAC in the United States, because it's a golden rule that you can't talk about AIPAC. You probably know what, it's the American Israeli Political Action Committee. And the whole thing is that there's certain subjects that the media can't talk about because they don't want us to learn. And I think with the internet, I kind of have a faith in, because I think

these elitists are scared of the common man. I think that's one thing.

Alan: Well, what you have, going right back to the times of H.G. Wells, remembering that he was an authorized propagandist for this whole world agenda. He was picked for the secret service of Britain, which is a really elite group, above even MI6. And he was a propagandist, with a massive team of propagandists working under him. And he said in his own writings, I mean most of Wells' books were nonfiction. We know him for the fictional works. He was also a founding member of the Fabian society, which was supposedly for the Left Wing, although it was chartered by the Queen, you know. They were given a Royal Charter to exist, because they own all sides. And Wells himself wrote a book on the peoples and species and types of peoples who will be allowed to come into the new age, the new era. And he said, amongst the higher quality British people, and some of the American ones with British descendancy, he said they will also bring in many Jews, because on a Darwinian principle they've proved that they could come through many countries, many eras of persecution and prosper through their intellect. And therefore they would be used heavily eventually as sort of world managers in the civil service class. Whenever these guys write about their agenda, you can take it to the bank, because they mean what they say, and they always do what they say.

Jeff: And they are doing a good job at what they're doing. You've got to almost take your hat off to these people.

John: Well, you do. I mean, if you're for World Conquest and elite, and being separate from the rest of the planet and humanity, you absolutely have to tip your hat to them, because they have done an outstanding job and they've been laboring for hundreds and hundreds of years doing it. Alright, well, thanks for your call. Appreciate it Jeff. Alright. Yeah, well, on the subject here of Sarkozy, you know, Prime Minister Jean Pierre Raffarin, in a recent book wrote a form letter to Mr Sarkozy, that basically he said, you will inherit a France made of crystal. He said, you'll need to handle it with care. And on some fronts, he's got a lot of people confused Alan because he's into apparently, he introduced stricter immigration laws that led to the deportation of tens of thousands of immigrants, but then at the same breath, in a speech that he gave, he's admonishing the United States not to go against the global warming thing.

Alan: Well, they play these games. You know, they play to the crowd and they play to the balcony at the same time, that's a good politician, but it's just a game to them. They're told what to do. They cannot act independently, or they would be Kennedy'd, very quickly. So they all know what their job is. They take their orders. The guy who is the front man, the president, is never the boss. And that's the same in all high, high, high Freemasonry. It's the number 2 man, number 2 is always the boss. And so the front guy just does what he's told. His advisors, who are unelected and all in touch with each other globally. And that's why they go along with the whole global agenda. They're the guys that make the decisions for the presidents.

John: It's rather fascinating to watch this come about and what do you think on the political front here in the United States? Ron Paul recently threw his hat into the political candidacy ring for President in 2008. This is a sticky wicket for the Republican party, as most certainly the Democrats here in this country. Because as you look at the parties, on the core main issues there is no variance. But we'll play political games with wealth redistribution and it doesn't matter on what side of the aisle it is. Many people in this country are confused. They think Republicans, oh, they're for big business. Well, yeah, but the Democrats aren't too far behind that, and it's an interesting mix of Socialism and Communism and the hijacked Democrat Party vs. Neo-Con Republican Party. What we're seeing forming in there, in the United States is a very interesting mix of Socialism. Well, that's been going on for a long time, but we also have what Benito Mussolini called Corporatism, that is going on most assuredly. We have a guy that pops up and says, I'm going to run for President. And I don't know if you were able to see this debate either as it was carried lie on MSNBC or on the web, but Alan, this guy, he is not only a danger to the Republican party, because I watched very intently as he mentioned, the first time he mentioned the Constitution, it was like, oh, here we go. All the heads of the other candidates cranked almost as it was pulled by a string to look at Mr Ron Paul. Now, he smashed these guys in the debates. Now, the online news services, Yahoo, it doesn't matter who it is, a lot of them left him off of their sites. But he just hammered everybody there. He took the debate by storm. He's got another one coming up here, in I think just four days. As he is continued to be included in these debates, he's pointing to the Republican Party that they are an embarrassment to this country, its founding

documents. What's your take on Ron Paul? Have you given that much thought Alan?

Alan: I'm always wary. I don't know enough about him, but I know, I'm always wary about leaders, especially champions, because back in the early 1900s, Britain wrote books, manual books on how to give the public their leaders for all sides. And the diplomatic core were taught these strategies of provocateur, etc. These were training manuals. I have some of them here. So, yeah, they said we always give the people their leaders who will say all the right things, and of course always do the opposite once they're in power. So, I can't really say until the man actually gets somewhere.

John: Well if you, yeah, I understand. Well, he's been a Congressman for a number of years. He was known as, and he's a medical doctor by training, and he was known on the Hill as Dr. No. And he's made it quite clear that he's against the UN agenda. When one of the first questions they would ask of him in the debate was about the IRS, he said within a week it would be gone. But if you look at the guy's voting record, it's one thing for politicians to get cohered and suited up and have their script writers and be prepped for debates or whatever. But this guy speaks from the heart, and he speaks by experience. But more importantly, his track record is the one that supports who he is.

Alan: The thing is though, Professor Carroll Quigley in his book Tragedy and Hope, and he goes into it deeper in his other book, which is the Anglo American Establishment. He said that there's an organization he says, that's existed for over 50 years, that was written in the 60s, who picked, basically run the US, since that time and they choose the Presidents and the top cabinet members. It doesn't matter about the lesser ones down below. They're allowed to have competitions between themselves, but he says they always put their own people in at the top. See, I don't believe there is any democracy at all. I don't believe that at all. It's gone. It's gone. That's an illusion for the public to keep them voting.

John: All things being equal, I guess coming from the standpoint of having a Constitutionally limited republic, I guess the next step would be democracy, and if you're saying that's gone.

Alan: Wilson said it in the 1920s.

John: All right. Hang on a second Alan, we've got to take the break. 800-313-9343. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

John: Hmm, democracy dead? You know, I've often asked this question Mr Watt, on this very program. Why is it our politicians in Washington DC and our presidents refer to this country as the greatest democracy, which was the bane to a limited republic. Because in democracies, as we know, if you can convince 51% through the mouthpieces, the politicians, the talking heads and the media, editorial writers, you name it, foundations, people of wealth and influence. Well, if you can convince 51% of the people that the other 49% have to go, well, hey, there's your democracy.

Alan: And as I say, Wilson at the time, when they first came out with this Trans-Atlantic Agreement Part I, that was just completed, he was the first one, the first American to use that term, about America. He called it a democracy. And it's been of course reiterated, many, many times to alter the people's perception of what they actually had. And it's been very successful with most people. But the fact is, yeah, as far as electing people goes, as I say, the elections are total frauds. We're not dealing with people at the top who play fair. They play a system of pretense and fairness, and that's the illusion that we must believe. We are already under an intellectual elite agenda, where they plan everything for us, through think tanks etc. And all the foundations pick the members, and as Quigley said, they decide who they're going to put in. And whoever they put in has been well trained and vetted for their position, years in advance before the public even hear their names. So there's no such thing as fairness when it comes to voting.

John: Well, and I've put it this way. Lance, hang on a second, I'll get to your call here before the top of the hour. But I put it this way. It's like watching American baseball. We're the home team, and we hit the field, and we're playing strictly by a set of rules, only to discover that we're getting our butts kicked inning after inning and nobody discovers that the other side is playing by a different, completely different set of rules.

Alan: Absolutely. Absolutely, that's exactly how it is. We're kept truly like children. We're trained like children today. They've taken critical thinking, teaching and logic out of the schools. They used to teach the courses in that. The children are given minimal education. In fact, they're given a social indoctrination to accept those things which they will see coming into existence in their lifetime, so they're sitting ducks for the high manipulators and the media. The other side don't play by fairness. They never ever have. I used to laugh when they talked about the British sporting attitude. And when he'd knocked his opponent down, he'd help him up. That was a great myth. That was a fantastic myth, that one. Because when he had him down, no, he'd put a bayonet in him and finish him off. That's the reality of it.

John: Let's go quickly to Lance in Tennessee. Hello, Lance.

Lance: I've got a question for Alan.

John: Yes, sir.

Lance: I can believe to a point what you say about the "Big Boys" and like everybody running you know, this kind of grade of people running everything, to a point. But when you start talking about how eventually like it will get to a point where they'll pick our mates for us and we won't have any say to that, like I just don't understand how they would go about doing this. Especially with thousands of years of literature on love and soul mates ingrained in our culture and in our beliefs from almost at birth. And I just don't understand how any people, any sort of elite class, any kind of government that they run, can turn such a belief system around in such a short period of time that they'd need to do. Even over the course of hundreds of years, like you say.

John: Lance, Lance, hang on one second. We'll have to carry you through the top of the hour break. Mr Alan Watt, please stand by. We'll continue this conversation with our guest. Second hour coming up.

Hour 2

John: We're back ladies and gentlemen, hour two of the National Intel Report, and after the break, I'm going to ask the obvious question to Mr Watt, how important are these alternative media outlets for the education of American people, and well, we're global. I read off the list one day of all the countries that are online listening to us here, in this country, very, very intently. We have a large following in Canada, all over the planet, as far away as Paraguay, Spain, I don't have the list in front of me, but we are all over the place. And by the way, the government likes to listen to us too. And the contingent of the military out there, we appreciate you guys tuning in. Alright, because you know what we're up against, and we certainly know. And we're going to bring you guys home, soon. I've seen a lot of fluff on the news lately about sending thanks, a million thanks to you. It's a program that's just been started up. Well, there's almost been a million Iraqis killed in this deal, and many more than is being reported. Honestly, there is many more of you that have been killed that are maimed for life or are dying because of depleted uranium and other factors. We understand the plight. We know what we're up against, and we want you guys to hang tough and one day come back to this country in the defence of this country, not for a quest for it's been sometimes called empire building. I'm calling it Wag the Dog, but however you think about it, much, much human life is being expended, money, and time for no purpose for the United States, whatsoever. At least not for the common man here in America. Lance in Tennessee. Oh, by the way, I forgot to give out the 800 number to call the network. 800-724-2719. We'll take the break here. Lance, hang on one second. Alan Watt will be back with us right after this break.

(Commercial Break)

John: We are back ladies and gentlemen with our guest today, Mr Alan Watt out of Canada. And Lance in Tennessee, sorry to keep you holding there. Are you still with us Lance?

Lance: Yeah, hi there.

John: Yeah, you were alluding to, and if I'm hearing you correctly, we have been indoctrinated one way, so

how is it that people are going to accept a new paradigm. Was that pretty much where you were going?

Lance: Well, I mean not just like constant, I mean like love itself and like choosing, you know your "soul mate", I mean it was with Shakespeare, before that the Greeks. I mean the first writings and music. So what's music about except for getting the girl, right? I mean, why do you do these things. I just don't understand how any elite group, this "elite group" of people who are running everything, who Alan says could do this.

John: Alan, love. They profess love. I mean they have the love of the planet, global warming. They want to do something about it. They want to put the carbon tax in. They want to manage.

Alan: They love taxes. You're right on there.

John: Yeah. They love taxes. Usury, it doesn't matter in what form or fashion. But their theme is for the love of the planet. So, isn't that sort of a love?

Alan: That's not them. That's just the excuse given. That came up, the whole thing about global warming or the sky is falling crisis type deal to get us all united under a common cause, so that we could be sheep herded into a world run by experts, was dreamed up at the Club of Rome. That was part of its function, to bring the global agenda forward by creating scenarios of coming crisis and propagating it to the people through propaganda and getting the people brainwashed to believe it. And they said that, that they sat round a table, in a book recently released, 1996 I think it was released by the founders of the society. They sat around a table and said they came up with the idea of using the weather as an enemy, because we had to have an enemy to unite the planet, and then fool the people into believing them through massive indoctrination and propaganda. That's already been pretty well successful, especially with the young. They get brainwashed with this stuff at school, so they always go for the next upcoming generation, and bypass the older ones that are dying off and looking forward to their pensions.

John: In your book, Cutting Through the Matrix, in response to my previous caller here. "Why does the waking-up process fail to spread quickly through society?", and here's five points you make. And I'm going to run through it quickly. Talking about people in general, "1. He is terribly naive. He believes the massive corruption "just happened" to begin in his own lifetime, otherwise mummy or daddy or teacher would have warned him. It does not occur to him that his parents, teachers etc. were as conditioned as he was." Second point you make, "2. Most people do not wish to know. They, like farm animals, have been domesticated. Wild animals (original) have natural instincts of self-preservation. They sense the evil intentions of predators and they survive by trusting their own instincts. Wild herds do not "hang around" when one or more members drops dead. Specially bred sheep do." "3. Pavlovian," your third point, "conditioning/response indoctrination has been fed to every individual via cartoons, through schooling. The media then takes over. Peoples' opinions are simply sound-bites from news, talk-shows or quotes from glossy magazines." Your fourth point, "4. Trust replaces the instinct of self-preservation. It over-rides memory and logic. Controllers and shepherds encourage trust." And your fifth point here, "5. When threatened with loss of possessions, property, access to health care etc., people turn to government (predators) for help, or/and organized religion. Should an individual persist in pushing for his "rights," he will be removed from society and placed in a psychiatric hospital or prison on any number of pretexts. The alternative is death by "accident," or shot by police while 'resisting arrest.'" Pretty much covers that.

Alan: Yeah, yeah, that's right. This is an ongoing scientific indoctrination that was discussed in 1934 Communist International meeting, the Comintern meeting headed by Beria, who went through the psychological techniques which will be used in all countries East and West. And he said, it used to take us 70 years to make major cultural changes in society. Now we have it down to every 5 years through getting the children early, and using a scientific indoctrination. So every 5 years they could introduce new parts of a culture, until within 20 years, you literally had a complete reversal of morality. Now it's even shorter because the child going into daycare today is getting readied from day 1 for what he or she will experience in their lifetime. It's a graduated system of indoctrination. It's perfect, actually.

John: Well, I do not give up hope for American parents. And I don't think that the majority of them have been indoctrinated that they would not recognize danger signs, but there is, I think, Alan, a certain amount

of apathy and in this society, and I'm starting to see this, and this is the worst of all things that could befall us. It is the loss of hope. And that is being eradicated rather rapidly.

Alan: It is, because the media is keeping them busy with so many real and fake crisis all ongoing. Everyone senses, even if that don't know really what's happening, they sense big changes are coming and they feel powerless. They're afraid of the economy crashing. All this stuff that the media controls, which is fear primarily, is downloaded into them. And they don't know where to turn. The old institutions have failed them badly, although they still turn to the regular religions, which are run by top Freemasons, all of them. And they wonder why their religious leaders are not warning them or giving them advice or telling them what to do. They don't realize that their top leaders, especially in religion, their job is to keep the sheep, the good shepherd keeps his sheep in ignorance. Ignorant bliss, basically.

John: Well, and in this particular case, in this country, we the people, we are the government, but people have become dependent. They have become lazy.

Alan: And they've also come to accept it. You see, gradually over time, in this introduction of the world of society, of experts, they have begun to believe through their own indoctrinations that they are inferior. Everybody on the news brings on an expert for every darn thing there is. Even the weather reports bring on experts in different areas and they've succumbed to it all. They believe it. And now they really, really do believe that these politicians are somehow superior to themselves. They've been taught to believe this, and there's nothing further from the truth. Most politicians are not the brightest people at all. They're just basically psychopaths who clawed their way up through something, and got rich by doing it, because they have no conscience. The deviants in this society are in control. And at the very top you have thousands of years of inbred deviants, psychopaths breeding with psychopaths and acquiring the wealth of the planet. This planet is just one long-term business plan to them. And it's got to be run efficiently, and more efficiently. So it's up to the ordinary people. You see, the last caller had a good point. What about love itself? Well, you see, the top people can't feel love as we have it. They don't have that. They don't feel empathy for others. They don't have that. They're not born with it. It's missing in their brain. And Plato talked about this 2300 years ago, when he talked about we the elite create the culture for the people. And he was quite correct. It was a science that was well understood even then, but he said, we can breed people like domesticated animals. And he said, we can breed qualities in or qualities out. Just like if you want a guard dog, you get an aggressive dog, and you breed it with another one and keep doing it. Well, the same thing if you want a psychopathic ruler to dominate and be cruel when required. You would breed psychopaths together. And that's what we have. The deviants are in charge. And I cannot see how it can be any other way in this particular type of system of profit, which is winners and losers.

John: Let's go quickly to Marcus in Pennsylvania. Thanks for holding, Marcus.

Marcus: Sure, sure. No problem. Just sitting there listening to you talk about Iraq and how they're a very civilized people. And Iraq was mentioned in Bible days. I believe that's Babylon. Nebuchadnezzar ruled the world. Iraq ruled the world at one time. They've changed the name of Iran. Iran used to be Media-Persia, until not too long ago. So they're changing the names of these places and confusing the issue, and if you read the Bible, you'll know the history.

John: Alan?

Alan: They've always been changing. However, you see, what you've got here, even in the ancient past, was with the introduction of money came the introduction of the system. The money and the ability to then tax it back from people created an intellectual class that were paid to think. The first think tanks you might call them. Just like ancient Greece had with the philosophers. And then, of course, with money, they could hire armies and keep them together, standing armies, to conquer the other peoples who were outside of their system, and then force the money onto them, and then tax it back from them. It's getting the people to believe in money in the first place that's the first trick. Once you do it, you've given everything up, because the guys with the money then rule over you. The elite in all empires down through history have never been destroyed. They move out of the empire as it's falling down and they've already created a new home for themselves to go.

Marcus: And, another thing, that French ruler, the French government electing that foreign ruler doesn't surprise me, because that's what Nebuchadnezzar did in his day, having foreign people rule over other foreign people.

Alan: Very common, yeah. Very common.

Marcus: So that he would not have.

John: Marcus, hang on one second. We've got a break here. We'll be right back.

(Commercial break)

John: We are back. Marcus, do you have a question here? I'm trying to hone this thing down. Marcus, are you still there?

Marcus: Yeah, yeah, I just wanted to point out the Babylon connection with Iraq and all that. I really had no. I just wanted to know if Alan believed that. And he said he did, and point out the other caller about the French government there, it's no real surprise, it's all written down in advance in the Bible anyway. That was all I wanted to say there.

Alan: Look at H.G. Wells again, the propagandist, who was given the material to write about. His job was to write stories around them in his fictional works. In the book, The Shape of Things to Come, he talks about the final war for global scientific government. He called it the freemasonry of scientists that would run the world internationally. It was to begin in Basra, which is exactly where the British troops went into Iraq this time. So they knew back in his day, in the 1920s and 1930s, they would be doing this now. Because we are just running to a business plan, with its time tables. We truly are.

John: The question that begs to be asked. We have had talk show hosts and contentious disagreements about who is in control of what. Many people will argue that it's the new, up and coming, relatively new Zionist political movement. And if we look, Alan, in recent history past. The root of Communism, which is the antithesis of the type of system of government we have, and a lot of governments around the world. We saw the root of Socialism and Communism. We see the root of world banking. We see a lot, but some people will contend that because the Vatican has been around for such a long time, that they are actually the taskmasters and the Zionists are the puppets.

Alan: What happened in the 1700s, they had so many wars ongoing in Europe, that they knew that the cost of the wars would gradually increase as science increased with new weaponry. And they had an international meeting with all the top global leaders and monarchs, including the members from the Vatican, and they thrashed it out right there at the Concert of Europe, where they said they'd have to come into some kind of fraternal agreement. In other words, what you saw was like all the mobsters of Capone's era coming together and giving allegiance to each other, where they all get their cut, but work towards a common agenda. And the common agenda was global. They knew they were striving for globalism back then. So then, in the 1800s, from Britain, at Oxford University, the push was put out there to put professors in charge, who would recruit students who would create foundations, they would be heavily financed with these foundations, unlimited financing, to go out into the world and create networks that would go under many, many names, including the Club of Rome, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, and many, many others, the Bilderbergers, and they have done that. The Vatican plays its side as well. They all play the game and put their own guys forwards, because at the top levels, if you have a multi-billionaire who's a Jew, he's only a Jew by birth. He has nothing in common with the rest of the people. And neither will his wife that's picked for him, any more than the Queen picks her husband or believes in Christianity, even though she's at the top of the Church of England. They don't believe in the religion of the people that they govern over. And that goes the same with the top Catholics as well.

John: Well, in order, and we're coming around to the obvious question here, that we know that we have a problem. We have identified many of the groups, organizations, think tanks, foundations, governments, not only people in this government, but governments around the world that have been in favor of this globalization process. But if you were to pin the tail on the proverbial donkey, Alan, what would you put as

the main, I guess you would say the main culprit in this sad play?

Alan: There's no doubt, London. There's no doubt whatsoever. London is the key there. In the 1500s, John Dee, at Queen Elizabeth I's court, first openly Rosicrucian court, which was a Masonic court, John Dee came up with the plan to create a British or Brightish Empire as he called it, based on a form of Free Trade with the members coming in that would not be charged duties or import duties or export duties within the groups, but they'd have to adopt the British form of system of government. And it would be done step by step through regionalism and then eventually uniting Europe, the Americas and the Pacific Rim area. This was all written in the 1500s, and that's when the societies really started to spring up and work towards this goal. Countries that joined this association of Free Trade, not only would adopt the democratic principles, so called, of Britain, but they would also be given most favored nation status. Where have you heard that before?

John: Many times.

Alan: It's 500 years old.

John: Many, many, many times. And this was the buzzword that was given to China. And even the common man out there has to ask the question, Alan, if China is no friend of the United States, why did we give them most favored nation status to import their goods here in this country duty free, to put their product for sale on the shelves of Wallie World I call it, it's Walmart or whatever, any box store. And I said, well, short term, the American consumer is going to love it, cheaper goods, but you're doing yourself out the job that used to produce those goods here in this country. We'll be right back.

(Commercial break)

John: The Cutting, let me get this correct here, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you have a lot of things on this site. You have MP3s, ancient religion/history on compact disc, you have part 1, part 2 of that. You have a lot of things on this. Books that you've written, articles and so on. Folks, I would urge you to gain a greater understanding, and not only just historic, but a greater understanding of the mindset. See, Alan, a lot of people can't get their minds wrapped around, because they think of life, of being within their birth/death cycle, and they can't see before them, and they certainly can't see after they're gone. The question that I have asked repeatedly of people that have woken up, that can see that proverbial handwriting on the wall, is that, as you tuck your children in at night and you've done everything that you possibly could to make sure that they're nourished and they're schooled and they're educated and they're clothed and they're loved, and all of these things that all good meaning parents do for their children, that when you tuck your children in at night in bed, and hopefully, after they've said their prayers, that if you do not do your utmost personally for the sake of your children to rectify what we see going on around us, that you're consigning them basically to slavery, and there's really no point to having children or raising your children if you do not do anything to secure their freedom and their liberty, for at least their generation. And if you're narcissistic enough that your belief system is, well I want to be free now, here in my life, and I don't care what happens to anybody else. Even if it comes from a narcissistic attitude such as that, and say that you have no children, I would settle for that. But what do you say, Alan Watt, to these people that are just going along to get along, and just scraping by and doing the best that they can, when they tuck their children into bed at night. What would you say to them if you had their ear right now?

Alan: I would tell them that if they don't understand, as I say, the mentality at the top, which is psychopathic, with power and all the money in the world, the culture itself that we're brought into is tainted with the same problem. We are not psychopathic, but we've been taught to be egocentonic. A phenomenon that was pushed since the 1950s through marketing and advertising, where every ad tells you you're supposed to smile when you buy toothpaste or something, or whatever it happens to be. And that having a frown or worrying, or discussing "downer" problems was just taboo, turn away from those people. That's been instilled in the public consciousness now. So they don't want to look at anything that's serious or will make them upset. They themselves, the adults, have become children. They've stayed children. Which is really the definition of Socialism, you're a perpetual child, your whole life. So those parents have got to realize, they are responsible, not only for the present generation, and for those to come, but you're doing this, if you stand up and start speaking out and demanding your rights, because you do have rights,

you're not an inferior species, believe you me. You're also doing this for all those who have gone before you who have lived and died and didn't know either that their system was rigged from top to bottom.

John: What do you, and there are obvious questions that I must ask, how important are the alternative medias for a transmission belt for information?

Alan: You'll find most of them, again, are put out and get covert funding from the Big Boys, because they run all sides. That's standard, in the old handbooks of the British consulate training. So, you have to be very careful. I don't go into any camps, left, right or up or down, because I know darn well that you can't stay in a tunnel; if you stay in a tunnel, you have a tunnel vision. You don't know there's a tunnel alongside of you. I'd rather explore them all and see what is real, and again you've got to get past all the confusion that all the different sides and tunnels create, tunnel visioners create. They create more problems often. They muddy the waters rather than clarify it. And what they always do is end up picking a group of people to blame, that's why everyone is blaming either it's the Jews or it's the Vatican or it's the Jesuits, it's not. It's all of them combined at the top. It's the elite of all those countries that are just one big club. That's all.

John: Well, I have yet to receive my check from the Rockefeller foundation or from AIPAC or from the Pope over in Rome. I guess we have been accused of being New World Order, Vatican led or taking people down a rabbit hole, but my quest has always been, Mr. Watt, to expose what is not only going on now, but the reasons why it's going on, and then the possible solutions to end this in the future. Now, all is not Rosy in the Globalists' plan here. There are chinks in their proverbial armor.

Alan: And they're ready for it. This is the thing. The Department of Defence in Britain, that really is the same as the whole of NATO organization, put out its manifesto for the next 50 years, what they foresaw coming, and what they foresee coming is what they're preparing for. Flash mob violence, and all this kind of stuff, and great uprisings from the public. And this is from the top. You can't get any higher than the Department of Defence in Britain. And this was printed in the Guardian Newspaper over there. So, they even talked about talking Neutron bombs on selected areas to do ethnic cleansing. I kid you not, this is mainstream newspapers from the top. So they are preparing for the worst. And I had to say, well, what have they got in store for Joe Average public that would make him go to those lengths to cause the retaliation that they would find was waiting for them. What are they planning to do to the public? Well, we know what they're planning to do, and none of it is pleasant. So it's up to the ordinary people now to stop fighting other groups, crossover and start coming together. Because if we don't, we've had it.

John: Well, I'm in agreement with you there, but therein lies some problems accepting other groups and other paradigms of thought into this, that.

Alan: They've got to dispel them. They have to dispel all their particular pet beliefs, because this involves everybody on the planet. It's not just a national thing.

John: I understand. And what are they then, I have to ask the obvious question. Well, we know what they're prepared for, what are they not prepared for?

Alan: What they're not prepared for are individuals coming out with the basic facts and pointing to simple solutions to even kick the ball off. And no one will touch this one, of course, and I say that there's one common organization that's in the Vatican, it's through the Protestant religions, it's through the Jewish religion, and the Mohammedan religion, Islam, it's through everything, and that's Freemasonry. And Freemasonry is sworn to bring in a fraternity worldwide, worldwide brotherhood, with a new system. And you'll find that the guys who run from your school board to your mayor to the guys on your town council, all the way up to your state, all the way up to the President, in every country are all Freemasons. And they've already sworn allegiance to the United Nations.

John: Well, okay. Well, I had asked the question before, and I guess I framed it in such a way if you were to pin that proverbial rather tail on the donkey, you mentioned Freemasonry as the umbrella and the controlling factor. So then, would it not follow then that Masonry, Freemasonry and its organizations that it controls is the enemy?

Alan: It's a tool of the enemy, because the Big Boys own Freemasonry. They own it. They gave it to the people. Up until about the 1500s they only had noble orders for aristocracy. Then they had to create a Middle Class for the up and coming industrialist era, so they gave a lower order of Freemasonry for the ordinary people. And they're all sworn to uphold the system as it stands. That means the big boys who control it. So they've already given their allegiance to a global agenda, and here you are electing them into your school boards, right up into your presidency. Until the people start demanding to know the organizations these people belong to, what oaths they've already sworn to, then you shouldn't have any of them in office, male or female.

John: Gene in Texas, Hello Gene. Gene are you there?

Gene: Yes, I am. Hello? I want to say, I want to agree with, man this guy is so on the mark with what I believe. I truly believe it comes from the whole thing. I wanted to ask you a couple of questions. I've always wondered about this, for quite a long time, about the religion deal. We're fighting under the restraints of various religions, most of which are splinter groups that have started, most of them I guess, since we've been here in the US off the original whatever they were. Catholicism, or Jewish, or whatever. And that keeps us in control, but they don't play by these rules, any more than they do the Constitution. So when you talk about the Constitution, you're fighting them with something they don't respect, so it renders us somewhat helpless. They don't regard that as anything. I just wanted to mention that, and I had one other question that always bothers me trying to figure out, or I'd like to know his perspective on this. Is this whole thing set up, it has to mostly be for power, surely, rather than just money, because I can't conceive of how they could be more prosperous in a slave planet than they can under a prosperous planet like we have?

John: I've heard these sentiments echoed before; Alan?

Alan: It's very interesting. You've got to understand that you have a separate culture with its own religion at the top, and when you start to understand that part, plus you're dealing as I say with inbred psychopaths that go on for thousands of generations. They truly believe they're a separate species. And that's where the whole thing of evolution comes from. Charles Darwin that came out with the Descent of Man and all the rest of it, was a high Mason. And he was told to put that book out. His grandfather had tried putting out the same book before him. And he belonged to the Royal Institute, or the Royal Society, which was the first Freemasonic Scientific Society. Evolution is part of their religion, and they truly believe that they are the highest evolved types on the planet, and when they point to the success they've all had intergenerationally in acquiring more and more wealth and power, and holding onto it, that to them is the proof of it. They see all those below them as a separate subspecies of failures, literally. And Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who was a physicist, in 1956 put out a book, which everyone should get a hold of, called The Next Million Years. Quite a boast for the leading families, where he talked about the necessity of introducing hormones into the male bloodstream, female hormones to effeminize the last remnants as they go through the changes, of using inoculations even to bring down the IQ levels of a people that you don't want too bright when you're bringing on major changes. This guy was ruthless, and he went right through the whole agenda on behalf of the elite, speaking for the elite. They have put their agenda right out in front of us, including the population reduction, now that we no longer have a function. So, yeah, they're after incredible power. Power to a psychopath is addictive. That's why in this system, which is their system of profit and money, they must always get to the top, because they are the most ruthless people on the planet.

Gene: I agree.

John: Well, the one thing I always observed Alan is there is only so much room at the top at that capstone. Now they have their useful idiots within their own circles that will be discharged when they're no longer necessary. And I've explained it in simplistic terms, but I think it pretty much nails it. What we're looking at here is Transnational Corporations in the hands, or kind of like a tripod, the Transnational Corporations, the Banks, and the Governments. So you have them all intertwined and cooperating with each other, with, and I would say, if there was one group of people in that Tripod that was the controlling factor of it, it would be the money lenders.

Alan: Well, it's not just the money lenders. Look at the Royalty of Britain and the money that they have, what they've acquired. And even behind the scenes, some of the richest men on the planet are never

mentioned, or the countries they come from. India is one of the biggest players in this whole thing. One of the quietest countries, that's kept out of the news, except when one little canoe capsizes with 20 people on it crossing a river. The Brahmans of India for instance, have ruled India for thousands of years, uninterrupted. And if you go to a Brahman wedding, you'll see the bride bedecked in enough diamonds and jewelry, huge ones too, that would sink the Royal family of Britain. And they are big money lenders in this whole business scheme of things too. They're kept out of the picture. Now, when Rothschild came in to Britain, he didn't sneak in. He was brought in by the Royalty to manage the monetary system. A man who would supposedly would sink the Bank of England, where all the nobility had their wealth accumulated, and who walked the dark alleys of London, would have been assassinated in the first couple of days, after the bank crashed, unless he was well taken care of. No, he was the King's man. They brought him in to manage the affairs.

John: Gene, we're coming upon the break. Anything else?

Gene: No, I totally agree. I've tried to point out to people that these rulers from the Royal Family to every dictator on Earth is always taking out their own people, including their own families and blood relations, but they don't seem to think it applies anymore. I'm going to come back John and make a little donation. Thank you, I know they're coming at you from every angle.

John: Well, I appreciate it very much Gene.

Gene: Thank you for being there brother.

John: Alright, and we'll continue to be here folks. When I mentioned alternative media before, I've watched Amy Goodman with Democracy Now. I've watched other smaller organizations. I know of this network, because I had the network, and I know who's on this network, and I know who's working for the network, and Alan, I need to be left off of that page. When I said alternative medias I wasn't talking about this one.

Alan: No, I was thinking about newspapers and things. Mind you, within even the Patriot Business, and it's a business too for a lot of people, there's also, they've interjected their Trojan Horses along the way. We've seen that with Bo Gritz that was put out for a few years on the shortwave, a man who claimed from the beginning he had hip pocket orders from the Pentagon, and then who was on the steps of the congress denouncing the shortwave radio listeners right after 9/11 as being paranoid fanatics.

John: I can remember that very well. We call him Beelzebo now. Alright, we'll break, and we'll come back for the final segment right after this.

(Commercial Break)

John: We're back, final segment, about 4 minutes here. Alan, have you ever thought about doing radio yourself?

Alan: I have, yeah.

John: Well, I'll tell you what, there's a possibility that we can open up a few slots on this network, would you be interested in doing some programming on this network?

Alan: I would be interested, but I don't have the cash. That's the problem.

John: Well, generally speaking, we provide all the services and the radio outlets. There's no charge ever to the host out there. And if you have high-speed internet in Canada, then you've got to hook up to this network.

Alan: Okay. Okay, sure, I'd be interested.

John: Alright, we'll talk about that later. For the audience out there today, Mr. Watt, parting shot, sir.

Alan: They've got to start, they've got to start talking to each other now instead of talking into cell phones. And discussing their future, the dilemma we're in, and what their rights are, right now. Because they do have rights, they have natural rights they're born with, and you don't need experts coming over you to condition you to believe you're inferior. You're not inferior at all. You have as much right as anyone else to decide how your life should go.

John: It is, it is my life. I was not consigned. Many people believe, and the global elite, or the elite, or the want-to-be elite, believe that they can control and manipulate supposedly for our own good. But the globalists, they aren't my mummy and they're not my daddy. They didn't bring me into this world. They didn't provide for me. I am a single, sovereign individual. By the grace of God I am on this planet, and they own none of my time. Nor can they make any demands on me. But they're trying to. They are certainly trying to do that.

Alan: They look for the people's compliance, and again that's why they love a democratic system, where, as you say yourself, 51% will decide for the rest, and the 51% always decide the way they're told to decide. They don't think for themselves.

John: Thought is deep thought, and logic seems to be a scarcer commodity every day. Mr Watt, we're out of time here. I do appreciate your two hours on this Friday afternoon. And we will talk, we will talk in the future about that possibility of you coming up on the network.

Alan: I look forward to it.

John: Alrighty sir, well thank you so much for your time.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

John: Thank you.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"NATIONAL INTEL REPORT"
WITH
JOHN STADTMILLER
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for John)
"MONEYBAGS RULE PEASANT RAGS
AND THE
SYMPTOMS OF THEIR SYSTEM"
November 12, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt filling in for John Stadtmiller. You'll excuse me, standing in. I won't stand for the full two hours; I'll sit as well. I got a call about an hour ago asking me to come in. Those who have heard me before hear me on Cutting Through the Matrix where I go into the histories of this poor old planet of ours. It really doesn't belong to us and probably never did, unless you get there before the advent of wealth and money. This is November 12th, 2007.

Those who can still speak the tongues of Europe and those who are listening from Europe, look into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and you can get transcripts downloaded for free with the different languages of Europe, and I have to thank all the staff that help me out in all this. There's a lot of people involved. Although, I could do with a few more of myself. Maybe Superman had the right idea. He could duplicate himself and have all these robots doing all his work for him, kind of like the Federal Reserve. I often wonder if they're all just clones. However, that's the world we live in. It's an ongoing show where reality has been propagated to the public, instilled in our minds and helped by our parents who didn't know any better either and way down the line for thousands of years because the world is run by a select few. A select few families really that interbreed like crazy and have held the incredible wealth. In fact they decided what wealth was a long, long time ago and it's very interesting that all of their symbols go back to Egypt and all of those same symbols are all around us in company logos today, especially the big boys, the ones who own all the banks. I'm certain they've also been behind the creation of all the major religions. They certainly have dominated them and run them right up to the present and they head – they're the elite of all religious groups. They're the top of all religious groups and the big mystery is who are these people?

It's interesting to watch the Queen of England for instance go through her inauguration many, many years ago sitting on the Raised Diaz, which is just a pyramid, a stepped pyramid, holding the scepter and the little part that looks like the little crook like the pharaoh did in ancient times. You'll see the same chiseled out in stelas in Egypt. Ceremonies that were carried out thousands of years ago, right down to the ermine around the neck, the ermine, the black and white dots that Nimrod wore, are still worn today and no one tells us why. Very interesting, but our world has been run by small groups. Small group really of people down through the ages but moved around in ancient times and we tend to forget that Egypt itself dominated the ancient world for almost 5,000 years. That's a long time. A long 5,000 years and they used to create cities for bureaucrats to deal with all their "state departments" you might call it (or foreign affairs department in the Commonwealth countries) to deal with all the incoming and outgoing mail. They found some of these cities and dug up tablets, tablets with all the data that modern bureaucracies deal with and it's mainly to deal with population. How many people are there? How many pay taxes and all the buying and selling taxes as well costed into it all. It was a huge business thousands of years ago and nothing much has changed. Nothing much has changed except that after moving down through the centuries and pulling their money out of one empire as they create the next and flattening the one behind it, they're up to the global system now. The world you see is the little scepter she holds in her hand. I'll be back after the following messages with more on this topic.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller from Cutting Through the Matrix. The matrix, the

world around you as you have been taught to perceive it and all that makes it tick and how it interacts together and it truly is one huge web – a web of deceit because the entire system and the entire reality that has been put into us didn't happen by accident. We don't just roll down through the centuries stumbling along with politicians sorting out problems here and there on a daily basis. Far, far from it. The politicians are really the fronts for very powerful families and always were. That's what democracy is in fact and in the U.S. too even though a form of democracy within the republic, which meant it had sort of bars around it so we couldn't knock those bars down and extend their powers, well that went down long ago and they have extended their powers.

I think it was President Wilson who first used the term openly about America being a democratic nation. The same man who fronted for other people, very powerful people behind him, which he admitted to in his own writings eventually, who gave the League of Nations the start. The embryo of a New World Order, a world system, a standardized system which had been the dream of the elite for a long, long time. I'm pretty certain for probably thousands of years and they saw it coming into view and the best way to get it going was to get world wars going and get everyone involved in these world wars. Therefore, they spent about 100 years creating alliances building up to the wars and then getting the wars started. It wasn't too difficult because young men who are pretty stupid by the way – young men tend to be rather stupid. They run on hormones and the tribal system; the tribal system is still strong within them and they want to belong. They want to belong to the biggest gang that has some kind of authority over others and that is approved by the government and young men having no power in their daily lives because most of them come from the working class or unemployed, that's generally how it is throughout the ages, they join the military.

I'm not talking about drafting people in from all occupations. These guys join the military so really they're mercenaries. They get off on the national emblems that every country has been given with their flags and their various medals and all this kind of stuff and they're taught to go out and kill and plunder and feel very proud of it. Although the people back home generally get the real story 50 years after the war and it had nothing to do with what you were told at the time. Everything you were told is always propaganda because as Karl Marx said, "all wars are economic in nature," and sure enough, the big pirates at the top plunder every country they go into.

That was how they lived down through the centuries and some of these pirate families are allowed a certain amount of chess moves within this board game of theirs – this board game which is a bunch of rules that apply to them only. That's what knighthood is all about. Knights were sworn, they took allegiance to serve a master at any cost and obey any order they were given and so the modern knights that came up through the pirate era, the Skull and Bones, going from the Knights Templars right upwards. That was the symbol, by the way, of Knights Templars flag when they went to sea it was the Skull and Bones. They became the pirates and they looted a good part of the planet.

They were allowed to have competition between powerful families even though these big families were often related in fact and they push each other out of the way sometimes and take over the other countries but they always spare their cousins. That's what kings and queens were about down through the ages. They had ongoing wars which were tremendously profitable and it also serves the purpose of depopulation, something going back to the days of ancient Greece. Most of the Grecian islands in the Aegean Sea were just that. They were islands. They could only have so much of a population and so the leaders of those different islands had agreements that every so often they'd have wars. They'd supply the loans for those wars. They'd tax the people for the wars and they would kill off so many of the people. They'd own the munitions, at that time it was all spears and breastplates and all this kind of stuff and nothing much has changed.

If we jump forward in time to the 1800's when Mr. Malthus was the top economist for the British East India Company and the British Crown, really the European Crown because it's all linked together, he came out with his writings on population. People should read this because he was an economist and economists factor in future projected populations, debt, how much is owed by nations, how many they'll need to pay off that debt on estimates and all these projections, and how many people would be surplus would eat into that debt. Looking at the poor, who are always a problem for them, they found ways of getting rid of them and Malthus said that they should put the poor in public housing. Housing of course that would be poorly built and crammed together and put them in marshy areas where they'd have disease breakout. He called it "positive population checks." That's what he called them. Those were the terms he used as a top economist for the

British Crown and the East India Company.

Everyone in the East India Company was a member of royalty or a cousin of royalty, and even Elihu Yale that was one of the founding members who founded Yale University was a cousin as well. They sent up their plans long in advance even for the Americas but they needed to bring populations down occasionally when it didn't fit into the economic system. At one time they had to breed up the Americas and when they first started putting settlers into the Americas by various means. People don't like to leave their homes. They have to get things going to make folks leave their homes and go and open up this country, that at that time it was not a nice place to just walk in and live. You had to cut down trees, forests, drain swamps, start farming, uproot trees by manpower and horsepower. Hard, hard work and the death toll was pretty high. Most folk didn't live past 50 in these circumstances and they had to create ways to get them in so they created lots and lots of laws, penal laws and put magistrates out there in England and other countries in Europe because they're all in the same boat. All these countries are linked together with the same system running them and the same families at the top. Eventually you couldn't walk out the door without breaking a law and they would then arrest you, go in front of the magistrate who would convict you right away and you're off on a ship and off to the Americas.

They tried it too with the first slaves in the Americas they brought over were white men mainly from Britain and the French were doing it in their colonies too. That's where you get the “redneck” from. It was really “red shanks” initially because they wore the britches down to their knee and the white men got sunburned on the back of there because they were always bending down towards the sun and backs to the sun and they got burns on their legs, but they didn't last too long. They weren't up to the high heat in the south and so on and so they brought in – they even tried it with the American Indians and killed a lot of them. Then they brought in the black slaves and it's quite the history lesson and the horror lesson because history is horror in actual fact.

Up into the 1800’s kings authorized historians to write their memoirs basically to give HIS-STORY. That's what HISTORY is is his stories and they always had glowing reports of the king and how munificent he was and how loved he was by all the people and it's all farce. It's all fairy tales. These guys down through the ages were spoiled psychopathic tyrants who were interrelated with all the other kings and queens across Europe whom they intermarried freely. They ruled with an iron fist and right up into the 1900’s they were having public hangings even in Britain with people who tried to start unions up. The last two I think were hung at Sterling in Scotland. Just for a show to the public not to do the same thing. That's how hard and vicious these people were at the top.

They also created rebellion. They created rebellions in Scotland primarily with a handful of clans backing bonnie Prince Charlie as they called him who came over from Italy. It was spoke Italian and French. He'd been in exile and that side of a mini-rebellion and they used that as an excuse to clear the Highlands, the entire Highlands pretty well of Scotland and they put them off into primarily the Americas to settle the country. That's how you get to move people. You must get an excuse. You make it happen and then you follow up. In many of these boats too, every London crook and merchant banker – the merchant bankers owned all the tardy little ships that they were letting water in. Many of the families could watch their own relatives sink just off the coast because dozens of the boats did sink. Crowded too and because they put everything into service to try and get these millions of people outside the country and populate the Americas. Then they tried it with other countries and also, what a stroke of luck, they had the Irish famine and then that started off a whole bunch more coming in. Good working class people, pretty sturdy and rugged and that's what they wanted.

That's how you do things from a banker's point of view, from an economist's point of view. You need something done so you create the circumstances to allow yourself to do it and since you have no opposition because all the bankers are in cahoots. Look at the banking families that run the U.S. and England and France and Germany and all the rest of them. It’s the same banking families and they have their headquarters, at least some of them still do in the City of London, which is a sovereign state status just like Rome does and Washington, D.C. We’re looking at again a long-term agenda with an elite group of people who plan to bring us into a global society where they won't need us all. I'll be back with more about it after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, which is standing in for John Stadtmiller. I'm just going through some of the little known events of the past. Something that most folk today have been taught to not even look into. It's not terribly exciting they think and what could they learn anyway? You learn an awful lot. You'll find the big names that were sent into the United States to take over the monied system. If you take the monied system over you own the country. That's as old as the hills as they say and they're still doing it. With the Kuhn Loeb families and the Warburgs that came out of Germany. The Warburgs were amazing because one brother came out of Germany and he was only in the U.S. about two years and given citizenship before World War I broke out and he was put in charge of the U.S. Federal Reserve and watched all the loans and all that kind of stuff. Then his brother was put in charge of the bank in Germany and after the war the two of them met at Versailles and signed a treaty and battled out how much the U.S. citizens and how much the Germans owed because they owed them all to the same bankers who were also related to these Warburgs.

Interesting name too, Warburg. A burg is like a mountain, eh? A mountain of war, and they do love mountains in their names because it's all to do with pyramids and stuff. History has got a lot to teach you when you really look into it and how the stock market and why they called it Wall Street – what kind of wailing wall is Wall Street? Why is it a wall in the first place and why they did put it there?

Down through history the ancient Phoenicians at one time ran the trade routes and all the shipping routes of the ancient world. The Phoenicians were the Greek term for those who lived in Canaan at the time. They had massive – they were merchant bankers in their own right thousands of years ago and they even got tin from far away places like Britain and brought back – it was mixed with the copper to make bronze and all the weaponry at that time was made of bronze, so it was a big killing off even warfare products in those days. The Phoenicians when they sent the sailors out they were all members of a brotherhood, a fraternity that were sworn never to divulge where they went and for 500 years they brought tin from Britain and no one could find out in the Mediterranean or the Middle East where they got it from. That's quite the brotherhood of secrecy.

Down through the ages again they took over many places. They'd go in and trade and then they'd introduce silver mainly. At that time silver; eventually gold. Get the public to accept it and they would take it back from them in exchange for goods and back and forth until they got used to it and then they would go to the head honcho the king and lend him money and before you knew it the whole country was in debt. The king didn't mind because he could live high on the hog and get all the goodies brought in by the Phoenicians. That's how this symbiosis began with royalty and the traders who were also merchant bankers. They lent money as well. Eventually these Phoenicians had coastal towns set up which were factory towns and everybody in the factory towns were actually slaves making all the produce that then they took to other countries and conned the next system and took it over. That's how it was done.

When a country didn't comply, they'd go back to all the countries they'd already taken over, tell the old king there that they weren't happy with this one country that was not going to accept the trading goods and was not going to accept their money system and they'd go to war with that country. They'd sit back and they'd supply all the armies of course too with all that they needed and they'd reap massive profits. Nothing has changed down through the present day. Nothing at all has changed to the present day.

In fact if you look at the histories of ITT, General Motors, Ford, General Electric and all these big companies that you think are your institutions, they're really big, big fronts all inter-merged with the big foundations which are fronts for the banking system and the fraternities that run the world. These fraternities generally go back all the way to London again like The Royal Institute for International Affairs and Council on Foreign Relations. Same branch in the U.S. only it's called a different name because you're still supposed to think you're an independent nation you see, only for the taxpayer. They run the entire world and during the Cold War this became more evident when the scientists said this war will be won by those with the best sciences, the most advanced sciences. It was odd to me to watch every year in the newspapers the top scientists in Britain and the U.S. being sent over to Russia to met the top scientists there, because if you were truly in a Cold War that was supposed to be very, very real and the taxes were doubling and you pay for it all and all the nuclear missiles we're never going to use, then why would you let your top scientists met with the top scientists of Russia when supposedly they were always going through this game of double agent, people getting bought off to the other side. You would not allow that to happen if you thought you had advanced

science. You wouldn't even let them meet each other. They're the last ones you allow to meet each other if the war was going to be won with high technology.

That's what happened because the Cold War was just a farce to get the people on the Russian side working as fast as they could for peanuts and to get the U.S. side being taxed all the more to pay for high-tech exploration. That's what it was for. I'll be back. I think there's messages coming up. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, standing in for John Stadtmiller and just going through some of the history of this very, very old world of the same con game going on over and over and over by the same descendents of the same families who interbreed like no one else does on the planet. They marry their cousins. Sometimes in times gone by they've married their sisters to keep it all in the family. That also keeps the wealth in the family and all the secrets of how it's done in the family, but we have too much information on them today for them to keep it totally quiet. However, they do give us lots of distractions and fantastical things to amaze us and that seems to be what most folk like rather than the bitter truth.

We've got Bob from Texas on the line. Are you there, Bob?

Bob: Hi.

Alan: Go ahead.

Bob: Okay. This may be a critical phone call. Are you okay with that?

Alan: A critical phone call?

Bob: Yes.

Alan: Does that mean the line is going to go hot or burn?

Bob: No. It means that I'm going to make some statements that you may interpret as critical.

Alan: Okay, go ahead.

Bob: You know you talk very fast and that raises a red flag for me because I think there are many matrices. In fact there is an infinite number of matrices and you have obviously thought about things very hard and you've selected out one particular matrix, okay? Now it's not the matrix that's important of all those infinite numbers. What's important is the glitch in the matrix, the pieces that don't fit. You follow?

Alan: Repeat that last part.

Bob: It's the pieces that don't fit that contain the information. All of the statements you've made really have no informational value because you've studied it so long. You've made it fit into one, just one of the infinite number of possibilities.

Alan: Which one do you think you're going to kick it with?

Bob: I can't – I didn't hear you.

Alan: You're talking about something else going to be the answer. What will it be?

Bob: For instance you were talking about how Wall Street got its name, right?

Alan: Yes.

Bob: I looked it up on the internet. You know how Wall Street got its name?

Alan: Go ahead.

Bob: It said Wall Street its name is a direct reference to "a wall that was erected by the Dutch settlers in the southern tip of Manhattan Island in the 17th century. During this time, a war between the English and the Dutch threatened to spill over onto the island's colonies. So the Dutch, located at the southern most part of the island, decided to erect a defensive wall." So there's another interpretation of where Wall Street came from.

Alan: Why is it still called Wall Street?

Bob: Well you know I have no idea.

Alan: Do you about the wall between church and state? You know the wall between royalty and the public? You know the wall between banks and the public as well?

Bob: Those are all things that you can project on to it, okay? The word wall will allow you to project many different – the world wall will allow you to – the word wall is ambiguous.

Alan: Why are you wasting time about a wall here? What do you want to say?

Bob: You're the one who brought up wall, the wall between church and state. I was just responding to your statement.

Alan: No. I asked you what the answer was to it.

Bob: What I'm trying to tell you is I don't believe your answer any more than anyone else's answer.

Alan: Good for you. I'm sure you're now going to tell us what it is.

Bob: What you need to incorporate is the fact that you could be wrong and then you may actually – in other words it's the glitch in the matrix. You don't have any glitches anymore. You made everything fit and that means you made – whenever you create a picture of something there's always signal and there's always noise and if you think hard about something you will make the noise fit into your picture.

Alan: Okay, so everything is quite normal then, is it?

Bob: Pardon me?

Alan: You think everything is quite normal.

Bob: No, of course I don't think everything is quite normal and of course I have my own prejudices.

Alan: I'm sure you do. I'm just waiting to hear them.

Bob: I'm just trying to slow you down a little bit and get you to realize that you're a little too fluent and that raises at least to me a red flag.

Alan: Okay. It's nice talking to you. Thanks for calling.

Bob: Good-bye.

Alan: Bye now. I can remember going once to a church and arguing with a Sunday school teacher and they accused me of having the sin, the sin of knowledge because I could quote the bible back to them you see. This is the sort of thing you get with people who are stuck in limbo, because you can think for yourself and figure things out and have a memory to put things together it's because you do remember your histories and major events. Those who can't will tend to attack you just as much because they haven't figured it out and part of them doesn't want to. They'd rather believe it's all just a supernatural game; and it's not supernatural

to that extent. What seems to be supernatural is the way that it's done, but when you think that the high sciences are all involved in this and you do understand economics and how they work and how many avenues economics goes into, which is pretty well everything in your life and everything to do with whole populations to do with their lives, it starts to make sense then, and slavery is nothing new. What I do is quote the big boys books themselves. Not the conspiracy books about them or the sci-fi books about them, but the books that the ones down through the centuries have published themselves.

At the beginning of the show for instance I talked about Thomas Malthus. Malthus wanted to put the poor people into what they call poor houses where they'd be crammed together and preferably in swampy areas and worked to death. I don't think you know. It's the poor houses where they put the poor, the “poor unfortunates” as they called them, mainly women and their families, where the husbands had died through overwork generally during the industrial era. They put them in these poor houses and they worked them to death. You lived maybe three to six months maximum in those houses and they profited from them at the same time because they manufactured things as well.

Very much like the prison camps in Germany in World War II. They’d use you to manufacture things before they killed you when you were completely exhausted and worn out. Very, very efficient and IBM were the guys who did the Cardex System, pre-computer. It was called the Cardex System they gave all the numbers out too. You find these big companies as I say still running the world today but they're integrated with the Secret Services with the banking systems and with the big institutions. They all work together. If they did not work together they'd be at war with each other all the time because they'd all have different ideas of what they wanted to do with the world. These guys work together towards this New World Order of theirs and their planned society.

Malthus in his own book came out with methods to eliminate the poor and the excess population that they knew would actually in a hundred odd years time or so when they started bringing down the Industrial Era, they knew they'd have too many of them and he was talking about that time to come and how they should just kill them off with these positive population checks like disease and plagues he called them too. Plagues, disease and wars for positive checks on population growth.

That's how it really, really works and nothing has changed because here is a story which most folk will think it's coincidence, especially the last caller. He'll think it's coincidence because they like to believe in coincidence theories. This is MSNBC News in today's news as well. Now you know they've been putting the people in trailers that were put out at New Orleans after the hurricane and they also put in families into these trailers. FEMA trailers they're called. FEMA supplies them and I'm sure some big high Mason has the contract to make them and they put them in these trailers and it says:

"Toxic gas pervasive in FEMA units, test show. Nearly all trailers, mobile homes exceed long-term formaldehyde standard."

This is by Mike Brunker, MSNBC, 12th of November.

"More than two years after Hurricanes Katrina and Rita battered the Mississippi Gulf Coast, private tests of FEMA travel trailers and mobile homes provided to storm victims indicate that high levels of formaldehyde gas in the units is much more widespread than the government has acknowledged. The previously undisclosed test results from nearly 600 units, reviewed by msnbc.com, found that 95 percent of the temporary housing units provided by FEMA measured at least twice the CDC’s..."

Alan: The Center for Disease Control because they control diseases.

"...maximum recommended level for long-term exposure to the toxic gas...."

Alan: It’s twice as high.

"...In some extreme cases, the levels were 70 times the long-term standard."

Alan: 70 times.

"...The tests were conducted by the Sierra Club..."

Alan: Well they're friendly, right?

"...and a Galveston, Texas, law firm that is involved in federal litigation against the manufacturers of the travel trailers and mobile homes that FEMA distributed."

Alan: It goes on here to say.

"The federal government promised to test inhabited travel trailers and mobile homes but has not yet followed through. Many of the trailers and mobile homes have been occupied for two years which makes the high formaldehyde levels a scientific mystery..."

Alan: It's a mystery. We can do all this stuff with nanotechnology and analyze it but you just don't know why this is happening.

"...since those levels typically decline significantly when units are ventilated by residents."

Alan: That's not true because everyone in the building trades knows that this stuff gives off gas for 40 years, especially when the sun hits it.

He says:

"I really can't account for it'. “It’s really surprising,” said Mary DeVany, an industrial hygienist whose Vancouver, Wash., firm has conducted more than 100 of the tests. “I really can’t account for it.” The results for mobile homes are especially puzzling, as the units had been presumed..."

Alan: Presumed, ha-ha.

"...to be safer than travel trailers. Mobile homes, which are mounted on a permanent chassis and contain at least 320 square feet of living space, are intended for long-term occupancy. The level of formaldehyde in building materials used in their manufacture is regulated by the U.S. Department of Housing and Urban Development."

Alan: What was it Malthus said? Put you in certain places so it would be bad for your health.

"The Federal Emergency Management Agency has halted distribution of travel trailers - described as campers no more than 45 feet in length — for temporary housing because of formaldehyde concerns and said it is working to move all 52,520 households currently residing in travel trailers nationwide into permanent housing. It also said it will provide temporary housing to anyone who expresses a desire to move out of travel trailers because of formaldehyde. But the agency continues to provide mobile homes to disaster victims, including 50 it sent to people left homeless by last month’s wildfires in Southern California, according to FEMA spokeswoman Mary Margaret Walker. The agency also has agreed to donate up to 2,000 unused mobile homes..."

Alan: Ha-ha. Here's another group they want rid of:

"...to Native American tribes. "

Alan: Boy, that makes sense, eh? Very Malthusian.

"Sen. Tim Johnson, announced in June. Walker did not respond to queries about the number of people on the Gulf Coast living in FEMA- provided mobile homes..."

Alan: No, he won't.

"...but it is believed to be substantially lower than those in travel trailers."

Alan: Believed again. We can scrub that last part.

"...Formaldehyde, a chemical used in a wide variety of products, is considered a human carcinogen, or cancer-causing substance, by the International Agency for Research on Cancer and a probable human carcinogen by the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency."

Alan: So these folks are all coming down with all of the symptoms of which include:

"...bloody noses, respiratory distress like asthma, sinus infections, bronchitis, skin rashes and burning eyes and the gas is emitted by composite wood and plywood panels in the FEMA units."

Alan: Composite wood is just where they get all the waste products from, that's like the chips of wood, and glue them all together with this formaldehyde. The big chemical companies are behind it and anyone who has used that long-term or in a factory, which I have done, you end up with all these symptoms: bloody noses, massive bronchitis and infection and so on. They knew exactly what they were doing when they built them, only they made sure that these are up to 70 times higher in formaldehyde than regular ones and who does it hit? It's not the upper middle class. It's the working class people generally who are moved into these units and that's how it's done.

We're supposed to think it's all just coincidence, even though all these things, all these boards et cetera are tested in every part of the production for quality control or exceeding certain standards, but they're 70 percent more likely to give higher doses of formaldehyde. It's amazing they got through, isn't it? What a coincidence, with all these regulatory factions standing by watching and that's how it works.

Now I have another caller on the line. Are you there? Hello.

Unidentified Caller: Hello. I'd like your opinion about this latest little Cold War going on between Russia and the United States. Do you think it's for real or is it bogus?

Alan: I'd say it's bogus because you have to understand of history of Russia.

Unidentified Caller: I'd like to ask another question and then hang up. I'm at work and I'm also on a cell phone. I don't want to fry my brains so you can answer. The second question I had asked once on Dr. Deagle's show about your opinion of the show Lord of the Rings, which I think is great and I think you would be Frodo defeating the Eye of Sauron you know and you were kind of like saying and I didn't get the point of it. Anyway, your comments about the Lord of the Rings a little deeper than last time I'd asked you, so I'll hang up and listen to the answer.

Alan: To take the last one first, to do with the Lord of the Rings, you have to understand who the author was and where he was based when he wrote that. He lived in the university. He lived his whole life in the university and he was fanatical on his writings to get the words and the words they would use in this particular language that they used perfect, as though it was a factual language you see. He had various high poets, friends, well known and so on who tried to talk to him often but he was engrossed in his work. He took this very, very seriously to put all these novels out, so it was more than just novels because the ring that binds them all is the ring of interrelationship, intermarriage in a sense as well. It's the different levels that run the world of royal levels and then you have economic levels, the banking levels. Then you have the literary levels that give you your thoughts and novels and right movies and so on, scores, and then entertain – all these things are part of the other rings, but it would bind them all in their ignorance. It would bind them all especially the peasants down below. They'd be bound by this ring, interlocked forever. I'll be back after the following messages with more on this.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back filling in for John Stadtmiller. I generally do Cutting Through the Matrix. I'll be on later tonight with another one. We're talking about Lord of the Rings and how so much work, a lifetime of work went into the creation of these stories because it was very important always to tantalize the public with something they'd enjoy and they can eat their popcorn and blow their gum and say my that was good and

have no idea really of the esoteric hidden beneath it. Of course within it was a story, a story to do with including the balance – to do with balance of the world, what they call balancing. You had the different categories of in a sense humanity all coming down from the fairies at the top and then the perfect ones all down through the categories and right down to the big ones with the big feet, the Hobbits, and that was the peasantry. That's what that was depicting so it wasn't really that pleasant. What it was also telling you was that those that become illumined at the end of the last one, they become illumined, can never go back to their own people. They can't go back and fit in. They know too much. They've “seen the light” as they say because they're “illumined” and they go off into the ship into the land of the blessed where all illumined ones go in there forever; and that's been a goal of elites in all ages. That's why the pharaohs entombed their bodies hoping that somehow they could preserve them forever and maybe one day re-inhabit them or activate them. It didn't work too well because they soaked them in bitumen. In fact they boiled them in them and rather destroyed everything. It shows you that the thought was there, the thought was there and they did a good job.

As far as Russia and the U.S. is concerned, you’ve got to go into the Bolshevik Revolution and read who funded the Bolshevik Revolution and you'll find that the banks of New York and London, the big bankers as always funded it into power and funded it all through until it became the Soviet system, and 200 families moved in at the end of World War I into Russia to rule and those families still rule today. They still rule Russia today. Very wealthy families and some of them like Trotsky or Bronstein his name was from New York. He changed his name. He was from New York and he became a leader of the revolution over there, too, and the Russians thought he was actually Russian but he wasn't. Those same families still run Russia today. It's all a cozy group, all betoken the same bankers. Interestingly, in the British papers when the so-called Berlin Wall came down, another wall came down then – Hadrian's Wall, too, by the way, in England – you'll find that there was a guy called Solomon who was the chief banker of the Soviet system and of course everyone said how can that be because there's no private investment. That's not true. They allowed private banks to exist as long as they didn't claim to make profit off labor. That's how it was worded and this guy left the Soviet Union with the wealth of the Soviet Union, that whole era, and went over to see whom? His cousin Rothschild in England and that was in the British newspapers at the time. It's all a big scam. A big scam but what they did accomplish during that Soviet Era was to get two sides working fervently towards research and development for all the technologies that we're now seeing come in today which are going to monitor and control all of us. That was the point of it all. I’ll be back after the following messages.

HOUR 2:

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I'm normally on Cutting Through the Matrix, which I'll be on later tonight. We're talking about the system, the system in which we live and how it's so interlocked with planning. The average person who is stuck in la-la land can’t really fathom that one. They think we're just evolving day by day in society, that crises just crop up out of nowhere and the politicians argue about solutions. That's how they see the world. They swallow the world as it's being presented to them, so much so they can't see the signs and symptoms of a disease and that's what we're looking at.

It's not hard to find the signs and symptoms of one system that's come down through the ages ruling over vast amounts of people and they've even published their international meetings at times to do with the next 100 years or the next 200 or like Charles Galton Darwin, "The Next Million Years." That was the title of his book when he talked about the need to cull off a good part of the – you know ones with the inferior genes that wouldn't be needed anymore in a technological type system. Charles Galton Darwin in that same book, "The Next Million Years," he said, "There has always existed slavery," and he says, "all we're doing is creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery." You see it's happened. So much so that the slaves either don't really know they're slaves because they think they're just paying taxes and so on for good causes, or they're quite happy with their enslavement. Lots of people are happy with their enslavement and that has to be considered too.

Those ones who are happy with their enslavement tend to be off into what's called officially, by the way, the insiders call it this, the ones who run the show call it this: Art Bell clones. Art Bell clones were put out there for those that want to check out the mystifying and ride the waves into the cosmos because it's much more fun to look at all the what-ifs and ahs and oohs than look at the hard bear facts of a rather unpleasant

system, which right now is using the manpower, really the boys of various countries especially the U.S. and Britain to do rather diabolical things to people in the Middle East.

I just watched a video recently where you see them acting like troopers do in every era, from the Romans and before and beyond up to the present, and here they are in all their nice new camo gear kicking Arabs out of their homes and I mean kicking, by the way, or pulling by the hair the children and throwing them on the ground and screaming at them to stay there. That's what the good little boys of the U.S. are doing right now and the good little boys of Britain. They talk about racism, it's rampant and it's obvious and you can only see it on the non-censored news that comes out of the Middle East. The rest of it is all dressed up to be nicey, nicey because you're supposed to think they're all like John Wayne with morals and who sit and fret about what they have to do. No, they don't. They go in with the boot and the butt to the gun and they're not hesitant to use it. That's the reality as they go into terrorizing and of course they don't really care why they're doing it.

They know that Hussein had nothing to do with 9/11. That came out at the inquiry. Mr. Bush said it himself when he admitted to the world, "I never said that Hussein had anything to do with 9/11. I just think he was a bad man. The world is better off without him." That's quite a comment for the guy who is supposed to be the president of a country, the biggest country, the wealthiest country to say. That's what tyrants say. He got rid of somebody because he didn't like him. I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back standing in for John Stadtmiller trying to cut through the big matrix out here because it's big, it's interwoven. It's what we call reality and it's all pretty well controlled. We have Bonnie from California on the line. Are you there? Hello.

Bonnie: Thank you. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes, go ahead.

Bonnie: I happened to know the original reason for the name Wall Street. The original capital of New York was Kingston, New York. Before Kingston was burned that was the capital of New York, the state, but my point is that the Dutch colonized Kingston, New York. It was called Wildwoods at that time in 1650 approximately at which time different people came including Jews and other people from various religions. The Jews according to their customs set up a wall for their animal sacrifices and according to Jewish custom business has always been conducted at the same time the animals are sacrificed, so that was actually the beginning of the stock market and then after Kingston was burned out by--

Alan: That's why they call it the stock market.

Bonnie: Oh my gosh, I didn't know that.

Alan: That's why they use animal terms for stock market. You have a bear market and you have a bull market.

Bonnie: Oh my gosh. Well thank you so much for letting me add that tidbit and for you adding – that is so interesting.

Alan: What's also interesting is that's how the United Nations was donated their land by Rockefeller and that was the largest kosher slaughterhouse in New York as well.

Bonnie: Oh really?

Alan: Yes.

Bonnie: Oh my gosh. Well you sure know a lot about my subject so I better just go back to listening to you.

Alan: Well thanks for calling in.

Bonnie: I want to thank you very much.

Alan: Thank you for calling.

Bonnie: Bye, bye.

Alan: Bye now. Now there's Darrin from Rhode Island. Are you there?

Darrin: Hello. I wanted to ask you about – you've discussed about the plans to use Britain as the world's police force, then the United States, and then you've talked about planning put in to place China as the world's police force. Now is there a timeline for that or could you elaborate on that?

Alan: I know that Arnold Toynbee who taught at Oxford University, he took over from his father also by the same name, Arnold Toynbee, professor, and he spoke on behalf of the internationalists. He led internationalist rallies in fact and talked with an exoteric tongue and an esoteric tongue in the same speeches, but he did talk about in his books he wrote I think a 12 or 13 set compendium of history and he also was a member of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and he went to all their meetings. He talked about the role of Britain had been to take over and create an empire because there's always been empires where the wealthy move out and move in. They take the money from the ones they leave behind and they collapse, and then they move into the new "house" so to speak and make it prosper because all their shipping will then be coming there. He talked about how Britain had lead that field for centuries and how in the beginning of the 1900's after World War I or during World War I they realized they'd have to pass the torch on to the United States to take over and lead this; and from there you can go from Professor Carroll Quigley who talks about the Anglo-American Establishment and how the same families who are related and who go back to the opium wars. They made millions off of opium wars. They've always been involved with drugs and bringing down countries through all kinds of means and taking over the wealth of those countries.

He goes on further to explain that, but getting back to Toynbee. Toynbee talked about the U.S. and this is from one of the meetings of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and The Council on Foreign Relations and he said that the U.S. would lead the field (this is after World War II) and towards the end, before the millennium was out, they'd falter, they'd have a set back because industry would start moving out. Then, he said, they would rally again and maybe have a couple of more victories. Now we had Vietnam and it sort of fell backwards and then you had little ones after that. He said then eventually it will fall again after the main one which it will appear to be winning and then China would be set by that time and into the next millennium to take over as the policemen of the world.

Darrin: So basically when the 21st century is done, China will take over as the economic and military superpower?

Alan: That's right and we're pretty well there. The U.S. has one last job to do, and that's to standardize the complete Middle East under the same system. In fact, I read from a reporter – it was in a newspaper. He was one of the advisers around the president and he blurted out something. He says, "There's always been an empire," he says, "and this is the empire of the New American Century." That's the group this crowd all belonged to, and he said, "We shall give you your thoughts and you will believe them and we'll give you different versions of the thoughts then you'll believe them too." He says, "you'll believe whatever we tell you to believe." That's how arrogant they are. China is the main manufacturer now and in their economic laws, those who do the production are the ones who always end up with the strongest country. That's what made America prosperous was all industry and China has taken over. We're now a service economy back here and service economies, according to the same economists that amalgamated Europe, can only paddle the water for so long before you go under because you don't produce, so you can't pay the tax money. The tax base will be in China.

Darrin: Yes, that's largely what the United States has become, a service sector economy, so it really will come down to fulfilling the U.S. with respect to the United States to finishing off the job in the Middle East and keep us, them so to speak keeping us going until that job is finished, but then once that's done they'll just basically plug the plug, pull out and establish China as the new superpower?

Alan: Yes. Jacques Attali who was the adviser to various French presidents and who was one of the spear leaders who drew up the European Union, he wrote a book called "Millennium: Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order," published about 1990 or '91 before he left and went to one of the head departments at the United Nations. Get a hold of that book and in it he says, "the next boat people will be those leaving the Americas mainly the U.S. looking for work abroad because there will be none at home because all the infrastructure has been pulled out of home," and that has happened you see. All the factories are now in China and that was done deliberately. As you're finishing off the Middle East, they're already devaluating your dollar because you have to merge with Canada by 2010 and that was all agreed with the Free Trade Negotiations before the NAFTA negotiations. Now they're signing it every year and they have three more to do to 2010. You'll see whoever is in next year and the prime ministers of Canada and Mexico signing the next agreement. These are all further integrations. We're interlocked now and they admit on the news in Canada that your security agencies, your CIA, FBI, are totally integrated with those of Canada. They're also merging the tax base, by the way. I don't know if you know about that. They're merging the tax base and all import duties together into the same system. In fact certain high bureaucrats in Ottawa in Canada can now in certain departments look for equivalent jobs stateside. They can ask for a transfer to the ones in Washington, D.C. and vice versa. We are integrated already.

Darrin: Yes that's certainly true. So they discuss how Americans will be fleeing the United States into other countries such as China?

Alan: Wherever they can get in.

Darrin: Wherever they can get a job?

Alan: Yes.

Darrin: Wow that's very interesting. All right thanks a lot Alan.

Alan: Thanks for calling and there's Rick in Nevada. Are you there, Rick?

Rick: Thanks for having me, Alan.

Alan: How are you?

Rick: Good. Are you?

Alan: I'm surviving here.

Rick: Good. I have three or four points I'd like to make quickly and then get you feedback on them if I may.

Alan: Okay.

Rick: First off, it's a very recent development and that is the rapid disappearance of the machine tool industry in the United States, which represents not only part of the means of production but the means of self-defense for countries. Also, the United Nations has been outfitted with ammunition which will penetrate the armor of local police forces in the United States. This was a cause for concern and my third and fourth points are the Sunni-Arab Muslim group which recently sided with the United States military against Al-Qaeda. I have to admit that I find this a cause for concern because this may give people the false belief that this is after all a just war when it is in fact an unjust war and a genocide.

Alan: It is a genocide. I've got so much footage come in of people blown up and shot down and children and women, and the U.S. troops I mean kicking, kicking these people like you wouldn't believe and it's disgusting.

Rick: Quickly, I'd like to state also that the impending nuclear attack or war against Iran we need to oppose this at all costs.

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Rick: Thank you.

Alan: I'll be back after the following messages. Hi folks. Alan Watt back filling in for John Stadtmiller and cutting through this jolly old matrix of ours. I shouldn't say “ours” because we didn't design it. In fact we just noticed it, at least most of us have and it's all around us. To finish off on the last caller, "The Guardian Unlimited" on 10th of November put up an article about "Abu Abed, the U.S.'s New Ally Against al-Qaida" and it goes down to mention this particular character. He says he's got the manners of a mafia don because he’s a warlord. He was formerly an insurgent supposedly for al-Qaida and it says here:

"Abu Abed, a member of the insurgent Islamic Army..."

Alan: Insurgent means people who are coming into the country to fight.

"...has recently..."

Alan: The Vietnamese were called insurgents, too, by the way.

"...has recently become the commander of the US-sponsored "Ameriya..."

Alan: Ameriya.

"...Knights".

Alan: There's a knight thing again, a brotherhood, you see, a fraternity.

"He is one of the new breed of Sunni warlords who are being paid by the US to fight al-Qaida in Iraq. The Americans call their new allies Concerned Citizens."

Alan: They’re concerned citizens these mafia dons. That's what they are but the US has no qualms at hiring mass murders basically. They've done it before. In fact they say in New York according to some books out there "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler" by Anthony Sutton tells you that New York had no problem backing him too. Neither did Ford and all the big boys including some of the Bush's; they were put up for trading with the enemy all through World War II. Nothing is new with these pirates and they hire crooks all over the planet to do their dirty work, so there's nothing really new in that.

Now we have Rusty from Alabama. Are you there?

Rusty: Alan?

Alan: Yes. Go ahead.

Rusty: Yes. I have three questions. I'm really curious – you have such a huge wealth of knowledge. I'm curious about your education, how you accumulated this knowledge, your belief system to combat it and behind how to combat it I guess your strategy, because you speak and you seem kind of ambiguous to me. I can't find any real strategies or goals on how we should move forward, so I'd just like to hear your response to that.

Alan: The strategies really are non-compliance. You see, everything that's run in the system even in ancient times had to do with training a population that everything they were taught was true and that this hierarchy had the right to rule over them and use them for workers even before they used taxes. Taxes came later. They used the people for workers like slaves and they actually taught them this was normal. This was a normal way of life. In India they taught people it was your karma. That's why you were a slave and they taught you to believe that and so you never thought about becoming something higher. You were taught it was impossible to get bad karma and so you accepted your lot in life and that's how they all rationalized it with each other in their tremendous awful poverty. Egypt did the same thing and it goes on today. However,

for the last few hundred years, since at least the advent of the term democracy, which was a front for the system – that's what politicians are, they're front groups – the same aristocracy and elite still run the world today.

Rusty: Are there any examples though in history that you can think of where a culture effectively combated this system, because it's so linear the way you explain history. It's almost like it's an unbroken chain of oppression.

Alan: Down through the ages there's been people – the Spartans tried to keep their own monetary system and the Trapezi, the moneylenders, they called them, came in and they already had wars all over that area as they took country after country down. Bribed off the local priests and had them working on the public's minds, but the Spartans stood them off for a long time. An awful long time in fact and they continued to use iron, an easily obtainable form of currency. They used iron to the bitter end, rather than accept the gold and silver that came in by these looters and these characters who had access to all the gold and silver mines.

Rusty: I guess it's timely because Alex Jones' film "Endgame" is coming out and it's at this point in history where I believe that it's for the whole shooting match. We've got to have some way of finally once and for all.

Alan: What it is is that even the ones we can see who are fronts, we've got to start demanding to know all about them. Whatever association they have been, or are, or have given their allegiance to, even if they claim that they've come out of The Council on Foreign Relations to run for politics. That's what they say. That's what they tell you. That doesn't happen. They're always meeting with the same peer groups and you've got to know what high global associations they already belong to. You've got to find out who's funding them. That's very important, very telling, and their lives have got to be an open book for the first time. We've got to stop complying with everything they do so blindly and like cringing cowards and there are many passive ways to do it, because all down through the ages they need your compliance to make their system work and happen.

Rusty: Do you believe – another person I listen to is Mr. Bill Deagle and one of his philosophies is that we're passing through a nexus where it's the end of their reign and that there is a new system coming and that we're just sensing the first birth pains of what's happening and the fact that we are waking up.

Alan: We are waking up and again I want to caution people, not scare them, but don't forget they plan in centuries ahead like big corporations do. Big corporations plan the next 100 years of investments even and that's how they plan the future. They also look out to see what the counter-reaction to their agenda will be at every point.

Rusty: So how do we snap out? That's my question.

Alan: We snap out and stop following blindly the leaders they present to us and start becoming humane again to each other. I'll be back after the following messages. Hang on the line.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I'll be on Cutting Through the Matrix after one hour has passed, in which I hope to warm my dinner and eat it and do all the other things I have to do for tonight including get the wood in. It's rather wet wood because it's raining like crazy up here and has been for days. We're all shrinking and I think it's really a plot to make us all small so we can fit into matchboxes and that will solve all their problems with eating up the world's resources, won't it?

Getting back to what I was saying. This system is all pervasive. It's been given to us as our reality and it's a hard thing for people to break through that most of those things they've come to love and even when words will prompt you like Pavlov's dogs to cry to do with your country, national anthems, all those kind of things, which is just Pavlovian techniques and responses using tribalism which is instinctive with us all and the responses we give them, using a sign over the heart which goes all the way back to the Egyptians. It's in my books. People should buy them and read them. I show you these statues with the same hand over the heart stuff and by the nobility of Egypt and we've got to realize that need us. They need us always every step of the way to comply with them and that's why in wartime the first casualty of war is the truth. It's the first

thing that goes out the window because wars are planned. They don't happen spontaneously. They're always planned and you find even with the Schools of the Americas that's based at Fort Bragg and now they've changed the name to a much more fuzzy nice sounding name. Some school of the world or something, since it's the world that's the target, where they train people to go all over the planet as terrorists working for the government and start wars.

We've got to stop supporting all of this so quietly and calmly and live in fear all the time. When your own government makes you afraid you know something stinks to high heaven. Something is rotten somewhere and you better go by your instincts. You've got to start talking about it rather than keep quiet and change the topics on to nice fuzzy things or what's on television or the latest sports results. You've got to go back into it and talk to people about things that they have to talk about because it involves everyone here. This is not a nice agenda. It's a global agenda that the U.S. has pretty well financed it through the taxpayers' money. They've kept the United Nations afloat, that other big front for the big corporations, this world system, and the world corporations are all in bed with the big foundations and the media and with all the old establishment. The established families that go down through the ages holding on to the wealth, always getting more, always profiting and always keeping it in the families. It's been like that for thousands of years and it's got to stop.

They hope to use high technology, all this stuff that we paid for during the Cold War was to track, trace us and monitor us and I've read lots about that from their own sources and we've got to stop this before it gets any further. It's gone too far already in fact. Someone has to eventually in a new system come in and throw all those laws out the window because we have the right to privacy. People had wars in the past because there was no privacy and we lived in the feudal system, but now we're going into a new type of corporate feudalism as Carroll Quigley called it where the CEOs will run the world, the big pirates; then we're going back into the same feudal system where there's no privacy. We're all owned and we can't have that, can we?

Now here's article on that topic there. Here's an Intel official saying in the U.S. "Good Bye to Privacy" it's called. November 11th, 11:39 on "My Way" and it says here by Pamela Hess. Washington:

"Top intelligent officials say it's time the people in the United States change their definition of privacy."

Alan: Now remember Bush changed your definition of freedom. He called it "the new freedom". You better look into that because that really was an official statement there; a legal statement that's been changed. Now you have to change your definition of privacy. It's time you all changed it according to this particular official.

"Privacy no longer can mean anonymity, says Donald Kerr, the principal deputy director of national intelligence. Instead, it should mean that government and businesses properly safeguards people's private communications and financial information. Kerr's comments come as Congress is taking a second look at the Foreign Surveillance Intelligence Act. Lawmakers hastily changed the 1978 law last summer to allow the government to eavesdrop inside the United States without court permission, so long as one end of the conversation was reasonably believed to be located outside the U.S."

Alan: That means I guess outside Washington, D.C.

"The original law required a court order for any surveillance conducted on U.S. soil, to protect Americans' privacy. The White House argued that the law was obstructing intelligence gathering."

Alan: --Which is snooping.

"The most contentious issue in the new legislation is whether to shield telecommunications companies from civil lawsuits for allegedly giving the government access to people's private e-mails and phone calls without a court order between 2001 and 2007. Some lawmakers, including members of the Senate Judiciary Committee, appear reluctant to grant immunity. Suits might be the only way to determine how far the government has burrowed into people's privacy without court permission. The committee is expected to decide this week whether its version of the bill will protect telecommunications companies. The

central witness in a California lawsuit against AT&T..."

Alan: That keeps coming up, AT&T.

"...says the government is vacuuming up billions of e-mails and phone calls as they pass through an AT&T switching station in San Francisco. Mark Klein, a retired AT&T technician, helped connect a device in 2003 that he says diverted and copied onto a government supercomputer every call, e-mail, and Internet site access on AT&T lines."

Alan: There you go, that's your privacy for you; it's gone down the tube or really down the telephone line, and it was designed that way because the beautiful New World Order is a world as I read last week on my own show I talked about the fact that every citizen will be surveyed completely and I read from the guys who actually made the statements. Look into my sites and you'll find them all. I use the real data. I don't go into outer space to get it. I don't look for walking reptilians or crocodiles that evolved. I just tell you what the big boys themselves put out for you to follow and we should take some notice of what they actually say. Now they're going after your privacy. Actually, they're giving themselves reasons to do it. They've been doing it before donkey's years before 9/11.

They just want to make it all nice and legal; and in ancient times, you used to get decrees by kings and queens. Royal decrees, that was the law. You just said something and it was a law, and then you had papal bulls for centuries when the Catholic Church ruled. You had papal bulls and that was the law. Then, of course, we had legislation and bills and then they called it the legal system and it's the same old thing. It's what they say is law is law. If you lived in a little place in New York in the '20's if the mafia came into your store and said you'll do this, this and this, well that was him giving you the law. That's what law is. It's an order with the threat of the use of force to be followed by force if you don't comply. That's what law is in fact.

The whole judiciary system came out of the old French system, the feudal system where the knights contended on the battlefield. That's why they call it a court. It's a court of law because they had the contest on a court in front of the king and queen and the peasantry you see could not defend themselves. You couldn't get up on a horse and charge somebody across there because you have lesser birth, so you needed a champion. Today they call them lawyers and they tell you to keep your mouth shut in court because you're a peasant you see and they use a lot of terminology you don't understand. All it is is a battle between different terminology and which one knows the most and that's how they decide their battles. The accused generally has nothing to do with it. He's on the sidelines as these two go through their routines with each other to show how witty they are. That's what law is.

It's a scam and I think "Devil's Advocate" was a great movie actually and Pacino played the part very, very well showing you what the devil was in a sense and he says a statement in there from the biggest law office in New York. He says, "You know how we're taking over the world?" He says, "By laws. Every year we turn out thousands more from universities. We're creating armies of lawyers," and that's what they've done. No one employs more lawyers than governments right down to your local government and it's all to do with the wording. In the beginning was the word and God spoke it into existence, so the reality is spoken into existence with language and we comply because we're taught to believe one version of the word. We don't get the higher versions of the word. You have to think about them and then you can figure them out quite easily. However, that's what it really means. In the beginning was the word. You speak the word into existence. You must speak it.

Proclamations is how they used to call it. They proclaimed, put proclamations out and you all obeyed and that was law. I think Mao Tse-Tung said law came from the barrel of a gun. That was his form of law. The mafia would agree with that too and so do the big boys because if you don't pay your property taxes or whatever else they're after, they come in with their heavies. They give them different titles but they're still heavies and they will beat you up or kill you and that's what big gangs do. They employ the lesser henchmen down below to do their jobs and even in the mafia they had lieutenants and captains and all the rest of it and we have the same thing happening here. You taught to perceive extortion in a different way by all the propaganda that's been put into you.

I think the best author on the law or legal system who went to work at the United Nations and the best sociologist in the world was Jacques Ellul. Read his books. He points it out as it actually is. He said all the movies you've watched, all the detective series on television, hospital dramas and so on and courtroom dramas are all propaganda to elevate those system into your mind into a supernatural almost superhuman system so you kowtow down to it. You believe in it. You worship it. You feel inferior and you leave it all up to them, because these are institutions which are going to run your lives in the very near future.

You see the laws coming out now from the medical side of things of all the inoculations they want to give you. That's imperative for them because down through the ages these bankers also and they still do own the big pharmaceutical agencies. The same bankers that lend to countries are the same guys who own the big pharmaceutical agencies and in ancient Egypt the big merchants as well had the same scam. They ran the gold, the silver into the country. They brought the merchandising in and sold it, but they also ran the drug industry even in those days and they've even autopsies on old mummies and found opium and heroin of all things – heroin and coke. Now coke comes from Latin American from the coca tree. That tells you they'd already been across the world in those days and that was a film put out, a documentary from France. They did a modern autopsy on some of the old mummies they found, the pharaohs in Egypt, and found pure cocaine in their stomachs which were kept in canopic jars; and it's a pure substance. It doesn't deteriorate over time so it was easily identified.

It's quite amazing to see the same system going down through the ages and they run the legal system on the outside world for the people to believe in and they run the underworld as well. As above, so below, as they say; so when they can't do it legally, it would tick off the public or worry them, they simply get the underworld to do the dirty work for them; but one way or another they always get what they want.

If you look into the histories of the Rothschild's, for instance, their name was Bauer, Bayer, they still own one of the biggest pharmaceutical companies in the world and they've also got other big ones too. They own Sandos and other companies, the big boys that make the drugs, but they also run the other side of the industry because those big boys financed the wars. They financed Britain and the U.S. in the opium wars against China and that's how they brought China down. They brought in bales of opium from India and Afghanistan because that was the opium triangle as it was called at the time, the crescent. They brought it in ships and dumped it into China to addict as many people as possible to bring down the will of the Chinese and not resist them and bring the culture in.

They wanted to get in and loot the country and for a while they did get a hold in eastern China. They had divisions on the seaports split up between the French, the Americans, the British and so on, until they had the Boxer Rebellion and the Boxers kicked them out, but they never gave up of course. They never give up, so the better way to do it was to eventually pay off the guys. Give them a system called communism. They're all thought they were going to have their own everything. Put in your own men at the top and you then you industrialize them down the road and they become the top communist-capitalists of the world. Quite an amazing system, isn't it? Because officially China is still called communist, although they're running the biggest capitalist system of industry we've ever seen and we're supposed to believe this is all quite natural, but the same bankers made China, the same official establishment old families made China what they are today and they own China. They own the top officials there too. It's all done through brotherhoods and associations and fraternities, by the way, right down to the lower officials, so nothing has changed in the system.

If you behave well and you work towards the Great Work as they call it they give you knighthoods. It's quite amazing that after the 1800's when the second constitution was created in the U.S. that they agreed not to give official titles to American politicians or citizens. Look at how many have been made Sir in the last 20, 30 years. Kissinger and different ones have all gone over there and been knighted by the Queen and no one talks about the fact that they're not supposed to be, because they now work for the Queen who still under their own titles run and own a good part of the world. They own the countries. The Commonwealth countries are not democracies as you think they are because every official in Canada, Australia, New Zealand, and other countries swears allegiance only to the Crown, to the Queen and all her descendents to come, not to the country they're serving. That's how real it still is. Democracy was a sham to begin with, but it was good sham because they found from the 1700's that people would eventually rebel every five, six years and so what you do is you give an election every four or five years and they vote the last bunch of corrupt guys out

and get the new bunch of corrupt guys in; that's how democracy works. It stalls rebellion. It's a placebo to the public and the elite can go along their merry way with their plans, which is a global society and they've published much about the global system they wanted to bring in.

The United Nations, again, that beautiful straw dog there that goes under the beneficent sham of helping, actually is the biggest war hawk on the planet. Tell the Rwandans how much they helped them, as they denied all of the stuff sent in by General Romeo Dellaire when he sent in all the reports about the impending catastrophe and the UN kept telling him to keep quiet and just sit there et cetera; and then the slaughter started and continued unabated and it broke that man pretty well. Pretty well broke him living through that. He could not figure out and still hasn't, by they way, that the UN had done that deliberately because they don't want what you call useless eaters. Now I'll be back after the following messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back standing in for John Stadtmiller. Listen later on. I'll be on again after one hour on Cutting Through the Matrix where I go into a lot of these problems we face and yet it's not all hopeless because people are really – there's a lot more people waking up at different levels to be sure that when people start to be aware even through intuition if nothing else if they haven't been affected yet financially or whatever. Intuition is starting to wake up and scream that something is very, very wrong and they're starting to talk. We should never ever be afraid to talk. We must talk. It's a survival mechanism to communicate to other people what's happening. Eventually you'll find those who will listen and those are the ones who are important.

That's how movements start because these people at the top must be exposed now. Their plan is published. They want to vastly reduce the population. They want to use science to reengineer humanity, enhance them as they call better slaves and we have to stop this because it's affecting all of us and we have the right to stop it. We have the right to decide which way society shall go and we've got to do it now. Don't be cowed into submission and quietness because they'll come round to you regardless. It's going to affect you regardless, so to try and keep your head is going to be no use in this one.

For those who want to go into the spiritual side of things, well what is spirit?

It's the activating force that's in you. The life they call it. Those who have no spirit they're called the dead. You let the dead bury their dead, in all ages. That was the esoteric meaning all down through the ages. Those who are trying to walk, those who are crippled but trying to walk meant those who are waking up and trying to walk in the footsteps of those who knew. That's what it always meant. You give the information to those ones; they don't know all the facts. Give them the facts and they will become active. They will walk very quickly. Those that don't want to see they're the blind; you can have a hard time making the blind see. They don't want to see, that's a choice, but you can also get through to some of them eventually with persistence and that's how things are done because it's our lives that at stake.

It's the children that are coming up. Their lives are at stake and those who are yet to be born as normal human beings and not these modified types of beautiful new slaves for the elites' utopia. That's what we're facing and that's we're fighting for and there's many passive ways to do it and we have the right to do it as well. We've got to start by demanding to know everything. Everything and every association these characters, right to your school board, right up the whole way up the ladder to the top, what associations they already belong to, and go into their family histories because that will tell you more than what they'll ever admit to. Leopards don't change their spots unless they're genetically modified. You'll find the dirt there. The dirt is always there.

We're run by a system of gangsters. Very well educated gangsters that front for them on television as spokesmen, but gangsters nonetheless and we've got to get rid of this system. It will either kill us all off or eventually we've got to change it one way or another, but we have no option and we owe it to those who've gone before and didn't know and who suffered and went through war after war as well. We owe it to all those who are yet unborn who will come up into a different kind of world, this Brave New World of Huxley that's a nightmare for ordinary people, where you're drugged and altered and all the rest of it your whole life long. We can't allow that to happen and that's the system they want to bring in.

For those that want my stuff, see what I have up for sale. Look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'll be

back in one hour. Good night for now.

(Transcribed by Linda)

September 13th, 2007
Alan Watt on "National Intel Report" with John Stadtmiller
on Republic Broadcasting Network

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

John Stadtmiller: All right ladies and gentlemen, we're back, second hour of the National Intel Report, and before I bring Alan Watt on, I want to let you people know about this, A National Grassroots Demonstration. It's to stop Mexican trucks coming beyond the 25-mile buffer zone along the USA-Mexican Border. When? September 25th or the 26th, between 11am and 2pm. Where? Every office in home states of all 100 Senators and 435 Representatives of their Washington DC Offices, and your representatives of groups or organizations with 100 or more voters should visit the Senators/Representatives offices in person, individuals preferably fax the NGD page to these offices, or phone the essence of the NGD to them, and emphasize the following: Urgent issues to all offices and demand a prompt written response to the following legislative actions. By 10/2/07 Congress must pass legislation to keep all of Mexico's trucking companies from having any of their trucks coming beyond the current 25 mile limit into the USA, where they exchange freight with US trucks. President Bush should enact this legislation by the 5th of next month. By the 5th of November the USA Congress and President Bush should enact the absolute advantage foreign trade policy, at least for Mexico, and they're asking for the support of PL480 Title 1, Local Currency Sales, including a mutually beneficial trade deal with Mexico involving the PL480 exports of US agriculture products to Mexico and increase oil imports from Mexico under absolute advantage foreign trade policy, instead of the current comparative advantage free trade policy, for most of our oil imports. And tell your Congressman to add 5 to 10 billion in the FYI 2008 for this PL480 Title 1 Program with Mexico for this concessional loan of pesos to Mexican government for infrastructure or other economic development, very similar to the USA act. And this is coming from Abner Dethridge, that I've had on this program before. And he has been beating on the doors for Congress for a long, long time. Folks, the reason why we have 36 to 42 million illegals in this country isn't because the sun shines better here. They came here for economic advantage and opportunity. Why are they doing that? Because it's not available in Mexico. And Abner Dethridge was banging on these Congressmen and Senators doors going, hey, look, we need to do an oil for peace program. In other words, we buy all the crude from Mexico that they can pump our way, with the proviso that a good portion and percentage doesn't go to the seven crime families down there's pockets, no, it goes into the Mexican economy to build infrastructure, roads, and schools, and what have you. That's why these Mexicans are here in this country folks. I don't blame them for trying to eat and live a better life, but not at the expense of this country. You've got to go, I'm sorry. I've made the offer, I'll pack you a brown bag lunch, I'll give you one of my weapons, get down there and do your own revolution in Mexico, get your own backyard straightened around, don't invade my backyard. We'll take the break and be back on the other side with

Alan Watt, right after this.

On tomorrow's program, I'm going to have the director of the movie, Maxed Out, this is available at Blockbusters and Hollywood videos, whatever. Folks, you need to watch this movie. It is about the credit system that they set up in this country that is literally eating it. And on tomorrow's program, I'm also going to have James Martinez with me that he and I are doing a program in place of, let me make sure I get this right, Edward Louis and Elaine Alice, okay, their program that used to occupy the 1 to 2pm Central Time slot here on the network, we've moved them back to 9am in the morning. It was a lot easier for a lot of people, so James Martinez and the director of the movie Maxed Out, James Sherlock, will join me tomorrow. I have with me, right now, Alan Watt. Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

John: How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad at all.

John: Well, I understand that the aforementioned actually called into your program and I guess you're going to set up a program with them?

Alan: I might be doing that.

John: Okay, good. It's a very, it's one of these situations that a lot of people, Alan, are looking at and going, oh please, Gosh, we don't want to see the second American Revolution start here, but, you know their position. They were law-abiding people. They paid their property taxes. They weren't out there stealing and ripping off from people. They were trying to build a little nest egg. They were doing what we should all be entitled to do in this country, and that's live our own lives free of government interference. And when the Feds smelled a little savings and property and whatever else they might lay their hands on, they stood up, they wanted justice. They went into court with full expectation that their side of the story would be heard, and that they would be exonerated, but you can't walk into a monkey trial, a rigged trial and get justice, and some people, I had one caller on the air, it's not his real name, and it wasn't the state he was calling from. He's called on several of these programs on this network, but his contention is, well, you know, you're part of the Matrix, you're part of that system and if it bites you you've got to take your medicine, and you've got to go down.

Alan: Well, I do know there's people who haven't filed taxes in the past, even quite a few years ago in the U.S. who have been stopped at airports and detained there, for sometimes up to five hours, and one of them eventually got it out of them why they were being detained, the others did too eventually, but much, much longer, ten hours. They found out they were down as financial terrorists, and that's part of the labeling under Homeland Security now for failure to pay taxes.

John: And they've got what, over 100,000 Americans on these no-fly lists. Now, I'm just talking about not stop and do an extra good search and interrogation. We're talking about over 100,000 Americans that aren't allowed to fly on U.S. airplanes in U.S. airspace.

Alan: And that's what it's coming down to. You see, this whole system we're going into, which they call at the top a scientific form of dictatorship almost, or really an oligarchy, it's going to be a system of punishment and reward. It's based on Pavlovian training that with Pavlov that did all the experimentation and behavior, and if you're a good citizen, and good always changes according to the time and the period and the system that's there, if you're good and do all you're told to do, then you'll get little rewards, or at least you'll be allowed to fly or travel. But if you buck the system in any way, or you're a dissenter, you'll become isolated. You won't be able to move out maybe of your own village.

John: Well, and this is a system based on privilege. Your existence, your very existence on the face of this earth, that it is a privilege that they're going to grant to you, to allow you to enjoy some semblance of life, as long as you're paying your dues to them, and you're marching in lockstep, and you're obeying their orders.

Alan: Yes. And the thing that people have to grasp, it's not just happening now. The Big Players published many books on this, forty and fifty years ago, that this is the system that they would bring in. As you say, it's a system based on privileges, and that is the new definition really of democracy. Democracy, if you'll notice, when they define it, no one asks them to define it, and when you do, they will tell you it's a system where the majority counts, because the majority can always be counted on to do what the elite want them to do, and it's also a system which gives special privileges to minority groups. So if you don't belong to a group, if you're an individual, you have no rights whatsoever.

John: Well, and this in microcosm, we're witnessing this now with well, perfect example, Ed and Elaine Brown, that they were not for the privilege of working and putting into the system, they weren't exactly playing by the rules that they said that they had to live by. They were, gosh, unabashedly standing up to them, and they were willing to walk into a federal court and answer these charges, present a defence, with the hope that one of the powers, one of the boxes that we have in this country, we have a soap box, we have a first amendment, we've got the second amendment, that's the bullet box, but we also have the jury box, which in essence is the last bastion or the stopgap measure to stop tyranny and absolute corruption, and you go before your peers or your fellow Americans and you explain your case and let them decide. That is what they were not allowed to do in that court. And my God, I couldn't believe I got a call here, a guy who was saying to me, look, you've got to take your lumps, you know, you're part of the system, if it's unfair, oh well, too bad. I mean, folks, is your life worth anything? I mean, I've been blessed. A doctor friend of mine, a medical doctor, actually a pediatrician just spent about four or five days with me. He came down here for a possible business interest in a local medical establishment down here. They have new procedures for treating autism, which autism we know we can trace back to vaccinations and whatever else. But at any rate, we had many hours in which we had the ability to talk and one of the things that he said is that what has happened in this country, is we used to have a standard, and the standard was set by ethics and law and morality. And I'm not talking about morality whether you watch porno movies or you don't. Now, I'm not talking about that sort of morality. There is a broader sense of a morality. And when you took a government job, when you took a government service, or if you were just a worker in a factory, or you were the owner of that factory, there were a set of rules in which you abided by. There was a game plan that everybody obeyed the rules. If you didn't, you didn't get to play the game. You were ostracized because you weren't playing the game that was designed to be fair to everybody. Now, what's happened is the end justifies the means, and they are absolutely lawless. There are no ethics. It is lawless and baseless and they're telling us at gunpoint now Alan, you either comply or you're going to die.

Alan: Yes. What you have really is the old European system manifesting and rearing its head, now that what they think is Communism is dead, they're showing what they really are. Because democracy in Europe was a front, it was a placebo to keep the public happy as the ruling elite, the dominant minority, hid behind them in fact, and pretended they were simple, rich aristocrats that played golf or whatever, or polo. In reality, they never let go of power, and they're coming to the fore again. And now they have an army of what they call technocrats, which are scientists and behaviorists and all the rest of it, who are helping in think-tanks to guide our whole future on behalf of this elite and where they want to take us. It's a new economic system they say, and in this economic system, no one will eventually live unless they have a purpose for you in the system. That's the road that we're on. For the last twenty, thirty years, they've been working steadily on breaking down what you're talking about, morality, a common culture and ethics. They've been breaking it down gradually, creating a form of selfishness, which is called egocentonic behavior, where everyone simply plays and plays and to hell with the guy across the street or your next-door neighbor. That's what they've encouraged to help break down cohesiveness within society. And when there is no cohesiveness, anybody can be targeted, and the majority stand by like sheep. That was all planned that way.

John: And that is exactly what this caller was implying because what he said was, this is unfair to his neighbors up there, because he's putting his neighbors in danger, when actually, in reality, it was in reverse. The fact that the Feds are running up on one of their neighbors is just not an insult and injury to these people, it's an injury and an insult to all of them. And that they had better stand together, because individually, you will get picked off. Individually you will go down.

Alan: That's it. And what you're seeing is literally, and this was planned too, Gorbachev when he was the president of the Soviet Union, and he gave his last speech it was publicized, it's written about, you can find it

in the Toronto Sun, I think Eric Margolis did the write-up on it. And he said, it's time now, you'll hear that Communism is dead and gone, he says, now we're moving into the next phase as we merge with the West, with Capitalism, and it's to become worldwide. And then you find that Alvin Toffler remember, his books were being handed out on the Congressional steps by Newt Gingrich to every Congressman. It was called The Third Way. It means the merger of Communism, which is Collectivism, with Capitalism, and that was always the goal, is to create the two, the Thesis/Antithesis and then the Synthesis, which is the merger of two, to make a world which is standardized. Every country is the same as the next country, all within the same system, and the masses obey a Central, Global Government. That was the whole plan of it. We're seeing it come into form now, and they're on a roll as they bring chaos down round about us to keep us distracted with the other part of their agenda, which is to standardize the entire Middle East.

John: We'll take the break here. Alan, I'm very glad to have you on the air today. You're one of the clearest individuals, thinking individuals, I've ever run across. And I'm glad you've got a program on this network. We'll give the people the times that you're on, on RepublicBroadcasting.org, that's the website. We'll be right back.

(Commercial break)

John: In 1976, the Rockefeller Foundation commissioned a $10 Million project, and it was introduced at the bicentennial of this country, isn't that apropos for the globalists, that they come out with a new constitution for the United States, and it was called The New States Constitution. And just glancing at it, and just reading it, it looked very much like our own Constitution, except for one fact, instead of absolute, inviolate rights that you may have, they granted everything back to you as a privilege. And this is exactly what we're talking about right now. And your analogy there with the thesis/anti-thesis/synthesis is they will create a situation, they will demonstrate and, more often than not, the inadequacies or the shortfalls or the shortcoming of the new problem. And then they'll come up with that solution that heretofore you wouldn't have accepted. Folks, in this country right now, we're told we're in a global market and we've got to like it or lump it. It's better to go along to get along, and let's just work within the system. Folks, what they want, and what they have done, and Alan said it, is that Communism was created, we had a system of Capitalism, I prefer to call it a Free Market, I really don't like "ists" or "isms." We had a Free Market Society. We had a Republic. And we had the rule of law. That is not good. We've got to be subjugated into the global system, because this thing about nationalism and sovereignty and self-determination, that doesn't work with the globalist plan. And what the plan is, see Communism doesn't work, because Communism doesn't produce anything. Capitalism, pure capitalism, for the sake of, let's just call it in its purest form the Corporate State or the Corporatism, or Fascism as Mussolini had said it was, that doesn't work either. So we have got to keep the rats in the little rat wheel, running around, producing, so we're going to give you a brand of Worldwide Socialism, that you're still going to have the illusion that you have some money, some freedoms, but you act according to their rules and regulations, otherwise they will take from you what they have no right, and they didn't give you in the first place, these came from God folks, okay, the creator of the universe, they are willing to take from you if you do not comply with their new rules. And Alan, what are some of the new rules going to be about the Socialized World Government in the future?

Alan: Well, I think Carl Jung probably put it out in the best form. He said his biggest fear that he saw back in the 1950s was a world not divided by Iron Curtains, but rather a ring around the whole planet with everyone stuck inside, and he talked about a fascist elite at the top, the traditional old, old aristocracy that had always run and owned most of Europe running the world, but with a massive Communistic style bureaucracy beneath them running the collective society as a Communistic Collective. And that pretty well is the plan. That's how it's set up to go. Carroll Quigley, the Professor who picked Bill Clinton for his Rhodes Scholarship for Global Government, that's what the Rhodes Scholarship is actually for. Quigley said that the new system they're bringing in will be a corporate type of feudalism, where the new CEOs, who are also members of Parliaments or Congresses, they're in and out of politics and back into CEOs of corporations, they will be the new feudal overlords, and they will decide what is best for the people. That's happened already. It's been happening for years.

John: Well, and the corporations, I mean in this country, corporations are a relative new invention. And for a long time they were looked at, just large employers of a company that were making large amounts of products or widgets, whatever they were making, whether it was cars or refrigerators, it didn't matter what

it was. And it was a way for people to earn a living. You went to work for them. Well, you built their wealth, they went transnational, they have no allegiance to you or the country of their origin or how they got their start. And as you said Alan, these are going to be the new global taskmasters. Now, there's an unholy triad there. There's government, there's corporation, and then there's the World Bank. They're all dependent on each other. This is why I've said repeatedly, that, and I want to talk to you about what's going on in the Middle East, but this in my mind has become a major distraction. There is going to be, they want a hundred year war, because they want the distraction, so they can keep building their global government. And I've said, I said on last Friday's program, and it was the anniversary I think on Thursday, yes, of 9/11, that we've had a 6 year run with that. I think we've got as many people as we're going to get in trying to awaken people out of that circumstance. It was an excuse for the government to further clamp down and give us the newest version of the police state. But they're not there yet. But we're facing economic chaos. The D word is starting to be used very lightly and around the periphery here. It's not recession, it's worldwide depression. And you know what they're going to do out of that chaos. They will bring their order. We've got George Bush, with his duties with the North American Union. And we've got the Middle East that quite possibly might turn into WWIII. So in light of all those things Alan, what's your thoughts on how big of a part does 9/11 play in all this? And let me get your response to that when we get back from this break. Alan Watt is my guest for the remainder of the program here, and his program is on Monday, Wednesdays and Fridays at 8pm Eastern Standard Time, right on this network. We'll take the break, we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

John: Alan, my contention is that this whole foray into the Middle East for right now they're using it as a major distraction. They're playing politics with it. This is what is rife with the presidential elections next year, and of course we have the globalist's wife in there, and I make no apologies about this, and if anybody gets upset about it, I'm sorry, but this is the vilest thing that I've ever seen sitting in the US Senate or sitting in the White House as the President's wife, and that's this cast iron bitch Hillary Clinton. It is a distraction, and it's being used as such while the globalists continue their plans, and you're seeing it with the security and prosperity partnership, and their memorandums of understanding or MAUs as they call them, and this is exactly, folks, you need to read Jerry Corsi's book, The Late Great USA, because in 240 pages without, and it's seamless. This is the kind of book that you do not have to go back a couple of pages and say, what did I just read? No, this thing continues and flows from beginning to end on what the globalists' plans are, and he lays it out. And my fear, because if, Alan, if we've got, and I have no doubt about this, I think we've successfully woken up at minimal 1% of the population here in this country. We're now a nation of 300 million, but of course, let's add 36 to 42 million illegals in here, mostly Mexican, but we have the OTMs, other than Mexicans, Nicaragua, we've got Russians here, we've got Chinese, we've got everybody that could get into Central and South America, come right up through Mexico and across our borders, but what I see here, as we've got a perfect storm upon us, and do you think issues like 9/11 that has been 6 years since that's happened, do you think this is serving as a distraction?

Alan: I think it all ties together in geopolitics, in that they are in the process of standardizing a world and they must bring the last few countries under the same system. You'll notice the first thing that the United Nations did after Iraq was clear, they sent in their teams of UNESCO to start training and teaching the first generation that are growing up who will become the leaders in a new democracy. They didn't waste any time on that at all. So that's standard again. They're standardizing the world under one system. Now Karl Marx in the 1800s talked about three trading blocs he called them, or regions of the world that would come into being, starting with the United Europe, followed by United Americas, and then followed by a Pacific Rim region. And he knew that was the schedule, plus it would be under a global government. Well, you see, they've been working on this for a long, long time, and that's what people must realize. This is an elite backed system and plan. When they mention something like a Hundred Years War, what do they mean by that, that's so vague to people. They don't go into their history and find out, that's how they took over whole countries in the past, was with wars that were thirty years long or a hundred. But it also changed the cultures into one culture, when they amalgamated countries together. So, this is a gradual empire building until they have a global empire, and all the elite of the world accept that. They've accepted that. It's one big club at the top, and has been for a long time. Now they have to convince the public to give up their old cultures, their old ways and come into this new system. And Rumsfeld was the first guy to mention this war might take a Hundred Years. He wasn't talking just about a war on the Middle East, that could be over fairly

quickly if they want to. It was to be a war that would change the cultures of all peoples, and as Carroll Quigley said, the main purpose of war is to change the culture of all participating parties. You can do more on a social change level in five years of war than fifty years of peace. And if we look at what they've done in this particular phase, since 9/11, look at all the security, look at all your rights getting tossed out the window, that's what the threat of war has even done. They've taken away all your rights and they're getting geared up for the next phase. Out of this system is to come a new system with a planned society, just like Planned Parenthood. That means the reduction of the useless eaters on the planet Earth and to save the world from too many people, etc, etc. This is all part of what they mean when they say their Hundred Years War.

John: And well, George Bush mentioned in the context, and I remember hearing this, well, this is going to be a war on terrorism and if it takes us a hundred years, well then, so be it. And I saw Spain immediately jump on this, when they had really no terrorist attacks over there, the false flag terrorist events that we've witnessed around the globe, but Spain was one of the first countries to jump on board. And if you look at this, they are part and parcel, at least Cintra corporation out of there, which Rudy Giuliani's law firm represents, Cintra, these are the super slab highway people that are literally building the infrastructure, the bricks and the mortar if you will, of the global government here in this country today.

Alan: And also if you look at the NAFTA highways, and people are scratching their heads saying well if they're going to reduce the population and reduce trade, etc, as the population is gradually reduced over a hundred years, why do they need this highway? And then you look into the biggest think tank in Britain, it's the Department of Defence, and they released a 90-page report on what they see coming up in the next 30 years, which they are planning for. And they see nothing but riots and mayhem and flash mobs occurring amongst the general public. Well, what on earth is going to happen to make Joe Six-Pack get up and do something? Well, it's because they're going to reduce your food supply. They're taking over your water supply. They're going to start moving you out of the country into the big cities that are already overcrowded, and they're going to control every facet of their life. That's why they foresee thirty years of rioting coming down the pike.

John: And, of course you've got to have your police state in there, you've got to do away with certain protections that would allow you to be in a court of law to defend yourself. That's why they got rid of habeas corpus. Yeah.

Alan: And that's also why they keep redefining, you'll see this word terrorist is constantly expanded to include people who write, people who complain to government, you're down as a terrorist, and shortly it will be a thought crime to even think negative thoughts about governmental policy. And I noticed that Bush even put out that order in council there, where they can seize your property if you come out vocally and go against or complain about the government's policies abroad.

John: And I just had Reverend Pike on the program last week, and they have changed somewhat the verbiage of their hate crime legislation, and we know who's pushing that. But look beyond who the organizations and the front groups are, but they want their hate crime laws passed inside this country but they're toning down the hate message a little bit here, and they're saying that well, it's about bias. We want to do away with bias. Now, I'm an equal opportunity hater or lover, but that's my choice. That's not the choice of a government to curtail or form my speech, that again, I'm allowed to speak and use my first amendment rights, as long as what? That I'm not hurting somebody's feelings or telling the truth that might hurt somebody's business opportunity or whatever the case may be. This is the most ominous thing that I have seen in a long, long time. And Ted Pike has almost single handedly kept this thing in check. He's beat it back several times. I don't know if this sweaty little pony can stand up under this load, but again, I will say this folks, that we do not have enough boots on the ground yet. There are, and I started to say this earlier, if we only had 1% of the population, that's 3 million people. We've got an informational army out there that's 3 million strong, what have we done with it? How many people are listening to programs such as this? How many people are actually informing themselves and getting up to speed? You're about ready to get whacked out economically, and Alan I don't want to put you on the spot here, but we're starting to get indications, we're rolling up on October here, we know what happened in October of 1929, and I see the financial tsunami heading our way. It has been suggested that this market may crash as early as the end of this month.

Alan: Well, that's the thing. We're in a system now of managed chaos, and they will, they think, bring their new order out of the managed chaos. It will also help us all give up whatever rights we think we have in the process and chaos will be used. It's so easy to bring a country down, in fact, they said it in ancient times, Plato said it. He said the easiest culture to bring down and destroy is the most advanced, because they're dependent on the system. And most folk live in cities today. If you just turn off the food supply, people will beg after the third or fourth day to do whatever you want and then feed them.

John: And it must be said in these cities, and I've touched upon this, since WWII, we saw a drastic shift and a change. It used to be that we had ethnic neighborhoods and cities, and we had, people have a tendency to group, to group together with likeness. In other words, I'll give you an example. Remember the movie with Charlton Heston in it, Planet of the Apes. Well, we saw what that movie was about, but what you saw was the scriptwriter and the director's image of what he wanted to present. But behind the scenes, while this movie was going on, and all these actors are dressed up in makeup, you had the gorillas over here, you had the chimpanzees, and the orangutans. Well, literally, what they would do, during lunch breaks, when the director called break for lunch, without even consciously thinking about it, the monkeys all broke off into separate groups and sat down and ate with each other. Now, that was not planned, but it is a natural thing to group unto like things. And what happened after WWII, that we had a new phenomenon here, it was the highways that were able to do it for us. We built highways, and what we did during WWII and shortly after that, was we built the same system that Adolf Hitler put in, but a lot of people don't understand that the federally funded highways, I-70, or I-90, or whatever, I-75, these are all federally government owned highways and it was for the transportation of military goods and supplies, that they belong to them in time of war or crisis. Now, take that a step further. Another thing that happened after WWII, because of manufacturing ability and the system that we were bringing in, we were able to build tract housing. These housing developments. So therefore, that if you were of economic means, you could move out of that crowded city, you could live in a nice little community, and then you could jump on your highway, or your freeway to move into the city to go to work, and then after that, workday was done, you migrated back out, and you went back out to the little communities. The problem is that it left the less able or the economically disadvantaged people in those cities, and this is exactly what is going to break loose and break into riot and totally break down.

Alan: It's planned that way. I get people from all, all levels of this communicating with me and sending me books, including from the United Nations. They've bought my books, and then they sometimes send me their books. And they've shown me some of these habitat areas with big glass domes over them. This was planned years ago, because I met one of the architects who helped draw them up. And they plan to have special domed cities, very small domed cities for different types of people. You're going to get categorized according to the need of society for you, but the masses will be kept in the big cities, overcrowded and very much like the movie Soylent Green, you'll have very little food and then so on. And they hope they'll just simply die off gradually, because these characters at the top do believe in evolution. They do believe that we're going through the next phase where only the fittest to survive will come through. They have decided who are the fittest to survive, those who have achieved the top in financial success and who have bred properly, that's another big thing with the eugenicists. And they say that there's no more need for the agricultural labor. There's no more need for the factory workers, so they are now obsolete. They must die off according to the Darwinian social theories. They truly believe in this, what they call science, and they've got it planned this way.

John: And I mentioned Jerry Corsi earlier, he wrote an article last week and announced, and everybody has been thinking about the NAFTA highway as coming up from Mexico and going through the United States and going to the border of Canada. Well, it's just not going to stop at the border of Canada. If you go to the website of Transport Canada, the Canadian government's counterpart to the US Department of Transportation, they announced the signing of a memorandum of understanding or that MAU, between the governments of Canada and the provinces of Ontario and Quebec to develop a continental, they're calling it up there, the Continental Gateway and Trade Corridor.

Alan: I live just a mile and a half from the main one that they're working on 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, winter and summer, it's like a wartime project. They put in the four lanes of this massive highway. There's explosions every day as they blast mountains down. They put it in, and it's going as far as Sudbury. Now

what's interesting, this is Highway 69, and just coincidently it's to merge up with the Highway 69 that's been there for a hundred years on the US side in Michigan. So, this was planned a long, long time ago, and that will eventually be used for the Rapid Deployment Forces that will take care of all the riots they foresee over the next thirty years. That's the purpose of it.

John: And what I envision, Alan Watt, is that we very calmly and very deliberately, we educate ourselves, we resist what's going on, and if they do not have their chaos, then they don't have their ability to clamp down, do they? Or do they not?

Alan: That's right. And it will be much easier of course to create the problems in the big cities that they already have had ongoing practices of cordoning off cities. They're using the excuse of possible plagues coming down to do it. The public accept that. So, the cities are being targeted. It would be very easy to contain a city, watch them run out of food, and then beg for help. And you're at the mercy of the controllers.

John: And if you have any doubt about this people, maybe this is not within your thought paradigm that listen to programs such as this, but think about the grand experiment that we just witnessed here and we've been witnessing for how many years now. How many people do you know right now that are buying into the claptrap that they're getting off of their boob tube, as to why we have to give up more rights for more safety in this country? All surrounding a war that was illegal and unconstitutional, and by the way, it only cost the Iraqi people roughly 1 million of their fellow countrymen over there, and this is for bringing democracy by the way to the Middle East. We're coming up on a break here, and we're kind of running out of time. We've got a short segment on the other side, and I wasn't even able to start bringing up the subject here of the Middle East, but they are ratcheting it up rather quickly. One of the articles that I read last week was this gentleman, this Alexis Debat and he's a former French defence official, that he's working for the Nixon center. Well, they just caught him and he's now an ex-ABC consultant, and what he did was made up and published a phony story about Barack Obama, okay, so they outed this guy, but he was one of the drum beaters for let's got to war with Iran because they might be contemplating making a nuclear weapon, and Ahmadinejad has to go. It's part of Nation Building and Security.

(Commercial Break)

John: The Hundred War reconstruction for the New World Order will continue. And folks, what this is about is getting rid and beating into your minds that you will be compliant, you will go along to get along with this deal, and how it's been sold in this country is patriotism. Of course, we have to support our government and the war, and well, if you won't do that at least support the troops. General Petraeus just came out the other day and said, made the great announcement, and I think even Bush is going to be on the airwaves tonight, or it wasn't tonight it was last night, proclaiming proudly the fact that we're going to withdraw 30,000 troops out of Iraq by next summer. Well, this happened to be the 30,000 troops that he ordered up a couple of months ago, and Alan, I don't see these troops coming home. They've got their forward bases of operation over there. We have incursions from Israel into Syria testing out defences. We have American forces, Special Forces and CIA in Iran right now trying to destabilize and cause trouble in that government, and how time line wise do you have any perceptions here as to when they're going to roll into Iran?

Alan: Oh, it's going to be shortly. I know the Pentagon admitted it officially about 2 weeks ago that their next target would be Iran, under the guise that that's where most of the terrorists are hiding out. And we also know that the policy for the New American Century, which the present clique all belong to, published in the 1990s in their agenda, as beginning in Afghanistan and then Iraq and then Iran and Syria. That was their schedule in the 1990s, and they're following it right to the letter. So it's an ongoing thing. However, the British intelligence agencies said at the very beginning, if the US went in they'd be there for a minimum of forty years to change the culture completely. 40 years is what they said.

John: And what exactly did the British government do before in the Middle East?

Alan: That's right. You see, Britain had already been in the Middle East long before that, because they drafted up, Allenby and other ones drafted up and put lines in the sand and said, you're now called Iraq and you're now called Iran and Kuwait and so on. They were bogged down there for many, many years, and

they know darn well that the US is going to be bogged down for at least 40, if they want to change the culture completely, eradicate the old, bring in the Western values, and educate a whole generation. It would be 40 years before they could withdraw.

John: Well, and of course, this is exactly what the Middle Easterners don't want. They don't want Mickey D's on one street corner and a Triple-X movie theater on the other.

Alan: That's right, yeah.

John: Yeah, they don't want the Western Culture or the values, because, quite frankly, I'm sitting in the middle of it and it stinks from here.

Alan: Yes. They don't want drugs. They don't want abortion clinics everywhere, strip joints, and gambling and so on. That's what's bringing everybody else down.

John: But what was portrayed was these poor women over there who have to cover themselves up. They have no rights. They can't vote. The children, geez, they're not being educated properly. No, we've just gone into Iraq and I think we've blown the snot out of every school that's ever been built over there. Most of the country still does not have basic medical care, does not have water or electricity. But don't worry folks, they're going to be real glad that we brought them democracy.

Alan: And behind it too is the futuristic plan for a new economic society, where as always, all wars are based on economics to serve a certain minority, and that's what it's about as well. It's to keep their own offspring for this dominant minority in the resources they will need for the next thousand years or so.

John: Alright. We're out of time, Alan. I appreciate you coming up, this is a real fast hour, and folks I want to remind you that this gentleman is on this network Monday, Wednesdays and Fridays, at 8pm Central Time. Go to the website, Republicbroadcasting.org. If you're tied up and work a shift whatever, the archives are up there and they are free. You can go in and listen at your leisure. Please listen to what this man is telling you. He's got one of the best angles and explanations as to what's going on with the global governance schemes, and our dear, dear friends that are trying to build the New World Order. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"OUTSIDE THE BOX"
WITH
ALEX ANSARY
August 4, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: Let me just go over this as a review. "U.S. Terror Alert, 90 days at Most. Four million Iraqis on the Run. U.S. Promises Israel More Military Aid along with the Gulf Allies." Next to that, "Russia to Conduct War Games with China." They're also doing this right now in the Artic Ocean, planting their flag. Lane claimed the energy resources there and they're selling jets to Iran. Next to that, we have allegations about China spying, a substantial concern for the FBI. Lastly but not least, Reuters: "You Have Nothing to Fear" says the headline China's Army says. We've got another article here written by Ben Fulford who was on the Rense program on the 23rd and 5th of July with the headline reading "Chinese Secret Society Challenges Illuminati Plan to Depopulate the Asia Populations." Now I'm not sure exactly how credible that report is. Later on in the broadcast, I'll ask Alan and maybe he can give me his two cents on how credible he thinks that report is and that information contained within that article. In the meantime, I'm pleased to present Alan Watt. He's one of the more intelligent researchers I've seen out there in the movement. Alan, how are you?

Alan: Oh fine.

Alex: What do you make of the headlines that I just mentioned? I feel like it's really important for us to take a pause after 9/11 every now-and-then, and what we think is the New World Order, and take a look at these things that are happening, why we're trying to cover up all this stuff with China and Russia and the buildup of the military. What do you think is happening here on the ground, Alan?

Alan: Whenever the major media goes into action to scare the hell out of people, generally you can ignore it; because when they are going to do something real, they won't put it in the media at all. The media's job now is to terrify the people of the whole planet and to get them prepared for a new system that will come out and emerge at the end of all this chaos that's being planned. It's all part of a strategy, which the media itself and the people inside the media have exposed in times gone by – the same tactics of stampeding the public and terrifying then into submission. Really, it's your own governments that want more control (or actually total control) over your whole life and more intrusive control into really personal details on a daily basis. This is what this is all about. There's only one system in this world.

There are no competing systems, and you have one banking system that runs all of those countries: Russia, China, the U.S., Britain and everyone else, so they're not at war with each other at all, by any means. Often the higher secret societies within those countries are all in cahoots with all the rest of the brotherhood worldwide to bring on the chaos. ORDO AB CHAO is their logo, and we're going through the phase of chaos now. Rumsfeld himself said it might take 100 years, this war. Now it's not a war just against the Middle East. That's part of it. It's to standardize them into the same global system and to train one generation into this new “democracy,” whatever that means. However, it's also a war to bring out of it at the end of this a world state where everyone is born to serve the state, and you will not be able to pick a mate or do the things you do today. You'll be born to serve the state and you'll only be born if there's a position for you to fill, if they need you in fact. That's what it's all about. It's a long-laid plan discussed in very high think tanks for over a couple of hundred years and they publish their findings. We're just living through this part of it now as they create all the mayhem and chaos.

The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British controller for all of the media and politicians, and its sister organization The Council on Foreign Relations in the U.S. admitted that they stampeded the public prior to World War II by bringing all their members who ran newspapers and telling them all lies about

Germany going to gas the whole of Britain, every man, woman and child, with millions of tons of this gas that was stored up. Eventually it was admitted it was all lies after the war was over, but it helped to terrify the public until the public said, “we've got to do something about Germany. Do something please. Do something,” and so they're getting all ready for war. This is the same technique that's being used today.

Alex: This banking establishment that you talk about – this elite group that you talk about, these people being involved in social engineering. Throughout history, I'm sure you can testify to this. They've changed their vehicle in where they were actively occupying territory in terms of where most of their – for example. You take a look at Nazi Germany. A lot of people thought that that would be the birth of the one world order until it collapsed. Then we saw a lot of the Nazi scientists and rocket propulsion scientists being imported to the United States. They basically put on a different coat and walked through a different door, that could be argued. The reason I brought up China and Russia is I'm wondering if that's going to happen again in the future, because I am seeing a devaluation of the dollar. The military breaking down incrementally and could we see another super power come out to run the New World Order separate from the United States?

Alan: The whole idea was always to use the United States until it had exhausted itself financially through debt and manpower building up the whole military regime. This was discussed at the end of World War I that the U.S. was to take over from Britain as the policemen of the world. At the global meetings they had in the 1930’s, they then talked about the fact that towards the end of the millennium into the new, the United States would eventually exhaust itself militarily, economically, and China was planned to take over as the policemen of the world. I have the minutes of the meetings from The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs books.

Alex: Okay. I want to focus on that this afternoon and Russia's involvement with China. I also wanted to talk about – this would probably be a good place to go now. Let's go back in history a little bit, Alan, with the Boxer Rebellion in China and some of the changes that happened about 100 years ago and kind of go forward from there.

Alan: The Boxer Rebellion really was a rebellion of many Chinese. The "black hand" they call themselves to try and kick out all of the western powers that had moved in after China had refused entrance to the "foreign devil" as they called westerners for centuries. What happened was big powerful families that were descended from the Knights Templars and the buccaneers and pirates—because that's what they were—they looted and robbed wherever they went, whether on land or sea, and they were the pirate families that amassed masses of wealth during the 15,16, and 1700’s. You'll find that the Bush's, the Gores and all the famous players that you know today were all those families involved with loading China up with opium to get the peasantry hooked on opium in order to gain footholds within China. They blackmailed eventually the Chinese into allowing them to have an American camp in China on the East Coast, and French camp and a British camp and a couple of other ones where they would do this opium trading once they had the Chinese hooked on opium.

The rebellion came out eventually to kick all of these people out, which they did pretty successfully except for Hong Kong, which was leased to Britain for 99 years. This is all back in the early '90’s that it was handed back to China as a part of their country. These were business decisions that were put up by bankers and lawyers 100, 200 years ago; and the elite were all in cahoots. Yes, they tried to destroy China and gain footholds in China to get its wealth out of China; and that's what they did. They put four or 500 bales—these are like straw bale size bags of opium—on the beaches of China everyday, day after day for months, year after year. The Bush family and all those people at Yale were all heavily involved in that. They amassed millions of money from the opium wars with China. They run China today. The West financed Communist China to set-up and they financed the big players, many of them aristocrats, to go over and teach communism back in the 1920’s. Bertrand Russell was one of them.

Alex: How logistically did we fund Mao?

Alan: Basically, not as much as you think. There's a very good book people should read and it's called "The Fugu Plan". It was a deal that the Japanese made with Bernard Baruch and the big bankers in the U.S. The deal was that Baruch would finance them into the industrial age and put up the military on the condition that Japan would attack China.

Alex: Very interesting, Alan. We have a break. We'll pickup on that thought when we come back and also get into Russia and it's part in the New World Order. It's like a seesaw. One goes up. The other end goes down, like the superpowers of the world a hot time here in America is running out and other players in the game of risk right now under way. China, Russia, the European Union at the forefront and many others. We're going to go back to Alan Watt, and Alan, you were just discussing the build up of communism and the western support of communism in China. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes. You see, the west had decided a long time ago to play the Hegelian dialectic. In fact, it had been used for thousands of years before Hegel. The fastest way to unite a country under a system which you then dominate was to bring in an enemy. They decided to get Japan to attack China; and sure enough, they gave their thesis and antithesis, which was communism. They had aristocrats like Bertrand Russell teaching communism in the universities in China in preparation for this in the 1920's; and sure enough, Japan did what it was told by Bernard Baruch. That's in the book "The Fugu Plan," written by Rabbi Marvin Tokayer of Japan. It's an incredible history of how the big bankers in the west funded the military-industrial-complex in Japan, built up the military on condition that they first attack Russia to bring in communism; and sure enough, that started communism in Russia because the taxation was so heavy for this Russian war that the communists then overthrew the czar and took over. That was the reason for it.

The next move was to get Japan to go into China and the same thing happened. The foreign devil came in, and the Communist Party had been set up and it became the main party as they fought the Japanese. This is now the chessboard was setup. The fastest way to destroy maybe a hundred different cultures and maybe even languages and unify them into a solitary centralized government system, standard education et cetera, is to bring in communism and amalgamate all those countries under one system; and that's how they played the game. For those who want to see how the bankers financed the beginnings of World War II and World War I, they should read "The Fugu Plan" because it's in your Congressional records. It was found in Tokyo at the end of the war, taken from the Japanese military headquarters and it was on display in your Congress down there for a long time. People should pick that one up and read it. It's fascinating.

Bernard Baruch was also the man that Winston Churchill came to see before he went to see FDR. Bernard Baruch was a big, big player, one of the biggest world financiers in history.

Alex: Excellent points, especially the one on Japan, considering the fact that we that colonized that country a long time ago. You can go back to the days where we landed on that country and ships and guns and cannons, they had nothing but swords, and changed their economy and way of life before World War I and before they became a militarized state, an imperialistic state to do our bidding. It's also interesting to look at their constitution that was enacted after World War II so they could not be offensive in nature. However, today, they'd like to change their constitution so that they can be offensive in nature and be a subservient – sub-military – paramilitary, if you will, of the United States at this moment in time. I find that it would be interesting concerning the fact that they are our allies in this war on terror, as they may be heavily in Iraq, but their clearly being set aside to be our ally in the next great conflict.

Alan: It's also more than that. If you read the writings of Karl Marx, who simply worked for the bankers because he was a failed journalist and recruited by the Rothschild's and also backed by the British establishment, believe it or not. He wrote the "Communist Manifesto" in London, England and he was given the biggest features in London to teach this stuff that was supposed to overthrow the existing establishment. That tells you it was allowed by the British establishment. He also wrote in "Das Kapital" about the world that would come to be at the end of the millennium or shortly thereafter. He said that there would be three trading blocks under a super world government. He said it will begin with the amalgamation of Europe, the second one will be the amalgamation of the Americas, and of course you know they're signing the second or third part towards the amalgamation this month in Canada, in Quebec. Next month the APEC group are getting together for the Pacific Rim countries to amalgamate them and then start declaring where the new capital will be for the Pacific countries: Japan, China or wherever; and Australia is lumped in there too.

Alex: On the topic of the North American Union, in terms of the protest there planned in Canada, they have a very large security perimeter. Free speech zone, I suppose you would call it, Alan. I don't know what you would call it really, but basically they've set this large perimeter so you can't even get close or as close as

people were able to get to the Bilderberg building, so I find that to be interesting. They also have the U.S. Northcom overseeing security as well.

Alan: Yes. They're bringing up U.S. troops for the first time to Canadian soil while this is being signed here in Canada for this part of the amalgamation, so it's interesting. It also means that Canadian troops and Mexican troops can come down to the U.S. as well on next year's signing, which is in the U.S.

Alex: This is interesting. Now these reports that I hear you share a lot when you come on this program and others about the New World Order plan to create this one world government through controlling populations, controlling economies, social engineering. I must be confused, Alan, when I look at all the stuff with Russia and I see how they're building up and they have this concern officially that is in the papers that the United States is getting too strong and they want to create some sort of a counter-weight. I do get suspicious, as much as most of the listeners do, when I see Putin and Bush sitting at the same side of the table as if they're fondling each other or something – sitting at the same side of the table at one of these meetings of the G8 or elsewhere, yet at the same time pointing missiles at each other. So I'm wondering, is this some sort of game of chess whether deciding on who's going to run the bunker of the New World Order, or are they themselves the elites starting to have fights and conflicts within their own ranks?

Alan: No. This is just for public show. Don't forget what they needed – during World War II, Stalin the mass murderer was suddenly Uncle Joe. Good old Uncle Joe, and that's what the media called Uncle Joe, especially when the west had decided that they were going to save Communist Russia at all costs from Germany, which is an odd thing to do if they're really your enemy. After the war, and since you always need an enemy for governments to point fingers and tax you and build up the military industrial complex, suddenly Uncle Joe became the big bad bear and then he's going to nuke us all and they train children to hide under their schools desks and quiver. That was Pavlovian training to make them think they were going to get annihilated at any time. That's to terrify the public. That's all show to terrify the public on all sides, because what they want to bring out here is: “look, we need a new way of living,” and it's already been planned by them, of course, which is what this new way of living will be.

Alex: Do you believe, then, we already completely control the Russian government entirely, inside-and-out?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, the west financed into existence the communist regime. They couldn't even feed themselves all through their reign you know. Canada and the U.S. supplied the bulk of the grain, their food for them right to when the Berlin Walls came down and afterwards. These guys couldn't even turn out a television set that didn't flicker.

Alex: Then when we look at China and I think I get your point here. I look at China and I say how can they be actually on opposite sides of the fence, where our economy's, to some degree or another are integrated, if we as American here locally have spent all this money on the war. A trillion now they say we spent in Iraq. So much of that money is borrowed from China and other interests as well, private interests in other countries. But China is doing it so much to this cause, loaned out and his giving so much back in interest, it's like we’re funding them and their boom. I want to get more into that, and why would the New World Order want to place the center of it possibly in China? Why would they want to transfer into China? Do you have any information on that?

Alan: Yes. Part of it is this new system, which is being well discussed at many think tanks and they have published their findings with little snippets in different magazines over many years, have said this new system – this new order that's to come in to being is to be run on efficiency with no useless eaters, no excess population with nothing to do. We are in a service economy now. We're not industrial. A service economy is meant to paddle the water until you can't paddle anymore and you sink. They know this at the top, so the plan for the Americas, once this job is finished, it will be vastly depopulated. That's why the elite have been building incredible advanced cities, brand new cities in China to house all of the wealthy elite and the higher bureaucracy and technology and technocrats that will move to China. They're already moving to China to some of these big cities from the west and have been for a few years.

Alex: Really? I know they're moving their money there, but do you think China will be a safe spot for these individuals?

Alan: Certain cites will be; but eventually, once that's all done in the west, they'll start depopulating China too because they won't need all those extra workers, and then they'll robotize the factories.

Alex: Certainly it's a nightmarish future when you look at not only what you're mentioning, but robotic UAV attack drones that are coming now to Iraq and Afghanistan. They say that one third of the military will be robotic by the year 2015; and also at alexansary.com where we have our news the website of this radio broadcast of another article saying that biochips will be put in soldiers within the next five years. We know they've been chipping people for a period of time, but for use in the military, so we will continue to monitor this with Alan Watt in the second hour of Outside the Box. Give us a call at 888-202-1994 or 512-646-1984. We'll see you after the break.

What do you do when the lights go out as we witness the great superpower of the United States of America, the corporation that is to fall just like WTC7, but maybe not in seven seconds flat. Alan Watt is our guest from the website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and this is our third time talking with Alan Watt. First time online was on RBN. The first time on the TV show was about a year ago. Now he's here again to talk about China, Russia and also some of the things happening with social engineering today in the year 2007. Alan, I want to close on this topic with China and Russia shortly. I just want to get an overview of what we need to be aware of in the years to come, because we see China with 750,000 troops ready to go at the drop of a hat, ready to go to war over Taiwan. You and many others are saying this is orchestrated; and then I wake up one day to read this headline.

"Chinese Secret Society Challenges Illuminati" and this is something that was written by Henry Makow, Ph.D. and Rense did two, two-hour programs on this. I'm wondering if you're familiar with this claim and what you thought of it?

Alan: I've heard of it. I haven't looked into it. I do know that a lot of Chinese were rather unhappy about the SARS epidemic because the SARS epidemic seemed to target mainly people from China. They were the ones even in Canada who were dying with it. It was lethal to them, so it seemed to have been a race specific virus that was engineered in the laboratory somewhere and tested out perhaps in a small area, which came to Canada where there was a good Chinese population, it infected them. Most of the non-Chinese peoples who caught it survived, although they were really sick, but it was pretty deadly to the Chinese themselves, so it seems to be race specific. I know it upset a lot of people within China. However, until the peoples of the world including the Chinese realize that the guys who run their countries (and who are Chinese) are all members of a global system already, they'll never understand that there are no sides. They share a one-world club. It's a eugenics program. The ones at the top of China are in cahoots with the ones on top of the U.S. and Britain and every other country. They're the ones who held on to their wealth and power through many generations. They believe by the Darwinian process of social Darwinism they deserve to rule all the rest of the peasantry.

Alex: It sounds like characters like Li Ka-Shing and the Lei family itself.

Alan: Yes, and I've got some amazing photographs from China, where some of these families in fact have built Grecian type palaces for themselves off of the massive profits from the child labor built in China – incredible wealth for these characters.

Alex: How much information have you got from Li Ka-Shing the richest Chinese man in the world, the seventh largest according to Forbes? He owns 15 percent of the Hong Kong Stock Exchange. He's the guy who's buying up the ports for the North American Union. The port in Mexico and then he also owns the Panama Canal under the Hutchinson Port or company.

Alan: What you have again are front-men. It's no different from George Soros. This is how history really is. You have front men who appear to be the movers and shakers, really they're just teams of people and all they do is front for them. In this system at the top, it's like a big mafia. No one goes off on their own and does what they want to do themselves. It's debated and they're given orders and they become fronts, just like Bill Gates. Bill Gates is no genius. Bill Gates is from an old family, well entwined with politicians down through the generations, and he's a front man. He's the gatekeeper for windows for information. That's his

job, and it's the same with the Chinese ones that you're talking about too. These are the front-men for big consortiums that sit on panels worldwide and discuss global events. Each one is a specialty and they are a front for that specialty.

Alex: I want to read this headline to you and we can go into it. I think it definitely plays into what you're saying in terms of social engineering the youth. I find it interesting to look at the youth of Russia today being not too different from the Soviet youth of the Soviet Union which supposedly fell. Take a look at this headline. "Sex for the Motherland. Russian youths encouraged to procreate a camp." Now this is interesting because it looks like there's a group; and I have only known about this for about a week. It's called Nashi. It's a youth group. It means “ours.” It's a youth movement run by Vladimir Putin's Kremlin that has become a central part of Russian political life.
"Nashi’s annual camp, 200 miles outside Moscow, is attended by 10,000 uniformed youngsters and involves two weeks of lectures and physical fitness." Now I'm looking at the picture and they have their arms wide open like the love energy. Like they're one large hippy Woodstock movement or something interesting of that nature, but anything of the sort in terms of peacefulness. These people go out and attack anti-war protestors. Those of you who are out there listening, if you follow Russian news, even American news you can see how bad the police state has gotten in Russia; or you can argue never really went away. In terms of people being rounded up for protest, anti-nuclear energy, protestors being killed, being beat up, being thrown in jail. I mean it's very, very bad and then you look at this situation where they are socially engineering a whole youth political movement very similar to the Hitler youth. Any comments on that?

Alan: This is happening in a big way, too, pretty well run by a eugenics program. They do want especially a military class of specialists with all the so-called "better genes," mainly psychopathic genes, for controlling the people. They plan to inbreed the military, too, just as they are in the west. That's why they put females in the military. They end up marrying the guys, they stay on bases, their children are reared on bases, and they become soldiers too. This is all discussed in Plato's Republic, 2,300 years ago.

Alex: You know a lot of people are arguing on Mr. Putin's behalf, saying, “The United States can't be the sole superpower. We should just kind of accept the fact that other countries are going to grow and would be larger than the U.S.” I think that's also a good part of the plan of social engineering to hate the U.S. To hate the military to a point where we're willing to allow other countries to become more powerful than what is justifiable. They're working for the same banking establishments, the same elite families. We have a catastrophe on our hands. It's very interesting, Alan, because sometimes when I look at history I feel like we never really changed since World War II. I feel like the same energy is still around. The same games are still being played, although it's a different game. Things look physically different because we have surpassed – in terms of technology, we have a lot of ways we can distract ourselves from the truth outside of our immediate bubble; but the same essence, the same energy still exists within the beast system itself. I'm very fascinated to look at how – I get very fascinated, although it's very sick. It would be very funny if it wasn't so tragic how these things can continue and continue, but there is a level of progression to this, Alan, where more people are dying than there used to be. I'm wondering what's next in the years beyond 2012, whatever that date may be, and do you have any take on that 2012 in terms of what can happen militarily or otherwise?

Alan: We’re to get a build up of chaos, fear and terror up to 2010 to unify the Americas. That was discussed at the free trade negotiations in the late 1980’s. Even the date, the first signature was to be 2005 and the amalgamation was to be complete and integrate by 2010. By 2012, the United Nations was to takeover as the supposed official government of the world.

Alex: Alan, let me ask you a question. Let me just ask it now instead of at the end of the program. Do you see a clear-cut solution to this? I'm familiar with how you feel about all this. My feelings are pretty much the same. People ask me all the time about solutions and I haven’t articulated ways in where people collectively are changing things. I see things getting worse. I think humanity is going to learn a big lesson through what's going to happen. I mean that's my personal philosophy. It may not be yours, but we have to learn a lesson about giving our power over to the elite and giving over our liberty for security. However, I'm wondering if it can even be stopped? That’s basically what I'm saying.

Alan: It would be stopped if there was enough people with the will to do it.

Alex: Is there enough people with the will to do it?

Alan: I think it doesn't take a lot of people to say the right things at the right time in a certain way, which can penetrate through all the disinformation. It just takes a few to do it at the same time basically. When you tell a truth that cannot be denied – even a person who's been drugged, doped and inoculated, it's going penetrate the recesses of their brain. What you're fighting for here is the right of individualism and the ability to retain conscious sentient thought. The elite are not kidding when they talk about brain chipping the whole population. That's to be their utopia when we cannot think for ourselves at all. We've got to realize this war didn't start with World War I, II or III. This war has been going on for centuries and centuries, and they've been attacking every generation in every country with inoculations, attacking the brain to lower the IQ, to destroy that part of the brain that makes you an individual and gives you your higher critical survival and thinking purposes – your centers in the brain. They've been destroying it on purpose; and yes, people are getting sicker because they have cancer genes and so on injected into them at the age of two, under phony inoculations. We've been under war – it's been on us our whole lives long, and our parents too. We're dealing with monsters at the top and we better start exposing them fast, and I mean stop pointing the fingers across the seas; because, believe you me, they're sitting right up there in the thrones in your own countries across the planet.

Alex: I heard you on another program talking about the death culture. The death fetish culture in terms of the television and socially engineering the youth of America and even those that are older. However, it's easier to go for the youth because they're more susceptible to new influences, new programming, new software for the hard drive in their minds to think more violently – to think more in a subservient way to the system, as if that makes you more powerful. As if that gives you more power that heightens your status in life. I found it interesting because this death culture is something that I'm concerned about. When I look at the possibility and likelihood of a future collapse how the American people will behave towards each other. You were talking about being responsible and not just pointing the finger. Being responsible (to me) means getting ready for the next way, being ready to live off the grid and away from the urban cities, away from the checkpoints. A lot of people kind of turn up their nose when they hear people talking about that. When I see people being obsessed with the death culture, the UFC, the fighting, the violence and all the other degradation that fills cable TV today, the network TV, you could see how people may react in a time of a crisis where they start to hurt each other instead of work together to get out of the mess that they're in. I find that to be a huge concern worldwide right now.

Alan: It is; and again going back to ancient times, even Plato talked about the cities and how it's the first artificial creation, because people are not meant to be crowded together in cities. They can't feed themselves. They need money to run the system, which creates a shark-infested water you might say, because it's a dog-eat-dog system from the top down. However, you can also alter culture so quickly within a city because they adapt so quickly. It can be a bizarre culture from an outsider coming in, but, nevertheless, for those inside they think it's natural. You're right, violence and apathy together have been fed through fictional programs for the last 30, 40 years and when they create a system of terror – this is a war of terror on the public. A reign of terror actually we're living through. Then when everyone feels terrified, and especially children, they start to respect those in power, those who have authority and they want to join them. Generally, there is no lack of recruits to join the Gestapo; and that's the part we're in today.

They've brought up a whole generation with the lowest standards of education for 100 years. They've given them the worst music culture, dress codes, the whole thing on purpose. They've also given them video games which were intended to indoctrinate the military into killing without thinking. These videogames, remember, were all designed for military purposes to desensitize people from killing. A whole generation has grown up with that, and they want to join what they see as powerful groups – those who have the right to kill, because they wanted a generation that would be sent off to war to complete the mission that is underway right now. This is all long-term planning we're living through.

Alex: I remember last year I was reading about a seed bank that was being put in place in the ocean. I believe near the Netherlands in that region up there in an icy area and near the ocean. Some sort of vault, a seed vault in a Noah's Ark fashion and it came upon existence. The few scientists that believe that an

epidemic may soon be underway to where our food supplies is threatened in a way that it has not been in this modern day threatened as of yet, and that is whether some sort of plague that wipes out the food supply. I'm wondering if that is the tying of genetically modified food?

Alan: Yes.

Alex: I just read another article yesterday about genetically modified trees being a possible ecological disaster, and I'm very concerned about that. I am a very large proponent of organic food. I can feel the physical difference in my own body when I eat something that's organic of the earth than something that's been created in some laboratory. I'm very concerned about the youth of America and their health for tomorrow.

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt about it. See, war strategy goes for the basics in the physical body. You go for water and food, and that's why they spent all of our tax money in secrecy giving it to Monsanto and big grants to modify all our food. It's standard procedure. To make the person weak, you modify the person who eats the food; and people are becoming dumber all the time on it, and sicker, so we're under war. That was part of it for sure, and water, of course. You know that the United Nations wants the right to own the water supply of the world.

Alex: Not only that, but the main plan of the North American Union, one of the plans is to bring in through a canal, water from Canada. The Great Lakes or Lake Superior right now is shrinking at an alarming rate; and I'll pick up on that when we get back, right here on WTPRN. You know I go back to my own memory banks and look at all the stuff that I've seen as a younger, young-in as I am today, but a middle schooler – someone in elementary school watching Night Rider, watching Air Wolf all the other action cop, intelligence programs on network TV. For young people living in America, they see this in a glamorous light, catching the "bad guy," learning how to split the mind from a very young age and think of good and right. This is good working for the state. Working for the system. Working for the police. Working for the intelligence agencies. Being your own James Bond in your own illusion, in your own mind; and then there's the evil. The evil is just an old illusive enemy, the one that wants to kill you. The one that wants to take away your liberty.

It's the same stamp, “all size fits all” enemy that they use that they draw out of the hat whenever they need it. Here I look at this headline, "Bourne Identity" the movie that you saw a few years ago, some of you, and Bourne supremacy has got a new one, the Bourne ultimatum. We can just look by glancing at our culture today at how movies contain these constant themes about the real world we live in, in a distorted way. They'll address the terrorism. They'll address the war but in a very, very positive and attractive light, because there's something about movies that can captivate the human mind – the illusions, the sounds, because it is an illusion. It is a hypnotic device. I asked my roommate to rent me a funny movie because I didn't want to watch anything too serious last night because I rarely watch movies, and she came back with Reno 9/11. What I thought was funny and strange at the same time about Reno 9/11, which is a comedy about how stupid the police are on Comedy Central (some of the police), to rephrase: some of the police.

What was funny about it is the plot in the movie was a simulation of a dirty bomb attack. These very ineptitude police officers that are the characters on the show Reno 9/11 take control of Miami and they try to go out to the bad guys and what not because of a dirty bomb. You can see how often the themes of a dirty bomb taken out of an American city, a habitual fear. You can see how it's even in the comedies now. Alan, I know the media in Canada is a little different, a little more objective on some levels than the American media, but I do find it to be very amazing how violent and dark TV is today. It's not as bad as it was when I was a kid – excuse me. When I was a kid, it's not as bad as it is today, the way they describe torture. Show you how to torture someone or hurt someone and that is programming. I think when you can program someone to accept the fact that there's surveillance everywhere and that people are engaged in torturing one another, then they can accept that that reality in terms of their own world.

Alan: Yes. Again, there's a lot of information published on these techniques by the Tavistock Institute, which started up in World War I really as a form of psychological warfare program using media and fictional dramas to see how it would affect the public. How they could indoctrinate the public through entertainment primarily. When you're being entertained, the sensor part of your brain is down; your shield is down. Your firewall is down; and so you don't really question information that's coming in you. You think it's just for

pleasure, and that's when most of the indoctrination does come through. It's called predictive programming and it's a very fine art now. It's well understood. It works very well; and yes, in a psychopathic culture where you have psychopaths at the top, inbred psychopaths, families of them, dynasties of them, they also give you a psychopathic culture for the public to follow. That's what we're seeing as a manifestation of their culture from the top down. This is not a grass roots culture we live in at all. It's all authorized from the top, including all the violence and as you say the torture, the inhumane treatment. This all began a long time ago starting with the dehumanization of humankind through abortion. Once you've accepted abortion—which was the killing, really, of babies—then we'd already knocked one pillar down from that which held us up as sacred human beings. That's what was believed at one time that everybody technically was sacred, and that's why there were such stringent laws against killing people.

Once you start killing babies, you dehumanize yourself. Once you accept that, the next part was the abortion industry and the baby parts. Now you have the whole worldwide business in body parts, which is nothing but cannibalism. We are living through a horrible time right now, and people have been indoctrinated thinking it is all quite natural and we're evolving along some path towards something better. However, if you look at it from a distance – stand back and look at it, we're going towards a horror show and we don't have that will left anymore to stand up for life itself; and that really is what the battle is all about. It's a standing up for life. Each and everybody's life across the planet and their right to have that individual mind that goes with it.

Alex: Now Alan, I'm going to have you on for just a couple of more minutes and then we can pick up on this maybe in a couple of months. I definitely like your analysis. I want to ask you one last question though. How do you think people should get prepared? How do you think someone should focus their intentions and their energy, knowing what you know, and those that aren't necessarily disagreeing with you but may in fact know much more than you and I are disclosing today that are already convinced. They're already "the choir" for that matter and they want to feel that they can at least do the most they can do to put themselves in the right position to deal with what's coming or may be coming in terms of a world war?

Alan: Those who can get out of the cities should because we know you're in a trap. They turn the water off. They turn the food off. The electricity off and most people are totally helpless in a city. They've done tests before with planned brownouts and blackouts to see how long it takes before the people start robbing each other for food and so on, so it's not a safe place to be. You are at the mercy of the authorities there. At least if you're in the country areas, you still have means of getting water, getting food and having some kind of safety. You're more independent. Independence in any form you can, as much as you can in this day and age, that is going to pull you through.

Alex: We've seen throughout history a constant theme that exists to some degree today, Alan. It's called cannibalism. You talk about people treating each other certain ways, or I was and you are as well when things like this happen, when they're not prepared mentally and physically or spiritual. We see these horrific things happen, and I am making a prediction that the way things are going, one day cannibalism will return to the U.S. because we are so vulnerable in terms of food and water. Do you agree with that or think that's an overstatement?

Alan: I'll tell you. In the 1960's (and this stands today, that's never been updated) all NATO countries (that's Britain, Canada, the U.S. and many others, France and so on) all signed the same agreements on how to cope with cities and large populations in a time of, say, nuclear fallout or a bacterial or viral warfare that was infecting whole cities; and this is available to the public. If you push your government for it, you can get a copy. The law stands today that if a city is infected it's to be circled off and enclosed completely and the people are left to die because of the contamination.

Alex: That's true. I have read that.

Alan: They've also said that any individuals of small groups trying to breakout of that perimeter are to be shot on site by the military. Large groups trying to escape and flee out of there have to be bombed by CS gas from the air and killed. Now when you look at all of the fleets of gunboats they put on the Great Lakes, there are enough gunboats there to start World War II over again. You'd have to ask yourself, why did they put all those heavy gunboats with big caliber machineguns and so on there? That's to keep people inside a country. That's what that's in preparation for. I'm afraid they're going to use some kind of plague and I think

that's their plan.

Alex: Alan, I'm going to hold you over for about five more minutes. I want to pick up on that topic. I don't want to close just at that point. WTPRN.com. For those calling in 888-202-1984. We'll be right back, my friends. This is getting very, very serious. I hope you're aware of that. All right, we're looking at a future where our governments are preparing to deal with flash riots, flash mobs at the drop of a hat. You look at the Ministry of Defence in the UK and their plan for the year 2025. I talked about this in great detail about six months ago and it was just nightmare to look at the report what they're preparing for.

Diana in Oregon has called in and we're going to bring her up right now to talk with Alan Watt. Hello, Diana.

Diana: Hi.

Alex: Hi.

Diana: Hi. I'm here in Portland and I've been listening to your show today for the past hour and I agree with everything Alan has said, except when he blamed abortion for being the cause or one of the causes for our present situation; and right there as a mother, as a grandmother and even a great grandmother I have to disagree profoundly with that statement, and it really raises a red flag for me. You know for one thing it's a very decisive issue. It's like I'm hearing accusations at great distance considering Ron Paul for instance. It's the same kind of thing. Race and gender bias are very decisive issues, okay? We need to have really deep discussions about these two issues because one involves racial equality. The other, gender equality, okay?

Alex: I'll let Alan respond.

Diana: When you're saying to women that their right to choose is evil and is responsible for this present system that we're under, this New World Order, then you've turned off like 50 percent say of the population of the world I think even though if you don't want to admit it, because most women want to protect the right to choose when to conceive and when to give birth to a child.

Alex: I have an anti-abortion policy in terms of discussing it because we're dealing with a world where they're killing us physically with guns, and there are a lot of people are on passion on both sides of the issue; but in terms of government sponsored terror, that's my forte. However, if Alan made a comment on that, I'll let him respond. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Yes. First of all, thank you for putting words in my mouth because I never said that at all. What I said was the big mistake was when people accepted the killing of children, babies, people. That was the start of it—Dehumanization.

Diana: Okay, all right. What do you mean killing of children?

Alan: I'm not playing a game with you.

Diana: You need to explain yourself; no, I don't know what you mean. I want you to explain what you mean.

Alan: When one accepts that life really can be killed because it's inconvenient or whatever, or there's too many people, whatever road you choose to go down to validate it—you're accepting the fact that all life isn't as sacred as you held it before. Therefore, the elite themselves have convinced the public we're just a bunch of animals that have to be culled off in the same way when there's too many of us. Then we start to accept it.

Diana: No, no, no. First of all--

Alan: That's what I was talking about.

Diana: First of all, a fetus is not a child first of all.

Alan: Fetus is a Latin name for baby.

Diana: That's why we have birthdays. That's why we have birthdays okay? A fetus is not a child.

Alex: One comment, one comment. Excuse me. Hello, hello! I need to take command of the battleship here. This is show -- a specific topic for the day, and I respect you very much Diana and I'm very glad that you called in, but this was never a show about abortion. I'm going to let you make your point because I respect you Diana and I'm glad that you -- Diana we can't both talk at the same time over Skype. I respect and I'm going to let you make your comment so I'm going to you. Go ahead.

Diana: To me? What I was trying to say was that I take exception to the statement that a fetus is not a child first of all. Hello?

Alex: Yes, we can hear you. People have been talking about abortion for years and years. Do you know what I'm talking about today Diana? I'm talking about our country collapsing and people eating each other because there's no food. That's our topic at the moment. I think that's more important, don't you? No, no, let me guess. It's not more important. Let me guess. It's not more important. No.

Diana: I think you've missed my point. When people hear these kind of statements coming from your radio program, when there are people saying these things they automatically feel alienated. It was just like I said. A lot of people are accusing Ron Paul as racism. These issues have to be talked about and discussed. We have to be able to have some kind of consensus around these issues because if I'm still alienated around--

Alex: You know what? I spent 20 hours of my broadcast yesterday talking about slavery on African Americans in this nation and how the energy has not changed. Not a single person stops to say thank you. Not a single person stops to even recognize when I do try to connect with people, so I thank you for your call because people don't care anymore.

Diana: Good-bye.

Alex: We're bringing up very real issues here on the program and no one stops to say thank you when we do the right thing. They just want to attack us when we say something that offends you. Alan, are you still there?

Alan: Oh yeah, I'm still hanging in here.

Alex: Let's continue on with where we were at in terms of getting people prepared for the next thing. I'll let you respond if you like though.

Alan: I'll respond to that because all we're hearing is the standard indoctrinated slogans getting thrown at us for mentioning a topic that's now politically incorrect to mention. The stage we're at fighting for our lives here, there is no topic that is taboo as far as I'm concerned. All I was saying was when we start to accept the fact that we can start killing off humans—and I don't care what stage you start killing them off at, whether it's old people or very young (and fetus is just a Latin word for baby, by the way)—then we've already put ourselves down the scale of importance in life itself.

Alex: No matter what opinion you have, there's always going to be an attack dog that's coming to get you. That's why I've been mute on the abortion issue. I'm mostly against it, but no matter what, you're going to find someone that thinks you part of a great conspiracy to enslave people, just like what's happened with Ron Paul.

Alan: I know. With forty years of indoctrination and political correctness and all the rest of it; and that's not what I'm saying. What I'm saying is all life itself; and let's be honest. They start with the very old and the very young in all totalitarian regimes, and that's called eugenic control. Margaret Sanger that started off the whole abortion industry was a member of the Nazi party, and I think the feminists should check into her history. Now we're selling body parts like we're selling fresh meat. This is human body parts.

Alex: I'll tell you this. No doubt, I probably lost Diana's support, and you know that's okay because I've done a lot to try to expose things, and I'm sorry if I can't pick up on all of your issues with abortion. Why don't we just bring up a couple of others? Well Diana, why don't we bring up gay rights while we're at it? It's just like all these side issues you know and while we're trying to talk about the big issues and you know what? If we lost her support, you know what? There's nothing I can do about that because we're here to talk about the real issues while we may not have very much time left to fight them. We have Rodney in Texas. Go ahead Rodney.

Rodney: Hey, good afternoon. I tuned into the program and I had to work a long night and got little sleep and I woke up this morning or this afternoon and caught this great program. I really, really appreciate what you guys are talking about. You know, Diana is a prime example of what Alan is talking about, this indoctrination, the brainwashing. I mean this high tech brainwashing that organizations like UNESCO started by Julian Huxley and others have used over the years to desensitize people to exactly what Alan was saying, you know the killing or taking of life. Now I don't see how anybody can sit there and justify, and it sounded to me like what she was saying; and I'm sorry if I'm alienating her, but you know sometimes the truth hurts. Can I finish my thought after the break, sir?

Alex: Yes, you can, and I hope we haven't lost her, but if we have, you know what? I'm going to have to accept that the same way I have to accept that my co-workers, my family, the people who I thought were my friends don't want to hear the reality about what's going on today, but it sounds like Diana probably knows what's going on. She's just very passionate about how she feels. We're not attacking you Diana but we're asking you to understand where we're coming from as well and look at this and we're not racists either.

You know, I always get very emotional, very upset, emotionally upset when there's a disagreement with a caller, especially when it's a caller that you know has good intentions, probably a good person because they're listening period. They want to hear what you have to say and when there's a disagreement it just tears at you over something smaller than – and I'm sure she disagrees with me when I talk about what the larger issues are, and I respect everyone's opinion, but it is really sad because united we stand, divided we fall and we're falling right now in freefall.

We have three callers on hold. Alan Watt is still with us. We have exactly 10 minutes left and we're going back to Rodney. Rodney, go ahead.

Rodney: Yes. I just wanted to say you know what Alan said about these programs that have been used to indoctrinate people and cause our minds to be infested with all this propaganda and killing. It's been done very, very scientifically in high tech. I'm not picking on the prior caller, but I just want to say that's one of the fine arts of brainwashing, is to be bring the abortion subject without them even knowing. I think Alan mentioned that earlier how these people have fine-tuned this art to such a degree where you see in their news reports everyday where they admit that they do watch TV and all of the propaganda that's there. The majority of the people, their minds are in such a suspended state of disbelief that they can't tell the difference between what's real and what isn't, and so I agree with the gentleman. I get emotional about this, but I think what she was trying to do is take what he said out of context; and I appreciate you defining, Alan, the term fetus, baby. She needs to go back and read a book that I read years ago, written by a person who was expert on killing, called "The Psychology of Killing" and see what she gets out of that. Maybe she'll get something. Maybe she won't, but that's all I have to say. Alan, keep up the good work exposing the matrix and I intend to get your book "Cutting Through the Matrix." Sir, I forgot the moderator of the show. What is your name?

Alex: Alex.

Rodney: Alex. Alex, you keep up the good work also.

Alex: Thanks, Rodney. We have a couple of other calls, Alan. Let's go to them. We have Dan in New Hampshire. What an exciting day it's been today, Alan, hasn't it?

Alan: Oh, yes. Sure.

Alex: Been a lot of interesting topics but I think we're going to make it through the afternoon. Dan in New Hampshire, how are you doing?

Dan: I'm well. Can you hear me all right?

Alex: Yes you're coming through pretty strong.

Dan: That's great. There is I think a missing of the context, because I think that all of us can agree that whether you're going to bring a life into the world or not should not be part of the government's decision.

Alex: I agree with that as well.

Dan: All right. And as long as we can have that understanding that the family and ultimately the woman is the one who decides what's going on. I agree that the use of abortion for anything other than very, very serious situations is wrong, but I think it's also wrong to subjugate women because I think the whole business of the anti-abortion people is basically the woman does not have control over her body and that's what they're--

Alan: Here's the thing we should take into consideration here. We don't need to hear repetitive slogans. Lenin said "we shall win this propaganda war by the use of slogans" and that's all people repeat. We have to realize: where do our thoughts come from?

Dan: Alan, you're taking a philosophical point of view and I agree with your philosophical point of view. I have no argument with you at all, period.

Alan: Here's the thing, too. This is the point we're trying to get at--

Dan: We've got to get through to the people just like that woman out there. We say to people, listen, what we're talking about is taking away the power from the people in Washington. The people in your state house. The people in town hall. We're talking about putting it in your hand.

Alan: Here's what follows up with this point you're making. Here's the thing. You're talking about government should not be involved in the right to abortion and so on. What I'm saying is it was the governments that pushed this and have written about it for the last hundred years that they were going to push it from the top and make it politically correct.

Alex: You know what? It almost sounds like there is a debate here going on over whose freedom is more valuable: The fetus, the baby or the woman? This is interesting. Now I've never really gotten deep into the whole abortion issue, but now when I think about it, it's becoming very crystal clear who has more rights to choose to live.

Alan: Yes, and when you get into these topics, remember what we say really is not of import to the guys at the top because they've discussed all this in think tanks long before we were even born. It's ongoing all the time and they've already dehumanized us, and they see us in the same light. We're just useless eaters, too, so it's no problem for them to start killing us off in the same way.

Dan: Exactly. They have no compunction at all. They are completely psychopaths. My whole point is and I just spent eight months in jail, okay? It was over driving after suspension and it didn't have anything to do with me getting in accidents or causing harm to anyone, even to the extent as I don't have drunk driving involved in that suspension. I mean I was in jail. I spent eight months in jail. Actually, half of it, four months was for failure to obey. Failure to obey – Who is the master? Who is the servant here?

Alex: Dan, I want to take your call because I've got somebody else after you. Do you want to make one more point before you go?

Dan: Real quick. If we had a constitutional federal government and we therefore focused on our local and state governments and kept them under control and that people had their own power they would naturally have to be more responsible for themselves. Actually be more knowledgeable and we'd have a whole better society and that basically we've got to tell people not to give their power away. Stop expecting stuff from Washington, the State House, and town hall. Do it yourself.

Alex: Exactly, Dan. Thanks for calling and keep listening. Thank you. I appreciate that. Moe, you are on the line. Go ahead.

Moe: Yes, Alex. Thank you very much for taking my call. Before I ask a question from Alan, I would like to tell you about the twelve people executed in Iran this week and other horrors and our sorrow goes with all the families that were executed last week because they were political prisoners. However, the government of Iran says they have done some immoral acts and they were executed. My question is for Alan. Have you ever seen "The Children of Men" that it shows about 20 years that no one has ever brought a child into the planet and one lady she's pregnant and this story about how they tried to give her amnesty.

Alex: Excellent point because the jury is still out on our fertility. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: I haven't seen the movie, but I knew about Iran there; I knew the public displays of executions recently – very public executions. They hung the people involved and again that's another form of tyranny over the public, to keep them all in their place and terrified and obedient. We're going to see the same thing coming here. In fact it's already happening with these killings in the streets with machine guns and the black executioners uniforms, so yes, we're looking at big problems that have never been discussed among the ordinary people because the policies are made above us, and they're made outside of government. Government is a front for a parallel government.

Carroll Quigley, the Professor talked about it where all major decisions to do with population control, the manipulation of the food supply, all these things they've done through a parallel government. They said that the democracy version was too inefficient. There were too many conflicting parties to get anything done, and therefore they had to have this parallel government run by very rich and powerful people. Professor Quigley said in his book "Tragedy & Hope" that it had already been in existence for 50 years, and he wrote the book in the 1960's. He was a member of this group. Anything that happens in culture that you think is your idea isn't yours at all. It's marketed into you, marketed.

Alex: We have less than a minute left. Moe, do you have a quick question?

Moe: Yes. I want to also talk about "The Children of Men" and also if you see the movie "Kandahar". Please see these movies, very excellent movies, and also about one question quickly about the microchips. What would be happening – are we all going to get the mark of the beast on our hand or our forehead? Thank you very much for your beautiful show.

Alex: Well thank you. We'll try to keep you updated on the microchips. Go ahead Alan.

Alan: Now they're actually coming out now in the science magazines talking about the implantable brain microchip. It's already here. It's ready to go.

Alex: It is. My website is alexansary.com. Alan Watt, thank you for being here. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and it's been fun. Diana, I know you're still out there listening. We do you support and your fight for freedom although we may have disagreements. Please keep your focus on where we do agree. Not where we disagree and as I said before, I'm not an expert on these issues. I just know what the New World Order and how it wants to kill us collectively. It doesn't matter. Good-bye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

April 29th, 2007 (Part I)
Alan Watt on Red Ice Radio
with Henrik Palmgren from Sweden
"Episode: Virginia Tech Shooting"

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Henrik Palmgren: Welcome to Red Ice Creations. Thank you for tuning into our internet talk radio program. My name is Henrik Palmgren. It is the last Sunday of the month, the last Sunday of April, already, and that means that we have our monthly regular, Alan Watt with us. We spend some time once a month here, getting an update from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's Alan's website. And we talk about everything from history, conspiracy, geopolitics, current events and much, much more, that Alan researches and talks about at his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. So, let's say hello and welcome back to Alan. Nice to have you back with us, again.

Alan Watt: It's nice to be back on, yes.

Henrik: Excellent. Thank you for coming on. You know, a lot of things have of course been going on since we spoke last month. Things have been quite busy. We have of course had the largest shooting as it were in the U.S. history, just in the middle of April. There even was a shooting at NASA, at a NASA building a few days after this event, and a few kind of copycat type things have been popping up afterwards and as I suspect, you know, that you've received quite a few emails about this. A lot of people are wondering what's going on and it's right just about the time as when Columbine was on the anniversary coming up and so forth. And there's a lot of info already, of course, surrounding this entire event as it were. I don't know if you have gotten into it that much at all, but it's always interesting to get your take on these big events that obviously can be played out in numerous ways to reform the school system and change society in a number of ways, even going into gun control, of course. But Alan, what's your take on it? What have you heard about it?

Alan: It's much the same, really. We get a vague story, really, about the guy's background, which means there's a lot to do with this particular shooter's background which they know, but they've been told not to disclose it so far. There's no doubt whatsoever that he had a history of psychiatric problems. We'll simply find out how long they've known this, what type of problem. We do know that he like other shooters had pictures on his own site, I think, and other people's site of him pointing guns at the cameras, which is identical to a not so long ago shooting I think in Montreal, when a person went into a college there. The one in Montreal had been into the gothic cult, they call it, which was the movement given to the young to copy,

as all movements are, from television with Buffy the Vampire Slayer and all this stuff and the occult, and the black clothes, the morbidity to do with death topics in all their conversations, and the one in Montreal dressed like that, and as I say, pointed guns at cameras and all the rest of it. This guy did the same down in the States.

Henrik: Sure. I mean, he, I think he sent, I don't know if this was the exact story, but there was a first shooting at another building, where I think he shot two people at first, and then there was like a pause for several hours, and from what I've heard, he actually sent a package with these images that you talk about to, I think it was NBC that received this package, you know, with video material, a lot of photographs and so forth. And that's you know, an interesting idea to shoot people, two people actually, and send off a package to a television station and then going into another building, continuing.

Alan: He walked half a mile, half a mile he walked, from the first shooting, and dropped into the post office, and then continued on his way. Which meant that, this doesn't happen. This does not happen today. Swat teams are there immediately.

Henrik: Yeah. Yeah, exactly. That is the big question, of course, why they didn't close the school or evacuate the school after the first shooting because it was several hours afterwards. In a way it feels like the Swat team was there and locked down the school so this guy basically could go in, you know, basically in the school area and go berserk in there. I don't know.

Alan: I've never seen a Swat team – in a domestic dispute in a home they simply come straight through the windows and doors. And so they're quick. They don't ask questions. They get in and they do their job. So, yeah, they knew and someone gave them the command not to enter or get involved until this was pretty well over. It's obvious. And what's interesting too is the symbology of the numbers. You have two are initially killed. Now in Freemasonry, they always begin with the first and second degrees, and then the third one is the master. And then from the third, which is a master, it's a continuous state right up to the 32nd. Now, he killed thirty-two people, from the second shooting upwards, it was thirty-two, and then you have himself, which was the 33rd, which is supposedly the Illumined Man, who gets an honorary degree for serving the work. You get all these odd numerical coincidences, which always crop up in these shootings.

Henrik: Indeed. Did you hear about the name that he had on his arm, written in red, I think it was Ishmael Ax. Have you been able to pick up something on that?

Alan: I haven't gone into it. I've seen it, yeah. That's right. And I'm sure it's an anagram, if you break it down.

Henrik: Yeah, a lot of people have been looking at it I guess, and again, there's you know, so many variations we can pick up. Characters from books, whatever. There's endless material out there on it. But you know, one thing that comes to mind of course is that many of these shootings seem to happen also in the April month. I mean, the Columbine was just, what was it, days afterwards, and it would have been the anniversary And I immediately got this feeling that this was kind of a Rite of Spring type scenario, you know, the victim of the incoming spring basically. Your take on that?

Alan: Well, they also have, I think they had the Branch Davidian Farm burned down by the BATF in April as well. They love April, generally the 9th of April as it usually is, or that high date. And that's a sacrifice in ancient cultures for the kicking off of May, because May the 1st is their big day for kicking off their new year really, for fertility.

Henrik: Yeah. We've got May 1st coming up, and a side note, I guess, but interesting that a lot of people also actually go to this spot visiting there. I think that the Queen of England is actually going over there some time around May. I can't remember the exact date now, if it's around Beltane or something like that. I don't know. But she is going over there. And it seems like a lot of people want to go to that place as a kind of ritualistic type event or actually drawing from it in some way. I don't know. Any ideas about that?

Alan: Well, I have no doubt they are into this type of ceremony. You see it so often. Even the United Nations building, the UN was set up to be or at least to bring in World Government. And it doesn't run

autonomously. It's ordered to do what it does, by the very rich men of the world. And the United Nations building was built on land donated by the Rockefeller family, and it was the largest slaughterhouse in New York. All that land had been for a long, long time. So it was well sacrificed with blood, and that's where they built the building. So yeah, they do go into this sacrificial place type thing in a big way. It means a lot to them.

Henrik: Of course, we could go into the area of mind control. This is another Manchurian candidate as it were. Do you think it necessary to go that far?

Alan: There's no doubt. Every one of the shooters we've had over these years has, as I say, had psychiatric treatment. So they were well aware of the person's mental capacity. They were well aware that they loved to not play with guns, but literally to even pretend in front of cameras that they were shooting the cameraman. And even the one in Montreal, it came out later that the police had been monitoring this particular fellow, who went to the college campus. And they were well aware, because he had lots of these pictures on his own video screen, on his internet site, of pointing guns at cameras. So they'd been watching him for four or five years. They know who these people are. And now, if anybody else in society were to do that, they'd come in and just grab you. Why do they watch them for four or five years and then allow them to do it? And then, what kind of treatment are they getting from the psychiatrist, knowing remember that psychiatry from its inception was always to be part to be used to create the new society. Psychiatry said that they should be given the right to vet people to rule over others for instance. Which also means they help create the mayhem. Psychiatrists have been used in mind control by all governments, through all the Cold War. The top psychiatrists were involved in the creation of forms of mind control technique. And I wouldn't be surprised if these characters have all been programmed by the psychiatrists. The same thing happened with the Dunblane shooting in Scotland. The man there, it's the oddest thing, because you had to jump through hoops to get a handgun, it was a recent thing. They hadn't allowed the public to have handguns for centuries. And you had to jump through many hoops, psychological tests, background checks, and they knew that Hamilton was a pedophile. He liked little boys. His room, which they visited beforehand to see if he was stable enough to have a handgun, his room was covered with pictures of half nude little boys from the Boy Scouts. And yet it was a lord, a British lord, who overrode the police decision not to give him the license. And why would a British lord intervene on a nobody's account to give him a license? He was programmed. So, he was seeing a psychiatrist. We know in the Columbine shootings, Columbine in High Masonry is a five-pointed star or the leaf of the plant, the flower, columbine. It's the five-pointed star of Masonry. It's also the meaning of being illumined when the spirit comes down to the high degreed masters, it's shown in the shape of a dove coming down. That's also the columbine. It's the column. It's the bird, spirit.

Henrik: The dove, yeah.

Alan: So you have all these things wrapped up in it, and in the Columbine shooting, two years after the event, they gradually released all the film footage that they had, that these boys had taken themselves of going into the forest with all these expensive firearms that their parents knew about. That's the oddest thing. And thousands of rounds of ammunition. The year prior to the shooting at Columbine the teachers had given them lectures about death. They all had to write essays on death. Then they had to follow it up by essays on what they would like [audio skip]. The Columbine data on the shooters came out two years at least after the initial shock and the media pablum they gave us. And they started to show us videos they'd taken themselves, these boys, of going off into the forest with expensive weaponry, thousands of rounds of ammunition, blasting at everything, every little target they could find, and laughing about what they'd like to do with their school mates. And then the teachers gave them, a year prior to the shooting, they gave the class lectures in death. So much so, that they even I think brought a coffin into the classroom and had each one lay in that coffin. And then it was followed up by if they had power, if the children had power, what would they like to do with it. They were to make a video of what they'd like to do, and the shooters, one year prior to the actual shooting went through the school, classroom by classroom, pretending to shoot down people. I mean, how much do we need here?

Henrik: Yeah, jeez. And have you heard about this connection with also, you know that many of these kids seem to be going on anti-depressants, SSRI medicine?

Alan: They find that they're all on Prozac or one of the many branch-offs of Prozac, because Prozac started to get a bad name for this. And so they've altered the molecules a little bit here and there. It's still Prozac, but they call it different names to confuse the public. It can cause acute aggression and tremendous aggressive outbursts coming out of the blue with no apparent trigger.

Henrik: Yeah. And emotion, I've heard of everything from emotional detachments to you know, a sense that you don't have any kind of connection with your own emotional life, meaning that you're totally disconnected from what you're doing, basically.

Alan: That's a fact. And also, these things interfere with your serotonin uptake in the brain, the theory being that they can quieten down your emotions. However, it doesn't work quite that way, because anything which is reduced in the system of the brain is always compensated eventually down the road. Other things will kick in and try and compensate, and that's where the aggression suddenly comes in. Other chemicals are formed to try and compensate for this reduction, making them tremendously aggressive.

Henrik: Indeed. So, what we potentially might be looking at here is, as you say, a combination of actually many different things and one can't of course take away the big aspect of that many of these kids actually are very depressed and they live lives in a way that might not be fulfilling in that sense. Many of the kids might be lost. They don't know where they're going, and a lot of aggression, and life seems meaningless as it were. This in itself might be something that authority can manipulate in a way, I guess.

Alan: Oh, easily. The very fact they're in the state that they're in, with dysfunctional families, families which do not communicate, that's part of the culture creation. They knew long ago that we'd have all these problems at this present time, when the children have no anchors. They have nothing to fall back on. They have no real family to communicate to. And we found that in the Columbine families, because they seemed almost detached themselves from their own children. They gave them lots of money and just let them do what they wanted to do and didn't inquire what they were up to. Didn't seem even interested in what they were up to. So these families are dysfunctional.

Henrik: Yeah and the kids have become the domestic terrorists as it were now, then.

Alan: Yes. Plus, you've had for twenty-five years the children brought up playing video games of killing, death and destruction. These games were developed by the military-industrial complex to train soldiers to be desensitized in killing their enemy. And then they gave them to children because they wanted to rear a generation of aggressive and very compulsive killers for a certain period for the military, for the present New World Order as Mr. Bush Sr. called it. They had to go from a passive population and breed an aggressive type that would join the military, because they're looking at a long-term war in the Middle East, and they knew that twenty-five, thirty years ago.

Henrik: Yeah, and you know, I think that there is a connection, an alleged connection between or rather that the Virginia Tech in this case, the university, or was it high school, anyway, actually have a connection to DARPA. The Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency, and they actually developed a video type game together with Virginia Tech, I think this was back in 2001 or something, that talked about, you know, the enhancement of memory, if I remember correctly, and a lot of stuff, and that actually went in the video game itself, it actually went in and altered your memory function or something like that, that would heighten your study ability or whatever, but even there is a very interesting connection in regards to this latest Virginia Tech shooting, obviously, you know.

Alan: Sure. I'm sure of it. It's been definite guidance from some source, and also there's been ordered professionals, people professionally trained, who have been told not to stop this guy from doing what he was going to do. I'm sure there were plenty of signs before it happened. Plenty of signs. The police would know. They scour the internet. They've got thousands of people scouring the internet and taking notes of anybody they claim could be violent down in the future. So, this is no surprise to those who have been watching. The only surprise is to the public, that it was allowed to occur.

Henrik: I'm just going to correct myself. I'm looking at it right now. It actually was NASA's Langley Research Center in Hampton Virginia that tested this together with something called Eastern Virginia Medical

School. So it wasn't Virginia Tech in this case, but again, you know, just implying that there is a connection as I say between video games and interaction with your mental health, in a lot of these studies, and it's not any less interesting for that matter. But what if we were to kind of expand this scenario a bit or look at the consequences of these types of actions that took place at Virginia Tech. Obviously we have the question of gun control, metal detectors going in at the school, guards everywhere, you know, heightened fear and so forth. What do you think will be the ongoing consequences as it were to this kind of event?

Alan: Well, I do know that in US publications, they've been pushing the big industries for security, which are just part of the military-industrial complex, have been pushing to go further with total monitoring of every individual. To get into these places, generally in the United States they're training children to go to school and go through metal detectors, thumbprints, identification cards, all of this stuff. They have armed security men there, police there at all times. They're training these young children for the society they will grow up in, as adults, where we'll all go through the same thing, be monitored, thumbprinted, IDed for everything that we do. This is the world that's been prepared right now. And they always go to the young to get them conditioned to accept it. They think it's normal now. Getting frisked going into school is normal.

Henrik: Oh, it's amazing. And, yeah, exactly, metal detectors and guns. What about the issue of gun control? I mean, this has been on the wallpaper so to speak for many years now, I guess, but this is even a way, this event will further that, I guess.

Alan: Each time they get more bills in, more restrictions. This is to be a worldwide agenda, it's happening all over the world actually, because they want a disarmed populace for what's to come down the road. And that makes sense, when you read the Department for Defence for Britain, that's your War Department in Britain. They now call it the Department of Defence. And they published in the Guardian last week, the Guardian newspaper, their projections of the think tanks that they own, of all the trouble they see with society for the next twenty or thirty years, and they've got some high-tech weaponry they want to use. They know they're going to have to use it. What we should say is, now what is going to happen in our cultures, our system, our economies to make all of this rioting happen? See, so they know something we don't know. And they're ready for it. They're openly publishing their plans, right down, right down to even using certain types of atomic warfare on segments of society. This is from the War Department of Britain.

Henrik: Yeah. I'm glad you mentioned that because I remember the release of this article now, and you know, as you say, official projections, a few years ahead or what have you, and I think it was, let's see here, there were a number of things, I think it was DARPA again that went into that had been focusing these last years more and more towards what they call urban warfare, basically in the cities and so forth, and making the population basically the last enemy as it were because the global empire in a way is already in place, so now it's a matter of fact of eradicating or getting rid of certain types of population I guess.

Alan: In the Guardian paper that's what it said. They would use certain types of atomic weapons on certain ethnic groups within society, quite openly about it. And we should be asking ourselves, what do they have planned? We do know what they have planned, because the Big Boys have published it for years in their books on the coming society, the upheavals that will be caused as we transform into the new global society and how they're going to pack us all into the cities as habitat areas, and of all the crime there will be, because there will be no work, and everything will be completely regulated and we'll be at their mercy for food, shelter, clothing and everything, and that's what, they've told us this in their books.

Henrik: Do you think the issue of gun control is, I mean, would it be possible for people to let's say, they do have access to guns or whatever, do you think that that is the way to go, people lining up and fighting a military force? Is it even possible? What's your idea about that?

Alan: As far as raising some sort of counter to this, you've got to realize they've been building up the internal armies, the multi-jurisdictional task forces they call them. These are specially trained police who they can also use in the military and give them actual combat experience and bring back into the police forces. They've been creating an army inside the Americas for twenty-five years with this technique. And police are always expanding now, they're always looking for new reasons to bring in and recruit more policemen. You have massive internal armies, and the police have two uniforms. They have their combat uniform and they have the one you'll see them wearing in the streets. So they're being trained for something that's coming

down the road, and obviously from a planner's point of view, a general in a coming battle, if you can disarm your enemy before anything starts, it makes your job much easier; it does.

Henrik: Indeed. Absolutely. How are things in Canada? Is it more controlled with in regards to the guns there?

Alan: Yeah. Canada was very peaceful that way for many, many years. And we have problems mainly in Toronto, in the North of Toronto, and it wasn't the people's fault. This was a creation of government. They brought in lots of immigrants from countries that have the highest murder per capita rate in the world, and that's Jamaica and Trinidad, put them all in one section of society, create basically a welfare system for them, and now you have the gangs. And so these gangs every so often go on a rampage over territory for drugs, shoot somebody until it becomes bad, and then when they shoot a white person, then it's mayhem, and then the government is only too happy to pass laws on all Canadians across the country. And this has been the obvious method of choice for the Canadian government, let it happen, and then using the Soviet system of communal punishment you pass a law on every citizen and take their rights away.

Henrik: Yeah, there you go. But as you say, I guess the best way to do it is to just avoid that type of conflict at all if possible, if you can take away.

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, you couldn't win it anyway, even if there was such a thing. You couldn't win it because they have such high-tech weaponry ready to use. They call it non-lethal although it can be cranked up to become lethal. They can take out entire cities. It could put everybody to sleep, it could knock everyone out. And so, I laugh in fact when I think about even the military using what really is an obsolete weapon, the firearm, and it's to make the public think that's the best they have, so that you'll get the same, but in reality, they're way, so far beyond that with high pulsar laser, etc, and EMP. Even the Jane's magazine for the military that you can get shows you all this weaponry, that they can actually, a man with a little 2-foot-wide radar type screen can wipe out a whole city if he wants to.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah, exactly. Tremendous budgets going into the research of new weaponry and you know, you won't even have to go black budget so to speak to actually pick up on this. And the amount of money that goes into this is tremendous. But again, as you say, we rarely see new technology being implemented in Iraq and so forth. There are a few reports of potential test weapons. I've heard a few about some kind of ray down there, you know, when things started. Very hard to confirm, obviously. But you never see it implemented. Why is that?

Alan: Because they don't want the public to know what they're going to do, and what they have to do it with. As the public start rioting and go to traditional means to fight something, you probably wouldn't start rioting and go to attack anyone if you thought you're using a catapult against EMP weaponry. And they'll pull it out at the right time. In the Gulf War I, the first Gulf War, it came out in the British newspapers, because of all the thousands of stunned Iraqis who were just walking out of the desert giving themselves up. They were really confused and stunned. It did come out in the British newspapers that the government admitted it had been using a HAARP type technology, electromagnetic pulse and hitting them for twenty-four hours with it. It causes intense disorientation and confusion.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly, you have all these type of crowd control systems. The active denial system, that actually microwaves a few millimeters just inside your skin making the sensation that, the water molecules in your skin actually boils. I mean it's terrorizing weapons basically, terror weapons basically.

Alan: They're terror weapons. They also have stuff published, I remember back in the seventies, where they had a white light type weapon, where one soldier could watch an advancing regiment coming towards him, and just like a little pen light, he could just sweep it across the field, and anyone looking directly at him was permanently blinded, eyes completely destroyed.

Henrik: Oh my. Yep, there you go. Exactly. They do have it, but as you say, they're waiting for this. This is about the implementation of something that is to come, you know, down the road, when they actually might be bringing out a lot of this weaponry and this stuff. What do you think they are waiting for? Why don't they take over?

Alan: What they're waiting for is to implement every stage that they have planned and have it all ready. These guys don't miss a trick, because it's a military strategy. And you play the game piece by piece on the chessboard until it's all in order for them to do the final job and pull it off. They don't miss a single part of their agenda. They do it by the book, and they must herd the public along quietly, as long as they can, before they start creating the big chaos.

Henrik: I know I've asked you this a number of times before, but it's always interesting in regards to time line and stuff like that. I mean, many people speculate that just in the years ahead, we're actually going to see the real, when this actually starts to play out on a more, I guess physical, even violent level, I guess. Any ideas about it? Do you have a time line on that?

Alan: In that article put out by the Ministry of Defence, remembering that Britain's Ministry of Defence is completely integrated with every European country's Military Defence Department, it's all the same, they've said that 2010 was to be a big kicking year, a big start to a lot of this, this agenda, and then 2012 was another one. Now that fits exactly in with the integration of the Americas, which is to be completely done by 2010, and by 2012 the United Nations is to be announced to be the now acting global government.

Henrik: 2010?

Alan: 2012, the UN. 2010 for the amalgamation to be complete.

Henrik: There you go. Exactly, very interesting. Again, it keeps coming up, 2012, all of that. You know, I wanted to also ask you, because you mentioned the Gulf Wars, and basically eradication of entire populations and so forth. Depleted Uranium has been a hot topic too, allegedly a lot of this is being used in the weaponry. Now, down in Iraq, do you know if this is true, if I were to ask you that?

Alan: I'm on two minds of it, to be honest. I do know that they coat the artillery shells in some of the aircraft shells with this depleted uranium. It makes them incredibly hard, and they literally will melt through a tank, and then they explode and turn to a powdered dust. There were exposés on the CBC television in Canada, after the first Gulf War, interviewing troops who had been over there, from the U.S. whose job it was to pick up all of the tanks that were disabled and pull them back in for repair or for destruction or whatever. And all of these men, and they interviewed some of them, had, their hair fell out. Now, these had been hit by these particular types of shells. So the white powder that was left behind was inside the tank and all around it and over it. So, they didn't think anything of it. They were handling them. Their teeth fell out. They definitely had all the symptoms of radiation poisoning. And we also know that another factor involved is interesting. We had even female troops from Canada in Gulf War I. There was an exposé here on television about one of them. Her hair fell out. The same thing happened with her teeth. Chronic fatigue. White cell blood count went crazy. She had all the symptoms again of radiation poisoning. We also know that some of the soldiers' offspring had the same symptoms that the soldiers developed of these tremendous rashes all over their skin. So, a genetic thing had happened there, an alteration to get into the fetus. And there were even some of the men's wives were developing the same rashes and so on. Another interesting thing, to make it even more confusing, or else to give you another line of thinking. Some of the soldiers who were inoculated to go over there, but didn't go, came down with a lot of these hypo or hyper immune system problems. So, I think they're getting it from both angles. And it makes perfect sense, because American strategy after the Vietnam War, they had Pentagon think tanks working on the problems of rioting ex-soldiers in the United States, who were trained in the military and had the expertise, and they were worried of something happening, and they came up with ideas of how to disable future soldiers. So, they could work three or four years in the military. Once they got out, they'd start to decline with their health, and they wouldn't be a problem. So I think that's also part of it.

Henrik: So they want a soldier for that short period of time that they actually can use them, and then as soon as they're into getting some kind of veteran's pay or whatever, then obviously they're not interested in them anymore.

Alan: No more. And they're no threat to anyone, because they become sick. They could never use their expertise from the military within their own country, if they ever tried to they couldn't even do it. So that

also makes a strategic type of sense.

Henrik: Yeah, indeed. I mean, again, I can't understand it at this point, who actually wants to volunteer for the military, in that sense? I mean, obviously a lot of people's college payments are being done through the military and stuff like this, so obviously at this point, it's a way of income at least for American soldiers as it were. Beyond that, I have no clue whatsoever. I guess it's going back to some kind of patriotic feeling in these people that want to protect their country and do good, or whatever.

Alan: Well, what you have is a science, because every military college knows this, strategists know this. They know that if you want to bring in totalitarianism down the road, you must create a violent section of youth who are desensitized to violence. Well, that's what the video games were for. Number two, you do split up the generational interaction between grandmother, parent, and child. And so there's no communication. Every tyrant in history knows that this is a necessary thing, because children and young people still want to belong. It's very strong when you're at school. You want to belong and fit in with a peer group. So they give you a substitute family and a peer group, and give you a belonging that you've never even had at home anymore. Hitler knew this. Stalin knew it. They had the Young Communists in Russia. They had the Hitler Youth. It's the same technique. Now you've got this new phenomenon of, I call it the Bush Youth, maybe.

Henrik: Yeah, there you go. Exactly. And the psychology in some of these military advertisements that are out there are just, you know, they're really skilled at what they do. Let me just say that. I mean, I saw one commercial way back, and you saw just how much time they put down to actually get every single blink and even the way they swallow when they ask, let me explain first that the advertisement was basically between a father and a son sitting down, and the father telling the son how proud he was of him, because he has joined the military and that he has become more like a man, you know, and that type of deal. So they obviously play very much as you say on this aspect of the family, of making your father proud or whatever, you know, and this, as you say, this is stuff that works, because people have these drives and want to of course do good and all of this. And that is what they play at, I guess.

Alan: Yeah, they do. And especially when you have a system today, where parents are so busy they don't interact with the children. The children are starved for attention. Along comes this society, like all military societies have always used, you belong with us. We are your new brothers, it's a fraternity. You're special. They tell all the military of every country, you are special now. You're not a civilian. So you have a class thing, right away, a difference. And then it's drilled into you, that you are different and these are your new brothers. And that's what they crave. They crave belonging.

Henrik: You know, I want to return a little bit again to this case of depleted uranium, because if it is true that they are letting that stuff out there, you know, down there, I should say, this is obviously something that spreads on a global level. They have been picking up, I know, reports from the British facility somewhere that actually measures, they have been picking up on the radiation levels, even around Britain, and they speculated in an article about this that this was actually from down in the Iraq region. This is total suicide as it were. This could spread globally all over the place, and basically everything with DNA could potentially become genetically altered basically. This is mass suicide. Do you think that this is the end plan of the game plan? Because, my idea was kind of that, okay, they want to eradicate a few people in the population or quite many of the population and then live on this planet in luxury or whatever, but this is stuff that even would destroy themselves. What's going on there?

Alan: Yeah, that's why I'm a bit wary if it's actually the depleted uranium or is it the inoculations they've been getting. You see, you can also inoculate people, and chemicals too, never mind certain viruses, can actually induce types of cancers. And just as effectively. That's an old thing used since World War II. They had the ability to do that within World War II. And I'm a bit wary if they're giving us a red herring with the depleted uranium exposure, because, yeah, these people would never kill themselves off. But with inoculations, it's a beautiful way to get two or three years out of a soldier and then debilitate him, until he's useless. He could never come back and fight on any side at all.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly, yeah. But again, I guess we could even return to you know stuff that we've been talking about previously, about the global diversity fund or trust, you know, that actually saves a lot of seeds

now in the new facility up in Svalbard in Norway to protect and preserve genetic diversity in seeds and stuff like this. And a number of the underground bases, there are, I mean, let's say this. There is a number of places to actually retreat to if actually something were to happen on the surface, as it were.

Alan: Oh, yeah. They always cover all the bases for themselves if anything should go wrong. And I know that one of the biggest organizations that are involved in this and have been, not only in plants, but all animals and humans, and gene types, is the World Wildlife Fund. There was a documentary shown here, they call it an Ark. They have three Arks, they call them, worldwide. The one is in Louisiana that the documentary was on about. Huge facility, modern facility, and a professor of genetics is in charge of it. She also teaches at the university there. And she said that within these cryogenics chambers they have every gene type of every plant, insect, animal, on the planet. And over the years they've experimented to such an extent, they can basically create test tube type baby animals, re-insert them in any kind of mother host, and have them born successfully, so this is old stuff she's talking about. And so, she said, we can repopulate anything, any part of the planet, with any species we want, when we want to. It's been done successfully. And they have three of them worldwide, in case they should lose one or two, there's always one somewhere else.

Henrik: How about going into space for these guys? Is that a possibility, you think?

Alan: Oh, I'm sure. Every possibility to save themselves, because they have so many think tanks working on every possibility, at all times, to save themselves. And, yeah, I'm sure they have craft themselves. They can take themselves somewhere else. And they've probably been already making the preparations, and maybe even have the bases to go to.

Henrik: There you go. That's fascinating stuff and I actually hope to get into that a little bit more later [in part 2 / hour 2]. We're going to ask you about that, and your take on all of that. It's a big area basically. But, if we are to say like this, then, we have these kinds of events now, the Virginia Tech to kind of begin or initiate these types of deals. Do you think that we will see more of this, and more often now, or is this kind of enough just to kind of implement what they have planned, so to speak?

Alan: If they can't implement all the latest high-tech security across the board, not only in the schools, colleges, but right through society, they'll keep doing it for as long as it takes. We'll have these things coming out all the time, until it's done.

Henrik: Yeah, there you go. And of course we have the copycat effect. I just want to relay this, to get this by, because there seems also to be the type of signals that this sends to young people in a way, is you know, “do you want to get on TV? Go out and shoot someone, basically.” I mean, it's an incredible media hype around these events, too. And even if many people, of course, can understand that this is not the right way to do it, but for a person who might be in a state of, as we talked about earlier on SSRI, totally emotionally, you know, drained or whatever, this obviously is a method that helps along to bring about this, right.

Alan: Absolutely. What's interesting too, is to compare psychosis and psychotic episodes in people with what we're seeing here, which seems to be pre-planning, and very meticulous planning at that. Psychotic people tend to be all over the board with their ideas, and start something and stop and go off somewhere else, but to actually think this out in advance, we know that the Columbine people did, for instance. They discussed it and planned it all, and this will be the same, because he knew what he was going to do. He obviously knew how many rounds he was taking with him. Not the symptoms of generally the sticky divergent thinking of schizophrenia for instance.

Henrik: That's true. Very planning ahead, good ability, even a bulletproof vest I think with all the extra clips in them.

Alan: He practiced to do that. That's what astounded some of those that survived. He loaded and unloaded just like the movies, expertly.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. Yeah, there you go. Someone speculated, I can't remember who now, about the

caliber of the different guns, that it actually is very at least, it might have been Alex Jones, I don't know now, but talked about the caliber of the guns and actually very hard, difficult actually to shoot someone with these types of guns. I think it was a 22 caliber or something like that. And you have to be really, really close, basically, and that's another strange aspect of all of this. I don't know.

Alan: I think he had a 9-millimeter and a 22. And the 22, although it's used by spies, the Mossad are famous for killing people with the 22, you have to be almost at the back of the head to do it. It's not an instant kill, generally.

Henrik: Oh my. Yeah, there you go. So, exactly. There's a lot of things to kind of dissect in this, and a lot of people obviously have really dug into this already, and that's kind of a good thing with the internet that I saw, that a number of people, you know, as soon as this happened were actually out there and picking up information, and a lot of people are very skilled now at kind of dissecting the event, as it were, and actually being able to pick up on this. So that's a very positive thing, I think, that many people are becoming more, more smart I guess.

Alan: There was a debate on television afterwards with the top newspaper people, the famous players, the famous faces on television, in a Canadian format here, and the US ones were there, of the biggest newspapers, who were complaining about the overdose of what they called amateurs who were digging up all these facts. And of course, they were pooh-poohing them, oh, they don't know how to do it properly, they're not proper journalists, and yadda, yah. And so they're rather ticked off, because, yeah, a lot of people now have caught on to this. They are investigating themselves, and asking the right questions.

Henrik: Indeed, absolutely. And that's what we encourage here, to actually do your own reading, and get as many different perspectives as possible, and make your own conclusions, and try to be open to all sides as it were. And that is what we are doing here every month with Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and trying to, you know, Cut Through the Matrix, as it were. But I think on that positive note is a very good place to round things off for this segment, Alan. But as always, I want to leave the opportunity for potentially new listeners, and those who aren't aware of you and your work, to mention your website and what you have up there for us.

Alan: Yes, I've got a bunch of websites, the Cutting Through the Matrix websites, .com, .net, and so on. And also, the new European one, which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, which is now going into transcribing in different languages my talks on the internet.

Henrik: Wonderful. And you have a few books, of course, and a few dvds up there too, right?

Alan: Yes. And lots of free stuff for download.

Henrik: Excellent. Follow along in Alan's excellent blurbs that he has got up there. Audio or podcasts or whatever you want to call it basically. Excellent stuff. So, do check that out, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and Alan and I will continue now [in part 2 / hour 2], to talk a little bit more about the moon, as I mentioned earlier, and going into hopefully a lot more in regards to space and space exploration. So, for this segment, Alan, thank you very much for coming on, and we will take a little break.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

April 29th, 2007 (Part II)
Alan Watt on Red Ice Radio
with Henrik Palmgren from Sweden
"Episode: Moon Landing, UFO's and Fake Alien Threat"

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Henrik Palmgren: We are talking to Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com and we are continuing our conversations from our first hour. And we are going to change gears a bit and spend some time now talking about the Moon Program, and the moon landings, of course. I've been curious to get Alan's take on this for quite some time now. There's quite a lot of research out there, talking about that the 1969 and onwards moon landings actually was faked, or that it was shot in a studio, or possibly that what we saw wasn't the real deal, but we actually went to the moon and discovered something up there completely different, or whatever. There's a huge amount of information out there about this issue and it seems very difficult to discern and dissect it or actually get, you know, the truth as it were about this issue. And when we have Alan online here it would be wonderful to kind of get your take on it all, because, as I say, there's a lot of info out there on it. Is this anything that you have researched at all, Alan?

Alan Watt: Yes, apart from remembering it. I was really young, really small, but I was fascinated by the whole build-up to it. And I think in Britain they had Sir Patrick Moore, who was the Astronomer Royale, the title they gave him, and he did most of the talking and the hype on television to get us all excited about it coming up. So I studied into it, I went to the library and got everything out on the moon, and they were talking about the gravity being one-sixth of the earth for instance, and that once they were on the moon, if they tried to jump, they'd jump twelve, fifteen, maybe twenty feet high, just with a little hop, and all of this kind of stuff. And I was really looking forward to it. And then when the thing happened, I watched it, and these guys were just sort of hopping along a few inches off the ground, as though they were in slow motion, and even the dust I noticed, which should have been kicked up in front of them, should have traveled maybe twenty meters or so, and it didn't. It fell in front of them as it would on Earth. And to kick it in, when they stuck the flag in, the flag waved in a breeze. And there's no wind on the moon. There's no atmosphere, you see. So I was so disappointed with this that I brought it up in school the next day, and the teacher was so excited and she asked me what I thought, and of course, I said, well I noticed that they didn't hop the way I thought they'd go, going up twenty meters or so with a little leap. And I told her about the sand wasn't getting kicked far enough, and I said there's no wind on the moon to blow a flag. And she just went into like a robotic click mode, you click back and forth there, because what I was saying was suddenly making sense to her, and yet the indoctrination that everyone had had was competing with it, and she said she'd see me after class. And of course, we had a discussion after class and I got her thinking, I guess. So,

it made no sense.

What I do know too in history is that the biggest scams that are pulled off worldwide happen to be accepted by the populations, because the average person, individual in that population could never believe that anyone would try to bring off such a big lie as the one that they have. Because you couldn't do it, you wouldn't do it. We understand little lies. We can catch on to little lies, but when it's a huge one performed with drama as an actuality, it's inconceivable to the public that anyone would dare do this. And that's why it works. And so, a few years later on, a man in the U.S. called Rene, R-E-N-E, wrote a book called "NASA Mooned America!" And he comes up with a lot of details and facts in it, with that one and the later landings, and he even went through all the officially released plans of the Moon Rover, the vehicle that they brought out, and showed how it could have never have come out of the orifice that was made in the actual capsule. So, he had all these facts there. And what was also interesting, with some of the still shots, when you panned back, you would see little numbers on some of the rocks. Now in a Hollywood studio, every item you see in any scene, is actually numbered, and they turn the number away from the camera generally, even for a vase for flowers or anything like that that's in a particular set. They have numbers on them. And so, you saw numbers on some of the rocks.

Henrik: Well, this is very, this is very sloppy. What's that all about?

Alan: Very sloppy.

Henrik. I mean, one would suspect that they would be very meticulous in the way they actually go about doing this. But who knows, there might have been actually on a very tight schedule or in a rush or something, because, you know, to be able to get these broadcasts out in conjunction with the actual liftoff itself, there has to have been some kind of, let's say that it was filmed in a studio, we should mention that first, then there might be a tremendous difficulty in getting these events to actually sync up. I don't know. Any thoughts on that.

Alan: That's right. You see, if they'd brought in, the whole thing with NASA and people should study the history of NASA and what's behind NASA, what its real purpose was. It's not to get us all excited about traveling in space. NASA is part of the military complex, always was. Its real job is to go up there, put up satellites that will eventually monitor all of us, and the space shuttles are up there servicing them, all this high-tech weaponry and communications devices which will monitor us when we get our little brain chips. And NASA is a Hebrew word for the head of the Sanhedrin.

Henrik: Oh, really?

Alan: Called Nasa.

Henrik: N-A-S-A.

Alan: Yeah. Sometimes they'll spell it N-A-S-I, which is coincidental too, because Nazi is also another pronunciation of the same word. Again too, when you look at who were brought in to create the NASA, it was primarily the German scientists who were brought in under Operation Paperclip at World War II, they brought in all the top scientists to continue the program for missiles in the United States. So, it's no coincidence. Even the words they use are no coincidence.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. We have obviously an NSA we could connect with this also, I guess.

Alan: Well, they also, the NSA is absolutely the same thing. That's right. The NSA is the same thing. And they love these little clues they drop to the public. The particular place they blast off from now used to be called Cape Canaveral, now it's Cape Kennedy. Well, Cana is a priest, Cain, Khan is the priest, and veral is the symbol of the virile obelisk, that's what it stands for. Nothing is a coincidence.

Henrik: Well, that's very interesting, because this is something that I've been pondering on for very long, and that is why, why the heck do they use a rocket standing up in the position that it does from start, and lift off and basically, the tremendous amount of, well, basically, you know poison going out in that rocket

fuel and so forth, but the thrust is incredible. There must be some kind of technological better way to solve this, but as you say, there is a connection here with an obelisk actually standing up, I guess?

Alan: Yes, it is. You see the obelisk in Egyptian, especially the red granite type, is called a ben-ben. And the ben-ben, that's why you have Big Ben, the big clock tower on the Parliament in Britain. That's why it's called Big Ben, it's an obelisk. It symbolizes with the clock, time, the time of the plan. And so they love these little giveaways there. Now, rock, is the ancient source of all religions. “On this rock I build my church.” It was used long before that. You have Rockefeller. You have all these terms. They have the masonic rock, or their little temple, their little altar they go around in the lodge. And then you have rock-et, which is ET. It has two meanings for the public. For the Christians, it's end times. For the New Agers, it's extra terrestrial. You see.

Henrik: Oh. That's beautiful. Rock-et. I never thought about that.

Alan: That's right. And so you have a rocket right next to an obelisk, and they're both standing up the same way.

Henrik: Oh, and there you go. And the ben-ben stone is the primordial mound, basically, I guess.

Alan: It's the phallus rising of the evolved illuminated man.

Henrik: So this is, I mean, Richard Hogan, a lot of other people have studied the actual shooting up of these rockets and they actually chose often solstice dates and vernal equinoxes. A lot of, you know, connected to very precise timing when they actually shoot these things up and so forth. Have you come across this too?

Alan: They do this, mainly for a show for themselves, because they love to laugh at the public. It's not because they need some kind of magic. Even that type of rocket, as you say, it's really obsolete. It's old technology. But that's what the public are supposed to think is all they have. When we think that's all they have it makes the weaponry that they really have so far ahead it will scare us to death, when we see them. Because I know. I've got old documentation here from the testing bases in the US when they were testing flying saucers, and it was in newspapers at the time, years ago, in the desert sands. And the problem then, they were atomic powered. They made no noise. And the problem then was they couldn't go too far before they crashed. And in one of the reports I have, from a newspaper, the reporter witnessed some of them crashing, and saw the teams going out to collect them and bring them back for repair. So, they're way ahead now on all of this technology. The Area 51 has very advanced craft. There's three levels of science on the go at all times, for the bulk of the populace. From Professor down, that's the lowest level of any science.

Henrik: Very interesting. Do you remember where about the time when the newspaper report was? Fifties? Sixties? Seventies?

Alan: It was the sixties.

Henrik: Sixties. Okay. That's interesting. Yeah, because again, there was a lot of downed craft for some reason. Do you know actually why they couldn't make it that far? Some reason?

Alan: They had different methods of using the atomic energy. And one was to superheat water basically, that was ejected at such incredible velocity through very tiny nozzles. That was one method, but then they were trying other liquids too. And they were also trying different things with photons, to try to shoot photons out to propel themselves. So there's all different kinds on the go at the same time.

Henrik: You know, one thing that comes to mind is the studio, the potential studio itself, if we were to return to talking about the moon landings. There was a CBS Network, this was a CBS Network shot from the moon, allegedly that we saw and I've heard about a place called, I think it's called Desolate Studios or Desolate Productions that actually is in L.A. and among other things, Star Trek was filmed there, and this is potentially one of the places where they actually might have filmed the moon landings. Any ideas about that?

Alan: In fact, I still have the old newspaper articles, because the testing supposedly for the astronauts was done in Sudbury, not far from me. Because the mines there had destroyed so much of the greenery, all you were left with was rocks and ridges and no shrubs or grass or anything, so they used that to test supposedly these astronauts on beforehand. But at the time of the moon landing on the BBC in Britain, they asked different people that were well known, if they believed that man actually had gone to the moon. I thought that was odd in itself. And one of the men that came on was Chief Dan George, a Canadian Indian, who was an actor. And he said, and people laughed at him when he said it. He says, I was in a Hollywood studio doing a movie recently, and I walked over to a construction, he said, and what I saw inside it was exactly what I saw on the television of the surface of the moon.

Henrik: There you go. I mean, there is even, okay, that doesn't verify it in any way, but there even is a scene in one of the Bond movies where they actually are shooting, you know, moon footage in some studio out there somewhere, and I mean, Ian Fleming is an interesting guy and so forth. Who knows. Little tidbits here and there as some kind of hint to the initiates, something like that.

Alan: And then you have Arthur C Clarke's movie, 2001. And 2001 was written in the early '60s. He was a High Freemason, predicting the future in occultic terms. And the New World Order was to kick off in 2001. That's why it was called 2001. And 9/11 happened in 2001, but in the movie they made about it, back then, they showed the same kind of thing on the moon, and it was fantastic computerization simulation they used for it today. It was just as good as the NASA shots. And now they've admitted, well they admitted a few years after it, that some of the people who were in the big studios, I think ABC or NBC at the time, had sets there, because I noticed too, when they separated the landing craft from the main craft on the moon, to go down, it seemed like the camera was following them from the back. And I said, well, who's flying some second vehicle to follow them in? These were all simulated and yet it wasn't disclosed as simulated at the time. But it looked perfectly real to the average person back then.

Henrik: Sure, absolutely. Let's say that they shoot up a rocket, let's say, from Canaveral or whatever, any ideas, if they actually don't, you know, travel outside the atmosphere, if that is even possible. I mean there is this talk of course about the Van Allen Belt and that the radiation actually is so high up there that you actually can't go beyond a certain point and so forth. But let's say that they shoot up a rocket like this. Do you have any ideas on how they're able to kind of mask it? Do they actually destroy it? Is it emptied? Any ideas?

Alan: They'd have to have some advanced knowledge, which is just the knowledge we would not be allowed access to, of some force or energy that could literally shield them going through the Van Allen Belt, because NASA still has, it's still in the books, official physics books, that you can't travel through it. It would kill you. Even if you had the regular sort of lead, or whatever type of shielding, it's just too strong. And they've never ever answered that question, how they managed to do it, if they did it at all.

Henrik: Isn't the moon within the Van Allen Belt, or is it outside? Do you know?

Alan: It's outside but it's on the way to it, and yes, you can go up to the space station for instance, and you're still fairly safe there. You'll still get more radiation. But once you get into the belt, technically, nothing would live coming through it.

Henrik: Very interesting. Yeah, that seems to be in a lot of, of course, again, research on the space suits and stuff like this have been going on, you know that would never be able to handle all the radiation basically that is up there, but I've no idea. It's a big question that keeps on coming up again and again, but let's talk a little bit more about the UFO enigma. Because, again, you yourself connected this very, very nicely, you know with the Area 51 and all that, that many of this actually is human craft, that is, you know, actually flying around up there and that people see and report on, and stuff like this. Is it possible that there is anything more going on there, beyond only human technology? Do you think?

Alan: I think it's just human, what we see. Especially when you do have a memory, and you can get old data disclosed at the time, before they started the whole alien stuff and saw what they were testing and using. I mean, south of me, towards Mansfield, one of the big companies in Canada here that made the Avril Arrow had also made a flying saucer. And the CBC showed it on television not so long ago. They

reshowed this old clip from the '60s, where you saw this thing, a flying saucer with a little bubble on it, and a man inside it, flying through the sky, but it crashed outside Mansfield and the furrow in the field that it plowed up is still there. So they were testing all kinds of these crafts back then. And remember too, during a Cold War as they called it, nothing of real truth was ever disclosed to the public, because you were supposed to be at war, and it was a war of science, so all the high scientific gadgetry was classed Top Secret. You see, the public now have been trained that for some reason we're always told the truth. That's a new phenomena, to believe that.

Henrik: Exactly. And they're even, you know, we can backtrack and even look at all the, if we were to talk about the news itself, there is a tremendous amount of budget for what is called false news, that the Pentagon is releasing false news out there. So I mean, all of this, even if it's from unofficial or official sources, or whatever, all of it all the time has to be questioned and looked at, and for what it's worth. If nothing else it could obviously be interesting to look at stuff to try to pick up on what they are trying to get through to the populace so to speak, even if the events themselves aren't real or not. For instance, just a few days ago, a news item was released through Reuters I think that was called how to prepare for an alien invasion, and these are, you know, space agency guys, you know, defence department within NASA and so forth, the US Space Agency speculating on possible invasions, basically from another world. So this is now, you know, in a way becoming more and more in the collective mind, as it were of many people now.

Alan: It took literally almost 60 years to build up through fiction and movies, very entertaining fiction, the possibility of aliens even existing. If they tried that prior to 1945 you would laugh at them. But since then, they've churned out so many books for the young, I liked them too, and movies, to make us think of, well, it's possible, but it's all done through fiction. It's all fictional work.

Henrik: So you have no question about that there isn't aliens out there, eh?

Alan: If there are, put it this way, they don't seem to have any, number one, if there were aliens out there and they knew what was happening in this world, they're not friendly to the vast majority of the populace, or they would be telling us what's happening with the Big Boys, but it doesn't happen. And number two, there's no record of them ever intervening on our behalf anywhere. It's as though we're on our own here to make our own choices. Now, I don't say that there's not the possibility that something else exists, I've no doubt that it's very possible, but I don't see that anything is actually intervening on our behalf here.

Henrik: Yeah, absolutely. I would agree on that too in a way, and who knows, there might be some, who knows, there might be tremendous differences in, you know, species across on different planets and so forth that actually might have developed into cultures that have very different views on how to go about potential contact or whatever. Who knows the possibilities out there.

Alan: There's no reason it would have any empathy for humankind anyway.

Henrik: Sure. Exactly. Precisely. I mean, who the heck knows, and I mean, as it were then. These guys are sitting there now paranoid as it were, trying to draw out the possibility of there being potential dangerous threats from outside coming here, taking over the planet or whatever.

Alan: These plans were thought out and talked about by John Dewey. He was the first one. He was the so-called father of modern education for the US. And back in the early 1900s he said, if only we could have a threat from outer space the whole world would have to come together and be one in a new living system, to fight it. And that's been repeated by different presidents, even down to Ronald Reagan who used it many times in speeches. We also saw the movie, it was with Michael Rennie, where they came down, a flying saucer lands on the White House lawn, and he comes out with a proposition to unite the earth. It's just too primitive and too warlike to manage themselves. That was The Day the Earth Stood Still. And of course, the whole idea was exactly what the elite wrote about long before. The new system would be run by scientists who were the only intellectuals qualified to run the system. And that's who Michael Rene, as the alien, sought out in the movie. So these are all predictive programming movies, to get us used to the idea. Now the problem is too, you can make anything a fad or a belief. Anything at all can be made a belief if enough effort and money and propaganda goes into the promulgation of it. And I always quote Bertrand Russell, who said that there's no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed or the belief of the vast

majority by adequate government action. You believe anything. Today we have such incredible science, we know the stuff exists to do with mind control, where they can project thoughts or images into your mind. That was shown by Nick Begich on television here in Canada with obsolete equipment that somehow he got from the CIA. The equipment was from the 1950s. And it could put thoughts or a voice right into your head at line of sight over any distance. And you could carry them in your pocket like a little television remote. And he said, all of this stuff is obsolete. It was used by the CIA in the 1950s. Now, by the same technology, they can give you a picture in your mind, so you could be brought in for testing or apparent testing, and you'd think you were abducted by aliens. And they could put it into your mind that you're actually seeing aliens and not men in white lab coats. So we can't trust even what we see anymore.

Henrik: Yeah. That's right. Absolutely right. And that is a fascinating aspect to of course, all of this, because that is a huge possibility that seems to, you know, connect with the entire UFO field as it were, you know many people report on their abductions, but exactly, it always seems to be also in a very dream kind of state, basically, where they are either, you know, disabled somehow or it's very fuzzy or blurry in a way, and they actually have to go back later and do what is known as regression, and that's another field that might potentially bring in influence and stuff like this. So it's very, it's a very difficult area here.

Alan: They did testing in scientific studies in the US some years ago on this. And they got a study, two study groups. One group were picked out of the general population who had had no memory of any abduction and another group that claimed they'd been abducted. And they found out that even in the non-abducted group, under hypnosis, they were coming out with the same stories. And the reason they came up with was, that everyone had been so polluted with stories in the newspapers about it that it was in the subconscious, the whole idea of abduction and what had happened to people, that their subconscious was remembering what they'd read.

Henrik: Do you think that people who perform the regressions also might actually be because of whatever, you know, self-interest, or who knows?

Alan: Absolutely. I mean, it's big business, the regression business is big business. And you have a market already made for the New Age, so, you don't have to convince them, they're already convinced. All you have to do is bring them into your little office and tell them what they want to hear.

Henrik: Yeah. Very interesting. A huge area, but you know, I want to return a little bit to talking about, you just briefly mentioned Star Trek before as, I guess in a way, that's quite interesting in predictive programming, too, I guess, you know, that entire series has been running for a long, long time of course. And I think we've talked about Gene Roddenberry a few times earlier here. Have you ever heard about Gene Roddenberry and something called the Nine, or the connection to something known as the Nine. This connects with a guy called Andrija Puharich. Have you heard of him?

Alan: It's vaguely familiar.

Henrik: Okay, he was the guy who kind of brought forward Uri Geller, if you remember him. And he was connected to, you know, a lot of psychic research and a lot of this stuff, of course. And in the process of actually trying to, as it seems now, at least, trying to make Uri Geller into some form of new messiah, basically.

Alan: They launched him in Britain on the David Frost Show, and I think they even got the London Palladium to host the show. And I saw it. I was small at the time. And I noticed he had all, I noticed and understood later on, he had all the techniques, he was trained in motivational behavior, where they get you hyperexcited. They talk quickly, they wave their hands, they actually stimulate the audience to get into an almost excitable, hysterical state. That's a technique. And sure enough, people were phoning in, saying they went and got old granddad's watch and gave it a shake and it started working. Well, any person who fixed those old watches, repairmen, would tell you, that they all stopped because they were overwound, and you put them away for a few years and the spring would start to weaken, so when you shook it, it would start working again. But all these people, you see how easy it is to get people to believe something. And then of course, the Great Randi, who was a stage magician, who used all the magician tricks, although he wouldn't disclose them, as part of the trade, he emulated everything that Geller did with all the spoon-

bending and everything else. He demonstrated that it could be done through stage magicians.

Henrik: Yeah it seems to be still a drive for a mystical experience in that way. I mean, people have that inherently in some way, and that in itself is nothing, at least in my own view, nothing negative, but it can be exploited, as you say, in this way, to actually manipulate people.

Alan: That's it. As I say, you can make people believe anything with enough government action, as Russell said. And remember what Adam Weishaupt said. Adam Weishaupt said, oh, foolish man, what can you not be made to believe.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. You know you mentioned also, earlier, Arthur C Clarke, and his follow-up book to his 2001 was of course, 2010, and we are of course, have been now in that period as it were between these two books. And one kind of interesting way is 2010 is of course called I think the year when we make contact or something like that is the subtitle, and they also perform an act, or what happens, I guess in the film or in the movie or whatever is the ignition I think of Jupiter, actually creating a second sun, I think.

Alan: That's right. It's symbolic. You see, the whole story has nothing to do really with outer space. It's allegorical of very high occultic masonry, where you have the three guys in the ship, there's also another three I think in the cryogenic chambers, they're going towards a mission, and even the movie starts with the Masonic religion, it starts with evolution. They believe in evolution, because it's all based on Hinduism. We come out of the slime, we come on to the land, and then we have a drive towards higher and higher things. It's a form of Social Darwinism, where the elite always lead the next change in society. So an obelisk appears, and it literally tests different ape men, picks one, and every day when they go to the watering hole, they shake their fists at the opposite tribe of apes, have a lot of screaming and then they drink their water and go home. But he picks this one and he makes him aggressive, so the next day he goes to the watering hole, they shake their fists at each other. He picks up a bone, which again is symbolic of the Jachin and Boaz in masonry, the male the female, the two femur bones of the legs, and he picks up the male one. That's what they really meant by that, and he uses that as a weapon, kills the leader of the other tribe, and so, through killing, he shows leadership, and that's called progress to the next advancing stage. And all through the movie, they give you their occult belief. Jupiter has an occult meaning in high Masonry. It's the son of Zeus. There's always the invisible god and the present god for the present age. They give us one for every age. HAL is the computer on board the ship that runs everything. HAL is from the Greek, it's also from Helios for the sun. And so HAL tries to kill them off by mistake, because of his programming. The one man gets to this one place where he gets to an eternal phase. He neither grows old nor young. He can be anything he wants to be. He has completed and evolved into the next species. And by 2010, all of this was to be completed where they show you another sun. Jupiter becomes another sun for the New Age. And it means, as above, so below. You'll have a new system in the sky, you'll have a new system on earth. That's what that all means.

Henrik. Very interesting. I want to return to this since we're on the track of Masonry in that sense, but we began talking about the moon, and of course, have been a lot of speculation about that too, if they actually were up there, whatever, you know. But that many of the guys who actually went up there are Masons, and that they actually placed a Masonic flag up there. To my point of view it would seem like a failure to these guys if this was true, and they haven't actually managed to pull it off and actually go up there and put their flag up there, or whatever.

Alan: Well, you can actually see the photographs of them in their Masonic aprons over their space suits in the main lodge in Washington.

Henrik: There you go. So, do you think that this was a big failure for them if they weren't able to go there, because actually being able to bring back a rock from the moon, I mean, it's a very highly esoteric symbolic type event basically.

Alan: It's all symbolism they're using. And, as I say, I don't think they really went. They certainly did bring in the big budget that NASA needed by getting the public on board and behind them. Even when they jettisoned the final ship on the way back, that supposedly went into the sun, so the sun technically was mating with the moon, the high occultic ceremony. It's all pure ceremony in the high occult. But I don't

think it actually happened in reality.

Henrik: Of course, what we could say to people who do believe that we went to the moon, I'm not sure yet. But the question is, why the heck haven't they been back since.

Alan: Exactly. Because it fulfilled its purpose of making the whole world excited and not minding about extra taxes and so on all for NASA and so-called space research, never knowing that all this research they were doing was for satellite surveillance for the entire planet, for a time to come.

Henrik: So, oh, okay, so let's say like this, because I've seen a lot of news on Russia and China getting geared up to go to the moon now, and a semi-space race, I guess, is on in a kind of way. So these guys themselves now are mainly interested, I guess, in putting up a lot of their own surveillance satellites up there.

Alan: And they must, you see, China now is going to be the main taxpayer once the United States goes down, and the main policeman of the world, so they've got to form a kind of pride and nationalism in a sense, in China now, thinking they're the leaders.

Henrik: Oh, yeah. So they're eying you know to get to the moon, but again, it seems like they release these reports every, what is it, like every ten years or something, that in fifteen years we're going to go back to the moon, you know, we're going to have it as a base to go further out, you know to Mars or whatever, but it never seems to occur. So, where the heck does all the money go? Because it's a tremendous amount of money that goes into all of this, right?

Alan: That's right. People forget too, that Ronald Reagan was the first guy to bring out the one trillion dollar budget, and that was massive at that time. It's nothing today, but it was all for the Star Wars technology. And they did put out hundreds of satellites and space weaponry up there, but it was all to be used for the future when we're all surveilled, we're all into a global government. They were preparing it all, way back then. And as I say, that's what the space shuttle really does. They're not getting worms or spiders and seeing if they can mate in space. That's for public consumption. They're actually repairing and putting in more of these surveillance satellites that will monitor us all.

Henrik: So they're again, the reason I also wanted to kind of address this is it's very, very interesting, because I think that there is a connection between, as far off as it might seem, you know, but again, as we have talked about here, the UFO, you know, enigma in a way and what has been known as the fake alien threat, or whatever, that that actually connects as you say with the plans of this incoming New World Order, or the one that actually is here. So, this is something to I guess kind of watch or keep an eye on in that sense to try to see what they're trying to get across. Have you heard about Project Blue Beam? I don't know if we talked about this earlier. Do you think that that is potential?

Alan: Holographs, yeah. Well, I know it for a fact, because I saw it used once. I walked my dog, it was a few years ago, at night, that's when I was getting harassment from CSIS, that's our CIA here. And I was out with someone else who visited me, and it was a beautiful northern lights display, the aurora borealis. But the thing was, it didn't go the usual way, where it swept across the sky, in different waves. It eventually concentrated right above my head, and a picture started to form, it was literally someone with wings. And we watched it for twenty minutes, and it never budged, you know.

Henrik: And this kind of came out of the aurora?

Alan: Yes. And that's the techniques they're using. They can actually use the HAARP technology which uses the ionosphere and literally concentrate energies and create a form of hologram there. And the odd thing was, it was about three days later a guy in Ontario called the Art Bell Show, to say what he'd seen, exactly what I'd seen. Now Art Bell has had all the most ridiculous things on on the planet. He's had the voices from Hell from a Russian oil rig and all this stuff. He's had the Knights for Satan, who's the real Satan? Who's the real Devil? All these guys phone in. And yet, this one person from Ontario phoned in to say he'd seen what I'd seen. And Art Bell cut him off. Why? I mean, he'd had much more ridiculous things than that on his show.

Henrik: Yeah, well there you go. Certain types of mysteries are interesting, but others are not.

Alan: Others are forbidden.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly, so, anyway this has been an excellent discussion, and I guess I want to kind of round things off now. I want to give you again, Alan, the opportunity to of course, mention your website, before we finish things off here. So, for people who might be new in all this, mention your website for us, Alan.

Alan: Yes. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And there's about three talks every week, at least, put up there for free download. There's lots of free downloads. There's also a few things for sale on a lot of this, these topics we discuss here. And you can also get a lot of the bigger shows I've been on too, on the radio and television shows on there, for anyone who's interested. Plus you can look into the alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, for the European translations which are coming up now.

Henrik: Excellent, so cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's the main site. And again, we have Alan Watt on every month, every last Sunday of each month. And again, Alan, thank you so much for coming on for this time, and I'm looking forward to our next visit, so thank you very much, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT

ON RED ICE RADIO OF SWEDEN
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN

SECOND HOUR
EPISODE: "CULTURE OF DEATH"

Aug 12, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

HENRIK – We can see it already, it's rampant; it's like a new collectivism that is on the rise, and you have, as you say, the hypnotism, as it were, through everything from the television to the ads, to all the things that you're hit by in your day-to-day life and…I mean, people have to stop that. They have to turn off that goddam television and start thinking for themselves; I mean, yet, it's been said many times but it's still not getting through, I guess, to a lot of people, because television is a horrible weapon, I think… you know, I can't stand it – as soon as I watch regular TV as it were, I am amazed every time I turn it on, at the level of these things and I can't even think of an example right now, but every time it's on, it's amazing; and as I said, I think the television is one of the main weapons that they have been using and still are using.

ALAN – Yes, even right down to the flicker rate, which you don't see with the conscious eye but your subconscious picks it up and they knew from the very beginning that very flicker rate coincides with the patterns of the brain waves and some people actually have epileptic fits, when they go into the television. Others are simply induced into a hypnotic trance, and you'll see it with children, as they sit in front of their cartoons; their jaw will open, their mouth will open and they're gone – they're not here anymore, they are hypnotized.

HENRIK – That's right. Exactly. I think you go into close to the dream state, the theta stage, I think, of the brain wave patterns that you get actually when you watch the TV, because of the frequency, as you say.

ALAN – Oh, yes; and they have known this from the first television they gave us, so it was designed that way.

HENRIK – That's right. By the way, I did want to ask you: what about that one-child policy or whatever we should call it, that they have in China – do you know when that was implemented? Was that long ago?

ALAN – They have had that for a long time, for a long time - years. In fact, many Chinese have been trying to escape to the West; some get through and that's because the wife is pregnant and they manage to get out, but they have had that for years. Of course, even the BBC did a documentary, which went a step further, because they had got rumors that fetuses were being sold as a health food for anti-aging. The BBC went to China and they did go to the back of these abortion clinics, which are all over the place, and they were able to buy right from the back door the aborted fetus, which with all these health claims will keep you young; longevity, all this kind of stuff. It's a horror show, when you stop and think about it.

HENRIK – Oh, my…talk about horror show, my god…That's like…and what we have here, we have the advanced…more advanced, "civilized" version; we have the stem cell research. And I guess that that still comes fetuses, isn't that right?

ALAN – Well, this is one of the deepest philosophical questions. Now, most people cannot handle philosophical questions, except people in the Academia. They are allowed to go into any topic which the public are forbidden to. The reason being, that for many topics, people who are conditioned – and even their ideas are conditioned into them – become very emotional and often angry when certain topics are brought up, because they take it personally – they cannot see beyond. Now, everything in the world, every

decision works on the Hegelian principle, because for every action to solve a problem, you create another problem. You have a reaction to every action. What you found, again, two hundred, three hundred years ago, the think-tanks that worked in those days and the very intellectual type peoples who worked for the foundations when they were set up, talked about having to destroy all that WAS, to bring in something that was NEW. They are the Master Builders as they call themselves. They were talking about the whole of society and picking a mate for yourself and breeding your offspring by yourself – the Elite were terribly worried that eventually the "common people" would get so numerous that the Elite with the special genes and the noble breeding would get wiped out; and they wrote a lot about this. So, they said: "how do we get the public to bring back and kill their own children?" And that's quite a query, until you go back to Plato, and Plato talks about the days in Greece, where women had taken their children – small islands, remember, that couldn't handle big populations – and they would take them up to the mountains and leave them to the gods of nature. And then they could satisfy their consciences; after the first generation did that it became the normal thing to do. What he said was: "culture is given to the people in all ages; it doesn't come from the grass roots; it comes from the top down." Because anything that came from the grass roots would have rippling effects and unforeseen effects and could destroy the control of the controlling dominant elite. He said: "anything which has been made to happen in the past, in culture, if you know the formula to introduce it, can be made to happen again at any time in the future."

They hit upon the idea in the late seventeen hundreds, going into the eighteen hundreds, to start certain authors to write books about promiscuity, to promote promiscuity – they called it Free Love in the eighteen hundreds! A term they revived in the twentieth century, and H.G. Wells was paid at first to write novels around free love. The idea being, that Free Love – as they were calling it – outside of marriage at that time, would create so many unwanted offspring that they would have to bring in public debates to bring in abortion. So, by the creation of promiscuity they created the problems of unwanted children, and then they offered the solution, which they already had sitting ready in the wings anyway. That's how they implemented this whole procedure – now, they tried to bring it out in full force in the nineteen twenties; they call it "the roaring twenties." They then brought in prohibition, so youngsters like things which are naughty and bad, so they had these booze cans, illegal booze cans, and pubs and clubs where they'd have dancing – they brought in the mini-skirt, Charleston dance in the nineteen twenties, and they brought in cocaine as well. Cocaine, booze and mini-skirt dancing and free sex, but at that time they didn't have the abortion clinics; they had a fallout of too many unwanted children, and they started up the big charitable foundations, like Boys Towns and so on, to take care of them...but they also had a lots of problems with venereal disease, so they went back to stop that – they went back to the drawing board, the big foundations funded every university in the West to work on how to stop women conceiving children. They worked hard and feverishly to create the Pill, the contraception pill. They worked hard and feverishly to find ways of killing off the major diseases, like gonorrhea and syphilis and so on. Once they had that, they brought in the sixties and they brought in the same techniques: the booze, the drugs, even better drugs, and more efficient drugs; free love, free sex, no marriage, and the cures for certain diseases that they would have as they picked things up as they were promiscuous. And they gave them the contraception pill as well, but they still had a lot of unwanted offspring. By this time society was to be changed so much that the public would start to accept abortion more easily, because all you have to do is have one generation of a parent - mother or father - to go through that era, doing all those things himself, and when his child goes through the second generation and becomes very promiscuous, they'll think it's normal; the parents themselves will accept it. That's how they destroy the Old to bring in the New. Now they must convince us to voluntarily allow ourselves to be killed off or sterilized. This is an ongoing program and we think we're just living day-to-day and we're taught to believe that politicians are the movers and shakers – but there is a parallel government, a higher government that runs all of this, and guys like professors like Carl Quigley have talked about it.

HENRIK – This is something that comes and goes, and wax-and-wanes almost in the way that you talked about, how they...again, it's a dialectic to have a period of, as you say, more free love, as it were, and promiscuity and all of this; and then it dies down a little bit for awhile, and then it comes back – it's a dialectic, I guess.

ALAN – It's a dialectic; and then they give you the TV as well – the great One-Eyed Lucifer; and all you see on it, is all humor and so on about jokes, all sex, sex, sex. The actors and actresses look perfect, because they all have the same chin and cheek implants and so on – and so they give you an idea of perfection, to make you dissatisfied with any human mate you could possibly find – male and female. That's how they do

it. You've got a bunch of dissatisfied people always chasing fantasies – and because they're after something, which is unrealistic, it's a fantasy – they'll never be happy with the real thing.

HENRIK – Exactly, and in the end the consequence of that might be that families break up, people can't stick together, they don't like each other in that sense, because, as you say, they strive for an image that actually isn't there; it's a fantasy, it's an image only.

ALAN – And it's overdosed with that. That's all television is. Even all their marketing to make you buy, is to make you unhappy with that which you have. If you were happy with all that you had, you wouldn't buy any more and business would stop going. The job of marketing is nothing but dissatisfaction-creation.

HENRIK – It's all about bringing you the stuff that you didn't even think that you wanted, you know?

ALAN – The sciences, you see, rule us; and these are all sciences – well understood – and big people, big movers and shakers that worked for Tavistock, and who worked for the Royal Institute for International Affairs: Lord Bertrand Russell, Wells, all these people and the Club of Rome, know this, and so they market opinions into our minds for us; and people repeat those opinions, thinking that they are their own.

HENRIK – Of course, they parrot those; again, if they are hammered with consistency and repetition and often enough, people will cling onto them, like those were their own opinions about this stuff.

ALAN – And because, in today's society we are always off balance – we are never given relaxation. Because people turn on the news every day, they get the newspaper - impending crash, oh the economy is falling apart, oh possibility of housing market failure, possibility that China is going to kill us, possibility…it's all these terror-horror-horror scenarios to make you always feel insecure – you are not allowed to have any peace at all, because if you had peace, you get peace to think, when you start thinking, you form opinions; when you form opinions, you start to see the world as it is, and then you start to complain – and they don't want that. So they keep you busy worrying about things, so that you'll leave all the higher problems in life to your "betters," these elite people above you that are so superior. These are all scientific techniques, which they are using.

HENRIK – That's right - keep you confused, not centered at all, and as you say, I think a lot of people have actually this attitude now, when they even leave a topic for the sake that they recognize that "oh, you know, I haven't thought about that, so I am not good enough, or I haven't gone to school to study these kinds of subjects or whatever; so I'll leave this to the experts." Always some experts that are always coming on and telling us what to think about a subject – even the news reports or the news hour or whatever, are laid up in many cases in this way – you actually see a reporter going into a story first; and then they bring on an expert that actually tells you what to think about what you have just seen, basically.

ALAN – Exactly, and Lord Bertrand Russell said that in his own book: "The Impact of Science on Society." He said: "Shortly the time will come where the public will be unable to make any decisions by themselves. We'll train them that they cannot do anything without the advice of an expert." "We'll train them…" and we have all been trained; that's all television is: it's a training, Pavlovian training technique and a tool – and it works very-very-very well. In Thailand, someone in Thailand sent me some cartoon figures that were being used in the schools there to teach the children English. These cartoon figures, and the class, walk in as children and then they all turn into robots…and so the teacher then announces this to them and calls them "robots." And they answer robotically, and this is getting them used to the idea – because this is the generation who will get the chip in the brain and the cyborg treatment, etcetera – it's training them from an early age that they are going to be part-human, part-machine, part-cyborg and they'll think it's all a natural progression.

HENRIK – Of course, as you say, it's "cool," that's the way it's going to be marketed; I mean, people are not going to be a little cautious when this is implemented; people are actually going to ask for it, because they want it; they want to have this to be implemented – they want the technology and all of this.

ALAN – Yes, and they do believe that, like their superheroes in the cartoons, they will have all these amazing powers; and that's how they're going to sell it to them. What they are not telling them is: "ONCE

YOU ALL HAVE IT, THEY'LL PRESS THE MAIN BUTTON AND THEN YOU WILL NO LONGER BE YOU. You won't even have the ability to remember that you were someone else."

HENRIK – Oh, my gosh…You know, speaking about…we talked a little bit about the control of the population, where the amount of the population, or the number - and this is of course, again, is a very, as you say, philosophically, in that sense is a very difficult subject or topic, but, I mean, is there actually some kind of need for this? I mean, what would happen, if everything was to go rampant – I am not myself in the position to think that the earth is overpopulated. There is a lot of people that actually are [thinking so], but, I mean, at some point, would we have to…I mean, is there a reason for some kind of control eras, as you said, you referred to going back to Plato, the stories on the islands there; that they actually had the idea that "okay, these are small islands; we can't have too many people on them, because of food supply or whatever, and we can't simply sustain that amount of people – because, in a way, humanity, in that sense, has moved away from many of the natural diseases that we had beforehand, that actually killed a lot of children when they were young; even if that's natural or not – I don't know; but, I guess, I am saying that there potentially is a problem here; and the question is: "if there ever were to be in some way an overpopulation?" – I mean, that's an incredibly difficult question. Who would handle that; how would we go about it; who has to take the responsibility, isn't it… I mean, it's a very difficult question, right?

ALAN – It used to be a difficult question, because we used to be pretty virile at one time. If you take the United Nations' studies, the average Western male compared to the male of today, compared to the male of 1950 is three quarters sterile. He is down seventy-five percent of the sperm-count. That's because it's been induced through inoculations; they were already sterilizing us before we were born – most of us. And that's why we have fatigue problems and so much – we are nothing like the person that lived a hundred years ago, they had tremendous stamina. We have been under attack all that time, so we don't even have to consider that problem at the moment – however, what people used to do in times gone by, was: when any area became too heavily populated, they'd move. They only reason that ancient Greece encouraged this technique of abortion was because the elite of Greece wanted to keep control over that particular people – they didn't want them to be taking an alternative, like "let's all start moving over to the mainland there, where there's lots of room." That was the reason for it – so it really was introduced to keep the people there under this dominant minority in ancient times.

This is the big thing too, which is the big clue: the big heroes they gave us, like Dr. Salk, that gave us the polio vaccine, admitted – and I have got it on videotape here, taken from the old 8mm documentary – he admitted that there was over a hundred cancer-causing viruses, simian monkey viruses in every polio shot, and they knew it before they gave it to the public. Viruses, like the simian 40 virus especially, which its only function seems to be to cause cancer. They were already putting cancers into the people, and other debilitating agencies, which would kill us off and debilitate us down the road, like timed-released medication, you might say, that would kick in later. The idea being that you would either die off – they didn't want a population of old, non-productive people – so they want you to die off before your pensionable age, and the other ones, which would come down sick with debilitating diseases, so that they would become ineligible as marriage partners and wouldn't breed. That was part of discussed doctrine in the Eugenics Society that Doctor Salk himself was the head of at the time. He was a top eugenicist that believed and used to publish lots of papers for the Eugenics Society on the necessity of vast population reduction and then he becomes the sudden hero, giving you what he claimed was the polio vaccine. When we follow the studies down since then, we find that our virility rate dropped like a stone from the first polio shots – what a coincidence?

HENRIK – Oh, my…and again, this is coming up again and again; the pharmaceutical company, I think it was Beyer, or Bayer – they sold a cancer vaccine that was contaminated with HIV, and this was from America; this was developed; then I think it was sold on markets in France and Spain and even Germany, I think.

ALAN – That's right. The Bayer Pharmaceutical Company – amongst owns many of them – but the Bayer is the Rothschild one, they still have that company. Bayer is their real name.

HENRIK – Exactly. Bayer, going back…Bauer, I guess.

ALAN – They started that one off first in Switzerland and they still own that company and they call it Bayer. You can pronounce it any way you want, really. They also were the first ones to patent Aspirin – they called

the trade name of ASA Aspirin.

HENRIK – That's right. Again, this is kind of going on and we get the occasional reports when this actually comes through all the way into mainstream media – this was on MSNBC, I think – I don't know if it was called Mike Pop-Antonio [?] or something like that, the guy, a lawyer, I think, that dived into this problem, but again, the question is: okay, so, how many of these things are actually going on undiscovered, "below the radar," so to speak, and this could be happening all the time, all over the place and we have no idea – I think the recent incarnation of a similar problem like this was with the GARDASIL, a vaccine for young girls, for cervical cancer, I think, a form of cervical cancer.

ALAN – It was for a particular type of venereal wart.

HENRIK – Okay. I think many of the side effects to this was…one of them was actually that they could become sterile from it, of course, and there is a number of other side effects to this vaccine; but again, this just shows you, people are returning to these drug companies, to these big pharmaceutical companies for solutions to a problem that is very minute to begin with, but they pose it as a big threat or a danger or whatever, and the cost of it is that beyond paying a lot of dollars and Euros or whatever for it, you could end up with a more severe disease or you get sterile or anything like that.

ALAN – It is a hard thing to get through, because the more you study the history of vaccinations, especially the published findings from Britain, and the Lancet, the British medical journal, the mandatory inoculations they began around the 1800s with the smallpox and different ones, the only people that came down with smallpox and died off were the ones who got the inoculations. It's staggering. Then you read the writings of the Elite on this very topic of how do we keep the population under a manageable level? Because their dilemma was: if some of these scientists actually give them true, real inoculations, then not so many will die off by certain diseases. So that was their big dilemma, and they solved the dilemma by funding the biggest companies to create these inoculations and vaccines, and to make sure that the public will take it on faith that those vaccines say what they are; but in fact they are not. This is biological warfare – they've trained the public that they are our benefactors; yet even the doctor or nurse that injects you with the vaccine, they believe it; they believe their training too, they have no ability to analyze that vaccine personally to determine what's really in it – it's a faith-based thing.

HENRIK – That's right. And they are speaking of this…I punched-up the article that I had upon Red Ice about this Gardasil vaccine – it's from Merck, the drug company, and also it's a genetically engineered vaccine and it also contains aluminum among many other weird stuff that they actually have in there. One very interesting thing was when you look at the advert[isement] for this vaccine that they did run in the USA – they say – they have a kind of a slogan on the advert[isement], or the commercial for this, and it's "one less" – they call it, and it states that each year in the US thousands of women learn that they have cervical cancer. "I could be one less; one less statistic – one less," that's what they say throughout the commercial

ALAN – They really will be "one less" because they won't be on the books of statistics. They'll be gone.

HENRIK – Oh, my god. Yes. So again, it's right there, right in front of your face, you know…

Audio insert [the ad]:

"Each year in the US thousands of women learn they have cervical cancer. I could be one less – one less statistic…one less – because now there is Gardasil, the only vaccine that may help protect you from four types of human Papilloma virus that may cause 70 percent of cervical cancer. I want to be one less woman who will battle cervical cancer. One less. Like all vaccines, Gardasil may not fully protect everyone. The side-effects include: pain, swelling, itching and redness at the injection site; fever, nausea or dizziness. Gardasil is not for women who are pregnant. Gardasil does not prevent all types of cervical cancer and so it is important to continue with routine cervical cancer screening. Gardasil will not treat cervical cancer. Ask your doctor about getting vaccinated with the only cervical cancer vaccine. Gardasil
Gardasil
Gardasil

Gardasil

With Gardasil you could be one less.
Young girls' chorus:
O.N.E. L.E.S.S. – I want to be one less, one less."

ALAN – Well, that is the world we are living in, you see? We are managed. The term they call this management is not "government," it's "governance." Governance – which is different from government. What it means, it's a super-government of Elite, using think-tanks and non-governmental agencies, which are not grass roots – they are fully equipped and paid full salaries, these characters – to bring us in under the new Soviet style of a managed society; so we're living in an illusion. Even the two founders of the Club of Rome had talked about the same dilemma of "how do we help the people and kill them off at the same time. If we eradicate disease for them, there'd be simply too many people," and they were the first club or society to use the term "sustainable development." These are the guys that came up with using the weather as a weapon against the public and then blaming the public, and then admitting it. This is how far into this matrix we are; it's a completely managed illusion.

HENRIK – And we got this idea even that we can't survive naturally; it's like humans don't have an immune system any more, even the "regular" vaccinations that we were injected with small doses of certain diseases and viruses when we were young, in order for the immune system to get used to it and combat it – again, it's the idea that we don't have any natural means of this; and we can't survive without a shot or a pill or whatever it might be – we'll always have to need something artificial.

ALAN – That's right. Even though we have no ability to analyze what we are told is there to help us. Then you find all of these new diseases that come along – the adolescent diseases; we have all the statistics necessary to show that attention deficit disorder and all the different categories of disorders, right down to autism, are all just degrees of autism, that immediately follow the MMR shot – the mumps, rubella and measles shot; as soon as they get that shot, you find that the doctor will even tell every mother: "take the child home – there will be a little fever for a couple of days, then they'll be OK." Well, when you really find out where that fever is centered, it's in the brain of the baby, and high temperature means there's an inflammation there; inflammation kills off brain-cells and they're taught that this is normal. Yet, when you go back into earlier books, and ones by Arthur Koestler and other people, who wanted to annihilate parts of the human brain, to bring in "world peace," to destroy that part of the brain that gives you individuality – you're actually living through the era when they're doing it. It is being done.

HENRIK – Again, this goes back to the idea that we talked about earlier, the future sciences and all of this, that they have this idea that "okay, in order to keep peace and to keep order and to develop a civilization according to our rules or how we want it, we need to get rid of the individual, because that is what we see as the troubling issue; that is what potentially could develop into a threat to this system that we are having here." So they want to get rid of that. Also what you said about the vaccines; it's of course, right they have the mercury levels in them; it's an issue that goes back and forth all the time, I guess, but sometimes they say that they are going to take it out, and then they increase it, and all of this back-and-forth, and there are even weird stuff in these vaccines, from everything from aluminum to…I think, it was aspartame even in some vaccines – very weird stuff.

ALAN – Yes, and the weirdest of all is the fact that it is "bio warfare." This stuff was developed in warfare laboratories. They can actually induce…it's like what they did – the United Nations admitted, when it came out and broke out here on the CBC News ten years ago – they admitted they'd given out what they claimed, and they told the people in Africa and India, millions of free tetanus shots to women only, who were pregnant. Every women aborted that was pregnant and they became sterile, because, what it was – it was created in laboratories; warfare laboratories – particular agents and infectious diseases that would ride on the estrogens straight to the ovaries and literally cause tremendous inflammation and then literally destroy the ovaries – and so they sterilized millions of people under a lie of this was a tetanus shot. It had nothing to do with tetanus. And they have admitted to that. Why would you ever trust them again? And that's what we're dealing with here; we're dealing with people – this is why I say we're in such a critical phase in history. Now, these guys have planned for centuries and centuries for today and what's to come. They've already implemented the killing policies on the people, knowing now, if any this gets widely known amongst the public, they'll have hell to pay. There's nowhere in this world they can run. Therefore, I always say, it's like the executioner; it's one thing for the executioner to have the axe pulled backwards, but once that axe is

forwards, it's half-way down to its target, you cannot stop it. The Elite had gone too far to ever-ever lie their way out of this, and so they must be completely ruthless now.

HENRIK – So there is a point, or, as you say, a timeline here – if enough of this is exposed, and if enough of people actually do wake up, do realize what's going on, stop being so naïve and realize this; there could be tremendous...I mean, think about it: if people were actually to wake up and realize this, and get it and see all the documentation on all of this, there would be this riot on the streets that you talked about, that we began the show with this document – this would be the "flashmobs," and this would be the incredible...

ALAN – That's exactly right and that's why they had been preparing for this for years.

HENRIK – Very interesting. So, what's the tactic here? I mean, are people going to be smart about this thing or are people going to...I mean, anger is in that sense very dangerous; if people are just going to get so mad, in some sense organized a little bit and trying to go out and overthrow governments or trash institutions, or torch buildings, or who knows how far this can go; but this actually then could lead to...I mean, they have the weaponry, they have the military, as it were, on their side – this could actually in the end only lead to more-and-more people being terminated or exterminated – that's not very smart, that's what I am saying...

ALAN – Yes, and yet, people who have been affected personally by all of these diseases and so on, and have had children crippled with it, will react. There's going to be trouble, there's no doubt about it. It will be sporadic and unorganized chaos, but you cannot simply live along, when you know there are mass murderers in suits and ties, running your lives in invisible institutions. You cannot simply continue as though it had never happened. Once you know, you cannot close Pandora's Box.

HENRIK – That's right, and that's difficult; and in some sense I feel like whatever will be will be, I am aware of it but I am not the person that kind of goes on violent rampages with the mobs across the streets, even though, as you say, I think that this actually will occur at some point; if they are not capable of totally dociling people, and we have these few that actually spotted a few of these things, but they were just a fraction, a "small anomaly," and then things were back to basics again, back to normal, as it were. I don't know.

ALAN – What you have to do, too, is go back into writings of the top economists, the big economists in history, like John Stuart Mill, and his son, also called John Stuart Mill that took over; who worked for the British big corporations and the British Government, and gave international lectures to other countries, other nations – to their own elite – he put a category of peoples who would be necessary to keep at least some stock of these peoples; and which ones should be eliminated, because they would not fit into a new system of economics; and he did this before Hitler did his one! Hitler did nothing new; he simply copied what the Elites had done before. He (Mill) had a whole list of different peoples who would never adapt into a new system and that must be destroyed – by their [the Elite's] own laws; they will tell you this! Because it is a Darwinistic law that they go by; even though it's high-high, very high Freemasonic type. They say that "any creature or human who is not fit to come into the New Age, must be destroyed, because their presence would bring down the more evolved types if they are allowed to come through." They really believe this; hence the killing. You'll find it has its roots in Hinduism – because high Freemasonry takes a lot of its belief from old Hinduism, and it's a belief that they have, "between ages" as they call it. In Hinduism an "age" is millions of years long, not just two and a half thousand. They say that there have been many ages, possibly seven – five recorded and two possibly even further back; so they say that only the Elite, the "fittest to survive" came through, and today they couch it in terms like the "oceans" – they call it "the oceans" of Theosophy; Theosophy is just a form of branch of it for the West; and that as we go through this "rippling effect" of the ocean, only those who are fittest to go along the ripples to the "other side" must come through; the rest must be destroyed. Now, the same terminology has been used in scientific books for over 200 years now. John Stuart Mill, being an economist, and who also pulled in the bankers with him, who are the only other ones who deal with far-reaching goals with the economics and populations – it all ties in together in banking – they realized that to bring down their ideal population, they would have to do nefarious stealth techniques to bring the population down, with the public being completely unaware that they were being killed off.

HENRIK – That's right. And I'm thinking about – even going back to religious characters, such as Moses, killing people from his own camp, because they were unwilling to enter into the new era or the new time of the "new god," or whatever; I mean, again, this is like a historical reference, and even if or if not these guys are accustomed to that. I guess that they look at history and see it like "okay, we are the new spearheads of the new era and we'll have to take measures the same way as our ancestors did," or whatever, in that sense. So I think that they see themselves as pioneers that go into this New World, that this is their job, and they are going to lead us all into it and those that are "unfit" or unwilling to enter into it, those will have to be eradicated.

ALAN – Yes, and what they have done too, another big problem they had, was: "how do we convince the public to kill themselves?" You see, so they did have talks, as I say, before the 1920s and after the 1920s of how to dehumanize people – see, before that, laws were very strict, coming out of the old religious law, that life was sacred. So they had to give up that idea and then be taught that you're just another animal – so they went into action with secular humanism being pumped in through the schools and preached through the schools. In came, as I say, in the 1960s, in came the abortion clinics; now, as I say, that's an emotive topic for the people, but I am above all that, I am looking at the whole big picture and the Agenda – because, once you accept that any age of life is irrelevant and can be killed by policy's sake for the people, whether you to start at the very young or the very old, or whatever part of the spectrum you want to target, the fact is: once you accept it, you see, here's the big thing: once you accept that people can be killed off, or babies can be killed off, because there's too many of them or you cannot afford it – so again, it's economics – or they're simply unwanted or "inconvenient," and once we accept that – which society has, you see – here's the Hegelian part of it, because it's a consequence to it – then, when the Elite start telling us in their own books: "there's too many of us," "we are inconvenient, they can't afford to keep us through sustainable development," we don't have anything left to stand on, because we have already accepted that we can kill the young off. That's why the Pantheon building is a very important symbol; all those pillars worked together to keep up that massive structural roof; when you pull one pillar out, you weaken them all and it's easier to knock down the second one. And that's why, whenever you say that "well, life isn't so sacred after all, let's start chopping this bunch here and killing them," you have just given away your moral ground for an argument against the Elite doing the same to the rest of us.

HENRIK – Again, science has proven that, you know, life is an accident; there's no purpose to anything and we're just monkeys, so it's all good, right?

ALAN – And people now, most people have become conditioned through repetition and media and movies and documentaries: that we're "just an animal." And so, "big deal?" and they become non-involved in their own future. That's the interesting part of it. They are conditioned to say: "oh, well, I guess that's true;" and they don't become involved; they drop out, in fact, of making decisions.

HENRIK – Incredible. How about the sacrificial aspect to all of this? I mean, is there an even darker agenda here, that all of this, even if it's abortion, or killing of populations either through war or diseases or vaccines – is there a sacrifice going on here? Human sacrifice?

ALAN – There is sacrifice, absolutely; sacrifice has many forms, certainly – in ancient days they would say it was to this god or that god, for favors. It's always for a favor – you didn't sacrifice something for no reason. It was always to gain something from the deity, and today it's the same thing – you have blood sacrifices still going on; and again, there's so many debatable points, because it's never discussed within societies, it's left to the expert at the top. When you look at the United Nations Building – that land, to build that building on, was donated by the Rockefeller family. That land was the biggest kosher slaughterhouse in the Americas, in New York. It was saturated through ritual killing of blood of cows, and nothing happens in these characters' systems by chance; they're so thorough; they are very precise about these things, dates, times and places. So they built the United Nations, which is the French for "one;" "un" is "one." "Everything becomes one," in French. And they built a big tower there, the black tower, which is a perfection of the new type of Masonic Ashlar – it's black because it's the Law. The law is always black, you see – the executioner is black as well.

HENRIK – That's right – the black robes, of course.

ALAN – If you follow even the old plan…their old plan is "Revelations' – it's not a holy plan; it was not a prophet that had a little insight when he was chomping on LSD or soma; it was a plan, it's a "revealing," that's why it's called "Revelation," - not a prophecy; it's a revealing and they talk about a time, of course, where no-one can buy or sell without the mark of the Beast, and how "right would be wrong, wrong would be turned around to be right, everything would be upside-down; parents couldn't get on together, man against woman, woman against man, children against parents" – all that stuff was written in, because it had been done before; these techniques of training could be implemented once again, like Plato said; anything that had been done before can be re-introduced – and then you have a sacrificing of the young. Now, most abortions happen to be the first-born – the women who have abortions generally if it's one, it's the first child, the first-born, and so once again, it falls right in with sacrifice of the first-born; and how is it destroyed – well, they take the parts out they want to sell, so it's a business. That's even worse for dehumanization purposes. And they put the rest in plastic bags and they put it in the incinerator – so it goes up in smoke into the atmosphere as a burnt offering. This is happening all over – I know, ten years ago, I think it was 500,000 abortions per year and a few in the United States of America; it's probably in the millions today; meanwhile they always go on about Adolf Hitler incinerating people in a couple of smoke-stacks. While now it's happening all over the world, every day in every major town, and we have been taught, once again – perceptions are altered or distorted to see it all as quite normal. It's the same thing. Killing is killing.

HENRIK – That's right. You're acclimatized to this all the time and it's a culture of death almost.

ALAN – Yes, it is.

HENRIK – It's incredible. And I am thinking back again to all these…you know, we read about the ancient civilizations and how brutal they were, because they sacrificed, as you say, to that god or this god or whatever the reason might be, but I see it as a continuing thread running throughout human history, that this is something that actually never has ended; it almost has become more and more… it has become worse all the time and, as you say, even it masks better today than it did before, so we don't even think about it in the context of how these ancient civilizations used to do it.

ALAN – If you now couch things under "science," it blinds people to the events that they are actually witnessing; because science is just another priesthood that has taken over, using new terminologies to do the same things. It's also interesting, in ancient times the human spine was always important in all the old mystery religions, the chakras and so on; and of course, the 33 bones of the spine are the 33 degrees. Then you go up into the skull, in the upper room, where the holy man lives, who is completely sentient and so the spine was important. You see that the main organs that they are harvesting, the main parts they are harvesting from the babies are the spinal column, and they are putting them on sale for 5,000 to 10,000 dollars, and shipping them across the planet, supposedly for stem-cell research; even though it's admitted, that they can take any cell from any adult person and it's actually better to use one of their cells and then alter it into a new type of cell by the same techniques than it is to use the babies; so this baby one does not wash at all; that's not the reason that they're killing them. There's something else involved in this – to actually have a business on the go, selling the dead – it's very macabre. It's frightening, and we're not given sufficient answers to it. Meanwhile we see elites who have their wisdom of the ages, meaning the knowledge of the ages – the real histories of the ages – the archives. The same family lineages at the top of all of the structure and they prosper and do very well through all of this; but they have a culture of death and destruction – and yet we're taught to look upon them as being our benefactors. And that's terrifying, how perceptions can be altered! Now, using these techniques, they could have made a hero out of Hitler, if they wanted to! Or Stalin, who was a mass murderer too, or any other psychopath in history. However, because they are psychopaths at the top, you see, and they understand how we think – they don't feel how we think but they understand how we think – they are giving us false perceptions on everything and because of that, we are blinded to what's actually happening. What they are doing is proving their godhood to themselves, because a god, you see, if you see what a god is – a god is all-powerful, a god is worshipped by the people. The people in this society have been taught to worship those who are ultra-successful, those who got to the top. Mammon, we worship Mammon. We bow down to Mammon. And so the people worship the Beast – that's what it meant; the people worship the Beast. The system itself is the Beast, because it's a psychopathic, inhumane, evil, corrupt system, where, if you are poor, you just starve to death, or you can't afford an operation and you die; and we call ourselves "advanced," so, once again, back in Revelations they tell you they would call evil good and good evil, and we are at that stage now. That's happened.

HENRIK – And even, to me at least, the Mark of the Beast, that you won't be able to buy and sell without it, I think that's money itself – pretty obvious to me, at least.

ALAN – The Mark itself is WWW. That is 666 in Hebrew. The Beast itself is the Demiurgos, which is taught by the ancients; and camouflaged, very cleverly camouflaged in this book "Revelations." Revelations was not written by Christians. Revelations was written by the priests of the high occult societies of the day – that's why it's written and couched in magical terminology. That's why they argue about the meanings, because it's deliberately obfuscated – it's meant to muddy it so you can't see it clearly, unless you understand. And they tell you, who the Beast is, in Revelations! Because they said that "all the cherubim and all the different ones will go round and round the god." Now everyone thinks it's the old Yahweh, you see? And they are all going round, all day, 24 hours of the day, praising the god, and it tells you right there: "and his name is: holy-holy-holy." Holy-holy-holy in Cabaala works out 666, so the one that you are praying to is THE BEAST.

HENRIK – Ah, isn't that nice? It goes back and round and back and forth and then we'll end up with the upside-down world as we talked about here; what you worship is actually the one that, you know, wants to see your destruction. Haha…oh, my god! Hey, listen, Alan, I think that is a good place to round things off for this time. This has been an excellent two-hour conversation here; but as usual, before we round things up, in case we have new listeners with us, I was going to leave the last few minutes to you to tell us about your web site and, of course, anything what you have up there – you have Reality Check, Part 2 up there: "Wisdom, Esoteric and Time" among other things; that's a two-hour DVD but you have some other stuff also; but tell us about your web site.

ALAN – Yes, they should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and also the European site, which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where they can get transcripts printed out for free, of most of my talks – they can download them for free in different languages. And see what I have to sell as well – I have not much to sell, but I give a lot of it for free; and print these out and pass them around, and you don't care about who understands and who doesn't – it's the act that matters. If you get one in a hundred that starts asking questions, you have actually started something happening.

HENRIK – That's right. That's what it's all about – spreading the word and keep looking up and trying to figure out what is going on, and breaking through, or cutting through the matrix. Check out Alan's web site; of course, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, that's the main web site, and until next time, Alan, I thank you so much for coming on; it's always a pleasure and always very informative, and nice to have you on – so, thank you so much, Alan.

ALAN – It's a pleasure for me, too.

* * *

Transcript: Lee Bertie

August 26, 2007
Alan Watt on Red Ice Radio
with Henrik Palmgren from Sweden

"Episode: North American Union, Police Provocateurs and Staged Riots"

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Henrik Palmgren: Hi friends, this is Henrik Palmgren and you are listening to Red Ice Creations Radio. Nice to have you with us. Thank you for tuning into the program. We are here every Sunday and Thursday, recording a new program as usual from the West Coast of Sweden. And this is the last Sunday of August. I hope you all had a good weekend. We just had a few days here away from September and this must be the fastest summer on record, at least for me. Just incredible how this summer has passed by. But anyway, I'm glad that you're here and tuned in today, because we have our good friend, Alan Watt back on the program. We are returning to our regular schedule here. Alan joins us last Sunday each month. Of course, Alan's website, the main website, is Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Lots of material is regularly posted up there, blurbs and so forth, and do follow along on his website. Also take a look at Alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for some transcripts and other info on some other languages than English. Okay, and today I thought we could spend some time talking a little bit about the North American Union. Some very interesting events took place in Canada during the last couple of days, just a few days ago. Also, a demonstration, a peaceful demonstration with some real interesting developments as it were, as the Canadian police attempted to stage riots it seems up there, during an SPP peaceful demonstration. But we'll talk more about that later. Let's bring Alan Watt on the program. Welcome back Alan, thank you for returning. Excellent, thanks for coming back. It's always nice to have you on the line. You know, as I said, there was a North American leaders summit in Montebello, I think it's called, Quebec, Canada, just a few days ago. The Security and Prosperity Partnership Summit, SPP, and of course the Three Amigos, as it were, the presidents of Canada, USA, and Mexico met. Well, I don't know if there's much that those gringos can discuss, but I guess it's to send a message across that also that the North American Union isn't far off now. And even though the mainstream media still, except I guess Lou Dobbs on CNN, still, the mainstream media is calling this a crazy conspiracy theory that such things are in the plans. And it's just incredible the level they keep the discussion. And I kind of moved on pretty quickly from there, and recognized, okay, so they have plans to join the Continent under a centralized government. No big surprise there. They've done it in Europe. They're doing it in Africa. They are going to do it in Asia. And they sure as heck are going to do the same in America. Right, Alan?

Alan: There's no doubt. It's an old plan, well written about long ago, and they're just following the agenda.

And this past week on my blurb, on the website, I played some of the initial news that came out in 2005 with the first openly public signing of the agreements, the first part of the open integration for the public, where the Council on Foreign Relations was on National Television, the CBC is owned by the government of Canada, like the BBC, and from coast to coast they told us that the Council on Foreign Relations had drafted up the bills for the integration and presented them to the politicians, and that is true, because the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American branch for the Royal Institute for International Affairs, they're the group behind this, and they're not elected. They're a non-governmental organization that are charted by the British Crown to bring in global government. So, it's funny to see the press backtracking, the same press that was talking about it openly, backtracking upon it now, as though they hadn't said anything before. This is pretty typical.

Henrik: It's so weird, you know, they keep the discussion on this level. I mean, again, it's no surprise, and then to call it that this is a, you know, whatever, conspiracy theory, or that just you know, wackos are discussing that they're trying to unite the American continent. It's incredible.

Alan: Yes. What it is, it's a form of psychological boxing match, where we the public are in the middle and we're getting punch drunk. We're hit from the left and the right, and we're punch drunk. They will tell you one story, the same media will admit it to you, what they're doing, and then two weeks later deny it. It's Orwellian doublespeak.

Henrik: Sure. Yeah. And again, we have news coming out, official news first being released from, I think it was the Pentagon who released that they had set up an entire budget around creating fake news and having fake reporters out there and all of this. And I think the first news release after that was that the previous one was a fake, or something like that.

Alan: Yeah. And what they're doing is creating a form of surrealism, until the public don't know what to believe and they simply switch off and allow it all to happen to them.

Henrik: Yeah, that's right, exactly. What is going on, and who can unravel it, and that's why in a way, also in regards to mainstream news, I kind of want to keep that on a distance, myself, and not be too, you know, involved, at not least emotionally in it, but we can study it, of course, because it's interesting in trying to track what the heck is going on. But still, I always have that kind of in the back of my mind that I know that this actually might be fake in itself, so, you know, don't get too upset about it, or you know, what can we do in that sense anyway. It's just a news report. I mean, it's another thing if it's being implemented on and effected by on our lives directly, and then we can do something about it. But in the meantime, I mean, it's just news, right?

Alan: Yes. It's just data, data.

Henrik: That's right. You know what, another thing of course, speaking of different kind of unions and all this, I guess also that the talk of the Amero might be ongoing in connection with the North American Union. We have the same thing, again, in Europe, the Euro, so it's no mystery there. I'm sure this is something that's on the horizon, and I don't know what your take might be on it, but I guess that the recent economic turmoil that is kind of ongoing in the States right now, might be a precursor to this in any way. How are things over there? Is Canada in any way affected by this?

Alan: Everyone is. There's no doubt. You go into the stores for groceries or whatever, your staple things and they're going up all the time. Everything that's under transportation especially, comes to you through either train, aircraft, or tractor trailers, they all use diesel. And the cost of fuel is soaring up. And so, everything is tacked on to the prices of all the goods that are shipped. So, naturally, everything is going up and up. However, see, money is a means to an end for the Big Boys. It's not the whole game. It's more important that we believe it's real than they do, in fact, so that we use it. And they had it planned long ago that step by step, they would take you to a European currency for one generation, and an Americas currency for one generation. And then one for the Far East, and then gradually merge the whole lot into one common world currency. So, we're just living a script, step by step, that was written long ago, and they're training us just to accept the change, that's all.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. It takes no crystal balls, you know, or scrying techniques in order to foresee this future, because it's right there, and it's in the works. And I think the new, but the coming world currency, I think it was called the Phoenix, if I remember correctly, the Phoenix currency.

Alan: It could very well be, the bird that rises out of its ashes, is reborn every five hundred years. So, I wouldn't be surprised, and they do like five. I wouldn't be surprised at all, but money, money is such an incredible trick. When you look at people today, they've already accepted, mainly, or for most of them, the cashless society. They don't use money at all. It doesn't matter if it's numbers on a computer or paper or whatever, as long as they believe it's real, and they can buy something with it. They really don't care what it's called, you know. They really don't care.

Henrik: Sure, it's moving towards, you know, we have credits or whatever, exactly. And of course, one of the potential dangers of going off the cash is that it's very easy for, if someone wanted to kind of freeze your assets or something like this, either if you have to go to an ATM, but even if that isn't around, you have to pay with your card, and for some reason you are non-favorable towards the ruling power or whatever, they can cut you off right there, and you have no power then.

Alan: You're a non-person. You have no power, no rights. You just don't exist. And back in the 1950s, Bertrand Russell, who was a big, big player in planning, helping plan this format for the next hundred years, said eventually we'll train the public to accept credits from the government, rather than an employer. So, the government would technically be your employer. And they'd use it as a form of social control. So, if you behaved and followed all the rules, you would get a full injection of a set amount of credits into your account every Monday, but you couldn't save them up. You'd have to spend them all, and that which you don't spend is simply erased. Every Monday you begin with the same amount. And if you didn't behave yourself, they would withdraw that, and you couldn't pay rent or for food, and that will be used for a form of social punishment. And that's what they're aiming at. We're being trained, just like laboratory rats.

Henrik: Yeah, okay. You know, I'm thinking about the kind of development of what is referred to as the snitch culture. You know, when you tell on your friends or neighbors, or whatever, family members that either have, you know, something that is against the law or something like that, could get extra credit into your account.

Alan: Yes. We have it here too. We've got the same programs here too. They call it Tips. And you just tip off on your neighbor, and if they can charge that neighbor with something, then you get a reward. They're turning us into the new Soviet. In fact, it's already here.

Henrik: Sure, sure. And everybody's eyes is the eyes of the government. And everyone is going to be hardwired into, you know, that, we'll have cell phone cameras, something like that mounted right into the eyes.

Alan: Yes, this is coming.

Henrik: Oh, my god. The bionic. Yeah, exactly. You know, one thing I wanted to talk a little bit about here also, is last time we talked about mobs, flash mobs as they refer to them too, and riots and things like this. And there is a very interesting follow-up to that, to that story we talked about last time. And during this meeting that we talked about earlier that took place in Quebec, some peaceful protesters at this SPP or Security and Prosperity Partnership summit in Canada, apparently Canadian Police were caught attempting to stage a riot during a peaceful protest. And this was of course after a youtube video was posted about this stuff. And I was looking at this, and about 250,000 people have seen this so far, and afterwards, of course, the CBC, as you mentioned, CBC News came out and said that Quebec police admitted that they went undercover at these protests. Isn't that incredible?

Alan: Yes. Yes, it was a different department of police who caught these guys, who had masks on, but they all had the same police-issue boots and that's what gave them away. And the guys checked them out and found out they were policemen. And they were there to try and start, get the public to riot. That was their job, to start a riot.

Henrik: And I think there was, I can't remember his name now, but I think it was actually a union leader or something like that. And he was smart enough to actually catch these guys and spot what was going on. And probably if he hadn't had been there this could have developed into another, you know, huge riot, basically. You know, with tear gas.

Alan: What they do is to get the young to riot. And then they show it on television, and those who are older, switch off mentally. They just say, oh, it's the youth again. And that's how this process works. It's an interesting study in psychology. When the older ones see the youth rioting, they immediately cancel out not only the youth rioting, but the cause. They don't think about the cause, either. They put the whole topic out of their minds. And that's a psychological form of, just like computer deletion, when you're overloaded; they switch off. The topic goes out of their mind and they sit back and they don't think about it any more, and they allow these laws and rules to be passed on them, which is bringing them into this brand new scientific slavery system that we're going towards.

Henrik: Incredible. And, yeah exactly, this was just a few radical, I think it was three guys in total, just being out there, you know, with some sticks and stones and stuff like this, and getting ready to.

Alan: They had other ones there too.

Henrik: They had, okay.

Alan: Yeah, they'd have other ones there. Every major police department and the RCMP and the Security CSIS would even have people involved in there. You wouldn't believe at the top of most groups, you know, they have infiltrators. They always infiltrate groups. They love groups, in fact. They'll encourage them to start up. Sometimes they'll start them up for you. And they'll lead you, because it's much easier to get two or three thousand people doing what you want under the command of one leader than to try and persuade each one individually to actually take action. You expect that.

Henrik: And one thing here that's incredible to me is that what the heck, as you said, these guys had the same shoes, because underneath, the story here is that you could actually see because the police let these three stone-throwing, mask-wearing anarchist look-alikes behind the police line, and kind of did this kind of fake arrest thing on these guys, and during this time, of course, they were down at the ground and someone actually took a photograph of this, so you could clearly see that the soles of both the police, and the so-called, you know, anarchists or whatever, the stone-throwers there, and as you say, they had the same shoes on. But, I mean, my God. That's so poor planning. I mean, do they want to get caught. I mean, there's no mastermind behind this plan, you know.

Alan: Well, they hire, at that level, you see, they leave it to the lower orders of their police, etc, and so they're not too swift. And also too, they don't expect to be caught. They really don't expect to be caught. You see, they've been doing this for so many years now, they're becoming cocky about it. Very arrogant about it. And so, they're used to doing it and getting away with it, so they start to slip up.

Henrik: Well, yeah, yeah, that could be. I mean, I'm certainly, you know, get my memories taken back to a thing that happened here in Sweden, in Gothenburg, the second largest city in Sweden. In 2001 when we had huge riots during an EU top meeting, and Sweden was hosting the EU, also President Bush was here, and this was in the summer of 2001, so this was previous to 9/11 and all that. And basically, the central parts of town were in flames. You know, windows crushed, street furniture was torched, police and protesters were clashing and one guy was shot, and I always had this kind of idea in the back of my mind that something took place there that actually fueled this event even more. There were actually speculations that they let in right wing extremists who clashed with the left wing extremists in order to create this. But I wouldn't be surprised if there was some real, you know, professional provocateurs in there and actually getting this riot going, basically.

Alan: This is standard. It's standard all down through history, in fact. Even the Romans used to do that sometimes. They'd take some guys out of the army and dress them in more civilian type clothing and get them to riot, and then the Caesar would turn his troops out on the whole of society for protection, take their rights away, and then start dominating over the whole lot of them. It's old techniques, with using

provocateurs. So, I don't see why they'll stop it. And that's why people who go to these meetings, have got to be awfully cautious that they don't get carried away with emotion, and don't follow along like sheep, you know.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. That's right. And I guess it's exactly. It becomes kind of a herd mentality. As soon as blood is flowing and the adrenaline gets flowing, people lose their head basically, and they're stupid, basically at that stage. You know.

Alan: At that stage, yeah it is. As you say, it's a herd instinct that takes over. Almost a tribal instinct. And all reason goes out the window. And then you're getting used for someone else's purpose. And you certainly aren't helping your cause. But I understand the frustration too, amongst people who watch this farce of democracy, we're told we're democratic, and yet, we really have no say in any part of the future. It's all been planned for us.

Henrik: Yeah. And isn't that, you know, again, interesting, considering what we talked about last time with the flash mobs and all that. The police now actually have to go in there themselves to create this. You know, inherently, people might be in that sense, very, perhaps it's because of the level of sedation, basically through all the stuff that is out there, but more generally, people might be pretty peaceful in that way, and just want to show their anger or disappointment in a fairly, in a decent way, you know, they go out there, they have their placards, and do a little song and dance, or whatever. But to actually have now police in there and starting up the riots, it also shows you that they themselves might be behind everything of this, in order to create the flash mobs, create the riots, again then, to create the chaos that we talk about so often here. Create the chaos in order to bring in a more heavily police force, and you know, all of that stuff.

Alan: That's right. To get chaos amongst society, you've got to get someone to give the pretense, the plausible excuse, for taking the rights of the people away completely, and that's what they're heading towards. So they will finance terrorist attacks. I have no doubt about it. They've done it in the past. And they've used this con game over and over, and the reason it works so well is because the lie is so huge. And often the cost in lives is so huge. The average person cannot possibly believe that a human being could sacrifice ordinary people just to get an agenda through. That's why it works so well.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. I think back on the, I think it was the FRU, the Force Research Unit in the United Kingdom under the Ministry of Defence that actually was behind a lot of the bombings, you know, in Ireland, I think and even in the United Kingdom itself.

Alan: That's right. I can remember when there was postal boxes just blowing up in different places in London spontaneously. No one ever saw a terrorist. It's just like the movie Brazil. They used this technique in the movie, and no one ever sees a terrorist, but the government keeps shouting terrorism, terrorism. Of course, the government was behind it.

Henrik: Of course. And it's kind of a suspicion everywhere and everyone is a potential terrorist, as it were.

Alan: Yes. So this is an old, old technique. And when they want to go to war, they've got to get the excuse to go to war, so they must get public opinion on their side, therefore starting the catastrophe is nothing new at all. They always give you a fairly plausible reason, but they never give you the real reason.

Henrik: Yeah, by the way, do you think there will be, I don't know if we had talked about this before or not, but considering all the talk about that they're going to implement the new world order, after three world wars. This goes back of course to Albert Pike and his letter to Giuseppe Mazzini and all that. But do you see, you know, a Third World War developing, or is it necessary? Do they even have to do that any more? Is the control so implemented at this point?

Alan: Well, we're in it. We are in World War III, already. And, you see, war, like Professor Carroll Quigley said, has different purposes, but one of the main purposes of war from an elite standpoint, or viewpoint, is to change societies in all the conflicting sides. Because during war, government takes over all the major areas of your society and economics. And bureaucracies just start to grow and grow and grow. Out of World War II, most of the European economy was totally changed, with bureaucracies running the farming

industry and all the main industries, and even the private lives of the citizens, with new rules and regulations and taxations. So, you emerge from a war as a different society than the one you went into it with. And it's so funny that Winston Churchill for instance, used all the propaganda, the usual stuff. There was a whole team of writers that wrote for him, for his scripts, like they all do. But he said, we must fight this Nazi tyranny, this National Socialism. Well, Britain emerged from World War II as a National Socialistic country. The government ran the whole of society and yet, even then, Churchill's secretary, his personal secretary has published a book called Fringes of Power. It was released about four or five years ago, because they must keep it secret for fifty years. This is the official secrets act. This man is now a Sir, who's married into the Royal Family, the personal secretary of Churchill, and he said that Churchill was very good at telling the public to go out and fight to save their culture and their way of life, to fight theses Nazis, and yet, at parties at night, Churchill was talking to his own peer group, his own aristocracy, and he was saying, this is the best thing that ever happened, this war. He said, because out of this, we will start an Economic Union, and a complete merger of Europe. That's published now. We're on a chessboard, and most folk their whole lives never even notice that we're on a chessboard and they're being used.

We always see the short-term plans, but we've got to go beyond that and see what's the long-range agenda. Well, Gulf War I started, remember in about 1990. And it hasn't stopped. Even during the second quiet period, or the first quiet period, they were still bombing Iraq. During Clinton's reign they were sending over cruise missiles, every other day. And then they starved millions of people to death in Iraq, before they went and invaded it with the second Gulf War. And during that time, look at what's happened to the whole world now, under terrorism. Society is being made to believe that they must give away all their freedoms for safety. And right after 9/11 every media on the planet was going around to the man on the street within a week, saying, would you give up your freedom for security? This is all the agenda, is to allow yourself to be managed in a scientifically controlled society. And at the end of it, like Rumsfeld said, this war might take a hundred years. He was not talking about the war with the Middle East. He was talking about the war on the whole of society, to bring it into a new, very much like a Brave New World type society, where the masses of the people will be purpose bred, and made for their purpose; while the elite, as they have said in their own books, like The Next Million Years, by Charles Galton Darwin, will not alter themselves. So, this is the war. It's a war to change the whole of what we thought was civilization, into a new way, where you will have no choices to make on your own. You won't grow up and try and find work or make your way. You won't grow up and pick a mate, your own mate to marry or have children with. It will be a very selective system. And that's what he's talking about. We are in the war now.

Henrik: Do you think that this connects with their idea of what is commonly known and referred to as the Great Work? That is unperfected by nature, that human beings, or, you know, humanity, that they are, or we are going to perfect it for nature?

Alan: That's right. There are different levels of meaning. The low-level masons are taught that he is that which he must work on, the rough ashlar or rough stone.

Henrik. Exactly. It's an individual thing, the Great Work.

Alan: But on the higher levels, of course, they're talking about all of society, the whole structure of society, especially individual will. They believe in unity. Everything must be one. And according to them, individualism is their worst enemy, and therefore, they must destroy it. Today we live, and we emerged from the industrial era as the mass man with mass movements and mass opinions, and that was part of the whole thing to get us into the idea that we're all one big lump of humanity. That was to do away with and eradicate individualism. And yet individualism was the only safeguard that we had on this agenda for thousands of years, because it's been occasional individuals throughout history who have managed to take the agenda and push it right off course into a different direction that wasn't expected.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. It's, you know, going back to the insect mentality again. The ant people or whatever, trying to create this. Because I guess also that under, if you want to build an empire. If you want to have, you know, all the fancy cities and the empires, and you know, all the stuff that comes with that, you have to have a population that doesn't diverge from that agenda of what the collective should do. As soon as you have a rogue individual element in there, this is potentially dangerous, and that person himself or herself can take more people with him or her, and bring ideas into the people, into the minds of the other people.

Alan: That's right. And again we have this, it isn't just the elite you have to get through to here. It's the bulk of the population who are stuck in their own little matrix, who think that their present system is perfect, at least as perfect as it could be. And those who are doing better financially than others, don't think too deeply. The person on the street has to think much more deeply, because they're a few dollars away from utter poverty or starvation. So, everyone is trying to save something in this system, right now, and not let it go any further. And I keep telling them, you can't save something which is teetering in the balance, a huge Tower of Babel that's held together with band-aids and glue, super glue, and it's all teetering away there, and there's so many band-aids on it, that we can't keep it up anymore. It's got to fall down. The thing is, the elite know this too. And that's why they've decided to build a brand new one, which is their New World Order, the new structure. And we mustn't go their way. We've got to find another way. And the problem is, you have so many other people who have already chosen the path they want, although it's been given to them. They want to keep this system as it is, with high competition, the dog-eat-dog system, the shark-infested waters of society, where the top shark gets to the top by any means possible, and there's more losers at the bottom than winners at the top in this system. That's the problem. We can't save something. We've got to go in a different direction, because our choice now is either to really prove for the first time perhaps that we have humanity in us. And that's going to take a huge risk from every individual to trust other people and put yourself in their hands and them in yours, because we can't go on the way we're going. As I say, the elite know it themselves, and they've already chosen the next direction they want us all to go in.

Henrik: Yeah. That's right. I think you're right on here. I also see this as a kind of a window of opportunity here as the old system kind of collapses, they're trying to bring in the new, and at the same time, and this is I think central to the age that we are living in now, or the time that we're living in now, that in order to keep this structure or in order to have people, how should I put it, coming back to the system itself, or relying on the leaders, or relying on whatever security that is handed to you, they have to maintain this level of fear in society. They have to keep the terrorism level high, so people are, you know, off-centered. They aren't centered within themselves, I mean. And because of this, people are afraid and their reaction to this is they are petrified and they're scared and because of this they're going to turn to any form of security or control that is given to them, you know.

Alan: That's it. That's exactly it. And it's all promises of security. It doesn't mean you're going to get security. It's all promises as politicians are very good at giving promises. And really, it's for an ulterior purpose as you say. The purpose is to train everyone to simply obey, do what you're told. We know from their own writings and publications that they want to vastly reduce the population of the planet. We know this. And the most efficient way to do it, is to get people going into crowded areas or cities already overcrowded, and then start releasing agents. I have no doubt that this will happen. We've been hearing for years now from the usual experts they drag out that the plague is just around the corner. It has to come. And they mean this. That's what again the average Joe Citizen will have a hard time comprehending. They can't believe anyone could be so monstrous as to do that, because I personally couldn't do that, therefore they couldn't do that. That's our rationale. But these guys literally sit like insects themselves at the top think tanks and calmly discuss vast population reductions. They talk about, these are the same people who throughout the Cold War talked about using bioweaponry on the Soviets and European countries if necessary, including their allies. If their ally starts to get taken over, even Britain, if Britain was to get taken over they would release all these bacteriological devices on the citizenry, rather than have the British eventually succumb and the next generation be brought up as Soviet. These are cold-hearted creatures at the top who are paid to do this stuff on a daily basis.

Henrik: And in a system as ours, those guys are kind of bound to actually rise to the top, because again, the structure of the system itself is kind of laid out in that way that if you are totally ruthless and disconnected as they say, no connection with empathy and all that, you can manage to, you know, step on bones to get to the position that you want to get and so forth.

Alan: Yes. This system, as I say, is a deviant system. And only the deviants, the psychopathic types can get up there. Where else, if you had a decent, good society, where else could these guys even get jobs? Who wants mass murderers? And yet they're on the payroll. These characters are on the payrolls of the secret services and the big bio-weapons think tanks all over the world. It's a scary thought, and this is what they

do. And I've read reports from reporters in Britain, who've gone into the bio-weapons facilities, like Porton Downs, and they've published articles in British newspapers. And this one fellow in the Daily Mail, I think it was, he said, I couldn't believe how these guys calmly sat around in the coffee room, the tea room, just before they went to work, and calmly discussed their race-specific bio-weapons. How they could release it and target a specific race or DNA type, and also have it sweep through a whole country in a matter of ten days and actually program the viruses to self-destruct after the billionth reproduction. I mean, just programmed like a computer. This is normal everyday science to these guys now.

Henrik: I mean, again, if they have a background in the military, it isn't that farfetched to have that idea and then these kind of ideas aren't that far off. As you say, they go to work. This is work for them. They're totally disconnected, and also of course, as we talked about before, they see themselves as these navigators of this society. And you know, it's kind of, I guess the mentality up there is, you know, it's too bad, but we have to do it. If no one else does it it's just going to get real ugly you know. So it's rather fortunate that we are here, and actually doing this dirty work, you know.

Alan: That's right. It's very similar to someone having to put down their pet dog. And there's always someone in the family who will make the person feel better. Oh, it has to be done. There's nothing else we can do. And it will save them suffering in the long run, etc, etc. Well, it's the same kind of conversation they have at the top in these think tanks. The population must be reduced. The poor souls are in chaos anyway. The system is going down the hill. It can't go on much longer, so we're just ending their suffering for them. That's the same kind of rationale that's being used at the top. And I've heard some of them personally in my travels throughout the world, who have told me that to my face, just in that manner, in fact. Quite calmly.

Henrik: Okay. And people are also educated into this system. New people are coming in and they are educated into this kind of mentality and these kinds of conclusions about society, the world where we're going and so forth, and people again, we return to the idea that people aren't thinking of themselves, they're just trained into an idea of what is happening on the planet, and how things are going to go. And based on that, they develop their new, you know, ideas or solutions or they develop something new out of that. So again, it's more like the ultimate conspiracy is kind of the system in itself, how things are structured, because this is again self-perpetuating. It's something that has a life on its own now.

Alan: It has a life on its own, exactly, and as long as you have a moneyed system, or even a credit system, or any kind of rewards system, you simply will bring in the same structure again, because the same types will prosper through it. And that's always been the way, over and over, down through the ages. You can't keep the same rewards system and bring in a different party with a different policy or Marxism or anything else, because it always ends up back on the same path. It's got to be a different way altogether. And now, the elite have said themselves that the future society for the peasantry, basically, will be one where they're born to serve the state. They mean the world state. And that will be your duty to serve the world state, which really means serving them. So, we have to do it a different way I think, and that's a matter of can we retain our conscious minds, our individuality, and do something similar but not for them.

Henrik: Yeah. Exactly, exactly. I mean, inherently, I'm not against the idea, of course, of joining together and working. That's what it's all about. That's not at least what I'm, you know, saying that we aren't supposed to do here. You were just speaking of individualism, and people are all, I guess, sometimes confused by that idea, and I think that's just because you're not a Commune-ist in that sense, that you're against working together and all that. But that's not the idea here. The idea is still that if we have strong individuals, I think that those are the best capable people of actually working together and get something done.

Alan: Yes, they are. And it's true enough, the best leaders are the ones who are unconscious of the fact that they are leaders. When you become conscious that you're a leader, you start second-guessing yourself.

Henrik: That's interesting. Yeah. And I guess, as you mentioned, the trick here then is not to be dragged into their system of control or their system, or what version of society that they're going to offer you in the end. The trick here is to, and who knows how this actually will come about and so forth, but, you know, what I see is developing some kind of, again, alternative society as the old one collapses and as the new one

comes in, or that they'll bring that in. Hopefully there will be a lot of people that aren't interested in being part, you know, of the new structure, and what it will mean to enter into that. And hopefully also, again, there will be some kind of place, you know, on the planet that this actually will be possible to be or to live, or to grow your food, and all this stuff. That's the idea here, you know.

Alan: That's the idea and again, it's a hard thing to even look at because it seems a mission impossible, because you look at all the people today and they're still stuck in their tribal instincts. And people are still stuck with a tribal mentality, where they always have a favorite group who's their enemy, and if we just eradicate that group then everything will be fine. They never look in the mirror and say, well, wait a minute, maybe I'm the problem too. Because the problem is innate within all society, and that's what went back to religion in ancient times, pre-Christian, where they debated the nature of evil, what evil actually was. And you know, your own concept of living and right and wrong alters, and it has altered drastically when you realize that they used religion, from the top, with some good social values stuck in there to make society work at the bottom. But when Nietzsche said that God is Dead, that changed an awful lot, you know. Because, when you suddenly wake up and realize that for thousands of years man never thought, he did nothing, he said nothing that didn't draw inspiration from the absolute belief that there was a God, you know. And everything that he thought and did and saw in life was related to his teaching along that avenue. When God was thrown out the window, you behaved, suddenly all those values are gone. And yet, nothing was given to replace it. And so they stumble along and are given this new system of commercialization, competitiveness, dog eat dog, psychopathic type system, which again, can't go on for too long. But that's what it came from, is man really is a spiritual creature. We are human, we are in the world of matter, but we're also spiritually based. And so, we don't know what it is, we just know that there's something beyond all of this. It isn't just a fear of death, although that's used by the major religions, and the New Age religion, which is really an old age religion, which they bring up at the end of an age. You find that people instinctively know there's something bigger than all of this, but it's definitely beyond any of the teachings that he's been given to follow. However, the world itself, the world of matter that is at war with spirit at all times, will try and blanket that out of your mind and make you concentrate on the purely physical side of things, so you're caught up in this mad rush of competing and accumulating and getting ahead and getting above the poverty level, which everyone is terrified of, that's just made them trust really in the system, it's to keep you in check.

Henrik: Sure. Yeah, exactly. Again, this just ties back to that they are also playing on your basic fundamental fears and also your needs, you know, survival, having food for the day and stuff like this. Again, it always turns back to this. And as you say, if we can disconnect from that, the fear that that brings with it as it were, and also, I think if you can develop a spiritual nature, in order, let's say that you can be at peace with yourself and actually trust that the universe in itself actually is something that is going to make sure that you survive. You know, that you trust that things will be given to you in order to, in order so you can, you know, sustain your life, continue living. Even there, tremendous amounts of fear would, you know, be overcome, you know.

Alan: See, you can't have the better side of human nature manifest on a large scale in this particular system. In fact, it stunts it. It doesn't allow it, because, as you say, it's fear based. When fear is predominant, any other emotion is suppressed and kept at the bottom. So, you're not allowed to grow as a human being and find yourself and find out all the decency even, within yourself, because you are worried about being poor and sick and lonely and all these kinds of things, or even without a home. But if that was all gone, then you could develop to the maximum, and that's never been allowed to happen before.

Henrik: I wonder what world it would be if people, I mean think of all the stuff, even basic stuff, again, I return to that idea of even inventors that are inventing incredible stuff and everything connected from free energy of course, or whatever term that actually is, but being able to tap into other forms of energy. There are so many things out there that humans are capable of doing and producing and even in a system like this one, people are, you know, breaking through that level and actually are inventing stuff like this, and what's the consequence? What do the elite do? Well, they either buy it up or murder the guy that's behind it or gal, you know.

Alan: Yes, because they can't allow freedom of any kind to manifest in their system. They would lose control. And I always tell people, you know, George Bush and others, I'm sure it's to become worldwide,

under this World Socialist type system, they want everyone tested psychologically from birth to death, every year, to see if you're a throwback. You've got a recessive gene whatever it happens to be. You may become a criminal. Remember even the definition of criminal can be expanded to include anything they want, including original thinker. So, I propose that we should do it the opposite way. We should demand that those who want power over us all go through the testing to see how many of them are psychopaths.

Henrik: Well, exactly, yeah. Exactly. Those who scream for the power are not the guys who, you know, are supposed to have the power. That's the idea.

Alan: No one should be allowed to even go into your local school board and sit on your school board or have any decision-making over you, without being thoroughly tested and frequently tested, and their whole life and associations exposed to the public at all times, because unless that happens, you're going to have the psychopathic type always gravitating towards power, which is like a magnet to them.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. That's right. And there is a kind of again, it's not a strange idea that psychological illness is out there. People are, you know, many people are sick, and even they, because also we are being taught stuff about how to take care of your body. Well, actually not that well, when you consider even that. But, okay, given the idea that the discussion is there anyway, but speaking in psychological terms, there isn't even a talk about this. I mean our people teach this kind of stuff in school, how to, you know, develop, or learn to live with your own psychology. What is your being and so forth? As far as I know there's not a single discussion about this in any school as far as I am aware of, anyway.

Alan: No, there's not. No, this is a system we're in, and every part of it takes its orders from the department above it. Education itself is simply a matter of standardization. It's a method to standardize everyone into the same mindset. Daniel Webster was the great orator, professional orator in the U.S. and he said that in the 1800s, he says, we shall bring in a school system, an education system, to basically standardize a particular type of culture that will be well behaved and will serve the state. And that was the purpose of education. Now you have international education under UNESCO, and the international education association, to make sure that you've got a world culture, all being trained along the same indoctrinations, so that wherever you go, you're going to get the same opinions from the people who've all had the same brainwashing. It's a scientific process, like Bertrand Russell said, of indoctrination.

Henrik: That's right. And even if there are people out there who are of different opinions, it's just about not letting them have a room to speak in or anything like that. It leaves no space to, you know, weather their opinions about something. So, just censor and leave those out, and we'll, you know, we'll be on our way towards our agenda, you know.

Alan: That's right, but that's the whole point of this whole system. Psychopathic systems can only give you a psychopathic culture from the top down. And that becomes normal after a generation. You don't question why you're being trained to go into the world and compete and compete with everyone around you, and to be cunning and clever and work your way up over other people, outsmart other people, defame other people if necessary, just get up there. But this is all through society. Those who start to wake up today, you'll find this, especially on the fringe group, there's always an element of the ultra-paranoid types, almost schizoid types, they will jump immediately into believing it's something from beyond that's in control of the world, because they can't believe, because they think they're so smart, that they've been so hoodwinked so long by human beings. But that's precisely what it is. It's a part of nature that we all have, to an extent, some form or another, that's been allowed to manifest over the good side of us. And remember, at the top, they don't believe in good and evil. I watched a documentary with a camera crew from Canada that went into a party in Hollywood, where the big sci-fi writers were there, Spielberg and all these guys, and they asked the same question to all these horror and sci-fi writers, do you believe in good and evil. And every one gave the same answer as Spielberg did. He says, there's no such thing as good and evil. He said, it's a matter of human judgment on the course of events as to what benefited what. And you see, that was a cabalistic answer he gave, because they're all into the Cabala. They don't believe that there is such a thing as good and evil. But it's quite interesting, it's almost as though, when we look at the whole society at the top, and the warmongers that are there, we're actually seeing manifested evil in these people. It does exist alright, and we know what it does. It's a destructive thing. It's a destroyer. And we're living through this system, right now, with these guys in charge.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. And you know, even going back to the idea of, if this is something from beyond, if we consider what a human being is and if we ponder upon what consciousness itself is and the soul and the will of a person, I mean, that in itself is very mysterious in that sense. It's a mystical element to it. And I at least think that that is in itself something that is from beyond, you know.

Alan: It is. It is in a sense, in that, if you look even in the Old Testament for the West, they gave us the Christian and the Old Testament from Judaism, but they eradicated all the previous stuff basically, but even in there they have the Jesus figure being accused of bringing in a new law, and wasn't Moses good enough. And his answer was, that was given because you were base at that time, you were a base people, primitive people. And that's what it meant. In other words, we go through these phases in life, these cycles of society, where people are either very base and aggressive, and competitive, and jealous, and envious and all those things, and the whole message, the antidote was to be completely different, where you gave out to other people, rather than expect it all to be taken in by you. So, you see, these things are innate within humans, and we have the decisions within ourselves as to the path that we take. In fact, we're the only creature on the planet that has that ability to choose. Other creatures follow their instincts. And yet, when people, actual human beings start following nothing but instinct, you end up with an animalistic culture and a destructive culture. When the other side is manifested, great changes can be made.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. I mean we are, in the end, we don't know what the purpose in that sense of humanity is, or where we're going. We can of course have philosophies about it and so forth, philosophize about it, but you know, considering what you said there, that's very interesting, that we're going through these different phases. And I myself think that we are actually, how should I put it, we are being, well, maybe not guided, that's the wrong word, but, well in a form guided, but we are going through these different phases and this is a way for us to actually figure out what we are ourselves, what we are doing here, where we're going, and what the purpose of everything is. This is like a big, well it is like a test, or whatever you want to call it in that sense. And at the end of the day, I see no danger in all of this that is going on, in all the horrible stuff that is happening on the world and so forth. At the end of the day, when you know, considering what is going on, and the miracle of life and all this, I'm not that emotionally taken away by all the bad stuff that is happening on this planet. That is something that I keep very close to my consciousness all the time, and trying to do the best in order to change the world and all of this and all of that, but in the end, at least, I return to the idea that this is something more. This is a very spiritual journey and we are going through different epochs at different times. If we are returning, return to this planet again and again, who knows, but that's how things are, and that's how I look at it, at least, so.

Alan: Well, even an individual journey in the one lifetime is supposed to take you from complete beginnings, with all of the possibilities that you could possibly do, not be stunted along the way, but yeah, make mistakes too, but learn from them. And as I say, that was the whole tradition of elders in the past times. Elders were highly respected and that's why they destroyed the generations and the communication between the generations, because elders had wisdom that they accumulated through their lives. They'd made all the mistakes. And they got over them. And they did manage to, they would advise the young as to the pitfalls and what to avoid. Today though, we have such an immature society that they don't know. They don't know anything of wisdom to pass on to the youth. They've been producers and consumers their whole lives, and they're buying and shopping until the bitter end, looking for material things to substitute for that big black hole inside them, that sucks everything in. They're not replacing it with the proper things, which as you say is almost a spiritual food that they used to call it in ancient times.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah that's right. Hey, listen Alan, I think that this is a good time to round things off for this time. I want to kind of leave on a positive note, and again, returning back to the idea, to the thing that we talked about earlier, the protests at this SPP summit in Canada, and just incredible to show you what you can do with a DV camera or a cell phone camera these days and an internet connection. Just upload some footage, and helping expose. I mean, it's very simply done. It's awesome that this thing came out, and I think that that is a very positive note in order to kind of see through the agenda and beginning to get smart. It's one level up at least if I can say it like that.

Alan: It's one level up, and it's also something to remember, because this will be used in every future demonstration, same techniques.

Henrik: Exactly, so keep an eye on that everybody. Yeah, and again, I want to mention, again, Alan's website, of course, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Take a look at Reality Check part I. It's up there for free that you can stream. Alan has available Reality Check part II, a lot of CDs and stuff. Alan tell us about your website. Also mention your international one again.

Alan: Yes. There's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and there's also alanwattsentientsentinel.eu, where they can get transcripts in other languages for Europe and download them for free, of the talks I've given in the past.

Henrik: Excellent. Thank you for a great discussion, Alan. I'm looking forward to speaking to you again next time. Until then, thank you for coming on.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT ON

“RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO”

WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN

June 3, 2007

"Episode: Bilderberg, Elites and The Navigators"

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: A warm welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio, my name is Henrik Palmgren, I'm the editor and webmaster of RedIceCreations.com and this is our internet talk radio show, recorded from the west coast of Sweden. You can join us every Thursday and Sunday for our regular programme, and don't miss out on our subscriber section if you want to have full access to our growing archive of radio shows. Today we have our monthly regular guest, Alan Watt, from CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com, back with us on the programme. We're a bit off in our schedule - Alan's usually with us the last Sunday of each month - but because of some work on film projects at our end we're about a week off here. But that's ok, any time's a good time to talk with Alan. Today I would like to begin to talk about the Bilderberg group or the conference, their annually held meeting is usually some time during the month of June, and as far as we know it's ongoing right now as of this recording, and probably going to be going on through the entire weekend here, so this is a good opportunity to spend some time talking about this group - and a lot more stuff - with Alan. Well, I'd like to say welcome back to the programme, Mr Watt, thank you so much for joining us again, I hope that things are good and you are well.

Alan Watt: Yes, I'm well.

Henrik: Excellent, nice to have you here again. Now as I say we have the Bilderberg meeting ongoing, as far as we know, right now. It's usually in the month of June, the location of the meeting this year is in Istanbul, Turkey and the Bilderberg group is a think-tank, I've also heard it being referred to as a kind of steering committee that meets once a year in various locations around the globe, actually in the western hemisphere, I think, where allegedly everything from international matters, business, politics, economics and a whole lot of other stuff are discussed at this meeting. It's a known secret meeting, as it were, with politicians, media moguls, CEOs, members of European royalty and a whole lot of other people who would be referred to as elites, I guess: rulers, or what not. Alan, I'm not sure how familiar you are with the history on the Bilderbergers and their track record, so to speak. I know that it was started in '54 and that name relates to the hotel that they were first meeting at in the Netherlands. We have hints here and there about what is being discussed at these meetings, not sure if there are any full reports from the inside. I know that they were in Ottawa, Canada, last year, and we've been talking about many different groups and clubs and societies, secret and not, on this show, so I would ask you, Alan, would you consider this group to be of any particular importance, if you were to compare them from a conspiratorial viewpoint, with other similar groups?

Alan: Long before World War Two came along, in fact it was the time of World War One, the elite of Europe, especially Britain, discussed the coming what they called democracies, of which hadn't existed in their present form at that time, and they knew they'd have to appease the people with a form of what would appear to be democratic government on the outside where they could vote. Mind you that's the only right we get, is to vote. We don't get the right in making decisions on what's to be voted for when the bills all go through, and they never let go of power. There is an establishment, as they call it, in Britain, which has never lost hold of power, never intends to, it's a eugenic run society, you might say, where the most successful is the one where the most successful families, intergenerationally, who've caught wealth and power and held on to it, who've shown their worth in the Darwinian viewpoint, to be where they are. Prior

to World War Two coming along they'd already set up the basic foundations to run a parallel government, which actually pushed towards global government. It goes way back in history to the 1500's and actually before – the 1500's was when it came out into the open, where they wanted a British Empire based on free trade, and they even gave the term 'most favoured nation trading standard', which they still use today in the UN treaties you'll notice. They set up a pyramid structure after World War Two of think-tanks, with certain think-tanks at the top that would be doing the steering - they're called the navigators - at the top. At the top you have one of them which plans the future and the society that will be introduced in that future with the culture and everything else to go with it. That's from entertainment all the way down, and it's comprised of very large media moguls who participate with the planners, the navigators, and that's the club of Rome. That think-tank then gives out their policies to the lower think-tanks, there are thousands of them ultimately, that then work them into being - they call it making it so, making it be - and one of the groups, which then goes over the major strategies and discusses how it is working, if any alternations need to be made, is the Bilderberg group. The Bilderberg group always has members of royalty attending, they have the members of the banking institutions attending because they have to finance it. H. G. Wells wrote about this particular structure before it was named, in fact in some of his writings, he said we shall need to bring the bankers on board because they understand economics and will have to finance this global system, so the Bilderbergers, remember the high institution that runs this build the future, and so they named the hotel long in advance for the meeting and they called it the builder. They build the mountain, the berg, and that's what it means, so if you also take future Prime Ministers and Presidents before the public even hear their names of them and ask them to attend then they are accepted, they're vetted, they're okayed – they'll get to become President or Prime Minister, before the public even know their names.

Henrik: That's interesting about the name, because that's one question that they wanted to put to you over here and that's the fact that the story goes that some don't know the name of this guy that stumbled upon this group, and what I found interesting was that they consequently called themselves the Bilderberg meeting because this is a group that has been named by someone from the outside...

Alan: In a sense, or else they'll delete it out, or put a false story through; they're very particular about their names. They love these names, they're sort of little jokes on the public.

Henrik: Yeah, because when we look at the official, there is one circulated report, there's a picture of that on Wikipedia from the 1980 Bilderberg conference in Bad Aachen in Germany. There's one fax that was circulated from the Brook Street Hotel in Ottawa last year. This was the member list fax that was sent to the hotel there and on that fax it also said the Bilderberg meeting, so that's still very much the official name, but then again, if someone were there, stumbling upon this meeting, one would think that they had named themselves something else before the first meeting.

Alan: They were on the go long before they eventually came out in the open in the 1950's.

Henrik: I don't know if this is worth mentioning, but in a sense, could that imply in some ways that this particular group is there to draw our attention away from other groups? I referred to it before our meeting, that this particular group has gotten in the last few years more media attention than a lot of other meetings and it's been a popular 'conspiracy'. What's your take on that?

Alan: It's not really. What it is, is the gradual...they wrote about this again in the early 1900's, and they said that the unelected ruling groups, a parallel government, would eventually, at the right time, that the public would accept it, they would start to show themselves more often, they call themselves hidden masters, their old joke, and everyone below them parroted 'hidden masters' thinking it was something occult, but in reality they've always been here. The public are now being trained – because they will accept it, we're too socialised now, they will accept a world of experts running them, they've had 40/50 years of indoctrination along this path. Most of them don't participate in elections or politics, they don't even care what's really happening in their own countries. They're quite ready now for these people to come forward, more officially, as a parallel government.

Henrik: So this is the plan, we've been named the Bilderbergers giving that implication, on a more psychological level, that these are the big boys, these are the rulers. But would you say, because you referred to them as the navigators, in that sense would you say that the guys and gals attending the

Bilderberg conference are these navigators?

Alan: They are a slightly lower order. At the top they say that the hidden ones - the masters themselves, the captains of the ship - will not come forward until it's the right time, in other words – when the public are so dumbed down, so docile, that they can come forward in safety. In the meantime they use the ones that are officially titled already in the public's eyes, so they still report to the ones above them. If you look down, in fact, where the banks are in England, if you go up one of the high buildings and look down, you'll see the banks with the obelisks they got from Egypt, and you'll see the temple bar of the Knights Templars which is the exchequer or the British treasury. However, you'll also see where the roads come together when you look down the pavement, or the sidewalk, is in the form of a ship, and that deliberately was called the 'Ship of State'. England was the one chosen to be the Ship of State, the navigator that will point the way. This is all stuff well understood in the top circle and unknown to the general public.

Henrik: This is in the City of London you're talking about, right?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: There's some very interesting connections you bring up the Knights Templar, the Temple Bar, and all of this. I really began to look into the history of some of the names of some of the attendees there and I came upon one name: Gordon Richardson, former governor of the Bank of England, and just on a side note here, but in 1946 he was called into something called the Greys Inn, and this is basically an area where they have all the manors of something called the Middle Temple, the Inner Temple and Lincoln's Inn also this area where the Temple Bar, where all the barristers are gathered, and one of the names they referred to was Greys Inn called the Manor House and it was the property of someone called Reginald the Grey or the first Baron Grey de Wilton. I don't know if you've heard of this, but it all seems to connect with something called the Order of the British Empire and the Knights Templar, of course.

Alan: Yes, the Order of the British Empire is still dished out every year to certain people, and people in Canada, Australia, New Zealand, etc., everyone who's at the top of your culture creation department gets awarded the Order of the British Empire. The OBE. The grey part we're told about the Templars, the man in charge of the British Treasury even today, appointed by Parliament, is still called the Chancellor of the Exchequer. Now the checker is the chessboard, in fact it's the courtyard inside the Temple Bar: walk into it and it's actually a floor which is a chessboard, and that's where the Templars used to draw loans: giving out loans and getting back interest, they used to put out, that's how they worked out their profit and loss on that floorboard, so even today the one in charge is still called the Chancellor of the Exchequer, from the dates of the Knights Templar, it hasn't changed. The grey one, in masonry, in high masonry, the grey man is the man who walks between the two realities: the one the public sees and the one the public doesn't see, between the black and the white squares, there's a shade of grey. Grey men are those who are given higher orders, which few on the other side will ever know.

Henrik: Now, I'm very glad that you mentioned this, and I'm going to stretch things a bit here, but nonetheless I'm going to give it out and see what's your take on it. It’s very interesting that you mentioned the grey, because one of the members that I came across - and this leads down two different avenues here - one of the members I came across, who was a member of the Inner Temple, was Bram Stoker, who of course made Dracula known, he wrote that story. The question, or the comment, here is: I've heard that some of these guys were maybe handling the gene technology several hundred years back, which could actually lead a person, or several persons, to actually being able to extend their own lives, meaning that some of these guys at the top might actually be several hundred years old. I don't know - this is just an idea I threw out there, I've heard it through other channels, I don't know if you mentioned it, or not ... and one interesting thing here, that I just wanted to connect with - greys and the theme of the greys is, of course, that we have this popular idea, the image of what is known as the grey alien, and the entire story here seems to mud together and it's a weird kind of mythological aspect on all of this, of course, what's your take on this, about the genes and stuff like that?

Alan: What we do know, what we can trace, that's documented, is there was a Rosicrucian Manifesto, that came out in the time of Queen Elizabeth I. court - it was the first openly Rosicrucian Masonic court, that had come out in the west - and all of her advisors were Rosicrucians, and the only thing that they allowed the

public to know was that those who served the ‘Great Work’, as they called it. The Great Work goes back to Plato, and before him, to Pythagoras - and anyone who served it would be given a life extension, we do know that. Sure enough, the main members you'll find in history: Benjamin Franklin and others, were given not just life-extensions, they were very potent right up into their eighties: they were a hit with the ladies, and so on, they had no problems in these areas. Today we watch the higher guys like Kissinger, Maurice Strong, they're both in their late seventies or eighties, globetrotting a good fourteen, sixteen hours a day, with tremendous energy. And many, many more: Michael Sharpe, who was a guy in Canada who picked politicians - they had to go through him before they were okay-ed, passed to go up the ladder. He died at his desk, working fourteen hours a day in his nineties in Canada, no previous old-age problems, none of them had old-age problems, he literally died in his sleep – like the Queen Mother at a hundred years of age. As far as gene technology goes, we know that Francis Bacon wrote about that in the novel, 'The New Atlantis', where he described America, and that's what it was about: the country to be born in the west that would have a form of republican democracy on the surface that would in reality be run by a secret group of scientists. He talked about being shown in, in the last chapter of the novel, there's a laboratory underground where they could create different life species by taking minute pieces of life and combining them together – now, they weren't talking about grafting, and they said that they could actually create any kind of animal and know what the end product would be by mixing the different smallest particles of life before it was completed. So, in other words, it wasn't a new thing. This was written in the days of candlelight to write with, the horse and buggy and sails on ships. He also talked about a machine that controlled the weather, so that was written in the late 1500’s and published in 1602. The whole thing is, of course, the Rosicrucians at the top, like the Royal Society of England, which still exists today, was entirely composed of Rosicrucians and eventually freemasons. They led all of the research into astronomy and genetic research and so on, they dish out the grants from the different foundations to the scientists to explore certain areas. And as far as Grey goes, we know that the novel based on Dorian Grey, the legend follows the same lines, of a man could live for as long as his portrait didn't change, he'd always stay young. You have a lot of little clues along there, but no proof as such that they could live hundreds of years, at least not that group.

Henrik: Exactly. My connections there are a bit obscure, I know that at least I'm jumping from Dracula to the Grey Alien, but my consensus, or my idea of that, is just explaining that, if that is the case, people might be living at least longer than the average human being. We have several things connecting there: we have the myth of the Greys returning, as going back to the region of the Grey, like a kind of reincarnation or that these people themselves, the Greys from the beginning are living on as the reincarnation.

Alan: Yes, they do like to put this stuff out, whether it's true or not we just don't know. We do know they have their own religion at the top, they certainly promote it to us, that is, to do with reincarnation. We know the Ancient Romans, that the wealthy families believed that they came back in the same lineage as their family, so they technically had the Lares, the fires going on in the cellar so they could watch the spirits of their ancestors, and when they died, they could become their great grandson in the future. The pharaohs also had that same mythology. Especially when the pharaoh was dying or had just died, they would bring in the son and lay him next to the sarcophagus and they would perform the opening of the mouth ceremony, the idea being that the father could literally transmigrate as opposed to simple reincarnation: the spirit could leave the father and go into the son, so the son could have more than one spirit in him. That was one of the myths, or rumours, that they put out as to why they were so clever: they could incorporate the wisdom of their fathers, and their fathers before them.

Henrik: Even better. Who knows if it's true or not?

Alan: We were talking about genetic research, one of the biggest and best mathematicians that Britain had in the late 1800’s/late 1900’s was Rutherford, and Rutherford, in his own memoirs, wrote about being employed in his last years as a mathematician working for scientific research in England on genetic research. Now that was back in the 1920’s, and yet, supposedly, they hadn't discovered the gene until much later. That's in his own biography. Now, why would you need a mathematician if you could not see them, and you couldn't count them, for instance? That tells you that they did know this stuff back then.

Henrik: Do you know anything about a guy called Henry Wellcome? This is something known as 'The Wellcome Trust', and this was allegedly one of the funds for the human genome project or one of the leading foundations that helped to develop and map the human genome.

Alan: It's related to the Wellcome Pharmaceutical company. The human genome project is typically masonically worded. Genome, if you speak it, is a gnome: a little person. They've been mapping the genes of the common people, but now they're admitting that they've been doing it since the 1950's, at least. They want to know all the different gene types of the common people.

Henrik: Definitely. Being able to map out the human organism in that way and being able to... again there's this idea that they implemented that you can beforehand look at if people are going to have traits of being a criminal or an alcoholic, or whatever, and they can either remove that or the entire person, before they even come into the world.

Alan: That's the whole purpose. Those guys at the top are eugenicists. Part of their religion is based on eugenics, and the superiority of different races or casts of people. They've always been into this, and they've never changed – there's no reason why they should change this. However, they do want to map the common people for a future, more efficient society to serve them better.

Henrik: We're going to return to the Bilderberg meeting. Do you know if any of the things – or many of the things – that are discussed during these meetings are something that we can see being implemented – we can go back one year, or several years. I'm saying this because during the last meeting, in Ottawa in 2006, the depopulation agenda was apparently brought - or at least overpopulation was discussed and addressed as a problem – we need to find a solution for this in some way - and I can certainly see that the idea of overpopulation is being introduced more and more by the day. Do you know if there's anything more beyond that - or maybe verify what I just said there – that is being discussed at these meetings?

Alan: Yes. They've had a mandate since they begun, it's always been the same mandate, with the same goals, they have never varied their goals: they knew the world they wanted to bring into existence a long, long time ago. And the world, apart from being more efficient, also using science to guide the people and also to alter the people through different phases, physically, biological, the other phase was also to depopulate the people. Now, they've been doing it since the 50's through inoculation – there's no doubt of that whatsoever. We have no doubt: the statistics show it, since the fifties, especially, with polio vaccines and all the rest of it, you'll see people now coming down with elderly diseases, even in adolescence now, crippling arthritis and juvenile arthritis and things like this. The sperm count in the male has dropped 75% since the 1950's, three-quarters sterile already. The fastest growing business in America is the fertility clinic - male and female. Biologically we're seeing biophysical effects in the young males and females: they're different than they were fifty years ago at the same age. The hips are disappearing in the female, the guys are becoming very narrow-framed, and the guys are becoming more effeminate. These biological changes have taken place because the brain itself and the various glands in the body were targeted by bio-warfare techniques through inoculations. They could never come out and tell the public the truth now, they could never ever admit to it, to what they've done. What you find when you go through history now is that when these people have their big meetings and fund groups to promote something or do something, they will do it.

Henrik: Yes, they will just do it. Some of the researchers referred to it, there is meticulous documentation of every little step and move and stuff like this, but in a way all these people have to do actually is just do it: follow up and implement it. They don't have to instigate it in any way, or document it. There might be documentations, as you say, but the documentation in this sense might be whatever: the UN reports on fertility, or how many people are sterile... I don't know.

Alan: In a day of crisis – there's crisis creation everywhere – this is a time of crisis creation – every year the United Nations comes out with statistics, and they always comment that it's out of their hands – that something's happened out of their hands, but they reel off the sperm count in the males that's dropped, and have no comment on it. In fact, there's your proof that it's meant to be, or there would be a comment on it.

Henrik: That's right. Then a group would be assessed to this problem: that okay, we need to take care of this problem, and research it and implement it. You have no idea if something's going on, on that level, do you?

Alan: No, there are none. All you have are the population reduction groups, run through various so-called pro-feminist organisations, like Planned Parenthood that was started by Margaret Sanger, so it was funded by the top foundations, she was a supporter of Adolf Hitler's policies and Stalin's polices and she was also a eugenicist: she wanted all inferior types killed off. She started off the whole planned parenthood agenda. All these characters are funded from the same source, the United Nations has massive departments to do with depopulation, but nothing to do with population, or repopulation. That's your clue about the great, big, wonderful United Nations.

Henrik: So we might be fooling ourselves if we're looking for a big bomb, so to speak, a big event where: okay now we can see that X amount of people have been eradicated, or whatever. We're looking for a big event that takes away a lot of people as proof of the depopulation agenda, but again, as you say, this is more proof of a tippy-toe tactic of this slow-moving implement, of a plan that stretches for, 50 to 100 hundred years, maybe, and in a few years down the line we could then see the hockey-stick statistic, when this takes off, and babies aren't born, and such.

Alan: Yes. Thomas Malthus wrote his essays on population and population control. He was one of the first of the big economists for the British royalty and the corporations they run, like the British East India Company. He also was an economist for most of the European royalty, and he wrote his essay on population reduction, basically. In his suggestions he talked about Britain, Britain and other countries had colonies where they used slaves or very low-paid workers across the world and he had it all worked out, right down to the diet, and what kind of diet you feed them to keep them just functioning but not too bright: just strong enough to do the work but not strong enough to walk off to another plantation for better conditions. This was done with meticulous detail, he was the one who wanted socialism to take over so that he could actually dominate the people, and the people themselves would pay for public housing, which would be built on unhealthy areas like swampland, where the conditions would start to kill them off, especially the very young. This was all advocated in the treaties of the 1700's, it's never really stopped; the elite have always been concerned about losing control over the people if it hits a magic number.

Henrik: And I guess during a period, fifty/sixty/seventy years back there was an interest in having a lot of people around for the ability to have them as workers: building and constructing a lot of stuff, implementing the industrial age up to the point we're at now, maybe. So for a period, do you think there was an interest in having a lot of people around to be able to implement the kind of industry they have now?

Alan: That's right. They knew really, even part way through the industrial era, that it wouldn't last forever, that they would move offshore to cheaper places. Even then at the height of the industrial era they were planning the population reduction to follow, and sure enough it was around World War Two – that's when they had signed, in the treaties of Word War Two, to start in the industrialised countries like Britain in preparation for the European Union, and in 1948 they set up governmental departments in every country in Europe that worked steadily on total integration of Europe, with population reduction to follow, with common regulations to do with inoculations especially - which is interesting - and you'll see the population falling at the same rate in most countries. It wasn't just because people had more money to spend to buy a car, or whatever, it was also the fact that they were becoming more infertile.

Henrik: This is interesting that you mentioned this too, of course, with the EU and the introduction of different countries into that; I was reading about George Soros, I think he was referred to or known for breaking the Bank of England, and he was even connected with helping to break the Swedish currency back in 1992, to help to devalue the crowns or the krona, the currency that we have here. And many claim that this was the financial trouble, when this was implemented that this helped to spur people - out of fear, of course - to go into the European Union, to prevent things like this happening again.

Alan: That's right. They create the problem and offer the solution.

Henrik: And it's very interesting that during that time, our Prime Minister was called Bilt, and he, of course, is a Bilderberger, the same as George Soros at that time, and there are a few connections here. That could be obscure in that sense again, but again it seem so implement the idea that these guys are cooperating up there on that level, because they know that they want to introduce the European uniting as a first step, and in order for that to happen we need to have some kind of destabilised situation in those countries that are

financially strong or don't have a reason to enter these unions.

Alan: That's right. It's more the public that need to be convinced, the elite are all in on the game, and George Soros is basically a front-man for the Rothschilds anyway. The Rothschilds not only run the system, the Bank of England, which is their treasury in a sense, but they also still have private banks for lending, as well, and Mister Soros wouldn't make a move without permission from his boss. However, Soros did write a half page on how he did it in the British newspapers a few years ago, openly boasting that he and two friends did it all on the phone, they chose to buy lots of bonds then drop them all, panicked the Bank of England and that the Bank of England had to borrow from the international bankers, which also includes the Rothschilds again, to keep themselves afloat, to devalue the pound. So not only do they do it, they boast about it. However, the very fact that Mister Soros is not only walking around today, free, and in one piece tells you he was authorised by the establishment itself, or he wouldn't be walking anywhere.

Henrik: That's right. Again, it's so easy, because we fool ourselves into believing that there are people having control over this, or regulating it, or being able to prevent it. I think that again we have to remind everyone - and I have to do that myself - that we are living in their system: they created it, they set that up, and it doesn't matter, in that sense, what we do, as long as we keep fighting within that system, because they control it.

Alan: This is theirs, this is a psychopathic structure which we've been trained to believe is reality because we've been born into it, the same as our parents before us. There's nothing humane in the system whatsoever.

Henrik: Oh my. I was thinking about, going back again to the Bilderbergers, Prince Bernard, and I think his daughter, Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands, have been referred as the glue that holds the Bilderberg group together. What's your take on what their particular role in all of this is?

Alan. Well, Bernard, sure, he was so well known, he was a supporter of the Natzis.

Henrik: Do you know if he was a former Natzi officer?

Alan: I know he had a uniform given to him, but most of them did. Even Prince Philip, the Queen of England's husband, his father, I've still got the photographs here of his father, who was also given an SS uniform by the Natzis. Lots of them wore the Natzi uniform, and had been awarded it by the German Reichstag. They're all part of the same families at the top. They're all related to each other. You read in history of all the great experiments, the American Revolution with the constitution was called an experiment. The next thing that they did was that they also gave a form of democracy to other countries in Europe, including England, and they observed that. Then they gave communism to Russia, and observed that. Each one in history, by the great historians, the great authors, is called an experiment, and they watched all forms of it to see which was the best way, not to help the people, but to control the people. In their own books they say that this from the big groups, like the Club of Rome, and so on, they say that the best one that they observed was communism, because for an elite group to run it efficiently and quickly and make rapid changes, communism was the best way. Therefore, they're amalgamating democracy and fascism, really, with communism to make the “third way” as Albert Toffler called it in his book. They're bringing together for the next era, fascism at the top, that's public and private corporations, government and private business, international business tied together with a communistic bureaucracy A parallel government outside of it all, they can make rapid decisions and have them rapidly implemented without the slowness of regular bureaucracies. That's the system that's in place today.

Henrik: Do you know if at that time a few countries have been named as these first experimenters? Because I know that Sweden in some elements was known as the next developing stage after the collapse, or before, I guess, but before the Soviet Union collapsed, in it's first incarnation at least. But I know that Sweden was mentioned as that kind of political system. Have you heard about that?

Alan: Yes, they did. They observed Sweden and they made a lot of changes there that were different from other countries, the big promoters from the 1800’s in fact, like H. G. Wells, into the 1900s, Bertrand Russell and others, basically formed the kind of school system you'd have, where you would promote early sexual

contact and see what effect it would have, if it could possibly destroy the family, so they used Sweden and Denmark – that was another prototype for the method to be introduced, to the schooling system too, to give a lot of communistic ideas without going the whole way into the totalitarian type regime.

Henrik: Yes, that's right, there seems to be a kind of meandering about and in a way I can see that a socialist mind is very popularly promoted in the media, within the cultural movement, there's a hint of it, but it's not fully drawn to the extent as in the Soviet Union, but the mentality of it, or the thought of it is seen to lurk beneath the surface, so to speak.

Alan: Yes, and also it did have a desired effect, because they wanted to destroy the family unit. It was very useful to them for a long, long time, since the days of the early Catholic Church and feudalism, which came in to Europe at the same time hand in hand. They had to destroy the family unit that had served its purpose and so they gave factions and promoted a separateness from the females, who would be given a slightly different chip on their shoulder than the males would have, which would cause dissention amongst people, making it almost impossible for them to stay together. It was a training ground, you might say, with a lot of psychology and observation involved to see the effects, to see how it could be improved and implemented elsewhere.

Henrik: Yes, and I say it again, I keep returning to that: it's their system and they set it up and they experiment with it, and in a way we shouldn't be surprised that this is going on.

Alan: Not at all, not at all. And not only that; the CIA started up a lot, in fact most of the left-wing organisations that are known in the US, and that the people are battling over, with right-wing and left-wing, it's now admitted that most of the left-wing organisations, especially in the culture creation industry, are run completely by the CIA and MI6. They not only did that, they also had seventy offices around the world, including Sweden, and are heavily involved in the creation of the entertainment side, which gives you the ideas that the children follow in Sweden.

Henrik: So, as long as people are on the first level, where we can even have a system more socialistic, in a way, from the people up to the representatives of the people, but as long as there's a group above them or working behind the scenes, it doesn't matter, in a way, what the people have as long as they believe that they have the power to choose and to pick.

Alan: That's right. You think you've got the power of choices - they even in fact give you more choices, and it doesn't take much because people don't think through all of the choices: they jump on the choices, thinking it's freeing them - but actually it's enslaving them and dividing them in another way.

Henrik: I can even flood the amount of choices that are being made, meaning that the more we have to choose and pick, because I know a few years ago when they privatised up here the telephone industry, the electric market, and we have different companies coming in and taking over different parts of the electric grid, and stuff like this, you know what it's about, with your tremendous freedom, where you can choose between company A and company B, but all that happened eventually is that people were fed up of making all the choices, so they just handed it over, anyway.

Alan: You see, socialism is a great con, it always was a great con. Now they're so arrogant, they're publishing a lot of their declassified information from government departments on all of this, and the strategy was: they knew that they'd have to build countries up with electricity, water supplies, all the infrastructure that you see around you, they had to build it up, and rather than getting their own money involved initially, they gave you socialism in western Europe, and all countries, including Britain, the taxpayers have funded all of the infrastructure: the roads, everything. The electric company, it's all nationalised. And in would come the Conservatives after it and say it was just so inefficient, now it's all paid for by the public, and they sell it for peanuts to their friends. It was all planned before it started. This happens over and over again, and the public has never learned, because there's no interfamily history any more to tap our wisdom, to pass on what happened 30/40/50 years ago. There's no grandmother to say, “wait a minute, this is what happened then, it's the same con,” so they've fooled every generation very simply by the same techniques.

Henrik: And we attend the schools that they set up, and it's mandatory to go there, to go into that learning system and many people are thinking this is a privilege when it's the other way around, it's actually hurting their creativity, their spirituality, but they're actually being trained just as another brick in the wall, as it were.

Alan: They are programmed for the changes in their life, which they will accept. That's how carefully it is. The children are literally programmed by the year now, as they go into kindergarten. Beria, who was the chief of the NKVD in Russia in 1934 gave a talk on intergenerational changes that they were creating, and he said then to the Comintern, the international communist committee, (which the future prime minister of Canada attended since he was head of the Communist Party at that time, Pierre Trudeau,) and Beria said it used to take 70 years to indoctrinate changes through the children into society before you could see them accepting it, he said now with scientific indoctrination we can make rapid changes every five years and eventually it will be by the year. What he meant was a kindergarten child went in, has been taught scientifically indoctrinations which will be completely different from the society of its parents, so that he will accept the changes that he's been indoctrinated in without question as he goes through life. And the ones the following year are even a bit more further forward than him, and so on and so on.

Henrik: Quicker and quicker.

Alan: It's so precise.

Henrik: Do you think some of these rulers up there might be looking upon previous civilisations as they rose and fell and looking upon those as models, and in a way admiring them, but the only problem with them was that they did fall and, okay, they're incarnated all the time, and they take new shapes, and it's not that black and white; that they are there and just disappear. Do you think that they would have the philosophical aspect to all of this that we need to have a time for all this kind of experimentation to actually develop a method to be able to with that knowledge, then later be able to implement a civilisation, or an empire, that actually will last and being able to be also flexible, because some of these previous ones weren't that flexible - and then when the people changed, the empire collapsed - but what they're looking for is an empire that will be flexible with the people. That's why, with what you were referring to, that they can change every ten years, every one year, every five years, or whatever, to be able to be flexible.

Alan: They themselves have no compassion for ordinary people, they see themselves literally as a separate species. All psychopaths do, especially inbred psychopaths, they do know they're different, and they do know their need, up until the present, to have the working people to do all their work for them, we bring into being all of the plans they want to come. However, they have already planned a future where they will take the base material – when we talk about the base material, we're talking about ordinary people – and they will perfect them to different types of specialised humans for specific tasks. That way, when we're all chipped and we don't think for ourselves, and we can't think at all for ourselves, and as an individual – they've written a lot about when they'll have no more problems; their only worry so far is those who are aware in each generation, who are able to communicate what's really happening to the others, which often overthrows them – that's why they give us bread in the circuses in the days of Rome. Huxley said the only reason the previous elite fell – and they didn't fall, by the way, they always moved before they fell – he said the reason why those civilisations fell was that the elite couldn't provide enough bread at the circuses for the people. Now, that's why sports, and all this stuff, and massive television entertainment is put out in this present phase: it's to keep us all mesmerised, occupied and stupid and dumb, as they roll ahead with this agenda, because they will bring in the ultimate solution, which is their words, and that's the brain-chip. Their only problem then is can they themselves, who really create power, all keep cooperating at the top?

Henrik: That's right, because I think there is a lot of infighting going on at the top, don't you think, also?

Alan: Yes. Psychopaths have a great ability to act their way through life, and they do act their way through life, they can be tremendously cordial to each other when they have to combine, but within themselves each one really strives for a higher power, it's the side-effect of being a psychopath, you might say. That is also their other problem. However, they've even talked about ways to monitor each other – not with a brain chip, but in the form of a cap. They do have this technology, by the way, they can read your thoughts, there's no doubt about it – classified from the Pentagon: they have this equipment. They can actually read people's

thoughts, they can insert thoughts into a person, but it can also read your thoughts as you're thinking, and if it detects anything which it's been programmed is wrong or deviant or whatever, it can send it back to the recipient and then you will change your mind on something.

Henrik: Oh, there we go! Isn't that nice?

Alan: They rectify you as you walk.

Henrik: This is nothing new, as you say, they have the technology. I've put up a new story a few weeks ago that actually talked about a toy, developed over in China or Japan, that actually responded to your brainwaves and could pick up on what you're thinking.

Alan: I gave a talk on all the declassified stuff and named it all with all the references from the Pentagon a couple of weeks ago, and this stuff does exist. Now, the elite have said they could wear a kind of a ring or a cap, something you can put on and off, which would basically be able to keep each other in a cooperative frame of mind, to stop them from turning on each other when there are no more enemies.

Henrik: Oh, my. It's the 'one ring', reminiscent of Sauron and all that.

Alan: It's also written in the book, the last novel by Arthur C. Clarke, who gave us the agenda with their religion in it actually, in a space form: in A Space Odyssey 2001, 2010 and 3001, those are the ones who run the world in those days, the elite will have this kind of ring they can put on and off – they'll be able to take it on and off. In order to cooperate, wicked thoughts will be rectified before they act on them.

Henrik: Alan, I think that's a great way to round things up for this time, and I want to again thank you so much for coming on, it's always a great pleasure to have you on, but as usual before we go, for potential new listeners out there, people who aren't aware of you, your work and your website and all this stuff that you have on there for us, tell us about it before we finish up here.

Alan: They can go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for lots of free downloads on a lot of these topics. I give the references to the stuff, I don't speculate: if you speculate you will belong to the conspiracy theorists, I just give you the facts, written by the elite themselves, from dry, dusty, boring books, and I also have a couple of things for sale, that are my own books and videos that you can buy as well.

Henrik: By the way, Alan, before we finish up I want to ask you, I guess you have a few DVDs out there, are you producing any more of those?

Alan: Yes, this summer I am going to churn a bunch of them out.

Henrik: That's good, that's a great way also to communicate these days when many people, there's a lot of material out there and one of the ways to deliver it, beyond radio, is in videos, so that's a good idea, I think.

Alan: Especially in a day when we're reading less and less. We don't have the concentration now; we're only trained to watch television, so sometimes it helps it to stick in your mind what you're actually saying.

Henrik: Yes, and I guess if we are to communicate this message to more people we have to also use the mediums or the methods that are available to people, so I think that's a great way to do it. Alan, thank you so much for coming on, it has been a pleasure, as I said, and we will continue next month.

Alan: Will do, thank you.

Henrik: Thank you so much.

ALAN WATT

ON RED ICE SWEDISH RADIO WITH
HENRIK PALMGREN

FIRST HOUR: EPISODE ONE – "SOCIALISM, COMMUNISM AND THE REVOLUTIONARY MOVEMENT"

SECOND HOUR: EPISODE TWO – "PRIORY OF SION, TEMPLARS AND THE SCIENCE OF LIFE"

January 28, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

HENRIK – Welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio – my name is Henrik Palmgren and this is internet talk radio, recorded from the West Coast of Sweden. You'll find us online at RedIceCreations.com where we have a new show for you every Thursday and Sunday and our entire archive of regular shows is up there for free. Today we have Alan Watt back with us for his monthly visit and we'll begin to talk about the origins of Socialism and Communism and we'll get into the occult aspects of this apparently atheistic political ideology. What is behind the hammer, the sickle and the star – stay tuned; lots of good stuff coming up with Alan Watt.

Welcome, today we have researcher Alan Watt back with us on the line; Alan joins us the last Sunday of each month here on Red Ice Creations Radio and we are very proud to have Alan with us. His web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com where you can follow along with Alan's blurbs and very powerful audio commentary; and I suggest you do check out some of his books, his videos that he's got available through his sites; Alan is very knowledgeable about history and mythology, fraternal orders, secret societies and all kinds of movements directing and guiding our world today; so, again, with that, let me say "welcome back" to you, Alan, and thank you so much for taking time to be here today.

ALAN – It's a pleasure,

HENRIK – It's awesome to have you here. You know, I thought we could dive in today to kick things off, talking a little bit about Socialism and Communism; I heard one of your blurbs where you kind of went into a little bit about the symbology behind the Soviet flag and all of this; and maybe we can dive into that a little bit later on, but to get things going, I guess we could start at the official beginning, to kind of unravel some of the knots there. Do you think that Karl Marx and Frederik Engels, are these guys the real founders of Communism?

ALAN – No. We know that Karl Marx was a hack journalist; he was kicked out of Germany and brought into Britain, to basically write the Manifesto – he was so unimportant that for many years his name wasn't even attached to the first couple of editions. He wasn't the main thrust; he was a person who was told what to put into writing, into a formula, really, and the theory, the whole theory of dialectical materialism and to make it into what seemed to be a science – and that's what it was meant to be. It was to rival existing religions by adopting the same sort of beliefs as religions run on. In other words, the inevitability of what they call "progress" and the rising of new forms, new ways of living from the lower classes' struggle supposedly...and as decadence set in to the middle and upper classes, then you'd always to have this fresh input for a new direction coming from the workers, which was nice on paper, but never happened in reality. So it was a pseudo-science, which tied in heavily with the writings of Charles Darwin – it was based on the Superman-type theory, that through science, through the abandonment of all religions and simply using science, Man would somehow fulfill a destiny, which shows you that there was a religious pull to their whole preaching of Communism, that there was a destiny there to even fulfill and that's when they wrote many books. You'll find that all the Freemasonic groups of the day were heavily involved in the revolutions, which predated Karl Marx. You can go back to the English Revolution – that was the first major turn, where bankers financed Cromwell to take over England and get what they called "democracy" on the go, established. The second revolution was the American Revolution, and then of course that was followed by

the French Revolution. Freemasonic literature, even today openly declares that they have been behind every revolution for the last five hundred years.

HENRIK – Regarding Cromwell, what time period are we talking about there?

ALAN – You're looking into the sixteen hundreds and Cromwell was financed by bankers from Amsterdam who financed his army, the equipment, the armaments and all of that kind of stuff to change England's system from the feudal society to the next step, which was a form of democracy, even though initially it was all for nobility, really. They swapped their feudal system and gave themselves a Parliament, you might say...

HENRIK – I mean, I guess we could tie this in to William of Orange and the bank system, coming out of the Netherlands, right?

ALAN – That was heavily involved...as I say, it was on the go much earlier; you'll find that with even the writings of More with his Utopia; he wrote Utopia about the same time or just before Francis Bacon wrote his New Atlantis. They were very, very similar, because they were both Freemasonic or Rosicrucian writings; and they talked about a future world, where everything would be in its place and everything would have its place, run on a form of science, with lawyers at the top as well, administering the justice to the people...but basically, science would lead the way out of the darkness of religion. From the fifteen hundreds onwards, you might say, you can see the start of this; and by New Atlantis they meant the Americas. That's what they meant by the New Atlantis.

HENRIK – That's an interesting idea and I want to return to that a little bit later also, maybe, but – regarding the revolutionary movements, one theme, I guess, is running throughout all of this is the tie-in with the Promethean character, isn't this right? This of course is a statue, that is, I guess, outside of the Rockefeller Plaza, or what is it, in New York there...this is basically the god who stole the fire from the other gods, right?

ALAN – That's right. Fire from Heaven, meaning intellect...and there's a good poem out there by Shelley on Prometheus: it's "Well Done." And Prometheus, again, in later religions became Satan. It's the same hidden meaning behind all the religions; in fact, they're all the same story. Prometheus took light, intellect to the world of darkness, and gave it to Man.

HENRIK – So, he is, again, the rebel, who defies the Overlord, I guess...

ALAN – Yes.

HENRIK – Again, the revolutionary idea, then, is to kind of always rebel against the authority. I guess that they see it in the way they are trying to rearrange the current paradigm by actually having people to rebel or go in revolution, I guess.

ALAN – The whole idea of the mystery religions is to bring order out of chaos. They perceive a world where everyone does their own thing, as chaos, as chaotic – they want a world run by science; where science dictates to the people and the people follow and do what they are told. It's been like that for at least five hundred years and we see it today, where all television programs across the globe, even on regular little newscasts, they always bring experts on, to tell you what to do about this, that or the other...you don't have to think for yourself, because they're there to do it all for you...and that is what Bertrand Russell – he was a British Lord, a hereditary Lord, too – said: he said – "we're creating a world, where the people will be unable to decide anything for themselves; they'll simply follow the experts" – and that's the world, the Utopia they are talking about; that's what they mean by "order"; it's a planned future.

HENRIK – We mentioned earlier, regarding the English Revolution...do you know anything about Guy Fawkes?

ALAN – Well, Guy Fawkes supposedly was brought in, and many think, at the time, because of the chaos that was reigning, when James The First of England came in...he was already the Sixth for Scotland, but the First for England. He needed an excuse to get taxpayers' money to build his armies up – he couldn't find

them – and it was lucky that Guy Fawkes had been brought in on behalf of some of the Catholics, and it's thought it was an early Jesuit, really, the training that he had; and somehow or another, they did catch him red-handed, that he planted gunpowder underneath the Parliament Building and so James became the victor there and suddenly he was a hero and he got all the tax-money that he wanted, etcetera...

HENRIK – Do you know if this is related to the huge London fire, that was reigning in...I think, it was in sixteen sixty-six, this was, right?

ALAN – That's right. You always have three sixes in major events. What was interesting too, at that time Sir Christopher Renn and other architects, who were also Rosicrucians – very high-level Rosicrucians – just happened to have a new plan of London all drafted up with new buildings...and of course, that would have lain idle, if they didn't have the fire, so it was very fortunate they had the fire, to fulfill their dreams of rebuilding London, to get an international city.

HENRIK – It's an amazing date...it's so obvious, you almost bypass that event sometimes, it feels like. It's amazing; and again, we can, I guess, tie this in to the fire worship of Prometheus and the idea of the Sun worship, or the fire that changes society to bring forth this new order. Do you know if there are, in other cities and so forth, there are major astronomical alignments going on, and there are city plannings and all of this – do you know any of that going on in London, the City of London?

ALAN – I'm sure it will be, because these guys love [this kind of thing]. They never change the methods; they always stick to the same methods – and sure enough, I mean, you will find that the major cities along the Eastern US seaboard - if you align them up, the major ones - all go on a straight line across the curve of the globe, all the way back to Stonehenge for instance. That's no coincidence. They love to...You see, in the ancient times, in ancient Egypt there were the stellar cults who studied the stars and the movements of stars and you had the Sun ones who watched the solar movements and the moon, etcetera, and they already had it all mapped; they knew when eclipses would come; they knew that the earth was round; they knew that the earth travelled around the Sun, in ancient times. What they said in the Egyptian writings is that they would bring Heaven to Earth, they would amalgamate the two; and so what they did was: they would build their big temples in the shape of the constellations, with the other constellations in alignments with them. If you take the constellation Orion that was the Hunter – and every Pharaoh was given the title of Orion or the Hunter, and he was also given the title, in the Greek, at one point, of Adonae or Adonis, so they had different names for the same warrior – the three stars of the belt of Orion became the three pyramids, the Great Pyramids...and they also built the rest of them; there's other buildings on the satellite photographs, you'll see the whole of Orion recreated on earth, and so they have always used the same strategy down through the eons in the secret brotherhoods, to bring Heaven and Earth together...by recreating Heaven right here, and that was the beginning of the plan for Utopia.

The alignments are very-very essential to them...and they go along laylines, etcetera. We know that the Catholic Church, when they came in to Britain, initially used to knock down the old temples; then an order came out from one of the Popes, and he said: "no, just reconstruct them and change them into Christian temples"...and they are all along laylines; you can actually see the satellite photographs, once again, you'll see how they are all in alignment with each other in Glastonbury and all this kind of stuff. This is common knowledge that came out in the eighteen hundreds, big time and now there is plenty of evidence to support this...the recreation of Heaven on Earth, but a Utopia, run by those in the know: the scientists and the Brotherhood; to make the "perfect system on earth," that's what they mean by that.

HENRIK – Do you think, that they could circulate ideas up there, that on these levels, I guess, of these people, who actually are in the positions of power, to actually build cities and so forth, that they actually are communicating in some sense with "higher forces," with these kind of messages that, "we got the idea," or something like that?

ALAN – Well, they put out a lot of nonsense of this. You know, most of the stuff that comes out about these groups, comes from these groups and they always give us stuff to mystify us and intrigue us, because, it's like many of them have said, even about the Illuminati – the Illuminati said the best way to get people into the Order is to put out mystery and intrigue, and the young go in, you see, they want to know the secrets. So they put a lot of nonsense out there. We do know that some sects of them have used

channelling – what we now call "channelling" – for centuries; in fact, we can go back to the ancient Greeks, where they would use...especially the oracles, the main oracles...They would have women, who were essentially drugged...who were supposedly in communicado with the gods, and she would murmur something in a strange tongue, or just a garble, and the priest would interpret it. That was very common in the ancient world. It's generally women they used for channelling. Even Adolf Hitler in a couple of his societies that he had – the Viril Society was one of them – they used a female channeller in it – and again, we don't know how much is myth and how much is meant to fascinate us, but they do claim that some of their advanced technology was channelled through this woman for their weaponry.

HENRIK – Interesting. And I totally agree, it's a jungle, basically, a mishmash of these different ideas and on one level, as you say, it's very intriguing, very interesting and also, I totally agree, it feels like it is there to kind of mesmerize you, and kind of get you into that kind of thinking, of that kind of theme. How do you...I mean, do you go by heart, do you study this very meticulously, in order to, kind of separate the truth from the lies, basically?

ALAN – Yes, you can; you can definitely throw a lot of the mystery out of the window; because, as I say, they put it out about themselves, generally...to give themselves an almost... it creates awe in the listener, to think: "oh, they are so powerful and they have this magic," etcetera. Until you realize, no, they run mainly on science and money, of course – big money and secrecy; and they are the only ones on the planet, who are directing the course of the future of the planet. The lesser groups, the lower orders of Freemasonry can really believe as they wish; I knew that some of the middle members, like Maurice Strong, who was picked up by Rockefeller and has been a UN front-man ever since...I know that he has his personal deity that he meditates with – now, how much of that is nonsense, or is put on a show for the public, once again, we don't know.

HENRIK – Very interesting. You know, it always seems to tie back to these entities that are being channelled or whatever, I mean, we can speak about of course, Aleister Crowley and his "I Was" [?], we've got the Book of the Law; we can speak about, I guess it was Joseph Smith of the Mormons, who also had some kind of encounter with light-beings or something like that...

ALAN – Once again, Joseph Smith was a Mason...and unfortunately the angel that had let him translate it all – they'd suddenly given him the power to translate it from the golden tablets, then took the tablets away, so there's no proof.

HENRIK – Exactly, it's beautiful. You know, regarding, you mentioned the Nazi, the Viril Society and I guess also the Thule Society – there is this underlying theme that there was some kind of fight between the Nazi branches and them going up against Freemasonry and the fraternities that were in place in Europe throughout that time; do you know if this is true?

ALAN – This is a standard thing – the Soviets did the same thing. Once they get in power, they abolish all lower orders of Freemasonry, because they of all people understand, how Freemasonry's been used to foment revolution and counter-revolution. So they always abolish the lower orders; however, while they're in power, they keep the higher level to themselves and they still practice it in the higher level. I mean, if you look at Himmler – Himmler had his own Masonic Knights Templar type temple, created and built...and he went by the old Templar plans with the round temple, or octagonal – I think some of them are octagonal; he was heavily involved in this; more so than any of the rest of them. And we know that Adolf Hitler had his favorite channeller as well; and he also had a guy, who did the stars for him; his horoscopes. He was heavily influenced by all of this too. The Soviet regime – it's interesting – in the British newspapers, after they decided to take the walls down – because it was time to move out into society really; according to the speech by Gorbachev that he gave in the Soviet Union – it's interesting enough: a two-page spread was done on the Soviet General Staff of the military; and they found that they're all into the same things: channelling, fortune-telling, talismans, all the old magic stuff.

HENRIK – So, I mean, there is this underlying idea, the official version, just that the Soviet, or the Communist, socialistic idea was atheistic in that sense, but I think you pointed out in one of your blurbs, that, again, this is a very religious movement. I guess, could we interpret something as, if we look at the symbols on the old Soviet Union flag, I mean, the hammer and the sickle; what's you take on that?

ALAN – Well, on the one hand, you have the hammer, which is more of a Nordic – you see, behind all of these movements you always have a Nordic influence, and so you have the Hammer of Thor. They also had the same hammer in the British societies that H.G. Wells belonged to – the Fabian Society, where you will see on the stained glass windows for the Fabian Society, H.G. Wells and the founders hammering the world with a big hammer. That was the same as the Soviets – where you would use the hammer, the might; but they also have the sickle. Now, the sickle is the standard tool that Chronos, Saturn - Chronos is the Greek for the same thing...he was called as the scythe-wielder. He cut the cords between the ages, the old and the new; so the scythe was the symbol of the cutting between the old and the new age; and also it's just like between the horns of the Moon, it's also the Moon, you see; the Nasi in Hebrew, it means the "Head," and it's also for the New Moon – they called it that too; same as the Sanhedrin, it was called a "Nasi" – which is quite the coincidence. Between the two horns of the sickle, or the Moon, you also have a little star there, if you look closely. That again is the star of Lucifer, the light-bringer or Prometheus, the same old story – highly occultic.

All Masons and military organizations have a square where they march and that's from Freemasonry and they call it "square-bashing" in Britain, where you learn to drill and do all your marching. The Soviets had the Red Square – and red was the color in Freemasonry for revolution, you see. It's quite interesting to see that if you go to the British Police, they wear the checkered one, the black-and-white squares around their hats, because they are Freemasonic societies, they are the Fraternity of Freemasonry, in all police forces. There you have one on the one side, then you have the red ones on the other; but they are all part of the same structure. In fact, the Scottish branch of the military, on round their hats, they have the red and the white squares, because that comes from the old Jacobean part of their society, the Jacobean Revolution. They still wear those same ones today, because Scots are always put out into the forefront as the shock-troops for all the fighting. They've got a lot in common with the symbology of the Soviet system.

HENRIK – Interesting, you mentioned a lot of interesting terms, like Jacobeanism, and of course, the Fabian Society; maybe we can go into that also, but there is one term I know that might also connect with the hammer, and this is the idea of "beating your swords into ploughshares." Have you heard about this?

ALAN – Eventually, that was always their intention – but only after total dominance of the world is achieved...to ensure that Joe Public could never have a counter-revolution. That's what they mean by it.

HENRIK – So this is the idea of abolishing all weapons in the world, after your structure is in place, basically.

ALAN – Yes. In fact, Communism used to say that the definition of their goal was the absence of all opposition. That was when they would have achieved their goal. They used all the Masonic free symbols in the Soviet side as well, and Leon Trotsky wrote about it. When he was escorted out of Russia, he was escorted through two or three different borders by Russian Police – or NKVD they were was called at the time – and he said they didn't have to show passports anywhere, because his guides gave the Masonic flashes as they went past, and they were allowed through. And Trotsky himself, when he died – he was writing a book on Freemasonry – he joined it while in prison. They were all Freemasons on all sides. What's interesting too, if you look into the United States' Congressional Hall and you'll see all the symbols of the old gods, the mythological gods of Greece up on the ceiling...if you go into the Kremlin, you'll see the same thing.

HENRIK – I mean, this again is a tie-back to, I guess, the main idea now is that all of this goes back to Greece, this type of idea, but do you think that they up there even tie this back further to Atlantis, as you spoke of earlier, considering the Francis Bacon idea with the New Atlantis and all of that?

ALAN – Well, on the one hand, we have to remember, the whole idea of ... here is something people don't realize – and it's not too difficult to understand when you grasp the initial parts of it – you're dealing with a system who plans the future always, and always did. And how clever, to write your ending as the beginning of your Holy Books! We must remember that. There's a lot of hidden allegories in Genesis for instance, to give you the realization – they're giving you the ending; they're giving you it as the beginning but it's actually being reversed. Their goal is to recreate Adam and Eve in the one perfection of a deity, which is a

hermaphrodite. And of course, if Adam was the perfect image, imaggio of the deity, as a "perfect sameness," that's what is in the Greek: "perfect sameness," and yet they took the female eventually from Adam – that meant that he had male and female within him. That's the part of the Mystery Religion. And what do we find today? The scientists are trying to create hermaphroditic beings for the future; which will be well balanced, will obey; there will be no quarrels, no male-female anymore as such; and they can just clone more and more of them, rather than have birth for them. This is all part of stuff that has been written down by high scientific groups. Now let's go back again even to the same technique of putting the ending at the beginning. Plato had studied in Egypt for years; that's where he got his education. Then, once he got into the high degrees, he did a circular tour – they still do this today. He went to what's now called the Holy Land area, to be initiated into the other degrees, and then he went to India; so this is the same thing: India is a big player in all of this; always has been. Very quiet place, but a lot goes on there. And Plato, being a member of the Mystery Religion, knew this technique of giving you something that happened in the past, as a story, but for the initiates he's telling you what their ultimate goal is going to be, by giving you a story as though it happened in the past…

HENRIK – Interesting, very interesting.

ALAN – …and even the name he gave for the predecessor in his family – he claims – and even that's tongue-in-cheek; we don't know if he's pretending or what; but he said that his name was Solon, so "Sol" is the Sun, and the Greek city when they went into Egypt and dominated Egypt, their main city was Heliopolis, or "On" in Egyptian. So it was the "Sun" of "On." It's tongue-in-cheek allegory in a story form for something which is to come.

HENRIK – It's a loop of history and mythology all mixed up, I guess, and they can tie in the knots when they feel necessary to kind of keep the same game going, over millennia, I guess.

ALAN – All we have by any other authors on Atlantis is the same little sketchy piece, where they mention that the Atlantians were at war with the Greek colonies and they were overrunning them and it was the Spartans who saved them. They defeated the Atlantians, and as it was ending, then Atlantis sank. We don't have any real stories, except the ones that were invented in the seventeen-eighteen hundreds by Masons to talk about higher technologies – that's when they put all of theses books out, that had nothing to back them up…but the more they're repeated the more it seems true, you see…because that's all we have on Atlantis. We do know that if you go into the Aegean Sea, you'll find that they've excavated, tremendous excavations, on the island of Thera, which is part of a ring of islands and at one time they were the outer ring of an island that did sink; we know that is true. We do know that the people who lived there were high merchants; they owned the ancient world's merchant routes. And every room had hand-painted frescoes, ideal location, beautiful temperatures; they lived…they were the high-class people of their day. We know that the middle of the island sunk, it was a volcano, and they did get off; most of them did manage to abandon it because they had plenty of warning what was happening; and that seems to be where the story of Atlantis really came from.

HENRIK – And if we are to take, again, the mirror loop kind of idea about history and mythology, that the destruction of Atlantis, obviously again, is going to be mirrored in the destruction of America, if that is the "New Atlantis."

ALAN – Yes, that's right.

HENRIK – In one sense, I don't know if this is the case, if we can tie this in, but, since we began to talk about Communism and Socialism, I guess there is a kind of a current ongoing invasion from South-America into North-America, to kind of merge the whole continent and all of that; but wasn't this – okay, this might not have been Karl Marx who wrote this, but wasn't this one of the ideas that was brought forth by Karl Marx, to kind of…

ALAN – Yes, he wrote that in "Das Kapital" and he said that a world would evolve – if they worked hard enough towards it – where they would have a United Europe, a United Americas and a Far Eastern Conglomerate – that's now called the Pacific Rim Region. This was all worked out by the economists of the day; the big players like John Stuart Mill and others were all heavily involved in the planning of this; the

bankers, Rothschilds were heavily involved in it too; it was foreign policy, in fact, to them. What they do, they have different special groups of high Freemasons – just like the monks. Freemasonry already existed within certain groups of monks down through the ages. If you wanted to start your own order of monks, you'd have to get a Charter either from the group you were already in, or from the Vatican. What they did, you'd have ones who dealt with healing; now, if you were into the translation of ancient languages, you would start your own up and have a Charter to do it; and then that order would specialize in ancient languages. Well, that's the same way it still works today within high Freemasonry. And so they give you the Order called the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the American branch is called the Council on Foreign Relations. They still don't publish mainly the meetings to the public, and I've got a videotape, where this guy is introducing Brzezinski, and he says that: "this is one of the few publicly available broadcasts we're giving out; generally" – he says – "we don't allow the public to hear our meetings."

Then you find every politician who is worth his salt is a member; every high journalist is a member; every newspaperman is a member; every high guy in the military is a member; it's the whole system – the part of a secret society that claims it is "non-governmental" and they don't play politics – that is true; they make an agenda and they follow that agenda, they don't play politics. That's a specialized branch of higher Masonry, doing the same thing; it's precursor was the group that Cecil Rhodes and Rothschild set up in Britain, which became the Round Table group of Lord Alfred Milner and that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Society and they became the Royal Institute of International Affairs and they were given a British Crown Charter to exist – like a license – so, in a sense, working for the British Government.

HENRIK – Rhodes people, who got Rhodes scholarships, right? ...Like Clinton?

ALAN – Yes – and now, of course, many politicians and bureaucrats of all countries are Rhodes scholars; they all go to Oxford for the training, they get sent back to their own countries, but they're already sworn towards working selflessly towards world government.

HENRIK – How would you tie in people like Hugo Chavez in all of this? Any ideas on him?

ALAN – Well, you almost always have your oppositions – what appears to be oppositions. The public who are living in the bottom level of the Matrix, can clue in when they see a common enemy, one enemy that's getting too big for their boots – so the trick has always been the dialectic – you always give an opposition to the enemy, knowing the public then will take sides...because in the mystical arts you always need at least two sides to create conflict; and out of conflict you guide the change... the synthesis. And that's how it has been done for thousands of years. In ancient times they couched it in more mystical language and they would say that "summer combats winter," "spring combats autumn"...because they had to be even more secret from the powers that ruled at that time. Today they're more open about the technique; and probably Marxism came out more openly than any other group by putting this technique down, of eternal struggle, eternal conflict to the Ultimate Goal.

In Communism, you start off with your Thesis and that could be your front group, causing pressure, knowing that for every act there is an equal and opposite reaction...so you then create the reaction to it and you put your men in there for leaders and then you have a synthesis, but it doesn't stop there with a synthesis, which is compromise – you have now changed the system to a compromise; then you take the synthesis and that then becomes the new Thesis and it has its Anti-thesis and then it becomes a synthesis again; it's to be never ending until they reach their final goal of creating Man as God... superman, basically. All going back to Charles Darwin again. And Darwin, all he was doing was vocalizing his Masonic religion, because the Masonic religion had always believed in evolution and that with the use of science and understanding Nature they could speed the process up.

HENRIK – We had one question for you, Alan, and I guess we could tie all of this together again with the current situation in North and South America or in America at large regarding multiculturalism and how this is kind of being used – do you think that this ultimately is something damaging, or is this also one of these things that are being played out to further advance the Agenda?

ALAN – Oh, there is no doubt...Rockefeller gave a speech and I have the video of it that was taken internally at one of his meetings with his group of the Council on Foreign Relations, and right there they're

talking about this and he says: “it’ll be unfortunate,” he said, “you can’t make an omelette without breaking eggs.” And then he said: “unfortunately this generation are the cannon fodder for the Plan.” In other words, they know that the chaos that will ensue, as people battle to try and retain their cultures and the animosity and hatred that will build up, but they will use all of that as a reason for coming down hard on everybody into a totally planned, directed society, that they will use that – so they’re intensifying it in fact. You actually find that some of the groups that are coming up from Mexico and have teen taught to be really radically “pure Mexican” and “Mexican forever” and reclaim their old territories, are being funded by the same Rockefeller Foundations and Carnegie and Ford Foundations to be so. These foundations, like Adam Weishaupt said, since they have unlimited financing, will control all conflicts, by financing all sides. They are doing that exactly.

HENRIK – So again, this is to bring in even more control, and I wanted to elaborate a little bit further; we have spent another show previously, talking about the microchip, but again, you have some new stuff on this; I mean, this is being implemented, I guess, as we speak or what’s your...

ALAN – I’ll tell you how it’s implemented...At Loyola University where they’ve had the world meetings of science, sponsored by the US Department of Commerce, I have all of that material – 600 pages came out of that meeting...and they said they had the chip ready to go; all they have to do is convince the public of the necessity of taking it. Interestingly enough, I was watching a professor at a university in Canada here, give a talk on the behavioral sciences, and he is a complete Huxlian – this guy believes in the writings of Huxley – and he was going on about the techniques of mind control through drugs, through electromagnetic radiation...now, he didn’t mention HAARP, but that’s what HAARP does too and how it can pacify people and be used to control whole societies as an actual fact – he wasn’t surmising that this is something to come – he said “this is all proven fact.” This stuff is being used on the public today as we go through these big changes – and they could make the public edgy, nervous, by a simple alteration of the frequency, or they can make us very passive and willing to accept anything if they wish to. They’re using the HAARP technology in conjunction with the heavy aerial spraying, which is mainly metallic particles – because, years ago – you probably heard of Nicola Tesla...

HENRIK – Sure, sure.

ALAN – ...well, there’s an awful lot of rubbish put out about Nicola Tesla, that he was some sort of “happy genius,” who wanted to benefit Mankind... Tesla worked till the day he died, trying to perfect energy plasma weapons that could wipe out whole cities...he worked mainly for the military and he did come up with the standing wave technologies, now called “HAARP” [High Altitude Aural Research Project] ...and their problem was that they couldn’t use it effectively at very-very long ranges; only in the immediate vicinities. Now, of course, they can bounce it off the ionosphere – however, it was the inventor of the hydrogen bomb in the fifties – Teller – who came up with the idea of how to get around that, to use HAARP more effectively on whole continents or even the whole world; and he came up with the idea of heavily lacing the atmosphere from aircraft with metallic particles, which would make the atmosphere like a heavy circuit – and they could then use the HAARP technology to cover vast distances and regions...and influence the moods of the people. Well, they’re actually doing it; we’re going through it. It’s being done.

HENRIK – And it’s right out in the open with this latest news that you mentioned here. When will people wake up and realize what’s going on? Is it lost? If they are implementing this stuff, this is contributing to the fact that people don’t have the strength, time or energy to actually look at this stuff?

ALAN – Yes, that’s the problem, plus they’ve had the generation that now is around 20-25 that have been more inoculated at an earlier age even with more inoculations than any other group; and we know the effects of the Mercury and all the rest of the stuff they inject – everyone’s got immune system problems; everybody today has it normally. That’s the “new normal” – and it’s because they’re attacking our immune systems, not helping them – because, if you read the writings of the guy who invented the polio vaccine, Doctor Salk – and we all think that “this is a wonderful hero” – and I went into his history and found that he was one of the main spokesman for the American Eugenics Society, who wanted to drastically reduce the world’s population...

HENRIK – Oh, my god...

ALAN – ...that's in the history books...and here he comes out as your "savior" supposedly; and then since then our IQ level drops and we all have auto-immune problems – no, this was part of the Agenda; I hate to say it but it's true – and so I think those who still retain memory and their intellect, we are the last once that can speak out to alter the direction of this...because the up-and-coming group have been too heavily hit... and if you look at the writings of Arthur Koestler, K-o-e-s-t-l-e-r – he worked for the United Nations in think-tanks and laboratories, finding ways to chemically lobotomize the public for "a world of peace" – and then you realize, "my God, they've been doing it." They have been doing it. The World Health Organization that's part of the United Nations, in the fifties they openly came out – and this is in the old newspapers and the old books of the time – the World Health Organization, which I call "Doctor WHO," W-H-O...they came out and advocated heavily lacing all the water supplies in Lebanon, to bring down the aggression of the people...this benefactor, the United Nations.

HENRIK – It feels like it is to also get people totally dependent on taking drugs to actually live a decent, normal life at this point, I guess...

ALAN – Well, Aldous Huxley was a main spokesman – now, here's something for you. The public broadcasting service here are running a three-part special on a promo of a series for television on the year – I think, it's 2020 or something, or 2025 – run on fictional forms, but according to how society is going, and they all have brainchips. Everyone on the planet in the series has brainchips...

HENRIK – Ah, wonderful.

ALAN – ...and they take you through a guided tour of the future with the hologram of Aldous Huxley of "Brave New World."

HENRIK – Wait...oh, wait; I think I saw a piece of this; is it like the guided tour with little children walking around?

ALAN – That's right. And if you don't take your chip, they call you a Luddite – as though you're fixed in time, you're an oaf, a caveman. And this is what is called "predictive programming," of making us think: "this is inevitable and we'll just have to go along with it."

HENRIK – Exactly, because if this is the expected future, again, if young people are so conditioned into that, it will be nothing strange at all with that kind of behavior; that's how we work, basically, as humans.

ALAN – Sure. But what they are not telling you, is – we have never lived in a perfect society; we have never lived in a society, where you do not have a dominant minority who run things. Why would they give you access to a freedom? And of course, they are not going to give you access to a freedom. Once everyone is chipped, yes, they may give you the occasional virtual reality movie in your head, for a little while, but eventually they'll pull the main switch and then the real purpose will kick in and then, they will have their Utopia, when we're all robots – That's what their goal is. History is a course through hell for the people. We haven't suddenly become civilized.

HENRIK – In one sense, if we are to look at it from another perspective, this is incredibly rich learning process in the sense that we get to know our dark sides very well during this process we're going through here...

ALAN – We're all being conditioned; the youngsters, as they said at that Loyola meeting, that they would promote this through movies and cartoons, and the youngsters would want to be like their superheroes, and they'll tell them they'll get tremendous powers, and how exciting it will be; and now they've got movies out there already and cartoons for children with that very thing, where their heroes have microchips in their brains.

HENRIK – Sure.

ALAN – So it's conditioning the public to this...to go along with this; however, for the adult population they

need strife – they need to get all the different races fighting each other, the chaos going; the mass movements of peoples all over the world; and the chaos that will ensue – and so they can point out and say: "hey, you can't go on like this; we've got to get order, we've got to have peace and safety, and we have the plans right here to do so." First they create the problem, then offer the solution.

HENRIK – Do you think that this could be basically erupting at any point here; or, do you know, is there some kind of big step through big events that they have to get to, before they actually implement a full chaos?

ALAN – The problem is, they have so many facets of the secret services in every country – which are all tied together at the top already; always have been – and especially since the signing of the United Nations Charter and the NATO Charter…the CIA, the Mossad, MI6 and every other group is tied together in compartments at the top; and they have special groups that can create any kind of chaos and blame anybody. They have unlimited financing, they have experts to do the demolition jobs or whatever they choose; we already have exposés from Porton Downs warfare laboratories in Britain, where they've developed some of the most highly contagious forms of diseases to unleash – they can take their pick, because they have it all.

HENRIK – I mean, one thing we could, if we're not fighting against mind controlled clones, who are performing this kind of stuff; I guess one of our goals to actually do something about this, then, would be to wake up the people who actually are implementing these kinds of things, who are within these structures and these power, you know, these organizations, as you mention.

ALAN – Yes, you'd have to. The problem is, I watched a program a few years ago on the American nuclear submarines that were based in Scotland in the Holy Loch, and the commander of the base was asked, how they picked the actual men, who were trained just to work the keys and the programs for the release of the bombs, knowing that it was the end of everything …and he said quite matter-of-factly – he says: "we have a special psychology test we give candidates for this particular job and what we are looking for are psychopathic personalities."

HENRIK – Oh, my god…

ALAN – …and that's what they've been doing with the scientists that work on this kind of stuff, and it's the same test they give them; they want psychopathic personalities, who live on ego; they have no feelings for other people, and they're obedient only to their paymaster.

HENRIK – Listen, Alan, we are totally out of time in this segment; we have to keep the format here, but to end things, tell the people about your web site and you have some books and DVDs available.

ALAN – Yes. They have to go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and download whatever they want for free; there's lots there, lots of topics; and there's also some DVDs and MP3s for sale, and books as well. That keeps me going, so look in there and check for updates, because it gets updated pretty frequently.

HENRIK – Yeah, check it out: cuttingthroughthematrix.com We are totally out of time but we're going to continue with Alan; so we'll take a short break and be right back….

…Alan and I will continue now and will dive right into talking about the Priory of Sion, Plantard, the Knights Templar and the grail-hunters and this leads us into some fascinating areas about the latest DNA research, the human Genome – or is it "Gnome?" – Project. We also talk about the elimination or the exclusion of the feminine, and the creation of life and the strife for eternal life. We also get into the recent news about the unearthing of the 1918 Spanish Flu by Canadian scientists – so, I hope you join us for much more interesting stuff. Thank you so much for listening to the show and thanks to Frederik Palmgren behind the controls. So, lots of good stuff coming up; in the meantime, stay tuned to RedIceCreations.com. Take care and we will talk soon; this is Henrik Palmgren signing off.

SECOND HOUR

HENRIK – ...Let's change gears a little bit here, diving into the Priory of Sion and this kind of stuff. But I guess, it kind of connects with the deception part of what we were talking about earlier – the growing mysticism and all of that.

ALAN – Yes, there definitely was a Priory of Sion...You see, "Sion" is an occultic term. It's misused on the exoteric side for conflict-creation. And "Sion" – on the one hand, it is the first two letters of the Hebrew word for "Sin," which is the Moon, and "On" is the Egyptian phallic god, the regenerative force of the Egyptians...of the obelisk. You see?

HENRIK – Yes, si-on...

ALAN – It's a combination of the Sun and the Moon, the fire and the water, the two opposing forces that regenerate through each other's conflict and create a new Sun [Son]. That's the esoteric meaning for it. You'll find that Charlemagne, who was the first King appointed as a military leader for the Catholic Church – he created the first Bank for the regions he was conquering as he went through into what became France – but his first bank he made in what is now Switzerland, and they called it "The Bank of Sion" – even today, there's one there and the river was named after it too; it's called the River Sion. It's still there. The Sion word is an occultic term with an exoteric meaning for most of the people.

HENRIK – And the word with the "seed of Sion" – I mean, do you think that they have consciously chosen these very similar terms, to kind of mix things up also?

ALAN – Oh, sure. They always have a conflict on the exoteric. That's why they argue...everybody will argue and fight over the exoteric religions forever; and that's what the Big Boys laugh at; because they have the esoteric meanings of their own religion, which explains it all and makes it all very simple. You'll find that the Catholic Church did grant a group of warrior priests the title for the "Priory to Sion."

HENRIK – You mentioned there really was a Priory of Sion, because there is some evidence pointing to that this was a created society in, was it the seventies or something like that?

ALAN – Oh, I've no doubt that it disappeared or was amalgamated into the Knights Templars and the Hospitallers...and they simply recreated the Fallacy, a new type, just to mystify the public, in about the nineteen seventies or so.

HENRIK – Interesting. And, so, I mean, just as you say, that this all ties in with the Knights Templar going to Jerusalem, I guess, and digging under the Temple Mount, and looking for the grail, right?

ALAN – Well, that's what they talk about. The grail itself has an esoteric meaning. It has nothing to do with what the people think it does. You see, that the higher...and this is the key to it – in the mystery religions of ancient times and coming up to the present, in fact, the high priests, who'd gone up through the ranks, or the degrees, would get to a stage, in some of the other degrees, or the other sects, where they would castrate themselves. The castration, you see, the theory being: if God was neither male, nor female; not perfectly one, not perfectly one or the other, then if you were neither, then you were closer to God than the ordinary people. That was the old theory... but it also, because the obsession with the sexual drive would disappear, you could be very-very clever, you would concentrate like no-one had done before, at a young age, for instance – on mathematics, the sciences...that type of thing. That didn't stop in ancient times. You'll find even in some of the higher degrees today that's still done. The whole Arthur Legend that came out – it was actually written in France, remember, that Arthurian Legend – had nothing to do with real people or a King Arthur; I mean, King Arthur was just a knight with his Round Table; he was the Sun, the men were the Constellations...it was your typical astrological storytelling. However, wrapped up in it, you have where one of the knights is leaving the Chamber, the Council of Chamber, and is approached by a lady, who basically asked him if he'd like to bed her – that's what it really was – and the procession that preceded this knight out of the chamber, was of the Templars; one of them held the cup, the Grail with the blood in it; but what was in it, was his manhood. So he said to the lady: "I'm sorry but I have been wounded in the

side." That's what they always said in the Mystery Religions – they always said "the side," instead of saying "the genitals." That was the high ritual they were telling you in a story form.

HENRIK – You know, I was actually reading about the Biblical idea of Adam and Eve today, and one of the discussions going on were whether or not Adam, that Eve was created out of Adam and through his side; so, I mean, could this tie in something to do with the generativity, the re-procreation process, or something like that?

ALAN – I have no doubt – once again, they are giving you an ending as if though it was the beginning. We know today that we can create the hermaphrodite through genetic tampering; we know that…it's a done deal. It's the same in the Old Testament, where I think it was Jacob who had to swear on his father's thigh; they didn't hold the thighs in those cultures; they held the penis – and that was the symbol in all Aramaic, Semitic cultures of recognition of one who'd been initiated through circumcision. And even today, in some of the Arab countries, you swear allegiance to your lord by putting your hand under the dress and holding there, and you swear the oath – that was always the oath – you swore on your family jewels, so to speak.

In the higher grades when they were emasculated – those few that went further – it was symbolized in the grail experience in the Arthurian Legend, where the knight is asked to come into the lady's chamber and he's preceded by the Grail, and inside that is of course – he's been emasculated, he's been brought up to the higher degrees – and he says, "I cannot, lady, for I have been wounded on the side;" this is all high esoteric terminology.

HENRIK – De Molay, at the time the head of the Knights Templar Order in, I think this was, the thirteen or the twelve hundreds – something like this; but wasn't he accused of homosexuality and all of this stuff, when he was burned at the stake?

ALAN – Well, they all were; in fact, in the writings of Francis Bacon and John Dee, who were descendants of the Organization – they both wrote some parts of the trials and admitted that part of their oaths was that they must comply to relieve the sexual tension of any brother who demanded it. That was part of the Knights Templar tradition.

HENRIK – The reason I ask is because this theme seems to be running through some of these secret societies…I mean, there are stories that the initiation process within the Skull and Bones, for example, being homosexual rites, basically.

ALAN – It's not only that; it's to show that in their religion they must have no inhibitions. And so it's almost like a test: "are you inhibited, or non-inhibited?" If you're inhibited in any area, you could be of no use to them, because you must take part in your lifetime in a high planning position on even the slaughter of whole nations, if need be. So you must not be abhorred by anything, which would abhor the general public, including any kind of sexual contact.

HENRIK – Ah, and could it also be that they're actually setting up, I mean, let's say George Bush, and of course, John Kerry being members of this society, Skull and Bones…I mean, could it be that they're also, at the same time, setting up these people? They are being compromised when they're doing this, basically, because they can always be taken up with this kind of thing in the media; so they have them "by the jewels," so to speak.

ALAN – Yes, it's a willing blackmail. You see, they know what they're coming into…they know that they will be blackmailable, but they'll do it willingly, knowing that generally it will never be used upon them, because they plan to follow instructions, knowing they'll be well looked after generally in the Order. However, if they were ever asked to sacrifice themselves, they allow that to happen too. That's a risk they might take.

HENRIK – Interesting. To kind of, again, tie this back to the Templar, and as we began, when we were talking in the beginning of the Priory of Sion; it is one, I guess, family line, calling themselves Plantard, or if this is maybe just one guy at this point – do you know anything about him?

ALAN – Well, he could have emerged only with the book of the "Holy Blood, Holy Grail," written by Baigent

and Leigh and a guy named Lincoln...and supposedly these guys just happened to get an interview with this man that then no-one could find; which sounds fishy to me to begin with; and I know they distorted a lot of reality when they claimed, for instance, that one bishop of a little place in France suddenly was catapulted into the highest realms of society, when he'd found secret things inside two pillars in his church; that's your typical Masonic con game, because if you go into the histories in France on this particular bishop, you find that he got rich by blackmailing the people that he was taking confession from...and they were all nobility. That's the story, but they took more than just liberties; they distorted reality completely. Their job was to create mysticism for the Orders and make it almost exciting.

HENRIK – Because there are a lot of stories, I mean, this is, of course, I guess, you are referring to Rennes-le-Chateau and this kind of stuff...

ALAN – Yes.

HENRIK – Can we connect this in any way with, for example, the Cathars? Do you know about these guys?

ALAN – The Kazars are written mainly by some of the Catholic writings, because they were in church with them early on; in fact the Kazars saved the Catholic Church by stopping the Moor invasion – if it wasn't for the Kazars, there'd be no Catholic Church. They had the biggest, best organized cavalry of any people of their time; and we know that there was two...there was the Royal Kazars, who were the nobility in the middle, who only interbred with each other; they were red-haired and blue-eyed primarily; and they also took in, like the British Empire, tribes to act as soldiers on the outskirts, so you had a mixture; and some of the ones on the outskirts were even Moslems, even though most of them were asked to join Judaism, when they were given the choice supposedly between becoming Jews or Christians during the wars, and they chose Judaism, Talmudic Judaism. Not all of them had to do it, and so they even had tribes on the outskirts, of the dark-haired ones, and different types; so it wasn't just one race of people; the real race was a small group in the middle, of Royalty, really, and their cavalry was comprised mainly of the sons of the leading noble families. What's interesting is, when Kazaria disappeared – and they'd lived around the Black Sea area primarily – many of them moved into parts of Poland and what became Germany and Russia; but no-one ever explained where the royal ones went, with their army – their massive army; they had massive monetary wealth, they were incredibly wealthy – and then next thing we know is: we've got the Norman invasion of Europe, with people with the same standards as the Kazars had. They went through Europe – it took many years to take the whole of Europe over, but they had unlimited financing and weaponry, and a trained cavalry that no-one could stop. And they used lances, just like the Normans did; same thing as the Kazars did, and armor, so it's very possible that those were the noble families of the Kazars that moved in there and became the present-day royalties of Europe.

HENRIK – Interesting...Oh, really... there's also a region, Southern France, connecting with Portugal and also Spain, the [Pyrénées] Mountains, going in this region; we have people, the Basque people...very interesting, it seems to be some Moslem influence going on there – do you know if there was any mix with the Cathars and the Basque people?

ALAN – It's very possible to be some; because they were a highland people and they did like the high ground, the highland ground; so it's very possible they would go into the Basque region, which is more mountainous... It's very possible indeed.

HENRIK – And again, I guess, we could go back to the Knights Templar theme, if we move up the legends, so to speak, it goes that a fraction of the Knights Templar, who survived, fled up to Scotland, right? And these guys – again, we have the "Holy Blood, Holy Grail" connecting with the Roslyn Chapel and all of this stuff...do you want to talk about that a little bit; do you know something?

ALAN – It's overblown to some extent, again. You see, authors can have a field day stretching this off to infinity, this kind of information; however, we know that around that period the Rosicrucians were the main secret societies in Europe. Roslyn Castle isn't much different from other castles I've been in, I've been in them all; and you'll see the Green Man, the man of Nature; you'll also see animals which you only had in North America, like porcupines, before Columbus. The reason being, the Knights Templar, with their treasures and their fleet – they had a fleet of ships – didn't get lost; they went to the West Coast of Scotland

and they settled in Argyllshire and they used that as a base to go to the Americas. They were in the Americas long before Columbus came along. There is no real mystery, when you realize that the lay organization that the warrior priests created were the Rosicrucians.

HENRIK – Do you think that they together – Knights Templar, Rosicrucians – and that kind of mixed up all of this, created Freemasonry, and of course, the Scottish Rite later on in England?

ALAN – There's no doubt at all – in fact, they always swore revenge on France and we know that Philip the Fair did not last too long after he killed "the Mole," you know, De Molay – I call him "the Mole," "Jack the Mole." He was killed off, however, what you do find in Scotland was Robert the Bruce, in 1314 – the same year – suddenly nationalized Scotland by defeating England; and when you go into the history of Robert the Bruce – he was called "Robert de Brucee" – he was a Norman knight, he wasn't Scottish at all – and so he nationalized the country and gave us taxes for the first time...

HENRIK – Oh, wonderful...

ALAN – What side was he on? I do know one thing though, in the early 1960s, Robert the Bruce was entombed at [?Inferblyn] Abbey, I think it was – and they wanted to make a statue for Bannockburn, where the battle took place; and they did take his skull out – it was in all the newspapers – and they had the photographs of Robert the Bruce and used that to make a copy and a plaster of it and a bronze face; and it did say in the newspapers that a Masonic ritual had been performed by high Freemasons to open the tomb; and once they were finished with the skull, they put it back and then did the Masonic burial once again. Now, why would they do that, unless he, of course, Robert the Bruce, was an early Rosicrucian, Knights Templar?

HENRIK – I think, the skull again is very interesting in relations to the Knights Templar; we have a theme running throughout that legend that connects with the beheading of John the Baptist. Do you know about this?

ALAN – It's an allegory for a system – you'll find the same stories, that sort of legend in India and so on; almost all the same stuff that's in the Old Testament and the New Testament is taken from earlier Mystery Religions in Egypt; and the beheading of John the Baptist. John the Baptist is the one who cries "change" for the future. You might say that Lenin was one; you could say that Karl Marx was a John the Baptist. That's why they always have their "Saint John" in Knights Templars. The one who paves the way out of chaos towards the planned future; and who predicts it and shouts: "it's going to happen," "make his path straight." You see, "straight," again, a term from geometry and architecture. It's all allegorical of the system. And being Knights Templars – now, Knights Templars were warrior priests, who were to have nothing to do with women. And so the women were always...even long before there were Knights Templars – this is an ongoing Mystery Religion; it's like a chameleon; it changes its colors down through the ages – they always give the female the blame, because she is emotional; whereas they want no emotion – they want nothing but pure functionability and logic, and so they're always killed by the female, the sensuous female who beheads them, you know.

HENRIK – Ah, and of course, I guess, this also connects with the fascination and the idea of stuff like "eternal life," considering that without the female there is no procreation or next generation involved.

ALAN – Yes. And in the old ancient Mystery Religions, even amongst the early Arabs, they said that ultimately that God would be born out of man – not woman. So, this all ties together big time, big time – and that answers a lot a questions as to why science – which only goes in the directions that it's funded to go – that's the way you point the direction of science – we could go off in thousands of directions, but it always goes towards a handful of things. The genetic decoding is one; but also Australia did a test a few years ago – it was in the newspapers – where they made an artificial womb from a man's colon material and impregnated him to see if he could carry a baby to term. Now, why would they be doing that?

HENRIK – It's insane, I think...

ALAN – Why would you be doing that? When in your health services you can't get in for a simple

appendicitis? They spend millions to see if a guy can have a child...

HENRIK – Oh, it's amazing.

ALAN – ...unless there's an agenda behind all of that.

HENRIK – Exactly. We have themes running throughout that, like the movie, the pregnant Arnold – I can't remember the name of the movie, but it's amazing.

ALAN – Strangely enough, I watched a NASA documentary; it was a simulated program, a film put out, two-hour special, a few years ago with David Suzuki, who is up there with the World Wildlife Fund – he is a geneticist, though – and it was about long-term space travel to mine the planets, like they've mined the earth; and how they would do it and all the rest of it, and the long journeys; and it was even discussed on the air if there was a way to make man reproduce himself, efficiently, en route, then they would have to find it and do it.

HENRIK – Amazing...and again, it explains the strange, as you say, avenues that some of these scientific ideas take, when they are developing and funding these projects. Do you know, regarding the human Genome Project and all of this stuff, I mean, this was allegedly completed in, when was it? 2000, 2001? – but do you know if they were completing this way before the official date?

ALAN – Oh, they have been playing with genes before they had even declared that they had found the gene. Because I was reading an old book by Rutherford, who was the mathematician for the Royal Society of London, England – one of the best mathematicians they had at the time – he did the pyramid measurements and so on for the Royal Society – and he was writing his memoirs and he said in it, that he had been working for the last years of his life on genetics. Now, why would you need a mathematician to work on genetics, if you hadn't actually physically seen genes? It tells you that they had already found them long before Watson came along with his double helix and so on.

HENRIK – Amazing... you know, again, maybe we could tie this back to...not tie this back perhaps, but get back to speaking a little bit about the...I've been reading a little bit about the Merovingians and so forth, this line of kings, but do you know about the Carolingians?

ALAN – There was the two branches. One of them actually were the advisors who took over when the previous bunch became decadent through time; and so you had the Merovingians, who eventually sort of took over from the old Carolingians or Carovingians. Merovingian – when you break it down in Masonic parlance, "Mero" is "Mother," and "Vin" is the vine, you see? It's the Tree of Life, so it's a branch of High Nobility of the Tree of Life, that's the Mother. That's what they mean by that. These names are all occultic names that we have down through history of the big players. It's the same with even Genome; that's a gnome, as in English, with a silent "G" – you can generate the gnome.

HENRIK – Was it the Hebrew, the "Golem" was also some of...

ALAN – The Golem was a Hebrew idea; it was a Kabaallistic idea, actually from a sect in the Polish area, the Hassidic group, who are a bit more fanatical than others – like all groups have their fanatics and their fundamentalists, you might say – but they were into different kinds of spells and omens and formulas like that; but in the 1500s there was a rabbi came out and published that he and a friend – and it's done tongue-in-cheek, so you've got to take it at face value – he said that they had created a Golem, which lasted, I think, 48 hours, by literally writing it on a wall, meaning a formula. A Golem is a perfectly working, efficient slave that doesn't rebel or anything, but it's also part of a Kaballistic side of Judaism, the magical side, where the Golem was to be a creation by calling on the powers of certain Demons or Entities; they could breathe life into a Golem, a man-made creature, like a statue, which would come to life and fight for them; an artificial entity, or robot – you might say that Gort of the movie that they did back in the 50s with Michael Renny, when a kind of spaceship comes down on the White House lawn, the robot was called "Gort."

HENRIK – In "The Day The Earth Stood Still..." or what was the movie called?

ALAN – Yes. And I published years ago that "Gort" was just "Trogg" backwards. One of the big authors has just republished it again. Trogg is also a music group from the 60s that did a very interesting song – people should look into it; very telling. The Troglodytes in the ancient terminology were the people who lived within mountains or caves – albino almost; people who survived from a previous age with knowledge of the previous ages – that's where that comes from. That robot in a sense would be a Golem; one Rabbi a few years ago, when Reagan was in, said that a computer is a form of Golem. It's an artificial slave.

HENRIK – Interesting. Do you think that they could be playing around with genetic…I mean, combining stuff, or actually creating, basically…I don't know if monsters is the right word, but let's say like this – if they are interested in ever forwarding their agenda on creating some kind of mystical theme going on, this is something that tremendously would help to propel that kind of emotion within the human species, like an alien invasion or whatever.

ALAN – That's right. The alien invasion is an old idea brought up by John Dewey – John Dewey first came out with that; he said: "The earth would unite together, if we just were attacked from out there somewhere." H.G. Wells, who worked for the British Government, and that's being now being admitted to – he worked for the Secret Service Department as a propagandist – wrote his "Shape of Things to Come" with an alien invasion; and over the years they put out so much propaganda about "the aliens coming, the aliens coming" – to get the public ready for something; but it's the last thing they would ever have expected, it's the atmosphere they're hitting you with; with spraying you from "an enemy out there."

HENRIK – Exactly, and of course, we have Reagan addressing the U.N. with the same theme.

ALAN – He said that same speech so many times when he was in office,

HENRIK – Oh, it's amazing. I talked about this with a previous guest regarding – I don't know if you heard about this, but this was nuclear bombs going off in the television series "Twenty-four." Again, it feels like they're after, as you say, the sensation, creating that mind-set within people, and it doesn't matter anymore if it's on TV or if it's actually happening; it's that sensation, as you say, that they are trying to create…that's my take on it, anyway.

ALAN – Oh, absolutely. All the stuff that grabs us and fascinates us is deliberately worked out to program us along a certain way of looking at life and thinking about life; they always supply us with the answers, of course, in the movies and in the programs; and that's why it's called "predictive programming." It makes us feel that when something happens in society, we'll think: "well, that was inevitable; it had to work out this way" – because we have been programmed to expect it. That's why all the movies today have brain-chips in them and stuff like that and tracking chips, for the very near future – it's all getting us used to the idea before it's implemented; that way, when it's suddenly sprung upon us, there's no shock.

HENRIK – Exactly, and you get so easily acclimatized to that kind of idea that they are portraying; I mean, there's stuff going on, if you turn on the TV today, that I have to kind of remind myself and actively, consciously think when I'm looking at it, to be able to actually react to the way I would suspect myself to do, to get a reaction from it; because it's so shocking or it's so absurd, or whatever, but we get all the time so acclimatized to the propaganda that they are putting out there.

ALAN – It's amazing how much stuff they are putting through in fictional form, wrapping up with excitement, to grab the youngsters, who are going to be the main targets; as they go through life they're going to see it all happen. We forget that even Lenin himself said that society can go off in a thousand different directions, but the public mustn't be allowed to know that; they must think the one they're born into is the only natural evolution there is. And society goes off and it could go off in any direction that the funders of all research and so on would give the grants to…that's how they direct what sciences are going towards what. If you were trying to get a cure for something – a real cure – you're not going to get any money. They decide where society will go through science.

HENRIK – Exactly; that doesn't propel the agenda and again, the idea that you have to take drugs for everything, basically; everything, from your immune system to basically your sexual drives, as seems to be the latest fad, to get people hooked on pills to be able to make love, basically. It's so sick.

ALAN – What's interesting too – if you look at the histories of guys in the seventeen hundreds, they had no problems in that area until they were seventy or eighty years old. All the studies that have been released today, show that men, before their thirties, some of them, are losing interest in any sexual activity. They have been heavily hit, as people like Charles Galton Darwin said – he talked about the tampering of people's hormones to stop them from breeding. And I think they have been doing it through inoculations too – and the food we eat. Men are actually losing interest in this.

HENRIK – Again, that's a perfect way to control the population, reduce the population right there.

ALAN – Yes. And that's the hardest thing for Joe Average to believe, because he's been brought up with a fake reality; he has been taught that he has all these unseen benefactors above him, who are experts and they are paid to take care of them. The last thing he will expect is that they are there to actually manage us like a herd and they do. You know, when they had the SARS outbreak in Toronto a few years ago there – which really was a no-goer; more people died due to the ordinary flu that year than ever before – they had the experts on for the Centre for Disease Control, Canada Branch; on every day on the media, scaring the hell out of everybody, and one of them said, when they were asked plans for containment and so on, she says: "it's all under the herd management." Herd management. Of course, the interviewer, when that was brought up, didn't ask why she used the term "herd." They are calling us "the herd," and that's the official medical term now for the people.

HENRIK – Incredible. It's a zoo – that's what it is. You know, regarding another article I saw a while back, and maybe we could, next time when we speak, get into this more, because, I think, Canada in general is a very interesting country, much like Sweden and Switzerland; there are a few of these that kind of go in the kind of neutral theme, I guess, in some sense, but anyway, this article was regarding a few Canadian scientists, who had now recreated the 1918 Spanish Flu, I think…

ALAN – Actually, they had a documentary here and you can find it if you go into the CBC.org archives and the doctor who was sent off in this research team was called Doctor Campbell. She was heavily funded by Canada to go off and dig up bodies in the permafrost, mainly in Norway, I think it was. However, the odd thing was a guy from Norway, on his own, supposedly, came over to Canada, went up North to the Inuit Indian territory, and got permission from a leader there, a woman, to dig up bodies. Well, he got the ones with the active viruses in them. This was all documented in this documentary, which you can download.

HENRIK – Oh, do you know the name of it, so people can search for it and look into it myself?

ALAN – It was "deadly" something.

HENRIK – Okay, I'm going to see if I can find it.

ALAN – Doctor Campbell was the head of the Canadian team. I think it was simply called "Unearthing the Spanish Flu" or "Unearthing the Killer." It was "Unearthing" something – it was called.

HENRIK – Excellent. I'm going to do a search for that and see if there might be a copy on Video Google or something like that.

ALAN – They did find live viruses, that was on the documentary; the ones up in the North of Canada were still in proper permafrost; the ones they found in Norway had thawed and refrozen over the years, so they couldn't get the viruses; but the ones in Canada, they got live ones – and they now have that disease all ready to go.

HENRIK – Amazing, I mean, all of these kind of themes are so scary. I remember, again, another article regarding this; and this was a Norwegian scientist, I think, who has now created this data-bank of seeds, basically, with loads of genetic diversity in them; which I think they called it the "Ark" or even "Noah's Ark" or something like that. It is this very doomsday kind of theme that is going on, not totally behind the scenes, because this is in some sense out there, because this is stuff you can pick up in the news, basically – so there is this underlying theme that something is coming and someone is actually preparing to save seeds

and this kind of stuff.

ALAN – I know that, because when Margaret Thatcher was in power, it came out in the British papers then, that there was supposedly a publication for the public available at libraries, which wasn't available at all, on what to do in cases of emergency, such as plague or whatever or atomic warfare. It came out that Margaret Thatcher, and she came on British Television and talked about this, she says: "yes, that's true; there are places, underground bases for the Elite to go to; and those who were essential for the continuation of government," and then she was asked by the team, I think it was a "Man Alive" team – she was asked: "well, what will the general public do; how do they save themselves?" she says: "well, it's everyone for themselves, then; if anyone comes to the shelter, special SAS Service members will just shoot them down."

HENRIK – Oh, my god…

ALAN – That's what they have for the general public. Actually, the Man Alive team did get a hold of the booklet that's supposed to be available to the public – it was sent to them by the Government, a lot of that was blacked out in ink, however. And this is NATO, by the way, so any NATO country, which is a member – now, NATO is just "Aton," remember; it's a scrambled "Aton" in the mystery Sun-religion; and it's got the Swastika for its symbol, if you look at it very carefully – NATO countries all signed the same deal that in case of emergency and infection or contamination with radiation or bacterium or viruses, the military will have to get put up cordons around the cities in all areas – any member of the public trying to flee the area is to be shot on sight; if whole groups of people try to escape those places, they have to be bombed from the air with CS gas. And that's official NATO policy, for the people.

HENRIK – Amazing. And you know, one thing to just finish things off, because we are actually approaching the end of the time here, but this brings me to population control and all of this, regarding the Georgia Guidestones on this. This guy, who allegedly financed the building of this was called R.C. Christian.

ALAN – I know, it's a play on Christian Rosenkreutz…that's what it means.

HENRIK – Exactly; that's my point. Again, the hints are right there, if you look at it. I mean, it doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure out some of this stuff, which feels like they're wanting people who are a bit aware of this to actually pick up on these hints and threads also. I don't know what they are trying to do with that, if they are just trying to create this…

ALAN – It's also a Masonic ritual of legalism; high Masonic, where it literally has their agenda for the people; it has literally been "written in stone" and viewable to the public. Jacques Cousteau, the guy who loved the little fishes, was another member of the same society, and he said in an interview, just shortly before he died, and for a magazine, that they'd have to kill off… he says: "we'll have to kill off at least three quarters of the world to save the planet." So he was all for this agenda too, which doesn't surprise me, since Jacques Cousteau, who worked for the British Secret Service in World War II, had a brother who worked for the Vichy France Nazis, on the other side of the Channel. They worked both sides of the same thing. It's a fascinating history we live in.

HENRIK – Yes, absolutely, totally, and again, we have to continue next month, and again, thank you so much for coming on; but, again, to finish things off, tell people about your web site.

ALAN – Yes, check in for all of this information and a lot of other stuff too on cuttingthroughthematrix.com for free downloads and for things to purchase to explain things further.

HENRIK – Awesome. Thank you very much for coming on, Alan.

ALAN – It has been a pleasure.

HENRIK – You have been listening to Red Ice Creations Radio. Until next time. Take care.

Transcribed by: Lee Bertie

March 25th, 2007
Red Ice Radio with Henrik Palmgren from Sweden with Alan Watt as Guest
"Episode: Africa, Resources, Oppression, The Elite & Population Extermination"

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Henrik Palmgren: Today with us on the line, we have our good friend and monthly regular guest, Alan Watt. And we will be Cutting Through the Matrix with Alan for the next hour or so. And for all you guys out there who might be new to the program, tuning in for the first time, you should know that we have all our previous shows with Alan archived on our website. You should also, of course, head on over to Alan's website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and check out the material that he's got on there, DVDs, CDs, books, and vital information. Also, of course, follow along the audio blurbs that Alan put up on his site, regularly. And if I remember correctly, last time we had Alan with us, we kind of left off getting into, talking about Africa. And this is something I'd like to follow up on today, with Alan, kind of taking it where we left off, last time we spoke. And you know, there's so much in regards to this, the suppression of the continent and so forth, and the historical background, and maybe we could get into that a little bit later, but first, of course, let's welcome back Alan to the program. And it's great to have you back again. You know, considering our latest experience, and so forth, with the websites' downtime and what not, I hope all things are well over at cuttingthroughthematrix.com

Alan Watt: I think we upset some people. And they let you know through the most insidious ways.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah. I notice, you have about, what is it, seven mirror sites or something up there now. So, you won't go down that easily, eh?

Alan: That's right, to make it safer.

Henrik: You know, also, of course, let me say thank you again to you Alan, for so prominently helping us, you know, getting the word out and so forth at the beginning of this month, when our site went down and so forth. So, thank you very much for that one.

Alan: It's no problem at all.

Henrik: And as you know, as soon as something happens, you know, we're here to help you spread the word, also, so, hopefully, you know.

Alan: I think that will probably be the format in the future for people, is to help each other. I think more of this will probably happen, depending on the topics you choose.

Henrik: Yeah, absolutely. Exactly. And that's a very good idea, you know. Got some nice trains in the background there.

Alan: That's the Canadian National, taking its goods from China across Canada, coast to coast.

Henrik: Oh, my God. Yeah, through there. How are things going, by the way, in regards to that?

Alan: Well, they're always, these trains go every day with their amazing long, long loads, an incredible amount of carriages. And it's all made in China. Everything, pretty well, that's manufactured for anything is now made in China.

Henrik: Amazing. The new industrial production country in the world, I guess.

Alan: Yeah. That's what I'm saying, you know. Who'd have thought that communism would have used the capitalist techniques to out-do capitalism?

Henrik: It's amazing, isn't it? Seems like they're connected, somehow, I guess.

Alan: Yeah, it gets confusing somewhere.

Henrik: It's incredible. You know, getting back to a little bit on the note that we wanted to begin on today, you know, in regards to Africa and so forth. I've always been, you know, curious, to find out the reason behind all the civil wars that are going on, that have been plaguing Africa for so long, and it seems to me at least that the continent, has been, you know, consciously held back, or not allowed, if you will, to develop industrially. The suppression is just incredible. So, what the heck do you think is going on down there? I'm reading about, you know, some background in regards to Cecil Rhodes, and a little bit about what's his involvement in the diamond business down there, back in the late 19th Century, I guess, but I don't know if we want to tie this even further back into ancient history or something. I don't know. What's your take on this? Why do you think, is there a particular reason or agenda behind the suppression of the African continent?

Alan: You'll find that Africa has been exploited for thousands of years by the richer countries, even in ancient times. Africa had always been a source for slavery. And the Northern peoples in Africa had no problem going down there over the many, many centuries and bringing slaves up. The Egyptians had lots of Nubian slaves, they called them. And they even had regiments composed of them, that fought for Egypt. They were a little better taken care of. So, it had always been used as a source, and also a source of even back in ancient times for exotic goods, including ivory for jewelry and so on, and various things. So, it always has been seen as a resource. And in this system, which is really the same system today, it's still seen as a resource. Africa sits on some of the world's most abundant forms of mineral deposits, all kinds of minerals. And gold, of course, and silver and diamonds. And when Britain started to take the lead with the British Empire, when it was made to be the leader with a new empire, by the same moneyed elite, then they sent missionaries in, initially, into Africa. Missionaries were funded, you'll find, like Livingstone, who was one of the most well known ones, used to do deep exploration of the inner continent. And he was funded by the Royal Society of England. That was an openly Freemasonic, scientific organization, attached to the Royal Academy, and they funded him, with the stipulation that he would observe for certain materials, types of woods, anything which could be of interest to merchants while in there. So, they've been using missionaries, for a long time, for probe missions. And eventually they knew what was where. In fact, many of these missionaries were actually trained in prospecting, just coincidently, so they were prospectors too. They could identify minerals, gold, silver, etc, and certain strata on the way that the land will lay.

So, you'll find eventually, Britain drummed up, as part of the Empire production, a sort of new cause, which would be to push the British system as a good thing upon the rest of the world, especially Africa. And they put massive funding into setting up places in Africa, to exploit it, but they had trouble, again, because there were pretty large tribes there in some places, which didn't like it too much. So they brought the British

military in. The taxpayers of Britain funded their wars in Africa, as always. The taxpayers funded the laying of railway lines for the military, and of course the merchandising that would go on. They took all the resources out of it, and then they privatized it. This is the standard procedure down through history. Eventually, a society was set up in Oxford University, authorized by the British Crown, to specifically send specific people out to Africa to grab all resources, especially diamonds, gold, and silver. And they created a special department within Oxford University for it, that picked certain individuals, trained them, like Cecil Rhodes, and he did go out there, initially, to join his brother, who was already there, looking for diamonds. And eventually they merged with the De Beers company. And then they formed a secret society back in Oxford, that was to train future generations to take over from them, and not only to go over for the resources of Africa, but the natural resources of every country on the planet. That was its function, for a New World Order that was to come up in the future. And certainly, that's what they did.

Africa was one of their main targets, they exploited it. They had to get the wealth, they had to build up their foundations, because you'll find that governments, and the great foundations, as they're called, so-called charitable foundations, are really part and parcel of the same organization. The big foundations like Rockefeller, Carnegie, the Rhodes Trust, and many others. Even, there's various Rothschild trusts as well, under different names. They fund all political movements, in the world, in every country. They fund all opposing political groups in the countries, and they also fund the cultural changes and pay those who will spearhead cultural changes, and ensure that it will have all the promotion in the media that they need.

So, we are living in a fixed system, which is planned by people who see themselves as a natural elite. And you can trace the rise of them really, although they were there before, but you can trace the rise of them back from the French Revolution. When it was over and done with, the writers who'd written all the propaganda for the revolution, for years and years beforehand, formed a Masonic society called the Encyclopedists, and they decided what sort of education children would then have from then on. And they decided that all knowledge would be in their hands. And all that the people would ever know was the knowledge that they gave out. And that's still going on today. They run the national education associations, across the planet.

Henrik: Yeah, I mean, obviously one thing that comes to mind is in regards to those people who wonder how this connects with the most concurrent people ruling the planet, I guess, is of course the Rhodes Scholarship. And this was founded by Cecil Rhodes himself, right?

Alan: He was the frontman. Rothschild backed him up. So did another family, related to the De Beers in Africa, who lived in Britain, called Boer as well, B-O-E-R, so they also were heavily involved in the setting up of the society. The Rothschilds basically funded most of it. But they also appointed political advisors to take over from Cecil Rhodes. And they even put one of their own men in charge of South Africa. So, they ran all sides, even what appeared to be opposing sides. They put their own men in charge. And, Lord Milner, Alfred Milner, who ran a similar authorized organization for the British Crown, who had what they called the Round Table group, merged with the Rhodes Society group. And those two groups, still, you'll see out today. They have the Round Table society across the planet. They recruit them from universities, bureaucracies, the great foundations, and all the bureaucracies of the great foundations are interlinked into one. They all communicate so that they're all on the same track at the same time.

Henrik: Do you think that they have had this kind of mythological view on themselves in regards to them using that name, the Round Table of course, going back to King Arthur? Do you think that they have this kind of view of themselves?

Alan: Well, they do. They're incredibly arrogant. The upper ones, of course, are specially selected. They used extra selective breeding for their wives. They don't choose their wives, they're picked for them. They're aristocracy. And, from their own point of view, they are a high, you call them high-breds, really, a high-bred race. And that's how they see themselves. They're not stupid. They have intelligence. And tremendous cunning. But they also have the power, financial power, in the banks, many of them own the banks. And they run financial institutions, the largest in the world. We're all trained to work to earn their money, which we then get taxed back to governments, which they appoint. So, it is their system, you see.

Henrik: Yeah, it is. Absolutely. You know, in regards to diamonds, going back to that. I can't remember it

now, it was a documentary I saw a while back in regards to, of course, you know, De Beers and all this, but stating that diamonds are semi-precious, and that there actually are warehouses full of diamonds, basically. But in order to kind of keep the values high on those that they have, they constantly try to keep it.

Alan: Suppress the market.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. Scarce, I guess. Like they aren't widely available. But do you think that this is the case, so to speak? That this is just like everything else, is a fraud, that there's diamonds all over the place, basically?

Alan: There are diamonds all over the place. It's more even intricate than that, you know. When you understand that even the gold standard, the price of gold for instance has been set for the last 150 years by the Rothschilds from London. And every morning the stock markets and everything sit and wait with the hushed breath for this king to come forward in his pajamas, at his window, and stick his finger out the window and tell the people what the price of gold is that day. Because that's how it's done. It's just whatever he wants it to be is what it will be. So it's spoken into existence, and everybody goes to work on it. So, right away, here's the guys who own the gold mines, all over the place, setting the price of the gold. Well, that's a good job, it's good work if you can get it. So, this is the whole con game with everything. Same with diamonds. Where I live, quite near me, there's a mining town, Sudbury; it's still a mining town today. It's best known for nickel, although it has all other kinds of metals there, including gold they come across once in while. And I looked through an old book in the library, the town library, on old Sudbury of the 1800s. And the biggest building was called Rothschild Square, and the building on it was called the Rothschild House, big letters. It's not there anymore. So, already, they were into every major place in Canada, where there was natural resources, and they owned it.

Henrik: In regards to, as you said earlier, the British military was, I guess, very simple, down in Africa, building and setting up all the rail lines and so forth, the trains down there. It almost feels like that they were down there, set up the system, in place, and then kind of, as quickly as they went in, basically left, but you were saying that the involvement is still there in regards to that they actually have privatized the industry, and now they can do what they want, so they don't have to be down there and do any of the dirty work, I guess.

Alan: Well, they don't have to. I mean, they kept saying how they were going to bring freedom to the Africans and democracy, and the British way of life, you see. And so, they took people who were basically free and tribal, and then made them live half their life underground, working for this new thing called money, which they had to spend in town stores, owned by the company that owned the mines, that took it all back from them. Everything is set under the guise of helping people, and that's the most oldest trick in history. So, yeah, they were exploited right away. I notice even now, South Africa granted special privileges to De Beers Company. It's still there. And they have very special privileges, actually a better deal under Mandela than they had before under South Afrikaans.

Henrik: That's interesting.

Alan: Well, payoffs work wonders, you know.

Henrik: Yeah, sure. Okay, so these are, again, you know, put in the official limelight, so to speak. We are handed these heroes also, I guess. That's what you're saying.

Alan: Oh, we are. People forget. See, logic is supposed to always be the same, when you apply it to the same situations and same problems. If it's truly logic, it must always come out with the same answer. Now, when people go and blow up buses in Israel, there's a scream of terrorism, terrorism. And when towers are blown up in New York, they scream terrorism. Nelson Mandela, if you go through his records, was not put in prison because he was at the time a Communist leader. He was put in prison because he blew up school buses of children with hand grenades. And now this man is a hero. How come he is a hero, and other ones are not heroes?

Henrik: Yeah. My God, again, it's a tremendous, you know, suppression that has been going on down in

Africa, in regards to all the wars, all the corrupt leaders, and it feels like, you know, over and over again, a new guy is picked, is corrupt as the last one was, and they have revolutions and revolutions and revolutions, and nothing, again, takes place. But, in that sense, who, is there any hand behind this, a visible hand or name I guess we can point towards? I mean, who put these men in power? Or is it simply the fact that these guys actually do a military overthrow, but they are just handed the weapons and the bombs basically, in order to do them?

Alan: They're given the weapons and the bombs. The ones who are behind this, there's only one global order, and has been for a long time. And as I say, it's composed of those who are the wealthy families that are the banking families of the World Bank. They are the World Bank. They finance every country. They finance all the institutions. The big foundations are all, not just interlinked with them, they're part of them, and they're also part of an inner religion, part of it based on eugenics and science. And for a long time they have used these techniques of exploiting countries. As I say, one of the best movies to watch, was a Marlon Brando movie, called Burn, where they actually show you, very simply, how a British agent, a provocateur, is sent in to a Caribbean island and he uses everyone, the whites and the blacks, to overthrow the Portuguese, who ran the country. The whites who lived there thought they would take it over. The blacks thought they would take it over. And of course, after they both got rid of the Portuguese, in comes the British. But they show you how everyone is used. And that's been going, that was a science that was taught to these agents in England for a few hundred years.

Henrik: But now IMF is going to write off the debts to Africa and everything is going to be alright? Isn't that true?

Alan: Oh, I know, I know. It's just amazing. Supposedly, you see, since the '50s or at least the '40s, late '40s, every country that signed the United Nations agreement, the charter, also agreed to set up what they call a bank of overseas economic development. And what you'll find, in every country, certain politicians, who are generally the ones who do the left side of the things for government, they'll be liberal or even further left, they're the ones who get the jobs to take care of where the money goes to overseas corporations, to help the poor countries. And what they do, of course, is simply funnel the money that goes to, say, Africa, into their own corporations, the American corporations or British, that are set up in Africa. It doesn't go to the people. So, this again is all part of it. These same people, who were in politics and now work for the OECD, for the UN, sometimes leave the UN for a year or so, and they'll work in one of the big foundations. They go around in a circle. Politics, foundations, United Nations. And so, everything is interlinked in this structure. They don't have separate agendas. There's only one agenda.

Henrik: You know, one thing that seems to be kind of pushing now, the latest scheme in regards to the connection with Africa here is, I saw an excellent documentary the other day, called The Great Global Warming Swindle, I think, and they address this issue, in regards to why Africa hasn't been able to develop industrially and so forth, and it seems to be that the latest kind of drumbeat on this is in regards to the environment, you know. That they actually haven't been able to develop industrially, because the fear of the environmental dangers and so forth. And, do you think that this could be again, now, they could be drumming this as another reason? They were given, of course, again, crappy technology in regards to the solar powers and the environmentally-safe techniques that I believe actually are out there, but we aren't, we aren't given them. But this seems to be the reason now. Would you agree on that?

Alan: They will use every excuse possible to claim what's happening in Africa is all for various different circumstances. But they don't get into any of the truth of the matter. In the 1700s, you had the father of John Stuart Mill, who also was a British political economist. His son was too. They both wrote books on the economies. And these guys were also in the same family lineage of Bertrand Russell, who took over in the late 1800s, and lived into the 1970s, following in his father's footsteps. So, these characters were partly eugenicists. They believed in the eugenics theory, that there'd be too many of the lower classes breeding, and they would overtake their more elite cousins further North of them, you might say. So, they'd have to start culling off all the different peoples. Well, John Stuart Mill wrote a list of the most likely people who should be allowed to, and encouraged to, survive. But Africa, he said, and this was reiterated in the writings of H.G. Wells and others who belonged to the eugenicist societies. But they knew in the 1700s and the 1800s, that Africa, they said that they cannot adopt to the white man's economic system and those who would not adopt it would have to perish because they would be a burden on the societies that tried to move

forward. They said, those who can emulate the white man, and he actually said mimic the white man, he said, would be allowed to survive. And so, long ago, and these guys all belonged to the same foundations that are still running the world today.

So, no, they can make excuses and put all these sad TV shows on, on how much they care. But the fact is, at the top, that's their mandate, is to vastly reduce the population of Africa. You see, you cannot take a culture from a people, and they knew this too. Darwin knew it as well. They all knew it, and all their social scientists knew it. It's the same with the American Indians, you cannot take a culture away from a people where their whole historical background is so vastly different from yours, because they cannot simply jump from a completely different way of perceiving things into your mindset. They can't do that. And when they can't do that, they either turn to drugs, alcohol, and so on, destructive behavior. Or, if they're lucky in some sense, lucky in one sense, they have some land left, where they can still try and keep their old customs going, because their customs give them meaning of life. And this is basic sociology, they understand this. They've never tried to allow, in fact they've done anything but allow the Africans to keep a natural system or culture going.

Henrik: It's so strange to me, this idea, or this philosophical concept of conformity, of bringing the order, I guess, then out of the chaos, as they see it. And I wonder what, what type of mindset that drives these people, who want to, again, remove all cultures and convert it into this, you know, one world, one world government. It almost seems, in that sense, alien to the human species.

Alan: Actually, you're close to it. You're close to it in a sense, if we define what human is, and what having humanitarian thoughts are. Because, what they know, in higher sociology and psychology, is that you have people who will lead in every generation. The problem is, the ones that are picked are the ones who will conform to the existing leaders, who are tyrants. That's standard, too. However, those who have the higher intellects, and who are picked to help lead society, even though they have higher intellects in some areas, there's a price for that, and that's empathy for others. That's also acknowledged in all the big university books. Now, when you have people who've gone even further, and long before Darwin came out with his Origin of Species, Darwin's family, as I say, were already interbreeding. They were following their own belief before Darwin wrote the book. Because the grandfather, his father, and Darwin himself only married wives from the Wedgwood family. And that wasn't just his family that were doing that. His own particular little class were doing that, because they already had their inner religion. Eugenics is only part of it. It's an ancient religion. It's actually taken from Hinduism. Very old, old Hinduism.

Henrik: So, in regards to Hinduism, this is a loaded word and all that again, but is there a connection to the Aryans, in regards to that this is a Hindu origin?

Alan: They keep bringing up, every so often in history, the Aryan thing. Hitler tried to revive it too. In fact, he sent teams over to India and Tibet as well, looking for the remnants of the old Aryan peoples. And Madame Blavatsky, that was put out there to help start the female side of Freemasonry, they called them side degrees. Not full, not real degrees, but side degrees. They put her out there. Well, her books were full of the same stuff on the Aryan people, and they were talking about the fifth Aryan race. Meaning that there were four before that, where society goes through massive changes, the unfit are killed off, and those who are fit to come through, through breeding and everything else, will be allowed to come through. This is part of their philosophy.

Henrik: And in some sense, it seems like they have, that philosophy in that sense has manifested, because there has been and is, I guess, I mean there's no denying it, a ruling race in that sense, and that is the one who is currently in control. Isn't that right?

Alan: I'd say. I'd say absolutely. I mean, I've seen the nicest people, the nicest people, if they talked to you, some of them who are well known, tell you, in the nicest possible way, why the world must start killing off the useless eaters, and they really believe it.

Henrik: Yeah. And again, they're pushing this, you know, overpopulation, as I see it at least, fraud, and trying to justify, and again, making, creating the scientific backgrounds so we have again, professors and teachers and scientists going out there and saying that the only way to save the earth, basically, is to get rid

of all the humans. And this now, very much, I think, connects with the environmental hysteria that has been developing just in the last few months here. Would you agree on that?

Alan: It's even worse. In the 1800s, in the mid-1800s, books came out from these institutions and foundations, explaining all this, the need to cull off the useless ones as health, hygiene, food improved on the lesser classes. There would be too many of them, and the natural illnesses wouldn't be killing them off so fast. And then of course, when they started to give out higher medicines, which actually worked, for a change, they complained all the more. And so, they said, they'd have to retaliate and find ways to start sterilizing the people. That's been under way. It has been in process, from before I was born, through inoculations, because that's when, you'll find, since the Salk vaccine, especially, was given out, the sperm count in the Western male has dropped now to 75% of 1950 levels. And the United Nations itself announces the statistics for that every year, without comment. And so, yeah, we are under the process of sterilization.

Africa. No doubt about it. We can go into the Congressional records, where, and it's all out there, I have the copies here, where they asked for money to be put into research, in the '70s, after Kissinger made his wide statement, that the enemy to the state, the greatest threat to the state, was overpopulation. And funding went into various agencies to find ways to bring it down quickly. And they had a requisition to create a disease which would literally destroy the entire immune system of a victim, so that some simple thing, which wouldn't normally even bother you, would kill you.

Henrik: So, with that, we are into the area of AIDS and HIV, right?

Alan: I listened to a group of black doctors in the States, talking about this. And yeah, they knew, they came out openly, and they discussed this among themselves, about, yeah, the homosexual problem, definitely it was rampant there. However, they had traced the first inoculations free, given out by the World Health Organization, the Dr. WHO, of the United Nations. And they gave them out first in Haiti, for free. And now Haiti happened to be a paradise for homosexuals who went there for young boys. That was well known at the time. And they could rent them for a few cents. However, the UN then went into Africa, and they tracked these injections right across Africa, and the AIDS broke out right behind them, everywhere they went.

You see, this is the amazing thing in this world. If you or I were pulled into a jury, in law, a court of law, even if you had a suspect, and all the evidence points to the suspect did this – well, that's how you base your decisions, you come to your conclusions, and that's how the verdict is come to, arrived at, is the preponderance of evidence. We have this all over the place, not only with 9/11, but also with the AIDS, etc, but we're not allowed to make an open legal conclusion. The hammer doesn't fall, because it's the big boys themselves who are doing this, you see. But the preponderance of evidence always points to where your conclusion must lay until you have more facts or opposing facts. But we do know for instance, and this did come out here in Canada, on the CBC television, nationwide, I don't know how it got into the newscast. Mr. Mansbridge, he's the bridge to man, you see. That's his job, is to give us the news every day, and he's called the most trusted man in Canada.

Henrik: Oh, really, oh.

Alan: Yeah, they give him awards for being that, too. Anyway, everybody has grown up with him, and he'd never lie to you, and he reads the dummy board very well. However, he was talking about a completely different subject, and the screen shifted to a woman interviewer just talking to two men at a map of Africa and India. And it was so bizarre, because there was no intro to it or anything, and she was saying, what gave you the right to sterilize these women. Well, it turned out, these two men worked for the World Health Organization. It had been found that they'd given out millions of free supposed tetanus shots, to so many millions of women, in India and Africa. And every one of them had massive infections of the ovaries, which sterilized them. But these guys' attitude was typical of the bureaucracy of the United Nations, because these guys don't have to play politics. They know they're leading the world. They know what their real job is. And they were indignant, and said, well, we have to do it; someone has to take care of this.

Henrik: I think that they actually believe this themselves. Otherwise they wouldn't be there.

Alan: I have talked to one of these people, personally. It's a woman, in Canada here, who comes from a very, very old family. Very wealthy, internationalist connected family. And she also was a school teacher, but one of a strange kind, because she's allowed to go away for six months to China here, and South America here for another six months or a year, and she's pushing and observing all what's going on. And I met her outside a store. I says, how you doing. And she says, oh, yeah. And she forgets she's talking to me, because she thinks I'm one of them, I guess, because of what I know. And she prattled on about how wonderful it was in China, and all the rest of it, and she says, I really have to put reports in, because of the way, she says, they handle their overpopulation problem. You see, China, under the United Nations, is to be the model state for the whole world. We have to emulate them. And the UN has declared that officially. And she went on about how they do it and how they've created social approval and social disapproval, because now they don't have to bring the army regulars in to pull women out who are pregnant with a second child. They get the townspeople to shame them and pull them out themselves. And so, it's a Pavlovian technique, that's taught against smokers. Everybody, they see smokers lighting up now in the street, and they'll almost stone you to death. That's indoctrination and Pavlovian reaction. Well, it's the same with pregnant women. The neighbors will drag them off to the abortion clinic. And she thought this was wonderful. Absolutely wonderful. She was ecstatic. And then, of course, I brought her back to who she was talking to. I says, what gives you the right to think you should do this? And she said the exact same thing. She was stunned for a second. And then she says, well, somebody's got to do it. And that's what you hear from them all. They don't just talk about it. They're doing it.

Henrik: Absolutely, and the conviction again of these things are beyond, I think debate for these people. And they will certainly not listen to anyone that, you know, isn't within their own milieu, so to speak, that they actually are, you know, let's say a non-scientist or whatever. Even if scientists themselves would come out and say that, you know, global warming in that sense is a fraud. Or overpopulation in that sense is a fraud there, because their minds are made up at this point, and there's no turning back, because the agenda, I think, it is set, and they're going to follow through to, I guess, any means necessary.

Alan: Any and all means necessary. There's no doubt, because none of this – see, anything that really happens and really matters in the world, is never given to the public to debate. It's done at higher quarters, and we have no say in it, whatsoever. It's a done deal. These people are paid so much as well. They have their own indoctrination, which is simply reinforcement, constant reinforcement that what they're involved in is a must-be, and they're told why it must be. And they're true believers in it too.

Henrik: Absolutely. And they wouldn't be in that position, if they thought otherwise.

Alan: Yes. So, in this world that's to come, no one will be allowed to live without a purpose to serve the New World State. Efficiency is to be the new rule. Total efficiency.

Henrik: Yeah, that's the behave after the beehive model, I guess. Amazing. And the system seems to be, at least at this point, to also be favoring, as you said, psychopaths, that actually have no sense of feeling for your fellow man, so to speak.

Alan: They have none. They truly have none. And yet, like a good psychopath will really amaze you with their hospitality and how cordial they are. But when you listen to their opinions, that's when you're floored, because they can say it in such a nice way, something which to them is just so practical, but to you, they're telling you of mass murder, you know.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. And it's the same maybe to be able to lay it out, in a coherent and, you know they're able to sound responsible in that, in that sense, and, I guess, found out that to be friendly, in that sense, is something that serves the purpose better. So, it's just a role that they adopt, basically, in order to further their agenda, or to be able to speak to other people, who might, you know, so that other people might respect them also, I guess.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. See, a psychopath has one other little thing. He has a tremendous ego. And he loves applause. And little awards along the way, and presentations, or even going over to Britain to get knighted, or getting their countries, in Canada they give them OBEs [Orders of the British Empire], oh, they just love to get these awards. Because it's a sign of their high worth.

Henrik: So, that's where the medals and the diplomas, and all that crap comes in I guess.

Alan: Yes, the titles.

Henrik: Yeah, the titles, exactly. And I guess that many of these also, in that regard, kind of have a Masonic background in that sense, that you even get your degree, of course, when you go out from school, and stuff like that.

Alan: Oh, definitely, definitely. Plus, they have professors in all universities, have had since they started them up in fact, again from the Encyclopedists group, who belong to these agencies, this world religion, this elitist society, and they choose and pick people, students, at school for their tasks. The CIA, which is only part of it, recruits from university, because professors, certain professors are on the lookout for certain personality types.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. Yeah, it's perfect. It's a model setup for the self, so that the system can self-sustain, you know, even if we have a few dropouts in personnel, here or there, or whatever. The system, I guess, is set up in such a manner that it will kind of sustain itself basically.

Alan: Sure. And even with Africa, Africa had an overdosing on left wing/right wing, the politics, especially Communism vs. Capitalism. They had more of it than most people. The same guys were funding all sides to keep them in perpetual warfare, and that killed millions off just by starvation. Most of the starvation in Africa, over many years, wasn't caused by poor weather or lack of anything. It was the lack of time and ability to get food planted and get it in, because of the local wars that were going on.

Henrik: Oh, yeah, I see. You know, in regards to the tippy-toe tactics towards government that stretch worldwide so to speak, I notice that that is happening on all other continents too of course, but that there is a creation of the African Union; and do you think that they will kind of lead this in towards at least a first step towards a solution to the problem?

Alan: Well, it's already under way. Mandela was basically raised up to do this, in the last ten years or so. I'm sure he knew it from the very beginning that eventually that was the function of it.

Henrik: Oh, it's amazing. Who knows where we might end up, in regards to AIDS and so forth. I guess that is the main genocide plan that they've got. I haven't read up on this too much, at this stage yet, but I guess there is, do you know this Alan? Is this a tremendous problem still, or are they able to fight some of this off, or is this occurring?

Alan: No, it's tremendous, because, what you'll find, it's mainly in the youth. They have very little in Africa, but what the West ensures they get, apart from the fashions and the hats on backwards, and the same music, they gave them the music and the machines to play them, and they ensure that certain drugs come in, but mainly alcohol, that's homemade, even, and they have parties, like outside their villages, etc. And then they do what they think the West is doing. They get the occasional Western movie, and so the teenagers try to indulge in the same sexual type experiences as the West, and down, plummet, they come down with AIDS. That's the biggest problem. When you're destroying a culture, and all the old taboos that culture had, that kept it functioning, are gone, and that culture is lost, and yet tries to emulate what they see as superior, they will emulate it to the full. And when you have an AIDS problem to boot, injected into there, you now are guaranteed that AIDS is rampant. It's terrible. Rampant through all the teenagers.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah. So, in regards to the game plan, let's say that they're able to develop this fully in that regard, to have an African Union, and of course, we have a European Union, and the American Union is fully under way, also, of course. And then we have an Asian Union. In regards to a time plan, do you have any kind of idea? I mean, in a sense, I should say, these are already in place, but I guess, in a more official way that they actually are going into.

Alan: Yeah, more official. I know that a lot of the UN projections – because they use ten, twenty and thirty year plans, even fifty year plans, and you'll find that in their agendas, which they publish. You'll find a lot of

them end up around twenty, thirty or so. However, we know that the American continent is to be officially, openly declared one by about 2010. The UN is to be officially declared world government by '12. So, Africa could either linger a little bit, or it will come under. It's already technically under it anyway, because the few African countries where the UN have heavily been involved in, basically belong to the United Nations. That's why they're a bit more prosperous.

Henrik: Yeah, absolutely. And, of course we have, again, that we have been talking previously on this show about, the possibility, very likely of microchipping that population, of course. Now the recent, the most recent thing in regards to this was, I think VeriChip has put in RFID tags in people who suffer from diabetes, I think.

Alan: Yes. That's a fact. However, I saw one of these public broadcasting programs, a while back. Well-called programs, because the public broadcasting is just another way for the foundations to put in nature movies and stuff, to brainwash us. And it was about a place in Africa. Now, it was on the outskirts of the Bantu area, the Bantu were the real nomadic tribes, who had their herds and traveled. Well, they were all rounded up, you know, by the United Nations. Now they're inside camps. Because no one is to exist in the old way. And I'm sure they'll just start dying off, inside. However, before that, this is what they were doing. And not just in that area, but it showed you. The United Nations was offering the males free sterilization, a vasectomy. And, what you would get in return, was a little, they didn't give you clothes. What they gave you was a little chain that went around your neck, with a card. And you were given so many credits per month. And a white van would come around your area, once a month, and you went in there, and you put your card through the machine, and you could buy certain things that you wanted, from that truck. That was your reward. Straight out of what basically Charles Galton Darwin suggested in his book, The Next Million Years, that people would give up their fertility for goods.

Henrik: Amazing. You know, again, I keep returning to this, because, of course, it's a dire situation, and, you know, desperation in regards to all this information. It's quickly at hand for all of us, who think and ponder upon these questions. But I again want to return to the fact, that I mean, what is it within the human spirit that these people are so afraid of? I mean, they're desperately trying to control us and everybody who are different in that sense. There must be kind of a you know, the genuine life force within all of us, that they're actually afraid of. What's your take on that?

Alan: They are afraid. They're afraid of those individuals, and they've mentioned this in a few different books. Sometimes it's a little camouflaged, but what they basically say – and see, they declared war when they set up the League of Nations, which transformed into the United Nations, they declared war on the individual. Now, it was so amazing to me to read all this stuff, when I was small, because I knew that the wars already were funded and started by wealthy, elite people. And here were the same books, that were now promoted from the League of Nations, and the United Nations, saying that they had to make war on individualism, because the individual was the cause of all problems and discord, throughout history. So, they'd already changed perception and reality, by a blanket statement. So, what they were afraid of, because they knew that within every generation, you do have some people who do not succumb to the tremendous indoctrination of brainwashing we've had, especially since national education, again promoted by Masonic groups, and they boast about that openly, in their books. Now it's an international education association, with a standard worldview. Well, you see, those who won't conform to the mass opinion, which is the illusion, not the reality, it's a distorted reality, the one that's presented to you via television, and so on. The ones who will not conform to that are dangerous to their plan, their agenda. They know that. And so, they'd have to find ways of weeding them out at school. And of course, in the last fifteen years, ten to fifteen years, they've been giving children amazing psychological evaluations every year, to do just that. And the boys who are a bit, what they will call hyper, I would say it's the most intelligent guys, who ask the questions, and become a problem for asking questions. Because they ask questions based on logic, and what they're being taught is not logic. And so the teachers get angry because they can't answer them. Well, they're put on Prozac and various other drugs. This is the real intent of that.

Henrik: And this is incredible. And, at the same time, it seems to be that in the higher-ups, so to speak, it seems that the individual is very respected in that sense, because again, the theme, Promethean theme, and even the Luciferian mythology is something that keeps popping up, I guess in regards to the elite. And this is of course, in regards to the mythologies, in regards to a rebel that actually breaks free, who actually

promotes individuality. I mean, how the heck...

Alan: Amongst themselves though.

Henrik: Exactly. That's the point, I guess.

Alan: And yet, there's far more to their occult religion, which is found in every holy book, because their ancestors wrote every holy book. That's why you'll find the same esoteric understandings, if you understand them, within each one. You always find that the opposites in stories, the opposites are all part of becoming the perfect man. And you'll find little stories with a male, his wife, sometimes his wife is his sister, and you'll also find another partner coming in. So there's always three. Plus, the fourth one is also what they call a Jethro, or the Ethiopian, and that's the unknown one, that the god accepts, who has a form of magic. This is all taught in higher circles, to these groups. They understand this.

Henrik: That's interesting, because is their connection, in regards to Ethiopia, is that sense there?

Alan: What it means really, is the Ethiopian is a magician. That's what they meant by it. And so, it's a form of a king who is also a father, who's also a husband, to the wife who is the mother, the mother of all, and so she's often referred to as both mother and sister and wife. And so really, the mother is a form of the matrix. Everything comes through the matrix. And so, all life comes through the matrix. They say it's the stream that goes upstream, it's the waters that turn backwards. It's even in the New Testament, where Jesus makes the waters of the Jordan turn north. It goes north against its flow. That's the arcane meaning of the source of godhood. And when you join the quaternity as they call it, you are perfected, and you go up and become one of the gods. This is all understood in all religions, on a high esoteric level. But that's just a small part of it, that I've said.

Henrik: Very interesting. You know, I just wanted to briefly return to a new side, in regards to the tracking, and also of course, the medication and so forth of young people. This was an article appearing in the Guardian, a while back, called, "Is Your Baby Playing With Its Toes Yet? If Not, the Government Wants to Know Why." And basically this is, it says that "babies will be assessed on their gurgling, babbling, and toe playing abilities, when they are five months old, under a legally enforced national curriculum for children from birth to five published by the government yesterday." And this is, they're going to have 69 governments set what they call early learning goals. You know, recording them, it says here, against more than 500 development milestones as they go. And if a child doesn't develop according to the regular scheme of things, they're going to make sure to track this and spot if anything is wrong with your child and so forth. Either, I guess, to take the child away from you, or simply begin treatment on medication or stuff like this. But again, this is kind of, you know, presented, of course, as a helping, you know, that they actually are trying to help people and concerned young parents and so forth. But, it's amazing, how it's presented in this way, and how, incredibly, you know, this is very radical in that sense. At least, to me, this is incredible stuff, and it just goes by without comment, it seems.

Alan: Exactly. When there's no comment, you know it's part of their agenda. And definitely, under the eugenics program, they're now calling it, World Bio-Ethics Committees. It's the same group, though, same eugenics strategy. They want to know, because in the near future, in the world they're creating, they're going to decide who will be sterilized. And the earlier they do it, as far as they're concerned, the better. So, all this will eventually lead to those whom they will state are, under various tests, not up to a certain par. And therefore they'll have to be sterilized, as a part-way measure to the next step. Because they know the next hundred years.

Henrik: Yeah, and it's going to be like a totally dumbed-down, but yet, I guess, super-efficient, strong, kind of clone type being.

Alan: Yes, it will be.

Henrik: A worker bee, basically I guess. Amazing.

Alan: There's a good site to look into. He's one of the characters who's up there pushing eugenics. And

people think he's a nice man. He's called John Glad, G-L-A-D. And he's got a website out there, it's called, whatwemaybe.org. And on there, this is what he says in one paragraph. He said, "Evolutionary selection has been radically relaxed in the human species, as a result of the development of civilization," – there's that word, civilization; they never define it, you see – "science in general and medicine in particular. While these advances have hugely benefited current populations, they've led to a significant degree, released the species from the biological process, which created it, and maintains its viability." So, he's complaining here that modern standards of living isn't killing enough people off. That's how. He's worded it differently, but it's the same thing. "Formerly, natural selection took place largely as a result of differential mortality. But now that most people survive well beyond their childbearing years, selection is determined largely by differential fertility. Aside from genetic illnesses, this new selection is also characterized by a negative correlation between fertility and intelligence." He's meaning that it's mainly the lower classes who are having the children. "The core of eugenic concern for over a century." So, people should look into his blurb, because he speaks for all the big boys at the UN worldwide.

Henrik: Interesting. And this was what, What We Will Be?

Alan: What We May Be.

Henrik: What We May Be. Oh, okay. I'm going to do a search for that, and put up the link in regards to this show. Yeah, but, it seems to be like they're trying to handle all natural processes of the earth, and trying to emulate, well, not emulate them, they're trying to basically take over these processes. And to be able to kind of decide themselves, in that sense. I guess we go back to that old philosophical concept of actually being able to be a god, I guess.

Alan: They see themselves as gods. There is no doubt. There's no doubt about that, when they realize they have power over life and death, and they're also in a high, very old, esoteric religion.

Henrik: And I've got to just throw in this, before we wrap things up here, today. But, again, in regards to another documentary I saw. A lot of documentaries here, but that's the way it is, that was called Five Ways to Save the Earth. And this of course, was in regards to scientists' different ideas to how we're going to combat the global warming agenda. And again, this was not in regards to that this is open for debate, or anything like that. This was, you know, people who are totally convinced that we have to go in with artificial means to actually change, do something to either block out sunlight or stuff like this. But, it kind of, the tone of all of this, and in regards to the scientists who were speaking about this, it was, that we have to actually through artificial means control the processes of earth, either through, as I said, block out sunlight, with the sending up the mirrors into space, or something like this. But again, I think it just kind of resonates with the fact that they're trying to take over natural processes, and begin to do this in a scientific way, I guess.

Alan: They are. It's already been done for a long time. We're just not supposed to know about it. We're already run in this scientific way. We have been since the first inoculations, in fact.

Henrik: Yeah. Okay, yeah, Alan. I think that will be a great place to kind of round things off today. But again, as always, I'd like you to tell us about your website, of course, and how we can support your work, in case we have new listeners or people who haven't tuned in for that long. So, give us your website address, and some of the material that you have on for us there.

Alan: Look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There's also my mirror sites. And they can check out a lot of stuff for free. And there's a few things I have for sale too, which go a little further. And there will be more going up there pretty well every day.

Henrik: Yeah, excellent. So, again, Alan, until next time. Thank you so much for coming on. And as always, it's always a pleasure to have you here. So, we'll speak again soon, my friend.

Alan: Okee-doke.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"RED ICE CREATIONS" SWEDISH RADIO
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN AS HOST

EPISODE: "EUROPEAN UNION, WORLD EMPIRE"

Oct. 14, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

HENRIK – A warm welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio. Thank you for tuning in to our broadcast. This is Henrik Palmgren and we are coming to you from the West Coast of Sweden in Scandinavia. We have a new program available for you on Sundays and Thursdays – talk radio on important topics with interesting guests for your consideration. We have our regular guest Alan Watt back with us on the program today. Alan has spent some time with us once a month, talking about important subjects, varying from mythology to history; conspiracy and the New World Order and so much more, that he covers over at his web site: cuttingthroughthematrix.com
Welcome back to the program, Alan – great to have you on the line again.

ALAN – I'm glad to be on.

HENRIK – Great. What has been going on over at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, since we last spoke? You are keeping busy, I see.

ALAN – Yes, I've got more shows coming up.

HENRIK – Definitely, you do, like almost one every day, I guess – not a radio show, perhaps, but you are definitely putting up your audio blurbs that you put up there; it's one every day, I guess.

ALAN – Yes, pretty well.

HENRIK – Exactly; keeping busy to keep an eye on what's going on in the world and just trying to track it all. It's a full-time job, as it were.

ALAN – I try not to get waylaid by the details; because when you know the big agenda, you don't have to wait to see what politician introduces what bill; you know they must do these things – and the politicians are interchangeable. These plans were laid down a long time ago; you know the agenda and you expect all these laws to come to pass as they go on their way.

HENRIK – Speaking of the agenda, I have to ask if you heard about the recent developments over here in Europe. You know, we got ourselves our own Council on Foreign Relations as it were: the "ECFR" they call it.

ALAN – That's right.

HENRIK – I am not jealous of the US any more, you know?

ALAN – No, no; now you have one too.

HENRIK – Isn't it great?

ALAN – We're equal. We are equally under the totalitarian propaganda rule.

HENRIK – That's right. It seems to be they are modelling the EU after the US in that sense very much; probably in the future it appears to come here – that they are probably going to bring in a president, like they have over in the US, to not watch over it all, but be the puppet, as it were, of it all, you know?

ALAN – Well, Karl Marx talked about it, remember, in the 1800s – you'd have a United Europe with the Scandinavian countries included, and you'd have a United Americas – that'll be the second one; and then there'd be the Pacific Rim conglomerate as well. Three massive trading blocks, each with a provincial government, and so the national government becomes "provincial" under a Super World Government, and, well, here it all is, and voilà, it's all a coincidence, eh?

HENRIK – Exactly. I mean, my mind goes back to basically the Holy Roman Empire; I mean, the EU, when they had this Constitution that was signed back in October 2004 – this was, of course, subsequently thrown out by the Dutch and the French by votes in 2005, but when they signed this treaty or the Constitution, this was basically in front of this colossal statue of Pope the Innocent the 10th. And this reminds me, draws my mind back to the Holy Roman Empire; that's what I see as the model here, basically.

ALAN – Well, these characters, especially the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just, remember, see all non-British Commonwealth Countries have a department, they have their own department – they have them. And they are called "the Council on Foreign Relations." In Britain it's called Royal Institute for International Affairs. That's the parent – that's the Big Grand-Daddy that runs all the CFRs, the Council on Foreign Relations groups. Now, they came out of the Rhodes Scholarship program for world government, based on the British model, the British Empire. Cecil Rhodes set up the Rhodes Foundation for scholarships, who would pick people, not so much the brightest people, but bright enough, but also who were involved in social issues at university, and they would be promoted for world leadership – and they merged with the Lord Alfred Milner group, the Round Table Society, and they became the nucleus for this world system. They also are the ones who put forward the League of Nations and then the United Nations. They helped draft up the constitutions for them. It's the same group, you see, based on free trade, trading regions or blocks under a Super World Government. This is all their agenda, and you've got to remember that even in Sweden and Norway and Denmark, they've had Rhodes scholars being sent over for years, trained. And when they come out of the Rhodes Scholarship program at Oxford University, they will go back to their own countries – doors are opened for them and they shoot to the top. They are not only up in politics, but they are inside the bureaucracies, which is perhaps even more important. You have had them for years, working towards this system.

HENRIK – Okay, Oxford University, you say. I have heard that a lot of the professors and so forth on Oxford; I don't know if Cambridge also is involved…or kind of these high-level socialists were actually referred to as the Fabians. Do you know if this is true?

ALAN – What they did was they branched out from the Rhodes and Milner Foundation, the Royal Institute for International Affairs; and they looked at the categories of society from the upper and middle and lower classes and they set up a particular society, sub-groups, that would lead each section of society – and so for what appeared to be initially for the working people, they gave them the Fabian Society. They became the top Labor leaders, and they also were put in charge of big-big unions and so on. However, in reality they were all part of CFR, or Council on Foreign Relations.

HENRIK – There we go, and I think Billy Clinton is one those high-level guys that were. He was a Rhodes Scholar, wasn't he?

ALAN – Yes, he was; so was Pierre Trudeau of Canada, who became Prime Minister. Pierre Trudeau, it's quite amazing, the man was the head of the Comintern Party, that's the International Communist Party. He led the delegation from Canada of the Young Communists in 1952 and yet, years later, he ran to become Prime Minister of Canada, and not one single newspaper mentioned that fact, which they all knew. He became Prime Minister of Canada. He started the national debt rolling off, he pushed integration, the multicultural idea, and then started the ball rolling into integration for the Summit of the Americas.

HENRIK – There we go. Do you know if the Rhodes scholarship is still around to this day?

ALAN – Yes, they pick them every year, and still send them. That's the premier foundation for picking and training world leaders – not for countries, but for the world integration.

HENRIK – Do you know if Blair is involved in this also? Tony?

ALAN – Well, we know that Tony went to Oxford; he was an Oxford man; he was groomed at Oxford and I am still waiting, now that he's left his main position, because the press always, afterwards, tells you more about Prime Ministers and who they really are. Up until now we don't know who, really, this man is – we know he went to Oxford University; we don't know anything about his lineage, his parentage or anything else. That's still a big mystery, but one day they will eventually tell us and he'll be related to the right people, you will find.

HENRIK – Exactly, definitely. And I guess the other one going in there right now, Gordon Brown has just… It's interesting, that they always put in – not always, but in most cases the Finance Minister that has been under the former Prime Minister, when he leaves, they get the finance guy up there. That's happened in Sweden many times also – do you have any idea why that might be a strategy for them?

ALAN – Yes, because we are run by economics, basically, and the banking boys and fraternities are high up there in placement of Prime Ministers, etcetera. They want someone that knows the con game of banking, which is just a big con game, and compound interest, debt, taxation – the system. In other words, the whole system, which is a form of slavery, that keeps us all under the Big Fist, and they need someone who understands the cons, who will go up there and sign everything he is told, into law.

HENRIK – That's right; I don't know if it was the inaugural speech of Gordon Brown, or if it was the speech that he did before he was officially put in as the Prime Minister of Great Britain, but in this speech, I don't think you could squeeze in the words New World Order and New Order more in a speech, to actually make it just contain of those words, you know.

ALAN – There's no doubt. See, we are under a complete, integrated, well-organized, well-connected, inter-connected system here of what appears to be different groups, but in reality it's just a pyramid of groups, all taking their orders from the same head. And it's been a push, a dream of theirs – this world utopia for a long-long-long time – a utopia for them, that is, for the Elite; and they've written about it since the French Revolution fairly openly, that eventually they would have war after war; and if they could simply speed up the process of creating wars and bring the synthesis out of them – and the treaties that come out of them, which means further integration, bigger empire-building. Eventually you join all the empires together. It's like three or four chessboard games going on at the same time, and eventually those boards get put on the big board, and we are all integrated together. This is their strategy.

HENRIK – This reminds me again, if we go back to the E.U. for instance, and we have been talking about this connection, with the Biblical connection I guess we could say, because there are very interesting correlations between if you look at the EU, the Parliament in Strasbourg, the building itself; it is very similar to a painting that a guy called Peter Brüeghel did back in 1563 and this is kind of a famous image of the tower of Babel. Have you seen the correlation between the building in Strasbourg and this painting? Have you seen those?

ALAN – Yes, I have.

HENRIK – Isn't that amazing?

ALAN – Yes, it is amazing and it's also the old, what they used to call "the invisible college," this allegorical type image in the mind of this round-round tower-type structure that the Rosicrucians brought out in the fifteen hundreds – and those artists in those particular days were members of the Rosicrucians. You'll find a lot of occultic meanings within their artwork. I am not surprised at all.

HENRIK – Yes, because, again, they had an ad connected with this image. If you look at the Strasbourg

building that is very similar, of course, but then, they have an ad – I think this was back in the seventies actually, or maybe later – an ad for Europe, basically, and one of the texts on the poster, basically, was: "Europe – many tongues, one voice." I mean, again, it goes right back to the Tower of Babel and the one language that everyone had, you know, at the beginning.

ALAN – In the fifteen hundreds the Rosicrucians, Francis Bacon, John Dee and others said that they were creating the international language of the future, which would be English; and that's the international business language of the present.

HENRIK – Could we connect this with the Commandments on the Georgia Guidestones maybe? Have you heard about this?

ALAN – That's the same thing; and Christian Rosencruz, which is Rosen Cross, or Rosicrucian. That's all it means; and the Rosy Cross has always been a symbol of the higher occult, where "those with spirit" (meaning themselves, in other words) would guide the world into this final Utopia that they plan. However, they also want to kill off – because they do believe in eugenics very-very strongly; they believe in breeding, good breeding. Not a new idea; it has been there for centuries and centuries and centuries. In fact the Old Testament is nothing but begetting and who marries whom – it's eugenics. Eugenics has always been involved with the superior types and the inferior types, according to themselves; and they want to kill off the "useless eaters," and that's why we live in an economic system, which is theirs, the psychopathic system – and therefore, the system that's coming in, they don't need all of those workers to service the world and make and produce things; therefore, they want to eliminate what they call the "useless eaters," as Lord Bertrand Russell called them.

HENRIK – Going back a little bit to the Bible again – this reminds me, when you were talking about the breeding and the eugenics of it all, that this has to do actually with the bloodlines or even the line of – I don't know if I should say – Cain, because that's probably the wrong idea here; but I tie this together with the idea of the punishment after the tree in the Garden of Eden and all of this; that death actually was something that was put on Man, or a sin that was put on Man, because of the thing that happened in the Garden with the Fruit, Tree of Knowledge and all of this. Do you think that there could be some kind of more esoteric overall, over-arching theme here, to actually tying this together with life extension technologies and living forever and the punishment of death, basically?

ALAN – Well, the Old Testament, remember, is all allegory of the rules that this system works by. It's nothing to do with real people. And Cain and Abel – one represents the nomadic type that follows his herd; that's Abel. He was able to do it, you know. You'll find that Cain "could," but he was static, in the beginning of what they called "civilization," as the end of nomadic life and the beginning of agriculture; that's what it means, when you get people static, together. Now they have homes; now you can own the homes, you can own the farms, you can own the land. Therefore it was a system coming in under the idea that they gave the name of Cain. Cain means king; cane means ruler actually; they used to use that in the school; the ruler was made out of cane, by the way, bamboo. And so you have the measuring of everything, the measuring, the weighing everything through cane. From Cain came King, and Kingu is what the ancient Mesopotamians called their king: Kingu – all these different variations of cane. However, Cain and Abel: Cain shows thathe who had the will to kill off competition would become top, he'd become the top man. That's what it really means – and you eat your enemy; in the ancient times you used to eat your enemy symbolically, and you took the power of that enemy into you. That was cannibalism: Cain-Abel – cainabel – cannibal.

HENRIK – Ah, there we go – exactly, wow, I haven't even thought about that. I was thinking about things like cocaine and sugar-cane, you know, the drugs and all of that stuff, you know.

ALAN – That's right – that's why you get "high;" you measure the height; you get high on drugs and it's all related to the old Mystery Builders, the big builders of society. As I say, it's not real people in the Bible; it's an allegory of the system.

HENRIK – It's an allegory that they are following, I guess, and that they are trying actually to implement on our level, or at least, if there is methodologies in there, like the Book of Revelation and all of this; this might be something that they are actually trying to create here or striving for, in one sense.

ALAN – There's no doubt; there's no doubt that in Genesis, or the Gene of Isis, you have a beginning; and it starts with "gene," the word "gene," remember. And we remember that; never forget the word "gene." It tells you in there, that there's a Deity – right? – who creates first Man and Woman in Chapter One in the perfect sameness, the imaggio, the perfect, perfect sameness as the god – meaning they were gods themselves. In Chapter Two it tells you: there was no-one to till the soil. Now, the first one was called Man and Woman, in the "perfect sameness." Chapter Two – you have: there's no-one to till the soil, so Adam, meaning earth: "ruddy," "red" – and Eve were created. What it means: it's an allegory of a superior type that has ruled the world, who are like gods to themselves as far as they are concerned, but they don't do the work.Adam and Eve, the "commoners," do the work. So the Bible starts off with a class or caste system built right into it for those who understand it.

HENRIK – Wow – that's amazing. Exactly; there is so many connections here, again, going back to the Bible; we have talked about this before.

ALAN – It also tells you – they told Adam and Eve to go out and "replenish" the earth, meaning it had been plenished or populated before this god came along.

HENRIK – Exactly; what's that all about, and even when Cain got his mark by god, because he had slain Abel, he was afraid to go out in the land, because he was afraid that he would be lynched, basically, because of what he had done. So, again, suggesting that there are more people out there, you know – the beasts out there, and that might be even kind of a reference to – how shall we put it – the people or the humans that were around at that time, but weren't considered to be within this class that you talk about of Adam and Eve – the rulers, basically.

ALAN – That's right. Therefore, technically, you see, most folk are not Man of Woman, they are descended from another species, as far as the Elite are concerned – a "lesser" type of being. "Human," as they call it and even the word "Huma" from the earth again, comes from it: "red," "ruddy" – earth, earthy.

HENRIK – I thought that Hu-Man stood for "humble man" – do you know if that's true?

ALAN – Hahaha. Well, I'd say the "hum" part is true – we're good worker bees; but it's really from the earth, from the humus.

HENRIK – Okay, that's an interesting thing. Hey, listen, I just want to return a little bit and talk about the ECFR again, just mention a few of the members that are in there. Most of these guys I haven't heard about, these are the regular, I guess, politicians from around Europe; former Finnish President Marti Ahtisari and the current special UN Envoy for Kosovo, one guy called Joshka Fisher is the former German Foreign First Minister or I might get that wrong, I am not sure; and former EU Counter-Terrorism Coordinator Timothy Garton Ash, and one guy from Poland; Foreign Minister – but one interesting guy that they have in there, I guess, the representative of the bankers or whatever, was George Soros – and he's got a good spot, I guess, in there.

ALAN – That's right – the front-man for the Rothschilds.

HENRIK – Yes, so he'll be making decisions, I guess, on the economical plane and telling the other guys what is up and what is not, economical-wise.

ALAN – Yes, they think so far ahead. This is what Margaret Thatcher referred to in her speeches when she was touring the globe after she left as Prime Minister of Britain. Her lecture tours were entitled: "The New World Order" – New World Order. She said: "We, all the ex-Premiers and high politicians" – meaning the high cabinet politicians – "we have formed and are part of a parallel government (unelected, but previously elected), an unelected parallel government. We all know each other, we all work together towards a greater cause, a greater future." Now, this is exactly what was brought up at the beginning of the nineteen hundreds in England, when the upper elite were complaining about this idea of democracy, and that democracy with conflicting parties and bickering, could never get anything done in a hurry, because of all of their arguing – and therefore they had decided to set up this Royal Institute for International Affairs, which

would be a parallel government, which would incorporate all of the ex-Prime Ministers and Presidents into it. That's what we have been living under; and professor Carl Quigley – who was the historian for the CFR in America, and who had the access to all the records – wrote the two great books on it: "The Anglo-American Establishment" and "Tragedy and Hope;" and he said – and this in the 1960s – he said: "We have been under this form of government, this parallel government, this secret government for over fifty years."

HENRIK – There we go – right from the horse's mouth, as it were. Because I had a question about this a while back, actually. Someone who was interested in these subjects and wanted to talk more – do you have any good book recommendations beyond…I guess the biographies of the big boys themselves are the best source to kind of get it from, the horse's mouth as it were; but do you have any good suggestions or recommendations for people, who want to dive into further about this?

ALAN – They have to go into the books put out in 1944-46 by high politicians or ex-Prime Ministers. Lots of them came out in the Americas and in Britain at the time, because they all belonged to this Royal Institute for International Affairs, CFR – and they all pushed books for Global Integration under a World Government. They didn't get their way; they thought the public were ready to bow down after WWII, and they were very cocksure of themselves, so they published a lot of their findings – but they didn't get away with it, so they went quiet again; but worked steadily towards the integration secretly. There are stacks of books there put out, but I'd have to go through by a list though, to get them.

HENRIK – Maybe we can go into that for a future program; we can go through some of those, or some recommendations, if you have some, of course. Great. Hey, listen – I just wanted to squeeze this in here: I saw recently a lecture by a guy that I currently don't remember his name, but he was talking about an organization called "Common Purpose." Have you heard about this?

ALAN – I have heard about it.

HENRIK – That was a brief lecture that I watched; I am not that in tune with everything what it's about and so forth, but this was basically – I should boil it down that this was basically something that he referred to as some kind of mind-manipulation or even some kind of cult, basically, that trained politicians and people in different kinds of authority positions to actually to work, again, of course, as the name implies, a "common purpose." What I found interesting in this, was that they said they set up the organization as a charitable organization.

ALAN – They always do, a foundation.

HENRIK – Okay. Tell us about that, because he was referring to that there are actually different laws that go in as you set up a charitable foundation.

ALAN – Yes, you do. Number one: they can funnel large amounts of money into the foundation without taxation. Therefore, they are not subjected to tax; they also get special exemption laws as far as disclosure of their book-keeping: who they are giving it to; where the money comes from or anything else; but if you go back into the writings of Albert Pike, for instance – he talked about it, he said: "we shall gain authority and power over everyone by using every means at our disposal, by collecting money by any means possible, including manipulation of the stock market; and then we shall become masters over the masters of the world." What he was referring to was the creation of great foundations and that's been reiterated again by other characters. Adam Weishaupt said the same thing: "we shall create huge foundations, which then will put out charitable organizations, which will be political leader organizations in reality; and fund them heavily, and they would demand laws will get passed, all in the line of our agenda." And that's what we have, and they come under charitable institutions.

HENRIK – Wow, exactly. And he even mentioned a guy that talked about this, the "common purpose," that there are different specifications here, in regards to what you actually have to keep track on, or the bookkeeping, basically, on what is being said under the meetings; there are different laws here, meaning that they don't have to keep track on it in the same way; and what I thought about right away, was that: "hey, wait a minute, isn't Freemasonry kind of a charitable organization?" This is one of the attributes that goes hand in hand with this; that, you know, they have a lot of charities too… you know, if it's burn victims,

or give money to hospitals or whatever it might be; but a consequence of that then might be that there are different laws that this organization can go under – do you think that's one of the main reasons why it's a charitable organization?

ALAN – Yes. You've got to understand that all the occult have hidden behind "good works" from the very beginning. When the Knights Templars merged, they merged with the Assassins, the Hashishin of the Middle East – that was an Arabic sect, a very old Arabic sect – they merged with the Old Man of the Mountain, and the Old Man of the Mountain used to run orphanages, massive orphanages – they'd take in the "widows' sons" and bring them all in and train them in a mountain retreat and called it "Paradise" and gave them hashish and so on; women, everything they wanted, gave them a good education and sent them out into the world to be advisors to other princes and caliphates and so on. However, when they were told, even twenty years later to assassinate someone, they would go and kill them. So they always hide behind charitable institutions, because it's very hard for the average person to see behind the charity and the con-game that's going on behind the charity. Now, I know people at the Rockefeller Foundation and all these foundations work together; they are not unrelated. We find that the big foundations, the Rockefeller, Ford, Carnegie and a whole bunch of them were heavily involved in the creation of the Nazi Party and the war machine, and those same families that ran the foundations, made the big company I.G. Farben, the shell company, that was Hitler's war machine and these guys were never prosecuted, you know. And they are still running the show. Even the Bushes, Herbert Walker was involved in the Trading With The Enemy Act – he got off with it though, that was the Bush family. All the present players we have in the US and across the world were all funding the Nazi Party, strangely enough, in World War II. Now they run the big foundations as well, and they have their NGO leaders. Now, Michael Gorbachev, who was, remember, the Premier of the Soviet Union – he had been head of the KGB at one time – gave his parting speech to the Politburo when they were putting down Communism, and he said: "shortly you'll hear that Communism is dead – but don't believe it; we are simply expanding into the next phase." Well, at the same time that he was saying that, Alvin Toffler came out with his book: "The Third Wave" and Newt Gingrich was handing it out to Congressmen on the Congressional steps. 'The Third Wave' (Third Way) was talking about the amalgamation of a bureaucratic, communistic system to run the masses on behalf of this fascist elite at the top. That's the merger of Communism and Capitalism, which it was designed to do in the first place.

HENRIK – Exactly. The two dichotomies come together and form the new…ah, that's amazing.

ALAN – I do know people who work inside the Rockefeller Foundation and I know people who do nothing but sign cheques to these big foundations, these other "charitable" organizations. Remember that the Soviet Union was run technically, technically by NGOs: Non-Governmental Organizations, but their heads were picked by the Politburo and they would demand from the Government they pass laws on this and laws on that; and the Government happily did so. That's the system they have brought here, and the heads of these NGOs are given full-time salaries by the big foundations.

HENRIK – Tell us more about the Non-Governmental Organizations. Is that something that would merge later but was started up in the Soviet Union, then?

ALAN – Yes, in fact that's why the Soviet Union meant – soviet means that "rule by councils," NGOs. In other words, a pretense for the people. Well, these Non-Governmental Organizations, like "Mothers Against Drunk Driving" – they are getting us used to being stopped on the road, when you didn't get stopped before by the Police – checkpoints, etcetera. They all have ulterior purposes, but they pretend to speak on behalf of the public. Now, these NGOs, groups, these Non-Governmental Organizations are not elected by anybody, remember. We don't vote for them and under one of the big amalgamation treaties for the Americas they had three years ago, for the first time the Big Boys at the meetings said: "we have to bring in some of the NGO leaders to speak on behalf of the public." Well, that was the con there: I knew that was going to happen eventually, because the NGOs aren't elected by anybody, they are not democratic.

HENRIK – So this basically could be any kind of organization and the only thing that makes them is the law that makes them an NGO, is that it?

ALAN – What it is, it's acceptance and authorization of the United Nations. If the aim of the organization is on the list, the accepted list of the UN, they are authorized by the UN.

HENRIK – Aha, I see, okay, there we go. That's nice; this could be everything from even lobby firms and stuff like that can be NGO or...is that wrong?

ALAN – Mainly they come from the guise of "helping the public;" but really it's putting chains on the public. You have "International Mayors of the World" Society – now, the Mayors...you think your town Mayors are elected by you? No, once this guy's elected, he is now a member of the United Nations International Association, and he gets his newsletters and his agenda right from the UN. You have International Education Authority groups; parents' groups for education that belong to the UN and they are unelected as well; they get their orders from the UN; everything comes from the United Nations to standardize the world.

HENRIK – So this is applicable world-wide?

ALAN – Yes.

HENRIK – Oh, wow, my Gosh. Yes, I definitely need to read up some of that, Non-Governmental Organizations, NGOs. Hey, listen – I wanted to mention in this program here also, because we have something, an event upcoming soon in the US – an exercise, actually, something called: "Topoff Four and Vigilant Shield 08." These are exercises designed to test official Reponses to the "detonation of radiological dispersal device" on the US territory. And of course, the exercise will be overseen by Dick Cheney; he will travel to Portland to coordinate all Federal Departments and agencies – the response to these simulated attacks. What do you make of this? Again we have the drills or the exercises – I don't know if I mentioned it, October 15th to 19th this is going to occur. Anything to worry about? What's your thought on that?

ALAN – It's one of the big tests to amalgamate – see, what you have now: they are called "Multi-Jurisdictional Task Forces," that includes Police, Special Units of Police, Military, Special Forces, even firemen, ambulance people and even civilian groups within, again, society, the authorized civilian groups, who are all working together to see if they can contain whole cities and regions within the US and Canada and Britain too. I think that even Australia is participating in some places. It's a "lock-down," and it's not just to do with nuclear fallout; it's also to do with supposedly a plague that comes out, a pandemic or even a hurricane or something like that. They are using anything that could possibly happen as a guise to try and lock down cities, to see how all of these agencies can cooperate together. Now, these agencies first broke out as a Multi-jurisdictional Task Force idea and Emergency Preparedness, back in the early nineties, nineteen nineties in Europe and they had practice drills in small towns across Canada in ninety-five. I saw one happening, and they had actors or volunteers acting as people who had been hurt; and the military was there, police, ambulance and all the rest of it; and it's in a potato town in Canada, all they grow is spuds; and I said: "what on earth is going on?" and they said: "well, just in case if there is a terrorist attack against Baxter Laboratories," which just happens to be one of the main inoculation laboratories that was involved with I.G. Farben. I thought who on earth would want to blow up this place? This is in 1995, long before 9-11. Then they gave us all booklets; all the people across the country were given these little booklets on "emergency preparedness" against all man-made or "Acts of God" type disasters, so they were getting ready for it back then. Now you are simply seeing the whole dress rehearsal come into play; and I really think – you talked about the Georgia Guidestones and so on – I think that the plague idea is the perfect way to control and terrify society into compliance into the whole new agenda that's coming along – they can move people off the land, vast amounts of people; they can move them into the big cities for "safety;" they can quarantine whole areas if they wish to. There's so much they can do under the pretense of plague. That's what I really fear will come, eventually.

HENRIK – That's not good at all – the reason why I thought this was interesting also, was: if there's something in a name, it's that's what I kind of was triggered by so to speak here, at the "vigilant shield," because the one that Dick Cheney, the exercise that he oversaw during 9-11 was called "vigilant guardian." So a kind of eerie similarity there, so again, I don't know if...

ALAN – They're the "guardian class," according to Plato – that's what they called them: "the guardians." It's interesting that he uses that term; and the shield, of course, a vigilant shield. Now, a shield – it's very vague; a shield is something that can stop incoming, but it can also stop those behind the shield from going forward; and I think what they're going to do is to contain. You see, all NATO countries, every country that

signed the NATO pact has been under this for twenty years. The "Man Alive" series in Britain, years ago did a documentary on a booklet that's supposed to be available to every European and Scandinavian; and it's what to do in times of emergency; and this thing was not available to the public. The "Man Alive" film crew got a copy; most of it was blacked out, but what was left was bad enough; and under the laws of the NATO countries, if there's any radioactive or biological fallout in an area, then everyone in that area is to be completely contained – and that's the only point of it – not to help them, but contain them. Any people breaking out from a town or city have to be shot on sight by the Military, and large groups of people trying to flee have to be bombed from the air with – I think – CS gas. Killed. That's the NATO policy for "containment."

HENRIK – Well, exactly; I mean, I guess they have this kind of attitude towards that; especially if there's some kind of plague; even if this is artificially induced as it were or not; I guess that their policy to this to prevent spreading or whatever, is to be basically how ruthless they ever can be, you know.

ALAN – Isn't that amazing down through history – I always say that you can read books put out by big players in the political field, where they outline what they'd like to see happen in an agenda. Then you see all of these strange things actually "happening." Now, how come every time it's called a "coincidence?" – they get what they want. You will never find anything happening outside of their control, in a "natural disaster" or anything, that aids anybody else; everything happens to aid their agenda, on cue – even the 9-11 deal. They wrote about it in the nineties, that they needed something on the scale of Pearl Harbor to get this war started in the Middle East – and lo and behold, they get their wish. I mean, these guys are the luckiest characters I have ever heard of.

HENRIK – Well, you know, that's why they are all leaders, you know – they are lucky, that's it.

ALAN– That's the whole key to it; and this "pandemic" idea will be the greatest way to completely change society; especially when you remember Rumsfeld, when he said: "this war might take a hundred years." He was talking about the complete alteration of the entire system of society into a new system.

HENRIK – And even just the threat of a plague-type virus going around; I think that would be enough.

ALAN – Oh, sure; that's why they gave us the predictive programming of movies like "Outbreak," and all the subsequent ones that came out afterwards. All they'll have to do is show you a couple of guys in these biological suits carrying a stretcher; tell you that there's a plague. And that will be on TV, so it "must be true," and we all panic. It's like the mad cow fiasco at the time. For the mad cow fiasco they showed you the same one cow staggering across a road in a barn, towards a barn. The same one cow, the same shot over and over again. You never saw any other mad cows.

HENRIK – Really? I didn't think about that. That's a good point. What do you think the agenda is there? Because I read recently that they were trying to get it more popular for people to go away from the meat diet and so forth. Do you think that's a…

ALAN – It was in Alvin Toffler's book. Alvin Toffler, again, the guy who did "The Third Wave," the one that Newt Gingrich was handing out. Now, Newt Gingrich, remember, is the guy who opens up the Loyola meetings at Loyola University for world scientists to do with the brainchip. The same Newt Gingrich, he was handing out that "Third Wave." In that book by Alvin Toffler, it says: "We shall create a vegetarian world, and it must be so." He doesn't tell you why it must be so; he says that "it must be so."

HENRIK – Ah, that's interesting, exactly. Again, it's all these kind of…on every small little level there are these ideas somewhere to steer people into… even if they implement it through a fashion or through a threat or whatever it might be.

ALAN – Or the New Age too, it's been pushed through the New Age for a long time, vegetarianism; and yet they copied that from the Brahmanistic idea of India; because the Brahmins advocated that for a religion and the public accepted it and you see the malnourished, very thin and stunted growth, not too bright people at the bottom there that have been brought up in a very poor diet, not just a vegetarian diet, but it's also a restricted type of vegetarian diet. Once they've got you all vegetarian, now you are on the modified

vegetables, that's all they will allow and gradually they will exclude certain types of proteins from your meals, till you can't even get beans anymore.

HENRIK – That's the other side to all of this, that you have the GMO being implemented on this level too, which of course, you know, everything from…basically poisons you and changes even your DNA to actually, you know, being more…not enough nutrition is, basically, in the food itself. So that's a high risk, as it were, that I see.

ALAN – In all warfare, you go for the main infrastructure: food is first and water. Food and water – down through thousands of years, go for the food and the water. And when you realize what they use – and they use this in fish too. I saw a program on television here from the Ministry of Fisheries in Canada; and they had these water troughs going past people, workers standing next to these very small machines and they picked up a fish every couple of seconds, just touched it against this little thing, which used insufflation, like the Star Trek device, for injections that doesn't break the skin, but it goes with high force through. And it forces through e-coli; e-coli, which is used to go in deep within the DNA and the e-coli carries the new DNA structure and therefore, when every cell of that fish dies off, as all cells do, as it's renewing, the new DNA attached to the e-coli takes over and then completely recreates the fish. They have been doing this for years, and here we are getting all of these modified foods, still with the same DNA structure attached with it with all of the different e-coli inside it, by the way – they are still active – and we're being bio-engineered.

HENRIK – That's a scary thought, that's for sure. Exactly, that's why I also think that actually, growing your own food and actually, again, you know, learning how to plant something, how to grow something, becoming more in tune with nature, I see this is as a kind of a key part, a key component to all of the information and learning about all of this stuff also; learning how to plant and how to grow something – I think that's one of the best things you actually could do in a time like this. What do you think?

ALAN – In a time like this, there's no doubt about it; although I do see the day where they will forbid you to even have a garden. They'll call it "anti-social," if you are trying to feed yourself. In the system that's coming up, you are supposed to be "inter-dependent," and that's going to be law.

HENRIK – And people are going to demand it too, sure.

ALAN –You'll find that city people will, they're the easiest ones to go along with.

HENRIK – Exactly, exactly. But still, we're not at that level; and people still can own land, fortunately and we can still grow our own food and I think that's a good idea, something to strive for.

ALAN – If you can get a hold of the old un-modified seeds, there are a few companies left; as far as we know, they have the un-modified seeds.

HENRIK – Exactly. You have to hook up with some of the indigenous people somewhere and get the…like the CIA did, I think, when they bought some seeds from the Native Indians when they were going store seeds in one of their underground facilities, and then they didn't go for the supermall seeds or whatever; they got to the real source, you know, the Native Americans, and bought corn seeds from them.

ALAN – What we have to understand is, the public of the world are under attack; it's a war – it's a total war we are under. We have to realize that for the first time; and really snap out of it. Big companies, like Monsanto, made secret deals with the Canadian Government – I have no doubt they did it with other governments too – to test out the GMO foods on the Canadian public without the consent or knowledge of the Canadian public; that's been admitted to, now, in Canada. We were all guinea-pigs. And how could a "democratically elected" government – it shows you you're not democratic, you see – how could they possibly enter into a secret deal with an international corporation to test out the main, most important thing in your life, apart from water, is food, for survival. They did it for 10 years before it broke out from Britain by chance, that we were the guinea pigs. We're not under democracy. What you've got to realize is: Monsanto and the big boys, who are obviously authorized by the same high group in the world to be the front leaders in this. Monsanto has been grabbing all of the grain and seed of pretty well everything that had never been patented before; and using a loophole, which they made sure was in the law – because the

law system works for them too. Because they hadn't been patented before – no-one had thought of it, they just passed seeds on for hundreds and hundreds of years – they are putting patents on all of the existing seed, including the unmodified stuff; so when you start to get that seed and grow it, they can come on your land and say: "hey, that's our seed, we own the patents to that." You have no right to grow that stuff.

HENRIK – Really, and the original stuff too? I thought it was just the seeds or the plants that they actually changed something in.

ALAN – No; for five years now, they have been; every day there's dozens of varieties of seeds that simply haven't been patented, they are doing it every day.

HENRIK – There we go – so they can demand interest on that later, or…

ALAN – That's right.

HENRIK – Oh my god, exactly.

ALAN – So we are under world attack here.

HENRIK – Gosh, my god… You know, Alan, I just want to run this by you before we round things up here for this time. Al Gore, winning the Nobel Prize: What do you think about that?

ALAN – The gory-man, eh? Well, the gory man there didn't surprise me, because his father and the ones before him were basically trained by Armand Hammer – and Armand Hammer was a big player for the Elite in his day. He had his own offices across from the White House, and he also had his own offices in the Kremlin of all places. Next he worked with Lenin and then Stalin. These families, again, these international families are all part of the high occultic groups. Well interbred, not too bright, Al Gore, they have given him his job; as long as he reads his lines, and has his ghost-writers write his books, he'll be okay – but the idea, it's not his idea, it's an old idea – and sure, they're going to promote the green-green-green. Remember: red is labor in Revolution. Blue is Conservative. Look at the ties they wear at election time. Green is the Green Party. These are all Masonic lodges.

HENRIK – The coloring again, exactly.

ALAN – Blue, red, green and so on.

HENRIK – You're speaking about colors; how about orange, the color orange?

ALAN – Orange is a new infusion of two colors; however, orange also goes back to the Royal Families of Europe, especially in Britain too; because they still have one of the main bases at the Hague in Holland, the Netherlands, and it's called "The Free State of Orange." That's where the International Court is right now for the UN; that's where the Kaiser Wilhelm went after World War One. He was never brought up on charges; he went there, because they have international "Free Status." Just like the Vatican; they can't touch them.

HENRIK – It's Free State of Orange, it was that name?

ALAN – Orange Free State.

HENRIK – Okay, well, interesting.

ALAN – Also, the main radical group to fight Catholicism for Britain is called the "Orange Lodge," the Masonic lodge – it's a lodge too; so you have red, orange, green, blue and so on.

HENRIK – Exactly. I am thinking, even of William…William of Orange?

ALAN – That's right; "King Billy" they called him too, because he came right over from that particular state: the Orange Free State in the Netherlands.

HENRIK – There we go; very interesting. Again, I want to thank you for coming on the program again. I think it's good time to round things up here for this time. It's always a pleasure to have you on; it's always very knowledgeable, discussing the things that we do; and as usual I want to leave the last few minutes the floor open, as it were, to you so you can talk a little bit about your web site and promote the books and CDs and the stuff that you have out there.

ALAN – Yes. Look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com for lots of free downloads on all the various topics in the history; the history of all of these things that we were discussing today, and much-much more; and look into the European site: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for transcripts available in other languages.

HENRIK – Excellent. CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com That's the main web site. Alan Watt, thank you for coming on, and we're looking forward to speaking to you again.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

_____

Transcript: T. Freeman

ALAN WATT ON
RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN
(Episode: Colonization, Mayflower and Fertility Rites)
*****

Part 1 of February 25, 2007 Broadcast
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: Welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio. This is Internet talk radio available through our website redicecreations.com. I'm your host, Henrik Palmgren and we are recording from the West Coast of Sweden. Thank you for tuning into this Sunday edition of our program and today we have back with us on the show our monthly regular Alan Watt and it's always a pleasure and a treat to spend time cutting through the matrix with Mr. Watt, and Alan's website of course is cuttingthroughthematrix.com or you can try .net also. Check it out. Follow along in his excellent audio blurbs and take a look at the books and the DVDs and all the material that he's got available there for you. So I hope things have been going good since we last spoke, Alan. Welcome. It's great to have you back on the line.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Henrik: Great, great. We received a few emails about a few weeks ago regarding your website being down and so forth and your audio blurbs were not available. I guess you had some issues over there, but everything is back and up and running now, I guess.

Alan: Yes, I gave a talk on disclosed and verified information on the CIA bringing in the drugs to sell on the streets of the U.S. and rehashing the old Iran-Contra deal, and someone at the top didn't like it, I think, rehashing this kind of stuff, and put the word in to give me a hard time.

Henrik: So did someone attack the web server or something like that? Do you know where this came from?

Alan: Well, Yahoo pulled one of the sites down, went round in circles, didn't ever really get to the bottom of it, and also at the same time I was getting viruses and Trojans sent into the website. So someone got annoyed.

Henrik: Maybe a hint that you're on the right track.

Alan: This is the sort of nonsense they do. They do this kind of stuff for harassment's sake. You know it's quite easy for them to do since they can get into anybody's site; that's by law that government agencies can get into anybody's site and play around with it.

Henrik: And it takes a lot of time and I guess that's the main issue in one sense is that it takes such a long time to get things back up and running again, and by then you're behind on the work and behind on the email answering and so forth and all that.

Alan: In fact, one weekend can set you back two weeks.

Henrik: No doubt.

Alan: Quite easily.

Henrik: Absolutely. Okay, so we're glad things are up and running and you have a few mirror sites more now, I guess, because traffic has been heavy on all of your sites, I guess.

Alan: Yes and it's also a safety in case, again, Yahoo could pull the sites at any time. Then it suddenly dawned on me that you could lose all your information and then have no backup, so at least this way – it could be done, but it's highly unlikely, they could pull all the sites at once.

Henrik: On different Internet ISP companies or something like that so it's more difficult. All right, last time we talked during our regular show we finished off on a note about the Mayflower and maybe it would be appropriate to just spend some time on this, talking about kind of the beginnings of the Americas and how, why and when the continent was colonized at first. You know we recently there were the – what was it, the 275th birthday of founder and Masonic president of the U.S. George Washington and a simple search I guess on Wikipedia on the Mayflower of course states that the Mayflower was the ship that transported the pilgrim fathers from Plymouth, England, to Virginia, U.S. Alan, are you saying there is something to add to that?

Alan: Obviously this wasn't the first part of the colonization and yet so much attention is given to this particular group coming in. People have been coming in for a long time beforehand, but it became almost part of the American tradition that there's something very special about the Mayflower coming in. They've never really gone into it, except when you follow the history of the Mayflower it was to do with families from different parts of Europe that went under a cover of Christianity. They tended to be very wealthy families and going under a sort of Puritan guise and their ancestry often were into revolutionaries in different parts of

Europe, the Waldenses and different sects. They ultimately all became part of the Puritan movement and they moved into the U.S.; and even as I say the name of the ship, the Mayflower, May Day is their big day in the mysteries.
Henrik: So these are the Pilgrims. Do you know why they call it this? The name, where does it come from?
Alan: A Pilgrim was often, especially in the 1800's in fact, it was common in Freemasonic meetings when you met someone to call them a Pilgrim or a traveler. It was one who was on the journey seeking that which was lost. That's what they would say, "Are you a Pilgrim?" and so it's part of a mystery religion and I'm sure lots of the Puritans came in and they were actually descended from the Albigensians of Europe.
Henrik: This is a family bloodline?
Alan: That and almost a separate religion which could almost emulate and simulate Christianity but it had an esoteric side to it as part of a mystery-type religion. The Cathars and Albigensians, in parts of Europe, they rivaled the Catholic Church at one time. They also had an almost mirror-type image of the Catholic hierarchy structure. They were very wealthy people. They had their own bishops and priests, but they had almost a mirror image and yet an opposite viewpoint on what the god was, and the god of the world was the enemy according to them and therefore he who ruled the world was Satan and anything of the world was Satan's. They also had a form of almost reincarnation belief tucked away hidden in the esoteric side of their religion that was kept quiet from the lower orders.
Henrik: Sounds very Gnostic I guess in some terms?
Alan: Yes, and also they believed that it was doing a child no favor to bring them into this world. There's a lot written during the inquisitions about them. We don't know how much is true because obviously those who are the victors always defame those that they beat; but, over and over again, we do know they had almost communal-type celebratory days or festivals which in a sense were orgiastic.
Henrik: Do you think that some of these actually infiltrated themselves within the Catholic Church and stuff like this? I mean it must have happened in--
Alan: Oh, I'm sure of it. In fact, when they scattered, it's odd, here's the Vatican declaring the last Crusade, which was not in the Middle East, it was in parts of Europe, and it was against the Cathars and the Albigensians. That was the last Crusade that was ordered by the papacy and they chased them. They didn't all get killed or slaughtered. Many of them did and you'll find from the Holy Blood, Holy Grail, this kind of stuff, this what they're always leading to, with those that escaped with the relics of their holy religion. They always wrap it in without telling the whole story, because they were wrapped in with the Templars and different organizations, brotherhoods, even though they were mainly a lay-type organization where they did marry, as opposed to the Knights Templars, they didn't marry, but they had their lay organization and the Cathars and Albigensians seemed to have been it.
Henrik: Interesting. You mentioned the Puritans. For those that don't know, what is this group? Is this a Christian group?
Alan: The Puritans – it was almost a reverting to the Old Testament laws, where everything became somber, there was to be no dancing, no gaiety, no happiness, just hard work and praising God quietly. That was the Puritan movement. It was really financed from Holland into existence, especially in England through Oliver Cromwell. His whole army was financed by Holland, the bankers of Holland, and they took over Britain for a while and introduced the Puritan movement. It was a time when everything was very, very strict. There was no spontaneity. They didn't allow music in the churches. It was all very, very somber and they wore black of course.
Henrik: You know one thing that comes to mind is the Amish people. Very interesting. Do you think that these are connected with the Puritans in any way?
Alan: You will find that all of them have their roots around the same time period. Amish and different groups originated in Germany. They kept a lot of the traditions and the language often. When I look at groups like the Amish, or the Mennonites, I see it a bit differently. I see them all almost like experiments in controlled breeding because you're taking a group out of a population and within that group you arrange marriages (and their marriages are arranged) and you can select under a controlled study of who marries whom and it's almost an experiment in breeding. That's how I see these things and the same with the Mormons.
Henrik: Do they pick each other's wives and so forth thereto in the Mormons?
Alan: Very, very often their wives are picked for them. Then the Mennonites, for instance, there's big money involved in marriages because they tend to be pretty wealthy people, Mennonites and Amish, and when weddings take place, it's almost a business deal between the families because big estates are involved, often very large tracts of land, lots of money. There's a lot more than just – they don't allow them just to pick their own mate.

Henrik: Oh, okay. One thing that comes to mind when speaking about the Mormons, is it feels like there's a lot of Old Testament connections in going back to the stuff about Israel and so forth. I know that there is some Freemasonic connection to it all, but do you know about the Salt Lake, the area, is the connection between Israel and the Salt Lake in – I don't know. Do you know what the region is called?
Alan: There's the Dead Sea as well. The Dead Sea in Israel is salt.
Henrik: That's right yeah.
Alan: And so there's a connection to an extent there, but I think it's even more so than that. Joseph Smith is the founder of the Mormon group, and once again, you'll find that Joe Smith was a freemason. You can find that they have an order called the Elect for men within Mormonism and when you become an Electi and you're elected in, you go through the same rituals and the same secret oaths as freemasonry. They're identical. They are the same. They're one and the same thing. I think once again this is another control group for experimentation on controlled breeding.
Henrik: Interesting. Regarding the Dead Sea of course, I guess there's a lot of salt lakes around the place. We've even got a salt lake or salt core as we call it in Sweden, salt cabadan, and stuff like this, so I guess there's a lot of places that this kind of connects with. Again, returning to the Swedish theme here, but that's how it is considering that we are here as it is now; but regarding the Mayflower itself, I don't know if you guys either in Canada or in the U.S. have something like this, but we have school kids going around door to door and selling the Mayflower on – I guess this is on the day of May 1st actually, of course connecting this with the big union protestors and I guess you have Labor Day over there and this is on May 1st also. Isn't that right?
Alan: That's right. It was the time of regeneration. If you go back into the older mysteries, which existed in even pre-Christian times, they had the Maypole celebration where you danced around the maypole with its red and white streamers coming down, the male and the female, and it was a time for as I say regeneration. It was a time also when the young were encouraged to go off with the young into the forests and have intercourse. The children that were produced or were conceived on May Day were often called Robin and that's where you get the name Robinson, because you were conceived on that particular day. These were all pre-Christian celebrations. There was an excellent movie put out years ago. It was one of the first more esoteric movies that was ever created and it was called The Wicker Man, first made in the 1960's, I believe, and that showed you the May celebrations with the maypole with all the sexual innuendo involved and the old pagan magic rituals involved within it.
Henrik: Oh, okay. We have a lot of stuff also, of course, we have the maypole and this is of course on mid-summers eve primarily up here in Sweden at least have the maypole and all this and this of course the symbol itself is two circles hanging on one pole actually pointing down into the earth. It's like the willy fertilizing the earth basically.
Alan: That's right. That's exactly right. These are very old pre-Christian parts of a religion – it's the pantheistic religion. That's the amazing thing. The more you go into the mystery religions, you'll find they're completely interwoven with the standard religions we're given and hidden within the standard religions, through all of them. They all have the same esoteric stories hidden within them and behind it all you find obviously a connecting factor and maybe even a connecting priesthood that run them all. I think they still do run them all, all the religions, and you'll see their symbols all around you growing up and most folks take them for granted. They don't realize they're looking at an actual religious symbol, whether it's a maypole, the rose; you'll see the rose above every old church door symbolizing the spirit, the soul, and a of course the light shines through onto the priests within and he represents the son of God. He is the son of God during that time the light shines on him. You see, we live in a world where people see things, they practice things and they don't know what they mean.
Henrik: Absolutely. It's a big ritual ongoing and we have no clue and I think we can even pick up on this in modern culture. I don't how far this goes back, but when you said regarding the regeneration aspect of this, we actually again in Sweden have something called March also taking place on May 1st. Actually where a bunch of school kids are going out I guess almost definitely if there's forest around in the area, a walk through the forest and the kids have things with them they have built or constructed, stuff in paper, tied it to sticks and so forth that makes sounds. I think at the time when we do this when we were small we don't understand it, but it feels like it's part of a ritual that actually is about awakening spring in the area. That's what it feels like to me and I guess we could connect this with Easter also because this is basically during the same period I think and again we go back to--
Alan: It's all connected, absolutely. As I say, they used to have the May celebration and what you'd find is that the young girls would dress, they'd put garlands of flowers around them symbolizing the feminine again, fertility. The males would often dress up with green and so they symbolize nature. That's the green man of

freemasonry. Every mason in a sense becomes a green man, the man of nature, the man of the woods; and the residing priest or the head man would have green but he would also have a red hat on, so he portrayed the robin you see and again that's why they call them the son of Robin. All those that were conceived because of the May mating were called Robinson.
Henrik: Robin Hood?
Alan: That too. That Robin Hood is all symbolic of that. He wore a cloak of green. He lived in the green woods.
Henrik: I've even heard that in the Sherwood Forest was actually the home of the Rothschild's. Do you know about this?
Alan: Well I'll tell you it's closer to the truth and it's much, much older than that even; because when Rome first came into Britain, they didn't make their headquarters in what became London. They moved into that area where Lincoln was, Lincolnshire, and they called their main city Bath. B-A-T-H. They did have the Roman baths there, the hot water springs, and they had piped-in plumbing and everything. You can still have walks round the old places today, but that was also their banking headquarters when they first came into Britain. If you look at the old Roman names that they gave to those parts of Britain, that part was called Heboracum (Eboracum). That was their banking headquarters.
Henrik: Do you know what it means, Heboracum?
Alan: Well it really meant "Hebrew" from "Habiru" because that was the bankers of ancient times, probably nothing to do with the more modern ones, but those were the bankers and they called that whole area Heboracum. It later became called York and that York for a long time was the center of power for royalty, the Duke of York and the banking enterprise of old England for a long time and wherever the bankers moved they called the place York. Now you have New York.
Henrik: Sure. There we go. Round and round we go in these circles all the time.
Alan: Yes, for 2,000 years up to the present.
Henrik: You know, regarding green, when is St. Patrick's Day over there in the States?
Alan: It's not on the same date St. Patrick's Day. I think it's later.
Henrik: Okay, so this might not have something to do with the green and spring celebration in that sense?
Alan: I'm sure in a sense it does, just a different date. Everywhere where you see green you're symbolizing nature and for instance in the nearest town to me there was a Masonic group for the Knights of Columbus who had their headquarters in Sudbury and they had an artist paint on the entire end of the wall of the building a picture of a woman sitting with her child on a park bench and behind her is big tree, green. In the tree there's a face. That's the face of the green man of nature. Now her husband is standing up. He's a freemason. His face is also reflecting green and his son the woman's holding is also green. It's telling you that nature passes through the male line and of course green symbolizes life.
Henrik: I don't know if we can connect these two, but the green man was also known as Pan. Is this the same deity?
Alan: Pan comes into it too. Pan again is a sort of goat man. He's the climber as well. He climbs to high places. He's got the ability to go up the mountains and go higher than other species. That's the symbology of Pan, but he is also a man of nature and he will follow nature. Now, for those who control the world, they control it through understanding human nature, both male and female, and they use either one according to the time period and the agenda. They will focus more on changing the woman's outlook or the male's outlook depending on what suits them at the time.
Henrik: Interesting. Again regarding – I guess if we are to take back this to the regeneration aspect of this symbology connecting the bunny with spring and with playboy, more stuff like this going on in our modern culture referring back to all of this. I remember an incidence going on here, I guess it was last Easter we had I think it was [Victoria S.] one of the Swedish foldout centerfold babes basically. On the front covers on the billboards (what is it called? you know, the paper, when you're going to buy the paper) the headline sign at the front with this picture of this woman exactly on the day of Easter and again it felt like this regeneration ritual going on right in the face, basically, trying to get people I guess aroused around that period and so forth. I don't know. I'm going to track it again this year and see if this is something that returns. I don't know.
Alan: I'm sure it will. Everything that you see when it comes to these rituals and formulas, formulas fixed to dates and times which have been here for a long, long time, you can always count on it as part of an inner religion that has always existed within your culture and is known by those who join – well, not all of them, but the ones who get higher up in the mystery schools. They understand it. However, the bunny rabbit is always part of it. You can actually break it down. You can break down the names they even give to things to understand them. They say that we speak our reality into existence and in fact we're speaking their realities

into existence. Bunny rabbit, if you just take the spoken word and forget how it's really spelled, that is "B" and then you have "UN" for one in French and then you have "Y" you see. You'll find the "Y" crops up all through masonry and higher masonry because it's the male chromosome.
Henrik: The "Y" chromosome, that's right. I remember.
Alan: We know that eventually they want to create a perfected man and they really want to ultimately do away with the female all together as being irrelevant in a system to come in the future. It worked on that. That's the whole push towards genetics in one direction only and that's to perfect man. Not for man's sake, but to make man to be a better slave. So Y is the representation of the male always. So B-1-Y.
Henrik: I guess we could turn this back to the stage magician pulling a bunny out of the rabbit, right?
Alan: Of the hat.
Henrik: Of the hat, yes of course.
Alan: That's right.
Henrik: It's right there apparently and regarding I guess Mayday again. Do you know if this actually is the birthday so to speak of the Illuminati 1776?
Alan: It's seems to be; they put that down as that. There's no doubt they picked that date to coincide with that which they already believed in. They picked that day to match the religion they already followed. They were basically bringing it out into the open for the first time.
Henrik: May of course is the fifth month of power year and again I guess as you said this is regeneration and first. I don't know if May is considered the first as summer month. I guess it's the first spring month I guess.
Alan: It also depends on whose calendar you go by. You see, in the old Roman Empire, pre-Christian, their year would start in March and so May was the trinity, the first part of the trinity, in the old religion. Nowadays they have the five-pointed star to represent freemasonry and so it's the fifth month.
Henrik: Fifth month, of course. I don't know what your take on this is, but I get the sense that the United States as a whole kind of is something that is encompassing the female or it's like the manifestation of a goddess, considering I guess the Statute of Liberty and all of this going into that. Is this something you would agree on?
Alan: The Statute of Liberty is neither male nor female. It's a hermaphrodite. If it was a female, look at the muscles on it.
Henrik: I've got to check that out. I never thought about it.
Alan: Look at the thickness of the neck. You look at the shape of the body and then you look at Oliphant and those guys who designed it and brought it over from France, who were all high masons, whose symbol often was the hermaphrodite, the perfection of the two into one, but where logic would ultimately rule over the emotion. You'll find the symbol of the sun in different times has taken a more male form or a female form. When the capital of the ancient world was in the Island of Rhodes in the Mediterranean, they had what they called the Colossus, that was their symbol, and they had a naked Apollo overlooking the harbor, just like the one in New York, with the crown round his head. The crown of thorns of Jesus is the same thing. The thorns are the rays of the sun coming out. That's what it symbolizes and the one they had in ancient Rhodes, he also held up a torch, meaning he was a light bringer. He was Prometheus as well, so this is the old mystery religion coming out down through all the ages and always appearing at different times and the public don't even know what they're looking at. Jesus was the same thing.
Henrik: You had said that in other – I don't know if it was a blurb I was listening to, but regarding the idea that it's as you say the same religion over and over just prepackaged in new forms, new ideas and new names basically I guess.
Alan: Yes. It's the same thing. Even the ancient one of the Colossus of Rhodes was built with thousands of tons of bronze just the same way and copper. This one here for a Christianized era they had to at least give it clothing, but if you look at the shape, as I say, technically it's neither male nor female. It's the hermaphrodite.
Henrik: And this is to reflect the aspects of the sun?
Alan: It's part of the sun. It's even deeper than that. It's to do with the ancient religion which they believe in. For instance, they believe that you can be a god on earth if you rise high enough. You'll find even in the Christian versions of Christianity, like the King James in England or Scotland-England, they changed I think it was the eighth Psalm where it describes man and it said – in early Hebrew it says he was made a little lower than the gods. King James had it changed and put him lower than the angels because he didn't want people believing they were sacred. He wanted to rule over them and so there's another religion hidden within which is to do with godhood and is contained within Christianity too. It's also in old Judaism where you'll see Moses and so on meeting Melchizedek. Melchizedek and often statues of Melchizedek are to be found in the higher

freemasonic lodges because they gave to Melchizedek the same tribute that you would give to a god, and so it's an esoteric religion to do with gods who walk the earth.
Henrik: You know regarding the angels, there's an order here in Sweden called the Seraphim Order, which of course is a Hebrew word for a particular class of angels, and as it is now I think that this order only foreign people and of course Swedish royalty are allowed within the order, but when you actually look at the names associated with the Seraphim it is names like Lucifer and Astarte and there are a number of others in there, but again it feels like actually attributing this order to the class of the fallen angels.
Alan: Oh, absolutely. That's the inner one, because they say themselves at the higher levels – now whether it's for public consumption or if it's the truth, you can always guess, but they say that they believe that they're descended from the rebels who were cast here; and the reason for their inbreeding, supposedly, is because when they were cast here there were already humans here, but they being pure spirit so they had to form the first human bodies for themselves to inhabit, which were perfect, so they willed matter into shaping bodies for themselves. It's a nice fairy tale.
They say that when they started to inbreed with the population that was here, they began to lose their special powers and so they had to go back to keeping genealogies and inbreeding again; and sure enough, whether people like it or not, one thing is undeniable, that right up to the present day these people do have their mates selected from long genealogical lines. Very, very old lines and that can't be denied.
Henrik: Exactly. Do you think there is actually something to the concept that these – or are they trying to create these myths about themselves or surrounding themselves? What do you think?
Alan: There's two ways to look at it. One is, yes, it could be intrigue for the public because they love to give us drama to talk about and be mystified by; and then there's a practical side to it because going back even to Plato, who was a member of the Greek aristocracy or royalty you might say, who was trained like all aristocracy was trained from Greece in Egypt and taught the whole mysteries, he said the same thing. He showed how he could differentiate himself and his own kind, his own class, from the rest of the people and he would do it by dialogue and proof by intellect. What he said was, the reason that we the aristocracy understand concepts and sciences is because it's familiar to us because we reincarnate. That's what he said.
Henrik: And the other bunch don't.
Alan: There were just, like the Egyptians said, the commoners who picked their own mates, once they died their souls just withered away and didn't carry on with any memory. That was the old belief of the old religions. However, Plato also had a practical side because he said – he was into eugenics as they all were and that's the practical side, is that if you want say for instance a good scientist who has to do with physics, you would obviously pick a woman and a male who were both very good at the same thing, with a fairly good chance the offspring could inherit the same abilities, especially if you'd then taught them at a very early age to be very, very good at that; and so they understood just like you're breeding animals for domestic animals. He explained that in his book, "The Republic," for the world to come that they would create new types of humans for specialized jobs and so on, and the guardian class, as he called his class, would run the world and control the world and always interbreed to keep the same qualities they had then, which was superior intellect.
Henrik: Regarding the interbreeding and keeping the bloodlines. I don't know if this was a news item or just speculation that actually drew parallels between I think it was one of the ancient Egyptian pharaohs. I can't remember his name now, but that the Bush family line actually was related to these guys and again I don't know if this is the truth, but I mean do you think that they actually can sit up there on these power thrones today and actually believe that today that stuff?
Alan: They could believe it or they could be the patsies. See what I've found in this system, at the top they have a group like Plato talked about who technically did no work. Anyone who does any kind of work is inferior, so all of those who work and are in the public eye, the public image, are still workers; and for good workers who have been promised to be brought up into godhood you might say, it's good to fool them as well, so I wouldn't be surprised. They have tremendous egos so they love to be flattered with news such as you're related to an ancient pharaoh for instance. You'd be amazed at how incredibly egotistical these people are and how they love to be told this kind of story about themselves. I know that Prince Charles was on the media a few years ago and he said himself, he says, I go all the way back to David of the Tribe of Judah, and then in another interview he says, I go all the way back to Noah.
Henrik: Again, I mean this stuff keeps coming up, but the line of Cain seems to be in there a lot and I don't know why that is at this point yet, but do you have any ideas?
Alan: What it is, the Old Testament is a rule book for a system and under the guise of giving you stories they can camouflage the system, and that's why that book is used in every Masonic temple because that's the rule book for how this system works. There's allegories behind the outer stories, so the allegories have

the real meaning. The outer stories are meant for public consumption. Cain comes from the same root word as king. It comes from the same root word as Cohen, which is priest, and Kahn is priest, and even coin because they introduced the first money. All of that is to do with the system itself, a priesthood that runs this particular system.

THIS SYSTEM IS ARTIFICIAL. THE OLD SYSTEM WAS NATURAL. The pre-coinage pre-monied system was natural. What they tell you in a biblical sense is that Cain who was – and again they'll say he was the offspring of Lucifer and Eve, meaning Lucifer was wisdom married to Eve, produced an intellect and so his descendants like Tubal-Cain become the first artificers; they made, they were scientists, they created weaponry and they could work metals.

In other words, this system that we know today, which is all materialistic and to do with sciences, is to do with a priesthood going back for thousands and thousands of years, a secret society which always keeps the knowledge of science hidden from the public and gives us a very old version of science so that we never figure out how far ahead we really are.

Henrik: This keeps on coming up again and again. Tubal-Cain, I guess one of the builders of Solomon's temple I guess and he was a craftsman, a blacksmith or something like that again this could be connected with the deity of Vulcan.

Alan: Vulcan was the old thunder god.

Henrik: Thor?

Alan: That's right. The volcano god, the Volcanos they called him. Sure, it's all connected. As I say, within bibles you're given a truth which is esoteric, which is never explained by ministers or priests to the public because really they don't themselves; but there's a complete inner story to do primarily with sciences hidden inside the Old Testament and the whole idea – see, once you read a story and you picture the people as people, you've lost it. It's written in such a way as to confuse you. Once you imagine a person struggling through the desert, you'll remember that for the rest of your life and it's hard to see the meaning behind. It's nothing to do with real people. It's to do with a system and branches of a system that keeps the system going. It's an inner religion and so Cain is just a symbol of an artificer who made stuff for war, you see. Through war you conquer others and you create empires and you dominate and use new slavery et cetera, and you do it through craftiness, you're a craftsman, and you understand the metals; through science, in other words. It's all to do with the sciences.

Sure enough, in the Middle Ages when the Rosicrucians came forward, they said that they would conquer nature by understanding nature; in other words, through science. You would perfect that, meaning the world and everything in it and especially man himself. They would perfect man by the sciences by understanding and unlocking the secrets of nature and that's been their goal not just since then, that was their goal thousands of years ago.

Henrik: In that kind of philosophy there's no sense or context in that sense with a god-like character that actually arrange and create nature according to that all you see around you actually is perfect because it works and goes around and so forth and sustains itself, but in this philosophy it seems like again, I guess connecting back with the first group that we were talking about that actually sees nature and all of this in that as kind of like Satan's creation basically. I don't know.

Alan: What it is, is that they give you a story – see, Satan and Lucifer were two different characters. Satan – the Arabs call it Sheatan, or Shetan, and so it also comes from the root word Saturn, you see, and so Saturn in the mystery religions, that's where all priests and so on come from. They wear the black robe, so Saturn is a part of a system we live in and that's where you see judges wearing black robes and people in university wearing black robes. That's part of the inner religion. They run the sciences of the system and the law of the system.

Lucifer was a different one. Lucifer was the most intelligent one, so his gift was intelligence, but he also was the chief musician; meaning through the use of the muses, as the Greeks would call it, the muses, he could captivate and hold a culture through his ability of music and drama et cetera. In other words, culture creation; you could lead the people through like a bull by the nose if you understand how to uses the muses. Each one has a gift and what they're telling you there is each part of this particular system and how it works, how it's run and how the general population have no idea that nothing in their system is theirs and they have no say in it. We are directed along a course, pre-planned, not destined, but planned by people who understand this very old religion and they have all the money in the world to do it. They hire thousands of think tanks. They have the next 100, 200, 300 years mapped out already. They knew in the 1500's that towards the end of the millennium, and they wrote about it 500 years ago, that they would make the biggest changes the world has ever seen and they would also unite the world. They knew that then.

Henrik: You know this is very interesting and I want to continue on this theme just in a few minutes when

we continue talking. I cannot I guess tie these together in a way in correlation to the discovery of the Americas connecting Cortez and Pissarro I guess working for the Vatican and this idea as you say that actually 500 years ago was in this region. I'm going to ask you if there could be a connection with the Maya people and so forth here, but one thing that just comes to mind of course is regarding the time as you say and connecting with Saturn, because I guess Saturn is also known as Cronos--
Alan: That's right.
Henrik: Or the crown or the guy with the hourglass basically on the sickle, right?
Alan: The sickle.
Henrik: So we have the communist socialistic connecting with this as we were talking about last month very much so. So yeah, there we have it. You know we have just about one minute left here in this section, but as always I'd like to finish off for leaving the floor open, so if there's something you want to share with us or of course plug your website and you've got a few books out there and DVDs and so forth.
Alan: Yes, there's stuff they can purchase. There's a lot of free stuff there on www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I put more up every week and I go into the mysteries here and there and I will be putting a whole series out on the mysteries with the histories with the agenda from A to Z. It's not pleasant but people have to know the truth if they want to do anything about it and they have to be willing to look at the truth to change things.
Henrik: You've got cuttingthroughthematrix.com or try .net to reach Alan's website and do support his work. As I said, check out the website. There's a lot of books and DVDs and material for you right there. We'll just take a short break and we will be right back. You have been listening to Red Ice Creations Radio. You can find us at RedIceCreations.com.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN

Part 2 of February 25, 2007 Broadcast
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: I was interested to hear if you have got any takes on that, and that is of course the Mayan people and I guess even the Mayan calendar in one sense. I've always been curious to know if when the Vatican people I guess were going over there actually found some stuff that they themselves actually picked up on relating to the end of time or something like that in regards to picking up something from their religion. You know they had the Quetzalcoatl character over there and so forth. Is this something you can go into, do you know something about that?

Alan: I think, to be honest, the whole Mayan thing is either over done or deliberately put there as a red herring.

Henrik: Exactly, yes.

Alan: It fascinates people, the whole thing, but no one's deciphered any calendar yet. That's the bottom line. In fact, they've had that stone for a hundred-odd years and there was only some initial science fiction writers who began to write about it as though it were a calendar; so it hasn't been deciphered. Now we have to realize, too, like Adam Weishaupt said, the greatest way to attract people into a movement is to give them a great mystery.

Henrik: Yes, indeed.

Alan: He was, remember, the founder of one the sects of the Illuminati, so we should always take good note of what they say. They're very good at giving us red herrings down through history to chase, which always fascinates us, and yet would bring you to the conclusion that they want you come to, which is that there's nothing you can do about something, it's preordained, it's planned and then you go along with it. Now that's the same trick they used with Revelations in the Bible for thousands of years. "You can't do anything about it. See, it's written in that book. It's going to happen anyway." It's the same trick to make you believe that everything is futile and you just have to go along with things because you can't do anything about it. This is a predictive programming that's understood in the higher mystery schools.

Maya, if you were to speak in spoken words – remember, first god spoke the worlds into existence. That means the god, meaning the system itself, is spoken into existence. It means take care of the spoken word before you take the spell of the spelling. The spell can put you under a spell. That's why it's called spelling. That's not joke and so the spoken word you have Maya, which is "I AM," backwards.

Every freemason must say "I AM" to reach his higher self, you see. We have to realize that even the names, the modern names we give to these people are not the same names they had a few hundred years ago. They're modern names we've given to them, or somebody gave to them.

Henrik: If you punch up May on just simply Wikipedia it comes from the Greek goddess Maya spelled Maia, and I mean again then we can connect May as we spoke of in the regular show with this name that they've given to these South American people called the Maya. I'm sure they don't call themselves that. I don't know.

Alan: Really, the closest you would get to what they were called before was Maize, because it means the corn, you see, and their whole life used to revolve around their food, which was the corn, the maize. It's been changed over the last hundred-odd years, so it's a recent term and we have to ask why they gave a new term, and it's Masonic. What you have to also realize is that the higher boys who are pushing this stuff that seem to come from South or Latin America are also Freemasons, including the chiefs. Aleister Crowley himself, who was up there with the OTO and was a member of pretty well every Masonic organization and had gone up the degrees in them all, he completed his degrees in the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry down in Latin America by a native chief that gave him the ending degrees. He brought him up the last degrees.

Henrik: Interesting.

Alan: They control the whole system including what seems to be native populations; the chiefs generally are Freemasons and you can't trust them.

Henrik: You know, my honest view is I'm fascinated by the Mayan calendar and I mean in that sense I might fall right into that trap or whatever, but at the moment I'm researching this stuff trying to get smart about it. Try to just figure out what it is and so forth, so I mean it's great to just talk about it and elaborate on the possibilities of it, but again, I think that it is nonetheless even if this is a fake created calendar and all

this and so forth, it's still intriguing because there still actually plugging this date of 2012 meaning the big change or what have you that you spoke about earlier actually might be something that is upcoming from their point of view.
Alan: It is upcoming because by 2010, and this is disclosed now, the unification of the Americas must be complete. By 2012, the United Nations is to be given complete authority as the official World Government. What they do is, always, first of all, they put it into predictions, peddle that to the public. The public grab it because they're fascinated because they love the mystery and the mystique, and then before they know it there're being programmed to accept this as inevitable. That's how you train the public. You make them believe it's inevitable.
Henrik: I mean I've heard a few stories I guess regarding that the Maya or the Aztecs and/or the Incas also were actually anticipating the return of this bearded white man coming across the Atlantic Ocean even I guess bearing a symbol of the cross. Do you know if there is any validity to that story at all?
Alan: I'm certain of it. You see, the Knights Templars when they were disbanded – well, actually they fled. The Knights Templars were not all caught. Only a few were caught, really, and persecuted and put to death in France. The Templars had their own fleet of ships and it's never been disclosed where they went with their treasure and all the rest of it. However, they did have a base on the West Coast of Scotland and they used that base in Argyllshire. You see the old graves there, I used to walk through them, the Knights Templars graves, and they used that base to go to the Americas.
They were in the Americas hundreds of years before Columbus came along and they'd already initiated the chiefs into their own brotherhood. You'll see the same symbols in Latin America too as you'll see within the Knights Templars organization. The man who came across South America, it wasn't just one man because he appeared all over the continent, they gave him different names, but he always wore the same uniform with the Red Cross. The Red Cross was the Knights Templar and they were shown how to build things and they were shown mathematics and geometry, and so they were here long before.
I think it's so interesting. You see, the Knights Templars claimed they would take over the world by the domination of money, having all of the money in the world. Isn't it interesting that a people come in, white people come in dressed like Knights Templars. They train these people to build. They give them a religion based around idols of gold. They teach them how to mine the gold and meld it and even to store it—they had vast caverns and caves full of these idols—and at the right time Christopher Columbus is sent right to that spot to collect the money.
Henrik: Sure. It's amazing.
Alan: I think that's pretty good planning.
Henrik: It is very good planning, exactly. Just as you say, either you can have this really mystical way you perceive that as a very mystical thing that's going on, or just as you say, it's by the book, it's pre-planned and these guys know exactly what they're doing.
Alan: Yes. Christopher Columbus, remember – or Christobal Columni – Columni itself and Column is one of the mystical names they love to give to their own because it means the dove. The dove, you'll see it even in ancient Egypt, comes down. That's why later on, hundreds of years later, they have the dove coming down on Jesus as the holy spirit. It's the mystery religion and so he's also the messenger. So Christobal, the Christos Bal, of Bal, god – god is the sun, Bal is the sun – Columni, the dove, because he comes from the sun with a message. He comes all the way across, right to the very spot where they have all the gold. That is no coincidence and he just got married to the head of what was the remnants of the Knights Templars in Spain. His father-in-law gave him the old maps.
Henrik: Exactly, I've heard that. Are you saying that the Knights Templars are responsible for the pyramids over in South America?
Alan: I'm pretty certain of it. I'm pretty certain of it, at least in South America. We do know that even under some of their pyramids there's even older ones; we don't how much was produced by themselves. An interesting take on all of this, though, is even long before we hear of the South American Aztecs or any of those groups.
For instance, Barry Fell was a Professor from Harvard who in the 1960's started to excavate places around the Eastern seaboard of the Americas initially and he was finding Roman coins,Phoenician coins, he found Etruscan coins. He found coinages going back all the way as far as money was actually minted and he was even finding older stuff from seafarers much older than thatalong theEastern seaboards of the Americas. Eventually he came up to a place in Ontario, Canada, with a team and the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation did a series on this excavation in Algonquin Park and he uncovered the tops of three pyramids. What they did, too, was they found beneath them, around them, they uncovered the living quarters of what seemed to be a priesthood and the writing was in pre-Libyan and Egyptian language. He wrote a book, it

was called, America BC. It's well worth getting a hold of.
Henrik: Say the name of this professor?
Alan: Professor Barry Fell, and amazing discoveries put on display, a lot of this stuff, and so far I think they fenced off that area that he uncovered in Algonquin Park and now the public can't get in, because we're not supposed to know that there was a much, much older history to the world. We're not supposed to know that yet.
Henrik: So I mean that the Templars can be this almost mythical race I guess of people that actually – I mean a lot of South American peoples themselves have claimed I guess that many of the monuments or the cities that were built was not built by them but by some other people.
Alan: That's right.
Henrik: Yes. I mean you have people like the--
Alan: The world is ancient, absolutely ancient. It's far, far older than we've been told and they know for instance that the standing stones you'll find like Stonehenge and even older ones in Scotland were pre-Druid. They just don't know who these people were, but it's far, far more ancient. What it does give you is the idea – since the building structure was the same all across the old world, then there had to be an international priesthood because the way that they put these stones up and these huge megalithic walls are put up the same way. They're identical. The building techniques were identical, which meant there was travel many, many, many thousands and thousands and thousands of years ago.
Henrik: Yes, indeed. Any ideas on the building techniques involved regarding the pyramid construction? Do you have any clue?
Alan: The pyramids myths themselves, to be honest with you, are not so exciting. We know how they were built, even though a lot of people will say that it's a mystery. It's no mystery. We know they made huge ramps, you'll see it from the air and the satellite photographs too, and they make a ramp in a straight line that could be almost a mile long with a gradual gradient and they built the bottom shelf and they would build up and build the rooms inside as they completed it. They'd go up and up and up and up, and so with thousands of slaves who were cheap in those days, they were disposable, you could build anything you wanted to and so there's not a great – even the Great Pyramid of Cheops, or Khufu is the real name, even that one wasn't made perfectly and that's why it wasn't capped; because one of the sides of it is a fraction shorter than the other three, so they couldn't put the capstone on it.
Henrik: Okay. All the geometry that people discover in these monuments and so forth, I mean do you think that there's anything to it or just coincidence or any takes on it?
Alan: Well there's no doubt at all there's very good building techniques. Geometry itself is ancient. We haven't really improved on the science of geometry since the times of ancient Egypt or the ancient Greeks. They gave us most of the mathematics and they had it all worked out way back then, so nothing astounds me. Now in the 1800's when the Masonic groups tried to mystify it and claim that through the measurements you could relate that to language and dates and times, again for prediction of the future, that was the big con which they pulled on the public. They gave them a great mystery and said, "oh my god, everything that happens is predicted in these measurements," and that's nonsense.
Henrik: Interesting. I'm reminded of a document from Destiny Magazine, a Catholic paper I guess back in the '60's or was it '30's? It doesn't matter actually because they had a drawing of the Great Pyramid in there with a diagram depicting I guess it was September 17th, 2001 as something they referred to as the Day of Trumpets when everything would change or some drastic measures were going to take in regards to the end times scenario of the church and so forth. That might be a clue to that these guys again were involved in a mega-ritual of 9/11 as it is.
Alan: Well they had the mathematics because they went by the solar clock and they went by the heavens because they'd already studied the movements of the stars, the equinoxes. The greatest clock you have is the one above your head in the sky and you can plan ahead in thousands of years when you understand it and they did write that into their measurements. That part was true. They also used the Great Pyramids. That was the Belt of Orion, the three pyramids are the three stars of the belt and so they were bringing down from heaven and putting it on earth the actual heavens. They were making a utopia on earth by bringing the heavens down to earth and they had other pyramids built, some of which are gone now, from a satellite or from an aerial photograph you'll see the rest of the Constellation of Orion around the belt itself.
Henrik: Interesting. One thing regarding the common history or official history where I was told that when the conquistadors went over to South America they were burning a lot of documents and so forth. I mean my take on it is either they actually saved these documents or I guess what you're revealing to us here today, sharing with us today, is that they actually might have been covering the tracks of themselves that these people or the Knights Templar at least were there from the start actually building up the places over

there then?
Alan: Yes. I'm pretty certain of it. They wanted to eradicate all of the history which was kept by the Native Indians and they burned lots of stuff, but, believe you me, they take an awful lot with them to their vaults because they tend not to destroy knowledge. They simply hide it from the public. Knowledge is power and there was so much gold taken out of there. They described thrones made of solid gold that would take 100 men to lift and these were all shipped off to Spain and to the Vatican. Masses of wealth to use in a future program, an ongoing program, and that's what it was and they tried to eradicate all the old culture. What's interesting, too, if you were to take – if you were to even destroy a people who had all of those abilities, the fact that they didn't re-establish themselves in the same way tends to show you that the abilities they had shown had been taught to them. They weren't natural to them, otherwise they would have done the same all over again and built new cities themselves.
Henrik: Yes, because one thing I was kind of amazed by was when I was looking at pictures of Teotihuacán, this is the site in or close to New Mexico where the Pyramid of the Sun and the Pyramid of the Moon is located, and I was looking at pictures from the 19th century sometime, late 19th century, when they were over there again, and I guess in quotes here, but "rediscovering the site" and this allegedly had been taken place in several steps; but one of the strange aspects of it is how come this site from the beginning actually were left to itself as it were? I mean people must have been on this site and should have maintained it during all these years, I think, but for some reason people lived there and just disappeared and I find that rather strange considering the massive monuments that are on there.
Alan: Unless those who are really in control who kept it all together disappeared, a different group all together.
Henrik: That might be it then.
Alan: The ones who helped them, the helpers, the laboring classes, would just go back to themselves.
Henrik: Sure, sure exactly.
Alan: And we know too that Oak Island – there's a place called Oak Island off the East Coast of Canada and it supposedly was a Knights Templar base and they brought the oak over, the acorns, and they grew the oaks, they planted them in a particular shape. The oak of course symbolized power and might, but they also left stones in certain spaced areas on the island and it's all Masonic symbols that they put down there, or the freemasonic Knights Templar symbols they laid out there. They left a shaft in the ground, which is I think is still being worked on. It's hundreds of feet deep and there's been a company, I think even Rockefeller was involved in it, trying to excavate the shaft, this old Knights Templar shaft. This is long before Columbus.
Henrik: There's a myth surrounding this place that the grail is buried there or whatever. Isn't that the case?
Alan: Oh, they have a thousand myths. Personally I think that whatever was buried there if it was treasure it was taken out and probably disbursed to set up leading families. Getting back to even the Mayflower, what interested me was that was a time of incredible piracy on the seas when all this was going on and the pirates' flags was the skull and bones, one of the symbols of the Knights Templars. They were the pirates and they were accumulating, again, wealth and plunder. I mean look at the famous names, Bluebeard and all these characters and the fact they had a base in the Caribbean. They also buried treasures in the Americas on the East Coast and then when you see how certain families were designated when they came in, the Puritans, to go to certain areas and suddenly became incredibly wealthy. I think this was all planned because they buried the wealth in certain spots for these families to come in to and become the leading families to guide this nation.
Henrik: Wow. So again, it's all preplanned well in advance.
Alan: Yes.
Henrik: There we go. You know one thing that comes to mind regarding the skull and bones is of course the Christogram symbol, the Chi-Rho, and this apparently, I don't if you've got any take on this, but apparently this is basically the same symbol as the skull and bones, regarding the fact that the X of course is the bones and the P refers to the pin or something known as the head. So we've got the head and the cross, and of course this is a Christian or a Vatican symbol, but again, there might be a connection here again between the Templars and their skull and bones and the XP of the Vatican.
Alan: I've no doubt at all. Remember, the Knights Templars were a priesthood of the Vatican initially.
Henrik: That's true.
Alan: They were an actual warrior priest, the first warrior priests who were officially sanctioned to also go out and kill. They trained like an army, they lived as monks, but they were given a charter by the Vatican to exist. Their initial cross that they wore on their tunic was black until their first battle, then they used the blood red after their first battle, red for the cross, and they were acquiring wealth all over Europe. They were the wealthiest group in the whole of Europe and Scandinavia and they encouraged widows whose husbands

were killed in the Crusades, and there was lots of them over the centuries, they encouraged the widows to leave their whole estates to the Templars, and they were into the real estate business and banking business big time. They had tremendous wealth and they were exempt. They were the only ones who were exempt by the Vatican from paying taxes.
Henrik: I know. I think we've been over this before maybe, but I guess that the ultimate perfection of all of this is of course that the Vatican allegedly went after the Knights Templar in trying to cover up the trace of themselves as that – you know when they were burned at the stake, that was basically the last that we saw of them. So they tried to again cover up the tracks I guess and just write themselves out of history from that point?
Alan: Yes, and yet even in London they have the Temple Bar Association. The banks are run on it. The lawyer industry is run on Temple Bar. The old Knights Templars buildings are still there. The lodge is still underground there, where they go for their meetings. They wear their white gloves. They're called the Templars. It's still there.
Henrik: It's still there, that's right. Do you know what "bar" in that sense means, you "pass the bar" when you graduate from law school and stuff like this?
Alan: Yes, again it's all Freemasonic. On a Hebrew type level, "bar" means "son" or "son of," so you become a son as well of the system; and "the profane" meaning "those who are unenlightened" cannot cross the bar. They're barred from going, and so it's a two-fold thing. EVERY LAW COURT IS A MASONIC TEMPLE. It's run on Masonic lines. You have a dock where the profane is put into. A dock is where you put sheep. You put the sheep into a dock, you see, a pen and you're beneath the judge. The judge wears the black Saturn gown because he is the god of that court. The Knights Templars and all Masonic institutions lead off every meeting officially by banging that wooden hammer, the gavel, on the square, on the block, it's a square, and that starts it off. There's a judge. You're going through an entire Masonic ritual inside the courtroom and no one's explained to us why every country is the same or why they even wear the black robes.
Henrik: What about the wigs? Do you know an historical aspect with that?
Alan: I often thought it's so funny that the most serious things and we take it so seriously. Here's a man dressed in women's clothes with a wig on and everyone is so solemn and this strange character can have you put inside prison. It's a man wearing a gown. A black gown with a wig on and we're supposed to obey this nonsense and we're not allowed to know why they even dress like that.
Henrik: It's a tremendous strain on the psyche to sit there and take that from them.
Alan: It literally is.
Henrik: Oh my god.
Alan: Then you have a sheriff of the court. The "sheriff" comes from "sharif," which is Egyptian. How did he get that name?
Henrik: That's right, sure. Aren't the leader of the pack, I guess of some of the old more Monastic, I think it's called, tribes within Islam, pre-Islam. I don't know. They were also called the "sheriff's," isn't that right?
Alan: Yes. We're looking at all these strange things which no one wants to explain to you. The ones who dress like this and act like that and get these titles wear uniforms of one kind or another; they're covered in symbols. They make you take an oath, even though they make sure that your own holy book of your country (which ever one you're in) will tell you to "take no oaths," that's the rule, so they let you know that, then they tell you to take an oath and swear on a bible. You're not supposed to swear on anything, but they do it and you raise your hand. That means you have no standing in court because you are pretending to be one of them as a Mason and you're not one of them. You have no rights.
Henrik: It's all a ritual. You know, to kind of I guess change the subject a little bit, being a sign of the times I guess, but I saw the movie "Things to Come" of course based on the H.G. Wells book. I guess the book is called "The Shape of Things to Come" and I think that the movie was released in 1936 of course predicting the whole second world war and stuff like this, but one thing that I found very interesting in the film was that kind of the main character, the one who survived, of those who've still got the technology to build planes and so forth, they built out their New World Order basically, the new government, with base in Basra in Iraq. I've heard you mention this, that actually as you said the new plan for the I guess New World Order or such is based out of the Middle East in the Iraq region. Will you talk more about that?
Alan: In that book, he talked about the war coming with Germany. He knew that. He talked about what would happen afterwards. Then he talked about the final war beginning in Basra. Now the British troops were sent to Basra – the U.S. took the north Iraq. The British troops were sent right to Basra and in H.G. Wells' book he said that the policemen, who he also called the "freemasons of the air," the scientific elite, would build and build their bases for the world in Basra. Well that's happening.
Henrik: That is happening.

Alan: The U.S. and Britain are building massive bases there which are permanent. They're going to be permanent bases but they could literally go all over the world from there. H.G. Wells also had these police of the air, these scientific elite, spraying the airs above countries and gassing the people to make them submit.
Henrik: There were tremendous amounts of gas in there.
Alan: You have the same thing happening today with the spraying under the "Open Skies Treaty" where they're actually doing it. Now H.G. Wells was a propagandist, an official propagandist of the British government, and he did belong to the secret societies as well, and also he was getting the information on the future from top professors from Cambridge and Oxford. His job was to write the story around it.
Henrik: Kind of a Shakespeare type character writing on things to come but basically do it in a fictional format at the time I guess?
Alan: That's right.
Henrik: Do you think that that could help to kind of lead our way towards that point?
Alan: Everything is predictive programming. When things come in through entertainment our defenses are down, but the idea is left behind in our subconscious and so when it actually comes into reality in your lifetime, because the idea is there it seems fairly normal, it's not foreign to your mind and you accept it more easily, preconditioning techniques.
Henrik: Regarding the areas as I said, do you think that the main plan for it being in Iraq is that is this kind of nave of the earth that you can reach all points from that point?
Alan: Yes it is and I think it's also highly symbolic that the ancient world of their system began in Babylon and that's where they want to end it, in Babylon.
Henrik: Yes, take it back full circle then I guess.
Alan: And give it a new beginning again.
Henrik: Interesting, even in the Matrix trilogy or might actually be from the animation series of that movie, but the robots or the machines that actually builds that symbolically I guess and the new world also takes root, as they call it "the cradle of civilization," around Iraq, Babylon.
Alan: Yes. Wherever you see high ritualism which never changes, that's the key to it. Ritualism is very important to them. They don't change ritualism. That's part of their religion. They have to be precise. They love ritual and if it would make perfect sense they would bring in the new beginning where the old system was brought in – the birth of the old would have to be also the birth of the new.
Henrik: Sure, sure. You know one thing also that comes to mind of course was the name when I read stuff about it, about Basra meaning of course "Bas", that's like the base from our language Bas, and then you've got "ra" from the sun god. One thing that comes to mind was in Switzerland they have a city called "Basil" and that's quite an interesting place. I think that the World Bank is based in Basil. Do you know if that's the case?
Alan: That's the case, Basil, Switzerland, and Switzerland's an interesting place if you look at even the flag and the color of it, and how it's always had a form of neutrality that everyone's respected. In warfare, I've never understood why someone who was a real dictator and megalomaniac would obey a treaty. However, strangely enough, it's always been done and you find most of the revolutionaries for all over Europe came out of Switzerland. They were trained there. Voltaire and all these boys from the French Revolution came from Switzerland. John Knox that brought the Presbyterian form of religion into Scotland was given refuge in Switzerland and all the rest of them were too. Switzerland has always been a big player in promoting this. However, if you go back to Charlemagne who was the first authorized king and the warlord, he used the sword to convert people to Christianity for the Vatican, he put his first bank in Switzerland and this bank, this authorized, officially sanctioned Bank of the Vatican, was put next to a river which is still called the same name but it's called The Bank of Sion. The river is still called the river of Sion in Switzerland.
Basil, if you take "el" – it depends how you spell it, "il" or "el" – El is the old Canaanite god.
Henrik: Exactly. And I guess also, I don't know if we can connect this, but regarding neutrality. I mean Sweden also of course especially during the second world war was also one of the countries who actually wasn't invaded by the Nazis and we had a bunch of stuff that we actually exported, iron ore to both sides and we had the factories contributing to the war basically keeping the wheels in motion of the war. Again, that kind of to me means that powerful hands are behind the war, because if you can just cut the resources to the war there will be no war to fight because we have no machines and no guns and all of that. So I mean do you think there could be a connection or hint even regarding the names Switzerland and Sweden pretty you know close?
Alan: I'm pretty certain of it in fact. What you'll find – see, we are fascinated because we get mystified when you see a plan that's even 50 years in the making, that fascinates us. However, it's almost unthinkable for us with our short life spans to imagine people who can set up a future 500 years or 1,000 years ahead,

but that's exactly how this inner priesthood runs this show. It's intergenerational. They plan for hundreds of years ahead. And that's not unusual because when you realize that the ancient pharaohs were taught the techniques of government from a very early age and told that their ancestors or their descendants would be running the world thousands of years from then, it doesn't surprise me at all since it's a system based on money primarily and if you run the money, you control money. You decide what it is, how much it's going to be worth and now you've got to a stage where you just need to put it into a computer and all these numbers appear. That's what's called money. You can buy anything. You can force anything. You can collapse countries easily, instantly, and you can build up countries instantly. That doesn't surprise me because they knew the power of wealth thousands of years ago. Everything revolves around that.

Henrik: I guess when they got the philosophy that they reincarnate, I mean that's the payoff right there. I know that we have been talking about this earlier that there might be the case that they're actually reincarnated back into the same family bloodlines in essence.

Alan: That's right. That's what Plato talked about. That was part of the aristocracy of ancient Rome. That's what they believed. They fed the Lares, the fires down below, in their house that represented the spirits of their ancestors and they believed that the knowledge would come into the same family lineages because of reincarnation, the same spirits. Whether it was true doesn't matter, but the fact is if they thought it was true it would certainly help them plan their own future.

Henrik: Exactly, certainly because just as you say, I mean it's very difficult for us or if you ask many people today to kind of set up, live their lives according to this very, very long term goal and maybe not get anything in return you know instantaneously in that sense.

Alan: It's almost impossible now to plan a future, which is also written into "The Shape of Things to Come." They said they'd get to a stage – towards the end of the movie they showed you this futuristic city where the same descended elite were up in the big, big tower building and all of the masses were down below complaining because things were changing so fast in their culture and system that they had no normalcy to hang on to, and they said, "please, please stop the changes, give us a rest." You see that's the stage they're going to bring the world to – we're coming into it now.

Henrik: It feels like it almost. Regarding again that we have been talking that this is a scientific order in that sense and I mean look at the scientific progresses that at least are announced today. I mean as you said, I bet you that lots of good stuff that we don't have a clue about, but nonetheless I mean even the stuff there is admitted is – I mean it's a tremendous progress and things are moving fast at this point.

Alan: Yes and the drive on now for what they said they would do, which is have a controlled population, well, I don't know if you've noticed the VeriChip was taking on stockholders and they're out there ready – they've got implants being done on different peoples. The Mexican government's mandated that their own employees must all take the chip in their arm right now to be employed. We have it being given out in bars in certain countries where they can load your money up and it's recorded on your chip. They've got IBM promoting their virtual reality, which will come, and obviously it will be perfected. When you have a brain chip you'll think you're in a room with those people – a simulated room with simulated people. This is all in the open now. If you go back to Charles Galton Darwin's book, "The Next Million Years", speaking on behalf of the elite, he said, "we will alter the rest of humanity, the lesser peoples," but he says, "we the elite will not alter ourselves." They must keep their survival capabilities intact, but we won't need them because the state will be controlling our lives for us."

Henrik: Sure, absolutely. It's all preplanned.

Alan: And he called it "The Next Million Years". That's quite the boast.

Henrik: It is. You know one thing that I was reminded of was regarding the VeriChip, as you say, this is now introduced on the stock market. I don't know if this has taken place yet but an interesting note was that they go through this screening process, the IPO, initial public offering process, where the VeriChip actually was during this process was actually getting a lot of criticism because the security in these chips were apparently lousy and the stock owners or the potential stock owners wanted the information on this, just how weak it was. They said that they actually can clone the chips and all of this stuff. They can just tap the information on it.

Alan: They clone your ID. They steal the ID code. Again, that's a red herring. Whatever they give to the public is meant for us to follow because they want us to then respond,

"oh no, we want it more secure," rather than say we don't want it at all. It takes them into their ball game.

Henrik: To me it feels like the ultimate humiliation basically in regards to let's say that in a few years you can't get a job if you're not chipped or whatever so you've got to take the chip and then also, on top of that, you know that you're chipped, you're basically viewed upon as a dog or whatever, but then you also have the fear that you actually know that chip isn't secure and that you can be easily cloned and the information

is free to everybody, so it is like a double ritual with these lousy VeriChips they're passing around these days, so it's garbage from all view points there.
Alan: Sure. They also want you to fear, you see, but they want us to fall into the argument, which is the side road they want us to take, of demanding that they make it secure; rather than say we demand that you abolish the thing altogether. That's how they get us into their discussion.
Henrik: Exactly. It's not the discussion if we should have it or not, it's to make them secure. Then of course they have RFID tags now basically, this was released a few days ago, that are as small as dust basically. So I mean they have all this other stuff. They have nano-powered batteries for RFID chips and I mean they have all of this stuff very, very small in that sense, but again, they're pushing this big chip for the ritual purpose basically.
Alan: See, it's one after the other. The rest of it's lined up to go. You just accept the first thing which you can visualize and see, and then they take you to the next step, the more improved version and the more improved version, and ultimately they could put the nanotechnology in any inoculation and you wouldn't even know you've got it. The nanotechnology is amazing because they've never described or told to the public how they can even work with anything so small, never mind create them, and they can create such tiny little particles, which are complete circuitry, which then can go to your bloodstream and mate with another part and complete a circuit and become a bigger unit. I mean this is beyond anything which is taught even at university level. It's way beyond all of that. It's a much older science.
Henrik: I mean this is the nanotechnology, I can get vertigo sometimes when I think of the consequences if they actually or I mean if we are able to implement that in our technology in that sense. In one sense I mean tremendous liberation in some sense, I guess you know we can have materials that actually are self-regenerating. You don't have parts that wear down and stuff like this. I mean I could see a lot of good stuff coming out from it, but as all things are, at the same time, there could be a lot of bad stuff coming out from this area of course.
Alan: The one thing we can be sure of, because of all the world conferences, because they even have a worldwide council on population control, the one thing that we can be sure of they don't want to extend our lives, unless you were pretty well a robot that was useful to them because they don't want to extend your life. They already say there's too many of us. Whenever they come out and tell you they're going to make you live longer, this is always a carrot for us to grab on to so that we'll go along with something. No, they won't do anything to extend our lives. They want us to be reduced in population and they've been working on it steadily. That's why the biggest growth industry in the Western Hemisphere is the fertilization clinics because we're becoming sterile through inoculations.
Henrik: Do you think that is the main reason why men are becoming sterile?
Alan: Yes. I went into the 1800's the conferences they had then on population control and of course they brought up the easiest thing, was "how do we make people infertile?" They had international talks on this debate and then along comes in the 1950's you have Dr. Salk with the polio vaccine, supposedly to cure us of polio, and they made that up to be a tremendous crisis and they blew it out of all proportion to terrify the public. Out comes the vaccine. Everyone takes it. The next thing you know, the World Health Organization tells us that the sperm count is dropping every year. Then you go into the history of Dr. Salk, the great savior, he was one of the main members and spokesman for the American Eugenics Society, they didn't publicize that at the time, who was advocating vast massive population reduction. The same man, but it doesn't take a rocket scientist to put it all together.
Henrik: No, certainly not. It's right there. I would like to basically finish off here. We're up on the hour here, Alan, but for next month when we speak, I would love to get into a little bit more connecting this, maybe a bit on the AIDS issue and also of course on Africa and maybe why that continent is being so heavily suppressed in all the aspects that it is and so forth. There's lots to talk about. I would also like to talk about the ending of H.G. Wells, the movie, they were going off into space and the main character is really scary as I thought, a monologue basically, where he talked about the stars and that they were going to conquer the other planets around the solar system and so forth, but maybe we could get into a little bit if you want to about the moon and why we haven't been back and so forth and all that. Okay, excellent. Again, finish off by sharing with our listeners your website and the materials that you have on for us there.
Alan: Check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and .net and you can download lots of information for fee. See what's for sale. I will be putting a lot for sell shortly, more DVDs as well and hope to get my books out to help augment the information, so it's ongoing. This is the never-ending story as well, but it’s ongoing and you certainly learn an awful lot by going through all the talks.
Henrik: Absolutely. As always, Alan, it's a pleasure and it's fascinating to speak with you, so I'm looking forward to you next month very much and in the meantime take care and we'll talk soon.

Alan: It's a pleasure.
Henrik: Thank you.
Alan: Bye now.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON THE
“REPUBLIC BROADCASTING NETWORK”
(Three Hours, Continuous)
June 18, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Not Ready to Make Nice"
By The Dixie Chicks

Forgive, sounds good
Forget, I’m not sure I could
They say time heals everything
But I’m still waiting

I’m through with doubt
There’s nothing left for me to figure out
I’ve paid a price
And I’ll keep paying

I’m not ready to make nice
I’m not ready to back down
I’m still mad as hell and
I don’t have time to go round and round and round
It’s too late to make it right
I probably wouldn’t if I could
‘Cause I’m mad as hell
Can’t bring myself to do what it is you think I should

Tim: All right everybody. Good afternoon. Good afternoon America. This is Tim Wingate sitting in for Michael Herzog, American Wakening, hour two. We've had some wonderful news that the press conference went off really well, with the Brown's, apparently, that a lot of good news coverage and people out there are starting to see. We hope that we'll get some more information as to specifically what went on, when we had a report form Mike last hour. The conference was still going on and he needed to leave to go answer some questions, so I'm sure we'll get another update as time goes on. I'm not sure if John's going to call into his show and give us an update as to exactly what's going on, so stay tuned to RBN. We'll keep you apprised as to what's going on with the Brown's out there, and get an idea if feeds have picked up on your local news; your local stations pick up the feed from the big news companies, if you will, on the rest of this. It will be interesting to see if they will cover it or not.

We do know that certain stories and certain situations are spiked by the upper powers that be, because they don't want us common folk getting some ideas, whatever those ideas may be. One of the things I like to do, and I like to be a person of action and give people solutions. Give people ideas on how they can fight back. We just don't have to submit to this system. You have to be creative and sometimes you have to learn to think backwards. Think kind of from the inside out. Take a little clue from what they have to say about things; and a great little article that I came across, was out of the Seattle times, and it was one of these little situations where I thought that—funny, funny headlines. It says: "City tells workers pop corn cautiously or else."

Well, it seems like that over a period of, oh, three years, eight times in three years, 400 people in the City Hall and the Seattle Municipal Tower, and an 11 story Justice Center had to be evacuated out, because the

employees had inadvertently and accidentally started burning microwave popcorn in the microwave, creating smoke which set off the fire alarms -- the smoke alarms and everyone had to be evacuated, until they found out exactly what was going on. So little old me, who embraces his internal inner outlaw, I should say, embraces his inner outlaw, looked at that thinking a little backwards, going, hum, here's an idea folks. Something we can do. We'll deal with that when we come back. Stay with us. We'll be back with Alan Watt.

I think we're back. All right. Hello America. Tim Wingate back with you on the Michael Herzog American Awakening program, here on RBN live. I want to finish up something here a little bit, and then we're going to go to our special guest, Alan Watt. Right before the break, I was talking to you about the City of Seattle warning their employees and their various municipal buildings that they had better be careful about popping corn. Now it's not quite a ban, yet they say, but it's been very disruptive and there may be disciplinary action or they may just outright ban microwave popcorn for the city employees completely, because over the last three years, over eight times, more than 400 plus people have had to evacuate the building, because the fire alarms went off because the smoke alarms went off when somebody was burning microwave popcorn. So thinking and embracing my—the principle of embracing my inner outlaw.

You just do the opposite of what they say. So if you need to shutdown a building what do you do? Well you should bring in some microwave popcorn and you ought to know the drill by now. Ron Propeil and his rotisserie thingamajig. You set it and forget it. A little freedom shenanigan there, folks. We're approaching a time where a little civil disobedience and some shenanigans, some fun stuff. My old granny used to tell me, if you're not having fun, you're not doing it right. You know this could work, could have some fun. I can just see it now. The smell of burnt popcorn in the air, as fire trucks roar and everyone is escaping a building, and somebody who had to go to court on a stupid child protective service thing or some other seriously -- or some made up thing, something ridiculous. Might be a little time for a reprieve. Who knows? Could happen. Could happen. All right. Let's move on. My friend, Alan Watt, you're not a stranger to the show, I understand. Are you with us?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Tim: Excellent. How are you doing today?

Alan: Not too bad.

Tim: Good, good. Well I've thoroughly enjoyed listening to you on the occasion or two that I have had, and you know you're familiar, I would hope, or are you familiar, I should just phrase it as a question. Are you familiar with the Ed and Elaine Brown situation in New Hampshire?

Alan: Yes, pretty well. It's one of many.

Tim: Okay. Oh, one of many, yeah. That's true. They're not the only ones who've had this kind of a situation.

Alan: Yes. It's been going on for years, generally quietly, and most people simply cave in and give up. That's what governments are now used to.

Tim: That brings up kind of a speculative question. What do you think governments, possibly, there in Canada, U.S., you know when people start standing up more and more like Ed and Elaine, or doing as I raised the possibilities of different freedom shenanigans, what do you think the government response will be?

Alan: They've told us what it will be. All NATO countries have run on the same agenda, because there are no independent countries anymore, in fact. There haven't been for a while, and it's just they haven't openly declared it to the public. They're conditioning us to accept it, little pieces of news and propaganda, but they haven't openly said to the public that we're already international; and they won't, until the U.S. has finished its job in the Middle East. However, you're running on the same system as Britain, that published in the newspapers from the Ministry of Defense, which writes up the bills for NATO, and the U.S. is part of NATO.

Their forecast for the next 20 or 30 years, and it's nothing but what they see as public unrest, uprising, flashmobs, they call it, and the responses that they will have to do to maintain order in society. Now they don't say what's going to happen to make that Joe Six Pack and Jane Champagne stand up and start protesting, but obviously, we do know what's going to happen as they change the whole system in which we live, from one reward system of earning money and being a wage slave, to the next step, which is to work for the world state. They've forecast a world of upheavals, unrest, spontaneous violence; and they're prepared, in their own statements, to use Neutrino bombs, on the general public; and that's from the top Ministry of Defense Department for Britain.

Tim: So in essence, they're telling us that we are going to have to comply, or they'll kill us.

Alan: That's it.

Tim: Well you know when somebody issues that kind of a challenge to me, my immediate response is, well, then if I don't kill you first; and this is why I've often believed that the day of the direct confrontation is over and people need to start studying different techniques, such as Michael Collins used in Ireland against the British.

Alan: The thing is, too, you have to remember: this is not a recent takeover of a government, anywhere. This has been going on for centuries; and the people forget that in the United States, alone, there was another revolution in 1801, when a group tried to takeover and be the war hawks, basically, and go their own direction; and there was a civil revolution which got it back to the two party system again. Jefferson played a big hand in getting it back. However, they were well aware, even then, that there was a globalist society with a globalist agenda that was going to use all the big nations to further their planetary takeover, basically, with a new system of control, with science backing them up. It's very Darwinistic in its agenda, very cold and ruthless and very power hungry. It's a belief that those, who had the intellect and had acquired the wealth, had the right to rule over the rest of the public, and decide the future for everyone.

Tim: And these people that you are talking about go by different names.

Alan: There's many societies; and that's just it. You see, what they're composed of, really, are the psychopathic elements you'll find within every group or people or creed. There's always an element of the psychopath. We all have met them in school.

Tim: Sure. We call them bullies; and we have an epidemic of bullying in our society, especially in jobs where they're highly competitive.

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. This whole system, actually, that we think is ours, is not ours at all. It's theirs. They gave us the culture. They train us at school to go out and compete, compete and success is the whole name of the game, to get to the top by every means possible. If you look at all the famous people, pretty well the old families in the U.S. or the British or any other government, the hereditary dynasties that you see in politics now and then—they all started off as either pirates or buccaneers, freebooters, dope sellers or whatever, warmongers.

Tim: Wasn't Thomas Aquinas who basically told the story of the pirate and the emperor?

Alan: Yes. Even that was an old story, long before him. In fact, even those stories came from ancient Egypt. There's nothing new under the sun. It's the same system of profit, debt and whoever runs the system of money and debt. In fact, to be honest with you, money is the key to all things in this system. It's something which would always be taken over by the clever psychopaths, who understand how to manipulate people through money, and how to bamboozle them by pretending that there's a science involved. When anything is so complex that the average person can't understand it, you're being fooled, whether it's law, money or anything else.

Tim: That's some very good insight on that. You made me think of a question here, as you were talking about that they created our society. They've given us -- they've created all of this. I have gone -- I've questioned the issue of the Masonic orders. We can see the evidence of Masonry throughout our society. We

have great public works that have Mason symbology on it. You have police patches that proudly display the compass and the square.

Alan: If you look at the British system, in fact, the British Commonwealth system, the police have a band round their hats with a checkerboard right around it.

Tim: Yeah, we have that in Chicago. So the question I have then is, what right do we have to rebel against the -- I called them the system lords?

Alan: I always tell people, when you rebel against something, you better get your facts right of what you're rebelling against, and what you're trying to keep or save or even produce, because people don't. Even the founding fathers said the same thing, that it took them 20-30 years of organization, before they had the revolution.

Tim: That's true.

Alan: Otherwise you're an unorganized mob. If you're not organized, you get walked over by professionally-trained standing armies.

Tim: That's a good thing. Hold that thought. Folks, we'll come back after the break. Stick with us. Tim Wingate here. Alan Watt on the Michael Herzog: American Awakening, on RBN.

All right, good afternoon America. Tim Wingate here, on the Michael Herzog Show, American Awakening. We're talking with Alan Watt. You mentioned something that sparked another little reference to me, about the founding fathers, recognizing that the planning for the American war for independence took me years. I do know for sure that John Adams wrote that he believed that the revolution actually started January 30th, 1750; and that's when Jonathan Mayhew preached, at the time, a very important sermon dealing with revolution and the right of the king to rule, and a free mans responsibility, and a number of other subjects. So, we can easily see that it was at least, as you said, 25 to 30 years from 1750 to 1776, and even before, these ideas and these thoughts started to circulate in the minds of the founding fathers. So that brings us back to the issue and the question of what is it that we need to be careful of, as we are trying to resist against these people, who have created this system that we are benefiting from?

Alan: Yeah, the thing is, that's just it. We can't say, “This is the good bit. This is the bad bit. I like this. I'll save that. I'll throw this away.” Our whole culture, really, is not our culture at all. It's been promoted and marketed to us, from cartoons right up through adulthood. Propaganda is put over through fiction, in fact. It's the best means of implanting ideas in someone's mind, via emotion. That's what drama is for. That's why there's so many cop shows and hospital shows and social worker shows on television. It's propaganda to instill in you that the state is taking charge of every major aspect of your life, from cradle to grave; and people have come to expect that.

Now, in 30 years, people now are booking their parents into old age homes, as a normal thing to do, rather than take care of them at home. That's what the elite wanted, because they wanted the male and female in the workforce, both paying taxes to the system; and then when there's no family unit left, there's no one to stand up for the individual, between the government and the individual. This was all planned and written about, over 100 years ago, by people at that time involved in the world revolutionary party, which became the Communist Party. We're just living a strategy.

In fact, we've been living a business plan, our whole lives, and so were your parents. We adapt so quickly to changes. Changes become the normal so quickly; and we have all these little cheap goodies from China. There's very few people—in fact, no one protested at the time; and it's only since the early '90's that your main factories left shore to go to China. It was all done quietly; and people didn't even question what was happening.

Tim: You know this is where I'd really appreciate your insight into this. You have a wonderful website called www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and that gets us -- I want to read something right off of the very top, that you say is a part of your course in deprogramming:

"In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway."

This is part of a course in deprogramming, so obviously you recognize this. What do you suggest people do to deprogram themselves?

Alan: Well, number one, in all ages, the majority of the public, just by studying history—and this was known in ancient Greek times, in fact—the majority of the public will go with whoever rules them. They will go to the bitter end, obeying whoever rules them. If there's any revolution throughout history, they simply benefit as a side effect of the acts and the deeds of a few; so they go with the winner, in all situations. They're almost “along for the ride.” They're passive participants in their own lives. They’re not active participants in their lives. They question nothing. As long as they have enough free time to play and do the things they want to do, they don't mind being happy wage-slaves under totalitarian types of rule, which is what we really have today. It's not even so covert anymore, because the government agencies have given themselves the rights through policymaking. Not through law-making, but policymaking, to come into anyone's home and snatch your child, or grab an elderly person and snatch them, into the hospital and put them in the hospice. This is the normal now, and people accept it, until it happens to them, which to the individual is unthinkable, of course. That's why they permit it to happen.

Tim: You're absolutely right. I think Jefferson put that in the Declaration of Independence, he said that "mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed."

Alan: Yes, and that's been the same in all ages. Change is always made by a few, who break through it and who actually stand up; and they will suffer always.

Tim: So we've got some good stuff because we're the few. We'll be back after the break with Alan, and we will continue the talk on this subject. Stay with us.

All right, America. We're back with the Michael Herzog show, American Awakening, and we have Mike on the line with us, with an update. Mike, go ahead.

Mike: Okay, thank you Tim. Okay John and I -- the press conference is over with. We left. We're just now headed out. We’re in the mountains, so you may lose me, but at any rate, the press conference went well. There was about, I would say, 30 reporters there, national. CNN was there. There was a couple of other ones. Now again, we don't have any control over whether they got in an edit and so forth, but it looks like it's going to make national Newsweek. Let's just hope for the best. However, I will say that it was a good idea to have Randy come up. Randy Weaver is going on Good Morning America, tomorrow morning. John and I, with Hanna Marie, who's the producer for Good Morning America's Paula Zahn, and he's going to get air time tomorrow morning, so that's great news.

John and I, we did about an hour conference with Sheriff Prozzo down in Newport; and what we got out of him, was that we are going to talk to the county attorney, Mark Hathaway, and push for opening up a grand jury investigation on the trial itself, and we did get a commitment from Sheriff Prozzo that he will have no opposition of going forward with that. The only other thing, I would say, is that the sheriff has assured us that he wants to see this come to a peaceful conclusion.

We also had an incident last night, where we were leaving the Brown's property and there was a city police officer out on patrol, who, John of course stopped, and we had the opportunity to chat with for about five or ten minutes. This gentleman was a very pleasant police officer; 63-year old fellow that has been on the force for several years, knows the Brown's very well; and he's assured us, as well, that the city police want to see this come to an amicable conclusion. He gave me no indication that any of the police officers were being anything but kind to the Brown's, so that's good news. At this juncture, it is my belief that the feds—

they've backed off. We didn't see any feds up there anywhere near the place. I do know for a fact that Sheriff Prozzo is listening to RBN. He said so in his office; so, that's interesting. They are monitoring us. The police -- the sheriff's office, they're not aggressive, okay. They're waiting to see what the feds are going to do. The fed, right now, is not doing anything. That's good news, okay. So, we're going to push this issue on the grand jury convening, and see if we can have them look into this case and reach some kind of amicable conclusion. All right, so that's the update, buddy.

Tim: Thanks, Michael.

Michael: Okay. Thank you.

Tim: Thanks. Well, thank you, Alan, as we got this update on the situation; and anyway, back to our discussion. Well, we know we have these people; and I'd like to talk about practical means of resistance. I really like your website name, www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com, because I think the analogy is very apropos for what we're going through, especially since you've talked about how they've created this culture. We're all supposed to be happy little worker bees and et cetera. What do you suggest we do?

Alan: We better be happy little worker bees.

Tim: Yeah. Well, it hasn't always been that way; and as you said that they're positioned in such a way that they seem to be able to benefit from almost any calamity that occurs, whether it's manmade or natural; and there's some question as to how natural, natural calamities actually are. But they seemed to be positioned. What do you suggest we as freedom loving people do, whether in Canada or in the U.S.?

Alan: Again, I would never expect the majority to side with anyone.

Tim: I mean, that's what we're talking about. It's the minority that makes things happen.

Alan: It's the minority, and again, it's more than just saving something. How can you save something, which really is so corrupt and so far removed from anything that was begun long ago?

Tim: So do you think it's too late in America, in keeping with the same concept, do you think it's too late in America to alter this form of government? Maybe we should abolish it and institute something new.

Alan: Whatever comes out would have to be a new system. Remember this too: The elite have already, a long time ago, planned their new system, where there'll all be, again, happy little robots with no ability to think too, eventually, if they get their way with science. The science is already proven and ready to go. They just have to convince us that it's all a natural progression. However, we can't go along with this part of this system. For us to just stop time right here—because it's so corrupt right now, there's nothing left to save. It's corrupt from the top right down. The whole system is falling apart. It was rotten at its foundations, to be honest, because when money came in with the perpetual debt and compound interest—that was it. That is part of the reason they had the revolution, was not to have the same system that ran Europe for hundreds of years running the Americas. They knew that compound interest and debt, and then the subsequent wars that it causes to get money back into the coffers for all the debt, would go on indefinitely. In fact, what the U.S. is doing now is just the culmination of the part of the plan: the final takeover of the last people, who are holding against this system, in the Middle East. They're standardizing the world; and the U.S., definitely since Wilson, there's no doubt about that (and Mandell House), the U.S. have been the battering ram, the supplier of munitions and men to push the final leg for this world to take over.

Tim: It seems like I've heard this said before, and I've often mentioned it to others, when they've talked about that they want to fight against the New World Order; and I kind of chuckle and I go, "we are the New World Order. Don't you get it?"

Alan: That's right. There's no doubt about it. Wilson was put forward as the front-man to bring in the League of Nations and to fund it into existence. Mandell House was more important than Wilson, because he was the main advisor. Advisors are always more important than the presidents, because the advisors are in contact with the guys over in London. Mandell House's contact was Sir Earl Grey in London, and Grey was

part of this very top elite for pushing the British World system (or the London World system) across the whole world. They thought, by creating a League of Nations, which would transform into a global government—it has, it's become the United Nations—then they could do it that way, but they knew they'd need the United States for manpower, war resources, for manufacturing the war machine; and that's all the U.S. has been doing since.

Tim: It's interesting that you mentioned Grey, in that I came across some material, a while back, dealing with the Order of the Grey Men. Have you heard of that?

Alan: Well, I first put out the Grey Men, years ago. The Grey Men – see, there's people making their livings off of what I say; and the Grey Men are the men that go between the chessboard, between the black and the white squares. They're called the Grey Men; so there's always the visible politicians, in this respect: it's the white squares, those that are visible to the people. The dark ones are that which is done in the darkness, in secret; and then you have the Grey Men that go between. The Kissinger types that go between the real bosses, presidents and prime ministers, with what they're to do with their agenda.

Tim: It sounds like the Bilderbergers.

Alan: The Bilderbergers are only one part of it. It's a multi-faceted pyramid here, with each perfect section, and can contact with the stones above it. The Bilderbergers are just one facet to deal with royalty, coming presidents and prime ministers get invited there before the public hear their names spoken.

Tim: So they're just another front. They're just one of the many front organizations.

Alan: They're not just fronts. They're specialized parts. They're specialized think tanks. The Club of Rome, for instance, one of its main objectives is world depopulation. The Club of Rome plans out future crisis that can control the people. They even say, in their own book, that they sat around the table and they said, “for a substitute for war, when there's no one to fight, how do we keep government in power?” and then it says, "we hit upon the idea that we are causing an environmental problem, and therefore mankind is the enemy." That was from their own book, published by The Club of Rome. They're the main think tank. They then market that to the lower think tanks, right down to the media that propagandizes it into existence.

Tim: Maybe we need to start our own freedom think tanks on ways of short-circuiting and circumventing.

Alan: It would take more than just short-circuiting. See, what we need is a new way.

Tim: This new way.

Alan: This way that we’re in today is antihuman. It truly is. It's not cohesive with the people. It divides the people; and the great experiment, as the United States was called, initially, was only to be a great experiment, as long as people had their own little farm and they were completely independent. Now, with commerce and industry, they all knew that they would go the same way as Europe if they were not careful, because, in with the commerce and industry, comes the debt, then comes armies, et cetera that go along with it. They knew that the U.S. could only be free if every little family could stay independent and in power over its government, not the other way around.

Tim: So you're talking about a new way; and I know on your site. Oh, by the way, just a note to Thomas our engineer. I'm experiencing a thunderstorm here, and I may get knocked off, so you're going to have to wing it if that happens, but let’s hope it doesn't, okay. Anyway, back to you, Alan. Your site deals with cutting through the matrix; and obviously, we're in some kind of a manufactured reality, not necessarily the specifics of the movie, but that's analogous to what we're in.

Alan: Absolutely. In fact--

Tim: How do we do that? How do we fight through it? Give us three things we can do.

Alan: Those who can get through it—You just don't wake up and say, “My goodness, my lifestyle is

changing! I'm going to stop it." That's how most people actually think, and they don't get past that. It's only when the system is affecting their routine that they start objecting and complaining. They don't realize that "Wait a minute, my routine was given to me. My six o'clock news was given to me. My favorite sports games at the weekend are given to me." That's their favorite routine. You've got to break beyond all of that, and you've got to sit down and say now "What is the value of humanity? What's the value of living in the first place? What's the value in a peaceful society of neighbor to neighbor? What are the right values and what are the things that destroy those values?" Once you look at what destroys those values, you'll see it all around you as being implemented—Divide and conquer, One-upmanship and the Jones keeping up with the Jones. There's nothing humane in this system, when we dispose of our elderly because they don't produce and consume anymore. They're just consumers. When we allow people to come in, government agencies or even teachers, and literally lobotomize, chemically, the brains of young men who are your future leaders, they are the brighter ones amongst them, and they become troublesome at school, because they ask questions. Then they're put on something like Ritalin; and their brains are fried. We're watching a horror show happen. We're allowing it to happen, because, "hey, it's not my child." When we're so disconnected--

Tim: It sounds like you're talking about something that Jesus talked about, when he was asked, who is my neighbor?, and he gave the illustration, of course, of the Good Samaritan who was looked down upon by the Pharisees of the day, and he reached out to anybody. So, you're talking somewhat about reaching out, and the understanding that we're part. But you know people like to do things in groups; and individually, I understand this. I have a number of friends, who, for the lack of a better term, have become survivalists: in that they've dropped off the grid, dropped out of the system. Have gone to numerous name changes and location changes to become as anonymous to the system as possible. Not everybody can do that. What can Joe Six Pack and Jane Champagne do?

Alan: Joe Six Pack can stay as Joe Six pack, to be honest, because it's not my job to get him off his booze. That's his problem.

Tim: We'll, I'm not necessarily saying booze. I don't mean to--

Alan: It's true. People are stuck in a routine which they enjoy.

Tim: That's true. But what about the minority of us? Let's forget about the majority. Let's talk to the remnant here.

Alan: They have to decide, themselves, what kind of world they would like to live in, as opposed to how it is right now. It always brings you back, in any age, it's the same problems. What's your relationship for, from man to man? Is the purpose just to be successful and have X-amount of numbers, digits in the bank, on a piece of paper or in a computer? Is that the function of life, or to save up and say, "okay, I'm okay. I know there's disaster happening around me, so I don't care." See, you've already got that system. You have a system that does not care, and so it's self-destructive at the bottom level. The elite know this. It's not meant to last terribly long. They already know this. It's crumbling, through corruption right down to the bottom, because: as the king goes, so do the people, the old, old saying.

Tim: Okay, okay, so we recognize this.

Alan: You can't save that—when it's already totally corrupt. It's like a cancer. You cannot avoid the cancer there; you've got to get it out.

Tim: Well then, what choice do people have, other than submitting to the existing system and whatever changes the system lords go through?

Alan: People need to start saying: "No. Enough," and it's not just that. The people who are mentally active in this and who understand what's happening, don't just sit down and clap their hands when they hear of an occasional success. They must get involved; and just showing your face at certain places at the right time, like this occasion with the Brown's, it makes a big, big difference, because the cockroaches don't like to see ordinary people standing up there, witnessing what they're doing.

Tim: Okay, okay. So maybe as group, now I go back to the founding fathers of this nation, and that they created a situation in which people had to make a choice. We know roughly one-third of the people in the colonies were sided with the founding fathers. One-third were Tories; and a lot of them moved up by you, up there in Canada; and roughly another third sat it out to see who, which way the wind blows, as to which side they were going to be on. So we know that there's a minority of us and a remnant; and so being active and supporting resistance actively is, what it sounds like is, one step closer toward making this a nation or a country or community that we want to live.

Alan: Yes, it's a whole value change.

Tim: Great. We'll be back after the break, folks, here on RBN.

All right good afternoon, America. Tim Wingate sitting in for the traveling Michael Herzog, on the America Awakening. I have our guest today. It is Alan Watt. Alan Watt has a website. Very simple, www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and he's got tools, information, seminars and downloads on just about everything about globalism and the New World Order, and other esoteric information that you are probably interested in finding out. We're talking with him about some specific things that can be done, and one of those is to join in with people who are resisting the system.

Alan, we have a caller on the line. Would you like to take a call?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Tim: Okay, Jeff in Missouri, you're on.

Jeff: Greetings. How are you all doing today?

Tim: Doing well. Do you have a question?

Jeff: Yes, I appreciate your show, sir. Resistance, I mean, do we go on the offense and go try to take these people out, or just sit back and play defense?

Tim: Alan? I guess the question--

Alan: You can't get offensive at the moment, I can tell you, because there's not a single group out there that isn't infiltrated. In fact, many of them are started up by the CIA, years ago; and so if you're going to be offensive, you've got to understand you'd have to start off, there's no doubt, trying to do it in a more passive nature of dialogue and putting terms and conditions out, because they're all ready. They've been ready for years. They've been arming, for years, for the troubles coming down about now; and they're all prepared for it. It's the same old game.

Tim: Hang on guys. So it sounds like part of the question I have; is that what people would we, as Jeff says, take out? What people?

Jeff: You know, personally, fellows, I'd start on the local level. The Masonic lodge seems to be where these guys are gravitating in and out of, but there again, the court system. Who is really the enemy and where are they at? I mean, can you do it and once you do one locally, if the other dominoes don't fall pronto, then someone's -- you're in a lot of trouble, you know I mean.

Tim: Right; and they're expecting this kind of thing; and this is one of the situations we had with the Brown's, is that we don't want to have a showdown or resistance, because that's what the excuse they're going to use to clamp down.

Alan: That's what the whole terrorism act is about. It's nothing to do with the Middle East. It's about the whole system here, and in the west, to be changed over to the next system.

Tim: So we need to out-smart them, right Alan? We need to out-smart them and engage them, as you

said, in dialogue. This is one of the reasons I keep “harping on this,” if you will, and that is when you look at argumentation, the five premises of the Declaration of Independence is what basically made things start to move in this country; and I've said it and I stand by it. If you don't agree with the five premises that are contained in the Declaration of Independence, then you are not an American patriot.

Alan: Jefferson himself said, “When you see a format or a system going through from one change of house...” (That meant from one government to the next), “then you are already under a form of tyranny,” and that's here.

Jeff: Oh, yes, sir.

Alan: Okay.

Jeff: Appreciate your time. Thank you very much for your time.

Tim: Thanks, Jeff, for calling. Alan, thank you so much. Once again, folks, he's got books and tapes and all kinds of great things on www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. This is Tim Wingate. We’ll be back with you tomorrow on the Michael Herzog show. Carpe libertas. Seize liberty everybody. See you tomorrow.

HOUR 2:

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and I'm standing in for John Stadtmiller, for an hour or two, who’s up at the Brown's home in New Hampshire with Michael Herzog.

Today, I'd like to continue, actually from the last talk I've just been on (on this station), on this whole idea of the New World Order. What I've found, over many years, is that the public who start to wake up, individually, or an individual basis, generally only are seeing one part that's affecting them personally. Something's prodding them or something is needling them, or some agency is leaning on them, and they become terribly indignant. They still haven't got past that stage to realize it's not only happening to them, it's happening to lots of people all over the country and other parts of the world, because it's all one system now; and there's far, far more to it than just them being picked on in one area.

The problem is we're completely socialized; and what we have is what The Club of Rome, the big think tank organization that projects the future. They predict what they want to happen in the future, and they give it to the other think tanks to sort out the fine details. They then market that to the public, via magazines, television and radio, and even documentaries. They give us a "predictive programming," they call it.

We find this New World Order is not so new at all. In fact, I was thinking of calling my next book: “The Complete Dummies Guide to the New World Order,” because very few people really understand the big picture. What you have emerging, as far back, openly, in history, was a society in England that came out into the open. I have no doubt it existed for probably centuries. Maybe even a thousand years beforehand, and under different names and guises, a fraternity, which was called, at the time, The Rosicrucians or The Rosicrucian Society, (not the fake one). They always have dummies and they have a fake one, which is based in California. They have a real one in Pennsylvania, and the big one in Switzerland.

Now at Queen Elizabeth I. court -- I hear the commercials coming, so I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and I'm back, standing in for John Stadtmiller. I was talking about going back in time to try and trace this great agenda. This “Great Work,” as it's called in higher circles. It openly emerged in the court of Queen Elizabeth I. of England. You had Walter Raleigh. You had Francis Bacon around in those days. John Dee who was an agent—was a spy for Queen Elizabeth I. His number was 007; and the whole idea of 'bonded,' of course, means you swear allegiance to; you're bonded. That's why you have James Bond, with 007.

We're always being made a mockery of—to our ignorance. The easiest way to control peoples is to keep them in ignorance and eradicate the past. The Queen Elizabeth I. court made its money and its fortunes by

acquiring tremendous wealth by plunder. She authorized the plunder of the Spanish vessels that were on the high seas. They stole the gold and so on, and accumulated great treasuries of wealth; and those who did the dirty work were well rewarded, and became knights and peers of the realm. They were all Rosicrucian. They believed in a higher intellect that they possessed; and they believed they were a different species, in a sense, from the rest of the public. The rest of the public were called commoners. The commoners married commonly. They did not plan their marriages or pick through genetic breeding the best partners, who were called commoners. Therefore, they were treated almost like—actually, they were treated like animals. There's no doubt about it; and they were often called animals, by the elite.

It's an odd thing to realize that nothing has really changed. You have a psychopathic inbred elite, who pass on their genes with the psychopathy to their offspring, who are given special training in the art of controlling and governing the minds of the public. No different than the pharaohs of ancient Egypt. When they were young, they were instructed by the high priests around them on how the behavior of the ordinary person works. What the needs are of the ordinary person, their desires, their drives and how easy it is to control them, if you meet a minimum standard of those desires. The Rosicrucian's knew this, too, and they planned a world empire in the 1500's.

John Dee actually coined the term "The British Empire," and suggested it would be based on a form of takeover, through free trade, and those who would come into the compact of free trade, would have to eventually take on the same—what they would call a "democratic form of government," and to get these special most-favored-nation trading status treaties given to them, to keep so much of their taxes for themselves. This has been going on for over 500 years, this same agenda.

When it became so well known what the Rosicrucians were about, they created a Freemasonic Society, changed the name again. Freemasons always show the pyramid, because the pyramid has a capstone. The capstone is kept in secret from the public. It's always above the light, but it gives light to all the workers down below, who work towards this system. That's why you have the eye of Lucifer between the capstone and the rest of the pyramid. The pyramid is always pictured as being in a wasteland, on the dollar bill, for instance. If you look at it, it's on a wasteland with shrubs, pretty well dead, little broken twigs, et cetera. That's the populace. That's the people, the dead, the world of the dead. This hasn't changed for hundreds and hundreds, maybe thousands of years.

An ancient society runs the world, based on selective breeding with picking their mates for certain qualities, like Plato talked about in his book "The Republic," a book everyone should read. It talks about breeding people, at the end, in this utopia; breeding people to be specific types of workers, specially made people. That rings almost along the lines of cloning. I don't think Plato had that in mind at the time, but he knew, like animals, you could breed traits in or out of domesticated animals. If you want an aggressive attack dog, you breed aggressive dogs, male and female, and there's a good chance you'll have your aggressive attack dog. If you want a good pet who will get along with children, you simply breed out aggressiveness, and you keep mating them until they have a passive Labrador. It's the same with people.

Psychopathy or the psychopathic personality is an interesting subject, because, really, that is the system that gave us our culture. Our culture today is not a humane culture. It's a competitive system, where those with the most psychopathic traits are liable to succeed, at the expense of others. A trait of the psychopath is: they have no conscience. Those who get up into the higher levels of anything, in this system, do it over the bodies, or the lives, or the broken families of others; and that is called success; and the people tend to cheer them on. It's rather amazing to see the public groveling and bowing and scraping to people like Oprah, who are presented to them as having all the answers to please them. This goes back, once again, to ancient times, because there is nothing new under the sun.

The people will always give power to the beast; and the beast system was always the epitome of the basest things in human nature. Those who get to the top, through any means possible, are the beasts, basically. We have no chance of altering anything, unless people recognize this and start bringing back some form of values into their life—values which would have to be extended to other peoples and all peoples. The problem is today, the last people to realize that their system and their country is pretty well gone—because it was never theirs in the first place—is the United States. They were chosen to—maybe not initially, it's hard to say. It's very difficult. There was a lot of freemasons in there who talked about a global government.

They called it a "Federation of Nations," to be run by 12 wise men, according to Benjamin Franklin in his letters and diaries.

They envisaged a certain system on their particular viewpoint; and today, we already have this same system, only it's definitely deviant—but it was meant to be, in the first place. People don't know, but it certainly has been pushing towards a deviant system, with a deviant culture at the very end of it.

Fifty years ago, the big think tanks got busy, because they knew, towards the end of this system and this way of life, which would have to come to an end, they knew themselves that their own corruption would spread down to the lowest orders of the public; and it has. People are now terribly base, as opposed to how they used to be. They've been made so, through entertainment primarily, and they copy what they see, as the ancients always knew. They planned a system where they start to eradicate the public. They knew they wouldn't need so many people to exist and live in a scientific era. This era is here. It's been here for a long time, in fact.

It's no coincidence that when the big boys, like Charles Galton Darwin, could write about the depopulation program necessary to save, not the planet, but at that time he said: to save the elite from being overrun by commoners, in the 1950's in this book "The Next Million Years." It's no coincidence that the things that he suggested, that they do to the public, including sterilization of them through inoculations, and tampering with food and water supplies, to make them infertile; it's no coincidence that we see that has happened. The fastest growing business in the U.S. today is actually the infertility clinics.

The United Nations has published, openly, for the last few years that the sperm count in the average western male is down by 75% of what it was before 1950. In a short time, most men now are three-quarters sterile. This is no coincidence. As I say, it was published a long time ago. We're seeing the effects all around us. The very fact they can announce the statistics every year without saying, "My goodness, this is a crisis," as it obviously it should be, means that it's meant to happen. We're just living an agenda.

The Masonic societies, even at the bottom levels, are the agencies which are sworn to uphold this particular system, no matter how bad it is. It's odd, that the same Masonic societies, in centuries gone by, were the very vehicles by which they pushed for revolution. Once the revolutions were over and a particular group were in, they allow all kinds of atrocities to occur, because they're told to, at the top. Remember, it's a pyramid system where you take orders from the top, and you must obey them without question. We can go back to the 1500's and carry on from there.

In the 1700's, they gave a Masonic society for the middle classes, which they knew they'd have to create, in order to control the system of an industrial revolution, to keep the rest of the public in their place, and to keep the same system going.

Here comes another break, so I'll be back in a couple of minutes.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, standing in for John Stadtmiller, who's out at New Hampshire, where the Brown's are. The television program, I think, is in progress at the moment, inquires as to what's actually happening; and we don't know how much will be the truth or how much will be omitted, but hopefully something will get out to the general public. If nothing else, let's hope no one gets killed or slaughtered, as a message to the public to behave themselves. That's the one thing we do have at the moment, is the ability, limited though it may be in some ways compared to the big media, we can actually have the ability to communicate what's happening, as it happens. Although, as I say, I'm sure there are many other cases happening all over the country at the same time. In fact, when you think about their beautiful humane system, there are people losing their homes every day. Just look at the housing statistics and the bankruptcies, and remember, it isn't just houses that are left empty. It means that there's families out somewhere, living maybe on the streets for all we know, and children are snatched off into Children's Aid Societies. That's called their modern civilization, with people trying to keep it—I keep saying it's so corrupt, you can't keep it—It's so far gone.

Getting back to the topic of the conversation today, is trying to fill in people on the histories of this New World Order, which goes way back in time to a plan that at was, at least publicly, declared in London in the 1500's, through an idea of Free Trade negotiations leading to amalgamations of countries, which would

adopt the same London system of government, and it will be done worldwide. This eventually blossomed into the British Commonwealth. Before that, it was called "The Empire." Every part of The Empire, including Canada, where I am now, was called "The Dominion". It was The Dominion of Canada, under the Dominion of London. Now it's called "The Commonwealth" since World War II. They give it a more fuzzy, nice sound to it, that this Commonwealth of nations was supposed to blossom into a United Nations, under a World Government, again, with front-men leading the World Government, backed by a multi-leveled bureaucracy, which would govern the affairs of the planet in a more scientifically efficient way.

It's interesting to note that even though they always talk about science being a new type of God, at least their method of controlling nature, as they called it in days gone by, by the breaking down of the understanding of nature, which was science, they could control the world and everything in it; and "perfect all that which was left imperfect," as the Masons say. They have been doing it, when you think about it. They've been altering all your crops, for years, long before you were told it. They've been altering people, genetically, through inoculations. Most people today have very poor immune systems, which, again, was part of the targets that Galton Darwin and others talked about. You don't want a fit, healthy society; especially, you don't have a mentally active society being in existence, when you're bringing about the biggest changes in history, for thousands of years; and this New World Order is to bring around the biggest changes in history you've ever, ever witnessed.

It's to be a brand new way of living; and eventually, there'll be no breeding at all by choosing a partner. You'll be lucky to even have a clone made of you, unless you serve the system very well, down the road. This has been talked about openly at meetings, world meetings. They have discussed the fact that the base material (meaning the general public), those who haven't climbed the ladder of success. All the "junk genes," as they would call it, are left behind that can't evolve any further on their own, so, therefore, the general public have to be gradually disposed of in a world where you don't need so many hard laborers anymore, especially in a post-industrial society.

Where do all those people fit in?

Well, guess what? They don't fit in. They're not meant to work in classrooms. They're not meant to work as professors. That's what people did, in fact, in factories, before for a couple of hundred years. Where were they supposed to go? Nothing was made for them. They were the eggshells that Mr. Rockefeller talked about at his Global Citizenship Award meeting. He says, "you can't make an omelet (which is the New World Order) in an international society—"You cannot make an omelet without breaking the eggs," and so for a generation or two or three or more, we'll have incredible chaos in society, as people try to readjust into this new system. That's the world we're living in. It's been told to us by a thousand different directions and areas, and we better understand what we're really up against, before we can take it on. Back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for John Stadtmiller. I've just been told that Michael Herzog is back to give us an update about what's happened out at New Hampshire, with the Brown's. Hello.

Michael: Hello, Alan. How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad. How are you?

Michael: I'm pretty good. Are you having a good show?

Alan: Yes.

Michael: Okay. Well, listen, yes, I do have an update. I had an update on my show, but there seems to be some further events transpiring, and I wanted to give the listeners on John's show a quick overview here. First of all, the press conference went off well. It went on at 2:00, and John and I went down and had a conference with the county sheriff, in which, basically, we had a chat with him about whether he would be opposed to us having the county attorney look into this, as far as convening a grand jury to investigate the actions of the court, and the sheriff said that he would have no opposition to that. Now that's fine and that's well and good, and again, the conference went off well.

Now the latest event is that I had called my son to download -- he had called me and told me that he had watched the entire conference on one of the station's websites. One of them which will be www.wmur.com, and that's out of -- I believe that's out of Boston, and I asked my son to download it and email it to us. He went back on to download it and it was gone. Now what he found was; and this is what's interesting. He found another press conference that they did with the U.S. Marshals, just after our press conference, and some of the questions that the reporters had -- two in particular is, "what were they doing about the supporters of Elaine and Ed Brown," the marshal answered that, "they are being followed," number one. Next question was: "Do you plan on arresting any of them," and the marshal said, "yes." Now we have not yet seen that video, but I would request that all of the listeners to into to www.wmur.com, download it for themselves and take a look. That's what I have for you, at this moment, okay. So, we'll keep you posted. Thank you, Alan. I appreciate it. Okay.

Alan: Yeah, that's fine.

Michael: Okay.

Alan: Let me ask you, too. How many protestors are there?

Michael: Well, it's not protesters. You know they're talking about supporters, and when they held the press conference, Ed Brown got up and talked for about 10 minutes, and then he turned it over to his wife Elaine. Of course, there was a question and answer with Ed. He turned it over to Elaine, and she spoke for about 10 minutes, and there was a question and answer with her, and they turned it over to John Stadtmiller. There was about 10 minutes with John, a question and answer, and then it went to me. There was another 10 minutes with questions and answers, and then it went to Randy Weaver, and question and answers, and then the press conference ended. So, and, what I understand, and I just got the report from my son, that after the conference had ended, the press did a press conference, with the U.S. Marshals office, asking questions about what was said at the first press conference.

Alan: Did the marshal mention anything to you about arresting supporters?

Michael: The only report I've got is a report from my son. We are on the road right now. We don't have access to a computer, so my son is kind of my eyes for me right now, and he's given me reports, and I'm relaying them on. And I'm also asking the listeners to go in and take a look for themselves, because right now, John and I are blind. We don't have access.

Alan: Okay.

Michael: Very good; and that's the update for the moment, okay?

Alan: Okay.

Michael: All right, thank you, Alan. I appreciate it. Goodbye.

Alan: Bye, now. Well there you have the latest there, but this is not unusual for the public to be told one thing while you're there, and then you've got a different version filmed and shown to the rest of the public afterwards. The news has been very good at this, over many, many years of censoring, by omission of certain clips, they can change the whole perspective, just by omission in one or two clips, in fact, of any particular situation. However, I do know, because I have friends in the U.S. who travel a lot. One woman, who visits her relatives in Texas every year, was detained at the airport in Pennsylvania for five hours before she was told that she was down as a financial terrorist. A "financial terrorist" is a term they're using now for anyone who withholds taxes of any kind, which the federal government claims is due to them. I've no doubt that will expand to include the states, any state, as well, taxes and probably, eventually, your parking tickets, even. We are under—the whole western world is under the same anti-terrorist rules. It was planned years before 9/11. That's why every country, including little Finland and Sweden, signed the exact same laws into their country, at the same time as the United States did.

This was planned this way; and as Carroll Quigley said, the professor Carroll Quigley, who was a mentor to Clinton, according to Clinton himself (Bill Clinton). He (Quigley) said, “Wars are meant to change societies.” He said, "you can change society more on a social level within five years of war, than you can with 50 years of peace and propaganda." Society has already changed; it won't matter, as we well know through experience, who is voted in next, because the agenda continues and it will continue as long as we're all obeying the United Nations.

We don't realize, that since every country signed the United Nations in '44, '45, starting with the "Atlantic Charter," which was the blueprint for the United Nations, no country signing that became sovereign, anymore. That was made official, even though it's not taught in the schools anymore. It used to be taught at one time; and therefore you're already under International Maritime Law. That's what we're all under. Again, a maritime law going back to the Queen Elizabeth I. Reign, when the pirates ruled the seas on behalf of the queen. That's why they had the skull and bones, because they were all pre-Masonic Rosicrucians, who partook in stealing the wealth of others.

You'll find the same thing in the book by Albert Pike, where he talks about the need to use all means to acquire vast amounts of wealth, including the stock market, any means possible; and then becoming the masters over the masters of the world, as Albert Pike put it. He then financed Giuseppe Mazzini to start the revolutions over in Italy. Giuseppe Mazzini just means Joseph Mason, in Italian. They love these little tricks that they play on us. They've been funding revolutions down through history. The people who go into revolutions always expect one outcome; and lo and behold, you find you’ve just furthered the plan of the nefarious bunch you were opposing in the first place. That's very clever.

They also planned a revolution in France, again, tailor-made for the French. This was a nation already of basically one type of people. They had another one for the Soviet Union. Giuseppe Mazzini started up the international party, party of internationalists. That became the Communist Party; and the guy who took over from Giuseppe Mazzini, on behalf of the Scottish Branch of Freemasonry, was Lenin; and they called it the Communist Party. This was all planned from London and financed from London.

A great trick: buy and create your own opposition, with the intent of bringing new power structures into being, for the future, in which you're already in charge. To take over vast areas, like what became the Soviet Union, many countries were amalgamated into it and standardized under the one system. Once that's done, you just bring them back into the fold. You don't have to fight a war with each individual country. They're already standardized; and that was a very, very clever plan, which succeeded tremendously well. That's why the wall, eventually, in Berlin went down. Nothing to do with it falling from within—it was the orders.

Mikhail Gorbachev, who was the president of the Soviet Union at the time, gave a speech, which you can still find (and I believe it's still in the archives of the "Toronto Sun"), he gave his farewell speech to the politburo, and it was published in the papers here. He said, "You'll hear that, shortly, communism will be dead. Don't believe it." He said, "We're just simply moving onto the next phase of global socialism," which was always the plan in the first place.

Then you jump from there. You jump back to The Club of Rome, which is affiliated with all the other big clubs, including the Bilderbergers. The Club of Rome said that they’d searched the world for different forms of government, to find the best ways to control the public. They found that collectivism, or socialism or communism was the best means for a few to rule over. That's what's coming into play today; and they've been working hard on this for many, many, many years, including all the reactions they expect to get from various people within society, in the western world, as they pull off this final phase of it. The agenda was to kick off in 2001 on the last leg.

Arthur C. Clarke, a very high freemason, wrote the allegory in "2001", a movie, back in 1960’s. It was to be complete by 2010. That was the title of his second book and the second movie. Of course, we already know that by 2010, the U.S. and Canada and some parts of Latin America are to be totally, not only integrated, but up and running as an integrated new continent—a government, a counterpart of the European Union, in fact, a clone. In the Free Trade negotiations—which happened in the '80’s into the ‘90’s, which was a precursor of NAFTA—they actually discussed where to put the new capitol. They decided they would put it in Montreal, for those who don't know yet. Not to upset people, but I think it was run by America.

This kind of stuff has been published in little paragraphs, in newspapers, not the main stories. It never will be the main story, until you're under that kind of government and they see their victory in sight. That's when the real boys that run the world will come forward, so-called "hidden masters," as they call themselves, when there's no opposition against them, and not before. However, they still have to officially declare we're integrated. They have integrated the border systems in Canada and in the U.S. It's been in the newspapers here, right after 2001, September 11th. They also published that the FBI had opened offices up in Canada. They also mentioned that the CSIS (which is the Canadian Intelligence Service), is now blended totally with the CIA, and no doubt the branches in Latin America too; and that certain high level bureaucrats from Ottawa can apply for jobs in similar positions in Washington, D.C., and vice versa. If that doesn't mean “total integration,” I don't know what does. It's already happened, and it has been happening for a few years now.

This, as I say, is really “The Complete Idiots Guide to the New World Order.” The information is out there, but the average person, the public, are too busy chasing rainbows or shadows, or shadow people, to notice the big things that are really happening, which eventually will affect them. What's happening to the Brown's will happen to many, many more people in the near future, as money gets scarce. As we all know, inflation is rampant now. The dollar is becoming like the lira or the peso, and gasoline, as predicted, would go out of sight, and diesel too. All foods, all stuff is transported to the stores by diesel, and the guy at the bottom pays the costs of it all.

We're now being brought down to a level of a good part of the world, while at the same time the U.S. pays and funds the last leg of the takeover in the Middle East, to standardize that country too, and other countries as well, into this global agenda. Once that's over, we'll all be in a nice global plantation, living in happy habitat areas that the United Nations are now going to call the big cities, making beads, I guess, for Chinese tourists—maybe, if we're lucky, and someone else will make the string to put them on. That's their plan, is to start taking down the populations of the world, in the very near future.

Those who run this world do not believe in non-productive people serving them. They run on efficiency. Their world is one of economics, not humanity, not humanitarian feelings, not emotions, not love or anything else. They're almost insect-like—in the way they view the general public. As I say, we are a separate species to them. That's how they view us.

We've allowed them to inoculate everyone, heavily, since the 1950’s onward. We've watched the death rates go up, and what used to be called "aging diseases," come down into younger age groups and until, now, you even have juvenile arthritis. We have autism in about one in five families throughout the country. Not only autism, we have attention deficit and different degrees of the same thing, of autism. That's all it is —is different degrees of the same problem, after they give them their mumps, rubella, et cetera, their vaccines early on.

True autism, prior to the '50’s was very rare. It was rare and it was generally noticeable from birth. The new autism, for the New World Order, starts two weeks after they get their inoculations at the age of two. This is known at the top. It's perfectly well known. The reason there's no outcry, is because it's meant to happen. As I say, you don't want a bright, intelligent, well-educated population existing while you take people through the greatest changes that have happened for thousands of years. The changes they're talking about, as I say, are so alien to even the present system, which is corrupt enough, the next society will be there to serve society, to serve the world state. There'll be no personal choice in anything.

Ultimately, there'll be brain chips and monitoring, and you won't be able to even think as a distinct, separate individual. This was stated at the Loyola University meeting in Louisiana, about five years ago. There was a world science meeting where they brought in all the top specialists, with various kinds of microchipping, surgeons and medical professionals, and they said they have a chip ready to go, which will, once embedded will integrate with your nervous system and you will receive and transmit messages; and then it will be impossible to even think of yourself as a separate individual. What a future, eh? I'll be back in a few moments.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, standing in for John Stadtmiller, who's out at the Brown's home in New Hampshire,

while this debate goes on as to what's to happen with the Brown family, who are under attack by the feds. At least, at the moment, it's more of a threat; it's not physical, as to if they're going to pay up their supposed taxes or not. As I say, these federal taxes in the United States are more of a policy than an actual law. You'll find these policies are being made now by everyone in society, as we've been turned into police states, where even the citizenry in stores are all part of this new Gestapo that we're seeing springing up.

We're seeing a world come into existence, planned this way. The planning went on, years ago, to bring it into being. They knew the formats from previous times, what worked in the Soviet system is now implemented in the U.S., Canada and within the European countries.

I went into a store at the weekend, in Sudbury, Ontario, and I asked for a packet of cigarettes, because I like cigarettes. Smoke cigarettes and the trails don't bother you so much, the spraying that they do in the sky, and you still keep a clear head, and you don't have any memory loss. This one young girl, about 18 or 19, she says, "we have to have ID," and I said, "Do I look like a teenager to you?" She says, "Oh no. It's our policy now of any age group. It doesn't matter," and they want an ID photograph of your driving license, and I said, "What's this for? Is it to collect the data, the names of people who are still smokers, or what?" And she gave me that, you know, the zombie, dead look; and I've no doubt I was on camera anyway.

All the stores have cameras, and they have your voice-print on that, I think, too. It also takes your voice; and here they are wanting your driving license as well, just to make it easier for them to ID you as a smoker. Maybe they'll send the SWAT teams down to you eventually—the anti-smoking SWAT team go barging into your home when you light up, or maybe we'll have to go down to the street corner where they used to sell dope, and ask the guy, who's looking rather suspicious, if he's got any Golden Virginia there, and pay big bucks for it. Because that's what it's coming down to in this totalitarian system, where they inject all kinds of poisons into you, with the intent of destroying your immune system and with the intent of dropping the points of the IQ level, quite sharply; and yet, here they are telling they care about your health, as they spray you everyday from the skies, just like bugs. So when there's no real logic to what they're doing, you know there's a real purpose somewhere, and the purpose is that smoking seems to counteract the effects of these particular spray drugs that are coming down on people. Some of us have done our own informal surveys and found this to be true.

It's also interesting that even the Indians up here in Canada—who are way ahead of the white populations, because they've had enough of the white man and his promises and treaties—they use tobacco in their ceremonies quite often; and they're still very mentally awake, as well. That’s an interesting little phenomena to observe. Yes, we're well on our way towards this whole totalitarian system, where shortly you'll need ID to buy a tin of beans, if you're still silly enough to do so.

That's the kind of world that's being brought in. Is that the kind of world we're going to accept? Do you want your own child asking you for ID, when you walk in, like a total stranger? That's also the world that's coming. Everyone's been divided and conquered. It's up to the older age groups to do something, the ones who have the history in their mind, in their brain, and who have the knowledge and wisdom to alter the course of this for the better, not for anyone else.

HOUR 3:

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, standing in for John Stadtmiller, who's up in New Hampshire with the Brown's, and he'll be reporting more on this tomorrow, I'm sure. I've been filling in, talking about how old this particular system is. This system that was designed over 500 years ago, at least in the open, it came out then, talking about a world to come—at least part of this planning, this stage of a world to come, followed by this mystical, almost, future that they envisaged in the 1500’s, of a transformation into a new type of order—An order which really will be based on feudalism.

Professor Carroll Quigley, in his book "Tragedy & Hope," mentions how he was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American Branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, the big movers and shakers towards this global government system, and Quigley said—he gave the real history. He filled in all the blanks between the various wars, down through the centuries, to show not only a pattern

with a definite direction and mind and an end goal, that all the whys, the men who played their hands in it, who financed it and who are the winners. Who benefited from it all and what they're final goal would be. He said, "Eventually the world is to be ruled on a public/private type partnership basis." This is written in Britain in the 1960's, remember, "Tragedy & Hope," and he said, "The new system will be a feudal system. A feudal system where the new overlords, the new barons of the system will be the CEOs of international corporations."

People have been trained to believe that the big international corporations are independent from each other; and nothing is further from the truth. At the top, there is nocompetition. There's co-operation. You find, if you go back into the literature written during the Cold War, from governments, they said that science would win the Cold War; and so they put so much of your tax money (and they love wars, for that purpose), into research and development to find bigger, better weapons, and satellites in space that would eventually control us on earth. This has happened; so, therefore, science would win. You cannot share scientific secrets with independent corporations. You just simply dish out them all the same technology at the same time. Back in a minute.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, standing in for John Stadtmiller. I've been talking about the sciences, and how, through war, research and development can jump ahead in leaps and bounds, because they have unlimited financing from taxation. It's a time when people don't mind being taxed. The oldest trick in the book is that "we need all this money to defend you." That's why they always need enemies; and in a time of a global government, they know that when you run out of enemies, you must create enemies within. Your neighbor, yourself or whomever, they'll do just fine. Therefore, the research and development and the sciences, you'll find have been lead by the military industrial complexes of the big countries of Europe and the United States combined together. You cannot keep secrets in a modern society. It's impossible. That goes, too, for little terrorist groups in the planet, all this stuff with Bin Laden hiding out in a cave is utter nonsense. The intent of this whole war was to change society, to change the world into the next phase of the New World Order. It's an ongoing process.

The sciences are not in competition. The companies are not in competition, at the top. You'll notice when even the XP, the computer (operating system) was phased out—it went out overnight, in most places, when the New Vista came in; and all the major brands were there equipped with it. They're all working in cooperation. The VeriChip implant that they want everyone to take. They're already giving it to youngsters in different countries to get into nightclubs. It's great how sex not only sells, they use the drives of the young to get them into the very hot nightclubs; and they don't mind getting a chip that can be programmed with so-much money, and it is deducted when you swipe your arm at the bar. That's how easy it is to induce young people into giving up more and more freedoms and rights.

The VeriChip company, you will find, if you dig in far enough, is a legitimate company, like most the big ones are, but they're also just fronts for the CIA and the NSA. To maintain power, you would not allow independent companies to go off in their own directions. Therefore, you make sure that you fund into existence the biggest companies and corporations. Therefore, they're under the umbrella control of a central head, a central authority; and that's what science is all about. That's what the big scientific companies and all the electronic companies are all about.

Last week, I gave a talk on one of my cuttingthroughthematrix sites, and on this very topic. You find the companies like Hitachi and Sony and all the biggies, the ones you think are there to give you entertainment machines, are all cooperating down the line of the implants and brain chips. What a coincidence? It's only a coincidence to those who haven't been following their history, while they actually live through it; and that goes for most people.

In a time of change, you don't allow the public to breathe easy. In fact, if you go through every generation, for over a hundred years, you'll find that no one has been born to live in peace. They've never had a peaceful life. If it's not an overt physical war, it's a Cold War. If it's not a Cold War, it's a depression or an economic crisis. It's one thing after another, because we're supposed to be the sheep, you see. We're given these good shepherds, down through history. Sheep have one purpose, and that's to be fleeced by the owners of the sheep, the shepherd; and you'll be fed as mutton to them, as well. That's your purpose, as far as the elite see you. That's why you call yourself sheep in churches; and a sheep is the stupidest animal you

could ever meet. I'd advise everyone to stop calling themselves sheep, following the shepherd. Pick a better animal with some guts.

This is the system in which we live. We've been conditioned through words. We even call ourselves sheep in churches, to dehumanize us to that extent, through psycholinguistics. We call our children kids, another term promoted to us. “Children” has gone out of vogue for some reason, but again it's a dehumanized term. It's a young animal. It's not human. And what was said years ago, by Lenin, they would use new words to confuse the public and split the generations and split the families. Well, guess what? It's been done. It's the same thing with calling someone babe. An adult is not a baby, yet it is promoted through music and movies and so on. This is called psycholinguistics. They can actually go into neuro-linguistics, because, eventually, it changes your whole perception of things, subconsciously, as you dehumanize each other by using non-human terms on each other. That's the scientific world in which we live today.

It didn't just evolve that way. It was planned that way by specialists, by scientists who are employed by those who run the world through money and power and old estates, and by families that have acquired their wealth, down through millennia, initially by force and then by law; and it's called "taxation." Taxation is nothing more than taking your labor, in the form of money. In the feudal system, it used to be 60% of your produce was taken by the feudal overlord, if you were a tenant farmer. Today, 60% of your income is taken by government, so nothing has really changed, except it's more clever.

Charles Galton Darwin himself (grandson of Charles Darwin), was a physicist working for Britain. He said, "We're now in the process of creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. The best form of slavery is one where the public don't know that they're actually slaves."

Today, people are trying to fight to hold on to something, which was never theirs. It is a form of slavery. It's an inhumane system, where we're separate from other people. If we don't care what happens to other people, not only in our own countries, but to those outside our own countries, as we go over and bomb the hell out of them and blast wedding parties off the map by mistake, and all this kind of stuff. If we don't care about that, then eventually the wolf will come round to you, using the same techniques, and they'll be no one to cry for you. So, we better start regaining some humanity back, at least those who are able to do so. For a lot of people, they're too far gone. A lot of people, who live in the television box and inside computers, can no longer tell the difference between fantasy and fiction.

That was another process talked about by people like Lord Bertrand Russell, who helped plan a lot of this agenda for the globalists. He was part of them. He came from a long lineage of top aristocracy, in London. You should read his book. It's called "The Impact of Science on Society." He said, "Shortly the public will be under the influence of a form of mind control which they'll be totally unaware of."

This was also stated by Brzezinski, in his book, "The Technetronic Era". The book was called "Between Two Ages," the chapter, "The Technetronic Era" said the same thing. "A form of science would be used on the public shortly, of which they would be oblivious, that would control their minds, their thoughts,” and he says, "eventually they will have no opinions of their own. All they will be able to do is repeat and parrot what they've heard on the previous nights news, because they would then expect the media to actually exist to do their reasoning for them."

Fifty years ago, or less even, the public were more savvy when it came to governments. They knew, through word of mouth, because people used to communicate much more often then. However, the big barons of media always worked for the ultra-rich, and so you didn't believe anything that they spun towards you. Not today. THE PUBLIC DON'T QUESTION THE MEDIA. They don't question the famous faces they've grown up with. That's why those famous faces get paid so much money, is to stay there their whole lives, so that generations grow up seeing them, thinking, “This is big brother here. He'd never lie to me.”

Meanwhile, in the Gulf War 2, or Gulf WarPart2 we should call it, we find all these famous faces suddenly are called "embedded reporters" with the military, meaning they’re sworn to go along with the military; and of course, the propaganda spin that we would go along with it. Really, it was called "in-bedded," not embedded reporters. They were in-bed. Then of course, it is declassified that the main characters you've grown up with, like Dan Rather, Arthur Schlesinger and others, worked for the CIA. Well, what a surprise,

eh? What a surprise, and it's no different in Britain or anywhere else. That's how we're controlled. The next step, of course, is the technetronic equipment, which is widely exposed by Nick Begich and others. They've had this technology for a long time. They can send thoughts directly to—not only an individual's brain, but to whole nations, if need be. Back in a few seconds, after these messages.

Hello folks. I'm Alan Watt, standing in for John Stadtmiller, who, I'm sure, will be back with a lot of information tomorrow on what's happening to the Brown's in New Hampshire.

I've been talking today about “The Complete Idiots Guide to the New World Order”, and I use that phrase, that term today, because most people don't really understand it at all. The only think that their system is just now being changed, but, in fact it has been changed many times down through the last 150 odd years, at least with different depressions. They had three depressions prior to the Great Depression. Three of them in the late 1800’s, when three of the major bankers, Morgan's et cetera got together and crashed the economy and looted the pension funds et cetera of ordinary people. This was standard practice in the 1800’s. This tends to get forgotten about because of all the other wars that were going on at the time. They love depressions, and they have them every so often. That's why they never really changed this system, so they can always bring another one on again, when need be.

We know that money is just a CON game. It's a trick to induce people to go for an idea, an idea being a value and a price. A price is only someone's idea of something. We’re all trained to believe it's something concrete, like government, where government itself is just an idea. It only becomes concretized when we truly forget that it's an abstraction. It is abstract in its concept; and we allow it to bully us and dictate over us, then we have a force against us.

Jefferson and others warned the people, long ago, because they had the same tyranny then. They watched the European countries. They knew how a small band of elite, wealthy people, could get together, takeover countries through debt creation, run the finances and then collect the debt through, basically, confiscating all the property of the countries, and creating standing armies, sending them off to fight with other countries, and grabbing the loot of those countries.

Don't forget, today, that the United States, which is today's strong-arm man for the New World Order, has looted parts of the Middle East, big time. On the CBC television in Canada, prior to the Iraq invasion, we saw a program, a documentary special. Canadian Broadcasting Corporation is our form of the BBC. It's sponsored and paid for by our tax money, through the government. They did a documentary special on all of the ancient artifacts that were in the museum in Baghdad. There was a guy in New York, another guy in Texas, who were taking bids before the army went in, remember, to Iraq. Taking bids on all those artifacts were multi-billionaires, who wanted them in their private collections. If you remember, the troops were held outside that museum. When they did go in, it was looted already, which meant there was CIA cooperation in there; and sure enough, all those people who put the bids in, got their little private artifacts. That's the reality of looting and plunder and war. It's nothing to do with what you're told.

The other side, as I said, is that your whole society, back home and every western country, is now a police state. You just haven't seen the laws enforced right down the line, yet. They're all on the books. They're all approved. The agencies are ready with their agendas; and the public are being kept in the dark. The police and the military have been trained to be ultra-paranoid of the general public now.

Getting back to looting: It was discussed, here in Canada, again, that the Air Force had bombed all the old obsolete oil refineries in Iraq; and of course, the American taxpayer would have to fund the rebuilding of new up-to-date ones, which of course, then would be given over for peanuts to certain corporations, once they were built and up and running. That's what war is about. That's why the skull and the bones of Yale University exists. That's the pirate flag, you see. It's plunder. They see no problem with plunder and looting, under friendly faces and indignant faces—indignant because those monsters over there, obviously, are behind all the world problems, according to them. They dehumanize an enemy to get the public riled up against them. Unfortunately, this technique has worked, down through the ages, time after time, with the dark unthinking masses ready to put on uniforms and go off and fight. They don't benefit themselves, and they don't seem to mind that the bosses above them do benefit. I'll be back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and I'm back again, filling in for John Stadtmiller today. I've been talking the last couple of hours, really, from the previous show on to this one, about the agenda and how old this agenda is. It's an agenda, they decided long ago, those participants at the top, long before Darwin came on the scene, they decided that there were two types of people in the world; three really. Themselves (the elite), who'd shown by their hereditary ability, to gain more and more wealth, and to hold on to it down through the generations. This is where the whole idea about "good breeding" came in. They really, really believed in that. They had their wives chosen for them, from similar families; and what you saw was the interbreeding of the psychopathic types at the top, not stupid psychopaths—clever psychopaths. Ones, who would not lose their tempers in public, that produced arts of persuasion to get the public to do whatever they wished, because one of the great skills of a psychopath is to manipulate others into doing your work for you.

They studied people. They funded the psychology sciences into existence. All top data concerning the study of great populations went to them first, because then they can see how to proceed at every particular level. The conclusions about the average person are really very simple. The male will go through milestones. The female goes through her milestones. The male, by nature, will want to get a wife. He's driven with that sexual impulse, which is to procreate. He doesn't think about the children at the time. That's nature again, because it doesn't care what you think or what you go through. It only wants to make sure of the survival of the species, and all species and every species.

However, they also knew that the family, down through the ages, was the last vestige of a tribal system. It was a tribal system, which used to stand up against conquerors or invaders. The family, still, especially the extended family; and they had those 20, 30, 40 years ago—they'd stand up together as one, when one of the members was in trouble with the big authority. They had to smash that; and they wrote about it, that they would destroy the family unit. They'd do it through attacking the psychology of the female. Therefore, they funded the women's liberation into existence. They put out and went full steam ahead to get a contraceptive pill. They funded that to the hilt, just as much as today they fund the genetic research to the hilt, because that was a priority “must be.” Sure enough, once they got the women into the workforce, mainly in World War II—which, again, is another function of war, to alter society—you'll find that there's no real family anymore.

Most people, even here in Canada, are socialized to expect government agencies to take care of all their major problems. A few years ago, there was a child-care strike, basically, which is funded partly—and it's all funded now—by government. At that time, it was partly funded by government. They were talking to women in the street, who demanded that the government to do something, because it was their job to look after their children. That's what's changed. They actually expected government to take care of their children, as a natural right; and that's the "new normal" now, where you have agencies taking care of all these major problems, while we, the adults, are supposed to go out work and then play. Just play forever like eternal children, while our betters do all the hard work at the top. We don't have to worry our pretty little heads about anything. It's all being taken care of by the experts.

Bertrand Russell, again, said that it would create a society that would be unable to do anything without the opinion of an expert; and so you get experts pulled out of the hat everyday on the media; and we automatically (Pavlov's dogs) go into a coma and get downloaded whenever an expert appears in front of us. We don't think anymore. We just get downloaded. “He must be telling the truth. After all, he's the expert.” Through the propaganda of experts, we can be made to believe anything at all, including global warming.

It's surprising how few people, really, see the spraying in their skies that's altering the weather. The heavy spraying of the polymers and the aluminum content within it, barium, too, there's different metallic substances there. This was all talked about in the 1950's, that they would do this; it was by Teller, who was the inventor of the atom bomb. He said if we sprayed the skies with these metallic particles in a carrier type solution, we can create a great circuit across the world; and then they could use standing-wave type technology to send signals across the world, alter the weather. Also, they talked about altering the moods, perception and the minds of the general public. They said it would be a fantastic weapon. Well, guess what? It's been used pretty well continuously now, since 1998, all over most of the world. It was formalized in the "Open Skies Treaty."

There are two treaties to do with that. One is commercial aircraft. The other one is military. Look at the one with the military, and you'll see the strange wording, because it doesn't go into any detail as to why these military jets would be flying over Pacific areas, every day, followed by observation jets. While the observation jets are there, in actual fact, to take samples of the spraying, and find out if they have the right mix and the right quantities in the atmosphere. The public have no idea that this is going on—at least, most of them don't. Whenever they spray these things, the sun is reflected back and forth, billions of times on these tiny particles; therefore, the heat is trapped in, underneath this canopy, and the heat builds up.

They then use the HAARP technologies, which cause thunderstorms and tremendous winds, which can all be read about in the HAARP treaty, or the actual Weather Warfare Treaty signed at the United Nations, in about '78. They can cause all of these effects, which you are witnessing now, which are all being blamed on global warming; blamed again on us. Most people will buy this because they believe the propaganda. They cannot think for themselves; and even when their perceptions will tell them, if they looked up, that the sky is crisscrossed with trails, everyday—they still won't believe it. They will deny their own sensibilities and believe the man on television, who is more real to them than you, I or the person next door. That's the sad state of affairs. This is the kind of mind control that Zbigniew Brzezinski was talking about. It's here and it works. It works very, very well.

In Canada here, there's a little town, not to far from me, called Espanola. Espanola was being sprayed back in the '80's, by planes that came across the Great Lakes from the U.S., military aircraft, and they were getting sprayed at low level, daily. The people there were noticing all kinds of strange side-effects. They even noticed that the deer in the forests were having stillbirths, and so were the humans. All people were having allergies, coughs and infections, bronchial type infections. The people of Espanola took this to the courts in Canada. It eventually went to the high court, the Supreme Court, where it was admitted that there was an arrangement between Canada and the U.S. to use Espanola as guinea pigs. They wouldn't say for what purpose. That's what we mean to our own supposed governments. You're guinea pigs.

That same experiment now is happening on a worldwide scale. They have been testing it on the British public, too. Look into my website and you'll find some of the stuff on Norwich. When the Navy was spraying stuff off from the sea, and the wind would bring it across a whole massive area. It also had cadmium in it, which was highly carcinogenic. That's what we are to the people whole rule our countries. They are not nationals. They are internationals. They're further than even being beyond internationalists. They are utter complete psychopathic elitists, and they see us as a complete separate species. They view the peasant of China no higher or lower than the peasant of the U.S., Canada, Britain, France or anywhere else. That's the reality; and we better stop falling for all this flag-waving nonsense, because the psychopath knows how to pull up the tribal emblems that they've made sure you understand, through indoctrination, and they drape themselves with them every time they want you to go off and do their dirty work for them. You will suffer in the long run and you'll gain nothing from it. That's the sad reality.

The public are predictable. It's a science, a science gleaned over centuries and centuries, and maybe thousands of years, of studying human personalities and the way that the masses work. That's why so much money and study has gone into anthropology and zoology, and all the other "ologies" to do with behavior, et cetera. Once you understand it, you can exploit it, and it's been exploited right up to the present time.

We are not simply living our lives with drama being thrown at us, and fiction and movies, for our enjoyment. It certainly keeps us off the streets; but with everything that you watch, there's always a little bit of a program there for you to believe in, and reinforced by emotion. That's what fiction is all about. It's called "predictive programming." Predictive programming was really hatched out of Tavistock in London, where they knew, from World War I, that the public would tune in everyday to a series of fictional stories, if you left them with a cliffhanger everyday, where the hero is about to be killed or just hanging on, or whatever. The people would literally stop all that they were doing, and tune in at the same time next day. That was behavior modification—when you stop your daily routine from something else, which intrudes. That's simple behavior modification.

The next part is to get you to emulate and to be downloaded with the little ideas that are inserted in the fictional plot, because if you were to lecture on the same subject, your sensor part of your mind is up and on

guard. If you think you're being entertained, your shields are down and you're being downloaded. That's also what Brzezinski was referring to, with this new mind control system.

Most people are living a fantasy. Their reality is already a fantasy. They've been brought up in it. There's hardly anything real in their world. The people themselves and how they interact with each other is not even a natural human way of interaction. Parents hardly even communicate with their children anymore. In fact, they don't know them.

Lord Bertrand Russell, once again, in his experimental schools of the early 1900's, where he pushed pre-pubertal sex on the children and was allowed to, under authorization of the British Crown, where anybody else doing that would have been in prison. He said, "if we can get the children to be promiscuous before puberty, and really exaggerate the need for it throughout puberty and into adolescence," he says, "they will never mate and stay with a single partner for the rest of their life," and so that was part of his agenda.

He also talked about the methods of conditioning were so perfect back in the 1920's, in his experimental schools, that any input the child received from the parents at night, on a moral standpoint—he called it "contaminated ideas"; contaminated old fashion ideas—He said, "it will be null and void, because the scientific technique of indoctrination will overcome it." We've seen that today. Not only have the families been broken up, the age groups are all separated, too. This was also part of the other great big experiment, the Soviet Union, which is here, where they said they'd have to separate the generations; and they did it, of course, by making each one think, "this is "your" generation. This is "your" music. We'll design this for you; and these are your types of movies," because they understand that, that which is instilled and super driven into the minds of the young is called "psychic driving," from experiments at MK ULTRA, will be superimposed in their minds, all through their lives. Therefore, the generation born with Pink Floyd and so on, will always enjoy Pink Floyd until they are very old people.

These are all sciences which are perfectly well understood; and the arts and entertainments industries were financed, and public announced now that the U.S., CIA, the Departments of Culture Creation, not only in the U.S., itself and guided it for the last 50, 60 years. It also financed the same thing in offices across the whole of Europe. Nothing is there by chance, even the songs you like, even in the movies you like, and all the other arts, as well.

They also wanted to create a form of apathy, to break the generations from each other. They said they would destroy the art of form and belonging, by creating nihilism, nihilistic art beyond even Picasso; and they funded these artists to bring out this kind of stuff and say it was great. The public will look at it, like the king has no clothes, and say, "yes, I guess it is, because you all say so. It must be great stuff." That is your reality. There is nothing, there's hardly a thing in it that's real, even the way you interact with each other today. It's a sad state of affairs; but that's what I mean. Until you realize what you're fighting for, and have actually debated what you're fighting for, then you're born to lose. You cannot save a system which has already gone down the tubes.

The elite know this too. It wasn't designed to last forever, under its present form; and they've already decided what the next phase of the system will be. It's just that the present public don't know it yet. They'll only fight to try and stop time, with all of its corruption, here and now. They hope; each person hopes they can get through and retire before all hell breaks loose, and maybe die before it breaks loose. Well we can't sit back and leave it to the next generation. It's up to us now, to speak out now and do something about this. Back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is the last few minutes for today's talk, which is a crammed talk, I guess, because it was all kind of rather spontaneous. I know there's so much to put into even a couple of hours, even three hours, when you realize the extent and the history, how old this particular agenda is. To many of those who helped bring it about, they believed in the human side of it. They fell for it. They fell for the big lies, thinking they were going to create a better world for people, never knowing that the groups at the top (the psychopathic types) already had it figured out that once all the hard work was done, they'd simply take it over through the power of the purse, which is the way everything is going today through licensing; through income taxes; gradually increasing income taxes.

Also, by the way, you don't have to blame the communists for that, because the communists were funded by the West. The ones who put in the gradually increasing income taxes and property taxes—in both Britain and the United States and all the Commonwealth countries, including Canada—was The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations. Read their histories, their own histories, published by themselves, because they proudly admit that, you see. In their world of the future, there's to be no private property. It's the same as the United Nations agenda, which is habitat areas, where you pay rent only. You'll have no “money” as you know it today. Money is only a means to an end for the big boys. It's us that are supposed to believe in it. They’re going to give us credits down the road, issued by governments, which you cannot save up. You'll use it and it will start off with the same amount every week. Again, that was written by Lord Bertrand Russell in "The Impact of Science on Society" and in "Roads to Freedom."

I hope you've learned something in this fast-going talk, to realize how old it is. Start questioning your own existence, your own reality. Start formulating ways to put across your ideas to other people, because this way has come to the end of the road. We need another way; and you cannot close Pandora's Box. You cannot go back to something which was never yours in the first place. It was just as corrupt in your dad's day, as it is in yours.

We need another way; it has to come out in dialogue, and not by professional people, but by ordinary people. This has to be discussed with every individual on the planet, because it does affect everybody on the planet; and that's going to take some doing. However, as the old story, "all great things start with a small step." That's so true, and so it's the wise ones, now, with knowledge, who've got to come forward and start the process. They youngsters don't have a chance. Their IQs have actually dropped because of the inoculations they've been given. They have no education, so to speak. They have no historical knowledge, as well, except what they get from Hollywood, and they're very, very confused.

The people now in their middle age and just a bit younger are the ones that will make the difference, now. WE'RE THE LAST GENERATION WHO CAN.

I hope you've got something out of what I've been talking about today. Please look into my website www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com and listen to my free talks. All the best for now, Alan Watt, over and out.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"REVOLUTION RADIO"
WITH
MIKE SWENSON
TRUTHNET RADIO NETWORK
August 9, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Mike: Welcome back. Revolution Radio live right here on the TruthNet Radio Network. I'm your host Mike Swenson. We are broadcasting live from the Tampa Bay Florida area right here in the good old United States, home to police officers who eat pot brownies and overdose and call 9/11, and a country that taxes baseball. Yeah, that's right. That's the good old United States. All right, let me get to my guest. I want to get this started as soon as possible here. Alan Watt joins me. He's an author and long time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Born in Scotland, he watched the subtleties of politics and media as they guided the population of the U.K. covertly into a European Amalgamation. He has been warning the North American people for some years now that the same process of amalgamation is being carried out. With historical documentation, he shows how cultures are created and altered by those in control, always to lead the people like sheep into the next pasture. Mr. Watt has also been featured on numerous radio programs including Coast-to-Coast AM and Alex Jones' show. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and Alan Watt joins us here tonight on Revolution Radio. I'm so psyched up to this. Alan, thanks for joining us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Mike: Thank you so much. Alan, tell us how you got involved in all of this and you woke up to what's really going on?

Alan: I noticed when I was very young how bad the conditions in Britain were and I noticed that the adults when I was a small child were all arguing about the same basic things, which were basic things for rent mainly and food and so on. I went into libraries to check on the histories and found that Great Britain ruled a good part of the globe, had plundered most of the globe. I wondered where all the wealth went and how come most of the people were renting accommodation across the whole of the United Kingdom. Most people rented local council housing that had been built during World War II as a promise to the people that if they went to war they'd actually get low rental housing for the first time. I also realized that the economy was completely rigged, because no matter where you went in Britain, you'd find the same starting wages for different tradesmen and apprenticeships and so on. You also had really fixed wage type of income and prices. That took tremendous rigging from the top to make it this way, and that's when I realized how old this system was in fact, that you are not free at all. You were born and raised inside a fixed, rigged economic system and your duty (you'll find that from the old books on economics), your duty as a citizen was to serve the system and obey the system basically.

Then I went into the histories of the wars that Britain was involved in. I don't think that people realize that since the creation of the Bank of England, which was really a bank which ran on debts where the citizens are put down as collateral to pay the debts, meaning each generation and generations unborn that gave them limitless wars on which to draw from for the bank, and the guarantee that the future generations would pay off this debt, in order that a small minority living in and around London would reap the wealth of the globe; and nothing's changed. In fact, we have a global elite. A big massive club today that are going full steam ahead after writing their plans in the first world war and the second world war with creation of the United Nations to unite the whole planet and then start culling off the excess population of useless eaters, to gain a form of utopia, a utopia where they won't be worried so much about too many poor people who might one day revolt and overthrow them.

Mike: Right. It's becoming obvious lately we're all becoming slaves to this system, where we're slaves to debt and we're slaves to all different kinds of things – terror threats and all this other stuff. Now when we talk about certain issues and I know you've covered just a massive amount. You've done research in so many different aspects of what's going on, not only in America but across the globe. However, when we talk about certain issues such as New World Order, Trilateral Commission and we always refer to those who run it as "THEY," this has always bothered me a little bit because I can't really pinpoint who they are. So based on your research, who are they when we refer to them as “they”?

Alan: These are families that rose to prominence in the Middle Ages, basically with the emergence of investments and capitalism, not so much the merchandising. Although, they owned the merchandising routes and shipping and so on. They didn't do the actual work themselves. They employed others to do it for them, and you find even the Black Nobilities are called the dark-haired ones of Venice, for instance. Massive banking industry was developed there and tremendous wealth who lived there and they owned the shipping routes of the Old World and all the merchandising that went on back and forward from it.

If you go back as far as the Knights Templars, even with the Crusades, they had to go there to Venice to ask these guys to supply them with all the ships they needed to take them across into the Middle East. These characters owned merchandising, shipping lanes and money and investment system, basically.

Mike: Yes and it's absolutely mind-numbing just how far it goes. I mean just how far back into the world's history all of these families, these bankers, these controllers of society go back. I mean it just goes back generation through generation. I was listening to an interview you did with Alex Jones, I guess it was a couple of months ago, and I was listening to an MP3 download off your website and he was referring to the inbreeding that had been going on for centuries. We all know that anybody that inbreeds in a family, it's going to lead to all kinds of physical and mental problems; and that has been going on especially in these royal families for quite some time.

Alan: Yes, the inbreeding has gone on, and the problem is, once in a while (the problem for the people that is) one is born who looks very normal and is often a tremendous tyrant. A pure utter power-mad psychopath and he's raised in tremendous wealth and status like a spoiled child and he becomes a tyrant. Going back as far as the days of Plato, Plato talks about the difference of the aristocracy compared to the ordinary people whom he called the ITS. The ordinary folk were called ITS by Plato. He says the reason we are so wise and wonderful is that we are superior because of our specialized breeding. They chose their wives for their lineages of having wealthy and successful people in their lineage. He also talked about the ability to breed qualities out of humans and other qualities in; and therefore, for kings and queens and the tycoons of business, you want someone who's pretty sharp but you want someone who is also very ruthless, and so you breed out those with higher emotions and you breed in the ability to be very cunning and decisive.

Mike: Exactly, and I heard you refer to them as - they were referred to as IT. Because they were underlings they weren't even considered people. They were considered things and I think that where all of this started with the downgrading, the marginalization of people that aren't part of the royal family that are part of the royal bloodlines. They're not even considered people; and it still goes on today. You know what I mean?

Alan: Yes, they're chattel and they've no problems you see up until – the average person today doesn't realize that it's only really since the 1700’s, and even then, in Europe you were still considered to be a serf really by the ruling classes. A serf was just another British way of saying you were a slave, in a nicer form that's all. You were bought and sold with the land coming up through a feudal system, so they gave a sham called democracy while they got all the peasants out of the countryside and moved them into the cities, these slum cities that they created for industry, and gave you this strange term that's very flexible called democracy that keeps changing direction.

Yes, it's an old, old trick and we know for instance that in the late 1800’s the first major associations came to the front on behalf of the feudal system, the royalty. Chartered systems like the Cecil Rhodes Foundation and the Lord Milner group of the Roundtable. These joined and merged and became The Royal Institute for International Affairs, with a sister branch in America called The Council on Foreign Relations. The whole idea of this group (and it is one group) was that the elite of both countries, the U.S. and Britain, would merge and rule the world into a British type empire. They said that democracy was just too slow with all of its arguing

and debating and so many contrary points that you couldn't get anything done, so they needed a parallel government that would actually work and dictate to those in government, to the ones who are elected; and that's what we have today

In 2005 when they signed openly for the first time the first part of the Amalgamation of the Americas, Canada, the U.S. and Mexico in Waco, Texas, The Council on Foreign Relations came out openly on national television in Canada as The Council on Foreign Relations for the first time and they said that they had drafted up the whole charter for amalgamation and presented to the prime minister and presidents for signing. They boasted about it. No one elects these guys, remember. These are non-governmental organizations.

Mike: Oh exactly. I've totally lost faith in our election system because of all the rigging that goes on. I mean I'll still vote but I don't know if it will even count anymore. What a lot of the mainstream American population doesn't understand, you know they hear this stuff and they're like "what does this have to do with America?" They don't understand that a lot of these concepts, a lot of this way of life has bled into this country. We came from England and we started up the slavery system here by importing slaves from Africa, and it's the same type of stuff that's been going on, and you know, in countries throughout the world; and people totally underestimate that.

Alan: Yes they do. Even the Founding Fathers said they'd basically adopted the British system for law et cetera. I think there's a lot more to it, to be honest with you, especially when you see how many presidents of the U.S. were actually related to royalty. That's rather surprising.

Mike: It's disturbing at the same time. Now, moving on to 9/11, which is a huge heated issue nowadays, especially in the alternative media circuit. I cover it a lot on this program. I haven't much lately, but I'm starting to get more into this New World Order stuff and what the grand plan is, but 9/11 is no less an important event. It's obvious that either the government allowed it to happen or they made it to happen. I believe in the latter. What is your take on 9/11 and who in your opinion pulled it off?

Alan: It doesn't really matter who they got to pull it off. What it does matter is that it was an imperative. It had to happen because they wrote about it in the 1990's as being a necessity. Something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor attack in order to go into Afghanistan and Iraq and get the public support behind them. Zbigniew Brzezinski also wrote about it in "The Grand Chessboard" that he wrote, the book; but you also find it in "The New American Century" policy, the first one they drafted up in '92 and published it, and then they revamped under Wolfowitz in '98 and republished it again. They said they had to go into first of all Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and Syria – so this had to happen. It was very obvious it had to happen.

What's also interesting is that Margaret Thatcher, when she was doing her world tour, came to Canada to Massey Hall in the 1990's, about '92 or so, and the title of her speech she was giving was "The New World Order." In there she said that because the Cold War was now over, their main problem now would be fundamental religionists of the world and they'd have to move in to especially the Middle East and take care of that problem; because that's all they foresaw at the time, was nothing but terror they claimed. They had this plan on the go long before 9/11 actually happened, and they had troops around Afghanistan before 9/11 happened, too. That's all you really need to know.

Mike: Based on the research I have done, I've come to the conclusion that we're in Afghanistan for pretty much the sole purpose of two things. One, to guard the opiate fields there; and number two, to build that natural gas line in the Caspian Sea. But you're right. I mean my opinion and you share this as well. It's about a total systematic takeover of the Middle East. Iraq obviously had nothing to do with 9/11 yet the government continues to say that it does, because they keep actually flip-flopping in a speech that Bush gave last year. He said that Iraq didn't have anything to do with it. Now Cheney starts that they did and that Bush follows right along, and I'll get more into Bush here in just a little bit. It's almost like Cheney is controlling what Bush is saying. Controlling his thoughts, so to speak, if you want to put it that way, and they don't have any direct ties. There is no evidence that Iraq was tied to 9/11, but they keep painting it as that issue in order to justify us being there. Bush, from the very beginning when the Iraq war started, he's painted several scenarios and flip-flopped as to why we're there. First it started out as Saddam was a tyrannical dictator who was murdering, which he was. I'm not saying he wasn't, but you know he had to be

taken out and once he was taken out, people were like okay, why are we still there. It turned into “we're there to liberate the country so that they can vote and be free and be democratic,” and it keeps on shifting. He keeps on shifting his agenda as to being there and then all of a sudden it turns into “Iraq is connected to 9/11 and that's why we're there.” Why does he keep doing this?

Alan: It's an old strategy. The more confusion they can actually put out into the general public, the more confused the public become. When the public become confused, they switch off and allow things to happen. This is the standard old Tavistock technique, because Britain used it before in previous wars too. It was actually on national television here in Canada, the whole inquiring into attacking Iraq, and I have it on tape where Bush said, "I never said that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11.” He said, “he was a bad man and the world's a better place without him." That's what he said.

Mike: Exactly, and once the public are constantly pounded with all kinds of flip-flopping and confusion, like you stated, then they feel like they're backed into a corner and they just say “you know what? Screw it. I'm just going to believe it. Why not just believe it,” because it saves them a lot of trouble, rather than digging into the actual evidence to prove otherwise.

Alan: This is the whole idea – this is the thing with war – when you study it, you see the vast history of England and Napoleon turns out to be right when he says “perfidious England.” You find that it doesn't matter what they say is the cause of the start of the war, once they've got your troops abroad it doesn't matter which party they put in, they'll always turn round and say they have to keep them there or there'll be chaos. It really is irrelevant to them as long as get in, in the first place. That's all that matters.

Mike: Exactly. I was talking about this last night. Last year in the elections, when the democrats were elected, people were saying this is great because we have a total shift in policy. The democrats are going to come in here and save the day. They're going to get the economy back on track. We’re going to pull the troops out of Iraq. We're going to see a total shift here because we have a bunch of democrats; and there's a 14 percent approval rating on the democrats right now. It's probably even lower. That's just the last number I heard. It's obvious now when you see Cindy Sheehan pulling out of the anti-war democratic movement, because she realizes now, as most of us should by now, that there's no difference between the democrats and the republicans. It’s just a false paradigm that's put there in order to systematically control how people feel about issues.

Alan: Professor Carroll Quigley couldn't have said it any plainer, remembering that he was the actual historian for The Council on Foreign Relations. He had access to their records and he updated their records and their histories, and he was all for them. He was part of them. He wrote in his book 'Tragedy & Hope" in the 1960’s that there had been – and had been for 50 to 60 years already, a parallel government that actually made all the decisions. He said every president, all the vice presidents and the top men had been professionally picked by this particular group that were not elected. They picked the guys, trained them; and he said that the only competition that was allowed amongst politicians was for the ones at the bottom. You know the millionaires on that side or the millionaires on the other side. It doesn’t matter. They were allowed to do little competitions between themselves for fame and glory and to get their hands into the public cookie jar, but the ones at the top were already picked, passed and approved by The Council on Foreign Relations.

Mike: I mean how scary is that, that we face that now? I want to vote for Ron Paul. I'm going to tackle that issue later, but it's like I know he doesn’t have much shot because of the status of Giuliani and Romney, and on the democrats, you've got Hillary and Obama who I think are just total globalists. I don't think Ron Paul has much of a chance. It seems more and more every day that he's gaining some ground. I mean the mainstream media is censoring him on a daily basis. This MSNBC article is just now hitting here that's saying that they're deleting Ron Paul votes on the poll of their website. I mean they’re doing everything they can to take him out. My point of this is I'm saying I want to vote for Ron Paul but I don't know if I have any confidence. I don't even know if my vote will count. I don’t know how many people’s votes will count anyway. Do you think that the election is already determined right now as we speak?

Alan: I'm sure it was determined 20 years ago who would be in today.

Mike: That goes back to there's no difference between democrats and republicans. I mean it's obvious, even

if they put in a democrat after the next election, if it's Hillary or Obama, Obama has already publicly said that he wants to bomb Pakistan and Hillary last week took a donation of like 20 to $40,000, I heard both numbers from News Corps who's owned by Rupert Murdock who owns Fox News and all the mainstream pundits and so there's no difference. Fox totally backs Hillary Clinton. She claims that they don't. She attacks the republicans. She attacks the neo-cons but there's no difference between her and them.

Alan: The whole thing of politics has been a sham for a long, long time. It's a Punch and Judy show. It's a wrestling match for public. They always tell you who to vote for, because one of them is going to tell you he's going to cut welfare and so on, and the other one isn't, so they tell you who to vote for and the bulk do. Even then, you have all the vote fraud, so what does it matter?

Mike: Exactly, and these democrats who come in and they want government program after government program. They want to tax the living hell out of the citizens. They want the government take over healthcare. They want the government to take over just about everything. I mean it's a total shred of our Constitution. They're totally for these granting amnesties to illegals and things like that and turning the country into the North American Union combined with Canada and Mexico. Obviously there's no difference at all and that's the problem nowadays, Americans are getting so hung up in this false paradigm and I want to tackle this issue with you as well, is the mainstream media. The mainstream media, you hear the mainstream talk shows, the cable shows and all they do and I mean they're obviously conservative based. They're neo-con based in my opinion, and what they do is they sit here and they say everything that's going wrong – and, of course I'm paraphrasing, but everything that's gone wrong in this country is all the democrats. It's all the liberals fault and they just continue to push this false left-right democrat-republican paradigm in order to – I think it's just to distract people. Would you agree?

Alan: It's not just to distract them. It's to get them back into an emotional way of thinking. These are emotive things. It's nothing to do with reality and it's to make a form of emotional reality for them that there really is a debate going on and there really are differences. You'll find even the Founding Fathers like Thomas Jefferson said it. He said, when you see a particular agenda going ahead unaltered and straightforward ahead, even when the House changes between different parties and the same agenda moves forward, he says, you know you're under tyranny. It's been like that since World War II when they signed the NATO charter, which became the United Nations charter, because you have been under another government since then.

Mike: Exactly. Mussolini once said that once the corporations start working in cahoots with the government, then you have total fascism; and we've had that for years. It's just people are now starting to wake up to it. However, when we get back from the break, we've got to go to break here in just a minute, I want to get into Freemasons with you as well as Nazis and CIA and just this grand puppet scheme that's going on with our current administration and whether or not you think that an impeachment would accomplish much and other topics. But the mainstream media is definitely blinding the mainstream public, the majority of the public in this country from what's really going on; and we're going to get more into that as well. Folks, stay tuned. Joining me tonight is Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Don't go anywhere. This is Revolution Radio right here on the TruthNet Radio Network, the second hour of the program. Thank you all for joining me here tonight. My website is realinsidenews.com. My email address, if you'd like to contact me with questions, comments, criticisms, guest ideas, advertisement ideas, whatever, just email me at contact@realinsidenews.com or you can click the contact link on my website. Joining me tonight is Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, just one of the most amazing researchers I've ever come across. He knows pretty much the game as it's going and he joins us here tonight to talk about a wide range of issues.

Alan, before the break we were talking about mainstream influence and it just seems like the mainstream media is systematically brainwashing people I mean to put it lightly. I know of a lot of people who will look at me and say man you're not. I mean brainwashing through a TV, but it's the truth. People will literally watch Fox News, CNN and MSNBC and all these commentary base shows and think that they're really getting the news. They are confident that they are getting their news. Why is there so much confidence, so to speak, in mainstream media by the general public?

Alan: It's because they've been weaned on it and raised on it, in a psychological type of mind control technique which has been used on them. If you look at the anchor people, the major ones, they stay there

their whole lives. You grow up with them. It's like daddy looking at you at 6:00 p.m. every night and staring right at your face and telling you all you need to know; and would he lie to you? Now, if you notice, all these big media personnel for news end up going over to England and being knighted. Why is it so important that the moguls go over to be knighted by the Queen of England?

It's very, very important to them. You find, of course, that it's England where this whole system of world domination, a global society based on integration and free trade with certain countries being given favored trading status. Most-favored-nation trading status, an idea that was born in the 1500's with John Dee and Queen Elizabeth I in her court. This is just a combination of a long-term strategy, which Britain is very famous for. They used to start making cathedrals and it takes seven generations of stonemasons to complete them. That's how they run the affairs of the world as well. You have countless bureaucrats working on agendas and they'll never see the culmination of it in their lifetime, but they're quite happy to do their part towards it. All you're seeing is the end of one big part of a business plan taking place.

When General Allenby and the others went into the Middle East in World War I, and Kitchener, they talked about this long-term strategy for the Middle East and how they would divide up the old Ottoman Empire that was run by Turkey, and then how Britain would eventually run Palestine for a short while and then hand it over to a new state of Israel; and they did that through the Balfour Declaration. The Balfour Declaration included much more than just a state for Israel or a home for Israel. It also included a whole long-term plan laid down for the Middle East and those countries like Iraq and Iran and the countries you hear about today were drawn up with lines in the sand by British generals after World War I. Winston Churchill in his own memoirs said "we will eventually have to go to war with Iraq because of the vast amounts of oil in its northern parts."

Mike: Yes and it's a big chunk of the – like I said earlier, the systematic control of the Middle East – in the grand scheme of things it's just a small part of the control mechanism that not only the military, and this is just based on my research, that not only the military and the government here wants to implement but the bankers as well. Moving on a little bit into the topic of freemasons, they're an interesting group of individuals, to say the least. Many portray them as a threat to our society. Aside from the bizarre rituals, what in your opinion makes them such a threat to our society?

Alan: People who go under the guises of blood oaths and secrecy to protect their charity work have something else to hide. You see you don't need to do that; and these are grown men, remember, not little children; and certainly enough, at the bottom the tenants of freemasonry are really good if you were following the bottom levels. However, what it is really is a sifting ground for those who have power over the public, even through media, even local newspapers or small radio stations in your local area. Anyone who could influence public opinion is pulled out of the lodge and put into a side degree and pushed up the ladder quickly. It's a sifting ground to see who they can actually use, and it also creates a network of men and women who are sworn to obey any order regardless of its content or consequences, and they must keep their own personal moral judgment to the side. They must instantly obey. Something like that is a threat to a free society.

Mike: Right, and they've become just lore over the years through centuries as being very notorious, but what do these guys talk about when they meet up with their meetings? Do they discuss world policy? Do they talk about the mistress they just made love to the last week? What do they talk about in these meetings when they get together?

Alan: They talk about all those things, but they'll talk about the mistresses as long as they're not a Mason's wife. They can do that to anybody else's wife, you see, that's quite allowable. They have their own laws and rules, and as long as they don't break the Masonic rules, then they're willing to lie for each other in court. It's also a great way for judges and lawyers to know who to accuse or make guilty and who to let go free. If you're a higher Mason you'll generally walk free because they're sworn to cover each other up and lie for each other when necessary.

Mike: One thing that really bothers me about the whole freemasonry and then goes over to Bohemian Grove as well. I'm sure you're much aware of that and the Bilderberg group and these secret societies is that these bizarre rituals and these bizarre things that they practice – most of these guys like George W. Bush they

claim to be Christians and I'm not personally a Christian, but all of these bizarre things they do are so totally anti-Christian. What is that?

Alan: He didn't actually say he was a Christian. What he said was “if you're asking if I was born again,” his words were "yes I have been." Every Mason is born again when they're raised from either the coffin at Yale or raised off the marker on the floor of the Skull and Bones flag.

Mike: You know what? To be honest, now that you told me that, I guess I bought into it when he said that I just automatically assumed he was a Christian, which a lot of people did. The rituals are so basically anti-established religion. Weird, just all kinds of bizarre Bohemian Grove. They do mock sacrifices of human beings. They worship a huge statute owl name Moloch. What is the purpose of this?

Alan: Partly it's a form of worshiping themselves as being illumined, meaning intelligent and seeing the world as it really is. They're seeing their world as it really is since they are the helpers of those who rule it. The rest of the public are called the "profane," those who are still stuck in what they call the mysteries of religion or even the mythologies of religion as they see it themselves, or, superstitions is another way they'll couch it. They believe that above superstitions they're the most advanced ones on the planet, but they also believe that they are also a form of shepherd that the feed of flock. The profane are the flock. Their only purpose is to get feed off of; and that's the purpose of the general public.

The Skull and Bones, for instance, was established at Yale University and Elihu Yale was a founding member of the British East India Company. He said when he put the money forward for the university, he says this will give American all of its future leaders so that we shall always be in control of the future; and they have been. The Skull and Bones have a war room in there. All the higher orders (as opposed to the low orders) they have war rooms and their war is a constant war on what they call the ignorance of the profane; and their war is on the profane. They believe they're here to shape the world; and really, behind it all is a eugenics program, because you see the higher Masons have their wives introduced to them. They don't pick their wives in the higher orders, the noble orders, the nobility.

When you go through their books such as the Rosicrucian's, the higher Rosicrucian's, not the ones you send off for pamphlets and stuff but the real ones in Pennsylvania, you'll find they talk about the daughters are trained – the Grand Master wants to train everyone else's daughter how to be a good Masonic wife that will do all the right things at functions and parties and have you hold on to her husband's arm and be very polite. That's how they train the women; and then they actually introduce her to her future husband eventually, who will also be a third generation freemason. That's third generation, meaning that that's three generations where their wives have been picked for them.

Mike: When I brought up freemasons and the bizarre rituals, I actually was leaning towards the Skull and Bones, just actually bizarre society. Now, moving on a little bit here. Based on the research I've done, it seems like the CIA has borrowed many of their torture methods; and it's been acknowledged they do torture. They run secret prisons. Bush openly admitted this. It seems that many of these torture methods were borrowed from the Nazis. How true is this and what’s your take on it?

Alan: There's no doubt. Torture is nothing new. Again, it was the pastime of nobility in days gone by when they were bored. They would go down to the dungeons and watch the peasants being tortured. Then they would kick the peasants out into the street and the sight of them all grotesque and burned and broken would terrify the public into being very obedient. That was always the technique of torture, the purpose of torture. When they allow torture to be known by the general public, to be known that it's going on at such an amazing speed and volume, it's to terrify the general populations. That's why they tell us what they're actually doing. It’s meant to terrify us all into submission, or it might be you one day. That's the whole point of it today. However, the Soviet Union, of course the KGB also had whole buildings, just like the Nazis, using the same techniques of torture and manipulation. There's nothing new in it at all.

Mike: The CIA has openly admitted – I watched a History Channel documentary about this a few months back that they were actually hiring ex-Nazis to be agents in the CIA.

Alan: Yes. They did that even at the end of World War II when they formed East and West Germany and

they brought their own Nazis, their own intelligence services right into the new groups for the western part of Germany working for the Americans. What you'll find in this system is they never throw knowledge away of anything, because knowledge is power to them; and these techniques are very, very important.

Mike: Now going back to President Bush and the whole administration we have now, in the grand scheme of things, how much of a significant threat is President Bush. My personal belief, I think he's just a puppet and a middleman in all of this, but what is your take on him?

Alan: You're right. He is a front-man. He's doing his daddy's business, as he could say himself: “I'm doing my father's work.”

Mike: His grandfather's.

Alan: Yes. You'll find even Poppy Bush – they call him “Poppy” because it was well known that the Bush's had always been involved in the heroin trade. In fact, all those guys at Yale, including John Kerry, all those characters made fortunes off the opium wars in China. Every single person that's in there today, their ancestors made lots of money when they were dropping off bales of opium to China. It's the same hereditary families. However, Bush is only a front man for much bigger powers and he's definitely got all the psychopathic traits necessary at least to go ahead with this, but so does Cheney and the rest of them. Number two is always more important in higher orders than number one. The advisor is who knows the bigger picture.

Mike: Exactly, and you know Prescott Bush is notoriously known as the guy who was running that bank and was channeling money to Adolph Hitler. The government found out about it and shut it down, so we know that Bush has a history in his family of supporting the Nazis and Hitler.

Alan: Not just Bush but even the man who hands out global citizenship awards, Mr. Rockefeller. He also was a big funder of the Nazi system under I.G. Farben. I.G. Farben was an umbrella group and Ford, Carnegie, Rockefeller and the Rothschild's in Britain all funded the Nazi war machine, the chemical industry and the gasoline. GM and Ford had factories all during World War II, and I don't know if the people realize it, but the American public, under an international court order (after they went through a court debate in the 1980’s) decided that the U.S. citizens would have to reimburse GM and Ford for partial destruction of their plants in Germany in World War II.

Mike: One common thread in all of these guys through history is that they just don’t give a damn about us as people. They don't give a damn about citizens. They only care about those with money and those that can sit with them at the royal throne; and not just anybody with money. I mean the common CEO that owns his own website business that's making a couple of million a year, they don't care about them either. They care about the guys who have billions of dollars and who really make their marks on the world with their money; and that's what people need to understand.

Alan: Again, going back to the media. It was Brzezinski who said in his book "Between Two Ages" he said, "Shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll be conditioned to let the media do all their reasoning and thinking for them and the only topics of conversation they will have shortly is what's been feed to them or downloaded into them on the previous night's news." See that's happened. That's happened. If you tell them something or even show them the evidence of information – if it’s not on the news, then they can't comprehend what you’re telling them.

Mike: Do you think that an impeachment of Bush and Cheney would actually accomplish much?

Alan: No, not at all. We've seen all these farcical impeachments in the past and it's just a show and tell for the public. If you notice Bill Clinton and all that fiasco when they were trying to make him out to be “man,” gave us a drama basically with Lewinski to keep the public control, because a lot of sex and all the rest of it, sex and violence especially. Who were the first group that he had to answer to? It was The Council on Foreign Relations, the General Assembly – not the American people. No one asked that question: how come?

Mike: Clinton was involved in so many things and they impeached him because he received oral sex and lied about it in the Oval Office. There's strong evidence to support he had a hand in Oklahoma City because he ordered the release of Middle Eastern men. There was this Joe Doe Number Two that they never found and he just never -- it didn't seem like he gave a damn about it. People seem to forget that he dropped bombs on Kosovo. He destroyed that aspirin factory, thinking he had all this supposed intel that it was a chemical plant making chemical weapons and it turned out to be an aspirin factory. He was persecuted, crucified and eventually impeached for an act of infidelity, yet he committed pretty much almost the same types of crimes that Bush has committed.

Alan: Yes. All through his reign – I call it a reign because that's all they have. They're given a reign for a little while. He had the American fleets putting cruise missile after cruise missile over into Iraq – into all different areas of Iraq, hundreds and hundreds of them, and that was all done fairly quietly and nobody cared at the time, either. As I say, it's the same agenda regardless of who seems to be in power.

Mike: Exactly. It just shows that the paradigm is totally false and it's there, like you said, to control and to distract. I mean with the impeachment I think it would be nice to have an impeachment of Bush and Cheney because it would at least hold them up to some kind of accountability. But at the same time, like you said, it's not going to solve anything, because if those two were to be impeached, who would take over? Nancy Pelosi (and we know she's a globalist) and then 2008 comes and chances are Hillary Clinton or Barack Obama are going to be elected as president, and we all know what they're all about. So I agree with you. I don't think it would accomplish much. About the only positive that would come out of it would be accountability.

Alan: Here's the thing, too. We've got to realize something here. This is a very, very old plan for world domination and it's not just to do with the Middle East. It's the domination of everybody on the planet. Even little Finland had to sign that anti-terrorism bill and put in the same laws, and they're getting their ID cards as everyone else is. This is a global agenda and Carroll Quigley was quite right when he said that the purpose of war is to change culture, because bureaucracies flourish and grow and take over power and take the rights from the people during wartime. That's really the purpose of all of this. It isn't just about these characters that you see now around Bush. It doesn't matter who they put in. The axe is coming down by the executioner, and these guys have gone too far to pull it back. You have to understand we are in a very dangerous time. They've already started the killing. They've already started marshal law worldwide. They can't back out now because they'd get hunted by the people if it's all exposed what they've been up to. They've got to go the whole way, and that does not bode well for the populations of the world at all.

Mike: No, not at all, not in the least bit. It just spells nothing but chaos and destruction. Folks, if you're just joining us, this is Revolution Radio. My guest tonight is Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you have a question or a comment for Mr. Watt, the toll-free number is 1-800-451-1567. That's toll-free 800-451-1567 and I'll have Mr. Watt on pretty much through the end of the program here, so if you have anything for him, just dial that this toll-free 1-800-451-1567. Going back to the big bankers Rockefeller, Rothschild, J.P. Morgan et cetera, what is their big grand role in all of this?

Alan: I think H.G. Wells put it clearly when he talked about this, because H.G. Wells was a propagandist for this global elite that was based in London at the time. He was officially authorized to write is fictional and non-fictional works on behalf of them, a form of predictive programming to get the public to go along with it, in fact. H.G. Wells went through in his "History of the World" in a two volume set, part 1 and 2, he laid down the eugenics program for the world, long before Adolph Hitler had a eugenics list of better species and lesser species. H.G. Wells had it and H.G. Wells simply copied it from John Stuart Mill, the previous economist in England, but it did have all the peoples listed in priority. He said that the English peoples would eventually dominate the world. He really meant the elite of England, the very elite families. He said we shall have to bring in the top bankers. He says some of these ones are Jewish and they've proven that they can accumulate wealth down through the ages and hold on to it even though they're persecuted; so, by the Darwinist theory of evolution they had shown their superiority, so they would be allowed to come in and work with them. For the lesser ones who didn't make up, even within those particular peoples, they would be eliminated along with everybody else, because that was policy. They even had the Irish marked down for elimination because they wouldn't go along and join Britain.

Mike: Yes, and this eugenics policy, part of it, they're pushing for this one child policy that they have in China. I guess it now is up to a two-child policy. I may have that wrong.

Alan: It's one child per family.

Mike: One child, right. These globalists are trying to push for this eugenics stuff. How scared should we be of that?

Alan: Very scared. Very, very scared indeed because you see they're not just pushing for it. They've been doing it. If you look at the histories of the health of the world's populations – if you look at the histories of the man who gave you the polio vaccine, Dr. Salk, with all of its cancer viruses contained in the shots. He admitted – I've got the tape here, where he admitted he knew that these viruses would cause cancers and ill health in the people, but he thought it would counterbalance by eliminating the threat of polio, so he said. Look at the man's history. He was one of the top men for the Eugenics Society for the U.S. and Britain. He believed in vast population reductions, and suddenly he comes out as the hero of the people.

Mike: We're coming up on the bottom of the hour break, Mr. Watt, so there's a few more things I want to go over with you. I wish I could have you on five hours because you know so much. You're just an absolutely fascinating interview tonight because I'm learning a lot and I really appreciate it. However, I want to touch a little on global warming, chemtrails and some more global domination issues. Folks, stay with us. This is Revolution Radio right here on the TruthNet Radio Network. My guest tonight is Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Don't go anywhere. Stay tuned.

President Bush clip:

"In these cases it has been necessary to move these individuals to an environment where they can be held secretly, questioned by experts and when appropriate prosecuted for terrorists acts. Some of these individuals are taken to the United States Naval Base at Guantanamo Bay, Cuba. It's important for Americans and others across the world to understand the kind of people held at Guantanamo. These are common criminals or bystanders accidentally swept up on the battlefield. We have in place a rigorous process to ensure those held at Guantanamo Bay belong at Guantanamo."

Mike: Back here on Revolution Radio, live here on the TruthNet Radio Network. I'm your host Mike Swenson going into the last half hour of the program. That, of course, was President Bush back in 2006 acknowledging that the CIA is running secret prisons, especially down in Guantanamo Bay. There have been other speeches where he said that he's been running them in various countries throughout the world. Back with my guest Alan Watt of cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Just learning a whole bunch of stuff tonight. I've got so many more questions to ask and I'll try to cram them in here in the last half hour. If you would like to call in, if you have a question or comment for Mr. Watt, feel free. The toll-free number 1-800-451-1567. That's toll-free 800-451-1567. If you like to call in, jam it in now.

Now, Alan, in my experience as a researcher, independent journalist and talk show host, I've heard people say "maybe a one world government, one religion, one bank et cetera would be a good thing." What would you say to those who think that globalization, New World Order et cetera would be a good thing?

Alan: People who want it probably will be happy when they don't have to think at all, because this whole New World Order is to eventually contain everyone in the planet and make them unable to think for themselves as individuals. They'll take the pain away of being an individual, for those who find it very burdensome; and the brain chip has been discussed at world-class meetings of scientists, which the U.S. funded in fact, these global meetings at Loyola University to do with the chipping of the brains. They say it's all ready to go. All they have to do now is convince the public of the necessity to take it, and once that happens, there'll be no more you or me. We'll just be us, a new us, US; and so, yes, for those who find the burden of thinking for themselves too much, they'll all be one in this wonderful robotic Borg type society.

Mike: Exactly, and I've always answered that with – I guess it wouldn't be so bad if you weren't having a bunch of tyrants and just sociopaths trying to organize a one world religion, one world government, bank

and all that stuff and globalization I guess you could characterize that as. The problem is we have evil sociopaths trying to put this thing together. That's the fear factor in all of this.

Alan: It really is. In this system if you notice the ones who get to the top really get there by any and all means possible, by clawing their way over other people to get up to the top; and that's called success in this system. It's purpose-made for the psychopath to get to the top, and that's why you've had thousands of years in a monied system of the same types getting up to the top and gaining power and having wars and slaughtering all over the place. It hasn't changed and it won't change until a different system comes in; and the only thing is we've never been given a chance to think about any other system that could possibly exist. The one we're born into we're trained to believe is the only one that is natural, simply because it does exist. Lenin, who worked for the big bankers, who was trained by the bankers to set off the Hegelian Dialectic of capitalism versus communism, knowing all the time they'd eventually merge the two together. Lenin himself said that the public must never realize there are many, many paths society could go down. They must be taught to believe the one they're in is the natural one and that happened.

Mike: One thing that blows my mind, that I did almost an entire program on this last Friday I believe it was, is we all know that the Chinese way of running government is corrupt and it's so evil in so many ways. They're the primary driver of this eugenics stuff; and yet you have Rupert Murdoch who basically runs the mainstream media. He owns tons of news channels, newspapers. He just bought the Wall Street Journal last week and the radio stations and all that. This guy is in total support of Chinese style government.

Alan: Yes. The United Nations has stated openly that China is the model state for the world to copy; and they train them very well there in China as a mass-man. The Chinese have never had much individuality in their history. They've been a mass type people and kept that way purposely. In fact, I suspect they've been kept that way for a long time for today for this particular time in history. That's why the invaders stayed out of it and that's why Napoleon even left it alone. He said, “Let the sleeping dragon lie” and so they didn't want to wake them up until now, and the west has made modern China the industrial leader of the world. It didn't happen overnight by chance. It happened because it was planned long ago and I've got books from the 1930’s, where the CFR and The Royal Institute of International Affairs discuss this at their global meetings.

However, China has perfected the art of getting the public to obey. At one time, they used to have to drag a woman in if she was pregnant with her second child and they sent the militia to take her or the police. They don't have to do it now because the neighbors have been trained to do it. It's called "social approval" and "social disapproval." They can create one or the other. We see it here in a milder form with the anti-smoking laws. They've demonized smokers and you'll see people react in a Pavlovian way when they see a smoker light a cigarette; they'll start coughing when they're 20 yards away. That's Pavlovian effect, social disapproval. China uses that for abortions and the neighbors will go and grab a woman and drag her to the clinic and tell her she's being anti-social by having a second child that will take the food from another.

Mike: Yes, and this guy who owns the mainstream media embraces that type of society. Just totally disturbs me, but moving on. The issue of global warming: Most say that climate change is caused mostly by CO2 emissions, but do you think this is possibly a cover story to conceal the fact that the government is involved with weather and climate modification? I had Dr. Nick Begich on last night and he's an expert in this HAARP program in Alaska and it's obvious that they are dealing in weather modification. Do you think that this global warming, the saying that it's CO2, all these people jumping on the Al Gore bandwagon – Do you think that that's a cover story, not only to push a global carbon tax but to also cover for the fact that the government is actually messing with our climate?

Alan: It's all of that and more. They had global meetings again at these top think tanks, the ones who plan our future. It's like a pyramid. When you have a top think tank like The Club of Rome, which looks towards the future and how to manipulate the people into giving up their rights, it then comes up with an idea, puts it out to the lesser think tanks who then make it work and put it into action and they market it to you through media and propaganda and magazines and shows on television.

The Club of Rome in the 1970’s put a book out and it's called "The First Global Revolution" by the actual founders of The Club of Rome. They said our job was to look around to find a way to unify everyone on the

planet. They're talking about global government and they talked about the space alien threat, could they make the people believe that? Then they thought, they hit upon, “we eventually realized that we could use the weather as a main enemy of the people, an enemy because it would change and become wild and erratic.” Now they're talking about sciences to manipulate the weather. It says, “Eventually we'll make the people believe that man himself is the enemy because he is causing climatic changes.” Now that's admitted to by the very think tanks that dreamed it up in their own publication called "The First Global Revolution" by The Club of Rome. A few years ago in the newspapers, the U.S. Air Force published an article saying in four years we shall own the weather. For the last ten years we've had nothing but spraying in the skies since all the countries involved signed the Open Skies Treaty, where they allow foreign pilots to fly your military aircraft across your skies. What they're doing is a sort of Dr. Strangelove policy where they can then spray us by using your aircraft and we'll go over there and spray them. This is happening worldwide this spraying and you could actually see them building storms and creating it.

The HAARP facilities, they didn't just build these facilities – there's 54 of them worldwide that we know of. The U.S. has a big one as well in Greenland in a U.S. base and another one in Pine Gap in Australia. They can triangulate them and bring them all to focus on a whole continent if need be and effect the temperature. They can cause the air to superheat and cause explosions, this new phenomena where you'll see parts of the atmosphere exploding at night, a new type of thunder they're calling it. They just can't understand why it happens. That's from The Club of Rome. They must convince the public that we are the problem. There's too many of us and we've got to change our whole way of living. Reduce the population. Move everyone into these new United Nations habitat areas, where we'll all do the work we're told to do and there'll be no private property. That's in Agenda 21 signed by the United Nations. You can go into their own websites and find it there. The whole future is mapped out for the society step-by-step and it's one tremendous scientific con-game that's going on, propagated by repetition by the media.

Mike: That's amazing. It's amazing in the most shocking way to say the least. Now this whole global domination issue seems so broad, Alan, that it seems like we can do absolutely nothing to stop its progression; but do you think a candidate such as Ron Paul if he were elected could help bring these agendas to a halt, at least in this country if he were elected?

Alan: No, because you've got to understand this is not – this system doesn't play fair. It never has played fair. If there was one person who stood up who could do something, he'd be killed so darn quickly because so much is riding on this agenda. They aren't going to let one man stop it. It's been in the works for over 100 years, this part here.

Mike: So is there no hope at all?

Alan: The only hope would be for the public – if the public themselves acquiesce to all the loss of privacy, if they accept the black executioner styled uniforms in the streets with machines guns and searches and all the rest of it, if they accept all that then doesn't matter who you put in. When the people have no will for freedom, then it's over. They've even put books out on the creation of apathy amongst the populations. These are published books put out by the top institutions like Tavistock to do with mind control on whole populations. The creation of apathy is very important. Apathy sets in when you feel small, powerless, and you're terrified. That's why they have a reign of terror when they introduce massive changes, and that's what you're seeing today. People must want freedom on an individual basis and they must want to be an individual. The war right now is really between the individuals and the mass man. Those who've already succumbed and they belong to the mass. There are many people who like and love socialism. They like the idea that these professional experts above them are dealing with all life's problems for them, so it gives them time to play forever until they die, eternal childhood. That's what socialism is. It isn't just the ones at the top that's the problem. You're dealing with a good portion of the public who go along with anything.

How many people have you talked to who will tell you "I don't care what the government knows about me. I have nothing to hide."

Mike: I hate that.

Alan: Yes, but what they've lost is their indignation, just natural indignation of invasion of privacy. When

they don't even have that, they're already happy slaves.

Mike: I hear this argument “I don't care if they tap me or chip me and I'm not doing anything wrong. Why should I care?” That's just the first step of total domination of your entire life and your entire future for your kids and grand kids; and it's going to take a revolution, but more people have to care. More people have to turn off that damn TV. Turn off the ridiculous celebrity news and focus on what's really going on, because if we don't, they're going to pull the rug right from under us without us even seeing what's coming.

Alan: Yes. That's what they hope to do and we've got to stand up against this fear – this fear mongering, this overreaction, this massive global overreaction. We never even had this in the Cold War remember. In fact it wasn't even as bad as this during World War II; and suddenly we all have to get ID cards with active chips in them, and every purchase we make is to be monitored, and so this is stuff that Nero would drool over. He could only imagine in his dreams the kind of stuff that's going on; and so it's really a battle for will, for individualism that's at stake here. They've said at the top that their war is on the individual. They want to eradicate individuality on this planet, and only then, when everyone is perfectly predictable will they feel safe at the top.

Mike: We've only got about seven minutes left with you Alan. I just have a couple of more for you. Briefly, what is your take on the Federal Reserve and the shady method in which it was brought in?

Alan: It's widely documented. As you say, it was shady all right and it was a scam from the beginning. However, to be honest with you, money itself is a scam because it's a psychopathic system where something is substituted for real wealth, which is something you can barter. Something you can swap for this or that. Money is the psychopath's dream because whoever runs the money – and I don't care if it's porcupine quills or scalps, it doesn’t matter as long as the person who’s in charge of it has that power, he runs the system. It causes greed. You see it's built on a fear-based thing – fear of poverty, fear of loneliness, fear of sickness, ill health. Things you can't afford. It's a fear-based system the monetary system and it's anti-human. With money you can buy armies. You can keep armies together. That was the trick of introducing money into the creation of cities back in the days of Nimrod.

Mike: The government stole away this country's gold back in 1930 and replaced it with this fiat paper garbage. It doesn’t matter if it’s a one dollar bill, a five or a hundred dollar bill, it's still worth about four cents and it's being so devalued and each dollar printed comes with debt attached to it already, so the country's is never getting out of debt. It's a credit-based system. We're all swimming in it every single day from the day we turn 18 and even before that, we're swimming in a sea of debt that we'll never escape.

Alan: Thomas Jefferson said it plainly. He said "when a generation is born into a system where they owe the debt...” (they pay off the debt of the previous generation), he said, “...that generation are actually slaves," and that's what we have. We've been born into slavery. We've been put down for collateral for debts that were incurred generations before us.

Mike: Oh yes, but pay your taxes because you're not a good American if you don't.

Alan: Taxation is a form of slavery.

Mike: Oh yes totally. Last question for you: Do you expect another false flag attack soon or a stock market collapse?

Alan: These guys will stop at nothing. They say, "The end justifies the means." Whatever it takes, they will do to pull this off. They cannot back out now. We've got to realize this. It's not just the ones you see at the moment at the top. This is a whole world of elitists that have planned this. They are not going to back out now. They have to go for the whole show now or they lose, and they're not prepared to lose, so we’re in for one hellish time here on earth.

Mike: I've said this since 9/11 first happened and they brought in the Patriot Act. They brought in the color-coded tailor thread. They were plastering all over the news now the terrorists were after us. You know I always said and this is before I woke up to the truth about 9/11, just way before that. I always said you

know the terrorists don't even have to attack us because the media is putting enough fear into its people and they're basically doing their jobs for them; because what's the goal of terrorism? The goal is to instill terror into its civilized population and when the government and the media – mainstream media is obviously controlled by the government. When the media and the government is constantly pumping fear and terror into its citizens, they're basically accomplishing the same goals as the terrorists are trying to do, except I don't know. Maybe they're killing less people. I don't know.

Alan: What it is, it's styled after Pavlov the great hero of these fanatics. Pavlov used to shock dogs. He'd train them – he sat here and then he fed them, and then eventually after the dogs liked him and got used to the routine, he would take this electric stick and shock them; so the dog would move elsewhere thinking it would be safe, and then he'd pat it for a few days. It would say okay I can always move here – then he'd shock it again. Eventually, after the tenth shocking in the tenth different spot where you'd eat your dinner, the dog didn't know where to sit. It would just stand and shake in terror and fear, and that is what they're doing to the public. They're training them to be terrified, and when you're terrified, you shutdown and you do what your told. That's what it all about.

Mike: Last minute here, Alan Watt, any final thoughts that you would like to share?

Alan: The people better start working very quickly in communicating with each other whether this life is worth saving the life that they have or each other, even if their own lives are worth saving or people you even love and so on. What is love? What is humanity? Is this a humanitarian system or is this hell we're going into? We better stop it before it really takes effect, because if one fraction of all the laws they've passed and have on the books are put into effect, you'll be living in a worse hell than the Soviet Union or Nazi Germany combined ever had.

Mike: Exactly. Well Alan Watt, thank you so much for joining us here on the program. I really appreciate your coming on and you're so filled with knowledge I definitely want to have you on again in the near future.

Alan: It will be a pleasure to be on.

Mike: Thank you so much and take care of yourself. Your website one more time is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and briefly you can get all of your podcasts and can order your books and things like that on there as well, correct?

Alan: Yes.

Mike: Alan Watt, thanks again and take care of yourself and stay safe and bless you sir.

Alan: You too.

Mike: All right, thank you. So ladies and gentlemen, I tell you it's shocking stuff but it's necessary stuff, because if we don't wake up to what's going on in this planet we could lose it; and we're not going to lose it to CO2 emissions. We're going to lose to tyranny and evil men and there's just no doubt about it. There's just no doubt about it all. Folks, thank you all for joining me here this week on Revolution Radio. We are off tomorrow night but we'll be back next week. I'm working on a few guests. Folks, just take care of yourself and each other and get out there and fight, because if we don't fight now, then they're going to take systematic control over everything and we don't want that for your kids, for your grand kids. Folks, for myself, Mike Chambers, Lee Rogers and everybody here at the TruthNet Radio Network, thank you so much again. Stay tuned for Midnight Rider with Mike Chambers simulcast right here on the TruthNet Radio Network, broadcasting from the Republic Broadcasting Network. My website is realinsidenews.com. Take care of yourselves folks. I will see you next week. Have a safe weekend. Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"RUDE AWAKENING"
WITH
BLACK KRISHNA
RYERSON UNIVERSITY - TORONTO, CANADA
CKLN - 88.1 FM
(Hours 1 & 2)
(Recorded October 2, 2007)
October 4, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

"Everyone Wants to Rule the World" by Tears for Fears

Welcome to your life
There's no turning back
Even while we sleep
We will find you
Acting on your best behaviour
Turn your back on mother nature
Everybody wants to rule the world
It's my own design
It's my own remorse
Help me to decide
Help me make the most
Of freedom and of pleasure
Nothing ever lasts forever
Everybody wants to rule the world
There's a room where the light won't find you
Holding hands while the walls come tumbling down
When they do I'll be right behind you
So glad we've almost made it
So sad they had to fade it
Everybody wants to rule the world
I can't stand this indecision
Married with a lack of vision
Everybody wants to rule the world
Say that you'll never, never, never, need it
One headline why believe it?
Everybody wants to rule the world
All for freedom and for pleasure
Nothing ever lasts forever
Everybody wants to rule the world

Black Krishna: Here we are, CKLN listeners, on October 2, 2007. I have the absolute privilege of speaking with Mr. Alan Watt, a Canadian National Treasure and gift to the world at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Mr. Watt, I hope you're not bothered by flattery. I really do love your work and your thoughts on sort of where we are today and how we got here.

Alan: How we got here is the most incredible journey because we got here through about 100 years of

planning by big foundations in conjunction with big business, which really were one and the same thing. The foundations were in bed from the beginning with international corporatism, and they planned and wrote about it too. They planned about a tri-parted world a 100-odd years ago and how they would get there through creating big institutions and foundations, which, remember, they outlive any one generation and they have a mandate, therefore they can go on for many generations with the same mandate and bring it all to pass.

Then you go into the 1800's where Britain looked towards this up-and-coming thing called democracy, which they thought was going to be a nuisance, with all the arguing and in-fighting they'd never get their big plans made. Therefore, they had a parallel government set-up chartered by the British Crown and one of the groups was the Cecile Rhodes Foundation, which took over the mineral and the diamond rights and gold rights of Africa, but they also had ones for India and other parts of the world and for the Americas too. Then at the beginning of the First World War they had the League of Nations. That was pushed by all the members of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, the big British Crown organization with its American counterpart The Council on Foreign Relations, and they wanted a global government set-up with three trading blocs: A united Europe would be first, followed by a united Americas and then a united Pacific Rim region; and they set-up organizations to bring all that about.

Now I don't know if you saw the CBC news, in fact this year, since 2005, 2006 and 2007 they found that the presidents and prime ministers of the Americas had got together to further integrate the NAFTA amalgamation; and for the first time this year, The Council on Foreign Relations came out as a non-governmental body admitting that they drafted up the legislation for the integration for the Americas and gave it to the governments to sign. Now where's the democracy here?

Black Krishna: Absolutely, and with respect to that, it seems to me like the shadow government is the key to this. People need to understand that. Can you explain to people who don't believe that there is a secret bureaucracy that truly controls the leads of power, who they are and how they operate?

Alan: What they did, and Margaret Thatcher explained this in Massey Hall in Ontario about 1991 or '92. She gave a lecture entitled "The New World Order" and it was published on a Sunday in the "Toronto Sun," and I was amazed that it even got into print. I think the editor must have been off that day, but it was a closed forum basically for round table members. That's part of The Council on Foreign Relations. They call them the Round Table Society. They do the debating and find out ways to actually put all this stuff into plans and make it work. Margaret Thatcher said, we, the retired politicians, never leave government. She says, we are the parallel government. She says, with all our years of experience we know all the other prime ministers and premiers of all countries and we therefore form another parallel government that's not responsible to the people, and therefore, because they're outside of party politics, she said, we can plan things and make them happen and pull them off quickly. It's more efficient; and that's exactly what The Royal Institute for International Affairs was set-up to do 100-odd years ago.

Black Krishna: Right, and The Royal Institute for International Affairs essentially runs the world through their satellite arms like the Trilateral Commission and The Council on Foreign Relations. Basically, Mr. Watt, even though most activists out there and others, I guess most of the people in the world, think America runs everything. In fact, it's England.

Alan: It's England. If you've noticed over the last 15 years or so, every major figure or president of the U.S. or even guys like Kissinger or vice presidents go over to Britain to be knighted once their term in office is over. Why is that so important? Apart from that, it's unconstitutional according to the American Constitution for any of them to be involved as advisers or politicians and take foreign titles, yet they've been doing this for years, but it's very important for them to go and do so. We also find that even the ex-premiere of the Soviet Union, Gorbachev, went over and got knighted as well. That's the central hub of all of this. Then you go back into the Free Trade Agreements, who came up with it. John Dee presented it to Queen Elizabeth I in the 16th century. He gave us the term "The British Empire" and he said it would be based on free trade, where countries who would come in would have to eventually adopt the same monarchial system, the feudal type system, but they'll be given special privileges on duty imports et cetera if they joined. He also said that ones that came in from the Far East would be given 'most favored nation status.' That was printed in the 16th century and here we have China today being granted 'most favored nation status.' They haven't

changed a bit of this whole plan.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. It's funny. We're speaking with Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I strongly recommend going there and downloading all of his work as much as he lets you, and of course supporting him by purchasing whatever you can, because regardless of whether or not you look at it now, it may come in handy if the economy collapses and the internet goes down. So to all the listeners out there, please do that. Mr. Watt has worked very hard to get this information out there.

Yes, it seems, Mr. Watt, that there's an old saying in the British Empire where they talked about America. They said they have all the bombs, but we have all the brains. Would you say that our socialization even here, even though it seems to be coming out of Hollywood and MTV, it is in fact designed in England?

Alan: It's designed in England because back in the late '60's they had one meeting, a global meeting for all The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs. Remember, all commonwealth countries have its own institute for international affairs. We have a Canadian Institute for International Affairs. It's all the same organization. We have them in India. We have them in Australia, New Zealand and so on. They had a global meeting held in London, printed in the newspapers at the time, to decide which country—the United States or England—would promote the new culture for the global society through movies, big magazines, music and the arts and so on. I think they held it for two to three weeks and then they published their findings and said that they decided that Hollywood and the music industry based in Los Angeles and in New York would be given the right to give the global culture, create the global culture through arts and entertainment to the whole world.

Black Krishna: Let's talk about that for a second, Mr. Watt, because, as you obviously know, Hollywood and America is exporting their culture at an exponential rate. It's dominating. I mean they have things like the McDonald's Theory of Diplomacy, where two countries with a MacDonald's won't go to war. That's supposed to be the reason for every country to have a McDonald's, so on an academic level and on a sort of Plebian level it's being sold as the thing to do for world peace and yet it never seems to result in that.

How controlled is it in Hollywood? Are all the actors we see on TV, all the models being promoted in our newspapers, are they in some way affiliated with these groups that are planning our socialization?

Alan: Some of them understand it. Susan Sarandon, for instance, she came out at the same time, the same awards ceremony that others came out and spoke against the war with Iraq and she did use the term, the proper term that I haven't heard outside the old Soviet Union. She said, "We being part of the culture creation industry because we are the culture creators" she said. That's how she started her little talk off. Some them understand what their purpose is. It's not to entertain us. It's to do predictive programming. Now the producers and the writers certainly do know what they're there for. There's no problem there. They understand perfectly their role is to create a culture by familiarizing us along fictitious lines with ideas which are yet to come, and that's called predictive programming.

It was started off in Tavistock Institute in London, England, and they found that they could actually put ideas in plays and movies on science fiction ideas, and when the real thing came along in your life, because you were vaguely familiar with the idea, you accepted it much more easily. You didn't question it. That's called predictive programming. You'll find that almost every movie you watch, yes, it will catch you up with the usual hero and the heroine, the bad guys, the good guys, but there's always a twist in there to do with science or a new type of technology which we must all comply with, or a future society with totalitarian ID cards everywhere, or even implanted chips. This is called predictive programming, so the public eventually go along with this step-by-step and think it's inevitable that it's somehow normal.

Black Krishna: Yes. I suppose we remember certain things that we saw in the movies. I recently saw "Resident Evil Extinction" where the British, German and American elite were hiding in underground bunkers miles under the surface of the earth after having killed most of the population. Turned a bunch of the rest into zombies and leaving a few stragglers to hunt for supplies up there and they were just trying figure out how to get back up. I mean do you see this as a possible future with a sort of advances in bio weapons and nuclear technology?

Alan: The scary thing is, the more you dig in to the big published authors, the people who spoke on behalf of the old global aristocracy, especially the European aristocracy. People like Charles Galton Darwin, in his book "The Next Million Years," he goes through this scenario, very Malthusian in content, and he goes along with the idea of the necessity of culling off the "useless eaters" as he termed them. He and Bertrand Russell both belonged to The Royal Institute of International Affairs and they both called them the "useless eaters." Those who didn't produce and consume in the society would have no place in the society. We find Charles Galton Darwin in "The Next Million Years" plans out at least for the next 1,000 years and how they're going to bring the population down by using inoculations which would sterilize the male and the female, the introduction of new diseases through various means and even giving the female hormones to males to make them less aggressive, therefore they wouldn't fight the changes that would come.

You find today that the xenoestrogen levels in males and females is skyrocketing, mainly because of the introduction of plastic bottles. They made it very trendy for you to drink water out of plastic bottles and they give off xenoestrogen. They knew this back in the 1950's that this would happen.

Black Krishna: Wow. I drink tons of water from a plastic bottle and I have to admit I'm pretty chilled out. But Mr. Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com I'd just like to ask you for people out there who are listening to this interview. Is there a way they can keep the culture they're familiar with, they learned to love and not be affected by its toxicity? Perhaps if they listen to your podcast on their way to work and they kind of get the big picture then maybe they can look at these kinds of these things from a fresh eye and keep certain ideas and throw out the rest because they lead to global government and enslavement of humanity. So I'd just like to ask if you can see sort of a middle ground where people can keep the culture they've learned to love?

Alan: You see culture is given to us. That's the problem. In every age we get a culture given or updated for the present time or the industry or whatever it happens to be. I mean I've been involved in the music industry for years and I know what's getting pushed and why they push it, because they tell you what they want, even gender-neutral songs, so believe you me, there's no such thing as even a free music industry. The writers know exactly what they're supposed to write about and not write about, so you've got to really sort out what is real within your culture. I tell people that basically this is a war of really the mass-man led by the global elite against the individual. If we can regain our individuality and accept the tolerance – you have to be very tolerant to be an individual. People should be able to agree to disagree without any bad feelings. That's what being an individual really is, and the elite don't want individuality because you're unpredictable; and for a totalitarian efficient system, everybody in it must be predictable. That's why the incredible surveillance we're having today and the data collection on every single person. They want to know all about each one of you and how predictable you must be. They do not like individuality at all. Groups they encourage. Mass groups they definitely encourage and they will lead and fund, because it's easier to control the large groups than a few scattered individuals. Individuality really is what we have to start promoting.

Black Krishna: Absolutely. I was an event, an anti-poverty rally on September 26th. 107 groups in Toronto got together through the events. Exceptionally boring, almost nothing new there, basically quotes from the mainstream media about what they want, sort of fudging around budget cuts and what not and those types of threats from the government. 107 groups in Toronto could not possibly get that little done, in my opinion, unless it was on purpose. Can you speak to this sort of "CI-Activism," as I like to call it, of groups that are set-up just so people out there aren't confused into taking their natural concerns about a dangerous world and directing them in the wrong fashion?

Alan: We do know that as far back as the 1800's Britain that led the field in this whole respect, since they always planned ahead on a global scale, they knew when they introduced a new policy or something that would upset different people that, rather than have a grass roots organization actually come into being by itself, they would put out leaders and fund what appear to be grass roots organizations and then most people would sit back and say "That's great. Someone else is doing all the work for me," and you sit back and then a few years later you look into what they've been up to and it's nothing like you imagined, it went off on a different tangent completely. These are the red herrings that they give us. They're very good at it. However, I do know and I got this from a guy involved in this particular incident.

He had complained loudly about the corruption in Ottawa and how the politicians all knew this global agenda

was going on. They all knew that we were being sold down the river through amalgamation. The health care was to go out the window and all the rest of it. He spoke out on the CBC about this and said something to the extent that we should all march on Ottawa and do some rather nasty things to the politicians, which is a “no-no” according to CSIS (and this fellow comes from Ontario). CSIS followed him to work everyday. He got used to meeting them. He took them coffee in the mornings and chatted to them, thinking perhaps he could wake them up too. One morning as this guy Brian was mentioning to them what was happening to Canada being sold down the river through the amalgamation, the CSIS agent says to him, "you don't understand, Brian. We want you to start a revolution. We want something to happen in Canada," and that's exactly what they do. Even the so-called patriotic groups are used. One day they will be used to start something so that the big boys can clamp down and tell the general public, “look, there are crazy people living amongst you and we've got to do something for your safety.” This is what they want to do and they have written about this in fact from the top.

Black Krishna: Is there a way, Mr. Alan Watt from at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, for us to appeal to members of the secret government who don't want to see this through? The fascist boa constrictor will eventually trap all of us. We may be tracked and searched and drugged and chipped, and even the people on the inside to maintain control as they are increasingly asked to dehumanize the rest of us, and some resist, I mean they'll be caught in this too, won't they? Can you see a way to convince them not to go along with this?

Alan: Some of them on the lower fringes are beginning to see this already. They see that their own necessity of being with them will no longer be necessary in a few years and are beginning to panic about it. The ones that are higher up within the higher cabinets or ex-members of high cabinet positions, they are different. They believe they will always go on to higher positions within the United Nations and in fact some of them already have, but the lower members are beginning to panic. There's even people in the media now starting to question their role. They know darn well they've been there to fool the public for years and give us trivia and nonsense and some of them are getting in touch with me now, which is a good thing. It's a good sign.

Black Krishna: Absolutely. My friends and I went to a Toronto Masonic Research Group open house meeting at University of Toronto on September 22. It was around 8:00 P.M. at the George Ignatieff Theater and one of the guys went inside. The rest of us were outside with a copy of Albert Pike's "Morals and Dogma" and we were filming a little documentary outside and then talking to some of the masons and visitors who came out to speak with us. One of guys was a National Post reporter who wrote an article that heavily referenced us being there, so that was a good sign.

With respect to the media, can you speak to how they are controlled? I think people know the media lies but don't know what the lies are, and so they get kind of confused and by sort of making up their own schizophrenic realities. Furthermore, when people hang out with nothing but liars they get paranoid, so they say to me: how do you know who tells the truth? I'm say the same way I know my friends and family tell the truth. I hang out with them. I don't catch them in lies and then I trust them, people like yourself I've heard lots of times and you just don't sound like you're lying, whereas most people flip between different channels of liars and just assume you cannot find the truth and remain agnostic. Can you speak to the media control just so people get it clear once and for all?

Alan: The media control – media means in the middle, remember, they are the middle-man. Up until 50 years ago and perhaps after 50 years, but definitely 50 years ago people were always suspicious about newspapers and moguls et cetera because they knew their history. They knew they'd always been used for propaganda purposes for different factions, but today people have forgotten that. Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was the national security advisor to the president of the U.S. some years ago and who's still an adviser to the presidents, Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his book "Between Two Ages" he said, "the time will come through careful indoctrination that the general public will come to rely on the media to do their reasoning for them. They will give up their ability to reason for themselves and expect the media to do it for them,” and unfortunately, through careful and incessant and long-term propaganda they've been very successful in that way. That's why they keep major news anchormen there for 30 years, 40 years sometimes. You grow up with them. They're your father figure. They look right in your eye like Mr. Mansbridge does and would he lie to you? He's in your home every night at dinner time and you're taught to see him as a father figure – an

authoritative figure that's impeccably truthful. It never occurs to the people that you're getting nothing but propaganda and you're being misled from the real truth, what's really happening in the world; and that's his job and all the other ones.

We saw the same in the U.S. with Dan Rather. They kept him forever and all the other big players, and Britain is no different. That's why they're paid such big salaries. People forget these guys are not telling you what they think about anything. They're reading a dummy board that someone else wrote for them and they're staring at a camera at the same time.

Black Krishna: Absolutely. And with respect to the media, I guess it's hard to believe that they can keep their jobs if they are screwing up by lying everyday. You don't even keep your job at McDonald's by screwing up the big mac everyday. How does that work in terms of their control by intelligence agencies? Do you see a separation?

Alan: Oh no. The U.S. was more forthcoming about having agents within all major media outlets, including the telephone companies. Britain also came out years ago with the same statements. In fact the BBC remember, the British Broadcasting Corporation, the grandparent of the CBC and even the China broadcasting stations now, because they run them as well, the BBC for most of its time never hired anyone, any employee in any level that did not come from Eaton. They wanted to keep it within a certain class control where they believe that they'll all go along with the same agenda; and I think that still stands today, they're all from Eaton, to make sure they keep centralized control with all news to the British people.

Black Krishna: In Canada, do you have specifics for our listeners that would reflect – I mean some of the people that they see, some of the news networks that they see, are there better ones, worse ones, either more controlled ones or all they all sort of aware of the same game they're playing and how they define the two sides of an argument that are missing key facts?

Alan: You've got it right on there. They always give you two sides. They give you the two sides of every argument that you're supposed to see so that you don't see the third side, the fourth side, the fifth side and the sixth side. They always give you one or the other, the left or the right, or whatever it happens to be, and they give you your opinions. The general public will always pick between one or the other, a choice of two. The CBC here – I had someone from the CBC who was going to do something for me, some artwork, and he was up there in a big department within the CBC. He did a couple of things for me, very small things and he was going to do a lot more, and he also had a job at night for himself. He did the same kind of stuff with a whole bank of computers. His computers all went down. His boss called him into the office the next day and told him that if he had anything more to do with me he would be out of a job and his family would be homeless basically. So, believe you me, the CBC is totally controlled and they have lots of agents within it.

Black Krishna: Right. It seems like they make some nods towards credibility by giving us one bit of truth, but propaganda, as I see it, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, is what they all decide the push at once. I remember just a few months ago the global warming hype was all pushed at once and even people who weren't watching news were freaking out on me about it calling me a Bush supporter instead of questioning it. Then, as soon as Bush sort of caved a bit, they went "see, even Bush knows the global warming is real," so they just literally repeated the nonsense in the media. Can you speak to how – what is the difference between propaganda and what is more likely truth in terms of the isolated stories that might contradict the big waves that are pushed everywhere so that people who are completely unrelated are all repeating the same thing?

Alan: Once again what you've noticed is even here in Canada – and I was in Chapter's Bookstore today and I just glanced at the green section and there's David Suzuki, a geneticist of course, who is also a true believer in eugenics, who loves furry animals but is not to keen on too many people, pushing the greening phase. He's right next door to Al Gore's book. Al Gore that was just a front man for this agenda and ghostwriters wrote the book. Then you go back to The Club of Rome. Now The Club of Rome is one of the premiere think tanks for the future. They come up with policies to direct society and they work out ways to market the ideas into the public's heads basically. In their own book The Club of Rome, the founders of The Club of Rome admit, and this book is called "The First Global Revolution" by The Club of Rome. You'll find in there (and I've got references in my website to it, I've read it out on the air before), they said: we tried to

find ways to frighten the people into coming together globally and giving up their rights basically under a new world system. They thought of all the things that could terrify the public because they'd always used wars before for this very purpose, and going global means you have to find a new enemy. Eventually they said: we settled on a threat of global warming, which we will claim is caused by the public. That was written in the 1970's.

Black Krishna: Wow, okay, so this was planned since the '70's, this is nothing new. It's funny, Mr. Watt, the fact that they started with global warming because it's scarier – I mean if they'd started with climate change, I know here in Toronto I think most of us would have laughed our butts off by saying "we've got four seasons you moron and climate changes everyday in Toronto, so better pack a sweater." But now they switch from global warming to climate change. Do you see any cracks in their approach that we can I guess exploit?

Alan: Oh yes. What's got me really amazed is to how, like George Orwell said, they take history and put it down the "memory hole" with every republication. You'll find that history goes missing in big chunks. I can remember going to school, and when I was about seven years of age we got geography and they were telling us all about all the different mini ice ages that we'd go through and how they built homes in the 12th century without chimneys in Britain because they didn't need fires it was so warm, and then it went back into a cooling phase. We were taught this was all quite normal, going up and down like a yo-yo down through the centuries, but today of course they've removed all that from the books. They've got a generation who've grown up with massive propaganda and without the history of geography given to them, so therefore they think somehow we've always been the same up until now and it's suddenly changing. That isn't true at all. We go through these mini warming phases and freezing phases; and I say, what do you think is between ice ages? You have a warming period between ice ages; otherwise you'd have a constant ice age, wouldn't you?

Black Krishna: Absolutely. It's ridiculous and we didn't cause the ice age either. That big climate change wasn't caused by SUVs or our individual carbon footprint; and frankly, Mr. Watt, I mean outside of the fraud itself, even in the mainstream, I questioned the Green Party provincial leader Frank de Jong on what the heck are they going to do with the money. I haven't seen plans for an $800 billion giant dust-buster to dust-bust the earth. It seems like they're just using our money to make money.

Alan: They are. There's no doubt about it. These are incredible boom times for these guys. They just pocket money left, right and center under a whole bunch of organizations they just happen to have a hand in themselves personally. This whole thing is about control. The UN has sent me the books on this stuff to get my opinion of them, of these books on the new domed cities they want to bring in: very small domed cities, habitat areas where the public will live. However, they want to separate the age groups within these domes and so you'll have one for the nursery, just like the science fiction writers are writing about in the 1950's, and you'll have one for the working types and one for the elderly, where that's the exit type homes. I talked to a top architect back in the '70's in Toronto. Prince Charles is on this guy's polo team, so this guy is pretty wealthy. He showed me a domed city, a drawing that he'd done for it, and I said "that's Toronto in there, isn't it?" He says, "yes." I said, "I see CN Tower in some of the streets, but where's the rest of Toronto?" He says, "It's going to be a much smaller city by then," and so what he meant was that the population was to be reduced. I've all ready been sent some of these books on the domed cities from the UN associations to get my opinion on them and I haven't got back to them on it, but I think they get the gist of where I'm going anyway – it's not for me type of thing.

They want everyone to be removed from the rural areas, forced into these overcrowded cities initially, then you'll have a "Soylent Green" type of scenario where we're all crammed together in a big bunch of pollution. Then the elite themselves will live like the Soviet bureaucracy did with their dachas off in the country and their butlers and servants. That's to be the new type of system. Those who work for the system itself in the bureaucratic field or the educational field or the policing field will have their own special habitat areas, high-tech and outside of the major cities. That is the future they have planned.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. Most of these people are fairly isolated anyway right now. I don't think they have real friends, just competitors at that level and competitors can move up in this global scheme, so they don't really care about people as is, so this doesn't seem like much for a lot of the super rich. But back to the environment and the environmentalists. I'm afraid that I've got a few friends especially here in Toronto that

want to do their part and they want to take a bag to work and not use plastic bags, and grow more efficient this and buy more efficient that, and pay $8 for a light bulb and all this nonsense. Can you speak to this sort of history of the environmental movement, because I have to remind people that when I give them a sentence that sort of shatters that world view it may not be enough to beat 25 years or propaganda, but hopefully it opens up their minds to sort of asking more questions on their own every time they're sold something new.

Alan: The main environmental groups were set up prior to World War II. That was the main tenant, remember, of Adolph Hitler by the way; and before him in the 1800's, Blavatsky in London who started the first sort of female lodge at the time that became mixed. That was theosophy. They also pushed this Lebensstrom type idea, the living space for the right people, and nature conservancy came into it big time. In America and Canada the field was funded from the beginning by the Rockefeller Foundation, because, after all, if you want to control people and behavior, you always alter their environment around them. That's the first thing you learn as a psychological motivation. You must alter the environment and therefore how do you alter it. Well you own the environment. You make the rules for the environment and then the people will comply and adapt to the new rules until they're eventually adapted all the way into these little habitat areas, which are, just as I say, going to be overcrowded cities for a while until the population is reduced drastically.

Remember, we're talking in long-term plans here. We find Charles Galton Darwin, as I say, in his book called "The Next Million Years" he said that himself. He said this will take a 1,000 years to complete with creating a new type of human being to me a more efficient slave, and he had no problem calling them slaves. He said, "we've always had systems of slavery in one form or another and we're simply making a more efficient one," so they're looking at long-terms plans.

Now the war on terror is the main big stick to bring all of these changes for the whole "High Masonic agenda" we'll call it into being. Under this war of terror we found guys like Donald Rumsfeld said this might take a hundred years, so he's also talking about a complete change in all cultures, all ways of viewing life, a completely new ordered efficient type of society where no one would be born unless they have a job for you to fulfill, a function for you. You won't be born if they have no need for you. That's what they call "efficiency," and they have written about this. Lord Bertrand Russell also has written about it. They all belong to The Royal Institute for International Affairs, all of these players, and we find the Rockefeller Family since the early 1900's started up the foundations to pay for all the non-governmental organizations that they would use to push this whole agenda forward, including all they greening type parties.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable and people think with 100,000 plastic water bottles at the grocery store that separating paper from plastic is going to give their kids a better future, ridiculous. But again, it's what's out there and I think that Mr. Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com that guilt is a huge part of it because so many people out there feel guilty; ignorantly guilty and want to do little itty-bitty things to sort of try and mitigate some of that guilt. Can you talk about how guilt is used as part of this, just so that people can understand that they can be empowered by not feeling guilty and by just simply looking up and seeing who really guilty people are?

Alan: One of the best mentors on this whole thing was Jacques Ellul, and Jacques Ellul wrote many books. He worked for the big boys themselves. He understood mass-psychology and he was going through all the motivational factors that affect humans, the types of strong drives that can be utilized. He said at the very end of one chapter in one of his books, he said, "Don't forget that guilt is fantastic tool. It's also a very strong motivating factor," so the creation of guilt, that it's your fault. Remember what I said with the book "The First Global Revolution" by The Club of Rome, they said in there they would convince the public that they were responsible for altering the weather and they were talking about creating massive guilt complexes through repetitive propaganda and the use of slogans. Bertrand Russell also chipped in in his books and said they would use the same technique with guilt through repetition and slogans just over and over again. Russell said "We shall bring in the biggest marketing companies onboard with our organization to market this idea to the public. "

Black Krishna: Incredible. I just saw the cover of "Time" magazine's new global warming issue – they called it global warming, had a polar bear on the cover standing on broken ice, even though polar bears can swim. People can Google that. Go to SeaWorld.org and see they can swim for eight hours at a time, 100 kilometers

at a time, on and on and on. All the science is bad for this, but it's a $15 book put out by "Time" magazine which nickel and dimes us to death in terms of what we can do to prevent global warming without sort of leading to the sort of end conclusion. The glaciers are melting. How much? The polar bears are dying. Well, how many? I mean they don't really finish sentences, so can you speak to the propaganda itself and how it's used so people understand when they hear something that they need to look for I guess the end of the sentence?

Alan: Yes. They really have to switch off, to be honest with you—and I really mean this—the television is such a powerful tool for propaganda. It's right in your home, so when you go from station to station during news time you'll find the same format, the same topics all playing at the same time and never vary because they're all coming from a centralized command that come from Reuters or the AP wire-line, which both belong to MI6. That's who started off Reuters. They give you all – the only news you're getting and they bring on experts. Bertrand Russell said, “We shall create a nation, a world, where people will be unable to make any decisions for themselves without expert advice,” and that's what we have today. If you flick on the Weather Channel, they'll bring an expert on what clothes to wear for this kind of weather. It's getting that bad. We can't think for ourselves. We're treated like children, but it has worked. Russell even went so far as to say that a mother won't be able to change the diaper on her child without expert advice. That's happened now too. They have courses for this kind of stuff. They have created the kind of society they said they would, and they were quite confident they could do it with the use of all media, especially television and radio and magazines.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Yes, they've basically erased thousands of years of child-rearing history. Can you talk about that? Can you speak to the effect on the family this has, the planned effect and of course the evident effect that we can see?

Alan: What interested me was communism and capitalism, again the dialectic, the two, one or the other. Then I went into the books to find out where the origins came from, and I went past all the usual players that they give you and it did take me to Albert Pike, too, who was the head of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. He was called the Pope of Masonry and he trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is just Joseph Mason in Italian, to start off the world revolutionary party. The guy who took over from Mazzini was Lenin, and they're all funded from London and New York and this is well documented, this kind of stuff, where they're funding came from.

We know that Trotsky for instance was apprehended in Halifax on his way over for the revolution with suitcases full of money. That's in the Canadian records. You can find that out quite easily on a search. So I said why on earth were the capitalist countries funding communism? Then when you went into the writings of H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for this organization in London backed by Royal Charter by the Queen and the King at the time; Wells was picked by Professor Thomas Huxley the grandfather of Aldous Huxley of "Brave New World." They started what they called the Red Tie School for revolution, under the guidance of Thomas Huxley, and he and other major authors were trained to be authors and propagandists to bring in a form of globalism. They said in their own writings that they would put the world at loggerheads with each other by creating a left and a right, far left, far right, the apparent opposites; but down the road about 70 years from then, they would get rid of one of them, which would be the dictatorship of the proletariat and then merge the two together for a socialized world, a world run again by experts and groups and panels of bureaucrats. That was to be their ideal world. They called it The Third Way and it was so interesting to see Alvin Toffler, his book was being given out free to all the Congressional members in the U.S. by Newt Gingrich and the book was called "The Third Wave," the joining of the two systems.

Black Krishna: We're seeing that happen now I suppose with respect to communism falling and capitalism sort of dying and globalization being the big key. I mean for activists out there who are fighting globalization, can you give them any tips?

Alan: We have to understand that these characters are not going to change their agenda by begging them. It doesn't happen. We noticed about five years ago, four years ago when they had one of their international meetings they did let some of the top NGO leaders in; and I knew they would eventually because that's to be the new Soviet. Now remember, NGO is non-governmental organizations, are unelected by the people as well, but here they are getting sort of elected status and a say-so. That's what Soviet meant: The Soviet

system was rule by unelected councils, the only difference being the heads of the NGOs in the Soviet regime were picked by the politburo. It's no different here. The heads of the NGOs, the top NGOs that are authorized in Canada and in the States and Britain are all selected and paid for and trained in fact by the big foundations. They get lifetime salaries. They have banks of computers. They have pension schemes for the employees. These aren't grassroots guys at all.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It's seems to me that they built this middle class so that they could exploit us and our labor and our intellect to grow – build them new pyramids essentially. You know, new pyramids, islands, hotels, nuclear bombs and everything else they wanted, but now that we're here in the year 2007, if we wake up there is a chance where we can use this sort of training we've got, technology we've got and resources we've got to keep it and say “okay, guys, you've got us this far. You didn’t keep us completely intellectually bankrupt and dehumanized and sort of, I guess mindless slaves. You allowed us to express ourselves through art and culture and education and technology, thanks. Now we're going to keep it.” Do you see that possibility today?

Alan: What I see today is we could possibly do it with the right people scattered here and there, but, as you see yourself, the technology is being dished out piece-meal. Everything we get today is antique and obsolete. For instance, Nick Begich, who basically was the first guy to come out with the HAARP technology being used in the Americas on the public, was on the CBC here on Wendy Mesley show a few years ago showing these little gadgets like the size of a television remote, something you'd put in your pocket. He had table-fulls of these little gadgets and he said to Wendy, he says stand 20 feet away and he pointed it at here. She was facing away from him and she heard music in the middle of her head; and this was a technique of voice to skull technology, very old technology, but he said he could just as easily have put a voice in her head. Now he said this is obsolete from the CIA. This technology was from the 1950’s. That tells you – in the 1950’s people were still using the big glass tubes in their TVs and radios. We hadn't had the transistor radio even by then and the stuff that was in this little handheld had to be solid-state and micro-circuitry. Stuff that we were only given about 10, 15 years ago. They're so far ahead in levels of science that whatever is presented to the public at the bottom level is already obsolete from a war point of view and is safe to be sold to the public.

Since they have us hooked on their technology whatever they give us – if you noticed for instance Windows – how come all computers one day, and I tested this out. One day, it was all XP. The very next day every model and make was suddenly Vista. That tells you the coordination – that tells you there's no real competition between the companies. They're all getting their technology from a higher source at the same time dished out to them. There's no free competition in this area whatsoever. We have the illusion of competition to make us think we're still free, but in reality we're not. The CEOs, interesting enough, of these companies, Toshiba and Sony and all the big ones, how come they can leave one company with its 50 years of planning and investments ahead against their competitors? How come they can leave that and go to their competitor the next day and carry on as usual? There is no competition. It's one big club at the top and the illusion is for our benefit. They have the control over technology and they keep upgrading it all the time, they make things obsolete so quickly on our level at the bottom. It would be very difficult to try and take over for ourselves and say “it's our technology now.” It would be very, very difficult to do.

Black Krishna: Right. It seems like they have generations of stuff in the can and they just release it on schedule.

Alan: That's exactly what they do. In an old Pathe News reel from World War II, just after D-day, one of the most famous commentators, war correspondents from the U.S. was filming one of the beaches and he said you'll never guess how this is being transmitted to the states. Then the big camera panned away and showed them holding this little phone with a screen on it, which was a cell phone with a camera on it. He said, shortly everyone is going to have one of these. That was in 1945.

Black Krishna: Wow, incredible and Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, just for people who don't know about HAARP technology you mentioned the effects Nick Begich demonstrated on Wendy Mesley. Can you explain how – I've heard you mention before that they've turned up the HAARP waves 24/7 and you can actually hear them on short-wave radio, so can you describe that? Name the frequency and describe the effects they have on us?

Alan: Yes. The HAARP technology and you'll find this in the treaty to do with weather warfare at the United Nations. Do a search on that from the 1970's, and in there they went through all the things HAARP could do (High Altitude Auroral Research Program). They bounce off high standing waves of the ionosphere and can triangulate them down to anywhere they want in the Americas, or abroad for that matter. But one of the side effects of it apart from creating hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or floods was also that they could manipulate the minds and the moods of the general public, by putting in a secondary wave on the carrier wave they could zone in on the same brain frequencies as the human brain falls into. They could either elevate the mood and make you very happy, even when you shouldn't be perhaps under the circumstances, or make you very depressed, or make you tremendously tired. If they wanted to, they could make everyone hear voices in their head at the same time, stuff like that; and that's all in the treaty that was signed at the United Nations.

Black Krishna: Amazing. So the details were discussed there. I mean these treaties are huge. I know the General Agreement on Trade & Tariffs is 22,000 pages and 385 pounds according to Thomas Friedman in the New York Times. He wasn't even criticizing it, just sort of found it amusing. In these treaties, just so people get this clear, the details of what this technology they can do, are they outlined?

Alan: Yes, they're outlined on the basic things they can do: The earthquakes, the hurricanes, creating hurricanes and tornadoes and steering them to their target. That's old stuff because that was signed as a treaty, not something that was still to come. Creating droughts: They could kill off the farmers and get rid of them by creating droughts or floods, one or the other, and, as I say, earthquakes or tsunamis. It's all old stuff now. It's child's play and this is a very old technology going back to Tesla and even before Tesla there was some experimentation going on in the late 1800's by these scientists.

Black Krishna: Amazing. These are all the attacks on us from all sorts of angles. Let's talk about chemtrails, which I guess might work in conjunction with HAARP technology to suppress dissent, make us docile and happy in the face of growing fascism. Can you speak to those because they've been – even in the sort of conspiracy street crowd world they sort have been something that people have been afraid to touch for one reason or another.

Alan: It's the old story, again going back to Zbigniew Brzezinski. He said the public won't think about anything unless the media tells them to; and that's happened unfortunately. They can keep us talking trivia forever, but if they don't mention something that's major, we ourselves even if we see it will tend to disregard it. That's how easily this thing works. We're trained that way. These chemtrails that have been going on steadily across Canada since 1997, 1998 and if we go into the history of what they could be – I know what's in the ones I've analyzed, at least with the chemical compounds. I don't know about drugs or whatever, which has also been discussed at higher levels, but aluminum oxide is one of the main ingredients in these trails carried to earth by the polymer, that's the bluish haze that you see forming up there. These were initially invented by Teller. Teller was the father of the H-bomb and he wanted to spray this stuff across whole continents, maybe the world if necessary, and then by the use of tiny metallic particles in the atmosphere they could create – the atmosphere would become a tremendous circuit and they could use HAARP pulse scalar type technology as a weapon across the whole planet that would affect people's moods. Make them very compliant and docile, which is also one of the side effects of the aluminum oxide and the other things within, because the same stuff is fluoride in fact as the aluminum oxide. Using this pulsating wave they could put you into a very tired mode or a very aggressive mode.

The people of Maine were some of the first people to be tested by the U.S. government on this. They didn't know they were under observation. All police stations, social work departments, hospitals were all wired to central computers to the Pentagon so they could study the effects over the few months exposure to the HAARP technology along with the spraying. They found that domestic animals were becoming unruly. They'd bite their masters. Even cattle were running away and cows were running away at milking time. Violence went sky high. Then they tried a different frequency and everyone became compliant and complacent and laid back; and then when they went to another frequency their suicide shot up 70 percent of what it had been over the last 20 years.

Black Krishna: And this is all documented Mr. Watt?

Alan: Yes. The people of Maine when they found out put a lawsuit in and it went all the way I believe to the Supreme Court and I don't know what the outcome is; however, check out what happened here in Canada at Espanola in Ontario. They were getting sprayed everyday from the skies by aircraft coming even lower, they were coming across the Great Lakes. The first symptoms they found around Espanola were of deer having stillbirths all over the place, over the forest and then they started to find the women in Espanola were having the same problem after pregnancy. They were having stillbirths and they were coming down with different kinds of sicknesses: Bronchial problems, pneumonias and so on. They took it to the Ontario court system and it went all the way up to the Supreme Court of Canada where it was admitted yes, you are being sprayed but the Canadian Air Force isn't responsible because the Canadian government made a deal with the U.S. that the U.S. would do it for them. That's documented.

Black Krishna: You know it seems to me, even though it's a tough challenge, that it's up to our Air Force to defend our skies and shoot anybody who sprays us, but they're abrogating that responsibility.

Alan: Yes. That's documented; and then check into the 1948 spraying of Winnipeg by flying fortresses, another deal the U.S. government made with Canada and they sprayed the city of Winnipeg everyday for a month at low level with some substances. I think even cadmium was in there. Then they followed the people down through their lives, through their health records, which is easy with a socialist system. That's also in the book by Don Scott from Sudbury.

Black Krishna: You mentioned that. We played the interview this morning on CKLN radio about Don Scott, Sudbury MP who mentioned this in Parliament and then was told not to. Any other examples of courageous Canadians standing up to this?

Alan: Not too many. Most of the groups in Canada are simply fighting party politics to be honest with you. Again, it takes an individual to get out of the group-think and to start speaking their own thoughts, their own observations, what they've learned and what they see around them. However, there's not, unfortunately the group-think is encouraged in Canada.

Black Krishna: Absolutely. I spoke to a friend who is kind of aware of these issues in the North American Union and other horrible things like that, and yet he still joined the liberty party because he just wants to be with – even when I asked him about his reasoning, it basically came down to safe, more familiar, not conservatives. Can you speak to how the parties are used? I mean what are the broader themes they are pushing, so that maybe we could resist when we see more of their BS coming down the pike?

Alan: In my lifetime it doesn't matter what country I've been in, I've seen many changes in parties, who gets in and who comes out. I always say that we don't vote a party in. We're just so disgusted with the last batch we vote them out, and that's what happens in democracy, we're so sick of the corruption and all the rest of it. There's only one agenda. There's only one agenda and Professor Carroll Quigley put this very, very well in his book "Tragedy & Hope." He was a member of The Council on Foreign Relations and he was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations. He had all their records and their agenda and he was all for it. He tells you at the beginning of his book that he was all for it, plus you've got to read "The Anglo-American Establishment" by the same man. He picked men like Bill Clinton to become Rhodes Scholars for world government. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship is for. He said, "it doesn't matter, we encourage the party politics," he says. "We allow a certain amount of competition at the bottom end of either party, but we always put our own men in at the top." He says, "That's all we need," and that's how it has been. He says in that book for the last 50 years there's been a parallel government running the show called The Council on Foreign Relations in America and The Royal Institute for International Affairs in the British Commonwealth countries. That book was published in the 1960's.

Black Krishna: Mr. Watt, how does this integrate with this sort of private central banking cabal? We're speaking a lot about foundations. How did they integrate?

Alan: They integrated a long time ago when the British elite brought over the Rothschild's in fact. The Rothschild's didn't come into Britain and just play a good bet and take over the Bank of England. They were brought over because they were better managers of the system. We find again, going back into the writings

of Lord Bertrand Russell in books like "The Impact of Science on Society," we find that he said we must bring onboard the men who understand economics and long-terms economics and populations, and he meant the global bankers. He says it doesn't matter what we have is money, as long as the people accept it as money. That's the first big con-job, money itself. It comes between the people who barter for a bag of oats and a bag of barley; and the guy who ends up convincing you this money is worth the same amount ends up running both. It's a con game, the whole aspect of money. The big bankers, all they do to the banks like the Canadian – the Bank of Canada, which isn't a bank as you know. It's not in the blue pages. It's just a floor of a building where a bunch meet together and they are representatives of the lenders, these 13 banking families that lend checks to the world, which allows us to print up paper but we must pay these bankers back with real goods. Isn't that a great deal? That's all it is. That's the scam right there. They give us a check so we can print off Canadian dollars, but we must pay them back with interest in real goods. What a deal.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. I think it's very important, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, that our listeners understand this because we do appear headed towards a global depression, recession, whatever you want to call it, collapse of the financial system. I grew up in Toronto, born and raised here, and my parents always told me keep good credit, you need good credit to get a home loan, and yet a couple of years ago the banks said no, don't worry about it, you don't need good credit. We can introduce subprime mortgages as sort of one big last big cash grab and pair of financial handcuffs, and to corroborate that, a friend just told me yesterday that a girl in her 20's that he knows just got a 45-year mortgage. I've never heard of one of those, shocking stuff. Can you speak to what Canadians should think about, instead of accepting this system of debt and money as obvious with respect to keeping what we have? Because I hate to see a bunch of us lose our homes and condos.

Alan: To be honest with you, we're going to anyway, down the road, because the United Nations has stated in its treaty – the Biodiversity Treaty. Maurice Strong from Canada was the guy who spearheaded this. People have got to go into it and check that out carefully. The United Nations has said in the Agenda 21 – that's the agenda for the 21st century, the whole way of living that they're going to pull off within the next 50 to 100 years maximum. Gradualism, remember it's done through gradualism. They said at the end of this there will be no private property anywhere. There will be rental accommodation only, owned by the state. There's to be no private transportation, it will be essential vehicles only. This is all in Agenda 21. Find that at the United Nations website. I also have it on my website. I downloaded the lot a while ago in case they took it off theirs. That's what's being promoted. That's what Al Gore and all these boys are all about and Maurice Strong are all about. Maurice Strong, remember, has been a big player in this whole movement towards owning the environment. That means all land et cetera for the big foundations. It was Rockefeller that picked him up initially and set him up and then put him into the United Nations.

Here's the tie-in with these characters. Maurice Strong, interesting enough, on a Sunday afternoon when it was pouring rain and I did turn on the television. Shame on me, but I looked at the public broadcasting and there's a documentary on Maurice Strong, where is he now? This is the guy, remember, that Bob Rey pulled in from the United Nations, set him up as the head of Ontario Hydro and he was the man that ended up setting up the process to privatize the hydro industry for electricity across Ontario. When they found out he was still getting a salary from the Rockefeller Foundation and the United Nations and he's not supposed to do that when he takes a salary from the Ontario people. He decided to stay on for a $1.00 a month until it was completed. However, he also said that they were going to put big, big generators into all big plants, factories and office buildings for what's coming down the pike in the near future. That was the early 90's he was talking about that.

They knew darn well they were going to start bringing down all energy consumption back then, and starting with brown outs to train us that everything is just falling to pieces and to get us use to consuming less energy, and once again to force people to go into the overcrowded city areas where they'll put on special gridlines et cetera to keep it all going. This is how they have to train us. Maurice Strong is a big player, and on this afternoon documentary, they said where is he now? He was over in Beijing, China working at a United Nations building that they built for him, to do with free trade and bringing the commerce from China over to the Americas. While they were doing the documentary, they followed him to a graveyard in Beijing to visit his aunt who was buried next to Mao Tse-Tung. It said right on the gravestone, "beloved friend of Mao Tse-Tung and chief adviser."

Black Krishna: Wow, one of the greatest mass murders in human history.

Alan: --For communism; and here he is, a guy who is picked up by the top capitalists the Rockefeller family and put to the top. They run both sides you see.

HOUR 2:

Black Krishna: Unbelievable, and yet most Canadians today, I know there's an election coming up on October 10th in Ontario, are threatened with budget cuts and bribes with false promises. In a country of only 30 million people, the population of Mexico City, that has the second largest land mass in the world, it seems to me that we should never be short of anything.

Alan: There's no reason for it. I've got old school books here that were given to children at about the age of seven or eight in Canada, and some of them are on the oil in Canada. They show you from 1918, 19, 20, they show you hundreds of capped wells across Ontario alone that have never been used, just capped for future use. None of them have been opened up yet.

Black Krishna: And yet gas is rising. Can you quickly debunk peak oil just so that we can get that one out of the way?

Alan: It's absolute rot. I mean all they've told us is all so much rot, to be honest, all the stuff about the dinosaurs made the oil; and yet if you look at the charts from British Petroleum and Esso and all the big companies from again the early 1920's on to about the 1950's, they show you what they call the oil tree and how oil really is made by rotting vegetation collecting annually and going down and down and down. It's a continuing process, but I do know because I use to travel across the North Sea often because I use to play all across Europe and Scandinavia. I talked to many of the guys who were drilling in the oil rigs across the North Sea, and at that time the head of British Petroleum told me that they'd found so much oil at that time already and they still had vast areas to explore to supply the entire world for next 150 years, just from that one find.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. It strikes me, Mr. Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, that they wouldn't gamble on oil being one of their main control mechanisms if they didn't have a lot.

Alan: Absolutely, and they already again are so far ahead of all the oil. We know that during World War II the whole Natzi war machine, which was run and owned really by I.G. Farben, an umbrella company owned by Rockefellers, Rothschild's and others, and even Baxter Labs of Canada were in on I.G. Farben, but they were making synthetic oil and they also had other oil they extracted from coal; and we have vast amounts of coal here. They were also making the tires for their vehicles from the same substance, and the patents for that after World War II were brought over again by the Rockefellers.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable and you're working exceptionally hard on exposing these for what reason, Mr. Watt? I only say that because to me it seems like the elite get power by keeping secrets and we the people get power by exposing them, as opposed to playing in their reality and simply begging the government for table scraps. When they run these massive frauds on us taxing for inhaling CO2, is that to convince the people on the inside, "Look, we've got the sheeple. Keep sticking with the system"?

Alan: Why I do this personally is because I grew up in a nation that had centuries and centuries of wars for something called the British Empire. I was brought up in a one-roomed apartment that had been condemned and closed a hundred years before, which they'd opened up after World War II because they failed to give the public what they promised during World War I and II, and that was public housing. Most folk in Britain, remember, did not have property. It was a remnant of the old feudal system. Most people were basically peasants who rented. I thought, after hundreds and hundreds of centuries of looting and plundering across the planet, how is it only about 200-odd families or 300 families in London owned anything? That's when I went to my research and I looked at all the people working really hard in the mines and all the rest of it, and yet I knew the economy was fixed.

If you go from north to south of Britain, you get the same starting wages as an apprentice for any job. The same starting wages for any trade or miner or whatever, and ultimately you got an ultimate full pay which would never really increase, and I realized we're under a wages and price fix at that time. I realized my God look at the incredible control when they can actually stop all free competition. If there was free competition of any kind, you would have a variety of starting wages and top wages for the same jobs. Therefore I realized that it's not meant for people to get extra money that they could save up and use.

When I was young, everybody argued. Every couple argued. Your parents argued. Their friends argued about paying the rent, having enough to pay the rent. They didn't have credit cards. They didn't have the illusion of having lots because there was no credit cards allowed unless you had property; and so I'm doing this for all those that have gone before me never knowing the scams that were going on. The present bunch that are going through it and mainly for the young ones up-and-coming who are going to get the worst of it as they go through the worst changes yet to come, because these characters at the top mean what they say. They mean that they want to reduce the population. They want to indoctrinate the youth into wanting body chips for ID purposes, right down to even a brain chip ultimately. That was discussed at Loyola University meeting for the last two or three years, the World Science meetings. They have a brain chip that they want to implant in people. They said the only problem they have now is to convince the public to accept it, so they're going to promote it as being better than drugs. It will stimulate your brain to secrete certain chemicals which will make you feel better and so on, and of course they're selling it through movies to the youngsters because all their superheroes have brain chips now.

They really want this to be accomplished and to allow this horror to go on, including what I mean by horror, I mean they have been attacking us physically. People today are getting arthritis in their 20's, and even adolescent arthritis. These are side effects from the inoculations. Autism used to be incredibly rare and started very early on. Now it doesn't start until the age of two when they have their measles, mumps and rubella vaccines given to them, and then they come down with autism and its skyrocketed. The graphs are there from the medical associations themselves in fact, and you'll see the spike going up in line with the amount of inoculations being given out.

They're actually doing what Charles Galton Darwin proposed that they do, and that was to knock out in the west – and they had global meetings on this. Remember, the United Nations and the World Health Organization, "Dr. WHO" as I like to call it, has a Department of Population Control. I say to people what do you think population control means? They don't employ thousands of experts and doctors to sit on their hands and make a wish list. They're actually doing it. Galton Darwin and others proposed that they inject certain things into the people of the West which would make the ineligible for marriage partners because they'll be sickly and weak and it would also sterilize them.

Look at the sperm count of the average western male. Since 1950 it's now down by 75 percent, so the western male is 75 percent sterile today. That doesn't happen in nature suddenly; and the United Nations gives out these statistics every year, doesn't make a comment on it. Now if this is happening by itself by some weird thing happening, they would call it a crisis but they don't. They just give us the statistics and leave it at that. There's no comment on it. That tells you that they're actually doing what they said they'd do.

Now Africa they said they would take down quickly because the Africans on the whole would not adapt to the western economic system and therefore they'd have no place in it. The top economist for the British Crown and the Crown corporations of Britain in the 1800's, John Stewart Mill and then his son that took over as a top economist both said the same thing in their own writings. They would eventually eliminate most of the Africans quickly and they would bring down the population of the American Indians because they would also be unable to adapt to the economic system, and no one would come through that was not able to adapt and have a purpose within this economic system.

Black Krishna: Now, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, would you say they're unable to adapt, is this racism or is there some other sort of cultural sort of I guess practices that would make it incompatible with accepting the capitalistic democracy?

Alan: I think it's basically cultural difference. They have a totally different culture in some of these countries. H.G. Wells you'll find also printed this in his non-fictional work called "The History of the World." It's in two

volumes, Part 1 and 2. He put out a list, long before Adolph Hitler, of the races that would come through because they would work for the system, but he put down the Blacks, the American Indians who just wouldn't go along with the concept of working for this thing called money, which they hadn't needed up until now. They would live very well, thank you very much, and it was an alien thought for them to buy and sell land for instance. They couldn't comprehend this strange idea and therefore they would be unable to adapt to an 8 to 5 or and 8 to 8 even work system. John Stewart Mill published that in the 1800's and then his son published a book after that on the same theme, and they were the top economists for the British corporations at the time.

Black Krishna: And economics is a fraud?

Alan: Oh yes. I can remember a Man Alive program in Britain. It was very good and they were talking to top ex-professors of economics, who one-by-one came out and said that it was utter nonsense, you're better with an Ouija Board or rolling dice because it was a total fraud.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. Are there any countries, Mr. Watt, that are outside of this system? I know that in the circles I sort of look at and travel in, there's theories that Russia might be outside it; that Iran might be outside it; North Korea. Are there any countries you see that are not part of the – I guess as Brzezinski said, The Grand Chessboard?

Alan: The countries that he mentions in that book in fact are the ones that are outside of it. That's why he said we'd eventually have wars with them. The Project for the New American Century, the club of Wolfowitz, Cheney, Rumsfeld and the Bush's and all the rest of them belong to before they got into this present regime. They published in the 1990's that they'd have to go to war first with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria in that order; and sure enough the same bunch are now going to do politics and they started off the ball rolling in 2001 on that very same agenda. Brzezinski came out with his Grand Chessboard about the same time with the same countries all lined up, so the Middle Eastern countries, the Moslem countries, remember, don't use usury. They don't have central banking systems. They don't borrow from the World Bankers. They're outside of it. Yugoslavia and Bosnia was the same way. They did not go along with the World Bank. They didn't join it until the UN bombed them out of existence and now it's the turn for the Middle East to be standardized as well. What they're creating is standardization across the whole world.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's all the macro stuff. If you wouldn't mind a word to the micro for the youth out there, especially I'm noticing all the boys are being trained to shoot mindlessly like good little soldiers lining up at midnight for Halo-3 at Best Buy, and all the girls' magazines are saying make your hair shiny, make your ass tiny; and I'll be damned if it's working. It's been a great summer in Toronto for checking out girls, but I'm afraid that the lack of other motivation towards learning about the world and our environment may catch up with all of us in a minute. Can you speak to how they've been historically socialized and sort of what you see currently as the attacks on them?

Alan: Again, going back into techniques of warfare preparation – now we're dealing with people who plan in centuries and that's the hard thing for most folk to come to grips with. We like to think of starting a project and seeing it finished in our lifetime. We forget the big foundations and governments, the diplomatic service for instance, work in centuries towards particular goals, but for training warfare they said a long time ago they would bring in technologies. By that, they meant video games which were designed for the military only. The average person even in the military when they join they're unable to kill right off the bat, so they have to be desensitized to it through special programs so they'll kill quickly without thinking. They came out with the video games about 30-odd years ago and they had huge machines at those times to train military personnel. The governments and the Pentagon also put money towards making miniature forms of the same technologies to aim at the youth; and believe you me, that nothing happens in culture unless the big boys allow it to happen or want it to happen, therefore this is promoted from the top. The whole video game scenario was heavily funded and promoted from the top down. They wanted to raise a generation starting about 20 years ago because they knew that in 2001 that's when they'd start their Project for the New American Century and they wanted a generation who would be hooked on games and see killing just like a game. They also started to withdraw forms of individual thinking from the schools in a big way.

I think the books by Gatto on exposing the educational system are excellent, well documented too, on how

they would regiment the school systems into group think and discourage individualistic thinking. That's happened. Here you have people who are already trained to be parts of the group. The first thing you are taught in the military is you belong, you're special, you belong here, you're one of us, so you're already conditioned to that group mentality and obeying orders from the group leader. You're desensitized also by even the music they've been promoting for years now. You're desensitized. You're almost turned into – I hate to say it, but a form of barbarian. I can remember seeing the troops on the decks of the aircraft carriers as they were going towards the Gulf and they all had their shirts off and they were doing rap dancing on the deck. I thought, my God we're sending barbarians in to one of the oldest civilizations on the planet.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable and Gandhi when asked what do you think of western civilization he replied, "it would be a good idea." I heard something you said about that I would just like to clarify right now before we get back to this. Was he or was he not a free agent working for the Indian people?

Alan: I don't think so, because an old technique in the British diplomatic corps and you'll find this even in a few movies that were put out. One by Marlon Brando called "Burn." It showed you how the diplomatic corps worked on countries and long-term goals by giving heroes to the public for them to follow, often by using someone who's well known, making him fall from grace because he's chosen the side of the people or whatever. Imprison him. That always gets the public to think he's one of us, and then releasing him and he becomes the leader. Gandhi himself initially when he was locked up by the British police or military, so was his wife, and they both came down with pneumonia while in the cells.

Gandhi eventually caved in and disobeyed his Hindu laws and said, okay I'll accept the antibiotics, I want to live; but he forbad his wife to take antibiotics to save her life. That shows you something about the man right there; and he did other things too. He'd always sleep with an 18-year virgin every night to prove that he wasn't tempted. Britain, remember, had tried to unify India that was not a huge country. What I mean is it wasn't a unified country at that time. They tried for decades to get one tribe fighting another towards unification; because out of war conflict, you have synthesis and then you start of the next row with the next bunch until you own the whole country. They knew this would take a long, long time to do so they had to give a hero to the public to do it, so Gandhi helped to almost unify the country and save them decades of work.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It seems to me that all of our heroes – I mean there's a Gideon Bible in every hotel room in the world, right? The New World Order wouldn't put them there if – I mean they wouldn't allow that to happen if they didn't want it to happen. But is there a way to identify with the values of some of these people, say, the icon of peace of the 20th century who we look to? I mean people say to me right now, where's the new Gandhi? We need a new Gandhi and it's like – to find though that everybody we've heard of has basically been part of a lie is one thing, but also, in my opinion and maybe you can speak on this with your experience, it is the values that they need to sell us that I think we can relate to. For instance, Jesus the prince of peace: Turn the other cheek, forgive the whores, beat the moneylenders, done. I think we can use all those things. Today we have heroes like Dexter, the blood splatter expert who also kills people; and they say good or evil?—You decide. So they're destroying our values right now so we can't even use those to pick our heroes, but in the past we could, so is there a way to sort of recognize regardless of how they were used; the values that we related to that made us like them and made us humans?

Alan: Again, guys like H.G. Wells was trained initially by Thomas Huxley and a whole bunch of revolutionaries actually were trained by Huxley. They said that the first thing they had to do was encourage free love. This was in the 1800's, not in the 1960's. They said they'd promote free love because the earlier they could start children having sex the less likely they'd be to bond with anyone down the road. They tried this in the 1920's when they brought in the booze-can houses after creating prohibition and made them very exciting places to go for the young, quite naturally so, and they brought in the miniskirt with the Charleston Dance and all that. They brought in cocaine in as well. The Bronfman's in Canada ran the whole booze industry and the cocaine industry down into the U.S.; but even at that, they didn't have the birth control pill. They didn't have antibiotics for venereal diseases and so there was too much of a fall out. They couldn't swing it off, so they put so much money after that to work with science to find a way of birth control and penicillin's et cetera that came out of it and then introduced the same thing: Miniskirts, music, cocaine, drugs

in the 1960's to try and start the whole thing off again. They knew at the time that – what's the best way of reducing the population? You get the people to start reducing it themselves through abortion. Without the vast promiscuity, you wouldn't have the side effects or the outcome of it you see. Create the problem. Give the solution. That's the oldest technique in the book. This particular topic is explained by Lord Bertrand Russell, a key member and player in all this kind of stuff in his book "The Impact of Science on Society." He said eventually women will think that they won their rights by themselves. They'll never guess they were given to them by us. He said they will think they're free, in fact they've simply joined the men in their form of slavery.

Black Krishna: Amazing, Mr. Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'd like to get to them. We discussed men being turned into savage soldiers and heading off to the Middle East to destroy a culture they really don't know anything about. But women, I've got a soft spot for women. I can see how they've been socialized. I can see that they're told to look for balance and never achieve it because it's impossible. I mean guys just do stuff, whereas women are given all sorts of problems and little tricks of the trade to fool them into thinking they're inadequate and failing at life, as opposed to just doing life and maybe taking a chance to enjoy it. So, the specific attacks on women that you've seen historically from the Nazi era or before that to today?

Alan: World War II for instance, they knew that World War II was coming. The Royal Institute for International Affairs wrote about it coming. I have the minutes of their meetings from the books that they published for the members at the time. They said that when the men are gone we shall promote the women into the factories to get them in full-time employment. This ties in again with "The Next Million Year" by Charles Galton Darwin, where he said that if they can get women in the workplace competing with men and giving them good salaries, he says, then they're less likely to get married and have children. They'd rather have a car or own something, so by using physical materialistic incentives they hoped that they'd separate male and female so they're both running after the material goods they could purchase. He said we shall also create an egosyntonic society – a society who's taught they're suppose to be happy all the time and that we will aim 90 percent of all our advertising at the female population. That's why if you look in any store with the magazines, 90-odd percent of the magazines are aimed at women. You open any of them up and they'll tell you – it's all by experts. This is what kind of sex you're supposed to have. This is what kind of lifestyle you're supposed to have. This is what kind of house you're supposed to be able to afford. It's all telling them how they're supposed to be. They're not allowed to be themselves. They're constantly being told they're supposed to be something else, something different, something better, the unattainable. Meanwhile, their instincts are still at work.

Everyone wants bonding. They want to feel they belong somewhere with someone and yet the whole of society, the movies you watch, the soap operas on television, all of that stuff is to make you dissatisfied with any partner you could possibly meet – same with the men. The men are constantly looking at these young babes you see all the time. Look at any series on television which are primarily to do with hospitals because that's a big control factor, the health industry. Cops, detectives and law courts, that's another part of the control factor you see. The actors they're picking are about 20, 21, 22 playing the parts of professional hardened detectives or specialist doctors, which is impossible in real life. We're always looking for youth, youth, youth. At the other end of the spectrum, they said that they would separate the generations, so the elderly, the ones that used to have the wisdom to pass on to their grandchildren, are out of the picture all together. They've successfully separated the genders and the generations as well from each other.

Black Krishna: Well absolutely, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I mean this in endemic in the society I see living here in Toronto, a very cosmopolitan city. I've talked to guys about this and women frankly, and with their lack of interest in sort of I guess in "getting political," which is almost a dirty word today, or understanding what's going on, guys are not prepared to screw it up. I mean they want to get laid so they're not going to say anything that's going to upset them, so you're not going to talk about anything heavy. You're going to keep it light and fluffy and give them a break from the daily drudgery they go through. Yet, is there a way to see "getting political," that dirty word that girls I mean absolutely shutdown and guys sometimes will still give you a fight and run for your money with whatever crappy history or media they consume. But is there a way to use getting political or learning what's happening or being aware of the growing fascism and fighting it as a way of self-help that beats the failing self-help that's out there?

Alan: Absolutely. The stuff that's already set out for the public is a red herring or it will bring you back into the fold from a different direction. The whole idea is to get you back in the system, thinking the way of the system. I always think of psychiatry, which is a big tool in this whole thing. If you go through the history of psychiatry, it was involved in eugenics from the beginning. They truly believed if they could destroy those who were the carriers of recessive genes they would destroy all that they called mental illness. Now remember, mental illness at times, like during the fascist era, if you were anything but a fascist you were called mentally ill. During the Soviet Era they had psychiatric disorders for dissenters, just for dissenting. We have to be very careful with these industries and we've got to remember that these are the industries now that are in control of the marketing companies. They use psychology, psychiatry to put opinions and ideas right across into your mind in the absolute knowledge that you'll eventually emulate what you see. We mimic what we see on television. We mimic what we see in movies; and that's again going all the way back to Plato who understood the culture creation industry in his day 2,300 odd years ago.

Plato in "The Republic" went through the necessities how to control whole populations by upgrading their culture. He said, "Culture never comes from the grassroots. If it did, he said, that we the elite aristocracy would lose control. Therefore whatever culture is given to the public is authorized and given to the lower orders by us." He says, we use the fashion (he called it industry by the way) the fashion industry and he said the music industry and the drama industry, he said, because the young will emulate what they see on stage. They will sing songs that they hear on stage and they will start to dress in the fashions they see on stage. Everything in culture unfortunately is given to us. That's the sad truth, so we have to decide was innate to human nature. If we go into human nature you'll find that belonging, certainly we are gregarious types of beings.

We come from ancient tribal societies so we do need some form of interpersonal relationships, but we also have this need to bond to perpetuate the species as well and hopefully to pick your partner to do it with. That's an innate need in people, so we have women and men today who have been brainwashed and constantly bombarded with opposing information telling them to just be a stud if you're a guy and just around from one to the other, and a lot of the women are trying to emulate that too, but deep within themselves, you can't break an instinct through propaganda. All you can do is cause a form of neurosis through suppression. You will suppress certain parts of your nature, but if you suppress certain parts of your nature, they'll only emerge in other parts. You can't keep it down.

Again, going back to Professor Carroll Quigley's book, while being the head historian of The Council on Foreign Relations, remember, he said in that book, "Tragedy & Hope," he said an astonishing thing is occurring today. He said suddenly the youth are mating with each other. Even amongst friends they're having promiscuity and they're remaining friends afterwards. He said the women are emulating the men in the way they walk, the way that they talk and in their behavior. He doesn't comment too far on that except to say this is an astonishing thing has occurred. You tie that in to Charles Galton Darwin and other writers who talked about using hormonal inoculations that would effect hormones and so on, and you start to start wondering were they actually doing this at the time to make this behavior occur.

We find Carl Jung, the psychiatrist as well who worked with Freud talking about the same thing. He said it's interesting to notice (and this is in the late 1950's) that the American women are leading this change by walking like men. They've lost their Eros. They're losing their Eros and their pride in having Eros and being different. So the main thing that made us so different from each other, which is the complementary aspect of each other when you get together, was being lost and the women were adapting and beginning to look and talk and walk like the men. What caused that to happen? It wasn't just the fact they were emulating what they saw in the movies. I think there's been big tampering in the hormonal levels like Charles Galton Darwin talked about in his book.

Black Krishna: Absolutely and as tribal creatures I mean I think one man's love might be enough to sustain a woman. I know I've had girlfriends I'm sort of over a few on getting married in terms of getting that close with them, but when that is absent they would seek to emulate men. I mean there's a study done in the United States about promiscuity on college campuses, where women were basically saying they were getting drunk and sleeping with someone and not expecting to ever see them or hear from them again. They said it was better to do that than to not be noticed at all. Could this be a way of them sort of trying to get more male attention by emulating male behavior?

Alan: I think it's that and it's also the fact they want – to be honest with you, they all want to be accepted by their own group and there's a lot of peer pressure amongst women, the same as men, to belong and do the same as everyone else seems to be doing. Whether they really are or not, you don't know, but you want to be the same. Everyone wants to conform. People again in this society have been encouraged not to be an individual in any way at all. You're encouraged not to have standards, which are innate. Any standards that you have are given to you through moral relativism, which has been the main teaching for the last 30 years. There's no right or wrong in anything. Evil is just a human evaluation on a particular type of outcome. Innate morality has been kicked out the window and massive indoctrination through scientific technique; and that's the key to it, scientific technique has been used through the educational system to create this kind of mindset in male and female coupled with the massive Hollywood industry and music industry.

Black Krishna: Absolutely, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm even seeing the big bug-eyed sunglasses as a problem, which I see everywhere in the sense that it seems like people are basically wearing masks when they walk by each other and there isn't a sort of eye contact communication. I try and make it as much as possible when I'm not wearing sunglasses. How do you replace this on a micro-level? It seems to me that if we trust each other more than governments and corporations we're halfway there. Are there any values that we are aware of that we have been made aware of that can counteract the biggest socialization tools herding us towards conformity and global government?

Alan: The tools really are still innate within us. We know during natural disasters which have been natural in the past, at least the ones that we know of which are natural, people really do come to the fore and they really help each other, because by helping others you are saving the species in a sense. You're definitely saving the species, so we all become very human when we have to. We can really go overboard and help anyone that's there and do amazing things in the process. It's only when we're back to this sovietized socialist system that we emulate the old Soviet era where no one could look at each other in the street in case they pick up your wrong thinking or whatever it happens to be, or speech crime or whatever, according to Orwell. That's what they've encouraged to happen here. We've become depersonalized. We've become introverted.

We are taught to be egosyntonic in behavior. Always look on the bright side of things for yourself personally and you don't care about the guy next to you or the guy who's lying in the ditch down there. That's been encouraged in this society along with the whole New Age movement that was brought forward from London again and created from London and promoted from London from Aleister Crowley onwards with the drug industry et cetera. They've been promoting this whole thing about don't look at the bad side of life and so if anyone is suffering just look somewhere else and be happy. This has been encouraged across the board to the extent that people have lost their ability for survival. If you don't look at the negative things as well, then you are losing your ability for self-preservation. Life is not meant to be one happy high buzz from birth to death. That's called perpetual immaturity. Experiencing all sides of the emotional spectrum, that's what makes you truly human and mature.

Black Krishna: Absolutely, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You mentioned egosyntonic and I do see a lot of this egosyntonic selfishness, partly from listening to your work. It seems like they want us to sort of be walking through a mall and have half a dozen guys in black uniforms black-bag one of us and haul us off and the rest not care. How close do you think we are to the point where we don't even care about friends and family? And I only say this so that you can put out a warning to people to sort of start acting right and start looking at your neighbors like they're your friends.

Alan: I take a lot of advice really from Alexander Solzhenitsyn. He talked about the Soviet system. He wrote "The Gulag Archipelago" and he mentioned what happened in the Soviet system. He said when under national security the KGB first came into streets and started dragging off your neighbors, they made it the law that the whole street had to be turned out to witness it. In other words, you are meant to be terrified by watching your neighbors pulled off to the gulag never to been seen again, under the guise of national security and peace and safety for all. He said that is the only time we could have stopped it, he said, was at the very beginning. He said we should have grabbed pick axes, handles and anything we can get our hands on and club those two or three guys into the ground. He says but once you allow things to start happening, he said, the neighbors will rationalize that "we knew them for years but they must have done something

wrong. They must have deserved it." That's how we have to rationalize things when we live in terror; and unfortunately through the use of terror, which the big boys have agreed to use, because in a globalized system where there's no threats from external forces anymore you have to find terror within.

You have to find scapegoats within. The Soviet system did the same once they had put out the iron curtain. They had to turn and find their sights and find terrorists within their country. Anybody could be a terrorist and that's what kept them going, fear and terror. It gives an obedient and compliant population. People are just terrified of saying anything that they've even observed themselves to any friend in case it gets back to the authorities and that's what's being encouraged here.

I've looked at all the laws that were put on the books after 9/11. In fact, I don't know if you know this, but Canada put them on the books in 1998 as an omnibus crime bill put through by Allan Rock who now works at the United Nations. Even the reporters at the time were saying what on earth is this? It's marshal law. It was actually the prototype for the Americans to copy and we rammed it through in Canada in 1998. These guys knew what was coming because they all belong to The Royal Institute for International Affairs. When you look at all these laws, if they implement one quarter of them we're going to be under a worse tyranny than the Soviet or the Nazi era ever was.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable and Canadians that I know think that they're smarter than Americans, but I have to make the point that we're only smarter than the Americans that they put on TV. The ones with the knowledge of the sort of Constitution and the history of America and the fact that they were the only free country in history to a large degree are in fact smarter than a lot of us, whereas we think we're nice. We think we're good people and I think that we are capable monkeys, but anything else on Canada in terms of our relation to terror, because this with the NORTHCOM drill coming up and further NORTHCOM drills and you know they're putting cops everywhere, Mr. Watt. I'm trying to say hello to them because people are making them paranoid, so if I say good morning officer. How you doing officer? What's going on officer? I'm hoping to make them less paranoid by saying look, I just said hi to you, nothing happened so don't be paranoid.

Alan: The problem with the police, and they have had this for the last 20 years, Lenin said this too and so did Stalin. He said you must give special training to the police to make them afraid of the public. First you separate them, just like the military. Remember, the police force is a paramilitary organization. We should never forget that. When you see them marching in uniform, one form, they belong to a separate tribe now and that's drummed into them that they're different from you. They're no longer a member of civilian street. They're privately owned. They're called privates. They've had experts going around those police forces for years now making them paranoid of the public, telling them of what a dangerous world it is out there with all these crazy people and potential terrorists and potential mad bombers and all this kind of stuff, and the police really are on edge. You always give more indoctrination and mind alternation on the guys who are going to control the masses, so the police have more indoctrination than others. That's the sad truth of it. The only way you can break through is one on one, speak as person to person and ask them are you willing to speak to me as a person, as opposed to a uniform?

Black Krishna: Right and I think this is really key. I mean it seems to me that if we can reach them, if we can reach the people with guns, then we can convince them not to use them on us. Any more on what the police should know about being police? As a reference, a friend of mine – a friend of a friend has recently joined the police force and he mentioned that he was surprised by how much marching they did. They just march, march all the time and for a cop it doesn't make any sense.

Alan: Again, they're being militarized and again that was the agenda. Back in the early '90's a term slipped out, which was immediately denied by the authorities, and it was called "multi-jurisdictional taskforces." This was an agenda that was initially put together in the 1980's by the top war departments of all countries, where they amalgamate police and give them special combat training so they could be used alongside soldiers in the soldiers arena abroad if necessary, or back home with the soldiers backing them up. They'd fit in. They'd know the command structure, the combat techniques for urban warfare and all the rest of it. They've been training select groups throughout Canada for the last 10, 12 years on this very thing. Special SWAT teams and general officers from Canada are over in Iraq working with the U.S. kicking doors in; getting them used to this kind of scenario. It was on television here in Canada. They called it "multi-

jurisdictional taskforce" and they said these guys will shortly be going back to their own police units in Canada, so they're training them for what's coming along down the pike.

Now the Department of Defence in Britain, the top think tank published its findings and its projected future for the next 30 in "The Guardian" newspaper in England. I put it on my website in the archive section. Look into it because here's the top NATO think tank, that includes Canada and the U.S., and all they foresee for the next 30 years is massive rioting starting from the public and “flashmobs” they call it and the use of military and police in combined actions against the public. Nowhere does it say why the public would go to that length and start reacting that way anyway. Of course they won't because they know the agenda is to cutback all goods and services and health services. Eventually work goes out the window to massive unemployment as we come down the scale to join the third world in this new wonderful global plantation, and they're planning for it and they publish their findings. There's no happy news in there projected 30 years forecast at all.

Black Krishna: Right, and Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, the study also said that it was predictive as opposed to probable, or probable as opposed to predictive. But it basically said they were fully expecting this in "The Guardian" article, which was quite shocking; and to the police and soldiers out there, I mean they live here. They work here. They go to the bars here. Their kids go to school here; and even if they're crooked, I don't think they want to be run by NORTHCOM. I mean you can do your little dirt on the side but you still want to control your block, so I mean is there a way for the public to reach them? I try to do my part with what I thought of. You know a lot more about this, but how should we approach them? Are there any angles you suggest to counteract the militarization that we're seeing?

Alan: I think you have to put across the main things they will understand, and that is eventually in society the world is projected to come through and end up in this the utopia of the elite or for the elite, the police themselves will no longer be necessary, neither will their children. They'll be no work for their children either to go into, so they're all expendable once their job of initial control to bring this agenda off is over. They're also expendable and we have to tell them that. They're simply benefiting in the short-term for their paycheck and their status and all the other freebees they get, but at the expense of their own children's lives and everyone else's lives because the future they're going to bring in down the road is one of – it's almost a "Soylent Green" type scenario with massive overcrowding in the cities, it will be the only place you'll be allowed to live for the general population, and these high-tech habitat areas for the higher bureaucracies to live in. However, for ordinary police and the likes, they'll be in the main cities with the rest of the people.

Black Krishna: Right, and it seems to me that their agenda is for a North American unification by 2010 and global government by 2012, so we're not even talking about a police officer who 25 years ago could live 25 years until now, retire and maybe even had a good life before things all went to hell. We're talking about the next two to four years the police could be totally brainwashed, militarized, fitted with exploding chips according to Officer Jack McLamb (cops and soldiers against the New World Order) which explode with poisoning could kill them if they refused orders, if they go along with the corruption they see, asking them to do things to us. We can already see it at the airports and at the borders where there are bureaucracies told to treat us like jerks, you know, then they'll suffer from that. Can you see any other areas of Canadian society for Canadian citizens who are sort of blindly going about their business to appeal to in the bureaucracy with any specific tactics?

Alan: Again, we have to print up a lot of information for them to use and tell them as well, that if, come 2010 with the amalgamation, 2012 with the UN to take over the three trading blocks, then they're also going to start to be moved with their families across the whole planet. They're not to be allowed to stay in one little area for the rest of their lives where they grow up and know their community and all the rest of it. They don't want the police to become familiar or even get friends in an area, and with a global society they're to be moved around from country to country on a frequent basis, so they won't have a peaceful family life either.

Black Krishna: Right, absolutely. Well, Mr. Alan Watt, thank you so much for your time. In the final 10 minutes or so, that will take us to two hours and then we're going to put this online as soon as possible so that people can use this information. China is said to be the economic model for the New World Order. Can you speak to why, and can you speak to how we can counteract that on a macro or micro level so that we're

not turned into slaves working in our country making zippers for jeans at a WalMart that's sold thousands of miles away?

Alan: It's true. The United Nations stated that China is the model state for the world to emulate. By that, remember, we go back to communism in China, how it was given birth. Who were the guys who were sent into universities to start it up? Read Lord Bertrand Russell's books because he was one of the first guys to be sent there to start this up on behalf of the British government and you get it from the horse's mouth himself. They set up a country with an ideal population that had never known individual freedom. It was an ideal country for that because of their culture and they were an obedient culture. As I say, they'd never known individual freedom or enterprise of any kind. It was a very fixed rigid system they came out of, so they picked China as being a sort of mass-man type effort for mass production. They would obey, work long, long hours without complaint. I have books in the 1930's – 1938 they had The Royal Institute of International Affairs World Meeting in Melbourne, Australia and they mention it in there that they'd set up China after World War II, down the road, towards the end of the millennium to be the manufacturer for the planet. They have done that, but they've also have used tremendous psychology on a mass scale with the public to do with abortion and the one child per family idea.

That's what's tremendously interesting because they used Pavlovian techniques and this is admitted by the elite of China. Initially, they used to have to use the militia to drag off the woman who was found to be pregnant with a second child. Now, through social approval, the creation of social approval and social disapproval in the culture, the neighbors themselves will drag the women off to the abortion clinic and that's happening without the militia being called in. I thought about this social approval and social disapproval technique. I noticed they'd already used it in Canada with smoking versus anti-smoking and then indoctrinate the children that if they saw a person light up across the street they start coughing. That's a Pavlovian response to something. I've noticed this before and I realized they were using the same techniques here of social approval and disapproval and yet that technique could be used on anything in society. Then I looked at the United Nations that had made the war on smoking.

The war on drugs came from the United Nations. The war on smoking came from the United Nations. The United Nations just declared last year the war on obesity; and under the war on obesity, they want a socialized system where everyone by law must be pulled into clinics to be weighed every month. I'm not kidding you, so you realized this is the same United Nations that backs China as the model state for the world and actually taught them these Pavlovian techniques of creating social approval and disapproval. They can make black sheep of every obese person if they want to by the same technique. You'll see people showing disgust at the people who are overweight. That can be created very easily. I think we should be very, very weary of what's really going on and learn the amounts of psychological techniques that are being promoted and marketed to the general public through special programs and through propaganda and stop falling for it.

It's no different than telling people we've got to hate the Muslims because they're different and they hate us. That's basic simple propaganda. It's the same thing with targeting different groups of people to attack. The majority of the mass-man who can't think for himself will automatically adopt the hate that's promoted to him by their governments using specialized marketing into their minds.

Black Krishna: Right, absolutely, Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I've already heard doctors – a second hand story of a doctor saying that vaccines and what not, that they have to make sure we are not a drain on the system's resources in the future by using vaccines as a preventive measure now. So it's not that hard to get people to look at other people as the enemy in this system.

Alan: Yes. They tried that too with the CBC in government ads using our tax money when it came to be the flu season. The ad said: "Do you know if you don't take your vaccine you could be a danger to others," and I thought boy, they could really push this if they wanted to. It's going along the same direction by using threats you see and the threat directed to those who won't take the vaccine, and the threat will come from those who have taken the vaccine and you haven't, so they use mob psychology against the people.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. Mr. Watt, a word to the wise to the secret government. I mean these people are going through with plans that are going to catch up with them a lot sooner than they think. I think they

enjoy sort of being gods in this world and having the power over us $2,000 hookers, special bank accounts and that sort of thing, but that's all going to hell. That's all going to rot shortly if the people above them have their way and their say. For the people that are soldiers of sort of dead inbred trash carrying out ancient plans that they really should have updated and changed by now, what would you have to say to them and appeal with your sort of experience in understanding sort of the big picture?

Alan: Well, to the soldiers, I get enough of them phoning me from the states who have come back as nervous wrecks. Some of the guys went to Fallujah and were told that there's a killing field. Kill everything that moves, whether it's a dog, cat, human or a child, and they did. They were told to go to village to village and show examples by slaughtering everybody, which they did. Now some of these young guys are coming home. Their conditioning is breaking down and the real person is breaking through and now their psychological nature is breaking down. They're in quite the mess because they've been trained to do things which are anti-human and would be outright murder, mass murder, premeditated murder in civilian life, so regardless of what you think at the time, once they take your little anti-malarial drugs off you which are hallucinogenic by the way. They've even done documentation here on the CBC about them. We know that Somalian soldiers, the guys in Somalia were hallucinating on these drugs. One of the officers pulled a pistol on a child's head every day just for the fun of it and can't believe himself that he did it now. Once these drugs wear off and you're back in city street again, your health's going to break down, both your physical and your psychological health because you have to start trying to live with you.

Black Krishna: We learned this. There's been tons of movies with Vietnam with respect to flashbacks and the horrors that haunt people. I mean 25 percent of Americas homeless are Vietnam veterans, so for all the military sales pitch that sells us the nobility of the military and the honor of the military, they treat their own like crap on almost every level.

Alan: Yes. This is happening again. I've also had troops coming back who are starting to bleed. They're coughing up blood and stuff. They don't know what they've inhaled, if it's due to the inoculations, so there are quite a few of them that are in a bad way already. However, that makes perfect sense because after the Vietnam era the Pentagon had big meetings about the misgivings of having professionally trained soldiery amongst its population in times of change of back home, they could be a threat, so the best way to do it is to get two or three good years out of them in the military and make sure you inject something into them that will bring down their health once they leave the military, and then they're no threat to anyone back home.

Black Krishna: So this is all by design. I have a theory that they want to destroy our domestic cops and soldiers to some degree so they could bring in UN peace keepers and troops as an option in the future. Do you see that as a possibility for people who will shoot us because they don't live here?

Alan: In fact it was David Rockefeller who made a speech in California back in the late '70's, early '80's about that very topic about the United Nations coming in to the United States, different forces in other countries. He said at the time that under the right circumstances the Americans would welcome them in, especially if they're bringing in food and medical aid and so on. Look at the British Empire. It always employed other countries which it had taken over. It would employ certain young guys to become soldiery for Britain. They did that in India with the Sepoy regiments and turned them on other people within India from the south. They always use people from a different area that has no affiliation with the present culture they're put into to suppress the people down below them. We saw it with the Tiananmen Square massacre. They brought in the Mongolian troops from the north. They brought them down. They had no affiliation with the average Chinese, so you always use foreign troops to beat people up and they have no physical, cultural bonding with you.

Black Krishna: Right, and yet we saw in New Orleans how America troops would disarm and shoot fellow Americans especially if they were black in the fairly racist U.S., so the socialization of our soldiers and cops and military and bureaucracy against us is pretty deep. Do you see any levels, any schisms kind of as a final word to this or any other final thoughts you have? I'm just trying to look for the people that we could reach and the people that we can't and separate them and try and try force a schism between them. I understand Maurice Strong and certain others at the very top of the food chain are probably going to be guaranteed jobs at the UN., probably going to guaranteed to be one of the 500 million left on earth after the 6 billion are

killed. But there's a ton of others who, as big as their egos get for being part of this successful evil system, are going to be culled. Where do you see the schisms that we should work on?

Alan: I think we've got to go into looking at the bureaucracies behind it. There's so many layers of bureaucrats dealing with this system. In fact, Lenin said this because he knew the agenda. Lenin himself said that the dictatorship will last about 70 years then will meld into the west. Gorbachev in his final speech at the politburo, and it was well reported by Eric Margolis in "The Toronto Sun." People should look it up and get that speech that was made by Gorbachev. He said, "You will hear shortly that communism is dead. Now we're moving into the amalgamation with the west. We're moving out to make a socialized world." Lenin mentioned it much earlier and said it too: "A time will come towards the end of the millennium into the next millennium where there will be so many governmental agencies they'll be treading on each other's toes." They'll be stepping over into others' jurisdictions and they'll start having a lot of confusion amongst themselves and fights and territorial fights. We've got to get through to those guys that their jobs, once that happens, which it already is, that means their jobs are going to limited. They themselves won't be necessary for very much longer. The United Nations is ready to come in with a completely different bureaucratic system and the local bureaucracies will go under. They're going to be obsolete very shortly. We've got to tell them this so they know.

Black Krishna: Unbelievable. On the game of musical chairs, they've taken most the chairs away. It's ridiculous. These guys are not guaranteed a spot just because they served the system and I guess it's important to know that.

Mr. Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, I'd just like to thank you so much for all of your work and your continued efforts and your time today and I hope we can do this again and I hope we can all spread the world out.

Alan: It would be a pleasure to be speaking to you again.

Black Krishna: Thank you so much Mr. Watt.

Alan: Okay.

"A Little Help From My Friends" by Joe Cocker

What would you think if I sang out of tune,
Would you stand up and walk out on me?
Lend me your ears and I'll sing you a song
And I'll try not to sing out of key.

Oh, baby I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

What do I do when my love is away
(Does it worry you to be alone?)
How do I feel at the end of the day,
(Are you sad because you're on your own?)

No, I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody
I need somebody to love
Could it be anybody

I want somebody to love.

Would you believe in a love at first sight
Yes, I'm certain that it happens all the time
What do you see when you turn out the light?
I can't tell you but I know it's mine,

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
Mm, I get high with a little help from my friends
Mm, gonna try with a little help from my friends

Do you need anybody
I just need someone to love
Could it be anybody
I want somebody to love.

Oh, I get by with a little help from my friends
With a little help from my friends.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
THE ALEX JONES SHOW
(INFOWARS.COM)
August 2, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: They've got the government going around saying have a week's supply of food because Al-Qaeda is going to nuke us. That's not the real threat. The threat is the military-industrial-complex staging some kind of nuke attack; and believe me, they may do it. The economy could implode. That's already starting to happen. I don't want that to happen. I fight against that happening. That may not happen. Speaking of somebody's who's prepared, he's in the outback of Canada. He lives off a wood burning stove out in the country but he's got a website. We've got links to it on Infowars.com. He's Alan Watt – meant to have him up for an hour and half but this tip piece news broke and so we're talking about that, but I want to get him back in the next few weeks for a full two hours. Alan Watt, tell us again a little bit about your background and let's get into this whole Hearst Publishing thing and media manipulation because you're well versed on that.

Alan: I've followed the history of these characters that give us our perceptions – and that's the whole thing. Perceptions become reality for the general public. They don't imagine that they've been lied to on a daily basis everyday of their lives by the major media; and yet, if you go into the histories of these media, especially the Hearst and other families, these are the guys who helped start wars by saying it was already underway. Nothing was really happening. They did that with the American Spanish War and Hearst sent his men down there to see what was happening. Nothing was happening. He says, "Make it happen. Just write about it and say there's a war started." That's how the whole thing started. Next thing you know the American citizenry was all gung ho for it thinking it's really happening. They created a war, a fictional war to begin with.

Alex: Yes. They wrote stories about how the Cubans were raping all the women and atrocities and camps, and then finally blew the battleship up; and that goes things going nicely.

Alan: This is nothing new to them. If people could understand the major media has always been in the business of controlling the minds of the populations, they begin to catch on; but they've been trained over the last 30 years especially. Zbigniew Brzezinski went into this whole process when he said, in his own book "The Grand Chessboard" and "Between Two Ages" he said, "Shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They'll only be able to repeat what they've learned on the previous night's news." That's happened for most people. They cannot imagine they're being lied to on such an incredibly grand scale, even though Goebbels the propagandist for Hitler said, "When you're going to tell a lie you tell the biggest lie possible."

Alex: I use this example a lot, because it's simple. Both the chairman of the House and Senate Arms Services Committees do not know the difference between a Shiite and Sunni. The general public can't even find these countries on maps.

Alan: They can't. I watched that on a so-called newscast not long ago, and they were asking the average American where these countries were. A few of them were actually pinpointing Australia.

Alex: Yes, I saw that video. That's where they thought Al-Qaeda lived.

Alan: That's right, so you know you have an ignorant population easily led, easily manipulated. They're on a roll now. The whole thing is run through fear.

Alex: Remember a year or two ago when gas hit $78 a barrel. It's now almost 80 dollars a barrel and people

don't even know what that means. The dollar is plunging at free-fall speeds. I'm totally freaked out and the average yuppie is just getting more nose rings.

Alan: It's funny because Donald Rumsfeld came on the news when the oil went past the $50 a barrel mark and he said the psychological barrier has been broken. He said don't be surprised to see it double in the course of a year.

Alex: The New York Times saying $100 a barrel, folks. That's going to mean $5 to $6 a gallon depending on where you live within a year.

Alan: That goes right along with again the Kyoto accord. People better take note of this Kyoto accord, where all the leaders have signed in to cutback all emissions of all vehicles.

Alex: They say it's not just a form of taxation grid but to blow out the middle class further in England, Canada, and Western Europe who are so broke we literally have to go into their system.

Alan: We must go. That's the whole thing; and then eventually to clear out the rural areas. They're going to tax them even more.

Alex: The new animal ID and premise ID in Canada with inspectors to shut you down.

Alan: Yes, and move you to these so-called habitat areas, just overcrowded cities where there will be no private property according to the United Nations. There'll be no private property.

Alex: Federal courts have now ruled if you live in housing you have no Bill of Rights.

Alan: Yes. In Canada, I cannot buy oil for my tank if I wanted to use oil heating. That's why I'm getting wood in, unless I pay the government to inspect my premises and my oil burner – and I told them where to go with it.

Alex: People have no idea, Alan, how vicious this elite is. How soon do you think on the timeline where they're at right now until they'll be doing just a huge mass exterminations?

Alan: It's within the next two to five years, because they have to do something to keep this panic going, this change. It's this change they're after. Panic and change to get us all panicking. They'll direct the changes and where we're supposed to go; and it's on a roll. Rumsfeld said something after 9/11, and these characters don't just talk off the top of their heads. It's all symbolic and occultic for the higher boys involved. He said this war might take 100 years. He didn't mean just the war with the Middle East. It was a war to change the whole structure in society of the world.

Alex: It's a war on humanity. It's a war on goodness. Briefly, because I concur with your analysis, but I want to get your angle on it, how they revel in hurting innocence. How they have a kind of profane logic and it is genius how they work things – their Order out of Chao system.

Alan: It's well known in the higher sciences, even in ancient times. Plato and others wrote about it, of how to change society drastically, at the end of ages as they call it and how you must completely destroy all that was, in order to make room for all that will be new. They're talking about a completely reorganized structured society coming from a caring society with some humanity or some humanitarian causes, be it at the top of the list, and changing into a society of service – Service to a world state.

Alex: They opened the Club of Rome last year with the Prince of Jordan leading it; and of course they probably say reduce 80% of the public; and he started with an H.G. Wells quote, and to paraphrase. I actually have it here on the stack. Maybe during the break, I'll dig it out, Alan. He says in there and I'm sure you're aware of it. He says, there are no morals, no compass and that we should be ruthless like the universe and we should be, and so they say it's scientific that they're allowed to kill and murder and it's a good thing, but I guarantee you if they're the ones getting killed or murdered - they don't see it that way.

Alan: Absolutely. These guys are psychopathic, inbred and at the top of every country of the world, the people who have risen there and become the aristocracy of all cultures and races, tend to be psychopathic to fight and claw and kill to get up there and hold on to power and garnish all the wealth from all the people below them. We have inbred hereditary psychopaths that have formed a huge club. They are the global elite. They all go over to London to get knighted, even the Japanese ones at the top and a lot of the United States ones. That's what gets me. Even the top gangsters want to get knighted by the Queen. It's quite an amazing thing to see how they all arrive at the top by clawing their way up and destroying many people to get up there, and then they want to get knighted by the Queen. That's their mark or their badge of honor, being accepted into nobility.

Alex: Powell wasn't just made a knight. He was made a knight commander.

Alan: Yes; and of course Papa Bush got knighted and Kissinger got knighted.

Alex: --Also Knight Commanders. Again, it's come out that the Queen actually owns controlling interest in most of the tabloids that are making fun of herself. She creates an artificial image of herself as a booby, when in reality she's completely wicked.

Alan: That's right. It's incredibly amazing to show the Royal families propagandist team making propaganda movies about royalty; and two or three years later, they're allowed to expose how they did it and how it was all fictional. They're so arrogant about it.

Alex: The average person says the Queen's a joke. She can't run anything and I'm like, she produced all that? She literally owns half of Canada, the oil. Every time I say that I get an email going that's not true and we have all the proof she literally owns Australia, Canada, South Africa. The blacks didn't get South Africa, folks. We'll be right back with Alan Watt and talk about a lot more. I'll tell you about his website. Please stay with us.

Folks, the elites thousands of years ago learned about psychology, how to control civilizations. It wasn't about who could create the best art or who was the best craftsman or who knew how to plant crops the best. It was who knew how to manipulate and lie to people, and so we now have a synthesis and private guilds who guard this knowledge. Private intelligence agencies and they have a lot of occult trappings because they're so ancient they've vestigially kept all of that, but they also believe in it and they are predatory. They revel in hurting us. They revel in being ruthless - just like a killer whale might play with a baby seal before it eats it before it slings it about its head; and then we've been conditioned though – a baby seal will run from a killer whale. We've been conditioned to hop right over to it so it can eat us at its leisure and then rip us apart in front of everyone, and the baby seals run forward thinking it's mama. This is mind control.

Alan Watt, you're up in Canada. Bush a few months ago on C-Span, it's in my film "End Game" coming out, said they're merging the North American Union with Europe. They say we're now merging – they're already merging that. We can't even get Americans and Canadians to know when we have VSPP documents that they're merging them. They just say it's all lies, all lies and about 30, 40 percent of the public still buys it. The rest know what's happening but still just caught up in arguing with the denial. That's mind control, isn't it?

Alan: It is mind control. It's also legalistic. They legally tell you what they're doing and then you have the media coming on and almost drifting you back off into the irrelevant little stories. People think "things are really still normal" and so they're in a form of – they are under mind control, there's no doubt.

Alex: Yes. They introduce it to Pavlovianly acclimate you to accepting; and then at the same time come in and deny, which psychologically creates where you like the media. The government tells you Al-Qaeda is going to get you and then the media says, "No, it wasn't a real threat." They were just warning you. Everything's okay. Bush will say Al-Qaeda is going to hit and the next they say "no it isn't a threat," so he scares you and then he also comforts you.

Alan: They put you in a form of disassociation. You're dissociated with reality; and because it seems so

confusing, the average person will simply close down to that and put it out of their mind and carry on as usual. That is a psychological process.

Alex: Alan, it's so obvious to me and so obvious to you – it was obvious to me just growing up. Then I read history books and there it was. Is there something wrong with us, or is there something different with us and those millions of people out there that instinctively, organically are almost immune to this?

Alan: I think, personally – because I do know that they did intentionally give everyone inoculations, which were meant to target specific areas of the brain, beginning around the 1950's, this is documented, to kill off the higher levels of thinking. They wanted a passive population that they're going to bring through incredible changes, but all of us got affected the same way, so there's no doubt about it. Some people have lost their ability to reason. These are critical thinking abilities which you need for survival.

Alex: Yes, they give them chemical lobotomies. You're literally talking zombies.

Alan: You were mentioning earlier about the leadership qualities amongst the people. The reason they gave the Ritalin for instance to children, mainly young males, was to knock out those who had potential leadership qualities.

Alex: Everybody knows when you go pick a puppy for hunting, you generally want the male puppy that's the most, not even aggressive, but the most hyper.

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

Alex: The same with race horses.

Alan: It's the same thing with young boys who are intelligent and got lots of energy and ask questions.

Alex: In fact, asking questions is when they put you on Ritalin, disrupting that leadership.

Alan: That's what they're after. They said a long time ago they'd have to eradicate those with leadership qualities to bring up a whole world population through massive changes; and that's what they've been doing. It's been warfare on us all.

Alex: Notice how in the name of liberalness they say: no more valedictorian. No more dodge ball. No more rewarding excellence. They want us to be just this mindless group of kind of green-skinned minions.

Alan: "We're all one," you see. We're all one.

Alex: Alan, plug your website right now.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts of my talks in other languages.

Alex: Yes. You're smart to have a mirror site too.

Alan: Oh yes. These days you have to.

Alex: Give the websites again.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I also have other onescuttingthroughthematrix.net – etc.

Alex: Does that ever frustrate you that – I mean you have to do this, because I know I do. This burning desire to warn people and a lot of times there's nobody home. They're just glassy-eyed zombies.

Alan: They are, and they've been brought up again with television from day one. The fiction on television which is constantly programming them through fiction that becomes their reality and they cannot tell hard

fact from reality anymore. It's all one big mushy thought in their head - this whole reality they're living in. In fact, often the characters on TV are more real than their next-door neighbors.

Alex: They say that's their friends. They have little relationships with the television and it's all about making you feel inadequate, powerless. Oh, it's sick. Stay there Alan Watt.

- break -

Monday through Friday from 11 a.m. until 2 p.m. Central Standard Time. We're here live. A big report coming out in the next few hours by Paul Joseph Watson at PrisonPlanet.com or more reports at JonesReport.com coming up in the next few hours as well. Watch those spaces for key information. Our guest is Alan Watt and linked to his website up on infowars.com. That's what we do. We bring you the leaders, the people that have the info. The people that we can tell are pure of heart, and have the right spirit in this fight, and we try to give them a platform to reach a wider audience and just hope, in turn, that they magnify our work as well, through that synergy that we can move forward against the New World Order.

Alan, there's so many examples of this control, but take a police officer who's been told you've got to guard society. You've got to manage the people. That's what they tell them now in Canada, the U.S., and England. You've got to mind them like they're children. I want the cops to note, I mean they give you the shots with the mercury and, by the way they didn't take it out, they increased it. Bush, when they tried to take it out in Congress, voted and said it stays in, and then we've got studies written, and we've got Julian Huxley and all the rest of them, Bertrand Russell. These are the people that set everything up today, saying they were going to use mercury to brain damage you. They've done studies 80 years ago - they knew it would attack the cerebral cortex. You know the key areas where they believe consciousness rests, where it integrates all the rest of the data from the brain. Alan, can you speak to the police, the military, people who have been conditioned? – and just hear us. When the government got caught buying billions of dollars in fake news, and it turned out the very people bought to go put out fake news were saying marshal law is the next step and the police state is good. They're putting transponders and inspection stickers from Missouri to Texas to start the taxing of the roads. The people don't want it. Government doesn't ask now they just do it. I mean just speak to those points that I'm raising.

Alan: What they've created is: They understand tribalism and when you create a dysfunctional society and that's what we have at the moment is dysfunctional, intentionally so - through incredible indoctrination and the creation of dissatisfaction throughout society and families, et cetera who've been under attack for a long time. People still crave this cohesiveness of a tribal nature and so they bring these guys into the military or the police and they bolster – they gave them all those outlets for those tribal instincts to bond until they see themselves almost as a separate species, separate from the population.

Alex: That's the key. They start attacking the family and I read the '20s and '30s and '40s. I mean I have textbooks right here at U.T. I have textbooks in England. They say -"We're going to take the true tribe of the family away. We're going to turn men and women against each other. We're going to create modern feminism. We're going to do all this." Margaret Sanger the eugenicist; they all create it, and then we're going to give them the state as their new tribe, just as 1984 says. Go ahead.

Alan: If you go back into – see all these guys, Russell, et cetera and H.G. Wells who was writing on behalf of this elite as a propagandist in the late 1800s even.

Alex: He says this.

Alan: Yes. He was recruited by Huxley's grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley who was a professor at the university there, and each member of the propagandists that were recruited were given a red tie for revolution – their revolution, funded and chartered by the Royal Family. They were chartered to exist to do this job. Wells was writing about the creation of what they called free love back in the late 1890's. This is not a new thing at all. They said we must destroy the family unit to bring in the scientifically controlled society.

Alex: Now I look at the general public – now you see people who are aware. You can see it in their eyes.

They still have that fire, that electricity. Look at photos from 100 years ago, black-and-white and you see how the photos stand out? There's this energy that people were energized. They were also ready to fight and die at that time and I've seen footage of people. Even serfs, there is an energy and now I look at people and it's like they have no souls. You see the dead eyes and then I see evil people. They've got the electricity in their eyes, that as evil servants and the people in control. They see that we have – and I'm not trying to get kooky here, folks, I mean it. You can see the consciousness in the eye. Alan, you want to talk to that?

Alan: Yes, again going back to what we were talking about with the elite. Every one of these authors say that Plato's "Republic" was the blueprint for their world agenda. The public was to be their utopia of a guardian class that owned the whole world and everything in it and everyone in it; and the commoners would be called the 'its,' not human, and they would breed. This was written 2,300 years ago. They would breed the commoners to do specific tasks: tall ones to pick apples and short ones to be miners and all this kind of thing by selective breeding. They would also create a military class; and then at the end, they said they'd bring in females into the military, and they would work alongside doing the same work as the average soldier.

Alex: That's the big secret about positive and negative eugenics; and that's their term when you actually read their writings, they say we tell the public it's to make the race better, but actually we want to dumb people down. We want to hurt people. We want to make them – as Huxley wrote in 1932 in "Brave New World".

Alan: Once they get inbreeding between the male and female in the military class, then they have a more permanent type of separate class over society, again, who also think they're superior this military class. We see that already in police and military today. They're being taught drastically that they are different, they are superior to the common civilians and the power is going to their head. We're looking at hell coming shortly here, because these characters are pretty vicious. They see us as the enemy, and they plan to let loose these characters on those who are speaking out.

Alex: We see now two of our listeners, actually three separately at two different events. The cops came to their home and said "I'm under military orders to arrest you" and beat the daylights – choked one of them. Busted the window out and then charged them with that, even though there were witnesses that stated he assaulted them and then they just take them to jail now. You're not allowed to fly a flag upside down.

Alan: Again, now it's becoming policy. They're not worrying about laws. It's their policy to do this.

Alex: It's our policy you can't videotape in New York. It's our policy to take your children.

Alan: I did an interview with Butch Chancellor, whose wife had been in the hospital and they wanted to put her in a hospice, and he managed to get her back because I put a show on and they bombarded that hospital with emails and letters.

Alex: Tell us briefly about that story.

Alan: Ten years ago, he (Butch) had taken his wife into a hospital. She felt a little bit dizzy. In the hospital they brought in a top surgeon who was doing experimental surgery, who basically drilled two holes through her brain to relieve pressure and left her paralyzed with short-term memory; and then they kicked her out at that time; so he took care of her for ten years. Then recently she had to go in. She had some kidney problems, kidney stones and they decided wanted her back in again, because you see it's a business. The healthcare industry is a business.

Alex: They admit it now. I'm not saying there aren't some good individual doctors, but the system – the Rockefellers took it over in the '20's and you can actually find the university documents where they put money into how to spread cancer through vaccines. How to put in a crystallized form - cancer to spread it; and look, now it's up since the twenties - 3,000 percent, Alan.

Alan: I've got the videotape of the talk that was given by Dr. Salk and his staff, the guy who did the polio vaccine and he admitted right in it. It says, yes, we knew we were putting cancer viruses in. There were 100

cancer viruses, simian viruses that could only create cancer. There's no other function in every polio shot. He admitted that. Then I went into his history and Dr. Salk was one of the leaders of the whole eugenicist movement. Why was the wolf coming out to help the public?

Alex: There's a lot of evidence now showing that they actually released the polio itself.

Alan: Absolutely. They created these problems. However, getting back to Butch: He's got his wife back because we did some shows on him, and he had a visit a few nights ago from a social worker who lied about the department she worked for. He got his video camera, went to the door--

Alex: Start over. Your phone cut out. Start over.

Alan: A few days ago he got a visit from the social worker department, and at least that's where she said she was from, this feminazi-type. He went and grabbed his video camera, and went to the door, and two cops appeared from either side of the door. Now they're coming to your door for a social work visit with policemen.

Alex: Let's stop right there. In 1900, the British created social workers nationwide to be spies of the community. To sterilize and in England actually kill people quietly, who have any type of mental illness or deformity, and so that was then brought here. Social workers are their social change agents. They are literally the front line and core of this.

Alan: Absolutely. You cannot get a straight answer from them. These “public servants” as they call themselves, you can't get a straight answer. They lie as to what department they came from. They'll leave you no calling card or business card or any ID. After they've gone - Butch tried to get the police report, which is supposed to be public information, and he couldn't get the police report either.

Alex: Now, coast-to-coast, they're going to the smallest towns and they want you to fight terrorists; and people go to the meetings. It says it in the paper. Oh, you're here actually to fight crime and spy on your neighbors and we're going to give you file in points – log in points to just report on your neighbors routinely at these files. You can get some money to do this. I mean they're setting up people just to report on their neighbors. What are your neighbors doing? I mean it's already going, folks. It’s already happening.

Alan: It's even worse than that because what I've found out was for the last 50 years, civil servants who often intermarry on the federal level – they're another interbred crew and have been for a few hundred years. When they’re semi-retired, they're given training to go into communities and they're given positions...

Alex: Oh no. It's worse than that. They get bonus checks and are continually paid for doing just a few hours a week work. They’re literally funded to become the sheriffs, the police chiefs, the heads of the environmental groups, exactly.

Alan: All of those. The NGOs, they set up committees in your local area and then they collect the data on every individual in that area. They've been doing that for years.

Alex: I'd run into them. I mean I've had them before like they're doing the old lady act and all of a sudden, if they see you don't have a camera, they'll get you by the arm and they'll kind of pinch you and go “You just better stop what's your doing.” They'll even show their teeth. I guess it's a game thing. They love the evil, love that the cattle can't see them. They just revel that you can't see them.

Alan: One of them in the last place I lived was collecting data from even the dogcatcher on all the local inhabitants – every pet that they had. All this stuff was going on.

Alex: It's worse than that. The carpet cleaners, the plumbers are spying on you; and folks, don't get paranoid about this. Get angry. Get a family plumber, somebody you trust. Work in your own communities. I mean the good point is we're waking – a lot of folks are waking up now and aren't going along with this. They say in this article Al-Qaeda (on Fox News) is sure to hit us in the next 90 days, but it says just be paranoid. Don't ever go the same route to work. Now when they say that on Fox News, they're wanting you

to habitualize and ritualize being personally afraid. That's why they have terror drills and then report real terror happened, it creates that basic psychological image. Can you speak to that? I mean on its face that doesn't keep you safe from terror, taking different routes everyday unless terrorists were targeting you specifically. They know that. It's just trying to get people to habitualize this fear.

Alan: It is. You see, this technique was tried and tested in the Soviet Union and Solzhenitsyn talked about it how they set it up there and how it's not set up here. The same techniques of fear and terror and impending doom, and "terrorists are going to hit you at any moment," was used and tested at the Soviet Union. It's even better here because there's more media coverage here to indoctrinate you.

Alex: That's why four years ago they hired Primakov, the former head of the KGB in mainstream news to help set up Homeland Security and Markus Wolfe, head of Stasi.

Alan: That's exactly right. This is amazing that they've actually brought the experts in from our supposed archenemies to do the same thing here. Really, as we know, there was no such thing a big bad bear over there in Russia. It was all set up and funded from the west, but it was a great experimental tank to test the subjects of whole populations and see how they react. That's why they hope to have it work here, even more perfectly, since it's been tried and tested and all the problems ironed out. However, once you have a society that's living in fear, no one looks at anyone else on the street. That's what happened in Moscow. No one dared look at your neighbor as you passed them by. You looked at the sidewalk and the pavement. Then you have a society where there's no communication between the people; and then the ones at the top communicate directly to them via the TV.

Alex: Then you've got a class of psychopath cops that just run around and enjoying themselves.

Alan: There's no doubt now. You see it on these ride-checks that you see in town. It's become habitual now each time they have a holiday weekend. They're out there, and not just with their breathalyzers or smelling your breath, which again is an aggressive instinct. When a man shoves his face through your windshield and sniffs two inches from your nose to see if you're drinking, that's an aggressive act.

Alex: That's getting in your space and that's only training you, so when they put hands on you to take you to an execution center you'll go.

Alan: Exactly. It's truly an aggressive act.

Alex: That's what the rubber bullets and black uniforms are, with images of fire shooting out. They're getting us ready for Tiananmen Square, mowing us down in mass. We're being conditioned to accept that image.

Alan: Yes; and again, as you probably say, and this is what really gets people upset – it gets everyone upset. Most people today are buckling under and when you tell them look, you're getting no privacy, they don't mind. That tells you something has happened to their brain.

Alex: By the way, they admit this is not a conspiracy, folks. Mainstream universities will teach you when you take RTF that of course there are subliminals. It's in billboards. It's in any highly produced TV program. They've had mainstream articles about it where most the time it's Satan, death, blood, kill your baby, death, death, death and explain to them why they put death, death, death into the TV show.

Alan: Everyone is again afraid of this death thing, especially in today's society. Death used to pretty well understood even by youngsters 100 years ago because we took care of our dying in our own family homes. We matured much earlier and we had more respect for life because we handled the death of the loved ones around us, our grandmas and grandpas.

Alex: That's actually a very holy thing.

Alan: Very holy. Now today everything is sterilized. Your meat comes to the grocers all packaged and nice, and people don't know what that animal went through, or how it got there. When grandpa dies, it's in

hospital and then the undertaker gets him all dressed up for a couple of days.

Alex: He just disappears. We just warehouse him and let him die. The humanity, the adoring the elders is gone. The literal humanity being ripped out and of course the eugenicists started trans-humanism. I want to give you four or five minutes on the other side to talk about that, but the trans-humanist I mean they are incredibly wicked and they say “oh, the gloriousness of merging with machines.” Actually, it is humanity being destroyed.

Alan: It is absolutely. It's a new race of people to be created as better servants.

Alex: Which is what the elite always said: They would create a master race for themselves and then a servant sub-race and then kill all the rest.

Alan: That's right.

Alex: Thirty seconds. Speak to trans-humanism.

Alan: This has been on the go for 50 years, mainly through the science fiction writers who take their orders for their stories from The Futurist Society. That's the big one. That's the one that gives us predictive programming from Tavistock. They fund these guys to write them novels and make it sound very exciting.

Alex: That's how it works. Then they get the awards. They get the publishing deals. That's actually come out in the news, again, guiding everything. Star Trek with the UN symbol. All of it, ladies and gentlemen, all mass programming, unbelievable. We are facing the greatest threat to humanity ever. We've got to pray that the spirit of the Lord be with us against this evil, because that's the only thing that can prevail.

Alex: Folks, you're living in the middle of a nightmare science fiction movie for real. Believe me, I wish it wasn’t true. There's very few of us that actually have a great knowledge of what's going on; and I'll tell you I've learned more every month now than I knew in the previous year. Alan, how do we get out of this nightmare? How do we turn this thing around? How do we stand up and expose the trans-humanists and show people what this real agenda is?

Alan: What they're going for really, as you probably know, they're going for the youngsters. They always bypass the older generation because they're always looking towards the future, and it's the youngsters who already are watching the cartoons with their heroes with brain chips and all this kind of thing with special powers. People have to start to communicate with the young.

Alex: I agree. Very quickly, interface with the young. How the schools have been turned into prisons. Thumb scanning to get lunches. Go ahead.

Alan: They've got to start this, because if they don't it's game over. It's the up-and-coming young ones that are really targets for the biggest changes.

Alex: Cameras are now in thousands of school bathrooms. I mean that's 1984. They're learning to go to the bathroom with a camera.

Alan: They're training them for adulthood actually. They're training them for adulthood in a totally controlled society where everyone is watched 24 hours a day. That's why they start them off at school with this, to get them used to the idea, so they think there's nothing wrong with it when they grow up.

Alex: We need to create a counter-youth, which is really done organically, but to consciously go in. If you can explain to the youth—those who haven't been ruined by mercury and other toxins—how they're being manipulated, then they can see it; and can't the enemies propaganda then work against them?

Alan: Oh absolutely. I mean that's the wondrous thing about what I'm doing here. I do get so much feedback from the young who stop beating their own heads against the walls, and blaming themselves for not making it in the system—the system that's drastically changing.

Alex: That's the number one thing. Now we are on the same page. Folks, you don't have to make a bunch of money. You are adequate. You're not inadequate. Stop trying to be cool. All of that is scientifically crafted to destroy you. Go ahead, Alan.

Alan: Once they start putting the pieces together, or at least you're helping them to do it, everything suddenly becomes clear. The younger they are, actually the faster they can grab ahold of all of this and understand it when it's presented to them in the right fashion and they become active. They become active and then they start telling their friends, and they've got more chance waking their friends up in the young generation than the older ones have, actually.

Alex: Bottom line folks, I don't care how you dress. That doesn't matter to me. The point is, the media and the government tell you to dress in a certain way. They tell you it's cool, then the cops are taught that's an enemy uniform to be altered on. It's like their Pit Bulls that have been trained to attack what you're wearing. Alan, do you agree with that?

Alan: Absolutely. A man at the FBI academy sent me a whole bunch of all these logos that the gangs use throughout the United States. They're all very high occultic Masonic logos. They all agree that these children did not invent these logos themselves. They were done by very clever people above them, so they could join these gangs. Gangs are very important to disrupt society and to keep it going--

Alex: Then they put your child in jail for petty no reasons, then they get initiated into the gang or they get raped.

Alan: The police love it because the police can then recruit more cops all the time to control the whole of society.

Alex: Then they actually recruit out of the gangs. Alan Watt, got to have you back up. Thanks for all the time.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Alex: You bet. We'll have you up soon again. God bless everybody, ladies and gentlemen. Get out there and take on the New World Order.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
THE ALEX JONES SHOW
(INFOWARS.COM)
June 26, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alex: Randy Weaver did say that the sheriff's deputy that came out to his house, without Randy even asking for him to come out, was a nice fellah. I'm getting emails coming in that say things like this. "Alex, I just called and spoke to Mr. Tim Robertson, Chief Deputy of Boone County Sheriff's Department. He was very aware of the black issue being the person in black uniform. He sounds sympathetic towards our cause and realizes the U.S. has got a lot of problems, and agrees with me that Mr. Weaver is a true American patriot, and it goes on. I ask him if it was okay for you to call him, and he said that was fine. So he says they're doing everything they can to find out who the black SUV and the person in the black uniform is." So, yeah, Randy did give out their local's number but I think they're not involved in this. They're not behind it, so there's no reason to call and be mean to them. It does sound like the sheriff's department does not want any problems and he doesn't want any circuses and if Randy says the sheriff's deputy he talked to was pretty nice, that says a lot, so we'll try to track this as it develops.

Let's go ahead and talk to Charles in Florida. Charles, you're on the air.

Charles: Hello.

Alex: Hello, sir.

Charles: Hi Mr. Jones. Thank you so much for having me on. I want to say thank you for giving your life to this most noble cause. It is never the most popular.

Alex: Well, it wasn't when I started out, but let me tell you, this is an honor to do what I do. Nobody need thank me.

Charles: Well you really have a gift for seeing the big picture and I was looking into the FEMA camps and there's 800 with an average of 20,000 -- a capacity of 20,000 that would be 16 million and then I think there's one in Alaska that's supposed to be 2 million, so that would be 18 million total that they could hold there.

Alex: They have built giant federal processing centers that can process upwards of 8,000 a day, from Denver to outside of Oklahoma City, to D.C., to outside Dallas. I mean it's just everywhere.

Charles: I was wondering on a different not if you're familiar with the Masonic hand that took over the French Revolution?

Alex: Yes. What happened was our revolution was a good one and was based on good ideals. The Masonic revolution was occult in France. They tried to go to a 10-day week and a 9-day week. They tried to make everyone adopt occult worship. They would always claim they were anti-religion. It was the opposite and that's mainline French history; and they killed millions; and they started out with "oh let's kill the elites." It was actually being run by some of the princes and it was really a way to overturn some of the elite above them; and then it was about killing the middle class, and it was like Pol Pot. The illuminati always goes after the middle class and they killed several million people.

Charles: Yeah. I've been listening to you for a couple of years since I was in high school, and you know, as I learn more about the New World Order, I see more of your videos, it occurs to me the closer you get to I

guess winning the war, the more progress you make the closer we get also to the dark times that you and Mr. Weaver had eluded to earlier. It's just the whole thing is so confusing, because I have the feeling if you are allowed to stay on air, saying what you say and knowing everything that you know, that at some level they're aware of that and they're letting you do it.

Alex: Well this is why -- they can't move against everyone yet, and there is too many other people who are just as smart or more intelligent than I am. We're about to have one of them on; and so they can't get us all. Ideas are bullet proof and they know that I've committed and they know come hell or high water, that I am committed to this fight and I believe in God and I'm trying to be a good person and I know they're evil and a lot of their own police and military are good people. Okay, a lot of people in the system are waking up. They may not be able to carry this out. You see they bought off the churches to tell everybody it's a foregone conclusion. I mean if you think you're going to lose a battle from the start of it and even if you're 10 to 1, and you've got the big guns, you're going to lose. It's called initiative. We have to get the initiative again, and realize that even, number one, they're misinterpreting the bible and lying, and saying we've got to lay down and go along with evil.

Let's say, regardless of the ends next year, we have a responsibility to fight evil-- and I don't -- listen, The Baptist Church came out Friday and said they're for blanket total amnesty in the amnesty bill. Okay, the Catholic Church has called for gun control in this country. I mean it's just -- our institutions have been taken over. They're totally bankrupt; and I want to know why the Baptist churches aren't talking about Dynacore and Halliburton running child-kidnapping rings. Well they're just going to ignore this, see, and then say, oh we've got to register all the kids in some Masonic DNA database that keep them safe from Al-Qaeda, when they are Al-Qaeda. We'll be right back.

Welcome back, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us. We're about to have a really amazing guest on. I've had him on before. He's Alan Watt, and we'll tell you all about him. I know we've got a lot of callers. We'll open phones while he's on with us as well, but I wanted him to go into some of the history of the New World Order, the whole eugenics background, the mass extermination plan. Why that's really their religion and what they're pushing towards; and what makes the enemy tick? Again, the stuff we're about to hear is documented. It's in history books. They wrote about it themselves. No matter how strange it sounds, it's real and it's verifiable, and so the police and military listening need to know who they're working for. So I know they won't listen now, but later they will. That's the key.

Let's go ahead and go to our guest now; and Alan Watt has really done his homework. See, my problem is I literally study until 2 to 3 in the morning, almost every night. Lately, I haven't been doing as much studying, as I'm editing on End Game, but that's studying, itself. I've even got freaked out more lately. I've been finding more quotes and then verifying the quotes. It's one thing to have the quote online, but to go read and then to find the audios of Zbigniew Brzezinski saying our government supported Pol Pot and kept him in power. They brag about it. I mean we're in trouble; and then I found out that they don't respect each other until they've engaged in mega deaths. That's like they actually honor and worship people who've been responsible for mass murder, and then to find their quotes on that. And to find all this out and to find out -- because years ago I read about Charles Darwin, the grandson of the supposed father of the theory of evolution. I'm not debating the theory of evolution. The point is that this is a religion and it goes back to the occult of how they're kind of growing to these different levels. They openly talk about sterilizing people and eugenics, and CPS started through that. Our whole architecture, everything you see is driven by this desire to set-up world government so they can orderly exterminate us down to 500 million, conservatively.

There's now big camps in the New World Order who want to kill down to only a few hundred thousand; and they think they're gods. They're totally sick, and they write about it. That's the thing, is police, military listening who don't believe me. You can verify this; and Alan Watt, of course, he has such a wide range when I've heard him on air and interviewed him here, read his website. I'm like, man, this guy really gets it. There's a lot of people out there that are full of boloney. A lot of people out there, who are either ego-maniacs, attack everybody in the movement. Not Alan Watt, he is just the real deal. Now I haven't had him turn around and bite me on the behind many times before, but he looks like the real deal. It's always great to have somebody up who really knows what they're talking about, and he can calmly go through it. Alan, thank you for coming on with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Alex: Tell folks a little bit about your website; and then let's just get into, in a nutshell, a crash course in this: What their mindset is. Who they are. Some of the citations and what we're facing.

Alan: Okay. What we're facing is a complete change in everything we've been taught to believe in, almost, to realize that this isn't a recent takeover of a system, but rather it's the upgrading of a system that was never ours. These guys have been at this for centuries and centuries, maybe even thousands of years, when you go back into the old Greek philosophers, with the whole philosophy or religion. It's one in the same thing, actually, that the power of might has the right to rule the lesser, and that the function of society, simply by studying the peoples, thousands of years ago, was for those who had the insight, the illumined ones, the ones who are brighter—they had the right to exploit those below that they claimed were lesser. They were the ones who didn't have the higher IQs, the ordinary people. It's a psychopathic elitist organization we're talking about that finds the study of nature in order to use it, to backup and rationalize what they're doing with the world. They believe they are gods, in a sense, because they are guiding the shape of the planet and the future of the whole of humanity.

Alex: Tell us about yourself. Breakdown how you woke up and then give us that condensed history; and then start up with the modern eugenics system where that comes from, because that's so key.

Alan: Yes. It's not even modern, again, it goes back to Plato, when he talked in "The Republic" about this beautiful utopia they would love to create, where the Guardians would be in charge of the whole world—the ultra-elite, who are inbred. He said it was very important they inbreed to pass on their special genes. What he meant was their particular psychopathic traits of cunningness. He also talked about breeding the lesser people for specialized functions, by breeding them like animals, to make the tall people or short people for different functions. This was understood that this could be done, just by, simply, selective breeding and forced breeding. They've always been involved in the eugenics movement; and this came to the fore in the 1800's, more so, and in the 18th century.

Alex: By the way, that's why skeletons, say, dug up in Britannia, from 2,000 years ago, were about 5'8", 5'7" depending on the area, on average, but by the 1400's, after just 500, 600 years of feudalism, the average serf was about 5'2 male, but the average elite was above 6 feet. It's even their enjoyment to have these slaves be smaller than them, through feudalism, keeping them on tiny pieces of land, controlling and dominating them. That's why the Queen of England is into breeding today, with horses and dogs and everything else. It's their religion. Please continue.

Alan: It's a religion, and also you find when the Normans came in. See, the Normans really came in through Europe. This odd nation that sprung up with lots of money and a military of armored knights, and a huge treasure chest to fund mercenaries to go into the next country and the next country. They took over Europe, especially England, on a scale of World War II. They built floating barges that were acres and acres wide to carry forts across (wooden forts) and constructed them. This went on for years, with backup and munitions and all the rest of it. Incredible agenda; and they brought in this feudal system with them that really had come from the Middle East, where it had been tried and tested for thousands of years; and with that, they started to take an inventory of their conquered lands.

In Britain, it's called 'The Domesday Book," so literally every man, woman, child, chicken, pig and cow was listed as property of the king. Then they started to confiscate the animals from the people and forced them on to a meager diet, and that's why they started to get shorter. The big joke amongst them, even today, is the "little people." They're not talking about fairies or elves. They're talking about the common people, because the elite, of course, had all the meat and they tend to be much, much larger; and that's why. This was a forced eugenics program, hundreds of years ago, and it hasn't stopped. Even in World War I, you'll find, when the British troops were being recruited for World War I, the average height was 5'2 and 5'3, and within four or five months of feeding on a military diet, they gained a minimum on average of 5 or 6 inches.

Alex: Please continue.

Alan: You find, again, it was around that time of World War I, the high Masonic societies, who put so much

faith in science, believed that they could alter, again, by Plato's idea, the whole of the human world to serve their system in a better, more efficient way. They turned out book upon book on eugenics and special breeding; and that's when the American Eugenics Society sprung up, funded primarily by the Rockefellers. They've been behind it all for a long time in the U.S. side of things, but they're interrelated with the rest of them across the world. They even had their own magazine out every month on the perfect American families.

Alex: And of course, they funded the Kaiser Weilheims' society of eugenics and all the major arms that created the Nazi party, with the army intelligence officer, Adolph Hitler. Again, folks, this is what governs everything, the social workers, everything. This is where it comes from. Please continue.

Alan: Yes. Even in the medical books at the time, you'll find it was widespread. They went through the whole process of eliminating disease and inferior types of humans, by any means possible, to eliminate the bad gene pools, as they called it, the bad traits. That was taught from the 1900's onwards, for a long time. It fell away during World War II, because it was well known that Adolph Hitler did support the whole Darwinian eugenics program. I don't know if people realize that thousands of German psychiatrists joined the Nazi party because it fell right in with what they were being taught—that they could eliminate mental illness and low IQs by simple elimination of the people. They wouldn't allow them to breed, or they would sterilize them. Now they've already sterilized them in the U.S. under the same kinds of programs. I don't know if people realize that.

Alex: 45 plus thousand from the 1920's until the mid-1980's, and it's still going on quietly.

Alan: That's right. This is a eugenics program. This is what they really mean about how the study of genetics would cure all the world's ills. Well, it will, for them, when they make us all a specific type that will serve them much better, without the problems; and that's where they've been going steadily, ever since. All the different branches of the illuminati that sprung up were just branches of the higher Freemasonry at the time. Weishaupt's order was the Beenan Order, the Order of the Bees. They had the beehive as the symbol of the perfect society.

Alex: The fleur-de-lis.

Alan: Yeah, and it goes all the way back to Egypt, too. The fleur-de-lis initiated in Egypt. You'll see it in the top of their columns; and also it's the trinity. It's the perfect unification of body, soul, spirit; whereas the ordinary person, supposedly -- this is what they joked amongst themselves. The ordinary person didn't have spirit but they just had soul, which was nothing much; and so there's all this propaganda to reinforce what they believed in; and they always recruited from the universities.

Alex: It's also the perfect rationalization for all the wicked things they do; they're the guardians of the Earth. But, in reality, they do everything they can do to dumb people down. They're threatened by intelligence. The truth is they're trying to continue a monopoly. Now I want to go back though, if we can now. People have the general view; and of course, I historically agree with everything you're saying, because it's what they admit. Let's go back though and look at Charles Darwin first, and walk through their open breeding program only into, what, two other families?; and then Charles's grandson and then "The Next Million Years," and how that ties into Dr. Bianca saying "kill 90% of the public." He, of course, is at UT, and where all this is going and how far away they are from being able to launch their main operation.

Alan: What they claimed was, in the 1700's, is that the future they envisaged will be one where those families who had acquired wealth and power, and managed to hold onto it by selective breeding. Picking their wives for special qualities similar to themselves, they had the right to rule the future; and Charles Darwin's family only intermarried with the Wedgwood family for about four or five generations.

Alex: And now, they're completely mentally ill basket cases.

Alan: Yeah. Charles's own 10 children all died, two of them in a mental hospital; and then his wife died. She was a Wedgwood. He then married his mother's sister, who was a Wedgwood; and his father, of course, married a Wedgwood; and his grandfather married a Wedgwood. They were already practicing this

inbreeding program to try and regain what they thought was their intellect. They believed that's why they had that cunningness, that power of insight. However, in fact, when psychiatrists study it, what they're looking at are really the rationalizations of the psychopath.

Alex: Well, you're right, and again, massive inbreeding does actually lower IQ and cause all sorts of physical illnesses, not just mental. Studying a lot of the eugenicists in this country, most of them ended up in mental institutions, because their families had already been secretly breeding for, in some cases, thousands of years. They're just completely psychopathic control freaks. That, of course, in this gene line, this obsessive compulsive, obsessed with order--and they like to kill people as their main trait. We'll be right back.

Just like a lot of hybrid breeds of dog, basically, the breed just dies out. They become so mentally ill. They're so many genetic problems; and imagine, the elite are still following a plan that was faulty science, from thousands of years ago. Read Plato's Republic. Read it all, about how they are elite and how they've been inbreeding with the traits that let their great, great, great grandpas, be it travel, chief tenor, you know, be good at banking. Yeah, they had some strong traits that were good at something, and then they just keep breeding others who are more aggressive and they lose -- they're supposed to be balanced -- supposed to be aggressive, but then also be a loving person, but no, not these people. And again, I want to be clear.

Most Masons are not even real Masons. They're porch Masons. They're not even in the higher levels; and so I want to be clear, when Masons tune in, they think, oh, they're saying "Masons run it all," and then they'll come back with, "well, the founding fathers were Masons." Yeah, most of them were low-level and being co-opted. They weren't fully co-opted like the French Revolution. I want to get our guest to talk about that some, and make a differential there, because the elites are always trying to take over any movement and influence it; and the elites will occasionally do good things, because they'll try to do it for evil or for control and it will turn into good. They're not perfect. They're not invincible. By the way, Norman Mineta news from WeAreChanged. It's going up on JonesReport.com right now. Norman Mineta, Transportation secretary, with new bombshell info. That's coming up near the end of the show today. We will be covering that and we'll get Alan's take on that as well.

Alan, we're breaking here in a few minutes, but, again, do you want to comment on any of the things I've said or correct anything?

Alan: The Masons must realize that they needed a middle class for the industrial era. That's why they gave, for the first time, what's know as Freemasonry to people who are not of noble birth, because the nobles already have their orders, going all the way back to ancient times. The Romans had the Equestrian Order for the nobility; and it's never been any different.

Alex: The CFR symbol is the Equestrian Order symbol from Rome.

Alan: That's right, and that's what you see now. However, they needed a sifting pool for the brighter ones in the ordinary people, because they had to recruit, they knew what the future would be; military leaders and police leaders, authoritarian leaders to manage the peoples for the world they envisaged coming. Therefore, they looked for an order where people could keep secrets, and they'd be tested to see if they could keep secrets, and those who do keep the secrets and take the little bribes that do come their way. I have no problem in understanding and believing that. I know they do; and many of them have told me. They get bank loans instantaneously and so on, even on the lower levels. They take these little bribes and keep their mouths shut, and if they're really good and they need them for managing the public, even a local newspaper editor, he'll be recruited and pushed upstairs, as they say, or put into a side order, which goes much higher. It's a sifting process of who they can use.

Alex: Exactly. It's like little Russian dolls—systems within systems, pyramids within pyramids, all nexusing up to higher levels. Studying the Masons, of course, in some of the old orders there's 360 degrees, with Lucifer at the 360. How high, from your study, do the humans go in the order, because that they place goddesses and gods on the [Panoptigon]?

Alan: Once you get to the [Quaternity], which is the 40th degree, you're into the lower gods. Remember, the Elohim and the angels this is modeled after. This is esoteric meaning behind it. There's orders of angels

all the way up to the illumined gods; and that's what they use it after. It's modeled on that. “Life begins at 40,” you see.

Alex: Yeah. There's several different schools of it, but it all goes with the circle or the snake eating itself. We'll be right back with Alan Watt, who will tell you about his website and what he does. He's just a really great researcher, honored to have him on. Big Norman Mineta news coming up, and they're openly saying they want to shutdown talk radio.

Well we've had Alan Watt on before, but not often enough. I've got to have him on regularly. You can visit inforwars.com and link over to his website. It's excellent. Alan, before we continue or go on any further, tell the folks again a little bit about yourself and about your website, and some of the great DVDs and audios that you offer.

Alan: If they go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com or the European site it's: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu , there's lot there. Lots of talks I've given they can download for free; and I cover a lot of this history, a lot of the big players in it. I use the quotes. I use their books, and so I don't speculate. I use their information that they put out themselves, at the top level, to show you. That way there's no debate on this.

Alex: Well here's an example. Helmut Schmidt, German Chancellor, back in the '80's, he writes a book, "Men and Power: A Political Retrospective," and he says, “we do druidic rituals in the groves in Germany, but I like doing the rituals the most in Northern California.” There he is, saying, it's a ritual, they take it serious, where they tell the public, “Oh, it's just a play.”

Alan: Yes. They always have the two versions, but for themselves, it is very, very serious. When grown men take oaths of killing each other, should they break the oath, they take that seriously; and they have so much to hide from the general public, they must at that level. They must take it seriously. They all know. They all know what they're doing is wrong in the public's eyes, but being psychopathic, they're quite happy to go along with it and keep their mouths shut. Psychopaths have no conscience, we must remember. They don't have guilt trips about anything.

Alex: They also have a lot of sociopaths in their servant class, and then they have people who are afraid, who make the decision to join them. There are a lot of intelligent people I've talked to, said, “look, I've joined the New World Order because people are dangerous.”

Alan: I've talked to some young people who've told me, “I want to join the winning side,” and they think they're intellectuals. Some are at universities. Some have been approached to join the CFR, while at university, from big families, old families. They've told me quite plainly that they'll join the winning team. Again, that is a psychopathic trait.

Alex: They say, "I'm joining the winning team," and you're right. They'll say, "but that's our strength, is that we're going to kill you." I'm sorry, go ahead.

Alan: Yeah, that's just the thing. Even Plato said it. He said from the ordinary people (he called them: the its); the ordinary people were called its. They were not considered as people; and the brighter ones at the upper classes of the its, he said they would test—today we call it scholarships. That's what universities are for, too. The brighter ones are then recruited, given scholarships and brought in to be the servant class of the bureaucracies, which run this whole system; and they've been doing that for a long, long time, too.

Alex: By the way, the big secret is -- and my dad's been to big corporate high-level training seminars on recruiting, and they openly say, "the New World Order has, by design..."-- this is in major meetings. The New World Order -- this is in mainline corporate meetings. The New World Order has destroyed the general publics cognitive capacity, by design. They overdid it. Now we're headhunting and the home-schoolers are the best, but we even buy up the home-schoolers that aren't that good, because it shows that they're basically free agents; and so every home-schooler I know gets double, triple full tuitions when other people don't, because they're just trying to get the people that almost escaped them.

Alan: That's right; and again, too, they have tests in school. People don't realize they're being tested all the

time. It's even more so now. Every year you're tested and psychologically tested; and they're also looking for the psychopathic types that do better with their marks at school, to recruit into being servants for them. These are the guys who become the bureaucrats for them in the federal bureaucracies and local bureaucracies.

Alex: That's why they're giving complex psychological tests in every major public school in the Western world, and now Asia, to build key cores of functionaries, bureaucrats, technocracy, functionaries, but also technicians of death. We'll be right back. Now into hour number three; eight minutes into it. Huge developments for Norman Mineta, former transportation secretary, being asked about, "Was Dick Cheney with the Pentagon? Was he ordering a shoot-down, saying it still stood, or is he saying that it's not a shoot down order?" He said, "No, it definitely was not a shoot down order. Whatever the orders were, it wasn't a shoot down." That's confirming that the orders still stood. The guys walking in saying, "it's 50 miles out; it's 20 miles out; it's 10 miles out. Does it still stand? Yeah, you heard the orders. Have you heard everything else to the contrary?" He also confirmed that Cheney didn't know if Flight 93 had been shot down over Shanksville, and said, let's find out, because the order Cheney, two months before, had taken the powers from the Pentagon away. They'd always been able to shot down aircraft before, but he'd taken the powers away from them, conveniently.

Just on the subject of 9/11, Alan Watt, give us your take on that.

Alan: It was a plan waiting to happen, as I say, because the "Project for a New American Century" and all those connected with it had put out their agenda for the 21st century. They said it would be an America's century, but they would need something that would happen to motivate the American public behind them in a war against Afghanistan, Iran, Iraq and Syria; and lo and behold, as Arthur C. Clarke correctly wrote in his book "2001," you get 9/11; and this second part of this phase has started. That's what "2001" was all about, with Clarke who is a very high Mason.

Alex: He was also the "inventor" of the telecommunications satellite. Yeah, let's go back. Tell the folks about the Darwin's, about Clarke, about H.G. Wells, who wrote books like "The New World Order". He wrote a bunch of non-fiction books. They're futurists. That's how Huxley, in the early '30s, could write "Brave New World," and before he died, in '62, he spoke at Berkeley and said, "No, this is the real plan."

Alan: Yeah, that's a fact. In the early 1800's, the Rothschild's put up the first foundation for novelists and writers; and they started off with what was the embryo of the Futurists Society, which they all belong to now; and all the budding young guys were either picked at school to go, like H.G. Wells was. He was trained by Huxley's grandfather and picked by Huxley's grandfather, Thomas, who was the champion of Darwin and the best pal of Darwin; and they picked these particular guys. They would say, "Look, we want you to write a story and put in these particular topics," because that's what was called predictive programming. They'd write a little fascinating story to captivate the youth. In the story, you're being downloaded with possible ideas, which you will then accept as quite a natural progression when you see them come out, in actuality, in your lifetime. That's predictive programming.

However, they also wrote a lot of non-fiction books; and H.G. Wells, for instance, wrote "The History of the World" Part 1 and 2. He puts the whole eugenics program in his book (that he believed in) and even had all the races down, before Adolph Hitler, which would be exterminated and those that should be saved; and it's all according to economic value to the system. He even had the Irish down there at one point. These guys work for massive think tanks. Today, pretty well all the novelists and sci-fi writers belong to the Futurists Society, where they give them their orders.

Alex: Who do the Illuminati believe the elite race or races are?

Alan: H.G. Wells did label them according to their help. He said, "We need economists and those who are experts in finance and economics." He says, "Therefore, those families who are high up (meaning an aristocracy) within the Judaic people will control the finances." He then went on to list other ones, where inventions came out of (people who churned out inventors) et cetera.

Alex: By the way, they're writing all of this. This is H.G. Wells, folks, "War of the Worlds," "Time Machine," all

of this. They're saying all of this--

Alan: --In a non-fiction book.

Alex: But then, we're bad to talk about it.

Alan: That's right; and H.G. Wells, in the society he was recruited into and trained in, they gave them all red ties to wear, for the color of the Masonic Revolution. They created communism or the basis of it in the West —not in the Soviet Union—and they did fund the whole Soviet structure into being, the dialectic.

Alex: What about Marx and Engels being funded out of London?

Alan: Yes.

Alex: I mean, you can read the French Revolution propaganda, and it's communism. That stuff is not new.

Alan: That's right. It was the same thing. It was the same format, right down to killing off the masses of the peasants, because in the French Revolution, what's not talked about much is the fact they had a map already drawn out, and the mountain, as they called it, the part of their Parliament system, when they took over, drew out this map. They had the ideal populations for every area of France, and they started to cull off the excess populations.

Alex: Now what they do is, in this system, what they see is a country, they exterminate. They get control and then they create a dictator to use the nation as an engine to wage war, which kills the neighbor population and more of the internal population. Enter Napoleon.

Alan: That's right. Napoleon himself had a lot of supporters in Britain. People don't realize that, because this whole structure was based on this in-between of communism and capitalism, called socialism. Bonapartism was a very popular movement, even in Britain. He united all the small countries in preparation for them being absorbed into the other soviet block. He united Italy. He united Germany. Without him, there would have been no World War I or II. These are all far-reaching plans, and these guys are intergenerational planners. They know if they start this now, they can pull this off in three, four generations down the road.

Alex: Absolutely. Maybe even sooner; and for those that just joined us, this is written. This is stated. When you hear the term eugenics or bioethics today—that is the religion and the blueprint for the societal engineering. It is the ultimate power trip of these sickos, and you need to understand for those who say, “oh, something can't be intergenerational.” Yale, Harvard, Princeton or Oxford in England. It's just like university. It grows. The people have been sitting in the positions of power. They fund themselves, fund their names as the institution grows, as they grow. Family names are associated with it, so just at a university can be 500 years old, and own half the land in a major city, and have hundreds of billions of investments, like the University of Texas alone. That's just one mode of this, you see; and then that's where the different globalists, when they go in and out of government, sit in media or in the universities; it's kind of that trifecta.

Let's launch forward with Alan Watt, what you think is going to happen, breaking down? Are they facing resistance? Are they getting more resistance than they thought? Is their program seven years behind? Are people breaking out of the matrix -- cuttingthroughthematrix as you say, and what's the hope at the end of the tunnel? Breakdown what their master plan is, where they're going. If they could have what they wanted now, what they would do, and what you, realistically, think they'll be able to do?

Alan: I don't think they’re behind, to be honest with you. They’ve been preparing for this part of it for 100 years. We've seen the build up of internal military armies (that they call police now), with two sets of uniforms—one for the street and one for the combat, and training them all for these multi-jurisdictional task forces. They even send them over to the Middle East to get experience in knocking down doors and killing people.

Alex: Battle hardened.

Alan: This has been the strategy. They denied all this in the '80's. Some of us spoke out in the '80's about this. We knew it was happening; and they denied they even had an MJTF. Now they publicly print it in their own papers, so they're way ahead. They understand this. In 2010, they hope to have the unification of the Americas completed. In 2012, with more chaos, they want the United Nations to be declared their official front-man; and that's what it's set-up for.

Alex: They're going to use the manmade global warning hoax as their planning mechanism. Meanwhile, the army just dropped 63 million gallons of solid nerve gas into the ocean, killing everything. By the way, that's mainstream news, but that's not a problem. Carbon dioxide, a life giving gas, is what they're going to tax, is the ultimate global feudal tax. Go ahead.

Alan: It's been a war on all necessities for individual life. That's just it. The term "interdependence" goes back all the way to John Dee at Queen Elizabeth's I. Court, in the 16th century. They said they'd bring a new system of free trade as they promoted this new system of Great Britain or the British Empire across the world.

Alex: That's really to make everybody dependent upon them.

Alan: Yes. It was also to rob the people of their ability, eventually, to sustain themselves uniquely as individuals. That's the key. To be tied into the system is their goal. Chopping wood will be outlawed under this Kyoto. Anything where you can actually heat yourself, feed yourself, independently of this system, is going to be illegal. You must be dependent on them for all of those things.

Alex: This is the big feudalist move. This is the great leap forward. The cultural revolution in China. This is what Hitler did. It's what Stalin did. The collectivization of the Western world under Kyoto, folks. You thought it was just a gas tax. Now it's one-child policies. We're going to tax you if you have more than one child. Oh, you can't have plastic bottles. Oh, you've got to spay and neuter. You've got to track all your animals on your farm. It's total feudalism being launched right now.

Alan: Yes it is. It's the whole kit and caboodle, out in the open now. It's just like if you looked at the Soviet system, that was a big test bed to iron out all the problems. It's being used here now, even some friends of Gorbachev have come out and said really that what the west has now is an updated form of the Soviet, with their special NGO groups purportedly speaking on behalf of the public. NGO groups which are authorized by the United Nations and are unelected by any public.

Alex: These non-governmental organizations like, locally, SOS and the rest of the land seizer. We'll be back with Alan Watt. This is again the reality. It's what we face. We'll be right back. All right, going back to Alan Watt. Alan, we could talk for a hundred hours; and I've got to continue to have you back up. You're coming back in the next segment with us, too. You're not leaving us. It's just so horrible seeing them brag about it in front of our face doing this, openly doing all these horrible things. Dick Cheney saying he's above the presidency and he can do whatever he wants on purpose, that they do that. They, on purpose, put articles in the Chicago Tribune saying they kidnap millions of children and women and take them to rape facilities. I mean, you can't make this stuff up. They, purposely, 4 trillion is missing from the Pentagon. They purposely are just flaunting it, but at the same time, Alan, people are waking up. People are saying no. Congress has got a 14% approval rating. At least people aren't being -- I mean, I do see an awakening. Do you have any hope or what are you seeing?

Alan: It will take a big and a different kind of an awakening, too, because you see, most of the public don't realize that the culture we have today was given to us. This has been well-studied, again, that when psychopaths take over or even give you a structured system, the culture they give out to the people below them is also a form of psychopathy. It's a very hardened structure. It has no empathy for weak people, the disabled et cetera.

Alex: Jack Bauer torturing children every hour.

Alan: Yes, exactly.

Alex: Giving us their mindset.

Alan: Yes, and unfortunately, a lot of people who grew up in it, even if they're technically normal, will accept that as being the norm and get recruited into these organizations. If you notice, it's not just that they're torturing people in the 21st century that's astounding to a civilized person. It's the fact that they have no problem getting the recruits to do it. Where did they get them from? They get them from all the lower classes, generally, from the military. They always have. There's no shortage of them because they create a generation who've been brought up in single-family homes, no father. They've been brought up on war video games, where the object is to kill, kill, kill—invented to desensitize troops for training in the military so they would kill. They have created the very culture they needed for this particular time in history, to use against the people. We are in bad straits that way. What we have to do now is appeal to the conscience in people and get it in.

Alex: They also train people not how to work together and be a bunch of greedy rats too.

Alan: Yes it's true enough. It's a psychopathic dog-eat-dog culture, survival of the fittest. When we lose our compassion and our ability to emphasize with others, we have already lost, even if nothing happens beyond that. That's the first battle. If we can retain that and win that battle, we can win the rest.

Alex: Alan, this is how I see it breaking out. They'll stage more terror attacks in the next decades, even bigger ones in the next five or ten years, maybe even sooner. We'll get put into more and more compact cities. More and more controlled, always in the name of safety; then more attacks, more attacks and then finally just more and more controlled bio-releases. I don't see them culling us off in three generations. They're openly talking about bringing us down to 500 million in the next 20 years.

Alan: The Ministry of Defense (The British Department of Defense), the highest think tank they have for the British realm--

Alex: They put out the new Emergency Report a few months ago saying -- tell them what it says.

Alan: It's 90 pages, and they put nine (9) in the newspapers. I have the full 90 on my website in the archives. They're talking about what they foresee in the upcoming 20 to 30 years.

Alex: Yeah, I read the whole thing, too. Just on record, what he says is accurate. Go ahead.

Alan: And they go on about: there'll be flashmobs of people. It doesn't say they'll be unemployed or whatever, but when you understand, something really awful would have to happen to make Joe and Jack Six Pack actually get away from the television; maybe no television. Maybe that would be the motive--

Alex: But then they try to claim that all revolution will be Marxist, so they're already trying to claim the new revolution won't be a legitimate one. They're going to hijack it when the [commosori] is over. Go ahead.

Alan: Yes. They'll also give the leaders to the ones who are rebelling, so that they don't get to the destination they thought they'd end up in. That's classic too. The Soviets did the same thing. They had the names of all the revolutionaries that helped on the lower levels, then they killed them all off once the revolution was over. This is an old technique, to be reused again.

Alex: We can't think we're fighting the New World Order and call for a violent overthrow and then quote some new general pops up who's a patriot, it will be even worse.

Alan: Exactly, exactly. They also said they expected—because of the fact they are creating and really speeding up the process of a multi-cultural global society—that there'll be flashmobs and race riots as they merge the people. They're going to use Neutrino bombs (this is from the government) on those particular groups of people, when required. I mean, this is amazing.

Alex: Tell the people what Neutrino bombs are. This is an official Ministry of Defense report, and this is what

they say they believe. They're projecting. They say, "We believe this will happen." Their past reports have been accurate. Of course, they're orchestrating all of it, so they know. Neutrino bombs. They've got helicopters in every major city rigged with knockout gas, right now. Folks, all I know is the globalists doll up everything they do; and I just know it brings pain and misery and evil; and I know these people are sick; and I know they've got to be stopped; and I do have faith. I know we'd be in a much worse position if good people hadn't stood up and fought since the beginning of time.

But I want all the young people to know: your style, your fashion, the destructive things you do, everything we're under is literally weapons being used against you and your family. They're engaging in eugenics right now, with the different compounds that are in the vaccines, the water, the air, the environment. Again, they're doing so many environmental things with the chimeras, to genetic engineering, dumping stuff in the ocean. You know it's illegal for them to just go out in the ocean and dump whatever they want. It's off the chart; and they've got you giggling -- I mean, they're giggling at you; then we've got to have a global tax for carbon dioxide. That's what you exhale, folks. It's a tax on breathing.

I mean, it's a big joke to them. They've got you dumbed-down like primitives, where the witch doctor would say, "give me all the power or the sun won't come back during an eclipse." That's all it is; and now they say, "we need to normalize the climate." Well, the climate is never normal. It's never one way. They are, literally, just using ancient witch doctors scams on you; and I don't think the elite control everything. I think they're out of control. They're genetic engineering and the rest of it endangers even them. Most of them end up in mental institutions. They're not omni-present. They're not all powerful. They learned how to con people. They learned how human activity operates, thousands of years ago. They've got a big jump on us, but they've made a lot of mistakes, Alan. I think that we're in danger. We talk about neutron bombs or neutrino bombs. They now have developed anti-matter weapons. Top physicists say they can cause a chain reaction and destroy the whole solar system, or create a black hole or worse. I think they are the biggest threat to humanity. What do you say?

Alan: They are. They've tested out their HAARP technology. Actually, I've got all the frequencies for the short-wave (where you can pick it up). If anybody wants it, they can get in touch with me. They'll hear the HAARP being used 24 hours a day, but they've also used the HAARP technology, the standing waves, to cause explosions in the atmosphere. That was the very reason why Tesla stopped experimenting, because he was afraid that we could superheat the atmosphere to such an extent, it would explode and catch fire. Two or three years ago, you might remember, there was an odd phenomena where, supposedly, all the experts that were hurriedly brought in said, "oh it must have been a giant meteorite over British Columbia down into Washington State." It set off fire alarms and shop alarms, all the way down. However, none of the radar characters or the astronomical crew actually saw anything coming in. What they were really doing was testing this technology to cause explosions in the atmosphere. Then, a week later, I listened to the Australian news, and lo and behold, they had the same phenomena happening over a good part of Australia. They have been testing these weapons out for a long time, and they've been using the populations over areas to be the guinea pigs for them. That's been declassified here.

The town of Espanola (that's not far from me) was used as the guinea pigs for the heavy spraying a few years ago. They sprayed day after day. It was the U.S. planes in conjunction with authority from the Canadian government that came up and sprayed them. The women were having stillbirths. Even the deer in the fields were having stillbirths. The people of Espanola took it right up to the Supreme Court in Canada, and it was admitted there, "yes, this was an experiment carried out by the U.S. military on the public," but they couldn't give them anymore details as to what was used in the chemicals, because of "reasons of national security." We are the enemy to them. They have no countries at the top. They are internationalists; and the peasant of America or Canada is on no higher a scale than the peasant of China or India to them. We are their enemy, and they're testing this stuff out on us all the time.

Alex: Well you're absolutely right, and I am just so upset by the fact, that as a society we face this. Alan, but again, to them, we're weak because we're upset by all the bad things they're doing and we emphasize with fellow humans. For them, that is a great weakness. I am sympathetic because it upsets us; and God, I just can't believe it. I look at all the happy little children. I look at all the beauty in the world, and then there's this great evil running things, and they just go on and on and kill whoever they want and do whatever they want.

Alan: Cold-blooded and it's psychopathic there, to be interested to study up the long term health effects on those people throughout their lives. This is how they get fascinated. When they were children they probably picked the legs of insects, you know, or stuck pins on them and put them on their collection boards. These characters are really deviant creatures, you understand. The psychopath is a deviant.

Alex: Well, my analogy is they're a cancer. The cancer thinks it's dominant, as if it was conscious. It's taking over and nothing can stop it. But really, it's killing the host. It's malfunctioning. It's not elite.

Alan: There's a lot of them now. They have lots of recruits from the lower classes, so they look for the psychopathic people within all classes, because they do exist, all through the strata. They recruit them to be their hench-boys, their military, their hardened cops—the new SS. That's who are recruited, the psychopathic types, and they give them tests when they go into the military to find out which ones are psychopathic.

Alex: Oh, yes; and they ask them, "will you fire on Americans?" and 70 plus percent say no. They go get deadly shocked, shipped overseas to breathe radiation, but those that say yes get a plain-clothes uniform, and they're driving around, right now, in black ground rigs.

Alan: They even had a program on the BBC, on how they found the people to work on the nuclear submarines, who would eventually use nuclear missiles; and this was at the Holy Loch at Scotland, where the U.S. base was. The American commander of the base said, "we give them a test to find out which ones are psychopathic. They will obey any order that their boss gives them because we pay them." In other words, the only respect that the psychopath had (the guy who would turn the key and launch the missile) was to his paymaster.

Alex: Well, it's like a tiger eating the Christians, or a lion to feed them. Give us your website. I want to get you back up in the next few weeks, and this time I mean it, Alan. Tell the folks about your website.

Alan: I'm on cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and they can download a lot of these facts and books that I quote from, for free; and I've also two or three things there for sale, which keeps me ticking over.

Alex: People should support you. I want to get you back up in the near future; and God bless you. Thank you for spending time with us.

Alan: Thanks for having me on.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT

AS GUEST ON TV CHANNEL 16 IN AUSTIN, TEXAS
ON
"THE FREEMAN PERSPECTIVE -
SECRET SOCIETIES IN CONTROL OF OUR LIVES"

October 18, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Freeman - [Today our guest is Alan Watt.]....He is a long-time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. Now, a great many of us believe that what we're living in is simply the outcome of human endeavours, that we are simply making history as we go – but it seems that there are some hidden players behind the movements of historical events that don't get enough publicity. So I have invited Alan on tonight to talk to us about historical documentation, outlining secret societies and orders that – well, behind the scenes – control things. So, welcome to the show, Alan.

Alan - It's a pleasure to be here,

Freeman - It's fantastic to have you here. Well, Alan, now, the Freemasons – and I want to start right there with you, because here in America we have a... well, they just came out with "House Resolution 33" to state how great the Freemasons were to bring us this independence. And I was watching a film by Freemason Walt Disney, who was hired by Freemason J. Edgar Hoover to control the minds of children through movies. And one of his movies was the "Sons of Liberty." And in this film he showed the Boston Tea Party and never once mentioning that these men were all Freemasons, but it seems that we have been trained in Masonic worship.

Alan - In fact the U.S. was founded on it... the symbology has never been so open in their architecture in the main buildings, the governmental buildings – and Freemasonry is the religion really of the world. Most bureaucrats from all over the world I've talked to, in fact all of them, are Freemasons.

Freeman - They don't seem to advertise this fact, although they act like Freemasonry is the greatest thing that God has ever given Planet Earth and yet here we have over half of our Presidents belonging to a single fraternity and we know nothing about them.

Alan - I think even George Bush who was interviewed on TV, it's been shown a few times over on different programs, where he was asked about the Skull and Bones and so on and he wouldn't reply.

They can't reply; they can't tell the public what they're all about, because, you see, the lower Freemasons get a lot of perks; that's what attracts most people into Freemasonry. They don't care as much about the religion of it. And it's a religion, because Albert Pike, who was the "Pope of Freemasonry," in the eighteen hundreds said that it was a religion. He made no bones; he says "it's a religion" – and Albert MacKay who was also the historian for Freemasonry, also said the same thing, that it's a religion, but today they go in primarily for the perks they can get. They know, and that's one thing Masonry does let be known to the public: "if you join it, you will get unmerited favor." That's advancement in jobs, in fact, you might get the job and the guy next to you, who has more qualifications, will not, if you're a Freemason – so you'll get a lot of perks and if you have a business in an area, all the other Masons must frequent and give you their business. So they help each other out that way and bypass the mainstream of society.

Freeman – I find myself in this current civilization without the ability to really feed myself; I don't find food very easily and my house is always threatened of being lost every month; I never know if I'll actually have a roof over my head; if these guys are designing this civilization, what's it for, what's this "civilization" for, do you know? – from their perspective?

Alan – If you go back into ancient times, they've always had priesthoods to begin with – upper priesthoods that were open in their control of societies, and below them they always had civil institutions, which were different levels or grades or degrees of the institutions. However, they always had a noble order above the regular secret societies and it's the noble order that really knows the agenda; these are the old aristocracies of the world, and when you become a "Sir," for instance, you're knighted by the Queen, you join a much higher-ranking order, and you leave the ones below you behind – and then you're let in to the real agenda. Now, Masonry copied itself and used the terminology of architecture and building, because they build society – and it's all about building and directing society – they describe the world as a temple, as an allegory, meaning: that's their building material – they build the "temple" for each age, and now they are building the fascist one at the top; where those who are "worthy to rule" over the "lessers" – that's the majority of the public – will rule. It's a world run by experts and bureaucracies.

Freeman – I've certainly noticed that every corporate logo of a major corporation, their logo can absolutely be brought into the Masonic ritual. The pentagram, the shell, the "66" – all of these are Kabalistic symbols and also all equate to the rituals of Freemasonry. So, I guess, we're in a Freemasonic fascist state?

Alan – We are, and they made no bones about it. When you realize that the highest Masons in the nineteen thirties, the well-known Freemasons, all used the Swastika, the same one as Adolf Hitler used, in their symbology; it's kind of died down now, but they also used it in Blavatsky's branch, when they started up the female branch primarily that started off as Theosophy – they had to get the women in for a new, coming age for the middle classes – and so they'd invented Theosophy, and you'll find that Annie Besant and those that took over, were actually descended – in fact they were the nieces or the daughters of British aristocracy who had titles, who had lordly titles and so they were not ordinary people that ran these institutions; they were selected by the aristocracy and you'll find their fathers were in the Knight Templars of London.

Freeman – Wow. Well, now, do you really think that they created America to have a free nation?

Alan – No. No, the United States from its beginning – and let's be honest here. I mean, a bunch of men who were THE landed aristocracy of the time – I don't think the people realize that the Founding Fathers had vast amounts of land chartered to them by the British Crown at that time and it had already been in the family for a few generations. So they were already given Royal Charters to have that land. They got together and they pulled the blinds, because the Masonic lodge is a temple with no windows; they pulled all the blinds down, closed all the windows, put guards on the door and then gave the people a Constitution. Well, the people had no input in that. They couldn't even get into the hall; and so they came out with this Constitution and it's well known now, especially in countries, like France and other countries that Franklin and others had already shown that Constitution abroad before the American people even heard of it. So it was a well planned, thought-out agenda, and they presented a Constitution to the public, and it was only after much arguments amongst the people, for the people, they even got a Bill of Rights out of it.

Freeman – Right. There were some weird stories along with that as well as reading some Manley P. Hall, when there was a man inside of the chamber and of course, like you say, it was locked doors with guards at the doors and yet this man gave an eloquent speech that inspired them; this is in the minutes of the signing of the Declaration of Independence – that this man stood up and gave this eloquent speech that got everybody to rally behind it and sign – at least this is the story; and when they went to thank this man, he had actually vanished from this locked room. Have you heard the story by Manley P. Hall?

Alan – Oh, I have heard that story. But you find a better one in the diaries and the letters of Benjamin Franklin, because it was Franklin that got up at the table and gave a speech, and George Washington was sitting on a big throne-like seat at the end of the big long table, and behind Washington's – there's actually a painting of it – behind Washington's head was the Sun rising, and Franklin gave the toast to the Grand Master, who would be Grand Master of the Americas; and so it was well understood it was a Masonic meeting, for those involved.

Freeman – Now, all these men seemed to be related…

Alan – If you go into the writings even in the history – his own diary, of Benjamin Franklin, he himself had joined the English Lodge and a few other lodges and he printed that in his own newspaper at the time; when

he ran the newspaper; he had joined all the various lodges and when he was in London, he also joined lodges there as well, and he met in fact, he even met some of the Rothschilds there.

Freeman – Now, they're of course promoted as a foundation of morals and...well, I'm thinking about all of these foundations like Carnegie and the Rockefellers, as you had mentioned, that you know promote that they're out here to bring about a better world... What do you know about these...?

Alan – What's fascinating about the foundations, see, the higher Freemasons, not the little guys at the bottom, but the higher Masons, knew the Agenda, and that's why they called it the New World Order – it was an order to be based in a new world, in the Americas. You find long before that Francis Bacon had written the New Atlantis, and that was really what the future of America was to be – a country that would be run technically by a form of Republicanism on the surface of it all for the general public, but in reality it would be run by secret scientists and intellectuals and it's really been that way from the beginning; the fascist corporate interests were married with the government from the very, very beginning. It can't be separated at all; they're intertwined; on either side of the Congressional Hall, when you watch them giving speeches, on either side of the President you see the two fasci, one on either side – the symbol of fascism, it's right there in the hall.

Freeman – That's right. Now, do you think we've ever actually elected a President?

Alan – No.

Freeman – Me either...

Alan – Personally, no - I don't think so at all – it's all fanfare and balloons and circuses for the public and... they found in Britain, you see. Britain, they had a Concert of Europe in the seventeen hundreds before the Revolution – they had had a few concerts of Europe, as they called it; it was meetings of the upper elites in all the countries, and after centuries of warfare and looting the public and taxing them for the wars, they realized they could not go on like this if they wanted to expand and get a global government, and so they needed a white knight in shining armor, with no history of plundering other countries, and so they invented the United States; they had no history and would be the champion of all peoples, when in reality it would be exactly that: it'd be a fascist-type system, always pretending to fight for the good. If you go into professor Carl Quigley's book "Tragedy and Hope and The Anglo-American Establishment" – which is a fantastic book for filling in all the blank spots in the histories, and he was the key member – he was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, one of the main bodies that's pushing this global government; they drafted up every bill that the President has signed for the integration of the Americas – and that was put out openly on CBC Television in Canada; they had drafted up the whole Summit of the Americas, the amalgamation of the Americas and presented it to the countries to sign, which they did. They owe their allegiance to London, the Royal Institute for International Affairs – but getting back to the foundations: Freemasonry, according to Pike, he said: "we shall use every means at our disposal to accumulate vast wealth," – he said, "even the stock market," meaning: manipulating the stock market – and he says: "by accumulating great wealth we shall become the masters over the masters of the world." And from there he suggested, as did Adam Weishaupt – that was just another branch of the same group – that they would set up big foundations and the foundations would go under the cloak of charities and social betterments; however, really they were setting up political groups whom they funded – and they still do; they fund all the biggest Non-Governmental Organizations who pretend to speak out for the people, but no-one elects them. No-one elects these Non-Governmental Organizations. And they demand from governments certain laws get passed and they get their way, because the government's only too happy to oblige. And if you look at it really, it's the same as the Soviet Union, because the Soviet Union – "soviet" means rule by councils. It means councils of Non-Governmental Organizations, and in the Soviet Union the Politburo picked the leaders; here we have the big foundations, picking and funding the leaders, that pretend to speak for us.

Freeman – So they have got this plan, everybody around, just the common man thinks...and I see people talking about, you know, getting ready to vote next year, and to do their life plan, and how they're going to have their dream home in some distant future that they have imagined; and yet, when you start to look at this picture, you start to say: "well, wait a minute..." – you know, "that's if they let you have your dream, right?"

Alan – Well, that's what it is, the American Dream, isn't it?It's only a dream…

Freeman – It really is.

Alan – It's never been put into actuality; because as soon as you get your dream home, now you've got to maintain it, you got to pay your taxes that always go up. And now, in most cities now you have street organizations, committees, again, borrowed from the Soviet Union, who can inspect your home, decide what color to paint it and all the rest of it. So you're under a form of soviet system, because the same group from London financed both sides of it – the capitalist side and the communist side. Now they've amalgamated the two; as they said they'd do; the Club of Rome actually said – it's a big think tank that works for the London elite – and the Club of Rome said they'd looked at all the systems in the world and they favored the Soviet collectivist system as being the better one to use in the global structure.

Freeman – Well, the Club of Rome came out with a book called "Limits to Growth," which pretty much said: "well, we're going to have to kill off a few of you, guys." Now, how is that the [Georgia] Guidestones and I saw that it said: "Five hundred million people only" and that it was created by R. C. Christian…

Alan – What it is, Christian Rosencruces, it's Christian Rosencrosses, it's the Rosicrucians, a branch of Freemasonry.

Freeman – That's what I thought. Okay, let me just tell you a little…Just this week-end, we had some heavy chemtrails and all of a sudden I started feeling very lethargic and very euphoric. I really didn't care whether I got up or if I laid down or if I ate; I didn't care at all. But then, the next morning I got up and my leg cramped up; my roommate came home and he was on crutches, because his leg had cramped at work and it actually severely injured him; then I took the dog out to play with her rock and her leg cramped up – do you think that these chemtrails are part of a population culling, or even just a doping up of this society?

Alan – Well, I do know that in the big army war colleges, where they train the officers, for many years now they have talked about ways of containing riots or panic in big cities and this was reiterated after 9-11 a few days after, within a few days, by, I think it was Rumsfeld. It was shown on television in Canada and he was asked how they will contain people trying to flee the cities during panic and so on and he said: "we have aerosolized Prozac and Valium ready to spray over entire areas if need be" and that is when it hit me, I said: "my God they're actually doing it." It isn't just weather modification, although that's part of it, but I'm sure, I'm certain to be honest with you, that they are also doping the public – because if you are going to take the public, especially the Americas and the so-called first world countries down to a lower status – because they have no idea of what's coming along here you know. This is Aldous Huxley's Brave New World scenario we're going into and that's what Donald Rumsfeld was referring to when he says: "this might be a hundred years war" – he wasn't talking just about the Middle East, he was talking about changing the entire culture and the structure of the world and civilization; this is the big one that they are going after. Well, if I were them, I would use every weapon in the arsenal, and it makes perfect sense, you would tranquilize the public during the biggest changes that have ever happened as we go into this Brave New World of theirs.

Freeman – We definitely seem to be at an axis point. Now, the Russians just announced that they came out with the father of all bombs, a new superbomb; it was a vacuum bomb; ultrasonic shockwave that left no contaminants in the atmosphere, and this was to compete with our mother of all bombs, the MOAB.It doesn't seem to me that these guys are…I always get lost how anybody can actually believe that we are working towards a civilization.

Alan – This is called "progress," you understand.

Freeman – Oh yeah. Hahaha

Alan – This is how they define progress. But most of the scaremongering and fearmongering is meant just to terrify the public as they intensify the fear factor, because they found long, long ago: when they terrify whole nations, the people actually submit more to the authoritarian characters that dominate them. We actually submit and demand that they help us, and they are very happy to help us with taking your rights

away.

Freeman – Well, then, this supposed planned invasion from outer space and H. G. Wells' "War of the Worlds"…this would fit into that type of scenario. What do you know about H.G. Wells?

Alan – Oh, H.G. Wells – he belonged in a well; I think they dragged him from one – but H.G. Wells was picked up as a youngster and taught by professor Sir Thomas Huxley that was the grandfather of Aldous Huxley and Huxley taught a select few, who were to be authors…the main authors of the period for the next 20, 30, 40 years and trained them all; and they were called the Red Tie School, because each member was given a red tie for revolution. Here's an aristocrat, teaching revolutionaries and you will always find this at the top; it's the same aristocracy that give out all sides. So, Wells came out of it, and immediately shot to fame, because they make you a star in this world – you don't have to have talent – they make you a star; and came out with all these science fiction books, which was predictive programming, the idea being to enthrall the young people through imagination, but at the same time implant ideas into their heads, so that when certain of these things became reality – these ways that mankind would go in the future – when it actually happened, you would accept it as being normal, never thinking that there is a thousand ways that humankind could go, why pick this one – so we're meant to think that everything that's going along here is a natural progression, that's called "predictive programming." And H.G. Wells was paid by the British government as a propagandist even during the wars. He wrote "The Shape of Things to Come" and he also put out "The Two World Wars," two with Germany, one with another one beginning in the Middle East at Basra; well, that's where the British troops went into Iraq, it was at Basra – just coincidentally – and he wrote that before WW I. So, he knew the agenda, he was given the agenda and he also was given a lot of his material from professors from Cambridge and Oxford, and he had to write stories around them and put in the predictive programming at the same time. And you'll find, if you go further back, the Rothschild family had started up the first organization to fund authors and this was a progression from that particular institution, today they call it the Futurist Society and all main science fiction writers you have ever, ever heard of and who get on the bookshelves and end up with movies and so on, all belong to the Futurist Society; and from there, the big think tanks that plan the future like the Club of Rome, will select authors, tell them to write a story around certain facts and put in these predictive programming elements and that's how you run, that's how you control the minds of the public – mainly through fiction.

Freeman – Right. Well, I can definitely see that in everybody planning their Hollywood, I mean Halloween costumes. It's just like "oh my God, do you not have an imagination of your own?" I watch everybody planning on being Batman or Jack Bauer; it's like, come on, get an imagination, but Hollywood…

Alan – That's right.

Freeman – …is just too powerful.

Alan – Hollywood is… and Hollywood means the Holy Wood, and the Holy Wood of course is the grove. That's what they mean by it. And nothing, nothing is by mistake and Hollywood – in the Holy Wood, that's where they used to take the various drugs and you'd have all your experiences; your imagination would go wild, so Hollywood was set up to be the main leaders for giving you your thoughts, for tantalizing you and your imagination; and leaving these subliminals in, all these implants of possibilities which are the predictive parts, predictive programming. In the 1960s the Royal Institute for International Affairs with its American body called the Council on Foreign Relations got together in London for a two week conference to decide which country would give the world, the new world, this global system, its culture – that was music and all kinds of entertainment and movies – and eventually it was published in the newspapers then, that they had chosen Hollywood to do it, so that's the role of Hollywood, absolutely.

Freeman – It seems like movies like V for Vendetta are trying to channel people into a vengeful state and make them want to blow up things.

Alan – I know. I was kind of disappointed with the movie, because anyone who was straight in the movie was somehow part of the system or they were very stupid.

Freeman – Right.

Alan – I don't know why they put that in that way at all, because I know that some of the people at the top are just the opposite that run this show. All the movies that they have are meant to either stir you up or even tantalize you again into it; because I've had youngsters who had asked me: "if we get into the matrix, when they chip our brain, can we actually fight it from within?" They think they can because that's how it happened in the movie and I tell them: "once you get a brain-chip, you didn't make the programs for that computer or that chip; so you, whatever you choose is in the program, you could never beat it."

Freeman – Well, it seems like bringing on a plague would probably be the best way to get everybody chipped.

Alan – Absolutely. I think that's the way it's going to go. I personally believe that, because – now, the Club of Rome again, as the premier think tank that dishes out its ideas to the lesser think tanks, who then put them into story form or get it out to the magazines, get it on little documentaries on television – that's all from the Club of Rome, that's the top one, the top of the pyramid for that particular part of the agenda – and in their own book, published in the 1970s the two founders of the institution – remember again, these are the ones who want to depopulate the planet on behalf of the elite – but these two leaders in the Club of Rome, the book was called "The First Global Revolution," said, they had looked around for different methods to unify mankind, because mankind can only do...we basically go along with an agenda under warfare; so, under war, we pull together, we do what we are told, they get great things done, because they can tax like crazy, and they said, "we thought about different ideas..." – now, they had already come up with the space alien idea – could that be pulled off through enough science fiction and get the ideas into folks heads and... as a possibility. They sort of dismissed that eventually; and then they said "we looked around" and they said: "we decided that Global Warming would suit the bill," and so we could blame the public for causing the Global Warming and then institute all the various bureaucracies that would take charge of the world, to save mankind, because man himself would be made to be the enemy.

Freeman – Right.

Alan – That's from their own book.

Freeman – They are definitely promoting that we are a virus on this planet. Now, at the same time that they are talking about Global Warming, they are building ionospheric heaters.

Alan – Yes, and they are using the HAARP technology every day now...they have been for the last six or seven years, 24 hours per day, and it creates standing waves, which creates tremendous heat in the atmosphere; it bounces off the ionosphere; and if you look at the United Nations treaty for weather warfare signed in the 70s, they admit right in there that those with the HAARP [High Altitude Aural Research Project] technologies like the one in Alaska, that's only one of over fifty – there is 54 or 57 of them that we know of – they said that any country can create earthquakes, hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or famine in those particular...and even tsunamis – that's all what HAARP itself can do, that kind of technology. Now, they are using them in sequence together, and they can triangulate different HAARP facilities worldwide, bounce it off the ionosphere and cover a whole continent anywhere in the world if they want to. And for the nighthawks like myself, I sat out at the back a couple of months ago, one night, when I thought there was a storm coming along, and I watched this rippling light go along just like strobes going across the sky from South to North, and it lasted for about four hours long, and this is the HAARP technology, the pulser wave scaler technology being used.

Freeman – Now, with all these Godlike abilities do you think that they might do a fake Armageddon? A fake Apocalypse?

Alan – They are already doing it really, although it's all "wag the dog" right now with all their terror drills and they have now done in some big hospitals like in Michigan, and these places in Michigan, they've already done test drills for getting people through decontamination tents and taking flu shots and so on – they have been doing the same thing down the Phoenix way and Portland Oregon – and it's also a worldwide exercise, by the way, and all of these agencies, including the civilian agencies they have set up quietly in the 1990s are working with them to collect data on the public, and I do suspect, and I have said this; they would use

extra tranquilizers during this period and have observers in the field to see how easy it is to manipulate the public to get them to stop their cars, get out to be searched; all this kind of stuff.

Freeman – I definitely felt euphoric and lethargic. It seems like we live in a zoo, you know, like we are in a habitat of some sort.

Alan – In a cage. We are in a cage.

Freeman – Yeah, in a zoo they keep those...

Alan – You know, you are not the only person who has complained about that. I get calls all the time from all over and I do notice that it's always in the same days that people are feeling so tired and can't keep their eyes open and it's the same thing.

Freeman – So that's world-wide, eh?

Alan – And euphoria too, when you think about it – euphoria, you see, is the effects of tranquilizers – when bad things could be happening, they make you euphoric or you couldn't care less. I have also noticed people, when the spraying slows down, or stops for a week, people get agitated, they'll phone me and they'll tell me they haven't had spraying for a week and they're agitated; well, if you're getting constantly drugged and you have that stopped quickly, you get withdrawal symptoms; once the spraying starts again, it tops up your blood level and you're back where you were.

Freeman – People are actually jonesing [craving?] for chemtrails as it were. Well, now, I just went on a little tour of America and I filmed all of the phallic symbols and the hermaphroditic symbols. Do you know anything about this? I found penises and vaginas all over the place.

Alan – You'll find them going back all through time, not just in America; in fact some old churches in Ireland have the vagina over the arch and the entrance door. Again, it's all ancient, because all these religions came from the old mystery religions that have never disappeared; they simply go into "societies with secrets" as they call themselves. If you go through along the border of Canada and the US, or get a book out or go on the internet and look at all the stones that mark the border – they are all obelisks, they're all masonic obelisks – every one of them, right along the whole length of the continent. And that was an agreement that came between the masonic Masons in Canada and the masonic Masons in the U.S.

Freeman – What do you think about the hermaphroditic symbol?

Alan – The hermaphroditic symbol has various meanings; however, the odd thing is, they've always talked about "the perfection of the human being," and I'm talking about in the Higher Mysteries, above even most of the noble orders. They've always talked about the perfection of the human being and if they could only perfect humankind; you see, what they mean by that is the cessation of all conflict – that's between everyone, including male and female. Of course, in the Lesser Mysteries they go into the "left side of the brain," "right-hand side of the brain" and so on; but, when you look at what they are really looking at for the future, they're looking for a worker breed that's going to be perfected. This again goes into Aldous Huxley's Brave New World and he basically backed all that up that it could be done scientifically in his following book "Brave New World Revisited," the non-fiction book – and he was all for it, because he worked for Tavistock Institute and he worked on this in many of these experiments – they put wires in peoples' brains and all the rest of it – back in the 1950s and he knew the Agenda. They've always wanted this worker group as a transitory stage between what we are today as humans, male and female – and then the breed that would come after, which would be cloned type – and I can foresee the time where they will create a creature. You see, they see marriage as very messy and a nuisance, and they don't like women at all, they really don't like women. They don't like emotion; emotion is too disruptive, it causes conflicts in the home, the man doesn't work properly; all these things...and so they see the female as really a nuisance, but they want something that can reproduce itself; so you're going to have a hermaphroditic type brought forth in the future – I have no doubt too, one of these cloning facilities will eventually present one to the world, and then they'll dig up all the old sci-fi books with the rights of the new types of humans. We have already gone along with a lot of this kind stuff through science fiction, and we'll have debates on television: "do they have the same rights as

us or not?"

There's even lawyers getting ready to take courses in all of this kind of stuff; it's going to be a big, big business for lawyers – of course, they always win. I can see the day where if you serve the World System, as a good servant, then your right, your crowning achievement will be to have permission to reproduce yourself. That will be how it is done, I think. Now, you go back to the writings of Plato, in the Republic – and he talked about the "guardian class," to which he belonged – that was the upper Elite and he talked about this future utopia to come – for the Elite a Utopia, that is – and he said, they'll have the guardians, then you have a guardians' helpers, some drawn (the more intelligent ones) from the "it"-s – because everyone who is not interbred specifically, with "arranged marriages," is called an "it," – you're called a "commoner" in English – he called them "it"-s. But he says: "we can breed them, just like you breed animals for specific purposes and he said: "if you want tall people to pick apples, you breed tall peoples, keep and breeding them; and if you want miners, you get little squat guys, married to little squat women and their offspring will be little squat miners;" so just like they have done with the pedigree dogs and so on, they were quite confident that through the "understanding of Nature," as they used to couch it in the Mysteries, which meant science, they could conquer this and create new types of humans to serve them better – humans without free will though; that's the big part of it – you won't be able to perceive of yourself as an individual.

Freeman – Right. Now I would extend…

Alan – Now in Australia they have done this. Now, Australia is on the same kind of national health services we are in Canada, which is minimalistic, it's pretty bad actually; you wait forever if you can get a doctor, and you will be dead before you can get to even be seen, but in Australia they allocated millions of dollars towards an idea to see if they could make a man pregnant…they created an artificial womb in one fellow – and I heard that they have done a second one now – to see if they can fertilize an egg, put it in this artificial womb they've created. Now, why on earth would they be spending that kind of money when they have a system where you can't even have an appendix removed – why would you be spending that kind of money to something like that – it's not necessary – until you go into the Agenda of the Elite, as I say, and the creation of new types of humans for specific purposes – they call it "ideal design" – that's what they mean by that.

Freeman – Wow. Yeah, I can just hear Arnold Swarzenegger saying: "it's not a tumor." Haha. Haha.

Alan – That's right. Oh, that's right.

Freeman – They put that one on the air already…

Alan – We've had a lot of programs like that along that way; putting that idea there and one day they will bring forth something that can reproduce itself – now, they could also do it with even giving you an injection down the road that will enable a hermaphrodite to reproduce itself. I watched a two-hour documentary put out by NASA and it was narrated by David Suzuki, who is one of the flower-boys of the United Nations – he is a geneticist, who does all the wildlife programs for the young and brainwashes them – a man, who has also said that they would have to kill off millions of people in the world to save the planet – nationally on Television he said that –

Freeman – Wow.

Alan – He was the narrator for this two-hour documentary special from NASA; and they talked about all the problems with interstellar flight to go off and mine the planets; and they talked about that maybe they'd have to create a new type of human, that basically could be basically hatched along the way. I've no doubt they were talking about something that could also reproduce itself if necessary. That's already discussed long ago with NASA.

Freeman – Well, I remember when Ra Ellis stood before Congress and talked about cloning humans; haha; he was the Ambassador of our Extraterrestrial Gods, wearing a Star of David with a swastika in the middle of it, saying that "we will clone humans and we already have."

Alan – I'm sure he was funded by the same institutions that put these ideas out there and get the followers to go along with it – because, you see, it's a eugenics program as well – the group that run the world openly today, are really into eugenics big time; they always have been. We'll find that again, big players, like Bertrand Russell, Wells himself, and Prime Ministers and Presidents of the United States were big into eugenics and the Rockefeller Foundation funded and started off the American Eugenics Society, where they put out a magazine every month on the "perfect families" that should be able to breed; and then they had all this degrading stuff about the families, the "lesser types" that should not be allowed to breed; and they sterilized thousands of people all the way down into the nineteen-seventies in the U.S. because of this particular group; and they do believe, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book "The Next Million Years" – the guy who was the grandson of Charles Darwin – he was a physicist, this man; in the nineteen-fifties he put his book out, and he said that "our main worry is that the 'commoners' will outbreed the intellectuals and overrun them;" and then he comes out with all of these formulas to basically get rid of them, including putting steroids or sexual hormones into their food, their water, or even attacking their ability to reproduce, through inoculations. That's we're dealing with.

Freeman – What do you think will wake people up, to have them stop trusting these overlords that we have? What do you think would wake people up? ...to get them around to the fact...

Alan – Most people, most people will not wake up...

Freeman –...that the government is not there for their benefit?

Alan – ...most people will not wake up; in fact, that's the problem. Most people are conditioned; they are the products of their conditioning and Aldous Huxley explained in "Brave New World Revisited;" and the talk he gave at Berkeley University, which is on my web site, if anybody wants to download it – in the audio section – you'll hear him saying that he'd see no reason why a scientific system or dictatorship could not rule the world forever; and he talked about scientific indoctrinations, as did Lord Bertrand Russell; Bertrand Russell talked about their ability back in the nineteen-twenties, because he was given charge of special education schools by the Crown; the Crown gave him charters to open up these schools and test children for experiments; and Lord Bertrand Russell said: "we..." – now, he's talking on behalf of the Aristocracy that owns the wealth of the planet – he said: "we used to think" – now, this is not Karl Marx talking; this is the Aristocracy – he says: "we used to think we'd have to take the children from the birth-mother at birth, and so the child would never know their parents, to bring them up free of 'contaminated ideas' " – old-fashioned ideas, like marriage and so on – he says: "but we have found that through putting them into kindergarten at the age of 2 and giving them scientifically designed indoctrination, when they go home at night, any input from their parents would be basically cast aside." So they already knew that in the nineteen-twenties, and as I say, this was not Karl Marx talking; this is the Aristocracy from England that helped fund the Russians and the Soviet Revolution.

Freeman – Astounding...Well, now; we've talked about New Atlantis, we talked about Plato; do you think this story goes back to the time of Atlantis; does it go beyond this current historical period that we're living in? Do you think?

Alan – It definitely goes back to some new beginning somewhere – definitely an idea was hatched; now, we get little references of previous ages in old religious books for instance; and much of it is mythology, much of it is put out by the priesthoods themselves, but we do know, that, for instance, if you go into the Hindu histories, which they claim are much older, they do talk about experimentation with different types of humans especially in the Black Sea area, which was a valley at one time. They said that eventually those that did the experiments flooded the valley to kill the different kinds of humans that they tampered with, basically, because these humans ended up eating each other. It almost looks like there has been experimentation in the past and of course I'm not talking about science fiction as far as UFOs and all that kind of stuff crowded in; I personally think the world is far older, I think the Hindus are right with that; that Civilization is much older. Even Plato talked about this: he said that when his great uncle Solon had gone to Egypt for the histories of Greece, and the Egyptians told him: "you don't even know how old you people are." And they went into the different civilizations that had existed long before that had risen and fallen and vanished; and so I have no doubt that Humankind is much-much older; and all the Darwinian stuff that was put out there was as an attempt to give a beginning to Man, was really a red herring, it was a false, you

know, a false lead, to put us all off track, that we are far-far older. When you go into Egypt, for instance, and you look at how well they have understood the stars and the travels of the planets and so on, and the constellations and yah-de-yah, all that stuff that we take as normal today – they had the Lunar, the Solar and the stellar cults or priesthoods – they had all this well mapped. Well, to do an experiment, if you were to watch and see for twenty-five and a half thousand years that the Great Zodiac, as they say, went around its course, you'd have to wait another twenty-five thousand years to see if it happened again exactly in the same way before you could say: "well, this is an empirical experiment, we studied it for fifty-odd thousand years." It tells you that civilization, as far as intellectual observation and noting of these things, was on the go fifty-odd thousand years before seven thousand BC. So fifty-seven thousand BC, for sure.

Freeman – There was a Freemason, Colonel Weiss that gave us the dating of the pyramids; the fraudulent dating of thirty-five hundred to Kufu – you know, these Freemasons are wily.

Alan – Well, Weiss himself was a con-man, he was caught by the Royal Society that had helped fund him, forging inscriptions on the pyramids and inside the pyramids and everything else; he was a real fraud for sure, and a con-man, so there's nothing that he comes out with that you can take for granted.

Freeman – And yet the History Channel still says: "oh yeah, back in three thousand." Do you think now, they just had this supposed bomb-threat against Putin and, you know, they had come up with their new "father of all bombs;" Albert Pike seems to have mentioned a World War III – do you think we are there? Do you think that this is the next...

Alan – We are going through it; we're going through it now, because, if you understand what a war is, and you've got to back to the 1930s, to understand what they mean by total war. Total war was a concept that the British Military Academy had first come out with at Sandhurst, and they took in foreign members to come in and be taught this and the guys who ran Hitler's army also went there to study total war. Up until WW I, primarily, wars were between mercenary groups or at least established armies fighting on battlefields and they left the civilian populations alone. Then they came out with the idea of total war, where all of civilization, all civilians are part of the war. Then you go into Carroll Quigley's books "Tragedy and Hope" and "Anglo-American Establishment" and he says right there, he says: "War, one of its main intentions is to change society; all sides of the war have their societies changed, because government takes over so many institutions during the war, which they never let go of," and he said: "we can get more done in five years of war on a social scale" – that means social changes – "than fifty years of peace and propaganda." We are in the war now and right now we're giving up all our rights; they have been taken away from us; everyone is suspect whoever the government says you are; Bush has declared openly that anyone speaking out against the war publicly, can have their homes confiscated and businesses and all the rest of it and thrown in jail; anyone on this continent right now under the anti-terrorism laws can be thrown in jail indefinitely without charges and left to rot. We are in the middle of the war right now, it's happening. It's here. This is what war is about; it's total war; the war is on the civilian population of the entire planet.

Freeman – Right. Well, it's always been my belief that creative play, you know, the real heart of the human is what's necessary to turn things around. I really, after looking at all this, don't believe legislation and new... you know, what are we going to do: come up with a "new foundation"? I really think that the heart of the problem is in our own spirit, in our own creative play that is being just downtrodden, I mean it's being stepped upon; creative play doesn't exist anymore.

Alan – It doesn't, and you have to wonder as the ancients used to do – how many people actually have something called "spirit" in them...when you see that their conditioning has taken so well with them. And they do talk about, like Brzezinski said, "all the public will be able to talk about shortly," he said, "their conversations will be based around what was downloaded into them in the previous night's television." Well, that's happened with most people...

Freeman – We are there...

Alan – ...they're oblivious of what's happening to their own lives and yet, they're unable to talk about it, they don't even see it.

Freeman – No, they don't. We're there. They're in…

Alan – We are there, and so the scientific indoctrination has actually been successful.

Freeman – They are doing a very good job. I mean, as I watch all of the programming come out of everybody's mouth and I watch as they dress up as Guy Fawkes, you know, I'm just: "ah, come on, people, see this, see this," well, then they ask me: "now, oh, OK, once we see it, what's the solution?" I have often tossed out synchronicity… I believe that there's a divine force as well as just as a political mechanization. And I don't think they are omnipotent. I think that there is a higher force that could easily be attracted by our very actions; that it's our actions that would bring about a miraculous change.

Alan – There's got to be, number one, the Will, and the will itself right now amongst the general population is incredibly sluggish; it's hardly moving at all. They have been socialized to the extent that everything's laid on for them; their entertainment's laid on; the conversations are laid on; they talk about what's on television or sports or something …and that's that. So there's got to be a will to change. Now, you can't go backwards into the system, because it belonged to the same group; it was their ancestors who ran the older system; the same aristocracies; and so you have got to find a different way to go. The choice right now is to go down their way happily, playing ourselves into oblivion, because that's what's designed for us, once we get all this chipping done to us and so on, and lose all of the rights that we have ever thought we had – that we didn't really have, we were given them temporarily – or else we go a different way. We can either go into this inhumane, psychopathic way, which the Elite have given us, because it's a "dog eat dog" system out there – the psychopaths have always gave you a psychopathic culture, where you have winners and losers; and for every winner seat, there's ten thousand losers – and we call that "natural" and "normal" – that's not normal at all. We're becoming inhumane to each other; we watch people getting blown up all over the planet and we don't care as long as it's not us; that's not humanity! And when you don't care about other people in other lands getting blown up, you don't realize that you have lost your ability for self-preservation, because eventually the monster that eats them will come around to you.

Freeman – There's certainly no way we can solve our personal problems without solving global problems. It just never works.

Alan – Yes. And again, all the lies we're being told – now, we know from the "New American Century" group that's actually in power now, but they published their own private institutions' group views back in the nineties – twice they did it – in the early nineties and they re-published it in ninety-seven, when they re-did it under Wolfowitz. They said that they would go into the Middle-East and they would take Afghanistan and Iraq and Iran and Syria and so on; because this establishment, this psychopathic establishment came to the conclusion a long time ago – when we go back to the Royal Institution for International Affairs for this, which really was just a front for the British Crown and the Empire, they had decided then that they would allow no other type of culture or way of life to survive on this planet; everyone must come into the same culture, under the same order. And so, any culture that's different at all was to be obliterated or they would be forced to join – one of the two. Those unable to adapt would simply be wiped out. And if we go back into earlier writings of the top economist for the Crown and the British East India Company, Sir John Stuart Mill, and others, John Stuart Mill back in the 1700s said – and he laid out the list of the peoples they would have to wipe out – and he had the black people of Africa; he also had the American Indian scheduled for it; and even Irish as well; and that was reiterated by H.G. Wells in his history book called "Outlines of History, Volume One and Two," he put the same categories of people that would be "unworthy" to come into a next civilization, because under the Darwinian laws any "primitives" as they call them, that are brought into a new civilization would help destroy the new; it wouldn't get off his feet, so they would have to destroy the primitives. And that's where they're going under right now: "adapt or die," according to the Darwinian theories. They knew the American Indian could not adapt very well to the white man's eight-to-five or eight-to-ten as it was at that time, and that the African was different too and so they had them slated for extinction. Adolf Hitler took up the same categories of people and went after also Jews, Gipsies and Slavs. It's the same group at the top though that rule the world and they are still in power today.

Freeman – Thank you so much, Alan, for all this information – it is so important; and hopefully, you know, it seems like it's very overwhelming and that's why I am looking for a miracle – because I don't see a path out of this, but I am definitely one of those people that's not intending to adapt to this new society.

Alan – As long as there are people like yourself and myself who can still think, I always say there's still hope when we can think and still speak, and now that we can still speak, we got to use it, that ability, because it won't last forever. These guys mean business and we must demand our rights back instead of allowing them to be taken away.

Freeman – Absolutely. Well, if you'd like to get more information, check out Alan Watt's web site cuttingthroughthematrix.com, he has some very great interviews on there, audio downloads, video downloads and articles that he has written – how long have you been doing this, now, Alan?

Alan – Well, as far as openly, it's been about ten years; only because I know it's the last chance we have – we have to speak now.

Freeman – Right. That was pretty much where I was at...it put me here in front of this camera here... because, you know, what are we going to do at this point but shout it out to the world, right?

Alan – We've got to.

Freeman – Well, thank you so much for joining us and I hope to talk to you again in the future.

Alan – Will do. Sure. Give me a call.

Freeman – I will, absolutely. And next week, we're going to have Eric John Phelps on, talking about Vatican assassins and get a little into the Popistry...look a little deeper into that picture. At this point all I can say is, with all this data that Alan has outlined for us and given us all the documented evidence to show us that our world is completely and totally manipulated and that these dreams are false; these ideas that we have that we think we can change or even get our own personal feet on the ground, your foundation does not exist; it's owned and operated and rented to you by these foundations and secret societies who have been controlling this situation from Day One and pitting groups against each other. So, try to keep this in mind and try to find your own true will, yourself, and please, if anything, just start talking to other humans and telling them that we need to find ourselves a new will...a new bill of rights. And so, until next week, have a good night. We'll see you then.

Transcripted by: Lee Bertie

ALAN WATT
ON
"FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL" RADIO
WITH VYZYGOTH
Feb. 7, 2007

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

VYZYGOTH - Welcome to another segment of "The Grassy Knoll;" this is February 7th, 2007 - I got that right. And we have with us today, of course, Alan Watt. After I got done with doing a pre-record with him - and so these three days, of which Alan presents the middle, is pretty much dedicated to - especially for us in the United States - what an illusion it all has been. And so, joining us from Canada, where it's like what, a zillion degrees below zero?
ALAN - Ah, not quite yet - it's a zillion and one, I think.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, I've just been watching what's going on obviously in Wisconsin and such and talking to some people up there: minus 23. That'll ruin your day.
ALAN - Ah, what you can do? You got to steel yourself for it.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, now, just to touch upon this, because I didn't realize this was going on; but what in the world is happening with the web site: cuttingthroughthematrix.com?
ALAN - Oh, I had just a runaround with Yahoo on the Saturday morning. I got e-mails saying that the site was down, and sure enough, the .net site was down. I couldn't get the .com up unless I punched in the whole http and www. Then would it come up. I got in touch with Yahoo eventually and got a runaround; a guy told me right there and then, "oh, it's working fine here," he says, I said no it's not. And miraculously the .com site started worked properly, but the .net stayed down until yesterday afternoon. And it was just basically a runaround. I've talked to six or seven different people, passed around, back to the talking machines, back to e-mail all the account information back to them, only to find out that their accounting department wouldn't take anything extra. I mean, nothing was overdrawn or anything; it was nothing to do with that at all. But you had to go through the whole formula and procedure again, only to find out that you couldn't even check your own confirmation, because their site went down. So it was a complete…I think it was a message, really.
VYZYGOTH - Well, don't give them that much credit for honking things up, without meaning to. But I mean, are you having any problems with getting hit with viruses and such?
ALAN - Oh, bombarded. For the last 5 or 6 days it's just been stacks of them coming in, ever since my last talk.
VYZYGOTH - With whom, what did you say?
ALAN - I dragged up the old stuff on the Iran-Contra, and how the CIA were bringing in the drugs by the

planeload and the boatload, to sell on the streets of the US. And I went into the details on this, a report by the guy who came out initially, he was a Green Beret, who changed to the Coast Guard and he came out and tried to get his story published in the major papers. Initially they wouldn't touch it, so I read it from a Cincinnati newspaper and somebody didn't like that getting rehashed I guess.
VYZYGOTH - You said this was a Coast Guard veteran?
ALAN - He initially was in the Green Beret for years and then got transferred to the Coast Guard.
VYZYGOTH - Well, just as a sidebar along those lines, I don't think I've ever told you this story but they've heard out there, about a pilot friend of mine in the commercial airlines being told by two people he flew with at different times. Both of them had the same story: that they bridged the gap between their military careers, their fighter jet careers and the commercial airlines by flying dope to fund Iran-Contra gate. And they both told him that. And the one sitting went down in the drink, I guess in the early dusk hours. And the Coast Guard wouldn't come look for him, because they knew what he was but they didn't know who he was working for. In the morning they were surprised to find him still floating and they had to take him in but there was nothing they could do, because obviously, you know, he was working for the Government. And so, what you're saying is absolutely true; I mean, it's a joke.
ALAN - Yeah, I mean, people on the inside, who are verified, they're bona fide, they've come out with their stories where the Coast Guard, for instance, has codes and they're always in touch with their main base in the US. So when they were going to intercept the ship they radioed the information to them and if a certain code comes back they're ordered to let it through. It's as simple as that. No questions asked; the crew won't ask questions, the Captain won't ask questions and that's how the stuff comes in.
VYZYGOTH - Well, drugs makes the world go round.
ALAN - It certainly does, but this system has always dealt with money and drugs, they all go together, prostitution; the legal system above, the illegal system below - both sides: above and below - it's all the One System going back to ancient times.
VYZYGOTH - Yeah, and that's what we're going to talk about today. What we're looking at perhaps with the United States, over a number of centuries it's the same old scam. But just one item I'd like to bring up; everybody is pretty much aware of this - but have you heard about this Texas Governor that has given a mandate to vaccinate all females?
ALAN - Yes.
VYZYGOTH - I got an e-mail from a female, that said: you know, this is wrong, it only addresses one half of the problem, because, obviously males are involved in this, if in fact it's intercourse that leads to the greatest incidence of the virus. And while that's definitely true, the thing is, that I wrote back, the biggest tragedy is that, at least for now, females have lost more of what we could call the right to not have their privacy invaded. I mean, who in the world told any Government that one's body is fair game for the powers that be?
ALAN - The people did. Over the last fifty to sixty years the people accepted that. Actually, bit-by-bit they have come to accept it. It started off with the abortion issue, because as soon as you demean life, human life, in any way at all, that's the beginning. It's knocking down the pillars of the Pantheon one-by-one and eventually the roof caves in when there is nothing to hold it up anymore, there is no moral justification left. You cannot compromise on moral justification.
VYZYGOTH - Well, it's interesting you should say about the devaluation of human life. I got something here I just want to bring up to you as well. And the other thing is: of all the canards, all the snake oil salesmen in medicine for centuries, there is nothing, there is no bigger bogus thing than vaccines.
ALAN - I know, I know. When you go into the history of the vaccines, apart from all the theories - and it isn't the fact that doctors are conning the public; the doctors believe their training; they believe what they're told, and the nurses do and all the staff that give inoculations do. They believe all this stuff, even though they don't get the data to show the other side of the story; and the data is available through the Lancet, in the British medical journal, their histories of inoculations going back to the 1800s, where sometimes thousands, ten thousand people would be injected and then followed up to see how it took for things like smallpox - only to find out every single one of them came down with smallpox and they were the only ones who did.
VYZYGOTH - Well, when I listen to these truly 3-second news bites on the local channels, they'll throw in something, they just never stop, I mean, they'll throw something in like "such-and-such child died of having the flu and the person didn't have a flu shot." It's like how do you know that? And how do you know the person wouldn't have died if they even had a flu shot?
ALAN - See, that's not the intent. When you use logic and you come up against a brick wall, you know there is a different intention. And you will always find this. I never debate the logic. I understand, as soon

as the arguments come up, that the intent is to train the public bit-by-bit, that they, you the individual, could be a threat to others if you don't have the inoculation. And they are actually using that, that little bit in ads in Canada for the flu shot: "you, you could be responsible for the death of people."
VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. And of course, this is very gnarly situation in the United States, because vaccinations are tied in to the public school system.
ALAN - Well, it's also going to come under "public safety."
VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. When I enrolled for a graduate class last year, at the University of Florida where I got a second bachelor's, I saw this thing about how all students - and this is an online class; I'm not going to have any contact with anyone - "oh, you have to get a vaccination." Anyway, but they exempted those who were born before a certain date, and that's interesting as well. And of course, I would have been exempt, but I just looked at that, especially for an online course, and I'm going: "how stupid can you get?" It never ends, but anyway...
ALAN - Now even in universities, like in New York, they claim that you must have all your injections, your inoculations, before you can be taken in as a student. So they are using it as blackmail as well.
VYZYGOTH - And it's, you know, good old Rockefeller that was behind that.
ALAN - Well, I went back to the old League of Nations, they had a world health organization set up, because the League of Nations was just a prototype of the United Nations and the same staff simply became the United Nations in fact. The Eugenic Society again, as you say, headed by Rockefeller for America, they mandated through the World Health Organization that everyone, every disease would be eradicated by mandatory inoculations worldwide - that was their goal. Well, we are simply watching it; and it's a eugenics program. We must remember who put this forward, and it was the American Eugenics Society that claimed openly they wanted to kill off all inferior types of humanity.
VYZYGOTH - Well, let me just recite this for everybody again. I pulled some stuff down and you're hitting everywhere, I guess I anticipated you might, and this is from good old H.G. Wells back in 1907. He said: "I believe that now and always the conscious selection of the best for reproduction will be impossible; that to propose it is to display a fundamental misunderstanding of what individuality implies. The way of nature – and here we go! – has always been to slay the hindmost, and there is still no other way, unless we can prevent those who would become the hindmost being born. It is in the sterilization of failure, and not in the selection of successes for breeding, that the possibility of an improvement of the human stock lies." Kill, slay the hindmost.
ALAN - That's right. And the left-wing think that H.G. Wells, because he belonged to the Fabian Society, was all for the working people. The Fabian Society was authorized to lead the left wing into this very system for the other wing, you see, because there's only one head that owns both wings, and so, yeah, the Fabian Society was all part of the same system. They looked at all the poor and all the unwashed masses in the industrial era and they saw all the misery of the lower classes living in this abnormal system, and the terrible deaths, apart from the wars and all the beggars with no legs on the street that came back from the wars - they were just dumped there - and they said: "Well, the best way really is to remove all these offending sights." And what they meant was the eradication of the excess and the poor. And that was the Fabian Society that the left-wing thinks is all speaking for them.
VYZYGOTH - And they're still up and running I see.
ALAN - They publish their report every year.
VYZYGOTH - And that's why we like Orwell, because they kicked him out.
ALAN - H.G. Wells, you see, was one of the worst snobs you can imagine. He was born from a fallen middle-class society. His mother raised him; she was a housemaid for an aristocratic family – so he was brought up in that house as the servant's son. And the servants often were more snobbish than their masters, as they said. And they'd see the workers passing their window on the way to the factory every morning and they were terrified that one day they might have to join them. So, he said himself that he had access to the library there in that big house that his mother worked in, and his first book that he read and the one that he kept re-reading was Plato's REPUBLIC for the perfect Utopia, the New Atlantis, the world system that would come in. That was his favorite book and he lived by it. But he was also terribly paranoid and he was on drugs as well. Most of those guys were at that time.
VYZYGOTH - Sounds like the sixties...
ALAN - Yeah, I mean, you'll find that Blair (that was George Orwell), during World War II, he rented a place from H.G. Wells, an apartment for himself and his wife, and H.G. Wells, who was a little tubby guy, a little picnic-shaped fat guy with a squeaky voice, was on a diet. And he popped in one day to see Blair, or Orwell, and they were having their dinner, and naturally the wife offered to give some to Wells, and he first said no, but eventually he indulged and ate probably most of the food there – and then he kicked them out a week

later, claiming that they tried to force him, and maybe even poison him, to eat the food.
VYZYGOTH - Well, that's why Orwell was paranoid; most of the time he was right.
ALAN - Wells was a real basket-case, and he had about three or four wives, and he signed special legal documents with each one, to never to disclose his particular strange sexual deviances that he indulged in.
VYZYGOTH - That last one that apparently he signed, he was married just about on his deathbed, I guess she had something to do editorially with him. I forget when that was. When he was last put into the hospital after his stay in Jura. I guess that was an island off the coast of Scotland?
ALAN - Oh, that was Blair, that was Orwell.
VYZYGOTH - Yeah, yeah; you were talking about Wells?
ALAN - I was talking about Wells. I mean, Wells was an absolute basket-case and that's why the British Government picked him. He was so blackmailable; he was such a natural snob, who wanted to come from the lower classes to the higher classes – that's the worst kind you can find. And he hated the lower classes.
VYZYGOTH - Oh, that's clear, yeah.
ALAN - Orwell was a different kettle of fish. He understood; he'd been picked at university from a bureaucratic family, traditional bureaucrats, and he'd been trained to take part in this New World Order, until he found out that there were no sides here – they all belonged to the same head. And that's when he spoke out and that's when everybody turned against him, because he disclosed what was coming. But H.G. Wells was just a little propagandist for the British Government.
VYZYGOTH - Well, his repugnance for us, the "useless eaters," was very palpable.
ALAN - He wrote two books; his son finished the second one: Volume One and Two for A History of the World. And in there he goes through the whole eugenics program; in fact that piece that you read came from it. He goes through the eugenics program, the races that would be saved because they would be of benefit to the system, and the races that must be eliminated because they would be a drag to the system.
VYZYGOTH - Well, along those lines, of course that spirit is far from dead. Have you heard of a scientist, PhD, by the name of Pianca?
ALAN - That doesn't ring a bell right now…
VYZYGOTH - Alright; this individual gave a speech last March and his statement was: "Professor Pianca said the earth as we know it will not survive without drastic measures. Then, and without presenting any data to justify this number, he asserted that the only feasible solution to saving the earth is to reduce the population to 10 percent of the present number. He said AIDS is not an efficient killer, because it's too slow. His favorite candidate for eliminating 90 percent of the world's population is airborne ebola, because it is both highly lethal and it kills in days." Now, here is the sad thing about it: When Pianca finished his remarks – and this is before the Academy of Science, the Texas Academy of Science – he said: "When Pianca finished his remarks, the audience applauded. It wasn't merely a smattering of polite clapping that audiences diplomatically reserve for public or boring speakers – it was a loud, vigorous and enthusiastic applause." Now, how was somebody raised and what are they thinking about to have that kind of attitude to their fellow human beings? It's amazing.
ALAN - He's only one just reiterating what they've all said; Charles Galton did the same with his book "The Next Million Years," and Huxley said the same thing; Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing in "The Impact of Science on Society." All these front-men who lead our opinions, in fact they give most people their opinions – that's why they're big authors and they're pushed to the top – they are the ones who formulate our ideas, so that when it starts to become introduced and we see the effects of what they're talking about, we think it's not only natural, it's necessary. We're being programmed. We're being programmed constantly.
VYZYGOTH - You know, sometimes, I guess, one's subconscious oftentimes can be very effective as a canary in a cage. When you're not paying attention all of a sudden something hits, and you might not have even really realized it if you were watching or whatever, but like passing by the TV is like the greatest. We have talked several times about Edward Bernays, who is considered the first public relations type, if you will, in the United States. He wrote two books of renown, and that is: "Propaganda" and "Crystallizing Public Opinion," and in it he so lovingly refers to all of us as either "The Group" or "The Herd." Well now if you listen to certain ads, and I can't remember which one it is, but just keep your ears open, because it says: "don't follow the herd" – I think it says. So now that's crept in. Is that by coincidence? I doubt it.
ALAN - I know. This is the guy who got women to start smoking and he was paid to do it and get them into the bars too, and do different things.
VYZYGOTH - Yeah, and that's chronicled in the book: "Father of Spin" by Larry Tye. Alright, moving along, also, if we get a chance, I'd like to talk to you about radical environmentalism at the end of the show, if we could, and its usage to bring about a new feudalism. But, here's what I wanted to ask you, as it's starting to

occur now. I'm looking at the reason why the United States was even begun, even dating back obviously to the seventeenth century and perhaps even the late sixteenth. But with the idea, as you said, of the New Atlantis, that was a big proponent of that and also a Rosicrucian. From the very beginning with the colonies, even into the Masonic extension of the thirteen states and such, and what's happening now, could it possibly be that the United States has been raised, given a decent lifestyle for the most part across the board, and fatted, and now prepared perhaps for its purpose – and that is to be the sword of the NWO, perhaps a Fourth Reich. Do you think, as much as we'd like to believe that God shed His grace on us? I don't think so; I think he does it, you know, if at all, to people, not necessarily nations. But, could we have been, we in the United States for generations, been brought along for purposes other than we know on the surface? What do you think about that?

ALAN - Absolutely no doubt, not just guessing or coming to a conclusion through speculation or even little trivial data, but just reading the Founding Fathers' main books that they wrote themselves, their letters and so on. And you'll find that some of the big ones, Jefferson and Franklin, they left their letters, you go to the Franklin Institute, it's still in the family there and they've published their letters. And with Jefferson too, who was not only a member of Freemasonry, as Franklin was – Franklin, when he went to France, remember, was the Grand Master of the whole French Grand Orient Lodge – he was the top guy. And he says in his letters, he says that the foundation of the United States will be the groundwork for the amalgamation of the world into a federated world under a single government run by 12 Wise Men. In the Kabala 12 is the perfect number of government – that's why the European Union said, regardless of how many members come into the Union, they'll only keep 12 stars on their flag.

VYZYGOTH - Well, taking a look also at what part wars played in the situation, now, when we speak about Britain itself, and obviously we are not talking about the people; we are talking that even the Government, but whatever or whoever rules – you know, we look at the Revolution and we've had the informer on too, to talk about just such matters, and that really, treaties aside or whatever, we in the United States have inextricably been joined at the hip with Great Britain. Now, let me ask you this: at what point did the Monarchs decide perhaps it was best that they just stepped into the background, or did they actually get told to get out of town when Rothschild gained prominence in Britain in the 18th Century?

ALAN - It really happened around the time of Cromwell, Oliver Cromwell. Cromwell was financed, his whole army of Roundheads, their armor, their weaponry, everything was financed by bankers in Holland at the time. And that was really the beginning of where the Kings – and remember too that the Kings were eventually, after they killed off the ones who existed in England, they imported them from Germany and Prussia. The present group who came in, their real name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. In World War I they changed their name to Windsor, which was a place that they were living in, so they thought that they would adopt the name, because it was kind of odd to have the public going off to fight for your king and country with a German name against the Germans. So they changed their name to Windsor, but it's still officially Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. And these were places in Germany and Prussia, these were areas that that family owned; they were big estates and castles. So they stepped into the background then and they've been managed ever since as part of this whole system.

VYZYGOTH - Is there something to truth along the lines that there was a usurpation of the throne by the Windsors from perhaps, would that be the Spencers?

ALAN - Well, this is the way I can see it. After the English Revolution and they killed off Charles, and they did have the data on Charles' execution, where they were told by this little funding group in Holland: let him escape and catch him, because you need an excuse to execute him, and that's what they did. They allowed him to escape and then they caught him and executed him. And after that and after the next one they brought in the German groups. Now, the German groups had been specially reared for this very high esoteric religion that runs the world. The present group will be eventually the royalty of the whole planet – that's why they've been left alone. They belong to this society that runs the world.

VYZYGOTH - Well, two things, and I'll ask you the short one first. Is there some truth to the fact that Di being married to Charles and now having an heir, there is always that claim that there was a usurpation and if that's true, was she in a bloodline that allowed actually Charles to have an heir that was now kind of like a unification of both? Is that anywhere near correct?

ALAN - It's interesting, before I go into that, it's interesting that the media, when they changed her name from Princess Diana to Di, I knew that was the message that she was going to die. And I kid you not, that's what it was. Lady Die. And she was related to the Stewart family that was the Stewarts of Britain, that Royal Stewarts.

VYZYGOTH - And aren't they the ones that are claiming that the throne was wrested from them?

ALAN - Yeah.

VYZYGOTH - Okay. Also, we can go into like Merovingian bloodlines and all that stuff, but the thing is, but do the Royals, one, have a special really unique bloodtype? And two, do they all look to, or maybe they are, some – well, connected to the Merovingian line? Did they hold that as something, or is that just basic urban legend?
ALAN - I think a lot of the urban legend is put out by the publicity groups around the Royals. In fact, that's a fact, because they've even done specials on the Royal Family and then eventually, a few years later, the same company will expose the fact that they made a lot of nonsense up about them. They're constantly feeding us this stuff to keep us mystified and consumed. Personally, I don't really think that's really the point, any particular DNA or whatever. I think it's the fact that they do belong to inbred groups, going back for maybe thousands of years, definitely hundreds. They came out around the Middle Ages more openly under Rosicrucianism, which transformed into different branches, each one keeping its own speciality and forming Freemasonry as well for the system to make sure it was kept under their thumb; it's their system. Freemasonry is really their system of keeping control. See, this is the whole thing to do with the Cathars and the Albigensians. The last Crusade the Catholic Church had was against the Albigensians and the Cathars and these people were the ones who had a parallel system to the Church, the only difference being they claimed that the Lord of the World was in charge of the world. And they did have two main orders: one for the ordinary people, like all religions – for the masses they had the mass – and for the Elite they had the order called "The Perfecti." The Perfecti, like all esoteric religions – and all religions have this part in them, by the way – the Perfecti, because you were perfected, you didn't have to follow the rules that were made for the ordinary people, you would become a god. So they did not pertain to you anymore. It's interesting that not long after that, out came the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, which is called The Rite of Perfection, which is the main one that runs the US today. And I think a lot of these remnants of the Cathars and Albigensians came in with the Puritans into the US, I have no doubt about that at all. And the leading families still run it today.
VYZYGOTH - Two events that took place – let me go back, I think I still want to ask you one other question. Is it true that at one point the Rothschilds, with of course their statements about that if I contract a country's money I care not who makes its laws – was there a time when the Rothschilds and the City of London became preeminent?
ALAN - Personally, again, I think they were brought in to take charge of the Royalty's affairs, remembering this same Royalty had been imported from Germany as well.
VYZYGOTH - Wasn't it William Hanover's money that Rothschilds actually used to bust a move to put them into the situation where they could buy the Bank of England?
ALAN - That's what the claim is. Now, that was the authorized version by the Rothschilds' grandmother. She was the official spokesperson for the family for the authorized book; that they tried to claim they just worked their way up from rags, literally rags to riches. And that they used his money as investment and it was the interest off that investment that supposedly gave them their start – the man still got his money back – supposedly, according to the Grandmother. That was nonsense. They were never rag and bone merchants. They were trained in the best, the highest banks in Frankfurt, Germany. They had been reared and trained to do exactly what they were to do, and I think they came in to look after this Royalty that had also been imported from Germany and Prussia.
VYZYGOTH - Well, then who would have orchestrated such things to bring them along?
ALAN - Again, it was an esoteric society. And I have no doubt at all it's related. Judging from how I know this esoteric religion works, and what I've studied on it, I've no doubt it's related to the Cathars and the Albigensians.
VYZYGOTH - So do you see those two peoples as being somewhat Saturnine?
ALAN - You might say that. They use all the religions – that's the beauty of this in a sense. They use all the religions' symbologies. And they've found places in France, even, you probably remember four or five years ago under Paris, they had gone down through the labyrinths underneath the city; it was on television. They found huge rooms there with the symbology – you had the Star of David, you had the Swastika, you had all the Freemasonic symbols, the Hindu symbols, all over the ceilings and walls. Not chalked or scribbled, but professionally put there and lots of chairs there and so on. You're talking about a religion that uses all of the world's religions and symbologies.
VYZYGOTH - Well, isn't it interesting though that the Vatican saw fit to whack both the Cathars and the Albigensians?
ALAN - It is, and it isn't. When you rule a world, even a world religion, remembering you always, in any major religion, have an esoteric side to it; you can have many-many employees working beneath you, compartmentalized, who don't even know there's another side to it themselves, all down through the ages.

And it's interesting, for instance, a lot of the Albigensians were taken into monasteries for refuge, and they became the monks of special orders. That doesn't surprise me at all. So, one part of the Church is true believers in the religion – that's all they know about – and they go after the Albigensians; another part is on the esoteric side of this religion, that takes care of the other side. On every side of every faction there are two sides. There are two sides on every side: the ones who know and the ones who don't.
VYZYGOTH - And does that necessarily beget a synthesis?
ALAN - Yeah. Even in the Civil War, it's incredible to read the Masonic stories of officers and men who were caught by an enemy, and when the bayonet was ready to get put into them, they give the Masonic sign for help, and they were taken in and put into these officers' own homes! – and nursed back to health. This was in authorized books they put out.
VYZYGOTH - Well, when we say: "knowing the handshake," obviously, because we see it flashed so many times, especially with Bush. But, I mean, that runs much deeper than national ties; and that was the same situation in the Revolutionary War as well, wasn't it?
ALAN - Absolutely. There were times when companies of men, British – most of them actually weren't even British, they were Hanoverian from Germany, because this present House, Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, is also part of the Hanoverian bunch – so they brought all these troops in, and as they were walking through the forest, they would spot these other oncoming ones of the enemy, and they'd literally give their signs and gestures at the front and they'd look the other way and pass each other. That's recorded in history books.
VYZYGOTH - Alright. I'll tell you what. We got a question for you and then I'm going to go ahead and probably pose a question that'll take up the second half of the show. And again, we're with Alan Watt, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and is today the day that you're going to give us a blurb?
ALAN - I hope so, if I don't get shut down again – you never know. I might have get somebody else, just in case, if I don't get out, to put the blurb out for me, just to let people know.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, give me a holler if you need it. But seriously, we'll talk about this after the show. Let me pose this question. It says: "what advice can you give to those of us, who are average working-class people, who don't own land and have average jobs and no savings, as to how to proceed throughout life, given that we are in an artificially created and planned social structure?" Oh!
ALAN - Ah, to be honest with you…here's the thing. You can offer advice till you're blue in the face, knowing that people, most people, are not risk-takers. You could offer them the chance of a lifetime, sometimes, and they'll go off in a different direction, never knowing that they might not get that chance again. They're not risk-takers, and because they're not risk-takers they'll stay put where they are. Most of them. There are people who, regardless of their situation – and again, it all depends on the spouse, because the system depends on the mother. She's a mother wanting her little nest there, and wanting the income to take care of the children – that's natural – that's been abused and used too by the Elite forever. The Romans were favorites for that. So, yeah, in a sense, if your wife is strong enough to go along with it, and if you're a risk-taker, then you have to make the decisions and somehow get out. Yeah, you'll probably drop what you're used to, for what you call your standard of living. But, hey, how long are you going to have it anyway? You're not going to have it much longer.
VYZYGOTH - Well, let me personalize this a bit. If in fact perhaps if I'm letting myself to be much the same as this couple. I mean, one of the things we always resisted, was just being, as Bernays would say, being manipulated as part of the herd. I mean, we didn't hang around with people who wanted to hang around with us because of the kind of car we had. That wasn't going to happen. In other words, we never got roped into the materialism; I think that's the number one element. That might be too facile for your satisfaction, but I think, pretty much, if you understand what happens and you don't get manipulated, I mean, you can only…let's put it this way. I mean, if you're on the Titanic, what do you do? Do you go up the smokestack and be the last one? I mean, what do you think, Alan? I mean, you know, in a way you really can't, you can't avoid it, so the best thing you can do is live, I guess, in a sense, in the system but outside it and not be driven. And as you well know too, if you look for the truth, like Robinson Jeffers said in his poem, be angry at the sun, it hunts in no pack. And so, you know, it's also a life sometimes of, not isolation, but ostracization. So, would you speak to that?
ALAN - Well, it's true, most people have been so pampered, especially for the last 20-25 years or so, where they don't even have to get up to turn their TV station so they can be hypnotized by another station. Everything is at the flick of a switch, instantaneous; and because of that they are giving up their ability for decision-making in many-many ways. That same technique is used on them. They are in a city situation; they want to believe, they are trained to believe, that there's a thousand agencies out there to help them, should they ever get into trouble or become destitute or whatever. It's all fear-based that keeps them actually there. It's fear-based techniques. Well, if they want to live in fear and have their, you know,

guaranteed power – it's not guaranteed anymore either – and all the toys they're used to, then stay where you are. If you want to take the risk and do with less and use ingenuity once in a while, or do without once in a while, then take off and go somewhere else with a different standard of living and you will be much freer. You're freer within your own mind – that's all you have, is your mind. All the toys in the world aren't going to compensate and save you. In fact, that was tying you down to the road that you're on, to destruction. You'll hang on to them right down to when they come round your door to give you your final inoculation.

VYZYGOTH - One of the things that we held on to, and to this day, is never to get inured or accustomed or addicted to anything or whatever, that if it was threatened to be taken away from you, it could bring you down to your knees. Just be able to let it all go.

ALAN - You have to. I've talked to people, if you've ever visited people too in hospitals and so on that were dying. You never hear them talking about what they're going to miss, I want my TV or my car, or my favorite toolkit or whatever it happens to be...

VYZYGOTH - ...or why didn't I spend more hours at the office...

ALAN - ...or did I clean the house properly, you know. None of that stuff. It just isn't there. What they'll talk about are those people, the few people, who said something during their life that made an impact on them. That's what they talk about: meaning, meaning, you see.

VYZYGOTH - Well, well said, and I hope that answers the couple's...Well, at least it gives them something to think about. What I want to do is, we have some more questions, but I think they're germane to what we're going to talk about right now. And I just want to focus on something. A Canadian listener had posed something in the show you were on last, I didn't get to it, about the Industrial Revolution, but I'm sort of thinking about what an interesting time but not very well publicized is what took place, I guess you could say in Europe and in the United States in the mid 19th Century. But I look at it as being key for several reasons. One, we have the Second Industrial Revolution, and the importance that might have, and I want to specify that. Also, you had the Civil War, which was the knee-capping of the United States and I think, a final harnessing of we the people. And third, we also have the writing of the Communist Manifesto, and then later on, in the, what, late 1860s you had Das Kapital. I think somehow all of these are related. And so, let me start with the Industrial Revolution. We don't think about it much, but could that have been an element that kicked off and created a divide for the laboratories that would become Capitalism, Socialism or Social Democracy, and Communism?

ALAN - There's no doubt. There's no doubt whatsoever. When you look upon, it's like a general would look upon a war, a war on the public, continually, you know that eventually, if you don't put out a front man there to lead a counter-revolution, then amongst the people who are being oppressed they will find their own. So you always put your own ones first, to say all the right things, more clearly and succulently than anyone is saying; and the people will follow them. And so Marx and those boys were put out, because it was all to do with money and capital, and materialism, the whole doctrine of materialism. And sure enough, the public, who were all on edge, ready for revolution, followed the Marxian code, never realizing it would lead them to the same point, eventually, of high industrialization; that's what the Soviet system did. You had many countries, small countries, different countries, different languages and customs, all pushed into one big Union. Very much like the United States, when you think about it; they all have the same letters in some ways, you know, the Soviet Union, the S.U.; the United States is the U.S. - it's a mirror image, you see. One had the Red Star, one had the White Star. You see, it's a mirror image of the same system, working apparently in opposition, but not at all; it's working together to standardize many peoples under one, into a high industrial age.

VYZYGOTH - Alright, might we have seen that in recent times a very key moment, when in this melding, this eventual melding of all economic systems, you see the Soviet Union supposedly disaggregating, you see Eastern Europe being opened up again; and then over here in the United States you see a greater, shall we say, socialization or sovietization. You know, the Republicans keep talking about, for instance, reducing government and it does nothing but expand.

ALAN - Actually we're on par with the ex Soviet Union. We're exactly on the same system as they emerged into, which was meant to happen, and Lenin talked about it. He said, the dictatorship of the proletariat - what he should have really said was, over the proletariat – the dictatorship won't last for more than seventy or eighty years, then we go into the next phase, which will be neither completely communist and neither completely capitalist. He was talking about the merging of the two systems into one. And he was only one of many authors who wrote about that at the beginning of the 1900s. So they are exactly on track. What emerged out of the Soviet Union, is a socialistic, almost a Soviet-style bureaucracy, massive stratas of bureaucracies running the whole of Europe, on par with what's happening and coming into place here now.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah, I mean, so we all know we are going to go into the same grey existence.
ALAN - It's the design. In fact, Gorbachev, in his last speech, when he was the President, remember, of the Soviet Union, before they brought him over to the US, before he walked across the world giving lectures about the New World Order on Margaret Thatcher's arm, you know. She introduced him all over the planet as the New Soviet. He talked about this, and in his last speech to the Soviet Union, before he came over - this is to the Politburo - he said: You will hear shortly that Communism is dead; he says: don't believe it, we're simply going into the next transformationary stage to push worldwide into the Global System.
VYZYGOTH - Well, there have been a number of defectors, two I can think of, one is Golitsyn. I mean, if you can take what they're saying as true, it's like: "tell the West that Communism died, and they will all go back to sleep." In fact, if you even talk about Communism, as I've found, you get looked at like it's some kind of like out-of-vogue word.
ALAN - Yeah, you're talking about the Roman Army.
VYZYGOTH - And it's like no, don't think, because that's where we're going to.
ALAN - We are, we are under the Sovietized system, this is what they had. They had the guys coming in with the machine guns, bashing your door in at three in the morning. And this kind of stuff and dragging people off, no trial, nothing, under their own form of "Homeland Security." That was where the whole system was perfected, was the Soviet Union. We are the New World Soviet, it's here. It's just they won't use the same terms.
VYZYGOTH - No. But, you know, it's beautiful, because as I've been talking about that book: "Toward Soviet America" by William Z. Foster back in 1932; he laughed, he goes: "Okay, folks, you call it 'federalization' but you know what it is? - it's Sovietization, and you don't get it, because you called it 'federal.' " And I mean, you know...
ALAN - And remember too with the American Civil War, apart from all the emotional topics and the other topics, which were all very real - it was a takeover of a Northern industrial system, run on banking and debt and credit, of a non-industrial Southern region, which was definitely run on slavery by the majority; you know, that's how it was run. Not all of the people owned slaves, but the big plantations certainly did; but the fact is there was one industrialized system taking over another. Remember, companies take over, and this is what they say, you can do it through diplomacy and takeover: war is an extension of business and politics. And they took it over and then Karl Marx, remember, telegraphed Lincoln and the letter is in the US Congressional Records, from Karl Marx to Lincoln, congratulating him on keeping and expanding the centralized government, which is a fundamental tenet of Communism, of Marxism.
VYZYGOTH - Alright. Well, two things: one, obviously, as we said, there was a mentality, I guess, in the United States, to try to keep the States obviously very powerful and keep a mere, you know, cursory structure or whatever, for some kind of unification. And maybe you needed that for the public defense and such, if you were going to be invaded. I mean, I don't know, but clearly there was an idea that we don't want to be one big happy family, and of course, that did occur, so there, as we said before, there is a trial run of federation. And two, I don't really believe that in the end the Vatican nor Britain or the Monarchs in general, who obviously were represented by the Secret Treaty of Verona in 1822, wanted to see the United States necessarily decimated; they wanted them to go through a certain centralization and expansion of Government, to make them obviously more Monarchial.
ALAN - There's no doubt; and as I say, when they sent Rudyard Kipling over to read his poem on the White Man's Burden, having to take over the world for all the poor souls that couldn't run it themselves. And he said: "We pass the torch on to you" and he read that to the US Senate, because he was a high Mason; that's the only ones who could read things as a foreigner in the US Senate. And that was the official handing over: "we pass the torch on to you." They'd had many meetings in the Royal Institute of International Affairs in England on the fact that Britain, through all the wars that they'd gone through on behalf of London, they were almost destitute, with massive debts. The US would have to take over. It had the manpower, it had the resources, natural and otherwise, to lead the world. So it was decided long-long ago the US would take the lead.
VYZYGOTH - Interesting too, because the time is coming, I believe, for this Fourth Reich to be dashed upon the chessboard out in Asia. But also, when you talk about "passing the torch," I can't let that get by because obviously we have that French Masonic Lady out in New York Harbor called Columbia, who is Isis with her torch; and I also find it interesting, by the way, and certain people who are not particularly happy as I am, not with the 9-11 scholars, their logo happens to be - guess what? - the torch.
ALAN - Oh, what a surprise.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, we have a comment for you, then another question. And like I said, the mid-19th Century is a very interesting time, as it impacts the way we live even today. It says: "The more I reflect on

it the more I realize that the Elite ruling this world represents nothing but a [inaudible] trailer park [?]. The Elites absolutely did come over in the Mayflower and subsequent boats. William Percy's wife had a lineage going back through the old royal lines, back through Eleanor of Aquitaine, William the Conqueror and Charlemagne; I know, because I'm married to one of her descendents."
Alright, we got a question for you too. "Has Alan ever made any mistakes in his research that have led him to realize that something important was to be corrected? Also, what are some of the most important formative realizations about this global agenda that you have come across through the decades, whether it's from making mistakes or not? And finally, can you identify anybody in history who was working for the Agenda, but decided at some point that they wanted to try and stop it? What effect did they have and what can that teach people who want to try and stop the Agenda?" Alright, the first half of this is: whether by trial and error or whatever, have you ever come to some big "aha"-s that changed your way of thinking what you had before?
ALAN - Well you always do, especially personally about your own life and how you see the world; the more you learn the more changes come upon you. And that's called growing, you know. So, that happens, absolutely. Now, sometimes you will come across information put out that you have to really wade through and you'll have one opinion until you find more information on the same topic. It was interesting with Akhenaton of Egypt, how they always portrayed him as being a sort of family man, etcetera, who didn't want war; and I used to think well this guy was probably a good enough fellow, until you realize that when they dug up all the thousands of tablets, reports sent by envoys from their satrapies across the ancient world. There was a war coming towards them and it was taking over, and he totally ignored it right to the very end – it made no sense. Until you realized he was part of this new incoming bunch. You see, these people rule over a country and they don't relate to that country, they are simply rulers; if they move to another place, they will be the rulers of that country or empire. Each time they move they get a bigger and bigger empire. This is an ancient system going back for thousands of years. So, yeah, I changed my mind on that one a long time ago.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, and the second one, I will throw this out; he said was anybody working for, you know, "the Agenda," but decided some…"
ALAN - Blair was one, or George Orwell, who definitely spilled the beans. He fervently believed, he had been trained that what he was working for would help the working poor, and their standards of living and a whole new society. He was picked at Cambridge University and trained as most of them are for the CIA or MI6 or whatever. He fought in the Spanish Civil War on the side of the left wing and became a hero; and when he got to know the Communists that were coming in from other countries, he realized that it was a completely different agenda going to come out of this; a different destination. And he came back to Britain and the Socialist Clubs that used to welcome him as a hero and author, turned their back on him, because he said, look, you're all being led up the garden path to the same destination as the other side.
VYZYGOTH - I look at many of the assassinations and there is more than people really realize, because they were attributed to some other means, of Presidents who got whacked. And I would think also, when they change their minds or go rogue, or have a change of heart even up to Kennedy, that's probably not a good idea.
ALAN - Some of them, like McKinley, I think really didn't even know what was going on. They were out of the loop. They were making decisions, thinking they were the President and the lone gunman picks them out and comes to them and kills them. I mean, this is standard. You don't have to have a guy at the top who even knows the Agenda. You could even put a Pope in there that wouldn't have a clue and they have, in the past.
VYZYGOTH - Oh, yeah. You know, there might be something to McKinley, regarding the financial situations, which always seem to be one of the things that can get you killed. I mean, obviously, with Garfield as well, and even going back to William Henry Harrison, who may have been a very brutal military man with regard to the way he dealt with the Native Americans. But it's funny that he did not recognize the Divine Right of Monarchs to rule and thirty days later he sleeps with the fishes. You know, and we go on and on, in fact, one of the things too, without getting pedantic, is that - and it's well publicized in the papers of the day; you have James Buchanan getting poisoned at his inaugural party for running afoul as some would believe, and I do, of the Vatican. And here, he lives on. But obviously, some members of his party died, and, I mean, how in the world did we not even find out about this in our history books? You know, and of course, the thing with Buchanan, is he may have been reluctant to want to commence to the Civil War earlier, and it's like, well if you're not going to do that, you know, we have to do an attitude adjustment here, and I guess Buchanan, though he did survive, obviously was pretty much just a bare, you know, semblance of himself. So, with this bit about people changing their minds on the Agenda - yes. Now, the one thing I would ask

you – oh we're out of time – I don't even want to start that one – whether or not the whole thing is scripted or whether they are little rogue things that occur and change the course of history.
ALAN - I would always tell people: the biggest heroes that you have, generally work for the other side. They are trained from an early age to be your leaders. That's always been standard in fact. And they will say all the right things, they will appear in fact to be on top of all information, always. They always have to appear to be on top, so that the bulk of the population will follow them. And they are well funded and well connected.
VYZYGOTH - Sounds like some of the personages we have in our Patriot Networks down here.
ALAN - Well, "patriot" means "it's a riot pa." Yeah, that's what it means. The patriot game is the oldest game in history that's been used and abused by the leaders.
VYZYGOTH - We have been with Alan Watt, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, I'll call you back up and see if I can give you any assistance, okay?
ALAN - Sure enough.
VYZYGOTH - Thank you very much for being on with us.
ALAN - It's a pleasure.
VYZYGOTH - Bye-bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL" RADIO
WITH VYZYGOTH
Jan 9, 2007

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

VYZYGOTH - Welcome to another segment of the Grassy Knoll; I'll get this right: it is January 9, 2007 - there you go. And with us today is Alan Watt and the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com - please check that out if you want to. We'll talk a lot about his web site throughout today - and thank you very much for coming with us.
ALAN - It's a pleasure to be on.
VYZYGOTH - A lot of things to talk about, if you will, - a listener had asked for you to come back on, and I know you have gotten, I think, pretty popular out there and - but I said to him: "well, could you bring up a topic you haven't heard Alan speak to?" I said: "that would be a good idea; I mean, I would like that." He said: "fine." And he tabled two possibilities; but before we get to that, what I want to ask you, two things. Now we're shooting up Somalia, and do you have any ideas, Alan, as to what that's all about?
ALAN - I've got old books - I generally follow the old books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs with their world policies they've been publishing and putting out there for fifty-odd years or more. And they talked about the whole of Africa and they did mention Somalia and the vast untapped oil reserves that one day they would have to exploit. So you're just seeing the unfolding of a well-laid business plan, where each part of the plan unfolds at the right time according to their strategies. And also Africa - which, we know, is a basket case - it truly is - it's been fomented with wars and all the rest of it - the cultures are destroyed; and according to the old Darwinian theory too, which is true - this part is true anyway - that the superior culture, once it dominates the lesser, the lesser will either have to adapt very quickly or die. And we see that strategy being used in Africa. They have lost their culture; they can't adapt to the West, they don't have the financial resources either; corruption is rampant, because the West has been funding warlords that are just the big Mafia crooks. So, now it's time to go in and clean it up, and that means: taking over and amalgamating Africa, because under the European Union plan, Africa was to become a united continent, like Europe before it joins - and Mandela has been pushing for the united African continent to become into one big power block structure. So all the different countries have to be wiped out basically with their borders and re-amalgamated under this new structure. So we are seeing the push for that now. They have been killing off the Africans for years now with AIDS and everything else, so they are well on their way to where they want to go.
VYZYGOTH - Yeah, I think we forget that the first time, I think, we ever heard of AIDS, it was associated, I think, specifically with women in Sub-Saharan Africa.

ALAN - It first broke out really in Haiti and then hit Africa; and it was right after the United Nations' World Health Organization had gone through with free smallpox vaccinations. And you can follow the trail of the smallpox vaccinations and that's the trail of the AIDS. There is no doubt on that; that's been well exposed by now. Maybe forgotten by some; but it's out there.
VYZYGOTH - We had on yesterday Kevin Annett from out in Vancouver who was chronicling the genocide of aboriginal people in Canada with that same methodology - and of course, the Untied States pulled that off with the Native Americans with the smallpox scam as well. But, you know, isn't it possible to, if we take a look at Sub-Saharan Africa, also, many parts of South America and even South-East Asia, and is it my imagination, or are these cultures - and I would say: had been deliberately de-technologued, you know, whatever that word is. They were not allowed technology; they seem to have been suppressed - could it be because of all that's beneath the very land that these people walk upon?
ALAN - It's a good part of it; there's no doubt on that at all. In fact, if you read the writings of Cecil Rhodes that was sent into South-Africa primarily - he didn't mention just South Africa; he talked about taking over the whole continent eventually under a long-term plan. But he said that "there's millions of people on this land, doing nothing with it" - that's what he said. We'll find that kind of statement used by guys like Mill, who was the big economist for Britain in the 1700s, then his son John Stuart Mill took over. They had all the races: the American Indians, the Africans and a sort of, very much like Adolf Hitler's list of "sub-species" that would either have to adapt; and if they couldn't, they would have to be - and that's what he said - "have to be eradicated." And Cecil Rhodes went along with this agenda too. He said: "those who could not mimic the white man, would have to be eradicated, because they are sitting on land which will have to be exploited one day for its mineral and oil resources." So they knew exactly where they were going and we're watching the Grand Finale of that as they wipe out the - what they call "surplus population."
VYZYGOTH - I guess you are familiar with Roméo Dallaire who had done that "Shaking hands with the Devil" documentary, in which he realized, being a UN military man, that when he went down into Rwanda, that in fact, the UN nor the Vatican - you can place it on their doorstep as well - had any intention of stopping what was going on down there.
ALAN - Oh, he was well aware of it. Dallaire - it's strange enough - see, Dallaire was a military man; he was a General and I guess he spent many-many years in the military, so he had a military mind-set; and he was sending all these reports back to the United Nations, saying: "look, this is going to happen; a man came in; a native came in with the plan, with the maps of the attack and how it is to begin;" and this thing was fomented initially, strangely enough, by France - they had armed one side - France had been arming one side as a paramilitary organization, supposedly "to keep the peace;" these are the ones who eventually went on the rampage and started it all off. Now, Dallaire had all of that information; he sent it to the United Nations and he could not figure out - still doesn't either; he can't because of his military mind-set; - why the United Nations simply did not stop it or send them reinforcements. So he was left with a bunch of Belgian troops, who were crack troops, but there were too few of them to do anything about it. So he went through this whole morass of watching the slaughter, feeling helpless and still sending dispatches off to the United Nations, and he was getting silence in return. He still cannot figure it out that the United Nations wanted this to happen. And now he works for an NGO organization of expert people, including military people, in one of these new boards that are meant to "bridge the gaps" between peoples. He still hasn't figured it out!
VYZYGOTH - Yeah, also, Kevin [a Christian Minister] yesterday was a little critical of him, saying, you know, I guess, becoming...alright, I'm not real good with Canadian politics. He is not a Member of Parliament, but he is a Senator, right? And basically, what he thought would happen with Dallaire is they kicked him upstairs and shut him up.
ALAN - I don't think it was even just that. That's part of it perhaps, but Dallaire, you see, after that happened, Dallaire left the military; he became a drunk - he went on an alcoholic binge - he was suicidal and tremendously depressed; he went right down to the bottom, because he still couldn't figure out. His dilemma was the clash of his indoctrination versus his experience. And he couldn't reconcile the two; he still had to have faith in something - and then he was approached by the United Nations. Now, they have lots of these big NGOs [Non-Governmental Organizations], recruiting experts from different fields into; and these new NGOs are supposedly helping to create dialogue and prevent these things happening in the future. So he has joined the very camp that caused it and brought it on in the first place.
VYZYGOTH - The NGOs, what is there, about 70 or more now under the umbrella of the United Nations. Now, I stepped out this morning to pick up a newspaper to find out what the competition is doing, and two things happened. I want to run both by you: one, you know, chemtrails are not new to any of us. I did get a phone call though, when I got back home, from another radio show host South of the Bay, who said: "did you take a look at what's going on out there?" Such a dry day and the temperature is down in the sixties;

he said: “and it’s heavy as anything.” I said: “yeah, I know, I saw it too.” But a funny thing, you know, what I was saying to him, you know, Alan, you have experienced this as well, I saw somebody who put out an article that really kind of played up the potential pathology of the chemtrails. And while I am sure it’s not good to inject something into the air that kind of didn’t come with the earth, you know, my point is to... what I am thinking to myself, it’s like: “look, the Elite’s got to live on this planet as well and I don’t see them walking around with oxygen tanks.” I mean, I am not saying it’s a good thing, but could it be more about weather modification and not necessarily trying to, across the board, weaken all the species. What do you think?

ALAN - I think it’s multi-purpose. These guys never do one thing for one reason; they always have multiple purposes behind it; they get lots of bangs for their buck. And I do think it’s to affect the people; the people are losing their memory; short-term memory too; even younger people. It’s dumbing them down. They are way too complacent, but then, if you were on the other side, you would use all of these warfare weapons at this particular time, when you are bringing the world through the biggest change culturally and otherwise that it’s ever had for thousands of years. You don’t want a thinking, sentient population as you bring all these changes to pass. Because this is nothing to where we are to go shortly! There will be big, very big changes are going to occur shortly. So, yeah, they are breathing the stuff in, but, you know, there are also advanced sciences where they can filter this stuff from their bodies with even portable machines the size of a cigarette pack they could carry around in their pocket. That’s not available to the general public. Very much like the stuff that they use for people with kidney problems, renal dialysis. They have the advanced ones that they could be walking around with, for the Elite; and I am sure that’s what they are doing.

VYZYGOTH - Well, there are some people out there are, I guess, trying to approximate that kind of technology as best they can in a homeopathic sense; and really, probably one of the greatest things that all of us can do is to pay a little more attention and follow the practice of detoxifying.

ALAN - It’s possible, but, see, I don’t like talking as though I’m a defeatist, I don’t mean to sound like that. But I don’t think the public really realize that what they’re up against. They’re still thinking in terms of all of the information they’ve been given so far. There’s always 3 levels of science on the go simultaneously. Everything that we know from the magazine rack on science to professorship down is the lowest level. Now, most of the diseases today are man-made. They have been made in laboratories and that’s why the herbalist stuff and so on is not working with it. It’s not working. These are not dummies at the top. They have incredible understanding of how to put together, how to construct bacterium and viruses; and that’s why the normal stuff is not working. These are not normal diseases. And I hate to promote some...there are some terrible quacks out there too, making millions of dollars on people, by selling false information or products, etcetera. People have to beware of this and understand it. Don’t give into fear and simply panic-buy - you got to do some homework first. And generally you can find the stuff for detoxification in the old herbal books printed up until the 20th Century. Anything that’s supposed to be “new” is nonsense, because herbs have been here for thousands and thousands of years and even the ancient Egyptians had them all catalogued as to what worked and what didn’t.

VYZYGOTH - Well, when you talk about three levels of science, I ran across this - I wasn’t looking for this, but this comes from Arthur C. Clarke’s “Childhood’s End” written in 1953. You can’t make this stuff up - this is supposedly science fiction. And here’s the quote: “Far away over the lake something was coming in from the West, flying low and fast. Aircraft were uncommon in these parts, unless one counted the trans-polar lines, which must be passing overhead every hour of the day and night; but there were never any sign of their presence save an occasional vapor trail high against the blue of the stratosphere.” So, I don’t know if that’s a coincidence.

ALAN - It’s not a coincidence. Even H.G. Wells in his book “The Shape of Things to Come” where he is talking about a New World Order and an amalgamated world under a scientifically led Government, which he called “The Freemasonry of the Air” - it was to be an air force that literally sprayed gases all over the planet and, you know, affected the people below. And that was in the 1920s.

VYZYGOTH - Yeah. I have to share this with you: it wasn’t one of the high points of my radio career. But we had a guest on to speak to, you know, what was happening today with aspartame and MSG, and we were talking about Alzheimers and I kind of said to her; “oh, what’s that disease, again; I can’t remember!” Alzheimer. That didn’t look real good for me.

ALAN - Ah, I know, but as long as it eventually clicks, you know, then you can breathe a sigh of relief.

VYZYGOTH - Well, thanks for the help. But, anyway, another thing that happened when I was out and about...I don’t know if you’ve heard this terminology, and I kind of got myself in a little bit of a fix if I ever go back to this store. Late last night I was going out to cover a sporting event, went into a convenience store and there is guy behind the counter and he was tattooed to the max - an illustrated man. And I took a

look at some of it and I remembered seeing him before in the summertime when he was short-sleeved. And I looked at him and he's got a hat on, with a big, you know, Masons' G, so I was feeling a little feisty, so I said: "you a Mason?" He says: "yeah." I said: "what degree?" He said: "33" and I said: "that's Scottish Rite." Then he goes on: "are you down?" I went on: "yeah, but I'll talk to you later." Now, what is "are you down?" Is this a Mason's jargon, like are you in the Brotherhood, or what?
ALAN - It can be. There's a lot of new terms that a lot of them are using; they think it's trendy.
VYZYGOTH - Well, you know, it's kind of hip-hop to say: "are you down?" The next thing I was thinking of doing was reaching over to shake his hand, but I would have to have gotten that right, one time only. Alright, now, coming back in the truck: I have it tuned to the Fascist Nazis that are on all the AM stations; Hannity and the boys and Glen Beck that is especially repulsive; and he's got on Rick Santorum and I guess what he was a recently defrocked Senator from Pennsylvania - so, I am listening to this guy and I really don't know who it is yet, but I am hearing Rick and hearing Rick, and I think: well, I don't know who it is, but it is probably Santorum. And he is going on and on and on, just like Beck does about ban all Islam and Liberals and they all suck, they are all the reasons for everything in the world - and now he is coming out with some kind of policy center or organization called: "American Enemies." I go to his web site and I am thinking to myself: "Where is this guy coming from and where in the world was he raised?" I mean, this is just flat-out hate-mongering and I can't believe it! And I look at him, you know, he's a backhand and a half of all people [?] - I could take it from Jessie Ventura maybe, but not him; but, I mean, you know: "American Enemies" - what is going on here?
ALAN - You will probably find he is - see, I've noticed that most of the things that happen in the public limelight, are just a drama for the public. And it really woke me up when Nixon came out with the scandal and his drama of "he didn't lie to the people," etcetera, and we thought that was the last of Nixon, and yet, Nixon hadn't been demoted. It wasn't until he died, we found out that all that time afterwards he was the main go-between for setting up the policies for the coming China - full time! And that was kept secret from the public - that was the most important job the US could possibly give him at that time.
VYZYGOTH - I remember during that period also. I happened to be driving into Bergen county in New Jersey - not in the neighborhood I lived in, but coming upon this rather tony house, you know, in a tony neighborhood; and I saw a suite out in front, and I said to the guy I was driving with: "what's that all about?" He said: "that's Nixon's house." He finished his days out in Park Ridge, New Jersey, at least on the East Coast. And moving along, as far as the topics that a listener wanted to at least hear you speak to. And this is one of them; and that is: "What about money? Money as we know it today. If Civilizations have more or less repeated the same behavior and the same pursuits, was money always the always there, and if so, did it ever really work?"
ALAN - Yes, it always works when it's there; it always works in the same way, because money is an artificial - actually it's a deviant creation. It's not a natural creation; it's a deviant creation; it comes between people who barter real goods and exchange things, so the third man becomes the boss: the guy who gets you to believe that money is the equivalent of what you're selling or trading. He becomes the boss over you, because ultimately he always decides what it's worth; and then in from that comes taxation - it's hard to tax grain off people and get armies to go around - even to get an army together is very difficult to do: you can't hold them together without money to pay them. Money is THE unnatural creation itself. And it's interesting that even in Scotland up until about the 1700s in the Highlands, nails were worth more - in fact, they traded nails for money, because at least it was practical. They could use them. Most folk used to barter, even in the Southern States, up until the property taxes came in, people used to barter even their labor, and they had to eventually get jobs to get into the system to earn money to pay taxes when that law came through.
VYZYGOTH - I don't know how you feel about this, but I'll run it by you and whatever you have to say is fine. I look at - you know, it says in Scripture that "the love of money is the root of all evil." The LOVE of money.
ALAN - Yes, well, they had to, because when the Catholic Church wrote that they had already been using money since 800 BC. So they depended upon money for the taxation to keep the Church going; they had to re-write that part.
VYZYGOTH - Well, what I am thinking is that money always seems to be included in, shall we say, a wrong-minded power grab and it seems to have been this way through almost every civilization. I read the Babylonian Woe [by William T. Still], which was very interesting, where I guess the author right there chronicles what took place in Sumeria. And you're no stranger to this either, but is it that every civilization, no matter how far back, and as much as anybody can really know about such things - is there a process where almost every culture, every civilization went through the barter and then somebody – and this is where I'm going with the more or less "Evil" side – but then somebody gets it in their head: "hey, we can

run this scam, with having something that represents something else."
ALAN - That's right. Well, that all came from the ancient times. If you were to take the Phoenicians, the Phoenicians were THE world traders for hundreds of years - and I don't think that they disappeared, they just transformed into another people as time went by. Even their name is occultic. What they were doing even thousands of years ago, was: standardizing the old world, the ancient world - because initially they'd come in, in trade routes. They'd barter, straight swaps: this for that - and then, the next time they'd come, they definitely went for the women - they wrote about it, their techniques. They would send out a little boat off from the main ship to shore; set up a bonfire at night; put some wine and even beer there and jewelry for the women; and the women were always more adventurous than the males and they would come to the fire first, they would pick up the jewelry, etcetera, and then the men would come in and they'd get a little drunk and then the guys would row back out from the main ship and join them - and that's how they would get them into their system. Their whole port system was called "customs" - what they did, was study the customs of the natives and then found out the weak points to exploit them; how to exploit them. So they traded with them a few times, and then the next time that they went back, they would say: "you would have to..." they would only accept money; and the people would say: "what's money?" - and they would show them what it was. Then they would leave the representative there, who was really a banker, who would dispense the money to them and then get real wealth in return. They'd bring real goods to the banker. So when the ship came next time, they had money to use for their trading. That's how it started.
VYZYGOTH - On this end of this last civilization, however far you want to go back, maybe to the beginning of the last Millennium; could we fix the Templars, the Knights Templar as perhaps the ones who came up with the idea of, you know, what I would say as "representational money?"
ALAN - I don't even think they were. The Knights Templar are couched in mystery, because it wasn't a new idea - it was simply a re-emergence of an old idea recurring again; so they had to have known what their goals were at the very beginning. And they had connections in the Middle East, to begin with, when they had even set up the Order. The Nine Knights, again it's this 9 Cabalistic Knights who go into the Middle East and just set up on the Holy Mount. They would have to be friends with the people there to be allowed to do that in the first place, before they got their Charter from the Pope. So they were already being in cahoots with certain - we call them Secret Societies in the Middle East, like the Ismaelis, you see - they were already in cahoots with them. But they were given the honor of bringing in the first - and it's not really true, they weren't the first to do it - but they certainly made it a worldwide system of banking, where you could deposit money in London, go to the Middle East and withdraw it with your cheque: they would give you a note and you could withdraw it in the Middle East and vice versa. So they were an international banking group.
VYZYGOTH - They're running a commercial, which is fairly humorous with Capital One, I wonder if you have ever seen these characters, the Medieval characters.
ALAN - No.
VYZYGOTH - Supposedly they are running the banking system now, since I guess the plundering is over with and the hordes are all done. And it got me wondering, though - was there any kind of considerable banking system that you are aware of through your research, that took place in Medieval and Monarchial Europe?
ALAN - The Knights Templars became the bankers of the whole of Europe and royalties put their whole treasuries in their hands. And even after they were supposedly extinguished, that wasn't true at all in England - they still run England - and the Chancellor of the H-Checker is a Templar, a Knights Templar position even today. That's like the head of the Treasure Department still today. He is appointed by Parliament. And the H-Chequer was the H-Q of the Knights Templars for London. That's still there today. That's for the legal system that comes from, the Bar Association that's part of the H-Chequer Society - they call it the Temple Bar. That's still all Freemasonic and the H comes from the floor - it's like a square between buildings, which is a chessboard: that's where they made their deposits, what was owed and what they had lent; what they were getting in, as profit. That was done on a chessboard, a huge chessboard, about a hundred yards long. That's where that comes from.
VYZYGOTH - That's like the floor in the Masonic Lodges.
ALAN - It is.
VYZYGOTH - Let me ask you: with Exchequer once - if not a title of Nobility but of respect, I mean, was it something like with Barristers being Esquires and of course, nobles and stuff being Sir? Was the Exchequer something of a merit?
ALAN - Oh, it still is. I mean, this is still on the go today; it hasn't changed: it's still Knights Templar, they never disappeared. Their H-Q is still in London - and as I say, the Chancellor, they call it the "Chancellor of the H-Chequer", is still appointed every time a Parliament sits. They appoint somebody to be the Chancellor. That's the man - it's like your Treasury Department. That's what it is, in fact.

VYZYGOTH - Are you familiar with that information about the Lost Thirteenth Amendment?
ALAN - I have heard bits about it.
VYZYGOTH - I don't know valid it is, it seems so, and some reputable sites had the language of that, and of course, that never came to be, because somehow it disappeared during the war of the 1812 and the Thirteenth Amendment as we know it, I guess freeing the slaves, doesn't pop up for another, gee, you know, almost 70 years later. But, I mean, could it have been that it was valid? That the Thirteenth Amendment was warning people about what? - that those who hold ranks of nobility in the United States should not be in Government, and that would be obviously the Sirs and those who were knighted; Exchequer and perhaps Esquire. The only thing about that is it might have been one of those things that sounded good to do, but when you consider how many lawyers were in the framers, I don't know if that was going to get too far.
ALAN - I couldn't really see it happening. Franklin himself said that "we have adopted British law, because it was the best law that he could find," that's what he said himself. Even the Common Law came from Britain. And so, even in his day; and he had no qualms by going over and meeting the Rothschilds - he met the Rothschilds, you know - Franklin; in fact it was him that discussed with Rothschild how the American script money worked, and I think personally because they were in cahoots, that's my own opinion. This was to be a worldwide system and I think even the Revolutionary War was a bit of a scam, because there were British lodges that were part of the military, that still put on display Washington's signature in their lodge books when he used to cross the lines and join their lodge meetings. And he wasn't the only one either; a lot of his officers did the same.
VYZYGOTH - It's interesting that you should say that because there's something I wanted to bring up to you in the second half of the show and I will do that just like you were talking about the scam of the Revolution. Before we go any further, though, it's 29 minutes after the hour - and we haven't talked much about the web site, Alan, and I have not spoken to you, I guess, for maybe a month, six weeks or so. What's new on your web site that people can go and check it out?
ALAN - There's more shows now that I have done; they're all free for download - there's a lot they can go through; in fact, they will find a lot of the answers to the questions that they e-mail me are discussed in previous talks on various shows - and I'm on Television tonight from Louisiana, although it's available now from satellite as well, worldwide. And that's from Hesham Tillawi.
VYZYGOTH - I am not familiar with that. How can people tune that in?
ALAN - They can get it in Louisiana on, I think, channel 15; it's also on satellite television as well. It's on my web site anyway, if they want to check it.
VYZYGOTH - When you have your worldwide on Amazona satellite?
ALAN - I don't have it myself, but this particular show will be.
VYZYGOTH - And that's happening tonight? And that would be seven-thirty...
ALAN - It's about seven, I think...that's seven-thirty, that's right.
VYZYGOTH - Okay, right. Just ask me about your web site, I'll tell you.
ALAN - And there's more books that will come out this winter, if I have time to do it. It's kind of hard to run everything yourself, as you know. When you're trying to write and do your own dishes and all the rest of it and answer all the e-mails and just survive - but I've got to do it this winter and get more stuff out, more DVD-s too; plus there's stuff for sale on the site if they want it that I've done it as well.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, then it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com - I will tell you one thing, though; that has got to be the most colorful home page I have ever seen.
ALAN - Strangely enough, I mean, it's attracting an awful lot of attention - the right kind of attention too - because I've had big hits from the authorized front-men who supposedly speak for everyone else. Big hits and offers as well, if I would just compromise on certain things - and I haven't, of course.
VYZYGOTH - Well, let me ask you this; you don't have to answer it, but that will be a "yes" anyway. Have you been approached by any of the two larger, as they're called, alternative networks down here?
ALAN - I probably have; I've had so many offers from all of the ones in the US - even from the UK, because there's some authors out there, spinning a lot of disinformation along with the truth, which is called "counter-intelligence." I've got offers from there as well; I also had the guy who makes most of the movies for these Big Boys approach me, he phoned me up in the summertime, and talked for about two hours, and he wanted to come up right away and do a movie with me. He'd just come back from Britain, doing the Big Boys' ones over there; and the only thing was I wouldn't go along with the alien agenda, and I think he got the message. You know, the space alien stuff and the reptilian stuff and all of that; and that's the last I heard from him. So I've had the offers to come in; and more - I could say a lot more, but I won't on the air.
VYZYGOTH - When was the last time that you went back to the UK?

ALAN - Oh, it was about in 1990.
VYZYGOTH - The reason I ask this, because invariably, every couple of weeks somebody from the UK will e-mail me, come upon the show somehow in some way, and they all decry the fact that there seems to be a lack of that being generated in the UK itself; now, one, if that is true, I mean, not that they would be lying, but, you know, that might be a misconception. But if that is true, do you have any idea why that would be?
ALAN – What specifically?
VYZYGOTH - Well, he was saying like the shows that we do here, you know, my show, your show - it doesn't seem to be generated in the UK; they're always listening to what's taking place in North America. Now, if that is so, could you think of any reason why this isn't being picked up with the same fire, more or less, in the UK?
ALAN - The UK is far more socialized - and I grew up in a socialized system; it's hard for most folk in America to imagine. You grow up in a system where everything is authorized by Government Ministries. Even as you grow up, they are the ultimate authorities; it's the Big Brother of George Orwell - and so, because of that, the public are more trained into accepting the status quo; even if they might not like it, they accept it much more readily. They can see no alternative; they feel hopeless, actually, that's the word for it: they feel hopeless and powerless under this monstrosity of a system, this totalitarian type system. Britain has been at this game much-much longer of psychological warfare through media control, than the US. And again, in Britain there are far fewer television stations. When I grew up, there was only one; that was the BBC owned by the British Government, you know. And it was until later that they brought in more stations, so they've had no alternative way of looking at things.
VYZYGOTH - All that might be an indication of where we'll be in another decade or two, in a sense that…
ALAN - Oh, sooner!
VYZYGOTH - Yeah. And that is…you know, I got to kind of say this to you, Alan: one of the things that's really bothering me lately, is that the people who listen to shows like this, you know, to RBN, GCN or whatever, it's been hitting me that perhaps the same thing that we kind of ridicule, the drooling masses for being sedated by mainstream news; I am getting this awful feeling that the same thing is happening on this side of the street.
ALAN - Oh, I'm sure, I'm sure. You see how intelligence works. Because Governments have Intelligence and Counter-Intelligence Departments. They are not idiots here - it's not like they are novices. They run the system; they always have. Every country has. And it's not important who gives you the information that you are trying to avoid at times, because most of the information is extraneous. It's superfluous; it's meant to overload you. So if you avoid the news and then avoid all the little "who said this and did that" and all the rest of it and all the drama, you turn into the Patriot stations, and they're giving you the stuff that you have missed! So it doesn't matter who gives it to you, as long as you get it! You understand, that's how it works.
VYZYGOTH - Well, I'll tell you what: you know, listening, like watching TV, is passive. Not that it's not good to do. But I think that at a certain point, and you know, one of the big catch phrases that seems to be on the Alternative Patriot Radio is the whole story about the frog gradually being boiled. But the thing is, I am starting to get the feeling that there is a whole lot of frogs on this side of the street that are getting boiled.
ALAN - Oh, there are; there are. And disinformation that's out there too. I keep telling people: it's not a matter of "getting something back," like you get America back; I don't know what they mean by that; what era are they talking about? Who controlled the country then? You can't get things back - history doesn't work that way. All you can do is go outside of the alternative they are giving you, and take off in a direction that they never chose or one that they don't control.
VYZYGOTH - Ah, yeah, and that's something that I'd like to touch upon a little bit later. And we've got plenty of things to talk about, but on the other hand also, there is a lot of people out there if one of them simply wants to make a comment or ask a question, by all means send an e-mail to vyzygoth@hotmail.com, and put anything by you want to. Regarding civilizations, well, and I'm hearing a lot of people, again, on this side of the street, talking almost New Age, if not exactly New Age - about how, you know, this collective consciousness and we could all make things better - and I know, before we came on the air or just actually in the beginning of our interview, that you don't want to sound pessimistic, but sometimes you have to call something what it is! And that's just the way it is, folks; and you are born in a certain epoch and that's the way it goes. But, you know, I don't see how that's going to happen and here is where I'm going with this: what I would say to some people or I have, and that is: if it were so, that people could rise up and create a civilization that didn't have a corrupt oligarchy, my point is: it would still be around today. I mean: have you see any - or have you gotten any kind of whiff, of any civilization throughout time that kind of reached some kind of bliss, if you will, or, you know, some Shangri-La?
ALAN - Once again, you have to do a mind twist to understand what normalcy is. We have a cultural

"normalcy" that's been given to us; we think it's normal, because it exists. There are many ways that society can go. Lenin said it himself. Lenin knew it, because he was taught by the bankers; they understood the economics and economics down through the millennia. They understood cultures. We know, for instance, that when the Roman army came into Europe they looked at a society that was completely different from theirs, which they had adopted actually from the Middle East. In Europe, they said that there was no marriage in the tribes, especially in the Celtic tribes. The women all lived in the center of the tribe, where they were safe; they brought up the children communally. The women, as always, were the gatekeepers to any sexual contact - they said "yes" or "no" or "come here" or "go away;" and there was no stigma attached to that. The only ones who mated up were the older ones who found someone that they could get along with and really knew well - because no-one understands their spouse when you're 16 or 18 - it's impossible; you don't know yourself. So that was afoot when Rome, the actual Roman religion came in, the first law that they made mandatory was marriage, and marriage for life. That was the Middle-Eastern system they then re-introduced into there. And of course, the Celts had no money either; they didn't need any money.
VYZYGOTH - So, what you say, I mean are you saying that that culture was about as close as it got?
ALAN - Yes, that was normal for its day; the tribe took care of the tribe; the people took care of the people - everybody in the tribe was valuable, because the old saying was understood; it wasn't just in the Middle East where they had said that "if you help others, you are helping yourself," because one day it might be your turn to be helped, to need help. And so everyone in the tribe was fed, everybody was important to the tribe; elders were respected - they had wisdom. They had wisdom to pass on to the younger, as opposed to today; most of the elderly today have acquired no wisdom - they have been indoctrinated just the same as the young. So it was a completely different way of living, and they didn't have any monetary problems or taxation, or going off to have to work for companies and all that kind of stuff. They grew their own food, they hunted, and they protected their own.
VYZYGOTH - Did that culture fall to invasion?
ALAN - I think invasion, partly. But here is the thing with money - the money boys always know and they say it themselves in their own writings - you can always bribe certain people within every culture. And then you introduce a secret society and once you have both of them working, then you can control the culture.
VYZYGOTH - Right. Then it would seem then, just like what you said, that there always will be - because it comes to the flesh also, that there will always be some who will give up their own.
ALAN - Oh, within every people. You see, the traits you'll find with those at the top can be found within certain people at the bottom as well. I know people who left school at ten, lived on welfare all their life, and I am telling you they could scam you out of anything. They can scam the system; they have the natural same - I'm not talking about all of the people; I'm talking about some of them that I've met. They just instinctively know how to benefit personally from everyone else's misery. It's a psychopathic trait. So you'll find the same traits in certain people at the top as you will at the bottom of society.
VYZYGOTH - I am trying to get somebody on from an organization, whose title is an anagram "fire." And it has to do with more or less watchdogging universities and their apparent propensity toward - you know, "fascist" might be too strong a word, but to a certain kind of militancy or friction; far from what I think you and I remember universities to be. And especially, when I went, you know, on the turn from the 1960s and the 1970s - I mean, with all that was going on in the United States and elsewhere; I mean, PhD-s, a lot of them were at the vanguard of trying to make change; and they were very student-friendly, very much for free speech; and this doesn't seem to be the case anymore. So I want someone to come on and speak to it, because some kind of censorship is going on that's extremely, you know, extraordinary, to say the least - but at the same time, Alan, what I'm seeing happening, when I was at the university here, there was this tendency, I think, for academics and it trickled down to the students, that this idea that socialism is going to be the answer for this Millennium. One, are you picking that up?
ALAN - Yes.
VYZYGOTH - You know, why would be - what are these people thinking about; just like we said, you know, when are we going to assume that everybody who is a socialist is going to be a good guy?
ALAN - That's how they're presenting it; it's the whole dialectic. Look at the fascists; look what they are doing; so here is the opposition to fascism, which is socialism, which is nonsense, because if you go into history, they are really one and the same thing. They really are.
VYZYGOTH - Yes, but there seem to be things happening here and it doesn't make sense to me: this infringement upon what I consider free speech and when I saw a lot of it happen with students who were reputable students; I knew them across four years, their whole academic - their whole college careers. I mean, they would - and some of them felt the way that I did and Harry did; and would go ahead and in the paper state it, back it up; and because the prof didn't agree with it - actually got pissed at the kid - and

wound up being vindictive and punishing him with lower grades. I just can't, you know, for the life of me, I couldn't believe it that they would be that small; but that's what seems to be arising on campuses and I am not so sure that this is what Dr. Leonard P. [?] was talking about, that was taking place in the universities in Germany prior to World War II.
ALAN - Yes, I think, down the road they will want some kind of reaction from the public. They know they are going to get it actually, when they bring on their whole system. We have only seen, actually we have only smelled the outer echelons of it - but the rest is coming. When they mention a New World Order, it's a totally different way of living for everyone. And, when they mean completely - they mean, completely! So completely that most folk would simply break down at the sudden change if they have to go through it. It's to be a world where you can do nothing without permission. You can't marry, you can't pick a mate; everything will be done for you, decided for you - even if you can breed at all! And this is only one part of the Agenda - this is the ongoing story, the never-ending story. We are the clay on the potter's wheel, and they can keep re-shaping us and re-shaping us forever - that's what they believe.
VYZYGOTH - Well, just what you said paraphrased exactly what George Bernard Shaw said in that famous comment of his in the Epilogue of "An Intelligent Woman's Guide To Socialism"– You're going to be forcibly fed, and be forcibly dressed, and told where to live; and if you didn't have the industry to do this, they'd execute you in a kindly manner.
ALAN - Yes, and he also wrote "Man and Superman," and he said that those who could not become "supermen" and come through the change, must perish - they couldn't be allowed through. All the defective types, you know. That's how he phrased it.
VYZYGOTH - We got a question for you too. A listener is asking: "What is the purpose of the Nasco Super-highway, if they are just going to collapse the US economy soon?" You might take that, Alan into two parts.
ALAN - Yes, because everything is ongoing. You see that they'll want- they musttransport troops up and down the country at the right time,heavy equipment, fast, anywhere in the country. These main highways will have branches off; they are already building the branches all across the country from East to West as well, for fast transportation - you see, we all have to get moved into "habitat" areas in one phase of this Plan, and then gradually be reduced in population over the next hundred, two hundred years or whatever. This is the "never ending story" as I say - so in the meantime as we go through the chaotic periods, they know there's going to be...people will rebel only when their back's to the wall and then it's an unorganized mob. However, they want to be able to get there and control them. That will come.
VYZYGOTH - Also, the Nasco people are lying about the project and it was funny, because they said that they weren't going to build another highway, they were going to just expand maybe 35 and then you turn around and this group of Ferroviario, [?] a Spanish construction outfit, in a PR release said they are going to be building a new highway. You know, so anyway, on that web site - the Nasco Corridor, I believe it is - they are lying to us; but also - I don't know if this was the case of the Trans-Canadian Highway or the QE but is there anything interesting that you should say about the quick transportation of materiel and military personnel, because the United States interstate [highway] system was built with that precisely in mind. Are you familiar with that?
ALAN - Yes.
VYZYGOTH - That's why every, I think, ten miles or so they have to have a straight mile for landing aircraft. Anybody who's driving on the interstate, you go check it out. You go any more than ten miles and you will come to a mile straightaway, no matter where you are. And so, it makes only sense: if we're going to do this American Union thing, that this also would be taking place as they build arteries, you know, further into Canada, into, I guess, Mexico, Central America - and they are talking about going down to the Cape, aren't they?
ALAN - Absolutely. Right from North to South; it's the whole way through - and it's also going to be linked up from East to West. And it's so interesting, too, because 69, coming up through Ontario - it's so funny, because 69; and we've had 69 here for, I don't know, maybe a hundred years, and so has the US had one, and it's just those two of them will be linked together, that these both happen to be called "69" - what a coincidence, eh?
VYZYGOTH - Oh, yes, yes - and you know, somebody sent me something along with that, because nobody could figure out why in the world that, you know, up in Michigan in nowheresville, they going to build this gigantic, I don't know - is I-69 up there right now?
ALAN - Yes, there is one in Michigan. That's the one to join with the 69 in Ontario.
VYZYGOTH - So, I mean, I got it. Everybody was wondering, why in the world are you worried about this - but they don't realize that this is just a piece of the puzzle. Alright, the second half of this e-mail says; "the timeline does not work; we should still have years and years of buying cheap crap from China, if the high is

as big as they say it will be." Now, if you want to comment to that - also, I've got something that just happened recently. So, Alan, do you want to take a shot at that?
ALAN - Well, they can keep it going for a long time. We know, though, that Shelley-Ann Clark, who actually drafted up all the negotiation booklets for the Free Trade negotiations when they had that - that was the precursor to NAFTA - and it's more important to NAFTA, because everything is in the preamble; that's how law always works. It gives you the definitions of the terms in the Preamble. She drafted them all up; and she said that by 2010 - she said 2005 would be a public admission to the unification of the Americas; and sure enough, March 2005 we had that at Waco, Texas, when they all signed the Agreement - and this is until in the late 1980s, early 1990s she came out with the stuff - I've got it on tape. And she said: "in 2010 it would be completed" - you see? Now, I think that the 2012 is the admission now that the United Nations is officially "the Government of the World," the Supreme Government of the World, with all the sub-ones below it. You'll have the United Americas Parliament - which is supposed to be based in Montreal, according to Shelley-Ann Clark. It will be a sub-Parliament under the Supreme Parliament of the World, of the United Nations. And Africa must be brought under that by that time too; so that's why the push is on for Africa.
VYZYGOTH - You know, somebody sent me an e-mail up in your way and kind of lamenting the fact that, I guess, Quebec is talking secession again and might get it this time; so I just got back and said "let them secede; we're all going into the North-American Union anyway."
ALAN - Yes. You see, there are two systems working here. You have your front system, which we think is politics. And if you read every book put out by the Council on Foreign Relations, generally financed, they'll tell you on the front page, financed and founded by the Rockefeller foundation - they pay for the publishing - it will say the Council on Foreign Relations is a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and it is a non-political body. And if you read their books - their own books - put out there, all they're discussing, to the average person will seem to be politics, but it's NOT politics. See, politics is the game for the public to believe in. That's the lower game; that's the Punch and Judy Show for the public - the wrestling match. The real Agenda is not politics - it IS an Agenda. There's no politics involved in the Agenda. And that's why they can safely say that.
VYZYGOTH - It's the rude awakening and then I think people will understand that folks like us have been telling the truth - that, YES, it's been a conspiracy and it's also been in secret and it has happened and that is: while everybody is yapping about Democrats and all of this, and this and that - and it's like what you guys don't realize and what you are not being told, and this North-American Union thing is going to be fast-tracked to 2010 and then, what are you going to do when you turn around and say: "I never heard of this!" Hello, we've been trying to tell you!
ALAN - Right after 9-11 happened, within about two or three months and then reaffirmed later on through different news blurbs, it was said that the CIA and CSIS - that's the Canadian branch - are now completely amalgamated. In March 2005, when they showed it on television here - the unification of the Americas; Fortress America - they said: our taxation bureaus, including customs duties for imports, etcetera, would be shared between the countries from then on. Now, bureaucrats do not work quickly. Do you realize that all of that had to be set up years before 9-11 even happened for that to come into place and actually start working right away after 9-11? Nine-Eleven was the excuse but they had already done it all on paper; they had done all the legwork and the footwork and the leveling of the systems, to amalgamate them, long-long before that.
VYZYGOTH - One of the things that I was watching - and C-SPAN sometimes will have this on - that through the mid-nineties there were all these groups I never even heard of; and here again, is the bane of the world today, I think too, is that you've got Non-Governmental Organizations operating in every level of Government. Unelected people who are making policy; and you can't throw them out, because you never brought them in! But, I mean, here is Rockefeller with, you know, the American Council of this and something of that, and there is Gergen [?] up there and Albright up there and they were all talking about this economic integration back in the mid-nineties! And nobody knew, because, you know, in a way, it was on C-SPAN but, you know, it's almost like hiding in plain sight! Nobody really is paying attention and if they are, they can't figure it out and turn the switch anyway!
ALAN - They cannot believe that this could have been planned such a long time ago. And yet, H.G. Wells put a book out, called "The Open Conspiracy." Now, he worked - it's admitted now by the British Government that he was a propagandist for the British Empire, for Britain, for the Crown itself. He was the one who coined the phrase "The War To End All Wars" for World War One, to get all the young guys in, idealistically. He put the book out, The Open Conspiracy, where he laid it all, the agenda right out, in his book - it was non-fiction! And he worked with all the top professors in Cambridge and Oxford, who gave him the information to write into his book. You go even further back from him to Karl Marx - and he talked

about a Unified Europe, a Unified Americas and the Asian Pacific Block, and special “most favored nation” trading status - back in the 1800s he was using that term. That’s what we’re giving to China now!
VYZYGOTH - And then free trade was a very operative word back then?
ALAN - Yes, but the “most favored trading nation” status was part of the John Dee agenda written in the 1500s with Queen Elizabeth the 1st! So you are looking upon a very old plan and that’s what most people can’t their heads around. They can’t believe we have been conned for hundreds of years!
VYZYGOTH - Well, that’s correct; and secondly a lot of people, who are in the last stage of denial, when I talk to someone - eventually, and I say: “look, you can read it for yourself!” And of course, the last defense, the last thing they throw at you - and I understand - is: “well, why would they go ahead and publish this?” And I say: “well, on one hand, it could be the sheer arrogance of the fact that you ain’t going to do anything about it anyway!” We got a couple of more comments real quick - this individual might have come in a little bit late. So, “what is the end game for the Patriot Movement?” Just pure chaos, when the patriots fight the NWO? Alright, you don’t mind me stating that we just went through that, but, Alan, you are just saying that it’s the “ying and yang,” right? It’s part of the Dialectic.
ALAN - It’s the dialectic. Albert Pike - you can’t tell people often enough: they always give us our leaders. Freemasonry always supplies you with the leaders for every side! And the leaders come out saying all the stuff that you’ve been using as scuttlebutt at little meetings or talks with friends - that’s the intelligence-gathering. They say all the right stuff and then gradually - they are the Superheroes, you see? We follow the stars; we won’t follow ordinary people - we want gods to follow. So they appear to be gods and superhuman. We follow them and follow them - and eventually you are giving all your faith to them and gradually they’ll bring in the dialectic process, where they’ll say: “well, here is the guy from the head of the World Bank,” for instance; and psychologically that floors you, when he admits: “you are under World Government already.” You gradually have been brought around to accepting the fact that you are already done for - by the leaders that you were following to take you away from this, you see?
VYZYGOTH - But, you know, in my situation, if I have done anything abet, you know, to the brainwashing of the people who supposedly get it, you know, I don’t know that I’ve done that. I am staying out of the Networks and the Networks not wanting me. I don’t have to sell crap, and I don’t have to lie to people; but I do believe that Networks, you know, one of the casualties of war is truth; but also when advertising comes in...
ALAN - Oh, absolutely. I’ve been on shows where they flog gold and silver and a lot of other stuff besides. And I’ve turned a lot of shows down; I won’t go on them if they’re flogging stuff they claim are cures for everything; I will not make money off those who are suffering - and there’s plenty who will. The gold and silver boys too, I keep telling them: “look, it doesn’t matter what you’re selling, if it’s gold and silver or porcupine quills or sea-shells. Whoever runs the system and gives the value is running your life!”
VYZYGOTH - A comment coming in from the UK of all places, the individual writes: “Regarding students, here in the UK universities are being told to look out for ‘would-be terrorists.’ It seems that campus grounds are recruiting grounds for the brainwashers. If they open their mouth, it might spell trouble. We have new laws being introduced that make it easier to round up mentally-ill people, even if they haven’t committed a crime. I guess it’s ‘pre-crime arrest’ or ‘thought criminal.’ They will re-define ‘mental health’ to incorporate those that question their Government and probably round up into military Halliburton-type prisons without a date for trial.” I tell you what? That’s a bright cookie over there; thank you very much for that e-mail.
ALAN - That’s true. That’s also in Canada, because in the late 1990s Allan Rock - who was in charge of the law system for the government of Canada - single-handedly drafted up an omnibus crime bill, which is identical to the Patriot Bill later passed in the U.S. Where they can arrest you for anything at all without reason, and hold you indefinitely. And it was never explained then, when nothing was happening apparently in the world, why he rammed this through without any opposition and why everybody else allowed it to even go through. Now, of course, we know. It was for what was to come in the future. So, they are way ahead of us all. These guys work out the world and the future like a business plan - they look at all possible oppositions from different types of humanity, and they actually start grooming the leaders years before they make the move to cause the event to happen.
VYZYGOTH - One more comment and we’re running over, so let me get this out. They write: “They already control our choices by limiting what is available, and having us choose among an impoverished selection. Yet the illusion of choice seems to satisfy most people. I suppose it could get worse.” And it will. Alan Watt - the web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com There were two items that I wanted to speak to; I didn’t get to them and I really - if I can, I’d like to save them for another date. Would that be alright?
ALAN - That would be fine.
VYZYGOTH - Alright, Alan, thanks very much again for coming on, and we’ll see you in a short time.

ALAN - Sure enough, it’s been a pleasure.
VYZYGOTH - Bye-bye.
Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL" RADIO
WITH VYZYGOTH

January 26, 2007

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

VYZYGOTH – Now it's Friday, the last one we'll see in this month. It is the 26th, it is 2007 and with us today is Alan Watt for a second time this month; and we haven't really talked too much, but what we're going to do – he doesn't seem to mind so much and we know we've got questions and comments from you, folks, so there's plenty to do today and there was something that was pressing on my mind that I would like to address also, that I kind of alluded to when I was talking with Alan a while ago. So, anyway, from Canada we want to welcome you – how are you doing, Alan?

ALAN – I'm doing pretty good, considering the temperature.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha, you know, you're not going to get any sympathy here.

ALAN – I know; it was 30 below this morning.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha. Oh, Lord! Global warming, as George Colin said: "my ass!"

ALAN – When they stop spraying, we go back to our normal temperature and that's just it: they didn't spray last night, so we got a normal night for this time of the year.

VYZYGOTH – On Monday I am going to talk about and I am also going to air some phone calls between myself and the County Sheriff's Department – probably with a much better outcome than you had with your helicopters. We were overflown last week for an hour between 3:30 AM and 4:30 AM. Rather discomforting, but it wasn't me, so they weren't looking for me; I waved to them, though, with their infrared; I wonder if they could see through my bath robes?

ALAN – Well, sure; they can see through your house.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, first up, regarding current events. I'm sure you remember this: were you

stateside, or rather the North-American-side back in 1970?

ALAN – I was in both countries, back and forth. I used to do recordings sometimes in Philadelphia and different places.

VYZYGOTH – Well, with the situation that just occurred - it reminded me with this situation with troops being increased in the Middle East also with all the sabre-rattling that's going on with Iran and Syria. It reminded me back in April of 1970 when - you know, I was a freshman out of College - and I was insulated from the draft, because I had an exception being a student. But, I mean, I still watched things, and they were making less and less sense and it was really making me uncomfortable because they wanted it to be real simple, that the United States is always right, let's go, you know. But Nixon in April started talking about gradual troop withdrawals from South-East Asia; and that was fine and good; and it really, I think, brought some calm to campuses and some relief; and then, of course, in the first few days in May we come to find out there was a full-blown invasion into Cambodia, which was the genesis for Kent State, Jackson State, even Ohio State, where they at least averted any kind of shooting and then deaths. But you know, I said it back then, this is not making sense to me; this is like the logic of the Mad Hatter's Tea Party – you're going to bring troops out so you send more in. Now, I think you know where I'm going. Bush on one hand says: "yeah, we'll have withdrawals," and then he says: "well, we're going to increase the troop allotment." And to me this is just like what Orwell was trying to say with how people will embrace what seems to be paradoxes and call it "logic."

ALAN – Doublethink.

VYZYGOTH – And so, as you look at this, do you think that in 60 or 90 days as we have been somewhat promised, that we will see a change in the environment over in the Middle East and Johnny will come marching home?

ALAN – No, there's no way under the Sun. This is a long-term haul and I watched some British programs on this too and their take - and these were all guys who were up in the military – now, Britain, remember, was in Iraq for almost 40 years and they all said the same thing: there is no way that the US could possibly dominate the Middle East, including Iraq and get out under 30 years.

VYZYGOTH – You know, I don't believe for one moment that the United States has ever been really free from the Crown - whatever you decide that to be; and it's probably the City of London I would assume -

ALAN – It's that and more, actually; it's a much more intriguing story.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, can we look at the City of London - and I'll get back to where we were going - can we look at the City of London as a sort of D.C. of sorts here, except, of course, the people in D.C., you know, they don't make the rules. They do in Midtown Manhattan and Chicago and other places. Is the City of London all as it's said to be, and that is a private, almost Vatican-like city-state to itself?

ALAN – It's a city state, basically; it's got a sovereign right on its own, and sure enough, the Queen must get permission to come into the actual central part, London proper, the City, where all the banks are.The four main banks face each other and there's also an obelisk there they brought over from Egypt, in the middle - and it's next to the Thames river, so you have the obelisk overlooking the water, the fire and the water, the male, the female, the Jachin and Boaz, all that stuff. It's highly occultic, with its own sovereign powers.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I've always thought that we have been wagged and that the Rhodes did get his wish; basically making the United States Military the muscle for Britain. Hence, you know, coming over to join two continental wars, which really had nothing to do with the United States; and people kept saying to me: "oh, Britain is our ally" - it's like: what had they did for us lately? And I can't figure it out. I mean, they're our ally? When? When did they do anything to do for us? We fought them back 200 years ago; they run the backing and everything else, so WE'RE THEIR ally. Well, anyway, it's good that you mention this, because apparently – and tell me about your sense of this history – in the 20th Century, when the Zionist Movement seemed to really gain strength and perhaps motivate the British Military and Government to get down into

the Middle Eastto cobble it up, as you kind of mentioned just before, and then they stayed there. And the place really never has been stable. Now I'm looking at this and it's still as unstable as it was back at the beginning of the 20th Century, and lo and behold, who is over there with most of the troop numbers? And it's the United States. I mean, are we looking at another situation of 'wag the US Military' at the behest of, shall we say the Vatican and the City of London?

ALAN – There's no doubt; you see - it was Rudyard Kipling who wrote the poem about "The White Man's Burden;" this was an occultic Masonic poem meant for Masons; and that's why he stood on the Senate; he was brought over to the Senate floor and he read it to the Senate and that was the first time it was read publicly - it was addressed to them basically. He said: "we hand the torch over to you," because the United States - it was agreed among the Templar lodges in London and the ones over in the US that they would take over the role that the old Templars had taken in policing the world.Out of that came the NATO Pact, we know that. Eventually they called it NATO - and that's what Margaret Thatcher and other Prime Ministers kept referring to when they said that the United States and Britain have a "special relationship." They never elaborated and said what they meant by that - but what they meant was a secret pact, a "special relationship." That's how they refer to it. It's an Agenda and a secret pact and this is agreed upon that the US is the authorized policeman of the world - for the moment! Because after that, they have agreed that China will eventually take over.

VYZYGOTH – That's another interesting point as it relates to even this situation in. Before I go back there and I want to talk about Brzezinski, because I've always considered him one of the mouthpieces that tells us what's going to happen before it happens. Also, up in the City of London, I think that is also where the original Inns of Court are; is that correct?

ALAN – Yes. You see, in London – and people read so much nonsense put out by the Knights Templars, the present modern-day ones, to cover their tracks. The Knights Templars were never persecuted in England; they were given a form of amnesty - and they had to; the King had to, because the Templars ...all the Crown Jewels and all the Treasury were in the hands of the Templars; they were the bankers at that time. It was the Knights Templars who brought out the first international banking system and used cheques or money orders in lieu of gold - so they were THE international bankers from London; all the way through Europe they had banks and all the way into the Middle East. They also owned the trade routes, they also patrolled the trade routes and they also had all the hostels on the way for all the pilgrims and so on. This is a huge enterprise - they were also the largest land-owners in the whole of Europe, because each widow was encouraged to leave in her will all of her land to the Knights Templars, and so they were taking over vast amounts of territory. They were taking over all raw supplies, etcetera – something that the New World Order is doing today. The British Government was based on the foundations of the Templars; and that's why you have a Chancellor of the H-Chequer, which is still the title of the Head Templar, who dealt with debt and credit - that's the British Treasury, the man in charge of the Treasury is called the H-Chequer, the checkerboard floor being that on which they did their debt and credit on - they moved these cheques around, just like chess, basically. They moved their debt and their credit around on an outside board; and you can visit it today - it's still there.

VYZYGOTH – Well, somebody once said to me - and I think that he makes a good point - that Quigley was allowed to go on about Rhodes and the Round Table and then, of course, Milner's Kindergarten Group and such. And the gentleman was suspicious that if we knew that much about it, were we in fact intended to look at that and that alone. Now, I believe that's true; I believe also when Quigley said some of his galleys were excised, never to be put in the complete Tragedy and Hope. And also it might have been a little bit of window-dressing too, to make us think, "oh, there really is something here." But I say this because of that really what I consider a very curious and peculiar group called the "Pilgrim Society," which is an Anglo-American society, if you will, started in the first decade of the 20th Century - and you never ever heard a thing about them! Now, the reason that I bring it up is, because in a book that was a pretty sanitized, authorized biography of the group, Woom-Zim-Zen Pimelot Baker or something like that. In the back they have the list of dignitaries that have been "feeded," if you will, over in Britain. And they go on with a couple of lines of description most times. But what's interesting is, when there is something held at the Middle Court - and there might be one other one; nothing is said. There no idea, the theme of the meeting or anything - it's just, you know, so-and-so...Middle Court. And I just find that interesting. So I am wondering while one hand has the puppet that shows us Rhodes and Milner and, you know, all those Fabian Socialists,

the Coefficient Club; are we really looking at the movers and shakers under the table, which would be the Pilgrim Society? What do you think about that?

ALAN – It's even deeper than the Pilgrim Society. It's much older. The United States brought a group in early on and they landed in on the Mayflower. The Flower of May, it's their big day, their Mayflower. It's a day of labor - Labor Day. And it's the flower, of course, in the high occultic circles. No coincidence is there whatsoever. They left from Dover, which is the dove, you see. And they landed at Plymouth, and Plymouth Rock - well, it means "many mouths" because in the old religion many mouths put it all together - those were the Prophets. And those people - many of them had an ancestry going back through rebellion after rebellion all the way to the Cathars and the Albigensians. Now, the Albigensians and the Cathars were a form of a lay organization set up, but run on the principles of the Knights Templars. And they were persecuted by the Catholic Church; the last Crusade was against them, actually. And they had tremendous wealth accumulated. They had their own banking system and their own banks. They had almost a parallel religion in some respects to the Catholic Church, and they also took confessions, which was mandatory at the end for you to get into the next phase. They believed that Satan was in charge of this world - and through their own efforts ultimately they would conquer the world. Now, that's the same terminology you'll read all the way up through Albert Pike's books, of "we shall become the Masters over the Masters of the world, by even playing the stock market and taking over." It's the same groups over and over and over; and many of these people came in under the guise of the Puritans.And those families, those very wealthy families, who still intermarry, are still running the country today.

VYZYGOTH – This is where I was going to go about running this country and going back as far as the 17th Century and the first settlements here. One thing, I haven't really tracked this, but we know that the Masonry had a headquarters in Charleston, South Carolina on the 33rd Parallel. Now, we know that the American Headquarters has since been moved; I would assume it's at the extension of what Pike started, and that is right on the Southern banks of the Potomac on the Virginia side of the river. And if you are travelling on 95 and if you look Westward, you can't mistake the building. It really looks like the Washington Monument turned into office buildings. So we can look at that as somewhat the Headquarters; and they also had brought somebody out to speak to the Legend supposedly, and the truth about Freemasonry. Charley Gibson asked the tough questions - you can imagine. And this was also at the time when they first came out with the movie of the Da Vinci Code. Now, in Europe I never do hear much about Headquarters, say, for the Scottish Rite or the York Rite. Are there such things? I mean, is it in Edinburgh or something?

ALAN – No, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry was not Scottish at all; that's just the beauty of their camouflage. The Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, which was the one at Charleston, was one of the more recent editions, and it came in from France. And it was given the Charter to exist by the French Grand Orient Lodge, not from Scotland at all. In fact, they were no Scottish Rite Freemasons in Scotland at that time. The first Scottish Rite Freemasons were in the US.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, really? Alright, well, then, should I assume then that the York Rite is an older one?

ALAN – The York Rite is the Grand Lodge of England. This is how this thing works. See, you have to understand something in Monasteries and how Monasteries operated. They were given charters by the Vatican to have a Monastery, a Brotherhood. Sometimes they would specialize in a particular area; the Dominicans, for instance, were into law - that was their job: interpreting the law. They would often charter another splinter group, which would be called something else to specialize in a different area. Even in the monks, they had specialities, basically, that was their different areas. They graduated into what we now call Masonry in a form, many of them. In fact, many of the Knights Templars in Europe, when they were persecuted, joined the Monasteries or created them in fact, some of them. You are looking at a really tangled web here, when it comes to it all. However, they all go back to the Grand Lodge of England, which gave out the first Masonic Charters, even the one to France! And then France gave out other charters for other ones to exist. They go around in this circle, always back to England, to London, to the Grand Lodge of England, York Rite.

VYZYGOTH – Are the York Rite and the Scottish Rite high-degree Freemason tied at the hip, or are they actually in some opposition?

ALAN – In the past they believed they were in opposition at the lower orders, but at the top, when you have access to some of their higher books, for instance I've got one passage where two Grand Masters, one of each lodge, was brought in and swore to each other to oppose each other in public - and never to tell the inferior brothers that they were managing this conflict between them.

VYZYGOTH – One other element that I've not followed to the point of being able to tie it together or not: they say that Weishaupt began the Bavarian Lodge. Was he indeed kicked out of whatever was the "Traditional Freemasonry" and what ever happened to the Bavarian Lodge?

ALAN – The Bavarian Lodge spread all through Germany and into France. It was only one lodge. You see, Weishaupt's lodge was only one of many and what they called them in Germany, was the Beenan Orden. That means: "Order of the Bees." And they have the beehive as symbol, the ancient beehive, the perfect society with its class system from the top to the bottom. It's still used; even the Mormons copied that for their flag in Utah. He was only one branch of Freemasonry. Now, many Masons at the time, especially John Robison from Edinburgh came out - he had joined the Illuminati and he wrote a book about it at the time to expose it - but you can even read by his own book; he was also trying to cover up Freemasonry's impact on the world and the fact that the Illuminati branch were only a more radical group of the same bunch – he was trying to smooth it out and say that Masons are just, you know, guys who join clubs, whereas the Illuminati have actual ambitions, which wasn't true at all; they all had ambitions because they all got orders from the same place.

VYZYGOTH – Was the Bavarian Lodge considered radical?

ALAN – It was radical only at the time. You see, Masonry at the time had fomented the revolutions; the Rosicrucians fomented the revolution in England first of all, the English Civil War. After that they were definitely behind the Unites States revolution, the War of Independence - they boast about that in their own books. And they were behind the Revolution in France and they had still other revolutions to go, when Weishaupt was on the go. They wanted to unite Germany into a greater Germany, for instance. However, later on Napoleon did it for them - Napoleon also being a Mason. They have been behind revolutions, which tend to amalgamate smaller countries into bigger ones and ultimately they were all to be joined together in a union, a World Union. You find this in the writings of another Freemason, who also joined the Illuminati while he was over in France, and that was Jefferson. Jefferson wrote about that and he said in his own memoirs that the United States would be the embryo, the beginning point for a Federated World run by 12 Wise Men.

VYZYGOTH – And it's the story that he accepts, I guess, the plates of the Great Seal of the United States with the "Novus Ordo Seclorum."

ALAN – Sure, they all knew. And then, in the writings of Benjamin Franklin, which have been published, and you can also go to the originals, which the descendants of his family, the Franklin Institute still have and see them - and he said exactly the same thing - he says: "this will be a Federated World, run by 12 Wise Men" - same thing!

VYZYGOTH – Alright, I'm going to try to put this question in, and then I want to continue along the track that I have in mind. Let me just see here – because I think you might have spoken to this before. In fact, he is a fellow Canadian - wanted to know whether or not the Protestant Reformation was kind of "allowed to happen." One - do you believe that to be true; and second - why would that be?

ALAN – The Protestant Reformation in England, it started first really with Henry VIII, who wanted divorced, because he just couldn't get a son - his wives were infertile - and that's why he had them all beheaded and kept getting new ones; however, because he was being condemned by the Vatican for re-marrying, then he divorced England from the Vatican - kept all the same rites, called it the "Anglican Branch," and yet that was also called the first "Protestant" church - they "protested." It wasn't until Cromwell came along, really, when the Presbyterian groups were in action, and the Puritans were on the go; and they were funded by the banks in Holland at the time: the "Roundheads" took over and really started the ball rolling towards this whole Protestant type thing; and there is so many schisms of it now, it's just unbelievable. But it was allowed to happen to an extent, this...as long as they gave obeisance to England, they didn't care really which religion

they were, except for Catholic. They did not like Roman Catholicism - and that's why from the days of Queen Elizabeth the 1st, the first openly Rosicrucian Masonic Court - they settled Presbyterians, really, from Scotland into Ireland, to dominate Ireland, which was primarily a Catholic country. It's still on the books today that a Royalty of England cannot marry a Catholic.

VYZYGOTH – There is some information to the effect that Rosicrucianism might have had something to do with Luther's Reformation. Do you have anything on that?

ALAN – I have no doubt that it helped it along. Remember that Luther was a Rosicrucian - his family crest are three roses and crosses, you know. He was allowed to do what he did. And at the same time the Vatican – see, the Vatican itself runs by the old Mystery Religion. You can see it in all of its architecture and its rites and rituals, if you know what you are looking at. You are seeing the amalgamation of all the old Mystery Religions that existed 2,000 years ago in the Middle East, brought together under one. That's why it's the "Universal Church"; they took all those religions in. And they knew at the top that you can only hold power ultimately by causing conflict and even giving yourself an enemy - an enemy makes those who are ready to leave your group, actually come back and be even tighter with you; it draws people together. And so they had to have conflict, and so they gave their antithesis, the Protestant sect out there. Because Luther was, remember, a Catholic priest.

VYZYGOTH – Well, one of the things that I grew up with, seeing but never seeing - I was a Lutheran; and I never really could figure that out and nor did I ask why the Lutheran symbol – of course, which is not only in the church, it's on the stained glass windows, and on the bulletins you get each week – bore the Red Cross. I mean, I just never…you know, I didn't ask, I'm sitting there with my nose running and it's like: "okay, I guess that makes some kind of sense." But that may be indicative, symbolically, of the involvement of Rosicrucianism.

ALAN – Oh, there's no doubt. In fact, in "The 200 Top Freemasons," published by the Masonic Society in the US, they have the founders in the United States of all the major religions and the man who founded Lutheranism in the United States was a 33rd degree Freemason.

VYZYGOTH – We are speaking with Alan Watt as we get up to the bottom of the hour on the Grassy Knoll. Alan, the web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Now, you also, in your own right, kind of give radio interviews as well. Does this happen every day, or a couple times a week…how does the format run?

ALAN – I'm on Swedish radio every month - I'll be on this Sunday; and that's Red Ice Radio. And I've been on a lot of radio stations in the past, that were limited in such a way, or I was limited, because the only outlets that we are allowed for the public - and I often wonder why, and I know why - for speaking out about what's going on; the only outlets in the United States were shortwave radio for many years, even though it was published in the Toronto Star here that the CIA controlled the shortwave radio at the beginning to use Christian groups to fight Communism – as a front, basically front propaganda – but I don't think they ever let go, you know. So, I can easily cut my own throat by going on some of the ultra-fundamental Christian shows by sticking to what I say, rather than trying to please the hosts. I know I am doing it while I am doing it; I speak out against gold and silver too and all the others that I see as con games. I could be in many-many more shows if I played the game, but I can't play the game, you know. And it's the same with some of the real fundamental Christian shows; they scare their public for an hour of about what's happening, and then they lead them at the end, saying: "but don't worry, it's all in God's hands; God's in control." So their listeners are sort of punch-drunk; they are terrified of the events that have just been described and at the same time they are just hoping this deity will spare them. To me that's a form of mind control, but these are the only avenues that the public were given since the 1950s or 60s.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, we both spoke earlier in the month; I guess I am kind of thick-headed, but I also am naïve and sometimes a little too optimistic, believe it or not; but it started to dawn on me also that the outlets that are allowed to this day, the networks that we call "Patriot Networks" are - and even these Nine-Eleven Truth Movements, which now are shining a lot of light on. If they were not constructed for the very purpose of infiltration and the imposition of other agendas, certainly they are going to be corrupted. And what we said yesterday with the Judicants [?] for 9-11 Truth - that, when you have a group of human beings, you are going to have corruption. I mean, whatever large or small…

ALAN – You got to realize, see, I got a lot of information that comes in to me about some of the big leaders that are being promoted for the Patriots Movement. I had a daughter, of one major one who is still on, phone me weekly and fill me in on a lot of stuff. I've had people who back another big superstar; and I get all the information on what's really going on there. And there are power battles and struggles over money and territory and products and all. It's business, it's huge business, you know - but it's also mind control, because they are very selective in what they tell the people. I could go on and on about that off the air maybe one day, but you'd be amazed of the relatives who phone me and tell me.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you what. I wouldn't mind doing that, only because it would confirm probably a lot of what I have yet only to call suspicions and suppositions, from whatever I hear also. So one day I would like to compare notes and just figure out whether or not what I call the "bones" I get about a lot of stuff is in fact correct.

ALAN – I get it from the relatives themselves. It didn't blow me away at all, because I could see through them for sure and I know who is backing them. And it is the top; they always give the leaders to us - always. And they have no problem generally with funding.

VYZYGOTH – You wouldn't know that by how much they ask for and how often.

ALAN – Yes, that's right. The patriot game is an old-old business; it was the same thing prior to all the revolutions - you found Masons who were also collecting data on members to see who were too radical; the radical ones, who really believed in their cause, they knew would rebel when they had taken over and found out they had gone off in different direction, which is always the case. And so theyrounded them up, because they had them on the membership lists and they knew who they were. The Communists did the same thing- they got lists of all the ones who had helped bring them to power, the Bolsheviks - and they were all Masonic groups - and they knew they would not go along with the Agenda when it suddenly did a right turn; and they rounded them up, because they had all the members' lists and just rubbed them out. This is an old technique - so, they still give us our leaders yet today, who are sworn to secrecy. One of the greatest examples of that was Colonel Bo Gritz. Now, Colonel Bo Gritz, we kept hearing all this hoopla about "the most decorated Vietnam War veteran, yah-de-yah;" and they gave him his own radio station and he was on for years on the shortwave Patriot radio stations, boring the hell out of people, it bored me, about the same old stories in Vietnam, and he wishes it was still going on; and he lived during that and it was the only time that he was alive. Right after 9/11 - now, he'd gone off the air only about a month or so before 9-11 happened, after being on for a stint for four and a half or five years. And on Television in Canada, major television, they showed a picture the day after 9/11 with him on the Congressional steps, obviously all arranged; and the camera said near him: "Colonel Bo Gritz, you're the most decorated yah-de-yah and you worked at the Pentagon." This is the man, remember, who even said on the shortwave that he had hip-pocket orders from the Pentagon when he left; and he called everybody "Brother," by the way - Masonry - he said on the Congressional steps when he was asked who he thought was behind the bombings on 9/11 - he said: "probably those paranoid shortwave radio listeners who believe in black helicopters." This is the man who had been leading that, that had one of the biggest shows for four and a half years and just left them. This man was a complete provocateur!

VYZYGOTH – Ah, we got one comment. And, folks, again, if you want to send stuff in, vyzygoth@hotmail.com - and here is a statement that I'll bounce off you. Said: "The alternative movement was doomed, like any other movement, from the start - things can only move one person at a time; you must move down the right path as an individual and someone might take notice and start moving in the same direction. A movement infers leadership, and leadership infers followers, and followers don't think for themselves - and people who don't think for themselves can't make things move." I think he probably stated that pretty well.

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, getting back to the chronology of the history of things, before I move this down to what later became the United States; we do have another question for you; it said: " Do you believe Knights Templar, Henry Sinclair did in fact come to Nova Scotia in 1398 - and with the Grail?"

ALAN – Well, the Grail is a bit of an exoteric myth. There is an esoteric Grail and the exoteric for the public. And that's the stuff - the exoteric is what all the authorized writers write about and keep everybody going off in circles. The Grail was part of a ritual; and the Grail was the bloody bowl, where high Templars were emasculated on reaching a certain degree and joined the Elders, because then they could think clearly without distractions, you might say. And you find the key of that in even the writing of King Arthur and his Round Table. Arthur was the Sun, the Round Table were the Zodiacal members; it's the old story over and over. When they were coming out of the hall, a lodge meeting - the round hall again, of the Templars - one of them comes out, one of the knights, and he is approached by a lady. But before the knight there is another procession before him - a man carrying the bowl covered with a cloth; and the lady says: "would you like to bed, sire?" – she was offering to go to bed with him – and he said: "no, for I have been wounded in the side." Now, in those days, and it's in the Old Testament too, they used the term "the side" when they meant the genitals. That's why Jacob swears on his father's "thigh" - it's the genitals - they held the circumcised penis; that was the sign of recognition - and they swore on their offspring; that's what they mean by their "family jewels" - those to come. And down to the seventh generation, I think it is – and that was the traditional Arab – it's still used in some of the Arab countries today, that very gesture, where they actually put their hand under and hold the genitals and swear an oath of allegiance to their lord; that's still done today in some Semitic peoples. So, in that King Arthur legend it's part of the Rite of the emasculation process to get up into the Elder realm. And that's what that meant.

VYZYGOTH – To me the Holy Grail, the Shroud of Turin, the Spear, whatever - to me, you know, these don't mean anything to me.

ALAN – Oh, it's a complete farce, actually.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, I was going to say, it's foolish people who look for signs and wonders like that.

ALAN – Well, actually, in the actual - the history books of France are fascinating, because they have a lot of the day-to-day journals kept by the monks who accompanied the Templars and all the other Crusaders who went across to the Middle East. At one time they were flagging so much, they were losing so many men, the morale was down and all the rest of it - and to get them to take Jerusalem, this particular monk just happened to have a dream that this spear was buried under the flagstones of this particular church over there - and lo and behold, they dug up where he said and they found this bright, new, shiny spear! And that was the beginning of the whole thing. It was a propaganda technique used in the Middle Ages to motivate them back into action.

VYZYGOTH – Real quick: one of the things I find that kind of fit that description somewhat and the things that have transpired since 9-11 - whether it's Katrina, whether it's Ground Zero or whatever - people keep finding Bibles that mysteriously always open to very appropriate passages. You know, even that one that was supposedly found in an Irish bog or something like that. Anyway - we talked about Rosicrucianism as it was applied in Europe, and now it comes to the settlements, I guess, the pre-colonies, if you will. And I think about the influence of Bacon and his idea of the New Atlantis and a New World, and here we go! Now, we have all been fed, as you well know, that everybody who came over either were very Christian or very spiritual. And they may have been spiritual, but that might have not been Christianity we're thinking about...

ALAN – Absolutely.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so along with this supposed - and not necessarily present - Christianic emphasis or influence there is also something on the other side. And can we assume or do we know for a fact that many of the settlements were started by the Rosicrucians?

ALAN – Oh, there is no doubt. It was well documented in the old books, even on the English side of the Rosicrucian movements flowing through Europe to England and embarking for the Americas. Many of them, at least externally, had religious sides to them under guises of Christianity of various forms. As I say, you can trace many of their beliefs to the Albigensians and the Cathars. You see, even the Puritans, when they came across, which were part of this group, with a history going back to the persecution of the Catholic Church towards them, where they set, you know, whole legions of Crusaders against them to wipe them out.

And they weren't all wiped out - they eventually, down through the ages became thePuritans with their own religion. And they were very-very wealthy people and I am sure - it's traceable, in fact - that many of the present-day leading families, the dynasties in the United States still are descended from those particular families. Now, the Puritans themselves believed, because of their religion, they were the "new chosen people, God's chosen people," "the New Jews" they sometimes called themselves. And they had allegiance to other specific Jewry in the world to regain the Holy Land, again, with this Knights Templar connection. And that would be "fulfilling God's duty." And I believe the true radical elite groups on both sides of that are still running the show today.

VYZYGOTH – As we see, going through the decades into another century, am I right to say that Rosicrucianism, perhaps everywhere but certainly in the United States was absorbed by Freemasonry?

ALAN – It WAS Freemasonry! In fact, Freemasonry were created as a further branch of Rosicrucianism. Freemasonry came out of Rosicrucianism; they created it for the middle classes and as all things, as all religions do have - there is always the public version where they give you even a divergent Rosicrucianism, where you can send away for their silly little books that tell you nothing at all. But then there is a real group that Clymer had. Now, Clymer - and I think it was 1906 or 1908 - had an international convention of Freemasonry. Now, Clymer was the head of the Rosicrucians. And he said right there as he read off his speech; he said: "on behalf of the Rosicrucians, who have summoned..." - and he named off the Freemasonic orders: the Grand Lodge of England, the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry - he went through all the different branches and the female branches - as he said: "we the Rosicrucians have summoned to this convention." And they came! That tells you who was at the top.

VYZYGOTH – Well, now we see that influence here, being raised up as the New World. And where I am going on with this later on. I mean, I have to move along, I know; we have also more questions. You know, to make a long story short, there was a talk show host in New York. Are you familiar with the late Gene Sheppard?

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. He was just a great storyteller. And he also wrote some great books, one of the Christmas Stories based on it - one of them. He also wrote something called: "In God We Trust, All of Us Pay Cash." And in it he talks about being prodded by his friend, both teenagers, about going out on a blind date with his friend's girlfriends' friend. And he is just dragging his feet, no way, you know how these blind dates work out... - and goes on and on. And he gets into the movie theatre and this young lady is absolutely gorgeous! And then he says: "then it dawned on me that I was that blind date!" So, the reason I am saying this is I have been looking around the last six-seven years and what's going on and how much we don't like the New World Order - and it's always someplace else geographically and it's always "somebody else" - well, one day I said to myself: "WE are the New World Order!" And this is where I am going with it: I'm wondering if we have been fatted and taken good care of, like a priced possession or horse or prize fighter, for a certain purpose that is now being unveiled. And I go back now to the point, when you said about the York Rite, and now I am laughing, because how long did I live across the river from New York! And why do they call that first obelisk, later to be followed by the Chrysler Building, but that first somewhat obelisk the "Empire State Building" and why is New York the "Empire State?"

ALAN – Yes; well, let's go back even further - you will find when the initial Roman Invasion - now it's pre-Christian - invasion of England happened, the Romans first made their headquarters in York in England - not London. And York - you will still see "The Baths of York" they call them, where they even had central heating and everything - quite an amazing setup and hot running water and all the rest of it - that was also the banking system, which the Romans brought in with them, in York. Now, York – you'll notice by Hamlet and Shakespeare, where Hamlet is passing the graveyard and the sexton digs up an old friend and it was York, the Duke of York - and he says: "I laugh poor Yorick - that's how they used to pronounced it: "Yorick" - "I knew him well; a man of infinite jest"...and all that. Well, Yorick in old England was a synonym for a skull - the skull; you see. And we know that out of that came the Skull and Bones, which was also the pirate flag of Queen Elizabeth's Navy when they plundered the seas. So it was a skull; your five senses are in your head; that's another meaning of the five points of Masonry - and your head, the "upper room" sits on 33 steps of the spine. The "upper room" is your skull. So you go up into the upper room as you ascend the

degrees. It's also in Dante's Inferno, if you read it carefully, how he gets out of Hell by climbing up all the 33 steps. It's all through everything that we know but most folk don't realize what they are talking about. So, York was a Skull at one point; however, York the Romans made the capital of a place which they called Heboracum. And that's in the old maps, if you look at it. They did bring bankers with them who were the quartermasters for the army; they looked after the munitions, the credit and debt system, which ran the Roman Army; and the Roman Army - the first thing they did was to conquer the people, introduce money, so they could tax it back from them in labor - and this was dealt by the bankers of York in the county or area of Heboracum.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. I am going to make one last statement and then I want to get to the questions and comments and there is something else about the events in the United States and how they may have impacted us and they were not necessarily what they seemed to be, of course, as recorded in our history books. But, you know, I had to laugh, because one time Harry and I, just kicking around some thoughts - you know, he looked at me and he said: "you know, when we look at what Rhodes wanted to do with the Federation, say, of South Africa and Federating Australia - much like Canada too, which, when look at those provinces, they should be countries, instead they are just provinces under one big country. He said: "But you know what?" He goes: "Probably the joke is on us, because once we went into a United States of America; those 13 colonies later become states - what was that? It was a FEDERATION." So, here we are, you know, opposing all the other federations and a final one, if you will - and in essence they ran it by us first!

ALAN – Oh, absolutely! You walk along the borders of the United States and Canada - and the last treaty that was signed to re-establish for good the borders was done by a Lord Rothschild. He was sent over by the British Crown. And he took charge of that. There was a high Masonic agreement made between the both sides; and as you walk along the borders of the US and Canada you will come across obelisks every mile or so. That's the symbol of Freemasonry...on both sides. They are stone obelisks, maybe six foot, eight foot tall. That's how they marked the border. That was a Masonic agreement from the beginning - you jump from that Masonic agreement to another thing that happened back to Clymer's convention in the early 1900s into an international Masonic association under Rosicrucianism; and the whole speech - apart from the opening of Great Center in Pennsylvania, which now gives out all of the so-called philosophical books of Freemasonry - the whole speech was about the "Reunification of the Americas." And he said: "Our goal as Freemasons, is to work stridently towards our goal of reuniting the Eagle of Mexico with the Eagle of the United States."

VYZYGOTH – Probably just a coincidence!

ALAN – Yeah; and every major politician was there, because they were all Masons, and the Heads of the Schooling Departments was there - everybody who shapes your culture was at that meeting.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, you heard me kind of have an epiphany here, a slap upside the head; but now I remember, in Vermont, hiking, also right across the Jersey border in New York, where there's a lot of great trails, what's often been left around. And nobody pays attention to it, just like I didn't. And that as you do have some markers for mile markers - and this is no longer on the highways; these are on back paths and such; and they are all obelisks!

ALAN – All obelisks, East to West coast, you have the same thing.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, beautiful! Alright, now let's go to some of the questions. "Why are they - whoever is "they" - storing everyone's DNA information in huge databases, supercomputers?

ALAN – Because they are going the Aldous Huxley route - which they told us they would do, in many other writings, of eugenics. Where the inferior types ultimately will no longer be allowed to breed. That's one of the main reasons; it's not just ID. I.D. actually means "Ideal Design," by the way - intelligent design. They want to give us an intelligent design, rather than this haphazard way of just picking your own mate. Now they are collecting it all, because in the future, before they get to the complete cloning stage, they will tell you who will marry, who will not - or at least who will breed. It's not the marriage that's important; it's who will be allowed to breed. This is a eugenics program. And Freemasonry is rampant through all of its writings

with eugenics and the need to marry or be matched up with intelligence for intelligence. In fact, as you go up the degrees of Masonry, when the Grand Master decides that you're going to get taken further, you will be introduced to your wife, and if you catch on, you will obey when you get a little suggestion from the Master, who tells you: "she would be a perfect wife for you" - that's an order. You're getting led. And that wife will have a genealogy going back, because the genes of, what they claim are, "the higher inbred groups" are in the wife.And you marry her; it's the offspring they are after. Masonry itself - higher Masonry - is a eugenics program. It's all through the writings.

VYZYGOTH – Although Francis Galton is attached to a lot of this, and I think probably incorrectly, because I don't think he was nearly as radical as Wells and even George Bernard Shaw. On galton.org there is transcripts of that famous meeting, in which basically Wells told Galton he was a "pussy" - excuse me. And that he was into negative eugenics or depopulation; and Shaw felt, you know, "to heck with marriage" - I mean, this is so stupid; let's just get two people who are good to mate and let that happen - and this is what you are talking about. And galton.org does have on it the transcripts of that speech, which, if you can read between the lines, you realize that something happened there that day.

ALAN – Oh, it happened. It's interesting too that, you see, George Bernard Shaw was the product of a special mating of a very high noble Mason with a wife; Shaw never met his father; he was created to be what he was - his father was a great writer too. And that was also allowed. If you go back to Benjamin Franklin in Dashwood's Hellfire Club, now they had a whorehouse attached to the Hellfire Club in High Wycombe in England. And this is a tenet, too, I've read through many of the old Masonic books, because they did have these whorehouses on the claim that a man must have his sexual release to remain healthy mentally. But there was more to it - if you were a higher Mason - these were not ordinary whorehouses. The women in them had been bred over generations by high Freemasons. And so it wasn't an ordinary whorehouse. Only if you had fulfilled a duty towards the Great Work, like Franklin, were you allowed to mate with one of those women. At the time that Benjamin Franklin was there, he was allowed to mate with one of them. You never guess who it was? Madame Bouvier, which was the predecessor in the same lineage of Jacqueline Kennedy. Two of the sisters are still alive today of the direct Bouvier line in France. These were special women, who were reared and bred by eugenics programs already on the go. And the offspring of a high Mason will be given the honor to mate with her for the offspring. That was a high honor.

VYZYGOTH – You've read James Shelby Downard [?], right? because he says the same thing about Bouvier, but he has another one, too, which is all in that bloodline as it all turned out on this side of the pond - and that was Radswell.

ALAN – There was another one, too - it was Lyndon Baines Johnson. The Baines family, McBaines family were related to the Bouvier and they also go all the way to Macbeth, you know.

VYZYGOTH – So we might have a picture there of cousins when LBJ was on Air Force One, taking the oath. And next to him was his cousin, Jacqueline. Alright, if I go a little long, I will just to get these in, if you'll bear with me. Is that okay with you, if we go over a little?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright; let me get to one that might be a little bit more compact to answer. Okay, it says: "What's your take on vegetarianism-veganism and animal suffering?"

ALAN – The animal suffering, there's no doubt about it. I mean, the animals today are just bred as a commodity and killed in the same way. Here is the problem, too. You found some of the higher Freemasons all become vegetarians. Interestingly enough, Alvin Toffler in his book: The Third Wave, where Fascism is to merge with Communism for the New World Order - this is the book that Newt Gingrich handed out on the Congressional steps to the Congressmen - in there Toffler said: "The world we are creating for the New World Order will be vegetarian only." And he said: "it must be so." He doesn't say why. Now, when you realize that a lot of Freemasonry, most of it is taken from ancient Hinduism. The Brahmins of India kept millions of people subjugated, basically by withholding certain foods from them and making sure their religion taught them vegetarianism. We find the nobility of England used the same techniques on the peasantry for centuries since the Norman invasion. They restricted the diet, they had very little meat, their

IQ was down, their growth was stunted. When you make a vegetarian society, you also make a very manipulatable, easily controlled society. That's just time-tested with history, over and over again. Now, here the thing too - since the Big Boys, the Big Five got together, Monsanto and Conagra and ADM - ADM is Adam, of course, that's why it's ADM - took over the earth for growing, and give modified vegetables: they have spliced so many genes into these particular plants - not to make them bigger or greener, but it will affect you, because these plants are little laboratories that produce chemicals and enzymes. Plants have been used for thousand of years to make the biggest effects on changes in the human body. You just need to look at opium, for instance. So, here they are promoting vegetarianism and at the same time giving you nothing but modified food. There is another agenda behind this, and we can't fall into this trap.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you, I had on Gerry Guideddi [?] who breeds heirloom seeds. And I asked her: "well, is it possible that the GMO food vegetables are already out there, although they are telling us they are thinking about it - because I got a tomato that's been lasting about three months!

ALAN –Don't forget: we were the last to know that we were already ON the GMO food. Canada admitted - only because it broke out in Britain - that Canadians had been the test guinea pigs for modified food for ten years; and it said - this was in the national newspapers in Canada - and it said that the Government, our wonderful Government had agreed in a secret pact with Monsanto to test this on the general public of Canada. You see, there is no such thing as Democracy. We are run by tyrants and Masonic clubs!

VYZYGOTH – And it's just a terrible story about what happened to Percy Schmeizer up there.

ALAN – He was totally wiped out.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, I mean, you were hoping for a happy ending and it just did not occur.

ALAN – The Judge actually said - and I've got the transcript here - "I don't care if this stuff blew onto your field or if a bird passed it through its droppings, it was on your land and that's all that the law is looking at."

VYZYGOTH – Jee, that was incredible.

ALAN – So this is an Agenda as we know. Yes, vegetarianism is a great - and there is no doubt. I mean, I watched a program not long ago on the big packers industry. You know that every company now is amalgamating and amalgamating – and only a couple of the packers now run the meat of the world, the whole supply – and there is one out in Canada, and this woman said: "You know, they had no sooner slaughtered the cattle and they were cutting it up on the conveyor belts on the way out and the tongues were still moving as they were cutting them!" I mean, I can't believe... ...I can believe anything, in fact, in this monetary system - it's the most corrupt, anti-life system you could possibly devise.

VYZYGOTH – Here he says: "Regarding culture creation, was the very first underground pop music that was out there really from the grass roots of society?"

ALAN – No. No, I've been in the studios when they've created some of the movements or the new styles. I've seen average groups come in with some little piece of crumpled paper where they had written a song; and then the Big Boys come in, the real managers and producers; completely re-write it, you lay down the tracks for the melody, and then they'll go over that and completely alter that into a different style again, and they remake the group, you know - promising them they will have a hit. Sometimes they'll tell them: "You'll have two or three hits and then you'll fade away, but you keep your mouth shut, you don't tell the public how it's going; and they'll get the Rolling Stones Magazine write a lot of nonsense about you, which the public will believe." And that's exactly how it works. Culture creation, especially on any of those areas of music, art, drama, must be authorized from the top.

VYZYGOTH – With regard to Crowley - Basically, what was his function in this whole scheme?

ALAN – Crowley was, number one, a Freemason to begin with. He came from an aristocratic family. In fact, the Queen and most of the Nobility got all their wines and their special speciality wines and rare wines from the Crowley family, who owned the biggest store in London. He was attached to the British Secret Service

as it was called then, before it was called MI6 - and sent abroad, not only to spy but to get into the upper elites of those families. All these families, you see, are all into high Masonry and the occult; so it attracts them. You send aristocrats over with a new knowledge and they come to you, so easily, like flies. And so he was taught to preach a new type of occultic Freemasonry. A Freemasonry that was to kick off a New World Order that would eventually attract the young, combine it with mind-altering drugs, in preparation for what was to come later on, which was the 1960s revolutions.

VYZYGOTH – We had somebody on, who I think was being rather disingenuous, from the OTO, who downplayed Crowley's influence and just kind of said he was more about clowning around and theatre; we could assume that wasn't correct, was it?

ALAN – His job was to go out and create mysticism and confusion. You see, the OTO branch is a branch of Masonry. Masonry pretended for years that it was not, but it's admitted now - they couldn't hide it, especially when you have all the photographs of Crowley in his Masonic regalia. No, he was not clowning around; he was a member of the York Rite of England; he was a member of the Scottish Rite; he belonged to different Rites all over the planet; but his job was to create this new type to get the young into it, and especially to combine it with drugs, mind-altering experiences, which would attract the young and all of that ended up...it was geared towards the coming musicians, in fact, and the actors and actresses. It was a speciality branch of Masonry for a particular function.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, this will be the last one and we'll close on this and I appreciate your staying over. It said, "Now that many of us know that we are part of an ongoing plan in which we cannot escape, what advice can you give as to how to accept this; and secondly - would you agree that not adopting any of the 'belief systems' is a good way of dealing with and not participating in this long-term plan?"

ALAN – Definitely. It's no secret, for instance, that all the religions and the heads of religions are all part of the same club with the same agenda. They're not opposing agendas at all, whether it's the Vatican, the Pope or the Dalai Lama. I watched the Dalai Lama give Masonic signals and gestures - and they are all high Masons at the top; they are the shepherds that lead the flocks; the flocks are different species, remember - they are the sheep. If you follow any religion, you will be led to do the bidding of the ones at the top and you will always lose yourself personally at the end - although the group at the top will always win. That's the way of it all.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Alan, if you don't mind, can we do this next month?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, there's other things that I also want to be run by with regard to, you know, the way things really are and what we were told they were. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com - that's the web site and where are you going to be on most recently?

ALAN – I'll be on Sunday on Red Ice in Sweden.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. We look forward to that. Thank you very much for being with us; we appreciate it, and I will see you sometime next month. Bye Alan, thank you.

ALAN – Bye.

Transcript: Tim

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"THE SECRET TRUTH"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER & CHARLOTTE BROWN
August 4, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The Secret Truth." I'm George Butler.

Charlotte: And I'm Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Charlotte, how are you doing tonight, okay?

Charlotte: I'm good, George. How are you?

George: You're sounding great babe. We've got quite an honored guest tonight. His name is Alan Watt and I've listened to some of his programs that have been recorded, and I've pulled them on demand and all that from other talk shows. He is very, very astute in the area of the truth. I mean he has set out a goal and I guess it's a personal goal, but we'll talk to him in a second. Welcome to the show, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: You're saying the truth. Tell us about how difficult it is to attain this. What was your journey in trying to move towards that thing called the truth?

Alan: It was trying to make sense of a system which was very old and which we're born into, where really people should have most of what they'd want, in a material world that is. Then you find only small groups of very elite people after thousands of years of empire building own most of the wealth of the world. Everyone else is still basically an employee of this world corporation and funding them through their taxation. It was a form of slavery, of course, and I realized that very, very early on. Growing up in Britain I wondered why with this British Empire, only these few people in London seemed to own anything at all. Most of the public in Britain at the time rented their homes from the local governments. Their tax money paid for building these homes, then they rented them. The system was so rigged you had pretty well wages and price fixation, so you could never get ahead. I realized this is all intentional, and the more I went into economics and the system, especially in Britain and Europe, you found that sure enough everything was contrived to keep everybody in a state of almost poverty at one point.

George: You started describing this as the Matrix. How did you first describe this when you were beginning to awaken? Is there a method there that you used to awaken, or was it through study and accumulation of knowledge, or just the observing of everyone around you?

Alan: It was all of that, observing people around me. When you're young, it's very good to walk in and out of people's homes to visit your friends because you're ignored; you're small. You'd find the people arguing about the same basic problems in every family, and at that time, it was generally around money – not money for luxury items, but money just to get through the week, from week to week. I wondered why on earth it was like this and why that everyone was so broke, supposedly, and the government was always complaining it had no money. They could have a war anytime they wanted to, then suddenly they'd have these millions of pounds to back wars. It made no sense whatsoever; and then I'd realized that the wars were just part of a long-term plan. When you read through history you find that they projected wars way ahead in the future, including even the taking over of the Middle East. They were discussing it back in the beginning of the 1900's (this long-range plan), and not just for the Middle East but for the whole planet

basically to be under a global system.

I went into the history of books at a very early age, especially into the adult libraries and the old reference books. Luckily in some of the bigger towns in Britain you had very old reference books written at the time of the 1700s, the 1800s and the 1900s; and so you could get access to history as it was happening, as opposed to the diluted and censored stuff I was being taught at school. I had a real wide awakening when I realized that they were constantly rewriting history, just like George Orwell said in "1984."

Charlotte: Alan, at what point did you look around and beyond Europe and beyond Britain, like for example the United States or wherever, and determined that is was a worldwide problem rather than just a regional problem?

Alan: I read a book at the turn of the 1900's, on poetry of all things, and it was to do with a poem called "The White Man's Burden," and that was actually read in the U.S. Senate by a very famous Englishman. It was about passing the torch on to you. In other words, they were passing this torch of power onto the United States. In the book it broke down the meanings of this particular poem. It was about the U.S. taking over as the military police of this world empire, not forever but for a time until the end of the millennium into the new millennium when it would eventually fade away and China was to come up and take over from the United States. That was written in the early 1900's.

George: This is a plan, an old plan. Is that correct? Would that be a way to characterize it?

Alan: It's as old as even your Constitution. The Founding Fathers even wrote about it. I know that you had a couple of them that wrote about the creation of a World Federation run by 12 wise men. Some of the Founding Fathers wrote about that in their memoirs. They hoped it would be the nucleus of a world system run, of course, on a form of republican democracy, but that was written about in the 1700's by people who participated in founding the United States.

Charlotte: A great deal of them had roots and Masonic secret societies and such.

Alan: Yes. Franklin wrote openly about a World Federation run by 12 wise men. They were quite open at that time. They were very hopeful; and to the average person of that day, who all they knew was one war after another, especially in Europe, the ordinary people would think that would be not such a bad idea. What they didn't look at is they were taking the same kind of hierarchical oligarchy, the psychopaths that ran the world already. They'd also be ruling the whole world, so this utopia that they dreamed about could never come into being for the ordinary people. It would be a utopia for the elite and made by the elite and run by the elite.

George: Would you characterize the New World Order as a fascist movement, would that be a correct word to you?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. The fascist symbol goes back into ancient times, pre-Roman times. The Romans took it over, and even the first popes were accompanied by the fasciae, which is the axe with the bundle of rods around it, meaning if the nobility and those with power stick together, it's very hard to break a whole bundle of twigs; but one at a time are easily broken. They always use that symbol of power where they are all one at the top. They stand up for each other. They decided even in the last century that in The Club of Rome, for instance, that was founded as a big think tank to bring in this world empire and to take the rights away from everyone under various guises. The Club of Rome said that this would be a form of fascist system, but for the general public they would use a vast bureaucracy running the public on a communistic or collective basis, which is much more simpler for their methods to work out, basically.

George: We're going to be leaving here on a break but we'll be right back. This is getting interesting and the descriptions are just fabulous. We'll come back in just about three minutes. Hang in there. Thanks very much. Okay, welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler and with my co-host

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Tonight we have a distinguished seeker of the truth, and that's the best way that I can describe Alan Watt. Welcome back to this segment, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, why don't we go ahead and give Alan's website out.

George: Yes, do that Charlotte.

Charlotte: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com

George: If you go in there it's www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. If you go into that site, he has a wealth of information. He has articles. He has a lot of his programs on radio talk show digital files there that you can listen to live, and download and so forth. Then he has just a tremendous view here in my opinion, one of the most insightful views that I've ever seen. Alan, on this Club of Rome, was it "Limits to Growth", was that one of their initial publications?

Alan: Yes. What you've got at the top of this pyramid structure are the elite at the capstone and then they have big think tanks which specialize in a particular area underneath them. The Club of Rome is one think tank which really comes up with ideas of how to bring in this future that's planned, how to get the public to acquiesce and go along with it. The Club of Rome put out a book by the founders of this club and it was called "The First Global Revolution", and in there, these two founders of The Club of Rome – who are part of the United Nations (again, they are all affiliated with the United Nations) – admit that they were looking for a way to bring the whole world together against a common enemy. They said that they tried to think about everything, alien invaders, all that kind of stuff to unite the planet. Then they realized that what might work is if they could alter the weather and create weather type problems and blame the public for causing those problems; and by that way convince the public to give up all their rights and their way of living and hand themselves over on a plate to be run by an expert society. They actually admitted this in their own writing.

Charlotte: That's sort of frightening because it's very obvious that we're experiencing weather modification due to the weird and bizarre looking clouds we see in the sky.

Alan: Yes. In fact, a couple of nights ago I sat outside and watched for about four hours these strange types of lightning, which is like nothing we used to have in the past, but what you're seeing really is scalar weaponry. It's called scalar weaponry and this was written about by guys like Zbigniew Brzezinski who's up there as advisors to presidents. Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book "Between Two Ages" talked about the Technetronic Era where the public would be controlled by electronic means, but he was also talking about the scalar type weaponry which would pulse through the atmosphere; and that's what they're using for weather warfare purposes.

George: Would HAARP have something to do with that? Is that part of the HAARP project?

Alan: Yes, that's part of it. The HAARP is only one installation. They have another huge one in Greenland and Australia run by the U.S., but worldwide they have over 54 I think.

George: So they're controlling through the electromagnetic – into the ionosphere? They're pulsating energy into there?

Alan: That's right. They can align these things up with satellites under the Star Wars program. That's what it was all about—and intensify this type of pulsation and direct it anywhere on the planet. Even a whole continent can be covered by it.

George: Wasn't it originally Tesla technology that they actually took and furthered to a greater degree?

Alan: Yes. Tesla definitely gets the awards for that. Whether he really discovered it, I think it's much older to be honest with you, because even Benjamin Franklin and others were playing with a mild form of it in the 1700's.

George: I have sort of something I call B.E. and A.E. : Before Electricity and After Electricity.

Alan: Electricity is a trick of the elect.

George: It is, isn't it?

Alan: These guys plan to use electricity to its maximum and convince the public of the world we are causing, all this weather problem. Yet if you go into the treaties of the United Nations in 1978 (I think it was) they signed a global treaty not to use this weather warfare on each others' countries, which left them wide open to use it on their own citizenry. In that treaty it said they had the ability (they weren't testing it, they had the ability) to create earthquakes if necessary anywhere on the planet—tectonic shifts in the crust. They could create tsunamis. They could create and guide hurricanes, tornadoes, et cetera; pretty well everything we've been experiencing over the last few years. However, if you use shortwave radio you can pick it up on over a dozen frequencies on the shortwave radio. It's 24 hours a day now.

George: There's interference on those frequencies. Is that what you're saying?

Alan: It's not interference. It's actually certain places where you pickup the shortwave. It's the loudest sound on the shortwave. You hear the woodpecker, which is one of their symptoms, and another one is like a high-energy pulsation which goes 24 hours per day; but the scary thing about this is it can also affect the human brain. That's the scary part. They admit in their own treaty that by putting a secondary signal along with the main signals as a carrier they can affect emotion very easily. It can make you fatigued very easily. They can make you confused, anxious or aggressive depending upon the particular frequency they use. This is a technetronic warfare that was to be used silently on the general public that Mr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was talking about in his book.

George: When you characterize some of the techniques as changing, feeling states; are you familiar with that term "feeling states?"

Alan: Yes.

George: Where the radio project out of that funded by Rockefeller and others in the '30's, I believe that the technology and ideas that they could create a radio listener to have these feelings that were very – and it created small and short sounds. I think that was one other thing.

Alan: Yes. They can do all of that, and this kind of stuff is actually taught at universities. They're quite open about it. It's old technology.

George: So within the communications schools in the United States it is common knowledge these are some of the techniques that are good to be used to, what, further advertising? I guess Madison Avenue was one of the first brainwashing systems, weren't they?

Alan: Actually, Madison Avenue was brought in as an arm of higher government to market ideas and propaganda to the people. Big, big players like Lord Bertrand Russell, who was a globalist and who worked for them, and who wrote lots of books openly about the agenda said in his book called "The Impact of Science on Society," which everyone should read. He said that shortly we will use techniques on the public which they will be completely unaware of, and he said we must bring in Madison Avenue and the experts in persuasion; we must bring them onboard because they can market ideas and propaganda right into the people's brain.

Charlotte: They get a susceptible brainwave pattern going and people absorb information. They're much more suggestible.

George: I think Nick Begich has some feedback mechanisms that can try to counter some of this. Have you gotten into some of that, Alan?

Alan: I looked at those but the problem is you're dealing with so many different fine frequencies here. You need the exact one coming in—in order to counter it.

George: It's very difficult to counter some of this, is it not? It's so wide. It's so powerful. We're going to be back in just a few minutes, but hang in there with us and we'll get back in a few minutes. Thank you. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler and I'm with co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We have tonight Alan Watt who is a seeker of truth and he's really into studying high tech systems of secret societies and mystery schools. Let me ask you a question about this network. Is it a network of international people on an international basis that are coordinating and working together that are putting together this matrix?

Alan: Yes. You have an international club. We would use the modern term. We would say they were social Darwinists and they truly believe that they have reached the pinnacle of every country's elite status by gaining the majority of the wealth of each country, or the country they reside over, and also keeping it in their family lineages for generations without losing it. Therefore, by their own laws and standards they believe they are almost gods. They are the highest evolved species on the planet according to themselves; therefore they have the right to rule the "lessers."

Charlotte: Right. That's pretty sad and disgusting frankly.

Alan: Yes, but they're very open about it. So much material was put out on this in the beginning of the 1900's through the eugenicists' societies. These characters started up the whole theory of eugenics and superiority and the superman type. Adolph Hitler only copied them; they really started long before him in fact. The Rockefeller family was funding eugenics experiments in the United States right through the whole 1900's.

George: They're responsible for the medical complex; and oil, medical and also the chemical industry has been a big part of this problem, has it not?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, this is not new. When you go back to ancient times you'll find that even in Egypt that each pharaoh at a young age was instructed in the art of ruling the people's minds and how the people thought. Their "psychology" you might say and what the people were taught to believe, as opposed to what the elite were taught as facts. They had archives of history even 5,000 years ago in Egypt which were taught to pharaohs. You'll find wherever the elite went in ancient times you found the same M.O. [modus operandi] because they would build big cities. They're great builders. They love building projects and taxation to build them. You have the largest amount of wealth co-existing with the greatest poverty all around them in the biggest cities that were created. They have ongoing wars for takeover bids really you might say, because wars are just takeovers like businesses. They build empires and then they all move out to the next empire that they've built up. When they move out with all their money and wealth, the old empire collapses behind them and goes back down to third-world status.

In the cities they always ran the legal system through priesthoods. Now it's just lawyers; and they also ran the illegal system. They ran what we call pharmaceuticals in ancient times as well on the legal side; and they also brought in drugs to conquer countries they wanted to take over on the illegal side. So "above" and "below" is what they say.

George: These drugs like Soma, was that one of the more ancient drugs in India that was used for purposes such as this?

Alan: Soma is interesting, yes. It supposedly was used. We do know that the Brahmans encouraged the use of hashish on their peasants to do long hard grueling work; and even the Janus cult still survives today and has big celebrations when they bring in the harvest of hashish. They've always used drugs and Soma certainly was mentioned in ancient times and even in the Masonic tradition—Soma is just Amos backwards. A lot of the rules of the game you'll find are hidden in each peoples' holy books because the same rules are

hidden in for the esoteric to understand.

George: The esoteric has multiple, what, meanings for many of their symbols and their words and so forth?

Alan: Yes they do. As they go up the degrees and do what they're told, there's a newer meaning, a higher meaning. It's interesting to go through holy books because if you go through them, you'll find that slavery was acceptable. That was one interesting fact about it because the elite have always had no problem in believing they are superior; therefore everyone is inferior and to be used as a slave. If we go into things like the feudal system, which again was an elite coming into Europe called the Normans; they brought in this feudal system where we get the word "fee" from. You have to pay a fee to them just to live on your land. You serve them. In fact, you would own no property.

George: Was that the "Doomsday Book" that they first set up and inventoried all of the property?

Alan: Yes. That was an inventory book and it wasn't the first one. There was one already in existence under the Saxon regime, but they certainly updated it; and any chicken you had, or cow or pig, even your children, were all noted down as property.

George: It sounds like putting a chip in every chicken or something.

Alan: That's right, yes – a chip in every pot.

George: A chip in every pot. Well we have to have a sense of humor a little bit, right?

Alan: We do, and some of it is kind of humorous when you get above it and look down on it. You see how easily we're trained in this matrix because we have swallowed the world as it has been presented to us from birth; and that's the big trick. All mammals look towards the adult to warn them of a danger. If the adult doesn't know there is a danger, the mammal is born and will raise-up thinking that everything that exists in this lifetime is natural; and that's how simple this trick is. You train one generation into the illusion and they therefore train their children for you.

George: That's a delusional mode then. Can it be described by percentage? I mean we know something about the world and reality, but there's a certain percent there of our knowledge that is missing within us. Our paradigm is sort of incomplete.

Alan: It's incomplete. Since they gave us standard nationalized and international education, which all comes from UNESCO at the United Nations, it's much easier for them to train us because everyone you meet will have the same opinions, same views as you do because you've all had the same indoctrinations.

George: Julian Huxley was a big mover and founder in UNESCO, is that right?

Alan: Aldous Huxley was the guy who promoted the Brave New World scenario of a dominant elite running the world, and his brother Julian ran UNESCO.

George: That's right, and I think he described it as the New World Order would use scientific humanism as the mechanism or as a tool.

Alan: That's right. Remember these two guys descended from Sir Thomas Huxley who was a big professor and champion of Darwinism. He was the best friend of Darwin. They discussed the fact that they must destroy all the existing religions which had served their purpose in times gone by for the elite to maintain control. However, now it became a problem because you had 'rights' under religion to your god and you might disobey your ruler and obey your god instead. Therefore they decided to bring in humanism and they talked about many ways to get us to actually dehumanize ourselves; and the prime thing was to destroy the sacredness of life itself. Make us believe we're just another animal; and once we believe that, we'll truly believe that we should be depopulated if we're overcrowded. It was all to convince us that we were the problem.

George: We have a very what today? We're all carnal and material-possessed, are we not, by these ideas?

Alan: Yes, because once again we have lived and been brought up in a mass-marketing media. Children are raised on television and they've never had such equipment to propagate these ideas right into your home—before just depending on newspapers, and before that it was the town crier and gossip—but now everyday you get your dose of what's going to make you happy, so material goods have replaced people themselves. People don't look for happiness in people. They want to use people and that's the sad thing.

George: They just want to get something and get ahead and buy more and more.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: How do we undo these esoteric happenings? Because once they're revealed -- a lot of people think that when they wake up they feel like they need to talk to a lot of people and warn everybody, but then over time you realize that this has been going on for hundreds of years, centuries.

George: Alan, I see this as an emotional problem barrier to that exists. There's an emotional thing. Could we touch on that when we come back?

Charlotte: Yes, and how to counter the esoteric.

George: Yes, but that emotional problem is human nature and that's a tough thing to get over. We'll be back in just a few minutes and pickup on that emotional. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Tonight we have Alan Watt. We left this last segment about emotions. How does that factor into this truth seeking and coming out? I think he used the word deprogramming. What does that mean?

Alan: When you deprogram people you've got to understand that they truly believe that the world they live in is just evolving day-by-day, and the politicians just make decisions daily on a crisis type basis, and that's marketed to them by the media which they've been raised with. That's why the anchor people in mainstream media are kept on at the jobs until they are about 70 or 80. You grow up with them. It's like dad staring at you every night at 6:00 o'clock right in the eyes, and would he lie to you? Again, Brzezinski said that shortly the public will be unable to come to their own conclusions on anything. They'll expect the media to do all their reasoning for them, and all their thinking for them; all they could do is repeat what they've been downloaded with from the previous night's news. Now that's what we're living with today with the average person, so when you come out of left field with data which they've never heard before, you sound as though you're crazy to them. They're in a different paradigm.

George: It sounds like conspiracy or something speaking, right?

Alan: Yes.

George: I sit down with people and they call me that sometimes when I bring up 9/11 or whatever, and they'll say, "You're just a conspiracy nut or something."

Alan: That's right; and if you showed them the proof like H.G. Wells who was a propagandist for this elite. That's all been declassified now.

George: The Open Conspiracy?

Alan: Yes. He wrote the book "The Open Conspiracy." It's all out in the open for those that want to find it.

George: But the problem gets back to the emotions. People can't get their mind around the truth because they're comfortable. They're in a comfort zone. Is this what stops them from proceeding to the truth?

Alan: Yes. You've got to understand that the average person today is vastly different from the people who were young 80 years ago or 100 years ago, where personal independence was the ultimate you could achieve. You didn't have to acquire all the goods necessary, yet you acquired all you needed to live independently. That was a goal for so many millions of people because that had never been done before. It was never allowed to be done before.

George: So the collectivists have replaced the individualists, is that it?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, the big Bilderbergers, The Club of Rome and all the big guys at the top capstones have all said the same thing, that this war is a war to destroy individuality—because it's the individual that gives them the problems. They know they can control the minds of the vast bulk of the population. Aldous Huxley at his lecture at Berkeley said that 60 percent of the population were instantly hypnotics. You could hypnotize them so easily. Twenty percent more, he said, can be brought under with a little bit more work; which left 20 percent which couldn't be hypnotized by normal means. The bulk of the population you see go under the influence of the big boys' propaganda very quickly, and it's very difficult to break through those kind of people.

You've got to realize, too, that the collectivist idea or socialism as it's called, which has been heavily promoted is to be a world run by experts, and Huxley and others said that the public would be unable to think for themselves unless an expert told them how to do something. That's happened today. We've been trained from birth with all the guys in the white coats coming on the television telling us what to think, what to believe with all their theories; and they are now the new high priesthood. Socialism is a form of keeping people in perpetual childhood. That's just what it is.

George: So feeling states are important in that emotional aspect. They don't mature into individuals and attain unique individuality, is that what happens?

Alan: Absolutely. If you notice today how easy it is for governments to take all the rights away from people by declarations that are put out openly to the public that even the ancient Nero never had. Every tyrant in history could have only dreamed of this kind of power, because they would expect uprisings. Look how passive everyone is today. It's because they've never known personal independence and a love for holding on to personal independence.

George: I look at it on a synergistic basis. I call it social synergy, where you have a confluencing of these negative confining enslaving ideas that together are overpowering to the individual.

Alan: That's right, and once again it's overpowering because they have been trained that they don't know anything, that they're just children as opposed to these experts above them. These invisible people that somehow run their lives on a big affair up in the clouds somewhere, that the high bureaucrats they leave it all to them so that they can play all the time; and that's what we're told to do. We're told to just play and enjoy ourselves while big things are happening in the world.

Charlotte: One case in point would be 9/11. The experts that they presented were not in fact technical experts. They were CEOs. They were the directors of various agencies of the United States government, so it was like the agency's director responded to the 9/11 Commission. They weren't actually technical experts but they were perceived to be the highest authority, and so whatever they said went unchallenged.

Alan: Yes. They're treated as though they were infallible. The public have been trained to swallow this kind of stuff and believe them without using any critical thinking abilities of their own.

George: You have what they call an authoritarian personality type and that seems to be where we have this military – they gravitate to the military and police types of work and so forth; and those are the people that if an authority says it is true--

Alan: In fact it's the psychopathic personality that it's born in every strata of society, right down to the bottom. The difference being at the top they're inbred so you can pretty well guarantee the children are

psychopathic because both parents are. They come from long lineages of rulership and having all authority and cruelty, and the ability to be cruel when they say is necessary. However, they do recruit the lesser ones down through society and psychopaths.

George: Is there an arrogance there? I mean just a naturally inherited dynamic of arrogance over other people?

Alan: Yes there is. They're not only psychopathic, they're sadomasochistic. It's a blend of sadism. Sadism they will use on weaker people, and are masochistic towards those above them with even more power. They worship them in fact. They worship those with more power than themselves, but they hate the weaklings beneath them.

George: So what we have is this monied system set up this pecking order of hierarchy that you're describing?

Alan: Yes. In my third book, I wrote about the history of this money system and the power elite that drove it; and how they would takeover countries and force the people to accept money for the first time, then they'd tax it back from them, and ultimately they put the country into bankruptcy. Send in their own agents and they would become the new kings and rulers of those countries. I'm talking about 2,500 years ago.

Charlotte: So it was perceived authority?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: It was actually an illusion.

Alan: It was all illusion and it was—I call it "CONOLOGY." Money was the first trick to substitute something real like a bag of oats for a bag of wheat.

Charlotte: But their end means was to end up being their authority?

Alan: That's right.

George: A seed put into the ground would grow a crop, but a coin put in the ground would not grow anything.

Alan: Yes, but the man who runs the coinage runs the world.

George: Exactly. It's contrived. It's what I call money sorcery. That's what it is.

Alan: You bury the rest. That's what interest is. Inter is to bury. You bury the rest, and they buried us under a mountain of debt.

George: It's compounding on itself. We've had over 2,000 years of this compounding of interest on top of interest.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Mr. Watt, I can say the time that I spent observing the different things on your website, I really like the way you identified the use of the language and how important that is for the control mechanisms and how it all ties things together. You see how one thing evolved out of another thing, evolved out of another thing. It's very fascinating and it always occurred to me that one way to counter the "illusion" is to come up with a new language.

Alan: We would need it, yes. We would need it absolutely. The English language was created in the 1500's as we know it, and it was encoded from the beginning with Rosicrucian symbology and terminology and coding all the way through it.

George: We have a little slogan on our site about forgiveness. One of my ideas of it is that through forgiveness we awaken, transforming information and knowledge into wisdom, then we can stop projecting all of that taught stuff that conditioned state that we find ourselves lost in. That's sort of a way out for me. It has been in the past for me.

Alan: We need wise elders again. They've got rid of the wise elders.

George: To get in touch with our hearts and forgiveness, that's just the way. We're going to take a break at the top of the hour and we'll be back after the top of the hour. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Alan Watt is our guest tonight and we're having a wonderful discussion about the world systems, about brainwashing, about mystery schools and secret societies. Alan, welcome back to the second half of the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Let me ask you this. In Alan Watt's world, what would you change today? For the future? How would your reorder it from now into the future? What kind of changes would you advocate here?

Alan: The changes would have to be towards a completely different direction, one that isn't planned for us or one that isn't simply coming to heads opposing their plan. We have to get a different way that hasn't been planned or thought of at all, and when you see that everything runs around this thing called money and money is the key to everything. Money buys the power. It buys us. It buys the scientists that make things to kill us. We have to get rid of this whole thing called money, because the aside of the world of pure materialism and greed and conquest, or else it's humanity. Which one is it going to be? If it's going to be humanity, it has to be a completely different way of life too. The only time we had any kind of peace at all within counties was when we were basically pastoral. The Founding Fathers of the United States said the same thing: that this would only work for an agricultural society. If they went into industrialism, greed and debt and so on, and poverty and success (which is getting to the top by any means possible) it would destroy it, so they knew it was a temporary thing if an industry came in.

George: So you're saying is the New World Order moving back to more of a pastoral-agricultural economy?

Alan: No, no. They've actually decided to eradicate most of the world's population. They've been rather vocal about this for a long time, and they've planned for instance the United States, under the Free Trade Negotiations and NAFTA, was eventually to stop growing all produce. Chile and other countries have already been setup and funded by our tax money for the last 15 years to take over and be the producers of vegetables and so on and meat for the world.

George: I see that the grain companies have consolidated their main headquarters in Switzerland. Is this part of the overall plan?

Alan: That's right. Ultimately, all resources (that's all food, water, and all the mineral resources, ores et cetera) have all to be distributed to these three big trading blocks. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1800's. He said there would be a united Europe, followed by a united Americas, followed by a Pacific Rim conglomerate serving under a world parliament. That's the United Nations. It's an old plan. Eventually the United Nations would dole out so-much food to each nation; the idea being that you would have to keep your population under control because they wouldn't give you extra if you went over your allowed quota of children. That's from the United Nations.

George: Is China the new model for the future?

Alan: Yes it is. The United Nations declared that China was the model state for the world because of their

obedience to the system, because they have the one child per parent family and a policy; and that's not the end of it, of course. However, at the moment it is the model for the world's state. Eventually, when this gets rolling as of two or three generations they plan to create new types of humans to serve them, and they'll create them from scratch. That's what the human genome project was all about.

Charlotte: It's interesting. My daughter is reading a book entitled "The House of the Scorpion." It was by an author by the name of Nancy Farmer and it's about a cloned child who was not supposed to be born with any intelligence or emotionality. It was supposed to have been programmed out of it and he's going to be harvested to his owner for his spare parts. She's in junior high school. It's a very interesting book.

Alan: That's predictive programming to give it to them at that age and the story will captivate them. These stories are very captivating and we lose our reasoning as we're being captivated through our imagination and we're being downloaded with basically ideas which will come to fruition. We'll accept these things when they come along in the near future.

George: Do you know who the hero is in that book? The little cloned boy. He takes over and reorders the whole society. That's where it ends.

Charlotte: He essentially does away with the cloning.

George: Here we've got a clone that's a hero, right?

Charlotte: This is a good thing? I don't know. I have yet to read the book, but the whole idea I agree it's going to be put forth in a way that people won't have any critical thinking about it. It will be accepted.

Alan: Yes. They wrote about how they would bring this into being a long time ago. They thought, “what is normalcy to these people?” and they say, “It's the family unit: the male, the female and the children. We'll have to blur the distinction of the genders and eradicate what was normal.” What was not normal until ultimately there was nothing normal. When nothing is normal and you have males and females and many kinds in between, then they can bring forth the next type which is a totally cloned human; because, after all, if you have no normalcy to compare it to, they'll accept it.

George: Brave New World right here, folks. And "Return to Brave New World." I read that one too.

Alan: Yes. In Plato's “Republic”, he talked about it there 2,300 years ago. Plato was a member.

George: A communistic system is what he was advocating.

Alan: It was the special breeding of purpose-made humans to serve them.

Charlotte: What comes to my mind when we're discussing this is what about the old ancient sun religions, and the god and the goddess worship, and the creator god being neither male nor female?

Alan: Yes. That's in all holy books too.

George: The androgynous idea, I think you have that on your site, do you not, Alan?

Alan: That's right. If you look at even the New Testament, it's written in there that the god creates man and woman in his own image. “His own image created he them.” If you look the Greek, that's Imagios, it’s the exact sameness as the god, which meant that you had male and female from the deity; and of course, that's the big secret. What they were really doing was showing you in reverse their goal by giving you a pretended beginning. The goal is to create a human being that's hermaphroditic, which is neither male completely nor female completely. All conflict, they say, must be eradicated from this planet. You hear that from the United Nations all the time and in school too. All conflicts are eradicated. However, the biggest conflict they say is between male and female. Once that's eradicated, they will have their utopia as far as their servants are concerned because we'll all be servants.

George: The battle of the sexes will be over, right Charlotte?

Alan: Absolutely.

Charlotte: I don't know; I haven't been fighting it. I opted out of that war; and I wasn't drafted, so I'm okay.

George: A battle I guess if there's no male and female, then you've got a hermaphrodite or something, right?

Alan: Yes.

George: A hermaphroditic kind of person who can breed themselves, right?

Alan: One day I'm sure they'll be able to inject someone and you'll be able to produce your own; and that will be a reward for serving the system, to be able to reproduce yourself.

George: Yes, you can reproduce – yeah, I like that idea. I'm going to reproduce "Georgies." Boy, I tell you it gets crazy. Trans-humanism is one of the ideas centered around.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, when we come back can we talk about the third generation of the computer language?

George: Oh, yes. The semantic way – we'd like to get your ideas on that, okay Alan? We'll be back in just a few minutes then. It's getting even better and better. Hang in there. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with my co-host--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: Alan, that was in honor of you. That was the red, white and blue march, one of my songs I've written over the years. I wanted to bring you back in style, okay?

Charlotte: George actually got done producing his musical drama. There were 14 original songs. We had a full orchestra. Was it 15 or 16 piece orchestra?

George: Fifteen-piece orchestra.

Charlotte: Right. We had an outstanding crew of actors and supporters; and anyways, we put on two production runs and it was a lot of fun.

Alan: Yes, I bet it was. It sounds interesting.

George: So that's the red carpet for you Alan, okay?

Alan: Thank you.

George: A little bit of a red carpet, okay, but in a right way, not the way that we've talked about in the past. Red, white and blue means to honor the United States and what it was originally founded with the principles there.

Alan: Yes, I appreciate that.

Charlotte: The semantic way.

George: What are your ideas on that?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Let's start with humans first of all and what language is. I always say we

languish in our language because of the way it's constructed, but the elite understand this psychology of this whole communications ability that we have. If you understand how it forms, you can control the thoughts of people by the words of “psycholinguistics” as they call it. The brain is a computer in a sense, and you have a logic which helps you arrive at your conclusions, but you need a language to go along with the logic, exactly the same as a computer. The elite know, especially through marketing, if you present information to the public in a set format with maybe omissions of certain data and inclusions of certain data, you will use your logic and your language and come to a conclusion that is predetermined by them. That's how perfected it is today with marketing and the same with speeches for presidents. The guys who write them are trained in this psycholinguistics to put almost imprints on your brain with certain little catch phrases. Even Lenin said it because they knew it even back in Lenin's day. He said we shall win and conquer by the use of scientifically constructed slogans.

George: One of the languages in there is called OWL. It's about ontology. Isn't that ironic?

Alan: Yes I know.

George: These are hidden little deals, aren't they?

Alan: They are. Even the colors of Windows with the red, the green, the blue and the yellow—the different lodges. This is all part of it. The different strata of lodges, each with a specific function.

Charlotte: We're going to jump around a little bit, gentlemen. What about the lay lines and all this? I've heard people speculate that a lot of these families have built their mansions on locations that are supposedly on the earth energy lines. What do you think of that?

Alan: They definitely have their own religion at the top. There's no doubt about it, but even the old churches were built on the lay lines. Even the pagan churches which were eventually taken over were built on lay lines. I know the Russians did put out a series of photographs from space a few years back where they showed you this almost a grid-like effect around the planet of magnetism, basically. So there's probably something to that.

George: Are you familiar with Glastonbury in England?

Alan: Yes.

George: Was there a legend connected with Jesus there or what?

Alan: Yes. That emerged in the 1800’s when they decided to use British Israelism as a form of advancing the British Empire if they could make the people believe that they were the lost tribes, and then added to their arrogance the upper middle classes would actually go out and conquer more territory and believe they were fulfilling biblical prophecies. What they said was that Joseph of Arimathea had come over to Britain and basically founded a monastery exactly there at Glastonbury.

George: That's one of the legends there – and I think of Glastonbury today. I was in England about a year ago and I went downtown London to look at those power structures, that financial district, and what struck me just overwhelmingly was that in the middle they had those dragons set out in the middle of the medians at the entrances to the financial district. They say what they are, right?

Alan: It’s an old religion because you see when they started the rulership thousands and thousands of years ago, Draco (the Constellation Draco) was their North Pole star. It's changed since then. We’ve shifted a little bit in the earth and now it's Polaris; and simply, a dragon was just a serpent they attached wings onto as an allegory of it flying. They always put the dragon as a guardian of their Eden, which is their banking system or their court system. Where JFK was shot at Dealey Plaza, you'll also notice the dragons on top of the courthouse at the bottom of the three roads that made the trident right there.

George: 911, is that quite an occult number?

Alan: It's more of a date. It's an occultic date for the Ides of September. Every month has its "Ides" as they call it; and of course, you always remember the Ides of March, which is a disastrous time for certain leaders where they're assassinated. However, in September in the occult – 9/11, what it means it's the birth of Diana, which is a sort of almost a male/female type warrior that's born out of the head of Zeus by its own pure will; it creates itself. No one made it. What it means it's a brand new system that's been brought into the world—brought in by the will of those who already rule, the gods themselves, the high elite. They've given birth to a brand new system. That's what it meant.

Arthur C. Clarke put that in his book "2001" written in 1960's in the allegorical fashion this New World Order was to kickoff in 2001 and be complete by 2010, which is his second novel. In the actual books and the movies "2001" and "2010", if you get away from the story line and see what you're really seeing, you're seeing the birth of a new system with a new sun in the sky meaning as above, there'll be a brand new system below. "As above, so below." It's a Masonic story written in a fictional form for "the profane," as they call the masses.

George: Do these solstices and these equinoxes mean something to these people?

Alan: It does. George Bush Sr. gave his New World Order speech on September 11th, 1990. That's when he first gave it 'by coincidence' and he also gave a second speech on September 11, 1991, he said, "I see a New World Order coming into view" and then he said, "everything is going to the heavenly plan" meaning the zodiac because that's their time clock.

Charlotte: It's not the zodiac we get to see. It's a different one I'm sure.

Alan: It's also the inner secret meanings of the zodiac, not the one that's published at the public.

George: We'll be right back. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We have our guest tonight. His name is Alan Watt. Alan, what about 9/11? How is that going to factor in between now and this next election in this country? What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: See, 9/11, it doesn't matter who gets in after George Bush because by history standards, and this is what we have to look at because this technique has been used by other countries in the past to creating a terrorist attack at home and going to war. That was the purpose in the first place, to get the reason for war. We know that the "New American Century" Club with Wolfowitz, Cheney, Rumsfeld and all the rest of them published this agenda in the early '90's and republished it in the mid-90s that they wanted to go into Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, and then Syria (in that order) and they're following it. However, they needed something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event to make it happen. Lo and behold! they won the lotto. They won the giant pool, the sweepstakes and they're very lucky guys and they got their wish, just happened to be starting in 2001 which they wanted as well. It was brought on, regardless. You cannot do this kind of thing in this day and age and get away with it, because you can't keep anything secret in this day and age. The CIA has 'plants' all over the planet and has since World War II, in all peoples and all tribes and everything. You can't keep something in secret like that, and then go ahead and do it, so this was planned.

However, by history's standards, once the attack has gone on and the country is then occupied, they always say "we can't pull out now because there'll be chaos in that country." Britain used it when it was creating its empire. Now the U.S. is using it, so it won't matter what hero they bring into government. He'll be pre-picked anyway and this agenda will continue.

Charlotte: Right. We have an electronic voting problem now, so it's feeling kind of hopeless.

Alan: The whole political game – I've never voted in my life I'm proud to say, because I knew it when I was a child, it was a pure con. Professor Carroll Quigley who was the official historian for this Council on Foreign Relations that runs the United States, and that's the American Branch of The Royal Institute of International

Affairs to bring in world government. Carroll Quigley said a secret government has run this world for 50 years, over and above the one you think you elect, and every top council around him are all pre-picked. It's doesn't matter about the lesser politicians. They're allowed a lesser form of competition amongst themselves, but the leaders for 50 years (and this written in the 1960's) he said they'd all been handpicked by this small elite to make sure the agenda would continue between parties.

George: Do you think that and the world in general, do they not appreciate that British power and influence and manipulation through these systems of control, is it not fully appreciated the British system?

Alan: The British system was never gone. It's never been away. You've got to understand the British really were so far advanced in policy studies, long range plans. You're talking about intergenerational plans where people were recruited into high divisions of the foreign offices as they call it. They would go across the world and lay their foundations for revolutions, which would start maybe at the end of or even after they were dead. That's long-term planning, knowing you'll never see the end of it and that's how they worked. They might plan it for 200 years ahead—a takeover of an entire continent. They've never stopped this technique. It was decided before World War I, when the Council on Foreign Relations basically came out of the Milner and Rhodes Society for World Government from London and they merged with the elite of the United States. They decided to create an embryo of world government called the League of Nations, and that would be the precursor to the United Nations; and they had to get World War I on the go in order to have that happen. They planned this and discussed having World War I and killing millions of people, years before they actually had it.

George: You have a document on your site, the UK Department of Defence document. I've downloaded it today. I've read just bits and pieces of it, but it's quite insightful from now, 2007 to 2036.

Alan: That is the head department that also gives out the policies for all NATO countries including the United States.

George: So this incorporates the NATO members, is that right?

Alan: Yes. This is the top think tank for the Ministry of Defence and they've put out an open publication of their projection for the next 20-odd years. They say they'll see nothing but uprisings, flash mobs as they call them. They're prepared to use neutron bombs on the public.

George: What exactly are those? How do they work?

Alan: A neutron bomb literally releases masses of neutrinos, which are high particle molecules of energy, which will pass through all protoplasmic tissue (meaning: living tissue) but leave all structures intact.

George: You're talking about small bombs, micro-bombs?

Alan: It can be on the scale right up the atomic bomb, if need be.

George: But it would be a small bomb there so it wouldn't be--

Alan: They can actually use it on cities and knock down whole cities, if need be, or parts of a city; and this is what they plan to use on the public. Now what they don't say is why on earth Joe-Six-Pack would get up from his television and actually go and riot? Now that would tell a lot. What they're talking about is bringing on a vastly changed world. I'm talking about like tomorrow or in the near future, where you're going to have big problems for food, water, electricity, gasoline, oil, all the things that you've been taught to depend upon, they're going to start pulling the rug from under your feet and rationing it; because that is the agenda under the Kyoto Conference which they all signed. It's to reduce consumption of all energy by over 60 percent over the next few years.

George: Boy, that would destroy our economy.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: It would come to a standstill. Our economy is based upon being in a lot of places throughout the day. I mean there's a multiplier effect here.

Alan: That's right.

George: I mean you get in that car and you can go five or ten places, do business and buy things, and that would really shutdown a good portion of our economy.

Alan: That's what it's intended to do. Again, it's a long-range business plan of taking down the countries that finish off the Middle East. Once the United States job is over, you've fronted it, you've supplied the manpower, then, now they're taking you down at the same time back home.

George: Is the Islam religion so absolute in its beliefs and so forth? Is that why they're taking them down? That became a problem, of course; and they're family-based and they're growing, they're expanding. They're families are really on quite a growth.

Alan: Yes. In the 1800's with Sir Thomas Huxley and others, Karl Marx and all the ones that were funded by the British Crown because they created the dialectic of communism. It was a very efficient matter of taking over vast areas of the world and standardizing them under one system. They talked about the destruction of the family unit, and it had to be destroyed and all religions which held it together, and the holdouts to this world system, so far, have been the Islamic nations.

George: Their religion is based – it reinforces the family unit?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I see. So it's organized in that way and this is one of the reasons?

Charlotte: I think it's not only that, but isn't it also that they would not adopt the type of Federal Reserve System?

Alan: They wouldn't go into the banking system. Neither, mind you, would Bosnia and Yugoslavia when they went over and bombed them too. They were not on the World Bank. They would not join it and so they bombed them.

George: I have a question about the Muslim Brotherhood. Is that another secret society within the Arab country and groups?

Alan: Within the Arabic groups you can go back into the 11th century and find the Knights Templars meeting with the leaders of the "Hashshashin" they called them. The slang term was assassins because they were taught to go out and assassinate people, like the lone knife-man.

George: If you can't control someone you kill them, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: Then they're gone then you move on to some—so that physical force and physical dominance is a reality, right?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

George: So the weapons of mass destruction have to be in the hands of these world dominant leaders. We're going to be back in a second here.

Charlotte: Is Europe going down, too, or just the United States?

Alan: Yes.

George: We'll be back in a second. Thank you. Welcome back to The Secret Truth. I'm George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield, and our guest tonight is Alan Watt. Alan, I'm going to give our listening audience your website again, which is www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. So where were we gentlemen? We were discussing – of course I think this is our last segment, so whatever we're going to discuss we need to start wrapping it up. George and I always like to end things on a positive note to the best of our abilities. If these are dire predictions – I don't want to say predictions, but it appears that things aren't going to be getting much better. What do you recommend? What is your personal plan for the next decade to ride out these things?

Alan: It's a matter of informing those who you can get through to, rather than waste your time on trying to panic everyone around you. It's a matter of helping those who are asking the questions, and feeding them information. We always end up with the same dilemma as to what do we do with all this information, but really the answer is not that at all. The answer is life worth keeping as it is? What is humanity itself? What's our purpose in humanity? Is their purpose to produce and consume like good little citizens and be taxed for agendas we have no participation in, or participating in the planning; or, is there something else to life beyond that? We have to look for a different way of life, but we have to expose these power elites who are in every country at the top running the show here. We've to got tell them we know what you're doing and you're not going to get away with it. We're going to stop you. We won't go along with this.

Charlotte: Right, which reminds me. George, remember it was Fulford did you hear about? I can't remember the gentleman's name.

George: Benjamin Fulford has come out with quite an assertion on an Asian group that's going to take out the illuminati.

Charlotte: Rockefeller in particular. He did a Mafioso-style threat on the Rense.com show about fourteen days ago.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised, but I know that the Chinese are upset because they know that the SARS virus that was released and came to Toronto was specifically engineered and designed to attack mainly Chinese people. It was lethal to most of them, as opposed to when the Caucasians caught it.

George: Are they using nanotechnology to design those things in that manner?

Alan: Yes they are; and there's an excellent book you should read. It's called "Deadly Allies". It's written by a Toronto Star reporter with declassified documentation from the British, Canadian and the U.S. governments; and when you see how advanced they were with these viruses and bacterium back in World War II, you can imagine what they have today. They can literally create any type of virus or bacterium to target any specific genotype in the population, ethnic specific viruses or even blood type. They can release them to sweep through a country in a matter of a week, and then reproduce so many billions of times and then suddenly stop; and then it's all clear again. The people at the top are monsters, and the sooner we get that through our heads that they're psychopathic monsters, the closer we will be to stopping all of this chaos.

George: They have no consciences at all, do they?

Alan: They have none. No. In fact, they think they're being very practical.

George: They think they're on some great cause of saving the world or some of it we think.

Alan: They love their sciences because they believe in efficiency. They also believe (being good psychopaths) that the public would reach a certain number of population and they would lose control over that public. They're always terrified of the general public. That's why the main war has always been on the

minds of the general public.

George: Are they not subject to the delusion themselves too?

Alan: I would say that they are deluded. People who think they are gods and have the right to do as they will with life are deluded

George: That's delusion.

Alan: That's delusional, yes.

George: So they're at the top of some great hierarchical pyramid and they're in a delusional stage, just like a person digging a ditch out here but on a different scale, right?

Alan: Absolutely. If you took a person in your ordinary housing complex who said I want to kill three-quarters-of-a-million or three-quarters of the earth's population, he would be locked up for life. Here you have people at the top with top authors writing their books for them saying the same darn thing, and they're being applauded by all the NGO groups that are put there to applaud for them. Yes, we have delusional psychopathic types at the top, but, unfortunately, they have all the power and money to pull all of this off if we don't start standing up now and saying no more.

Charlotte: What about weather modification? It seems simple – you know you point to the sky. It's very difficult not to see it.

Alan: Donald Rumsfeld, right after 9/11 came on television – and I don't know if they showed this part in the U.S. – but Donald Rumsfeld said when he was asked by a reporter, "what will you do if there's another major attack on a U.S. city and there's lots of panic?" He said, "We are ready for that. We have aircraft that can spray entire cities with aerosolized Valium and Prozac," and when I'm seeing them spray the skies, I'm sure there's many functions to it; but I do know when they're spraying heavily, everyone is tired, very tired.

George: It's seems like the hallucinogenics have created within a large number of people a couple of things that happened that I see. Coming out of the universities we've educated a certain kind of people coupled with hallucinogenics or drugs, where they are more apathetic than we used to have. Would that be a fair statement?

Alan: Absolutely. The drugs today literally are piggybacked to attack specific parts of the brain.

George: So the people in control have no empathy, period, so they're using these people with a greater empathy?

Alan: Yes.

George: I mean it's just a duping type thing?

Alan: Yes. It's perfect military strategy. If you want to take the world through the biggest changes that has ever been according to the way of living, right down to nature itself, and male and female and having offspring and so on. A completely new way is to come out of this war; and you must tranquilize them, bilk them, use everything in the arsenal while they're going through it. If you noticed, most people today they're in la-la land. They have the glazed eyes. They have no interest.

George: There's a fantasy world out there.

Alan: Something has happened to their brain.

George: On one of the news there was a serial show situation comedy where a woman was getting pregnant or something, and I think one of the vice president candidates or something was criticizing that TV personality. That character on television and he came in for a scathing attack by the public, but it was just a

TV personality. It wasn't a real person. This is how crazy it's gotten.

Alan: There was a series on television. I think it was called "Cheers," where it all took place in this bar where everyone knew each other. One of the most popular shows because everyone would love that type of community, where they have friends and people they know and can go and meet every night. See, we don't have that in our lives anymore. We're isolated. We're stuck in our own rooms with that television. You don't even know your neighbors. They've broken not only the male/female family into dysfunctional units, they've broken the whole of society down and now you're dictated to through the television.

George: Did the neighborhood pubs in England act as some means to get out of the house and meet some of your neighbors?

Alan: That's where all of it was discussed, every thing that mattered. Even during television when it came in, that's where everyone met to discuss social policies and things that affected them, and the British government mandated to the big chains of pubs to start putting televisions in pubs.

George: Yes. We've got to have TV in the pubs.

Alan: And sports and then you couldn't hear yourself talk anymore.

George: There are so many distractions and they're all self-pleasing and gratifying, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: I have a question. When you look back on ancient history, what do you depend on as being authentic coming from the human spirit rather than the dictates of the powers that have been in our – for example Christian Gnostics, Egyptian, Book of the Dead, all these things back. Do you think they're all constructed or what legitimately sprung from the human artistic endeavors and all this?

Alan: There's truth in all of them. Most religions were given for the public to obey the forms of government they had, but there's truths in there to do with human striving of spirit to reach the ultimate of being a complete human being, – not turning into some kind of strange android or robots.

Charlotte: No. That's the independence thing.

George: I'll say this about you, Alan. You're a unique individual.

Alan: Thank you.

George: I think that's the greatest compliment I can give to you because you really understand what I'm saying when I say that. You appreciate it I think.

Alan: I do.

Charlotte: We'd love to have you back again sometime, Alan, if you don't mind sometime in the future.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This conversation was so easy and it flowed so well, and we hit on so many important things, points and so forth. I really appreciate the time that you spent with us these two hours.

Alan: We can go deeper next time.

George: Yes, let's do that. Alan Watt, thank you very much for enlightening other people and bringing them out of the darkness.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 10, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 10, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and I'm filling in for Charles Giuliani today. You've heard me on-and-off over the last couple of weeks filling in for different people, and I do this on other radio broadcasters as well. Other shows, other networks. I'd like to talk a little bit today about a show I did last night, late at night, and finished at midnight in fact, Eastern Standard time. I perceived that the host, I think a younger fellow, still didn't quite catch on the fact that politicians with their acting really were not in charge; and so I was filling him in on different bits of history to try and show them the bigger picture of this big matrix we live in – and that's exactly what it is. It's a matrix where nothing goes by chance in the system, nothing on a big scale. Everything in the system takes years of planning and we are in fact under a form of total control. A total control which has been written about copiously over many, many years in fact, going back into the 1800's especially by authorized authors. That's why they called authors. They're authorized as all authors used to be by the crown, by those in charge to write a particular version, a spin on what has happened in the past in history and also as to where it's to go in the future.

The trick of the authors was always to reinforce the mythology, the big myth that we just evolve day by day and that those in charge just have sudden meetings and deal with crisis as they happen. That was the trick of convincing the public of the big lie, because, in reality, huge think tanks, specialized think tanks plan the future. Each part has a specialization to do with part of society and sociology. Even in the culture creation industry, which is very important to this, they market their plans into each generation, which adopts all of these plans thinking that we're just evolving day by day, never suspecting that the major events in your lifetime including the wars are actually planned before you're born, generally – long-term goals, long-term plans.

Those who have worked amongst bureaucrats on higher levels, even in the federal governments, are the first to tell you and they admit that nothing moves swiftly inside government or the bureaucracies. They have meetings upon meetings about singular items and then they redraft them and it goes back for more meetings and for each little part of an agenda; and that takes a long, long time. Therefore, when you see something happening on a world scale where you have governments all working together – and that's the key, implementing the same big agenda at the same time – you know there's been cooperation and it's been going on long before you were born. I'll be back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. You can look into my own website. It's called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You'll also find me at alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for those who speak other languages, the European languages and download the transcripts of my talks for free.

I am not in this area of work because I particularly enjoy it and I'm not in this area of work because it makes money. I am not in the game of making money for a business in fact. The way I look at the world is rather different from most people, including many of the listeners I'm sure. I can trace the root of money not just as being the root of all evil, but it literally is the roots of all the system that has brought this world into play – the world that we know of commerce, armies, taxation, and produce and consume. It's a world that created into an inhumane world of winners and losers as we like to call them actually in the west.

We have lost our humanity through the greed and the corruption that comes with a monied system. A monied system works on basic fears. Fears which were understood and observed by high priests in ancient, ancient times, long before history has been given to the public or this history of civilization as they like to call it, long before Sumer in fact. Sumer did not create it. It simply reinstalled the system that had existed before under the Hurrians, who ran the most ancient world of commerce and business, a system where they weighed the money out, primarily silver and then gold. They weighed it out because money and coinage didn't come into existence until around 800 BC.

Those who controlled the money, a substitute for real wealth, eventually decided how much that money would be worth. In other words, they took over ancient economies. They got countries into debt. I write about this in my third book, which you can find on my website. They actually gave money to kings and cultures, mostly tribal cultures in ancient times, and started off the debt racket. They then would come in when bankruptcy was declared and installed their own advisors. We still have the same today because the Federal Reserve and the Bank of Canada consist basically of advisors put there by the money-lenders themselves.

This happened to all ancient countries except Sparta. Sparta went to war for over a century against these bankers and eventually lost, because as you fight the system you become like the system. You become your enemy in fact and corruption sets in. Money runs through fear. It creates fear: fear of poverty, loneliness, ill health and no treatments. We see this especially in the medical systems of today in the west, where once your insurance runs out, you're handed off to the charitable institutions where really you're given palatable care until you die, or else you're tossed out on the street; and we say this is progress. We call it progress towards a higher society, a higher civilization, yet we never ask:

What is the definition of progress? Whose definition is it in fact?

It's a very inhumane system, which is getting worse. Since about World War II, the notches were stepped up a few from what it had been before with the family unit, even though that system itself was put in place by the same controllers' families. The same culture was given to us then. Keep the family unit together when they had to breed people for factories. They wanted you to take care of your children who grow up and go into those factories and go into the militaries, which would be sent abroad to conquer other parts of the world. With the global agenda, you come to the end of this long, long history of takeovers, because that what wars are. They're takeovers of other nations. You have corporate takeovers through business and the legal system, and you also have war, which is a continuation of business under a different guise. All historians know this, at least the better ones.

At the global agenda, the whole world is to be transformed into a more efficient system. The family unit is now defunct according to the elite. It serves no purpose and they won't need massive populations working in factories including China because the populations of the world are to be reduced drastically. This is not a wish that they have. It's a goal that they have, and we better get that very clear in our minds. We're not dealing with wish fulfillers here. These guys make goals and make it happen and they are so confident they can pull it off step by step because they have very advanced sciences and they've had people working on the most horrible types of diseases and weaponry you can imagine. If fact, you can't imagine just how far ahead they really are. They're so confident today that they've planned the next million years according to Charles Galton Darwin (the grandson of Charles Darwin) who wrote a book in the 1950's called "The Next Million Years" on behalf of this world elite. He talked about the need to cull off all the "useless eaters" because there would be no factories for them to work in. They wouldn't keep people alive just for the sake of keeping you alive. You would have to have a purpose to fulfill in this New World Order.

In fact, he said you wouldn't be allowed to be born unless they had a role for you to fill. That's the planned system. We started off with a planned family, family planning, which actually meant abortion, and we just went on from there to global planning, which means global genocide. Terrible thing to contemplate but I think we better do it very quickly since the elite have contemplated this very thing for a couple of centuries and written about it. We've watched the hype of scientists training us, you know the expert class on television, over the years in association with the fictional movies like "Outbreak," all to terrify us and condition us through programming of the inevitability of coming plagues. Every scientist who comes on from these institutes and bacteriology today tell us the same thing, "oh it's just around the corner. It's inevitable,"

they say.

How strange that all their predictions tie in with plans which they published a long time ago – vast population reductions for this utopia. This utopia of the elite where there will be no individual thinkers left to cause them any problems. Every one of the great philosophers in recent times at major universities, like Toynbee who trained Rhode Scholars, talked about this agenda. They're all elitists. They believe truly in the their plans. They believe in their right to dictate the course of the world and everyone in it and they wrote copiously about it. You can get Toynbee's volumes on history right up to the present. I think it's about a 15-volume set. He talks about these agendas and the necessity of bringing down the world's populations, because in a post-industrial society and a post-technological society, they wouldn't need all the useless eaters anymore. They would be just consumers and that's bad for the earth. They would take away the resources which the elite's families would need for their coming generations to survive for the next few thousands years. Very arrogant, very open, and the reason they get away with this and these kinds of statements and publications is because the public go into disbelief.

We cannot believe that human beings could do these kinds of things, plan these kinds of things and actually implement them, pull them off. The reason we can't is because the average person can understand a little lie or little deception, but they could never imagine planning wars or genocides to fulfill some big agenda. It's not in our psyche because we're not psychopaths, you see. What is interesting though is that even the psychopath on the street level who's very streetwise has no problem understanding the elite. The only problem the psychopath at that level has is that he's not born into the families with power to implement these agendas. That's the difference. Therefore, he's generally recruited on a lower level into one of the new classes of professions, like being a torturer for governments. One of those types of classes is given a machine gun, and told he's in the Special Forces and go off and kill these people. That's where they get the recruits from at the bottom, and unfortunately, today we have lots of them, lots of them in every country.

The Holy Loch in Scotland, this big lake where the nuclear submarines go into from the United States all through the Cold War (no doubt still today) in a documentary special with the BBC, they showed you the two people who would always turn the keys to start off the fail-safe mechanisms for the setting loose the atomic warfare weaponry. The interviewer asked the Commander of the station base how they picked these guys and how could they be sure they'd actually go through with it when it was the real thing. The Commander said they're predictable, they're psychopaths, and he named the tests that were given by the military to pick them for their particular positions. That's a scary thought. Scary thought that the military uses tests to seek out the psychopaths for special jobs – jobs which would perhaps break a normal person with a normal conscience. However, they seek out those who have no conscience, because a psychopath will only please his master and do whatever he's told by someone with more power than himself. That's all he respects is power, you see. That's the history of psychopathy.

With the elite themselves and all of the helpers of the elite, including those that you'll see in the visible spectrum to the public eye, they're also psychopaths who respect those above them with more power. Back in a few minutes after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. You'll find at cuttingthroughthematrix.com there's a lot of material there, which you can download for free. For those who want to buy the books and the DVDs and the MP3s, they are for sale. Please go ahead. I need the money to keep going. I hate having to even say that because I don't like money personally. I think we need a different way altogether. Certainly not the way of the elites, because they plan to do away with money in the long term and give us credits from the government. Credits which you cannot save up, you have to use them, and credits which will also be withheld for social disapproval if you go against the system. This has been written about by some of the big boys, the big players, the top think tanks long ago.

I'm talking about different parts of this matrix we live in. The world that we think is normal simply because we're born into it and everything exists in its present form. A world where our parents didn't know enough to warn us about the tricks and the con-games that go on, therefore the teachers, the state (as they said they would) has taken over the role of the parents and the parents input is of very little value today to the children. They're taught not to listen to their parents.

We also have all the sciences working against us. A world of experts you see. Bertrand Russell said they would bring in – he actually quipped in one of his offhand remarks – the time would come when a woman would be unable to change a diaper on her own child without the advice of an expert; and you know it's happened. It'sactually happened. It's also happened that most people today can't even cook for themselves in the cities. They don't know how. They need experts to tell them or books put out by experts. Something as basic survival as that they can't do. Experts guide our lives. They tell us what to think and what to wear, what our opinions should be – and we never question them. We never question their motives either.

Psychiatry has been one of the greatest tools beginning in the 20th century to manipulate whole populations into what's now the "new normal." Freud started this off basically. He was paid to do so, fronted to do so. Made famous like all famous stars are. It's like Darwin made famous. No one had heard of Darwin. The media made him a superstar before his book was even published. That's how you create stars. The same happened with Freud; and psychiatrists including psychoanalysts have painted a picture of a normal personality, which is never terribly sad and never terribly angry or never too excited. Then they use words like "infantile" or "neurotic" to denounce certain types of personalities that don't conform with the conventional pattern for a normal individual.

When you think, this kind of influence is in a way more dangerous than the older more honest form of name calling, because that's all it is. It's name calling. Then of course when people called it a name, the individual knew at least there was some person or some doctrine which criticized him and they could fight back, but you can't fight back against science, you see. It's “science.”

How can you have a world of billions of people and yet we're all supposed to conform into one personality type?

This is what we're taught by science what is normal. We saw the same thing with the McKenzie Report. McKenzie was put up there again as a superstar and he wasn't the first one to be put up, because in pre-Nazi Germany during the Roaring Twenties there was a German put up in front there to do the same thing, to bring sex to the fore. They even had a museum of sexual perversions, this particular guy to try and standardize this as being normal for everyone and to make people think that if you're not into this, there's something wrong with you. Eventually they were all kicked out of Germany and a lot of them went to the U.S. in fact.

Then they came out with McKenzie, the same darn thing in the United States, well financed by the big foundations, the Rockefellers and the rest of them. His job was to make everyone on the planet especially women think if they weren't going around with a thousand guys per year doing all kinds of weird and odd things, there must be something wrong with them. The idea being to destroy once again the family unit and tradition. Tradition had to be completely destroyed to bring in the new, according to the master builders at the top, and they did this very well with unlimited financing and with unlimited media attention constantly spouting this nonsense.

It isn't until years later, once they changed all the system – and remember, his books were used in courts of law. Judges would refer to his books in special cases and use that as a ground of law. –We find out later it was all bogus. He hired prostitutes to do all these studies on, anything but the average individual. Back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. Look into my site cuttingthroughthematrix.com and much, much more. These topics go into more depth to do with how culture is used, altered, made to be fluid and reshaped into new directions. Plato, the philosopher of ancient times, member of the secret societies of his day of the aristocracy, talked about culture creation in great detail and how that even in his time no cultural change was allowed to come from the grassroots. It all had to come down from the top down, be authorized. Anything from the grassroots wasn't in the plan of the elite, could have disastrous consequences because it would have ripple effects which are unseen. That's why even during the Cold War, and I wondered about this when I was young. I knew that the communists had implemented a Department of Culture and I though why would you do that? Why would you have a governmental department of culture if you, the people were the culture? Then when I looked into Britain and all the other European countries and Canada even, they all had the same things, Departments of Culture.

Why would you fund Departments of Culture? When you look into what they actually do, you find the biggest authors that write about the great little stories of your past or your peoples and so on are all paid by the Department of Culture to give a specific, generally false idea of the remote or recent past. They also dish out the grants to so-called "budding artists," you know the ones who make odd things out of metal, very ugly and they call it some particular name, and an art museum or some public works place will have it outside a building. That's what they fund. The Nihilistic programs, nihilism being essential when you want to break the ties with the past or normalcy of any kind that puts you into a fluid state, a psychic state; and this is part of the techniques of mind control through rapid change.

We've now got evidence from declassified documentation from London and the U.S., Washington, D.C. and the Pentagon that they were heavily involved the Departments of Culture Creation for every country and they funded all of the what we thought were left-wing groups. The idea being if they made left-wing groups which are more radical then any left wing group, then they would lead all the left-wingers; and that's how simple it was. They did this and they funded these artists. They also funded a lot of the music industry as well which give you – especially during the 1980's, that nihilistic type lost-boy type image with the whaling sounds. It was meant to create a depressing sort of ambiance for a depressed era where there was no hope. Generation X they called them. These are the ones that wouldn't have steady work in their lifetime. They were written off: X, that's what they were called.

Nothing in this world is as presented to us, according to the elite who call us all the profane, those in the darkness. That's why their symbol is Moloch the big owl. An owl sees in the dark. We don't. We take the world as it's being presented to us from birth. We don't question. In fact, we're not given any clues as to why we should even question. Who would suspect getting born into this world everything around you was one big lie? That's how it is, you see. That's the tragedy of the existence we live through. It's also the matrix. The movie was modeled after these very topics which I'm talking about right now. The matrix was a computerized system. A system where everything that happened to the characters involved already had programmed events built in to them. Every possible maneuver you could make was pre-thought like a great chessboard. The only difference is with us the profane, you see, you don't even know you're on the chessboard. You don't even know there's a game being planned and it's actually played and you're on it, you're in it and you're a pawn.

Those who ask for truth and phone me up will be very sincere, but I'll tell them off the bat, do you really want the truth? You cannot just open Pandora's Box and close it again. Once that lights hits you, you will never be the same again. Your opinions, your ideas, your ideals will be drastically forever altered and you will never be able to go back to sleep in the same way. Opening Pandora's Box means you will have to act in your life. You'll have to do things in your life. If you don't – the knowledge would turn against you and actually destroy you. Many people, young people who are very bright, the ones who escaped the side effects of their inoculations (which are meant to dumb them down), will turn to drink or drugs. The real thinkers will see too much. They've no one to fill in all the blanks for them and explain it to them, so they start blaming themselves as to why they cannot get on in this society.

In fact, they really don't want to get on in this society. They don't want to become a good successful killer type person and climb over others to get to the top, and so they turn inward on themselves with the knowledge they have and try to self-destruct. Therefore, I always tell the young ones, if you want I'll teach you how to get out of this. I'll teach you how to become constructive with your thoughts and how to become active with your thoughts and your way of living and how to teach other people, because we're at a critical time how. This is the last generation who will be able to talk, say, convey and pass on the wisdom that's being passed on right now.

The ones coming up, they've had the biggest doses of inoculations than any generation before, inoculations which have targeted their immune systems and in fact their higher critical thinking abilities. It's only those now who have the knowledge and who have lived long enough who can pass this wisdom on, and that will be forbidden very shortly. The bills that were passed, at least the Executive Orders that were passed recently in the United States and in other countries are now getting rather heavy. They want to confiscate the property and assets of anyone speaking out against this war agenda of the governments. The same technique that was used in the Soviet Union is now being used here. In the Soviet Union they called it anti-

government propaganda. Anyone accused of it lost all they had and those who seized their property, the police forces, the military forces et cetera sold it off and split the loot. The same laws that we already have in the western world because the Soviet model was the trial bed. That was a big laboratory which was to be used on a much larger scale – scale of the whole world in fact.

Mikhail Gorbachev, when he was still the President of the Soviet Union, gave his last speech to the Politburo, which has been published. You'll find it if you go back into the archives of the Toronto Sun under Eric Margoles who was the reporter. Read that speech because he said to the Politburo, “You will shortly hear of the end of communism, don't believe it he said. We're moving on to the next phase.” The next phase of course is the merger of capitalism, which it was intended to do from the very outset. He said the end result would be something not quite communist and not quite capitalist. What he was referring to was a system of fascism at the top, with the bulk of the populace run by a bureaucracy in a communist-type manner. That's what we have. Now that is the UN agenda. The United Nations was set-up to take over eventually as a form of global governments.

The young people should stop beating their heads against a brick wall and wondering why they're so lonely, they can't get relationships – can't get relationships because everyone now is dysfunctional. They're trying to emulate a style that's gone out of style. It's old fashioned. It's gone because the genders have been under attack for 100 years or more to split them up to make sure the family unit could not survive. Government wants to be able to talk directly down to you as the individual, with the television screen in your house one day telling you what to do and you'll look around to those around you, your friends, relatives to come around and stand beside you. They won't be there. That's why they had to destroy the family unit, because the family unit is still the embryo, last vestige of a tribal unit. It gives people cause to stand up for other things and perhaps sometimes disobey government. The same type of inconvenience they found with the religions which had served he elite so well for thousands of years to make the people obey. Religion still had something in it which they couldn't dispose of completely, and that was they had the choice of ultimately obeying tyrant king or obeying your god, and that was a real nuisance to the elite, so they had to destroy religion too. It had served its purpose well for the majority, but it still had that little embryo there – that little spark of disobedience when there's a clash between government's wishes and the laws of your god, whichever god that happened to be.

Margaret Thatcher in her world tour, which was called The New World Order, spoke at Massey Hall about this, about the coming wars in the early '90's. She said it would be against religious fundamentalists. She meant Moslems, of course. She also meant all religionists and that meant all fundament religionists. That's Catholic and Protestant and Jews and Moslems, everyone. The only ones that would be exempt were the passive ones like Buddhism because it falls right in line with the new agenda for the UN of an evolutionary kind of religion. Evolution is not incompatible with Buddhism or even Hinduism. You'll find evolution came from Hinduism because that was always the higher religion of the mystery religion. In Hinduism they start off with the primordial slime and amoebas and things that grow out of it, simply evolving, through the will of Brahma to become something better and better. They actually call this evolution "the coming". It's called “the coming.”

Freemasonry is modeled after Hinduism. Charles Darwin's whole theory, which was just taken from his grandfather before him on the theory of evolution, was a reiteration; a public reiteration of the higher freemasonic religion that already existed. It was an expose of it. It was also intended to be the first step to de-sacredtize human beings to get them to start to give up their thinking that there was something special. That life was something special. That others around you were sacred in a way since everything was made by some great creator. Once you threw that out the window, put yourself in line with the animals, it was much easier to control you and justify why they were controlling you. You had less rights then to stand up for and say, "Wait a minute. I'm a human being. I'm a creation." No, you're just a fluke of nature. That's all you are they tell you and you believe it, and you have just thrown away the only defense you ever had against them.

When we begin to kill at any extreme, whether it's the very young or the very old (and they always go for the weaker ones first) and we accept that as a culture, how can we possibly stand up to the elite when they say, "There's just too many of you. You're inconvenient. You're in the way." You have no arguments. You have no leg to stand on; and that was their planning all along.

In academia, many topics are allowed to be discussed which cannot be discussed in public; and I understand why not. Because some of the topics are so emotive, people become violent over them. In academia, you must become to an extent dispassionate and stand above and look at something on the outside. Just look at the effects as the elite themselves do and their think tanks do. When you start at the abortion end of the scale for many, many reasons – Inconvenience - Can't afford them. Again, it's economics for you. Or the very fact that you have promiscuity or whatever it happens to be, the fact is if you kill off life because it's just unwanted at the moment or it can't be afforded at the moment, how can we stand up when they start killing off the elderly? Or want to kill off all the rest of the useless eaters? They don't have factories anymore. They don't have the economies anymore or excess population. We've lost our ground for our arguments and this was a cleverly planned agenda to make this so.

Ancient religions, long before they were tampered with so heavily for political reasons, always reinforced that the sacredness of life – knowing that if it was thrown out the window, hell would break loose by controllers. The worst tragedy is today we're so selfish, so incredibly selfish in the me generation we don't care about other people. We don't care what's happening to other people, whether it's wedding parties in Iraq who get bombed from the air by mistake, supposedly, or people dying because they can't afford medical treatment and all of these things in this great society, the most advanced society we've ever had we're told, the most progressed society. If we don't care about these people, and believe you me, the big eating machine that goes around chomping at people will come around to you door in the end. You can't escape it. I'll be back with more after these messages.

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. I generally go into much more deep topics to try and show the public that everything they take for granted is not only a lie but a projected lie, a planned lie, a thought lie, a thought out reality in fact. We are molded into our way of thinking. If you look at the original thinking – I was mentioning psychiatry a few minutes just before. Original thinking as it happens to feelings and your emotions. As soon as you go into education, original thinking is discouraged and then you're given ready-made thoughts right into your head. It's easy to do with young children; and young children are very curious about the world, very curious. They want to know why things work, why things are the way they are. They want to see it from different points of view. They'll ask questions. You'll think they're annoying you. They're looking at different aspects of the same topic. They want to know for themselves. They want to know truth as well, because if you know truth, it's the safest way to orientate themselves in a strange world. A world that has power in it, which they sense. They're not taken seriously and no matter where this attitude takes them, if it takes the form of a disrespect of the subtle, even condescension, which is usual towards all who have no power, which is young children or older sick people. However, they're taught in school primarily to accept ready-made thoughts, ready-made answers, standardized answers; and that's the key to all of this, standardization.

In the higher Masonic traditions they talk about a standard, the standard is the flag that's put into a hole in the ground at the beginning of battles. That means the land that they've taken over or shortly will take over is going to be standardized under their system. They're standardizing the whole planet right now under one system. They have decided that all of the junk genes, which the commoners are made up of, apparently, have to chance to evolve any further and all of those who have evolved to the highest levels are already in positions of power or at least helping those in positions of power. Darwin and others even discussed the possibility of this happening, this religion of theirs called evolution.

H.G. Wells, a man who put a lot of non-fiction works out there, exposed a lot of their thoughts. He was a worker for them. He also admired Plato's Republic, which he called the blueprint for the coming utopia – the utopia of the elites. You'll find this particular book is mentioned often with many of the big players in this agenda. I'll be back after the following messages.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, going over some of the reality behind the illusions in this world – the illusions which have become our normalcy. We've been taught that everything is normal and it must be normal isn't it, because if you look at your neighbors and everyone around you, they all have the same opinions as you because they all get it from the same sources. In fact, the technique of opinion creation is so perfected today. It's a perfect science they will always bring you to what you think are your conclusions by the data, the technique of transmitting it to you. I was talking about children and how they're indoctrinated and how creativity is drummed out of them at school because that leads to individuality, a

very, very important topic because the elite have said that they must eradicate the problem of the individual.

This elite, remember, and their ancestors guided the world through thousands of years where collective was the norm under the religions that they mandated for them. The whole idea of individuality is a fairly recent phenomena. Before that, it was areas and habitats and group think, towns and villages and you conformed to the system or you were shunned by the system. It wasn't until really the beginning of the 1800's that the whole idea of individual thought could be very, very important in fact. If you look at small children, you'll often see spontaneity coming out of them. They have an ability to feel and think which is really theirs. It's personally theirs, not because they've been told to respond in a certain way to this or that situation. The spontaneity will show what they say and what they think and the feelings that are expressed in their faces and in their drawings and so on. If you ask what makes an attraction small children have for most people, it's really, apart from sentimental and conventional, the answer must be that it's the sum quality of the spontaneity that attracts us. It's something that we are supposed to have ourselves that's been drummed out of us.

Life in this system, which is anti-human, tends to drive it out of you. It makes people dead; and the sad thing is you find so many people when they hit about 50 years of age become desperate. They're saddened. They're dead into this world, which they can't really understand. They're fed up with the worry and the scurry, the tensions, the fears of poverty, losing their job. Losing their family, which they generally do today, and so on; and they become dead and they look forward to getting a pension and retiring. It's like a runner going through the tape. If I can just get through there, I'll get my pension and retire and I'll be out of this rat race for a while. That's what they hope for; and what a sad ambition for so many people to look forward to retiring, because we know once we retire we get older and sicker, especially in this day and age with all the inoculations we've had and the rotten food that's genetically modified to serve that purpose to make us even worse. You won't live very long so you won't have much time to enjoy anything, and with the cost of living going up by the magic wand with the man at the top, you can't relax even then. Life is drummed out of people. Spontaneity, the creativity of individualism is under incredible attack.

In the Industrial Era we saw the rise of what they called from the feudal system and the collective to the mass man. The mass man, even though he thought he was an individual really was conforming to one or other groups that were laid out before him to join; and from that we have the mass indoctrinations, the mass agendas for the masses today. I'll be back after these following messages.

Hello folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. Please look into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com where I go into a lot of this amazing matrix that we do live in, different levels of it. How we have gotten to where we are and where we're supposed to go from here if we allow it and what the consequences will be. Lots of stuff for free and you can take transcripts as well, download those and pass them out to people you know.

Don't expect miracles because we're living in a time of choices where people are wittingly or otherwise choosing a future for themselves. The choice not to know is a choice. We have to respect that people are choosing. Many people like this world of slavery. They like this world where the slave is guaranteed X-amount of dollars every week and can buy their little rewards from China that don't last very long, but then they can buy more the following week or the following month. They like the idea that there are these special people above them who are managing all the severe and heavy weighty problems of the world for them. It gives them time to play, to mix and socialize and talk trivia to each other and smile and sip wine and laugh.

What we're down to in this day and age is a battle for the individual self. We have to understand that if you lose selfhood, individuality, you go into a state of masochism; and this is what fascism is based on, sadomasochism. The sadist and the psychopathic sadist worship power. They worship power for power's sake. They detest anything which is weak and they will tell you, and in many ways, of how they hate the weak. People are not allowed to be sick. There's something wrong with them if they're sick. You'll hear this said in fact in conversation. Power is the key. George Orwell who wrote "1984" in 1948 – the actual title of the book was going to be called "The Last Man," but his publisher chose the actual 1984, as a reversal of the year it was published. However, he said when he was being tortured by O'Brien. O'Brien would have no trouble getting employment today in at a high government level with all of his techniques and knowledge. O'Brien said in answer to Winston's query as to why they did it when they already had everything you could

possibly want, and O'Brien said power, just for powers sake – unending power.

It's hard for normal people – in fact it's really impossible for normal people to imagine this kind of mentality. That's why they get away with it. They look like us. No, they're not reptilian. No, they're not Nephilim or anything else. They're psychopathic human beings and we better understand what psychopathy is and it's not difficult. Go into the books. Study it. Study the ego side of psychopath and you'll find that sadomasochism is a tremendous part of it.

You'll find in all big military regimes the officer corps worship the people above them and they're sadistic to those below them. They worship power. They'll do anything they're told by their leader or their master – the one who has achieved ultimate power. This is the system that has been brought in today, which will have control over all of us.

The annihilation of the individual self and the attempt to overcome an unbearable feeling of powerlessness are only one side to masochistic strivings. The other side is the attempt to become a part of a bigger and more powerful whole outside of yourself and just submerge yourself and participate in it. In other words, a much more powerful group. This power can show in the form of a person, an institution, a god, the nation, or conscience even, or a psychic compulsion by becoming really part of a power which is felt as much stronger than anything else around you; something that's eternal and even glamorous at times when you participate in that kind of thing and you'll feel its strength and its glory. You'll find people who were around Hitler with his speeches always said that even though they didn't believe in him when they walked in and the philosophy of Natziism. Natziism was not just a national thing. Don't believe that for a minute. That's a cover. It was an elitist international doctrine, which simply started with National Socialism.

The people who went in and heard Hitler speak talked about how hypnotized, how caught up they were in the raw emotion of this man that was felt by the group all around the man. It was a kind of hysteria almost that you will see if you're on a stage in a rock group, where you know you have the crowd in the palm of your hand and you can sway them in any direction you want. It's much the same technique. However, sadomasochism comes into the worship of the all-powerful leader that promises you utopias and better futures to come. It's always strange to find that going through history they never materialize. In fact, when you fight for something to overthrow a terrible power, you often find you end up with a worse one in its place. It's because it's the same power that's still in control. It's just changed hats because the sadomasochists, those who worship power above them and hate the weaker below them, are still in charge because they belong to all sides, all groups, in all eras.

They used to be called in ancient times "the deviant creation" because their whole world was a form of deviant thinking. They must dominate to control and they cannot leave anyone else peace. Again, difficult for the average person to comprehend because, hopefully, the average person doesn't want to dominate and control those around them. You will still see it, because I do believe, just from my own observations, that there are just as many psychopaths at the top and all down through the strata of society down to the bottom level. In books dealing with pathocracy (that's reign by psychopaths and dynasties of psychopaths), pathocracy shows you that the pathocrats will give you psychopathic culture, so even the ordinary people at least will try and emulate the psychopaths by their lifestyles and by their behavior. It's only when it comes to the nitty-gritty would you kill mass amounts of people to go further. A normal person will have their choices kick in and hopefully they will say no.

In a system of winners and losers, and that's all you see now on television where you have the stars: the super rich, the wealthy, the Donald Trumps, the Bill Gates. The people who you're trained to believe made it by themselves, but they didn't. They were allowed to come up there. In fact, they were groomed to come up. You don't get into those positions of power unless the doors are opened by the big boys above you, but we are taught to worship them. They've made it. They've become stars.

What do they have that we don't in this world of terror and fear?

They have no wants anymore of poverty. They have no fear of becoming sick and being unable to get the best treatment. All of those worries are taken away from them and so the public are taught to worship them. They call them "the stars." The Hollywood stars is the holy wood, remember. It comes from the holly wood,

the holy wood that was the staff of the ancient wizardry. You'll even find that in different bibles and different holy books. They use to call it a 'holly-day'. The holly itself is the green wood, evergreen. It gives the leaves in the wintertime too. Look at the old Christmas carol, the holly and the ivy, because there's an occult meaning behind it and predates Christianity. That's the staff of the holly wood.

Mickey Mouse has his little wand: Holly Wood, which waves the magic spell over the people and distorts their reality into a different reality, a fictional one, which we all follow. The stars are all in the culture creation industry. They give you through fictional forms, your downloading, your emotional imprinting, your viewpoints on things, because when you're being entertained, it never dawns on you that you're being indoctrinated because your shields are down. You're being entertained. If you go to hear a lecture on something, your shields are up so you can analyze each sentence as it's said and dismiss it or accept it. It's up to you. Through entertainment, with the story line, with you always identifying with the hero (if you're the male) or the heroine (if you're the female), ancient techniques, you will follow and they do, including the things you might not necessarily like. You've been given new ways of doing. Through entertainment you're being filled with predictive programming as they call it in Tavistock Institute in London, which is really the world's premiere place for mind control and psycho-politics and even the psycho-politics and geo-politics for different cultures. We are living in a big laboratory, a laboratory where everything is introduced to us and discussed at big think tanks before we even see or hear it. When Miss Jackson's breast was exposed at the Rose Bowl, as the Masons do for males, the fire went on behind her – the big Masonic idea – and you didn't know, did you? I'll be back after these messages.

Hi folks. Alan Watt back standing in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have a call from the Netherlands. Are you on the line? Hello.

Walter: Yes, I'm on the line.

Alan: Yes, who are you?

Walter: I'm Walter from the Netherlands.

Alan: How are you?

Walter: I'm fine. Thank you. How are you?

Alan: Doing well.

Walter: I first want to thank you for filling in for Charles. It's always a pleasure listening to your calm voice explaining the dire situation. I want to ask you one thing and then I'm going to hang up. I was wondering if you could comment on the current crash that appears to be happening on the market and if you see a global crash coming? Thank you very much. I'm going to hang up now. Bye.

Alan: Bye now. I'll answer that, yes. We've gone through this before with the supposed crashes and so on. Remember, everything else again in this system is pretty phony and the price of anything is just an idea. When you have middlemen coming in to fix prices in those who deal with real estate, who simply inflate everything out of all proportion with regards of the materials and a particular house or property or whatever, then you've got a business taking over. Whenever you have a business, you never have any kind of reality involved in it anymore. You have a game going on for higher profits, so they can manipulate markets up and down like a yo-yo.

The only real estate—and this is a very important part—real estate always really meant the land itself, not so much the buildings that were on the land. They've trained us all as they got us into cities et cetera to start thinking in real estate as being actually a home. A home is nothing at all really. It's just a bunch of sticks or bricks. Bricks are preferable and that's the old story in Masonry is the straw house, the wooden house and the brick house. In other words, real estate was really the brick house. Yes it can be manipulated and there's no doubt that in the future step by step, but not suddenly I believe, they will bring down the value of everything as they start to get us all into the habitat areas. They've told us through the United Nations through the Agenda 21 program (that's the agenda for the 21st century), that by the end of the century and

it could be the middle of the century, who knows. It could be 20 years from now, they are going to train the public into this new system of living in habitats; and they have stated categorically there will be no private property. It will not be allowed. It will be rental only, because they plan to withhold the credits for your rent if you go against the system, so they must eliminate private property through a step-by-step process.

I'm sure they will bring us through two or three major crashes and then introduce a new system of government supplement, probably initially, and then introduction of rental accommodation only for a new age, and they'll tell us all of these reasons. All of the experts will come on over a period of two or three years to convince us of the necessity of changing our whole way of thinking and doing. However, right at the moment, I'm not too worried. The U.S. they'll probably bring it down faster because the U.S., as they said in their own books and materials, as they finish off the last part of their mission – which is to bring the Middle East under control and convince all the residents of the Middle East of the necessity of joining the big global club – as they pay for all of this, their economy is to come down and their real estate business and so on will suffer first. I think Europe is much safer for a little while longer. I hope that answers your question.

If anyone else wants to call in, we can take calls for the next half hour or so. Meanwhile, I'll continue talking about this. This is what I'm saying about perception versus reality. Nothing in the system is what you think it is, including the value of things. Value is an idea. In old times, if it was truly valuable, it was something which you used and was utterly necessary, but when you create a new perception of value where someone else decides what something is worth, you have stepped outside that initial definition. In old times, a tool was valuable. A saw was valuable. It was something you could create a home from or with, but when other third parties come in and deal with real estate and gage the prices out of existence to get a bigger cut, then you're in an artificial system, the same as a monied system, the banking system and you've lost all control. Your decision and the value is made by other people, even though, as I say, a price is just an idea. The difference being they're taking your right to make the idea away from you and put it into the hand of a supposed expert. I'll be back after these messages.

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have another caller. Ted from Georgia on the line. Are you there, Ted?

Ted: Yes, Alan. I've been watching the CNBC, I believe they call it, this theater about the stock market and they would have you believe, not necessarily they but the whole outlook on the market is it's spontaneous, that it's a market economy, a market system and yet it is completely rigged. Now today and yesterday it's becoming obvious it's completely rigged. We have the fed bailing out the market; and the fed is a private institution, it is outside what we recognize in government and yet it is a part of the ruling apparatus. I know you agree with me on these things but I'm trying to get them into a better perspective for us, and that is that it is a part of what I think Gorbachev in his book, I think he's written two but in the one that I read. I forget the name of it but he recognized it as being a form of socialism and you alluded to that a while ago.

Alan: Yes. He wrote in the book "Towards a New Civilization" some references to the new system of the combination of capitalism and communism that would be brought into the West, and along with that was the elimination through a series of events (he didn't specify what events would be) of bringing in rental accommodation; and, of course, he said it was to serve the masses much better. He was alluding to the fact that eventually private property would be done away with and we're seeing it begin to happen. This has always been their intention is to house everyone in habitat areas.

Now the real estate organizations, interestingly enough, and they have big organizations of these sharks who have got together and they're touting this whole habitat strategy for the United Nations as the best boom they've ever had for themselves. They're building big high-class type habitat areas with super modern homes or what will eventually be the bureaucratic elite that runs the system for the true elite. They think this is a wonderful chance for themselves, while the rest of the public, just as it happened in Britain during the Industrial Age, they drove all the peasantry off the land into these thrown-up cheaply built cities at Manchester, Birmingham and so on. It's the same strategy recurring again as they get the rest of us all off into the major cities, which will become overcrowded and diseased ridden and so on. They've written about this. That is the strategy. It's not a pleasant picture, but I'm not here to sugarcoat things. I'm here to tell people like it is. Yes, you're quit right; it's an artificially driven system. When you're not in charge of your own property or its value or anything else, then you're powerless to resist it. Someone else is in charge.

Unseen forces, unseen faces. You don't even know their names in fact, there's so many layers of them dealing with you all the time and the most folk don't even realize it.

It's no different from Rothschild getting up every morning, sticking his finger out the window and deciding which way the wind blows and putting the value on the price of gold. It's the same thing. It's outside your hands. Or a bunch that meets in the Bank of Canada, which is just a floor in a building where representatives from the major lenders meet with an appointee from the government to decide what the value of the dollar will be. It's the same con-game. We have never had freedom, definitely not in the financial sector and they knew a long time ago they'd have to take away the real estate sector as well. Yes, you're quite right there.

Ted: The main point I want to make, and of course it's a struggle by the elite to subjugate the masses and manipulate the masses and manipulate them with information where possible but with force when necessary, but I call it – I adhere to Mr. Gorbachev's idea that it is socialism and I call it private socialism, and that's why the Federal Reserve comes in. It's private but it is part of the effective government.

Alan: Oh absolutely.

Ted: The media is privately owned but it is a part of the effective government.

Alan: Yes, the media is an essential arm of government. In fact, they used to have the three estates: Heavenly, Temporal and Ministerial and they added on to it the fourth estate, which is the Media. That's an official part of the 20th century dogma, so the media is an essential part of governments, absolutely.

Ted: Would you mind repeating that?

Alan: Yes. I'm saying that we use to have the three estates and that was your god in power, spiritual and temporal, meaning all the way down to a king or an elite and that was always in the dictionaries as the "three estates". Now they've added the fourth estate, which is the media. That is officially in the dictionary in Oxford because the media is an essential arm of government, so you're quite right.

Ted: The media is of the essence in this system they're imposing upon us.

Alan: That's right.

Ted: If we can expose the media as being – it's not being in the interests of the people but in the interest of the elite, then to that extent we can neutralize them and prevent them from running rough shod over us.

Alan: Yes. The media is so effective, especially since television was given out to indoctrinate the people into false perceptions, which become their reality. Perceptions become reality, you see, how it's presented to you. Whole nations have been trained and weaned and brought up on television with the same main news anchor people for their whole lives.

Ted: I consider that the television hypnotizes its addicts. You alluded to that I think recently by saying it took an ad eight exposures I believe you said to solidify it in the mind of the observer.

Alan: Yes. It takes at least eight repetitions of even a simple advertisement or a term like "weapons of mass destruction" for the public to remember that and start parroting it themselves. That's the trick, after the eighth one the public themselves will parrot those terms, those slogans in a conversation with each other.

Ted: I have a website that deals with these questions of the media and so forth.

Alan: Go ahead.

Ted: It's www.noslow.info and the title of the e-book which can be read without cost is "Horrified Hypnocritters," and the hypnocritters are what most people call sheeple. People that have been hypnotized by the media and they are led to believe that what's not in their interest is in their interest, and what's in the

interest of the elite that controls the media is in the interests of the television viewer, which is normally not the case.

Alan: Even television with its 60-hertz cycles and its flicker rate and all the rest of it was designed to be hypnotic, and it's always been understood it is a hypnotic instrument. It's more easily observed with young children who will sit in front of it and their mouths will just drop open and they'll stare at it. When the parents try to talk to the children, the children don't hear them. They literally don't hear them. They're hypnotized. However, you also see adults who are hypnotized too. Most main news comes on late at night now. It used to be earlier, around 5 or 6 p.m., but the Tavistock Institute did a lot of studies and surveys and found out that when a person's tired, around 10, 11 p.m. at night, that was the best time to give them their propaganda through news. That's why you have it on late now, because you're in a semi-hypnotic state already. You're tired and you go right into that deep stage of hypnosis and you're downloaded with all this data. Your censor part of your mind is down completely and you don't critically think about anything you're told, but your subconscious will remember it and you will repeat those terms that are instilled into you so carefully. The following day at work, you'll actually repeat the slogans they give you and the terminology they give you.

Ted: When you're tired and relaxed, then you're more prone to suspend judgment.

Alan: Absolutely.

Ted: Right. It was so nice to talk with you.

Alan: It's a pleasure. It's an interesting thing that a Canadian show was following up the members (the shareholders) of Hollinger Corporation, one of the big newspaper and media chains that was owned by Conrad Black, who was knighted and made a lord, Lord Conrad Black. He's in the news right now over some scandals, but I think he'll get off with it because he cannot be tried by ordinary people, because in a court of law you must be tried by your peer group, which means he'd have to be tried by other lords.

You'll find that the other members were seen going into the Hollinger meeting and Barbara Walters and all these other news anchor people, well known ones, were all top shareholders in it. Here's the shareholders giving you the news. They're not just anchor people. They're actually members of it too. We have other callers on the line. Who do we have here? Hello. Okay, we've got Daniel in British Columbia.

Daniel: Hello. Can you hear me?

Alan: Yes.

Daniel: Okay Alan, great to talk to you.

Alan: How are you doing?

Daniel: It's great that RBN now seems to have its resident philosopher.

Alan: I'm just filling in at the moment. It's spontaneously you might say. I'm trying not to go into spontaneous combustion.

Daniel: No, no. But seriously, it's great to get your level of analysis and insight onto the network. If you will allow me for just a moment, I'd like to play a bit of devil's advocate. I would say to the contrary that perception is "reality" and reality in quotation marks because what reality is a very, very extensive study. On that score I would quote Kant when he said that we cannot know the thing itself so that we actually live in a mythic realm, the very self. The persona, the ego, the psyche is mythic and so the best we can do at this point it seems to me is to create a more viable better myth. You see where I'm coming from?

Alan: I understand what you're saying. Kant himself borrowed heavily from both Luther and Calvin. Calvin's idea was a form of predestination, which was to submerge the individual into the mass under that very pretense that you could never understand everything, so give up your will to a god or a deity. Kantian

philosophy came after that with the same basic idea.

Daniel: He did say that man must have his god.

Alan: Yes, but we find again that the big institutes which took over as psychiatry got involved and psychology got involved with the behavioral psychology on a mass scale, they found more and more techniques to influence people's perceptions of things and actually use the way that they do perceive, the way the mechanics of perception go into action. They can actually influence and guarantee the outcomes of the perception; and this is the problem today. The Marshall McLuhan Center was heavily used by the CIA and other intelligence agencies because they were going into how perceptions are created and influenced.

Daniel: Just a minute, Alan. I happen to be a Canadian and I read Marshall as a young man. I'm sure this happened if it did after his death.

Alan: Even during his life--

Daniel: Are you saying that Marshall McLuhan was a CIA operative or agent?

Alan: Not an operative, but see they also got funding. Even the universities you understand get funding through agencies and foundations along certain lines, and McLuhan knew perfectly well – he knew Professor O'Driscoll that died a few years ago and other ones and there are some professors still alive that knew him very well. McLuhan was well aware that some of these ideas could be abused by these agencies and that they would certainly pick up on them.

Daniel: Okay, Alan, I hear the music so I'll just say goodbye and thanks. It was great to talk to you. Keep up the good work.

Alan: I will do. It's a pleasure to speak to you. Be back after these messages. Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani and I believe we have one last caller on the line. We have to make it very short. It's John from Kentucky. Are you there, John?

John: How you doing?

Alan: Not so bad.

John: I am enjoying your show. It's the first time I ever heard it and I think the best thing people do with them TVs is just carry them out the front door and kick them off the front porch.

Alan: I agree.

John: I got rid of mine about 15 years ago and quit all that Christmas and all that other stuff and it's really changed my life, but after I quit watching TV, I can't stand to watch it now.

Alan: That's right.

John: I mean it's just like you – once you figure out it's all a big bunch of BS – but what I really want to get to real fast is to prove to people the TV is behind it all. I don't think we'd have to fire a shot to take our country back here in the U.S. when you throw the TVs away. I believe that's what would wake everybody up and take our land back and everything. In Alaska, the Eskimos, the federal government tried to buy their or steal their resources up there and they never would sell for years and years; and then one day they talked them in to taking one TV, and within a year most of them have five or six TVs. They all quit hunting and wasted their money on four-wheelers and all that stuff and ruined the whole society.

Alan: Television was designed to.

John: I was going to tell you you're doing a good job; and are you religious of any kind?

Alan: In a certain different way than most people, if you've studied religions. However, the televisiondefinitely has been the great tool to destroy the communication between people to converse themselves and share their own opinions and viewpoints. You're quite right. It's addictive. It's very addictive.

John: It's the oldest illusion in America. If you can get the message across to people, it seems like they know it when they leave your house that in two or three days they're back out in their house and the TV and stuff, they completely forget what you were even talking about. They're back on the same train.

Alan: Absolutely.

John: Hey there, you're doing a good job. It's the first time I've ever listened to you. Thank you very much.

Alan: We'll talk to you again. I'll be filling in as well today in a couple of hours for John Stadtmiller for two hours, so tune in again and we'll carry on this discussion. However, just to end this little part here, to the previous caller I talked about Kant and Kantnetics and economics and so on, where Kant said that you can never know everything; but, remember, Kant came out of the mass man's era when they were talking about individuality and what was it and how much power did it have. The later philosophers even took it further and said that individuality was everything, and that without individuality there would be no true creations within the world, no guideposts, no lights to guide people into more freedom.

The mass man unfortunately, which is conditioned today to be a mass man, is very easily manipulated by the major stream media, and that's our problem. The enlightenment talked about sapereaude, which was dare to know. Dare to know. Ask the questions. Dare to know even though you don't like the answers, you've got to ask the questions, because only then do you start making decisions according to your conscience and that's all you have. That's your relation to your deity in fact, is your conscience. What is right and what is wrong according to you – not by the standards you're taught by society, but what does your conscience tell you?

We're living in a time when many of those at the top have no conscience. They are psychopathic and we must overcome them while we have a chance.

I hear the music coming, so that's it for me for this particular show. Tune in later. I'll stand in for John Stadtmiller. All the best for now, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 16, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 16, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. My name is Alan Watt. I'm standing in for Charles Giuliani for the next couple of hours. Those who have heard me before also know of my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu.

I've been on the go for quite a few years trying to get up into a certain position, so that I could find more people who are thinkers in this great age of change. This is a drastic time really. A critical time in history that comes along every couple of thousand years while we come to the end of an age; and those who control the age have designed the next one to come without the consent of the people involved. Hundreds and hundreds of generations have lived and died going through wars, going through famines and plagues for the centuries, never knowing that their and the lives of those around them were essentially planned. They were controlled. Their thoughts were controlled in every age – no differently than today. Today more high tech, more information is available to control your mind, but if you go back into the Middle Ages, for instance, the average person only knew that which he was allowed to know, which was generally just the religion authorized by the kingdom.

His whole world view revolved around his basic education. Most of them were illiterate up until the 17 and 1800's for the average person, and even later for most people in Britain, most folk didn't get a real education until the beginning of the 1900's and even then it was very basic for most. In the Middle Ages, the only education they got was from the church on Sundays and the traveling plays, the morality plays they were called, biblical plays. Therefore, every thought that they had, this world view came from the Bible and biblical stories.

The elite themselves, of course, went to universities and even the lazy ones, they send special gifted ones to go to university for them and they became advisors. These advisors always were around the court. They lived at the court and they told the king what was coming up, how the pulse of the populace was at that time, if there was any problems amongst the people – any possible uprisings or descent or dissatisfaction, because taxes in all ages in Europe tended to be very heavy, very high. That way they could always thwart any attempt of an uprising; and most uprisings were spontaneous. People don't like to fight. They don't like to go against authority, especially when they're trained in Orwellian double-think.

We're trained and we always have been trained that, on the one hand, the authority is somehow very good, even special, superior to our own type of personal authority. On the other hand, when that authority oversteps it boundaries and becomes tyrannical and takes too much from the people, they tend to revolt in a spontaneous way with no real forethought, no planning and therefore they're defeated. Then the historians come in for the king and they write a romanticized version of history. This has gone on down through the ages. It still goes on today. Authorized authors: That's why they're authorized and called authors, they will write history and really they're allowed perfume in there where there should be something else. I'll be back in a moment after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt again standing in for Charles Giuliani. Check into my website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Be advised I have never ever asked for money for any of the radio shows or television shows I do. I do this because it has to be done and we won't have a second chance very shortly, because things are changing as per planned very quickly. I do this because it must be done at this time and those who are capable of knowing and understanding and making the difference in an alternate way of living will start making their moves.

I was talking about in the last segment about how society was a collective type of society in the Middle Ages. People didn't have to think very deeply about things. They didn't have tremendous problems to solve because their lives were fairly simple. They were run by a feudal system all over Europe up until really the 1700's; and even after the 1700's it was still in effect in reality, even though they had a parliament. You'll find that in a collective society you could always lean on your neighbor who would help you, because you all had the same small world view of things, no profound problems to solve and you were intensely involved in your labor. Most people lived on the lands at that time prior to the Industrial Era and they helped each other out in good times and bad times. It was a very simple life.

After the 1700's and in came the Industrial period, everything changed because the big economic controllers of Europe decided to dump the corn and all the different produce from other farms and other nations onto each other's countries, put the small farmer out of business, get him into the cities which they just built (the big manufacturing cities) and then they had all the supply of cheap labor they could ever dream of. At that time started the movements of individualism. Something we think today we take for granted because we think we are individuals even though most people are not, but prior to that period, as I say, being an individual was a difficult concept for most people. They were a collective type of mentality.

We've had a hard time coping with individualism, because with the responsibility of being an individual comes personal choices and decision making. It's not made by the collective. Those who controlled the system foresaw this and they saw problems arising, problems to do with holding on to their authority. Therefore they devised what we now called today big think tanks. Think tanks which would take all the relevant data of the times and project not just where they were going, but where they plan to go and what the reactions would be as individuals got together and formed groups; and that's typical of what happens. Most folk can't handle individuality so they form groups and they want like-minded people. Therefore they come out of a collective, have a short period of individualism, decide what they want, and then they want really to go back to the collective, but a new collective, a dominant collective. Therefore you have all these competing groups vying for power.

In the 1800's and early 1900's, big agencies starting with the British Royal Crown decided to pull many of these groups together. The groups who really wanted power and a different way of living, a financial reward big time and because all groups tend ultimately to become elitists, as do in fact all religions. They pulled them all together and put they head men in to control them because it's much easier to have a group start itself, sit back and once it's fully formed with a few million members, you put your own man in charge and then you control a few million members. Quite simple, isn't it? This goes on today. We've watched 20th and 21st century the same movements, big movements, mass movements, demonstrations and so on which call themselves non-governmental organizations, suddenly get in bed with the big controllers. They all want the same thing. Isn't that strange? They all want global government. They all want a new system where the individual does not count anymore. All the decisions will be made by experts at the top.

They want a system where everyone will serve the world state, but, of course, those top people see themselves being above the average servant. They don't see themselves tilling the land. They see themselves in an advisory capacities; and that's what this is being brought to in a very cleverly, Machiavellian way. There's nothing new in these techniques. It's simply the understanding of human nature that's been employed to the maximum to bring us to the step we're coming into.

We are programmed from birth to view the world in a certain way. We're programmed to believe that every single thing that just happens to just spontaneously come out in our lifetime is just part of a quirk, an evolutionary process. You go from the transistor to the solid state circuitry to nanotechnology as a natural progression, never dreaming you had all of that a long, long time ago when they were still giving you tubes in old fashioned radio sets. High sciences are kept from the public, and the trick is to condition you to believe that yes, you are part of the great experiment. You're living through it and you're living through sudden discoveries and all these sudden discoveries just happen to go linear wise to an end, which is to you being brain chipped down the road. Not only brain chipped, but actually wanting to be so, because, after all, the responsibility of having all these cards to carry around with you and all these things to remember and having bills come in is just too much of a nuisance. You don't have enough time to play.

Once it's all done automatically for you, when you can call someone for a little while (and it will be for just a little while) by thinking about them by cell phone in your head, then how convenient that will be. We will sell our souls for convenience willingly, at least most will, and the next step will be the brain chip. It will seem so logical to them they will go for it.

Now I'm not imagining this. I'm not drawing rabbits out of a hat here. I'm talking about published information from top sources. It's all over the place. It's in magazines. It's in different well-known talk shows on TV and so on and the science shows. That's the agenda. They were using prisoners in Sweden back in the '70's and interfacing them (these are "voluntary" prisoners, of course) interfacing them with computers. This is old stuff. Children are being exposed to cartoons and have been for years now, which make them want to be like their superheroes. Super powers and have chips in their heads so they can communicate with each other through will. If that were a real world you see we're looking at – if it's a real world that truly was just, then it wouldn't seem so bad being coupled with these sciences used for our own benefits. However, you see it's never been a world where we exist for our own benefit. It's been a world run by a dominant minority as far back and even before the days of Plato, who wrote about it in his time. They called them "The Guardians." Today, they're called the "dominant minority."

They plan to get us to want all these things, but what they're not telling you is once everyone's got the chip, then the real purpose kicks in and you become the Borg. The Borg from the Star Trek series. The gene of the Red Berry. You know Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA. He was a member of the Futurist Society. All sci-fi writers (the big ones) are promoted to be stars, are given stories or at least basic lines to write stories around. It's called predictive programming and the trick is to make it very exciting and make the children or the young people want what is ever in the story; and therefore, when it happens to come along in your lifetime, the actual events happen and the real things come along in science, you think it's a natural progression. This was written about 100 years ago by various members of the Tavistock Institute how to put into a person's mind the wanting, the desirability of things to come – things that were already planned to come. It's the ability to change perceptions without using critical thinking in the process, because critical thinking is drummed out of us at school. That's part of what schooling is all about. They don't want reasoning because if you sit back and reason too much you'll see through the whole scam and you'll see how we're trained step by step like laboratory rats to this final destination they have all planned for us.

The utopia for the elite is to be a planned society, a society where no one will be born unless they can serve the world system and if there's a place for them to serve in. They want it based on economics and efficiency – no useless eaters, no unfit. If you want to know where the whole eugenics program comes from, go back again into the nobilities especially of the Middle Ages in Europe where they talked openly about their good breeding versus the bad. I'll be back in a few moments after this break.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. The world we're living in, as I say, is coming as we know it to a close. It is the end of an age. Now those who've guided us to this position know it themselves. They made it to be so. They knew they couldn't keep on allowing us to keep so much of our income (which is just your labor) and keep controls over everything. The elite are very, very worried about what they call "natural resources" because they see themselves and their own families in the future depending on those resources. Meanwhile, all the vast amounts of useless eaters, which we now are in a service economy – we're non-producers. We just pass things around. You're in a service economy. We're now the useless eaters. We're consuming all that they see as their natural resources which they'll need to sustain themselves and their offspring in the future for thousands of years, if need be, to come. Therefore, back in the 1900's, actually before that they started various programs after training the public how good they were. The men in the white coats, the new doctors and science were being risen above religion with a new priesthood of the white-coated priests.

They trained the public very quickly into the fact that these doctors were there to help them and they gave them this little babble about bacterium and so on, and how they could cure you of all these different problems and plagues if you just come in for an injection. Yet, you follow the early inoculation programs, which you'll find the studies in the British Medical Journal and The Lancet. You'll find that pretty well everyone who got the inoculations died of the very diseases they claimed to be fighting and protecting them against. Then you go into the writings of people like Lord Bertrand Russell and Charles Galton Darwin, people who came from long lineages of incredible interbreeding.

Charles Galton Darwin was a descendent of Charles Darwin. Charles Darwin and his father and his grandfather and those before him only married in to one other family. That's how close they interbred with the Wedgwood family. Incredible interbreeding and their whole idea was to keep certain intellectual type and ability genes to be passed on, even if you only had one or two surviving offspring and the rest died. This is again an ancient thing to do with husbandry. It's based on animal husbandry. You can breed traits in or out by selective breeding.

Plato again talked about this and that's why he said the Guardian class in his era were still in charge with certain peculiar abilities and the rest of the public did not have them. Charles Galton Darwin (descendent of Charles) wrote "The Next Million Years" and spoke on behalf of the elite of the mid-1950's in his book "The Next Million Years." He said, "We the elite must steer planet earth. We are the navigators of the ship so we must not destroy our own abilities for self-preservation." Then he goes into the need to literally lobotomize the general public. Lobotomize them by chemical means and bacterial means by using chemistry and science to direct certain viruses or bacterium right to parts of the brain, which they could do back then, and destroy those parts which make you a particular individual and keep your survival capabilities intact.

He said, and like others in his own class, he said, "They won't need them because the elite, the state will be making all their decisions for them." They wanted to destroy all possibility of people eventually rising up and overthrowing this tyrannical dominant elite that had run most of Europe anyway for a thousand years or more, and they were very blatant about this. However, not only blatant, these people were powerful, powerful people in very old aristocratic families, and when they write these books they're not making a wish list. They're writing their agenda because they do have the power and the wealth and the money and the connections to make all these wishes come to pass.

When we follow the various effects in autism that follow the mumps, rubella and measles vaccine generally within two weeks of receiving the vaccine and a high fever that every child gets and every mother is told is normal. You'll find it's not just autism in its full-blown aspect that you're seeing. The recent new terms that they use for attention deficit disorder and a whole variety of disorders are simply variations of the same problem from the same cause. It's been happening folks. Back in a few moments.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through just some of the hard facts we have to face if we're going to break free of all the illusions and come out of the matrix, because unless we do it's game over. People live in Orwellian double-think today more so than ever before. They hear the bad news, they see the symptoms in the newspapers and through the media they hear them and yet look outside and the sun is maybe still shining, therefore they can't comprehend, they're in a click mode stuck between two opposing ideas and then they live in hope too. Hope that just something will make all the bad parts in life, all the really nasty things happen after they're dead and then they won't have to put up with it. That's for the next generation's problem to cope with and that's what's happened down through the last 150 years or so. Every generation has seen this coming on and gradually passes it on to the next generation. "It's your baby, tough luck. I'm retiring or dying. I'll be gone but you'll take the brunt of it." You can't pass this buck any further because this is the last sentient generation who can do anything about it.

The chipping program is going along fast. The ID chip that's in your ID card that's to be issued is an active chip that will follow you. You will be followed wherever you go by the same technology that follows cell phones all through cities and in the country and so on; and that itself is obsolete because it's just training you to the next step, which is the brain chip itself. It's a step-by-step simple animal training program that they've used in laboratories over and over for hundreds of years, same techniques. Once you accept one thing it's easy to accept the next step, very easy especially when it's promoted from the top and from the top television shows and so on and the famous people on stage.

This is coming down the pike. As I say, once it really has taken off, then the real function one day will kick in, because it's been discussed at world science meetings held in the U.S. and in other countries. However, in the U.S., if you look into at Loyola University you'll find three meetings I think have been held there so far on brain chipping and the necessity to do so. The fact that it's all ready to go and the speeches given about how it would be promoted to the public, mainly through fiction, cartoons and novels and they make it very exciting and how regional computers are already setup to handle billions of people. What they mean by that is to program millions and billions of people into doing new tasks. You could do a new task everyday simply by your programming. That's already to go. We're living in what you thought was science fiction. It's all here. Just slightly hidden from you and we're dealing again with people who worked for hundreds and hundreds of years intergenerationally, a hard concept for the average individual to understand.

Most men have very short term planning in their lives. Women are better for long term planning but men want something done quickly and fast so they can sit back and appreciate it and built it. It's hard for us to realize that people can plan for generations in the future, yet going back into the old secret societies that pre-existed the Rosicrucian's, you'll see even in the stonemasons it would take five, six or seven generations

of stonemasons to complete a cathedral. Most people wouldn't want to work at something which they wouldn't see completed in their lifetime, but that was tradition back then. However, it also meant that there were generations of superior and architects and priests and bishops and archbishops all in charge of these projects, never stopping the same project.

You'd think in times of famine and war they would divert money elsewhere but they didn't. They made sure those projects went on unabated through all types of crisis, and that's still going on today, same thing. It's amazing where they have so little money for the public to use on social programs, but when a war comes up, my goodness there's uncountless billions of dollars just appear and are thrown all over the place to all their friends at the top. The biggest business today is this Homeland Security business with high tech equipment and think tanks; and anyone can start up a little think tank and claim money for it and they'll give you grants for it, if you're connected that is to the right people.

It was the same before World War II. There was a depression that started in the 1920's and went on in the U.S. and Canada and the rest of Europe, right up until World War II started and suddenly they had all this money. All this tremendous amounts of money for aircraft and bombers and artillery and all the other things they need for war. The reason being that money is a con in the first place. The man who says there's X-amount of bucks in the bank makes it so. Simple as that, it's a magic act.

There is no security in this world except security within your own mind, and technically, no product is going to do anything for you. It's your mind that must believe in it first and you must believe in yourself first. Something we're taught in this system not to do. We're taught not to even trust our own instincts. If we did, my goodness, what kind of world would it be if you trusted your own instincts and didn't go the way of the herd? because out there in the big world most people do belong to the herd and they judge their values for themselves according to the values that others have. If they all have the same values then they're one big happy herd. If you have some different values they will turn on you and destroy you.

This world has been an ongoing process as I say for individualism for thousands of years; and history and the major steps that its taken, even when it has managed to thwart the ideas and plans of this psychopathic elite, was always done by a few people and occasionally an individual here and there. They just happened to put so much out to divert the plan that the rest of the public benefited as a "side effect" you might say, and the same thing if it happens again will be the same way; because, as you know, the vast amount of the general public are what the United Nations has declared them to be: they're good citizens of the world. They're good producers-consumers. That is the official of a good citizen.

Who would have thought you were born into the world to be a good producer-consumer? If you think that is the goal of life, then you're completely materialistic. If you're materialistic you must use the same rationalization that the elite use on you, because one day you'll agree you probably are a useless eater if you believe in the economics that they tell you. It's the same with the population problem that's been blown way out of perspective by lies, damn lies and statistics, as Theo Roosevelt said. It's hard to argue about statistics because they're not called lies, they're called statistics, a scientific term. Simple terminology change that alters perception.

If you follow all of the western countries population growth or decline, you'll find from the early 1900's as the standards of living gradually changed and grew, the population dropped like a stone. Margaret Thatcher in the early '80's opened the floodgates to immigration into Britain. Now up until that time all the propaganda had told the British there were just too many of them; and yet, counter publications are coming out all the time showing that the population was declining all the time. Margaret Thatcher opened the floodgates to immigration and she declared the reason for it was the British people were not producing enough children to pay off the national debt, and that was the same in every other country in Europe. The only reason that population is increasing in the western world is because of authorized vast immigration policies, and it's been like that for a long, long time.

Once again, alter the perception and the reality very simply by withholding parts of the story or parts of the truth. You cannot give a person a complete picture unless you give them all the data. Take a little bit of data away and you have a false perception, very simple. Francis Bacon talked about that in some of the little pieces he wrote for the king how to govern the people and how it was best that the public never really knew

what the real reasons of policies were all about. Nothing has changed.

Colonel Mandell House, who was the boss of the White House and President Wilson thought he was the president, said the same thing. He said, "For everything that happens in the world in policy and in government there's always a very good reason and then there's the real reason." We're run by trickery – trickery which only those who are street wise at the bottom understand. They understand it intuitively. Joe Average has been conditioned through his culture and indoctrination, and has a hard time seeing through the cons. We want to believe the people who speak to us. We want to believe we're being well taken care of, but we're also frightened and so we cling to the system we're given all the more, even though that system is becoming tyrannical.

We know that 9/11 was a "must be" as they say in the high occult. A must be for the communists, they would call it "a historical necessity." When Stalin said that millions of the Ukrainians must die by taking their food from them to feed Moscow, he called that "historical necessity" – the need to kill off the excess of the useless ones to feed the ones who had a better purpose, a more efficient purpose. Today, it's called a "must be" in the high occultic circles.

Arthur C. Clarke talked about kicking off the New World Order in his novel "2001," which, although set in space, had nothing to do really with space. It was simply a high Masonic initiation as one member of a group overcame the sun or HAL – overcame the deity, the god, the Demiurgos, the lower god of the realm. There's a whole lot of information I could give about this, but generally I just teach it to a few because there's a lot of teaching involved, and to breakdown the perceptions that everyone has through indoctrination in their personal life, you must get past all the barriers they have individually to show them what's really going on. We're fooled by the alterations of perception.

Going back to the days of Zoroaster, people used to cook on fires. They'd light fires for light at night. They'd have lamps and so on. In the days of Zoroaster everything changed because suddenly fire was part of the deity and it was holy, and not only holy, you needed a priest to light it for you for a small fee, until one generation had passed and the second generation thought it was normal; and even the sun wouldn't come up in the morning unless the priests prayed for it. The same con-game that happened with the Aztecs in Latin America.

It's very easy to alter reality by distorting and altering perception. The same events go on as always, except now suddenly you pay for them because they're "magical" and you being a silly little person at the bottom, you don't possess the magic. Special people have magic, just like special people run your world for you. You vote them in. How do you know they're special? The media tells you so. When you look at their backgrounds, most of them are simply lawyers. Professor Carroll Quigley and others who are involved working for the elite, Quigley himself being the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations, the official in-house historian, in his own book "Tragedy & Hope" said that for 50 or 60 years (and this was in the 1960's he wrote the book) there had been a parallel government running America. He should have also said Britain and other countries too, because the CFR, The Council on Foreign Relations is only the American part of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every British Commonwealth country has its own international affairs department and it's not a government department. It sounds very official but it's actually a non-governmental organization, which is oddly enough chartered to exist by the royalty of England, so it has permission to work on the behalf of the high aristocracy.

Most big reporters in the world, on media, television, radio and newspapers, are members of it. They have branches all across the world and it's also coupled (this organization) with the Rhodes Scholarship Foundation and the Roundtable Society that came out of Lord Albert Milner. Albert Milner really was the big pusher and shaker for this Globalist Society on behalf of the aristocracy of Europe, especially England.

We've never had what we thought was a democracy of any kind. A democracy where we have a say – we've never had a say in fact in any of the major changes that have happened in the world on any policy whatsoever. The whole idea that the con was about that you, your little tribe, village or town would send a representative off with your concerns to this parliament meeting and they would discuss your particular problems and come back hopefully with solutions. As soon as they invented the idea of democracy, they also invented the two-party system, so now your representative doesn't belong to you or speak for you

anymore. No, the party comes first, so you have no say in your own particular immediate environment. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the hard facts we've got to accept and digest before we can move on to even higher understandings about not what's really a conspiracy, because H.G. Wells was quite correct when he wrote his book called "The Open Conspiracy." It is an open conspiracy. Nothing really is hidden. It's been published and put out there in different libraries in many different kinds of books and volumes. Very dry reading. Often in the biographies of retired high level bureaucrats, but no one wants to read these books because there's no real sex and violence and there's no real story to them, you see. Therefore, no one reads them but they are officially out there, so legally they've given us the agenda and they can have their own historians in the future write that that it was put out and the public didn't mind what this agenda was. There were no complaints, no backlash and that's how it's done. It's done through legalism.

Most people are quite content with their buying and selling and their consuming and rewarding themselves with plastic junk from China once in a while, as a little reward for all the work they put in. Most people are quite content to have the vast majority of their free time taken up by professional media giving them stuff on television. Something to think about rather than have them think themselves. People get up in the mornings and they turn on radios. They drive to work with radios blaring. Listen to noise all day at work. Come home, turn on the television and zonk out, and there's hardly a thought in their head that day. It's almost a flight from thinking they're going through. They have a fear of thinking, because if they start thinking for themselves it’s a whole unknown territory.

You see thinking for yourself is a revolutionary idea in these times and thinking for yourself is also a dangerous idea, because they want to test everyone from the top down and give you psychology tests to find out if you come under the category – the new category, mind you, of normalcy. You might harbor terrorist tendencies without knowing it, just like Winston found out in "1984" when his neighbor got caught and his neighbor told him. He says, "don't come near me Winston. I'm a though criminal." He said, "I didn't know myself. It was my daughter who found out." Well thank goodness we have these white-coated scientists, these priests to find out for us if we aberrant thoughts.

You know it's quite amazing how the public will go along with all of this, because they have had nothing but Dr. Phil's, Donahue's, specialists and all these professional wizards flashed in front of them for generations, until they can't really think for themselves or reason for themselves. They're wide open for complete manipulation now. There's another break coming up. I hear something. Be back in a few minutes.

Hi folks. Alan Watt standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the harsh reality we have to face up to. Talking about how it really is, as opposed to how we'd like it to be and how the media pretends it is. We are watching the buildup of all governments across the whole planet in cahoots with each other, which tells you the amount of interactions they have had with each other to plan all of this for a long, long time. Bureaucracies do not move swiftly, yet here they are on queue, all going into action at the same time worldwide with the exact same agenda, an agenda that has nothing to do really with the Middle East.

Professor Carroll Quigley said himself, "the purpose of war (from the elites' point of view) was to change society because bureaucracies and governments flourish as they take over all the rights of the citizenry." That's the purpose of war, apart from the loot they gain. We're watching a world system come into view, a world that they talked about where it will be run in a very efficient economic basis, where individuality amongst the people will be eradicated and then they'll feel very safe at the top. A world where you can't pick your own partner out. A world where they'll be no inefficient human organisms grown. In other words, if you have the possibility (not the definite conclusion but the possibility) of having a hereditary disease or even asthma or an allergy, you will simply be eradicated from the gene pool because they don't want inefficiency.

We're dealing with the true eugenicists at the top, the real Natzis behind the Natzis – and there were real Natzis behind them, because the old secret society that ran England was still running the other side of Germany. You'll find the big names of the Rockefellers, the Baxter Laboratories that gave you good inoculations, and all the big GM and Ford and big foundations all funded a new company, an umbrella company, a shell company called I.G. Farben and brought Hitler and his war machine into being. This all came up at the Nuremberg trials when the I.G. Farben group based in New York sent hundreds of lawyers over there to make sure and payoff all the lawyers who were doing the inquiries into not asking about I.G. Farben. It's all published. Look at the book called "The Crime and Punishment of I.G. Farben" and it's the biggest names, the biggest international corporations that still run your lives today. The same corporations that are now in complete cahoots with each other to bring about this universal ID card and brain chipping; and they're completely interconnected with the CIA, MI6, Mossad and so on, because you see the top branches of those organizations were integrated during World War II. They're not separate at all. Therefore, it's not just the British bunch. It's not just the CIA bunch. It's not just the bunch in Israel. You see they're all in it together as good crooks should be. That's how the mafia always operated, after they fight each other they have a big meeting and then they divide up different parts of the territory, and then they have a form of peace between them. It's much easier that way. It's better profits and that is the global system we live in today.

The whole communist era, the Cold War was a con from the beginning. We'll be back after these messages to explain that to you.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again standing in for Charles Giuliani. I'm giving you some of the history behind what's been happening, showing you how we're manipulated into false perceptions in the world. You'll find with the Cold War, for instance, it was the most efficient way found by the big think tanks based in London to create an enemy who would appear to be their complete opposite to get all the public behind this new movement called communism, to get them to fight for it and work hard for it (for nothing often), for an ideal. Really, its purpose was to unite whole areas of Europe, different countries in Europe with different languages and different systems and customs and cultures to bring them all together under a centralized system. Then about 70 to 80 years afterwards, as Lenin said, it would alter and change and merge with the other system; and as Gorbachev admitted, it would become not quite communistic, nor quite capitalistic. He's talking about a socialist system to run the masses on behalf of the fascist elite. That was the purpose of communism.

They did the same thing with China. The communists in China, long before the big players that you're used

to hearing or reading in the newspapers or the history books were actually British. Lord Bertrand Russell was sent there in the 1920's to teach in universities to start to put in the seeds of communism far-ranging plans, plans which wouldn't be fulfilled until his life was over. As always, these big builders plan way in advance and use many generations to complete the agenda. You'll find even when Lincoln after the Civil War was over, this terrible, terrible war, which they used to manipulate young men as always and used emotive topics using all the usual tricks of the military: the bands, the uniforms, the big speeches. Karl Marx wrote to Lincoln. Actually, he did it by telegraph and it's in the Congressional Records congratulating Lincoln for keeping the country together and solidifying and strengthening the power and centralizing the power of the state. That was one of the tenants of communism, centralization of power and laws into one big system over one big system. Centralization was very important and that was one of the admissions of communism.

Communism also helped to eradicate all of the old ways of living, the rural ways of living, again, because the far, far ranging plan as they merged the communism and capitalism together was to eventually reduce the populations and bring in the habitat areas – what they're now calling habitat areas at the United Nations for Agenda 21. It's had different names in the last century and the century previously. They talked about efficient centers of civilization. They even talked about building big domes over those cities and I've seen them. I've seen the plans for them by some of the architects. These domes will have a much smaller population within. I've seen the one for Toronto. That was drawn up [Gaylen] Weston who is also a lord over in Britain and in Canada and an architect and owns so many business you can't keep count of them. Prince Charles is on his polo team. I even asked him, I said, "that's a small Toronto." He says, "It will be much smaller then."

Everything that we're hearing today as being new was planned long ago – a hard thing to face, isn't it? – even your fashions, even the songs that you might whistle, if anybody still whistles. You don't find many people today that whistle, do you? They might sing the chorus of a song but you don't hear that happening, whistling that you used to hear, perhaps because people aren't happy anymore, who knows. However, the fashions that you go through, the fads that you go through, even the major television series that fascinate you are all put out there to program you to leave you really with no thoughts of your own.

If you were your own navigator, you wouldn't be watching the television at all. You'd be thinking for yourself and analyzing everything for yourself. However, why bother when it's so easy to sit back and let the professionals do it all for you. Download it right into your brain for you. If the governments mandated back in the 1950's that everyone had to have a free television, you'd be very suspicious. It was much easier to make us want a television set. That way we had no suspicions at all. It's the same with the computer, because really they should have given us all this for free – free televisions, free computers, because they're all there to indoctrinate us and pass our time, to steer our thinking, to guide our thinking into particular avenues of thought. All that becomes perception and your perception becomes your reality, so much so that you'll probably fight people to keep it, thinking it's your perceptions. It's your reality.

Very few people in this world today are actually true thinking sentient beings. They are composites of all their indoctrinations. They also have little bits of their own family dysfunctions because of they way they've grown up. You can't find functional families today really because the family has been under attack for over 100 years, scientific attack where men are emasculated through comedy shows, because after all, the men are so silly and stupid and childish, and the women are so practical and mature and so are the children, by the way, the new children. The children see that on the comedy shows and they have no respect for their fathers. They have no respect whatsoever. A great movie to watch is called "American Beauty" because Hollywood does love to put it in your face and show you how it really is. "American Beauty" shows you the average family today where the guy has no respect from the wife, no respect from his daughter because the daughter has no respect for him putting up with all the nagging from the wife. That's the average family.

You can't find couples today, very few couples who are mature enough to live with each other and get older, because television bombards you with a youth culture. It's ridiculous for people in their 40's and 50's to sit and watch all the heroes who are around 20 and 25. That's what they give you because they want to eradicate anyone who is older and wiser from the system. You're irrelevant. Your opinions are outdated. That's why you get this youth culture promoted on television. Yet, when you look at television and music, and I've been in the music business at the top and I've seen the panels even in the BBC studios meet to decide what they were going to make the number one, two, three, four, five right down the row in the

coming months. Whereas the public were told that number one would be the best seller because people were buying it. The opposite was true. You make people to be stars. You promote them from the top.

In other words, it's like the money. If someone at the top says it is so, and lo and behold, it is so. It's the same with all the culture creation industries. Old people in tweed suits, male and female, sat and discussed and decided who they'd make number one and so on. Why was that? It was because they were promoting particular types of music, authorized types of music to help further condition society to the next step. They knew they'd eventually give you rap when they wrapped it up, because that was the end, you see, that was the bottom.

What they do in the courts, and what they do in the Masonic courts when they begin their meetings and end their meetings, they rap the gavel on the square. You wrap it up. In the old days, it was the pop because pop is the father. Then they gave you rock because rock, the ashlar for masonry; and then, what is drawn out of the stone is the sword. You have metal and heavy metal. It's all high occultic stuff and you thought it was just by chance because you question nothing, you see.

You'd be surprised at how many of the big players actually write their own material. You might be even more surprised to find how many can't even play very well. They can mime good on stage. It's show business like everything else. It's show business. There's nothing on television, just like the movie "Network," excellent movie to watch which shows you a reality that you don't want to see. It's the same in all the culture creation industry. It's tinsel town. It's drama. Even the scandals you read about in all the magazines about the stars, whether it's in Hollywood or it's in music, it's just great publicity and gossip for you to consume, written by professionals. Back in a minute after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. Be sure to visit my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. You'll find hundreds of talks on all these topics. Some going into greater depth and you can download them for free. You can also get transcripts as well from the site. I'm trying to show people that most of those things which they think is really is basically a false presentation to fool you into false perceptions, so that you go through life never really participating in the direction of life itself. Never really participating in an original thought, an original process of doing, which will originally change the system in a different path. That's why you have authorized groups to join, and for every personality type out there, they've made sure there's a group for you if you should want to join them.

We've been trained that the lone gunman rides into town and cleans up all the bad guys; and that happens in Hollywood, of course, on the big screen. It doesn't happen anywhere else. You are your own champion. You have to find other champions for sure and teach them, but ultimately you go by your own conscience and your own reasoning. You have to educate yourself as much as possible, if you're truly willing not to go down in the system and let it fall down the way it's supposed to fall down, the way it's been made to fall down. Otherwise, man will go out with a whimper, not with a bang; and for most that might be so, but not for all.

Before I was mentioning the Cold War and how they terrified the public for many years, generations. All generations terrified into instant annihilation and the big media made sure we saw these big mushroom

clouds all the time on television and they terrified us and we shook; and when you do that, you see you feel helpless and insignificant and so small that you feel left out of the picture. You have no strength and that was intentional because they were terrifying the people of the whole world with the same agenda. It was never intended that the bombs were ever, ever fired. Some people near the top of MI5 and MI6 wrote about this, because they began to suspect each time they came close to catching top spies or double agents within the UK, someone at the very, very top tipped them off so they couldn't catch them.

In the 1960's there was a scandal about one after the other that worked for MI5 and 6. Peter Wright, who worked for them, published a book called "Spycatcher" and he gives you so many clues in there that you'd have to be completely brain dead not to trip over them. He tells you that only a couple of people above those he mentions had access to the next move of MI5 and 6 and who they were going to catch, and one of them was a British royalty. They're the only ones who have got access outside one other person. They tipped off these double agents, it was never intended you see. There was a third part above communism running the capitalism's side and communism's side just to make sure nothing happened, really happened. You need a third party at the top of the pyramid, you see. That ensured there would be no nuclear annihilation. The whole idea was to terrify the populace of the planet and it worked very, very well as they trained generations to hide under the school desks and quiver, and to tell them it was to save you from flying glass.

Meanwhile, as they were doing that they were showing you whole artificial towns that they had built, getting blasted flat from the earth and disappearing in the nuclear blasts that they were testing down in Nevada. Here's your double-think again: You'll be safe, but you'll be killed. You're in double-think, a psychological process of Pavlovian training until you just sit there and quiver.

General Patton wasn't in on the big, big plan at the end of World War II. He was an eccentric fellow, I'd have probably gotten along with him very well. However, when he met the Russians, he wanted to take on the Russians. He says this is the real enemy. Apparently these are the ones who are going to destroy our system. They're vowed to destroy our system, and that was true in all the published booklets and so on that the communists put out. They didn't hide their agenda, so why would you save communism? Patton thought it was time to take them on. He says it'll have to happen some time. So Patton was killed in an accident very quickly, but he wasn't in on the know, and that's what happens to those who don't understand the whole agenda. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello there. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the little hard to take at times facts of recent history. It's not easy when you wake up into this world and realize that pretty well everything you've been told is an utter lie. It's even worse when you find out many of those things which you particularly like in the culture was given to you, especially for the young – given to you by very old people, very smart trained old people. It's also interesting to watch the wars we have, how they pull out the bands and the uniforms and the all the emblems of the tribe – whatever tribe or super tribe in fact. That's what they called the Americas in the '60's. Whatever tribe that you now belong to, you pull out all the familiar emblems and get you marching off to something you have no idea is all about, but you're taught to be proud about doing it. The parents are taught to be proud about you going off in uniform, even though they generally have no idea either of the big picture; and what's even more strange, they don't really want

to know the big picture. You're just doing your duty for something big above you that you somehow belong to because you're born there.

An odd phenomenon but it's tribal in nature; and they've known for thousands of years how to manipulate the young to go off and fight and kill and lose limbs et cetera and catch diseases and be killed, never knowing really what they're all fighting for. In the old days they used to allow the mercenaries to take some of the booty, loot from their fallen enemies, but that is kind of taboo today. They do still steal here and there, as some of them you meet will tell you, but nothing nearly as much as they used to when they used to fill sacks of the treasures that they'd collect along the way. That was their reward.

Today it's better. It's psychologically controlled. You're trained that it's your duty. You're meant to feel proud. You come from the lower ranks of society, generally, that's where armies come from, and suddenly you have respect from everyone by simply changing your clothes. Isn't that amazing? A change of clothes gives you respect. It's quite interesting to study the psychology of human beings and see how easy it is for those who are in advanced psychology to use all basic instincts against you for their own benefit at the top. Very simple.

It's even worse now that they have women in the military, because at least at one time women sort of balanced out men or the aggression within men. You needed the other counterpart, the balance to bring you down to earth at times and show you other things in the world apart from domination and dominating or killing or stealing or plundering. You need the other balance to bring you down. However, when the women become like the men we're really in trouble. Really in trouble because all compassion goes out the window. That's where we are today. We're in a world that's becoming more like robots and will become more like robots as they give us android parts and interfaces into the new system – a hellish world.

I often wonder when I look at insects and ants and the scurrying insects around outside, why is it that man who has the ability to think beyond all of these things. We're not just creatures of instinct. We have the ability to decide on things. Something that other creatures don't have and yet we seem to be trying to emulate the ants and the insects. We want to be born without the ability to think, be programmed for our tasks from birth, so we've come all this way to emulate an insect and the public think it's going to be a great thing. There's a really good magic act by the Wizard of Oz.

The burden of individuality, it is true, is too much for a lot of people, not all, but a lot of people. They can't handle the responsibility of decision making for themselves. They don't want to. That's why Bill Cooper talked about this years ago when he had his program on the radio, when he said that many people will love socialism; and he was referring to this new scientific socialism where the experts will guide your whole life for you. That is true. A lot of people will love socialism. They're already quite content not knowing of all those agencies above them. They know they're there but they don't know what they're really for. They want to believe it's to help them if they ever need help, because this way they have more time to play undisturbed and to devour their downloading from television and games and so on.

The problem really in this world for the sentient thinkers, there's too few of them really. They're shunned by society. They have a hard time communicating to those that just want to play and buy and consume, even though the end is coming near of all this buying and consuming – the elite have told us this. They've planned it that way. I tell people like that to try and find others of the same ilk, because these are the times when you need companionship to bolster yourself through the times ahead. We are going to go through incredible times. We can see the preparations being made for them and they have been made for them for quite a few years. They know there's bad times ahead at the top, as they try and hold on to this and try us like animals, but more harshly than before. They know there's going to be sporadic outbreaks. They know there's going to be backlashes, generally uncoordinated and sporadic, but they've been prepared for them for some time to come.

They know that they're going to take our energy supplies from us. That's in the Kyoto Conference. We've been trained that all energy (that's electricity, gasoline, propane, all kinds of fuel) is to be almost priced out of existence to train you to use less in a world where they're going to issue us. Go into the Agenda 21 Accord from the United Nations. Go into the agricultural department of the United Nations and you will see that eventually all food stuffs for the entire planet will come through the UN and be distributed across the

world. Right in there, in their own little manifesto they tell you that if your population increases in your little country over there, there'll be no more food for you. You must decide what to do about it. This is this lovely socialist system I'm talking about coming into play.

It's going to be a world of horror, more so for those who are unprepared for it; and the first preparation is done within your own mind. If the mind succumbs it doesn't matter what else you buy to protect or help yourself, it's game over. Your greatest tool, your survival tool is within your mind; and yes, we are up against incredible psychological warfare like never before. Never before have an elite had such an ability to terrify billions of people worldwide by daily announcements on television and so on; and so we have to prepare our minds. We've got to buttress the minds in preparation for what's to come and hard times to come and all the crisis which will be brought upon us.

This is not wishful thinking on my part. I'd never wish this, but I'm only going by what the elite have put out in their own agendas themselves. In the mid-1990's across Canada, booklets were issued to all the homes (I threw mine out like most folk did) put out by the government on what to do in cases of national emergency. Now the Cold War was over. We weren't going to get instantly nuked everyday suddenly. Nothing was happening in the world elsewhere, yet programs came on television in the mid-'90's showing us about all this emergency preparedness network that was set-up across the country, and obviously had been very quietly over a couple of years, and all the command centers and what to do in cases of natural or man-made disasters.

I even saw a demonstration of this in 1995 in a little town in Allison, Ontario. I drove into it one day and there's all the fire engines and the police and some military and all these actors with bandages on and tomato sauce, and I said, "what going on?" They said, "It's a simulated bombing attack outside Baxter Laboratories and into the main street." I thought who the heck is going to blow up a potato town like Allison, and why all of this? We never had this during the Cold War. It was because they had the business plan to take on the Middle East and to change the entire world with it in the process, was made long ago. We are living – our whole lives are just part of an ongoing long-range business plan, and that's why these things come out as they do and make no sense to us.

Margaret Thatcher in her New World Order speech at Massey Hall in the early 1990's said, "the next major war will be on fundamental religions." It wasn't just the Middle East she was talking about. It was part of the age-old plan to eradicate all religions, because now they were becoming troublesome. They'd served the purposes in past ages for control mechanisms, but now there's one little part left in them, you see, where you might obey your deity's rules and not obey the government, so that had to be eliminated, all fundamental religions had to be destroyed. The New Age would get brought in as Mikhail Gorbachev wrote about in his own books. A new religion based on earth worship, where eventually youngsters will voluntarily have themselves sterilized for a few benefits I'm sure in the social structure, but they'll think they're doing it for Mother Earth and to save the world and Bambi and all the little frogs and so on.

We're in a matrix. There are many levels to the matrix. There are different levels and different times in the matrix down through history, down through time. Breaking free is not just waking up and panicking and buying all the goods to fill up your home in case you get attacked. How much can you carry in a backpack? That's what I tell people.

What they have envisaged is a vast population on the move – on the move to what they call "safer areas," and they have plans drawn up telling you how much you can take with you as you leave your main homes and travel to these little temporary safe areas, which are just the cities themselves. They even have plans on sharing accommodations in emergencies with families that are already renting or paying mortgages. All NATO countries do. They signed it into agreements in the 1970's. You'll be told how much you can take with you.

This is the bad news I'm telling you. You can't see the light until you go through the darkness. Those who refuse to go into the darkness will be stuck on the other side and panic because they can't face the harsh realities to come. Going through hell brings you to what you call heaven, and those who are willing to go through it and to help others through it have a good chance of something else emerging at the end of it. However, that which will emerge will not be that which you are used to. What you're used to is an artificial

system. You're used to it because it is familiar to you. It's all you have been taught, but we have to find a new way, a new way to go and not the way of the elite; and not the direct opposition of the elite, because they expect direct opposition as always in Hegelian Dialectic.

Never in history have the general public had the right to vote or even discuss the major parts which make up their society and even their own relationships. They've never had a chance to discuss what life is even all about. They've never had a chance to debate what is the purpose of even an economy? You see the elite decided long ago that you were there to serve the economy, and not the economy to serve you. That's why things are and have been so bad. That's why we live in a class system where the UN is so proud to boast about the gulf between the rich and the poor. Something they knew a long time ago when they set-up the structure.

How can we be a humane society and expect to survive if we will not take care of each other? It cannot be done. If there's no compassion in this world then humanity is finished anyway, at least that which we thought of as humanity in times gone by. These are weighty problems, very weighty problems, and yet everyone should have the right to participate in it; and don't be surprised, if that ever happens, to find a good bulk of the population who would vote in the very system that's destroying them, because it's all they know. Back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again for the last few minutes. Please check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Go in and find lots of talks with the histories, many of the books mentioned that I've read over the years on all these topics; and really, in the last conclusion, it is up to you as to where the world is going to go. It doesn't take many people to shift the direction. It just takes the right people with the right will and who know themselves that they cannot go back in time. Who wants to go back to an industrial era with all the factories and the smoke? That's what's happening to China now as they're going through their industrial era, and they're going through all of the old problems and diseases caused by industry that we once went through.

Where do we want to go? Do we exist simply as economic organisms serving a greater whole or a greater elite? Should we individuals here find our purpose for ourselves? If we did, would others leave you alone? Because the problem in humanity at all strata is that groups tend to want everyone else to be the same. Everyone wants to be “one.” The New Agers want to be “one.” They'll get their wish when they get the brain chip, because they'll all be hooked into the same central computer.

However, even outside of the chip, most people want everyone to look and be and dress and behave the same way and say all the same things. It's a battle of the collective against the individual in the final analysis, something that isn't really discussed much on any shows that I've heard. Can people tolerate differences? Can people tolerate the individual? Is there even a little there amongst 20 percent of them to be individuals? Time will tell. I think, if we're lucky, there are a few individuals coming forward today and popping their heads up above the trenches, who've enough care about human kind and the past and all those who've gone before and all those who are still to come; and they're risking it all. Perhaps it's time you're involved yourself and find at least one or two other people you can discuss things with. That's all you have to do is discuss things with and reason out the meanings yourselves of the purpose of this life we're

living; and remember, everything you take as real and normal is simply because you're born into it and they all exist as such. It doesn't mean it's normal. It's what you're used to.

We must find a new way, very quickly, but we also must point the fingers at these psychopaths at the top, and all their lackeys, that are so cocksure of pulling the greatest coup off on the planet's history and having their own way. We have to stand up now and be counted and lose the fear for all those to come, their generations to come. We must do it now.

For myself, Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, it's goodbye for now. I'll be back tomorrow, and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"TRUTH HERTZ RADIO"
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
(Alan Stands in for 2 hours for Charles)
August 17, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com. You can also look into my site alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can download transcripts written in different languages of Europe.

I try to give a much bigger picture of the world we're living in and how we got here and where we're going – not because we all want to go in a certain direction. It's because we're being guided all through our lives along a predetermined course. Predetermined by think tanks who are employed by very rich people and those very rich people belong to the highest society on the planet. They've been here for a long, long time; and really, from the beginning of the Industrial Revolution especially they became more organized. The Industrial Revolution was the beginning of the collection of data and statistics for work improvement and time and motion, as they used to call it then. All of these statistics came in with population increases, decreases et cetera factored into projected economies of the future.

They had big, big meetings to do with how many people they'd even need in Britain, for instance, to get through the next hundred years, since they were killing off so many people in the 1700's and 1800's with overwork. The average person worked 16 hours per day, male and female. There was no social security. If you were sick, then your wife or the child had to work for you in your place. The big carts that used to be hauled around by horses around the cities in times of plague were used all through those cities during the whole Industrial Revolution to take the dead away, who died of malnourishment because of the incredibly low wages they were paid. They took the dead away every morning and put them in pits and buried them. That was the great Industrial Revolution of the great British Empire.

They had to cost into their factors projected deaths versus immigration and population increase. We've gone on with a steady course with the think tanks and economists working at very high levels trying to project the next step and the next step and the next step. They'd already projected the end of the Industrial Era before the year 1900. They knew when they'd pull out and put their businesses overseas. People will wonder why and how they could have done this. It's quite simple really, because even in the 17th century and the 18th century they were putting their cotton factories from England over into India to try it out there for cheaper labor. There were tremendous strikes and riots back in Britain where they used the traditional method of quelling those strikes – and that was to turn the troops on the people. Nothing changes down through the ages; and Marx and Lenin both said the truths since they're both trained and paid by the big bankers. They said that all wars are economic wars, yet most wars you see are not traditional wars as we think of them. We think of wars as men facing men with flags waving and all this nonsense, but most wars and revolutions are bloodless or fairly bloodless.

We've had the sexual revolution in the 1960's. The various kinds of revolutions which change society almost upside down, but not by chance, always along a predetermined course. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani, and I'm just going through some of the history and led up to where we are today to show you how nothing evolves naturally in this society; and just like Plato said, all culture is given from the top. Any true grass roots culture would have to be quelled right away because it would have an unforeseen circumstances and a rippling effect right through society. You could never tell where it would end up. We are where we are today because what's happening today was planned before we were born.

When you realize that people like Aldous Huxley, who belonged to some of the biggest think tanks on the planet and helped direct culture and the future, wrote his book "Brave New World" in the 1930's before World War II, where he predicted a world where people would be cloned and specially made – Ideal Design, the ID. The other meaning of ID, the Ideal Design. You would be bred for a task and be given as many arms as they needed for that task. They'd be very happy and contended, also that they're in a sort of drugged haze, very content, happy and still efficient at the same time. Sex of all kinds would be plentiful. There would be no bonding as we know it today. Everything would be transitory and no one would worry about the future. However, that was for a purpose-made working class. This seems rather incredible to people today when we see all these little snippets coming in through newspapers to do with genetic engineering, yet no one asks why so much money and time and government grants have gone in that direction.

Back in the 1970's, the big cry (when they started all of this "publicly," that is) was that if they could just find defective genes, they could cure illnesses. Obviously that meant you would have to alter either parent that carried the defective genes, or alter the sperm or the ovum before conception. That's what they meant by it – Not after the fact, but before the fact. You'd avoid it. Those who have seen the movie "Gattaca" (that is G-A-T-T-A-CA) should take heed because that movie was based on what's coming right now, the purpose made society.

Again, in the '60's and '70's the big think tanks put out projections on the future and how to get rid of the "base people" as they called them, those that were lowly. Those were that were a few pennies short of the pound, or a few cents short of the dollar. The idea came up that they would take sperm from mainly doctors (being a higher intellect et cetera) and they would then breed up the population to a better standard, as though somehow having a little bit more ability to parrot what we're taught made you intelligent.

They had meetings even to discuss how to force women to accept the sperm donation. They knew that was a tricky one. It sort of interfered with the usual games people play during the bonding process. All of these things were discussed and paid for by your tax money, really to find methods and ways to make it all happen. The health services had to be brought up into health authorities, authorities that we would obey. It's difficult to obey a service when it's supposed to be voluntary. When you make it an authority, after you've accepted it for many years as a service and gradually given them authority, the public accept it and that's what the whole idea of national health care is all about – To re-engineer the public. To weigh them. To inoculate them. To eventually sterilize those that they deem unfit, because the eugenics movement goes way back in history, way back into the snobbish times of the Middle Ages when they called everything commoners and those who are noble as having good breeding. Nothing has changed.

The society they hope to bring in is to be efficient. They don't need all the laboring classes in the west anymore and they're going to reduce the laboring classes in China, too, as they reduce the populations of the entire planet, they won't need all those factory workers because they won't have to supply a huge western population. Again, all being discussed at very high levels written in books put out by participants in these

meetings, but sadly unread by most of the public because it's not terribly exciting or very sexy.

If you look into the Ottawa Citizen, this was sent to me by Linda from Ottawa. The Ottawa Citizen on Wednesday, May 8th, 2007 published a little report on the eugenics program. It was first printed in the Daily Telegraph and the reporter was Roland Hancock.

It says from London:

"Embryos are to be screened for a cosmetic defect for the first time in a British clinic leading to warnings of a slippery slope towards the creation of designer children. Doctors have been given permission to create a baby free from a genetic disorder which would have caused the child to have a severe squint. The Bridge Centre--

Alan: I like the term 'bridge.' They love building bridges.

"The Bridge Centre family clinic, in London, has been licensed to treat a businessman and his wife to create the baby. Both the businessman and his father suffer from the condition, which causes the eyes only to look downwards or sideways. Critics have said that the permission is another step on the road to creating only perfect-looking babies in the laboratory.

Alan: Now listen to this part.

"The licence was granted by the Human Fertilisation and Embryology Authority--

Alan: Did you know there was one? Did you know that every country has got one now?

"A Human Fertilisation and Embryology Authority (an official authority) to Prof Gedis Grudzinskas, who believes the landmark ruling marks a shift away from granting licences only for life-threatening conditions. "We will increasingly see the use of embryo screening for severe cosmetic conditions," he said. He added that he would seek to screen for any genetic factor at all that would cause a family severe distress.

Alan: Now that's wide open for legal interpretation.

"When asked if he would screen embryos for factors like hair colour, he said: "If there is a cosmetic aspect to an individual case I would assess it on its merits. "[Hair colour] can be a cause of bullying which can lead to suicide.

Alan: Now can you see they can reinterpret anything immediately? That's a lawyer obviously speaking as a PR spokesman for the clinic.

"With the agreement of the HFEA, I would do it. If a parent suffered from asthma, and it was possible to detect the genetic factor for this, I would do it. "It all depends on the family's distress, he said.

Alan: This is what we're looking at. They start off always with the intention for the public to go back to sleep and say we're going to help the sick, whether it's a brain chip for quadriplegic or whatever, they give you the poor soul that you can help. Someone in distress you see. We know that the big agenda is ultimately to create a whole new species almost of humans. “The great leap forward” as they couch it in their own phraseology. The great leap forward is to improve the types for more efficient work in this new efficient society that is to come out of this 100 years war we've all heard about and we're actually in.

One thing about psychopaths is that once you study them down through history, they're very predictable because they are creatures of instinct. They always end up doing the same things over and over. In fact, one of the traits of a psychopath is that they cannot learn by experience. They'll keep doing the same things over and over and generally the psychopaths build themselves up to a big club and eventually try and annihilate all the people who'd become terrified of them below, if there's too many of them; and the same thing is going on today. They want their beautiful utopia where they can be free of all worry of the public rising against them because the public are always being robbed blind. What is called government today is nothing

more than a huge Mafioso. That's all it is and you have your little secret societies to join the mafia.

Mazzini was the man who was trained to take over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry by Albert Pike. Giuseppe Mazzini – Mazzini just means Mason, and he was sent over to Italy to stop revolutions to unite all the little parts of Italy into a bigger greater Italy, and Mazzini was the man who authorized the creation of the mafia. Its initials mean much, much more. They run the legal system above and the illegal system below. You have the angels above, as they called themselves, the angles of the high masonry, and then you have your Hell's Angels below. Which one cannot do openly, the other one can do covertly. This is how the system in fact runs; and like all big gangs, they extort money from the public. That's what keeps them going. The messages are coming up and I'll be back after a few moments.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm talking about the course we're on and how we got here – this course towards an efficient society where no one will be born without a particular place for them to work. An occupation for them where they're needed – no more of this haphazard finding your own way in life, even though we never really did in the past. We had limited choices depending on where you were born, the parents you were born into, the family affluence or lack of it, that you were limited in your choices as to where you would go.

H.G. Wells talked about this. He was a propagandist for the British elite. H.G. Wells was always given little realities to write stories around to get the public excited to go along with certain course, in fact, and to get them used to certain ideas. It's very important to give even animals familiarity of an object or a person before you approach them. The longer you do it, the easier it is to eventually approach them. They accept you as being part of the environment. It's called "predictive programming."

H.G. Wells was the man who coined the term "the war to end all wars" when they fooled the whole world into fighting World War I. It was supposed to bring equality out for the first time all over Europe, equality where no one would have to worry about not having a job or a home to live in. It was very important in those days having a home to live in because there were far too few, and far too few people could actually afford to buy a house. They got over that hurdle by bringing on World War II and re-resurrecting the same big promise. "We'll build you all these council homes, which you'll pay for by your tax money, if you just go and fight World War II," and they all went off and did their bit, you see. Did their duty and wave the flag and all that stuff and killed lots of people, and came home to find out they still hadn't done it all; and so they opened up condemned buildings. Some of them were 100 years old to put the new married couples into.

They're always a bit late on their promises, but when it comes to war they've got all the money in the world. It just materializes and they find lots of pockets of money around parliaments and in ledgers and so on. A big con-game because we live in a world of extortion. One gang goes around demanding money by force. It's much easier if you train the public that it's all for your own benefit, even though when you look at the salaries of politicians—especially when they can retire after five years with a full pension, which isn't bad work if you can get it, eh?—and you compare with your own income and the taxes that you have to pay, there is a tremendous disparage between the two. However, the beauty from the elites' point of view is they have trained the population that it's all quite normal and we need all these big institutions and agencies to govern our lives, because "you might need them one day in a crisis." That's when you find out that the social

work department isn't exactly what you thought it was, and that your health care is not what you thought it was either.

In fact, today in many European countries you might be a bit cautious about going into a hospital at all, because if you're classified as a "C" (meaning you're just a common laborer) you might not get resuscitated if you have another coronary while in the hospital. However, the man with a "B" or an "A" (who's more important to society, the local counselor or the head of the Freemasonic Lodge), he'll be resuscitated. This is the world of equality we live in today. A big cleverly cloaked mafia system where force is used.

Now in law, they say that they prefer to “coerce” the people – that means threaten you with laws, so you always have the threat; or to couch it in their terms: "coercion" into compliance; but you'll notice if you don't go along with the coercion, they will turn on the bully boys and they have lots of them just like in the days old. They dressed them up in armor. Today they give them something called "uniforms" and that means one form. That means the person is no longer a person. They're just part of a mob, a unified mob. Uniform. One form, all shaped by Masonry, as all uniformed agents are. You'll find in the military with all the different procedures you'll see on the parade ground, you're watching a Masonic demonstration, because even in the old hieroglyphs of Egypt the march begins with the left foot forward. That's why you'll always see left foot forward on the gods of the hieroglyphs of Egypt. It begins with the left in every country.

You salute – you actually salute the sun, you see, the SOL. That's what it means. Then they have square bashing. They bash on the square. That's when they drill. They drill them into the uniformity they wish. You see a system all around you and you don't understand what it means, because you've been born into it and it exists and no one’s thought to tell you, or they didn't know themselves. That's how we all learn that everything that exists must be normal simply because it does exist. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'm going through some of the things which are all around you and you've taken for granted, but never really seen what they mean. If you look at the Star Wars series, you'll notice that most of the troopers were faceless basically, because people who join armies in peace time when they're not called up or conscripted are mercenaries. The god in all times of the soldier is really Mercury, as it is for merchants. It's merchants and mercenaries and their god of Mercury. It never changes really. They're faceless people. They become one. They're cannon fodder. They don't care who they kill, if George Bush or the people behind them say so, because they do have people behind them, so there's no point really in attacking George Bush over any policy.

If they wanted to make the Aborigines of Australia the target tomorrow, you'd been amazed at the demonization they could cause overnight. Then suddenly you'd all be shocked to find the Aborigines had all these weapons of mass destructions hidden underground, camouflaged as boomerangs and you'd all believe it. Everybody would be chatting about it overnight and over coffee and getting all panicked about it; and then people would see flying boomerangs in the sky and think they're UFOs before you knew it. Then other authors would make books on that too and make a lot of money. That's the world we live in. It's run on disinformation and the ability to know how the vast bulk of humanity moves on a certain topic. How they become emotive on a certain topic, and to demonize anyone to be an enemy and how the public react.

The women always look for the strongest person to promise them safety. That's why dictators such as Goering and Goebbels both said, the dictators must aim at the women and promise them security above all else, food and security. Then the men, of course, feel that their family (if they used to have one at one time, in fact, it was a family unit), they would go off to protect the family unit. Now they just go off because they see it in video games, men with black uniforms killing people and they want to emulate them, because most people seek power. They look for the most powerful and the winners are the ones that they join. That's how simple this system is.

We are perfectly well understood just as laboratory animals are. We're the most studied species on the entire planet and we have been for thousands and thousands perhaps millions of years, because all the junk we're told by Mr. Darwin was nonsense. That was a higher religion he was espousing. He didn't even write the book. His grandfather did before him.

We're living in a matrix. A matrix where many levels are programmed for you to pop into and get more distorted with the illusions around you – very confusing if you're just waking up. Don't panic if you're starting to wake up, and don't fall into the usual traps of trying to find a savior in the form of a two-legged man on the planet to save you, it doesn't work. It doesn't matter whatever they promise you, they're generally frauds and put out there by the other side, be it politician or otherwise. You can't have a good world without participating in your own destiny. You can't hand it to someone else and say please to it all for me. It doesn't work that way, never did work that way. We must all do our little bit towards altering the course we're on, and we mustn't go heads on with the controllers, because the controllers understand our nature is to hit them head on. That's what the chessboard is all about, the black and the white squares. You have to think things through and decide what kind of world it's supposed to be or could be, because, like Lenin said, there are a thousand directions humanity could take. It's just that the public mustn't be allowed to know it. They must think that the life they're born into and everything in it is natural. It must have evolved that way by itself. That's as simple as that.

The tragic thing about the world being changed now is that everyone is adopting the American culture, which isn't American either. It was created by a small dominant minority in the U.S. In the 1960's and '70's, international meetings were held by The Council on Foreign Relations in London with its parent organization The Royal Institute for International Affairs and all the other British Commonwealth groups were there present too. Published in the newspapers at the time, it said that they had all gathered to decide which country should take the lead in culture creation for the whole planet to give a standard culture worldwide. It was a toss-up between Britain with its little Pinewood Studios or Hollywood, and they decided to make Hollywood the guiding light for the entire planet and that's been done.

One of the biggest exports out of the U.S. happens to be movies and music, of course, because both are controlled within the U.S., big money. You can go into Africa and see people with the hats on backwards and the baggy pants. You can go anywhere in the world and see the same thing because you promote culture creation. Now the CIA has admitted that all during the Cold War, all the radical movements that you thought were communist were actually run by the CIA. The idea being, supposedly, according to themselves, that those who would want to join a group would go for the most radical, so they would make them the most radical of all; and that went for the music industry, the far-left political parties and everything else that you thought was the enemy. Run both sides of everything, and then you've got it made. It's very, very simple. That's the world we live in.

We're treated like animals. Behavioral psychologists are paid incredible amounts of money to run huge think tanks to manipulate us with our fashions, our music and all the other things that go into culture. We emulate what we see, or as Charles Galton Darwin said, the people mimic. They mimic like monkeys. Now we can't refute everything they say because you can see it all around you when the fashions come out, suddenly everybody adopts it no matter what it is. If it's hanging pins out of your cheekbone or an anchor hanging from the back of your ear or something, the people will adopt it because the stars at the top make it trendy.

Plato talked about it 2,300 years ago how it did the same back then. Nothing new under the sun as they say. We have never been given the chance, certainly not in the last couple of hundred years, to really develop our individuality that came out of the Middle Ages. The feudal system where you had a collective type society that didn't know very much, you were kept in the dark. You would run through the forest and be terrified

because you had been taught about demons, ghosts and spooks, and you'd run into that big church where the candles lit. You felt all secure and there's the man in the dress talking in a different language you couldn't understand, but it was magical and you're now protected. That's what happened and that was your world view of everything. God was in control.

In those days, of course, there was no personal god. It was just a big impersonal force that gave you rules and you had to obey. You didn't know about countries outside of your own. All you had to know was how to plow the land and bring in the corn and give it to your master. That was how very simple it was. For 200 years we had a little break, especially in the Americas, where an individual could go off and get lost in the big backwoods somewhere if they wanted to and be left alone, until unfortunately in came the lawyers and the housing committees and the women's committees, as they built towns and they wanted to standardize it all over again, and bring in taxation, rules and laws et cetera.

Now they've closed off pretty well all of the loopholes where a person could live independently. That little couple of hundred years we had of potential freedom, they want everyone in this system. They threw out the net and they do love nets. That's why you have the Inter-NET and the WEB. You get stuck on the web. There's no mistake in the terminology they use. It's always the same terminology over and over again; and for America, they gave you Webster's Dictionary. That's the world we live in, vastly controlled by people who think they're tremendously clever, dealing with a lot of people who are not so clever. They're not educated up to the same standard, but the reality is we're not psychopathic. Even the streetwise uneducated psychopath can see the cons from the top immediately. He identifies with the mentality of his superior psychopath up there in the business suit, so he has no problem seeing through all the little lies and games that go on, or the excuses that are peddled to the public on a daily basis.

We are managed like any other herd. During the SARS outbreak in Toronto a couple of years ago, the head of the department for disease control was on television and for the first time publicly the public heard the term used for managing the public during such a crisis – and from the horse's mouth came the term "herd management." That's what they call us. We are the herd. They're taught that now in high medical circles; and when there's to be an outbreak, they must manage the herd. Well moo, moo, moo. There you go. Surely it will be bah, bah, bah, because perhaps during all this crisis management, you won't see anything on television except professionals telling you what to do.

What to do during crisis management is quite simple. You do what you're told, because under the NATO agreement that every country signed in the west, you're to be contained in that area that's infected. No one gets out probably permanently. If you try and escape, you're to be shot on sight. If whole groups try to flee, they're to be bombed from the air with a special type of gas that kills you. That's our caretakers for you, you see; and when you stop worrying about who's going to do it to you, don't look to the Chinese. Don't look to the Aboriginals of Australia with their weapons of mass destruction disguised as boomerangs, or anything else. It will be your own people who will do it to you, because they have hired lots of psychopaths to fly aircraft and to work in laboratories and spray you with various kinds of things.

They're so arrogant; in fact, they even declassify some of this documentation once in a while and let you know what they've done to you in the past. The people of Espanola in Ontario had been sprayed daily for months on end a few years ago by American aircraft that came across the Great Lakes. The women were having stillbirths. The natives noticed (some Indians there too) they noticed that even the deer were having stillbirths in the forest. Everyone had illnesses of one kind or another, tremendous bronchial problems. It went all the way to the Supreme Court where it was admitted they were being sprayed, but the substances they were being sprayed with couldn't be told to them – because of reasons of National Security.

We are guinea pigs. In 1948 the government of Canada and the U.S. agreed to allow flying fortresses to come across into Canada and spray the entire city of Winnipeg for a couple of months at low level. When the National Health Service came up into being, they traced everyone down through their lives to see what they died of and what illnesses came upon them. Why are you afraid of outsiders, the oldest trick in the book, when most of it is done by your own people? Terrifying prospect, isn't it? However, that's the truth. They declassify this stuff generally after a generation has died off, because a new generation really doesn't care. It seems all unreal to them and it doesn't dawn on them that perhaps a new experiment has been perpetrated upon themselves. It doesn't dawn on them.

We're always being used towards an agenda. The guys at the top in all countries, those who have succeeded in getting to the top through murder and mayhem and climbing over everyone else are the psychopaths that have an elite club, a world club. How does Baal glow? What is Baal? Baal is the god of sacrifice, the old one. Sometimes the sun, sometimes merriment, but also of sacrifice and that's what global is all about. You're watching the real "Illuminati" come to the fore (as they think of themselves), but in reality they're a substitute, very poor substitute too, because these characters have certainly lost their way and they're doing their best to make sure that we all go along in this false direction. We are at a critical phase, because no one within the general public has ever had a chance to vote, decide or even debate on any major topic that concerns their own lives or those around them. It's all done for us.

The emergence of the non-governmental organizations were all planned long. The non-governmental organizations were used in the Soviet Union. That's what Soviet means, government by councils. These non-governmental organizations that you think speak for you, even though you've never voted for them and might not ever meet any of the members, pretend they're grass roots. However, when you look into their office buildings, you'll find some of them have skyscrapers in many levels and hundreds of staff who are all on full time salaries and benefits and pension plans, and you'll find they're all funded by the big foundations.

The foundations that Albert Pike talked about creating that would rule the world. The foundations that Adam Weishaupt talked about, too, would be the front, the method by which they'd pay all the institutes that would guide the planet along its merry way. We're run by the new worldwide Soviet; and that is why Lenin said that the dictatorship of the proletariat (really meant over the proletariat) would only last about 70 years and then it would merge into a new system, not quite capitalist and not quite communist. It's a merger of the two with the fasciae at the top and a massive bureaucracy running the public in a communistic style down below. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello folks. Alan Watt back here again standing in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the realities on level one matrix, because that's what level one matrix is. It's the basics. People who get off the floor of the matrix panic immediately when they wake up. The first instinct is to try to save everything that they have and the lifestyle that they have and everything with it. It never dawns on them that everything that they know and take as normal was given to them, because all beliefs are induced beliefs in this system. You arrive at induced beliefs, induced by marketers. They're marketed into your head. There's nothing really normal within this system at the present time.

I use to wonder about my parents even. I listened to their conversations of the things that affected them in their lifetime when I was small. The hula-hoop and all these fads went through and all the different kinds of music, and I observed them and I noticed that someone was filling their heads with stuff to pass their time with. Anything to stop them from thinking for themselves and perhaps debating points of view with each other. That's a very important thing to understand, that most of the topics we're given and even the politicians names and so on are just like sand in the wind. It doesn't matter about the faces in reality. They're all interchangeable just like the troopers in Star Wars. It doesn't matter if they gave you a George Bush or someone else. It's just anyone who's picked to do that particular job by their superiors. That's all they are. Yet we get so consumed about them, thinking it's just this one person and a couple of men behind them. Nothing is further from the truth.

In the system, which has in fact been unified for quite some time, the elite within one country could never make a move without the permission of them all in this big roundtable of theirs – this fake roundtable, because they can never do things very properly. These men who call themselves nobles have no nobility within them. They're born liars and they have taken over. They actually use the term "The Noble Lie" to get us to go along with their agendas. We're just too silly and ignorant, you see, to understand the whole truth. We might not want to sacrifice so much to get to a predetermined goal if we knew what it was all about, so they say that we're simply just too silly. We must guided like children, and therefore they give us The Noble Lie. You know what I mean: “Weapons of mass destruction. Weapons of mass destruction. Caw-caw-caw.” That kind of stuff.

Remember what Lenin said: "We shall win by slogans," and this has been used for the last hundred-odd years very effectively. When they meet at the higher levels in the political game, you'll find that Condoleezza Rice and everyone else involved will come out using the same exact little terms. Back after these messages.

Hello folks. Alan Watt back filling in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the things people find out for themselves when they start waking up; and they generally panic and what they look for is alternate media. They suspect they're not being told the whole truth. In fact, they suspect often that they're not being told any truth at all, and that's closer to the truth. We're all being lied to on a grand scale, a coordinated scale by all big media, the middle-men. The men who peddle disinformation to the public that give you your perceptions and reality. It gives you a false reality which you then accept as normal, as long as everyone around you does too. Don't panic and when you check into alternate media, tread carefully because we have a mind field out there too. Yes, there's a lot of bad news. There's no doubt about it, but don't be overwhelmed by the plethora, the avalanches that are heaped upon you. We are under attack. There's no doubt. It's happening everyday by many lawmakers and committees all meeting together and passing laws and making stipulations, but they haven't pulled it all off just yet.

What they need in law in the legal system and in the entire system is our cooperation for every step of the way. As I say, they like to coerce us along a given path. They will use force when the time comes and they have foreseen this too. If you read the 90-page document in my archives on cuttingthroughthematrix.com from the Department of Defence and read through it carefully, because it's under a couple of different names, but this is the premiere think tank for the military in Britain and also for NATO. They foresee nothing but 30 years at least of uprisings coming out of the public, one after another. Flashmobs, as they call them, so they know they're going to do various things, a series of things which is going to get Joe Six Pack rather disturbed. Maybe even turn off his television set for the night and he's going to be left in silence. He'll really freak out then and he's going to start rebelling, because they know what they're going to do to the public, and you can too if you go through the agenda that comes out of this wonderful agency called the United Nations.

You know the UN, French for one, where we're all one, because under the Kyoto Accord and Agenda 21 for the whole 21st century, they're going to cut all your energy consumption way, way down to even perhaps below a third world status. That means you won't have 24 hours a day electricity every day of the week. That means that you won't have your oil or your gas or gasoline when you want it, but initially you're simply going to pay through the nose for it. They're going to put the prices up by “the power of the purse,” as they like to term it, until only a small elite can afford it. The rest are supposed to gradually move into the habitat areas, which are just the big cities for the general public, which will become overcrowded. Eventually they want to reduce the populations. It's much easier to handle a reduction in population when you have them all together living on top of each other in a big crowded city.

The United Nations is the one that authorized the creation of what they called "super cities" for this purpose; and over the last ten years you've seen the major cities amalgamate with the lesser ones to form one huge big city, all in preparation for Agenda 21. It goes on and on and on, but it's all out there for you to see. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane

I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani, going through some of the low level matrix for those who are just waking up and becoming terrified, just like coming out of a dream into a nightmare. That's how I refer to it when you realize the real world that you're living in suddenly becomes very unfamiliar to you, with all its customs, its trends and even the conversations of those around you, you realize they're talking robots just parroting what they've heard on the news. This is exactly what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in his book "Between Two Ages". He said, "Shortly, the public will be unable to reason or think for themselves. They'll only be able to parrot the information they've been given on the previous nights news" and that's where we are with most people.

Therefore, when you wake up you do realize that see the aliens are here. You're one of them. You become an alien within your land. You become alienated to those around you, who probably think you've gone sick or crazy when you start babbling on about a New World Order, when how could it possibly be something like that? The media would have told us all, wouldn't they? That's how they reason. They have no reason at all, even when their own world is changing and they're all getting ready for ID cards and they're getting stopped in their vehicles and searched and all the rest of it, they take this progression as somehow being normal, simply because everyone else accepts it.

So if all the normal people accept it, then that's how they judge themselves, I must be normal too. If you're complaining about it, you're actually frightening them. You frighten them because deep down they suspect if you're right they might have to make a decision as well, and that's scares them because they're a collective. The mass-man doesn't like thinking for himself. That's why you consume so much television and watch ridiculous things like sports, which is just the greatest pastime ever invented. It doesn't change anything in the planet, except you've just lost a few hours of what could have been conscious thinking. That's the function of sports. That's why you go into an arena. AARON is the high priest. Arena comes from Aaron. You're all in the big circle there, you see, where your energy is drained from you. I prefer to stay out of the arenas myself and I don't get into the team stuff because the team is, just as Hitler said himself, is a peaceable form of warfare. You're being steered along warfare guidelines with different colors.

In old days before the uniforms, they used to give a little flower or ribbon to put in your hat so you'd know who to kill and who not to kill. Then, when taxation came along, they got standing armies and gave them proper uniforms, so that you'd know obviously who's your friend and who was your foe, by what they wore. Thank goodness that doesn't happen in city street, we'd all be killing each other; but that's how simple it all is and how ridiculous it all is when you stop and think about it. When you get out of the first level of matrix you're looking for alternate media, and then you realize that the other side has put up a mass of flags, each one saying come here I've got the truth and you rush off in all directions looking for the truth; because you cannot believe, you being so smart could possibly have been fooled so easily for so long. Your ego is hurt, you see. Therefore you look for aliens that have done it or you run off and read Zecharia Sitchin fiction, which is a good fiction. It's good fiction with the Nephilim and all the rest of it. If you don't know what the Nephilim is, it's just the land of the dead from the Nordic stories called Niflheim. Niflheim is just a Nordic Hades where all the shadows stand doing not very much at all. If you understand the mysteries, you understand how the wool is pulled over your eyes. You might have to go through the hard road and go through all of that to learn it and buy all the incredible amount of stuff out there that tells you this is the truth.

All of you run off into traditional religion, who were only too happy to bring you in and tell you, “Don’t worry. Go back to sleep. God's in control and read Revelations, it's planned. There's nothing you can do about it,” and that was the first great predicting programming method, Revelations. The revealing is not a prophecy. It's a revealing and it wasn't written by the apostles. It was written by the mystery religion itself. That's why Christians are fighting each other over it today over the meanings. They don't really understand the esoteric

at all. It's a business plan, a long-range business plan which they knew they could pull off. They put into it all the traditional methods of plague, famine, warfare et cetera that they'd used all down through the thousands of years prior to them being alive; and the mark of the beast is nothing new, because in ancient times they tried to give everyone an ID plate at one time. Even the slaves had it. You'd have half a plate. It was broken. It was pottery with an insignia, a mark on it and you couldn't leave the boundaries of that city without that half mark, and everybody was matched with your masters. The other half it made a perfect fit and they knew who you were. The mark is very, very old, you see.

In the Kabbalah, of course, www is one of the meanings of 666 or the mark, so is holy, holy, holy if you want to know the name of the particular beast they're talking about. You must have understanding to interpret things; and even in the Talmud, it's exactly the same. The Talmud to the average gentile would be shocking in what it says in such horrific simplicity. It isn't until you understand the depth of it, and the fact that it must be interpreted by man to make sense, that you truly understand the esoteric meanings, and the same with the Kabbalah. It's interesting to note if you go into the Kabbalistic Tree as they call it and you go into the Nordic mythologies, they're really one and the same thing. The Yggdrasil was the World Tree, as the world spun on a pivot axle, an axis, you're all part of the one thing; and the big branches initially in ancient times meant the noble families that came off of it. A Scion, which now means Zion, was the grafting of a plant. It isn't until the last couple of hundred years they put in the letter "C" to make it S-C-I-O-N. Prior to that, it was just written S-I-O-N, sometimes Z-I-O-N. You're grafted onto the tree of life for the service that you put into it for mankind, supposedly. Now it's totally corrupted out of all proportions.

When coming out of the matrix, as I say, watch for the big mind field out there. All the flags that say, "Here's the truth. Here's the truth. I've got it," and before you know it you're running after reptilian people in space, or you're reading taro cards to get the answers, or tea leaves in the cups, or someone with a crystal ball; because if you really what reassurance that the future for you is going to be just dandy, that's what you're after. You don't really care yet about everyone else. You won't get to a higher level of the matrix until you lose all of that and you start taking your chances and you have compassion for everyone else. That's when understanding starts to come through. There are a thousand misleaders out there. Some of them are just willing fools. They don't know anything higher. Some of them are trying to keep the old system from getting worse. “Just don't change my little life. Let me live it and die it and then change all you want.” That's really what they mean, because the system we're in now is so badly broken and corrupt you cannot save it.

The Tower of Babel is held together by superglue and lots of scotch tape and band-aids. It cannot be fixed and the elite themselves know it because they have made it happen so. They've brought us to this stage. Therefore, they have made their plans on how to rectify it by building a brand new tower from scratch. A new tower, a new system where the world will be one – all with the one language as Francis Bacon talked about and John Dee in the 1500s, when they stated that the purpose of the British Empire. One of the purposes would be to create a common language of the future, and English is the international business language of the present. Very old plan, intergenerationally worked. Not difficult to understand when you realize the big foundations are intergenerational. They have their agendas. They have their tenants to fulfill, so workers can come and go and die off and those agendas are still there. They keep working on them. That's how it's done. Very easy, very simple really when you have all the money in the world and you could buy as many people as you wish and you can buy secrecy, too.

We are governed by a group at the top, which has no place for what we think of as democracy or republicanism. They've admitted in their own books such as Carroll Quigley's "The Anglo-American Establishment" and "Tragedy & Hope," he said that the Council on Foreign Relations will deal with anyone – dictators, communists and so on. He says we do and frequently do, and have no aversion to it. They see all the other institutions as inferior and useful tools, which they are in fact, very useful tools for them to bring on the their world agenda. Their planned society where you will have no say, whatsoever, in not only the future of the world but your own personal future. You won't be given that choice. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games

I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again filling in for Charles Giuliani, just going some of the basic stuff to do with reality and this matrix reality we have been given, and showing you some of the things which I'm sure many of you have experienced as you have woken up, as you become estranged from those around you who might even want you to take a visit to the loony bin to see if they can get you back in the mainstream, dumbed-down state where you're just the same as them, and then they're all very happy.

You should start celebrating the fact that you're different, because not too many people really can wakeup and not too many people can break through the different levels into a higher understanding. They can't break past the initial panic of the sky is falling everyday. You have to get through that and start to firm yourself up in order to become functional and active, and able as a microcosm to change the macrocosm around you, and it can be done. Try not to get lost, as I say, in all the compartments – all the other programs made for you to fall into. Some of them are very exciting. They'll keep you running around the universe for years and they're pretty heavy on your wallet as well, but they won't give you any answers, except going back to the old standard one of just take psychedelic drugs and get alternate realities and follow some guru. That won't get you anywhere except a bit frazzled in the old cerebrum, which is your brain box.

There's lots of professional authors put out to trap you into these side issues, which become harmless, that makes you harmless in fact to the actual system and to the agenda. As I say, the thing is you can't understand initially how this could have happened without your knowledge. It's very simple you see. No one told you. Your parents didn't tell you. Your teachers never told you because they didn't know, either. They were just as conditioned as the ones before them; therefore, it didn't dawn on you that everything that as happening was planned that way and debated in very high think tanks and meetings before you were even born. That's why you look for the supernatural influence in all of this. That's why you look for aliens to have caused it all. It's so strange that either in religion, which brings you around to the fact there's nothing you can do about it because God's planned it, or the predictive programming of “the aliens made you as an inferior species. Nothing you can do about it.”

It's amazing how they all end up at the same point. There's nothing you can do about it. Is that by coincidence I wonder? The fact is you have a mind of your own. You have the ability to go beyond the normal human, if you so desire, but it does take the losing of the initial fear. It does take the breaking down the barriers, and you do it by looking at yourself first of all, before you start looking at other people in order to get compassion for other people. Some people have been in this battle a long time and become disgusted with the general public who simply don't want to listen; and I say it's not that they don't want to listen. The fact is most of them have been so indoctrinated and so damaged they're unable to understand you. They're completely unable. Therefore, you must use your time sparingly and go after those who are asking the questions.

This is the meaning that's been used for thousands of years – thousands and thousands of years behind the dead and raising the dead. The dead must try to walk themselves. It's only then you can help them. The ones who remain dead have to bury the dead. That's what that meant, long before Christianity picked it up. It's the same in all ages and just as true today. The amount of energy you will expel on one person can be tremendous when you're trying to bring them up to speed, and you can’t allow yourself to be completely drained by them. Neither can you allow yourself to be sidetracked into their particular theme or hobby of is it the UFOs? Is it the aliens? Is it the walking reptiles? Did the Queen Mother really eat someone a ceremony and drink the blood and all that kind of stuff, you see? You can't allow yourself to be drained by it because we're trying not to take on this New World Order crew head-on, because you don't resist evil. You use it like Judo. You use their impetus to throw them off course. They expect you to hit them head on with equal force.

That's why they're all prepared for it. That's why they've been building up armies of internal multi-jurisdictional taskforces or police for years in preparation for all of this. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. I'll remind you all to look into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu where you can find hundreds of talks which you can download for free, giving out a lot of this information, some in more detail than I'm giving out today. You can also get transcripts you can download in English and in other European languages.

We are in a battle all right. I'm not in this for the money. I certainly need it like everyone else does because we haven't been given the opportunity to live any other way. All the loopholes that allowed true independence have been closed, and you still get that man tapping at your door with a measuring tape to measure your little shell that you live in and asking for taxes; and that's the old story. We all need this thing called money, which they've made sure we all need because they demand it back from you, so you have to earn it in the first place. A crazy system, it's rather an evil system, but it's just a really clever con-game.

The ancients used to say that all you had to do was train one generation into a new belief system and that will become their reality, because the parents then of the next generation would teach the next generation that it was always normal. It doesn't matter how bizarre it happened to be. Nothing has changed in that direction, except the standardization of world education has become much easier; and, of course, with that one-eyed monster of the television set in your house blinking away all day, it's much easier to give you propaganda directly into your home especially when it's done through fiction. It's far more effective. It doesn't dawn on us we're being programmed.

However, that's what it's all about, predictive programming getting you used to ideas. It's called "possibility thinking" so that you will experience them come to life in reality and think it must be a natural progression, never dawning that no, that was the point in the first place to get you to accept by gradual indoctrination. If you had all the facts on anything, you might freak out in fact. That's why you're not really given any facts. You're kept like children. Actually, we're kept like mushrooms. We're fed a lot of feces and kept in the dark. That's how simple it is. Be careful, as I say, when you're waking up, not to go on the wild goose chase into all the other predictive programming methods out there. As I say, "God's in control and God's planned it and how can you fight God?" In fact, if you fight anything you're fighting God. There's a double-think for you. You're neutralized before you begin in a la-la-land of click, click mode like a robot, or you're looking for some fortune teller to tell you your future as long, as you are safe and are going to be okay and you'll breathe a sigh of relief. That's what you're looking for; and even if you pay a fortune to do so, you'll still never really be sure, so you go to the next guru to the next guru and spend your life chasing gurus; and that's how people generally react. They want security because they have been brought up in a form of socialism. Socialism is perpetual childhood.

You've also been brought up in the new collective society which tried to break this embryo, this beginning plant called individuality that we've had the chance of gaining over the last couple of hundred years, in which the United Nations and all those involved with it had declared war upon – they declared the individual as the enemy. They must eradicate individuality. It's much easier to have collective controlled as one, than to have to go after and convince or brainwash each individual. The individual has the ability to cause ideas to come out there. An ID you see can have incredible rippling effects across the planet and they know this, because

Arnold Toynbee who was the master who taught the Rhode Scholars back in the 1930's, he was also the son of the previous Arnold Toynbee who also did the same thing. These guys have hereditary jobs and occupations.

He mentioned at the big international socialist meeting held in Denmark (I think it was in '32), he said that an idea is picked up as soon as it's thought by people across the planet. He meant almost telepathically, and it is in fact. Carl Jung would say it was a form of synchronicity. Where did that idea come from? Where did this fire come from that's catching you, that's got you all going? That's what he meant; and they used this in their own religions, this whole idea of a form of communication by thought itself. Thought can have an impact. Thought is energy and the ancients used to call it "forms." You find the ancient Greeks talking about the creation of forms, and along with the form came the ID and the emotion attached to it. They say that energy doesn't change substance, it just transforms itself into another form; and I think there's a truth there.

Why is it that all, or at least the ones who are awake, can pickup on things so quickly at the same time and the rest of the public haven't a clue what you're talking about? There's a definite truth buried in there. As I say, the elite have mentioned it themselves at their high meetings. If they can quell the individual from having such thoughts, perhaps they will have their perfect utopia – their brave new world of purpose-made, ideal-designed workers.

On the other hand, if the will to live and think and with it comes the burden of thinking. Many people you'll find will love socialism, because thinking is a burden to them. Thinking is something which worries them, because it's all they see is worry. They want to simply be happy like perpetual children. Many will give it up willingly and say take this burden off me and deal with my life for me. That's the happy slave. A tragic thing to think about when you're given this one life to go as far as you can possibly go, and yet many fail the starting line. Others fail along the way because they can't handle the burden of thinking responsibly, because life has its pleasures and its pain. That's called being human.

It's only in the last 30 years through advertising and through media they've changed that. You're supposed to be happy all the time like some grinning manic fool and that's impossible if you're actually sane. To experience all emotions gives you the ability to reflect on the opposites. If you don't know what the opposites are, how can you tell what happiness is if you haven't known sadness? That's called being fully human. If you're happy all the time, you have nothing to compare what your state is to anything else. This is what we think of when we look at children with their exuberance. They're so exuberant because they haven't gone through any stages of incredible sadness yet. They've made us into a world of immature children.

In days gone by, the elders and tribes passed wisdom on to the young. This was a survival mechanism. They passed everything that they gained from their predecessors on to the young. In the 20th century the elite decided this was a dangerous thing to have wisdom passed on to the young, and they decided it was time to destroy or put barriers up between the generations. Before the 1950's they didn't have the term "teenager." It did not exist. That was through psycholinguistics. They actually created a barrier to make people who were in the teens think we're different from those who are not. That's how it started and then they projected a culture to those teens. They gave them what they thought was their own culture and they adopted it quite readily. The barriers were put up and then the slogans came out from what people thought was the communist side, saying "don't trust anyone over 30."

They also started to get rid of older teachers in school, and that's why most of them today are about 32 and under. They prefer to have them as young as possible because the youngsters will identify with young; and then all the media you see and the fiction you watch has very young people in it. You don't see the old type Humphrey Bogart's anymore as the main characters. It's all the very, very young. This is to make you think that the elderly are out of the picture. They have nothing to give. They are technically useless and that's what they've been feeding us with. The idea that anyone who's older is in their second childhood, so whatever they say is irresponsible and plain silly.

Another sad truth is today, because the wisdom has been eradicated and hasn't been passed on from generation to generation, there are very few elderly people left with wisdom that they can pass on. How said it is to think of the countless generations who've lived, worked, gone through wars and everything else, and died never knowing that everything that they thought was real and all the news they gobbled up daily and all

the reactions they had to great depressions and recessions and all the nonsense we're fed constantly to keep us off guard was all planned that way. They never knew reality at all. Not only that, they never suspected there could be any other way or any other reality existing.

We are at a stage where anyone can go out and search the old books put out by some of the planners and the workers, their high employees with the agenda in it; and that's all you really have to look for. You don't have to look about or out there for the space aliens. You don't have to deal with any of that stuff. Just look at the books and the biographies written by the helpers and the big boys, the Brzezinski's the Rockefeller's. These kind of characters, the Bertrand Russell's, the H.G. Wells. Look at their books and everything that's happened in your life or your parents life you see was planned that way, because these guys will tell you that in their own words. It hasn't stopped.

Everything that's happening today is planned by the next generation of their employees at the top. All the famous authors out there are doing the same kind of thing, and they do write the truth in their works. It's not a happy truth. It's not meant to be. That's why the general public don't read these books, because we're trained to be egosyntonic – you seek pleasure and avoid pain. When you do that you've just signed your own death warrant – at least the death of your mind.

One good book to read is called "Escape from Freedom" by Eric Fromm. This book was put out concerning the dilemma of the individual versus the collective. He goes through because he was involved in big think tanks. He talks about the sadomasochistic techniques that are used upon society, where the sadists go in to the power elite at any level they can, even down to the local cop, because they love to see people squirm. They love to intimidate the weak. That's how the sadist gets off in life over power. That's why George Orwell had it in his book "1984," when he asked O'Brien why on earth he went to such extreme lengths to torture and control even the smallest individual, and he said it's because of power itself, because of power's sake.

These people are addicted to power, the power of: PO, the power of. They're addicted to it. They are sadists in actuality and sadists hate the weak. The weaker they can make society the more they hate you. I use the analogy of someone breaking the legs of the cattle in a field and then kicking the cattle because they can't get up. That's what they've done to society. They've tried their best to cripple the minds of the public and now they hate you. They call us "useless eaters." We are the profane, those in the darkness, supposedly, while they are in the light, the understanding. The more we go along with the agenda and play ourselves and play and play, the more they hate us for doing so because we're following the path they've laid out for us to follow.

Generally, when you get to a certain stage of understanding they'll try and recruit you into one of their many ranks and one of their many areas of control. That's come my way too. Many opportunities have opened up, and believe you me, I could be living in a potential castle as opposed to what I'm living in here right now, but I choose to do what I think and believe in is the right thing. That's the difference that can't really be put into words, whereas a psychopath has no problem rationalizing whatever they're doing to the people.

We have to find each other, those who have woken up, and start being active within our own personal spheres and realizing that no one is powerless in this struggle; and that might mean becoming alienated from your own family and your friends and even your husband or your wife. That's the risk you take. However, if you go into seeking the truth, be prepared for profound changes within your life, because once you open Pandora's Box you can't close it again. Once you've seen what comes out of Pandora's Box you can't forget it. It's imprinted in your mind forever. I'll be back after these messages.

"Lay It On The Line" by Triumph

I'm tired of playing foolish games
I'm tired of all of your lies making me insane
I don't ask for much, the truth'll do just fine
Wont' you lay it on the line

CHORUS:

Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line
Lay it on the line

Hello. I'm Alan Watt filling in for Charles Giuliani. It's Friday. Just going through some of the things you'll find you'll be tested on as you go through this journey through the matrix. It's a big matrix indeed and you have to make your own personal journey and be careful of following people. Always make sure that it's your path that you're on, and not someone else's. Check into my website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. There are lots of free downloads on these kind of topics, giving you some of the history of some of the peoples involved in creating what you think is your reality. Also, check into alanwattsentientsentinel.eu for the transcripts which you can have for free download in different languages of Europe.

I'm not here to paint a pretty picture or to tell you that you're going to save that which is familiar to you, not in the least, because that which is familiar to you, as I keep telling you, was given to you. Every generation is given their own reality according to how it serves the system, and they often fight and die for it, never realizing that it was never theirs to begin with. Whatever you fight for, you must go within yourself to decide first what's important to you, and what's real to you, and what would benefit others in the long run. This is a long-term battle we want to get over and done with. That's our nature. You've got to realize it's been going on for thousands of years and you've got to start slowly. However, once a snowball is gathering speed it becomes rather gigantic as it's rolling down the hill, and that will happen eventually. We have to keep plodding on through all the plethora out there of disinformation and impending gloom and doom to reach the other side, which hopefully will be much brighter than this one.

For me on this Friday, have a good weekend. I'm Alan Watt and I'll be back next week.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
TRUTH HERTZ RADIO
WITH
CHARLES GIULIANI
May 23, 2007
WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM
www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Charles Giuliani: Alan Watt on the expert on [with German accent] The new world order. The mind control that we have on the TV. We're going to be talking about that and maybe freemasonry. Who knows where it will go? The man's an endless resource of information, so we'll just take it wherever the wind blows us I guess. Welcome to the show Alan.
Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be here.
Charles: I've been listening off and on. I belong to a chat forum called paltalk and quite often people come in and play your tapes in the room so I've become familiar with you and your work through that; and I've got to say it's very interesting. You've covered a lot of different subjects so there's any number of directions that we can go – maybe all of them today. Two hours isn't much time to cover anything but we could just jump around the map a bit. I know one thing that's interested me is this aspect of the new world order of mind control, the way that the public is being manipulated and sometimes in ways so subtle that most people have no idea it's even going on. You know through the entertainment media, even the commercials.
Alan: It's everything which a person thinks is normal, your whole culture, everything that you enjoy, your fiction, your non-fiction, and the formats, the sequences in which it's laid out on television, media, and magazines. We're given our topics to think about. We're trained to think that media is there to do our thinking for us. People really expect them to be there to tell them really what is happening. That's the myth. Prior to the 1950s, people were very suspicious of all media because they knew the big media barons had their biases and formats to go along. They did a great propaganda job, again through Hollywood they churned out movies on these eager reporters exposing the stories and getting it to the people. That was all propaganda as is most drama on television and it's worked very well. Zbigniew Brzezinski, whose specialty really was to do think tanks to do with mind control, electronic or otherwise, said in his book that surely the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They will expect the media to do the reasoning for them. That's been accomplished for most people between the time the book was published and now.
Charles: That's what people do, isn't it? They just put their minds in neutral.
Alan: They tend to. See, all mammals look towards an adult to show them danger signals of what's out there and what's dangerous to them. If your parents don't know if it's been successful in one generation then the next generation is born into it thinking that everything that exists in their system is therefore natural. It's naturally evolved. That's the beauty of it. One generation is all it takes. There's a second one that's your complete victim. It works very well.
Charles: I'd like to think on shows like this we are influencing people but for a good purpose, not to manipulate them, not to control them, not to blind them but to open their eyes.
Alan: It's hard because most people don't truly get out of the matrix. They wake up in level one. They get off the floor of it when they realize their lives or person are going to be impacted with changes they see coming but they still don't get the whole story. They still just think if we brought the right guy in it would all change. They have no idea that the government for over a hundred years, at the top management levels of government, was already working towards complete globalism and a new system of society.
Charles: This system has been in place for a really long time. The only reason why people are now becoming aware of it is that they're moving so fast but it's not new.
Alan: It's not new. People just think it's the ones in power now who are doing it all, but that's not true at all. The ones in power now are placed there and they've been vetted long before the public hears their names to even vote for and they've been vetted by an elite above them. It's all been exposed. Carroll Quigley exposed it in "Tragedy and Hope," and "The Anglo-American Establishment," and he wrote that in the 1960s. He said that it's already been in place for over 50 years – and that was back then.
Charles: The whole thing about him is that he was an insider. He was writing as someone who actually had no aversion to this goal, he just didn't like that it was so secretive.
Alan: He was actually the historian for the CFR so he had all the records.
Charles: You could trace all of this back over the past hundred years. You know you have John Dewey. They

were busy hiring people.
Alan: Even before Dewey. I think it was Manning, was the guy that trained Dewey. They'd already decided then about getting a world government together run by science – experts in science. As it should be, they claimed; and to get rid of all superstition, which was religion, this is the term they used and still use; and to make the world more efficient to serve the system. Now they have no problem with a dominant minority running the world. It's always been that way. They have no problem with higher scientific elite which helps keep it all under control. That includes all of the sciences, that's medicine, psychology, psychiatry, everything.
Charles: We're lied to about a whole lot of things in a whole lot of areas, not just politics.
Alan: It was about the 1950s when they made the big push towards separating religion. That was necessary because religions in all forms really are there to give an individual a sense of right and wrong according to their conscience and their deity, whichever it happens to be in any culture. They had to separate that to make government the only power that you would be afraid of, because government was to become overtly aggressive and dictatorial as opposed to being a public servant. They forgot what public servants are and so have the public. We've now accepted they're somehow superior and now government agencies dictate directly to the individual and there's no one to stand in their way. There are no organizations. There are no social cohesive forces that you'd find in religious bodies to stand in the way of the government's authority directly over an individual.
Charles: Yet here they are downplaying religion as a whole, the religion of the masses, but they have their own little twisted religious agenda. Don't they?
Alan: They do and it's an old one because psychopaths, in general, all down through the ages will always get to the same stage where if they define what is a god, there's a certain chant to each other and laughing about all the tricks they play on the public. What is a god? A god has all power over people, over life and death – if you can live and die – who can breed, who can't breed, who takes the lion's share of the wealth and lives in luxury and who doesn't. Therefore, technically to themselves they are gods. I mean god is a generic term. It covers all gods in the past. They've been just that – gods. Of course, we know that ancient kings, not so much ancient either, right up into the present royalty they represented god on earth. They were the sovereign of god's power on earth so it's not hard to see how this developed a long time ago but it was introduced with a quirk, which was the introduction of money. Money is their system. There are winners and losers in a moneyed system, and banking, and credit, and debt, and compound interest. It's a phony science but it's a psychopathic anti-human system.
Charles: It's really a tool of enslavement. That's what it is.
Alan: Absolutely, there's no doubt about it. We find that he who has the gold makes the rules. It doesn't matter if it's gold or porcupine quills or shells as long as one person, or a few, has the right to dictate how much it's worth today. Then those down below have to obey them. The whole system is set up so that you can't get away or survive without money. You just can't do it today. It doesn't matter where you go.
Charles: It's so hard to get people to understand even one aspect of this but to get them to see the big picture, to step back and panoramically look at the whole thing and see how we are literally manipulated from every conceivable way. Everything is a rigged game.
Alan: Everything is. It truly is a rigged game. Even your formats of education, some of the worst people to get through are the people who have gone through the latest university courses, because it never dawns on them that they're being lied to. What they're being told is all exciting to them because it's meant to sound exciting. It doesn't occur to them that a lot of what they've been told is either lies or slanted in a way to bring their minds to preordained conclusions. This is all science of course. It's like Plato's cave. If you have them all stuck in one place and tell them they're superior and they're now illumined – which is what alumnae are – then they'll believe it. Arrogance is the greatest thing to blame the person from any further research for themselves.
Charles: Did you say the alumnae?
Alan: Yes.
Charles: You know I never thought about it, the connection there but even that word has overtones to it.
Alan: That's what it is. It's all illumined.
Charles: Very interesting. Now a good case in point with this is the NIST report, which I'm sure you're familiar with, and the degree of just scandalous statements that have no semblance of anything that could be called scientific. My eight-year-old daughter could see this and yet it's being pawned off as a scientific report. Their lies are so obvious there that people can see just how much we're scammed by people that we've been trained to look up to and respect as great learned, well-credentialed – and they are well-credentialed but being well-credentialed does not exempt you from being a liar. Does it?

Alan: Not at all. It's a very old trick and it shouldn't surprise you. In the olden days they'd bring a bishop out or someone with all this finery on in a day of poverty and the people would respect that. They respect power and wealth. They're trained to actually. In fact the more exaggerated you make the gap between rich and poor the more the poor respect the wealth and they bow down to it. In fact it creates an abnormal craving to get up there.
Charles: You'd think it would be the other way around but actually it isn't.
Alan: It isn't. Even the worst abusers like old Rockefeller when he'd the mercenaries come out and gun down the miners in their tents when they went on strike. They brought in two PR men. One of them became the prime minister of Canada. That was part of his reward. The other guy was Gate, who was a relative of Bill Gates – a predecessor. We dress old Rockefeller up as a philanthropist, a great man. You go around the working camps and sure enough the people who survived being gunned down were all groveling towards him.
Charles: That's astonishing. Kick me harder! I mean look at Giuliani. I mean people are finally coming around and seeing Bush for what he is but for the longest time they were hailing this guy as their hero. One of the chief orchestrators of the attacks.
Alan: Giuliani went over to England and got knighted afterwards. They all do when they serve their purpose in the great work. That's what it's all about. Kissinger did it. They all do it.
Charles: Has Julia been knighted too?
Alan: Not yet. They'll wait until he's out.
Charles: Yeah, after he's completed his loyal service as the unelected dictator.
Alan: I have no doubt that some of his advisors who are even more important will get their rewards too. They generally, it's the advisors who are the bosses over the front man who is a puppet. He doesn't write his scripts. In fact when he wanders from his script he always puts his foot in his mouth; but he can read a script well if he sticks to it.
Charles: They'll just thank him for his nodding approval but he didn't come out with anything.
Alan: Not at all. It's a horse and pony show. It's drama for the public as they get guided towards this. However, advisors across the western world – all prime ministers and presidents – obviously are all connected from the same source because they all push their front men to sign the latest agendas at the same time in every country. There's coordination here.
Charles: You have leaders like Putin, you know, that at least on the surface seem to be great speaking against Bush, but we're dealing with a puppet there too, aren't we?
Alan: It's all drama. Absolutely. I think he's changed his name three times so far. They're just playing games for the public. Quigley said the same thing, he said back in the '60s that for over fifty years he said it's not important that all politicians are in on the agenda. All the lower ones are allowed a lower form of competing, all the houses or parties, or for their own personal rewards, it's only important that the ones at the top on the high cabinets are pre-selected for the global agenda in every country. That's how it is.
Charles: All the competing, like you said, it's just all personal aggrandizement to see who is going to get to serve the agenda.
Alan: To serve it and to get up the rung of the ladder. I mean which multimillionaire do you want to vote for? The left-wing or the right-wing? What's it matter? They're all lawyers.
Charles: My, my, my.
Alan: They're all real estate.
Charles: It's so obvious today. I just can't imagine how people can't see it but there really are still some drones.
Alan: I know. When Margaret Thatcher was in, in Britain, she was married to Dennis, her little man Dennis. Both of them had been big time real estate lawyers before she was picked to be prime minister. She just happened to make laws for new military bases and just before she'd picked them, her husband always managed to grab the land that the government had to then buy back from him at about ten times the price to build these bases. These scams go all down through history because the general public to them are the profane. They are the sheep. It's up to them to be the big shepherds to fleece them. That's what a shepherd does. He doesn't keep sheep because he likes them.
Charles: To what would you attribute the extensive pervasive apathy? Not just in this country but again around the world. I mean, here you could say maybe it's from Prozac, it's Fox News, but in other countries you don't really have – maybe the equivalent of Prozac – but not the extensive use of it like you have here. Is it chemtrails? Which we do know are being used everywhere.
Alan: It's a combination of early inoculations. The inoculations I don't believe now after going over the history of them were actually for the purposes they claim. The doctors don't know what they inject, or the

nurses. They take it all in faith. It's all faith based. They don't even have the capacity to analyze what's in those injections.
Charles: And even if they did, why would they? Because they believe it as much as the public does.
Alan: They do and they're trained to. Every generation in medicine is trained in a different way. Doctors today come right out of school believing that 1:2 people have always died of cancer. They don't know that in the previous generation it was 1:4 and back in the 1:1000s. That's how easily they're trained. It's intergenerational training. You just have to eradicate the last bunch of facts and give them a new bunch of facts and they adopt it without question. It's quite simple. It doesn't occur to you in university you're being lied to.
Charles: They're just as dumbed down, albeit with PhDs, but they're just as dumbed down. In fact they're more indoctrinated when they get the PhD.
Alan: They are. Arrogance can blind a person, and ego. It works very well. I've had some professors myself from different places telling me about the archives of history and only but one in sixty odd gets a chance to actually get into real archives, the stuff that the big boys have access to. No wonder because it's all top secret. If the public knew what was really going on – not just now but previously – there would be hell to pay and they know it at the top.
Charles: Who was the guy, Bertrand Russell; he said that the public would not be allowed to know how their opinions have been formulated.
Alan: That's correct and long before him Madame Blavatsky said the same thing. In the 1800s because she met some of the families that were eventually sent over to take over the Fabian Society, the Astor's, etc., and they told her. They already had these sciences figured out of social control, manipulation and obedience.
Charles: She was one of the founders, if you will, of this whole operation.
Alan: A front person. I don't think she knew so much herself. She's more of an actress really.
Charles: Right, a parrot I guess.
Alan: A bit of a stage magician and not very good at that.
Charles: Nevertheless her writings have been really influential.
Alan: Whoever really wrote them? However, they're all Masonic, and even the ones who took over Besant.
Charles: Alice Bailey too.
Alan: The Besant was interesting because Besant is the name of the Knights Templar crest. It's a Besant, and even that she was the daughter of Lord Besant. There's an aristocracy all through it, you see. Let's throw this stuff in front of the public and they rattle it off and never realize what they're saying most of the time. They develop their own jokes.
Charles: People attribute to them being these great intellectuals when, yeah, in reality she's probably copying from one book to another.
Alan: Not even her. They're ghost written. I mean Blavatsky claimed herself all this rubbish. It was to get the women in, the working class women, there were lots of them at Europe at that time and it was just separate. The old religion started destroying the old religion, mixed the eastern philosophies with western before they arrived at the present scientific age but Blavatsky did say that their purpose was to blend spirit with science and when you see what science can do today it's everything people used to attribute to spirit or supernatural forces.
Charles: It's interesting because at that same time you had several major religious sects springing up in this country, many of which are still around today that began with a so called profit that had visions. You had your Joseph Smith with the Mormons.
Alan: Mason. [Laughs]
Charles: Right. He was a mason. He incorporated a lot of Masonic ideas into the Mormon religion.
Alan: Yes, and so was Russell. Russell is buried under a pyramid. They put it across from the Masonic lodge with the number 666 on the side too.
Charles: Then you have Christian Science, Mary Baker Eddy; she was into the mesmerism and more occultism. You had the Seventh Day Adventist founded by Ellen White, her husband James White was a mason.
Alan: All of these people were. Cayce was too. His grandfather was a very high mason and he taught Cayce all of this stuff that he was to bring out eventually. They give us the people to fascinate us and mystify us, break our ties with the old, which by the way, I think personally their ancestors gave us the old religions too. They were simply updating their system into the new. They have to get us all on board and mystified and going along with it. Then in the '60s they put the cap on it when they put the Beatles over to India with a maharishi yogi and that was the complete blending of the old religion of Indian philosophy, eastern philosophy, bringing us to this stage now where we're now guided through science, which is very much akin

to the Hindu philosophies.
Charles: Fans after them follow suit of course.
Alan: That's it. The massive simultaneous amount of publications that hit the book rack immediately on yoga and god knows what else – out of body experiences – all that stuff that fascinates people was all designed long ago to enslave the minds.
Charles: So it's no accident that you're seeing mainstream denominations today following suit. In fact I think they have more of an influence dumbing people down and keeping them complaint than even the media or the education system.
Alan: See we are social creatures and that's what it's all founded upon. We have these tremendous social instincts. At one time they claimed we were autonomous, in other words each person could survive individually on their own. Then we were forced to, or personally I think it was the introduction of money and commerce, with a system, an old system that came back again. They took over and then we became social creatures – forced to be social, but they needed strong religions to keep us in this social structure of theirs and conformity is part of being a social creature. Culture is fluid. It's plastic. It's whatever is given to you at that time as the normal. It's scientifically designed. Plato talked about it 3000 years ago that all culture is approved and given from the top down. Any true culture coming up from the grass roots, not under control of the elite could have ripple effects and ultimately throw the thing apart.
Charles: Right. There really is nothing out there. This is a point I'm always making in my talks. There's no avenue of society – the only area of study that I haven't yet found any infiltration with is math but maybe there is, I don't know, but other than that there is no field of study out there that has not been corrupted.
Alan: No, it's not, even mathematics. Bertrand Russell did major his thesis on mathematics. He wanted to turn the new language into a pure mathematical language for the new age. What he was really referring to is what's going to happen shortly starting now. They want to put brain implants, chips in, and mathematical language that would go along with it which would eventually displace all previous oral languages.
Charles: I'll say this. My daughter comes home with homework and they're teaching a new way now to add and subtract that's totally alien to the way they taught it in previous generations. I can only conclude that this is designed to confuse the parents, because they can't assist their kids because they don't understand the new method. It also confuses the kid because it makes it a lot more complicated than what it needs to be.
Alan: It was actually discussed back in Dewey's day and they did follow through. What they said in the 1970s mainly they did a completely new revamp of the way they taught the language and writing and spelling and also mathematics – how to do long division, etc, etc. That was so that the child would be separate from the parent. They were to give no respect to the parent. That was the age where don't trust everybody over 30. It was so that the school teacher would have more influence over the child than the parent would and the parents would be unable to help the children. When you help the child you gain respect. If you're unable to, you're a failure in the child's eyes. That was discussed in the 1920s in Bertrand Russell's schools.
Charles: UNESCO, they've stated it over and over in their own documents that the purpose of education is to override parental authority. There's too much of a strong influence at home. That's the NEA that's talked about this in their journal.
Alan: There have been many books from the top people employed by the London royalty and Bertrand Russell was one of them. He was one of the upper aristocrats.
Charles: I didn't know that.
Alan: Yes, a very old family. He was born into it and his family goes back for centuries and centuries in the same capacity as lords. He was given experimental schools and the full right to do whatever he wished with the children back in the early 1920s.
Charles: Like Mackenzie.
Alan: He was even encouraging pre-pubertal sex amongst them in the 1920s.
Charles: There you go. That's what Mackenzie did.
Alan: What he said was if we can encourage them to have a complete obsession with sex before the age of puberty, the more partners they'll have, the less chance of bonding in a family unit they'll have down the road. At that time he said they wanted to separate all children from the parents because the parents contaminated them with old ideas. These are the terms they used. After experimentation he says, no we've changed our mind. For one phase of it we can allow the parents to pay for the upbringing of the children, but if you can get the child too, we can now in kindergarten scientifically indoctrinate them so that when they go home the parents input will be disregarded by the child. The scientific process was already complete back then.
Charles: I've got articles from Psychology Today going back to the early '70s where they say that it is now

possible, just by saying a few certain words and using certain gestures to influence at least 60% of our audience to our own ends that we have predesigned and we're not shy to utilize this technology.
Alan: No. In fact Beria gave a tremendous talk in the 1934 Comintern meeting in Soviet Russia. Beria was the head of the NKVD, which became the KGB, and he said it used to take us 70 years of propaganda and indoctrination to alter a generation, he says, but now using the Pavlovian system of indoctrination in the school. He said we can update the ideas in children every five years and he said it would increase as time goes on. Literally, the child going into kindergarten today will be given his program and his curriculum for the next few years. A person who comes in a month later is given a little update what he'll experience through his life. All early programming familiarizes you with certain ideas that seem quite natural when those things develop in society in your lifetime. It's incremental adjustments, you might say, for each generation. It's a scientific process.
Charles: I have a quote here from the Journal of Psychiatry. This is back in 1946. It says, 'the eventual reinterpretation and eventual eradication of a concept of right and wrong is the belated objective for charting changes in human behavior. Freedom from moralities means to be free from outmoded types of loyalties. This is a long term objective.'
Alan: That was, again, they even wrote about that before the French Revolution because the same system was already working its way in then.
Charles: The illuminati.
Alan: The illuminati are just the front names for the intelligentsia that are hired to write books for the people, really. You find that with Voltaire and those guys and Rousseau. They were all paid and trained by the same sources to start influencing society by putting out novels initially, because it's primarily through fiction that we are programmed because our sensor department is down. We don't put it up when we're being entertained. It's the greatest way to put new ideas, new ways of looking at something into your head, which then alter your usual reactions to a situation. That's an old technique which is well understood, so they've been at this for a long time. It's a perfect science today. You take even the music that's played for each generation and it's altered slightly for the next bunch to make sure that even that generation is going to be separate from the ones who are five or three years older than themselves.
Charles: It's interesting that you mention that because there's always this generation gap going thing. There's this thing now about rap. It's just junk, you know.
Alan: You're at the bottom. You're at the bottom and you wrap it up. Of course the masons hit the gavel and so does a judge because it's Masonic court. He hits the gavel down on the square block and that's the rap. It's called a rap. You rap it up.
Charles: Very interesting. Of course you just look at the young generation today. The total breakdown. There's no respect. Kids threaten their parents – you better let me go see that movie tonight or I'm going to call CPS. They have the parents in fear of the kids.
Alan: Again, that was all figured out a long time ago. It's happened. It's here. Children who are deprived of authority figures have an exaggerated need for it, as every tyrant in history knows. That's what the young communist party used.
Charles: You can't even spank kids or they call it abuse. I just found another interesting quote here. It's just so pertinent as to what we're talking about. This comes from a book called "The Temporary Society Under the Impact of Accelerating Change" and it summarizes exactly what we've been talking about here, this mind warping, mind control garbage that we're seeing today so prevalent. It states, 'one cannot permit submission to parental authority if one wishes to bring about profound social change. In order to affect rapid change any centralized regime must mount a vigorous attack on the family lest traditions of present generations be preserved. In is necessary, in other words, to create a chasm between parents and children to insulate the ladder in order that they can more easily be indoctrinated with new ideas. The desire may be to cause an even more total submission to the state. One must teach them not to respect the tradition bound elders who are tied to the past and know only what is irrelevant.' Astonishing.
Alan: That's been said in so many ways by so many people and again it's taught in the Ivy League universities to certain crews. There's nothing new in it, it's just that the public…you see, you can tell the public this stuff all the time. In fact you can hear people saying it that are up there in the big world theatre and they refuse to believe. They hear them. They say, I know he says what he says but he can't really mean it. They make excuses right away because they're in denial. Otherwise, if you don't go into denial you'll have to take this guy seriously, and if he's talking about killing off ¾ of the world's population then you have to face the fact. This guy that you've been taught and trained to respect is not just an enemy but he's a monster, and you'd have to radically change your way of doing thinking and so on, interaction.
Charles: Right. There goes the cozy comfy little fantasy world that they live in.

Alan: That's right. Most people won't do that you see.
Charles: They really do want to eat out of the hands of those that are kicking them in the teeth. It doesn't matter if they're political leaders, religious leaders, and academic leaders.
Alan: The abuse system. The abuser or the abused victim always turns to the abuser in a closed system for help because they don't know any other way. This system we live in is based on abuse; and even law is just the threat of force unless you comply and the actual use of force if you refuse. That's what we're living under. It was Charles Galton Darwin in the 1950s, in his book called The Next Million Years, which was a boast about the elite and what they're going to do. He said himself; he said there's always been a system of slavery. We're just creating a more sophisticated form of it. That sophisticated form is all around you. It's what we think is normal.
Charles: What I like to point out to people is most legislation, pretty much all legislation that's been passed in this country in at least the last hundred years; if you look carefully at it, it has nothing to do with what we think it does. The Patriot Act, obviously. The use the word patriot to cover what it's really all about. It's anti-patriotism. It's trashing our constitution, trashing our rights. You know the New Freedom Initiative. They put the word freedom in it. It has nothing to do with freedom. It's designed to force kids to be psychologically tested and be put on drugs. It was designed by the pharmaceutical companies like Eli-Lily.
Alan: All the studies that have been done on psychopathy and the psychopath constantly brings this up. These terms that they use always mean the opposite but they sound, initially to the person who is not totally conscience, who glances over the surface of things, they sound warm and fuzzy and good and then we find the opposite is in effect. That's standard psychopathy because everything is done through deception.
Charles: Psychological warfare. It's just to protect the monopolies of the big corporations and take our rights and so forth. I can't think of a better example and this shows just how far back this goes. The 1917 Trading with the Enemy Act. It states that this law is designed to prevent US corporations from trading with nations that are belligerent with the United States – sounds good so far but then it goes on to say – except those that have special concessions from the president. Unbelievable.
Alan: There's always a loophole so they can do what they want. Another fallacy is that there's independent international corporations. Since they even had the cold war they've turned out many books about who would be the victor, even though it was a scam to start with. It was just to get two sides all using science and tax money and labor to create advance weaponry for what's to be used in the near future. They said that science would win. In a scientific age you couldn't allow advance breakthroughs to be given to the public by some independent corporation. You find the CIA actually funded many of the big corporations and actually controls them in the US. In Britain it's still the same old bunch that started up the east India Company, the first registered corporation owned by royalty. It's the same old scam. That's why the gas prices are the same everywhere you go. There's no independent anything anymore. You'll notice that when the computers changed over to Vista, in Canada for instance, they had the old XP 2000 on the shelf up until one day, the next day it was all Vista – by all makes and brands at the same time. The technology is just out to them at the same time.
Charles: It's just like the Royal Bank, the IMF, one person who brought this up really well is Greg Palace, you know how Bill would give him these loans that are so out of control the third world countries can't afford to pay them and then they'll tell them. Okay, we'll knock down the interest rate .05%; make it a little easier for you if you promise to sign over your wad of works to this British company, a good friend of ours.
Alan: It's a blackmail scheme. It's a mouse trap. They walk in and under the guise of helping you – they used to say, "beware of Greeks bearing gifts" and that's what the IMF is all about. It's a trap to get them in. Then they force them to take the modified seed. They have to buy it every year. You're enslaving yourself as soon as you touch these creeps.
Charles: All of these things were created ultimately by the same, you know the CFR boys, and they created the CIA.
Alan: The OSS, "The Wizard of Oz" was the initial one. That transformed into the CIA but it was all controlled from London from the beginning. Stevenson came over and helped set the whole thing up. It's all one big corporation. As I say, in a scientific age you couldn't allow someone with advanced science to break through independently with patents on things and give products to the public that would give them any semblance of freedom from the system. Everything is authorized from the top, what the public do get access to. We always get all the obsolete stuff.
Charles: I was talking about that with a guest yesterday about suppressed technology.
Alan: There's nothing, UFO, scientifically fascinating about it. It's nothing to do with that. They've had these sciences. Nick Begich came on CBC television a few years ago on Wendy Mesley show and showed some of these little gadgets that you'd put in your pocket like the size of a TV remote. You could put music or words

right into the center of your head by line of sight in any distance. The CIA was using this stuff in the 1950s. It was solid-state circuitry for that size. It had to be. We didn't even have the transistor at that time.
Charles: Have you ever talked with John Hutchison up your way?
Alan: No. I don't think so.
Charles: He's a researcher who experimented with levitation technology and he's made some incredible progress, but you know they've probably got stuff that goes way beyond what he's doing. He's just a one-man team, you know.
Alan: When they show us a blimp balloon, they've already got a jet somewhere. I mean that's how it works. It's like that with the new stealth bomber being rolled out. There's always a new model of stealth bomber and back in the 1970s the BBC did a documentary on Area 51, which is a military base, not a UFO base. It's an experimental base. They showed these craft coming up out of the underground hangers. They were noiseless. They could go at incredible speeds, stop on a dime, and they hadn't even come along with the stealth. Years later they came up with the stealth bomber and they say here's the greatest thing we have which in nonsense.
Charles: The most advanced computer system we have out today probably is vintage 1980 or something.
Alan: Long before that. Not only that but whatever they gave you and showed you and they have real departments working with the old machines with big tapes and stuff from the '50s and '60s. That was all for public consumption because there's always three levels of science and security agencies working on the goal simultaneously. The one beneath them thinks they've got the latest and that's how you give perceptions to the public. They'll never catch on how far ahead it is that way. That's so simple.
Charles: They want us to think that they're so far behind that they couldn't stop these alleged four airplanes, hijackers, from slamming into towers. They were just powerless to stop it. 'We were in cold war mode.'
Alan: It's a farce and the same thing with discovering the gene. They always knew the genes were there they just couldn't find them or see them. Then you just casually read over Rutherford, the mathematician's books from the 1920s – the greatest mathematician in Britain at the time – and he said he was employed in the last few years of his life working on a project on genetics. Now why would you need a mathematician to do with genes if you hadn't found all that you had today, you see. They actually found all that stuff back then at a higher level. There's always three groups working simultaneously and the one below doesn't know there's one above them.
Charles: Compartmentalization, that's how the CIA works.
Alan: We're at the bottom.
Charles: You can be working right next door to a guy whose office deals in foreign assassinations and you think that he's a good old Joe like you.
Alan: That's right. The technologies are so far ahead. They had that technology to put thoughts or voices inside your head back in the '50s and the covert agencies were using that equipment. What else did they have then?
Charles: You wonder what they are hiding in Area 51. What exactly is going on at that facility?
Alan: It's only one of many. That's only one base of many bases across the world. There's another one in the Himalayas that's similar. It's surrounded by the guards of India. They're all over the place.
Charles: Do you think these people work in conjunction at the highest levels behind the scenes and are sharing their findings?
Alan: Everything is a need to know. Even those categories of scientists are probably more monitored than the general public and that says a lot because they must keep tabs on their employees and those who can keep secrets don't give away things on phone calls to conversations to friends and stuff. They're let up and let in on the higher secrets, you see. It's a need to know basis all the way through.
Charles: They're all working ultimately for the same centralized entity.
Alan: Even the spies during the cold war, you read their memoirs and they came to know that too as they got to know their opponents. They met them in different countries, started having coffee with them and then they all realized they're all working towards a common goal of world unification – a scientific system.
Charles: They were fighting a sham cold war, just like the war on terror of course.
Alan: It was great because all the big industrial war making machinery and the electronics industry got such a boost of tax money and it's all to do with satellite controls. All getting ready for what's coming now with the controlled society, the chip society. That's where the money was all going.
Charles: Money that they of course sucked out of our pockets.
Alan: Always. That's what slaves are for. See if you understand that, you give a sigh of relief. It starts to make sense. In the Middle Ages the serfs who were the English word for slaves, they just changed it again, psychopathically, so you couldn't connect the two. A serf was a slave. You were bought and sold with the

land that the lord owned. The serf, without intensive farming, he was allowed to keep about 60% of all his produce, which wasn't a lot, to feed his family and any help he had. The rest went to the lord. About 40% went to the lord. Today, actually 15 or 18 years ago they worked out the tax base for the average person in the west especially Britain and Canada. It worked out to be exactly the same. The government at that time was taking 40 odd percent. That's in open tax. It's not the hidden taxes of all your purchases. You see nothing's changed. It's just a more sophisticated form of slavery.
Charles: You know the irony is the public needs to wake up to what's going on and put a stop to it; but at the same time if suddenly you were to snap your fingers and everyone instantaneously became alert of what exactly is going on, it would be hell on earth, wouldn't it?
Alan: It would. It would be hell and they know this too. That's why they've been creating all these lethal and non-lethal weaponry and massive internal buildup of armies, multi-jurisdictional task forces which are combining military, police, etc. It's for what's coming. I don't know if you read the guardian report of the ministry of defence from Britain from the top think tanks giving the next 30-year scenarios. They're expecting all of this to break out as they push this whole new system on the public. It's a whole new system. They have no idea what's coming. It's a completely new system where you won't be allowed to marry or pick a mate or breed willy-nilly. Money is to be credits dished out by the government, by the state. You can't save them up; whatever you don't spend will be gone at the beginning of the week. It's a brand new system; but then again it was designed back in Bertrand Russell's days back in the 1920s.
Charles: Aldous Huxley talked about that, everyone will be sterilized mandatorily. Only certain ones will have the privilege of reproducing.
Alan: That's right. Only the better genes as they say. You see all commoners, if you're not a member of nobility you're a commoner and that's to be eradicated.
Charles: What a scary world they've got prepared folks. It's time to wake up. Callers, if you want to, call in with any questions for Alan Watt or any comments. We've been talking a lot about the methods of mind control and certainly there are many of them. We hit from every angle. We talked about the educational establishment, the media, and the religious institution. They haven't left any stone unturned. Medications that a lot of people are on play a big role in this. Chemtrails and even electromagnetic radiation pulses.
Alan: The food and the water.
Charles: Oh yeah, everything. Is there any one of these that you see as being the most dangerous or you think they're pretty much collectively...?
Alan: Initially the inoculations were the first step to knock out part of the brain that gives you your self-preservation instincts. This was discussed again early on and then reiterated by the United Nations. In the 1960s they employed think tanks to find ways to lobotomize the average person through inoculations. Something that would target biowarfare. A part of the brain that would hop on a particular uptake and then go straight to that part of the brain which gives you your self preservation. That was to be eliminated because the public in the future would not need that instinct because the state would be making all their decisions for them. Arthur Koestler wrote about that in "The Ghost in the Machine." He was employed by one of these think tanks in NY. He was quite open about it. In the last chapter of the book he tells you it must happen for world peace. You must understand world peace is a term from the elite. Peace to them is when they have no more worry about the mob down below.
Charles: I mean this is just evil beyond description. You can't even begin to comprehend. Most people, again, they don't have aspirations like this. They just want to put food on the table and take the kids to Disneyland once in awhile. They can't imagine that there are people this calculative, this evil, this far-reaching.
Alan: Yet that's what the scientific communities are all indoctrinated with. They all have the same, regardless of the field of science; they go through the same indoctrinations as evolution is number one. We are our own gods; therefore we can plan the future totally. Man is just a material like any other living organism. We can alter it, perfect it, and do whatever we wish with it. They're all given the same basic premises.
Charles: It has the value of non-living material.
Alan: You know we have this silly cover put up by Hollywood that there's no class distinction. There certainly are classes and there are categories too and you always find in a moneyed system of commerce and money, which is winners and losers that there's more losers than winners; and therefore the ones who get to the top are psychopaths. They claw their way through. They have no compassion for anyone because they cannot feel empathy for anyone. They are the ones that get up to the top. The clever psychopaths. That's the problem. It's inbuilt into the system. This is in fact their system that we're living in and we think it's normal.
Charles: You have to be that way. You can't have a conscience to engage in the kind of activities they're

involved in.
Alan: That's right. You'll see right down even into the workforce because everyone's trained. At the top you have a pathocracy. Beneath the pathocracy you have a culture which they have given you which is psychopathic in nature where the normal people will adopt it as natural and work towards it. Everyone is trying to get up the ladder before they sink and it means that they step on the person next to them and to get there they'll do it. You're seeing an inhumane system around you.
Charles: I don't want to go too far down this road but just to touch upon this because I can vouch for this in my own personal experience. I was a theology major in my more gullible days years ago. I actually thought I was going to get into the ministry and that was going to be my "job." I found out very early on just how monstrously corrupt the whole thing was and it was just such a shock. The whole world turned upside down because these people that I had looked up to – the great theology professors, the learned theologians – were all playing this sleazy game and trying to buy me off. They basically told me, in no uncertain terms to shut up or get out.
Alan: Yes. That's the same all through the system in what we think are the successful circles including politics. There's been politicians in Canada who started at state levels, or provincial levels, same thing, and if they won't join the corrupt club whose now got their hands in the cookie jar, or the honey jar where the taxpayers money is; if they won't join the club and take all the freebies, which is corruption, they'll gang up against them and try and set them up and get them out. That is the real world and it can't be any other way in this particular system of reward and punishment.
Charles: It's not just that people go to work everyday and spend what now is about half their workday working for the system that sucks out of their paycheck. You know all your tax burden combined is about 50%. So not only are you working for somebody else because they're sucking their money illegitimately out of your pocket, but that money is being used to enslave you even more.
Alan: Absolutely. We buy our own chains. With all their equipment shortly they'll be monitoring us, the cell phone tower syndrome. It isn't just to track cell phones. It's to track your new chip and your ID.
Charles: The microchip scans aren't coming. They're here already but the mandatory implantable microchips and that's not something anybody can say is paranoid gesturing anymore. When they were interviewing Roberts for the Supreme Court they asked him about where he stands on things like this and he's going to have to vote on something like that during his tenure. It's in your face. This is where they're taking us.
Alan: It's in your face. They've already passed laws in different places – I think England too where they said that people with Alzheimer's were to be chipped in hospitals so they couldn't get lost.
Charles: I mean the most basic fundamental tenet of freedom is to be left alone. To live your life. You know, I'm not breaking any law. I'm just providing for my family. Leave me alone.
Alan: That's what we think. We've been trained to think that. Again, it's a different reality from the ones of the elite who have been working full blast to bring about this new what they call more efficient society where they can program people ultimately to do different tasks and they won't have to employ mass media and entertainment industry to keep them busy. You won't need sports anymore or any of that. It'll be very efficient. That's what they're looking towards in a step-by-step process, and ultimately using the material which is mankind themselves and creating new humans for specially designed purposes. That's what it's all about, intelligent design. That's another meaning of ID.
Charles: This goes obviously far beyond lust for wealth. In fact they've got more wealth than they can ever dream of and I think it goes beyond the lust for power. Obviously that's a higher goal here than money but to me it seems like they simply want to serve this evil master that they...
Alan: If you look at evil itself and all the definitions of evil, which is just live backwards by the way. They live to give us evil. You find that in a psychopath. A psychopath is pure egocentrism. The world revolves around them. They have a gift of manipulation. They feel no emotion for others. They can put on a great show of emotions – that's why most of them become politicians or actors. That's in all the psychiatric books in the studies they've done.
Charles: What I'm driving at is that all of this really is leaning towards service to the evil force that they...
Alan: Absolutely.
Charles: You know I like that analogy you just gave too. The opposite of life really isn't death, it's evil—because evil is actually worse than death.
Alan: Yes. There are many forms of death. There are many forms of it. You can have a living hell. Many people in the world are going through a living hell and past generations did too in different parts. They did that in Britain during the industrial age.
Charles: Death is actually preferable. I mean give me liberty or give me death. It's actually preferable than the hell that they've put us through.

Alan: Franklin said it himself, you know, the BBC might have rewritten the history of Britain through fictional dramas but it doesn't stop the facts. Franklin said himself he watched factory workers coming out of England when he was over there and he said none of them had shoes on their feet – and it was a shoe factory. They couldn't afford the shoes they made. People at all ages have had different stages or symptoms of the slavery, but it's always been a controlled society. They gave us a temporary glut of credit cards to help us roll through this phase we're going through now of big changes, thinking it's never going to end. It's bred in circuses of the roman emperors. That's all it is and that's going to stop. They've told us it's going to stop. That's what the whole sustainable development movement is about.
Charles: Oh yeah, they like that term. Human resources are another one of their favorite terms too. I mean you talk about in your face slavery. I just want to make it clear to the listeners I'm not advocating suicide when I say that death is preferable to what they've got planned, but if we sit back apathetically like we have been and do nothing about this to stop these scoundrels, there's going to come a time when we're going to wish we were dead.
Alan: The problem is with most people, see this is the only system they know. They've been born into it. They think it's natural. It's the only system they know. If you were to ask them, and really if you could command the airwaves of the world for a month and be on daily, non-stop, giving them all the data of where they've been, where they are, where they're going, and pondering all the questions that are never asked. Is this the only system that can be? And then offer them an alternative to the one that's coming, most of them would vote the same one back because it's all they know.
Charles: They've gotten to a point they have no conscience. I shouldn't even say gotten to the point. They were groomed that way from day one.
Alan: That's the culture that's been given them.
Charles: They have no semblance of a conscience. To them this is just business as usual. It's just another day at work and they do so with the same indifference as any mass murderer.
Alan: Even more so because they don't even have to be so careful. They have so much protection.
Charles: They are the law. There's no force that they have to fear.
Alan: None at all.
Charles: They are that force.
Alan: Actually they fear the mob. The masses, they call the mob. They fear them. That's why in all ages when the psychopathic group becomes top heavy – too top heavy – they turn on their own people and try to cull them down to a manageable level. This is not the first time.
Charles: They obviously do fear us. I mean they don't fear any law enforcement agency, but they do fear us. That's why they have to lie.
Alan: Constantly.
Charles: They know they're outnumbered.
Alan: That's the only fear they have. That's why so much goes in, especially in this day and age to entertainment, and sports, and trivia, past times comedy shows, all the things you think as normal that you grow up with and things that stick in your mind. All the little jingles from advertising and so on. This is all trivia to keep you occupied with non-thought in a sense.
Charles: Anesthetize. Anesthetize, and then they'll just, for days, weeks on end they'll just dwell on the same stupid story that has nothing to do with anything that has any significance for our daily life.
Alan: That's right. Give the public a drama of sex and scandal and murder.
Charles: Ana Nicole Smith, or how many weeks or months did they spend on the O.J. Simpson thing, you know? Anything to distract.
Alan: In the 1800s they gave you Jack the Ripper. That was a big thing at the time and it went on too. In all the papers, everyone talked about it across the world. They love giving us spells. They cast spells over the public. They call them spells too by the way.
Charles: To them it is, it's magic, it's witchcraft.
Alan: It's witchcraft. It does occupy the people. They say it. God speaks the world into existence. They speak it into existence and the public part and become obsessed with it.
Charles: So they've convinced themselves that they're godlike divine.
Alan: They have no problem because they don't see any opposition from anywhere.
Charles: You know you've got some people like Dan Rather, or Jimmy Conner for that matter. You know they're nearing their end of their days. They seem to be trying to make amends for past sins but then you get others like Brzezinski and Kissinger. To their dying day they're going to be hailing the system that has served them and they've served.
Alan: They're just a little bit better class psychopath. Dan Rather worked for the CIA. That's been disclosed

now.
Charles: I didn't know that. Really?
Alan: He worked for the CIA for the American Department for Culture Creation. That's an official department. They ran all the left-wing and the right-wing major groups in the US. They ran the communist groups by the way in the US. Dan Rather was one of many of them.
Charles: That would make sense because right after the Kennedy assassination –bang - there he was lying about the film, you know.
Alan: They must give you father figures that you grow up with that are very authoritative, stare you right in the eye every night at 6:00 and tell you what you need to know—and you believe it. That's why they pay him such big money and keep them there for your whole life – [laughing] or longer perhaps in some cases because you're fixed on them as a father figure. This is all psychology.
Charles: I remember in an interview Clinton once said that he realized early on that he wanted to get into politics but he knew that in order to do that he had to befriend the elites, you know, the secret group of the financial...
Alan: ...wizardry.
Charles: Later he talked about his mentor there – Quigley being his inspiration, but he understood that you're not going to climb that ladder. You're not going anywhere unless you have the support of these people because they're the true sources of power.
Alan: Yes, and he was vetted. You see, he got a Rhodes Scholarship. Rhodes Scholarships were set up by the British royalty, Cecil Rhodes fronted for it along with Lord Rothschild, to bring in world government and to train advisors, bureaucrats, and prime ministers, and presidents for a global government from these countries. Part of the conditions to get that scholarship isn't just to have extremely good intelligence; it's to have the ability to be absolutely ruthless when required. That's a stipulation. You're vetted for your psychopathic traits.
Charles: They strip you very early on of your conscience. They have you actually engaged in activities that are designed to do that.
Alan: Actually they test to see if you're already psychopathic.
Charles: [Laughs]
Alan: They do. There's a psychopathic test, and they do pass as psychopaths. That's who they recruit to be a front man. They have no conscience. They do what they're told. People forget all of the thousands of cruise missiles that were launched over Baghdad over the years that he was in office. He had no conscience about it. None of them do. They're psychopathic.
Charles: Madeline Albright can make statements like, "I think it was worth it, the death of those 500,000 Iraqis." She doesn't care.
Alan: That is a psychopath. That's what we have to realize. You're dealing with a deviant creation here. This is the deviant creation. The deviants are running the normal ordinary people.
Charles: They're not even human anymore.
Alan: Psychopaths technically, from that standpoint, they don't have a center of their brain where there is compassion for others outside their own group.
Charles: So would all their technology to damage the section of the brain, not only that's designed for self-preservation, but apparently with a conscience – they naturally already have that loss.
Alan: They are themselves naturally born that way, deviant creations, and you will find psychopaths in all strata of society down to the street level. There are certain types. Not all of them, but within every group you've got psychopaths. Some are more intelligent, they know how to manipulate better. Some are born into power and wealth and have no problem starting off with power, and other ones are employed by them to work up through the ranks and they serve their master as well. They'll serve their pay master because that's the only loyalty they have. They love acclaim, the limelight, and applause, even though they're lying all the time. That's a standard psychopath.
Charles: This brings me back to another point I like to make is that Bush, as sleazy as he is – and this doesn't exonerate him for what he's doing but – in a sense is every bit as much of a slave as what he's trying to make everybody else into.
Alan: He is in a sense. In fact, I think, to be honest, as I say, even in high freemasonry the top man is never the boss. Number two is always the boss. It's always the vice president that's the boss. He's closer to the real agenda. The front man you can afford to lose, if be, through some mishap or he just dies of a heart attack. There's always someone there who really must be the real boss. As soon as he becomes the real boss, his advisors then take over. That's how it works. The advisors and the vice presidents are the more important of the two.

Charles: So that even if, you know this certainly isn't fathomable – it's never going to happen – but even if by some miracle, say Bush was struck by lightning and it knocked sense into him and suddenly he had a conscience and wanted to turn things – there's nothing he could do?
Alan: It wouldn't matter anyway because The New American Century policy was published in the early '90s, rewritten by Wolfowitz in the later '90s with the whole agenda written down there. That America was to have these wars against the Middle East beginning with Afghanistan, then Iraq, Iran, Syria, etc. All of those guys at the top were all part of the whole Trotsky-ite movement back in the cold war but they were employed by the CIA all along, every single one of them.
Charles: I just marvel that people can't see this, because it is planned out way in advance. I mean what we're seeing now with the Pan American Union, the EU, all of this stuff, Brzezinski, again he talked about it in 1970 in his book Between Two Ages.
Alan: Even old Theodore Roosevelt talked about it and so did President Wilson, so it's not an old idea at all. It's not that they couldn't have done it quicker; it's creating the public gradually to accept it.
Charles: Otherwise, yeah, we would have had this a long time ago.
Alan: Don't forget that Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1800s. Karl Marx wrote about the United Europe then to be followed by United Americas and also a Pacific Rim conglomerate.
Charles: Of course he was just parodying himself material that was already circulating. It wasn't original with him either.
Alan: He was just a journalist who was employed to write it. His name wasn't even on the first couple of issues of the manifesto.
Charles: [Laughs]
Alan: He belonged to the same Masonic club as Charles Darwin.
Charles: Was that the League of Just Men?
Alan: Yeah and the Royal Society. It's all the same clique from the same source.
Charles: Now where do you see, you know, Zionism fitting in with this?
Alan: Zionism has three different meanings. Again, to the masses, they think it's a homeland for Israel but it's not. It's also play on the old priory to Zion, which was one of the Templars groups in the Middle East, a charter they were given by the pope. Zion used to be spelled S-I-O-N because it makes no difference in how you pronounce it. SI - it's for the two letters in the kabala of two words going back thousands of years. It's an old trick. They take SI for sin. Sin is the moon in Hebrew and Aramaic. They take ON, which is the phallic symbol, the male symbol.
Charles: So this has nothing to do with Mount Zion then?
Alan: Oh no. The mountain itself is just a symbol of the phallus. The coming together of the two into one. The perfection of the male which is the ON, the Egyptian word for the obelisk and SIN, which is the moon, the female. It's all cabalism, but under the guise of cabalism and mysticism is actually just the plan written in mystical terms, like Revelations. It's the same idea.
Charles: So it's a sex cult basically?
Alan: It's not just sex. It's through interbreeding through perfection of breeding. That's the whole thing and even in masonry you don't willy-nilly pick a partner to breed with. They're picked for specific qualities. You can breed qualities in or out. That is what royalty and aristocracy in all countries have done for thousands of years. It's perfection of their species through selective breeding.
Charles: So we're back to the perfect Aryan race philosophy.
Alan: All of that stuff, yeah.
Charles: Not back to it. I don't think it's ever left us actually.
Alan: It's been here and the Aramaic and Hebrew, again it goes back to the Hurrians; Hurrian is just another way of saying Aryan. The Aryan race was supposed to be superior. Fierce, warlike, very intelligent, and the idea was to get them paired up again because they were out breeding, losing their abilities. They had to get back to inbreeding and regaining the qualities.
Charles: The old eugenics lie, folks.
Alan: That's right.
Charles: People need to realize this stuff goes way back. This goes back to the mid-19th century. Adolph Hitler's Aryan race was a spin-off of this. It grew right out of it. Julian Huxley, the first secretary general of UNESCO, brother to Aldous was a major proponent of eugenics.
Alan: You realize that all the British aristocracy has always used eugenics because that was always a part of their belief system. It's thousands of years old. They believed in it in Sumer. Kings and queens were often brothers and sisters.
Charles: When I say when it goes back to the mid-19th century I mean in its modern form.

Alan: It hasn't changed. It's the same system, same descendants really. Then you have these priesthoods who use their genealogies and meet them up. It's the same in high masonry. Third generation masons, hopefully – they hope – have had their wives picked for them so it's now the third generation. It's the son they're after.
Charles: We've gone back to the medieval monarch intermarriage thing too. You get Bush and Kerry.
Alan: They're all related. His wife, the Heinz. They're all related. They're related on both sides, the wives and the husbands.
Charles: Al Gore. They were all distant cousins. As a matter of fact I heard George Bush Sr. and Barbara are distant cousins.
Alan: Yeah and you find even George Washington was related to royalty, you know. A lot of presidents have been related to royalty. It's the same bunch. We have never been free. It was a good illusion though while it lasted. [Laughs]
Charles: Wow. Incredible. When they talk about the ancient sciences, the ancient mysteries, they're not kidding. This stuff has been secretively passed on from thousands of years ago. How to manipulate the public. How to exploit them.
Alan: Even Herodotus who was sent over, most of the Greek aristocracy were related to the Egyptian too and they used to all just get educated in Egypt. Herodotus said that the first thing to fear was taught was how the magic of controlling the public and the mind of the public was done and created and continued. These sciences were well understood thousands of years ago.
Charles: Unbelievable, and all the while we've slept or been distracted by the football games and the soap operas. Behind the scenes this stuff has been going on. It's like the subliminals. They would put one little frame in the midst of a two minute commercial in the theatres back in the '50s. You know, it was a frosty glass of coke and people would jump up and go get their coke.
Alan: They would. They'd put orders in them to try that. The more senses they can take over the more they can convince you it's real and manipulate you.
Charles: They're doing it all the time folks in ways you can't even imagine.

December 16th, 2007
Alan Watt as Guest on
"World Review Commentary"
with George Butler and Charlotte Littlefield Brown
(3 Hours)

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

George Butler: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. We've got a special treat. Charlotte, welcome back to the program.

Charlotte Littlefield Brown: Thank you, George.

George: We've got a treat. Alan Watt is coming on thirty minutes earlier, so we're going to have two and a half hours with Alan Watt. Welcome to the program, Alan Watt.

Alan Watt: Hello.

George: Yeah, welcome to the program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Charlotte: Hi, Alan.

George: We're really enthusiastic about you being able to come on a little earlier. We appreciate that.

Alan: Yeah, it's no problem at all.

Charlotte: How are you doing today, Alan?

Alan: I'm keeping the snow off the satellite dish on the roof.

George: Oh, my gosh. You're experiencing a lot of snow up there, huh?

Alan: It's been snowing all night long.

Charlotte: You have enough wood?

Alan: I hope so. I hope so.

Charlotte: I lived in Iowa, northern Missouri and Iowa, and I spent seven winters up there. I lived there almost eight years. And I really enjoyed the winters when it would really snow, and we'd cut the wood. Of course, we had wood burning stoves, and propane, and then forced air heaters really don't work in that kind of environment.

Alan: That's true.

Charlotte: Really, I enjoyed that. The constant heat is just something else.

Alan: You can't beat it. You find with forced air, the temperature keeps going up and down actually until the thermostat kicks in. So you never have a constant temperature. But if you've got a good airtight wood stove, you can really regulate that, and keep it fairly constant, you know.

Charlotte: Yeah, I really enjoyed that type of. That reminds me of the holidays, you know. It's a good time. It's great to be confined sometimes. And my father, he worked hard, up to Alaska, and a lot of times he would be so far back in the tundra that he was in the house or the room, or whatever for months at a time, you know.

George: Alan, tell us about, let's start taking off the shackles. We're on your site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Tell us about those three books. Give us an overview of some of those publications you've done.

Alan: I try to go beyond the process of expected logic. Expected logic is the way that you come to what you think are your conclusions, using the information that's been made available to you. Because I realized a long time ago that there was another science behind all of this, much higher than was even being taught in standard universities, to control the minds of whole nations. And so I looked into the language itself, and realized that they had coding and certain ways they'd put words, even backwards, forwards, very ancient technique going all the way back to the Chaldeans. They were well known for this. The Egyptians did it too, and they haven't changed. Each time they upgrade a language, they put the certain codings in for the higher societies to use. And I used to wonder why people like General Albert Pike. Albert Pike was the Pope of Freemasonry as they called him in the 1800s, late 1800s. He said, we never speak so plainly as when we do in public to each other, meaning to fellow high Freemasons, the very high ones, because the general public hear one thing, but the higher Masons hear another, being said in the same speech. And it's all to do with the way we're trained to be almost downloaded without questioning what the words actually mean. And so I try to put this into the books, the codings that were used, and still are used. And I go into the numerology to an extent, because it's just a code, it's a language like cryptography, and it's used widely amongst those that help rule the world. It also ties in with the goal that they had planned a long time ago, and that was to create a language of mathematics, ultimately. And that was begun at the beginning of the 1900s. Professors worked full time to try to develop a language of numbers, meaning it would consist of pure logic. There would be no room for emotion. And out of that came your computer, in fact. That was part of the whole process. The program was to eventually build machines that would think, and ultimately control the people that used them. And that's called the internet, of course. The inter through the net.

George: Man that's beautiful insight. I mean, I'm not saying it's a good, you know thing, but I'm saying, your insight is beautiful on that.

Alan: The ancient Greeks talked about this too, when they stumbled upon laws, laws contained within multiplications and divisions of certain numbers. They realized there were actual laws embedded, natural laws embedded in numbers, in arithmetic and algebra, and so on. And when they realized that they thought, we could then conquer nature if everything runs on natural laws, if we can understand these laws. And they debated whether to create a language, even in ancient Egypt, or Greece, consisting of zero to one, or one to nine and then zero. And they actually had meetings about this. It was very, very important to them. And those same terms are still used today in the high sciences. Remember that Masonry was involved heavily from the 1500s on, at least that we know of, probably much, much earlier, with science, high science. The Royal Institute or Royal Society in Britain was the first Masonically organized scientific institute in the world.

And it was only high level Freemasons that were allowed in. The reason they were Masons was because they had all been tested along the way to see if they could keep secrets. And then we find people like Rutherford, the guy who did the measurements of the pyramids for the Royal Society, he was involved in creating a language of mathematics from 1905 onwards. And Bertrand Russell took over that job of creating the language which ultimately went into the computer language of the binary code.

George: Do you see England as a bastion, as a center for creating this master system of mind wash or mind control?

Alan: There's no doubt that it surfaced in Britain, in the 1500s openly under what they called the Rosicrucian Society. Queen Elizabeth the I's court was comprised of members of the Rosicrucian Society. Francis Bacon was a member, and so was John Dee. So all her top advisors, Walter Raleigh, the seagoing pirate, and Francis Drake and the rest of them, all belonged to these particular lodges at the court.

George: Is there any evidence that Oriental despotism was returned back to England, that idea, from the East to establish some of these mechanisms of rule, hidden rule and despotic rule?

Alan: They never lost them. We've got to understand too, for dynastic rule and intergenerational dynastic rule, you always teach the upper elite an alternate history than the public are given. And you can go back again to the days of the pharaoh, and it's written down on lots of stelae, we've got the tablets and so on, where the job of the priest was to get the young up-and-coming pharaoh, and train him into the real histories of managing the minds, the mentality of vast herds of people. That was the first thing they were taught, how the rest of the people thought. How they would arrive at conclusions. How the religion that they were given would keep them bound into a certain level, and they'd never, ever figure things out beyond that. These were sciences that were known in ancient times. And then, that was all brought into Greece and then Rome. Rome became the Empire that took over from Greece. And they were also taught that in the higher quarters of Rome, and from Rome, it came in, when it changed its hat and became the Catholic Church, where they used religion, rather than armies, and it was more successful in fact, although they did use armies to back it up, with Charlemagne and others. They also taught that to the nobility in the European countries. So they were always taught the histories, at least beginning, at the very least beginning with Greece, and then Rome onwards. They were always taught these histories and how people were ruled, and how you would keep them ruled. It was never, ever lost. It was always passed down and taught to the ruling class.

George: So, whether it came from the East or the West, it was embedded in the elitist method of ruling and dominating.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. And they'd already done comparisons in the 1500s of the rulership of China, and how China, under Confucianism, put the family first, but the family was there to serve the state, going back to the Greek system. The Greeks were taught a formal education of respecting the gods. It was more like magic. You could ask them for favors, but you could also discuss it quite openly at the table, what you thought about the gods, without having family arguments or fights. The downfall of the Greeks, even though they were allowed to question into the sciences, the downfall of the Greeks was they were called progressive, but they had a tendency to battle each other. The top psychopathic families would battle each other for dominance, and that's how they eventually fell to an extent. Rome did the same kind of thing. Whereas China became a stagnant civilization, with a small intelligentsia, that kept them without what they call progress.

George: We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back, Alan. Getting very good. Thank you.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: Alan, tell us about some of your personal workings, works, like not only writings, but didn't you do some music and things like that?

Alan: Yes, I have been involved heavily in the music industry as well, and other things, but I took music for a long time. I went across the world playing with different groups. I did some rock musicals. I wrote lots of songs and sold them. And I also played solo as well, on occasion, I'd go and do classical guitar, or some other instrument.

George: Classical guitar. What other instruments do you play besides guitar?

Alan: Piano, and a few woodwind instruments.

George: Really. You know, I've been meaning to get you to send me some of your music, maybe we'll have it on the program, next time. I would love to hear some of your music, unless you can set it up for the next hour or two.

Alan: That would be too fast. I'd have to dig stuff out. I threw a lot of stuff out, so much stuff. I had a lot of master copies that I never even published yet, and I threw them out a while back.

George: Really? So you're really into music. Did you translate into your music your world view and your feelings about what's going on.

Alan: A lot of the songs, put it that way, I would. Yeah.

George: So, and then, of course you started writing, when did you write these three books? When did that begin? When did your writing career begin?

Alan: I've written other books, under other names, on histories and so on, and religions. But for this particular purpose I started these books, going a bit higher, on a different level, bypassing academia to an extent, because academia is there to keep you in a box. It's not meant to expand your way of thinking or inquiry. And so, about five years ago I started doing these kind of books, and having them printed myself, and posting them off myself, because publishing houses will either take your copyright, or else, they'll demand that you make certain changes. And I didn't want that. I wanted to start having stuff that was not censored getting put out to the public. You'd be surprised how many sides in the conflict, this is a conflict we're in. It's a war. And the strategy has always been to give the people who recognize something is wrong, and they look for an alternate way to understand it, they always give you your leaders. This is standard technique, going back for thousands of years. And it's the same with a lot of the big authors they put out there, that fascinate you, and will keep you going in circles. They will give you intelligence, which is knowledge, but they also put in a lot of fantasy or time-wasting attachments to it, and that's called counter-intelligence, because you can take the truth, mix it with fantasy, and then when people hear it they discard the truth. The baby goes out with the bathwater. That's classic counter-intelligence.

George: Do you think there has been more of a fantasy world created for our young people, through these computer games and all those dynamics?

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt. I think the first person who talked about in any depth, to the public, that is, we're always the last to know, was Zbigniew Brzezinski, in his book, Between Two Ages. He said, back in the early '70s, he said, shortly a technique or form of communication will be given to the general public; but the intent of it, even though the public would think it was going to free them, the intent of it would eventually be to give a standardized culture. Also it's intended for total information gathering.

Charlotte: Alan, I've got a question for you. That's returning back to the history that you were providing us. Two part question, two questions. The first one is, is that information, which one of your books is that particular information, pertaining to the higher sciences?

Alan: It's mainly to do with the mind itself. I show you, by putting it in front of you, where your mind has to interact with what you're reading. It's a different technique from what you're trained in. What you're trained in is to be downloaded and parrot and have everything explained in baby language. That's the standard book. You don't participate in thought. "Here's the rules, here's what you're learning, repeat after me." The way I write, I try to make your mind start to wake up, as it's supposed to, so that you can get into the information, and your mind takes over and you run with that information, as you're reading it. It's a technique of waking up the mind. We're only using 10% of our brain, and that's not by accident.

George: So, you're writing, you're writing to create a curiosity and a wakefulness of that reader.

Alan: Yeah, I go in, in the first two books, I go into, I mix what used to be called the occult, just meaning the hidden, and I've also put in certain coding. I've put things that you should have understood all your lives but didn't, even though they were in front of your face. And I show you how it's been used for centuries on the public, including some of the fairy tales and myths that we're taught, what they really mean. And in the third book, I go into the one thing that's been behind all of it, since what they call the beginnings of civilization, and that was the money system, and I go back to ancient times to explain how the debt system and money, money was the first con job. Money was the first trick. It doesn't matter, even without usury or interest, the guy who controls the money decides how much that money is worth. And once that happens, you've lost your power of barter, and your idea of swapping this for that. He then decides how much you can swap for what, and so the money man has the power. They got ancient countries into debt. They were building empires from the days of the Phoenicians onwards. And they had slave cities along the Mediterranean, where they stocked them with slaves. They built factory towns who produced their goods, and it's very much like the new Free Trade system that we're now into, where you have China as the present slave state, with wage slaves, working in factories, who are locked in the factories, many of them, and producing the goods for the West. They're the present wage slaves, although technically we're all wage slaves. Even high-level government officials have admitted to me, yes, in this system we live in, everyone works for the government. We all pay at least 40% of our income to the government.

George: John Perkins in his book, Economic Hitmen, testified that this was going on on a world basis. So, you've written about that, also.

Alan: It's a world basis.

George: In other words, this subjugation of countries to debt, has gotten worse. Is that your opinion?

Alan: Oh yeah. I mean the Spartans held off this system for a long, long time. And country after country had fallen as the bankers moved in, lent money, created a spoiled middle class, waited one or two generations to become more spoiled, and borrowed more, and then of course, they'd collapse the economy, and in would come the bankers with their advisors, and they would run the countries. They'd then create standing armies because they would issue money, for pay. You cannot keep an army together without pay. And then they would use those armies that they'd just taken over, or created, and go off and conquer other countries. That's what an empire is. Most of the British Empire, so many of the troops, consisted of troops from those countries they'd already conquered. Even ancient Rome did that, when they went into Britain. Most of the Roman soldiers were actually Germanic.

George: Has America been prepared to be the New Roman Empire, the New Neo-Con, the New World Order? Is that what America has been prepared for, or is being prepared?

Alan; Yes. It's in the founding fathers' own writings. Benjamin Franklin in his letters, and Jefferson in his letters and the diary, you'll find right in there, in their own words, they hoped that this federation would become a federation of the world. And it would be run by a council of twelve wise men. Those are the words of Franklin.

George: I see. What, now some of the founding principles, ideas, were in my opinion were very good.

Alan: You always have to have good ones, otherwise the people would reject it completely. People only fight for ideals. They don't fight for tricks.

George: Yeah, right. So this, this Ron Paul candidacy, is he espousing some ideals that are worthwhile?

Alan: In every race they always give you a third person who gives you more of the truth, more of what the ordinary person can see for themselves, and someone is voicing it for the first time at a higher level. You always get that. But you don't understand, you see, the government that you have is a front. It's a front. It's not a real government. There's a higher government above it, running the show. And it's the same in Britain. This was explained by Margaret Thatcher, in Massey Hall in Toronto, when she gave a speech in the 1990s, early 90s, called the New World Order. And she said all the ex-politicians and higher-level bureaucrats of all countries that belonged to the United Nations, have formed a parallel government. She says, we are unimpeded, unhindered by the voters' choices. So they have power, and they can work it, they're funded by the big institutions.

Charlotte: Right, and aren't they trying to get in theory a carbon tax would be used to fund them. And Alex Jones, you know the Bilderberg group, it's an interesting concept, do you feel that those are part of the mechanisms?

Alan: Everything that you take for granted is part of one system. It's all one corporation really with different specialized branches belonging to it.

Charlotte: You know, I see something, and of course what we're up against is Maritime Law, Maritime Corporatism, corporate law, rather than law of the land or common law. It's a competing of the two. One puts us in a subjugation and oppression. And the other one empowers us.

Alan: It gives you more choices for sure.

Charlotte: We'll talk about that on the other side of the break, I guess.

George: Yeah, We've got just the one minute on the top of the hour, Alan, so we'll be back pretty quick with you. We'll continue this. And that encryption thing, in other words, our language, I started thinking about that a number of years ago too, is that language itself, it's encrypted. And some people know how to decipher it and others don't, right?

Charlotte: Sure.

George: We'll be right back. Thank you, Alan.

Hour 2

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. We don't have the normal cues that we normally do. This is an expanded program. It's a full four hours this morning, normally ten to twelve, but we're going ten to two. And welcome back Charlotte Littlefield Brown, my co-host.

Charlotte: Thank you, George.

George: And welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This encryption, I came up with that idea, before I discovered you, years ago, that that language is encrypted purposefully, is it not?

Alan: It is. The whole alphabet in fact, is encrypted. Every letter, every number as well is encrypted.

George: We think it's plain text though. They teach us it's plain text, right?

Alan: Yeah, everything is a building block. Everything is a structure. If you start looking at it from that perspective, you start to see what it is.

Charlotte: And a perfect example is like you talked about government actually means something, but the world Congress is actually sexual intercourse.

George: Well, they've done a lot of that up there in Congress, haven't they?

Charlotte: It's an orgy of....

Alan: Oh, yeah, they have their orgies. But they used to use that for even dialogue, it used to be called verbal intercourse. It was intercourse. People would say, I'd like to have intercourse with you, and it had no bad connotations at one time. (Chuckle)

George: (Laughter.) Boy, I tell you. You're interesting, Alan. You're very interesting. We got to laugh a little bit, otherwise we'd go crazy, right?

Alan: We do, we do. Yeah.

George: We need a little levity at times. Right?

Alan: We certainly do, yeah.

Charlotte: Alan, tell me again the roots of the word government.

Alan: Well, it contains words, even vern, you'll find the word ver and vern crop up all the time. It's to do also with light, from ancient times. You have a veri light for instance. V-E-R-I, that's literally the one that you shoot up in the sky, it bursts up in the sky, and the soldiers use it, some of them have little parachutes. And whenever you see certain words within words, you are looking at a coding. You're also looking at the letters, big difference between the capitals and the small letters, the common letters, because I say, every letter is a building structure. Remember this is all built. Even the Masonics. They call themselves Freemasons because they use the architectural language to get their message across to members. And so when you look at anything with power, it's a building structure. And if you look at even the letter A, the letter A has different meanings, but it's also your pyramid, and it's also your compass that you see in the compass and the square. It's a capped pyramid as well, too you understand.

George: So the profane don't know this, is that right?

Alan: They're not taught any of it. No.

George: We're not. We're just the profane. The public, the masses are profane, right?

Alan: Yes. So you have one conditioning for the profane, those in the darkness, that's what it means. And those who can see. Now, some can see naturally, very few. Others are taught these kinds of facts, these truths. So you always have, as I say, the symbol of Alpha and Omega, and they always make their terms to do with anything within the world or the physical, they always call it the feminine. So even though it's a compass, which on one hand, on the bottom level of Masonry, it means the compass that encircles all. You are the point, and you make a circle from that point. And so you control everything within that domain which is yours, the microcosm. They also call it the feminine, in the higher levels, because anything that's to do with the realm of the physical world of rule is always given a female connotation, because everything comes from the female in all species.

George: So, the Statue of Liberty, is that all tied in, and all these goddesses on top of our state capitols?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

George: What does Columbia mean? Have you ever researched that?

Alan: Columbia is from the Latin. And it meant, initially a dove. It also means Column as well.

George: Washington, D.C. right? District of Columbia.

Alan: D.C., you go into the French and you'll have Dix if you speak the word. Never mind spell it, but speak it. That's why you go under the spell of spelling. You don't recognize you can speak it, even though it's an abbreviation, and it's Dix, which means 10; it's the binary code again.

George: So again, my gosh.

Alan: And every prayer that you say, and for two thousand years you finish with Amen, or Amon, Amon-Ra.

George: Wasn't that a sun god of Egypt?

Alan: It's the ancient hidden god, behind all gods.

George: Okay, so Amon was the higher god. That's what I've always, I reached that conclusion years ago. You know what I stopped saying in church, when I was still going? I stopped saying that.

Alan: I know; it's quite fascinating.

George: Because I started realizing that we're conditioned into all of this stuff, right?

Alan: Yeah. And even in Judaism too, they'll often use Selah, which also is a Freemasonic term, because in English you would say, Make it So, or So Mote it Be. They use that in all Masonry, when they make a decision. They speak the reality into existence by law. They command the law.

George: So much of these institutions have been taken over and manipulated. Is that what you see?

Alan: I personally think that they were never taken over. I think there was always the high level of the curia, even within the Catholic Church. Remember that the Catholic Church came into existence as Rome, as the physical force of Rome was falling. It was falling because they taxed all their provinces, their conquered countries into the ground. And it still wasn't enough money to keep the small elite in the luxury they wanted, so the elite moved on; but not before they'd altered, they'd changed the hats of all the temple priests. And the high priest of Jupiter simply became the first basically Bishop, and they just changed hats. And they called it Universal because all of the ancient religions, the ancient world, remember, Rome was very tolerant as all empires were to all religions. They accepted all religions, as long as you bowed down and worshiped the king or the emperor, that was okay. But you could worship all the other gods as well. And when they added Christianity into that mix, and Constantine, he actually had a temple built after he had the big speech made at the meeting in 325 AD. He had a temple made to himself, where his likeness was made. They always made a statue of themselves, and the common people could go in and worship him as a god, like all previous emperors. So he had insurance policies in every religion. And he also belonged to the Cult of Mithra. So, the Universal Church incorporated gradually all of the old pagan religions back into itself as the centuries went on.

George: The book, The Two Babels, is that a good reference book to use? It delves into these subjects.

Alan: It's good. To me it's a light delving into, although to most people a lot of it is very new. It doesn't go into it in great detail, to be honest with you.

George: But it's a primer, it could be a good primer, maybe.

Alan: It's a primer. And his main focus was mainly appearing to attack just the Catholic Church, forgetting that the Protestant Church was just a spin-off from the Catholic Church.

George: Yeah, the Anglican Church is where he was coming from, attacking the Catholic.

Alan: And the Anglican Church is just the same structure and institution, using all of the same holy days, the same names, terms and so on, except that the Queen is the head of the Anglican Church, and then the

Archbishop runs it for her.

George: What about, what's your take on the Celtic Church of Ireland, the church that preceded the Catholic Church there?

Alan: The Celtic Church had direct missionaries going in, within the first hundred years of Christianity. There was contact there before Christianity. And the priests who came in, bringing Christianity into Ireland were primarily Egyptian. They were from Egypt. And they brought a lot of the symbols with them. That's why you'll see the Celtic Cross with the Sun symbol over the cross, the standard Celtic Cross at the graveyards. And the only place you'll find that, the only other place is in Egypt. And the Catholic Church tried for centuries to get their missionaries in to take over, to push this other group out, which were primarily Gnostic.

George: I see. Today, we have the Boston Tea Party going on right, out there. And this is an anniversary of that actual event. And yesterday was the Bill of Rights Day. What was the problem between the colonists, the American colonists and England that precipitated this American Revolution, and was there really, was there more of a treaty that was agreed on and the money system was still dominantly British. What is your take?

Alan: It's very interesting. Franklin too wrote about this himself, after the fact, in his own writing. And he said anyone who believed that a few paltry taxes brought on the Revolution is being rather silly. He said, it took many, many years of preparation for the Revolution. The taxation is what the high, they were all Masons, that's well understood, even in the writings of themselves. Franklin admits it. He said that they used that for the common people, to rally them around them, the fact that they were going to get taxed. And the standard policy of Britain when they took over a country, remember they'd just been fighting the French and clearing the French out to dominate Canada, and what became the United States. And so they wanted the citizens who were born and brought up in the colonies as they called them, to start paying taxes to maintain an army, in case the French, or even the Spanish came in. And that was the objection. The group within the U.S., the dominant elite, you already had a dominant minority there of the biggest land owners who got together and formed the first Congress. They had charters to have those massive land tracts, chartered by the British Crown in fact, those particular guys who comprised the first Congress. So you already had a dominant elite minority. And for many years they brought in gunpowder and ball and all the supplies they would need, via France for about fifteen years before the Revolution begun. But they used the taxation as an excuse to rally the people. And Franklin said, how much tea can you drink in a year? You know, don't be silly. So it wasn't to do really with the tea tax.

George: They dressed up like Indians and went in there, and dumped that tea, right.

Charlotte: False Flag.

Alan: They wouldn't do it today, with the prices of tea, I tell you.

George: Oh, you Canadians are something. Do y'all drink a lot of tea up there like the British?

Alan: Oh you do, you do.

George: I've got to remember that. I'll send you some Green Tea from down here.

Alan: Do that, yeah, do that. I'll tell you, the thing too with the Boston Tea Party was, it wasn't just that, you see Britain, and this has always been the case. Britain already had international corporations owned by those who owned Britain. That's the Royalty and their hundreds of cousins and uncles and so on, that ran Britain. And they formed the British East India Company, the first corporation in the 1500s. Elihu Yale that gave you Yale University was one of the founding members. And the whole thing was, they wanted to monopolize the market, and make sure that the only tea you could buy was through the British East India Company. That was really what was behind it.

Charlotte: Sure. No monopoly...

George: Those families in Boston, they were their dominant traders, weren't they part of the British East India Company, those shippers there?

Alan: Oh, lots of them, lots of them were indeed.

George: And what did they do? They took, they traded to the East and China, and they brought slaves to America or to the Caribbean.

Alan: That's right.

George: And then picked up cotton, and took that out to India. And then they took some of that gold, or was it opium I guess, was into China later, I guess wasn't it.

Alan: Later on, all the member of Yale University, again Elihu Yale in his writings stated before the Revolution, he says, we are creating this university here, because the future leaders who will always run this country will come from this university, and therefore our plan will go ahead unimpeded.

George: Well, is it the Skull and Bones, that's really what they represent, huh?

Alan: That's one branch of this structure. I say, there's many names to Isis. That's what they said in ancient times. Isis had a thousand faces, but it was all the same thing. And it hasn't changed. You've been run by corporations from ancient times. They'll give you kings and queens, or presidents, it doesn't matter. They'll give you a culture, but it always ends up exactly the same. The bulk of the population pay taxes, which is just, remember, the definition of slavery is forced labor, involuntary labor. When money is taken back from you, that represents your labor. You are a slave.

George: You know, you made an interesting point earlier. You said that this system of rule, like when William the Conqueror set up that Domesday book, he was doing the same thing, right?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Every pig, every hen, every child, every spoon that you had in the house, was...

George: Inventoried, right?

Alan: Inventoried with a census, and owned then by the king.

George: And then he put a tax on it, and then if you didn't pay the tax, what did they do? They hung you or cut your head off?

Alan: They would hang you if you were a commoner.

George: But then they would take all, probably confiscate all your land, probably otherwise.

Alan: Yes, they would. And you'll find right through the feudal system, backed up by the Catholic Church, you see, the two go hand in glove.

George: The Inquisition, my understanding is, let me ask you a question here about the inquisition. My understanding was once you were arrested by the Inquisition, then you lost your property at that time, at that point. So they would target someone that was out of favor, that was not going along with the Church, and they would arrest him.

Alan: That was common. It was very common. Technically, under the system, since the Normans came into Britain, and all the elite who run and own Europe, all the royal families and all their hundreds and hundreds of cousins, and so on, all those big families for the last thousand years were hand in glove with the churches, and they had a feudal system which the Catholic Church was meant to reinforce. It was ideal for keeping people in the rural areas working on farms, and paying their fees. That comes from feudal, feu, you pay a fee, from feu, so you paid about 60% or so of your crops to the baron, who was above you, or the lord, who took his cut and passed it on up to the king. So you were allowed to keep so much for yourself, and feed

your pigs and your animals, your family and your helpers, but technically you owned nothing, and you were bought and sold with the land, for a thousand years that was.

George: That was chattel, chattel property, right?

Alan: Yeah.

George: So, we had a man write a book, John Taylor Gatto, he says they started looking at our students as resources.

Alan: Well, they always did.

George: Like chattel, like chattel property right?

Alan: If you look at Webster, Daniel Webster's writings on Education, he even goes through the setting up of it and why they would make it so.

George: We're going to be right back. We don't know exactly what our break, but sounds like we're coming up on a break here, and then we'll be right back. We'll see how it goes, okay.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host, George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: These taxes are horrendous. What 40% of some of these farmers, what, crops were taken from them?

Alan: Yes, and they were not intensive farmers in those days either, so they didn't have the bigger crops, and that was standard. So that was the definition really of a serf. A serf is a nice term for a slave. And most of the people in Europe, right up until the industrial era were serfs. People don't realize that that's not that long ago. And when they needed, they knew they were going to use science and industry and create industry, an Industrial Revolution, and it was the Rothschild, Lord Rothschild introduced a bill into Parliament in Britain, to repeal the Corn Laws, as they called it, the protection for their domestic markets for corn, and they dumped all foreign corn all over the European markets, and that put all the small farmers out of business. They were forced into the towns that were just getting built, the cities that became Manchester, Birmingham, Liverpool, and so on. And they were crammed in there to be cannon fodder for the factories. That was all planned.

George: So you saw with the Industrial Revolution that was taking place beginning in England and that preceded, then they didn't need farmers. They needed industrial workers.

Alan: That's right. Because the Empire by that time was so big that there was no problem with the food supply. But they did still keep a lot of the feudal farms, they still exist today. They're called tenant farmers, and the aristocracy still owns them. Prince Charles, there was a blurb in the newspaper a few years ago about shame on you Charles, because he still had a couple of hundred tenant farmers that grew the food for the Royal Family. They don't eat modified food. And they don't eat meat that's been altered.

George: They're probably very healthy, aren't they?

Alan: Oh, yes. And he was paying them peanut wages, really. So they still have these farms for the wealthy elite throughout Europe.

George: This system is so insidious at times. What are the other mechanisms besides, well, there's taxes and there's interest and there's what? Insurance premiums. What other costs are involved in extracting from the individual that place us in slavery?

Alan: Well, the definition of a citizen is one. You see, they always get you to want something that they want you to want.

George: In other words, create the desire for their goods and services.

Alan: Even the term citizen, the definition means someone who is born into a system with pre-existing duties to that system, to serve that system. And that's the term that they used to justify slavery under different terms. Same thing. Jefferson went through it very well. He said, that if a generation is born into a system where their forefathers incurred debts that this next generation would have to pay off, that generation were therefore defacto slaves.

George: There's this debtors prison that arose in the United Kingdom, in Britain. That was finally abolished, but that was something else, was it not?

Alan: Oh yeah. You see, the law business is a make-work project for lawyers and judges. It's a huge business and always was. And they couldn't get enough people to colonize the Americas and Australia and other countries, so they just threw out laws every single day, silly laws, until you couldn't help but break them. And again, they created poverty, because the food shot up because of the restrictions on food, and all the farmers going out of business. So they were sending boatloads of people over to the Americas, who had been fined guilty of maybe stealing a loaf of bread or something, and that got you deported. And then you were bought at the other end. The first slaves into the Americas were white people.

George: Were they indentured servants, is that right?

Alan: Yeah. The person who bought them off the ship, paid part of their fine. The captain took a cut. He passed it back to Britain. The magistrate or judge got his cut for it too, so it was a huge business. And you know that yourself, Franklin's first wife he bought off the boat. She was an indentured servant.

George: Hey, I've got a quote from Benjamin Franklin that shows up on Pearson education, that's out of the UK. The only thing more expensive than education is ignorance. But I mean, this is the biggest educational publisher in the world, Pearson is. And, I mean, they're using Franklin's deal, and it's all misconstrued. It's all a bunch of hodgepodge hustle. Is that the way you sort of see it?

Alan: Well, yeah, it is. They always give us our heroes. And they always give you foundations. When any country is formed, they give you a foundation myth. And so you had Romulus and Remus for Rome. And you have the founding fathers that were somehow more altruistic and more holy than the average person, if you've ever listened to the modern diatribes on them. So you whitewash the realities, because you must get the people to almost worship the foundations of your nation. And when you go into the histories of Franklin, now he had relatives in England. He was trained from a very early age, which is standard for this kind of process, by his uncles who made about three or four trips across the Atlantic just to train young Benjamin for his role in the world for the future. So he was a Mason from the beginning, born into the family.

George: So they have these cults of personality they present to us, so we'll start worshiping these guys, right?

Alan: All the books of little quotes and sayings that Benjamin Franklin gave out, Poor Richard's and so on, they were sent to him by the early Masonic organization in Britain. They sent him, he grew up learning this stuff, it was all sent to him. And he himself, even though he talked about "never a borrower nor lender be," he himself, when he went over to England borrowed about 40 pounds from another fellow, which he never paid back. So, they're awful hypocrites.

George: They can be, can't they?

Charlotte: Sure. One of my favorite quotes is actually a Benjamin Franklin quote, which I think it is. He talks about he who would give up Liberty for some Security will end up with neither. Or deserves neither. Do you think he, you see, my take on him is that he genuinely felt strongly about this country, and he was genuine. Or he may of been, you know, involved with these other levels of scientific control, but I don't know, maybe he got a conscience like John F. Kennedy did, and had a genuine love for this country. Uh, you know, what about the church? You guys, people, there was a time in I don't know who, all they had to learn out of was the bible, right. You hear these stories of, well they taught themselves to read, but with just the bible. And isn't it odd that it's, you know, just the bible was available and nothing else, at times, in human history.

Alan: That's one of your clues that they had a special purpose for America.

Charlotte: So, the bible, the founding, do you think Jesus was a real person, that they manipulated the story, the god story, or what's your take on it?

Alan: We know that the Jesus story is ancient, pre-dating Jesus. It's the same story....

Charlotte: Yeah, the Christ...

Alan: The Christ or Messiah, the one who brings the light. He's the light of the world.

George: The anointed one.

Charlotte: Sure, well. There's a good movie, Zeitgeist, right? And at the beginning of this Zeitgeist movie that's floating around the internet, it shows about 10 examples of the Christ prior to Jesus. And they're all born on December 25th. They all had the three wise men, which is a reference to astronomical...

Alan: Orion's Belt. Orion's Belt in the Zodiac.

Charlotte: Exactly. So there's all that. Do you think that was an origination ultimately from these people, or was this a real human phenomenon? Or what's your take?

Alan: All we have are a few sources, mainly Judaic sources, ironically, because Judaism went completely against, later on at least Christianity, but there were a few sources. We know there were different Messiahs at that time. It was quite common to have a Messiah pop up here and there. And under Judaism, anyone who worked towards the great work of Judaism was technically a Messiah. It wasn't just to be one only.

Charlotte: Sure, and that's the, correct me if I'm wrong, but that's that Cabal, or that tree of knowledge, the mystery schools?

George: Tree of life, tree of life is Cabalism. And that was the Great Work that you're referencing?

Alan: It's more than that. Judaism is an active religion, as opposed to a passive religion where everything is done. In Judaism you work the future into existence.

George: Hey, we're going to cut out of here in a second. We'll be right back. Thank you very much.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt. Let me ask you one question here. This might cut to the heart of the matter. Are you saying that actually we live in a virtual reality?

Alan: It is. It's a virtual reality. If you give a reality. You see, all mammals, whether it's animal or human, are warned by an adult, a parent generally, of what is dangerous to its own survival. And if that mammal,

that adult does not warn it, the youngster will grow up thinking that everything that already exists is quite natural. And look at today, where they've trained children, they're training them, at the moment through cartoons and so on that brain chips are coming, and they're going to be great for them. They're going to enjoy them. You look at the moral changes in society over fifty years. Fifty years ago the family was normal. Today it's abnormal to have a two-parent family. Anything can become normal, and that's the art of culture creation and alteration. Plato talked about it thousands of years ago. It was well understood then, that the general public, every generation that grows into, is born into its own time, and if the parents don't stop and tell them, look, it wasn't always like this, and there's powers creating what you think, it's not natural. If you don't tell the child that, the child will never clue into it. They'll think everything is normal.

George: In addition to that cultural change or conditioning, how about a real physical change in the DNA? Is that possible?

Alan: I think it's not only possible, I think it's already been happening from the first inoculations that we ever had. Modern people, from the 1950s onwards, have a much-lowered immune system, number one. It's like a detective story. You must simply go through what's happened. And the only things that happened were inoculations came out big time at very early ages, before your immunes system was even working properly, you were getting pricked with all these needles. And everything is based on faith. Even the doctor has no ability to analyze this polio vaccine or that particular shot or other. He has no ability to do that, it's all taken on faith. And yet, since the 1950s, even the sperm count of the average male in the West is down by 75% of what it was from 1950. Nothing happens in nature at such a speed. What has happened to alter it? What's different? Inoculations are different. Your food is modified too. You see the effects of that, so we're being bio-engineered already.

George: Do you think that some of, of course you're saying some of this is intentional. Does it take on even an ominous basis when just the dynamic of money making creates an even greater impetus in this direction?

Alan: Both are connected in the sense that we are the herd. In every ancient religion they always gave you a leader who was the good shepherd, which meant that the followers, the masses, were all sheep. Well, the shepherd doesn't keep the sheep as pets. The sheep are a herd. They have a purpose, and that's to feed the shepherd. That's the only purpose they have. And when you understand from that point of view, the shepherd must profit from the herd, but he also has the right to kill them down, cull them down, when there's too many, or breed them up if there's not enough. And that's what's been happening with us. There's lots of books that have been put out by the big foundations for over a hundred years, on the necessity of bringing back things like the black plague, of sterilization of the public, that's why you had the American Eugenics Society. It's now got a nice name, it's called the Bio-Ethics Council. And they wanted to reduce the sperm count in the male. They wanted to bring in diseases that would affect the ovaries of females and make them infertile. And voila, we've had all of that happen in fifty years. That's not by coincidence. And if you took all of the data that's out there on all of this into a court of law, with the presumption that the guilty person will never admit to guilt, than what you make your verdict on, the conclusion that you arrive at is to do with the preponderance of evidence, and it's overwhelming. Everything that's happened, disease-wise and so on for the last fifty years, and we see the effects all around us with autism, as I say, lowered sperm count, blocked fallopian tubes through chlamydia infections and all the other infections that came out, that's been done by purpose. That's the conclusion you have to come to.

George: There have been what, ninety something micro-biologists over the last six or seven years that have died?

Alan: Yes. It's a very hazardous occupation these days.

George: Was it the Quell site or someone like that? Steven Quell or something like that has a list of all those microbiologists.

Alan: Well, we know that the big one that was exposed in the papers was Kelly from Britain, who worked with MI5 and 6, and he was to go to court, and they didn't want him to go to court, in case he spilled more beans, but in all the major newspapers, before he was killed, the way he said he would be killed, he said they'd find him in the forest with his wrists cut. And about a week before he went to court, he did in the

previous meeting at the court say that he worked on a project to do with bacterial warfare with a partnership from Israel and Britain, at the Porton Down facility in Britain. And that the stuff that they worked on was race specific, ethnic specific viruses and bacterium. They could target certain types within the population, release things which would kill them.

George: Well, Kinetic Corporation privatized out of that Porton Down Industry, two-thirds of their industry, into their own hands.

Alan: You'll find that all, you see, what I came to understand a long time ago was, after reading the early phases of the Cold War, where both sides said that the winners of the Cold War would be those with the highest sciences and technology. It was a war of technology. Then I saw these big corporations sprouting up out of nowhere, and I realized that the CIA and MI6 own and produced and still own the common household corporations' names of the products that you buy. Your Sony, your Hitachi's, all your big, you cannot allow free competition when there's a war going on in technology. Therefore you make sure that all technology is owned by your own company, which is basically intelligence services.

George: Ours is not that transparent, but the Chinese system is exactly what you're saying. But it's evident. I mean they, you know, it's really on the surface, because it's a newer system, right?

Alan: Yes, in fact we created their system.

George: But it hasn't had hundreds or thousands of years of building up to where the West is now. The Chinese, after World War II, Mao Tse Tung took over, and so they've had like sixty years of build-up here, versus hundreds of years that the West has.

Alan: The West literally created China. It was planned that way. Russell talked about it in the 1930s. He was sent there, Bertrand Russell. Now he's a Lord, a British Lord, standing and talking on behalf of the aristocracy, who was sent over to start teaching Communism in the Universities in China, as far back as the 1920s. He writes about it in his own memoirs.

George: Well, it's individualism versus collectivism. Is it the collective state, world state they want, because they can more easily manipulate that? Is that what it's about?

Alan: The big foundations which are specialized, each foundation and think tank is a specialist part of the one pyramid. It's one structure. And the Club of Rome is one of the main think tanks for coming up with the top ideas and giving them to other think tanks to work it into existence. And they wrote a book called The First Global Revolution, back in the 1970s. The two founders of the Club of Rome, who are all interconnected with the big foundations and funded by them, said that they'd studied all of the systems of history, on the behalf of the elite, remember. Now a lot of these members are also members of the Bilderberger and so on, they go back and forth between all these think tanks, including Trilateral....

George: The Trilateral, the CFR, the Bilderberg.

Alan: And they said they favored most strongly a world where collectivism would be used for the whole world. You would have a ruling dominant minority, running a fascist elite circle at the top, with a huge bureaucracy in between running the masses and a collectivist system beneath them.

George: Okay, we've got a caller here, Carl from Montreal, you have a question for Alan Watt? Let me get this other caller. Yeah, Quincy from Pennsylvania, do you have a question for Alan Watt?

Quincy: It's actually a comment for both of you on the show. It's fascinating. I just wanted to call in and let you both know that this is just so good to hear all these pieces of the puzzle put together so people can understand this stuff. And the movie Zeitgeist is a great starting point for so many people. I didn't want to interrupt the flow of information that was going. But I just wanted to take a moment and say this is excellent material. It's great.

George: Well, Alan Watt has been at this for a number of years, and I have too. He knows it in a lot more

detail than I do. I have an overall view of it. And Charlotte Littlefield Brown is in there too digging all the time, and she's right up on this too.

Charlotte: I like to think of these two, they're the professors of the New School, where we learn the mechanisms that we've been controlled.

George: I'm the profane of the three.

Charlotte: You two are professing.

George: I'm digging, I'm digging my way out of a hole right?

Charlotte: And because you're professing, you're professors.

George: Alan Watt, we'll be right back. Thank you Quincy. Appreciate the comments.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, along with....

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome Back, Alan Watt. That was quite a compliment to you.

Alan: It was. It was really nice, yeah.

George: There are people out there that really care. Here's the point I wanted to make before we move on. You know about, our school system is in shambles. The kids coming out of there can't even read what you're writing. You know?

Alan: I know. I know. Although some of them, because I use symbols and pictures and I sequence them, because symbols can be put into a language too, it depends on how you put them together and sequence them just like a sentence. Your subconscious understands them, and I'm getting a good response from the younger ones too.

George: My sister-in-law used to gives a series of testing. She was a testing expert, or you know, teacher or councilor for the school system for public schools. She had to rely on the Luscher Color Test, if you're familiar with that. It's a system of eight colors. It can be expanded into a greater number. But she had to give that at times when nothing else worked, to get some kind of a personality read-out on some of these people.

Alan: And the big problem now, the worry now, amongst teachers, although it's the plan, of course, is that because we have the computers, even with calculators, we're losing the skills necessary. We don't think too much for ourselves. We expect other things, including machines, to do it all for us.

George: I have Wikipedia, right?

Alan: Yeah. And you know, in ancient Greece too, they bewailed when education was being given more widespread to the public, they bewailed the fact, because they said it was detrimental to memory training. Because prior to that, you had to listen to long rotes of memory, and be able to regurgitate it. So the brain is very similar to any other organ. You have to exercise it. And when you don't exercise it, you actually become dumber. There's no doubt about it. Your IQ drops. And you're easily managed by the superiors, who understand this very fact. So, that's why people are more placid today, even though they should be screaming at the top of their lungs when they see the changes that are coming in such rapidity all around them.

George: But what is it? Is it the food and some of these inoculations, and all that together, the fluoride

that's creating some kind of a mesmerized? And the television and the games and the virtual reality?

Alan: All of it. The big players in this system talked about, and again, bewailed the fact that they were losing traditional methods of culling the population, going back as far as Thomas Malthus, who was a big top economist for the British East India Company and advisor to Royalty. And they said, we need something to bring back plagues, like the black death and so on to cull the population. And we must get ways to make the public's minds lethargic, lethargic was the term. Now they were already using that with slaves in their various plantations, by testing special diets on the slaves. They wanted them fit enough to do their work, but not too strong that they could walk off from that plantation. And not too bright. And not enough energy to think too much. So, they've used food, down through centuries for this very purpose. And when you go into the writings of Charles Galton Darwin, in his book, The Next Million Years, and he was a physicist, the grandson of Charles, but with the same agenda, it's an intergenerational agenda, as each part of the families that have. Charles Galton Darwin talked about the necessity of introducing into the male body, something which would reduce the sperm count, and he said, maybe put it in the food as well, perhaps put it in the water supply, and perhaps even spray it from the air. Now we're seeing all of these things happening today. And he said that the effects on the female would be to make her more masculine in form, and we're seeing that happen as well. That does not happen in the span of fifty years by itself.

George: So the acceleration of this scientific, managed dictatorship is preceding on schedule.

Alan: Exactly. And that's why Aldous Huxley could write his book in the 1930s of Brave New World, talking about a world to come with purpose-bred, happy slaves, that would be genetically engineered in test tubes, and bred for their purpose. That was not a fictional work. That was predictive programming. He worked, remember, for Tavistock Institute, and his brother was the first head of UNESCO. UNESCO at the United Nations is to create a common world education, so that everyone gets the same indoctrination.

George: What did he say, about scientific humanism would be a mechanism to manage the world in the future, or something like that?

Alan: What they had to do was to convince the public by using science, in other words, the science did not have to be true but scientific terminology, just through maybe one generation, use terms that would dehumanize society.

George: So what you're saying, let me make a point real quick here. What you're saying is that this scientific terminology was an encryption system that we could not decipher, but we would translate it into something that was real, but they were using it to induce the virtual reality.

Alan: When you are allowed to be convinced that you're coming from one society that believed that life was sacred into a society where you are just another form of animal, you immediately fall off that throne and you're down on the ground with the other animals, if you actually believe it. Once you believe it, then they can move in, treat you like animals and you will not complain, because you believe it yourself. You've been trained to believe you're just an animal. And you won't stand up for rights. You won't stand up for other people, who are being killed off. We've had many genocides still ongoing in the world today. And you'll allow yourself to be killed off eventually, thinking, well, I guess there are too many of us, I'll just accept my fate.

George: I'm going to be a good citizen that has responsibilities, right?

Alan: Well, they talked again, Huxley and others, and Russell and a whole bunch of these guys, that they would bring up a population eventually with a new religion, a new religion, based on a form of Earth Worship, mixed of course with science. That's what they meant. And eventually, a generation would come forward. They would be trained from kindergarten, where they would voluntarily put themselves forward to be sterilized. And they would get special privileges to do so.

George: We're then cultivating these young kids in the garden, right? Kindergarten.

Alan: Kindergarten. Absolutely.

George: Deutsch, Deutsch term. A German term.

Alan: And again, Russell led the whole of what's now the modern educational system. He had experimental schools authorized by the British crown in the early 1900s, where he went through this whole thing. And he said that we the elite, the dominant minority, always thought we'd have to use Plato's idea of removing the children from the mother at birth, and the State bringing them up to give them a new indoctrination, so they wouldn't be contaminated with old-fashioned ideas and morals. He says, but now we have found, that if we can get the child at the age of two, with a scientific indoctrination, when that child goes home every afternoon or evening, whatever the parents say to them will wash off them, it will not come into the child. So they will be uncontaminated, basically.

George: So there's more contempt for the parents as a result of this, it seems like.

Alan: It's the same thing, and what amazed me, until I clued into the fact that we created Communism. It's the dialectic. The Communists were going along the same agenda. That was their ideal goal, eventually to create the Soviet Man. And we found that, even with the beginning of Israel. Most of the ones who flooded into Israel after WWII and even prior to it were from the Soviet System. And when you read their books, and I have them all here, written at the time, they left the Soviet system because they said that the Communism in the Soviet style was not Marxist enough, and so they started the Kibbutzes up, where literally the child was taken from the parent at birth in the early Kibbutzes, and they were brought up communally by all the people. But as time went on, they found out that the females' natural instinct remained. You cannot change nature until you change the female herself – which will come – they said because they wanted their children back.

George: Charlotte's going to have to leave us here at the top of this hour. But Charlotte, tell us for just a second a few words, what you're going to be doing this afternoon.

Charlotte: Oh, yeah. Today, obviously is the celebration of Ron Paul's bid for the presidency. It's a major fund raiser called the Boston Tea Party. There's parties going on all across our nation, the meet up groups, people getting together, donating to Ron Paul's campaign. And they're doing it to, you know, get more media attention and to make sure he's got enough money for the television advertisements and things like that for the race. I'm dressing, George, you need to know I put on the early American dress from the musical drama, Give Them a Chance, and it fits. And so, I'll be wearing...

George: Oh, good. I bet you look great in it Charlotte.

Charlotte: I look like an early American woman.

George: You look great in anything.

Charlotte: I got the hat. I don't even recognize myself. I don't even recognize myself.

George: You look great in anything. You could have rags on and you'd look beautiful to me.

Charlotte: Thanks George. So, and I got the bonnet, the scarf, the apron, the whole dress. And when I head out, I'm going down to meet with a group of other people dressed in early American attire. And I'll try to get some media.

George: Hey, hey, get some photographs with all those. Get some photographs with all those people, okay?

Charlotte: Yeah, I'll do my best, we're trying to get on the news tonight.

George: Okay, that's good.

Charlotte: Now that's us locally, and of course things like this are happening all over the country.

George: We'll talk to you later, Charlotte. Thank you.

Charlotte: Okay. Bye, bye, Alan. It was nice listening, and I learned a lot. Thank you.

Alan: Put some lemon in your tea, it will be good for your cold. It's good for the cold.

Charlotte: Am I sniffing that bad?

Alan: Not bad, no.

George: Some day you'll have to meet Charlotte, she's a wonderful lady. Boy, she's full of energy and get up and go, that my get up and go has gone. But anyway...

Charlotte: Alright, thank you professors.

George: Yep. Professors.

Charlotte: Professors of the New School.

George: Okay, little old lady in the bonnet.

Charlotte: Bye guys.

Alan: Bye now.

George: Bye Charlotte. Be good now. We're going to come back at the top of the hour and continue our conversation. We're going to open up the phones too and see what we can get online, what kind of hard questions they can ask you, Alan. And I think you can answer about any of these questions. You've got a vast amount of information and knowledge and insight. We certainly appreciate your testimony and your interview. We're going to be back in just a few minutes. About one minute actually at the top of the hour. So we'll see you in about a minute, a little over a minute here. Thank you very much.

Hour 3

George: This is George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: Boy, I tell you, that Charlotte, she's something else. She gets with the program. She is very active. We're very active in the Ron Paul campaign. And so, we went up to Philadelphia on the 10th of November and did a video of that and broadcast it live to millions. The video actually reached in the hundreds, I think 739, and the audio went out to millions across the nation. But we were right there in Independence Mall. And it was quite interesting. Getting back to this education thing. Our children can't even read. They've been what, dumbed down with all the pharmaceuticals and the medicines. Ritalin, Ritalin, that's been a problem.

Alan: Not only that. When you go into the history of education and see who pushed it to begin with. And again, it sounds so wonderful. We're going to give you education, but another term for education, and this is a legitimate term, it's called indoctrination.

George: Yes, exactly.

Alan: You see. And from Prussia, you had the schools come out of Prussia, and you had the Frankfurt School, where Dewey and all these characters came out to go across the world and they were sponsored by Royal families and the nobilities of most countries to push a particular type of system in place to bring in this scientific indoctrination, to make the public more obedient to their nation, and to those that ran their nation. That was the initial purpose of education. And so you were taught to sing national anthems and do rites, just like Masonic Rites, and putting your hand to your heart is a Masonic Rite. The ancient Egyptians did that exact same gesture. So, you'll find that you're indoctrinated from birth to worship the system, even though

you don't control it. You're born into it. Your parents didn't know to warn you. They believed in it too, and therefore you think that it's all quite natural. Therefore, whatever your government does in the world is quite natural too. Even if they're off conquering and creating empires, you think it's all quite natural and you go along with it.

George: So, it is, what you're describing, what we were talking about earlier, is that it's a virtual reality that they're calling reality then.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And in this virtual reality, there are even more virtual realities created on top of that, it seems like.

Alan: Absolutely. You find that even back in the 1800s, in Britain, they looked at the world. They looked at where their ambitions for this dominant minority lay. And they knew that eventually with the rise of a middle class, because they had to create a middle class, an offshoot of the industrial era to manage all the other people. And they knew eventually those middle class would demand more rights, and that's when you first heard the term called democracy coming in. First they called it simply charters of rights. And they had the Chartist March on London to demand rights for the first time. And so they gave you a sham government called democracy, so that the people would think they actually were free. But we never really were free at all.

George: Participatory democracy, right? So they led us to believe we were really doing something for ourselves, and it was manipulation on, boy, like the two parties in the United States.

Alan: Yes. And the whole thing about representation for taxation's purposes, in other words, they're going to take money off you, you should have a say in what that money is used for. It's supposed to be used for the common good, but it never has been. At least very little of it has. So you're given a fake sham democracy. However, they knew that within a hundred years of a fake democracy, they would be so far advanced scientifically they could bring in, they could actually do away with democracy and people would not complain about it, if they could train the people that they had benevolent experts looking after them, and that has happened. Democracy has now been taken away. The public don't mind so much. There's no riots in the streets as they lose right after right after right, and you see civil servant bureaucracies dictating down to the public, and people are obeying and doing what they're told, because they've been trained that they're now run by a group of experts. Experts who are somehow benevolent. This is the benevolent dictatorship that Huxley and others talked about would come.

George: I see. The callers can call in locally here in the Austin area at 512-646-1984. Again, locally here in the Austin area 512-646-1984. Use that if you have unlimited long distance. Otherwise, we have a toll free number, 888-202-1984. Again, that toll free number is 888-202-1984. Call in and ask myself and Alan Watt any questions that you might have. So, so, it's like the Democrats and the Republicans and we're pitched against each other and we get to hate each other. We divide and conquer. We're divided and conquered. Hustled in with ideas and encrypted language that has secret meanings, right, except for the profane, we don't even know that.

Alan: Well, you know, in the U.S. at least they tried to separate the powers of government by having different departments that could not overstep or overreach their own jurisdiction. But since really WWII, it started really with Lincoln and the Civil War. He altered all of those rights and rules, and that was backed up at WWII, and then when Nixon was in he created or signed into being the Department of FEMA, which now has blossomed into Homeland Security. And so you have different departments, executive included, that are simply going ahead and doing their own thing unimpeded by the other departments that are supposed to hold them in check. Well, this was all planned this way, and step by step, every administration. Carter did the same. He put further laws into that FEMA act, and now you find that you're run by what they claim is a bureaucratic expert elite. And you don't have, the public have no say. They've been pushed out of the picture completely. You have Professor Carroll Quigley, who really let the cat out of the bag. He said, in Tragedy and Hope and The Anglo-American Establishment, there is and has been for fifty to sixty years a parallel government running America. And he says, I have been the historian for this group. And that was the Council on Foreign Relations, which is only the American part or branch of the Royal Institute for

International Affairs. This is the super body that plans your future. They interrelate with all the other think tanks, Bilderbergers and so on, Trilateral Commission. And right down to your food supply for the future. They have think tanks on everything in that group. They run the media. Most high-profile journalists are members of it.

George: They filled all the what? The state department, and there's all kinds of broadcasters and military people in there now.

Alan: Absolutely. So they bypass what you thought was a Democratic Republic, and what they said, as I say, going back to the other think tank, part of the same structure, which was The Club of Rome. They said that they favored the collectivist society, but they'd have to bypass the Constitution to do it. And this was also put into a magazine, the Council on Foreign Relations, their Magazine. That's the name of it.

George: Foreign Affairs maybe.

Alan: Foreign Affairs, and they said they would have to rather than knock down the Constitution, they would just bypass it as though it was a rock in the middle of a stream.

George: Do an end run around the Constitution. They didn't want that to impede their...

Alan: Progress.

George: Their drive for power. Have you done any work on the Aspen Institute of Humanistic Studies?

Alan: I've searched into that too. And that's a big part of that as well.

George: It's more international that I see, you know, the membership is.

Alan: It is. And it's also linked to the United Nations. Now, the big trick has been for the last 50 years, is to point out, as they know grassroots movements will. They point out the defects in the system we're living in, and where it's going. And so they give us leaders to come forward, who start up groups. We follow them, and then they always give their power over to the United Nations, which was always the plan in the end eventually, is to give power to the United Nations, and make them the Super Government.

George: The Aspen, that's an interesting deal. The Aspen helped bring us the PBS system. Public broadcast. It started out as an educational broadcast network, and then Aspen came in there two or three years after that and started and did a tremendous paper, and a tremendous lobbying effort to convert that into a Public Broadcast System.

Alan: And that's where most of the indoctrination on wildlife and so on and all their little rules that come down with the Earth Charter and the rights of animals compared to humans, it's all coming in from that.

George: Well, it looks like it boils down or is divided into humanistic, you know what I mean, views. Like scientific, secular, and religious humanism. And there's mixtures in there of their programming. Not that some of there programs aren't really informative. They are, I guess, huh?

Alan: Everything, they always get a hook in with things you must identify with, and then they go on a roll, and that's when they start introducing ideas that you will eventually adopt as your own. You adopt, most people adopt their opinions. They never have them of their own. They adopt them from experts. And they'll actually fight for them even, once they've adopted them. It comes through all this indoctrination, that always starts with a what-if, or here's how it is and here's what may happen, or generally they'll say, what will happen if we do not do this, this, and this. And they give you no other alternatives. And you go along with the conclusion. It's a technique that's used, mainly through these kind of educational programs.

George: Well, I see it as a delusional mode of existence that we exist in, because we're not fully aware of some of the things that you're broaching today with us.

Alan: Generations have lived, died, fought wars and everything, gone through depressions and economic turmoil, and never known a single clue that there was anything strange in the system in which they lived.

George: Exactly. That's my feelings. I see people and I meet people, and I try to, you know, awaken them, but sometimes they'll just die in that state of delusion and ignorance. I mean, some people are so fixated in with the authoritarian personality type, that accepts anything that authority says is truth, right?

Alan: It's a sado-masochistic system. If you understand psychopathy, the ones at the top remember, gained power a long, long time ago by a feudal system where they fought each other to gain dominance. And once they obtained the status of being the leaders of nations, they then had to use techniques to keep the people pretty stupid in fact, by giving them this culture, this new culture. But they also gave us the psychopathic culture. This is not a humane system in which we live. It's Anti-Human.

George: Yes. I agree.

Alan: It's a dog-eat-dog society of winners and losers. And they show you a pyramid and they tell you, they train you at school to compete. They train you in races, and that's what sports is all about too. And the guy who gets the hundred percent on his exam gets a little gold star, and he gets to go up the ladder. Now, there's only one seat generally at the top of a corporation. That means only one person can fill it. But thousands, maybe millions will apply. So it's not a humane system. And those who get to the top, do it through cunning, by being utterly ruthless, and therefore only the psychopaths can get to the top in this particular system that they have given us.

George: Roy Masters used to always say, and I found this very, very insightful. He said that these people used to be inmates in the asylum and then gradually they've taken over and they're running the asylum.

Alan: In ancient times they called them the deviant creation. These were the ones who would steal, because everybody had their grain in the common grain supply for the people, especially in the colder climates. And these are the guys who would break in and feed themselves, and eventually get thrown in the peat bogs. That was the punishment at that time. But once the money system came in they caught on quickly how to use the con system of money, and became the rulers ultimately.

George: In other words, it's that extra edge that they develop to get ahead of other people. A crooked edge, an insight, a hustle.

Alan: It's an instinct, but it's also sado-masochistic. If you look at the ones who followed Hitler as one example. It's the same with Lenin and everyone else. The followers of power, and you could say the same with politicians, it's well known that most politicians towards the top are psychopathic personalities. Look at their histories. Every psychiatrist knows this. And you look at how they get to the top, by hook and by crook. Adolf Hitler's followers worshiped Adolf Hitler, right through the whole Nuremberg trial, because the ones who are lower down on the totem pole, but still psychopathic, they despise the weak beneath them at every rank, but they worship the man above them who has more power than themselves. That's the psychopath. It's a sado-masochistic system.

George: Yeah, we've got a caller. Let me go to this call. Kay from California, what's your question for Alan Watt?

Kay: Well, hi. First I just wanted to thank you both very much for bringing all this information to us. But I had a question, actually a couple. One is, we talk about they and them and the Freemasons, etc, etc, who are we really talking about? Is that like the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers? Is that who we're really talking about?

Alan: What you're talking about is a conglomerate of these families and royal families, that have existed for thousands of years. So, money, royalty, the thousands of family members within royalty too. All their members. The ones who control power, money, and nations. The institutions of government and nations, who got together a long time ago, with that system, and gave us our culture and gave us our commercialized system. They own the commercialized system that we are all trained to compete within. So

it's all of that. They also created Freemasonry for the lower ranks within people, family members and everything, who promise and take oaths to protect this particular system. So it's all, even the lower Masons are keeping the same system going. Your police are all members of the fraternity of police, that's the brotherhood of police. That's a Freemasonic organization. Every cop is advised to join Freemasonry. It's a parallel system that runs beside religions. It is the main religion that runs the world, actually. And it goes all up the structure, and it's authorized by royalty at the top to exist by their charter, a Royal Charter. You're looking at a pyramid of power, really.

Kay: Okay. So, are you talking about, like thousands of people that run the world, or hundreds?

Alan: They admit themselves, only 3% of, this is in general books in universities. Less than 3% of the people of the world rule the world.

George: Kay do you want to hold on through the break, and come back and ask another question?

Kay: Sure, yes.

George: Okay, we're going to take a break here, Alan, and Kay. And we're going to be back in just a little while. Okay? Just hang in there and we'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: And we have Kay from California. I wanted to make just a real quick comment here and then turn it back to Alan Watt, Kay. When you ask, who are these people, I look at it as a network of individuals, who dominate certain institutions. And their affiliations and memberships are not known publicly, but they communicate over a network system. So, I'll turn it back to Alan, and Kay, yeah. Kay, you have another question?

Kay: Well, I did. And it's this. Where do you see this all going and what can we do about it? And I have one other thing to add. Do you think the American Revolution was most probably done in an attempt to get away from this system, to try to set up something that would be a safeguard for future generations?

George: Alan, what do you think about that?

Alan: Well, I have no doubt at all. Again, they had meetings, before the Revolution in Europe, remember Europe had been plagued with wars as the top families battled each other for dominance. And they realized eventually the time was coming, that the old type wars would not work so well, because it was so destructive, because weaponry was getting better and so on. They needed a knight in shining armor. And they had the Concert of Europe, they had different international meetings, and they realized that if Britain was to take the lead and bring on this world government system, the standardization of the world, based on the British system, which is exactly what it is, no one would fall for it. They knew that the Londoners, those who run London, controlled the whole empire, and kept all the loot to themselves. They plundered every country. So they couldn't suddenly make Britain into a knight in shining armor that was going to bring democracy and freedom to people. Nobody would believe it. They couldn't use France, they couldn't use Spain, they couldn't use all the other countries in Europe, so they had to create a fresh one. And so they created their own, what appeared to be their own enemy that said all the right things, did all the right things, and appeared to be a brand new system with no real history of tyranny to speak of, that would lead the world into it, for them. And we know this is true, because again, Professor Carroll Quigley in the Anglo-American Establishment, now remember, he was an advisor to top, to your State Department and to diplomats and so on, and Presidents as well, he wasn't simply a historian, and he picked top Rhodes Scholars, and I think there was over 200 of them at the moment still in your high-level bureaucracy in the U.S. working towards global government, but he said that Britain had passed the torch on to America, to be

the policeman of the world. They would have to finance the last lap of standardization of the world to bring in a common system, because they would not tolerate any other competing system or religion or culture. It would all have to be the same economic system, the same education, standardization across the world. That was the job of the United States, and he wrote that book in the 1960s, just before he died, and MacMillan eventually published, well one group, MacMillan bought it over and broke the plates. They didn't want any more published, but you can still get hold of the copies.

Kay: I see. So, we got our Independence and then it was taken away again.

Alan: Well, Franklin, Franklin was a great guy who talked in doublespeak. The public heard one thing, but he meant the other, often. That's the way they say things. And he was asked, when they came out of the convention hall, he was asked, what kind of government do we have? Now remember, this was a bunch of the top landowners who went in there. They were all Masons. Franklin talked about that himself. And if you look at all the portraits they did of them, you look at the little rising sun in the picture behind Washington and the throne that Washington sits on. Franklin says, we've given you a Republic, if you can keep it, with a smile on his face.

George: So what I see Alan, and Kay, is this, in a nutshell. I'll put my two cents in, okay. Is that the Constitutional Convention was not a planned convention. They only had authority to revise the Articles of Confederation. I don't know if you knew that, Kay. So it was not, and it was held in private, okay. It was held in secrecy, okay. What eventually happened, there were different plans that were being broached and put forward, like Alexander Hamilton wanted a monarchical system, a monarch. And I think what finally won out was something along the lines of the Virginia Plan which George Mason put forward. Now, Thomas Jefferson was in France at the time, during the Constitutional Convention. Now, he was not present, but his right-hand man, or his man that thought like he did, who had borrowed twenty of his books, by the way, before the convention was held, was George Mason. And so they adopted something along the lines of the Virginia Plan. And it wasn't planned out that there would be as good a government, I think, and divided as it finally ended up, but then like Franklin said, if you can keep it. Now what had happened is, there had been powers that have acted in concert to destroy this country and take away that Republic from us. That's what I see.

Alan: It's happened. And not only that, remember, when they held even the first convention, it was a Masonic convention. The public were not allowed into the hall. The windows were pulled, because the Masonic Temple is the temple with no windows, so they never have windows where you can see through. They close all the blinds and so on. They had guards on the door, so the public couldn't get in. And it was only an afterthought, because of demands, that they got a Bill of Rights. However, the odd thing is, and this is the key to it all. You'll find the founding fathers said, we looked at all the previous systems of government that had existed, and they picked that of Rome, ancient Rome. And that's what they based it on. Now Rome, remember, was an empire. Rome was an empire, and that's why Franklin said this was a combination of states, a federation, that he hoped would become a World Federation under a government run by twelve wise men. That was always their plan. And the United Nations, remember, through Wilson, although he was only acting on behalf of Lord Grey, Earl Grey, and Mandell House, Wilson put forth at the beginning of this world government, and they called it the League of Nations at the time, which became the United Nations. So, this is the agenda. It's always been there. They called it Manifest Destiny.

George: The Bronfman family out of Boston were doing the British East India Company trading, but also, the Bank of England was always in place during the American Revolution.

Alan: Always, yeah.

George: Okay, that's something to remember. Follow the money. The Bank of England was always there, see. And if you talk about Brown Brothers Harriman Company, the Brown Brothers Company started in Philadelphia. I don't know if you know that.

Kay: No.

George: Yeah, go research this out, and the Brown Brothers were actually, they started their deal in

Philadelphia. They went into bankruptcy, and who bailed them out was the Bank of England. So, when Brown Brothers merged with the Harriman company, making Brown Brothers Harriman, they were totally owned and controlled and dominated by the Crown. That's the connections that not many people are aware of.

Kay: I thought that we were financed by France and Spain.

Alan: Well, see France was used. This is the odd part, France was used, and Franklin initially was over there as the ambassador for a long time. And he did live like a king. He was getting there two thousand crates of wine for six months, and he had a big team of horses, servants, and all that. It's well documented in France. That helped actually to bankrupt France, which brought on the French Revolution. So every country was used. It's like dominoes. It's beautiful. It's very clever.

George: Well, the point I was trying to make, Alan, on this Bank of England connection is that the British could have come back in with many more troops and finally subdued America, and you know, vanquished our so-called victory. But they decided to rule us through a money system, and that's what they continued on.

Alan: Well, it's simple. And we know that they set up Kuhn-Loeb & Company too, and Rothschild sent one of his own children with a different name over who ended up running it, and then the Warburgs came in in WWI, just before WWI, one became the head of the American banking system.

George: Alexander Hamilton would be a key to the early history on this, Kay. And if you look at him, he set up some of the first National Banks in the country of the United States. And those were tied back to the Bank of England. Basically, it's creating debt, making interest out of the deal. But Kay, thank you for your call. We appreciate you calling.

Kay: Thank you.

George: Thank you ma'am. Alan, we'll be right back. Thank you sir.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

George: Are we making some points here? Are we getting some insights generated here? You sound like you're really doing some good with some of these callers.

Alan: Yeah, it's interesting when you look at the history of Hamilton. Remember too, some of them talked about getting a monarchy in, before they decided on a president. And Hamilton was really for a monarchy. And he did make some good points too. We've got to look at the other side of things, and never throw anything out, and listen to what they say. And he did say, is it better to have a monarchy and maybe a few dozen of their families, soaking, in other words sponging off the rest of the public, or have a massive government and bureaucracy and you'll have thousands of bureaucrats and their families soaking off the public. He made a good point there. And this was all debated at the time as well. But Hamilton believed in the right of might. His heroes, and Jefferson talked about it, because he invited Hamilton to his home. And every picture or drawing that Hamilton stopped at was one of what we would call a tyrant, ancient tyrant: Alexander the Great, Caligula, all the big characters of Rome. And Jefferson says, why do you pick these ones? He says, I admire these people because they used power, and they used might and force to get what they wanted. He thought that was the natural order of things; whereas Jefferson, he had other people and philosophers as his heroes. So there was a battle even there on how the United States should run. But they did model it after ancient Rome, pre-Catholic Rome. And Rome, remember, had a Senate, that's why you have a Senate there. Senate comes from Egypt, because Senate came from the Egyptian word for a chessboard. And that's why it's really a masonic system, and they often have a checkered floor in Senate rooms. It's a copy of the House of Lords in Britain. It's an identical system.

George: You know, an important point you make is this, Alexander Hamilton versus Thomas Jefferson. Thomas Jefferson was anti-Federalist. Alexander Hamilton was a Federalist. So that is the two divergent opinions there. And the Anti-Federalists forced upon the rest, or were the ones that are responsible for our Bill of Rights.

Alan: Yeah, and Jefferson also knew that if you brought in a Federalist system, that within one generation, and he said this, you'll have the offspring of the ruling majority in the House, in Congress, with their children. Their children will take over. You'll have hereditary rule, like Britain already had. And he tried to avoid that. He said that was the biggest problem. And they tried to make laws to stop it. And sure enough, Washington tried to get a cousin or a nephew in. Other members did get their offspring into it. Benjamin Franklin tried to get his son Temple in a position in government. So they were already trying the same system as Britain, because money and power corrupts, and that's what Jefferson knew.

George: And they're going to favor their offspring and try to get them ahead of the others, right.

Alan: Yes. And you have had hereditary dynasties being reelected over and over in the United States for a long time.

George: So, yeah, we see a power elite there, elitist, however you want to describe them, over the ages, in all of these different civilizations and cultures, right?

Alan: Absolutely. And all you're left with now are competing politicians at the bottom. And Carroll Quigley again mentioned that. He said we always control and groom, they groom the leaders at the top of both parties, so that they always belong to their Council on Foreign Relations, for this World Agenda. He says, the lesser politicians are allowed some competition between each other to get up the ladder basically. All you're left with now, is which bunch of multi-millionaire lawyers do you want to vote for. The bunch over this side or the bunch over that side. That's what it is. That's what you're left with.

George: Now, when we get back, and we're talking about this encrypted language, and this delusional state, and all that, but are they not, even the people at the top, aren't they deluded by their own glorification?

Alan: It's not hard to be if you realize that you are held in esteem wherever you go. And people do bow down to you or grovel. They really do.

George: They grovel before your feet, wanting something from you, because you've got billions, right? Isn't that it?

Alan: That's it. And you command power. However, the real power, and this again was exemplified by Quigley and others, where they were talking about the Maurice Strong types of this world, the guys who run the big foundations, who leave politics, or go back in and out of politics as advisors. They're not elected. They're called technocrats. That's the term they use. And they come in like Kissinger, the Kissinger type. He says, these guys control the real power, and they're not responsible to the public. Therefore, they can get the job done, because democracy is too slow and cumbersome, too many arguments, too divergent sides all conflicting with each other. Therefore, this agenda has to be steamrolled ahead by the use of technocrats, and that's what we've seen for almost a hundred years.

George: So you see these, you have these technocrats wheeling and dealing with the lobbyists and other interests, and they're all talking...

Alan: And heavily financed.

George: Yeah, heavily financed. Of course, financial things are at the top of this capstone, I guess, is that what you see?

Alan: Absolutely. H.G. Wells, who was one of the official propagandists for this agenda, working for the Royal Institute for International Affairs, he said, that once the League of Nations was formed, he said that now bureaucrats, bureaucratic departments can be specialized, and they can go and meet their fellow

counterparts in other countries and at the League of Nations, and bypass the political side altogether. So he said, the political side is almost obsolete. It's a show for the public. And he was quite correct in that, but he went through a lot of this agenda. He was a main propagandist for it, for world government, run on a British system of standardization. And if you go back further in history, John Stuart Mill, that was the main economist for the British Empire system, and his son who took over, also by the same name, they wrote books on this coming world system. It would all be based on economics. The value of an individual will be the value to the State. They will decide how valuable.

George: These resources called individuals, right? Chattel properties, right?

Alan: That's right. And eventually, you would not be allowed to be born, unless they had a function for you to serve, and that's the key word they keep using, in the Council on Foreign Relations too. Serve the World State. Serve the State.

George: Total quality management.

Alan: We are a renewable resource.

George: Yeah, we're a renewable resource. You just pop them out again, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: Golly, I tell you. But you know, there are people like yourself, and I'm working a little bit in this area now, and we're going to make a difference, you know. But mainly, we can make a difference in our own lives. Is that the way you see it sometimes?

Alan: There's no doubt. You make it in your own life, first. You understand yourself, first of all. And that will make you wake up even quicker, when you understand yourself. That's the key to everything.

George: Know thyself. So, you know, the way I see it, you know, you have this Maslow, you know Abraham Maslow says self-realization and all that stuff. That's not really knowing yourself.

Alan: No.

George: But what you're talking about is really knowing thyself, isn't it?

Alan: Absolutely, and that also means, being willing, I usually say, use the term, if you're after truth, and that means complete honesty with yourself, first of all, that's hard for most folk to do, you have to be willing to jump out a plane without a parachute and free fall, because you cannot make conditions on truth, and you might not like a lot of it, but you have to do it.

George: I say truth has no politics.

Alan: It has no politics at all. No.

George: What I say, I arrange things in my own mind. Years ago, I used to write about these things. Know thyself, know thy thoughts, and know thy world. See what I mean?

Alan: Yes. It's all hard.

George: And know thy thoughts is beginning to be able to see your thoughts and how they're controlling, how you've been programmed like you're talking about.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And know thy world is all these institutional systems that are delusionally based that are, you know, contriving to subjugate us to a system of slavery.

Alan: Yes. The British system, which was talked about by John Dee, in the 1500s, at Queen Elizabeth I's court, he coined the term, the British Empire. And he said, we should create a British Empire, as he told the Queen, based on a system, based on what would appear to be a system of Free Trade. And he said, those countries who will accept the conditions, will adopt the same system as Britain. And they would be given a term, it's called, most favored trading nation status. That's the term that's used at the United Nations today for those countries who join it. So, it's five hundred years old, this particular agenda, and they knew then, even when they were setting up what they called the Colonies, in America, because they could see the vast resources, that that would be the country that would eventually supply the men, the arms, and the taxation necessary to bring the whole world to its knees.

George: The world army, right?

Alan: That's it.

George: And you know, we're creating this neo-con, imperial type of dynamic, but people are resisting that.

Alan: Yeah, and they knew it would come, because remember, they planned the future ahead of time. Think tanks are paid incredible amounts of money, and each think tank is specialized in its area. They foresee the problems and the reactions and they work it out in advance.

George: We're going to be taking a break here, and then come back for our last segment. And we'll conclude it then. Thank you very much for being with us today. You're really imparting a great wisdom to us. Appreciate it Alan. Be right back.

(Commercial Break)

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host, George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Are we talking about enlightenment? Is that what you're trying to teach people? To become more enlightened?

Alan: Yes. You cannot be complete in any respect at all, until you've gone through what is real, real reality. And the only way you can find it is first within yourself, and discard all of the training and indoctrination that you've had yourself, and start thinking for yourself, and literally looking at the world with new eyes, for the first time. And it's all to do with perceptions, as I say. When you understand what's around you, things you take for granted, even the police force stopping you on the road, and demanding you pay money and all that. It's just extortion. It's all how you've been trained to misperceive highway robbery. Things like that. We're taught to perceive things in a completely different way, which suits the aims of the ruling elite. And that's the key to it. The trick in all ages, and the pharaoh used to be taught this in Egypt, the trick of the pharaoh for rulership's purposes, was to convince the sheep, and remember the pharaoh was called the good shepherd, his trick was to convince the sheep that their interests and the pharaoh's lay in the same direction. That's the first trick. And sure enough, you know.

George: To get the sheep's consent then?

Alan: Yes.

George: To trick them into consenting to their rule.

Alan: To their rule and their ambitions. So they go off to war to fight something, because the pharaoh will say, those guys are going to threaten you, and invade you. So the sheep became terrified. When that is said, they cling closer to the pharaoh. The pharaoh can actually tax you all the more. You don't mind it, because he's going to save you, and then you go and fight for the pharaoh, because he's convinced you that this is different. The perception of the reality of this war and its purposes has been distorted in your mind.

You think it's for your benefit and that it's going to save you if you go off and fight them. Every war is an economic war. And Karl Marx went through that, and he was trained by the bankers. He was financed by the bankers, who were the experts, even in his day, of economics. They were the experts. That's why H.G. Wells said, this upcoming world system that we are creating have brought all the big bankers on board, the international money lenders, because they know the science of economics. That includes population control, all of those things. They factor wars into it, upcoming wars. How many might get killed off? Will there be enough to pay off the debt? That's what economists do. And so they brought the bankers on board into this ruling elite. And, as I say, it's a pyramidal structure with the dominant minority at the top. That's the term used by Aldous Huxley in his speeches at Berkeley. You can find it on my site, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and download the audio. And he said, there's always been a dominant minority who rule, and I don't see any reason why there should not always be a dominant minority. And he also said with a scientifically-run dictatorship of the mind, a complete, total, takeover the mind, he didn't see why a scientific dictatorship could not last forever.

George: So it goes back to Plato even, and before Plato.

Alan: Yes, Plato studied in Egypt. All the Greek Aristocracy went to Egypt for their higher education. And everything that came out of Egypt, even Pythagoras, who studied in Egypt, they were sent back to their homeland, or to other Greek colonies; Greece had an Empire at that time. Pythagoras was sent off to Crotona, which is part of modern Italy, which became Italy. And he set up a monastery, long, long before Christianity, with five years of silence for the novitiates, and they became revolutionaries. So, Egypt literally was training in its own day, revolutionaries to go out into the world to recruit young members of aristocracy to cause revolutions and overthrow their own systems at that time. Britain used that all through its imperial years. They trained diplomats to go off and provocateurs to go off into countries, start rebellions, and then Britain would come in as the saviors, once they had everyone fighting each other. Very old technique. These are all sciences that are archived. The public don't get access to them, but those in the higher members of the society or aristocracy are taught these sciences. It's never been lost.

George: So these were passed down and held as the secret system of rule, of hidden rule.

Alan: Yes. Everything is a formula. And again, Plato, going back to mathematics, he would use mathematics as a good example. So you have rules of the mathematics that will always come out the same if you go along a certain formula. And it's the same with logic and humanity. When you have a sequence of events that are introduced in the proper sequence, then the public will always respond in the same manner. Science is using the same terms today in generalized science and psychology and so on, and behaviorism. And these are well understood. So they're all formulas, and we always respond the same way, as long as the formula isn't changed, it's introduced step by step, in the same sequence, we will always respond in the same manner.

George: So, they've got human nature down pat. And they're using that to formulate certain stimuli. In other words, they stimulate us with something. They have predictability, a predictable future then.

Alan: Absolutely. We always respond the same way to the same sequences of events, the formula. And that's just the way it is. It's been perfected, well proven, tested over and over and over again. And it's pretty well failsafe for them. That's why they're so good for wars. You can abuse the public to almost the step of revolution, but as soon as you say, oh, those guys over there are going to kill us off, that enemy over the water, the people who are being abused turn to that government and say, protect us. And then they tax you into the ground. They take all the money. They build up military-industrial complexes, which end up chaining you, enslaving you. And we see that with technology today, it's all from the military-industrial complex. All built up during the Cold War and all the taxation, because no one wanted to complain about the high taxation, because after all, your government was trying to save you. It's all a big lie to get a future agenda of totalitarian control, in a world where everyone must be predictable. That's why it's the total information network. That means all information about every individual on this planet will be known on a daily basis, everything that you're doing, and only then will they feel safe at the top, and even then they want to chip you.

George: Total information network. And then they want to chip you to follow you around, so you're not ever

a threat to their power system.

Alan: And already, and I've been saying this for years, the chip for the brain is ready. They've had world meetings about it. They've published the reports on it. They've got stuff in cartoons now to try to encourage young children to expect it and want it. They think it will give them super powers like their cartoon heroes. And it's all ready to go, and they had their first meetings at Loyola University in Louisiana, in 2000. And then they've followed it up with about three or four meetings since. Newt Gingrich was retired into heading that position over that part of it. They say the chip is ready to go. And once it's inserted, when they can convince the public of the necessity of accepting this, then it will be the end of individuality, and then they will feel safe at the top. The ordinary person will be unable to perceive of themselves as a distinct individual. Individualism according to the United Nations is the number one enemy.

George: So, it is scientific, and it's gotten worse. And these systems of control are becoming Draconian, and these people are truly psychopaths.

Alan: They are.

George: They're out of their minds. There's no other way, but you know, I was trying to explain this to a friend of mine one time. There's no one word to describe these people.

Alan: There's not. You can't relate to them.

George: You can't, you can't, there's not one word to wholly, to totally describe what's going on. Psychopath is not enough.

Alan: No, and diabolical isn't enough either.

George: No, and evil and wicked. I mean, those are just a few of the terms in addition to psychopath, because these people are crazy.

Alan: They're crazy, and yet they're confident....

George: They're cunning...

Alan: That they've hired the best scientists to work this agenda into existence. And yet, here's the Achilles heel to all of their system. The Achilles heel, is they need the general population's compliance with every step they make.

George: So they can't deal with a rebellious public. They have to cajole them and mind-wash them into consent to a degree.

Alan: Well, how many people can they actually put in jail, if even one-tenth of the people says, "that's it, I'm not obeying your rules anymore"? How many people, how long would it go before there were just too many people and too few cops or too few military?

George: Is that what those polls are used for, those public polls, to get the sentiment of public so they're manageable? Now do you think on 9/11 they went too far on that?

Alan: No, they planned 9/11. They wrote about it in advance.

George: But do you think they exceeded, I mean, they made it too transparent, too obvious about what was going on?

Alan: No, I think they were pretty well confident that they had the public on a roll, and this was again, going back to Bertrand Russell and others, and Huxley, who said that if they can gorge the public, in a hedonistic lifestyle for one generation, by giving them unlimited credit and credit cards and all the rest of it, and an unlimited supply of goods they could buy, they will basically ignore what's happening around them and live in

that little fantasy for a while, while they're making the moves.

George: But it seems like to me, 9/11 they went too far, and it's too obvious, some of the things they tried to pull off in trying to sell the public.

Alan: Yeah, but they just come back and try and bring it in another way if it seems too harsh, which they do.

George: Alan Watt, thank you very much for your interview today. And we really reached a lot of people out there today. And I appreciate your insight and your work in attaining truth here.

Alan: Well, thanks for having me on.

George: And thank you very much. You have a good one.

Alan: You too.

George: Bye-bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER & CHARLOTTE LITTLEFIELD BROWN
November 25, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Nov. 25, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to Waldorf Astoria. Today is April 27, 1961. I'm George Butler reporting and joining me is Charlotte Brown.

Charlotte: Thank you, George. In a few moments our President John Fitzgerald Kennedy will be addressing the Newspapers Publishers Association. Our President will be giving a speech entitled "The President and the Press."

George: Charlotte, according to our advanced copy it appears this speech might be somewhat controversial. What's your view of this speech?

Charlotte: Yes, George, I do believe it might be controversial.

George: Yes. It seems that it lays down in explicit terms the battles ahead. Now, the President of the United States.

JOHN F. KENNEDY APRIL 27, 1961 SPEECH
The President and the Press: American Newspaper Publishers Association
Waldorf-Astoria Hotel, New York

Ladies and gentlemen:
I appreciate very much your generous invitation to be here tonight.
You bear heavy responsibilities these days and an article I read some time ago reminded me of how particularly heavily the burdens of present day events bear upon your profession.
You may remember that in 1851 the New York Herald Tribune, under the sponsorship and publishing of Horace Greeley, employed as its London correspondent an obscure journalist by the name of Karl Marx.
We are told that foreign correspondent Marx, stone broke, and with a family ill and undernourished, constantly appealed to Greeley and Managing Editor Charles Dana for an increase in his munificent salary of $5 per installment, a salary which he and Engels ungratefully labeled as the "lousiest petty bourgeois cheating."
But when all his financial appeals were refused, Marx looked around for other means of livelihood and fame, eventually terminating his relationship with the Tribune and devoting his talents full time to the cause that would bequeath to the world the seeds of Leninism, Stalinism, revolution and the cold war.
If only this capitalistic New York newspaper had treated him more kindly; if only Marx had remained a foreign correspondent, history might have been different. And I hope all publishers will bear this lesson in mind the next time they receive a poverty-stricken appeal for a small increase in the expense account from an obscure newspaper man.
I have selected as the title of my remarks tonight "The President and the Press." Some may suggest that this would be more naturally worded "The President Versus the Press." But those are not my sentiments tonight.
It is true, however, that when a well-known diplomat from another country demanded recently that our State Department repudiate certain newspaper attacks on his colleague it was unnecessary for us to reply that this

Administration was not responsible for the press, for the press had already made it clear that it was not responsible for this Administration.
Nevertheless, my purpose here tonight is not to deliver the usual assault on the so-called one-party press. On the contrary, in recent months I have rarely heard any complaints about political bias in the press except from a few Republicans. Nor is it my purpose tonight to discuss or defend the televising of Presidential press conferences. I think it is highly beneficial to have some 20,000,000 Americans regularly sit in on these conferences to observe, if I may say so, the incisive, the intelligent and the courteous qualities displayed by your Washington correspondents.
Nor, finally, are these remarks intended to examine the proper degree of privacy which the press should allow to any President and his family.
If in the last few months your White House reporters and photographers have been attending church services with regularity that has surely done them no harm.
On the other hand, I realize that your staff and wire service photographers may be complaining that they do not enjoy the same green privileges at the local golf courses which they once did.
It is true that my predecessor did not object as I do to pictures of one's golfing skill in action. But neither on the other hand did he ever bean a Secret Service man. My topic tonight is a more sober one of concern to publishers as well as editors.
I want to talk about our common responsibilities in the face of a common danger. The events of recent weeks may have helped to illuminate that challenge for some; but the dimensions of its threat have loomed large on the horizon for many years. Whatever our hopes may be for the future--for reducing this threat or living with it--there is no escaping either the gravity or the totality of its challenge to our survival and to our security--a challenge that confronts us in unaccustomed ways in every sphere of human activity.
This deadly challenge imposes upon our society two requirements of direct concern both to the press and to the President--two requirements that may seem almost contradictory in tone, but which must be reconciled and fulfilled if we are to meet this national peril. I refer, first, to the need for far greater public information; and, second, to the need for far greater official secrecy.
The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it's in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.
But I do ask every publisher, every editor, and every newsman in the nation to reexamine his own standards, and to recognize the nature of our country's peril. In time of war, the government and the press have customarily joined in an effort, based largely on self-discipline, to prevent unauthorized disclosures to the enemy. In time of "clear and present danger," the courts have held that even the privileged rights of the First Amendment must yield to the public's need for national security.
Today no war has been declared--and however fierce the struggle may be, it may never be declared in the traditional fashion. Our way of life is under attack. Those who make themselves our enemy are advancing around the globe. The survival of our friends is in danger. And yet no war has been declared, no borders have been crossed by marching troops, no missiles have been fired.
If the press is awaiting a declaration of war before it imposes the self-discipline of combat conditions, then I can only say that no war ever posed a greater threat to our security. If you are awaiting a finding of "clear and present danger," then I can only say that the danger has never been more clear and its presence has never been more imminent.
It requires a change in outlook, a change in tactics, a change in missions--by the government, by the people, by every businessman or labor leader, and by every newspaper. For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence--on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations.

Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed. It conducts the Cold War, in short, with a war-time discipline no democracy would ever hope or wish to match.
Nevertheless, every democracy recognizes the necessary restraints of national security-and the question remains whether those restraints need to be more strictly observed if we are to oppose this kind of attack as well as outright invasion.
For the facts of the matter are that this nation's foes have openly boasted of acquiring through our newspapers information they would otherwise hire agents to acquire through theft, bribery or espionage; that details of this nation's covert preparations to counter the enemy's covert operations have been available to every newspaper reader, friend and foe alike; that the size, the strength, the location and the nature of our forces and weapons, and our plans and strategy for their use, have all been pinpointed in the press and other news media to a degree sufficient to satisfy any foreign power; and that, in at least one case, the publication of details concerning a secret mechanism whereby satellites were followed required its alteration at the expense of considerable time and money.
The newspapers which printed these stories were loyal, patriotic, responsible and well-meaning. Had we been engaged in open warfare, they undoubtedly would not have published such items. But in the absence of open warfare, they recognized only the tests of journalism and not the tests of national security. And my question tonight is whether additional tests should not now be adopted.
That question is for you alone to answer. No public official should answer it for you. No governmental plan should impose its restraints against your will. But I would be failing in my duty to the Nation, in considering all of the responsibilities that we now bear and all of the means at hand to meet those responsibilities, if I did not commend this problem to your attention, and urge its thoughtful consideration.
On many earlier occasions, I have said-and your newspapers have constantly said-that these are times that appeal to every citizen's sense of sacrifice and self-discipline. They call out to every citizen to weigh his rights and comforts against his obligations to the common good. I cannot now believe that those citizens who serve in the newspaper business consider themselves exempt from that appeal.
I have no intention of establishing a new Office of War Information to govern the flow of news. I am not suggesting any new forms of censorship or new types of security classifications. I have no easy answer to the dilemma that I have posed, and would not seek to impose it if I had one. But I am asking the members of the newspaper profession and the industry in this country to reexamine their own responsibilities, to consider the degree and the nature of the present danger, and to heed the duty of self-restraint which that danger imposes upon us all.
Every newspaper now asks itself, with respect to every story: "Is it news?" All I suggest is that you add the question: "Is it in the interest of the national security?" And I hope that every group in America-unions and businessmen and public officials at every level--will ask the same question of their endeavors, and subject their actions to this same exacting test.
And should the press of America consider and recommend the voluntary assumption of specific new steps or machinery, I can assure you that we will cooperate whole-heartedly with those recommendations.
Perhaps there will be no recommendations. Perhaps there is no answer to the dilemma faced by a free and open society in a cold and secret war. In times of peace, any discussion of this subject, and any action that results, are both painful and without precedent. But this is a time of peace and peril which knows no precedent in history.
It is the unprecedented nature of this challenge that also gives rise to your second obligation--an obligation which I share. And that is our obligation to inform and alert the American people--to make certain that they possess all the facts that they need, and understand them as well--the perils, the prospects, the purposes of our program and the choices that we face.
No President should fear public scrutiny of his program. For from that scrutiny comes understanding; and from that understanding comes support or opposition. And both are necessary. I am not asking your newspapers to support an Administration, but I am asking your help in the tremendous task of informing and alerting the American people. For I have complete confidence in the response and dedication of our citizens whenever they are fully informed.
I not only could not stifle controversy among your readers--I welcome it. This Administration intends to be candid about its errors; for, as a wise man once said: "An error doesn't become a mistake until you refuse to correct it." We intend to accept full responsibility for our errors; and we expect you to point them out when we miss them.
Without debate, without criticism, no Administration and no country can succeed-and no republic can survive. That is why the Athenian law-maker Solon decreed it a crime for any citizen to shrink from

controversy. And that is why our press was protected by the First Amendment--the only business in America specifically protected by the Constitution--not primarily to amuse and entertain, not to emphasize the trivial and the sentimental, not to simply "give the public what it wants"--but to inform, to arouse, to reflect, to state our dangers and our opportunities, to indicate our crises and our choices, to lead, mold, educate and sometimes even anger public opinion.

This means greater coverage and analysis of international news--for it is no longer far away and foreign but close at hand and local. It means greater attention to improved understanding of the news as well as improved transmission. And it means, finally, that government at all levels must meet its obligation to provide you with the fullest possible information outside the narrowest limits of national security--and we intend to do it.

It was early in the Seventeenth Century that Francis Bacon remarked on three recent inventions already transforming the world: the compass, gunpowder and the printing press. Now the links between the nations first forged by the compass have made us all citizens of the world, the hopes and threats of one becoming the hopes and threats of us all. In that one world's efforts to live together, the evolution of gunpowder to its ultimate limit has warned mankind of the terrible consequences of failure.

And so it is to the printing press--to the recorder of man's deeds, the keeper of his conscience, the courier of his news--that we look for strength and assistance, confident that with your help man will be what he was born to be: free and independent.

George: Welcome to the "World Review Commentary" this 25th day of November 2007 and we're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository. This program is dedicated to the memory of John Fitzgerald Kennedy. I'm sitting here and on my left is Charlotte Littlefield Brown. Charlotte, what did you think about that speech?

Charlotte: It was outstanding. It was quite applicable to today even though it's a very old speech.

George: Yes. That speech was given on April 27th, 1961 and it was so, God, so prophetic. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here. I can hear you fine.

George: We dedicated this. We're sitting at the spot here. We're sitting in the lobby of the Texas School Book Depository. We did a tour earlier of the grounds and so forth and Charlotte was down here last week. What did you think about that speech? I noticed you put this up, what, over a year ago in June of 2006? What did you say on your page back then?

Alan: I mentioned the fact that Kennedy basically knew. He mentions it in his talk of a conspiracy itself. A huge conspiracy and he mentioned the fact too that it was so well organized through economics, military and academia and the media that democratic nations could hardly stand against it, because democratic nations, really, that's the opponent of the particular group that runs the world, the reality as we know it. They run the media. They run the military. They're coordinated and they originated in Britain a long time ago and Professor Carroll Quigley called them the Anglo-American Establishment.

George: I believe Paul Dill Scott coined the term deep history. Is this the way you could characterize this also?

Alan: There's no doubt.

George: A history that is not written. What we're presented most of the time is just for our feedings, something like that? Is that your idea?

Alan: Here's a quote for instance from Professor Carroll Quigley who was a historian for one of the branches of this power and he believed in its goals but he was a bit weary of some of its methods, but he was the official historian. In Britain one of its main groups – there are many groups attached to it. It really originated hundreds of years ago in Britain but came to the fore in the last 1800's when the British aristocracy saw this odd phenomenon called democracy coming along and people were demanding rights. They came to the conclusion after many, many meetings of the largest aristocratic families in Europe that there were too many

irreconcilable differences in humanity, with racial differences, religious, economic and so on, ever to allow a plan or an agenda of progress to continue.

Therefore they came up with the idea of shaping the world's view of things while this real group would go ahead in their plan of progress. This is what Carroll Quigley said about it on page 197 of "The Anglo-American Establishment." Remember, he worked for one of the American branches called The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the foreign branch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs for Britain.

He says:

"A brief sketch of the Royal Institute for International Affairs does not by any means indicate the very considerable influence which the organization exerts in English-speaking countries in the sphere in which it is devoted. The extent of that influence must be obvious. The purpose of this chapter has been something else: to show that the Milner Group..."

Alan: This is part of the group that started it.

"...controls the Institute. Once that is established, the picture changes. The influence of Chatham House..."

Alan: That's their main house in London. The one in New York is called Harold Pratt Building.

"...appears in its true perspective, not as the influence of an autonomous body but as merely one of the many instruments in the arsenal of another power."

Alan: That's what he telling you there. There's an arsenal of another power. It's a power which co-exists alongside what you see as democracy. He says:

"When the influence which the Institute wields is combined with that controlled by the Milner Group in other fields in education..."

Alan: You see they run the educational system.

"...in administration..."

Alan: That's in politics and bureaucracy.

"...in newspapers and periodicals..."

Alan: They make sure the largest newspaper groups are owned by their members. He said:

"...a really terrifying picture begins to emerge. This picture is called terrifying not because the power of the Milner Group was used for evil ends. It was not. On the contrary, it was generally used with the best intentions in the world - even if those intentions were so idealistic as to be almost academic. The picture is terrifying because such power, whatever the goals at which it may be directed, is too much to be entrusted safely to any group."

Alan: Then he goes on to tell you why. This particular group in the book here he comes out with their histories and he was given access to their records and he tells you how they were behind the main world wars that we knew of, even before world wars, they started up the Boer War in South Africa. They are backed by the Royalty of Europe. They have been given an official royal charter and they'll say their idea was to combat and control in fact what we see as democracy or democratic governments and they've been doing it since the 1800's.

Charlotte: Alan, what do you think they thought of our President John Fitzgerald Kennedy?

Alan: It's pretty obvious he was torn between two different ideals. He himself came from a family that made

money like many of them did in certain rackets like many of the British imperialists did it top, involved in the various opium trades and eventually the alcohol trades and the prohibition.

George: We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back. Let's take a quick break. We'll be right back. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is George Butler reporting live from Dallas, Texas along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Alan, let me give you more of a formal introduction here: In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway. Written 2007 by Alan Watt. Welcome back to World Review Commentary, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: We're really sitting here in a very historical place and I think the actual assassination anniversary would have been last Thursday, but the nearest that we could come in here would be today on Sunday on the World Review Commentary program and so we went out and toured the grounds earlier. The snipers, wherever they were, behind the picket fence or something, it wasn't 75 feet away. They were very, very close in shots and from the top of the building here the snipers nest was maybe 100 feet, 125 feet at the most. When we talk about these world systems, Kennedy had something to say about that in that speech. Anyway, I think Charlotte wanted to continue with her question earlier.

Charlotte: Alan, you were answering a question before the break about what the establishment, I'm going to call them the Anglo-American Establishment, possibly what their view was of our president?

Alan: He was not as they call it in Freemasonry "toeing the line". He was not "toeing the line." He had twinges of something which you cannot have if you're a member of the elite, and that's conscience; and he thought that the people should know and have more say in their own affairs. I mean at that level that he was in especially since his father was Joseph and Joseph was a close associate with royalty. He used to go over to Buckingham Palace with his wife and live there for weeks at a time, so he knew the agenda. I have no doubt about it, but he had a twinge of conscience being the son of Joseph and he tried to tell the people where it was heading. He saw the flaws in the agenda too, because from the elites' point of view they're not flaws.

They want a world system and this is the same group that funded Karl Marx in the 1800's from London, England. That's where he wrote the Communist Manifesto where he said later on in "Das Kapital" there will be three world trading blocs. A United Europe followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate which will be presided over by a single government and that's what the United Nations was set-up for. Carroll Quigley again verifies this in his books "Tragedy & Hope" and "The Anglo-American Establishment". He said that they funded and set-up the League of Nations, which became the United Nations, to do that actual thing, so they're all fronts actually including the United Nations. They're front groups for different purpose: a controlled society of a very wealthy elite of aristocracy who truly believe they are the most superior types on the planet through breeding, selective breeding and so on, accumulation of power, wealth, and that below them they have the commoners, the junk genes, as they laughingly call it, and they want to plan a future. They don't believe in societies simply evolving willy-nilly and piece meal. They plan the future like long-term business plans.

As I say, all the way back to the 1800's you can find these organizations all coming out with royal charters and stamp of approval of the Crown of Britain behind them and to go even further, this group created what we call MI5 and 6. MI6 evolved really out of like the CIA evolved out of the OSS during World War II. The headquarters of this OSS was at Chatham House. That was the headquarters, so, in other words, the Royal Institute for International Affairs already was your world's largest CIA headquarters and it still is today. They're all intertwined with this one organization and so is the CIA and your media barons all belong to it at the top as well. They're all members of this and that's what Carroll Quigley was saying. We are given a fake

reality through altered and distorted or very misleading news, and we have been for 100 years.

George: So this system is much larger than the average person could ever imagine and it's entangling us. It's psychological. It's mind washing. It's propagandizing. I guess Joseph Goebbels said the bigger the lie the easier to sell.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. The thing is these little people, ordinary people understand little lies and we laugh when we hear politicians give little lies out, but when they tell a real whopper of a lie it's so huge telling it to a whole world we can't imagine ourselves doing it, therefore we have to believe it. It's as simple as that.

George: Would you say 9/11 is one of those myths that has been created? The government version of it? It's so mind boggling that emotionally it's hard to accept.

Alan: Absolutely and yet they use the standard psychological techniques from Rumsfeld, Cheney, even Brzezinski came out. Eventually they had Condoleezza Rice when she came out and they all came out of these meetings talking to the press and using the same catch phrases; weapons of mass destruction. Repetitive stuff that they're taught to tell the public and they lied and they lied and they lied and they lied and then they were exposed lying and with counterintelligence news on mainstream as well and the following day the same characters are telling the same lies again. These are psychopathic types you see. They have no conscience and they don't blush when they lie to the world. They don't blush.

Charlotte: Could that be a part of the gene pool? No, I'm just kidding.

Alan: It probably is, yes.

Charlotte: Why does that particular trait seem to be so pervasive? And of course they screen people that they bring in from the damage – what did you call it? They call us--

George: The damaged genes.

Charlotte: The damaged genes or whatever, so they screen people through and if they meet a certain psychological profile then they'll be allowed to work or move in towards the center. Of course, nobody off the street ever gets in there.

George: Michael Andregg on his book "On the Causes of War" identified a psychopathic personality type that is attracted into these power groups. What do you think?

Alan: There's no doubt at all. Unfortunately the entire system we live in – you see psychopaths or pathocracy as it's been termed have always been here in a monied system because they crave power and money is power in this system, because the culture they give us and the system we live in is actually theirs. We emulate their system. We don't have all the psychopathic traits, but those even in the lower strata who are born occasionally with psychopathic traits will succeed. They'll claw up to the top. They're vicious, ruthless and cunning and they have no conscience, and therefore they do get to the top in this system. That's why they always gravitate into politics and political positions. They like the feelings of power. It's a craving that goes with being a psychopath because a psychopath who wants to control; they need to control to feel safe.

George: Is another characteristic they have no conscience whatsoever?

Alan: They have no conscience that's true. No empathy. They grow up almost like a camera studying people and watching the reactions and the emotions but not feeling the emotions of those people, but they're very good actors. In fact a lot of them go into acting.

George: They do. Some of our finest actors could be this way, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: At the time of John F. Kennedy's assassination there were a lot of things happening that people point to why he was assassinated. What were the forces during that time period in John F. Kennedy's administration that people point to and say that's why he got assassinated or this is who did it? For example, it's my understanding he was going after the deconstruction of the Federal Reserve System. I mean I don't know how true that was.

Alan: That would get anybody killed. That would get anybody killed, that one, because that was part of the whole structure too. People think it was just a group of bankers that got together on Jekyll Island under the leadership too of Mandell House that eventually was the advisor to President Wilson that rammed it through and all that was true, but what they don't tell you is that Mandell House was a member of this same organization based in London and he took his orders from Sir Earl Grey that was a member of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. It always, always goes back to the same group, whether it's the U.S. or any of the British Commonwealth countries we're talking about. It always goes back to the same group. They wanted control over the world's resources and the money supply of the entire planet.

George: We've got to cut away again, Alan. We'll be back in just a few minutes. It's getting very interesting though. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to hear you.

George: This system that we're describing and you so well describe, it was arrayed against him, was it not, against John Fitzgerald Kennedy these great powers and interest?

Alan: Absolutely. I mean he was called the Champion of Camelot, remember.

George: That's right. The Champion of Camelot.

Alan: He was idealistic and being idealistic and wanting to actually make changes and lead it yourself is taboo in this system where it's all done by consensus through this particular high organization. That was an unfortunate term they used. It was almost a death warrant in itself because we know what happened to King Arthur.

George: What I see from my side of things is that these groups that were together, whether they're the mafia and the CFR, whatever, they started working together more closely after World War II or during World War II sometime.

Alan: It's true. They worked very close then, especially in Italy. Patton could not have gone through so quickly without the cooperation of the mafia units in that country.

George: In Sicily they sabotaged the Germans in Sicily I understand also. So I believe – here's my proposition. It's just sort of an idea. Was President Kennedy not fully aware of the full cooperation of these different interests that had arrayed against him?

Alan: Absolutely he was. There's no doubt about it. He was well aware of how it was completely interlocked.

George: Did he understand the power that they had together and did he understand the close cooperation or was he sort of a little bit too idealistic?

Alan: He understood the cooperation. Maybe he underestimated how ruthless they'd be even with himself. I don't know.

George: That's what I'm saying. Maybe the ruthlessness he underestimated.

Alan: It's very possible. Very, very possible or he could have probably have trusted all his bodyguards very, very well. A big mistake to make actually, but I'm sure he must of, and we know that day so many of the things just didn't make sense. It's much like 9/11. On 9/11 they were having a practice drill on planes hitting the tower. What a coincidence, just like with the bombs in London they were having practices with bombs going off exactly in those locations they went off. When Kennedy was assassinated all of the Air Force that was up, remember, in the Cold War supposedly with all their failsafe books and so on, their manuals, updated everyday; that was the one day that there was an exception. They were not given any books whatsoever, so they could not have attacked anything if someone had come in after Kennedy was killed and taken off and done something crazy.

George: So they didn't want a reaction, a nuclear reaction by the United States against anyone that was suspected of maybe the assassination.

Alan: In case someone lower down in the chain of command gave the orders, they couldn't have gone anywhere anyway because they had nothing to follow, so someone at the very top had taken care of that.

George: Colonel Fletcher Prouty was down in the Antarctic during that time.

Charlotte: At the time of Kennedy's assassination we have – he's wanting to close down and dismantle the CIA. He dismissed Allen Dulles, right? He had failed in Cuba. He was stepping on the oil interests. Of course, he was going up against the Mafioso. He was jailing the mafia.

George: Jimmy Hoffa was jailed.

Charlotte: And he was publicly speaking out against the secret societies. I mean that is – if you want to cause a synergy.

Alan: Exactly, because these things are all interconnected. Remember, the mafia itself is only an arm – actually it's an organizational arm of the same group at the top because they use the overworld, the legal system, and they use the illegal system. The mafia was set-up by Giuseppe Mazzini who was set-up to start the World Revolutionary Society on behalf of Britain and Albert Pike gave him the orders to take over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. He was the head of it after Pike for a while. These are all authorized groups coming out of the same system under the guise of noble orders from Britain.

Charlotte: Is that when people say the tentacles of the octopus; is that kind of what they're referring to? Each one of these is an arm? Anyways, I've heard that.

Alan: Absolutely. In fact as I say when you go into the Cecil Rhodes Will who was given again a Royal Charter and massive funding to make sure that the Rhodes Scholarship went on and some of your presidents have been Rhodes Scholars. You have about 200 high bureaucrats running your top departments who are all coming from Rhodes Scholarships and they were set-up for world government. That's what they swear allegiance to, world government, and they've been doing this in all the countries now for 100 years, so they run that system. They take over the resources of the world. That was another big, big mandate that they had. They set-up huge institutes, private institutions that you think are charitable like the Rockefeller Foundation all leading towards world government and giving out World Citizenship awards. They're after the wealth of the world. They run the military might of the world. They run the educational system of the world through UNESCO and through the national and international educational associations. They run the media of the world. They also, as Carroll Quigley said in his own book, they write the histories of the world, so they give you your whole reality.

George: But not the deep history, right? They write the shadow histories but not the deep ones, right?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: That's very powerful. This building I would like to encourage everybody if they are in Dallas to come down and they call it the sixth floor museum.

George: It's at 311 Elm Street.

Charlotte: It's right across the road between where the plaza is and George and I walked into it this morning and it's a very – in military terms it was a perfect ambush location. There were, I would say, at least five different angles to get in on the vehicle and the distance was very short and of course early in the morning there were already people down on the grounds selling magazines, selling newspapers.

George: We met one fellow that was actually here that day.

Charlotte: They have the COPA conference going on across the road.

George: The COPA is the Coalition On Political Assassinations. That's meeting here in Dallas this weekend.

Charlotte: And so one of the gentlemen that was attending the conference had come over and I suppose he was just looking at the site; he's from out of town, up north somewhere. It's a historical place. This is a non-profit organization. Right now they do not take any government grants. They do not have donations. Basically, the museum continues to go based on the admissions so it's an independent entity and I for one am very grateful that they stepped forward to restore this part of our history or to maintain it. Up on the sixth floor is a very interesting exhibit. Of course you pay your money and you get a set of headphones and you go up and they walk you through a very elaborate presentation and you get to – part of the presentation is you actually look out the sixth floor window and then they also at the very end they present to you just about seven or eight conspiracy theories.

George: So they are beginning to open up I think to several different possible situations that did occur here.

Charlotte: No conclusions can be drawn from the museum as far as that goes and then there was a display about the John Birch Society and then a gentlemen by the name of Edwin Walker. I guess he was an army officer that was disciplined for passing out John Birch Society. So it's very historical the things that were happening in the newspapers. It's all there on display. It's very interesting and I encourage everybody to come down and see this part of our history. So there's my plug for the museum.

Alan: Did you go around to the courthouse?

George: No, we didn't make it over there yet, but it's real close by.

Alan: It's interesting. You stand opposite it and look at the dragons on top of the courthouse. Then look to your left there. Look to the left and you'll see a pyramid; the top of the building is a big pyramid to the left. Then look at the triad, the three roads, the trident that goes into Dealey Plaza with the bridge over it. The arc always goes over the trident in the mystery religions.

George: Would this also represent an occultic type of terms killing of the king?

Alan: Yes. Killing of the king, in fact, if you go into the history of Dealey Plaza and you'll get quite the history on the land that those three roads were built over. A lot of people died there before, so it was already ritualized you might say. However, the Killing of the King was always when – even in the high mystery religions when you take the oath in the very high ones you say that your skull will be opened and the light of the sun will be on your brain; and they literally opened up his skull as he was driving into the sun.

Charlotte: It's fascinating and these types of things could be prepared decades years in advance. This is our little execution alley. Give them a dally.

George: So the killing of the king would relate back in my understanding is if a king fails to bring good crops in or rain or something, this is more of the ancient primitive idea, then they kill the king and put in a new king in.

Alan: It's also called Saturn, the Saturnalia. Sometimes they had "King for a Day," they called it, or a term, and a person who had all the benefits of a king and during that reign he was called "the author of misrule"

because he would be doing whatever he wanted to do. Kennedy really thought he was president for a while and he was doing what he wanted to do, and then of course they kill him on the appointed time.

George: So this would be in this case if he was out of favor then killing of the king was commenced. Something like that. We're going to be leaving here for a few minutes. We have but a one minute break at the top of the hour and we'll bring you right back in and this is getting – this occult connection is very, very interesting and we'll talk a little bit more about that when we return. Thank you, Alan.

HOUR 2:

George: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield-Brown and I'd like to invite the listening audience to visit our websites. We have We the People Radio Network, which is WTPRN.com. Our guest, Alan Watt, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and of course our website is the secrettruth.com and that's for the benefit of people who are driving and maybe they want to go home and get on the computer...

George: We also have World Review.tv that we're broadcasting on right today. Charlotte and I--

Charlotte: Oh, yes, I did that wrong.

George: We have a couple of programs. We have the secrettruth.com and worldreview.tv.

Charlotte: And they're blending together on there, sorry.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt, to the program.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: This occultic system of rule is very powerful, is it not?

Alan: Incredibly powerful when you look at it – you see, people are so detached now from even recent history. They don't get much recent history. In fact, their children are taught now that history is irrelevant and that's intentional, and yet if you don't know your history you don't know what's going on today because the past controls the future, as George Orwell said. The feudal system that ran us for a thousand years in Europe never left us. It never left us and it was all based on better blood, special breeding and selection of mates to have this special blood, this special gene, and they called them "bluebloods" of course. It goes all the way up to royalty, the best of all, supposedly, and they have orders within there, knightly orders and Knights of the Garter and so on. These orders at the bottom are for good works towards the Great Work as they call it. The Great Work is the foundation of a new governmental system – a system for the entire planet, run by those who deem themselves the fittest to rule over the people.

That's what it's all based on and Cecil Rhodes when he set-up the main organization to start where all the rest of them came from. They all belonged to the main organization, the Rhodes Foundation. He said, "We shall base this on a secret society similar to the Jesuits," and they have, and they also give out awards just like the Jesuits do with higher orders to those who play the game. You'll notice that many of your presidents after they left the presidency went over and got knighted by the Queen. Kissinger even went over and got knighted by the Queen. Giuliani in New York went over and got knighted by the Queen. It seems to be a very, very important thing for them to be knighted by the Queen and the higher up the orders in the knighthood they become, eventually they're eligible to intermarry into that "better stock" as they call it. They're given the right to do so.

George: Alan Greenspan when he retired went over there and took a job at Her Majesty's treasury.

Alan: We're already international. Really the U.S. and Britain have been joined at the hip – Carroll Quigley said that this, he called it "the parallel government." He said, "this parallel government has existed for 50-odd years." That was back in the '60's he said that. We've got 100 years of it. It's already there and really

politics is just a sideshow for the public because he said that every president who's picked in the United States from either party, including their advisers, are always members of the same Council on Foreign Relations.

George: Today one of those subgroups is out of Chicago as I understand. The Chicago Foreign Relations I think.

Alan: Yes, and they have the Roundtable Societies and many other groups are all in a pyramid type structure all belong to it and give allegiance to it.

George: I think Barack Obama's wife is the director of that subgroup up there in Chicago, Michelle. So they tie them in. How do you see this presidential race shaping up? Some people have told me and the rumors are that Hillary has been sort of picked to go into the White House.

Alan: I've no doubt that she's been groomed whenever she does get in, but they're always groomed. They're groomed long before the public ever hear their names in fact, many years, many years before; and again that's backed up by Carroll Quigley and others. These people are vetted. They never allow someone who is not vetted and is not part of this same organization, this structure that Kennedy was talking about there and Quigley was talking about. They never let an outsider get in. They just can't get in.

George: Even Kennedy attended as a young man the London School of Economics.

Alan: That's right and that's only of the same group because the Oxford that runs the Rhode Scholarship also runs the London School of Economics.

George: You know what they always leave out, Alan? London School of Economics and Political Science. And political science. They always leave that out for some reason. I don't know. Do they purposely leave that out or do they just shorten the name of it?

Alan: They just shorten the name. You tend to find that the ones that come out of the Rhodes Scholarships end up as presidents and high bureaucrats in charge of State Departments especially and foreign offices and your intelligence services. The ones who are sent to the London School of Economics they can still end up as presidents but their role mainly is to push the socialization of society by incurring more debt. They play the left wing. That's their job. They play both sides, the dialectic, but they both belong to Oxford University.

Charlotte: Not to divert the conversation too far off, but what about Jacqueline Kennedy and her son and why did he have to die? You know the peripheral people associated with John F. Kennedy. What about Jacqueline?

Alan: Jacqueline is an interesting person because you see in the high religions too and remember old Joseph had worked his way up through nefarious means himself to get to a position just like the pirates used to do. When you take Yale University and most of the big guys there belong to this British society at the time, too, set up by Elihu Yale in the U.S. He goes back a long, long ways. They made their money in the opium wars, including Kerry and the Bush's family, against China; while the Kennedy's made their money through prohibition and smuggling cocaine and alcohol in with the Bronfman's from Canada into the U.S. Then when Canada put in prohibition and the U.S. stopped it they simply reversed the flow. They used Cuba as their main base, so Cuba was always very important to them for drugs and booze and they actually ran ocean liners to smuggle all this stuff in, so he done great work old Joseph.

As I say, he was always over to see the Royal Family and stay with them, so he was given permission to intermarry into higher genetic stock. Jacqueline Kennedy is very interesting because Benjamin Franklin when he joined the Hellfire Club in England, a higher Masonic group that also went under the name of the Order of Misrule because they had orgies and so on, they had a particular type of brothel attached to them. Not ordinary prostitutes, these women were from selected families and the honor was given to an occasional person who set up the Great Work. They could mate with them for the offspring and the one he mentioned that was the head of that particular house attached to the Hellfire Club was Madame Bouvier, and that's the great, great, great-grandmother of Jacqueline Kennedy, so she came from that stock, the high breeding

stock.

Charlotte: I'm speechless.

George: Boy, I'll tell you that is something. Alan, how long have you studied this world system, how long have you been at this really studying it in detail?

Alan: Since I was born.

George: You said once that when you were just an infant you started looking around and noticing that the way it worked, right? The way it really worked? Is that sort of a way you sort of got onto some of these systems?

Alan: I did. I saw. I knew intuitively. I saw people arguing and fighting for basic necessities in a country that supposedly had gone through not just world wars but perpetual wars for about 200 years, all for the sake of the Bank of England and debt and so on, and I wondered why so many people were simply poor. They plundered the planet, which they had, how come the majority of the public in England and Scotland, Ireland or Wales were basically poor but you had this incredibly wealthy elite living in and around London, very old families? I realized then very young that the system was totally controlled right down through economics. They knew just how much to pay the working families to keep them in poverty and never get ahead and how to use them in warfare. I studied that in detail and when I got access to – and I was given access to adult libraries at a very early age and I went into the old libraries. I used to walk four or five miles sometimes on weekends to get into them when I was about six and seven and read books that had been printed in the 1700's in reference parts of libraries that told you the histories as they happened at the time. I compared it to what I was being taught at school at my time and they were completely different histories. Completely different histories.

The schools already had their histories completely altered to suit the times and later on when I read George Orwell's "1984," the main character was Winston whose job it was working for this big bureaucracy, his job was to eradicate certain parts of history and alter it, and I realized they've always been doing this. They've always been doing it and again Professor Carroll Quigley backs that up in his own book because he takes the records of the Council on Foreign Relations from their records department, he was the historian for them, and fills in all the blank parts of history that you're not told in your regular books. You see most of the mainstream authors that you had for 50-odd years have been authorized to write what they write. They're told what to write and another book has come out recently with declassified documentation stating that very thing, from your poets to your artists to your authors, the main characters that you had for 50-odd years were run by the CIA.

Charlotte: Right, and additionally the people aren't just told what to do. They're given money. They're given an easy life. Things all of a sudden become easy.

George: A comfort zone, right?

Charlotte: Right, exactly. So it's persuasion. It's threats. It's bribery. It's these types of antics. Not a genuine desire to serve or however you want to frame it. They're bribed.

George: Most people though are in sort of a delusional state and they're not fully awake and aware of the way it really works.

Alan: They don't know. I'll give you a little story of how it really works because a man phoned me up. He was an author and a registered author. He'd written other books before. Now most folk think that you as a little writer send off your stuff to the publishers and they review it and say yes or no and then maybe they'll back you and give you some funding and publish the book. It doesn't work that way. This guy was phoned by Penguin Books who told him to write the Dummy's book on Revelations, like these Dummy's books for this and so on.

George: I have a whole collection of those.

Alan: They told him the format and the whole thing and he asked me if I'd bring him on my program and give him an expose, and so I said I don't want to fool people at all. I know exactly where you'll go with this book, predictive programming, and at the end he tried and tried and says eventually I'll tell you – he was desperate to get me to do this. He says I believe in helping widows and orphans; and I said I don't care, I'm not a Mason. That was a plea for help. That's what happened. Penguin phoned him to write the book on it.

George: Penguin is tied to the Financial Times of London and all that, right? That's who owns the Penguin print house.

Alan: I was phoned, too, on more than one occasion by big powers, big powers.

George: You know who published Greenspan's book? Penguin did.

Alan: I was offered, too, if I would just go along with this alien agenda that's very important to confuse the public, they'd publish all by books on it and so on and I'd be riding high and I said no.

George: Well you have integrity Alan. That's it.

Alan: I also got a threat after that from a big publisher who said he'd phone radio stations and tell them not to have me on anymore.

George: They can phone me all day. I'll have you on any time if you want to be on my show, on our program.

Charlotte: Gentlemen, I have something. In John F. Kennedy's speech, the one we just played, "The President and the Press," he talked about a lot of things but one of the things that he talked about it was important that we talk about the international news; and of course we know that we don't communicate. The public of Canada doesn't directly communicate with the public of America or Mexico or Paraguay or pick your country. What type of – is there any informal communication between these countries that's not regulated that you are aware? I can't think of any.

Alan: You mean press wise?

Charlotte: Right.

Alan: No. Everything is controlled. All the big newspapers are all controlled again and authorized to be there and even Quigley mentions all the papers. He mentions the top characters who own them and what allegiance they have to which societies.

Charlotte: So we can't communicate as a people? No state, no nation, none of that, but just people to people. We're very isolated in that sense. We're kept in our little boxes.

Alan: Yes, intentionally so.

George: The internet, that's a big, big source of communicating today.

Alan: It's a source but again even Brzezinski talked about that long before we heard of the computer. He said eventually a form of communication would be given to the public which they will think is to help them communicate to each other but in fact will actually develop a new world culture. It will be controlled in other words, because the biggest sites out there are in to the young and it's to tantalize and fascinate them and also to put ideas in their heads towards this new system that's coming in.

George: It's like the semantic web. It's another level of control and creating ideas and invoking them. We've got to cut away here for a second. We'll be right back, Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk to you.

George: I think Charlotte was trying to make a point, maybe like email or something on the web. Hasn't that opened up the world a little bit more than before as far as – we know that the internet can be used for good and for bad purposes but would email be – like what is the kind of feedback you're getting on your sites today? Are you getting some positive feedback in trying to progress this thing towards more truth or what?

Alan: Yes, especially from those with more of an open mind. They don't just jump in and pick sides and all this kind of thing. They don't go into chatrooms and just argue. That's very disturbing when people get into these things. They follow them like football teams.

George: They really want to take sides.

Alan: Yes and that's intentional. They understand humanity very well. However, what I'm getting is a lot of positive feedback from young people who are open and they're standing back and watching and learning and asking the right questions because they're going to live through the brunt of these changes, the big changes that are coming upon us right now as we go into this global system with the scientific dictatorship styles. See, part of this big institution that runs the world also uses the sciences to the limit and they decided long ago when they put out people like Huxley and others and Galton Darwin that they would create a new type of peasantry. A more improved peasantry of the world and actually genetically alter them to be better workers. We see the rush through genetics. That's why the incredible funding since the early 1900's towards genetics has gone on; it's to fulfill this agenda because to the elite WE, the ordinary people now are obsolete. The old system is gone. We're post-industrial. We're post-agricultural. We're post-industrial and really post-technological. All the technology now is in China. They don't need the people in the West so they're going to drastically reduce the populations. It's all through their literature that they put out themselves.

In fact the Royal Institute for International Affairs if you look into their websites you'll see where they've had international meetings on the control of all foodstuffs in the world and you wouldn't believe that every facet of your life: political, economic, social, career wise is all controlled. The future is being controlled by the decisions of these organizations within the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the Council on Foreign Relations. They run the whole system and they have unlimited financing to do so and they publish a lot their findings in their own magazine, the Foreign Affairs Magazine they put out every month.

Charlotte: The one thing that's always got me is unlimited financing. It's like when you create the money out of thin air.

Alan: It's quite simple, absolutely.

George: You have a document on your site, the UK Department of Defence document. If you go into cuttingthroughthematrix.com on Alan Watt's site, you'll find a document there you can download and read and what it is it predicts the future. They're trying to predict the future about different aspects of the world system, the problems?

Alan: Yes they know and this is from the Department of Defence for Britain which is also the head of NATO and we're part of NATO charters and so is the U.S. What they've come up with is gradually escalating riots amongst the general public across the western world for the next 30 years. They don't tell you why there'll be riots, but, of course, if you read their plans you'll understand it. The whole way of life that we're so used to, families – the families have been under attack for a long time. They declared it obsolete back in the 1920's, they'd have to destroy the family unit, so you had a war on families. They also talked about a new scientifically controlled future where you wouldn't get born unless there was a job for you to fulfill. In other words they needed you. They talked about killing off the inferior types that were mentally below par because eugenics – they run the eugenics societies, which are now called "bioethics committees" by the way. That's

the same Eugenics Society run by Rockefeller Foundation.

George: Sounds a lot better, bioethics, doesn't it?

Alan: It's much more fuzzy and warm.

George: It makes me feel so good, and it's 40 degrees outside up here in Dallas today.

Alan: The world they're going to bring in and we're going into it now is to be one where our brains, our minds will be controlled electronically and they've had world meetings about this at Loyola University in Louisiana where they say they have a brain chip ready to go for implant. All they have to do now is convince the public of the necessity to take it and Newt Gingrich, by the way, is the head, the spokesman. He's in overall charge of this particular project. They never retire these men and the head man from Japan the professor he said think of the society that's coming up more like the beehive. He says it will be impossible for an individual to even understand that they are an individual. They will be unable to perceive that and you'll hear this hum all day long through your head as the computers send signals to all those around you and to you and back and forth and so on. This is the new society they want to bring in and they're ushering it in mainly through science fiction to the young. Even their cartoon characters have chips in them that give them special power. They're talking about a virtual reality. Not a real reality, but an almost reality and it really goes into this matrix type scenario that you saw in the movie called "The Matrix." That's what they want to bring in: a controlled society where everyone is completely predictable – predictable because they will be programming you.

George: So they don't want anyone to overcome that system right?

Alan: Absolutely. This isn't speculation. It's not speculation. We've been under attack physically and psychologically through different means since they first gave us inoculations. When you go back into the histories of inoculations and I went early on when I realized something was fantastically wrong with the side effects of inoculations and then I found people like Mr. Salk who gave us the polio vaccine. Up until then, this man had been one of the strongest advocates for the reduction of population by any means possible for the American Eugenics Society run by the Rockefeller Foundation. Then suddenly he's coming out with something to help you. Something's wrong with that picture and since those inoculations people have been dropping dead like crazy by cancers escalating.

Nothing happens in nature in a short period of time, and 40, 50 years is nothing, and yet you see the biophysical effects on people. You see them coming down with early arthritis, cancers. You see the men losing the sperm count. It's gone down 75 percent of the person pre-1950, so the men today are three-quarters sterile. The females have all the problems with their ovaries and so on, and you can even see it in the physical and biochemical changes in the structure of the physical body. The men are losing their shoulders. The women are losing their hips. That does not happen in nature in 50 years unless something has caused it to happen.

Then you go into the writings of Charles Galton Darwin in his book in the 1950's. It's called "The Next Million Years," where he talks about the need to do this to the general public to stop them breeding and sterilize them. He says we'll introduce hormonal changes into their body, either through their food, through inoculations or spraying from the air or putting it in the water.

Charlotte: But aren't these people being subjected to the same things?

Alan: No.

Charlotte: Are they living underground right now?

Alan: This is the interesting part about it, because, for instance, the aristocracies of Europe ran on a feudal system and they still do and Prince Charles alone has about I don't know how many hundreds of tenant farmers, hereditary tenant farmers who still work lands that he owns and all these people do too. They all have their own. They don't eat the same food that you get. They don't have cattle that are inoculated with

all kinds of things. They don't have modified corn or wheat or anything else. They have the natural stuff and so they themselves will be unaffected by it.

George: We'll have to take another break real quick here and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to talk with you.

George: On the positive side of things what can we do? We can do broadcasts. We can do publications like you're doing. What other types of interaction with individuals can we do to try to further along the positive side of this world system?

Alan: It relies mainly on exposure of how it's being done, how it's happened. That's really the main factor because you see what we take for granted and children growing up take their culture for granted and everything in it. They take the internet for granted and the iPods and all the rest of it for granted. They're getting geared towards the chip and most of them will want it. We've got to show them how this is all planned, not to help them but actually control them. We have to also regain something that's been under attack for a long, long time in this cultural system. We've got to retain or get some values that will help us survive, because the values we've been given for the last 50 years are very debasing. It's intentional.

We've looked at worst side of human nature. That's been promulgated on television series after series until we mimic what we see, as Plato said, the public always do and he understood culture creation. We've got to start getting some proper values back. If we don't we're doomed because it's right down to the individual now. This is a battle really and not for the minds of the masses. It's for the minds of the 20 percent or under 20 percent, maybe 15 percent who are conscious of what's happening and have an ability to put that out to the public. The public always follow what they perceive as winners. They don't really care and that's a fact in all ages.

It's always the minority who thwart the most evil plans or divert it at least to give us breathing space to recoup, because we have been under attack our whole lives long and we never knew it. We never knew it. We never knew that the psychological machinery of propaganda was so advanced and coming across the airwaves at such a pace simply to make us misunderstand reality, to give us false perceptions of reality and to make us happy to go along with any agenda that we heard about as long as the government had given backing to it. We've got to stop that and regain our individuality. That's of prime importance because the society that's being created and they've said this at the top meetings in the world, the main enemy is individuality. An individual is more frightening to them than the masses. The masses they know will never come to a conclusion by themselves, they adopt opinions given by experts, but it's the individuals that scares them, especially individuals with knowledge who can put it across to others in a way which is understandable to them, giving them the right kind of evidence and proof and then leaving them with choices because this is a time for choice.

Everyone today living through this particular era has the choice to care about what's happening across the world and in their own lives and in those around them, or not to. An egosyntonic society has been purposely created. People are hedonistic. They care about themselves and no one else and they live in their little box isolated from other people. Many of them enjoy communicating through the internet, but this is an ethereal fake facsimile of interacting with real people. You're not really interacting with real people. You're almost in an imaginary world, a world where the people are missing from the voice. It's a voice in the airwaves that basically you're hearing. That's to further dissociate you with real interaction with real people, and that's been fostered and it's taken off very well with a lot of people who are addicted to internet and chatrooms and so on. They're losing contact or interaction with real people in society, even those around them.

George: Is there an inducement somewhat of a disassociative type of disorder in a way? In other words, to break up that personality.

Alan: This was well understood back in the '50's and '60's. Professor Marshall McLuhan was one of the top men in this particular field where he talked about this coming age where we shall be contacting people. They're really voices. He said voices in the ether, bodiless voices all contacting each other in a surrealistic setting and how this could be abused by those who understand the control of the public's minds and they could actually use that to control the public even more so than they had it in his day. Because of his investigations into these particular methods of behavior control and modification, the CIA were tremendously interested in his work and that's at the same time as they were doing the MKULTRA experiments and all the rest of it, so the CIA were heavily involved in anything which would control the minds of the public.

Brzezinski further followed that up in his book "Between Two Ages" and one chapter he called "The Technetronic Era." He says where a type, a system will be able to influence the minds of millions of people and they will be completely unaware of the fact that their thoughts are not their own. A perfect form of mind control which they'd never suspect was even happening, and he was talking about scalar wave energy and so on, the HAARP type technologies, and that's all being used on the public today. We are under attack and we have been our whole lives long.

Charlotte: Yes. These days whenever I don't feel well or I'm in a bad mood or I have no energy that's what comes into my mind: Is it me or is it a wave hitting me? And a lot of times it seems like everybody has a down day together and it's really kind of – and then there are times when it's just me or whatever, but that's always a concern.

Alan: What I've noticed too, because I get so many phone calls coming in from all over the U.S. and Canada when the spraying is heavy in the skies and you pick up the HAARP frequencies on the shortwave radio where you hear it pounding away there 24 hours a day. I see the moods in the people and they'll tell me they feel either tired or irritable and so you can actually do your own little informal surveys and you did find this. It's happening on a mass scale. The same type of mood at the same time and that's not coincidence. Remember that's written into the Weather Warfare Treaty at the United Nations that was signed in the 1970's. That's the easiest thing to induce amongst the public is either tiredness or mood changes with that scalar technology.

Charlotte: What other things have you identified in the public documents in their writings, their pronunciations that is coming down the pike. We're looking at population reduction, micro, people won't know it, just like cancers, a lot of illness, just a dwindling population.

Alan: A dwindling population. For the West the population was to be taken down more gradually. For countries like Africa they would be taken down more quickly because they didn't have the power. No one unfortunately really cared and so they could take down Africa quickly and they would bring around this unified world around 2012. That was the date they set for it. The unification of the Americas was to be complete by 2010 and they're on schedule and that was even announced by the Council on Foreign Relations on mainstream television in Canada in 2005. They came on as the Council on Foreign Relations, said that they had drafted up these treaties that are being signed right now and one per year is to be signed until the final one, 2010, then the unification is complete. The final European unification is to be ratified by the Queen of England next year. That's in the newspapers in Britain.

George: Do you think this is an overly ambitious timeline to get this done?

Alan: No. I mean I know for a fact even talking with people I meet in everyday life when I mention casually the unification when I talk about the money and the dollar dropping and so on. I say they're getting ready to merge with Canada the U.S. dollar and the Canadian dollar is on par pretty well, has been for a long time. Then their reactions were "I guess it's no big deal, we're all much the same anyway" because they've been getting little bits of propaganda through the news. They don't have to do their own thinking about it. The decisions are already made for them and they'll accept it quite happily.

George: The clothing that people wear you know when you look at photographs of people from all over the world they're all wearing the same kind of clothing almost it seems like.

Alan: Yes, because again going back to Plato, where they understood the art of culture creation and alteration, he said that the public always mimic what they see. That's why it was mandatory in ancient Greece that the traveling shows that came along, the drama shows, everyone had to attend including the slaves because they were giving moral plays. As they change morals and upgrade morals and alter them, the people actually mimic what they see on stage. Today we mimic what we see on movies, including fashions.

George: I've got you. Well I wear whatever I can get my hands on I guess. I don't worry about my fashion.

Charlotte: He doesn't look that bad.

George: I look great, don't I Charlotte?

Charlotte: I said you didn't look that bad.

George: Alan looks pretty good. Hey, we're going to cut away and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with--

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: You know you described the system earlier as trying to tell people or educate people into the way it really works, but are there emotional problems or barriers that many people have in trying to get there?

Alan: Absolutely. One of them of course is your indoctrination into patriotism and this is an old technique again going back to the days of Plato where anyone can get to the top and this is why we go to wars. Most of the public don't need any in depth explanation as to why they're going off to fight these bad guys. You simply call them bad guys and give them a little bit of propaganda and then your leaders drape themselves in your tribal emblems that you've been taught are yours, whatever flag it is, the catch phrases, almost like born-again Christians will use. You use certain catch phrases in tribal customs and they're all cheering you before know it and they're ready to go into war and fight whoever you tell them to fight, so they know how to use that. When you realize that you are being used, that your own emotions are being used on such a primitive level to defend the tribe, basically, but not really to defend the tribe, it's for an ulterior purpose to fulfill a minority's agenda – an agenda of world conquest so that the elite as they said 100-odd years ago would take over all the resources of the planet.

Now that means everything you need to live on: all the mineral resources, all of the food resources. That's almost been done and now they're after the water resources. They're actually doing it now. They're taking over the water supplies across the planet into the hands of a few people who are all well connected, very old families, so everything that you need to live for sustenance and so on is owned by them, then you are the worst most abused slave in history. That's what it's boiling down to and until you break this myth that we're all the same. We're not the same whatsoever.

The elite don't make any bones about that at the top. They have no problem talking about the people or the commoners down beneath them, but they keep it going that we're all the same. We are not the same. We're becoming poorer and poorer technically and we're definitely becoming less able to live independently. Our ability for that has been taken away from us piece by piece until they want a world of interdependence. That's means you're not independent. You're interdependent for every need that you require fulfilled, whether it's food, shelter, clothing and so on, you'll be dependent on the system. There are many ways of conquest and people always think of overt warfare. They don't think that most revolutions in the world are quiet and bloodless.

The sexual revolution, the gender revolution, all these revolutions that you have, they're actually cultural revolutions that alter the structure of society and the way we interrelate with each other, but we didn't start them. Other masterminds planned them. We go along with them thinking we're going to get something out

of it for ourselves and we end up being worse off generally afterwards than we were when we started. We're being used and manipulated. We're on a chessboard from the day we're born and we don't even know it.

George: Wasn't there a book called "Pawns in the Game" at one time or something like that? My approach on this is that man exists in a mode of delusion by degree and it's hard for us to wake up. We work all of our lives and we're enmeshed in this matrix of education and political indoctrination and stuff, but it's hard for us to come out because of the synergy of these different forces that hold us in this delusion.

Alan: Absolutely. It's been so overwhelming. As I say, children are brought up now with cartoons that are full of predictive programming, and predictive programming is where thoughts are instilled in your mind primarily through fiction because the censor part of your brain is down. Your shields are down. You're not on guard and so it goes right into your subconscious these ideas that are brought in there through entertainment and then you become familiar with an idea that really is a foreign idea, but when it actually manifests in life, because it's now familiar to you, you think it's a natural progression and you don't fight it. You allow it to happen.

George: It's almost like a disease, isn't it, like if you get the wrong idea in your head it's almost like catching a disease that controls you and debilitates you morally, you know what I mean, physically and psychologically, because you've got a psychosomatic interaction here at times it seems like and so these wrong headed ideas can feed what's wrong in you and control you.

Alan: Completely. That's the whole idea of mind control that Aldous Huxley was really an expert in; and just through massive propaganda the correct indoctrination and the control of all information, all mainstream media, they give you your thoughts. They give you your opinions and technically most folk never think for themselves and that again what Brzezinski said. "We are creating a system now where the average person will be unable to reason for themselves. They will actually expect the media to do their reasoning for them." That's happened since he published that book.

George: You know when they started on college campuses and declaring certain areas to be free speech areas, was that the beginning of the end?

Alan: It was. They'd already been at the universities forever to be honest with you. I mean when you look at every university pretty well in Canada and the States they get grants from the big foundations including the Rockefeller Foundations and along with the grants come little mandates of certain things they'd rather you not talk about and certain ideas they'd rather you promote. We've already been under that. The same with public libraries, you think you get all the information in public libraries. Years ago they stopped all that and what they're deciding now is what you'll have access to and what you will not have access to and so the books now in public libraries are generally authorized to be there. Lots of books have been removed from the shelves over the last 10 years.

Charlotte: Eustace Mullins, can his work be found in public libraries still? That would be an interesting test to see.

Alan: I don't know if they're in Canada. I don't know. I know other authors have been taken off of Canadian shelves.

Charlotte: Alan, you made an interesting comment a little while back. You were talking about international news. It was a piece of information you picked up in the British press having to do with somebody I think you said it was the CFR had announced that they're on schedule with the North American Union. Was that what you were--

Alan: Yes. They're on schedule. In fact in 2004 when they signed at Waco, Texas the first open part. Now they've already been setting up for years, but the first open part came on national television here in Canada. During that ceremony they were asked, the president and two prime ministers were asked, "Is this going to be an amalgamation just the same as Europe?" And of course they tapped danced around that, but then Bush jumped in and he says, "there's nothing wrong in having this international free trade" and so on, but he didn't mention it's also signed into it “the free flow of goods and labor across borders.” That's part of the

same one of Europe, so that's why they're starting to decrease the borders in certain areas and he said that there'll be another four or five to sign and that takes you up to the year 2010, so that means they're right on schedule.

Charlotte: Let me ask you another question. Where do you think these planes that are dropping the aerosol claims – where you do you think those planes are coming out of? Do you have any idea what country is launching them?

Alan: I'm sure there is more in the U.S. than anywhere else because you've got so much – there's vast territory there and especially desert lands and so on where there are bases where they could have many of them. I've noticed they're white jets. They're military jets, very big jets actually, long and they're white, there's no markings on them. It's interesting when you go back into H.G. Well's book, "Shape of Things To Come," remembering that he was a member of this Royal Institute for International Affairs and employed as a propagandist for them who would write predictive programming in novel form. He mentioned in that particular book the two world wars that would come up followed by another one, a final one in the Middle East and he said that the British would begin in Basra and it's true enough. That's where the British are in Iraq right now and that would become the base for a huge international Air Force; and sure enough, they're building the biggest runways and hangers that they even have in the U.S. That's to be the headquarters for this police of the world. He called it "The Freemasons of the Air" and even in his book the job that these planes had to do was go over all the countries and gas them. Spray them from the air.

George: You know I've seen those planes over Kilkenny, Ireland and I've also seen them over London. The operations are worldwide as far as I've been to those countries within the last year and a half, so they are overseas and America.

Alan: I'm thinking too on the scale that they have them and the amounts of chemicals they've been spraying since 1998 across the world, they had to have been starting to make those chemicals back at the end of World War II to have such an incredible stock already to go.

Charlotte: Alan, you personally feel that people with compromised immune systems are susceptible?

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Particularly. It's not that they're – it's the people with compromised – the poor food, the antibiotics, the crap that is put into our bodies. Okay I have another question for you when we come back.

George: Can you hold over after the top of the hour for a little while, Alan?

Alan: Sure I can.

George: We'll bring you back and we'll continue that questioning by Charlotte. She's got some crackerjack questions down here for you.

Charlotte: Pop, pop, pop.

George: Boy, you can answer them too, Alan. Thank you very much.

HOUR 3:

Charlotte: Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is Charlotte Littlefield Brown with George Butler. We're broadcasting live from the fourth floor museum the former location or the historical location of the Texas book depository and our guest is Alan Watt. Alan, thank you for continuing on with us.

Alan: Yes, I'm glad to be here.

Charlotte: I have a question for you. I find all this information very sobering and one of my questions is –

we know we've got approximately 200 CFR's in the federal system and leadership positions setting the agenda et cetera. How many of these elitists, for failure of a better word I'm just going to call them elitists, the people that are aware that there's population reduction underway and all the brainwashing and not just brainwashing, mind control. How many do they number do you think? Is it 5,000, 6,000? Have you ever sat down to contemplate physically how many of these people, how large it is, including the regular people that they've brought into their circle?

Alan: Including them, I'm sure you've got maybe all together – they say three percent of the world's population own the world. They own it financially, three percent.

Charlotte: Three percent of the total 6-point-whatever billion it is you think?

Alan: That's right. Three percent own the wealth of the planet and the same 3 percent they're also taking over the food supply. That's the big Heinz and all these big ones and agri-food businesses, Archer Daniel Midlands, Monsanto all these companies, ConAgra. They own the food supplies of the world too. You've just seen the wife of Rothschild in a partnership with her husband has just taken over the vast tracts of India. They put the old farmers out of business. They're taking over the land and they're going to start exporting their own brands of foods, which are modified, to the world from India. They own the pharmaceutical industries and the banking industries of the planet. You always find that the same families that own the banks also own pharmaceutical industries and you can go back to ancient Egypt and find the same there. It's the same darn thing, same MO [modus operandi]. Three percent roughly own it all. There's a three percent of the world's population at any one time they figure are aware of what's really happening but they're powerless to do it because they don't have the wealth to push or oppose it.

Seven percent of the population comprise the military, the bureaucrats, the police and so on to keep this system in operation, to enforce the system. That means that the rest of the public are just the masses, who are totally conditioned in all ages, who go with whatever flow they're told to go with, and that's why they chose a front called democracy because they said many years ago that the vast majority of the public will always go and vote the way they want them to do so. That's why they chose this front of democracy.

Charlotte: Sure. It would keep the people calm also.

George: It sounds good, doesn't it? I mean we're going to give everyone a vote but we're going to use these electronic machines that we can control the outcome, right?

Alan: It wouldn't matter as long as they have the right to groom and present to the public the candidates that definitely will be selected, not the outsiders.

George: It's also a big play. It's like a Broadway musical or something. It's been scripted and being directed.

Alan: That's what Quigley said. He said that all presidents and prime ministers are picked by the Royal Institute for International Affairs or the Council on Foreign Relations. They're picked in advance, of all parties, and their advisers too are picked. That's all they have to have. He says the lesser politicians down beneath them they're allowed to debate within each other for brownie points for their careers as long as the ones at the top belong to that royal society, that Royal Institute for International Affairs, so the agenda is set anyway. That's why and I knew this growing up. I saw different parties going in and out, and conservative and labor and so on, and I saw the same world agendas put out by the United Nations with each change of government carry forward with this agenda without a hitch, regardless of who seemed to be in power. It never faltered. Now why hasn't a party ever gone into power and just tossed out all the laws that the last bunch made if they were all wrong? It doesn't happen.

George: Once they join the club of big government then they get bigger. They consolidate power on a stateist or a centralist basis, federalist type of systems and they won't let up because they benefit themselves and it's this false self, this glorified self that they seem to be feeding I guess.

Alan: It's also the agenda because Karl Marx wrote about it. The first thing you must do, he said, is to create nationalism before you have communism or socialism, you create nationalism because that centralizes

power in one main place, then once you have nationalism and you've given the same system across the world you create treaties that bind them towards world government, towards a singular government. The essence was to create centralized government first of all by bringing in nationalism, and that's really what your civil war was all about. It was to bring in centralized government and control and that's why Karl Marx telegraphed Lincoln congratulating him in saving the union, he said because it's imperative to have centralized government. That's in your Congressional records.

George: You know we were in Washington, D.C. a couple of weeks ago. We went in the Lincoln Memorial and inside there it says "The Temple." Isn't that what the inscription on the wall says? I believe it described that building as a temple.

Alan: It is.

Charlotte: I know the one I like is at the Jefferson Memorial. It says something along the lines of "on the altar of God I swear my undying hostility to any government attempt to control the minds of free men."

George: Boy, I like that one.

Charlotte: That's my favorite.

George: Hey, I'll go for that. Charlotte has a way of getting through the bottom line, you know that Charlotte?

Alan: You should also around and look at the Masonic rotunda they put up after Kennedy was shot where you are there, because you'll see the obelisk there and its reflection in the water. They always have an obelisk with its reflection in the water. That's the sun and the moon. That's the male, the female and the little flame coming out of the top of the obelisk, although it's in stone, meaning the seed is pure that goes on with the next generation of that lineage.

Charlotte: Let me ask you this, Alan. How did they allow – I don't mean to challenge what we're talking about but if they are in so much control how come they couldn't – how did the population get as large as it did?

Alan: They weren't sure how many wars they'd have to fight to bring about world government. They were keeping incredible statistics during World War I and II and then during the Korean War too and they realized that eventually around the time of Korea they didn't need as many troops as they were always breeding up the next generation of troops. They didn't need as many as they had before, especially since the U.S. had been given – authorized by Britain to take over the role of Britain in pushing for this world government. They would finance it from the U.S. They would supply the troops. They would be policemen of the world and they wrote about this as far back as the 1930's and in '38 in Sydney, Australia the big meeting there they talked about the U.S. being the world's policemen after this coming war with Germany. Then after that they said that the U.S. will come forward in strength on a couple of occasions, falter, and then go forward, and then falter finally back and submerge itself, then China was to take over from the U.S. as the policemen of the world.

George: Wars have been helpful in mobilizing people and organizing people around a common enemy and so forth, but now as far as being efficient in reducing the population, have they really been able to reduce the population in any great number?

Alan: Yes, absolutely. When you look into many of the books – I've got books from 1910 onwards. There were tremendous arguments back then because the British population had not only been steady but actually falling. People in Britain were obeying and doing what they were told and Charles Galton Darwin said it in his book, he says, we can convince the people to go after material goods, it means we'll have to give them more money; and they really hated to do that. They'd rather take it all from you. He said to pay up for a motor car, an automobile, he says they might be willing to forego a child; and sure enough, the population in Britain had been dropping drastically for many, many years. So much so that Maggie Thatcher when she opened up the floodgates to immigration, mainly from India, her excuse in the papers was that there's not

enough people being born in Britain to pay off the national debt. So even when you obey and you're very good and you reduce your population, they open the doors and bring it right back up and beyond with foreign immigration. Most of statistics they're giving you in the U.S. is from immigrants. That's why it seems to go higher. It's all from immigration and they know this and it's the same in the whole Western world. That's the main reason for immigration; it's partly to fool the public, cram them all into the cities, give you the feeling of overpopulation, while you really have less and less children all the time.

George: Also coupled with this you have a change in fertility rates? You were saying earlier in the interview that our fertility rates are down substantially.

Alan: Men are three quarters sterile.

George: So that's going to take care of some of the population by degree there also.

Alan: Another part of it – you see the fastest growing industry in the U.S. and Canada and the Western world is actually fertility clinics, because not only the men are dropping with this being infertile, women too are coming down with lots of – mainly from Candida and different other strains that they're getting from promiscuity. The fallopian tubes are becoming blocked. These particular infections travel all over the ovaries and they cause tremendous problems there. We have been attacked and that's part of the reason I'm sure they encourage promiscuity was to – including herpes and all the other things that came out of nowhere. I'm sure these are all man-made diseases. If you to bring change through a war, you see it's a war to reduce the population. What do you do in a war? You use weaponry and we know that the easiest thing that they can do, they've written books on it, is to create new types of viruses and bacterium; and then what do you do? How do you get the public to actually do it? You encourage promiscuity.

George: How about AIDS? Is that one of the mechanisms also?

Alan: I have no doubt. I have no doubt at all. I mean Kissinger I think it was in '73 declared that the greatest threat to the state of the nation, he says, the greatest threat is overpopulation and then he allocated millions of dollars towards finding ways to find something which would destroy the immune system of people.

George: It does that I guess. I mean is it getting worse worldwide? Now you said Africa was one of the countries that was disseminated population-wise. Is that still continuing there?

Alan: Yes it is and it's worse in certain areas than in others. I think Zaire has an incredible rate of it. Many documentaries have been put out by even official sources on it. They're dying even faster now that we've given them all these drugs. We're all paying now, the U.S., Canada and Britain, we're paying to give drugs that will not be used here because they're so lethal, so they're dropping even faster with these drugs that we're giving them.

George: We had a missionary over in Malawi. It's a little country there, Lake Malawi and the country's name is Malawi and this was 20, 25 years ago. She stayed at a church during one Wednesday evening dinner. At that point, at that time 25 years ago Malawi had a 20 percent AIDS rate of prenatal women.

Alan: It's terrible.

George: I don't know what they have now. It was one of the earlier countries with a high rate of AIDS.

Alan: Yes and the problem too is when you're seeing the documentaries on it, the youngsters there have been given the western culture – what they think is Western culture. They wear their hats on backwards. They get all this stuff flown to them by the U.N., the baggy pants and transistor radios and iPods and so on, and they make their own booze at night and that's all they do is copy what they think the West does and they're promiscuous and it's a disaster. However, I think it's a planned disaster because going back and reading the writings of the top economists from the days of Thomas Malthus, who worked for the Crown of England and who worked for the East India Company and so on, and then John Stewart Mill, they actually put categories of people that would have to be annihilated because they would not be able to fit in with the

white man's economic structure and they carry along under the Darwinist theories. The Darwinist theories that “inferior types” as they called them that came into a superior culture – if a superior culture didn't destroy them they'd be brought down by the inferior. They had categories of people. We're talking about the ultimate racism here and they are racist at the top. They are eugenicists at the top and they have given lists of people that would have to be eradicated, including the American Indians. Any culture that would not adopt or they called it “mimic” the white man's system would have to perish.

Charlotte: I feel sick to my stomach.

George: We're talking about not only a culture, a consolidation of culture you would say, worldwide, with certain ideas in common there. We're dressing the same it seems like all over the world now, but you're saying that there's coming about a new cultural world culture. Is that basically what you're saying?

Alan: That's exactly it. That's what Brzezinski talked about in his book, the creation of a world culture. There's books just coming out now, 50 years after the event, with declassified information – it's always about 50 years after the event because the public don't care what happened in the past – admitting that CIA and London, England with MI6 and 5 with branches all across Europe as well created the 20th century culture, music, arts, entertainment and so on. They financed it. They decided what you'd see, what things you would hear about, what you would mimic, et cetera. They gave us the culture. The culture is not our own.

Charlotte: Alan, that brings me to a question. After the break, perhaps when we come back, maybe you can tell us how do you think our culture would have evolved? What would a more natural evolution look like and is there any possibility?

George: Hey Alan, I can't wait for your answer on this one, okay? We're going to take a break and we'll be right back, Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: We're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository and it fronts right on Dealey Plaza. We're commemorating the memory of our late President, John Fitzgerald Kennedy, who was assassinated here out on the street November 22, 1963. Alan, welcome back to our program.

Alan: I'm glad to be here.

George: I think Charlotte put a question on you, didn't she?

Charlotte: You've done a tremendous amount of research and I was wondering surely you've had some – you've formed some opinions or thoughts on that matter.

Alan: Absolutely and it's not so easy. It's definitely not so easy. When we go back to realize that people like Bertrand Russell, who was a big player with Tavistock and this whole culture creation business, when he said that we shall create a hedonistic narcissistic society where people will be disassociated from each other; I have to agree, it has been successful. People live in their little boxes isolated pretty well from each other. We've seen the wars on families and everything else where people are dysfunctional. Families are often dysfunctional, especially when they still watch mainstream entertainment. It's meant to make you dysfunctional because you will mimic what you see on stage. Then they've been very, very successful and we've never been given the option to decide what kind of society we would like. The public have never been given this and as I say that's one of the reasons that the Royal Institute's that Margaret Thatcher called this International Affairs Institute and the Council on Foreign Relations that Thatcher called herself too. She said this is a parallel government of ex-presidents and prime ministers who are unelected by the people and therefore they can have their power behind the scenes, the real power but not the appearance of power. That's why they had already decided the public could never ever make decisions on their own because they were too divisive. There were too many irreconcilable problems between races, religions, and so on.

Charlotte: That's what they said, right?

Alan: That's right.

Charlotte: I mean that is not necessarily reality.

Alan: It's not really and yet it is too, because they intensified any differences amongst the peoples. They've often been behind funding the groups that caused racial tensions and even gender tensions and all the rest of it. In fact the CIA ran the feminist movement and funded it from the beginning.

Charlotte: Sure. The good news—It's hard to stomp out goodness.

Alan: Yes, it's hard and yet the indoctrination at least in one generation is still with them and people go through what they call “routines.” They don't really talk from the heart. What they do is they go through their repertoires and routines that have been instilled in them full of slogans et cetera and they start arguing before you know it because they've been programmed. People have been programmed and most folk--

George: Yes, you sort of seed into your own children what you've been subjected too, right? Not knowing how good or bad it might be?

Charlotte: Well here's my experience as a mother is that I believe that my children were born in an essential goodness and that I interfered on behalf of my culture in a lot of ways. Like, for example, don't touch that, it does not belong to you. You know these things that I passed on to them. Of course, I'm not all-powerful. The media has already stepped in. They were involved in the raising of my children from early on. I have a rule at my house and when I was growing up my dad said that the television was broke, but in fact he cut the end off.

George: Oh, that was wicked. Wasn't that bad, Alan?

Charlotte: I grew up to be an electrician so that I could fix that cord, but I understood the wisdom later and of course I've gone years in my household where – in fact just this past year there has been no television allowed.

George: It's un-American to be against television.

Charlotte: I will allow and you're absolutely right. People parrot. George had a wonderful little bird that flies back and forth on his website and it's the secret truth website, another show. It says that the world's full of parrots and it's true. We don't – we aren’t allowed to think for ourselves. It's very cruel that when people do have that curiosity within them that they go on their hunt to find information and to find things and they end up in quagmire and they're definitely not supported. Independent people and independent thinking is absolutely not embraced in our culture right now.

Alan: Yes it's not. In fact as part of the charter of the United Nations, they're against individualism. They're against it because you cannot control an individual.

George: With a collective you can manage a collective more easily.

Charlotte: And children, going back to the natural state of a human being, when they're young a child will play with any other human being. It doesn't matter.

Alan: Doesn't matter who they are.

Charlotte: It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter what they look like. It doesn't matter, anything, whatsoever, children will play with other children, period, and there's a tendency to share. Not always but there is tendency to – because you can’t have enjoyment if you’re all by yourself, so children will seek other children to cooperate with so that they can have fun. I'm not saying that they won't share their toys and stuff like that, but this concept – when I was in college they taught me that economics – what was the meaning of economics? It was the managing of limited resources, the balance between limited resources and unlimited

wants and desires, or needs and desires or whatever.

George: It sounds like sustainable development of growth to me.

Charlotte: Yes, but that very basis of that definition how we define what society is, frankly that did not fit well with me. It doesn't fit well with me today. I don't know that I initially have all the right answers and the directions to go, but the language is a very tricky thing and of course we've been controlled by it, but I think we can start on helping other people by the language that we use, and Alan, I have to compliment you. You are one of the most well spoken people.

George: He's a wordsmith primo.

Charlotte: You're a phenomenal communicator and you're a man of your time and we greatly appreciate everything that you're doing to help everybody understand more clearly what's happening to us.

George: This language thing, the neuron-linguistic programming or something like that, I guess words have power, don't they?

Alan: Tremendous power and they've known this for thousands of years and that's why they put it into the holy books: “in the beginning was the word,” because the word when spoken it has tremendous impact on the recipient. They knew these sciences again thousands of years ago. That's why even in ancient Greece there was one language for the common people and those professional orators – professional orators were licensed in ancient Greece and Rome. They had licenses because what they could say and how they could put it over to the public could literally have wars beginning on the establishment if they decided to do so, so they limited the ordinary peoples vocabulary. It's called “linguistic minimalism” and if you noticed even the dictionaries for the last 150 years have been getting thinner and thinner and thinner as they would take words out of the dictionaries and you end up with linguistic minimalism, where you cannot convey a complete thought to another. You see, that's the purpose of it. In George Orwell's "1984" he has a scene in there in that book where the Department of Words and the dictionary are discussing that very thing and then one man pipes in. He says, "I see, brother." He says, "so when there's no more words there can be no more crime thought," which is true. If you can't think and you don't have the words to express a thought, you could never be accused of thinking out a crime. That's how absurd it would get towards the end.

George: The department of partial thoughts, right?

Alan: That's right and if you notice today, that's what's coming along the pike. They're putting in all these systems. They want to test everyone, annually eventually, adults too, and give them psychological testing to see if you have wrong think, right think and all the rest of it. That's coming and we sit back and we think we can't believe it's coming, but it actually is coming, like everything else that seems so absurd until they introduce it. It's just like the inoculations in Maryland there now is compulsory. You can't believe it but it's happening.

George: Didn't they call 2,000 people into some courtroom the other day? Where was that, in Maryland or where was it?

Alan: I think it was in Maryland. So it's coming and then you go back all the way to the League of Nations and that was a mandate of theirs was to ensure that the public would take all of the inoculations they decided to give them.

George: Can you hold over until 1 o'clock Central time?

Alan: Sure I can.

George: A couple of more segments and then we'll finish it up and we've got some people coming in from COPA. Hang in there. We're going to be right back, Alan. This is getting better and better all the time. Thank you, sir. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield.

George: We're broadcasting live from the Texas School Book Depository here in Dallas, Texas at 411 Elm Street. Come on down here and examine this library. They have several good displays and exhibitions. Don't they have one about the assassination, possible different explanations of it?

Charlotte: There's a wall here of about six different theories.

George: I'd say about six different ones and then COPA (Coalition on Political Assassinations) is meeting here in Dallas. We're going to be interviewing John Judge at 1 o'clock in about 30 minutes and he's the one of the organizers of the COPA, which stands for (Coalition on Political Assassinations). Right now we've been talking to and talking with and listening to very intensely Alan Watt. Welcome back to our program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: This system the way I describe it sometimes is that we're embedded in a system of electromagnetic radiation that surrounds us and that's a mechanism by which is used to impregnate or convey into us or transmit into us certain ideas.

Alan: Absolutely it's the best; television alone is the best tool ever created and they simply want to go the next step of having transmissions going directly into your brain. That's also in the UN treaty on Weather Warfare because that's one of the effects they could induce is a secondary signal on the main carrier signal of the HAARP facilities. They can actually put thoughts into your head.

George: What I have, I have an idea I call grand unification of reality and what it does it takes all these synergistic inputs and ideas and influences and analyzes those and says what's really going on here and that's really what you've been doing over your whole lifetime looking at those different factors. Is that true?

Alan: That is true. You have to look at everything that goes in to your reality or your culture and you realize as I say now it's even been admitted. That helps an awful lot that it's admitted to that your culture is created for you. Plato even talked about it. It's given by the top down because anything that's grassroots could have unforeseen events – it could have ripple events going through the society and those at the top would lose control, therefore they knew thousands of years ago that all culture had to be given from the top, authorized by the top and led by the top, all the changes within culture. Plato talked about the fashion industry, the music industry and the drama industry 2,300 years ago how they were so influential in directing the thoughts and the behavior of those who viewed and listened and watched.

Charlotte: What do you think about the way the entertainers are paraded in front of us? My daughters, I try to explain it to them. I said well they're people and we celebrate them so we call them celebrities, and maybe some day and I celebrate you and whatever, but it's a very interesting phenomenon. There's a lot of speculation about Britney Spears and that she's a mind control victim.

George: People know more about these entertainers and these stars than they know about what really counts it seems like.

Alan: That's the idea. You see, we as the masses, the masses follow the stars. It's like in the old occultic, so they give you stars.

George: Hey, I've been trying to look for a star but it's over clouded here.

Alan: That's right and sometimes you get a fallen star and they always get them back up there again. We follow the stars and just a tongue-in-cheek way of describing the occult systems that run our world. The holy wood, the holly wood, the staff of the holly tree, ancient symbols of the occult and that's why they call the place Hollywood. In the '60's they had an international meeting in England that went for weeks with the CFR (the Council on Foreign Relations), all the big moguls of media were in it and entertainment and the ones in Britain for the Royal Institute for International Affairs. It was in the newspapers at the time and they said the purpose was to decide which country would be given the task to push a world culture through entertainment

primarily on the people of the world, and they concluded eventually they'd give the job primarily to Hollywood. Sure enough, Hollywood and the music industry, much music et cetera is what's drummed into the youngsters including the cartoon industry. They even have cartoon series now coming out in Japan we'll see here shortly and it's about youngsters who can't find a woman and they bond with these cyborg females. This is all to get us used to the idea that nothing is normal anymore. When there's no normal, there's nothing to compare normal to, then you'll accept the next step and the next step: the cloned humans, the partially cloned humans, all of that stuff. That's what the whole thing has been about for the last 30-odd years or so. When you have nothing to compare normalcy to, it's easy to get you in flux and then they can bring more and more changes and new types of humans forward very quickly and we won't really complain so much because we'll be so confused what is normal.

George: They've tried to take away standards and I guess that's basically what you just said that standards have gone by the wayside and so it's social moral, relativist view. Anything goes. There are no standards. There are not set principles. I mean you sort of learn as you go and it's situation ethics, right? Just sort of pick up your feelings. Get in touch with your feelings right?

Alan: That's it.

George: Not when you reason. Not with reason or logic but sort of feel good. It's a feely good society it sounds like.

Alan: Narcissism. It's narcissist, feel good. Always rationalize whatever you do for your own ego sake. Save your ego and that's actually the definition of a psychopath. They have given us a psychopathic culture to follow. In fact, we live in a psychopathic culture worldwide with money, where there's never enough for most folk and we try and emulate those at the top. Once again, the stars at the top that you're given to follow and we call it success. When you claw, stab and cunningly get to the top you're successful, which means there's an awful lot of people at the bottom that are unsuccessful. It's about winners and losers, so that's not a natural humane system. This is a psychopathic system that they gave us a long time ago.

Charlotte: I'll agree with that. I think children they want to play together and of course there's all kinds of studies that say that will eventually go into competition or whatever. Have you followed any of Jordan Maxwell's work? He did a piece and it's viewable on Google online. It's "The Occult World of Commerce."

Alan: I haven't seen that one.

Charlotte: Oh Alan, I would highly recommend. It's quite a laugh. As knowledgeable as you are, you might find it actually a little bit of humor in all this sadness. What about – there's an Irish person that originates from Ireland. His name is Michael Tsarion. He runs with Jordan Maxwell. What do you know about him?

Alan: Well, I'll just say this--

Charlotte: Well, he's out there. I mean he's out there. I'd love to know what you think.

Alan: I'll just say this about these people. They all know each other very well. They all come out with intelligence, which is truth, but then they always tack on the same endings to it, which throws you off into outer space, which is counter intelligence as far as I view it. That's my opinion, right? When people want to find truth you must be careful what you let in, because you are the guard of your own mind and they can be very persuasive and often they come out, too, with what seems to be certain information for the first time. That's what generally grabs people, but they all know each other. I can't tell you too much actually about this, but I've had offers to go along with certain things where I'd be heavily financed. Guaranteed best selling books and so on if I would just go along with the usual conspiracy stuff and bring in the alien agenda at the end and I've refused it.

Charlotte: I see, I see. Okay.

George: So what you're saying in several cases is not what people really want to hear. Do people want to hear the truth or not, the real truth?

Alan: They'll want to hear it but you have professional people out there that can start off the right way, which as I say is intelligence, but then they'll – why spin it off into something you could never alter? If this was aliens, for instance, right, then find me an alien so I can complain and change things; because that will never happen, which means that you leave the politicians and social activism alone. What's the point if aliens are doing it, right? It's the same thing – if it's written in the stars then it's predictive programming. It's fate. There's nothing you can do.

Charlotte: What about David Icke? Of course is the person that comes to mind when you say the alien thing. So you feel that he basically – okay I get it. I don't have to say it out loud but he basically ended with the alien conclusion.

Alan: First you grab your audience. You get the fans and then you spin it. I've seen over the years with different ones and 20 years ago, one man was set out to start the foundations that they all build on top with his own special interpretations of the Sumerian tablets which is absolute nonsense.

George: We'll be right back, Alan. We've got to take a short break. We'll end up this hour. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler along with...

Charlotte: Charlotte Littlefield Brown.

George: Charlotte, what do you think about the sixth floor museum? It's here within the Texas School Book Depository building in Dallas, Texas at 411 Elm Street. They have quite an exhibit here.

Charlotte: Right. I can tell you they've added a seventh floor where they showcase all the films from the general public who was welcoming the president, so they've got films coming in all the time. When I say film I don't mean scripted, these are home movies from that time period and as people pass away they're in their wills. I know a lot of people pass them on to the museum for posterity I guess.

George: We talked to several people about the sixth floor museum and originally it may have had more of a monolithic or one-headed view but now they're trying to open up themselves to allow a few more ideas about what really went on here on November 22, 1963, President John Fitzgerald Kennedy was assassinated right out in front on the street here. Right close to the Texas School Book Depository and there's great controversy how that really went down. Earlier we had been talking with Alan Watt and welcome back to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here with you.

George: You've been here and really looked at this before in detail, have you not?

Alan: Yes. It's an occult slaying.

George: The symbols mean a lot to you, don't they, these different symbols that have been created around here?

Alan: Oh, no doubt, absolutely. That was picked for a display of a sacrifice to the whole planet. The whole world saw that on television.

Charlotte: Alan, do you think that they actually – this particular location was designed – because there's a triangle. You know like you said the symbolism. The dragon on the bank and the location of the pyramid and the arch and these occultic symbology. Here's what I'm trying to get at is how deep is this? Was this something like okay we'll have this set up over here in case we ever have to knock someone off. We'll do it over here, or was it just that we have so much of these types of structures and it's so persuasive in our culture?

Alan: You do have so many in the states. The U.S. has so many of them it's just staggering.

Charlotte: Yes it is. I mean of course Washington, D.C., all the symbology there. The question I guess I'm asking is do you think that this area was prepared or it just happens to be that it was so persuasive that it fit the bill for what they needed?

Alan: That particular location definitely fitted the bill, even to do with where the car would slow, where it would speed up, even though they didn't follow instructions. All these drivers are taught when anything goes wrong they hit the accelerator. This guy actually slowed down. You're right enough; they have this triangle really, these three roads all converging into one. Again, the trident of old Neptune and that place at one time I believe was flooded that area.

Charlotte: George noticed that where the president was the bullets actually hit him was on a slope. It's going down and where the fence was was actually at a higher angle so it was quite a clear shot. George estimated about 75 feet and I would agree with that, and additionally the front end of the car was on a decline, so it was easier, clear.

George: The windshield would not present a barrier to any frontal shot.

Charlotte: There we go.

George: See what I mean?

Alan: That's right.

George: Because the front of the car was lower than the back, so the front windshield would not present any kind of a problem to anyone shooting from the front at the car. That's what I seen.

Alan: Sure. There's no doubt on that, plus whatever hit him had to be high velocity and the Carcano rifle that Oswald supposedly had was a mail-order rifle that had not been altered and Carcano was one of the worst inaccurate rifles ever made.

George: And the action on it was not that good.

Alan: Bolt action, heavy and to put off three rapid shots and never lose your target and a moving target at that distance is just – even the military said it was pretty well impossible with that actual rifle.

George: They've got Bob Groden over here at this meeting here being held at the Lawrence Hotel here in Dallas and so he's an authority on photographic evidence. They've got quite a bit at this COPA meeting that's taking place. They have quite a few. The Coalition on Political Assassinations is what's happening. It's a regional meeting. It's November 22 through the 25th here at the Lawrence Hotel in Dallas, Texas, and they've got quite a few speakers and we're going to be interviewing one soon, but the speech that we started off we sort of cheated a little bit. I know maybe you didn't hear exactly what we did on that speech. Did you hear the beginning of that or not?

Alan: Not the very beginning, no.

Charlotte: George did a War of the Worlds on it.

George: Yeah, we did a War of the Worlds but we were there at the speech.

Charlotte: George set it up. He said that it's April 27th--

George: I said welcome to the Waldorf Astoria and I'm George Butler reporting along with Charlotte Littlefield, and I named the date and I said our President would be speaking here momentarily. We had the presidential hail to the chief and all that, okay? We tried to attract attention in this way you know? In other words, that speech is like you said on your site that you described that speech it's so insightful and so people need to really look at that speech and we were just trying to think of some way that we could maybe introduce that speech to people in a little bit different way, you know?

Alan: It is. I mean you have a president talking about a secret society that really does not believe in democracy because they said democracy is so powerful democratic countries really cannot go against it. It's so powerful and in democratic countries you have certain laws and so on you have to go through to do anything, whereas these characters don't have to. They can just go over all laws and pull off whatever they wish to pull off, as was demonstrated with Kennedy's killing, and yet this cloak of silence that comes round the whole darn thing. They even have, apart from the occultic symbology and the dragons on top of the courthouse and so on, the three unworthy craftsmen. You always have three unworthy craftsmen where you're pulling off a big stunt for the Great Work and so you have the three tramps there, the vagrants coming off the train.

George: Oh yes. Is that what they're for?

Alan: And the 9/11 deal the mainstream media said there were three Jews on top of a building taking photographs. They were lifted. There's always three and even in Jack the Ripper he talks about the unworthy "Jewes," that's what they call it in High Masonry, the three unworthy craftsmen. That's what it really means. You always have the same symbology around these high occultic assassinations.

Charlotte: Alan, do you think that we are going to have another strike against us?

Alan: If it takes a strike to make you get to your knees and obey the next set of rules it will happen. They'll stop at nothing because they have a war on the public and it's by any means possible. In fact that was one of the tenants that Cecil Rhodes brought into the Rhodes Society that became the Royal Institute for International Affairs. The end justifies the means, so whatever is necessary will be done to make it so.

Charlotte: They've got to find this boring, I mean, or not boring, but what do they want? The power, the money? They've got it all.

Alan: They believe that they are the most evolved people on the planet, and they're psychopathic but they don't see themselves being unnatural. They go by the laws of nature where they look at the animal world the food chain and the high predators at the top of the food chain so they don't see themselves as psychopathic. They see themselves as the natural inheritors of the earth with the right to rule the lessers; the profane they call them, those in the darkness, those who can't figure things out, the inferior or "junk genes" as they quip amongst themselves. Plato called them the ITS. The general population were called ITS, they were not human, so you have this incredible eugenics, a form of racism or class racism at the top which they're proud of, really believing that they are the inheritors of the world who have always power, at least within the monied system going back thousands of years. They've run the royalties. The royalties are all part of it. They've run the monied system in all of its forms, down through the ages, and its commerce as well, and it runs society and so they plan and direct the future. The only problem they've had down through the ages is the fact they had to have given massive ongoing indoctrination to keep the people dumb and stupid and it would be much easier if they could just simply create new types of humans to be servants and workers that will cost less to feed and do more work and so on and cannot think for themselves. That's the object of the new type of human they want to bring in.

George: So instead of trans-humanism manifesting in a higher evolved, that can also occur. It can go where they can evolve themselves through trans-humanism techniques to a higher level and then devolve the other part of it, the worker part to a lower level.

Alan: Yes.

Charlotte: Alan, gosh is this it? I wanted to ask you a question about the bible. Obviously they brought us our religion, right?

Alan: Yes, there's no doubt. They boast about it at the top.

George: Alan Watt, thank you very much for your interview and your time and most of all, your work in this area. You're trying to enlighten the world and trying to bring the world out of this delusion, this ignorant

state, and you've done a really fine job in doing this. You seem tireless in all the endeavors that you do and everything else, we thank you so very much, Alan Watt. Thank you.

Alan: It's been a pleasure to be on and give me a call after you're finished and I'll tell you a few things I haven't mentioned.

George: Okay sir. I'll certainly do that. Thank you, Alan Watt.

Alan: Bye now.

George: Bye-bye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER
October 14, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Oct. 14, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The World Review Commentary." This is your host, George Butler. Today we have Alan Watt. He's a fine guest. He's an author, thinker, philosopher, songwriter, and performer. Welcome to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: I could have read your whole thing but – I mean you've got what? Tell our listening audience, I've quizzed you on this before. How did you awaken – at what age did you start awakening to the truth and your journey towards truth seeking?

Alan: I really started very young when I was really toddling around, before I went to school even, just by going through various people's homes and listening to the conversations and mainly their arguments between the adults. It was always over money and the basic things like rent and food and so on, and this was in Britain that had ruled a good part of the world and that's what made me wonder, how come, if that was the case, that only a couple of hundred families in London owned everything and the rest of the people did not. They had nothing really in those days. It showed me that there was some kind of rigged system on the go back then and so I got into the old, old history books, the ones that hadn't been tampered with so much written before the 1900's.

George: You're saying that before 1900 the year the books were more authentic and they're more authoritarian, truthful. Is that your view?

Alan: Yes, because you understand that most folk prior to that era had been pretty well illiterate and so the literate class could publish many books for themselves, and since they were the ones who already owned the structure of Britain and its empire, then they were more candid about what they were doing. It wasn't until about after the 1900's, especially after World War I that they really started to alter history with each republication. They began to abridge books and literally, like George Orwell said, a lot of history went down the "memory hole" and simply disappeared from the regular books.

George: I was looking into Pearson, which is a British company, the other day and they say in Wikipedia, I'm just going by Wikipedia – actually I think I looked it up on some database and they were saying that they were the largest educational publishers in the world. Does that sound right?

Alan: It's very probable.

George: Prentice-Hall I think is one of their main publishing houses.

Alan: That's right and what we find today in Europe especially in Britain and in the Americas and Canada you have the same, it's not even a handful of main publishing houses that give you all of your educational books because they want to standardize education worldwide. Therefore, it must all contain the same information or disinformation because it's all done for a social agenda, not to educate you really, and so you

have standardization of the educational system worldwide under the International Education Association.

George: Do you think some of this of course is intentional and then some of it evolved over centuries or millenniums and they are actually refining this system of hidden rule and control? Do you think it sort of evolved and then some of it is really intentional too?

Alan: Some of it may have evolved. However, there's no doubt most of it is intentional. When you go in again into the history books and you realize just how long big meetings, world meetings in a sense have been held comprising of the wealthy families and their control over their countries. Mainly these families even in Europe are all related to each other, regardless of the countries they live in. They cornered every market including the educational market because they plan the society they want. They plan the next 100 years, 200 years. You don't keep power by leaving it to chance. You keep power by planning the future and altering the structure of society to make sure that you're always in charge of it.

George: There was one time that I looked at the Prussian education system and there was one time after being defeated by Napoleon where they said we've got to educate a soldier citizen. Is that sort of like what you're saying, they actually created these solider citizens to protect the wealth?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. Prussia was a big player because Prussia and what became parts of Germany were really into the soldier idea, the soldier aristocrat and so on, and that's where they had the duels. Everybody who was anybody in Prussia amongst the elite had to have at least one saber cut on their face because they were always in these saber fights and duels. That's where the whole militaristic idea which led to World War I and eventually to World War II came from was Prussia. You'll find all the royal houses of Europe who are related together really trace their roots back to Prussia. You have the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha group in London. They now call themselves Windsor. They changed the name in World War I because they had German names and it wasn't very good to motivate the public to fight Germany when your kings and queens had German names.

George: That Saxe-Coburg relates back to the Guelph, House of Guelph and [Vuelph]. Is that accurate?

Alan: It's actually Guelph. It's an old word for wolf.

George: Oh really?

Alan: That's where it comes from and also where your name golf comes from, because all the High Masons play on the golf course. That's where their deals are done. The Guelph families – you'll find if you go into the history of the Americas, the U.S. and Canada, you'll find different place names called Guelph, Mansfield, [Grovenor] and so on. That was because the British Crown gave these families charters to own huge chunks of the Americas and they still do.

George: Could you describe the system overall as a money mind sorcery? It's like they're practicing sorcery on most of the population, the masses?

Alan: There is no doubt about it. Sorcery, really magic, is a way to fool people by illusion.

George: So they're casting these spells through institutions of higher learning? They're using those too, are they not?

Alan: Absolutely. We think of education as being a way to give us skills to survive and compete; and that's part of this whole system of theirs is competition. We all compete. We're taught to from the beginnings of school, but education to them at the top is a way to give a more obedient or create a more obedient society. If you go into the old speeches of Daniel Webster, he gives tremendous speeches about the U.S. and he states that quite openly that the educational system that they have set up in the U.S. is to create a more obedient compliant society.

George: Mark Twain had some very cutting things to say about education too and he said it in his own way. I mean he was so down to earth and common sensical. You know what I mean? I forget one of the sayings.

I'll put it up later, but he said something about the barrel of strawberries: at the top it's okay, but at the bottom it's rotten.

Alan: That's right and he also talked about the myths of America. The myth being that if you just work hard you get to the top. Then he goes into the little dialogue about picking up the pins at the bank and eventually the bank manager giving this little boy a job because he's so hardworking. Then the big boy marries the bank manager's daughter; and then he goes into the real one, the real society where the little boy picks up the pins. The bank manager grabs him and then kicks him out with no reward at all. That's the reality opposed to the myth.

George: I always say a bank robber robs with a gun and these money people with a pen.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And you know what? I used to think the bank robber was a criminal and thief. Now I think he's a folk hero. I'm saying that tongue-in-cheek of course. I don't believe in robbing banks, but they're robbing each other sometimes.

Alan: Once in a while they're allowed a little bit of competition, as long as it's done with their own rules, but these characters literally – I know people in Merrill Lynch investment company and they told me how it works, how the Tokyo Bank is so many hours behind the New York Bank and all the rest of it and how they can tap in. There's hackers all the time, inside trading, and they make millions overnight by transferring money, maybe two or three times, shifting it two or three times to different banks depending on the interest rate while they give the common investor a few percent back on their investments.

George: You know one thing that I see between you and some of the great philosophers of the world and thinkers is that you know about money and you know about the occult. They leave that out. You take someone like Dalai Lama or something. They're all spiritual and they're just pushing some kind of spiritual idea or worldview, but they leave out this money angle and the occult; and I don't think you can leave those out.

Alan: No. I watched the Dalai Lama on a little documentary with one of his "lesser employees," you might say, and I watched him touch his forehead to the top of this lesser's head in these old occultic rituals that they do. All the tops of the religions are part of the control; they control vast amounts of people. Those at the top are always brought into the real world, the world that runs the system here.

George: Would you say that there's a network then of people that really are clued in?

Alan: Absolutely. There's no doubt about it.

George: When you're describing your own world view or the essence of what is real with true reality, then you're describing a network of people that have mastered or are masters of control and manipulation and mind wash and mind control, right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And they use what, all the 'isms' in the world to do it?

Alan: They use all the 'ologies' and 'isms' and they use all the sciences they can get a hold of, and that's one of the biggest pushes of course and that came from Frankford School and so on, the educational system of today. I think Gatto has a fantastic book out on the hidden or the secret forms of education for the Americas, but it was for the whole world in fact and it all came out from Germany in the 1800's, again with the Prussian guys on top who designed it. They wanted a compliant society, societies that would be the mass-man; they'd act as a mass-unit rather than individuals. They said in their own writings they'd have to destroy individuality and the rights of the individual for a compliant society, a well behaved ordered society.

George: You seem to dwell a lot on individualism because that's really the way that you nurtured your own

view. Would that be correct?

Alan: There's no doubt. The whole thing about school is conformity. From the day you go into it, it's conformity. It's all moving at the same time in gymnastics, doing the same thing, clapping your hands even when you're five at the same time. Repeat after me. It's all mass training and again that came from the old Frankfort School and the missionaries like John Dewey and all the others who were sent out to bring this into effect. They said that individuality must be destroyed. It was the only enemy they had towards this mass control which they were looking forward to.

George: What you're saying maybe is that individuals could come to the conclusion that you have come to about the way it really works, so they don't want individuals, right?

Alan: They don't and they also knew that for every step of the agenda, which they had figured out a long time ago, there would be repercussions and eventually grassroots organizations would set themselves up, so they thought they could train the leaders for the events and they would start up the grassroots movements, their own opposition, and lead them round in circles. That's what we have today.

George: You have a dialectic sort of maze of conflicts of different groups fighting one another, is that right?

Alan: That's right. To get something happening on a large scale in society, you've got to create a ripple that effects the masses; and they know within the masses there will be someone who will set up an opposition to it. If you set up your own opposition who says all the right things, eventually you come to a compromise between the two conflicting sides. The compromise is actually what you were after in the first place, because a compromise means that someone lost somewhere along the line.

George: In other words, someone's giving up both sides or giving up their real principles.

Alan: That's right.

George: Or their very heartfelt views, whatever they might be, whether they're well intentioned or not.

Alan: That's right. You cannot compromise away freedom. You can't do it. There's no such thing as compromising freedom.

George: You either have freedom or prison, right?

Alan: That's right. Absolutely.

George: Imprisonment, enslavement, I guess it can be said a lot of ways then. What you're saying is that these ideas form a prison, a matrix – getting back to your site, tell us about your site, cuttingthroughthematrix.

Alan: Yes. I've put out talks that I've done over the years going into the histories of the various groups and foundations that help fund all of this. They can download from that site cuttingthroughthematrix hundreds of talks that help to fill in a lot of blanks that you don't get normally in school or in the media for sure. I try and tie it together and show you how all of these groups are interconnected towards a common goal and the goal is not pretty. It's pretty nasty and I know most folk can't really look at it too long because the bad news tends to overwhelm you. However, I always say that to get to heaven you've got to go through hell first, and that's what we have to do.

George: There's an awakening process here that we have to begin awakening up to real true reality, what is. And that's hard to do.

Alan: It's very difficult when you realize we have been going under, like Aldous Huxley said, a scientific indoctrination since we were born. We don't realize that. Prior to television and definitely radio it was much harder to brainwash vast amounts of people in the same formula by the same technique to bring them all to the same conclusions so that they would be of one mind-set. However, with the advent of radio then

television, you'll find that Huxley and Bertrand Russell and many of the big players that were involved in the foundations, the think tanks, especially the ones in psychiatry. Psychiatry is a big player in this. They brought them all in and the marketing companies that knew how to make or motivate people to buy were all brought together to condition vast amounts of the public.

George: Alan, we're going to have to take a break right now but we'll be back in about three minutes. Could we get into some of that psychiatry? There's a Frenchman Louvier, can you talk a little bit about him a little bit too? We'll be back in about three minutes. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Let me say something, a quote from our guest this morning, his name is Alan Watt and listen to what he says. This is a quote out of one of his publications.

"In all ages, in all lands, there have been those who seek truth. This seeking is an individual's search for something more than self, and much more than the confines of this worldly system. It is the seeker, who understands there is more than what meets the eye, who is not afraid and makes the choice to go into the unknown. The process of awaking has begun, the discovery is underway."

This was written in 2007 by Alan Watt. Welcome back to our program, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

George: Those are fine words. The technology angle here, like Kurt Lewin, did he introduce some of the early technology through Tavistock? There was this Frenchman that you speak about at times also.

Alan: There were many of them actually, and the big one that we know of. The idea was to – they knew and had meetings about this. They knew that religion was a big obstacle to bringing a scientifically controlled society and so they brought out Freud that was the big one that they really pushed after Darwin. Darwin was also part of this in fact in his day.

George: Social Darwinism, something like that?

Alan: Yes. Darwinism was to help to obliterate religion and replace it with a new theory – which is just a theory, although it is taught as fact – and that was evolution; and if everything evolved then there's no God, we're on our own, therefore those with the brains and the education should lead the world. That was the whole idea of it, but it was also to bring in an old idea and that was eugenics: the better different types of species, subspecies and so on, and the useless eaters at the bottom, heavily written about at the time of Darwin. Karl Marx wanted to dedicate his fourth or fifth publication of the Communist Manifesto to Darwin, and Darwin was advised not to simply because he had to keep his distance at his stage and where he was based from the Communist party. They're all in bed together and of course the Darwin family already was practicing eugenics because they only married for a few generations into the Wedgwood family. Every wife was a Wedgwood.

They were already practicing eugenics. They believed that through scientific breeding they could create a super-race. This is where the whole idea of Superman came from and the Germans took this up in World War II. The Soviets also tried to practice it on a different scale. They called it the Soviet Man they would create and it's still ongoing today we find through the writings of Aldous Huxley. Aldous Huxley's grandfather remember was the best friend of Darwin and so you always find the same relationships and the same families doing the same part of their agenda, specialized agenda, intergenerationally. Huxley wanted a Brave New World type system where they would breed different types of humans, specially made humans for the particular purpose and that's where we're all going today. It's been on the go non-stop from the beginning of the 1900's. We find that the greatest mathematician whoever existed, Rutherford in Britain. He was the guy who did all the measurements for the pyramids and so on, hired by The Royal Institute, the Royal Society. He worked in his own memoirs about the 1920's. He worked on genetics long before we were told they'd actually discovered the gene. In his own book the man writes he was employed to work on genes. Why would you hire a man who's a mathematician to work on genes if you couldn't actually see them?

George: My gosh. This trans-humanism, is that a good term for our listeners to go in and look up?

Alan: Yes, that's the idea, step by step. I used to wonder how could they bring us into a Brave New World where you have a different categories of humans from the elite all the way down, purpose-made humans, I realized we're actually well on our way. First they introduced the computer, which they didn't have to give the public, remember they already had it for the military-industrial complex. They were the ones who ran internet sites amongst military organizations. They even had one set up with the Soviet Union so that they made sure there was no mistakes, because they are all working apparently against each other, but at the top they're working with each other.

George: They want to coordinate their efforts in other words. That's where the network comes in.

Alan: We find the people who worked at MI6 like Peter Wright clued into this, that it wasn't just the Soviets with their KGB and Britain with its MI6. There was also a party above them that made sure there were no mistakes. They were all working together.

George: There's this thing called the semantic web. Are you familiar with that? It's a new level of the web I believe, as I understand it. I have a very limited knowledge of this, where it's more database and databases interacting through a lot of different new languages with the user online.

Alan: I know about that but what's even more important is this virtual world. This “virtual,” I always laugh at the word virtue.

George: What does that mean? Tell us about that.

Alan: It's a play on the old Masonic virtue. They always go into the virtues. Before you're a Mason you have no virtue. Once you become one you have virtue. You have virtual, not quite reality but almost reality, a different kind of reality.

George: Almost?

Alan: We saw this with the '70’s and '80’s. They showed you these big helmets on children as they were in their own little world playing a virtual game and they put some machines, some of these virtual reality games into I think it was Water World in Canada where they have the fish and so on, the big oceanic fish, and they put a few into Disneyland. What they found was when you go into this virtual world, even for 10 minutes, you can walk up walls, walk across ceilings and do all amazing kinds of things, but they found when you came off the machine and jumped into your car and drove away, almost everyone was driving into someone else. Your brain had adapted so quickly to this.

George: Is this entrainment? Is that a technique what they call entrainment?

Alan: It's part of entrainment. There's no doubt about it. Your brain will adapt so quickly to things which you could not possibly do in reality and it cannot switch back immediately either. You have to relearn how to walk on the ground and drive a car.

George: Or drive a car right?

Alan: Your spatial ability has to come back to you.

George: God that's insightful.

Alan: Now the military-industrial complex (and I've it up on my site) in cahoots with governments are actually doing this. They're collecting all the data from all internet users, coupling it with census data and making a virtual you. One of you somewhere is in a computer system and they've created a virtual world where they have your personality type; your likes, your dislikes; what you do with yourself; your purchases, that kind of thing. They've got a substitute you already inside a computer somewhere.

George: You know recently they've come out with this scanner program that this American came up with on

Wikipedia. Several years ago I experienced that first hand but I didn't know what was going on. I was looking at a page and then I went to something else, and then three or four minutes later I came back and refreshed that page and went back to the page and something was missing. A piece of the page that I looked at three or four minutes earlier was missing off the page. So this is a continuous contrived editing process to continue the rule, the input.

Alan: There's no doubt about it and with the new marketing techniques and the new way that they're leading us all into, they expect people to sit in their homes one day – and not to far away actually. They could do it now and you will appear to be in an office with other real people, but it's all the virtual people in this cyberspace. When you couple that with the Matrix movie, that's exactly what they're creating.

George: Yes. The red pill, the blue pill. You know I experienced some of this one time was that a friend of mine – I was putting together a production this summer, a musical I'd written and I was talking to this girl and she said I have this pet. I said what kind of pet do you have? She said let me show you. She went to the web and showed me the pet that was in her virtual pet shop. I don't have any virtual pets. Okay, we'll be right back. Thank you, sir. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler. This morning I have with me as my guest Alan Watt and I'm honored to have him appear on this program. Alan, welcome back to our program.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: We were talking about a virtual reality. All these kids are into virtual gaming and stuff and that's just going too far. What do you think?

Alan: The point of it all is to bring us step by step into literally a matrix type world – a world where you will be a battery, an energy source, and you'll be used by those at the top. It also blurs, in fact it totally confuses what is reality; what is normal; what is abnormal. Today in this system they try to tell us there's nothing abnormal, if you noticed. There's no good, bad or evil. There's only the end result, so any emotional tag that you put to it is a human judgment. Therefore they've successfully pretty well eliminated right and wrong, good and evil. Once they have done that, they can then bring forward the next step and that is literally the purpose-made human. ID also means Ideal Design. That's another little side meaning of ID for your ID card. They want to create ideally designed humans and this was written about in Huxley's "Brave New World". He was put out there on the one hand to give us predictive programming. When you follow stories, especially fiction that have thrills in them and they're fascinating and lots of science fiction in it, you don't realize you're being programmed towards something which will eventually happen in your lifetime. You accept it far more readily when you're familiar with the idea, especially when it's being presented through a fictional work. That's called predictive programming, all the way from Tavistock and that was the job of Huxley. We can go as far back as Plato who was a member of the old Greek aristocracy who wrote the book "The Republic," and the republic was to be a utopia for this Guardian class where all the common people beneath them were purpose-made and bred for their particular job.

George: You can tell the people in the network because they're Neo-Platonists. Is that why they subscribe to that? I guess they do.

Alan: Absolutely. Neoplatonism came out really in Alexandria in about the second century AD and they had schools in Alexandria where they coupled the old mystery religions of Egypt and tacked it on to the talks that Plato gave, and that's called Neoplatonism. You'll find every big player who has ever existed, the Huxley's, the H.G. Wells, again another propagandist for them, they always refer back to Plato and "The Republic" where he goal of the Guardian class, the ones who had special selection, would be fulfilled and they said if they could breed people like animals. If you want a tall strong apple picker you simply breed him with a tall strong female and keep interbreeding their offspring until you get what you want. They equated the people to cattle and domestic animals and that actually has been tried down through many centuries in different countries. We found that with the Zulus. Chaka the Zulu was approached by British – he called them “agents” or merchants, it doesn't matter, they were both one and the same at one time – and he eventually formed a tribe by slaughtering all the shorter people and only keeping those over 6 foot alive and they interbred them until they had the giant ones we call the Zulu today. Eugenics has been practiced widely in the past. The elite have always practiced it. Priesthoods used to go through genealogies. It's very important

to them for certain traits, certain qualities and what we find is that today we have an elite running the world. The elite families of the world are basically psychopaths in nature. They don't have that normal human attachment to other humans.

George: Is that a genetic thing or is it learned also? Is it learned behavior and genetics or both?

Alan: It's both. You see the psychopaths when they exist and they run the system, this system is meant for the psychopath, it's only the psychopath who can get to the very top of any system here. They do it through cunning and manipulation and the will to destroy anyone who's in their way. They have no conscience.

George: This money operation acts as a great dynamic of a border field to create this synergistic system of hidden rule. Would that be a fair statement?

Alan: There's no doubt. This is the psychopath's system. This is not an actual system we live in and from the earliest days to the present, since money was created we've been run by psychopaths because they gravitate towards power. The psychopath has an exaggerated craving for power. Total control – he's a control freak (or she, it doesn't matter) and they've been specially bred down through the ages, these wealthy successful families who generally got their money through plunder. When you go even into the Yale Society, Elihu Yale who set up Yale before the Revolutionary War said that regardless of what happens in the future, all the leaders of this country will come from here and therefore they will continue our agenda.

George: It's seems like they have seized upon this monopoly of money creation and that's a really main controlling mechanism. Would that be right?

Alan: We forget there are many ways that humankind could have come to this point, but we've been directed along one system since 800 BC. – actually before that. In 800 BC they coined money for the first time. Before they weighed it, but money and lending money and interest and all this kind of stuff is very, very old and as far as money goes back, in any form, you'll find the psychopaths have ruled it. They are the natural con men. A psychopath has certain gifts as well. They don't have to be tremendously clever, educational wise. However, they are naturally street wise. They see the con immediately and they're able to exploit it.

George: These psychopaths and these individuals, the megalomaniacal whatever, these are terms to describe. Is it the abstractions they're able to seize upon that are wrong headed and actually wrong that they support what's wrong in them? Would that be one way to say it?

Alan: Yes. This is the thing you see. The ordinary person when you study the psychopath, what they used to say about the psychopath – the psychopath damages those around them, but not themselves because they don't worry about anything. They don't have the conscience of a normal person, so the fallout generally is taken out by families around them or people around them.

George: So they can practice this physical dominance and ruthlessness without any conscience?

Alan: Without any conscience and they form – you see a psychopath is able to recognize other psychopaths intuitively, and long ago they formed clubs and associations and they view themselves as being the natural successors to the world because they are the most successful financially. They are willing to be vicious when required; they have wars or start wars to get agendas through and slaughter millions of people. That's why they push the Darwinist theory. They see themselves as the most highly evolved species on the planet as being predators and they're very proud of that. Darwin himself and also General Albert Pike said "we have no shame in saying that we follow nature and nature's laws," and by that they meant to equate them to animals and the higher predators, then they are the natural successors. They are the highest predators on the planet.

George: This is reiterated by Darwinism or whatever.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I've got you. Then man is the animal, right?

Alan: Therefore you have lessers and the higher animal, and the lessers are all the people who follow. They are the alpha ones who lead, so they're very proud of that and they really do push the whole evolutionary theory because it substantiates their stance on why they are where they are.

George: You know this kingship with the divine right. How would you describe their – how do they come about their rights that they are the really intelligent people that can guide the world to this new whatever, madness? Is that sort of the illusion or the delusion?

Alan: That's exactly it.

George: They think of themselves as gods? Is that sort of another one?

Alan: Yes. Divine right meant that. You see they have their own occult and when you understand the occult you understand their little religion there. The way that all religions were set up, you had a hierarchy in heaven and therefore you have the hierarchy on earth, like a mirror reflection. You had the king at the top, the advisers and the lords and the cousins, all the way down to the local laird, then you hade the peasantry, and so it was modeled on this idea of a heaven above and the reflection below. The divine right of kings, people used to come up to kings like King James and if you touched their clothing, they were taught you could actually be healed, so they were like walking gods. They really believed that.

George: This just continued that ego state, that supercharged ego, that megalomaniacal thing, the glorified self. I think Karen [Hornblau] used to describe it that way. They think of themselves as glorified gods.

Alan: Blue bloods.

George: Blue bloods. We're better than the little masses. The masses are a bunch of dummies out there. We're going to manipulate them and use them, right? We'll be back in about three minutes. Thank you Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Do we exist in a field? Could you look at this from a field theory? Is that sort of the way you look at it at times?

Alan: I know it's been pushed, this unified field theory idea.

George: What about that?

Alan: We're all interdependent and so on, but I don't really believe that at all. That's the big key of it. You'll find the UN and everyone else is pushing interdependence. It's a mandate in fact to do with globalism and it's not true, we exist with each other on certain rules, regulations and terms and you either exist as a mass group with all the same opinions, the mass-man, or you exist as individuals with their own rights and freedoms, ideas and opinions and you accept and tolerate that in others. It's one or the other. If the individual loses, the game is over. The mass-man will simply go in to the next step, which is the purpose-made man. He'll accept that quite readily. It's only the individual that ever changes the world.

George: So we get back to individualism again versus this collective. Are the real movers and shakers creating a collectivist fascist world government?

Alan: It's actually here. Most people don't have opinions of their own. The greatest tool that Huxley said was television in "Brave New World Revisited." He said through television they could propagate so much disinformation and information and bring everyone to the same conclusions and opinions, a standardized human being; and that's what you find in society. Whenever you go out you hear – and this was also reiterated by Zbigniew Brzezinski, "Between Two Ages". He said "shortly the public will be unable to form an

opinion by themselves. They'll allow the media to do it all for them, to do their reasoning for them." That's happened with that's happened with most people. He also said the only conversations you will hear shortly are reiterations of the previous night's news, and that's what you hear when you go out. Everyone's talking about what they heard last night on the news.

George: Information, IN-FORMING?

Alan: Informing, yes.

George: And they form you into this parrot?

Alan: That's all people really are. They are parrots. Even with debates on politics or whatever, they always have one or two experts – again, a world run by experts.

George: Oh I love those experts, don't you?

Alan: They come on after a politician speaks and both will interpret it in a completely opposing way.

George: So they'll spin it like they want, right?

Alan: Joe Average you see, they know that Joe Average will pick one or the other and that will become his opinion. It's only opinions.

George: That's the dialectic. You know what I found very common out there is if you quiz most of these college students or graduates or something and you ask them the question: is truth relative? They'll say, yes, truth is relative. Almost inevitably you'll get that answer just like a parrot response.

Alan: Again, that was promoted through schools from the beginning with them, moral relativism. If you go into the Kabbalah, it's very important to understand the Kabbalah because you'll find that the top Hollywood producers and so on, all the Hollywood crowd, they're into Kabbalah. They even send their children to Kabbalistic schools and I think Madonna even sends her child there. In the Kabbalah they don't believe there's right or wrong, or good or evil. They're told to equate it like a line going from left to right and it just depends on how your human view looks at past events, even if it's mass slaughters or wars, and look at the outcome. Was it good for a certain few of society or at least for some of society or not? Good and bad are irrelevant to them and the same with good and evil. I did hear an interview with some of the top horror and sci-fi writers and they were all asked the same question: Do you believe that there's such a thing is good or evil? and they all gave their standard, classic Kabbalistic response. "There's no such thing. There's only the human view on past events."

George: So it's a subjectivist view they've been nurturing and pushing, no objectivism. They don't want a real objective view, do they?

Alan: Not at all, once again, objectivism comes from individual responses and individual thought.

George: Now the interesting thing you've said in the past was where you have to experience it directly. The more directly you experience reality, the more truer opinion you're able to form into. To form – is that something that's a valid statement?

Alan: Absolutely. When you stand outside or walk amongst them, almost like an alien observing society, it really smacks you in the face how conditioned it is. It's all conditioned responses. You walk into a store. You have, "have a nice day. Did we find all we wanted, sir" and all these classic conditioned Pavlovian responses that trigger you to then respond to them and say, yes, of course; and that's what you're doing. You're being trained through other people who themselves are conditioned to give them also a Pavlovian response.

George: I'm okay. You're okay. Everything's okay. Nothing matters. There's no good or evil and just do your own thing, right?

Alan: That's right. If you go to the store (and I do this), and they'll say, "how are we today, sir?" They're all told to say this and it's automatic like "have a nice day."

George: Have a nice day sir.

Alan: And I'll say do you really want to know? I say do you really want to know, or I'll say it's been hell.

George: How about have a lousy day sir?

Alan: Yes and you'll snap them out of their conditioning for a few minutes.

George: Well you could put that on them and they'll say what. What did you say?

Alan: That's it.

George: You shock them into reality.

Alan: Shock them back into it, yes.

George: But jokingly, right?

Alan: Yes and it does work. It does work, they'll look up and they'll smile.

George: They'll say what is that, because they've never heard that. They're conditioned to that normal typical response.

Alan: That's right. Everything is Pavlovian training, from when you go into your car and that little buzzer sounds for your seatbelt, you're being trained by a sound to respond in a certain conditioned response.

George: Then the insurance company is going to minimize their payouts, right?

Alan: That's right.

George: So it's money operations we get – the temple bankers, right?

Alan: The temple bankers, the trapezi as they used to call them in Greece.

George: They were priests too, so they practiced mind wash on the public with religions and money dominance on the farmers.

Alan: Yes they did and that was studied that thousands of years ago when priests used to bring in the seed. Everyone had to give seed to the temples and eventually the priests caught on to the fact they could ask for X amount back plus surplus, that was interest

George: So the percentage over and above what they had borrowed from the temple was considered to be the interest?

Alan: That's right, regardless of the growing season, good year, bad year, whatever.

George: Interest to me is a fictional idea that was created to dominant the space-time continuum. That's what I see.

Alan: Yes. Interest is the whole thing. It truly is.

George: It's an invention.

Alan: So is money. You see money itself was an invention and this is the old allegory to do with Eden. If

Eden was perfection and you leave Eden, there's only one road out of it where now you have to survive in a wild world, which isn't too hospitable at times and you're on the road to science, where man through his own will will conquer and subjugate and overcome, but it's a road of science. This particular road has one ending and that is the elimination of conscious thought for the majority of the public because those at the top must have it that way.

George: So is that the new religion then?

Alan: It is, yes.

George: But it sounds so good and so logical. Is that the way they're presenting it at times?

Alan: Absolutely. Guys like Arthur Koestler who worked for MI6, put a lot of science fiction novels out there again and also many non-fiction works and worked for the United Nations too. He wrote a book called "The Ghost in the Machine," which is your mind, by the way, your individual personal mind. That's what "The Ghost in the Machine" is. He said we must eliminate that by any means possible, the individual part that makes you you, in order to gain world peace.

George: Is this a madness that's being promulgated, nurtured, projected and created through institutions at times on to the population?

Alan: There's no doubt, it's from the top.

George: It's an insane dynamic and thought and process and it seems like to me the way to describe it would be that way.

Alan: It's diabolically insane because it's incredibly cunning. They do have the data of observations of populations, behaviorism that they've collected over a vast amount of time and they know they can pull this off. They can train the public like a huge herd towards this final giving up of your individuality. If they give you enough stress, enough worries, enough hype, a faster pace of life and offer this as an escape, maybe even temporarily, that's how they'll first push it. Better than the movies, better than tranquilizers and most folk will go for it you see.

George: Like breeders of hate. They breed hate and they don't want any forgiveness in there at all, do they?

Alan: No.

George: So we've got the forces of forgiveness against battling the forces of non-forgiveness and the non-forgiveness is of the world.

Alan: You are dealing with strange powers here. There's no doubt about it. We're dealing with people who project wars in the future and plan them 100 years ahead sometimes and train troops to go into covert wars like the School of the Americas. They slaughter millions of people.

George: Yes. The re-instituted that and changed the name. I can't even tell you the name of the School of the Americas anymore, but it's still there.

Alan: It's still in Fort Benning.

George: Yes, at Fort Benning, Georgia, but it's got a name that eludes me right now, but it's still there, they kicked them out of Panama way back. That's why they went in there and took out Terios it looks like. That's what John Perkins says in his "Confessions of an Economic Hit Man." We had him last week and he testified that Terios was taken out because he went against the School of the Americas.

Alan: They wanted the U.S. to stop interfering in Latin America.

George: We're going to be right back and take a real short break. It's just a minute break at the top of the hour and then we'll be right back and continue this conversation. Thank you Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: Happy to be here.

George: That little introduction stuff was a song that I wrote. It's a march called the Red, White and Blue March and I wrote that for a musical that we did last summer. Do you find it frustrating at times in people accepting what you're saying? Is there like a resistance in there in a lot of people because they've been so programmed and conditioned and educated into what's wrong?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt about it. We're living in a short era here. A short era where they've given one generation abundance of credit cards and so on and cheap produce you can buy from China, so their lives seem to be fairly good at the moment but it's only artificial. It's only a short time as all of this steamrolls ahead to get to a particular end. In "Brave New World" for instance you find these new types of humans all specially bred through test tubes and gene interfacing and so on. You find that they are quite happy with their lives with their popping pills to feel this emotion or that emotion, whatever emotion and electric stimuli. It's almost there today with a lot of people who are out there in an egosyntonic world and that's what they pushed. People like Huxley and others said we shall push egosyntonic behavior. Tell people to dwell on the happy things and to never look at the bad things. It's also being pushed through the New Age phenomena which they created. Don't look at the negative. Look at the positive; and if you don't look at the train coming up behind you then it's going to hit you. It's perfect. They've literally put millions of people out of the game here of retaliation or at least even noticing what's happening because they're taught not to look at the negative. I don't want to hear that. That's bad news. Don't tell me; and so egosyntonic behavior has been promoted through the behavioral psychologists at the top and every government hires thousands of these people in the behavioral sciences and they use them and their formats and in the educational system to create this particular society which has its defense mechanisms all switched off.

George: So when a man graduates from a higher school of education and it’s the designation of having been conditioned to fit in, to obey, to be enslaved. Would that be fair?

Alan: Absolutely. Right down to what you wear, the suit and the tie, the mandatory uniform of Masonry. The tie of course is your tow rope of Masonry. I don't think people realize that, that's why it's the only authorized uniform to wear into court or anywhere else and no one asks why. So from the way you dress, the way you behave and what you'll actually accept and tolerate in your work and the things that you're told to do perhaps is all compliance for the job. Back in the '70’s they began to promote big time the corporate man, the company man. You're part of a team, team player. All this kind of stuff and that was to expand through corporations into a society of team players where we're all interdependent.

George: But they have to obey their supervisor or the head man?

Alan: Yes.

George: Absolutely or they're out. So you're either with me or against me. Sounds like something similar here, doesn't it?

Alan: It is the same. It's all interconnected because it was through the foundations that said that they would fund all the governmental organizations and promote a new system. That's the Soviet system. The Soviet had non-governmental organizations. The only difference being that the Soviet politburo decided who would be at the top of the NGO. In America and the West, the NGOs are funded by the big foundations like the Rockefeller Foundation. Professor Carroll Quigley said the new feudal system we shall bring in worldwide that shall rule the world will be a feudal system where the new overlords are the CEOs of the international corporations.

George: These NGOs don't have any elected – they're not elected officials. We have no control over them and they just are being used to bring about what the real manipulators want. Alvin Toffler in his books, in one of his earlier books, was pushing these NGOs real big time.

Alan: He was and Toffler – see all these science fiction writers belong to a society. It's called The Futurist Society.

George: Yes, the Futurists.

Alan: They go there. They're invited there, certain ones of them. They're told what they really have in sciences and what they'll bring out the next 20, 30 years and then they tell them to write stories around it to familiarize the public with the idea, because once you're familiarized through fiction and it comes along in your lifetime, you never question the rights or wrongs of it. You think it's a natural evolution. It's to familiarize you with the idea. Toffler of course was one of these guys and he also wrote a book called "The Third Wave," which was the combination, the coming together of Sovietism and capitalism – communism and capitalism, the two sides of the same coin, the dialectic to produce the third way, which was a fascist elite at the top that would run everything that would interbreed, being superior and all that kind of stuff. You'd have the masses down below run by a communistic type style bureaucracy. Every congressman was given a copy of that book by Newt Gingrich on the steps of the [congress].

George: You know who's associated with Alvin Toffler is Newt Gingrich. He's a mentor. In fact, Newt Gingrich talks about Alvin Toffler as being a mentor of his.

Alan: He does and Gingrich also is the man who starts off. He gives the opening speeches every other year at Loyola University where they have the World Science meeting to do with genetic engineering to create a Brave New World society.

George: So if we're in the mood for some real liberal from the left they hustle us with that view. If we're in the mood for some right, extreme right view, then they give us that. They just dish out what we're hungry for or what we think we need, right?

Alan: That's right and we are being guided by the left and the right. I mean what bunch of politicians do you want in, this bunch of multimillionaires on the left or the bunch of multimillionaires on the right who are all interbred? We don't have any such thing as democracy. We have a corporate fascist system running this world and it's interfaced with the old families of Europe and London.

George: You know that point that you make was very interesting. I stumbled on to something very similar if not something pretty close to that. Years ago at the University of Texas here and it was in a book but it was published by a university publishing house, but it sort of occurred to me that those are ways – if somebody comes up with a real insightful view like that view right there and publishes it, they want to publish it through a university because it limits the distribution.

Alan: It does.

George: They don't want it to go commercial; otherwise it might sell millions, right?

Alan: Yes. That's a fact. However, there is a grapevine network and I've noticed this with some of these classic books that the public never hear of, that there's a grapevine network that goes round all of the elite families and they get their copies.

George: They want those books so they can see how to defeat those insights?

Alan: Yes and I spent years collecting books when people would die and they'd have auction sales and so on. I'd watch the papers for certain people who were well connected and it’s just staggering the actual books that were published for the insiders.

George: I see. It seems like it's a process of awakening and coming out of that delusional state.

Alan: Yes. We’re conditioned.

George: That conditioned state, that programmed or however you want to describe it. It can be described in other ways, right?

Alan: Many ways but ultimately--

George: It's the same thing.

Alan: Yes. We are all full of conditioned responses and conditioned views and our opinions are downloaded into us by experts.

George: Notions and views and little opinions that we think are original but they're not.

Alan: They're not at all. One of the worst things that I fear about all of it is that while we're in this incredible indoctrinational system, we don't realize that what was started by Britain for centuries, that was the war to dominate the world through the creation of a global empire based on free trade, started in the 1500's and taken over by the U.S. in the early 1900's. You have the Anglo-American Establishment – I don't think people realize that it's almost completed its goal and whereas Britain use to go into countries and stimulate wars between tribes and different factions and then come in and subjugate them and unify them under the guise of peace. The U.S. is doing exactly the same. The U.S. really for the last 100 years has been involved in open and covert wars continuously all over the world.

George: It looks like with all this going on, it looks like there is a virtual reality and they've created it.

Alan: The average person back home is given trivia on the news and what superstar is having an affair with whatever superstar. Meanwhile, they have Special Forces and there have been for 50 years since Truman signed that doctrine into perpetual war from 1950, when they realized the economy would fail back to 1920, '30's level unless they had a war economy on the go. That's when they started the School of the Americas and everything else sprung up to have these covert ongoing wars and they'd have a huge war economy back home. During the Cold War it was the best thing that ever happened because the U.S. financed missiles into Europe, mainly to Germany and so on. Almost every second and third town in the U.S. had some input of factories dealing with the war economy; and viola, as soon as the Cold War is over, suddenly it's the Middle East. It's a continuation of a war economy.

George: This war on terrorism presents itself as an amazingly efficient way to organize and control and dominate people?

Alan: Absolutely. Terror has been used for thousands of years. The ancient Caesars and emperors of Rome commonly would have select bands of then the Praetorian Guard and they'd take sections of them and have them set fire, torch the government buildings and wealthy men's buildings in Rome, blame it on terrorists from outside.

George: False flag operations.

Alan: Yes, insurgents. Then they would set the troops on the whole population.

George: The Constitution says that we've got to beware and resist and fight those domestic and foreign enemies.

Alan: Exactly. It's the same old thing.

George: So I guess those domestic enemies are worse than the foreign ones.

Alan: Yes. The problem is – and this is the clever part of this, again, diabolical as it is – that the average person doesn't realize that when they talk about terrorism, the concept and definition is constantly expanding, until you will be given an annual perhaps a monthly psychological evaluation maybe within the next 10 years to see if you have any unknown to yourself terrorist tendencies. That's where it's all going for the controlled society. This war on terror is really a war on the entire planet, the average citizen on the

planet. It's a war to take away all their rights, all their freedoms and to constantly monitor every single thing they do, because the psychopaths at the top will have no peace until they can completely predict every individual on the planet and what their movements will be, what their thoughts will be; and that's what totalitarianism is all about.

George: My gosh; and then they can truly be the great gods of the universe or whatever?

Alan: Yes and it's interesting the ancient Egyptian because if you look at some of polemics written for the pharaohs by the priests, they were almost like hymns and the pharaoh would say, “I who own everything that flies in the sky. I own the stars that move at night. I own everything that walks, crawls, or burrows into the earth and swims in the sea. I own it all,” and that's exactly what they're bringing it all back to.

George: And that money, being capitalized and compounded over 2,000 years or more, is fueling this dominance of buying up everything.

Alan: You cannot beat it. See the system is a psychopathic system and the culture they've given us to adopt came from them, so it's psychopathic in culture as well, where we lose our human values as we interact with each other in order for personal gain or the fear of being poor even or sick or lonely and not being able to afford medical health. All of those things are played upon in this system and it makes us in this psychopathic system inhumane towards each other.

George: I see. So fear is a great dynamic and used to control and manipulate and force people in a way to conform, to drink at the troth, to eat at the troth of insanity.

Alan: Absolutely. We truly do become inhumane and I see it more in the cities because a city is an artificial – again this old allegory of Nimrod, the big city builder who contained people within walls. That's what a city is in the old days and they can't feed themselves, so their structure is unnatural. It's an artificial system and once you have people cooped up in an artificial system you've got to have a medium of exchange because they can't grow vegetables and have animals and so on. They bring everything from outside, so their structure is called the beehive. That's what Plato called them and he said we can manipulate and alter the culture so quickly constantly in the beehive and we shall win by the creation of the beehive.

George: Is that why on many of the inauguration robes there's bees on those robes?

Alan: Yes, absolutely.

George: Is that symbolic of that idea and dominance, the beehive to dominate?

Alan: It is. In fact Napoleon when he went with an expedition into Egypt, he went into one of the tombs and he found a cloak there or at least a whole bunch of these bees and they had them sewn on to a special cloak and he made the beehive his flag, his symbol. Cleopatra had it too of course. The beehive was one of Cleopatra's symbols as well.

George: They put their symbols out there. You just have to wake up and start looking at this and questioning what is that really about.

Alan: Yes and they go by ‘ants.’ Even in the language. They created the English language to contain all the codings in them and you'll always find certain words end with ‘ant’ and the ant is a wingless bee. In a sense it's more superior because the bee does all the work and when the bees leave and take off in a swarm, the ants move in and they clean everything up. They clean out all the honey. They use different terms throughout the language and they all know what it means at the top. They all laugh about it.

George: My gosh. So are we the profane? I mean not me and you, but is the average person the profane that don't know anything?

Alan: That's right. Going back to the bees and the ants, see the ants and the bees are the only species really outside of man that will attack and kill each other, not for food either.

George: I see. They'll just do it on their own?

Alan: Yes. They have armies of ants.

George: For the love of the killing. I see. We're going to be right back Alan. Thank you very much. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Welcome back to our program Alan Watt.

Alan: Glad to be here.

George: Is what you're describing a virtual reality that they've created and are calling it reality?

Alan: It is. There hasn't been a society that's been so conditioned carefully, again scientifically and kept in the dark through a controlled media into an ulterior alternate reality, as we have had the most. Everyone pretty well in the Western Hemisphere gets the same news at the same time every day and by the same groups of people. There's only about three big wire services that give them their news and they all parrot them. We can't check if it's real, true or whatever until years have passed and we generally find that what they're telling us is lies and we are kept under a pack of lies. I have to say that. There's no doubt about it.

George: I was tracking down a publication the other day. I can't remember it right off hand but it led me back to a major media company that's privately owned that's connected to The Club of Rome.

Alan: There are many of them.

George: So you know what I mean? When I see these publications that look funny and they're pushing all this slave thinking, right? Well it gets back to The Club of Rome.

Alan: The Club of Rome is one of the premiere think tanks – now their job is to come up with ideas that will control people in the future. They come up with ideas and then give it to the lesser think tanks to work out all the details and how to promote and market the ideas through education, through propaganda to the public. In the book written by the two founders of The Club of Rome, it's called "The First Global Revolution". They said in that book we sat around a table wondering how we could unite the people together in the world against a common enemy, because the only time they can motivate us in a big way as the mass-man is during war. We all come together and we do out bit type of thing and we do it with less et cetera. They said that in a global society there will be a lack of enemies, so we've got to create an enemy; and they thought, can we use space aliens? Could we give 40 years of brainwashing and make them believe we're being attacked by aliens? They actually have tried that idea to an extent. They tested that out back in the '50's or '60's, the '40's even in a big experiment with "War of the Worlds."

George: Yes, War of the Worlds, that shook up everybody.

Alan: Yes and that was funded. It came out later it was funded that whole experiment by the U.S. government. It was the psychological warfare department in conjunction with the psychological department of Princeton University and they came up and found out the way to put it across to the public so they wouldn't be sure if it was just a program or reality. Many people died trying to get away from cities and panics during that broadcast, so they've used this on a big scale but they're using it on a much bigger scale today because most people don't have a reality. They have conditioned responses and they parrot their downloading to other people. They have no original thoughts of their own and because you have hundreds – I think there's 19-odd thousand radio stations in the U.S., they think they're freer because they have more stations. It doesn't occur to them they are all telling you the same lies because they all get their news from three sources.

George: My gosh. The publication that comes to my mind was "The Leaning Towers" I think and it was a book done, I think it won the Pulitzer Prize this year in 2007. When I looked up the publisher it lead me back to a German based publishing company that's privately owned and the head of that is the honorary member of The Club of Rome.

Alan: It's not surprising at all because back in the '50's in fact they copied the Soviet style. The Soviets had a Department of Culture and then Britain brought in a Department of Culture and every European countries all did and the U.S. did as well. The U.S. and the British – the departments within MI6 and the CIA got together and the CIA decided they'd fund most of it. They set up a department in London, a main street, and all the most famous authors, poets, writers, even magazine writers that we've heard of over the last 50 years belonged to that particular group. They said that we shall give the public their thoughts, their ideas through fiction and non-fictional works and through music, art and entertainment, and they ran the whole industry and they still do.

George: Boy that's interesting. There's a guy here that publishes a newspaper. I won't even say who they are. Occasionally he'll launch an attack on someone or criticism of someone and one time he did this and he was using dialogue out of a movie to do it. Is that a reach?

Alan: No.

George: Is this what they think about?

Alan: Anyone outside the U.S. hears that all the time. We hear little phrases by presidents and so on that's obviously written by Hollywood scriptwriters and it's geared specifically for the American psyche. It wouldn't work anywhere else.

George: But these are people that are trying to come up with arguments to overcome or criticize someone – a very good person. In fact in this case the person they're criticizing is a fine person, but this person is using the dialogue out of some crazy movie to try to decimate him, to discredit him.

Alan: That's exactly what Lenin said. Lenin himself had been schooled in the dialectics and he wrote that we shall win this war over the minds of the public by the use of slogans, repetition of slogans. He also meant through the entertainment industry which the Soviet Union had a big one for the Soviets. You simply repeat those phrases through movies and so on. Have them come in to civilian life and the public are being conditioned like Pavlov's dogs. They cannot think for themselves. They go through what they call repertoires in behaviorism in psychology. They go through a repertoire and all you drag up are the slogans that have been indoctrinated to you.

George: What comes to my mind just a few seconds ago is what we're saying is not comfortable for people to listen to, is it?

Alan: No it's not.

George: They don't like it when they first hear it, do they?

Alan: They don't, especially when you can catch someone using them the conditioning and you point it out to them and it unsettles them and you become the enemy because they've been comfortable in that little zone thinking these were their own ideas.

George: They could even use a free speech comeback against you couldn't they?

Alan: Yes they will, but generally they'll use another slogan.

George: It's sort of like free speech. Yeah, you're right about that. They're full of slogans because that's what's been poured into them, so they'll just come back with a slogan. This ridicule, tell me how that works in your mind? The people that I'm talking about come back with ridicules sometimes but no facts.

Alan: That was the beauty of slogans. What they do is you attach a negative idea to a word or a term or a phrase and that's meant to silence the person who's talking when it's used against them, so you have Natzi – and as soon as you say Natzi in connection with someone who is asking, for their rights perhaps.

George: That's a Nazi statement or a Nazi or some attack, it's almost personal, an ad hominem attack.

Alan: It's meant to silence you and before that, it was communist. They used in the U.S. too. Oh, you're a communist. All you were doing was asking for more pay, so you're suddenly a communist or you're anti-Semitic. That was the one brought up by the Scottish Rite of Freemasons. They said they would push anti-Semitism and smear everybody with that if they asked pertinent questions.

George: Yes. We had a program last night, me and Charlotte Littlefield, about the USS Liberty, and so I mean that's the dynamic right there that they used to deny the truth.

Alan: It's been used with so many.

George: What's so tragic about this is the good people of Israel are being used and the good people of America and Canada are being used too by these people. We're all being hustled. It's a hustle isn't it?

Alan: It's a hustle. It's the con game. Again, I used to be fascinated by certain movies Hollywood put out, like "The Sting" is a good movie.

George: Yes, I saw that.

Alan: It shows you the con and each time you think you're getting to the end of the con, the scheme, you find there's another con within the con and another one. It shows you the psychopathic's nature, they have an ability to con and con and even put games within the con itself.

George: In other words, a con within a con and this virtual reality is a con within a con, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

George: We'll be right back, Alan. Thank you. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Would you like to take some calls now?

Alan: Sure.

George: Our call in number is 888-202-1984. Our lines are open now. That's 888-202-1984. This thing about a con within a con, I used to jump from one box or one 'ism' into another one, from one con to another, and I finally begin to see I've got to stand out and look at all those boxes that I was trapped by and see the whole overall scheme of things. So they'll run a con at you and then they'll run something within that. It just gets to more virtual reality within virtual realities.

Alan: What they do in a con, you allow the victim to use their own logic, their own rationale to come to what they think is their own conclusion as they try to work through a problem; so you put something out there, then you watch them say "is this wallet mine or not mine or whatever or did someone take it" and then the con man will gradually steer you. You think you're steering yourself but you're being steered towards what you think is a logical conclusion, but you end up in another con; and that's how politics works as well. We don't vote people in. We vote the last bunch out because they're so corrupt.

George: I see. This thing about using your own imagination, this is indoctrination used by cults, is it not?

Alan: Yes. Cults are very important. The methodology of cults is incredibly important because the CIA were running cults like the Jonestown experiment and so on back in the '60's and '70's.

George: Yes I know that.

Alan: Reagan of course allowed Jones and some of his group into psychiatric hospitals to test their methods

on people and then they used it on the actual groups themselves, the cult members. Now if you stress a society enough and give them less and less sleep for instance and give them more stress at work, stressful economy, inflation and all the rest of it, you're implementing the same techniques that cults use. You're uncertain and the more uncertain you become the more fearful you become and the less sleep that you have because you're always anxious. You feel tired, then you become susceptible to suggestion and you look towards the cult leader who will either be the top man in the treasury or the president, the big brother that comes out with the comforting words and directs you. You're much more amenable to being guided. These are all techniques that are being used now on the large societies.

George: It looks like all of these organized groups are occultic.

Alan: They are.

George: In characteristic.

Alan: There's no difference between them, same with political parties, or left or right, it doesn't matter. The control freaks, the same personality types are in charge of them all so it wouldn't really matter if you move totalitarian bunch out and let the next totalitarian bunch in. Their whole idea is based on control over masses of people. They do not see individuals at the top at all.

George: Is one way to start coming out of the delusion or this enslavement system to being able to try to observe your own thoughts and how those are enslaving you? Would that be a good technique?

Alan: Yes you must. In fact you reevaluate everything right down to what is important to you as a person. How are you with your interpersonal relationships and then you will also go through the whole process of what is right and wrong in a society, because there really are rights or wrongs. There are basic laws that cannot be broken, basic laws.

George: What about this “know thyself”? That seems to be a little rhetoric all the time they're pushing out, but they're using it on such a shallow basis like humanistic psychology or something like self-realization actualization; but it's not really authentic or good, is it?

Alan: It's not. What they mean when they bring them into groups or cults or all the New Age (which they run completely, by the way), what they're teaching them is to come to a state of being and then the experts within the group will then reinterpret what you're feeling and they will tell you. Whereas “know thyself” is really a method where you, only you, could come to your own opinions and decisions on yourself.

George: I see. So that's all subjectivism and then they're going to control the outside inputs to push in one way or the other, one direction or the other.

Alan: Absolutely.

George: And the big media conglomerations consolidation, it’s only getting worse.

Alan: It is. I personally don't believe there are any independent big corporations at the top whether it's oil, gas or media.

George: They've got Davos every year, the meeting in Davos. They've got the Bilderberg group. They've got Trilateral, CFR and all those. Those are acting as a means to dominate, all those groups.

Alan: That's right. The Club of Rome in that same book, "The First Global Revolution," those leaders after going through the UFO thing and what they could make the public believe, which is pretty well anything, they said that they decided that they would create global warming, the idea of global warming, and blame man himself so man would be the enemy of the planet. That was written in the 1970’s.

George: So they're attacking man himself?

Alan: Yes. We are the enemy.

George: We are the enemy so we must be controlled and all of our action must be predictable?

Alan: That's right.

George: Because we are actually the enemy of the world or whatever.

Alan: We are the enemy of nature, mother earth and all the rest of it and all natural resources. It's our fault and it's all our fault as consumers that this has become this way.

George: H.G. Wells set out a paper called "The Open Conspiracy". Were they not telling us decades ago what they were going to do?

Alan: Absolutely. H.G. Wells was picked at the precursor of The Futurist Society. It was run by Aldous Huxley's grandfather, Professor Thomas Huxley in London and he was picked and trained with a lot of other writers who became very famous.

George: Okay. We've got a caller from Utah. Let me bring him on in. Collin from Utah, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Collin: I'm calling from the Beehive State. Yes, Utah is known as the Beehive State and if you drive along the highway you will see the beehive signs on the roads. What I was wondering is I'm not a Mormon myself but what is your take on Mormonism?

Alan: Mormonism – back in the 1700's and 1800's especially in Europe the Masonic institutions which were really at the top all guided by the Royal families going right back to London. They're at the top – the Duke of Kent traditionally is the head of the lodge in London for all masonry and they give out charters for every other group. They wanted to set-up experimental groups of people who would inbreed, by the way, and be fairly docile and good producers. Out of that came very many groups, Mennonites, Amish and so on, but also they tried the same thing in the states and they called it Mormon and wrote up a fake history to do with Moroni; and the first letters of moron gives you your clue. It was to be a very well behaved society and we know that Joseph Smith and the other members were all masons. Once you become a member of the Electi in Mormonism, the males only get to a certain degree then they're initiated into the exact same degrees as all freemasonry.

Collin: I gather that there was some dissent between the freemasons and Joseph Smith.

Alan: Not really, no. He may have opened his mouth – it's often best too to get rid of the person who founds the institution in case he gets to big for his breeches. You simply eliminate them after they've been used. That's what George Orwell wrote into "1984" when he gave all the laws to do with how you're sworn into this terrorist society, that you yourself might be eliminated and you accept that.

George: Collin, thank you for your question and call us back again sometime. We appreciate it. Thank you very much. We've got another caller on the line. Richard from Texas, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Richard: Hi. You know I understand and appreciate a lot of what you guys are discussing this morning. I recently watched the film "Zeichgeist" and the first part of that film goes through the various Jesus type characters throughout history, starting with the sun god Horus and that kind of thing and all having so many things in common, virgin birth and all the rest of it. I just would appreciate your comment. I know that the bible has bee manipulated in a terrible fashion and is to be taken with a large grain of salt, but there's a purity in the Jesus figure that I love and just any comment you have about that I'd love to hear. Thanks.

George: Okay. Thank you, Richard.

Alan: The Jesus idea again is ancient for sure. There's no doubt they tacked all the old mystery back on to it. They did with the virgin birth, the four main apostles, the north, south, east and west, and the twelve for

the zodiac.

George: Okay we're going to come back. We've got to take a break, Alan and Richard, but thank you for your question. We appreciate it. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Our phones are open right now for questions for Alan Watt. The number is 888-202-1984. Let me give that to you again, that call in number toll free, it's 888-202-1984. Welcome back, Alan Watt.

Alan: Yes it's a pleasure.

George: You know I like the way you answer these questions, you know why? Because you're not insulting to people. There's no need to, is there?

Alan: No. It's like the religious one. There's no doubt that within all religions in fact I find that the basic rules for simply society getting along without killing each other are always embedded and that's what people naturally gravitate towards. That's why they like their religions. The problem is the religions have always been used for controlling vast groups of people, which is the intent of the elite; get vast groups of people, give them their leaders and you can control them and so it's a double whammy. We know what's right and wrong an innately within ourselves. I don't care what the psychologists says. Within ourselves we know what's right and wrong. We do.

George: So you subscribe to a very simple set of morals and beliefs that you believe, innately you know what's right and wrong?

Alan: We do. Everyone does. Everyone. It doesn't matter if they deny it.

George: So what they're trying to do is trying to dogmatize that or indoctrinate us or through doctrines and dogmas right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: They're trying to build a synthetic system of man constructs right?

Alan: Yes. It's a system where if 10 million people get slaughtered in a war but we all benefit at the end, then the war was worth it, even if we started it, it's moral relativism again. That's how they view outcomes, not with what's right or wrong.

George: That's what we have in our schools, social and moral relativism, truth is relative and your own truth is okay, it's right. So go for it and just believe it. It's just crazy. I guess we can say insane. I guess crazy is another term, right?

Alan: We've got to remember to that psychiatry through Freud, that's why they put Freud out there after Darwin, was to build on this evolutionary theory. Freud came along after Nietzsche that God was dead, meaning that you'd behave differently as a society and individually if there was no god than the way you'd behave if you thought there was a god. Psychiatry was put out there to fill the gap and again teach this moral relativism where there is no real right or wrong, there's only how you feel at the end of it, as long as you feel fine everything is okay.

George: Yes, that's a good insight. I approached these college kids and I just have so much feelings for them and their lost views you know? They are so well educated but they have no wisdom.

Alan: No wisdom at all.

George: And they're young and I was there to a one time. You started that at an earlier age coming out of that delusion into truth seeking, but I mean it took me years to come out myself see.

Alan: Yes and there's a mind field out there of disinformation.

George: Yes, MIND. Mind-field, right? Those minds are like mine fields. They'll blow up on you. They'll strike back and they come out and they get very vicious and very mean spirited at times.

Alan: Yes and they can keep you running in circles for years.

George: I describe what I call the man problem, in being the problem where men have a greater capability to create and conjure up an event and so they're out there inventing the more of a virtual abstract reasons to support what's wrong in them and that's why they're supercharged ego maniacs, right?

Alan: Yes they are. In fact, that's the definition of a psychopath. They are pure ego. They have no guilt and they will defend their ego at any cost.

George: You know one good example of that is that men now that are getting caught in thefts and scandals, they'll stand up and declare their innocence before everyone in front of a microphone.

Alan: They'll even rationalize why they did it.

George: For some crazy reason.

Alan: And expect you to accept it.

George: Then you've got these people coming out of the universities where truth is relative; they'll say maybe he had reason to do that. I mean it's crazy. It's building on each other.

Alan: Yes, I know and yet those same people are so easily convinced that one dictator in the world in history was the worst one of all and they cannot see the same thing happening right now.

George: Yes. A friend of mine used to say that the more you support the monster the worse the monster gets.

Alan: Yes there's not doubt. It's inflates it.

George: And so these cults of personalities, these great leaders are being supported and I think that's true in a bad marriage where a man is very abusive to his wife, where she'll support and keep going along with him thinking that she can make him into a better person and he gets worse.

Alan: He gets worse.

George: He'll be more abusive, more physically abusive at times or verbally or whatever, and then a woman finally gets enough of it and has to leave. What they're doing out here today is they're building on this idea of ego.

Alan: See the whole thing in psychiatry and psychiatry you've got to understand is tied completely with the system. Psychiatry was built to replace the old priesthoods and become the new psychological experts and psychiatrists.

George: But it looks so clinically right, doesn't it?

Alan: You can back up anything with bogus science. It's just like theory or theology.

George: If you're using these books after 1900 there's no telling what's in them, right?

Alan: Anything goes.

George: You could put anything in a book, but like I found that – this occurred to me one time walking through the stacks here at the University of Texas, the Perry Castaneda Library which is a wonderful library. What occurred to me one time was I was walking through these stacks and most of the books out here just

reiterate the same old same old.

Alan: Same old repetition, repetition.

George: But new knowledge or original stuff like you're bringing out is lacking in most of these.

Alan: It's lacking. Again, in psychiatry the whole idea is that you're supposed to be happy all the time. That's the new theory and they said they'd push egosyntonic behavior, so you're supposed to be happy all the time, which is not a natural human state.

George: You were an early escapee from that, weren't you?

Alan: I was but I was careful too.

George: Were you like an escapee non-con?

Alan: That was me.

George: Would that describe you? Hey, tell me something about your music before we end the program. What kind of music have you written and performed and things like that? Tell me about that.

Alan: I've done all kinds. I've written songs and also have gone into the studios and laid down the tracks often for groups.

George: So you've been a studio musician also?

Alan: Yes.

George: That takes some skill doing that.

Alan: I performed with groups live across Europe and other countries and also I've done concert classical guitar as well on stage.

George: Next time we bring you back and I certainly want you to return for another interview in the future whenever it's convenient, could you do some of the music either recorded or live on the air for us?

Alan: Maybe I could.

George: I would love to hear some of your music and maybe send me an email about some, point me to some of your music. I would love to hear some of that because you're such an original human being. But you know what? People they view you as – they have these defense mechanisms, right, like 9/11? These things just come up automatically because they're conditioning.

Alan: I know.

George: So it's hard sometimes for people. It's like I used to listen to a guy years ago and I thought he was crazy and full of hate. Then one day I said oh my gosh, he's preaching forgiveness. I woke up one day, but I kept listening to him because I knew somewhere deep in his heart was truth, you know?

Alan: Yes I know.

George: And that's where you've got a good heart, Alan, and you're really a positive force in this world and that's what is so great about your work.

Alan: We have to push on now because it's probably the most critical period that been for a couple of hundred years.

George: So right now, set out some of the most dangerous things that are happening. We've got a couple of minutes here, two or three minutes. Set out some of the most dangerous things that are happening right now.

Alan: It's things we take for granted, again because we think it evolved and that is the internet was given to us for a brief period to get us all used to it, addicted to it. We think we can't do without it, then it's coupled with a cell phone technology and internet. The next step is the brain chip. They've discussed this at the Loyola University meetings, the World Science meetings. Also the whole idea with this war on terror, which constantly expands to include every single individual on the planet because everyone is a potential terrorist. It's to get us all into this straightjacket where we've allowed ourselves to be remolded and completely conditioned from cradle to grave. We can't allow this to happen. We can't allow our rights to be taken away because you'll never get them back.

George: So it's transmogrification of great change is underway and this war on terrorism and this 9/11 stuff is leading people into greater fascist world state.

Alan: A totalitarian Huxley state, that's the outcome after 100 years war; a brand new human being, purpose-designed; no more individual thought. You'll be unable to think as an individual and when that happens they've conquered the world.

George: Is the build down of population in the plans of this group, these people?

Alan: Yes and that's part of The Club of Rome when they decided eventually they said when we chose that man would be the problem.

George: Sustainable--

Alan: Development. It's all to get total control until we give up all rights as individuals, individual sentient beings.

George: I got you. Well we've got a minute here on the way out, but I thank you so very much Alan Watt for your comments and your ideas and your insights.

Alan: We have to use every opportunity and try to reach the people because this is a time that we all must decide and participate in, or it's over for us all.

George: You know what I noticed about our conversation? It's so easy and it goes back and forth so easy.

Alan: Yes it does.

George: It's like sitting in the living room and describing the world, in a different way I hope than nobody else describes it as.

Alan: It's not a matter of dictating to the people. It's a matter of communicating as friends.

George: Yes and I certainly value you as a friend, Alan Watt, and I want you back as soon as you can.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

George: Thank you very much and we'll see you again. See you on the radio, okay?

Alan: Okay. You take care.

George: Thank you, sir. Bye bye.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT
ON
"WORLD REVIEW COMMENTARY"
WITH
GEORGE BUTLER
September 2, 2007

(Originally Aired Live on
"We The People Radio Network" - Sept. 2, 2007)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

George: Welcome to "The World Review Commentary." This is your host, George Butler broadcasting from Austin, Texas. We're actually south of Austin, Texas. Our program is every Sunday morning between 10 a.m. and 12 a.m. This morning we have a very insightful guest. Alan Watt is his name and he can describe this matrix and we get caught up in and we get entangled by, and you can bet that he has one of the finest insights that I've ever encountered in the radio or the internet and in this world. Welcome to our program, Alan Watt.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on here.

George: I'll tell you. You relate your experiences from early childhood. Is that what happened, you starting waking up pretty early about the world in general?

Alan: Yes, I did. I saw it all around me in fact growing up in Britain. The place that supposedly ran a good part of the globe, the empire and "the sun never set on the British Empire" as they say, and I wondered why pretty well everybody I knew was poor. If all this money was coming in and corporate had all these natural resources to plunder across the planet, how come only a few hundred families in London seemed to benefit and hold on to it down through the generations? I thought about all the manpower, all the labor. Every hour of labor that had ever been done over the centuries, how come those who did all the labor had nothing? It just didn't tally up to me, and so very early on I approached teachers and I was only five and six but I asked for an adult library card and they did have talks with me. Eventually I was approved, so I got into the adult libraries and the reference libraries in the big towns. They had old books there going back sometimes to the 1700's for the reference library, and I read history as it was being made at the time and recorded at the time. Then, of course, back at school I was getting a completely different version of history taught to me. When I brought up the facts to the teachers, they were stumped because they themselves had been given a different form of history. I realized that George Orwell (eventually, later on, I read his books) was quite correct that truth goes down the memory hole with every generation as they rewrite history and give you a new fiction for your reality that will be your life basically, where you'll argue about all the basic problems, which are really a sideshow; and the politics itself is called "party politics" because that's what it is. It's a party. It's balloons and trumpets and whistles. It's a party. It's a sideshow for the public because that's how we're in fact run.

George: I bet you had some interesting conversations on those classrooms when you were in school. There were some really lively confrontations. Tell us about one of those maybe that you can remember the best.

Alan: What I didn't know at the time, until about a year later and this is when I was about 7, I was still studying and I found that the English educational system had mandated that all of the discordance parts of history to do with Scotland and Ireland were to be removed from the history books. Yet, here I was going into the reference libraries looking at the stuff written at the time and incredible slaughters that went on through those countries, mandated by London, and I could see why they'd removed it from the later books for a 'harmony' as they call it. Like you have 'harmony', and of course when I brought this up in the schools and I was giving them dates and massacres and slaughters and so on of the Scots and the Irish, the

teachers were totally stunned. They hadn't been taught themselves and they never thought of going into the very old books to find out, so we had discussions in the classroom. I was up in front of the headmaster many, many times because I was giving out this information in class and I was going against what was the mandate of the educational authorities, which was to pacify the public and give them a fake history for harmony's sake.

George: Boy you really – I tell you what. I guess there were always people whispering behind your back like, “oh he's a nut case” or “his history is all distorted.” Did you get some feedback from several friends from your community like that?

Alan: I got not so much discordancy, I did get curiosity because some of the older counselors there, I remember meeting them and stopping me in the street and they'd start questioning me. At that time, of course, I didn't realize that even the structure I was living in was a gang-orientated structure, because all the respectable people in the area, the Catholics, the Protestant leaders and so on, all belonged to their own freemasonic associations, but the people at the top of those associations would stop me and quiz me and talk maybe for an hour or two sometimes. They never came down on me. They were curious as to what made my mind tick, basically.

George: So they treated you fairly well in that community and they knew you were on a mission, on a crusade for truth, right? Is that how they began to see you in your community?

Alan: Yes they did. I was certainly odd. Some of them were a bit scared of me because I never lost the arguments, even with the adults. I had the facts to back me up.

George: You were unsettling then and they're in this little comfort zone. It's like a cocoon, is it not, maybe, where people fall into this comfort and they have jobs and they have worldviews and they have religions and they sort of lose sight of seeking the truth?

Alan: They do. In fact that's one of the major things I stumbled across, was how all mammals are warned by one or more parents of those things they should be weary of, things that were dangerous to them. I realized that humans were the same; and if your parents did not know truth or what you should be worried about, they can't pass on that information, so the young mammal, the child, grows up thinking the world that he's in is quite natural. It must have evolved that way. It never dawns on them that it's been planned that way and that's how simple it is. You're made to accept the world as is presented to you in every generation; and Lenin mentioned this as well. He said, “There are a thousand directions that society could go as a structure, but the public must not be allowed to know that. They must think that the one they're born into is the only natural one there is.”

George: These world soccer's, I guess that could be described in that way into creating more of a collective community, collective political groups so that they can be more easily controlled. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: There's plenty evidence there. It’s published in fact by many of the think tanks. We're run by think tanks. There are sections in specialized think tanks that run all parts of our lives and culture. Even when our culture is changing, these are the guys that plan the changes including the music and the drama and lots of games we play on the Internet and so on. The Club of Rome was one of the biggest clubs formed for the Globalist Society, again, directed out of London and their job as a premiere think tank was to look to the future that they wanted to bring about and see how they could bring it around. They market their ideas to the lesser think tanks that then work out the problems in how to market right to the people’s minds. The Club of Rome in their own book written by the two founders, it's called "The First Global Revolution."

They said that they had sought out a way to unify the world and that because of history, the only time that people will work together cohesively and unitedly is when there's war. Therefore, to get the people in a global society to obey the new system—which was also to takeover all resources and put them under the auspices of the United Nations: all food, all water et cetera under the United Nations—they said they would need a new enemy. They thought about all the tricks they could pull to convince the world and panic them to make them obey and go along with agenda. They thought about this space alien idea, would that work?

Could they pay enough science fiction writers to scare us all about UFOs and so on? Then they hit upon the idea of using the weather as the big enemy and ultimately mankind himself is the enemy, and therefore, we'd have to change our whole way of living because they were altering the weather, so that's what they came up as an idea. It wasn't true but it was a good idea, and with enough publicity and marketing through big foundations and agencies and media, they could make the public believe it; and that's in their own book. They admit that openly. That's how simple it is. We are run by super think tanks all working for The Royal Institute for International Affairs in London, which its job is to bring about a global system.

George: The CFR was created at the same time the RIIA by the British also?

Alan: Yes. That's only the American branch. In the Commonwealth countries they're all called CFRs.

George: I see. They even have some local like Chicago, I believe, Foreign Relations Council, and in the largest cities in America they have subgroups from the CFR out of New York.

Alan: Yes, and they also have the other branch. See, all this goes back to the 1800's when – the elite of Britain, it's called The Establishment: the big aristocratic families that have always had power. They've looted the planet for centuries and centuries and they have the histories of how to do it, how to control vast populations.

George: Do you think that the British East India Company was a mechanism to consolidate capital into their hands?

Alan: There's no doubt. In fact, you've got to understand that the British Diplomatic Corp literally has incredible archives of histories and formulas of how to, over time, maybe over two, three, four even five generations take over whole continents. That's what they're trained and these are archives. This is not available to the general public.

George: How far back does their system of a world rule or world government in their minds, did they really start organizing in a concerted effort in the 1700's or was it, like you said, the 1800's basically?

Alan: The 1500's was the first open declaration because the court of Queen Elizabeth I was the first openly Rosicrucian court. Francis Drake and John Dee, Francis Bacon and all these guys were all members of the Rosicrucian Society, what we now call the freemasonic club. John Dee and Francis Bacon came up with the idea of a term called "The British Empire", hadn't been used before. They said we shall base this upon free trade, the idea being that since all laws revolve around trade and economics that the countries that adopt it will therefore become like us. They'll adopt our system and then we can control them from London. The countries that adopted fully the idea of free trade would be given "most favored nation status." This in the 1500's and we're hearing that term today because China was given it under the GATT treaty.

George: The Star Chamber – does that figure into this, where it was outside the normal jurisprudence system in England? Is that sort of some of their brainchild's to create – it sounds like much of what we're talking about with this non-combatant terrorists and so forth here?

Alan: It is in fact. You see in the British Empire you have different systems paralleling each other called governments and you have this odd thing call monarchy, so every policeman, every postal worker swears allegiance to the Queen. Anyone who takes a paycheck under the Crown swears allegiance to the Queen, not the country. Then you have the governments you see and then you have a private council that's unelected. It's called the Privy Council and then you have the clowns that we see.

George: I see. The Prime Minister of Great Britain has to meet with the Queen weekly. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes he does.

George: Is the briefing required by the political system?

Alan: Oh absolutely. As I say, too, it's not just him. It's the Privy Council and many big financials moguls

belong to the Private Council or the Privy Council as it's called.

George: There was a recent merger of the Rothschild interest of France and UK. What was that about? Do you have any insight into that or any information?

Alan: It's just the amalgamation again, the further integration of the European Union where all the big financial banks really come under one. They have been for centuries, to be honest with you, and the Rothschild's didn't walk into to those countries and simply take over and get away with it. No one would get away with it if you robbed the monarchies. You'd be assassinated so quickly. They were brought in because they were the best bankers. They'd been trained from birth in Frankfurt for the job.

George: So they were there the monarchs of bankers you know. The Olympians, are you familiar with that term? Is that used to describe these people?

Alan: Yes. Prince Charles used that once or twice himself.

George: So they call themselves the Olympians, and is it a godhead that they think they're gods?

Alan: At old Mt. Olympus of the Greeks the profane, the ordinary people were not allowed up the mountain. It means the illumined enlightened ones, those who've moved up the mountain, same as Moses. It's an allegory.

George: The profane are the masses and the workers and the peasants, right?

Alan: Those who have swallowed reality as it's been presented to them.

George: I see. Those are the profane that are not illuminated and enlightened according to what, a mystery school teaching?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: I see.

Alan: You go back as far as Plato even, Plato wrote "The Republic," which is like a blueprint for the agenda. He was a member of the aristocracy. He explained his own inner beliefs, which was reincarnation of a superior type into superior families, always over and over again, and it was a utopia for the elite where they'd eventually bring around a world government, where they themselves would remain unaltered, being perfect already, but they would breed all the rest of the workers. They called them the "ITS" in "The Republic". You're not a human. You're called an IT and you would be bred – specially selected with a mate, to be tall to pick apples, short to be a miner. You'd be purpose-bred for your job and that's the whole idea.

George: This is like "Brave New World".

Alan: It is Brave New World. It's never changed.

George: That was Huxley's Brave New World, right?

Alan: Yes. Huxley and H.G. Wells, and all the big players read Huxley's book and they're all for it because they all belong to the same think tanks. That's where the idea comes from.

George: The Royal Society was right there at the center of some of these ideas.

Alan: The Royal Society was the first freemasonic scientific society designed through secrecy and men who had sworn to secrecy to use science as the method to bring this all about.

George: In other words, scientism became a new religion of these people – or their own system. It's a system of thought to rule through, right?

Alan: It's a system to rule through, but they also used to couch it in the earlier centuries by saying, “we shall conquer by using and understanding the laws of nature.” That's what they meant.

George: We're going to be coming back. We've got to take a short break here, Alan Watt, and we'll be back in just a few minutes, but thank you. This is getting interesting. We'll continue on the other side. Thank you, sir.

Welcome back to World Review Commentary. This is your host George Butler and this morning Alan Watt is my distinguished guest. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: Yes, we feel it an honor to have you. Could you give us your website and your information about what you have on there? We'd like to hear a little more in detail about you have on your website.

Alan: Yes. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you can also go into the European site which is alanwattsentientsentinel.eu which has transcripts you can download in various languages of Europe. On the site you'll find there's hundreds of talks I've given on the histories of all of this, and some of it in fact is a technique in itself. As you're listening you're being deprogrammed gradually out of this very deep matrix, and I have a few things for sale that I've written and recorded and so on.

George: What are those writings? Tell us about those books and the writings that you sell. Tell us about that.

Alan: Yes. The books are written in a different method than usual. See, we're taught from birth that here's the information. Learn it. It's all explained to you. We do no thinking. Centuries ago they used to think as you read because you have to participate in the thoughts of the author. Today we're not. We're downloaded by the books. It's all simple little bits and bites. Little short sentences and everything is spelled for us. There's no thinking involved. I use the Gestalt theory, where all the information that's scattered around in your subconscious as you read through that participates. Your subconscious will participate and it helps to deprogram you and suddenly you'll get it. You get that eureka moment and things come together for the first time. It's a way of shocking you out of the indoctrinations we've all had.

George: That indoctrination in my sense I write about the delusional aspect of our mode of existence. Does that ring a bell with you?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean it is a delusion. A delusion is a fixed false belief. That's the definition of it. We've all been taught these fixed false definitions and so you can get a whole country of people with the same education with fixed false beliefs and they think they're all sane because they bounce off their ideas of others and get the same replies, so if Joe over there thinks the same as I do, I must be sane. That's how we judge our sanity. I mean at one time, remember, a few centuries ago you'd have been an oddball if you said the world was round because everyone else out there had been taught it was flat.

George: Yes, and the victors write the history, right?

Alan: They always do. Always do.

George: Then you're saying also that those that are in control of a society they reorder that history and where those teachings like governments schools, right? Would that be a way?

Alan: In the 1800’s they realized they had to form a nucleus of a world government. The enemy of this would be the peoples and the cultures from the old system that wouldn’t want to join it, so they formed different specialized segments of bureaucracies to work on the peoples – Departments of Culture even. Why would they need a Department of Culture, paid by your government, if you the people were the culture? It was to update your culture.

George: You know what I say? We have ‘in-culture-ation’ and then we have ‘in-cult-uration.’

Alan: Yes. It's the same root word. Yes, you're right.

George: They use culture to control you, but it's like they're creating a cult.

Alan: It's your cult – culture.

George: To cult your belief.

Alan: Yes. To culture is to grow. In a Petri dish, you put in a bacterium in the Petri dish and watch it grow. That's called a culture and your culture is growing. You don't realize that. It's not growing by itself. It's directed. Now for instance we have 50 years after the fact or the foundation of it we have exposure, declassified information coming out from governments letting us know now that all the riots, all the left-wing movements we saw during the '60’s, '70’s and '80’s that everyone was getting angry about were funded and paid for by a Department of Culture within the CIA itself, in cahoots with MI6 in England. That's now public knowledge. It's just been released.

George: One of the aspects, the fact that I ran across it, I sort of want to ask you this question. You know the LSD, the MKULTRA and all that stuff that went on in those programs and so forth? In reading some of the facts and getting a little research done that those kind of hallucinogenic drugs create in a person a mystical type orientation and also an emphatic personality type. Does that meet some of your studies?

Alan: Yes. In fact in the 1920’s they were putting a lot of our tax monies into, again, scientific research along certain lines. Now all scientific research lives on grants and so whatever they're moving towards it's heavily funded, which means it’s a mandate that they find out how to do it. That was the same for the birth control pill, genetic engineering; and back then it was to find ways of using drugs, and they looked at India big time because the Brahmans had ruled India for thousands of years and a lot of the people took drugs. There was opium. There was hashish and so on which kept them in a semi-fugue state – not quite conscious, not quite unconscious and they could work, but they could never figure things out or even care to figure things out and change their lives, so they tried to find ways.

They tried opium on the British and European populations in the 1800’s. They put it in every kind of mixture, cough mixture, everything. You could buy it freely but it didn't take with the people. They still had the bars and the beer and they preferred that, so they had to go and get sympathetic drugs and find a way to promote it. In the 1920’s they hoped to bring in world government right after the League of Nations was formed and they targeted the youth. They brought out the miniskirt. That was called the Charleston Era and they gave the Charleston dance and they brought out free sex for the first time. They made prohibition a sexy daring thing, because as you went into the covert bars with all the youth and you heard this new music called jazz, something that was created in the early Soviet Union along with the CIA while it was the precursor and the MI6 in Britain, and they gave this to the youth, but the side effect was unwanted pregnancies. They were not geared for it, and that's when they opened up the Big Boys Towns and so on to cope with the overdose and those that had massive venereal disease.

So they went back to the drawing board. They tried to bring in coke. Coke came in as well along with the covert booze, and even the Kennedy's were involved in the running of that along with the Bronfman's, all the very respectable families that are now sitting in Senates and so on. These guys made their money in running booze and cocaine in the 1920’s; and so it didn't go so well, so they revamped it and went back to the drawing board. They put all their money into finding ways to stop women conceiving and they put money into antibiotic research and then they came out with the same thing again. They called it pop music. Back to the miniskirt, free sex and so on, and you had the penicillin to deal with most, not all, most, at that time of the venereal disease problem.

George: Are they creating addictive compulsive personality types that are addicted to a slew of differing drugs and ideas and permissivism too?

Alan: Yes, and you find when they brought out LSD, LSD was not made by little guys in laboratories in their

cellars. These were made by the big pharmaceutical companies and there's an interesting book called "The Fifth Man." It was to do with the so-called defectors from MI5 and 6 that went off to Russia. These were all members of aristocratic families who worked for the British security agencies. In that book "The Fifth Man", they mention the fact that Lord Rothschild – it's also in "Spycatcher" by Peter Wright who worked for MI5 and 6 – they mentioned that Lord Victor Rothschild was also a scientist. He was a chemist and physicist and he eventually became in charge of the British security systems, all of them, and he was one of the first guys to experiment in Porton Downs military laboratory on the troops and on agents themselves with LSD, with the prospect of possibly using it on vast amounts of the population. This was all tested long before the public ever heard of it.

George: Porton Down, a good portion of that has been privatized into private hands I understand.

Alan: That's the new feudal system. You see all they're doing really is thumbing their noses and saying, “you paid for all, but it's really ours.” It always was.

George: Right. We're going to be back in a second. Would you like to take some calls after we come back, after we return?

Alan: Sure.

George: Okay. The toll free number is 888-202-1984. Again, that's 888-202-1984. If you have unlimited long distance it's 512-646-1984. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler. We have a distinguished guest this morning, Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: You really have built and built into this over the years and really you have a detail that I've never spoken to anyone with quite the detail. Actually you have – is it like you stand on the moon and look back at the earth and so oh my gosh? I mean you have an overall view. This system of thought, these systems of thinking and controlling, okay, where are we at today? This war on terrorism, is that a real war or is that part of the mechanisms?

Alan: It's a traditional method. It's a war of terror. It's used down through history on vast populations when the elite have to make rapid changes towards a predetermined goal and they want the people cowed and afraid. When you're terribly afraid, most of them certainly go through and do whatever they’re told. They don't do much thinking because they're too confused. They go along and keep their heads down to obey and that's when you use brute force on the public. It's been used even from the days of Rome on the general population at times.

George: I see. We’ve got open phones now, so anyone out there in the listening audience, feel free to call in. If you have an unlimited long distance phone line then you can call us at 512-646-1984. Again, you can call in if you have unlimited long distance 512-646-1984. If you don't, call us toll free at 888-202-1984. Again, that would be toll free number is 888-202-1984.

So this war on terrorism I mean it's manipulating – was it a trauma based programming that occurred coming out of that tragedy that people experienced? Would you call it a trauma? Do they visit the trauma on a deep level and they can sort of control people through that psyche that deep?

Alan: Yes. In fact, that's what the big MKULTRA experiments were really for. It was to see if they could, through rapid repetition of a horror situation, influence the public into a state of shock; and that's why they started using race cars smashes and showing it on the news over and over and over again. That's called "psychic driving" and did the same thing with the Twin Towers. As soon as it happened, every television station on the planet went into action with the same footage, showing it over and over and over, and that was to put you into a state of shock so you're off balance. Your rationale goes out the window. Your questioning goes out the window and when they give you their version of it and start rushing you off to war against whoever they're ready to point the finger at, we go along automatically. You're in a state of shock and psychic driving that does that. The Project for the New American Century that has the members who are

now in the government of the U.S., they published their agenda in the 1990's don't forget, and they published that they'd have to take over first Afghanistan, followed by Iraq, then Iran, then Syria and they published that twice. They rewrote it in about '98 and republished it again under Wolfowitz, and then they said they needed something on a Pearl Harbor scale event to motivate the public to get public support behind them, and lo and behold, they win the jackpot in 2001. What a coincidence.

George: This trauma that happens when that is occurring and they're seeing this and the American public and other people throughout the world, is it the most vivid after – soon after? I mean the effect is the greatest right after, and then does it diminish in time because the memory or what? Is there an energy relationship in the mind there?

Alan: It's a form of engram, an imprinting in the mind, and so everyone when you mention 9/11 will automatically see in their mind that plane going in, plane going in, plane going in, plane going in repetition. It's an engram. It's an imprint that's fixed.

George: Yes. Would the Manchurian Candidate type of techniques be similar to that, where they'll take someone and program them to do some act that they normally wouldn't do?

Alan: Yes, and repetition, even there, is so vitally important until you have automatic obeyance, but more correctly you have automatic – the imprint will replay itself in your mind. It will click in just like a computer program and up comes that vivid scene and all the memories that are associated with the death, the tragedy, the crying people relatives, that's all part of the vision that's been imprinted in your mind.

George: So it's a very insidious very evil system?

Alan: Oh you better believe it.

George: Evil is really a good enough word to describe some of what's going on.

Alan: It isn't. The English language now has been so minimalized. It's called "linguistic minimalization" as they've taken words out of the dictionary over the last couple of centuries. We don't have the terms to describe the horror anymore.

George: You know you've delved into the word, the etymology and so forth. How about neuron-linguistic programming? Have you looked at that in any detail and what are your views on that? Tell us.

Alan: Again, it's to do with the neurons, the nervous system, and of course, linguistics, the language that you use, the vocabulary that you're given – we work like a computer. They know this and they knew this thousands of years ago. We work in a certain fashion. We have a language which was given to us. A good programmer, if you give him a problem for a computer that he's programmed, he knows the language of the computer. He knows the logic of the computer. He will know what answer the computer must give if you give him a question because he understands that through your logic, your particular conditional logic you will use the language that you're given and come to an automatic answer that you must come to; and so it's the science. We come to predetermined answers by the way the information is formatted to us by using the logic that we have; and it's a perfect science. It's been used for many, many centuries.

George: Can you describe it as a scientific dictatorship that has been created and is ongoing?

Alan: Yes. It wasn't just Aldous Huxley that talked about the scientific dictatorship. Again, you can go back to the old alchemists. They used alchemy for the same thing for science. They talked about an alchemic dictatorship then, and again, back to ancient Greece when the aristocracy wrote their books and different factions of them, like the one that Plato belonged to, talked about those who are super intelligent who could understand the workings of nature will eventually be rulers of the world by keeping the secrets secret from the public; and that's what we have today. All science that we are given today and it's available in the stores or what we're told as new is in fact obsolete to those at the top.

George: Is the emotional state of our human nature a real problem?

Alan: Yes it is because it's so well understood. We are the most studied species on the planet.

George: So they use that knowledge against us manipulating us emotionally. Have the American public and the world peoples in general become more childlike? Do they want a child type person, childlike that they can manipulate through emotional appeals? Is that what they've created here?

Alan: Yes. In the 1800's, remember, people in the 1800's and into the early 1900's, they had 12 to 16 hour workdays. Global meetings were held in the 1800's by the wealthy elite and the upper the very high middle classes that help them and the bureaucracies who were worried that if they took down the working hours for the average person, then the people would get up to mischief. They'd start communicating, talking and complaining and maybe do something.

George: Okay Alan, we've got a couple of callers on the line. Audrey from Ohio, what is your question for Alan Watt?

Audrey: Alan, I'm so pleased to be able to speak with you in reference to something you'd mentioned about culture. I have a grandmother from Scotland that comes to me and I believe that's where you're from. I just wonder if you hadn't noticed that certain people have sort of a predisposition to see tyranny in the making, to kind of see it beforehand. I come from Appalachian and southern people and Scottish people, and I'm always finding myself here in Ohio where people are much more shall we say 'conditioned.' They'll find my observations so very odd, but I'll sort of see it coming.

Alan: It is true that certain peoples have more of an ability to break through, and the Celtic peoples definitely have more of that – you'll find more writers and so on that have the ability down through the centuries, to not only retain memory but also put things together. In those countries, you've got to remember, the Celtic countries – when the Indians were being herded off into reservations here, people in Scotland—it was the last white country in the world where people lived in clans. They still lived in tribes in the north, so they had histories which were oral and were passed down.

Audrey: Yes. Thank you so much. I'm thoroughly enjoying your program.

George: Audrey, thank you for calling. We're going to take a break here and thank you so much for your call. Call us again. Thank you, Audrey. Alan, we're going to break in a second. We'll be right back and we have another caller on the line. We'll pick that up. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host. We have a distinguished guest, Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

George: We've got a couple of callers on the line. One is from Canada and there's one from South Carolina. David from Canada, what is your question for Alan Watt?

David: Thank you for taking my call, Alan. My eyes were just opened a few years ago in reference to some of these matters, and you certainly have the best historical perspective that I've heard from anyone. I have a question in reference to religion and the Bible. My understanding of scriptures of the Old Testament is that the archeological evidence points to the fact that these scriptures were written thousands of years ago. Now the Knights of the Crusades birthed the Knights of St. John's and Rosicrucians who became Masons and apparently, according to you, the Masons were the ones who either wrote the Bible or used the Bible to make us a man-made religion such as Christianity and they also made other ancient religions. My question is, if the scriptures are so old, or are they that old, and how did they use these to create for us a Christian religion? I'll listen for your answer.

Alan: It wasn't what we'd call Masons who wrote the Bible, although they did do the Geneva Bible and they wrote that in Geneva. That was the first Bible brought out with footnotes explaining deeper interpretations, whereas the King James that followed it was put out again for political purposes, because all Bibles are put out for political purposes and changes. King James told the team of writers, interpreters to make sure that they emphasize the obedience to the king who was put there by God. Every version has been done that way.

Now we must remember ancient Rome was already an empire. It was an empire that allowed all religions inside that empire, and it became the Universal Church as it took all of the old religions into the church structure under a new form, a guise under the one, and it didn't let go of its old bureaucratic and legal system that brought it in with it. Therefore, from the very beginning, you had the problem of a new religion coupled with legalism from the very foundation, coming from an old empire system. The initial writings, remember, were written in Latin for Catholicism, which was used right up until fairly recently. It wasn't until about the 16, 1700's, actually later, that Catholics could even get a version of the Bible, because only the priest was allowed to read it to them. They were not allowed to read their own Bible and so all the dogma that came along with Catholicism was taught and it's nowhere to be found in the actual writings in the Bible itself.

Freemasonry and Albert Pike stressed this. He says we could just as easily have used Nimrod the founder of our religion. They could have picked Brahma as the founder of our religion, but, because it was a western country that was already religionized under Christianity and various forms of Christianity, they those chose to use the Old Testament primarily as the foundations of their system because all the newcomers into freemasonry had had some indoctrination into it. Sure enough, you find in that Old Testament the key of Solomon bringing in Hiram – Hiram, very important name – the high ram, that's Aries.

George: Thank you for your call, David. We've got another caller from South Carolina. William from South Carolina, what is your question for Alan Watt?

William: Yes. Good morning gentlemen, George and Alan Watt. Alan knows me and I spoke to him several times before. It's more of a statement more than it is a question actually. I've been following the teachings of Alan since 1998, and I became fully awakened to the scam that's been pulled on the world and the United States especially, and I came to a full awakening about two years ago. I just wanted to praise him for his hard efforts and his work that he does and he is a big help to a lot of people. I just wanted to mention the programming and conditioning is so powerful that I have spent the last two years in a small rural area that I live in, in South Carolina, trying to awaken people to the truth, but they're so far removed from it, they just can't accept it at all. I have found not one single human being in this part of the country that will even take the chance to study to realize that they've been lied to their entire lives to understand the situation that we're in. I lost a best friend of mine that I've had all my entire life and tried – I spent 18 months trying to share this information with him and get him, to no avail at all. So I'm at the point now where it's just anybody asked a question you try and answer it the best you can, but we are in a sad state of affairs, as America has soon to waken up before it is actually just all together too late. I'll hang on and let you all go ahead with the show. I just wanted to praise Alan for the hard work that he does. I'm glad to see him get more chances on the internet radio with programs with George Butler and like you all, and the question and answering session I think are the best for everybody I think.

George: We're trying to get to the truth, William, and it's hard to do sometimes in this world. We certainly appreciate your contribution to the program and thank you for calling.

William: You gentlemen have a good day and thank you very much.

George: Thank you, William. Thank you. Well, Alan, that man there has been following you for a while, so you've got a following out there. How long have you been working on radio and things like that broadcasting?

Alan: Almost ten years now.

George: So there's more than one William out there I'm sure and he's running up to the same problem I guess you run up and run into. It's so insidiously deeply, what, engrained into people?

Alan: You see this is what they came out with in London a long time ago. Lord Bertrand Russell was the premiere promoter and experimenter with specialized schools to try and indoctrinate children, and he said in a book called "Education and the Good Life," it's a must get for people. He said that under a scientific indoctrination of education, he said, if we can get a child around the age of two in kindergarten, he said, it will be impossible for the parents to put parental input and pass on their culture to that child. They will be

ignored by the child. Now you have a national educational system which is also part of the international educational system, because they want a standardized world where everyone has had the same brainwashing.

George: Wasn't it the Prussians that marched at the end of a bayonet their field hands to schools in the Prussian system?

Alan: Yes, but not only that, I mean the other countries did it too. I mean I saw it going to school at one point.

George: So forced education, forced programming, right?

Alan: Forced by law, and I almost went to young offenders' when I stopped going to school at one point and I told them I was learning nothing. It was all nonsense that I was learning and I had arguments with them until I went into the library and found out that Scotland hadn't actually ratified that. They just copied the English system and I got away with it, so they just bumped me up years ahead of where I should be until I started to get better education. They make it mandatory worldwide to have the same indoctrination and now they're doing the same with the internet under this – they always find a job for the boys, so Al Gore and different people said that they would leave 'no child left behind.' Every child must get a computer so that they can get the same indoctrination.

George: Well, no child left unprogrammed, huh?

Alan: That's it. That's exactly it.

George: Is that a good motto?

Alan: Yes, that's exactly what it is.

George: That's what they ought to be saying, right?

Alan: Yes it is.

George: No child left unprogrammed.

Alan: Before that, Britain mandated that everyone in Britain would have a television set before 1960, and they brought in thousands and millions of used sets under the DER Company, which is RED backwards. Britain loves red.

George: Is there a receiver set over there in UK where you pay a tax every year to have a receiver or television?

Alan: Yes. The British Broadcasting Corporation that's owned by the government – it's actually owned by those who own the government, The Establishment. In fact all of the BBC, I don't know if it's changed, but it used to only take people from Eaton to keep it in the upper classes. Every person who worked in the BBC, radio and television, had to come from Eaton because they did not trust the 'villains' as they called them, the "unwashed masses."

George: So Eaton had a programming of world systems and worldviews that was educated into those people and then they could go out and rebroadcast society. It's like a rebroadcast?

Alan: Yes, and now they're sending people over to China and they run the Chinese International Broadcasting system. It's an exact clone of the BBC.

George: Gosh. I mean it's minds. I describe a stream of light as an idea. I speak in terms of like Kirk Lewin talked about the field theory, and so I learned a great deal from him. He made the thing happen over here in – well, in Tavistock and America eventually, and they took his ideas and extrapolated those even into a

further insidiously entangling system. It's the light that surrounds us that inundates us and that light, what, conveys information into us like a computer, right? Then we sit here and we just take it in, but we're not discerning enough because we're conditioned, our previous predisposed programming or education system is obeying.

Alan: It's a fact.

George: We're going to come back after the top of the hour and we'll give out those numbers again. If you want to call and ask a question it's 888-202-1984 (toll free) or if you have an unlimited long distance line call us at 512-646-1984. Again, that's toll free at 888-202-1984 or at 512-646-1984. Thank you, Alan, and we'll pick you up after the top of the hour, but it's getting better. Hang in there listeners. We're going to get better and deeper into this. Thank you, Alan. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. Our guest this morning is Alan Watt. Welcome back, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

George: I did not catch on to this world system like it is as early an age as you did, so I was programmed there all the first 20 something years of my life and I found it very difficult to come out. I call it coming out of the delusional mode, and so what advise could you give to people like myself that have been conditioned the first 20 or 30 years of their life that they can start – well, listening to people like you is one piece of advise, right, but what other solutions would they have to try coming out of that delusional state?

Alan: It's a complete life change in a sense because you look at those around you differently. You realize they're still in the matrix. They're still living in their conditioning. They're going through human emotions, human actions, and then you start to see they're almost robotic. You'll hear them use little catch phrases that are programmed into them by the media and so on. Their topics all come from the media where there's no thinking to be done. It's all being done for you. That's what Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his own book. It was called "Between Two Ages." He said, "shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves" because they're using scientific technique and he said, "they'll only be able to repeat that which they've been downloaded with on the previous night's news," and anywhere you go that's all you hear. It's almost what we would term "neutral polite conversation" and it's all fake because even the weather is fake and yet they'll repeat that. They don't even see the trails above their head as they're being sprayed everyday.

George: I know. We've got Dwayne from Arkansas. Dwayne from Arkansas, what's your question for Alan Watt this morning?

Dwayne: Yes, first I'd like to plug his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com, very good website. My question is: Alan, how much of this do you put on the Tavistock Institute as far as our programming?

Alan: Tavistock was set-up – it's only one of many institutes. These guys cover every aspect of human behavior, psychology, culture and so on, and every country has got its own version of the Tavistock. Tavistock was the premiere in Britain to start using all sciences and psychology, especially mass psychology and whole culture creation techniques, and they also have a think tank attached to them of "high scientific boffins" as they call themselves. They were already experimenting with putting wires in people's brains in the 1930's and trying to make them behave like robots, because that's where Aldous Huxley got his idea from "Brave New World" from the Tavistock Institute. He thought it was great if we could just control all human behavior, but not the elite themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin said (who also belonged to the Tavistock in the 1950's) in his book "The Next Million Years." He says, "We the elite will not alter ourselves physically but we'll alter the brain mechanisms et cetera of the general public and the hormonal levels will be under attack in the general public." That's why you have all these problems today.

Dwayne: Holy cow. So the Committee of 300 is pretty much what's behind all of what is hitting us today?

Alan: The Committee of 300 is only one faction. These guys, again, if you go back into history you'll find they always set up committees – sometimes 50, 100. The G8, by the way, is a committee, an authorized committee. Lord Bertrand Russell led the Committee of 100 and their job was to be the radical extremists that would attack the American airbases in foreign countries and Britain to get it all publicized. The whole

idea was to get publicity to make us all think we're going to get bombed and nuked at any minute. Give up all our rights and do what we're told – the same technique in a sense that they're using today of this war of terror.

Dwayne: Oh gosh, unreal. It's awful scary.

Alan: It's true.

George: But it is the truth, and Alan believes that and I do too.

Dwayne: I do too.

George: To get to that point though, how did you get to the point where you started awakening to some of these truths that we're talking about? How were your travels to that point to that position of truth? How did you get there, Dwayne?

Dwayne: I turned off my TV the day our local news channel's lead story had something to do with Anna Nicole babies, so I turned the television off. I sat down at my computer and I didn't know really where I was heading, but, as it turns out, what I was seeking was the truth.

George: Well that's great. I remember one time there was a television serial where there was a character in the serial that was having a baby out of wedlock, and I think someone criticized that that was a real person, and so the public criticized the real person criticizing the out of wedlock child. It's like fishing. Is that what you see out there, sort of fictionalized things, Alan?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt. A technique that they use is to show you in little bits and bites. That's the whole thing. All our information comes in bits and bites, little flashes we get, and see we get a horror in Iran or somewhere, or say Iraq where the Air Force mistakenly bombs a wedding party and kills them all, and then it flashes to some bit of trivia of some Hollywood starlet and her affair. I mean this is a creation of a psychological simulation of an LSD trip. It makes everything unreal. It blends in the horror with the fun, the fantasy, the bizarre, until logically you switch off. You're being scattered. You're being put into sort of a fugue state.

George: Sort of a feeling state into a delusional fantasy, fictional state that can be manipulated.

Alan: When they eventually start using these techniques on your neighbors and grabbing them out of their homes, like the KGB did in the middle of the night, it will all be unreal to you. You'll switch off your mind and turn on the telly and watch some comedy. This is all the technique of depersonalization.

George: They got some – like a person living next door, well, they've got some of those anti-government nuts. That's great. They took them away. Get rid of them, right?

Alan: Most folks actually, like in Russia, thought "they must have done something wrong."

George: Like the authority is right. Do you have any other questions?

Dwayne: No, but I would like to say this. Once I did get away from the television and got onto the computer and starting searching out, it was like my brain turned on for the first time in my whole life and I just could not absorb more – I needed more input.

George: You know, Dwayne, it's like these ideas that are false and lies that are used to control, it's like having a disease in the head. Do you know what I mean?

Dwayne: I definitely do, George, sure.

George: Well thank you very much Dwayne for your call. We've got another caller on the line, but thank you very much. We appreciate your call. Call us back again. Thank you, Dwayne. We've got Jerry from

Oklahoma. Jerry, what question do you have for Alan Watt?

Jerry: Good afternoon. I'm loving this. I'm a tractor-trailer driver. I'm right now on the Oklahoma turnpike. I listen to you with my air card with my laptop and I listen to your station, it's great, it's wonderful. Here's my question. I am Sabbath believer and I believe in the Old Testament. Can he tell me if he thinks that the Old Testament was written earlier than what we all believe it is?

George: Alan, did you get the question? He's talking about the Old Testament. Was it written at an earlier date than they're portraying it at today to us?

Alan: No. Here's the thing. The Old Testament is a compilation of rules for those who are wise enough to understand the system and use it. All the big boys understand the rules are in that Old Testament. Now remember that in the days of Jesus, supposedly we're told, the only version they had in Jerusalem was written in Greek. Why wouldn't they have their own version in Hebrew? Then you find out supposedly it was written 200 or 300 years before that when they were in captivity in Babylon, and it was written by 72. It's always 72, multiples of 12s and so on, priests who lived in Egypt; and so here's a bunch of priests in Egypt writing their first Hebrew Bible written in Greek. It wasn't until much later that they got a version written in Hebrew. I mean it makes no sense whatsoever.

Jerry: Are you saying they were Egyptian priests or were they Israelites?

Alan: It was a compilation of the ancient, ancient brotherhoods that had run the world for thousands of years, even from Babylon's days and before. We're far, far older than they're telling us and with civilizations. Now they've dug up the Hurrians who lived and ran the trade groups before the Sumerians in 7,000 BC. This technique, it's much older.

Jerry: So what you're saying is that Torah or the laws, commandments, were not given by the creator but by man?

Alan: You'll find those same laws were taken from the "Egyptian Book of the Dead", which was actually called "The Book of Life". It's the same laws from there.

George: Well Jerry, thank you.

Jerry: It's been very interesting. Can I give a suggestion, George, for a show?

George: What is that, Jerry?

Jerry: The Mexican government and the CANAM highway, they have finally just approved this week in the Congress. They said drivers can come up, the Mexican truckers can come up here and they did it while most of the Congress was out, just like they did with the Federal Reserve.

George: I've been fighting NAFTA with the AFL-CIO before they even enacted it, so I understand the issues around – I'm against that. I understand that.

Jerry: They approved this. They were supposed to come up yesterday was the day they let them come in. Not yesterday, it was September 1st and that's a real smack in the face for our Labor Day weekend, so I think it's something you should look into.

George: Jerry, thank you very much for your call and call us back again some time. We appreciate your call. You bet you. There's a lot of issues out there in America today people are really upset about, Alan.

Alan: I know; and even past me, up here in Canada, they've been working night and day, seven days a week, winter and summer, incredible, with a lot of snow, building this superhighway that's going all the way up to Sudbury, right down through Chicago; and just coincidentally, here's how the world is planned way in advance. The highway is called Highway 69, and it just happens to, eventually, it will be joined up with the Highway 69 that was sitting in the states for the last couple hundred of years.

George: Perfect numbering. That wasn't planned, Alan, was it?

Alan: Oh, no.

George: No they wouldn't plan that. I mean these people are world-sorcery type people. They're geniuses at planning and using and manipulating people from what I can tell from my studies.

Alan: Another thing people should check into is look into books on the border between Canada and the U.S., and look at the photographs, not on the main roads but off the roads. You'll see the Masonic obelisks are spaced every few hundred yards along that border because that was the Masonic deal, and the man who was sent over from Britain after 1812 to finalize the border was a Rothschild. He was sent over to do it.

George: My gosh. Our toll free number again – our lines are open for Alan Watt. 1-888-202-1984. Again that's 888-202-1984. You can call us. If you have an unlimited long distance phone call us at area code 512-646-1984. Again, if you have an unlimited landline or whatever, 512-646-1984. Give us a call if you have a question for Alan Watt. This plan, some people have characterized it as "the plan." Do you ever use that terminology at all?

Alan: I use "the plan" and "the Agenda." There's only one agenda. These are the guys who build nations, give you borders and then take them down when they've worked on you and sucked you dry enough.

George: I got you. They're like pirates and they raise you and--

Alan: They are pirates.

George: They are pirates. Is that a good description?

Alan: The Knights Templars who were 'raised from the coffin,' you're 'born again', that's what it means. That's why George Bush, Sr. and George Bush said, if you asked if I was born again, when he was asked as a Christian, he said, if I was born again, yes, I am. He meant he had been, because at Yale University they come out of the coffin. Other lodges use the pirate flag, the Jolly Roger, as their Rod of War from the French La Guerre, war, Roger; and that was the Knights Templars' flag. The Knights Templars were the first international bankers who substituted paper for coin.

George: Oh, my gosh. In other words, that fiat currency goes way back, doesn't it?

Alan: It's a con game down through the ages, and even before them, the ancient bankers could give you notes as well that you could redeem on the other end.

George: I see the monopoly of that money creation. Here's the way I sort of lay it out a little bit, is that we have an occult system that operates from the top in using world sorcery and they control the money creation system, so in controlling people's minds through the occult and mystic schools, then they control your pocketbook, so they've sort of got it locked in like that. What do you think about that assertion?

Alan: There's no doubt. The whole system has run on money in all of its forms. It doesn't matter what it is. Whoever runs the money, as the third party, they come between two people who are doing barter. Here's a sack of wheat for a sack of oats. The third party, then, once it gets you to accept this money as a substitute, then will decide on its purchasing power as time goes on, until it's worth nothing and you are then owned by him; and along with that comes taxation. Along with that comes standing armies which they can employ. You can't keep an army together to go off and plunder if they don't get paid. They'd go home eventually.

George: One person once said they use armies to collect the dead. Does that sound right?

Alan: Yes. War is an 'extension of diplomacy,' as they say, because all business is war. That's all it is. All business, even between two small shop owners competing, is a form of warfare; and unless we get over this struggling that we have, we're all doomed. The elite know and they knew they would bring us to this stage

we're at today where the system is dysfunctional. They made it so. They destroyed the old system, which was enforced by them too, and that was even marriage and so on. That's a fact, marriage was enforced that the wife had no rights. She had no property and she couldn't leave the husband, and that was enforced by the church for almost 1,800 years. Now that that system has served its purpose, we're post-industrial, post all the rest of it, post-agricultural, they now decided to reverse it and destroy marriage because now it becomes a problem, because if families stick together, then the government can't come right down and dictate to you face to face. You have a family around you, a small tribe, and they said 100 years ago they'd have to destroy the family because it's the last vestige of the tribe.

George: The Scots had strong families, didn't they? They had very loving and strong families and the English didn't like that. Is that one of the problems the English had with the Scots?

Alan: It was London. They said they'd have to destroy the Scottish culture completely, any tribe.

George: Okay. We're going to be coming back after our break. Thank you very much and hold out there. Hold on listeners. We're going to get into this deeper. Welcome back to World Review Commentary. I'm your host George Butler, and our guest today is a fine person and he's really searching for truth and he's getting as close to that as anyone. Alan Watt, welcome back to our program.

Alan: Happy to be here.

George: In our final segment here, some concluding ideas can you put together for our listening audience? What advice and your own little insights, some of your final statements you want to make today in this final segment?

Alan: You have to realize that you can't wake everybody up. It's never happened in history in fact. History has been altered off course once in a while by a few people who are able to spot those who are trying to wake up and feed them gradually. That's the key to it, gradual information. You're dealing with someone in the old world, the only mentality, the complete conditioning system, and here you are like an alien from outer space telling them stuff they've never heard before, so you've got to feed it to them in small doses. Let them do the asking. Don't go overboard with it. Try and stick on one topic at a time, because they know at the top – and here's the problem the psychological warfare. At Tavistock they said it's not important who gives the terror and fear and psychological warfare to the public. If it's the mainstream media or people who come against the mainstream media, it's opposition as long as the public gets the terror news and all the fear, it psychologically breaks them down and they become immobilized with it all.

The average person can only handle two – ultimately, in some, four main problems or crisis at one time or they'll breakdown, so you've got to just take particular topics. Know how to put it across. Don't go overboard. Let them come back to you with another topic, instead of unloading all that you've found out onto them at once. You'll freak them out and they'll close down. So there's a technique to it.

George: Do you think though that – from my readings and my studies they rely – these people that are programming allowing our own imagination to cement and bond those in acceptance of those ideas they're using to control us. Does that meet with some of your ideas?

Alan: Absolutely. They understand how the average person thinks. As I say, we're the most studied species on the planet. They know our logic. They know what information they're making sure that we get from mainstream everyday, and so they know how to manipulate the minds of us. We've got to reclaim our mind. It's yours. That's your only real sovereign right is your own mind. The person who takes your mind is the ultimate rapist; and that's what a therapist is, is called "The Rapist" you see. They give us therapists to substitute for our own logic.

George: So everyone has an ulterior motive. Actually, we all have selfish interests we're promoting, whether we're fully conscience of it or not.

Alan: Most people never get fully conscience. [] What they try to do is to try to hold on to some part of the old system; and I keep telling them, what part of the Babylonian Tower that's held together with corruption

scotch tape and super glue do you want to keep? It's torturing here. The builders of the world, the builders of the ages, they build society as a structure. That's what it really means in Masonry; and when that structure has fulfilled its purpose, they knock it down completely and they bring order out of chaos with the new one. Therefore, as they're bringing down – and that's what the Twin Towers symbolized, the Jachin and Boaz, the male and the female, the two systems, bringing down the old and they're bringing up the new, with a new symbology for the new era.

George: These are very, very deep symbolic systems that they create, are they not, just like you described the Twin Towers?

Alan: They are.

George: The destruction and rebirth of a New World Order, right?

Alan: And a new man and woman, a new type. That's the key to it because it's going to be the Huxlian type that they want, the purpose-made design, the ideal design, that's another meaning of ID. That's what George Bush, Sr. said: it was great idea.

George: Do the mystery schools teach that human nature is evolving to godhead? Is that some of their teachings?

Alan: They teach that only there, with the correct inbreeding and selection of a mate, can you achieve it. For the rest of the public it's called "the profane." That's why you're called "commoners" in Europe, you see, and we're all commoners. We all marry in common. We don't have our mates selected for specific qualities; and so it's a eugenics program. They truly are eugenicists, always have been. Start off with the Old Testament and all you're seeing is who begat whom begat whom, because it's all arranged marriages. It was a eugenics program. That's what it really means. Their system is a eugenics program, and all the high Masons are introduced to their wives, just like Prince Charles had has wife picked for him. He didn't pick her. It's a eugenics program. We've got to understand this.

George: So that took place over in what, in England, and then America, and then it went to Nazi Germany later, the eugenics ideas and movements?

Alan: It was all branches of the same thing, and Blavatsky brought it out too. It's very Hinduistic in style. In fact, Hinduism is the closest parallel you'll find to all the mystery religions. It encompasses them all; and the high Brahmanistical structure again is a eugenics system. They have their mates picked for them. They marry wealth. They marry a certain personality with cunning, a psychopathic type that sees through things. They're very street-wise and they know how to manipulate. The art of manipulation is very important to them; they're born with it. You can breed traits in or out of a human being the same way you can with a domesticated dog and Plato talked about that. That's what he gave as the reason that they were so bright in his day, the aristocracy, because they had selective breeding for certain traits and they could be ruthless when required regarding the general people.

George: So in essence, we have to become more street-smart like they are and realize that they're that way, and also world smart about these systems that are acting through us and these institutions. Is that right?

Alan: We have to realize that they're psychopaths, and that's the key to it. They are psychopaths by nature. They breed each other with those particular traits. It's an ongoing thing. Psychopaths look out for their own personal survival above everything else. They have no human attachment to ordinary people whatsoever, but they're very good at manipulation and acting. They're born actors. That's why politicians unfortunately gravitate into it. They're psychopathic in nature. They gravitate towards power and they like people to cow tow and bow to them and they love applause. They need applause in fact. They are superego.

George: Do they use both high-minded ideas and then very dark evil ideas sort of across the board? Do they use all kinds of differing ideas?

Alan: Absolutely. You've got to understand even your language is saturated with occultic meanings. They gave us the English language in the 1500's. They revamped it and created it and they used Shakespeare to introduce thousands of words into the language and the King James Bible. That was also how they got it out to the people. Before that, people spoke a mixture, Saxon-German in England; and even the word "senate" that everybody thinks, well what's the senate? They don't think what it means. That comes from the chessboard of ancient Egypt. That's what it was, a chessboard.

George: My gosh, when you start looking back at this it's like a web, a network. Give us some little ideas now. I see it as a network that networks across institutions. That's why we can't see it that well.

Alan: Absolutely. Again, if your parents don't know, like a mammal to warn you of something, the child will think everything is quite natural and he'll never question anything in it. That's the simple key to it. The parental and the wisdom that people used to have to pass on is gone in most people. In fact, they destroyed the bond between generations. That was an imperative according to Wells, who was trained by Aldous Huxley's grandfather Sir Thomas Huxley and picked for his job as a propagandist.

George: So parents unintentionally just create into their children – evoke into them or nurture into them the very system that they're enslaved by and not knowing of, right?

Alan: Absolutely.

George: In most cases.

Alan: That's the meaning of behind Adam choosing the words for the animals and the plants and so on. When a child asks you "what is that?" and you give him a simple straight answer, you're in the dark. You don't know yourself. You've never questioned the word, that child then will then say, "Oh it's a tree." He'll never question it any further, what it means or anything else, or money even; here's money. All he knows is that he buys his ice cream with it and he's quite happy.

George: Right, and everybody goes home. I'll tell you they just sort of die like that in ignorance, don't they, sometimes?

Alan: They do. Sadly they do. It's like I always envision a huge pyramid of the generations going up of corpses.

George: They just die; they're born into ignorance and die back to ignorance. Well, Alan Watt, thank you for your interview this morning and your insights. Not everyone will agree with you, but I'll tell you what. I believe you're right on, myself.

Alan: If they check into it, they'll find it's true.

George: They will. Thank you very much Alan Watt and we'll have you back sometime. We'd love to talk to you.

Alan: Sure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
"RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO"
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN
August 12, 2007
(Part 1 of 2)

"Episode: Future Studies and Collectivism"

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: Hello friends. Thank you for tuning to Red Ice Creations Radio. This is Henrik Palmgren and we are coming to you from the West Coast of Sverige. Every Thursday and Sunday and we have a new program available for you at the Red Ice Creations.com and this is our Sunday program and we're almost halfway through August already. It's amazing how time do fly by as it were and today back on the show we have finally our regular guest Alan Watt from cuttingthroughthematrix.com with us on the line. We are going to spend some time today talking a few interesting documents and future studies about institutes and predictive programming and other agencies that are involving in trying to predict the future for us and leading it accordingly that way. So let's say hi to Alan. Welcome back to the program my friend. Nice to have you with us again.

Alan: Yes, it's nice to have a phone that works now so I'll be able to talk to you.

Henrik: Exactly. That's right you got your phone fried last time during a thunderstorm and you just mentioned that you have continuing storms up in Canada. Is it like locally up there or is like in the entire area, what's going on?

Alan: They were spraying here heavily during the day. You watch them spraying and making the clouds. You end up with this big mush, then it builds up the heat because this covering of metallic particles acts like mirrors and it mirrors the reflections back and forth and it causes the warming, which they're blaming us for in global warming, and then at night you have lots of thunderstorms. Very odd thunderstorms I sat around for the last week watching outside until about 2 or 3 in the morning because I've never seen thunderstorms like it. There was no sound to the thunder but you could see the lightning all around and continuous. This is the new type of super heating of the atmosphere through the HAARP technology in conjunction with the spraying of the skies. They're actually superheating the atmosphere and causing this new phenomenon, this new type of lightening we've got. It fries the telephone line sometimes.

Henrik: So you got your house or where you're living at, you got directly hit?

Alan: I had a series of it's sort of like lightening balls that you see. Big balls of lightening around you but not high up and I had a circle around the house. This isn't the first time. I had it before a circle around the house. I was holding the phone at the time and it melted in my hand.

Henrik: Really. Is that true?

Alan: The following morning every electric part on my truck was fried as well. That's three times it's happened so far.

Henrik: Oh my God. Well talk about weird weather. I read a report, even if it's true or exaggerated I don't know, but it was about overall so far in 2007 and it seems to be globally weird weather. Tremendous droughts in some areas and flooding of course in the UK and southern parts of Sweden had very severe flooding about a month ago I think and up here it's been like the worst summer yet. It's been raining all the time. No good summer weather as it were at all and it seems to be spreading globally and it seems to be

very kind of, how should I say, fitting according to the agenda of changing weather patterns and the climate change and all of this. Of course, as you say, there is speculation that this is not natural in that sense but this is actually implemented from above and this is weather manipulation in order to drive us further into the belief that this is man-made global warming and it's all our fault.

Alan: There's The Club of Rome. The Club of Rome is one of the top global think tanks that works for the global elite and they put a book out in the 1970's called "The First Global Revolution," and it was written by the two founders of the think tank. In there, and these were the guys who also gave us all the terminology to do with global warming, but in that book they said in the book and people should really get a copy. You can get second hand copies for about $0.75 in paperback. They say that they sat around thinking of ways to unite the world and to get the people to give up their rights and be managed by the expert society and they discussed all possibilities. Could they use the space alien theory and terrify the public? We have a common enemy to unite the planet; and eventually the guy says we hit upon the idea of causing climatic changes and of course he meant by using sciences and then convincing the public that they were causing the problem so that mankind would see himself as the actual enemy of the world. That's in their own publication, their own book called "The First Global Revolution," put out and published by the Club of Rome. That's the top think tank for world strategy on a global level and they give their ideas out to the other think tanks that then must implement it and market it into our minds through the media. It's right from the horse's mouth.

Henrik: I say it's all about that implementation and that actually again there are agencies out there worrying, but they are planning and for our future and for the scenario of the future and I see this myself very clearly now at this point at least that the idea of global warming is a way to implement a world government, because it's, again, talk about a global problem. It's like we have to have a centralized power structure in order to combat this and we have to maintain the idea that humans are the ones to blame for it and this is the way to do it. I think that the Al Gore thing now, 2007, also was very convenient and it seems to be implementing or starting up really hitting hard now and as far as I've read the continuous reports that they are stating so far, however they can know this, but they say that we're going to continue to have more and more severe weather in the years ahead, so yes that's right.

Alan: You know Al Gore's family, the Gore family were trained and financed into being by Armand Hammer. Armand Hammer was an interesting man because he was a globalist too, and although he was born in the U.S. and his father gave him the name – changed the name to Arm and Hammer for the Soviet flag – and he owns big food companies today. He was given an office next to Lenin and then Stalin, old Armand Hammer, and he had another office in New York. He was running both sides on behalf of the world globalists and he trained the Gore family to also pick up the agenda and go on. All these guys are connected you see.

Henrik: As far as I see it, there's like silly talk that Al Gore was kind of jumping on the democrat side and continued to run for president, but at this point I kind of see him as almost the new emperor of the world almost. The centralized power structure when they're going to have a president Al Gore is going to be at this point at least the top guy for that one. I don't know if they're going to set-up a big institution.

Alan: All they're doing is finding a job for him because the guy cannot read very well, even his own script. Even when he was running in the U.S. for candidacy he kept making mistakes, tremendous mistakes and he was very laughable, but they always find jobs for the boys as they say, so he was picked for this job. He won't be the final one.

Henrik: No, of course not.

Alan: But all he has to do is read is script anyway. It's written by the others for him.

Henrik: Sure exactly. It's interesting. It seems like a lot of these guys have trouble with the words and reading the same way as Bush. I don't know if it's dyslexia disease going around or something like that up there.

Alan: It also all the drugs they take and snorting cocaine and stuff. They're all into that at the top.

Henrik: Sure, that could be it actually. You know I was looking at your website and you have a document up

on your site right now called a UK Department of Defence document and it's titled "Development Concepts and Doctrine Center Global Strategic Trends Program 2007-2036." This is about again future studies as we mentioned. I find this very interesting and especially if it comes from a Defence Department or some kind of military or government institution. It's a 106 page long document and I guess you have done a detailed analysis of it already, but maybe you could give us an outline, what is it about?

Alan: It first broke into the public realm the findings of this think tank. Now this think tank is the premiere or top think tank for the Department of Defence for Britain, but it's also the top think tank for basically NATO, all NATO countries, so the agenda that it foresees for the future is for a good part of the world. They go through a whole scenario of what's to happen in the near up to the future, to the year 2030, '31, around there. All they foresee and predict is mob uprisings within the European and the Americas countries, but they don't tell us why there would be uprisings amongst the people. The uprisings that they're talking about like flashmobs and all these terms that they have now, where suddenly people will just form mobs and get very angry and they don't tell you why the mobs will become very angry and they're talking about the everyday citizens in these countries. See, they know the agenda.

They know that under the Kyoto they're going to cut back all energy consumption to pre-1960's level, maybe even pre-1950's. They know the impact that's going to have on all of the public. They're also going to cut back on food supplies because under the UN Charter they eventually are supposed to be in charge of all the world's food and they are to distribute it to each country, and it will be up to each country not to allow its population to go over a certain amount. If they do you'll still get the same rations and you'll have to deal with it over a population problem. That's from the United Nations. All of this is to kick in gradually you see and it's going to be population reduction. There's going to be energy reduction until, obviously, if they keep cutting back on all or price it out of existence, a lot of people won't be able to even heat themselves in the cities. You're looking at chaos ahead and they know this because that's the agenda. It's the plan.

They've been preparing to combat this you see and keep control over the Europeans and the Americans. What they predict is that they'll have all this high-tech weaponry, which they have, both lethal and non-lethal weaponry. That's also technetronic weaponry, which can be fired through satellites and arrays of satellites. That's what the Star Wars program is really for, or they can use it in conjunction with HAARP. There will be forms of mind control to keep us all placid and calm or drugged almost. There's also the aerial spraying program because they have vast quantities – that was admitted by Rumsfeld of aerosolized Prozac and Valium and other drugs to spray over vast areas to calm the populous if there's another crisis. I believe they're already doing that. However, they're also willing to use neutron bombs on the public – which destroy all organic life, at least protoplasmic life like humans and leave all the infrastructure intact; and that's from the top think tank that works for Britain.

Henrik: Oh my God. You know one thing right away that I can bring up here is there was a report not that many weeks ago. I think it was actually on Swedish television if I remember correct, and this actually talked about because of the phasing out of the old fuel, meaning oil in this case, and that more and more were choosing ethanol as a new fuel. They mentioned that prices on some food will actually go up because this was a battle now between growing crops for ethanol fuel or for the food itself, and there has been a number of reports stating that prices will go up and basically we're put in front of this scenario that we have to choose between food and fuel, and whatever we're going to choose is going to be much, much more expensive than before. They had some lady on from the World Food Program I think talking about this and they did comparisons, meaning that either the people in Africa are going to starve or you have to drag your car for the same fuel either made from ethanol or they aren't going to have the food to eat. Again, they're putting us in front of this scenario where we're causing this to each other and they're creating this – again they're hitting, how should I put it, they target your emotions and they target that you should feel guilty for what you're doing if you drive a car or whatever. One thing that really strikes me is that there is never any mention of the real alternatives to energies like the French air car that they are developing now. They have, of course, motors running as far as I know on water. They had some guy in America a few years that actually was murdered that had an engine that could run on water. It's interesting that Al Gore and these guys talking about the environment and all of this never bring up any new technological solutions to this problem, and that right there shows you, at least to me, that this is not the real agenda that they're after here. There's something more I guess.

Alan: When I was small I looked at the histories of engineering especially to do with cars and vehicles and I realized that really, regardless of how many outer styles they make of a car, an automobile, it's the same basic engine. Even fuel injection had been tried in the 1900's by military manufacturers, so there's nothing new in it. I thought, how come they never modified it, until I read many, many years ago when I was young I read a lot of the UN documentation and to do with select areas to be used in the future for habitat areas. That's now published under Agenda 21 for the 21st century. We're all to be moved into these overcrowded cities that they'll call habitat areas and then the population is gradually, gradually reduced, but there's to be no private motor vehicles allowed according to the United Nations ultimately in these habitat areas.

The plan is to phase out our ability to travel independently. They said there will be essential vehicles only, which is like police, military et cetera in the future. For all the reasons they're giving us, it's nothing to do with any truth. There's no shortage of oil at all. In fact, I've got old school books from Canada with whole chapters on the oil findings in Canada, even in Ontario here, of hundreds of wells which were found and capped, never to be used – in the 1920's. I remember going over the North Sea often when I went across to Norway and Sweden and I'd meet executives for British Petroleum and Dutch Oil and all the rest of them and they'd talk to you on the ship. These guys told me many times that they were finding so much oil that enough oil under the North Sea at that time to supply the world for a few hundred years just from there. It's nothing to do with shortages. It's the public once again that must be convinced to move into a new way of living, which is simply a form of more control. It's a way of living where you won't be able to decide anything for yourself because we're all to be run by a world of experts. That's all it is, a planned society.

Henrik: Yes, exactly and we're going to be in these mega-cities as you say, a few I guess on the planet, very large cities. I mean people are getting more and more sterile. That's one thing and then there could be an implementation of some kind of one-child-per-family program like in China now, but I don't think they're going to make it a law. They're probably going to make something a "hip" thing that you choose so you don't get more than one child per family. I mean they're going to implement it by some kind of fashion means, propaganda or whatever, and people are going to want to have it that way anyway, so I guess either way you turn it it's a win-win scenario. Do you know how many people – I've heard this before that they want to have a population on the planet that is about I guess 500 million in total, something like that. That would mean at this point that 5.5 billion have to be eradicated as it were. Do you know if this is the number that comes up now and again, or is it more or less than 500 million? Do you know?

Alan: See what they're looking at here – these guys don't have final solutions. You see we always think in some big catastrophe. That's the normal human way. We're dealing with families here who deal with history and the future intergenerationally, so they can plan to carry something out over 50 or 100, 200, or even 300 years. They do foresee a time where they can convince and rear children to worship, in a sense, mother earth; and Mikhail Gorbachev talked that in his own book called "Towards a New Civilization". He admits in the book that he himself is an atheist, but then he says in the next chapter, he says, "we" (meaning this global elite. You see that's his part is to deal with this part of the strategy). He said, "We are creating a new world religion which is based and must be based on a form of earth worship." Therefore they foresee a time, obviously, when they can rear children and indoctrinate them scientifically, which is already being done, and the children themselves will volunteer for sterilization to save mother earth. It will seem quite logical and they'll probably give them certain public bonuses and certain privileges for doing so.

Henrik: Yes, exactly. Oh my God.

Alan: You're right with the figure. The 500 million is the figure that keeps coming up. Now Jacques Cousteau talked about it, the man who loved the fish and the animals, didn't like humans very much, especially the general public. Others have mentioned the same figures. Now the World Wildlife Society is a big player in all this. The big, big foundations are big players in social agendas and they all network together in their own specialized area. The World Wildlife Fund have at least three that they admit to, three "arks" they call them, which are cryogenic laboratories. Big huge facilities and the Public Broadcasting television in Canada did a documentary on one of them that's based in Louisiana and it's a huge facility. Big grounds with new buildings and the professor, the lady that was in charge of it is also a professor at the University of Louisiana itself and she showed you around the facility. She says we have pretty well every genotype, every gene type of every insect, plant, animal and even humans in this laboratory. She said we have three worldwide; and not only do they have the genes there, they have done all the experimental processes to

perfect “test tubing them,” if you like, inserting them into any kind of donor. In other words, you could put a mountain lion, the sperm and the egg fertilized into the womb of a dog, or a cow, or maybe even a human, and bring it to a certain term and then bring it out by caesarean section and it will be perfect. Everything has been tried and tested and when she was asked the purpose of it, she said, if there's ever a global catastrophe then we have three of these arks worldwide where we can draw from and basically repopulate or re-seed the planet.

Henrik: That's right and we had talked about this before about there's another facility in Svalbard up in Norway called Global Diversity Trust and this is actually a seed storage bank basically, deep into the mountain up there. It says, "$37.5 million seed storage plan that will help safeguard crops vital for developing nations for global warming and other threats the head of the UN backed scheme said on Thursday." Interestingly enough, $300 million actually comes from the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation. How about that?

Alan: That makes perfect sense. Then again, I wouldn't be surprised if the space station, the International Space Station – if you speak the word, it's ISIS (International Space Station). I wouldn't be surprised that that's another major one in case of – not just of a catastrophe that got out of hand, something they start and can't control, but I think it will be planned. Whatever happens will be planned because the sciences they have with unlimited financing from the taxpayer of the whole world means they can draw on so many resources. They have advanced sciences that are kept quiet from the public, just like they've been spraying us for 10 years now solid from the skies on a global program. Then they also have these advanced sciences. All this stuff that you saw in Star Trek series from the 1960’s didn't come out of the imagination of Gene Roddenberry. Every episode of Star Trek had an allegory of a reality which knew they could produce; because Gene Roddenberry was a member of NASA, which also is a big think tank for planning the scientific part of the future. NASA is not concerned about the exploration of space. That's for the public’s benefit. NASA, it's whole job is a military program and most of their experiments in space and the satellites they're putting up were actually intended for now, the time coming up now, for total observation of the planet and for the Star Wars technology where they can literally, in conjunction with HAARP, they can literally fire different kinds of scalar weaponry at the planet itself. That's the real function of NASA.

Henrik: I think basically when you get down to studying all of these different things that pop up. Everything from underground bases to these vaults that they're setting up, gene bank storages, whatever, even this in Svalbard is referred to as the Doomsday Vault. I mean isn't that telling something right there?

Alan: I'd say.

Henrik: I think it basically is about they're going to terminate as it were this round, they're going to end this particular time that we're on now and basically they want to start anew – that's what I see in a way. They want to create some havoc on the surface.

Alan: This was discussed 500 years ago. This phase that we're coming up to now we're in was discussed with the higher secret societies that emerged in the open 500 years ago under the different terms; and one of the terms being Rosicrucian, not the kind that you have today where you send away for their booklets, but the actual underground stream. What they meant by that was those who collected the sciences down through the ages and kept them secret from the populace. You'll find even in the quatrains – the quatrains of Nostradamus is meant for those who understand. That's why the exoteric is very interesting. The exoteric captures the minds of the general public, but that's only the outer shell to confuse you. However, the esoteric understandings of the quatrains is a coded version and when you understand the codes you understand that they were planning our future even then. You find that Nostradamus talked about this particular era and he said that an angel from the east – now this could be missiles or whatever, because these guys were no dummies. These guys were experts in sciences and they had knowledge accumulated for thousand of years. He said it would come from the east and ignite the sky and those who would survive would be apart from some deep underground or inside mountains. This falls right in with Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis" where he talks about the Americas where they'd live inside mountains in deep underground. Nostradamus talks about the mansion in the sky, the house in the sky where the elite would live and would look down on this as it happens; and that's the space station.

Henrik: My God. Or bases on the moon or something like that. Oh my God. Exactly and it seems to be if this is another form of as you say is earth worship in that sense that is going in, there's seems to be a strive for almost creating again new Garden of Eden where the planet is reborn again fresh and all the pestilence of the old humans are gone, that type of scenario.

Alan: From most ancient times the high secret societies have always said, even to the present day, that their job is to perfect all that was left imperfect. They're talking about plants, animals, the earth itself and especially humans and of course that's the Genesis Project that you're talking about. That's why they had that in the Star Trek – the Genesis Project, the starting anew, and they used to couch it in different terminology 500 years ago. They called it the "underground stream," those who had the knowledge of the flow of knowledge for thousands of years, knowing that no one else planned the future and therefore whatever they planned and could work together intergenerationally for they could actually accomplish and that's true. If no one else is planning the future, those who are planning it and who take over the money supply and probably give you the money supply to begin with can always pull off what they plan because no one else is planning.

Henrik: Exactly that's right. That's also why many people have difficulty realizing that there actually are people planning for the future because they themselves are often so busy, so stressed, worried about very mundane things as it were, important to some degree but mundane yet: Paying the bills. All the day-to-day chores basically, but they're on the top. They have servants walking around handling all the domestic stuff for them and these guys can sit around and plan for future generations or whatever. It's like a totally different scenario and it's totally different way of living a life, and I think that people have to get that first into their head the idea that all people don't live the way that they do and all people don't think the way that they do.

Alan: Even 200, 250, 300 years ago in Europe especially in Britain you had a feudal society with a feudal system where the peasantry were given the only education they had from the church. That's all they knew about what they thought was reality. Then the Rothschild's, Lord Rothschild introduced a bill into parliament and it was called the Corn Laws. An idea was that for the first time he and others would bring into Britain huge quantities of crops in order to get all the small peasant farmers off the land and into the cities because they needed to get people in to work in industry that was just taking off at that time. That was the first creation of the planned habitat, these awful cities where they were crowded in like ants together and they worked 16 hours a day. This is a continuation with habitat areas, using similar means to get us all off the roads, out of the rural areas into the big cities. It's the same ongoing agenda planned, put forward and financed by the same families.

They were doing it 300 years ago. It's quite easy to plan a future when you have everyone living and trained to live on this odd strange thing called money and we're trained at school to just go out and work and collect money – not food, not friends, just money; and who runs the money? We all accept money because we're indoctrinated. It's the only system they have given us in fact and because of that, it's the only system that we know. We forget that people at one time lived without money a long, long time ago and they were much happier for it, definitely more humane. These guys with money knew even thousands of years ago, especially from about 800 BC when they brought in coin, they knew that they could by selective breeding keep the power and the monies intact. In fact the money would grow as they married others with money and interbreed. They knew that they could plan any kind of future for thousands of years in the future and train their children to take over and have institutions even then working. Today we call them think tanks and foundations, but they'd have these foundations working towards their agenda generation by generation by generation and therefore nothing could be impossible, nothing.

Henrik: There it is, the system. That is the beast. Again, we get kind of desensitized to the idea because we're so accustomed to it and it has been a part of us our entire life, but many people seldom actually take that time to get the perspective. To actually think about what the money is and what is doing to our civilization and humanity as a whole. It's incredible. As you say it's a beast and this system is a self-sustaining organism that has taken over and just running. I think even institutions the interest is about keeping the institutions going in order for the people in there to actually have work or something to do to have the income. So many of these facets that are connecting here and much of the root of this problem, as you say, I think also actually does tie us back to the fact of money. You're right there.

Alan: It's all that. “Money” in the old Hebrew and Aramaic used to mean men; you counted You got up on a box and you counted the heads of people and those were your slaves, so money comes from MON, money, from man. That's all it is. It's a substitute for slavery. It's a more sophisticated form as Charles Galton Darwin talked about and he had no problem with slavery. He said that it's always existed in the system (he meant civilization, meaning money) slavery in one form or another and he said we are simply introducing a new form of slavery, a more sophisticated form of slavery; and they have done it.

Henrik: They have. Actually, I saw this brilliant Star Trek episode, speaking of Star Trek, that actually was about a planet where the equivalent of the Roman Empire never collapsed and what they had did was that the Roman Empire basically expanded for 2,000 years more than here on earth and they've developed a system where actually they took slavery to the point where it was the slaves have benefits. They had a salary and all this, and basically, it was all the things that we have today in that sense that we have. We have taken care of you in some sense. You have basically the healthcare. You have somewhere to live but you have to pay the rent and then you have the money. Because with the amount of money that we actually can save up as it were, we can never do any damage to the system. It's all just sustain you at the moment basically and to get you through to the next day basically.

Alan: The money is the first trick to steal real wealth, because real wealth is barter and barter is between two people who exchange items of necessity and they decide on how many sacks of this is worth so many sacks of that. Money came in as a substitute with the middle man and once you convinced the two negotiators that this is just as good as that sack of oats and you started to believe him, after a generation he starts dictating the purchasing power of that money, so you have no say in it. He now rules you and because of that he can then take back your labor and that's all it is. He takes back your labor because you earned so-many hours to get that coin or that paper note or whatever it is, and he takes it back in the form of taxation. Where even Lenin and all those and they were trained by the top bankers. The left wing was trained by the top bankers because communism is a dialectic of capitalism, so Lenin knew and he said the same thing that people who are taxed by the state for money the state is simply taxing back so much of their labor that they spent that week earning the money so it's a sophisticated form of slavery because you don't think of it as slavery. You’re born into it. If you parents don't know they won't know to tell you so you think it's quite natural that the government should take up to 50 to 60 percent of your earnings back.

Henrik: Exactly and in most cases all the wishes and dreams are found within the material world nowadays, so people don't think of themselves as slaves because they have the opportunity to buy themselves the nice stuff and everything is provided for you within the system and the structure itself, so people don't even think outside that box and take a look at what they're actually part of because they have something to strive for within the system itself now.

Alan: Even though what they strive for, if they stop and think about it, they don't own any of it. They think they do, but if you pay tax on your home and if you do not pay your taxes you'll find if you own that home or not, very quickly, because in comes the government and they steal your home. They have different words for it, but stealing is still stealing and they steal your home from you because you couldn't pay. When the mafia ran New York and Chicago, the mafia would go round all the stores and they would say, “give me some money for protection,” and you would say, “protection against whom?” They say, “from us, or we'll burn your place down or kick you out, kill you and take your property.” That was called extortion. Now when the government does it it's called taxation, or they'll reclaim or possess your home – different terminology to change the perception of the same event.

Henrik: Isn't that wonderful how they manage to turn it all around?

Alan: Well I get turtles here. Big, big snapping turtles and they go along the road and across the field. Huge things that sometimes are a meter long with the shell and he carries his home on his back. Now if I tried to pull that shell off that turtle he's going to bite me because I'm going to try to take his home from him, so even the animals know. No, hey, you can't take that, this is nature and I have the right by nature to have a roof over my head. We're the only creature that works our lives and we kill ourselves and have heart attacks trying to get a house and then you pay all the taxes trying to keep the house each time they go up and up and up, and so we never get time to enjoy anything really. Then when you die anyway, the government

comes in and even takes it back from death duties, because even when you're dead you've got to pay taxes. I talked to an agent in the federal government in Canada a while ago and I was told quite candidly that they talk about it amongst themselves. He says everybody works for the government. We all work for the government, all of us, so we're all slaves.

Henrik: It's as you said, the natural laws of nature or the universe or whatever is taken away from us, the right to sustain yourself in that sense. I mean I don't know if there's any place in the world where you actually can go out into the forests and actually build your own house and plant crops and stuff and grow your own food. There might be some places where they actually don't discover you or something like that, but if it's doable by law I have no idea, but it feels like there's no place left on the planet now.

Alan: There are a couple of places but I won't tell them because it will become crowded if I do. I think for as far as Europe and the West goes, it's a matter of looking at the big vast expanses where you can become nomadic. In ancient times before we became an agricultural-based society (which was necessary for the monied system), we used to be nomadic and we were like gypsies the natural way we travel with the seasons to different places. So did the American Indians, so they'd have a different camp in the summer. They'd move to another camp in the autumn, another one for the winter and you go to the high grounds in the summer and the low grounds in the winter, and so you had all these. That was a big adventure for the whole tribe and there's something natural about moving like that and settling and moving. They call civilization the settling of us into these “camps,” you might say, of agriculture and in came the money system to go with it and the priesthoods to dominate your mind and then the taking back of tithes or taxations from you. You ended up working for the high priesthood at one time. Nothing has changed.

Henrik: That's right and there's many other aspects to why it's bad. In most cases, speaking of agriculture we have these monocultures and huge fields and we plant on the same soil over and over again, but to leave nature and let nature run its cause and its own areas and actually moving around instead of exploiting one area and then moving to the next because it's depleted or whatever. There are so many things that are wrong with that way.

Alan: That's what I mean, too, because when a child is born into a system and the parents haven't questioned it, the child will not question it either. He'll think it's quite natural. Everything that exists is going to be quite natural to him and that's what Lenin said. He said "there are a thousand directions society could go and different ways of living, but the public must not know this. They must be taught to believe that the one they're born into is the only natural one that could have evolved," and that's how simple this is. There are so many ways we could live. However, all of those alternate ways, even being nomadic or tribal, wandering, would destroy the control of the elitist system and that's why they've tried to eliminate all of those loopholes to sustain yourself, because under the charter of the United Nations it says "interdependence is the only way that will be allowed." Interdependence means there will be no independence, either between nations or between individuals. Everyone is to be interdependent on the system for all of their needs.

Henrik: Speaking of that, I did want to bring up an article I had up on RedIceCreations.com a few weeks ago and the article is actually called "Scientists on Acid: The Story Behind Changing Images of Man" and it was picked up from a website called skilluminiati.com. The piece was about a document called "Changing Images of Man" from the Stanford Research Institute, a very interesting article. "Changing Images of Man was an attempt to identify and assess the plausibility of a truly vast number of future possibilities for society."

It goes on to say: We next followed a method of analysis that determined which sequences of possible futures (that is, which "alternate future histories") appeared to be the most plausible in light of human history and to most usefully serve the needs of policy research and development." In this article it also stated that the funding for this SRI project was provided by something called the Charles F. Kettering Foundation and they also found a very similar project that was called "The Alternative Futures Project" and this was headquartered I think at the University of Illinois. The guys involved in this project were Charles Osgood and Stewart Umbleby and they wrote a report that was entitled "A Computer-based Exploration of Alternative Futures for Mankind 2000." The report was included in something called "Mankind 2000" that was a book and there was one very interesting paragraph from this report that I want to read here and it

says like this:

"In the organization of a civilization of the future we anticipate that the individualistically-oriented man will become an anachronism. Indeed, he will be viewed as a threat to the group organization as well as to his fellow man. Hence, as stated, he in all likelihood will have few individual expectations. While such a picture may not be pleasant to contemplate, when viewed with our present orientation and value judgment, we would be amiss to deal with unrealistic imageries that would blind us to future reality."

There we have it. If this is the idea of what the future will be, you know I'll bet that the people who pay for these studies and make sure that they are done these studies they're going to make strategic planning towards this kind of scenario of the future.

Alan: That was the whole idea that we're going towards with the brain chip because at the major meetings they had at Loyola University, the world meetings and this was sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce. They said that the brain chip is ready to go and once this is inserted there'll be no such thing as individuality. It will be more like the hive. That's what he said, but it will be impossible for an individual to even perceive of themselves as a distinct separate individual. They've always had this goal because when they had the big discussions and debates of the beginning of Marxism, which was born remember in London and sponsored and paid for in London, they said that the end product will be the end of individuality. That was their goal.

Henrik: Exactly. The individual-oriented man will become an anachronism and as it said there, he would also become a threat eventually, meaning that if you're a person that don't want to join the hive. If you don't want to be in the collectivism or whatever “ism” it might be that you don't want to join, you're going to be viewed as a threat. You’re going to either be hunted down or taken care of, or people will freeze you out totally, so you'll become a hermit anyways.

Alan: They had that in Star Trek, too, in the early series, when they landed on a planet and everyone has a brain chip in them and they all say "are you of the body?" was the expression as they greeted each other. Then eventually they found it was a supercomputer that had run this planet for thousands of years keeping the society as it was and it literally controlled everybody's mind, so they understood this whole agenda when they wrote Star Trek. As I say, Roddenberry was a member of NASA. He knew the agenda and he was told to write into an exciting story so that we would become familiar with the idea and that's called predictive programming. It actually comes into existence. We accept it as a natural progression.

Henrik: You know very interesting that you mention that episode because I think I actually saw that episode last night if I remember correctly. I think it was called "The Apple". I can link that up to the programming in case people want to look at it. It was available on YouTube and you're right, it was a very interesting episode, so take a look at that.

Alan: They know the agenda. See all these science fiction writers either take their orders from NASA, because NASA says we want the public to do this in 50 years so you program it through fiction into an exciting way and story form and get them used to the idea, and the other big group is the futurist think tank, The Futurist Society. All the major authors of science fiction go there and they're given grants to write stories around particular topics which they're told to write about. Everything is organized in this system to control our minds, to prepare our minds for what we think is inevitable so that we accept it calmly when it actually comes into being and that's predictive programming.

Henrik: I think the solution here to this kind of problem that we're facing is to remain strong as an individual, to follow your own line. Do your own thinking and not care about whatever the hive or the herd is up to or doing. I mean they could go rampant on their own and at least as long as there is some place where you actually can live that is outside. Either if it's a huge city or where we have to have a chip to be in there, or if it's some other external thing electromagnetically or something that is happening, but as long as at least we can – there is a possibility to live in the countryside or a wee bit outside and do your own thinking and develop and live your own life and follow your own dreams. I think that is the best solution to it all. As long as people want to be in that kind of group mentality or hive or whatever and if they have that sensor, that background, or even if they're programming into doing it, I think that when people are ready to

turn away from that or to develop their own individuality. Or when something happens to them that actually makes them awaken, I think they'll be ready to move out from that, but until that time I don't see it in a way to be our job to try to break these people from that mold. It feels like many of these people as I said kind of want to be in that scenario as it is now.

Alan: A lot of people and they've done all the studies on it to see how effective it is. Eighty percent of the public are hypnotics and Aldous Huxley talked about this in his speech he gave at Berkeley back in the 1960's and that was from Tavistock Institute, so these were accurate figures that they'd done surveys over many years and found them to be consistent. Eighty percent of the public are instantly hypnotizable, meaning at all times, at all times they are suggestible, so they never question the reality as it's been presented to them from birth. Twenty percent need more work, maybe twice as long to prepare them to be hypnotized, which only leaves 20 percent in any generation who cannot be hypnotized. Therefore the target of the elite have always been the individuals within that 20 percent. Now within that 20 percent of more aware people, you'll find some who commit suicide in the young because they can't fit in to the society. They don't have the knowledge to realize, no, they're not failures. It's the system that's rigged. It's all phony and so there is only a small percentage comes through into adult life and acquires the knowledge of wisdom of what's really going on. That's the group that they decided hundreds of years ago would be their major problem at this crucial time and that's why they're going after individuality. They said that China, being the model state for the world, they'll use those techniques of either social approval or social disapproval to alienate that small percentage of individualistically minded people. Now in China, that's what they use for a woman who is now pregnant with a second child. They don't have to bring the militia or the police now to take her to the abortion clinic. They've got the public so conditioned the neighbors when they notice will drag her to the abortion clinic. That's called the creation of instilled social disapproval – the Pavlovian technique that works with most people.

Henrik: That's right. They're self-policing. They don't even need you say a force to implement that because it's self-sustaining. Oh my God.

Alan: Therefore it's the same technique that will be brought in with those individuals who will not succumb. The 80 percent in society who live in a world of hypnosis and suggestibility and their ideas are marketed right into their brains, they will shun the individual. They will be taught to shun the individual, just like religious groups would do with people who didn't want to continue to be with them.

Henrik: Exactly. Be a part of that. We are going to continue with our second hour with Alan Watt and we are going to talk about television, pharmaceuticals, vaccines, sacrifice, population control and the acclimatization of the culture of death among other things. Before we finish off this segment I also want to mention Alan's websites: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu. Articles, audio blurbs and DVDs are up there for you to check out. Thanks to our producer Fredrik Palmgren for handling the audio and thanks to you for tuning in. We will back on Thursday. Until then, take good care. The website is on RedIceCreations.com.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
“RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO”
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN
June 24, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: Welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio. This is Henrik Palmgren, and this is our Internet talk radio program, recorded from the West Coast of Sweden. You can tune in every Thursday and Sunday for our regular program, and if you want to have full access to our archives, you'll definitely want to check out our subscriber section. You'll find all the information on how to subscribe and be a part of Red Ice Creations on our website RedIceCreations.com.

Again, welcome to our Sunday show. Today we have our regular guest, Alan Watt, from cuttingthroughthematrix.com with us. Alan joins us the last Sunday of each month to help us do just that. That is what is website name implies, cutting through the matrix; and with that, let's say welcome back, Alan Watt. Thank you again for coming on with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Henrik: Great to have you back again, Alan. You know, I had a few ideas about today's topics here. I'd like to begin to talk a little bit about some of the fundamentals, so to speak, to go over a few things that I guess the majority of people don't get or don't even consider or think about this. In some sense, very basic stuff to a lot of us, like the topic of the increasing surveillance, centralized control. We have a more and more militarized police force going in. We have the emergence of the cashless society, et cetera. The plan of where the world is heading, as it were; and so if I were to kind of play the fool, so to speak, here today, and ask you a little bit about surveillance, for instance, a common answer in some instances is, “Okay, I know there are a few cameras going in here or there. A bit more surveillance, but that doesn’t hurt me. I've got nothing to hide. In fact, it's there for my security. It's there to keep me safe and protect us all from terrorism or whatever.” That's the kind of an answer I've kind of bumped into a lot when talking about these things. Alan, what would you say if you got the opportunity to talk to a guy or a gal that had this kind of attitude towards surveillance? What's bad about it?

Alan: I'd always go back to one of the players in the early 1900’s, Colonel Mandell House, who was an advisor to different presidents. They used to call him "the park bench politician," because he never would talk to anyone unless it was out in the open, away from surveillance and any kind of recording. He said, "for everything that happens that the public are told, there's always a very good reason, and then there's the real reason." You see, we're never given a real reason, so it must be plausible; and the plausible is always given to the public. This time it's for surveillance, under the guise of anti-terrorism.

However, a long time ago, even before World War II, huge think tanks—that were employed by the wealthiest men on the planet—went over the world's histories and the peoples. They decided there were too many conflicts and conflicting interests, between groups and peoples and religions and so on, for the world to have any stability. They, therefore, implemented the next phase of planning the future. They decided that they would bring the world to its knees, through wars, if necessary, until it has a global government. In the meantime, they would use all techniques to make the public go along with it, because governments thrive in times of war or the threat of war. The people are taxed for research and development, which is used for top-secret weaponry and various kinds of high technologies, so they could advance very quickly to find methods of literally monitoring and watching everyone on the planet. That's where the money was really going during the whole Cold War; and the public didn't complain, because they believed the Cold War was real.

All this stuff we're seeing implemented today is the result of a phony cold war, where only those at the very, very top, on all sides, were in on the act. They all knew, at the very top, that it was phony, but the guys down below, including many of the departments of MI6 or the CIA, didn't know. Every one of the secret services is compartmentalized from the other. It's a need to know basis. However, during Ronald Reagan's era, they did great strides forward by putting the biggest budgets they'd ever done for the United States. He was the first one to put forth $1 trillion for warfare purposes, research and development and the Star Wars Project.

The Star Wars Project wasn't just to watch other countries. It was to put in advanced technology that would eventually monitor everyone on the planet; and they knew exactly how they were going to do it back then. They've had about 20 odd years to gradually work and implement it into existence, but they already had the satellites up there that were capable of monitoring each and everyone of us, via either a wearable chip or else an implanted chip. That's how far ahead they plan.

This whole guise of terrorism is phony. We know that because Britain tried to put an anti-terrorist omnibus bill through, in the late '90's, before 9/11 happened, in the House of Commons; and there was a huge outcry about "they didn't want an ID card, because nothing was happening. The Cold War was over. What was all the fuss?" They tried to get it implemented in 1998. In Canada, at the same time, Allan Rock, who was a life-long sort of advisor type politician. He was always at the right places. He's been trained since childhood for his role. He was the minister in charge of law and order and all this kind of stuff. He single-handedly put through an omnibus crime bill, which was an anti-terrorist bill, in 1998-'99, and even the journalists were saying, "Wait a minute here. This is total marshal law they just put through." No one complained. No one objected. So they knew what was coming, you see. It was coming because it was planned that way, long before 9/11, including where they would go step-by-step and terrify the public.

They even had the list of countries in the Middle East drawn up that they would have to attack, because they wanted to take over the Middle East, as the last vestige of a different civilization that wouldn't go along with this new type of democracy. Democracy, remember, is never stable. It's always changing its definition. The New American Century, the "Project for the New American Century" was published in early '92 by Wolfowitz and Cheney and all this bunch that's in right now. Then they republished it and abridged it in the late '90's, with those countries in the Middle East targeted for war; and bang!, 9/11 comes along and the whole world has to go into this anti-terrorist phase. Every single country went into it at the same time, which tells you that, internationally, they'd already drafted up all the agreements to implement it at the right time, because you know how slow politicians work and how bureaucrats work. It takes them years to get something like that all agreed upon, in every country. It tells you there is a coterie at the top, within all the countries, that knew part of an agenda, which the public did not.

Henrik: That's right. Again, if we were to return to, kind of, I guess on the personal level for the guy on the streets, you know. When would this kind of technology, the surveillance technology, not only cameras then, but also, as you say, the chip obviously is a more direct threat to personal integrity and so forth. The consensus, in a way, is kind of, "okay, but I play along in the rules that they have set up. I'm not a criminal. I don't disobey and so forth." In what kind of situation would the surveillance technology become dangerous to these kinds of people? Do you think that that ever will occur?

Alan: No. In fact, in the 1950's-1960's, Jacques Ellul, who was a big sociologist, he was an advisor to different countries on peoples and the psychology of whole groups of peoples and nations—wrote books on how it really was. How things really worked. He mentioned that since 1952, every person in the Western Hemisphere has had personality profiles collected on them, from the beginning of their lives, right through their lives, and that this is available to top levels of police forces. He said, "Whether it's living in a city or a town," he said, "information is collected in a certain fashion, which the public are completely unaware of. Every single individual." They've been doing this, at least openly, since the 1950's.

Henrik: Okay. Do you know if this kind of information is available on a global level, or is this kind of locally in different countries or even areas that they profile you, or keep your records as it were?

Alan: It's international. It started off under the guise of a private security force, which is actually owned by the Rothschild's; and that was Interpol (Inter police). That was the first one; and all Western countries, the

U.S., Canada and all the European countries went to central banks. At that time, they used cardex systems, and eventually put it on the big computer tapes, and then to computers as the years went on. However, as he stressed, "the public must never be allowed to how this particular kind of data is collected." Part of the reason was they didn't want the public to know that every little single area, village and so on, has people placed within it, who collect data, through gossip, primarily. Through gossip and through the Eastern Star (a female branch of Freemasonry), they collected all the gossip and data on everyone. They have been for 50-odd years at least.

Henrik: Like what's hanging out in pubs or on the street, and picking up the talk of the town, is that it?

Alan: That's it; and that was an old strategy, because Lawrence of Arabia, who was picked at Cambridge, amongst others, and trained in Aramaic and Arabic languages, was sent off with many of them over to the Middle East, heavily financed by London. They began newspapers in the Middle East. He tells you in his own book, "The Seven Pillars of Wisdom." He tells you that his job (and the rest of them) was to set up local Arabic newspapers and feed them data, gossip, little stories like we get fed everyday here. Then they would send out agents into the bars, the bizarres et cetera, to collect all the gossip, to see if the people were actually debating the topics they were giving them, and coming to the conclusions they wanted the people to reach. That went on for over 150 years, this kind of data collection.

Henrik: I guess they were successful down there, considering what Lawrence managed to do?

Alan: Yes. Even at the time, London had over one-and-a-half thousand spies, throughout London, just doing the same stuff with the British people to collect data. Always keeping ahead of the game. What are the peasants unruly about? What's getting them angry? Again, "are they falling for the stories of trivia we're giving them and debating it, and debating the politics that we give them to debate?" (All that stuff.) This is nothing new. There's nothing new in it. The only thing that's new is we're far more under a better scientific control today with the use of television. Television comes into everyone's home. You've had generations now that have grown up with television. It's taken the place of even people or babysitters. It has been a babysitter for many; and that's how they pumped a different version of reality into the minds of the public, and still do. Most folk, regardless of their age, never question why that television is there. What kind of programming is put out by specific types of experts? What is it doing to their actual mind? They question nothing, but they do believe what they're told.

Henrik: Oh yes, exactly. We have shows like (we've talked about this on the show before) "24," and you see a bunch of them out there in a way, and in many instances stressing the idea if it's okay if we only could somehow, either its about chipping someone for the security of the person themselves (the character in the series), or it's about, at least some instances, even to allow torture, for instance, to extract the information from agents and so forth. Of course, those kinds of things allegedly were why the United States invaded Iraq, because there was not humanitarian stuff going on in Iraq. Of course, torture was prominent as it were, but now the western world in that sense is ending up in the same place, you know.

Alan: We know, even when they had the open inquiry with George Bush and some of the heads present, it was televised in Canada when he was asked straight out, "Why did you go into Iraq, because we found no weapons of mass destruction, and he had nothing to do with 9/11?" George Bush said, "I know he had nothing to with 9/11." He said, "he was just a bad man and the world is a better place without him." That's what he said on national television. It had nothing to do with 9/11.

Henrik: Yeah, and as long as people don't have the memory to remember why they're there or even when 9/11 happened incredibly.

Alan: Yes. They did a poll in Canada and the States after he was on television saying that, about six months later. The polls showed that regardless of the fact that he admitted that Hussein had nothing to do with 9/11, the media had done such a good job of convincing the public of the opposite, that they all thought that Saddam Hussein was directly responsible for 9/11.

Henrik: Yes, exactly. What about, let's take another example, of centralized control within politics or whatever? People who can still, on a few levels, recognize that the local powers are being withdraw and

centralized, either if it's the European Union or if it's the Pan American Union, or whatever it is. People who don't spot the dangers within that, why is that bad? What would you say to a person like that?

Alan: You can't educate someone on a lot of information in a short space of time. In a sense, too, people do choose where they are in their own head-space and what they want to know. You can come up with plenty of evidence, written by big players in history, to do with the European Union; and it's not just a union. It's much, much more than just an economic union. It was a plan for a whole new way of living, beyond what we've been trained to think is normal now. Now we work Pavlovian-style for rewards. We reward ourselves, and we put our work and our time in, and we buy little trinkets of junk from China that generally breakdown very quickly and end up in the garbage. That's Pavlovian training. We think that's normal because we've been trained to think that's normal. That's what we think existence is all about—putting up with hardship and rewarding yourself every month.

The next system is to cut down on all resources; and they've said for the last 100 years, they would not allow us to go on consuming in this fashion. Therefore, the next step is actually to take over the mind of the individual, completely, because they said, even at the League of Nations, their war was on individuality. The masses of people were easy to control. It's the individuals that created the problems, because some individuals could see through the charade and know or be able to vocalize that the king had no clothes.

They decided long ago that they'd have to use science; and science would be the savior to bring peace to the world. They define peace as "the absence, basically, of individual thought" or the ability to have individual thought. Science would bring them to a stage where they could control the mind of every person. Even with the Loyola meetings in Louisiana they've had over the last few years (world science meetings), they say that the chip is ready to go; and once it's installed, the guy from Tokyo said, "think of it like a beehive. The sound will be the buzzing of the communications of supercomputers giving information to those around you, and to you, and information going back again." He said, "there'll be no such thing as individuality and no ability for an individual to even perceive of themselves as a distinct, separate individual." Science is going to be their savior to create this global tyranny.

However, they've admitted that the elite themselves will not have this chip because they need to retain their survival mechanisms, because they will be guiding the world, whereas the public won't need it because the State and the experts (the technocrats they call them) will be dealing or making all your decisions for you.

Henrik: Yeah. It's about developing a worker force, I guess, in a way, a robotized humanity, and being able to use them for the purposes that they see fit, I guess.

Alan: Yeah. ID also means "Ideal Design."

Henrik: Hmm, interesting.

Alan: They're going to redesign special humans after that phase; and no one will object, because no one could possibly even think of themselves to object. Also, bring in more specialized types of humans, just like Plato talked about 2,300 years ago.

Henrik: You mentioned the Loyola meeting. Does that go back to Ignatius Loyola?

Alan: That was what it was named after. It was a Catholic college and university; and that's where they held these science meetings for the big boys in the microchip business. The first one was headed off by Newt Gingrich, and he gave the opening speech. Then they went through the format of what they have, of how these chips have a protoplasmic covering which will embed itself and attach itself like little tendrils through your nervous system, and be able to pass information directly into the neurons (your nerves) to the brain, and vice versa; and that is all ready to go. All they have to do now is to convince the public, by one way or another, to accept it. They would fund novelists, movie writers, science-fiction writers to make this all desirable to the youth; and sure enough, after the first meeting, we suddenly had lots of movies come out where the super heroes all had "enhancements," you might call it, with these chips in them.

Henrik: I'm thinking about the "Star Wars" movie, of course, with the cyborgs and the borgs, basically. We

talked a little bit about this, the nano-tech connection with all of this; and it's seems like this kind of technology will greatly advance an agenda like this, to actually have nano-bots going into you—introduced into your system, somehow, either through the air deliverance, chemtrail spraying, whatever, through the food, basically, or some other kind of deliverance method. What are the dangers here? I mean, what are the potentials? What are the dangers? It seems like, in a way, we're standing on this edge here, basically. Is resistance futile to all this?

Alan: We are on the edge. You're right on. This is the last step of this phase; and they've even discussed if they could hype up tension and fear amongst the public and announce this, also, which I'm waiting to see Oprah or some of the big players start to push it; and they've had some medical journals out on it. They've said that they can stimulate various natural sedatives or tranquilizers from the brain, so the brain could actually be used to create its own tranquilizers, via a chip which will stimulate certain parts of it. If they can hype it with enough fear and bring this forth as a form of natural tranquility without drugs, the people will also go for it—just to get relief.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. Heighten up the stimulants, so people are sedated back again. This reminds me of Delgado, who did some experiments, the guy who was actually capable of stopping a bull after implanting a microchip inside the bull. Do you remember this?

Alan: Yes. Delgado worked for the FBI departments and the CIA. If you want to know who's been spearheading the whole movement, it's the industrial military complex that Eisenhower warned the public about in his farewell address. These characters have funded all of this into being, because they knew exactly where they were going, a long time ago. Delgado was one of many; Tavistock Institute was also heavily involved. Aldous Huxley visited Tavistock, often, to watch the experiments where they put wires in patient's brains and made them do the same stuff. What Delgado was doing to show the public had already been done on humans in Tavistock. There's nothing new in it.

Henrik: That's one of the speculations, of course. Obviously, how far have they actually gone and how weird can it get? It feels like the things that we know that are put out through the mainstream or regular science journals, or whatever up on our level, is way behind, in a way. However, the question is, as you say, we have DARPA with the trillions of dollars budgets, experimenting just on every conceivable level to actually develop new weaponry. We have what are called "active denial systems". We have the nano-dust type of things. We even have development about recruiting, basically, animals—insect armies and even rodents and rats, and even sharks, I guess. How weird do you think it is actually, on the lower levels, on the levels that we are not aware of yet?

Alan: When anything's admitted, it's antique. That's what I've always found in history. These are all developed, as I say, under high secrecy under Official Secrets Acts; and they don't publish it in Popular Science magazines until it's really antique; and they are way, way ahead, absolutely. Zbigniew Brzezinski, who specialized in the field of Technetronics and mind control of the huge masses, this guy was up in the State Department, up in the Defense Department of the U.S., for years. He's been an advisor to many presidents (still is); and he brought his book out called, "Between Two Ages," and he means that—two ages. They're talking about vast years of time, in the high Masonic tradition, when they call it ages.

He said in the "Technetronic Era" (that was the chapter), "the public will shortly be unable to come to conclusions by themselves. There will be forces acting on them." He was talking about, basically, an electrical type technology which would affect their minds; and they'd be unable to even know that their moods, their thoughts are being directed by a very few people "in the know," at the top. He was talking about just the simple HAARP technologies, which they've over 54 of them worldwide that we know of, but they also have portable ones for the military; and that alone has been used nationwide, continent-wide. Actually, I've got all the frequencies here of the HAARP. You can pick it up 24 hours a day now. It never stops; and it hasn't for five years. They're using it already on the public, that alone; and they know it can make people very depressed or excited, or angry or apathetic or tired. All of these technologies are working right now.

Henrik: Are these working on the brain activity frequency, or what's going on there? Do you know?

Alan: See, medicine for many years, unknown to the public, (and again, the higher levels through the military industrial complex), they realized a long, long time ago that every little chain in your body and different little messages carried in your bloodstream or through your tissue, through different types of cells, work because each cell -- there's many kinds of cells and tissue in your body. Each cell has its own vibrational frequency, and it's no different from a radio. A radio has an oscillator, a coil that oscillates a vibration; and when you tune in and make it vibrate at a certain frequency, then the incoming signal (if it is the same from a station and they both match), you can then reinterpret the original signal that's being sent out. The body works the same way; and so your cells, which receive the messages, are vibrating; and when the particular proteins and the amino acids are coming along in the right chain towards those cells, they'll vibrate at the same frequency, and it's pulled out towards them. It attracts them; and that's how it gets its food and nourishment and its messages on very, very low energy pulses.

The military was very involved in that because they could literally rewire a person. They could stop your heart. They could give you high blood pressure. They could give you low blood pressure. They could basically alter the language, the healthy language of anyone's body by understanding the language of each type of tissue, with its own specific frequency vibration. It's the same thing with thoughts. That's how, basically, they can implant thoughts in peoples minds, too. It's a language using various electro-chemical stimuli, remotely, which your brain will interpret what you think is your own thoughts, but it's not. They've got papers out on this now, meaning, again, it's obsolete. It's old technology.

Henrik: Do you know if they've conducted any larger experiments with these kinds of things, lets say, over a war area to disperse the enemy or whatever? Do you know if there have been larger tests on this, actually implemented?

Alan: Not only on an enemy, see, what we have to realize is—we are the enemy.

Henrik: Oh yeah, of course.

Alan: That's the trick here. For instance: all the declassified information that every western country has today about using their own troops for experiments, and using prisoners in federal prisons for experiments. Even so much as in 1948 to use a combined effort with the U.S. and Canadian government, giving acquiescence to the U.S. military to spray over Calgary in Canada, for weeks at low level with a specific substance. Then follow the health histories of all the people in the city, down through the years, to find out how this caused various kinds of cancers. This is all declassified stuff. We are the enemy to the elite. They have no nation. They're international.

Even Norwich, in England, the British Navy released tons and tons of gas from just off the ocean, and let it blow towards Norwich. They used cadmium, one of the most carcinogenic agents you can find; and then they studied the health of the people, down through the years, to watch how they died off, and how many et cetera. We're all the enemy. Now the HAARP technology was used openly, because they admitted it in the British newspapers, in Gulf War I, and you saw thousands of the troops coming up and giving themselves up, totally stunned, completely stunned. They hadn't been under any artillery barrage, and yet were captured; and then Britain admitted it had used HAARP-type electromagnetic pulse frequencies on them for 24 hours. They were not only confused and stunned, but they had to be led because they couldn't think for themselves, their minds were knocked out of action, all together. Maine, in the U.S., were the first people that admitted (so far) that the HAARP technology from Alaska was used on to study, as a people, to see the effects on them. They had a lawsuit against the federal government for doing it.

Henrik: Really?

Alan: Yeah.

Henrik: If we were to turn a little bit to some of the technologies' potential out there. There is, of course, a lot of chit-chatter about also the development and consequent implementation of viruses into the natural environment. There's still talks about the bird flu, even. What is it called? H5N1. Various dangers that, of course, are related to this virus. I'm asking this also because I know you were recently on the Dr. Deagle show, Bill Deagle, and I know that he mentioned this among other things, of course, in one of his talks that I

watched about the potential of actually letting out a virus, either in 2007 or 2008, maybe something like that. Either if it's H5N1 or if it's something other, I don't know. Do you have any ideas or even theories about this? Do you think they will do this at some point or not?

Alan: Yeah. What is curious, what is very interesting is that everything that you can find in the Book of Revelations (in the New Testament) has been used, but science was doing it. They're actually following it like a plan. Everything from earthquakes (which HAARP can do), to heat, cold all these kind of things, to plague, famine, pestilence—all can be done today through science. In fact, it has been done on an ongoing basis, for quite a few years now.

For instance, Monsanto not only has genetically modified our food, and it's not to help the plants, believe you me; and you think about that alone; and there's not outcry that your staple needs—water, food, clothing et cetera—they've made war on your staple needs and give you no say in it, whatsoever. They just did it. They're at war with you. Then you go in to see Monsanto's also altered different kinds of insects.

Henrik: Yes, definitely.

Alan: Now they admitted, and I've got some of the patents here. For instance, a few years ago, we had a plague of ladybugs and they were biting people (and I mean plague of them, a real pestilence). The Canadian government came on as usual and said, "We don't know anything about it, and they don't bite and yah-de-yah-de-yah." A month later, it got so bad the Department of Agriculture came out and said, "Well, yeah, we did release millions of them, but they don't bite." Then, a month later, they came out and said, "Well, yeah they're slightly modified and different kinds there, but some of them do bite." They're at a lot of stuff; they're giving us the build up the pestilences. Warfare departments, a long time ago, (since World War II that we know of), and this is declassified in a book by a Canadian reporter for the Toronto Star, called "Deadly Allies." It's about Canada's role in the military-industrial-complex with bacterial and viral warfare, because Canada leads the world, by the way. Little, pristine, white-snow-covered Canada leads the world in this research; and they've been going into biting insects, mosquitoes, and all kinds of biting insects were the ideal carriers to carry disease.

Henrik: Oh, really?

Alan: They bred special types of mosquitoes and Belleville, in Ontario, and it's still on the go today, from World War II right to the present; and they ship them down to the U.S., where it goes to Plum Island and different places, and the Center of Disease Control. Good title, that: Center for Disease Control—they control the diseases. Biting insects, especially, are their main foremost way of carrying coming plagues.

Henrik: Is that also a kind of theme very prominently within religious scripture, especially the bible, about swarms of grasshoppers or different kinds of insects that actually come over an area and actually leave the country desolate and totally wasteland, basically?

Alan: Absolutely. When you look at the last 30 years with the government intrusion, first giving out the bait of various tax exemptions to farmers, then coming in with demands, and then putting them out of business; and now you have the big agri-food businesses—ConAgra, ADM (which is just Adam) and all the big ones. They now have decided—and they did in the Free Trade negotiations for NAFTA—that they would put the major producers of fruit and vegetables in Latin America. They've basically destroyed most of the farming in Canada and the States; and so it's quite easy now to withhold the food from Canadians and release pestilences here that would destroy whatever little is produced here. It's very simple. What you have to do is study military history, because it's nothing to do, really—the part where the guys who are facing the guys with guns and they charge each other, that's only a little piece of it. Most of warfare is to do with economics, scientific strategy, scientific weaponry; and they go after the basic needs of peoples.

Henrik: That's right, definitely.

Alan: That's why the bees have been eliminated, too.

Henrik: Yeah, how about that? What's your take on that? Is that something or is there still coming out

reports on that or has this been resolved in anyway?

Alan: Oh, no, they're just “stunned.” They just “don't know.”

Henrik: Okay.

Alan: They're stunned. Now they could probably make a bee from scratch and rearrange the genes and make it whatever type of bee they wanted to, but they just don't know what on earth is causing it. They are totally “stumped,” yeah.

Henrik: This is obviously a thing that consequently would affect the entire food industry or the food supply of everybody.

Alan: "Deadly Allies" is quite an interesting book. The declassified documents in the book, it's all from government—declassified books or papers. They discuss every means to take down peoples and whole nations. They discussed ways of stopping pollination, back in World War II, and think tanks. They also discussed Banting, the great hero that liked to dissect dogs to get his name in the history books. Really, his main job was working for the military industrial complex; and he came up with a kind of disease that is identical, if not the same, as what we call "Mad Cow Disease." He wanted this to infect every cow and every animal in Germany, to kill off the entire protein food supply in World War II. It’s the same things with channeling out little tunnels in the brain, spongiform encephalitis, and those who would eat it. It's old stuff. It's all military weaponry that's being used today.

Henrik: This is about the structure of nature, in itself, falling apart because of this. We talked about this before, but that is a question that we have to return to again and again, to actually consider it and ponder upon it, in that fact on what the heck is actually is going on? What the heck is the nature of these people who are performing it? In a way, you know, you can see it, as you said earlier that this is so compartmentalized, the people within the structures themselves don't know what they are doing or what the consequences of their work actually is going to be. However, as you say, someone at the top, at least in that sense, is aware of the big picture and looking upon all these compartmentalized areas and seeing what's going on in that way. What do you think the plan is from their point of view? Or are they up to colonizing Mars or the Moon or something like that, where they can escape, too, you know?

Alan: I'm sure they already have their escape routes done, since an elite always takes care of itself, in all ages, first and foremost. They've all of us to take the money from or whatever they use, to get us working for them, to make it all happen for them. It's quite an interesting system, but we do know they have many underground bases across the planet. Not only underground bases, we know the Canadian government created all these ladybugs; and that's only one type they've released now. I don't know what else they've released, but they had huge facilities and they are underground, as well, unknown to the public. This came out, really, when they'd legalized government-issued marijuana for medical reasons a few years ago. Then they admitted, just like that, first time in history, this little quip came on the CBC: the Canadian government grew it in underground laboratories. These are old, old techniques, so if you want to hide something, you put it under the ground where no one can see it.

Henrik: That's right. I actually was on a tour here in Sweden, just a few weeks ago. They were not specifically underground bases, but they were old military mountain facilities that were directly drilled into the mountains themselves, where they actually used explosives to detonate inside of the mountains, and then just build a house within that area of where they cleared with the dynamite and so forth. They're right there in a lot of these cities around the west coast here; and people have no idea that they're actually right there in the town centers. In some instances, they were just behind the government building or in connection with the police department. They're all right there, but that only, of course, is that begs the question, okay, so these are the facilities that are, in a way, on the top surface. It would be very interesting to see how deep they go and how far, and even how big some of these facilities are. I've heard speculations, if we were to talk about the U.S., again, that there is underlying tunnels that actually connects the entire country underneath the surface. Do you know if that is the case? Do you think so?

Alan: Yeah. I do know of some Indians that came across something. They were hunting an animal, and they

went into the bush, and it turned out to be artificial, not the real thing. In the middle of it, there was something like a ship's air vent that comes up, like an umbrella, you know, with a handle with a walking stick, and there was a manhole type cover with artificial turf on it. They hauled it up and looked inside, and there was two railroad tracks underneath there. Then they saw the cameras around, so they got out quick. They do have them. They've been building these for years.

The Rand Corporation owns the largest underground boring machines in the world, and they have a lot of them based in Greenland; and that's also where they have another HAARP facility, one of the big U.S. HAARP facilities. The Rand machine was even in Popular Mechanics some years ago. This thing could bore through any kind of rock or tunnel at the speed of five miles per hour (even hard granite). It didn't say how it was fueled or powered, but it would create such heat that it would literally melt and then petrify the rock behind it, which formed the casing of the tunnel, a complete finished tunnel.

Henrik: Oh, interesting. There were some very large machines involved a few years ago. There was a big scandal here in Sweden; they were boring a new train tunnel through an area. I saw a picture of this actually, in what's the guys name again? I can't remember now. He wrote an entire book called "Underground Bases and Tunnels". Anyway, I forget the name. They show this picture of this huge machine, just as you say, that could bore through the entire huge area to have the trains go through this tunnel; and so these are very real and very extensive, so there's nothing -- no doubt about that. If they actually used this up in public, so to speak, this incredible machine, the question is, again, what the heck do they actually have down there? There could be even larger. There could be even more efficient. I've even heard they've actually used, what was it? A nuclear type explosion within the mountains, but they actually have some kind of -- I think it actually is a bacteria that actually eats away radiation, so you can actually go down into these tunnels after they have detonated a nuke or minor nuclear explosion, so it's safe to go down there. I have no idea if this is true, but these are speculations I've heard, so very interesting stuff, definitely.

Alan: They have many ways to blast rock, even photon beams; and even the HAARP type technology, they can actually pulse it at such a frequency that literally it shatters everything in front of it. They can also superheat it using HAARP, the standing wave type technology, directed beam. They can cause such superheat—that, itself, will cause several nuclear explosions.

Henrik: Okay. Is it like melting the mountain, but from the inside, almost?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: Very interesting. One thing also, I did want to run by you here before we finish off this segment, is some speculation, of course, around the areas of developing chimeras and so forth, the animal-human hybrids or mixed-between genetics. I know there is one kind of historical aspect to this: there was an article in "The Scotsman" about two years ago that they have uncovered documents pointing to, for instance, that Stalin was actually trying to develop a half-human/half-ape kind of super-warrior. However, this is only one, of course, of all the speculations; and also, of course, uncovered documents that are out there. Do you think that they're performing this kind of mixing and blending of species now in the underground laboratories and stuff like this?

Alan: They're doing it in the open, too. Most of the fish you'll even catch in your lake have been modified. They are chimeras. I've got a video here, and parts of it are from the Canadian Ministry of Fisheries, where they show the rolls of conveyor belts, little streams going along these conveyor belts with fish in them. There are women along there every five feet or so, and they'd pick up a fish every few seconds, touch it against a little post that uses insufflation techniques to inject into it without breaking the skin. It literally goes right through, diffuses through the skin, and they use e-coli with attached DNA to go right in deep in the fish's cells. Once that's in the cell of the fish, whenever an older cell dies off, the new type is coming in. The altered type will reproduce itself and become, eventually, the full fish. They've already done that; and they're putting them back into the lakes they take them from, so they can eventually re-modify all of the fish in all the lakes and the sea.

This has been going on for years—huge projects, unknown to the public. What amazed me wasn't just the fact that they were actually doing it. It was the speed at which they could do it. All the old problems had

been ironed out, obviously, and it was all a very fast process. A chimera is no problem. A chimera really is just a different species. If you would take chimera, literally all the food you're eating now is basically chimera-based, including all your vegetables. They're mixtures of plants, animals, insects, everything.

Henrik: Yes, exactly. Wasn't it human genes in some new kind of rice, and even tomatoes, I think, and fish?

Alan: Yes. They've had them in a lot of pigs in the U.S., for years.

Henrik: Okay. A fish, what was it, mixed between potatoes, I think, and fish. They used some DNA that actually makes the potatoes resistant to freezing temperatures, I think?

Alan: That's right. See, insects have a natural anti-freeze in them. They actually change their composition towards winter, and that's why they can survive through the winter during the static or stasis stage. They took those particular cells that create this type of anti-freeze and put them in the food.

Henrik: You know, Alan, I think that this is a great place to round things up for this segment. We're going to continue within the subscriber section and talk a little bit more, but before we do that, as usual, in any case, we have new listeners with us, or new people, that come to your material and your work and so forth. Tell them about your website, of course, and also some of the things that you have up there on your website.

Alan: Yes. They can checkout cuttingthroughthematrix.com and my other site for Europe, alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and they'll find lots of stuff. Lots of my talks are for free to download; and just a very few things that I do sell, which go deeper into the system and some of the tricks it employs, including the deciphering of the alphabet and all the other codes. At least a couple of the code levels that are used, and the public don't even realize they're used on them, everyday. They can check out those sites and download as much as they want for free, and print it up and pass information around.

Henrik: Okay, excellent. Thank you, Alan and it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Everybody, do check it out.

(Transcribed by Linda)

ALAN WATT ON
RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO
WITH HENRIK PALMGREN OF SWEDEN
"EPISODE: SPIRITUALITY AND THE EARTH MATRIX"
PART 2 of June 24, 2007

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Henrik: ...I did receive a mail from a lady. I can't remember her name now, who asked me if I could ask you a little bit about the “spiritual” topics in that sense. A lot of stuff that we do talk about here, of course, is in a way very much about the physical control of the controls, but also about the psychological controls. It obviously goes beyond the physical. I know that this particular lady was a little bit -- maybe not -- I guess she felt a little bit, not hopeless, but maybe that she saw it that it was a side to all of this that we are talking about, many of the problems that we see and discuss here, that there is another side to it. I don't know if you want to address this at all, or if you want to talk about it. If we were to talk about the response to your website, do you get a positive response and that people are behind you, or do you think that they're resistant to the information, or how is the consensus in all?

Alan: I think the ones who understand where I've been going with all of this have also come through different stages by themselves, to realize that even the whole spiritual side of things, not just in this age but in all ages, has been given to the public and controlled. Updated, you might say, just like a program, a computer that certain realities that everyone knows in all ages, all peoples and that is that we sometimes know there's something else beyond us. We all get to that step. That's what priesthoods in all ages have also known, that we have a yearning for something beyond all of this. That once in a while you feel maybe a little closer to a transient experience, generally when you're on your own or it's quiet or it's nighttime or something, but it's something that transcends all the worry and the induced worry, the controlled worry that we have on this planet.

However, the priesthoods in all ages have used all kinds of tricks through charlatans and dominated this need that humanity has to control the people rather than free the people. Anything which tells you that it's written in the stars or it's Revelations or its God's will. That's the trick of predictive programming. It makes you feel helpless. “There's nothing you can do about it. It's the way it's going to be,” and psychological warfare experts in all ages understand this technique. They even rehashed Nostradamus' prophecies of World War II for the Nazis. They dropped leaflets all over Poland with slants on it predicting that, and because Nostradamus said it is so, it's going to be. You've had it. You're going to be overrun to try and make the people give up psychologically.

A few people in all ages can go past all of that and see through it and have their own natural experiences. I call it "natural experiences" because anything that happens has to be natural, even what's called "supernatural" by others. The problem today is we live in a scientific age where science has been able for a long time to mimic what people think of as spiritual experiences. For instance, here's a good example.

The New Age Movement was funded from its inception in the West by mainly MI6, the big foundations that work in conjunction with MI6 and the CIA. They promoted the whole New Age Movement and the whole blending of what was seemed to be Indian mysticism with Christianity.

Even in the 1800’s, Blavatsky and others were sent out to start the ball rolling in that direction. She said herself that the object was eventually to blend science with the spirit, this crossing of science and spirit. Nick Begich and other people have demonstrated the obsolete technology. The portable handheld remote type devices that can insert a thought in a person's brain by line of sight and you could be walking along the country side and suddenly you'd have this eureka moment or have a vision or hear a voice or hear God talking to you and you'd believe it was God because after all what else could it be?

What we've found out through declassified information, the funding of the big movements towards the New Age Movement with all the meditation schools in the West, many of them had this technology embedded in the walls, so people were having their 'om' mediation. They paid their money like good citizens in a capitalist system and they expect results; and by golly, God talks to you.

They've been using what would seem to the general public to be magical techniques which are only scientific techniques to try and simulate something which they know themselves is occasionally real for a few people down through the ages. Now the other big problem is when you go into these areas you'll find the bulk of the populous, who haven't studied much in their lives, and in fact haven't known reality in their own lives take things for granted. What they do accept is fear. They'll feel fear of uncertainty of the economy or whatever the next fear is that's spouted by the media. They feel all that and so fear tends to push them into looking for an escape route.

Once again, in come the religionists or the New Age Movement to say, "hey, nothing's real anyway, just sit back and enjoy the ride", an old trick that was learned in India. That was used in India for thousands of years to control the people. You could sit and watch your wife being slaughtered and your family being slaughtered and if you've been trained that nothing is real, you'd sit there and smile at what was happening. Then they get around to killing you.

Henrik: Yeah. That's part of the Caste System, I guess, in itself?

Alan: Yeah, that too. They're literally taught that nothing was really real.

Henrik: What you're saying here is that this is to help pacify people from actually going out and doing something about what's rotten in the world?

Alan: Yeah. They don't even participate in changing what's happening, or what they know is happening or they find out what is happening. Rather than try and participate and make it better, or even deviate from the course that is planned, they'd rather go into complete escapism and not look at the express train that's coming up the tracks behind them. That's again a psychological warfare. Those people have already been mentally disarmed because they're not participating in this life.

In ancient times, they would talk about the completed person. This used to be known even in early Christianity because it predated Christianity. The completed person was the first trinity. That was body, soul and spirit—trinity. Over the years, soul somehow got blended with spirit until they became the same. Then they missed the mark because the whole idea of being here in the world (in ancient times) was for your soul which did the seeking. That was the motivating factor, to find its own other part. That was the real "soul mate," that was spirit. It was that which was really part of you but disconnected. The old, old journey was to seek it; and if it came towards you and joined, you were completed. That's where the term genii or genius came from (in the Greek), so you had a responsibility on Earth that wasn't just to live, marry and have children or accumulate wealth or whatever. It was also to complete a journey.

The soul in itself, it was said, or what was believed at least amongst the people, that the soul itself had very little or no real personality; and if the person failed to complete the mission, then when they died, the soul just went back into the big soup mix and it didn't gain anything. Nothing was retained. The whole idea of the ancient forms of perfection meant that the actual soul would do its journey through the person, through the body and mate with the spirit itself, which was pure understanding, and be complete. Once you were complete, after death you would have knowledge. You would continue. If you didn't, the soul went back. There was no repetition. There was no “you” anymore. That's what it used to mean. They had all these ancient debates in Babylon and different places about all of this. It's written if you understand the journeys of the KA and the BA, in Egypt, what they really all mean. There's always an esoteric side to things and an exoteric side for the bulk of the populous, who would rather have ritual and people of same minds going through the same rituals with the same dogmas. That makes people feel comfortable. It was always the specific individual who went beyond that and understood the esoteric.

It's interesting that science today has tried to emulate all of those things which we called, beforehand, supernatural; and a lot of it has been accomplished already. If an experience happens in your mind and you

see a vision or you hear a voice that's intelligible and makes sense to you, you could never be sure anymore if it's been induced through science, because they understand the language of the coding and the frequencies of both the visual cortex and the auditory. They can create both; and that's declassified stuff. Now we're in trouble.

Henrik: Now we're in trouble. In a way, obviously, it does matter, so that's not my question there; but our experience here, I would attribute it to a spiritual journey, our life on this planet at this moment. In a way, at the moment, at least my overarching philosophies that in a way I say that everything that actually happens on our planet on this level—it's the perfect thing, in a way. It is exactly what we deserve and it's also exactly what we need to experience right now to actually move on or move beyond. Just as you say, science is catching up with all of this. We definitely need to find something even more real or something further beyond or even more in contact with true spirituality. Would you agree on that?

Alan: Yeah. Even if you had true spirituality, even that has been so vastly overdone with the New Age Movement that they expect a perfection, physical and every other way, a person who claims they have it; which is nothing to do with the reality of originally men at all. That's why they put their funny robes on, put their noses in the air and put on smiles as if they know something. They really know nothing. This war has really been going on, as I say, since the beginning of time. Time is a funny thing altogether. Time is only matter moving in space.

Henrik: Yeah. It's even biological decay in a sense, you can say, or old decay.

Alan: Like everything in the language, there is double meaning, because time is to emit. Time, in a sense, we always think of as something that is short or gone or some abstract to come; and yet it's also to give out. It's something which gives out. It's a two-way street, in a sense. The battle, in ancient times was always said that, for the individual was to be done on planet earth. Planet earth is the meaning behind so much in the old occultic societies, the ancient ones. You'll find that in the root of all the words that are used for the holy people, in all religions, because everything is coming from the mother which is The Matrix. The original Matrix, you see, where all things come out of; and mother is also matter.

Henrik: Matter. That's right.

Alan: World of matter—and so you have mother, mater, matter and you also have -- she's also given the title of the sea -- water. Everyone is born in water; the first baptism. That's what that means as well. So mare is the sea, which is Mary. We're born into this place here and we have this ability because we have something supposedly called spirit. Although you must wonder how many have it?; because in the old Aramaic and eventually the Hebrew legends, a time would come when there would be no more souls born; and when the first soul-less people were born, then the end would come.

Henrik: Of the experiment or of the experience machine?

Alan: That's right, or the first purely human designed human being that's born artificially. It's strange how it all ties together. The goal is again always a paradox, a mirror image of a reality. One is real. One is not real. One is a spiritual path. One is an emulation of the same thing. The goal is to free the individual into something much more than he or she is; and the goal of the elite is not to free them, but to give world peace through a type of freedom from worry, which is non-thinking, non-being in a sense.

Henrik: So in that sense we could say that the elite in this case is kind of a representative of the force that we as individuals or human beings here have to transcend in order to -- I don't know if you want to say “reach the next level” because that's another way of looking at it. But if we are to develop as individuals or as spiritual beings, I believe that we always are going to find ourselves in a situation where we are “put to the test,” so to speak, and for this particular era or time that we are in now, we have this incredibly controlling elite force all around us, the machine or the beast or even the control grid that is going in. Would you say that this or these guys are the representatives of that dark force that we have to transcend as human beings?

Alan: There's no doubt. They make it quite plain that their religion is one of a complete utter belief in

genetic superiority of certain peoples, and intellectual superiority and material superiority because they have accumulated the wealth of the ages in families. Darwinism is an interesting part of their religion, because Darwinism is based on an old Masonic belief system that goes back to Hinduism that everything came out of primordial slime. It's pretty well Hinduism. That through the Great Leap Forward, the same kind of thing that Arthur C. Clarke, the other High Mason showed in "2001," the movie done in the 1960's. At the beginning of the movie they show you their religion. They show you their complete and utter belief in evolution, with the one who is with the monkey tribe who gets the bone and kills his opponent across the way; the first murder of one species killing itself, its own. That was a superior type according to them. Those who are going to use utter violence and kill they claim have given us progress. They call it progress.

Sure enough, all down through the ages, these peoples through wars, down to the age of knights and so called chivalry, have slaughtered and enslaved peoples and made them all slaves working for them, up to the present time. This is their belief system; superiority through their right and ability of might to control the weak. That's their religion. They are, in a sense, what in the West they would call "the anti-Christ."

Henrik: This is also a part of the end-game battle. Whoever has attained the most when times runs out wins or whatever. It's like a game.

Alan: Yeah. Not only that, the way they have strategized this so covertly, so cleverly down through the ages, they think they haven't left anything to chance. They've covered every possible base. They've kept the whole world in the dark through one guise or another, while they have the arrogance to publish books on what they are going to do, from the top people, with the rest of us.

Henrik: Do you think they have attained on all levels they know the game so well that they have, in a sense, then not win it, because that's not what it's about in that sense, according to what I think at least. Do you think that there are some factors here or some variables that will come into the picture that even these guys haven't been able to root out or plan for ahead of time?

Alan: They've said that themselves. That's why they created war on what they call "individualism," because all down through history, the vast bulk of the populace, of every populace, will go along with whatever they're told. The only trouble elites and tyrants have had in the past is an occasional generation here and there, someone comes through unscathed, intact and can speak out and say what is. It's true enough, words and the pen is mightier than the sword. An idea can be a very dangerous thing.

They want to eliminate that by literally monitoring, and it's been announced last week, they want to monitor every living person from cradle to grave, psychologically and every other way. You will get pulled in for "reconditioning," you might say, if you're not going along with what they want you to be. They will remake you. That's the extent they're going to. Right down to the bottom level, to the ordinary people, who don't have the finances or the power to take over, which tells you it's not just power and finances they're afraid of. It's the power of the idea and someone who can give it out. That's what they want to vanquish. That's what they're terrified of.

Henrik: Do you think that there's a kind of a higher or another purpose for the existence that we are experiencing now, considering that there is in a way that there is on many levels attributed to for those who have eyes to see, it is a very helpless thing, but the question is: is this only the fact if we view it from a certain point of view or is this across the board? Is there another purpose for our existence here, do you think, than the one that we might think of everyday when we wake up? I guess this is something you have to focus on or actually more spiritually, in a way, than actually just trying to go out there and battle and fight the New World Order. It seems like whatever happens on the physical level is impossible at this point. Don't you agree?

Alan: Yeah. The physical is no problem to them. They have all the bully boys they need. I'm sure they've bred generations with the most basic education, the most basic culture and basically no parental influence, so they have enough bully boys to do the dirty deeds; but that's not enough, obviously. They're so terrified of something. They're going to such extreme measures to control every man, woman and child on the planet forever to come, basically, and published it so. You see what you have, you cannot make the bulk of the population change their ways, even if you could tell them another way to go, to live. For most of them, this

is all they know. This particular 8 to 5, Monday to Friday routine and reward yourself at the end of the month with a treat. That's what they know and they'd fight you, in fact, if you could possibly give them an alterative.

Henrik: You think so?

Alan: The bulk of the populace will always stand up for the status quo, even if the status quo is going to kill them and they know it. They're like lemmings that will go over the edge and they can't help themselves. They're more fearful of the unknown than the known. They're not risk takers.

Henrik: It feels like a lot of people complain about their day jobs and they want to get out of the system in a way, but do you think that's all a mouthpiece? It's nothing true in that--

Alan: You know by their actions. It's not what people say. It's what they do.

Henrik: Oh yeah, I agree on that definitely. That's right. If you believe that you can make it or breakout of the system, or even financially or whatever, I definitely think that there is a possibility of doing that. In that sense, I'm a strong believer in the intention power, if you actually focus on something and if you want it bad enough, you actually are going to get it. However, as you say, if the actions of the people are that they're still within the system but complain, there is maybe some unconscious level to these persons that they say they want to be in that role and they might even feel comfortable within it, because they are taken care of, in a way, I guess? I don't know.

Alan: There's such a thing as happy slavery. Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles, said in his book "The Next Million Years": "we are now creating a more sophisticated form of slavery," and that's called socialism. Bush Sr. used the term which the United Nations told him to use because they're using it now, and it's called communitarianism rather than communism. It's really collectivism, and knowing that 80-odd percent, maybe more today, of the populace are happy to have the illusion that at least they're being well looked after, as long as they can play right through their adulthood and die without having to worry about serious problems or making big serious decisions. Socialism or collectivism is perpetual childhood. People are making decisions as to what's going to happen to them on an individual basis today. You hear them by those who say, "I don't want to know." They're telling you that they are making decisions right now.

Henrik: In a way they're also putting off or postponing the biggest challenge of them all; because, in a way, in the end, if the big boys get what they want, these people are going to end up in a -- well it depends on how you view it. In a way we might actually live in the perfect system, because as they, old empires, if we studied them, they have fallen, because of either that they couldn't supply enough bread and circuses, as we've been talking about, that would put this society that we're living in now, the perfect system to actually -- so it can sustain itself and actually prevent itself from actually collapsing. As long as we can give people enough products or whatever that -- something that would actually stimulate them enough so they don't want to wake up. They don't ask the questions that don't even want to escape from their regular patterns basically, so we might now be in the perfect society from the elites point of view.

Alan: Yes we are. They have trained generations now into this with a fake reality which comes from television. Jacques Ellul, one of the top sociologists, behavioral scientist, said in the '50's: the public don't realize that every part of entertainment (especially to do with television shows on dramas and fiction on cops, police, hospitals, social workers and so on) that it's all propaganda, because it's meant to give you a fake view of what it's really all about, so that you will obey these things as authorities not as services. That has happened. That has been fulfilled. People truly think that the social services are out there to help them. They don't realize there's a massive business there that grabs elderly people and puts them in hospitals and confiscates their homes and sells them and puts the money in their bank accounts for the hospital staff, you know, at the top. They don't know the reality of these scams. They believe the TV drama fictional version. That's why there are so many cop shows about tracking the murderer, it's always some severe crime, so dedicated. Police are not there to do that. Police are there to spy on everyone including you. That's always been the job of policemen. It gives you a distorted perception of a reality. In other words, it camouflages the bars around the system.

Henrik: Yes, definitely. The prison without the bars as it were. However, let's say more and more people-- and I heard a reports about this or news stories about a lot of people are actually are turning away at least from mainstream media reporting. A lot more people are turning to the Internet. Of course there will be a consequent reaction to this, and there is now, of course, from the elite. They flood the Internet with a lot of information of course, but it feels like in a way that the old television as per se as it is functioning now is a bit turning away. People are turning away from it and finding other sources. Do you think that is a sign of something positive?

Alan: No. See, again, we're dealing with think tanks that plan the future and ever possible happening in the future. It's very much like the Talmud. It's a Talmudic technique. Those who study the Talmud and you've probably seen Jewish Rabbis as they sort of bob towards each other up and down, up and down. One throws out a question about something that you and I would say is so immaterial or irrelevant, but there is actually one to do with the comb. Who drops the comb? Okay, does the person who sees it dropped. Is he responsible for that? What will happen? Could someone fall, trip over that? Who's responsible, and so on. In other words, they take a happening and take a thousand possible consequences from that happening. That's how think tanks in military circles work.

They didn't give us the Internet to help us. Internet means to bury the net. You inter the net. International means "to bury the nation." You see? We are all the fish in the net, and when they pull that drawstring we all get pulled in. It's also called the "web." The web is something you get stuck upon. It's not to free you. You get stuck on it. They gave us this. Brzezinski talked about it before the public got it. He published it in his book. He said, "shortly the public will be given a form of communication which they think will be there to benefit themselves." In actual fact, they're there to condition a world society along a certain way of thinking, and it's done primarily through the big boys putting the biggest sites out there. If you go into the Internet, it's like an LSD trip. There's more phony but well financed organizations out there, with massive sites on Atlantis and everything else, to get you fascinated in a never, never land forever and ever, until everything is surrealistic and your concepts and perceptions become, and your conclusions are, surrealistic. They're not based on realism; and this is, again, psychological warfare.

I've watched some of the heroes they've given to the public that have come out to demonstrate some of the equipment the CIA used to use, like the mind control projects, wondering how they got their hands on this equipment. You can't buy it at the Army surplus stores. It's not there for sale. Now those same people are pushing the benefits of using more science to improve our quality of life, to alter us and perfect us. Strangely enough, they've gone in this circle, this round about yawing way, which is probably the real way of Yah or Yahweh. It's a round about tacking way that nautical guys take and it takes you back in the exact same direction after the guys are freeing you with real information. They take you back into the same slip stream where science is going to be your savior, which is exactly what the elite want you to think and believe. The big question is "can you have your cake and eat it too?"

Henrik: All that is going on now, do you think it's dangerous? Do we have to return to -- the question if this is about survival of the human race, then okay, obviously this is extremely dangerous, but is there any other level here that kind of hints that what we are involved in here isn't dangerous in that sense? This is a part of the experience that we are meant to go through at this time?

Alan: The thing is you can never speak for everyone. Ultimately you are a separate being. You're experiences, your knowledge is gleaned from your own experiences, if you have them. What you have, what comes your way is what you seek. If you seek science, you'll just immerse yourself in scientific knowledge. If you seek something beyond that, you have to say, "I want truth. I want truth on no conditions." Everyone, in fact, wants ultimate truths, but they want to have their conditions laid down first. That's been the same in all religions down through the ages as esoteric traditions. They even slipped it in the New Testament, where if some guy wants to know or follow the Jesus and he says, what you do is give everything away, your lands and so on; because he's a rich guy, and the guy cried because he couldn't do that. If you truly are seeking something, you can't bring along your own conditions. It also means you can't bring along your old way of life and what you clung onto as well. That's where most people fall short. You could give them a chance, say in an allegorical fashion of a heaven; and yet their own baggage would be their downing point. They couldn't leave it behind them. They'd want to take it with them and that will be their anchor.

Henrik: This in a way is the classical myth or story of the heroes' journey, and in a way you have to transcend, for instance, as you say, your baggage.

Alan: Everything that you've worried about and wanted. Yet the more you want, the more you accumulate, the more you worry about it. Priorities—what is important to the person? Then the whole thing about faith comes down. Do you have faith? If you gave all this up, would you take the big jump, the big leap into the unknown; because truth doesn't come tailor-made and say it's got a nice Hollywood happy ending.

Henrik: That's right, exactly. It could be a great tragedy at the end of that road, but as you say, that's part of that yearning, because if you would know beforehand what you would actually get, there's even no reason for you to do the journey in the first place, right?

Alan: Exactly. That's what the elite are doing. They're saying we'll give you the fantasia. We'll chip your mind, your brain. You could be working in a barn where cattle are and you'll think you're on the moon with James Bond fighting the bad guy, in your mind. They may give you the scientific reality, not a real but a virtual reality, and most people you will find will go for that because they have no faith in anything else.

Henrik: Even in some instances they've even paid for the experience as it were, and they're guaranteed a certain amount of happy and sad moments on the way. It's like a prepackaged life experience where we go into an agency and you are promised "okay, we're going to guarantee you that you will have this and this included in your experience." It will be a pleasant ride for you, basically.

Alan: That's right. I think Schwarzenegger did a movie on that.

Henrik: "Total Recall."

Alan: That's what the public will go for. Here's my mind. That's the western value system. Here's the money. Give me the experience, and don't waste my time. Do it now.

Henrik: Exactly. Yeah, I want it now. That's right.

Alan: The most ancient problem is: what is life about? What is the purpose for you? Not for everybody else. What is the purpose for you?

Is the purpose to accumulate knowledge or to stop using a stone axe and use a metal one (which starts on the sciences), or are you happy, living in a world where everything makes sense to you? It's a form of quality. What is total quality to the person? We in the West have decided (or it's been decided for us) a long time ago. That's the allegory of Eden; once you walk out of Eden, which is nature, you cannot walk back. Everything was perfect. It was an allegory of perfection. Once you're out of there, now you must feed yourself, clothe yourself, hunt, and in other words, science through tools and science et cetera, you've already chosen a path. There's only one way out of it. That's the path we're on and yet the path itself has told us, or the keepers of the path have told us, they are going to take us into a totally controlled society where even thoughts will be categorized and controlled as well. Through science it cannot go any other way.

Henrik: That's very much, as you say, the adversarial force. The force in a sense is afraid of true spirit and true creativity through beauty in that sense by actually trying to artificially create everything around it, and also controlling it. If there is such a thing as an omnipotent being out there (God or whatever) that actually can see and monitor and actually is in contact with everything. What's interesting, it seems to me, is that the world that is being created now is actually trying to replicate the very same thing in a way.

Alan: Via scientific means.

Henrik: Exactly. Either it's through RFID or IP addresses on every little gadget. It's all about monitoring every single little piece of everything to create that connection as it were with all, I guess.

Alan: That's what they want. It's a hive; and that's the term they used at the Loyola meeting. It will be a society that will be more like a hive. In the hive you hear the buzzing of the bees and all you'll hear, just like

the "Star Trek" series, and the Borg is the buzz of thoughts going back and forth in all different peoples. You could not differentiate your own. It would be impossible to. The world they want to bring about now, they're not giving you the right to make your own program, by the way. Someone else will be authorized and stamped and approved to do it for you.

Henrik: If people would enter into that system of when it really kicks off technologically, because we might be there psychologically, but many people, as far as I know, at least don't have the chip in them as it were. What about people who actually would be in that kind of system and actually enjoying it? Would it be right from our perspective to try and go in there and actually stop them from entering into that system?

Alan: It will be very much like "The Matrix" movie itself, where Morpheus takes Neo. Neo is just the New Anderson (the son of man) and so Morpheus is a shape shifter in a sense in that he morphs down through the ages. It's an allegory again of people in every age. However, in the practice Matrix he shows you all the people and Neo gets distracted with the red clad beauty.

Henrik: The lady in red.

Alan: He turns around and the next minute there's someone with a gun. Then Morpheus tells him, he's trying to point out, that everyone around you that you think is normal, even those that you might love dearly, is a potential agent. Which we already have; we have people today who will turn people in, thinking they're doing the system a favor; because you're now abhorrent or you have strange thoughts or you have terroristic ideas. Now terroristic ideas could be just an opinion on something which is not authorized from the top. It constantly is broadening this whole idea of terrorism.

People round about you who don't understand, who think that the news is real and everything they get told is real, have never questioned their education. They've never studied for themselves. They've been fed all that they know. Those people are dangerous to those around that understand what's going on. They're really basically decent people deep down, it's just that they're already under mind control and they don't know it.

Henrik: Do you think that in a way it's rather brutal to say that the people in that sense are soulless? I don't think that's possible in that sense, maybe, but do you think there is -- you know the spirit of some people seem to be stronger in some people than in others. Do you think that there is a particular class of people that actually more inclined to go into a system that is about all of that control into the hive? And that the rebel with a true spirit actually is the one who's only resisting it, but that's not enough to go around so to speak?

Alan: In our world we do have, and I've gone into this many times, this odd phenomenon called "psychopath", psychopathic personality. It isn't just at the top strata of society, you have it all through society. Perhaps the problem today isn't that there are too few people controlling the majority of good people, maybe the good people are already in the minority all through society. If you walk and listen to the values that people espouse, it's all concrete thinking. What they've bought. What they want. What they're going to do. It's egotistical. They've already emulated what they admire—and that's the elites, the ones who have power. They copy their speech, dress and fashion. They want to get up there. They'd love to get up there. A psychopath worships the more powerful person the person above them. The only one they'll respect is the one with more power above them. In fact, they're in awe of the person who is superior. We saw that with the communist upper elite military system and we see it in the Nazi system too. The ones below admire the guy above and they grovel almost and salivate at the thought of having that power that the person above them has. Now the public unfortunately are doing the same thing. They're emulating the Donald Trumps, or they want to. Anyone who is famous and rich and wealthy, regardless of how they got it, is admired and people bow to them and curtsey and all this stuff. We see this on much entertainment every day, you know "the stars." The people are showing you their gods. They're showing you what they worship.

Henrik: Do you think it's a misinterpretation from our point of view that we believe that we thought that the human race was actually something more? If we actually look at it maybe that is what the human race is and was, and so forth, but it's we who are the divergent factor in a human experiment?

Alan: That's why I always say I would not try to save this system, which is artificial beyond perversion. It's corrupt from top to bottom. In fact we all have to be forced into it and be corrupt to survive because it's a scaled system of dog-eat-dog, from the worst ones at the top down to the bottom. We're all forced to participate because they've given us no other way out.

They've closed all the old loopholes. You can't go off into the country, put up an old shack somewhere and live your days out, because a man with a tape measure from the government is going to measure it and demand taxes. You must get money to pay him. If you get money you've got to go out and work in the exploitation business or be exploited yourself, or work for someone that's exploiting someone else by what you make, because of the vast profit which is extortion. The whole system is based on a form of extortion. Yet most people would probably, if you could show them any other way, they would rather opt for that which they know.

Henrik: Do you think that they have -- because in a sense if you were to look at nature, I don't see nature as a brutal force, but the reality of this is that there's always a bigger fish -- the bigger fish eat the smaller ones and so forth. It's rampant in that sense in nature. It's about one species actually thriving on another. Do you think that is what has been emulated within the artificial human system, that they've looked upon nature and said okay--

Alan: All through the writings the elite always talked about the laws of nature. Now they just use the word “science,” which is the same thing for them. However, what they never talk about is the fact that being humans we always have the temptation to do the wrong thing and a choice to do the right thing. Animals and insects don't; so we're not animals, you see. We’re not insects. We have choices.

Henrik: I agree.

Alan: You can't blame a bear for coming up and killing your cat outside your house because it will want to eat the cat; and there's no point in persuading him either. We humans have the choice of what we want to do; and as I say, it's always easy to do the wrong thing than to do the right thing. It's an odd phenomenon. However, the old story is like a collection agency in a sense, the more wrongs you do, it will catch up with you eventually. You can't get away with it; and the world really has got an accumulation of choosing the wrong things. We're about due for a comeuppance. Yet we always do know what the right thing is. We know. Now the only person you could say is not human on the planet, again, is a psychopath, because if you define human, a fully human, it has nothing to do with intellect. It has nothing to do with education or living standard. It’s to do with empathy for other people. The psychopath does not have it at all. They're like a separate species, and because of that, they have no squabbles about doing what we judge as being wrong. They don't have guilt. They have no guilt whatsoever about anything which they do. We have a different type amongst us, but too many today, I think. We're allowing them to guide us. What they're going to do is stamp out our ability, our uniqueness above all the animals, insects and everything else, they want to stamp out our ability to have consciousness; to make conscious decisions of right and wrong. They've decided they’re going to do it all for us, so there will be no individual path. There will be no ability to even seek anything beyond yourself, for yourself.

Henrik: This is a way the battle of our times. If we look at history, there have been numerous amounts of tyrannies roaming around, and in all ages it seems like there's a different battle to be fought, and in this one, just as we've been talking about here today. That seems to be the kind of our battle in that sense.

Alan: It's a battle. See, you don't find this -- and I always used to wonder why an elite and all sciences too are taught this. They teach the students of zoology and ethnology, and so on, they teach them this; and they call them "primitive peoples." Anyone who is, and again they call it "stagnant" or "arrested civilizations," people who are quite happy with the tools they have, the lifestyle that they have. They're not interested in going any further. We call them primitive or arrested civilizations; and the elite really hate them. They really hate them because those people are -- it's almost like showing them an alternative system to their own.

Henrik: Exactly, a more natural one.

Alan: They have no problems with psychopaths because they don't have any armies; standing armies or military or police. If a deviant were to come along or pop up, they would dispose of that deviant; because the psychopath, if he's allowed to carry on, will seek power. Every psychiatric book on the planet admits the psychopath does more damage to those around them than to themselves, because they feel no guilt, sorrow or pain or anything else. They crave power and power over others. Our system, which is called money, reward, punishment et cetera, accumulation, is built from its inception and money and a commercial psychopathic system where the rich live and the poor die, the old story. That's not a humane system. It's actually a psychopathic system. The reason being is that pathocracies always end up giving you a culture which is based on their belief system. We go along with it because it's all that we know if you're born into it, but we wouldn't go as far, hopefully, as to kill the person next to you to get the promotion.

Henrik: That might come about though, battle of the employment. Oh my God.

Alan: It's probably happened a lot more than we know. That's the system. We are in the deviant system run by the deviants.

Henrik: We have to wakeup from our naïve attitude, because often it goes back to the fact that people don't recognize that there actually are people out there who don't have their best of interests at heart. Even the ruling forces might actually be out there, to not help you but to actually harm you. Again, it's more about our naïve attitude towards that, I think.

Alan: Yes. If you go into the study of the psychopath, it's all self-explanatory because a psychopath who lacks the emotion is a born actor. He smells the wind immediately. He doesn't think it through. He instinctively acts and he will be a spokesman for you and he'll say all the right things. He'll put on all the right drama you expect to see and hear. They have led us down through the ages in this monetary system.

Henrik: Alan, I think this is a great place to begin to round things up here. I've very much enjoyed this conversation, so again, thank you so much for coming on and sharing with us your insights and theories and opinions about this. I think this is a battle that is going on and we are in it, as it were, right now; and you are doing the work you do over at cuttingthroughthematrix.com of course. Again, I want to give you the opportunity in case we have some new listeners in this segment or whatever with us, to mention your websites and what do you have up there for us?

Alan: They can check into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and alanwattsentientsentinel.eu and take as many free downloads as they want of my talks, and try and support me by buying some of my books if possible. We'll keep going as long as we can for as long as it's possible.

Henrik: As long as it's possible, exactly. Thank you so much, Alan, for coming on. I'll look forward to next month talking with you again. Until then, of course, take good care and we'll talk more then.
Thank you so much for coming on.

Alan: Bye now.

(Transcribed by Linda)

March 6th, 2007
Alan Watt on the Richard Syrett Show

---

cuttingthroughthematrix.com alternate sites: cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca mirror site: cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up: alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

---

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS: Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks & for the US, INTERNATIONAL postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders (America: Postal Money orders - Stress the INTERNATIONAL pink one, not the green internal one.) Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram (Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars: mail via the postal services worldwide.) PayPal Orders:USE THE DONATE BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND – Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address) Click the link below for your location (ordering info): USACanadaEurope/ScandinavianAll Other Countries

---

Richard Syrett: My first guest, I always receive lots of emails from you saying, I'd like this person on the show, I'd like that person on the show, but by far and away, the number one request in terms of a guest that I get is this gentleman. He is, I mentioned before, he's sort of a guru in the conspiracy theory culture. Alan Watt is his name. He's a long-time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development, and his website is called Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan Watt, once again, a pleasure to welcome you to the Richard Syrett Show, News Talk 1010, CFRB.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure to be on, on this cold night.

Richard: Indeed, now you're up in Sudbury way. And I happened to be on your website, and you have lots of material there that's free to download. You've got a video there that you recently produced, called Reality Check, and that is, there's some amazing stuff in there. We're going to talk a little bit about that. The process of creating and destroying a civilization, by these super ruling elite families, how wars are created by these same groups to consolidate power, and as you point out, the elite are never on the losing end of the war. They simply discard the old, used-up empire like an old jacket, and move their base of operation to a new location, and we've seen this time and time again, throughout history. So that's, we're going to talk specifically tonight about the end of the Anglo-American Empire. Now, before we do that, talk to me a little bit about how these ruling elites first of all create our reality for us, whether we're talking about, you know, cities, or culture, or an economic system.

Alan: It's all connected because thousands of years ago, some of the Greek philosophers described the process of how an aristocracy comes to be, primarily through selective breeding, special breeding. Darwinism is nothing new whatsoever; in fact, it's a religion with the elite. And all Darwin did was express the very high Masonic religion, which they all had been taught, so the ancient philosophers like Plato go into the culture creation, and how you can take over people, give them a culture, upgrade their culture in the direction that suits you, when it suits you, and for the purposes that it does suit you, so they'll serve you. They also talked about how they created wars. The ancient Greeks in their heyday had many islands, and overpopulation was one of their prime concerns. So they used to arrange little wars between the different islands at different times to cull off so much of their population. And, of course, the aristocracy, even in those days, you might say they were the early military-industrial complex, so they would finance the wars and the armor and the horses and all the backup that's necessary. So, there's nothing really new under the sun, as they say. And this knowledge was never lost. They were writing about this two and a half thousand

years ago.

Richard: Now, the idea that the elite, these elites could foment wars would tend to suggest that there are no, you know for example, the Cold War. It was the Americans or the West versus the Soviets. But really, the Soviets and the Americans were being ruled by the same group, so they were fighting themselves.

Alan: Yes. And if you look into the early history of the Soviet or the Bolshevik Revolution, and there were many books published in the West prior to the Revolution and during it and immediately afterwards, and you'll find that the West was all for the Revolution. In fact, the British Aristocracy used to get guided tours and go over and visit Lenin. Trotsky used to complain about it, and he wrote about it in his own books, his own memoirs.

Richard: I read once when Khrushchev came to the United States, I think it was the first time, back in the early '60s, and he went to Disneyland and of course met with JFK, but the first place he went was to see David Rockefeller.

Alan: Yes, that's right. And not only that. Winston Churchill, prior to that in World War II, he used to come over, it wasn't FDR he went to see first, it was Bernard Baruch, who was the biggest banker at the time in the US.

Richard: So that's where the power lies?

Alan: Yeah.

Richard: And just before Khrushchev was sort of removed from power after the Cuban Missile Crisis, I believe around, well a few years after that, 1964, I think before Brezhnev came in, it was interesting that David Rockefeller again had made a trip to Moscow, and the very next day, Khrushchev was sort of quietly pushed out the way.

Alan: Yes.

Richard: Alan Watt, my guest. We're talking about the end of the Anglo-American Empire, but much more really. The ruling elites and how they create and destroy civilizations, create culture, create war in order to consolidate power. And his website is Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. 416-872-1010. Star Talk. Star 8255. And toll free from out of town, 1-800-561-CFRB. Alan, when we come back, let's talk a little bit about, since we're talking about the decline of the American empire, let's talk a little bit about Western culture, and how that was created for us, sort of top down, whether we're talking about the Beatles experiment, or the Elvis Presley experiment, these types of things. And we'll sort of get into that. That's always an interesting area for me, as well. 416-872-1010. Star Talk. Toll free from out of town, 1-800-561-CFRB. The Richard Syrett Show, here on News Talk 1010 CFRB.

(Commercial Break)

Richard: We're talking about the end of the Anglo-American Empire, the creation, destroying of civilizations by the ruling elite. How these powerful, powerful, ancient bloodlines use war to consolidate power, and how they really, once they build up an empire, and suck it dry, basically, and are ready to move on to something else, they simply discard it like an old jacket, and move their base of operation to a new location. But let's talk about how they use culture to control us in a sense. And it's interesting, you know the website, Alan, Cutting Through the Matrix. We talk about a matrix as a sort of artificial reality, which is what they've I guess created for us, and culture is a lot of that. It's created sort of from the top down. It's not a democratic process, certainly, through I guess, things like vertical integration, when they own all the means of, you know, they own the record companies, they own the radio stations, and the newspapers, and then they can create certain phenomena, cultural phenomena, like Elvis Presley or the Beatles. How are they using those to control society?

Alan: Well, even before, long before that, again, you can read Plato's Republic. He goes into the culture creation industry, where at one time in Greece for instance, ancient Greece, everyone had to attend at least

one showing of traveling road shows, where they'd have drama plays put on. And even the slaves had to attend. And from those, they actually mimic certain new words, habits, gestures, catch phrases, and also the fashions were involved, and he actually called it the fashion industry and the music industry at that time.

Richard: Did Plato actually use those terms?

Alan: Yeah.

Richard: Wow.

Alan: And nothing has changed, because you give people a culture. When you're born, you think everything is quite natural, simply because it exists this way, you see. And if your parents don't know, and they've adopted it too, and never asked questions, then the child never thinks to ask questions, like why is there money? Who controls money? Why are my parents always worried about money, etc, etc, etc, that kind of thing. We think it's normal. And school, up until now really, has been training children from a very early age to get prepared to spend eight hours a day at work or more, you know. That's what school is for. It's a process to earn money to pay taxes to be a good citizen and then you have the special elite bureaucracies and expert classes that run your life for you. This is the end product that they were aiming for, discussed by Aldous Huxley, and discussed by Bertrand Russell, a world run by experts where even your opinions are marketed to you. And children who haven't got parents to tell them this will think it's all quite natural, including the music they listen to. A long time ago, really a hundred-odd years ago, they tried to bring in an early form of jazz, and the mini skirt, and free sex. And H.G. Wells was picked by Huxley's grandfather, the professor in England, to be a propagandist for this newest coming establishment. And Wells wrote about free love in the late 1800s.

Richard: What was the purpose of that? Was it an attempt to undermine the family?

Alan: They knew that the industrial era would only last so much longer. And they were already planning a post-industrial society with a managed population, who would accept authority without question. As apart from the old times, people used to rebel once in a while in different countries, and they were looking for scientific means to control the people. And what they realized is the family unit was the last vestige of the tribe, and when Big Brother comes looking for you, the whole tribe might stand up and help defend you. So government wanted to have no obstacles in the way from themselves to each individual, and they've been very successful in marketing this new system.

Richard: Do you think the feminist movement was created for the same purpose?

Alan: Absolutely. It was written about long before we saw it emerge in scientific circles, including the Communist system and the Manifesto. All of that was discussed even in the late 1800s by the followers of Marx.

Richard: Is it this overt, Alan, that for example, let's take for example the sex, drugs, and rock-and-roll culture that came out of the '60s. I think the name that's been attached to it is Project Aquarius. Does this come, is there like a meeting of the Tavistock Institute and someone stands up with a folder and says, “I've got four young lads we've discovered playing down in the Cavern Club in Liverpool; I think if we get the machinery behind these people, they can introduce, you know LSD to the Americans, and it will be a great distraction.” Does it happen just like that?

Alan: No. They always do a lot of groundwork first. And when they brought the Beatles out, they had four clean-cut guys so that the parents wouldn't object. And they had special suits made for them without the collar, and little things like that, and their little Beatle haircut, little fringe on the brow. But no long hair, no beards, no drugs, and the first few songs were just dance-along type songs. And once they had a big, big following. Mind you, they immediately had a big following, because the marketers and all the media worldwide joined in at the same time. That took big bucks to promote and to get that across. And they were guaranteed hits from then on, because people like what they're told to like. That's what you find.

Richard: I guess my point was, do you think that the Beatles were in fact a psychological warfare

experiment?

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt on that. There's no doubt. You can go into the words of the songs, never mind the sort of musician that put it together for them. There's a lot of classical stuff involved there too, if you look at the chord schemes, etc. No novices play that kind of stuff, and tempo changes and key changes in the middle of songs, right off the bat, when you're that young, and none of them had any musical education, according to themselves. And Paul McCartney said that, he still can't write music, you know, or read it.

Richard: Interesting. I had heard that in 1969, John Lennon traveled to Toronto, prior to the Beatles announcing their breakup and that he met with Marshall McLuhan, and McLuhan sort of set Lennon straight as to how he was being used and who he was and what it was all about in terms of what you've just been describing. And for Lennon that sort of cemented his decision, yeah, I don't want to be a part of that.

Alan: Yeah, he was told, McLuhan told him, and he really respected McLuhan. And McLuhan told him. He says, you're being used. And he told him why. Because Lennon did envisage this great new world where everyone would be treated equally and fairly, etc. And he was told straight out he was being used. And that's when the breakup started, really, after that.

Richard: Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website. Long-time researcher into the causative forces behind major changes in historical development. When we come back, we'll talk about what the ruling elite have in store for North America. The End of the Anglo-American Empire insight, perhaps. 416-872-1010. Star Talk. Toll Free from out of town, 1-800-561-CFRB. The Richard Syrett Show, back with more in a moment, on News Talk 1010.

(Commercial Break)

Richard: Welcome back. Alan Watt, my guest. www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, if you look at what's going on in the United States in particular, all this outsourcing, and the rot that has set in in the inner cities. And it seems to be no political will to do much about that. I mean, if you didn't know any better, the misadventures in the Middle East, if you didn't know any better, you would suspect that they're deliberately trying to wreck their own country.

Alan: Well, you're right. You always destroy the old, to bring in the new. That's part of the system.

Richard: Let's talk a little bit about what they're doing, how they're doing it, and why they're doing it.

Alan: The general population simply have a purpose for a ruling elite, so they're very utilitarian. And once your purpose is over, they have no problems about finding ways to dispose of you. Only last week I think it was, there was a sudden push across Canada. It all broke out in little places, even Sudbury, for the new sustainable development from the United Nations. And again, all over the place, there's little blurbs about new eco-villages. Now these are the habitat areas of the United Nations, they're authorized by the UN, these are to be the habitat areas for the future, but not for the average person, it's for the wealthy, a wealthy class of people.

Richard: Yeah, once the world has been emptied, and it's basically returned to their, sort of a new feudalism.

Alan: Yes. And the UN authorized it under Agenda 21. It's the Agenda for the 21st Century, where there's to be a vast reduction in population. The UN will take over the reigns of government openly, that is. It has been already for a long time, but they will be open about it after 2010, because then the Americas will be officially, completely joined. That was also part of the old plan. And the UN eventually, said too that they would dish out the food to the three trading blocs of the world, and it will be up to each bloc to make sure that it keeps its population in check. Because if they go over a certain limit, they will not get extra food. So definitely the population planning, rather than family planning; family planning was the start of it. This is the whole thing now. It's population planning. That's coming. And we're looking to a completely controlled system for the near future really.

Richard: With the idea of outsourcing for them, when a lot of all these manufacturing jobs moving to Mexico

or moving to China. Wal-mart, you know, all of their goods now practically made in China. And ostensibly the United States is supposed to be not at war with China, but preparing for the inevitability of an inevitable war with China. It seems to me though, that there's a little bit on an inconsistency there. It's almost like the elites in North America are preparing to move their base of operation to China.

Alan: They already are. It's been happening for a few years now, in fact. They've even had it on television, where they show you these brand new supercities that have been put up. Ultra, ultra modern, the latest things, with all the gadgetry, for the elite of the West to move straight into. They're already set up, and I know people, because I get calls from higher-level bureaucrats in the US and they've been training their children to speak Chinese for the last ten years or so. And they're taking them over to these cities to work. So there's nothing new in this at all. Our own Maurice Strong of Canada was over there for years setting up a lot of this new system. And China also got the backing of the United Nations as the model state for the world because of the way it plans its society, and keeps its population in check. And it runs with an iron fist, you might say. So, China is the model state for the whole world. We're supposed to copy them.

Richard: Is it inevitable? Is war being planned between the United States and China by these ruling elites?

Alan: I doubt it. It was the same nonsense with the Soviet Union and the States. When inquiries went on back in the '60s and '70s as to the big foundations in the U.S., like the Rockefeller Foundation, Ford and Carnegie, etc., it was the Reece Commission that was held and it was Norman Dodd who went to the Ford Foundation that's now run by the Rockefeller Foundation and the Chairman told him, he says, our job as a foundation is to plan the future so that the U.S. and the Soviet system will merge into one, without any problems.

Richard: Yeah, at the height of the Cold War, even Eisenhower, later, much later, Reagan, of course, he referred to the Soviets as an evil empire. They were secretly, I don't know how, even secretly, but meeting, negotiating with their Soviet counterparts, on you know, cooperating in terms of education and so forth.

Alan: And also we have Toffler, who came out with The Third Wave. That was the merger of Communism and Capitalism, so that an aristocracy would run the world, a very rich aristocracy. But beneath them would be a huge bureaucratic system running the people in a Communistic type fashion. So that was called the Third Wave. And Toffler of course wrote Future Shock and other big books. And every Congressman in the U.S. was given a copy of that book by Newt Gingrich, so that was, that is the plan. They have merged the Soviet system. We see it in the bureaucracies we have. They just grow like crazy.

Richard: Is part of the depopulation plan, does it involve limited nuclear war, say set off by an invasion of Iran or something like that?

Alan: I don't think that's even necessary, to be honest with you. I've got books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs. And Canada has its Institute, its Canadian Institute of International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country has one. And they work towards world government. And when you have the minutes of their meetings over the years, they discussed this years ago, that eventually China would take over from the U.S. as the policeman of the world for a while. So that will happen, as the U.S. goes down to it. And they said that. The U.S. would exhaust itself through the final wars, and then China would take over, because they would be the only ones who could afford an army.

Richard: But those at the top, whether you're talking about Morgans or the Rockefellers or the Rothschilds, they're not going to be on the losing end. They're simply going to move their headquarters to the Far East, I guess.

Alan: Absolutely. As I say, Maurice Strong, what an amazing guy that is. Canada is a big player in this. We have big families in Canada, but they're very quiet. But Maurice Strong, that worked all his life for the Rockefeller family. I saw a program on the public broadcasting one night, on a Sunday rainy evening. And I seldom watch TV. And it was about Maurice Strong in China, and he had a huge complex there, donated by the United Nations, and he was working towards all integration of trade with China, and had been for quite a few years. This is after he left Ontario Hydro that he privatized. That's why they brought him in. Before that he was second in command at the World Bank. Well, in this little talk about China, he left, and this is in

Beijing, he left his main complex, went to a graveyard, to lay a wreath on, I think it was his aunt's grave. And it said on his aunt's grave that she was one of the main advisors to Mao Tse Tung.

Richard: Unbelievable.

Alan: It's incredible. And that was on public broadcasting.

Richard: Mao Tse Tung, one of the greatest mass murders of the 20th Century, and yet, you know, people like Pierre Trudeau just thought he was a hero.

Alan: Well, Pierre Trudeau, remember, was head of the Comintern, that's the International Communists Party, and he led the Canadian delegation to Moscow in 1952. Now, every media in Canada knew that, but none of them mentioned that particular fact when he ran for Prime Ministership.

Richard: Yeah. And even some of those who parade around as you know, Republicans or Conservatives or Capitalists are really underneath that Collectivists.

Alan: That's a fact. They're all chosen long before the public even hear of them to vote for. They're vetted their entire lives. And many of them are actually trained from a very early age, just like the Rhodes Scholarships do. They train them from a very early age, give them special benefits, and give them protection from the law. They can do things that other young boys can't do and get away with. So they grow up very arrogant, very confident, and they go along with this globalist, elitist agenda, believing that they are elitists themselves.

Richard: Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix, on the Richard Syrett Show. Back with more in a moment on News Talk 1010 CFRB.

(Commercial Break)

Richard: Welcome back, Alan Watt, my guest. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I highly recommend you check out the website and download the free video there called Reality Check. A lot of the things we're talking about tonight he talks about maybe in greater detail on that video that he produced recently. And right now we're talking about, well, a pretty big, broad issue, but it's really about how the ruling elites, these are ancient bloodlines, and how they create our realities for us. How they create and destroy civilizations and empires to suit their own needs, create wars to consolidate power, and to bring about major changes, or paradigm shifts. And we were talking about, well we were talking about the emergence of China and, how does the North American Union, which is being planned under our very noses, how does that fit into this scheme to basically disassemble the North American Empire, the American Empire?

Alan: Well, they've had every year, they've had for many years the Summit of the Americas. And these panels from all countries have been working diligently every day, writing up all the rules and laws for integration of the complete Americas. This was discussed initially to the public or at least revealed openly in the Free Trade Negotiations. And Shelley Anne Clark, if you remember, went across Canada, she drew up all the books for negotiations between the U.S. and Canada. She was the highest-grade civil servant in Canada at the time, in Ottawa. And she came out trying to tell the public that we'd just given away our country, because we were all merging together with the U.S. and Mexico, to be followed by Chile. And she did say, back in the late '80s, early 90s, that it would be officially recognized in 2005. Well, a little two or three liner came out in 2005 in March, and that's when they admitted that Fox and Martin and Bush had signed the North American Agreement to basically merge.

Richard: So in actual fact it's already happened. We just don't know it yet.

Alan: Yeah, all we're running towards, all we live through in fact, our whole lives, is one long-range business plan. And most of it in your life was planned before you were born.

Richard: Let's talk about some of the players, not necessarily specifically by name, but just how they operate. These are ancient bloodlines. Many of them belonging to Secret Societies. And you mentioned that they

have this breeding program. Now, does that mean that their wives are selected for them? Like for example, I heard that John F. Kennedy, he didn't choose Jacqueline Bouvier Kennedy. She was chosen for him. I mean, quite a remarkable woman, beautiful woman. He probably certainly would have welcomed the opportunity to marry her, but is that how it works, they are chosen for them to preserve these ancient bloodlines?

Alan: They're chosen for those reasons, and for specific qualities. Again, going back to Plato, he talked about this in The Republic. He said that we, the Guardian class, and he meant the guardian of the world, of the whole system, the Guardian class don't breed out into the lower classes. But he said too, that the bureaucratic elite, that they would use, could be specially bred for specific qualities. So, if you wanted a woman, or an offspring with a certain scientific inclination, say physics, you would mate them up with a male of the same, and there's a good chance that the offspring will carry that same ability. So, this was known thousands of years ago, and if we go down through kings and queens and aristocracies over the hundreds and hundreds of years, up to the present day, they still have their partners chosen for them. Now they certainly do make sure that they also marry money. They always merge money together, and often huge tracts of land, sometimes countries in fact, were handed over in the dowries. That was common. So, yeah, they're matched up for wealth, power, and certain abilities.

Richard: Now, what about a guy like Clinton? Now, again, we're not talking about as wealthy as they may be now through his speaking engagements, etc. This is a quick aside. It's always interesting, you know, how presidents like Richard Nixon when they are president, not actually particularly very wealthy men, and they're making about $100,000 a year. As soon as they leave office, they become immensely wealthy. But, now when we're talking about the Clintons, or we're talking about the Kennedys, we're not talking about, these are not the ancient bloodlines. These are not the true ruling elites. These are the bureaucrats. These are the foot soldiers, I guess, really, aren't they?

Alan: They're a higher bureaucratic class, really. The Clinton lineage, if you look at the Clintons down through U.S. history, they're quite extensive, right back to the Revolution. In fact there was Clintons in both sides, fighting for the British and the Americans. They were very wealthy people at the time.

Richard: Yes, the cover story for him was just, you know, a poor boy from Arkansas, the pride of a single mother, an abusive stepfather, etc. Not true?

Alan: No. Benjamin Franklin talked about, bringing back in the wife of Kennedy. Franklin belonged to the Hellfire Club. He belonged to every High Masonic, Rosicrucian group at the time. And the Hellfire Club in England in London, High Wycombe, they had their own prostitution house, but it wasn't the average prostitute. It was selective women who carried what they call special genes. We would call it today special genes, certain qualities. And the head of that House at the time was Madame Bouvier. She was an ancestor of Jacqueline Kennedy. And so, it was an honor to mate with her for the offspring, if you had served the Great Work. That's how it worked in those days. So even that was a high honor to mate with someone who carried the right kind of genes, and then that offspring would be elevated to a higher position.

Richard: Amazing. Alright. We'll step away momentarily, come back on the other side, and continue our discussion, with Alan Watt, Cutting Through the Matrix, right here on the Richard Syrett Show, News Talk 1010, CFRB.

(Commercial Break)

Richard: Welcome back. Alan Watt, my guest, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, how does one arise to the lower echelons? I mean, you can't become part of the ruling elite. That's a birthright, these ancient families, bloodlines. I guess in that case, we'd be talking about the Hapsburgs and the Holy Roman Empire, the Windsors, the Rothschilds, etc. But how does one rise through, up to at least the lower echelons of this elite group?

Alan: It's one of the things which happens in what's loosely called Freemasonry. Many people join it at University, under different names. And it's those ones in particular who may get introduced to their potential wife by a Grand Master, who will make a suggestion, which is really an order, if you take a word from the

wise, as they say, and it's the third generation that can go beyond the 33rd degree. That's what they're after, the third generation offspring of selective breeding of Freemasons, and women who have been reared in Freemasonic families, and probably members of the Eastern Star. That's how it traditionally was.

Richard: Traditionally was. How about today?

Alan: Pretty much the same, actually. As I say, it's the third generation they want. So, the first generation, if you were introduced to a wife who has been brought up in a Freemasonic family, the offspring can go higher than you, maybe around the 40, but it's the third generation who can go much, much higher, up to around a ninety or so, or even beyond 90, 96.

Richard: There are 96 degrees?

Alan: In some of them. Even in the OTO, the Order Templi Orientis, which Aleister Crowley took over. It already existed as a Masonic Institute. They have 96.

Richard: I was not aware. I knew there were degrees above 33rd degree, but I did not know it went that high.

Alan: It goes beyond that too. Then you go into the noble orders, you see, where you're knighted and then you go up from there.

Richard: You know, the picture that you've painted for us, it's kind of sad, isn't it? I mean, it's dark and it's sad. I mean, how do us useless eaters, as Kissinger I think once referred to us, the rest of us plebes, the proletariats down here, who will never achieve, you know, even the lower echelons of the elite class through Freemasonry etc, how do we come to terms with this rather, I don't know, this gray existence?

Alan: It truly is a matter of cutting through different levels, and accepting it. It doesn't mean that you run off in all different directions and look for space aliens or reptiles or anything. It means that you cut through by understanding, first of all, who you really are. Not the composite that you've been made into, with what you think are your likes and dislikes and all the rest of it. These have all been marketed to you and you've had a good indoctrination through the social school system. Very few people truly know themselves. They parrot what everyone else parrots, and that's why they think they're normal. If the next-door neighbor says the same as I do on different topics, then I must be sane. That's how you judge your sanity. And in reality, we're all kept in tremendous ignorance, on one level, and yet on another level the information has been published by the elite themselves in various books over a hundred-odd years or more.

Richard: Still, you know, it is a cage and we are slaves, but it's a comfortable cage, isn't it? We have all the amenities, and some of the things that our culture, artificial as it may be, has to offer, are quite nice. You know, music, art.

Alan: Yeah, you always entertain people. Aldous Huxley, when he gave the lecture at Berkley, which is on my website, you can hear him talking, Huxley said the reason that Rome fell, and he told a partial truth, but not all of it, he said was because the elite couldn't provide enough bread and circuses for the people. He said, however, run by a scientific dictatorship, an oligarchy too, he really referred to the oligarchy that ran it, he said there was no reason that he could foresee why it shouldn't work indefinitely. And that's what's happened. It's actually happened.

Richard: We don't call it the Roman Empire anymore, but it's still the same, right, the same bloodlines, etc.

Alan: That's right. I mean, they didn't have sports arenas in the early days of H.G. Wells, and it was Wells that said himself, we shall give sports stadiums across the countries, and addict the people to sports. And they've done that. That's all you hear now. It's marketed right to you. And the average guy grows up thinking, well, to be accepted, I better like sports or at least pretend I do. And it's non-stop. So, things like that are actually given to us to keep us occupied, not thinking. It's harmless, because when you're giving vent that way, in your powerless life, watching a team win for you, in reality nothing is really happening in your own personal life. You're not winning at work. You're not winning at the office. You're not even

winning at home.

Richard: And then you have wars which are very handy to siphon off the less desirable elements from any society at any given time.

Alan: Yes, and this is no secret. As I say, it's been well written about by the big institutes. Jacques Attali, who wrote Millennium, is a big player, he's working at the United Nations now, but he was the Kissinger for Europe, who spearheaded the amalgamation of the European side, all the countries together. And he wrote Millennium. And that was published about 1990. And he said, that after Europe, the United States will start to merge. And it will completely deindustrialize as the jobs and factories go to China, primarily. He said, and the next boat people the world will see will be American citizens, and North American citizens leaving their homelands, looking for work abroad.

Richard: Well, on that happy note, Alan, we'll put a cap on it, and say Good Night. I thank you again. The website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Is there a 1-800 number you want to give out, or do they order all of your CDs and videos from there?

Alan: It's all on the site, the website.

Richard: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan Watt, always a pleasure. Thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure, too.

Richard: All right. Bye-bye.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" Volumes 1, 2, 3 & "Waiting for the Miracle....." Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português)

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs: Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

ALAN WATT BLURB
"THE BEST LAID PLANS OF PSYCHOPATHS GO OFT ASTRAY"
April 4, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 4, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

(Transcribed by Mercedes)

Hello Folks. I'm Alan Watt. Today it is April the 4th, 2007. As time marches on, and so does the preparation for the complete grand finale for the new world order and we see everything coming into place, piece by piece the world over. We can see the ID card. In European countries even being pushed through drama shows and soap operas, where the little boys were to leave home to go out somewhere and the mother kindly says: remember to take your ID card with you. This is to get all us all trained, all ready for this big totalitarian system that very powerful families and dynasties have helped bring into being with the aid of all the think tanks and the lesser psychopaths who wished they had the finances but are certainly well paid to bring all of this to be.

When I first, many moons ago, as they say amongst the Indians in Canada. Many moons ago, I had read "The Next Million Years," by Charles Galton Darwin. When this book was hailed as a breakthrough, by the biggest newspapers in Britain and across the world at the time, on behalf of the dominant minority, as they call themselves or the guardians as Plato would call them, were getting worried about all the masses of people, the lesser types who were just breeding out of control and eventually would overtake the elite families, this is what they were worried about and they came out with all kinds of suggestions and Galton Darwin's books about how to contain this and how to even sterilize the public. This was a non-fiction book, written by a physicist in the 1950's. How to even effeminize the males by introducing estrogen into their diets somehow, or else through inoculations and various other ways. These fellows don't put out suggestions; it's almost a legality that they must tell at least, put out in published form their agenda. And it's true – then historians down the road can look back and say well the public didn't complain, they went along with this, they accepted this. This is how it works.

Malthus, Galton Darwin, even Charles Darwin and his family were all psychopaths with the same psychopathic traits of power and dominance, the right to dominate others, the belief in their own superiority. They spoke on behalf of even wealthier families above them; in fact they were financed by them. And through science and the mysteries that they call them, the higher Masonic institutions and Rosicrucian institutions, which are always split up into at least two sections, as all societies are. The exoteric for most of the followers, and the esoteric for those who rule. Very similar to the technique used in the Soviet Regime, where you have the masses that believed that they were all communists, at least that's what the propaganda kept telling them. And you had the politburo at the top, two sections and even amongst the politburo there is another higher elite. Who know the real agenda, that's how all these major institutions work, whether it's east or west. Because the psychopaths, even if you have a good idea or a good movement for whatever, they gravitate towards these movements like sharks to blood sensing the possibility of inserting themselves, becoming leaders because they can be very charismatic and thwarting it to their own names. That is why in totalitarian regimes of the past, we often see those who helped them achieve, certain aims and goals, being disposed afterwards. Because the lesser one still believed in the initial cause, they didn't realize it was being taken over or maybe they did realize it, and then they had to be gotten rid of.

I remember reading a book on police infiltration of criminal gangs and biker gangs and such like years ago. It was interesting to note that those that were chosen to infiltrate and dress like the bikers and look like the bikers and get along with them, were born actors and had psychopathic traits, because psychopaths act through life. They observe other people, they don't understand why the other people have emotions the way

they do or even help each other with no possible benefit in return. A psychopath is egocentric. However, they do realize they must emulate the ordinary people, the normal people, which they do very very well. Many of them in fact become actors and actresses. They also use the same type to infiltrate gangs or organizations. They have tests for them, tests for psychopathy, this is well published and even military declassified documents. Maybe they hired them to work on the nuclear missiles and do the unlocking of all the different fail-safes in order to launch nuclear weaponry. That was admitted at the commanding officer at the holding lock in Scotland, the American base for submarines. He admitted that the psychopathic type was chosen through tests, and they would do what they were told and they would eventually launch when ordered to without qualms, because they had no normal emotion.

The same type is used to infiltrate organizations of all kinds and always have been; and they do it very well. In one book I was reading years ago, this particular policeman eventually said that he became to like the bikers better than his fraternity of police because the bikers were more cohesive and they really helped each other out, more so than the policeman, interesting. Today you cannot start any organization up; it's been like that for 40 years at least. You can't start one up and expect not to be infiltrated, that's why it's impossible to pull off any terrorist act in the world without prior knowledge. It's impossible. Every country is riddled with secret service and CIA and other Masonic etc. plants across the planet, so there are no surprises at the top. Pulling off a stunt to get an agenda under way is well documented by the tyrants or for the tyrants in Rome, ancient Rome. That was the standard procedure. To get the public terrified, Lennon himself said, "that terror must be used." It's the best tool to get the public to submit as you rush through this new system. We're seeing it today across the planet, after 9-11, which was just the necessary kick-off point to get us really blowing, really going. The Y2-K was a joke for the public, because the real year started in year 2001. That's why Clark wrote the book "2001" in the 1960s about Masonic.

There are no coincidences. They project for the new American century, with its published agenda of American empire was already published in the 90s and updated in later 90s. It all hinged on something happening on a Pearl Harbor scale to get it all underway, what a coincidence. And yet all the treaty had been signed, the bureaucrats across the planet don't work very quickly. It takes years of preparation and standardizing their systems so that they can get everything launched at the same time. And yet after 9-11, my goodness, every country was going after the same types of Martial Law because it's all been written beforehand. Bureaucrats have been crossing the whole planet, for years in preparation for the next step of the new society, "the new world order" as Mr. Bush Sr. called it publicly.

I've watched the massive spraying overheard that is going on daily across the planet. People are coming down with tremendous bronchial problems, they're becoming stupefied in some areas, and they are having memory loss. I've got reports from different places of hair loss, male and female, coming out in clumps (that's toxic level) and short-term memory problems. It's war on the public worldwide. However, if you simply look at it from a controller's point of view, what they are doing is perfectly natural, a military operation on this scale. The war is on the public, which is supposed to go through massive crisis after crisis, and emerges from this in a completely new system of ordered control with no freedoms whatsoever; must be really dumbed down. And you would use every weapon in your arsenal to do it; it makes perfect sense. Every major media now has this great environmental program every night to tell you, my goodness, the world is going to super heat, and we've got to stop burning everything. Mind you, you can burn things if you buy a license to do it. They're going for even wood supplies across the planet. To get more trees on your property, it's an extra taxes and extra taxes; until eventually you can't afford to live there anymore, because that's a fossil fuel and it's a resource you see. You once thought it was yours, but no, you've been taught, taught the truth it belongs to the big boys: The United Nations, the front organization, for the global elite. They're already introduced bans in some areas of North America on wood stoves; other ones are sneaking in with more resistance by land licensing them first. That's generally the first step, you license them first, then you get an inspector in, then you pay massive fees for the inspector to look up your chimney and his expert opinion will tell you what you need to do, how much it is going to cost you; and so on, aggravation, you see until you can't feed yourself, heat yourself. Probably they'll have SWAT teams eventually you're caught stitching a button on your shirt (that would be self-sufficiency) or darning a sock. And I'm not kidding.

We've going to see what would appear to be madness launched on the public; it already is in some particular areas. I get reports from all over the world, as I say, and the bizarre thing is people accepting, getting used to the armed black band ninja turtles with the machine guns, in bus stations and subway stations and all of

that stuff. The dream of every tyrant in history was to get his army, his totalitarian army accepted by the conquered peoples. All they had to do was to tell them that they're to help you and keep you safe. And dress them in black; the color of death, the executioner and hood was always in black because the police forces have changed from being services to being forces and enforcers. It will get worse before it gets better, but before anything happens in that direction, the people have to stop sticking their heads where the sun don't shine and speak out while they have the chance to speak. Because shortly it will be forbidden and shortly they will not be tolerating anything which they say is antigovernment. "Antigovernment" means anything negative at all about the system. You have a huge population in North America being so brainwashed by their Christian leaders and they all belong to the World Council of Churches, the chairman was Rockefeller himself, he started up it up. I think he's vice-chairman now. And they all take orders from that group, the WCC. And they're waiting for Jesus to come and they'll all be happy and get new bodies and that will change in the twinkling in an eye, and without a doubt that will change when they have their brain chips. Because then you see me, then you don't, you will be gone. And R2D2 will be there instead. That's the world they're bringing in, the new-agers are spell bound and they're gluttonous. And all the masses of cheap books churned out on channeling nirvana, passed life experiences, UFOs, and its endless the perennial religion that they always bring up when they want big changes made. This has been done all times in history, before a change starts. Well it doesn't fail; it never fails. Its been so good because they're ensured that all groups that started up or were started up for them to follow, have taught them not to look at anything negative, anything unpleasant, turn away, turn your back and look at the positive things, the positive side of everything. Well what a beautiful way to disarm the minds of people. Because when you are walking along a train track, you want your ears open so you can hear the train coming you would think. Pretending it's not there won't help you.

Last night, at least last evening, that's April 3rd, on the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation Radio, you can find it at www.cbc.ca, radio shows. "As it happens," is the name and I call it a show, because it was a show, you can find a little talk by Barbara Bud on terrorism. This is stuck between a play on suspected terrorists and 2 birds that are now living in the Chernobyl area, which they call the nu-clear family (separate). That is the Masonic joke, the nu-clear age. Nu-clear – Clear meaning you see through all families, you have all the data on them. And it's stuck between all this bizarre trivia, bad hair day stuff and all that kind of stuff. We get all surrealistic so you get horror news mixed up with this trivia, which even ended with Keith Richards admitting to snorting his dad's ashes after cremation with coke. I mean this is how they mix all bizarre surrealistic and talking something which should horrify us at the same at the same time, though not the Ashes and the Coke or Keith Richard.

However, this story on terrorism, tucked in there, psychological warfare. And it's about the new laws that come in the US, no doubt they're coming out all over, because they are all coordinated worldwide to do with suspected terrorists who are now finding they cannot get a loan from the bank if you're on the list; a credit card, you might not be able to even withdraw money from a bank. You won't be able to get a pass or buy a ticket for a bus or the subway or a plane. You might not be able to move at all; it will eventually come down to food and everything else, which are the basics of life. However, this is the start of the first steps towards this, so you're on a list and you find suddenly you can't get anything you really need to survive. You'll be blacklisted, did I also mention that you could be interviewed for many jobs and they don't have to tell you why you've been turned down because you're on the blacklist, you see. You think you're just the one person that's got all the bad luck in the world and they don't have to tell you why you've been turned town for employment and you can't buy this, and you can't buy that, you can't get credit. This is the big stick starting to appear. And even the story is meant to terrify everyone, not to get yourself a name on a list, not to get on a list of suspected terrorists, by being good. Now being terrorism has expanded to include so many other things. So many other things, as I knew would, they always put these things on the book, very vague, and expand them once the public have yawned and started going back to chewing the grass. They get used to it and expand it. I know a lady who went down to Texas to see her relatives, she was held at the airport for a few hours and eventually one of them told her, and they didn't have to tell her why she wasn't getting on the plane. You're down as a financial terrorist, because she owed back taxes from years ago. This is where it's going. And these goons, they're well paid, the new fraternities wearing the black outfits, executioners. They do what they're told, even though they know darn well they're in the wrong. They are the minor psychopaths and we breed them too, they are in amongst us, and they are always on the look out of some power. The new ID cards will eventually be your bankcards too. Eventually they'll be the only means of using contracts to buy anything. It'll be all cashless, going through your cards. No doubt too they will have

penalties as well for lesser terrorists or just naughty boys and girls. You'll get on the yellow list or something like that, and they'll just give you a higher fee or penalty, a surcharge on every purchase. However, we are on a roll to the worst tyranny this world has ever ever seen, and the people are being entertained to death as all this is being set up. Entertained to death. If everyone truly wanted to know why all these bizarre laws are being pushed even locally on them on your water supply, on your septic supply, your sewage takeaway, your land itself, the land you sit on, your housing standards.

All the things, which are being pushed now, and the fines that go along with for not complying, massive fines on a daily basis you'll find it all comes from the United Nations. The United Nations was set up to be a front for global government run by the same psychopathic families that have brought us to war for centuries with each other. They want total control of everything which gives you independence, including growing your own vegetables ultimately. Agenda 21 gives you the United Nations' plan for the habitat areas and there will be two types. There already are in fact. These big cities will be the big slums, very overcrowded slums of the near future, if they get their way, for the bulk of the populous. Very extensive habitat areas, with ultra-modern houses and solar heating and parks are already made and are for sale for the very very wealthy, who will ultimately eventually be the bureaucratic classes to serve the world system. This is all coming into being now. It's happening now. Your local council and every country gets its orders filtered down through its organizations, including a freemasonic and eastern star organizations as to what's politically correct. They smell the wind and they know where to go with it and that's why it's all happening worldwide at the same time. It's just the people who now must be trained to go along with the changes and that's why they use terror and fear and all big change over to get the public to accept a vastly new way of living, which is always totalitarian for the bulk of the populous. There is nothing new in this except on the global scale and perhaps the second part that is not new, except for the first time the bulk of the population are oblivious as to what's happening, what's really going on. There has never been a time in history where pretty well all media gives your thoughts, gives you what you would think, your takes, your spin on items they present to you. In fact they don't leave you with anything that you have to ponder and come to your own conclusion. It's all wrapped up and ready made for you. That's where your conclusions come from, from the mainstream media. It's packaged with bizarre surrealistic stories all attached to horrific ones, until nothing's real or important anymore.

Psychological war techniques have been used for a long long time; you can find information on Tavistock institute initially a mental hospital in London. It was transformed into a psychiatric investigative type clinic, where they had all the rights to test even brain implants on people, chip implants and wires they used on their brains. Aldous Huxley was a frequent visitor to observe this kind of phenomena. We've been trained for a long long time, with all the Pavlovian techniques of stimulus response, and eventually conditioning. I can remember when cars first came out with the little buzzer for your seat belt, that was a stimulus, primitive stimulus. They trained rats the same way, when they hear the buzzer they go a pull a little lever for their seat. That was the response to the sound and the public was trained the same way to strap on the belt and then the buzzer went off and the light went off. This is using machines to train you the same way as rats are trained and the public was oblivious to the science behind it. We are conditioned in many many ways in behavioral science and by behavioral scientists so that we ignore what should be self-evident and we don't see things for what they really are or where they are taking us. The world, as I say, is under tremendous changes and it took years to prepare the public. It took years of negotiations, planning, think tanks, cooperation between governments to bring a state of emergency or even get it on the books so they could all go into action at the same time.

9-11 was just a stimulus to get it under way, the excuse to get it under way. We never had this during the cold war. We never had the mass of ID cards, and spying on everyone and all the data collection on every single person during the cold war and suddenly we have it now because the Muslims might attack us. Psychopathic systems, when they go to war, have 2 fronts always. One front is the enemy over there, there always is always an over there, who must conform to our way – which is the economic system that we use. With the economic system, all culture must alter as well. In other words when you take an economic system on, you take on all the culture and all the law system on with it. Because everything revolves around the economic system, as taught in economics. And they also have an equal intensive war at home because they mustn't lose their hold over the populous that is funding it all, the ordinary people. So they have to try to ensure that they are in control at home at all times as they wage war abroad to push this system on everyone. Psychopaths dream, they dream, of total control, it's an orgy for them of total control, and it's the

ultimate orgasm to imagine a world where they are in charge of everything, because they have a terrible feel of not being in charge. They are control freaks. Therefore they must have the data and the monitoring of every single individual so that they can feel better at night and sleep well knowing that everyone is being controlled. The psychopath is a great actor, he will show emotion, even tears, when they are discussing something. If they show tears it is for different purposes, something internal that gets to them, because they are really rationalizing along a different track of through than the public who perceive it. And they can show emotion.

I watched a little Documentary on McNamara, who was in charge of, at least the beginning of the Vietnam War for the United States; he rationalized every single part of the strategy at war with Vietnam. He did show some tears at one point when he was talking about a graveyard and how Kennedy had talked about how peaceful it was etc. and eventually Kennedy was laid there. It's because psychopaths see themselves as being the heroes, they idolize the heroes of the past, the big conquerors. They love statues. They love glorious words and epitaphs and stones, they all wish to get it. This is how they operate. The cost in human lives is totally irrelevant to them. They could be told a death rate one day in a war of their own troops or others, and go off to party the same time. Winston Churchill did this all the time during World War Two, and you should read the memoirs by his own personal secretary who tells you this. A psychopath has no problem because they don't feel empathy for other people. They are like a separate species. It's unfortunate, very unfortunate, that years ago when some brave souls got into the investigative mode on this problem of psychopathy they realized that the psychopath ran on almost pure instinct with the needs and wants exaggerated and the psychopath cannot tolerate frustration and must get things done immediately. They want their way, they liken this to a part of the brain which is found in all mammals and cold-blooded animals and one particular character said years ago, said it's more like a crocodile in the way it functions. A crocodile sees what it wants, it goes after it wants, opens its mouth, it snaps its mouth, it swallows its victim. It runs on instinct. Then of course, we have people running off with the story and printing out books on reptilian people and so on. Then you have all the new-agers following this, looking for walking reptiles. Totally confused, totally confused. They'd rather believe that, than go and research the subject of the psychopaths themselves. The fascinating things will attract a good bulk of the populous. At all times this happens, especially the more afraid they become of what's happening around them. That which they sense, more than understand and times gone by people ran to their religions to their safety and their bibles because there was nothing else to help them. They always waited for a champion from out there to deliver them from their evil. We've seen this over and over down through history. We saw it with the Cargo people even, good example. This is a term they give to islanders in the Pacific during World War II where America went in with the big money, the air strips, and the military machine and brought food with them and gizmos and gadgets. All these wonders which were like miracles to these people who lived in a very simple natural way. After the troops pulled out, a cult developed in different islands, they called them the Cargo cult where they thought if they prayed enough these big birds in the sky would come back one day with all these goodies and food and pop and utensils. Its no different during Christianity where they have their preachers reading Revelations, misinterpreting them of course, because they don't really understand them; and telling them it's God's will, so they've got fatalism involved. Where nothing will be done because it's God's will and God's making these bad men do what they're doing, but don't worry, because in the end we'll be saved.

As I say, the new-agers are into denial, be happy, and don't look at the negative. Many of them actually think it'll be fantastic when they get their brain chip and they're all one. One big Borg and yet they never even ask the question who'll be programming me, because it certainly won't be the individual, themselves. That's the kind of future we're looking at here. This is the future which has been discussed by heavily funded think tanks on behalf of the characters above, mainly who wear suits and ties with their myriads of white-coated scientists behind them and professional people. "The world of experts" as Bertrand Russell hailed it to be. There have been psychologists and psychiatrists who've written about this particular problem in various books tentatively because it's not too popular when you realize you're being ruled by power-hungry people, and yet that's what we called success in the system. We're left to conclude the system itself as deviant in that it helps the deviants get to the top. It's almost purpose-made for them, personally I think it is. These specialists think they should be given special privilege to oversee those who are given office in public affairs from the highest to the lowest, to sort of vet them. I don't agree with this at all because by their own theory the psychopath will use every and all means in this system to get to the top, which includes their own overseeing organization. It wouldn't take long and many psychiatrists and psychologists have gone into this study themselves because how other people operate fascinates them. It's a great tool for them to use over

other people. This information would have to be taught to school to everybody so everyone would be on the look out at all times for the incoming psychopaths who could eventually rule over them.

Again, I would have to say for myself, this whole system would have to change because it is purpose-made for the power hungry, the forceful and the devious. Those will no conscience get to the top. It's a magnet for them. The system with this power, it's gaining and dominance through business battles, corporate battles and takeovers. This is their playing ground, their playing field. They run that system. We don't live in a humane system. We must have another way. I don't propose to tell you what it will be. I'm just here to tell you what is and show alternatives because everyone must chose for themselves where they want to go and what kind of society they would like. However, they must educate themselves on the type of people who get to the top in this society. Psychopathy is famous for its inability to alter itself. It will always repeat the same techniques over and over right down through history through the present and into future. It cannot be satiated with saying "well I've got enough, that's enough power for me"; it's like blood to a shark; it's frenzy for them. It doesn't get satisfied. Power and prestige and the worship of the lesser beneath him, which is unfortunately true. Those with less tend to worship those with most. Because society tells us that those at the top are winners, that's what all the sports are about, to reinforce the winners and the losers. When we witness a system where money dominates, I can see no other way, but the way we're going, where people have so many tokens dished out at the end of the week or the month. You're told that's your lot because this is your rank and yet most of its taken away from you in taxation to make sure the big boy system stays in place and they can hire their massive armies and teams of professionals to play with your mind. That's a slavery system as Galton Darwin said, a more sophisticated form of slavery. He was all for it of course. Professor Carroll Quigley, who wrote "Tragedy and Hope," he came out with the big clubs that run the world in his book; not to expose them to ridicule, but he thought being part of some of those clubs that he would take the honors for publicizing it to the world. Because he thought the world was ready to accept the fact that their betters basically, their intellectual superiors were ruling them. He thought it was the natural state of affairs and the public would accept that quite calmly. He was tremendously arrogant in his ivory tower. And he was all for the plans of these organizations to which he belonged. HE was their official historian as well, as many other things, for he comes from the Council on Foreign Relations. He had access to their innermost records and there's a lot more he certainly could have told the public, but didn't. Ego, egomania worship by the people down below, power is never satisfied and the need to go down in history as a mover and shaker. Ultimately to make everyone bend at the knee worldwide and say, "yes sir, three bags full sir," is the dream of the psychopath and we must recognize it now because they are in charge. They are going to use the terror techniques shortly, they've many new words, and they are good at making up words to camouflage their actions. Like "rendition" is where they just kidnap people and throw them off to some other government where they can just get tortured. While we just watch the sports and the soap operas and the comedy shows and listen to trivia presented as news.

Horror is already happening, has been happening now for some time. While we get entertained, those who are growing up now, and are idealistic as most young people are, will have to face this. For those who are older, and who understand it and sick of the response, well thank goodness the worst will happen when I am dead. Well maybe not, because it's speeding up pretty quickly. What a way to throw off your responsibility onto the next generation, its disgusting. It's disgusting as a response. The reason we are now at this stage is because the previous generation had the same attitude when they had credit cards thrown at them, regardless of their credit rating. They would go on a binge and spending spree of debt, while the big boys played their games and spun their web across the planet and everyone entertained themselves, engorged themselves on pastimes. That's passing the buck. What'll they do when the buck stops and you've brought children into a world where they have no say as to what they want to do. And like every generation they learn by doing, the mistakes they make too, it's their choice to do so. That's how you learn anything, is by making the mistakes and you must be allowed to do all that. To be brought in a world, which is rigid, and experts all monitoring from cradle to crave like a specimen; it's not human. That's not human. And we cannot leave it on their shoulders. Also, the younger generations have more inoculations than any other previous generation. Again, a warfare tactic, which makes perfect sense. You don't want a well-educated bright population on the go when you're making drastic changes in society.

These things were discussed a long time ago in warfare circles. We've watched the big corporations eradicate the ordinary farmers across the Americas and Canada by government rules and regulations and restrictions, the same with fisheries. Now they are doing the same thing with New Zealand. Because, again,

you cannot be independent for your survival in any way whatsoever. During World War II, Professor Banting or Doctor Banting, (the great hero that gave us insulin for diabetics) wrote about, because he worked for the bacterial warfare laboratories, (his real job) about destroying the agriculture of Germany by various means, by bacterial laboratories etc. And even bees were discussed back then. What you're seeing with the bees all dying off, being necessary to fertilize crops, what you're seeing is warfare. Because the big agri-food are to be left in charge of all food production and they're been setting up their big shops, their big farms in Latin America, under the Free Trade Association and NAFTA. You also have all the cross-pollination now going on with modified crops and non-modified, everything's been tampered with. Nothing will be a surprise when the statistics come in as to the effects of all of this stuff. I am sure it is not a surprise at all to those who planned it. This is not a pleasant topic and I'd like to come on talk and talk about nice things, but there are lots of stations out there talking about nice things. I don't do a common show, because although you could go on for hours a day that way, because most of your callers do the talking. I have information, which I think which, I think, is of interest to interest to people. It's pretty vital at the moment, because we are at a final stage of something, which will not be very nice whatsoever. As one elderly lady in her 90's told me recently, who has woken up to all of this, and she's saying too we're go through hell before we see any light. And that is true, the dark days are coming.

For those who are helping me with the sites, I really appreciate it. I've got more sites coming up in Europe and that hopefully will be done by the end of this week. For those who have sent the donations, I really appreciate that too. And I hope they keep coming, and no just for one big show. We are in the midst of the final stage of this, and we have to push on now how we can. There are a lot of good people out there of all ages, who understand what we are talking about. Rather than feel helpless, they're starting to get involved, and seeking out the right people, and the right people know it too. We'll keep going as long as we can. For myself, and Hamish the dog, it's Good Night, and may your God or your gods go with you.

Song: "Breaking The Silence" by Loreena McKennitt

ALAN WATT BLURB
"Gods of Greening, Fields of Scheming and the People Dreaming"
April 5, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 5, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

(Transcribed by Mercedes)

Hi folks, I'm Alan Watt and tonight I'm on cuttingthroughthematrix.net, the main site, .org etc. Today is April the 5th, two thousand and seven. To start off I'd like to talk a little bit about the environmental crisis, this phobia almost that has been in the making for such an awful long time. Back in days of Madame Blavatsky they prattled on in her group about the need to bring a form of Gaia type worship to manage the people. Because it was well understood, and it still is of course, that in every age religion has been the greatest tool for managing the minds of the people. They knew that for a new age, they'd have to create a new religion, which had been in keeping of the plans of the intellectual elite, who decided they had the right to plan the world the way it should be, not the way it was, but the way it should be. They eventually got a theosophy a charter, a Masonic institution. Although it was a side order. They didn't get all the secrets, because they didn't believe the women should get the secrets. In fact they're a very sexist group, they give side degrees. Because the truth of freemasonry is that only man has spirit and is capable of receiving a spirit. That's the big secret you see. Women, as Albert Pike said, a woman or a wife could only reflect her husband's glory. Meaning she is the moon, the earth and the moon. He is the sun and the cosmos. The moon reflects the light of the sun. However, they needed to get a huge population of women to back their agenda and so they re-introduced all of the old religions, really, which they knew by their records and archives that women tend to be drawn towards; so they brought in channeling, which is nice and dramatic. Mediums, they called them back then, with little messages like your uncle who is deceased found your handkerchief, it's underneath the couch in the living room, and very important stuff like that, it's going to change your life. You'll notice its always very important stuff like that. It's true enough, a lot of women would like to go to fortune tellers, and these look at crystal balls and it's very mysterious; and for a little price you get a good spiel and it makes you feel better really. However, when they bring it all together and create a religion to control you, it's a different matter altogether. They decided in the 1800's that this intellectual elite should manage for the guardian class, and that they would manage the world because in Freemasonry they say that they've come to perfect that which was left imperfect; which is basically everything, that is, primarily man himself.

This whole idea of being born free, even though we're not, that went a long time ago. You tend to think you're born free; even though you're made to do everything from then on, like go to school and all that kind of stuff. Then eventually you have hormonal drives and so you get married and have children and your spouse. Her genes and your genes mating together might just produce bad offspring. That's all that genetics is all about. Because genetics' real purpose is to weed out all the problem people that make a burden on society, eugenics is a big part of it and always has been and still is. I mean, that's what genetics is all about, making a better working population to serve the elite as they think things should be, you see.

We live in a very complex system of information. Complex primarily because you have a lot of people who don't know enough of what's happening. Some people specialize in certain areas of what's happening, and they're very good. Others simply don't know, they understand a little bit and they run with it; not realizing that if they look at all of the system to get the big picture, to realize that if you take a little bit of the system and want to fix it cannot really be fixed without altering the rest, and you get a lot of confusion there. Plus you have more left and right wings controlled by the same heads, even though they seem to oppose each other, they really have the same goal if you follow the thread of the logic. They give you left wing papers and right wing papers, and I guess there are all kinds of in-betweens or pretenses. It doesn't matter who

gives you the propaganda as long as you believe in it, that's how propaganda works.

Here's an article here, from Canada, from Tuesday March 13th, two thousand and seven, written by Judy McCloud. We say McCloud in Scotland, I don't know how they pronounce it here. It's quite a good article, pretty accurate in most it. It's to do with the global warming scam, this great machine, this train that's been started long ago and built up and built up and built up with all the propaganda on animal programs and insect programs and so on that we've being stuffed with all our whole lives, beginning really in the late 50's in fact. And accelerating, especially public broadcasting, people all think public broadcasting is from ordinary people. No, even those shows are all sponsored by the big wildlife funds, like the World Wildlife Fund and Prince Philip is the head boy there supposedly. Now we're in the middle of the crisis where we're going to be told as they use science. They are using science and the spraying of the skies and causing the storms, using the HAARP technology along side of it. It's micro-managed now, it's quite simple stuff, but they can be convinced to give up all their way of giving in picking their mates and all that kinds of stuff. And they've got to bring up a generation who'll willingly be sterilized to give up mother earth. They'll probably get a little medal or a gold star on their leaving school certificate or something like that. And you'll see like robots, you know, prattling off these slogans to you and calling you a thought criminal if you contradict them.

This article is from, as I say, a Canadian paper that's called the Canadian Free Press, Tuesday, March 13th, 2007 written by Judy McCloud. At the top it says

"Maurice Strong, Al Gore, creators of Carbon Credit Scheme, Cashing in on it." There's an elephant in global warning's living room that few in the mainstream media want to talk about, the creators of the carbon credit scheme are the ones cashing in on it. Two cherub-like choir boys singing loudest in the holier than thou cathedral are Maurice Strong and Al Gore. This duo has done more than anyone else to advance the alarmism of man made global warming."

It's not really true, Maurice Strong is funded; he was picked by the Rockefeller family when he was young, groomed for his position and heavily financed and backed. Because the big corporations are running the world already. There are no really individual corporations in this club, they're all one already. "Like Pike and others said, they would become masters over the masters of the world through the accumulation of fantastic wealth," well that's been done.

"With little media monitoring both Strong and Gore are cashing in on the lucrative cottage industry known as global warming. Strong is on the board of directors of the Chicago Climate Change. Wikipedia described as 'the world's first and North American's only legally binding greenhouse gas emission registry, Production system for emission sources and offset projects in North America and Brail.' Gore buys his carbon offsets from himself."

You see this offset thing is a tax really that the companies have to pay, a pollution tax. Every company has to pay really the UN and the UN dishes it back to certain groups like Gore's. It's a roundabout scheme where the big boys get big money, the government pays a tax or two, and I mean we do. We all as individuals pay many taxes for pollution and it's supposed to help. It's amazing how money is going to stop it, money. Its like teaching, you turn out children that can't write, and it's been like that for 30 years and so their answer is what we need is more money. And here we are, with literate children and they want more money. Well it's the same with this con game.

"Gore buys his carbon offsets from himself. The generation investment management, LLP, an independent private owner management partnership established in 2004 with offices in London and Washington, DC of which he, Gore, is both chairman and founding partner. To hear this saving the earth singsong of this dynamic duo, even the feather-like petals of cherry blossoms in Washington, gave a bigger carbon footprint. It's a strange global warming partnership, Strong and Gore, but its one that's working. Strong is the silent partner, a man whose name often draws a blank in the Washington cocktail circuit, even though a former secretary general of the 1992 United Nations Conference on Environment and Development. The much-hyped Rio Earth Summit, which was written by Rockefeller actually, and um, Strong just read it out, he's an old nasty character. He was also undersecretary general of the United Nations in the days of the beleaguered Kofi Annan. The Canadian-born Strong is little known in the United States. "

That's because he spends most of his time in China, where he works to make the communist country the world's next super power. Maurice Strong, its interesting even the place he was born, has for its town emblem, has a bull, one of the Masonic symbol for generation, the power of bull. He sure embodies a lot of it. Strong also started up the new age settlement in the Baca Grande area in the US. And he has all these gurus of different kinds and Buddhists and even Catholic nuns there, I think they are Carmelite nuns, who do all the new age stuff and different ones all living there. Hannah Strong, his wife, does a lot of the associations with them. He's got his own little tower where you walk in a spiral, because spiraling is a very big part of Freemasonry. You climb the spiral of your lives and become a god eventually. And underneath that, back at Grande Ranch, they have the world's or the US's largest underwater aquifer, a natural massive natural storage tank for freshwater. Another resource, you see, things which will be important in the future. He has a lot of luck this guy, Maurice. And Maurice also has been up there with the World Bank, you know the bankers; he was also in charge of part of that for a while. He's also, they also brought him back under Au Bray's government for Canada, to take over Ontario Hydro; the electrical power for Ontario, which the taxpayers have funded and built up. His job when he came in was to privatize it and sell it off. That's the usual con the big boys do. They make you think it's going to be yours, and how wonderful it will be. In the early days of Ontario Hydro, even Pierre Trudeau, the prime minister, was in ads on television telling you keep all your lights on, it's going to be cheap, cheap, cheap; but old Trudeau was no fool you know. He died and had a little red rose put in his coffin, just like Francois Mitterand. And they put in front of the Parliament Building an eternal flame that burns over some water, flame over the water. That's another way of doing the same symbol as Washington's monument with the rectangular pool below. All symbolic; and it was over the heads of the people. However, Maurice Strong is a very important character; he's all over the place. He's well into his seventies, might even be eighty now. HE puts in a full days work, flies all over the planet. And yet in China, working for the United Nation, in a building supplied by the United Nations to further integrate the system with China; who is supposedly the model state for the world to copy, that's what it's all about.

It was interesting when a Public Broadcasting Documentary one a rainy Sunday afternoon, and I pick up my three channels on the rabbit ears on top of the television. And my goodness, here is Mr. Maurice Strong, and there is this little PR blurb about him and how wonderful he is. It talked to his family members and his grandchildren and they all think he's so sweet. It showed you the building in China, where he works. When they were talking to him, they also followed him to a graveyard, where he put flowers on a grave next to Mao Tse-Tung. It was for aunt who was an advisor to Mao Tse-Tung. These characters are intergenerational; they're into every revolution, big money behind them. And they're all high Freemasons, I mean high Freemasons; they're not the little fringe guys at the bottom that slap each other on the back and drink the beer and go hunting and stuff, but way up there with the guys in the real know. I call it the politburo of Freemasonry.

To continue,

"the non-descript Strong, nonetheless, is a big cheese in the world of climate change as one of the main architects of the coming your way soon Kyoto Protocol."

That's true, you're going to hear as this year goes, and they keep giving us more storms and you watch the planes above you making the storms. We'll all be coughing, coughing with the stuff that comes down. And they'll tell us we're causing the global warming, and how you've got to change your complete way of living. And these big characters that also work for the big corporations and foundations, is all one now as Carl Quigley said. The new feudal system is to be based on a corporate government structure, which you used to call fascism. The new knights, the captains of industry, will also be your intellectual bosses, they'll tell if you can breed at all, and what you're going doing do for the rest of your life; what little habitat you'll be stuck in making beads, which you'll sell to maybe Chinese tourists or something. This is reality of what we're talking about. This is all planned. People should look at the habitat strategies in the United Nations; they have their own websites. And Agenda 21, it will explain why you're gasoline is going through the roof because eventually you're not supposed to drive and that will further be enhanced by the ID card, which you'll have to show to even buy gasoline or petrol as they call it over in Britain. Gasoline's getting very expensive over here in Canada, its $1.09 cents per liter at the moment, which would be 4.20 a gallon US. That's because we're more democratic than the US that we pay so much more, but it's coming your way soon. Because the same characters in charge of the world are networking thousands of organizations and NGOs (Non-governmental organizations) all pushing for this new world society, thinking it's for the good of mother earth.

Now onto Gore. Now Gore was trained by Armand Hammer. Armand Hammer was so big up in the Communist system, that Lenin gave him an apartment in the Kremlin. That's no joking. And the Gore family was trained, and especially Al Gore, by these characters and given the stamp of approval as having the real, right deviant genes. He'll gore us all in the end I'm sure. Anyway, back to what it says here:

"Gore is a glitzy media approved front man in the partnership, the flashing neon lights on the global stage; warning the masses of the earth, or the end of the earth as we know it. And Hollywood's poster boy for grinning on the silver screen. The skeptics of man-made global warming believe that Gore and Strong have made climate change the new religion. Climate change is not the first religion both parties have tried to make stick, along with former Soviet Union leader Mikhail Gorbachev."

Another Gore you see.

"Strong currently, president of the Earth Council."

Now, the Earth Council was discussed at a NASA meeting back in the 1960s, late 60's. And Gene Roddenberry was there, he said they'd create an Earth Army, meaning that all the dumb fools who believe in it, NGOs follows, could then push for all the changes which they wanted to hear, (the suggestions of).

"The Earth Council's been boasting of replacing the ten Commandments (this is Gorbachev), replacing the Ten Commandments, with the Earth Charter, a golden rule guide for how the masses should treat the environment. Gore, who has given sermons, at the United Nations sponsored Cathedral of St. John the Divine..."

You see the Free Mason's have a big thing with John the Divine, I'll explain it maybe one day.

"Church in New York City." And he's a promoter of a religion known as Gaea."

Gaea, you know, the old earth mother, under many names; the one who will sacrifice her first born to the mountains and all that. We're talking the mountains because it was the right thing to do in those days according to priests of that time.

"The two environmental gurus, also share belief in radical Malthusian population reduction."

They do, they do, and they do. We just breed too much, we breed too much. The silly masses can't handle the hormones like the elite do. This has been going on for 150 years or more. Actually more, I mean Mathis was from the 1700's and I mean, even you'll find the founding fathers of the US bought his books on population. They were all kind of supporters of it. And we been doing this drum beat forever, how to manage masses, because they are just too stupid and ignorant to manage themselves. If you left them to themselves, they'd probably party and dance and do naughty things between each other and produce children. Even into the 1900's, there were so many battles, because there were more facts out in the early 1900's, people had more ammunition to throw back at these population control characters. They had lists of all the elites' families, and how many offspring they were having. They were having bigger families than the poor were having; but they keep drumming this drum, and giving this same beat. Forcing more and more folk into cities through extravagant taxations, taking all employment out of the countries, so then move into cities. Therefore it gives you the appearance that the world is crowded. This is all how it's done. This was discussed at big high-level meetings, how to create the perception of over population.

So getting back to this:

"According to them, too many people, particularly in the US, are polluting the planet. Emitting excessive Freon through their refrigerators and jacking up the air conditioning."

I think they did away with Freon because the big company Dupont also makes a lot of a lot of powder for ammunition for the military, and it managed to push through bills to ban the Freon. They put in this new stuff that this company just happened to have the patent on. And the old boys club works very well for them.

Freon, by the way, they kept hyping and hyping: Oh Freon will destroy the ozone. Freon is heavier than air, it stays towards the ground. What a con game. This is children's stuff, they teach children this before they were 8 years old, this kind of stuff. Including the environmental changes, how we've had many ice ages and many warming periods, up and down, up and down, all down through history. They took all those books away, so it's easy now to brainwash the children.

"But the conduct of Al Gore and Maurice Strong, in the catalyst world, is one for the books. It's a side of them that may have remained unknown had it not been for the investigative talents of the Executive Intelligence Revue, EIR."

I think EIR is run by Lyndon LaRouche, who personally, after looking at his agenda, is simply going the same road in a different direction and ends up in the same place. This meant to lead a lot of left-wingers, especially those college graduates and university graduates, along. He's all for globalism too. And you see globalism would develop naturally, if it wasn't for the guys that set up borders along time ago. And who set them up? Well you'll find it was the ancestors of the same families who are now taking away the borders, they needed enemies to tax the people and get them to work, keep the people afraid. So they created boarders, and sure enough, over all long period of time, if left alone and hormones being what they are, people would've been breeding outside into other tribes and families and peoples. That's not profitable from an economic standard, according to the big boys, so it served it's purpose for long enough and they had all their wars, which are just empire building. And demolitional jobs as you rebuild with your corporations and Halliburton. And to create a global society and then take the borders down now, and then find terrorism within, because you've always got to have an enemy. And so there would be terrorism within, just as Stalin knew. Everyone is a thought criminal. So you have to be careful of even what appears to be exposes or what's behind it. I remember when Lyndon LaRouche was running for some political party or whatever and a little speech, or part of his speech was flashed over the radio. And he said himself; he wanted to ban every single internal combustion engine on the planet. Well the same thing is being done, you see with the boys who are presently controlling it. They want to ban all vehicles as a new aim again at the habitat. In Agenda 21 charter, that they want people living in habitat areas, there will be no private transportation; your work will be assigned to you in that habitat town or city or whatever it is.

To get back to this talk on Al Gore and Maurice Strong.

"The Tawdry tale of the top two global warming gurus in the business world goes all the way back to Earth Day to April 17th, 1995. When the future author of "An Inconvenient Truth," traveled to Fall River, Massachusetts, to deliver a green sermon at the headquarters at Molten Metal Technology Inc., MMTI. MMTI was the firm that proclaimed to have invented a process for recycling metals from waster. Gore praised the Molten Metal firm as a pioneer in the kind of innovative technology that can save environment and make money for investors at the same time. Gore left out a few facts out of his speech that day. First, the firm was run by strong

(ha ha ha)

and a group of Gore intimates, including Peter Knight, the firm's registered lobbyist and Gore's former top Senate Aid. Wrote EIR."

So they're giving speeches to themselves, but the pubic don't know that. And all the followers, the Green Movement, the Earth Army, (as it's called) just cheer when their leaders say cheer.

"Second, the company had received more than 25 million in US Department of Energy Research and Development Grants, but it failed to prove that the technology worked on a commercial scale."

That doesn't matter, not in government stuff.

"The company would go on to receive another 8 million dollars in federal tax payer's cash, at that point its only source of revenue." Not bad work if you can get it, eh? With Al Gore's Earth Day as a Wall Street calling card, Molten Metal's Stock value soared to 35 dollars a share; a range it maintained through October, 1996."

Not bad, eh, giving a speech for this wonderful and what it's doing is saving the environment, and it's his own company.

"But along the way DOE scientists had balked at further funding, when March 1996, corporate officers concluded that the federal cash cow was about to run dry, they took action. Between that date and October 1996, 7 corporate officers, included Maurice Strong, sold off 15.3 million in personal shares in the company at top market value. On October 20th, 1996, a Sunday. The company issued a Press Release announcing for the first time, that DOE would be vastly scaled back and reported the bad news with a conference call with stock brokers."

It should say the sheep stockbroker, that's what they call them in the business, the guys who follow the newspapers, not the guys in the know. The guys in the know always sell off once they stop getting government funding.

"On Monday, the stock plunged by 49%, landing at $5 a share. By early 1997, furious stockholders had filed a class action law suite against the company and its directors. Ironically one of the class action lawyers had tangled with Maurice Strong. IN another insider trading case involving a Swiss Company, AZL Resources, chaired by Strong, who also a shareholder."

A shade of Rothschild over and over, isn't it? Same old scams.

"AZL case closely mirrored Molten Metal, and in the end Strong and the other AZL partners agreed to pay 5 million dollars to dodge a jury verdict, when eye witness evidence surfaced of Strong's role in scamming the value of the company stock up into the stratosphere before selling it off."

Maybe that's why the ozone layer's thinning. Its all that shredded paper been burned from his companies.

"In 1997, Strong went onto accept from Thompson Park, the Korean man, found guilty of illegally acting as an Iraqi agent."

'Illegally acting as an Iraqi agent,' oh well, I guess he wasn't a spy.

"One million dollars from Saddam, which was invested in Cortex Petroleum incorporated, a company he owned with his son Fred."

So there you are, there's another little scam Mr. Strong was involved in, but he's got big help, big backing; you can't touch him because the Rockefeller foundation backs him.

"In that year, Gore, still US Vice-president, remember, was making news for taking the initiative and creating the Internet."

While he was told to do that, he had nothing to do with it. If you listen to his old speeches when he was even, he couldn't even put a sentence together, without you howling with laughter. That's a fact. They're just told what to do, and they do what they're told. And if they stick to their script, and read it properly, put their contact lenses in, then they don't fumble so much. So there's a US Vice-president, pushing all these things forward with his personal interest and that of his big club, the high high Masonic club of corporate bosses. As Pike advised, they would become the masters over the masters of the world by all means possible, including the stock market, said Pike.

"The leaders of the man made global warming movement you might say get around. Meanwhile Jumbos still in global warming's living room, but the jewel with the tiniest carbon footprints on earth continue to just tiptoe past him."

So that's, apart from my own sagacity here, my little comments, that's from the Canada Free Press. And written Judy McCloud, award-winning journalist with 30 years of experience and so on. Canada Free Press. You can look that up yourself. That's what you find when you go into all of these big characters at the top. I have some insight, tapes from the Rockefeller foundation and some little speeches given by Rockefeller to his

buddies who are all very famous people. They don't talk about democracy. You know they talk about the plan and their windows of opportunity and they also talk about the cannon fodder of the present generation just is unfortunate, that they have to go through it, but that what must happen to bring all this about. It's their plan; we're just living an agenda. That's the reality of it.

To continue in this vein or environment, conservation and all of that stuff, here's an article from 2006. March 24 from the Post Standard Syracuse, that's at Syracuse.com, to do with the taxation of trees. Now, this is happening, really across the western world, because all the councils, liberal councils, and state councils and so on, get all their info from the United Nations. And they see what the other ones are doing too to raise more taxes and penalize people. And people, who want to get up the ladder on the board, these climbers, and these social climbers sniff because they're good psychopaths, sniff the wind to see which way it's going. They jump on these things; they can get on board. They love the term "on board." They get "on track" with the rest, hoping to get brownie points. And if they get brownie points, they get promoted and might one day end up in politics. This is how it works, they sniff the wind and the copy it. They all belong to the same organizations, which are not responsible to the people who supposedly pretend to elect them.

Here's the article here:

State Tells Town, Trees are Taxable: Some towns are raising assessments on properties filled with trees. By Eric Crisp, Albany Bureau.

"New Yorkers pay taxes on everything from cell phones, calls to fireplace, mittens, what are next, trees? Actually, yes. Some towns, including Cortland Ville in Cortland County have begun dramatically raising assessments on the large properties for the value of their trees. Opponents call the move crazy, saying it will encourage the chopping of trees and could hurt world wildlife, water supplies and soil as well as the timber, maple and recreation industries by depleting healthy forests. Some state lawmakers agree and have introduced legislation to prohibit the practice. But the Pataki administration says the number and quality of a property's trees affect its market value, which forms the basis for its tax assessment."

What a joke. See, at one time they used to even come to your house and snoop around and say yes. They'd measure you rooms and take out pencil and paper before the calculators. Then they'd sniff the air again and give you assessment on the size of your house. They don't do that anymore. They just look at the most expensive largest house in an area, and tax you all according to that one's assessment. And it's all done from flying over your houses now too. What a wonderful world.

"Kevin King, Executive Director of the Empire State Forest Reductions or Product Association, said that the besides Cortland, a number of towns in Western and Northern New York have begun taxing trees."

I wonder if the trees will pay.

He said that's because the state has advised assessors that they're undervaluing forestland. "The Pataki administration disputes that. 'There's nothing-new happening on our end. Nothing we haven't done for the past 40 years.'"

I could add something there. What they've doing to the public for the past 40 years and longer.

"Said Jeffrey Gloak, spokesman for the State Office of Real Property Services."

He's got an Oak in his name G-L-O-A-K, what a coincidence.

"The law has required trees to be considered part of the real property of any parcel. 'If you're an assessor it's really left to your determination.' He said. 'If they request it from us, we'll give them average timber values per county. More towns will be making such requests, because they are re-valuing properties more frequently, and reviewing tax laws as they do so.' Cattaraugus County, town of Allegheny, began a town wide re-evaluation; Gloak's office sends guidelines that included values per timber. Allegheny assessor, Robin Perl-Lanfier..."

He's got a hyphen there, very impressive.

Perl-Lanfier said

Oh, it's a she.

"...said her predecessor did not follow those guidelines, but she is. She disputes the notion that forest property owners are being paralyzed by higher assessments."

Of course she would, that's her job.

'They have not paid for their fare share.'

Oh, that's a vicious socialist global statement:

"'They have not paid their fare share,' she said. She said that 34 owners of the 85 forest properties in her town have inquired, but they've not complained about the higher assessments. Instead she plans to send an explanatory letter out today. But some forest property handlers are complaining. Cortland Handling, a timber management company, that owns nearly 33,000 acres upstate, saw its Cortland property tax jump by 65% last year; after the town assessor hiked assessment on a 36 acre parcel because of value of its trees, said Bob O'Brien, the company's chief forester. He said the Schuler County based company asked whether cutting trees down, would lower the assessment. Yes, he was told."

This is how it works, you see.

"'Well, that's crazy,' O'Brien said. 'It seems completely counter-productive to having a good healthy forest out there for the future, let alone environmental and atheistic issues. On one lot it's not going to kill us. But,' he added 'when the property tax bill in Cortland went from $633.93 to $1042.61, but if that were ever to happen on all of our 33,000 acres, a 65% increase in our tax bill would just flatten us.' O'Brien said Property taxes which amount to nearly half a million dollars a year for his company, are Cortland Handling's biggest expense. Cortland assessor, David Briggs, could not be reached for comment, Thursday."

It's amazing none of them can be reached for comment, eh? Because they all know they're crooks. They all know they're crooks you see, and they just scurry. It's amazing if you ever have to go see a bureaucrat about something, you go into these massive buildings they build. This is me talking here, not the article. You go into these massive buildings, with long corridors and doors there. And you go in there, looking for somebody or an office or something. If there's no receptionist there, you walk in these long corridors, and you'll see these creatures called bureaucrats. They slink along the corridors. This is where they live. This is where they live, these creatures. They sort of slink along the walls. If they see you coming they dash in a door and slam it, very quickly because they are terrified of you. They're very scared of the public. If you do manage to trap one between doors, he'll tell you to see the receptionist, and he'll stammer and stutter and turn all funny colors and jump in his little office.

Getting back to this article:

"State searcher, Katherine Young, R., Olean and Assemblymen William Parmant, D., Jamestown, have introduced legislation to prohibit assessors from slapping higher values on trees. 'New assessments that attempt to reflect current timbers values can produce a steep tax increase on these properties' according to a memo supporting the bill. The practical results are likely to be over harvesting, liquidation cuttings, or conversion to development. At the very least this policy is an incentive for landowners to practice poor forest management."

You don't want to be taxed per tree, yeah, of course, to save your skin and your home you might just cut all your trees down. That's economics for you, you see. This is a world of economics.

"Gloak said that if such legislation is passed, New York will be the first state, he knows of to prohibit timber from being assessed as real property. HE said cutting down trees wouldn't necessary reduce a property's

value."

Yeah, it's true enough too. Even those that think, you cut the trees down and reduce their value. I've never seen anything reduced when it comes to taxation; it goes up and up and up. Now remember the old communist thing too, gradually increasing taxes that would put everybody under. And the communism was only one wing of the same group; you had the right wing and then the left wing going towards the same agenda.

"If you have your property clear cut, it could be worth more because it's sub-dividable, he said. And he said his exemptions are available for managed forests. To O'Brien and King, taxing trees appears to be a politically palatable way to increase budgets."

Well, everything is palatable to them; you avoid the broad based tax increase.

"'You get greater revenues and some of your land owners are absentees,' King said, 'they don't even vote locally. It's an easy thing to do.'"

They've always got reasons for things, for getting money. That's from the 2006 Article in the Post Standard, in Syracuse.com.

It's the agenda. It's the agenda. We all know what the agenda is. It marches on. We know eventually that even with the gasoline going up and up and up, the thousand reasons all the time. It's to take you off the road, that's why they never give you an alternative means of transport or an alternative means of powering a vehicle. It was never intended, when they first gave us the vehicle, to allow it to go much past the industrial era. They had to give it for industrial area, especially in the US and Canada, because people had to travel to work (sometimes weird distances). In the world that's being created you won't need a vehicle, in fact you won't be allowed to have one. Even if you had one you couldn't afford the gasoline ultimately. You're meant to get off the road in this coming beautiful new world order. Where you'll be happy because your life will be managed for you and they'll stick brain chips in you to give you virtual reality; not a real one, but a virtually real – being almost. And you'll be happy until they euthanize you when you can't carry things anymore, and stuff like that. When you're no longer economically viable to keep. That's the beautiful system that's coming into play and its being aided and abetted by greedy greedy all the way down the ladder to your local council. The little want-to-bees, the miniature psychopaths, the ones that aren't born into the extremely wealthy families. They have some connections in the local system of masonry, that appoints people to different things, but they don't have big big wealth. SO they do what they're told. They sniff the wind, and they try to please their higher bosses and get a mention upstairs. That's the real system we live in; it's totally corrupt. Always corrupt, and in a monetary system, it can't be anything but certainly corrupt. It's not a natural system; it's an inhumane system. That's the bottom line and we can only expect more and more. I get lots of articles coming in, I could read them forever, but why, they are already out there. WE know what's coming down the pike. Look into Agenda 21 Charter of the United Nations; see what your future holds for you and your children. It's not hard to put it all together at all.

I thank the people for writing. I get so much mail, generally with questions on history, etc. Others, who are in the panic mode, ask what to do. And I tell them first off, don't panic, this has been going on for all your whole life and you just woke up to it now and that's why you're so scared. It takes time to understand that you're not the first generation that's been dropped in a matrix with a different reality than the one that exists. However, it's up to you react, you're born in the middle of a stage play and you don't know what's around you, with tremendously good actors at the top (but then they have all the money in the world to give us the propaganda).

Others such as Gary, who wrote in today, have asked if he can burn the blurbs to disc today and pass them around. Well, sure. Whatever I give out free, you can copy and pass around. That's how information travels. And hopefully someday we'll get something out of it. Even if it takes some time. Because the time is running out. We're well into the next phase. Because, as I say, the whole environmental movement really started in the late 1800's. And then the combination of a creation of a religion with new age leaning towards earth worship, which is the ultimate goal; all tied together with mother earth, spirits of the earth, and the air and the trees and the animals. And it's all very nice, but it's not for a purpose to help anything except those who

control the world. That's the bottom line. That's the bottom line. Gorbachev himself, said in his book, Towards the New Civilization, that we are creating a new religion for the world. Now, he's in charge of one of the biggest environmentalist associations on the planet. He was given the ex-United States Military base down in the states as his headquarters, where he flies his green flag, the Knights of Lazarus. He was the one who was promoted by Margaret Thatcher, who got her wish of becoming, I don't know if it was a Dame or a Countess. However, she gets the equivalent of the Lord, maybe a Duchess and given her red cape and her ermine fur so that she could attend the House of Lords. She was the one who introduced Gorbachev to the world, on the world stage, arm in arm. All the media joined in and suddenly forgot he was a communist leader, leader of the Soviet Union, head of the KGB at one time, who is now a champion of freedom for the wilderness and the Green Movement. The Green Party itself, by the way, was started by a predecessor I think of Madeline Albright, who was a communist leader in a soviet country and a great friend of Stalin. And that's where it was first discussed, mind you, I'm sure it had already been approved in London a long long time ago, that's the real world we live in. Nothing is done by itself. Its all in cooperation with the higher societies that run the world, with their bankers, their corporations and their new feudal system where everything.

The term feudal was not used by chance by Carl Quigley, in Tragedy and Hope, the book that he published promoting it all. He thought it was wonderful that these guys who had steered the history of the world for the last few hundred years, it was time the world knew how wonderful these guys were and how they steered it, being the historian of the Council of Foreign Relations, the Royal Institute on International Affairs. He was all for it, he thought the public would accept it. And probably he was right; they would all yawn and ask what the next movie was. However, he said that the system they're bringing into view is a feudal type system with the corporations and the heads of the corporations being one big club. One big self-noble order, deciding the fate of whole populations and running their lives for them. The word "Fee" comes from few or feu, which is feudal. It will pay for everything and everything and everything, as long as they keep a money system going. However, it is to eventually metamorphasize into a token system, which they will dispense into everyone's account, once a week. You'll have the same amount as everyone else, at least in the lower quarters. And you can't save it up; it'll be gone at midnight before it's renewed the following morning. If you are disapproved of, you're politically correct; they'll withhold your funding. You still have to pay rent and buy food and so on. So the token of a set amount and that was put down by Lord Bertrand Russell in his book, Roads to Freedom.

A lot of the speech these psychopaths use, to get everyone on board and on track behind them. A lot of planning, a lot of cooperation, a massive networking of people who all come from the same Ivy League schools. One of the main springs being Oxford, another being Cambridge. They led off this whole movement. And then an association of high Masonic groups, which they all belong to, which are all one in reality. When they talk the brotherhood of man worldwide, they, the elite know it's for themselves, because we are not men, we are not men. And maybe one day I'll go into the decipherment of the Old Testament, where it tells you that basically. Everyone is being conned. And the people, who are not men, have been working fervently in good faith at the lower orders of these societies never knowing what the real agenda was, but believing they did, that it was to bring fairness and justice to the world as they filled their pockets and gather up the scams.

However, I'm very very busy here; you wouldn't believe how many calls I take in a day. How many things I have to do in a day, just to do this little talk here. All on my Jack Todd, which is my own. Hamish would help with the letters, but he tends to get them kind of mushy what I take from his mouth. So it's getting almost beyond the ability to even write back to people at times. For those who help out, I thank you very very very much. I know who you all are, and I recognize the emails too when they come in and who they're from. So for you all, have a good night, and for Hamish and myself, it's good night too, and may your God or your Gods go with you. I'll leave you with a wee song and tribute of the allegory of Al Gore and Mr. Strong's bull.

Song: "Takin' Care Of Business" by Bachman-Turner Overdrive

ALAN WATT BLURB
"Myth-Makers, Strong Dreams and the Foundations They Rest Upon"
April 6, 2007

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – April 6, 2007 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

(Transcribed by Mercedes)

Hi folks. This is Alan Watt at cuttingthroughthematrix.com, .net, .org and .ca and some mirror sites. This is April the 6th, two thousand and seven, and we've had a little bit of snow up my way; just to cap off April and to let us know that winter is not entirely gone, the further north you get, but that's all right. It won't last too long.

Last night I talked about the little coterie of global elitists who work for the big foundations, the United Nations just being one of them really. The place where they coalesce their foundations to bring in the new fascist socialist communist system into play. The UN eventually will be the big stick. In fact it already is as far as all building laws, because they all come from the UN: All the codes for building houses and maintenance of all the different parts of your home and standards, which keep going up and up and up. And fines of course, if you cannot keep up, which are meant to put you out. That's all coming from the United Nations, and implemented down to the lowest level by, again, the deviants within society, who could be your next-door neighbor. Because there's always deviants willing to take these dirty jobs off persecuting their fellow man for some status and a higher paycheck.

Before I kick off into this little spontaneous blurb, which I hope doesn't end in spontaneous combustion; I'd like to tell people about, a little bit about, the Green Man of Freemasonry. I've mentioned in a previous talk that in Sudbury where the Knights of Columbus were based, they've just moved apparently. What I think they have is a photocopy shop in there now. They had a big building and they paid some artists to draw a wall mural on the outside wall, to paint it. It was a scene of a park with a park bench and a big tree in the green grass. In the tree was a face, face of the Green Man, the god of nature you might say. Because behind the facades and all the mysteries, etc, they use nature as a term, which also on a higher level includes science. They used to say, that by understanding nature, they would conquer the world and perfect that which was left imperfect; that means pretty well everything, but mainly man. And definitely woman, because they really have it down for women. Even though many of them, the side degrees who help them, the Eastern Stars and all the other lodges, aren't really aware of the higher secrets you see. That's what's called a 'useful idiot' in Higher Masonic parlance.

Roseland Chapel, that was built in Scotland by the ones who took over from the Templars, the Sinclair's and others, called St. Claire in French and Sinclair in Britain. They have sculptures in there in stone in the walls; one of them is the Green Man. The Green Man is often portrayed with a sunburst of hair coming out, which is actually leaves or ivy; also a symbol of Apollo in ancient times. He represents nature. Going back to this mural on the Knights of Columbus wall on their building, which everyone passed and very few probably understand it. In the park scene, the face in the tree was all green of the tree, the God of Nature. The man, there's a man there, who's facing the tree, a husband. He reflected the green from the tree, so his face was green too. He was a man of nature. Before him was his wife sitting on the park bench holding a baby. The wife's face was not green, but the baby's face was; meaning that it was the son – another indication of the intergenerational idea behind Freemasonry. That's why the Masonic joke about the little green men from Mars was put out, and all the papers used to be full of their little green men from Mars: have you see one? Now it's little green reptiles. It's the same old high Masonic joke and we understand the big joke. All the lower myths that build around them disappear. You'll notice that people, like, (just pick one of them) anyone

down through the history who's claimed to be illuminatus. Basically, anyone. The real ones, as I said, the real ones, not the alumni; although alumni in colleges and universities come from the same idea, same root. You've been enlightened. They're taken out of the ignorant masses, the profane, and you're enlightened and your head is squared and it's perfected. You're not natural anymore. You're not a natural fool is what they would say.

However, Adam Weishaupt, who takes most of the credit for sticking his head up in one time in history and starting off his little group, meant to take over. Under good guises, mind you; they always had good guises for the new members, the lower members. No different from communism or any other -ism. There are always two sides, there's an esoteric and even the lower members are exoteric. Weishaupt quite openly explained in his letters, which were all found and seized and published. Weishaupt said they would use the public; they would bring them on board into these great ideas to make things better for humanity. Then, Weishaupt would go on to explain the real intentions of using the suckers and for what aims they use those suckers; but not long after him really, came the real ones, more official, with a better cloak of secrecy, a better cloak of respectability than old Weishaupt had. That was the Scottish rite of Freemasonry. If you take the letters that they abbreviated with, SRFM, and speak it, you have Seraphim – Seraphim, an order of angels. The Scottish rite is also called the rite of perfection, because it was the same group that was descended originally from Perfecti of the Albagensians. The Scottish rite of Freemasonry did not originate in Scotland. It came to the United States first via the Grand Orient Lodge of France. That's where it was chartered. All of them though, you can go through their charters, and they'll all go back and back and back to the Grand Lodge of England.

Albert Pike, the pope of Freemasonry as he was called at the time, put out under his name. And I am sure there were authors who put information in, different languages, different understanding of different religions, and ancient writings and so on. I'm sure it wasn't just one person. Even the name had to be given to Pike at birth or his parents perhaps had changed theirs. Some of these illuminatus families do. You'll find who they are and what they are by what their name is. Albert is an abbreviation for the term Halbert, (with an H). Halbert was a spear with an axe head as well on the end of it, and a spear point just above it. It was a military weapon and a pike was also a long spear. Its interesting too that those two symbols are another form of Jachin and Boaz. Because the pike next to the Halbert: One, they both have shafts, wooden shafts; but one has also the head on it. That's the male.

Albert Pike's job was to mystify so much this new tradition, this upgraded tradition, and bring in people by intrigue and mystery. The very techniques we find that Weishaupt advocated for recruitment purposes. They brought many many members in from the Knights of the Golden Circle as well. And Pike gave the world revolutionary plan. When, just like Weishaupt talked about, taking over all areas of finance by using stock markets and everything and wriggling and fleecing people to gain very powerful treasuries. That was very important. Pike said that in his own book. The man who climbs up by his pure will, by using all means including the stock market—and he inferred by unscrupulous means, too—to gain the wealth of the good cause. This is all part of the agenda to take over and become the masters over the masters of the world.

Most folk would probably agree with that at that time because the masters were just a group of psychopaths that had had it good too long. Now you had a new group, who thought they had a better way of doing it for themselves, of course, and they thought they had the right to do it, since they believed they were all the intellectual ones. However, Pike and others advocated creating massive institutes, foundations (being Masonic they called them foundations), which would be massively funded. They had tremendous wealth and power, under the guise of doing good. You could take over laws, institutions; create laws, institutions – and by using what would ultimately be known as the Soviet system, meaning ruled by councils: really NGO's (Non-governmental organizations), which they would promote. They would rule the world. Sure enough, these big foundations were the ones behind all the educational thrusts, not just national school systems, but international school systems, and they would select what would be taught. Now, we know that it's all down to social indoctrinations for the next ones to be brought up and ready for the system that they will live through. Social Indoctrination. I can remember this little article came out initially in newspapers back in 1990. This was sent to me by a listener. I don't know what this www.taxterny.ca is like, but they've got it there. This article is about Maurice Strong, the guy I mentioned last night, the tireless, ageless, who runs around the planet doing all the bidding of the World Bankers, and his big mentor, the Rockefeller family (the ones who picked him).

This article goes:

“In 1990 Strong told a reporter a fantasy scenario for the World Economic Forum Meeting in Davos, Switzerland, where 1000 diplomats, CEOs, and politicians gather to address global issues.”

Now, it was more than that. Strong actually said at the time, it was an idea for a novel he thought of writing. That was not actually an accurate one, but it’s what he said to this reporter. Strong, naturally, is on the board of the World Economic Forum and this is what the said:

“What if a small group of these world leaders meeting at the forum were to conclude the principle risk to the earth comes from the actions of the rich countries? But in order to save the planet the group decides isn’t the only hope for the planet that the industrialized civilizations collapse. Isn’t it a responsibility to bring this about?”

That’s Strong talking, but those are Blowfield’s words coming out, but this is no fictitious Bond movie villain speaking, this is a man who chaired the Rio Air Summit and who is Kofi Anan’s Senior Advisor. That’s when old Kofi was in power for the United Nations.

“This group of world leaders formed a secret society to build or bring about an economic collapse, continued Strong, warming to his fantasy. It’s February, they’re all at Davos.”

These aren’t terrorists, they’re world leaders. They’ve position themselves in the world’s commodities and stock markets. They’ve engineered (using their access to stock markets and computers and gold supplies) a panic. Then they prevent the world’s stock markets from closing, they jam the gears. They hire mercenaries hold the leaders of Davos as hostage. The market cannot close. And then Maurice Strong caught himself in his little fantasy and said:

“Therefore I probably shouldn’t be saying things like this.”

I remember that was reported at the time it happened in some little papers across the planet. This is a fantasy of someone who’s involved in all this with the people who do run the world’s stock markets and who can certainly do it. However, being the egotist he is, like a good psychopath they all have a tremendous ego. They do like to brag once in a while. They can be rather vicious at times too. Because egotists like that and cannot tolerate frustration, that’s another trait of the psychopath. They must project it onto others. They’re very good at getting other people fighting. Then they stand back and smile because they feel relaxed when they’ve just got rid of all their frustration onto someone else and watch them work through it (good trait of the psychopath).

He showed that at that Rio Air Summit and at the World Bank Meeting as well, where he’s on about the rights of all the animals and insects and trees and the weeds etc. When someone asked him, he noticed in this Rio Charter basically, there’s nothing to say about the rights of humans, just trees. And Strong replied, in a very angry manner: “When we’re finished you’ll wish you had the rights of a tree.” These are the characters who are unelected by anybody on the planet. These are the real movers and shakers, behind the politicians or above them, who run the NGOs of the planet (all the greenies whatever else they are). All the different writers, the ones who write for everything (except for reptilian people), these people have the power to do whatever they fantasize about—and it’s no fantasy. We live in their world. The stock market is just a big rigged casino. It’s been a rigged casino since it was invented. You go back and look into the history books in the 1800's and look at how 3 or 4 people from the Geld family or Gould, and others and Carnegie and others, pulled the plug on United States Stock Market; by cahooting with each other and reaped the benefits of goodness knows how many millions or billions of dollars in pension funds and everything. They’ve done this over and over. That’s why it’s set up that way. That’s why they don’t change it so it can’t happen again. It’s so it can do that when they want to, the same with the setting up of the Bank of England.

The Bank of England was not set up by Rothschild. He was just brought in to take it over. Because if he was not brought in to take it over, and he’d scammed the nobility out of their money, Rothschild, et al., would

not have lived very long. They were asked to come in; they were better managers than that. However, it was a guy from Scotland that was sent down, from Calendar, I believe, from the Masonic Institutions to start up the Bank of England. At that time they often called it the Rosy Cross. They also sent another one down from Scotland over to France to do the same there. That led to the French Sea Bubble, the scam where everyone invested their money. They all lost of it of course. The few that started it up benefited. Even the King's treasury went down. That also helped to lead up to the French Revolution because he'd never pay back all that he owed. Higher taxation came. Scam after scam, all sorts of scams, same scams. And what I'm telling you all this for, is just to show you how long this con game, this organized crime, has gone on down through the present time. And it's still going on. The Rockefeller family control, and have controlled, more NGO groups than any other one on the planet. I believe the Rockefeller foundation also looks after the Carnegie Trust now or the Ford Trust (one of them or probably the Carnegie). The same board controls both. And I don't there's a University in the United States or in Canada that does not get a grant from Rockefeller along with a say in the policies, what should be taught, what should perhaps not be taught. Money talks, as we all know.

The Green Man, the Green Man. The green of the world, where they're using sciences over our heads every single day; and have been in Canada, at least Ontario here, steadily since '98. The weather, up until fairly recently, was easy to predict. We saw those very dark, dark heavy almost black clouds appear in the summer. You knew there was a storm coming. You got inside and this was what I did back in '98. I put everything in the little garage I had, just an old shed, because it was definitely going to be thunder and lightning and it was definitely going to pour rain. And I went inside and within an hour I could hear aircrafts circling high above, within an hour that massive black cloud had disappeared. All that was left was a sort of hazy polymer blue sky with masses trails above them from jets. They can bring on storms easily enough and they can also disburse them easily enough. It was about that time that the farming communities in the West of Canada and the US began to experience tremendous draughts. Same thing: heavy spraying, lots of droughts. Alberta even had a plague of crickets, the nearest thing to locusts you can have, growing up or jumping all over fields where corn and wheat used to grow. All that I saw were a few stalks every foot or so, that were trying to get up through this parched ground. Because they want to put the farmers out of business. No small farms, or family farms, eventually will be owned. In fact eventually nothing private will be owned, except for multinational corporations and big agri-food businesses. That's the agenda.

This weather warfare, as I say, can give you either away; and sure enough, I think Alberta had two or three years of the parched stuff. Then they had flooding, where houses were being swept away in some places in the following year. Gradually they were drumming the old drums to do with global warming, climate change, gradually slowly appeared. As it appeared, more and more planes were spraying the skies. One of the last flooding scenes I saw in Alberta a couple of years ago had the reporter from CBC talking to a woman outside her house, who was afraid it was going to be swept away in a flood. In the sky above them was criss-crossed chemtrails, all over the place. No one mentioned them. It can't be true what you see, eh? unless it's on the news and the news points it out to you. Otherwise, it can't be relevant. Yet in the HAARP Treaty, signed at the United Nations, that's the weather modification, weather warfare, which they signed back in the 70's. It's discussed there, that this technology alone can be used to create earthquakes and create the tsunamis of course (which is an earthquake under the sea). It can create floods or perpetual rain for warfare purposes, or prolonged great droughts and prolong them for as long as they wished. Therefore, the weather now is a piece of cake as far as management goes. And I think it was two years or so in the papers there was an article saying a top guy in the Pentagon that shortly with the US Air Force would own the weather. Well, it's been done.

Maurice Strong and the allegory Al Gore and Michael Gorbachev (and many others that were picked long ago, for this purpose) are coming forward with all their minions, all their little leaders down the road who've been brainwashed and who believe all of this and who are panicking. And who probably, a lot of them will probably think they're trying to save the world, but who are oblivious of the science that's being used. They'll all come forward now to demand the governments do something. And the governments are saying my goodness, thank goodness, you asked us, we just happened to have plans drawn up for an entirely new way of living. Yes, the government has them drawn up; they've had them drawn up for years: Habitat areas, expert managing of every single individual on the planet. That's their answer to it all. In every country now, the major news, there's a section on the global warming crisis and they hype it up in coordination with each other. Wherever you get one company, you're getting exactly the same as another, only in a different

language. We see little politicians looking very self-important telling us they are so concerned, so concerned and need more money to fight global warming. Even though the same scientific experts they bring forth, who all by the way get grants from the big Foundations, will say that this warming is actually happening. They live on grants, the easiest way to control facts, or an untruth as they say, is by controlling the grants, the research. Since most of these scientists are not the best, they get their degrees, but they count on getting a grant for something. They must keep their masters happy. They know, again the good psychopathic ones, know what their masters want to hear and they go along with it. There are plenty of experts to tell us, all on the same payrolls, that yes, the planet's doomed unless we change our ways now and put it into the hands of experts and scientists, like themselves. Even though many other scientists have come out and said wait a minute, this warming isn't just happening here. They can tell, through various means, that the poles on Mars and other planets now are heating up as well, which would mean it was the sun that was causing it. If that's the case, what's that got to do with us and Jimmie and on his little mop head? Nothing, of course; but that type of information will all be suppressed now because it's counterproductive to the agenda.

We've got to be made to believe that we're causing it all, nasty old us. Even though the Western countries are almost totally deprived of all industry and have been for a long time; but no, that's not good enough. You have to give up all your ability to sustain yourself. That's the big word: "sustain." Sustainability, all your means to sustainability over to the organizations that are expert in these things that will do it efficiently for you. Because silly little you with your little brain just can't do it very efficiently. After all, you're a nobody. And this is where they're going with all this nonsense: The greening of the earth, the greening. They started this a long time with the getting back to nature stuff. They started the movement by different methods and means. You'll find that all the greatest –isms that were created, like fascism, Nazism, communism, all had big planks in there to do with conservation and nature; a big part of it. Because it all goes back Blavatsky's writings, same stuff. And we look at these characters who are all either involved in industry, that's left, definitely all our power, gas, electric or whatever, the Al Gore's of this world. These are the guys whose families supposedly polluted the all of the planet. These are the guys who had the big corporations, they're gone actually, they're clear-cut, don't do that now (at least here in Canada). Suddenly the wolf puts on the sheepskin and becomes your savior. The same wolves, the same wolves, eh? But their tail's sticking out. The wolf's tail is still sticking out there to let you know they're still in those big businesses they control them. What's it Pike said too, they're going to take over all resources. All resources, eh? What's it the UN talks about, how they must take over all natural resources and divide them equally. In other words they'd be the bosses of who gets what; that they must technically own them.

We have watched for years the scam go on, of getting us into debt. I mean, the money system, who wants to even go into it really? We know it's a total fraud. It was from its inception. Money is the most corrupt thing the planet, a deviant thing to start with. It means there are winners and losers, rich and poor. We're taught eventually to be terrified of poverty, so do what you can to get rich by any means possible and maybe one day you'll get a suit and a tie (and not from the cheapo stores either) and a limo, and you'll be a somebody, and you can exploit others down below you. That's called being successful. Money's the scam that controls the entire world. These families, as I say, run the money of the world. We're now paying it all back to them. Our labor goes back to them via taxation so they can build all the institutions (which they're done), the military (which they've done), the police forces and all the specialized braches of the police forces (which they've done). It's done by your tax money. We build our own chains. We build our chains. We always for the executioners ax in fact. That's the way it's done. Taxpayers do it. We have no say in taxation, what it's used for, where it goes, or even if it should be used for any particular purpose. That's why all government contracts in every country are incredibly extortionist, because they triple and quadruple the charge and pocket a lot of the money. That's their standard business practice. The workman is worthy of his hire, according to masonry, so the guy who gets you the contract deserves a good split. That's how it goes.

This is the real world we live in. Not a nice place. It's only nice if we sit and watch soaps or comedies, which are programming us of course with new ideas and new ways of behaving and thinking about things. This is the real world and it's not that nice. People really die in this world. Whenever the one, you know the UN (the French word for one) sticks its head in, you know, lots of people die. I guess it's different when they're dying when blue helmets kill them, as opposed to black or green or whatever or red or the other lodges. And the propaganda wars that we've had on television to do with them handing out bread, every army in every occupied country, every army always comes in and takes PR shots for the people who are handing out bread

to children. Children smiling because children don't know any better that that's a bugaboo man, that's the man that they're terrified that would be in their closet at night (ooh, that's in there!) – because he looks so nice and he gives out candy bars and chocolate. Yes, it's very easy to get little children smiling, and every country has done this down through the ages. Propaganda. Pro-pagan-da. The father, eh? For the pagan father. And it works every time. Can't be a nasty man, because look they're all smiling and love children. That's a 50-caliber machine gun hanging under his arm there that wrests on his arm, that belt of bullets; it's just an unfortunate thing you have to carry around to protect everybody.

Perceptions, how perceptions can be bent, altered, programmed right into the heads through the visual arts and the spoke word. Projected by professionals who know what they are doing, so that the age-old dream of big, high, elevated ones, written about in the 1500's, poking its head out in the 1700's big time, has accomplished most of its mission. It controls the financials of the world, it's done it very selectively, very cleverly and it's put most small, private business under. Because, as Carl Quigley said, the new feudalism system that they're bringing in, which he was all for, will be run by international corporations. We saw all this through Europe, when the taxes increased, increased, increased until small businesses went under because half their day or more was taken in filling in forms for all the different taxes etc. They couldn't comply will all the regulations, and they were put under. Then in came the big big stores. Again, the big Masonic stores like Wal-Mart with the big five-point star there in the middle of the 2 words. They put all the small storekeepers out too because no one can compete. Because the big boys buy in bulk, they tell the suppliers what they want to pay for their items and the small storekeepers cannot get those kinds of deals. They cannot get the bulk deals and under they go. All planned that way.

When Margaret Thatcher was in, oh sorry, I think it was dame or countess or something, her ladyship. When she was in there were more small businesses that went out than any other premiere in history. She was the one that this right wing, the right wing, the Tory, (they call them Tories over there, not conservative). Although, she was the first to use the term, "progressive conservative". That was a Masonic big by-word from came out of London that they were all to follow. The new, the new conservativism (progressive). As you progress, you conserve; it's an oxymoron, but we're not supposed to notice that. Of course, it means that they are progressing themselves, the ones who run it. All the rest of the stuff's been conserved and banks and big parks that you can't go in anymore the trees are all hidden now. Natural Resources. Margaret Thatcher was the one who decided to put all the miners out of work and close the mines down all over Britain; a massive union that they had and that was one of her little problems. And she did it, this right-wing conservative, the first one to use progressive conservative. They used the term and they caught on quickly in the use; they call it the neo-conservative (the new conservatives). She was the one who put all the miners out and disbanded all the mines, closed them al down permanently. By bringing in coal by the shipload from what was at that time still a communist country, which was Poland. Figure that one out if you think we're all enemies. That was during the time when millions of youngsters were thrown out of work or didn't have any work, or left school and had not work.

Thatcher went on television saying there's a generation now that will never see work in their lifetime. "Get used to it." That arrogant way that she had. Maggie Thatcher was the one who created the generation X, you know the children who are written off. "They'll never see work in their lifetime," she said. "Get used to it." And she changed all the opening times for the bars. At that time the bars used to open in the morning from about 10:00 or 10:30 to 2:30, and then reopen about 5:30 until midnight. She changed the laws to allow them to open all-day and deeper into the night. The reason given by Thatcher was: well, it's better to have all the unemployed youth in the bars drinking their unemployment money and welfare money, than demonstrating and demanding things in the street. And of course the drugs flew in big time; all to help that along. And she got her little wish of leading Britain through a war, even though it was a mini one, it was the Falklands war. It was awfully interesting to see the early clips of Margaret Thatcher before they decided to make her the prime minister, she had a high-pitched voice, talked quickly, and her hair was a mess and so was she. They sent for the same professional management team that had done Ronald Reagan's collection. They sent them over form the US to do up Maggie Thatcher and television did, I think it was "A Man Alive" exposure on it, comparing the new Thatcher to the old Thatcher. And out she appeared with this new hairstyle, I don't know if they dyed it or what, and they'd given her special elocution lessons to make her speak slowly and these characters being professional knew that men tend to switch off at the high-pitched women's voice. That's why most broadcasters on newsreels, which are women, will talk in a lower voice. They're trained to do that. And they're picked for their ability to go low. And no one could go lower than

Margie Thatcher, so they gave a whole new, brand new image. She spoke so slow and talked like that, and even used the royal "we," that royalty used to use, like the old Victoria. “We are not amused” etc. It really went to her head, but she did get her wish, and she became, she was given this female equivalent of knighthood, and became a member of the House of Lords and had a red and ermine gown given to her. She beamed as though she had just gone through course in virginity and had her first orgasm when she was given that honor you see. She had everything now but the crown.

There’s nothing that happens in your lifetime that’s not planned before you were born. The taking down of the industry in Britain was planned and the period it would actually work out through was planned during World War II. The reconstruction for the whole post-war Europe was done in the U.S. – the planning of it all, through the Marshall Plan and so on, and Hopkins was involved big time. That’s when they decided, that when they’d won the war, that they would put so much money into Japan, post-war Japan. They’d build brand new buildings and cities, get rid of all that paper and bamboo stuff that they called houses, modernize it and make it the electronic capital for the world. They reinvested big money into Germany; they rebuilt all the cities it had flattened, because it was a demolition job, too, you see. Therefore if there’s a demolition the big boys back home already have the contracts before the wars over to go in and redo it and build brand new modern cities; and sure enough, Germany became the leader of Europe post-war in the 60’s and 70’s in industry. Britain was being deindustrialized. Deals were made during World War II by old Winnie, Winston and his other bosses.

They even had the time scales set down as to when the United Nations would come up to power towards the end of the millennium, and right down to where it would eventually take over power. Most of the guys who sat of the meetings in ‘45 probably all knew that they wouldn’t be alive to see it come in. That’s how it works, intergenerational planning, but their own offspring always take over, being born with silver spoons in their mouths. That's the reality of the world. We are managed in a perfect laboratory. There have been a few generations now of the most indoctrinated people that’s ever existed on the planet. The media does a very good job, especially that television, and we’re programmed through the school system, just like Bertram Russell said they would do, in his book: “Education and the Good life,” followed by “Roads to Freedom,” followed by “The Impact of Science on Society” where he also talks about using electronic means and different means to control the minds of the vast populous.

We’re going into it now, the big big move to go see storms this year, amazing storms that we’ve seen before because they’re stepping it up so that we’ll beg governments to do something, do something. Now really if it was all out of our hands, you see, and if it's all true about many ice ages, big ice ages; meaning we’ve had global warming periods between the ice ages because otherwise you’d have continuous ice age. If it’s all really true, and it’s true enough, we go around the sun at different times the distance from the sun (it’s never exactly the same; and if that’s the case, what could politicians really do about it? Hmm? Maybe they had so much wind built up in parliament they could maybe blow all the clouds away; but no, they’ll come out with pieces of papers and constitutions and earth charters drawn up by the United Nations. And we’ll hand everything over to the United Nations with its thousands and thousands and its armies of bureaucrats, which will then lead us to safety by giving us all the rules on everything we have to do. And we won’t have to think about anything at all. We can go and play between the rules. And I’m sure they’ll be rules about playing too. That’s the world that was planned, a world to be run completely by your betters, the experts that really educated class who are all paid by the big foundations who also own the United Nations. And they’re all ripping everybody off big time, like the World Bank that supposedly is the big bank for the UN. It’s the same banking families that lend to the families at present, to the countries at present. Same families. They don’t really lend you anything. It’s a scam in itself and we all know it, yada yada ya. They’ve been doing for a while now, this land for debt swap. That’s why you see all these biospheres everywhere as they take over your countries bit by bit and call it a biosphere. It’s a swap supposedly. Where they take real estate for a fiction, which is their debt. That’s why they call it real estate. There’s only one real type of estate and that's the land you're sitting on, that could possibly feed you if need be or produce the wood that heats your place. Life sustainability. You’re not supposed to have personal independence and survivability in this new wonderful socialist order. That’s the reality of it all.

It's time to start telling the people that we know all about their scams. It’s also time to demand that no NGO (Non-Governmental Organization) has any rights over any citizen. It’s also your right by the way, if they try, to demand to see, to find out where their money flows from (all the big foundations). It’s also your right to

demand to know little picky politician, your mayor, your reeve, your councils around about you, what organizations they already belong to—because that will tell you where you're going—before you vote them in. Because if you give power to people who are going to make laws over you, you had better find out, beyond the PR stunts in the newspaper, who they really are, what they really believe in – and you'll find that by the organizations they belong. You'll find out what oaths they've already taken to these organizations. You might even find out what pay-off they've had from them too.

Here we are on a Friday. I'll have a busy weekend because the new site will be going up in Europe, which is going to be eventually, down the road, an international site. A truly international site, multi-lingual, and the start of it will go up this weekend hopefully. Have a good weekend. For Hamish and myself, try not to look too green around the gills. Look nice and pink rosy cheeks. All the best from me and Hamish. Good night and may your God or your Gods (but not the Green Man) go with you.

Song: "Green Door" by Jim Lowe